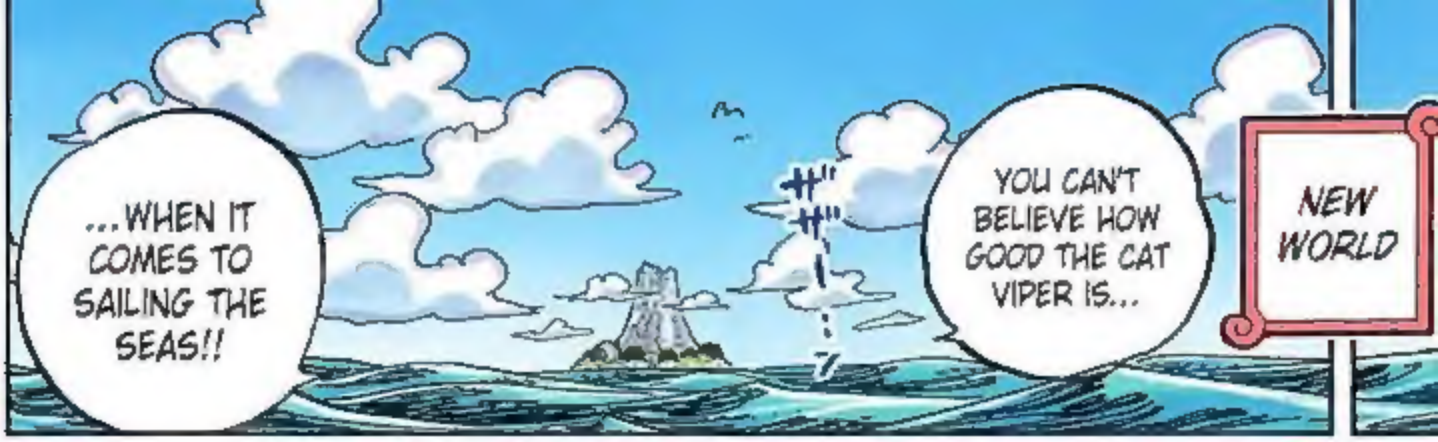
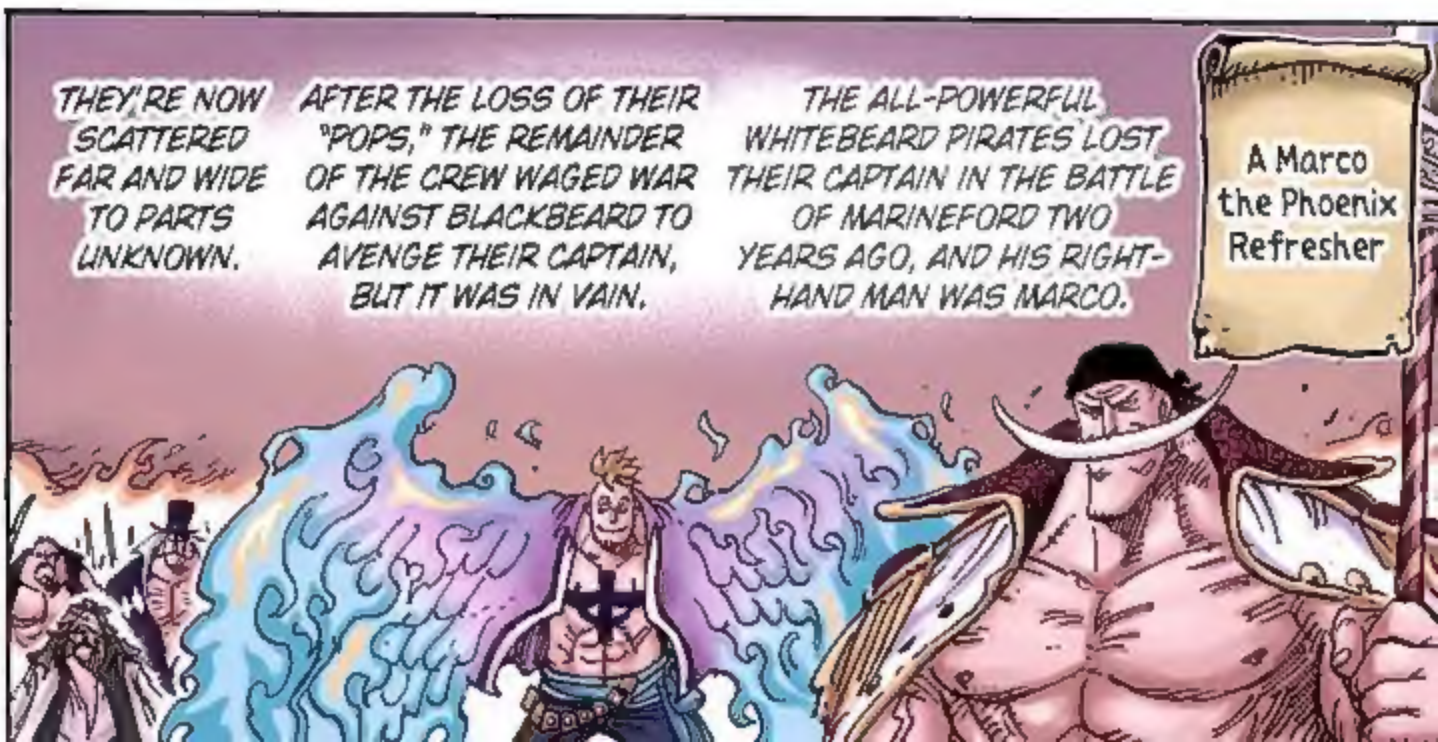
Chapter 909:
SEPPUKU

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 39, ORLUMBUS: "4:00 P.M.: FIRST PIRATING CAMPAIGN! LAUNCH ATTACK!!"

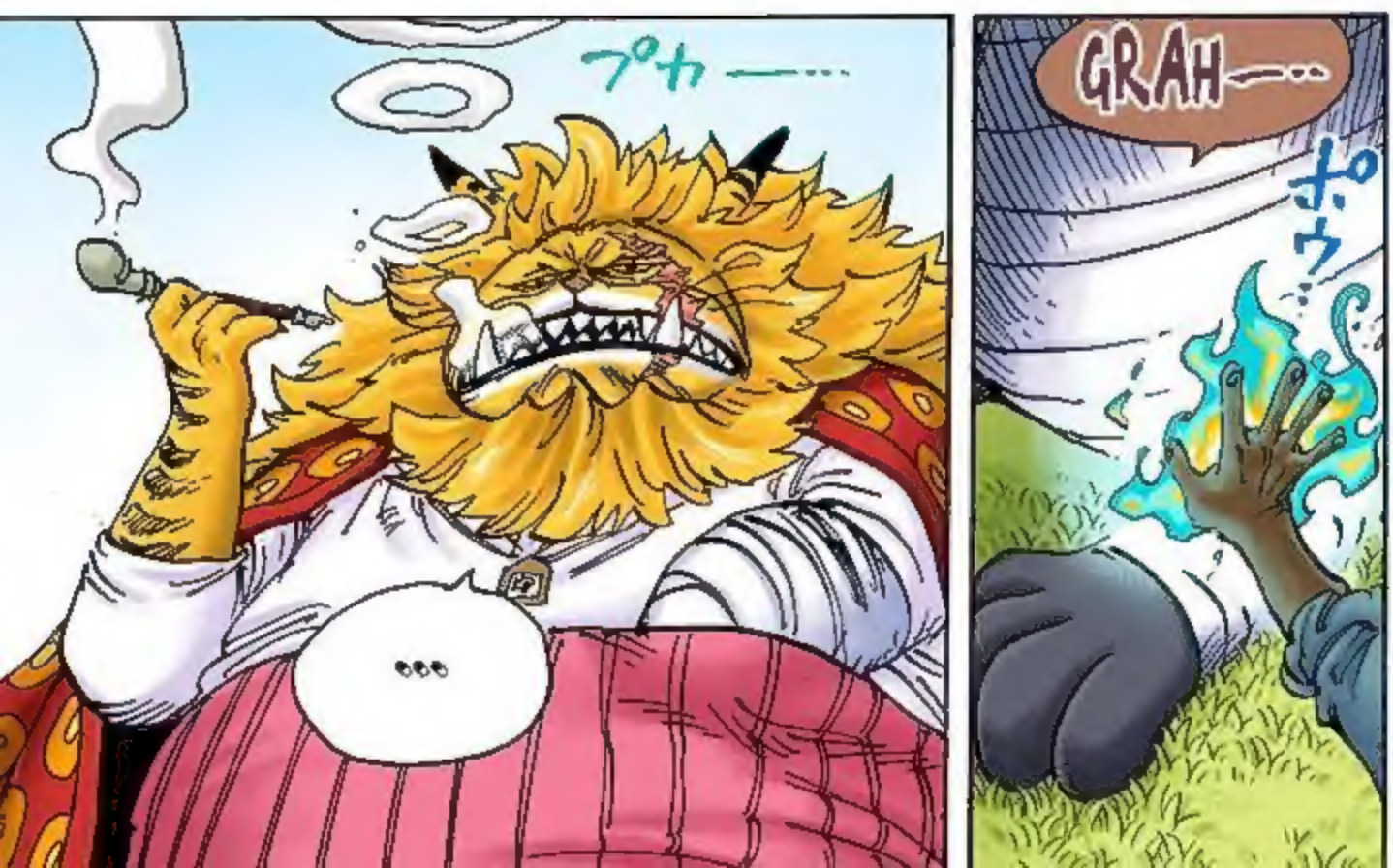

...WHEN IT COMES TO SAILING THE SEAS!!
YOU CAN'T BELIEVE HOW GOOD THE CAT VIPER IS...
NEW WORLD

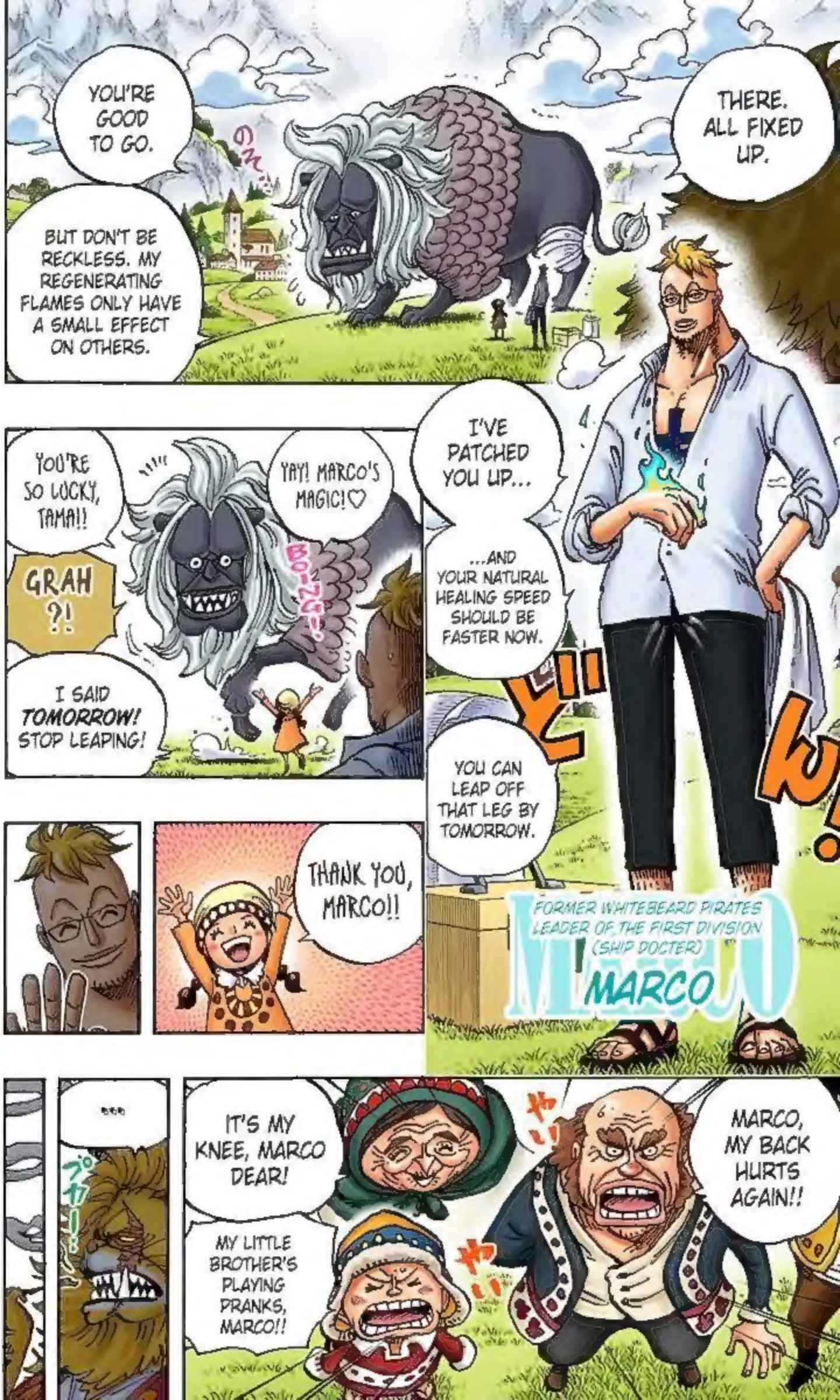
HE WANTED YOUGARA TO WAIT HERE BECAUSE YOU LOOK TOO SCARY.
UNTIL HE COMES BACK WITH MARCO THE PHOENIX!
SO... HOW LONG ARE WE SUPPOSED TO WAIT AT THESE RUINS?
OF COURSE! HE WAS GOOD ENOUGH TO RIDE ON THE PIRATE KING'S SHIP!!
IS MARCO REALLY THE KIND OF GUY MY FACE IS GONNA SCARE OFF?!
I'M TALKING ABOUT THE VILLAGE, FOOL! DON'T GO OVER THERE!
MINKS
GUARDIANS


THEY'RE NOW SCATTERED FAR AND WIDE TO PARTS UNKNOWN.
AFTER THE LOSS OF THEIR "POPS," THE REMAINDER OF THE CREW WAGED WAR AGAINST BLACKBEARD TO AVENGE THEIR CAPTAIN, BUT IT WAS IN VAIN.
THE ALL-POWERFUL WHITEBEARD PIRATES LOST THEIR CAPTAIN IN THE BATTLE OF MARINEFORD TWO YEARS AGO, AND HIS RIGHT-HAND MAN WAS MARCO.
A Marco the Phoenix Refresher

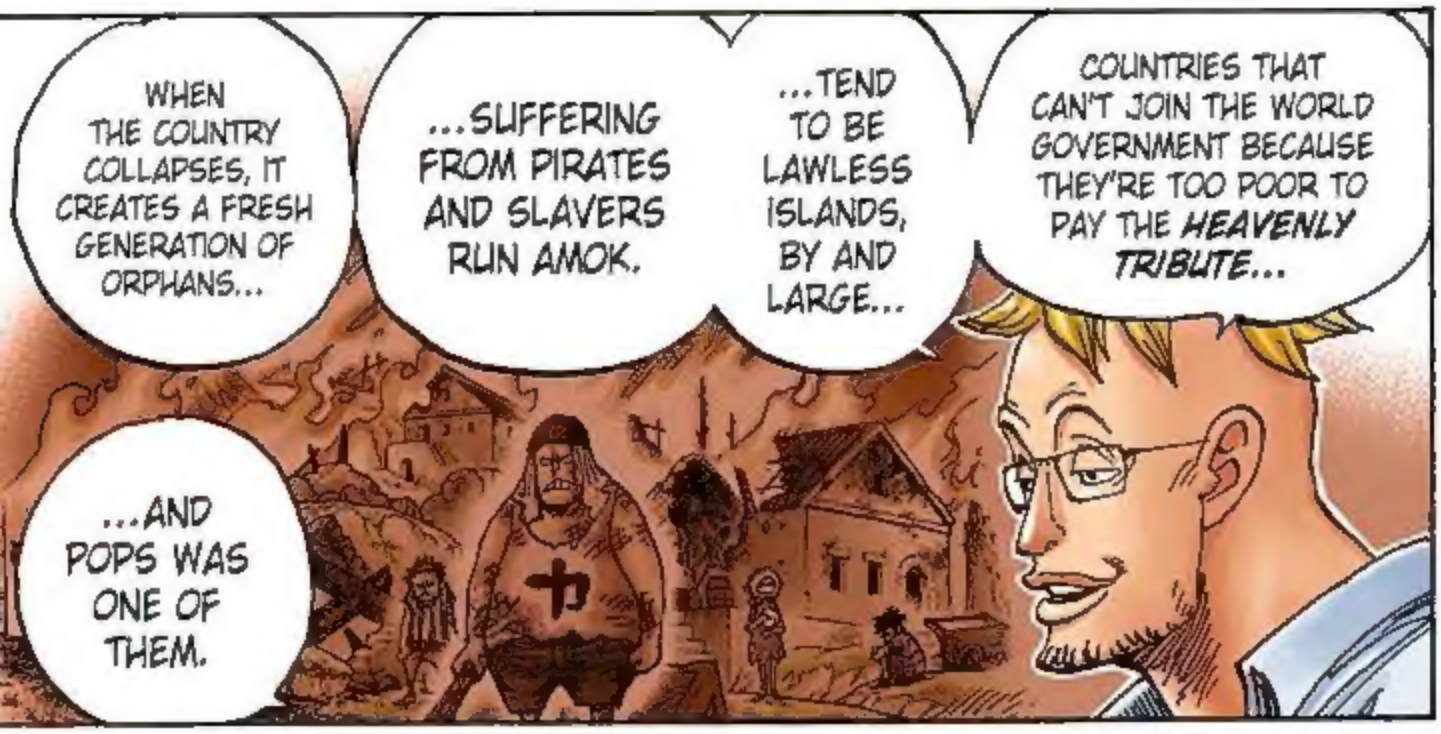
GOOD POINT. BUT THE BOSS LOOKS SCARIER THAN WE DO!!
IF HE GETS MAD.
IT'S NOT A PLACE FOR A GROUP OF BIG, SCARY WARRIORS TO MARCH THROUGH.
...THERE'S A PEACEFUL LITTLE VILLAGE...
APPARENTLY, ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE CAVE BEHIND THOSE FALLS...

BUT HIS SMILE IS CUTE.
ゴゴゴゴゴ..
VERY TRUE.♡

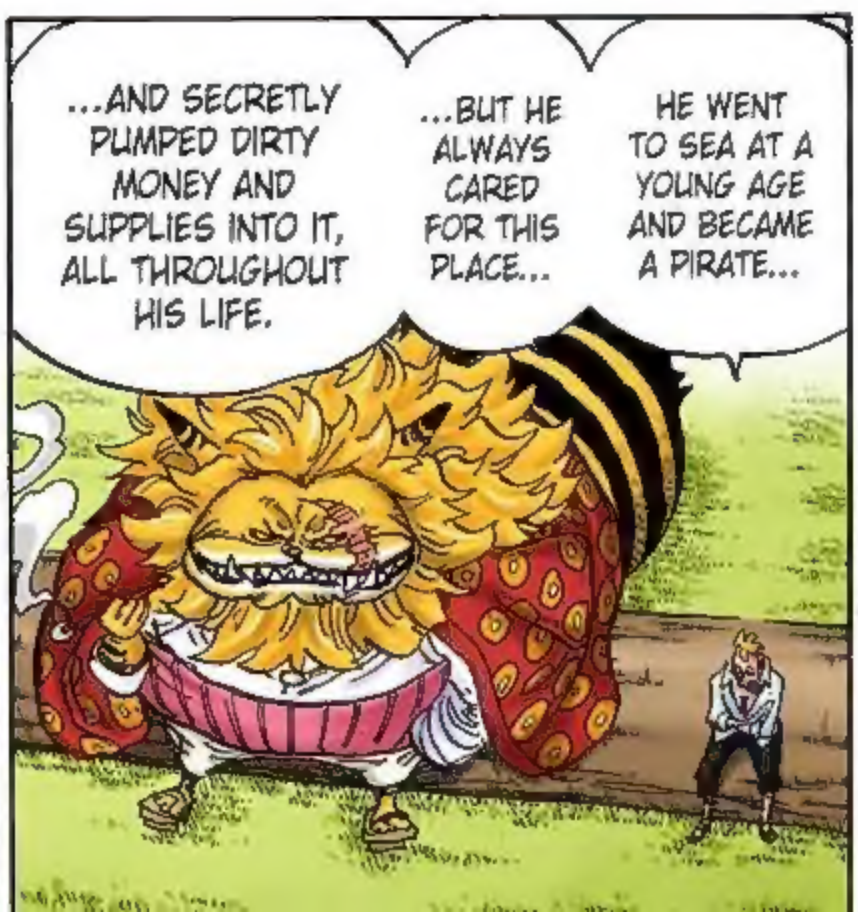

プカ——…
GRAH——…
ポウ

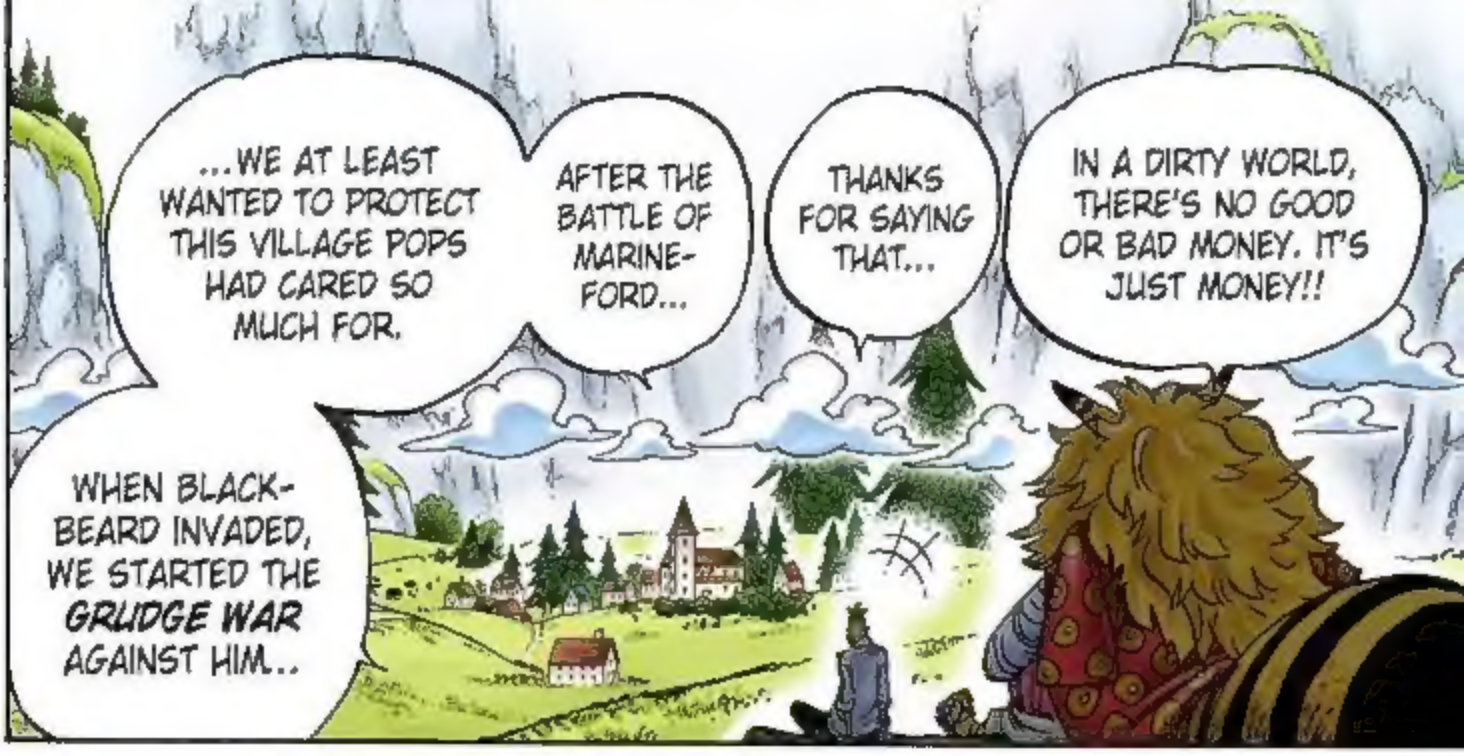

YOU'RE GOOD TO GO.
BUT DON'T BE RECKLESS. MY REGENERATING FLAMES ONLY HAVE A SMALL EFFECT ON OTHERS.
THERE. ALL FIXED UP.
I'VE PATCHED YOU UP...
...AND YOUR NATURAL HEALING SPEED SHOULD BE FASTER NOW.
YOU CAN LEAP OFF THAT LEG BY TOMORROW.
FORMER WHITEBEARD PIRATES LEADER OF THE FIRST DIVISION (SHIP DOCTER)
MARCO
YOU'RE SO LUCKY, TAMA!!
YAY! MARCO'S MAGIC!♡
BOINGG!
GRAH ?!
I SAID TOMORROW! STOP LEAPING!
THANK YOU, MARCO!!
...
プカー
IT'S MY KNEE, MARCO DEAR!
MY LITTLE BROTHER'S PLAYING PRANKS, MARCO!!
MARCO, MY BACK HURTS AGAIN!!

OLD POPS WHITEBEARD DID? WHADDAYA MEAN?
POPS BUILT THIS VILLAGE...


WHEN THE COUNTRY COLLAPSES, IT CREATES A FRESH GENERATION OF ORPHANS...
...SUFFERING FROM PIRATES AND SLAVERS RUN AMOK.
...TEND TO BE LAWLESS ISLANDS, BY AND LARGE...
COUNTRIES THAT CAN'T JOIN THE WORLD GOVERNMENT BECAUSE THEY'RE TOO POOR TO PAY THE HEAVENLY TRIBUTE...
...AND POPS WAS ONE OF THEM.

...BUT THIS ISLAND...
HE NEVER HAD A FAMILY, AND HIS OLD FRIENDS ARE GONE...
...WILL ALWAYS BE HIS HOME.


...AND SECRETLY PUMPED DIRTY MONEY AND SUPPLIES INTO IT, ALL THROUGHOUT HIS LIFE.
...BUT HE ALWAYS CARED FOR THIS PLACE...
HE WENT TO SEA AT A YOUNG AGE AND BECAME A PIRATE...

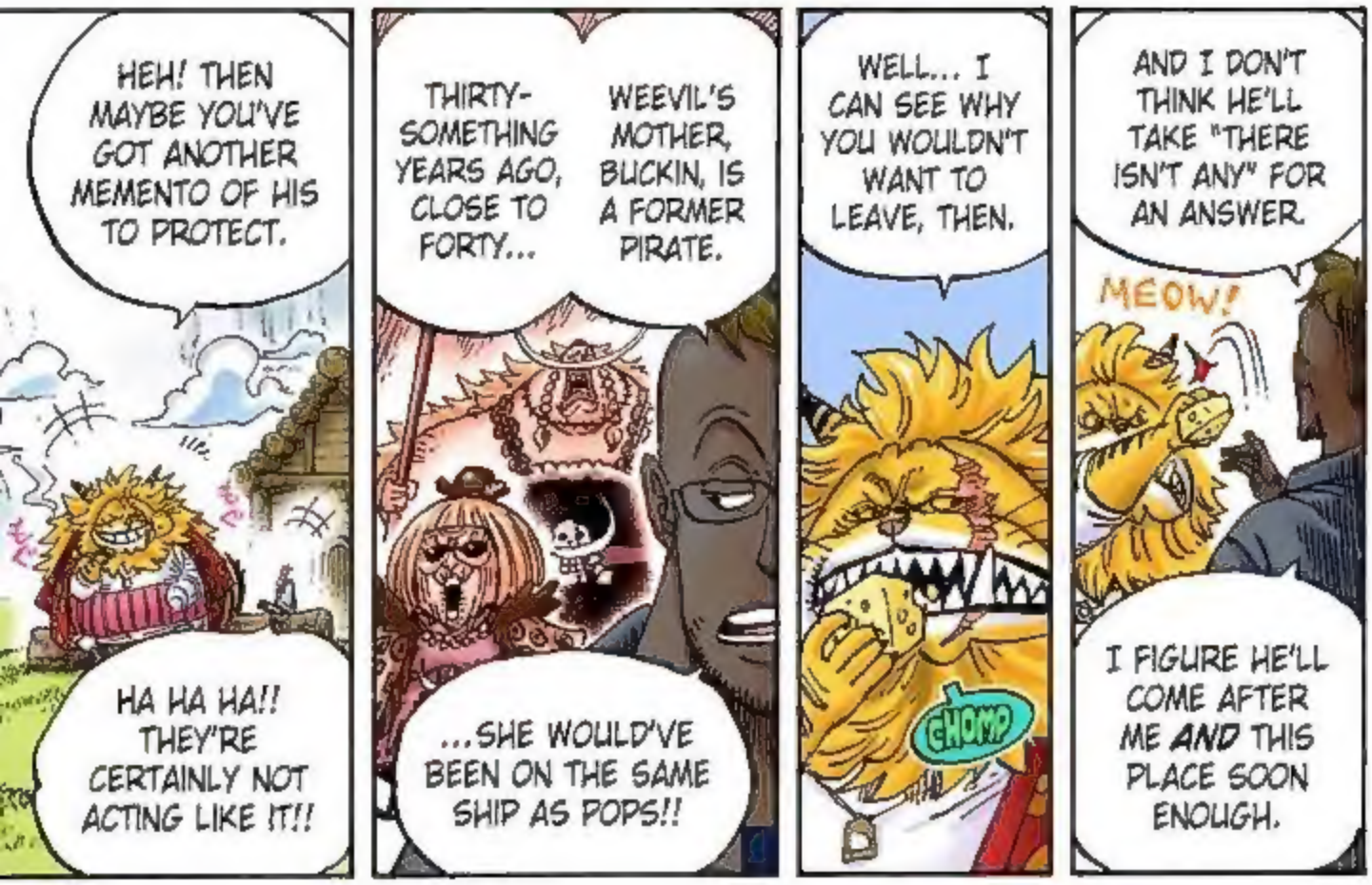

...WE AT LEAST WANTED TO PROTECT THIS VILLAGE POPS HAD CARED SO MUCH FOR.
AFTER THE BATTLE OF MARINE-FORD...
THANKS FOR SAYING THAT...
IN A DIRTY WORLD, THERE'S NO GOOD OR BAD MONEY. IT'S JUST MONEY!!
WHEN BLACK-BEARD INVADED, WE STARTED THE GRUDGE WAR AGAINST HIM..

SO THIS IS KINDA LIKE A FINAL MEMENTO OF YER POPS, HUH...?
I THINK I SEE WHATCHA MEAN...
YEAH... RED-HAIR PUT HIS GRAVE NOT TOO FAR FROM HERE...

OH, HOW I WANTED TO MAKE THAT INGRATE PAY!!
...WE COULDN'T OVERCOME TEACH ANYMORE. HE TOOK EVERYTHING.
BUT WITH POPS'S POWER AT HIS COM-MAND...

BUT WE WERE OKAY WITH IT... BECAUSE WE KNEW...
...HE WAS PUTTING HIS ENTIRE SHARE OF THE TREASURE INTO THIS PLACE! HEH HEH...
RUB..
POPS WAS... KIND OF A CHEAPSKATE, YA KNOW?
HE ALWAYS WANTED OTHER PEOPLE'S DRINKS. HE NEVER PAID THE WHOLE TAB AT A RESTAURANT!!

OH, YEAH. IS THAT TRUE?
I CAN'T COMMENT ON HIS HISTORY WITH WOMEN, BUT THIS GUY SEEMS TO WANT AN INHERITANCE!
CLICK
BY THE WAY, THERE'S THAT WARLORD NAMED WEEVIL GOING AROUND...
...CALLING HIMSELF POPS'S SON AND ATTACKING ANYONE RELATED TO THE NAME OF WHITEBEARD.


HEH! THEN MAYBE YOU'VE GOT ANOTHER MEMENTO OF HIS TO PROTECT.
HA HA HA!! THEY'RE CERTAINLY NOT ACTING LIKE IT!!
THIRTY-SOMETHING YEARS AGO, CLOSE TO FORTY...
WEEVIL'S MOTHER, BUCKIN, IS A FORMER PIRATE.
...SHE WOULD'VE BEEN ON THE SAME SHIP AS POPS!!
WELL... I CAN SEE WHY YOU WOULDN'T WANT TO LEAVE, THEN.
CHOMP
AND I DON'T THINK HE'LL TAKE "THERE ISN'T ANY" FOR AN ANSWER.
MEOW!
I FIGURE HE'LL COME AFTER ME AND THIS PLACE SOON ENOUGH.

YOU SAID HE'S GOING TO WANO?
YEP.
OF COURSE. I'M ALL EARS.
IF YOU'RE GOING TO MEET WITH STRAW HAT LUFFY AFTER THIS...
...I'VE GOT A MESSAGE TO SEND ALONG, CAT VIPER...

LAND OF WANO
ワノ国
ベベベ
ベベベ
ベベベ

HEY! HEY, NEW GUY!! IZZIS *YOUR* WORK UP HERE?! HUH?!

YOU BET, BOSS!! IS THERE A PROBLEM?!

YOU GOT THAT RIGHT!!

IT'S PERFECT WIDDA CAPITAL P!! I'M PAYIN' YOU A COMPLIMENT, SO TAKE IT, YA SCOUNDREL!!!

どん!!

OF COURSE IT'S PER...

I MEAN, YOU BET!!!

MUCH OBLIGED, BOSS!!!

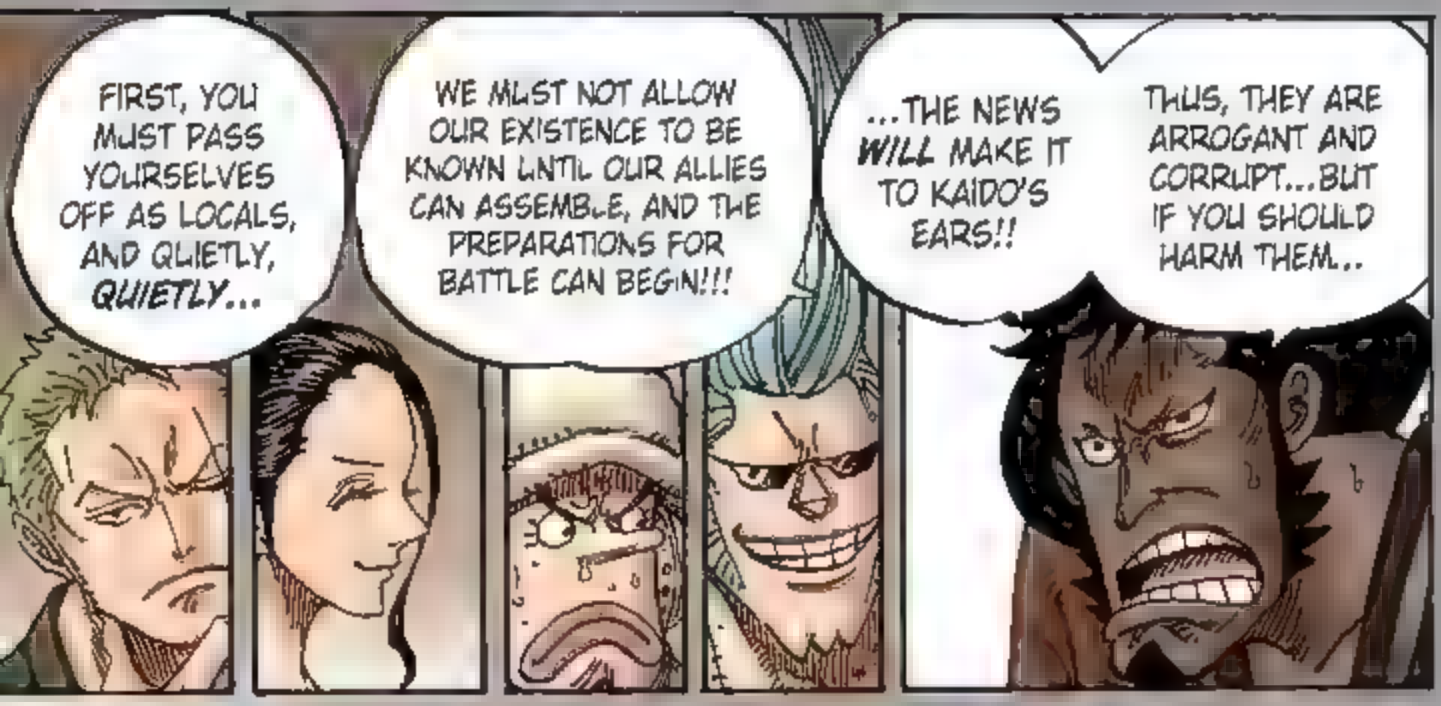
YA CANTAN-KEROUS OLD COOT!!!

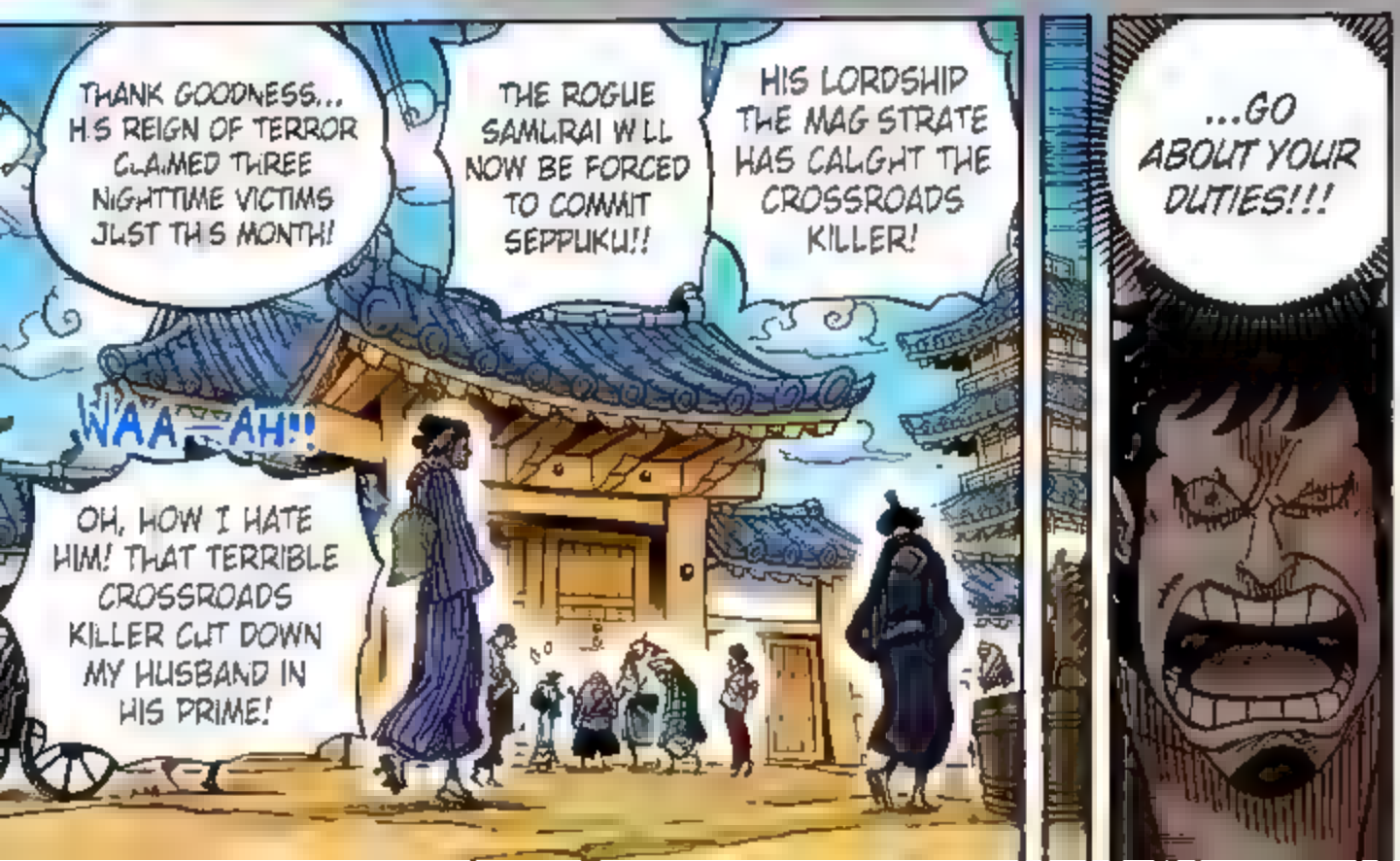
CARPENTER *FRANO-SUKE*

...AS NUMEROUS AS THE SUNSET SNOW OF WANO!!
EIGHT, SIXTEEN, THIRTY-TWO, SIXTY-FOUR...
SWISH!
ONE SHEET BECOMES TWO! TWO INTO FOUR!
COME ONE, COME ALL! STEP UP AND SEE MY BLADE, HOW CLEANLY SHE CUTS THIS PAPER!!
TOAD
...THE CUT IS PERFECTLY SEALED! NO BLOOD AT ALL!!
OOOH !!
TOAD OIL
EEEK!!
SHUNK!
A MERE TOUCH, AND IT SPLITS THE SKIN!
WITH THE SIMPLEST DAB OF MY TOAD OIL...
RUB
RUB
BUT WITNESS! A MIRACLE BEFORE YOUR EYES!
TOAD-OIL SALES-MAN USO-HACHI
YOU'VE MADE A WISE PURCHASE, MY FRIENDS!! GATHER 'ROUND!!
SAY, I'LL BUY SOME OF YOUR TOAD OIL!!
I'LL TAKE TWO!!

VERY GOOD!!
THAT'S IT!!
...THERE'S NO WAY YOU'LL RECEIVE A SUMMONS FROM THE SHOGUN'S CHAMBER.
...IN THE SHORT AMOUNT OF TIME YOU WANT!! WOO!!
HUFF, HUFF...
AT THE RATE YOU'RE GOING...
LOWER YOUR HIPS MORE!! YOUR ARM IS TOO LOW!!
ARE YOU DREAMING, GIRL?! I WANT TO SEE MORE EFFORT!!
GEISHA OROBI
YES, MA'AM.

THE SHOGUN OF WANO IS NAMED KUROZUMI OROCHI!!
AND THE OFFICIALS WHO DO HIS BUSINESS ALL HAVE TIES TO KAIDO!!
LISTEN CLOSELY !!


FIRST, YOU MUST PASS YOURSELVES OFF AS LOCALS, AND QUIETLY, QUIETLY...
WE MUST NOT ALLOW OUR EXISTENCE TO BE KNOWN UNTIL OUR ALLIES CAN ASSEMBLE, AND THE PREPARATIONS FOR BATTLE CAN BEGIN!!!
...THE NEWS WILL MAKE IT TO KAIDO'S EARS!!
THUS, THEY ARE ARROGANT AND CORRUPT...BUT IF YOU SHOULD HARM THEM..


THANK GOODNESS... HIS REIGN OF TERROR CLAIMED THREE NIGHTTIME VICTIMS JUST THIS MONTH!
THE ROGUE SAMURAI WILL NOW BE FORCED TO COMMIT SEPPUKU!!
HIS LORDSHIP THE MAGISTRATE HAS CAUGHT THE CROSSROADS KILLER!
...GO ABOUT YOUR DUTIES!!!
WAAAAH!!
OH, HOW I HATE HIM! THAT TERRIBLE CROSSROADS KILLER CUT DOWN MY HUSBAND IN HIS PRIME!

THE POPULACE HAS BEEN TERRIFIED OF YOUR CARNAGE, CROSSROADS KILLER.

...

NOT ONLY WILL THIS RESTORE PEACE...

...BUT IT SEEMS WE'VE CAUGHT A GRAVE ROBBER AS WELL!!

ばんっ!!

...IN THE MIDST OF A *PIRATE* UPHEAVAL...

TWENTY-THREE YEARS AGO...

...

...WE LOST THE REMAINS OF THE LEGENDARY SWORDSMAN RYUMA...

...AND HIS BLADE, SHUSUI!!!

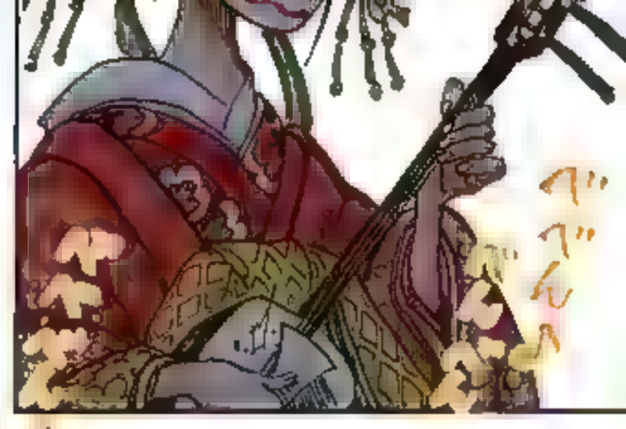
RONIN ZORO-JURO

IN MY HANDS I HOLD THE GREAT SHUSUI!!
GLINT.
HA HA...
ONE WONDERS HOW PRISTINE ITS BITE IS.
...YOU DO NOT LOOK SO OLD.
BUT, CROSSROADS KILLER.
DID YOU EXTRACT THIS FROM THE THIEF?
...AND MAKE AMENDS WITH YOUR DEATH!!
IF YOU HAVE ANY SAMURAI PRIDE AT ALL, ADMIT YOUR CRIME...
SWISH.
MY ROLE IS TO LOP OFF YOUR HEAD WHEN YOU'RE DONE, SO YOU DON'T SUFFER!!
IT'S NOT FOR FIGHTING. YOU DON'T NEED ONE.
YOU DO KNOW HOW SEPPUKU WORKS, DON'T YOU?!
THIS KNIFE'S GOT NO HILT... UH, VERILY.
A SEPPUKU BLADE IS SHORT AND HAS NO HILT ON PURPOSE.
THIS DEATH GIVES YOU FAR MORE DIGNITY THAN YOU DESERVE!! REJOICE IN YOUR SEPPUKU!!
WE HAVE WITNESSES!! WE HAVE EVIDENCE!!
...
HMPH! JUST DON'T WAIL AND BLUBBER..
TING...
THE SAMURAI'S TRUE WORTH IS IN HIS END!!
...SO LONG!!
WELL... IN THAT CASE...
FWIP
FWIP

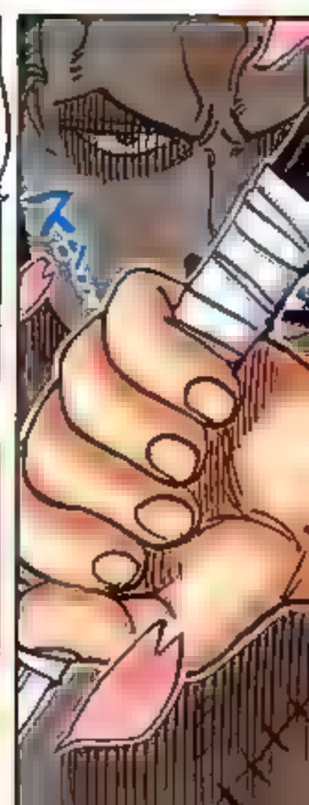
WHAAAT?!!

WITH THE SEPPUKU BLADE?!!

I'M SORRY, KIN'EMON!!



I CAN SMELL BLOOD...AND IT SAYS *YOU'RE* THE KILLER.



SBS Question Corner

(I♡OP, Ishikawa)

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda! I have a question. Charlotte Montd'or and Charlotte Opera's Devil Fruit titles were never actually unveiled in the story, were they? Can you tell us what they are?

--Boil

A: Okay. Montd'or is the Bookkeeper because he has the Book-Book Fruit. He can turn living things into living samples, use books to fly in the air, and pull people into the stories within books. It's a rich enough variety of powers that he could be the villain of his own story arc. Opera has the Cream-Cream Fruit. He's a very tricky enemy who controls the cream his body creates, and utilizes "sweetness" as a novel attack concept.

Q: Question for the SBS! What are the hobbies of Smoker, Tashigi, and Lady Hina?

--Itsuma

A: Interesting question.

Pottery
Casinos

Reading books about swords
Paper-cutting art

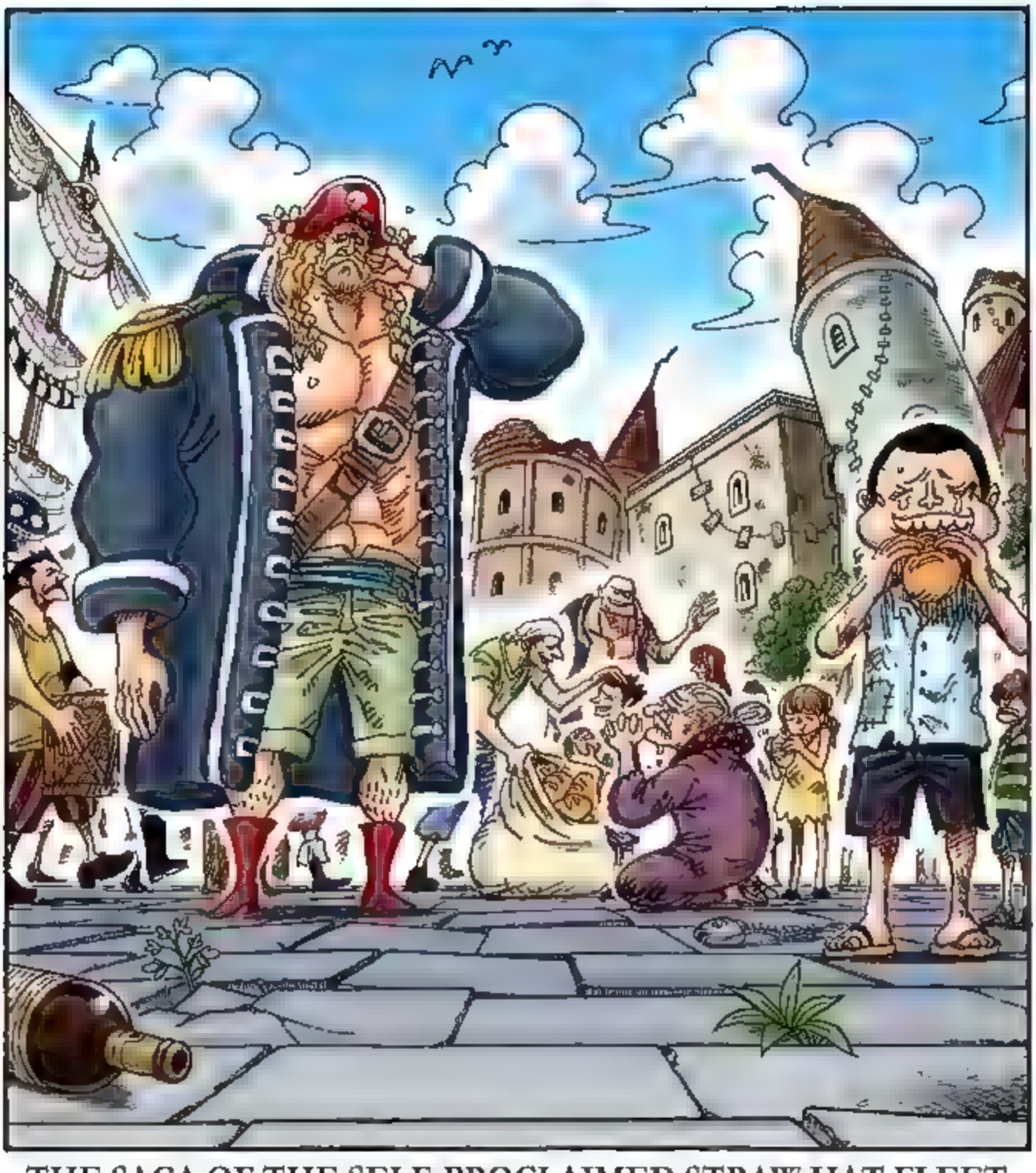
Horseback riding
Clubbing

Q: I love Crocodile, Mihawk and Doflamingo. Are they going to be bachelors forever, without having descendants? What would their children look like?

--Purple Panda

A: I wonder if any of them have been married. I don't know if they have kids or not, but here's how I imagine that going, for your entertainment. See you in next volume's SBS!

Chapter 910:
ONWARD TO WANO



THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 40, ORLUMBUS: "4:30 P.M.: THEY WERE POORER THAN ANTICIPATED, NOW DISTRIBUTING SUPPLIES"

ばァ

VIVIVI ...♡♡

VIVIII!! ♡♡♡

ばっ

MOVE IT!!!

ばっ!!

WHY, YOU'RE EVEN MORE LOVELY THAN YOU WERE BEFORE, PRINCESS!♡

WHO IS THAT FOR? *ME?!* ♡♡

IT SAYS THERE'S A "MINGLING COURTYARD." LOOK AT THE PICTURES OF ALL THE ROYALS AND THEIR GUARDS.

VIVI!! WOW, THAT'S GREAT!! IT'S BEEN FOREVER SINCE WE SAW HER!!

HEY, IF DRESS-ROSA'S THERE TOO, THEN...

YEAH, VIVI!!

...ARE GATHERED AT MARY GEOISE!!

REVERIE! KINGS FROM ALL OVER THE WORLD...

REBBERY?

AT SEA, NEW WORLD...

THEY'RE SAYING SHIRAHOSHI GOT MAJOR CHEERS AT RED PORT! THAT'S A BIG STEP FORWARD!!

NEPTUNE AND HIS CHILDREN ARE MAKING THE KINGDOM'S FIRST APPEARANCE IN 200 YEARS!!

AND THEY SAY THE STAR OF THE SHOW THIS TIME IS THE *RYUGU KINGDOM!*

OHHH!

SHE WENT UP TO THE SURFACE? WIMPYHOSHI'S GETTING A LOT TOUGHER!!

IT SAYS YOUR GRANDPA WAS HER PERSONAL ESCORT, LUFFY!

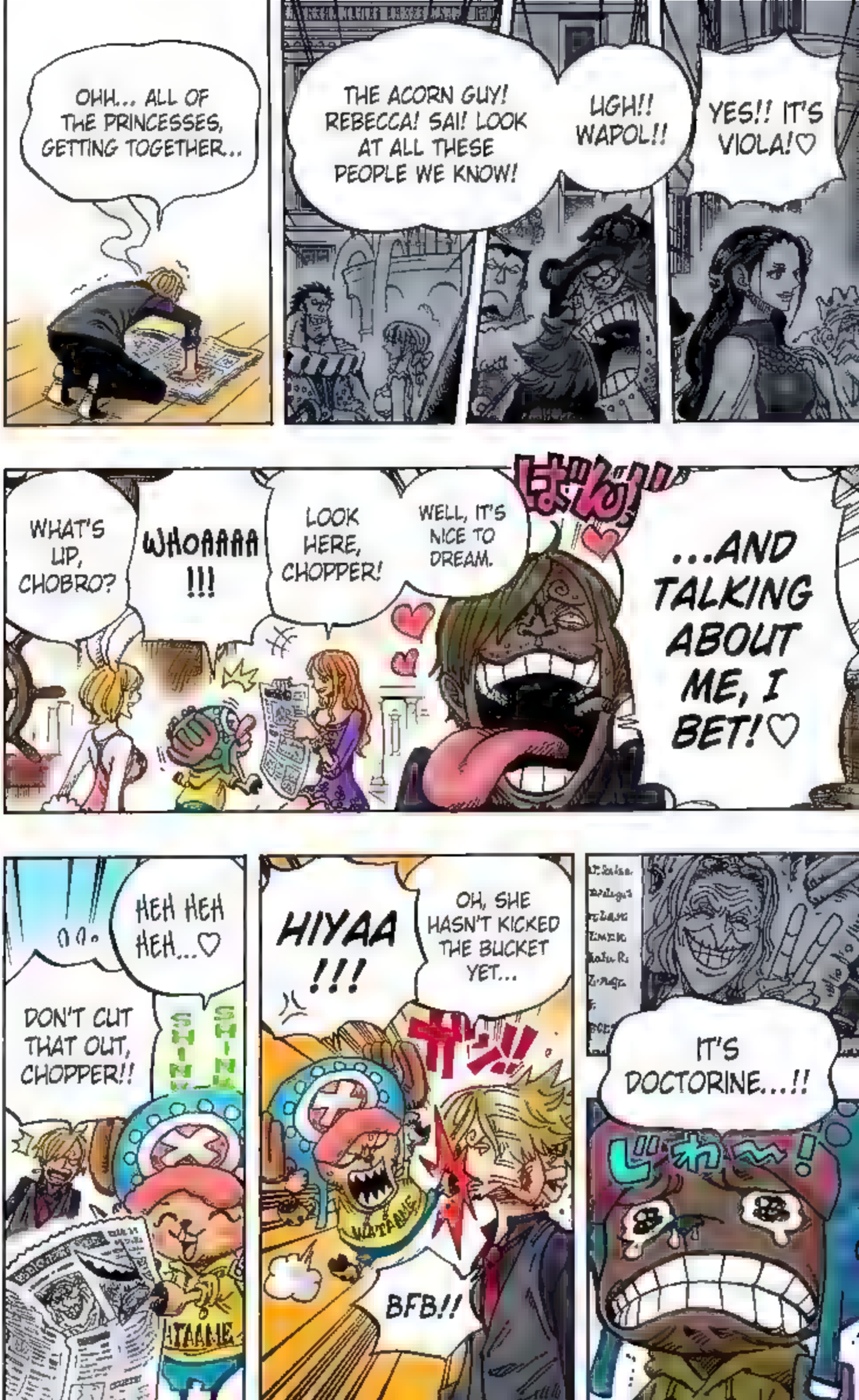
OH.

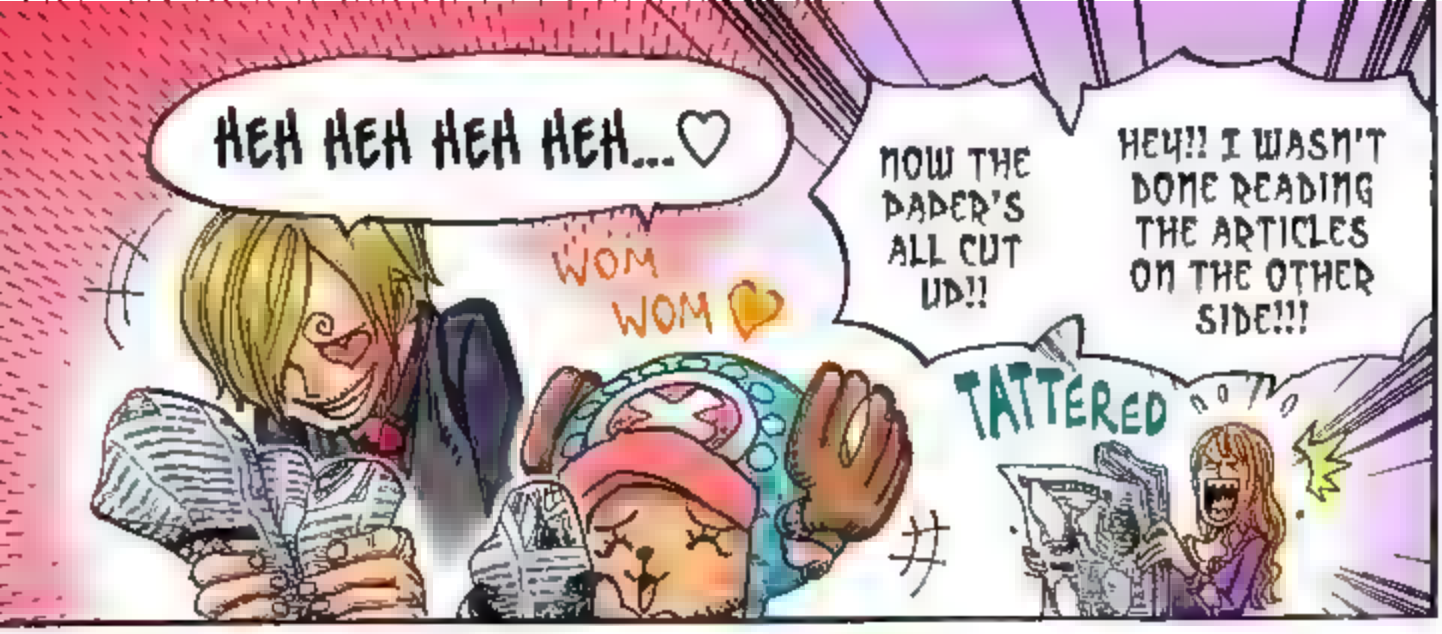
TA TA TA

CAPTAIN OF THE STRAW HAT PIRATES

STRAW HAT LUFFY

BOUNTY: 1.5 BILLION ฿


YES!! IT'S VIOLA!♡
UGH!! WAPOL!!
THE ACORN GUY! REBECCA! SAI! LOOK AT ALL THESE PEOPLE WE KNOW!
OHH... ALL OF THE PRINCESSES, GETTING TOGETHER...
...AND TALKING ABOUT ME, I BET!♡
WELL, IT'S NICE TO DREAM.
LOOK HERE, CHOPPER!
WHOAAAA !!!
WHAT'S UP, CHOBRO?
IT'S DOCTORINE...!!
OH, SHE HASN'T KICKED THE BUCKET YET...
HIYAA !!!
BFB!!
HEH HEH HEH...♡
DON'T CUT THAT OUT, CHOPPER!!


HEH HEH HEH HEH...♡
WOM WOM
NOW THE PAPER'S ALL CUT UP!!
HEY!! I WASN'T DONE READING THE ARTICLES ON THE OTHER SIDE!!!
TATTERED

ONCE WE'VE GONE AROUND THE WORLD, WE SHOULD PAY THEM ALL A VISIT AGAIN!!!
I'M GLAD TO KNOW THEY'RE ALL DOING WELL!!
HEE HEE HEE!!

AND...BIG MOM IS...*WHAT?!* I CAN'T READ IT!!
HUH? WAIT, IS THIS AN ARTICLE ABOUT KAIDO?
SANJI, CHOPPER, GIVE THOSE PIECES BACK!
AHHH, HEH HEH...♡
SPLASH...

FORGET IT. LET'S JUST KEEP GOING!!
NOPE. NO RESPONSE.
SH—

HELLO?! THIS IS LUFFY SPEAKING!! COME IN!!
OH, I FORGOT!
YES! ALL IN GOOD ORDER!
HOW IS THE TRANSPONDER SNAIL DOING, LUFFY?

ベ…

ベルっ!!

IT'S PROBABLY BEST TO AVOID THE STORM. SHALL WE HANG BACK FOR NOW...?

WHY WOULD YOU SAY THAT, BROOK?! C'MON, LET'S GO TO WANO!!

AND WHY WOULD YOU DELIBERATELY DRAG YOUR CREW INTO DANGER, LUFFY?!

...BUT JUST LOOK AT THE WEATHER BACK THERE!!

NOT ONLY IS THE SEA MENACING ...

THE WAY THESE WAVES ARE ROILING CAN'T JUST BE FROM WIND CURRENTS.

...BUT I'M GETTING A REALLY BAD FEELING FROM THESE WAVE PATTERNS UNIQUE TO WANO... I'VE NEVER SEEN ANY-THING LIKE THEM.

WELL, I'D LOVE TO KEEP US MOVING FORWARD...

FOUL WEATHER CEASELESSLY SWIRLS ABOUT THE NATION...

ENTRANCE WILL BE PERILOUS.

AS I WILL EXPLAIN ON THE SNAIL WHEN YOU APPROACH...

KIN'EMON DID WARN US...

...THE WAVES CHURN, AND THE TIDES COME AND GO RAPIDLY!!

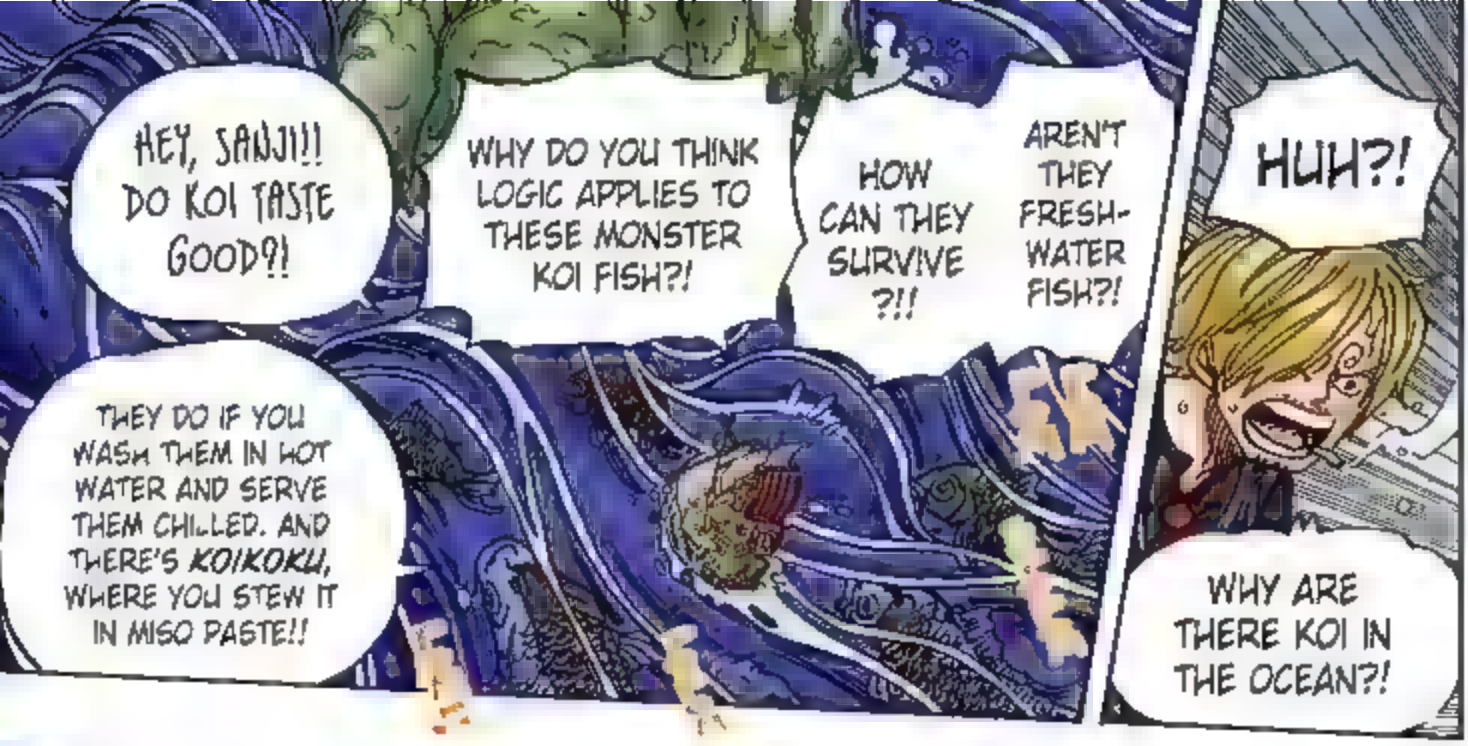
WHAT?

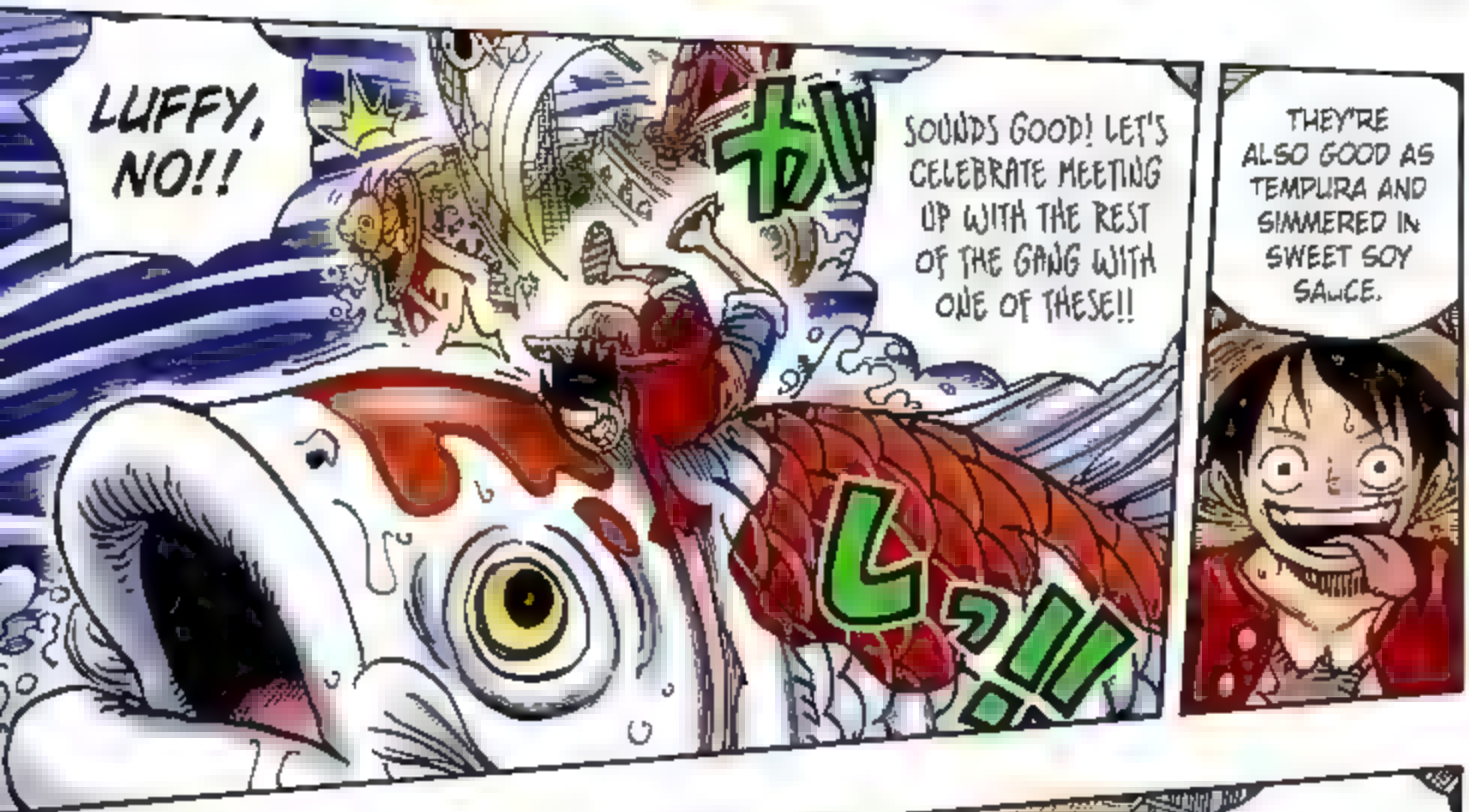
BUT THE THING IS, BROOK...

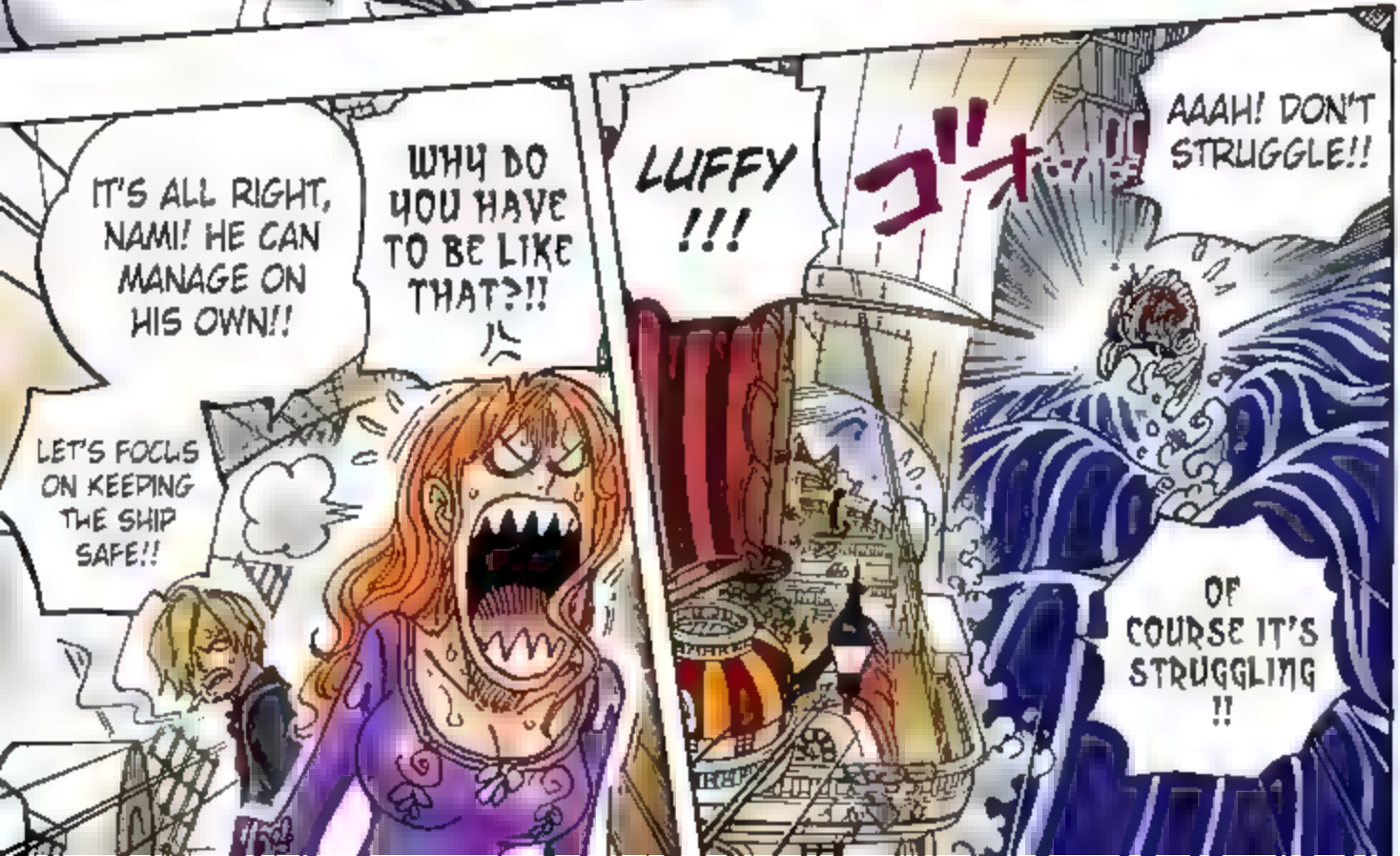
THE WIND GETS STRONGER THE CLOSER WE GET...

...AND THE WAVES ONLY GET TALLER...

WHAT?! THE WEATHER'S ALWAYS BAD?! SO WE HAVE NO CHOICE BUT TO GO THROUGH IT?!
IF THE SAMURAI ARE MIGHTY AND IT'S HARD TO GET IN, NO WONDER IT'S A CLOSED NATION!!
IYOOO
POMP
?!
AAAAH! WHAT IS THAT THING?!
IT'S AN OCTOPUS !!
IYOOO !!
POMPOM
POM!
POMP!!
WHEN DID IT GET ON THE SHIP?!
ZRRRP...!!
POMP!
POPOMP
POM
POMP!!
HUH ?!
?!!
THEY'RE KOI FISH?!!
AHHH! A SCHOOL OF FISH!!
IYOOO


HEY, SANJI!! DO KOI TASTE GOOD?!
THEY DO IF YOU WASH THEM IN HOT WATER AND SERVE THEM CHILLED. AND THERE'S KOIKOKU, WHERE YOU STEW IT IN MISO PASTE!!
WHY DO YOU THINK LOGIC APPLIES TO THESE MONSTER KOI FISH?!
HOW CAN THEY SURVIVE ?!!
AREN'T THEY FRESH-WATER FISH?!
HUH?!
WHY ARE THERE KOI IN THE OCEAN?!


LUFFY, NO!!
ホ!!
SOUNDS GOOD! LET'S CELEBRATE MEETING UP WITH THE REST OF THE GANG WITH ONE OF THESE!!
THEY'RE ALSO GOOD AS TEMPURA AND SIMMERED IN SWEET SOY SAUCE.
レ?!!


IT'S ALL RIGHT, NAMI! HE CAN MANAGE ON HIS OWN!!
WHY DO YOU HAVE TO BE LIKE THAT?!!
LET'S FOCUS ON KEEPING THE SHIP SAFE!!
LUFFY !!!
ゴォ…
AAAH! DON'T STRUGGLE!!
OF COURSE IT'S STRUGGLING !!

THE WIND'S SO STRONG!!

FURL THE SAILS, CARROT!!

OKAY !!!

AAAH !!

ヘ゛ヘ゛ド゛ド゛ド

THE KOI ARE CLIMBING THE WATER-FALL!!!

BUT HOW ?!?!

WE CAN'T GET UP THERE IN OUR SHIP! WE'LL GET CRUSHED UNDER THE FALLS!!!

HOW IS THERE A WATERFALL AT THE *END* OF THE RIVER?! HOW DOES THE FLOW WORK?!!

どんっ!!

OH!' THERE MUST BE A MAJOR SOURCE OF FRESH WATER AT THE TOP OF THESE FALLS! THAT WOULD EXPLAIN WHY IT'S NOT SEAWATER!

COULD THAT BE THE LAND OF WANO UP THERE?!!

LUFFY !!

WHEW!! THOSE KOI ARE TOUGH!!

HUFF, HUFF!

LUFFY, THE SHIP'S GOING TO SINK!!

OKAY! DON'T WORRY, I GOT THIS!!

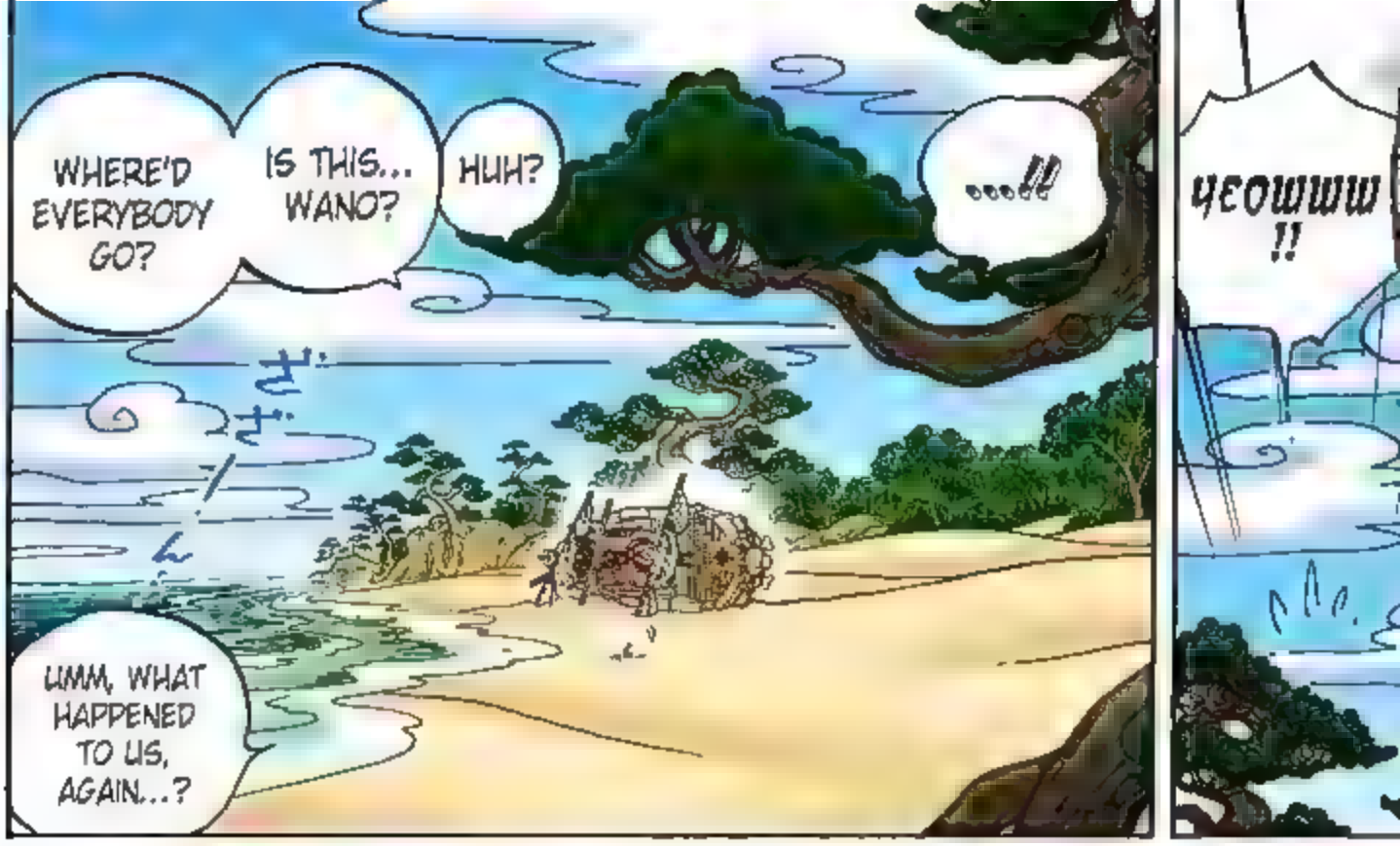
HUH?

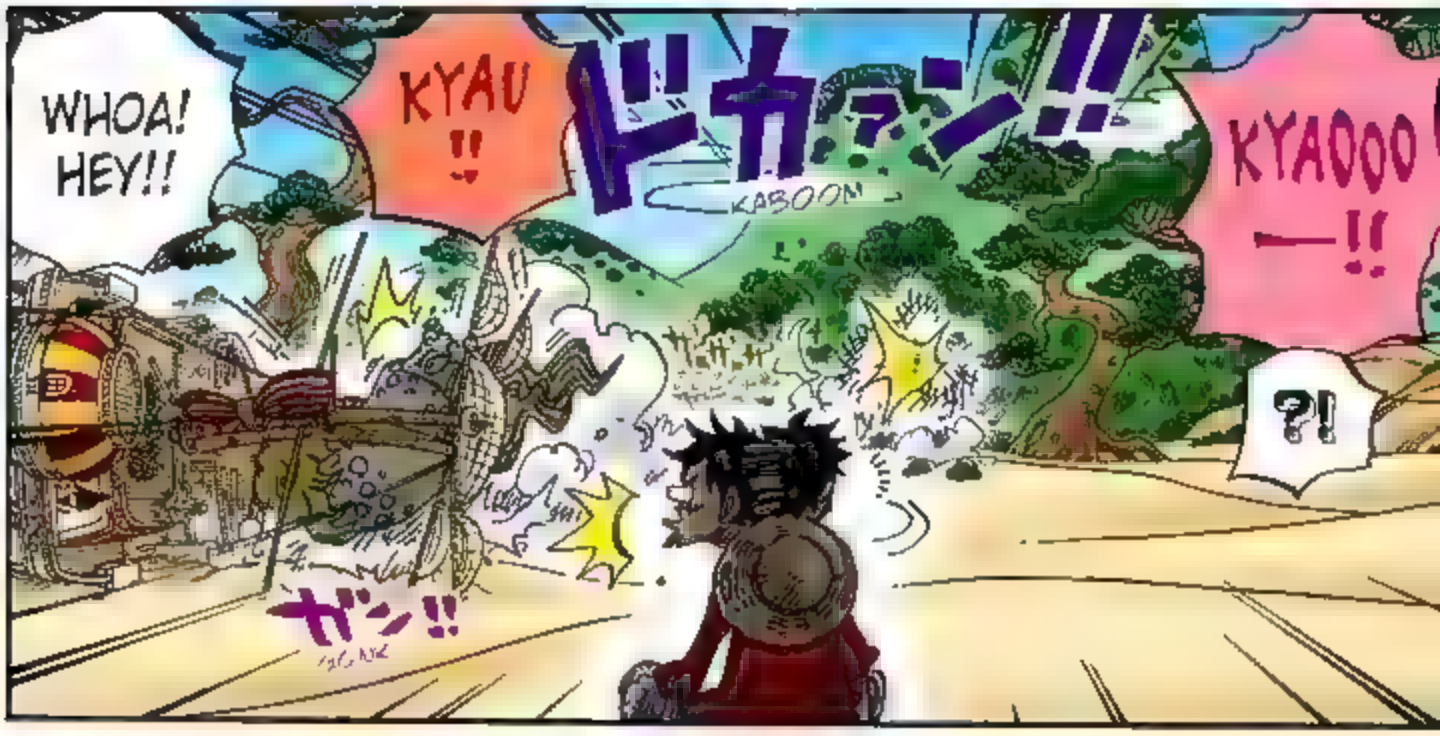
HANG ON TIGHT!!

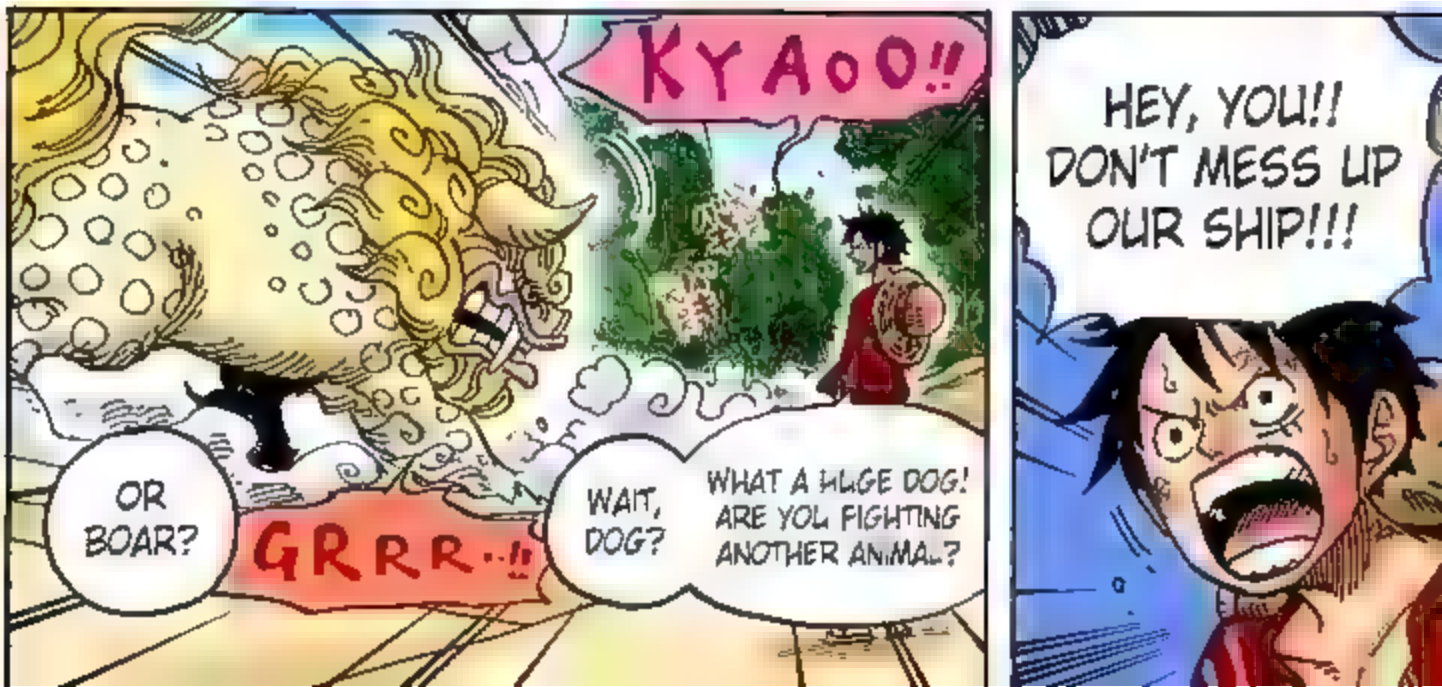
TAKE US UP, KOI!!

ARE YOU JOKING ?!!

ベベんっ!!
ぞぞーん
イヨーッ
WE'RE CLIMBING THE WATER-FALL!!!
SPLASH
OH NO!! NOW WE'RE GOING UPSTREAM AGAIN!!
IT'S A WHIRL-POOL!!
FRNGK !!


WHERE'D EVERYBODY GO?
IS THIS... WANO?
HUH?
...!!
UMM, WHAT HAPPENED TO US, AGAIN...?
YEOWWW !!


WHOA! HEY!!
KYAU !!
ドカーン!!
KABOON
KYAOOO —!!
?!
ガン!!


KYAOO!!
OR BOAR?
GRRR..!!
WAIT, DOG?
WHAT A HUGE DOG! ARE YOU FIGHTING ANOTHER ANIMAL?
HEY, YOU!! DON'T MESS UP OUR SHIP!!!

90「聖地マリージョア」(完)

UGK

（群馬県　小林正道さん）

（新潟県　フロランタンさん）

実写化！
なおかつ
カワイイワンダ！
美しい毛並みに
大賞だー!!

大賞だ～!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

（愛知県　叶多さん）

うおっ！ いそう！
これがビッグ・マムか!!

いでよ魔人!!
ランプ人間ダイフク!!

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

（栃木県　森隆司（部長）さん）

絵にも命があるもんな！

（大阪府　古北雅之さん）

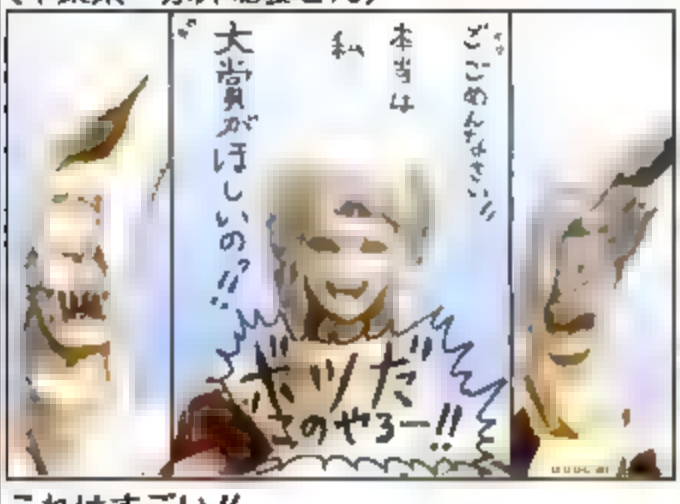
〝ギア4〟スネイクマン！立体化!!

（福島県　ゾロのあねさんサン）

ん～～!! 似てる～～!!! うお～!!!

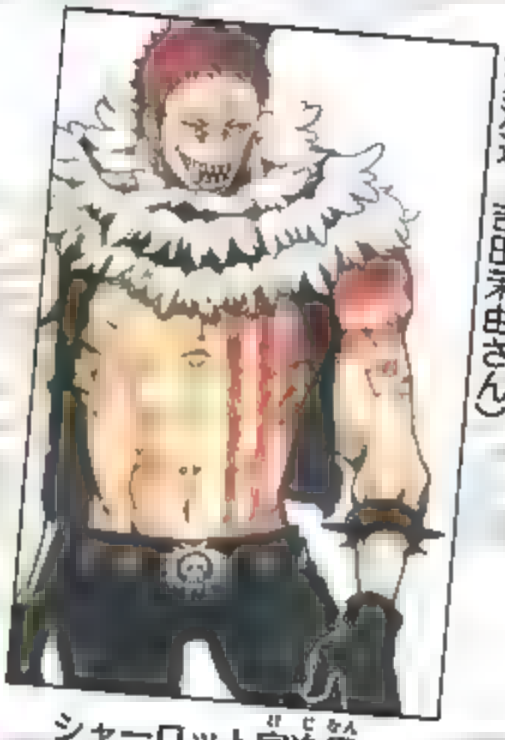
「獅子歌歌」➡「汗だくだく」

（千葉県　赤井稲妻さん）



これはすごい!!
バナナに刻んだ顔！アート!!

（北海道　吉田茉由さん）



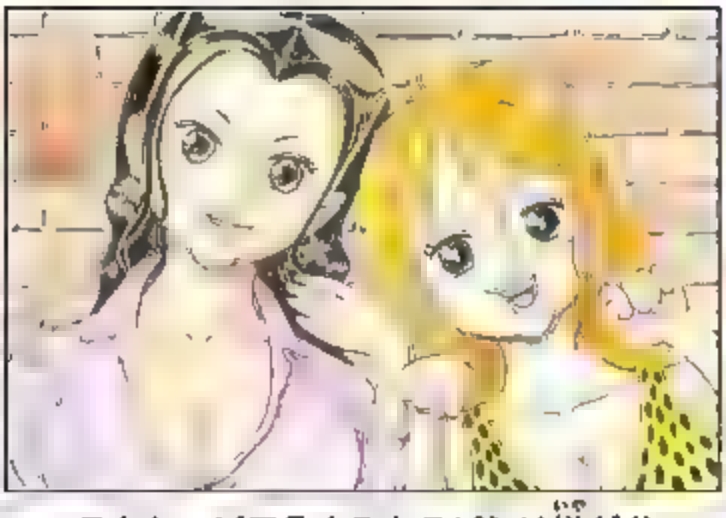
シャーロット家次男のプライド！

（東京都　佐藤大輔さん）

冬はもちろん雪だるま合戦!!

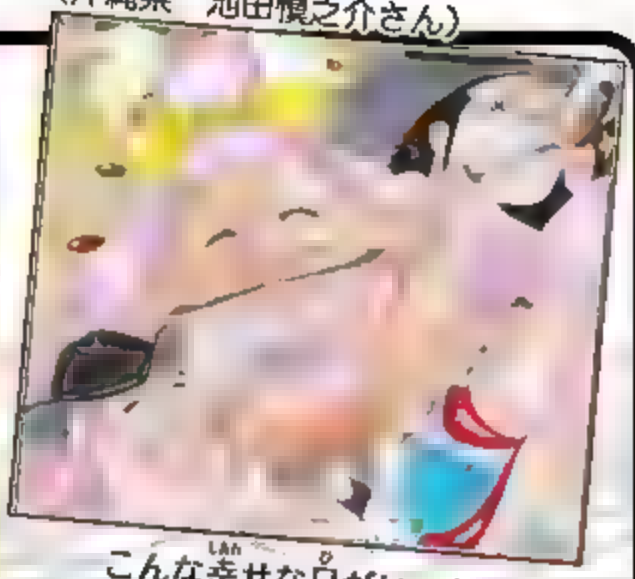
応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。掲載の都合上、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合はその旨を明記してください。

（大分県　五十代さん）



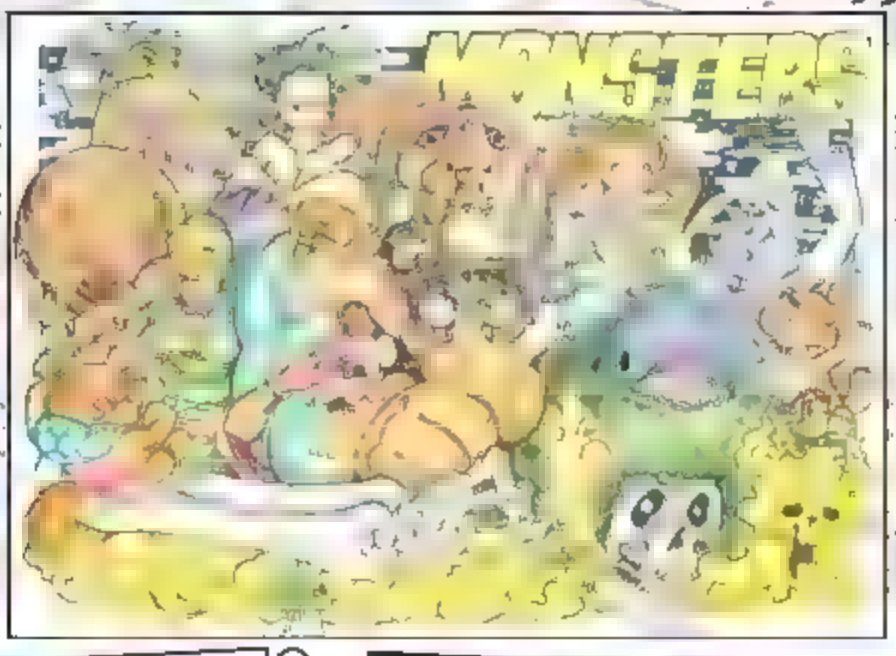
こんなコビてるナミとロビンは嫌だ!!

（沖縄県　池田慎之介さん）



こんな幸せな日がいつか
きっと来るさ！バウンド！

妖怪妖怪ワノ国モンスターズ!!



（埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん）

大人の魅力♡ロビンさん！

（福岡県　笹平正広さん）

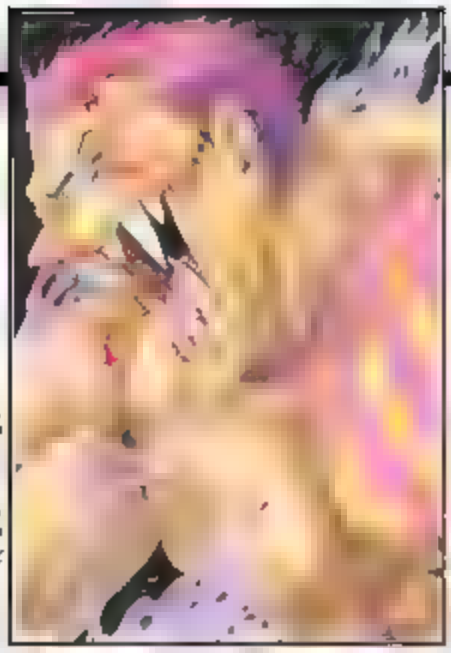
（岐阜県　さなだっちサン）

変な大根に腕・胸・顔つけて…
何やってんだ!!

ウソップ様より告知

[ONE PIECE.com]で「ウソップギャラリー海賊団」がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

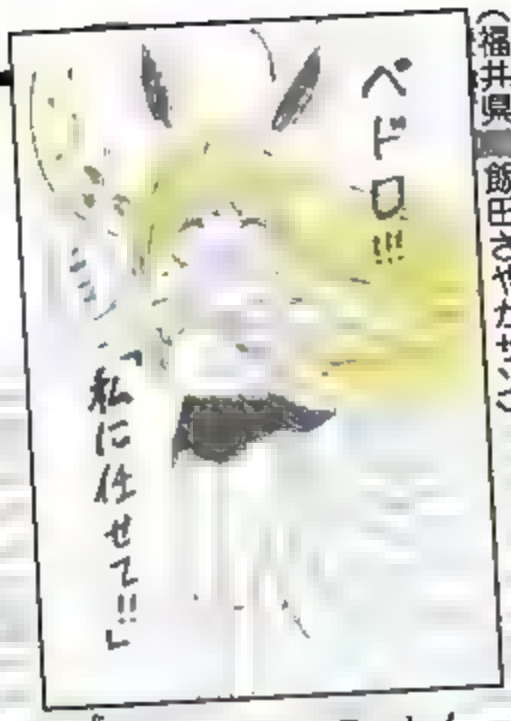


（鹿児島県　しらたま夫人さん）

カタクリの恐さが際立つ!!!

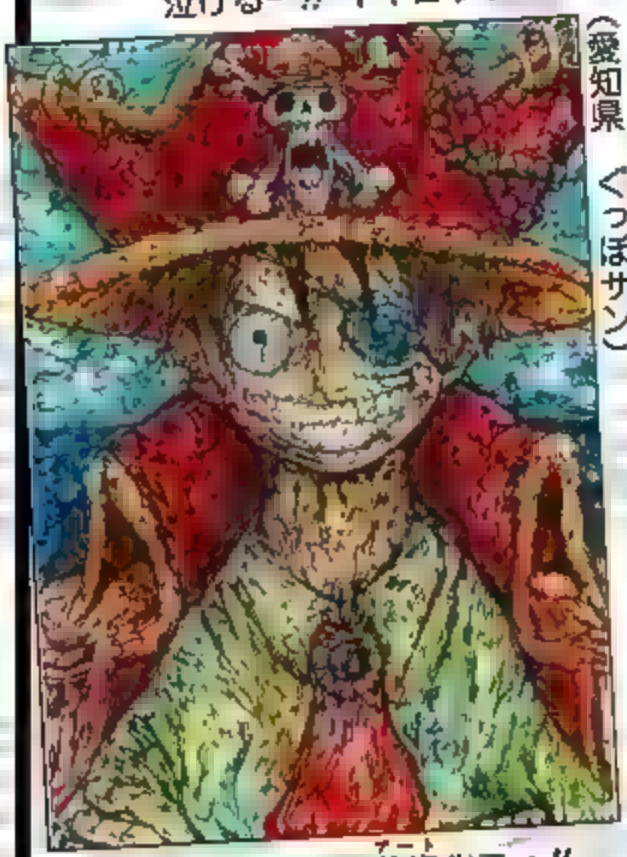
（福島県　薄井誠さん）

下着じゃないってしきりに書いてあるんだが…。
どんなドレスだ♡ ヒビ♡♡



（福井県■飯田さやかサン）

泣けるー!! キャロット!

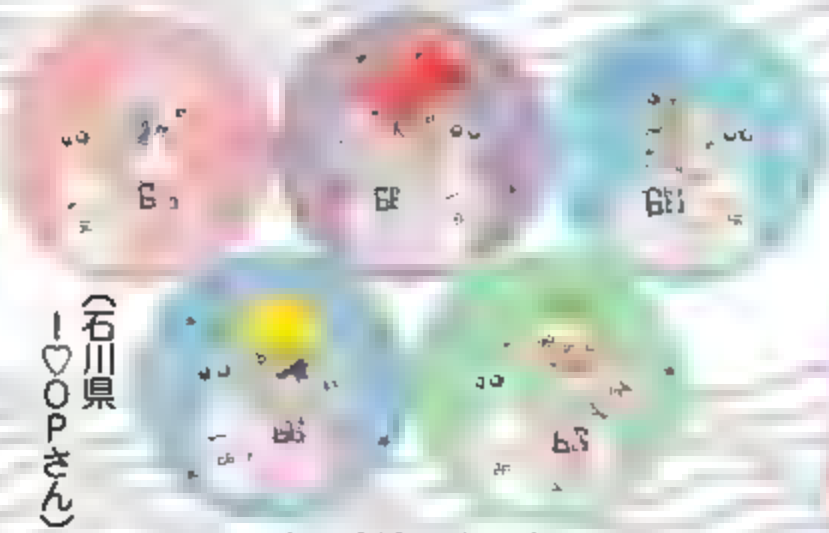


（愛知県　くっぽサン）

ステンドグラスな芸術(アート)ルフィ!!

（岡山県　江角諒太さん）

ルフィvs.カタクリ死闘(バトル)!!!

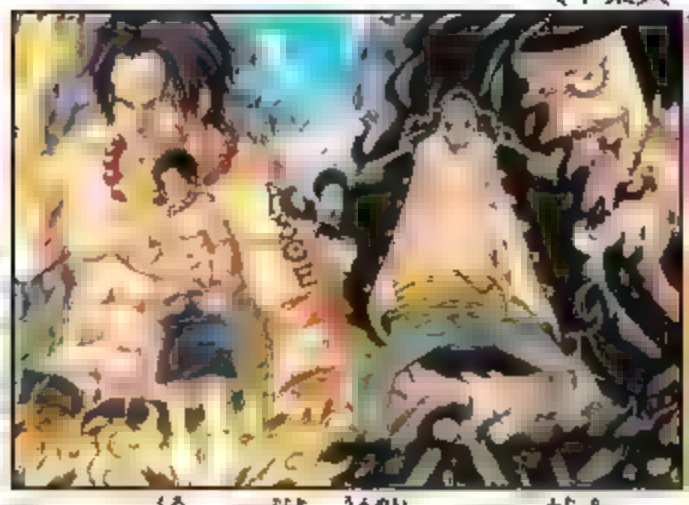


（石川県　I♡OPさん）

ゆっくりのそのそ

ヴィンスモーク5兄弟(きょうだい)がやってくる!!!

（千葉県　ワ道さん）



エース・黒ひげ、戦う運命にあった2人!!!

ホールケーキアイランド編、総集絵巻ィ〜!!

（東京都　寺町勇人さん）

リッチな衣装でくつろぐ一味！

（東京都　正義さん）

ペドロの想いは無駄にしない!!
キャロット!!

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）

阿・吽の呼吸なんてあるのか!?
この2人、シャンクス&バギー!!

UGK書庭委員長
ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に
直接 住所・氏名(P.N.)・
年齢・電話番号を
書き込んでくれ!!
P.N.表記は、はっきりと!!

（福岡県　イトキングさん）

カタクリ人気とめどなし!!

（福岡県　木村圭吾さん）

「蛇拳」!!の使い手!?
スネイクマン!!

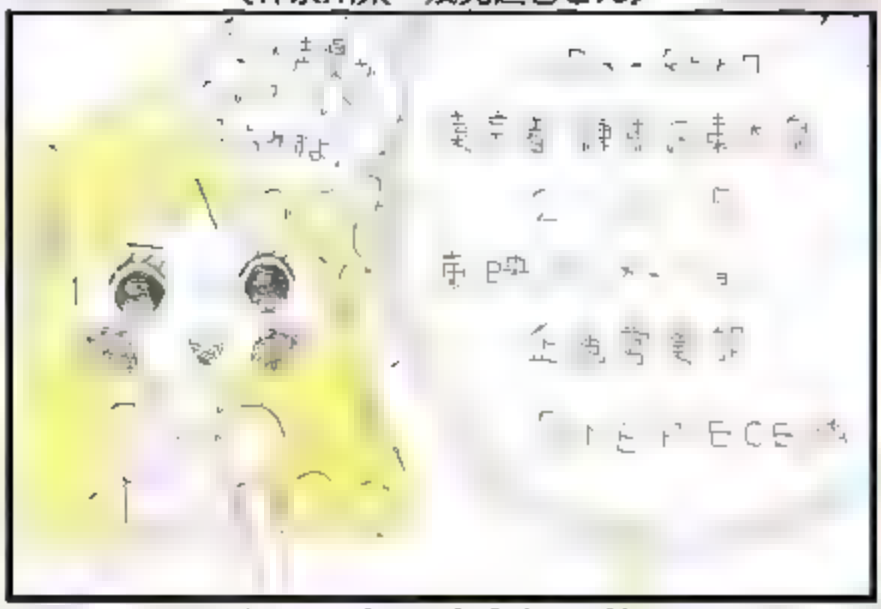
（大分県　MENOさん）

←イラストこっちだ！送って来い～～!!

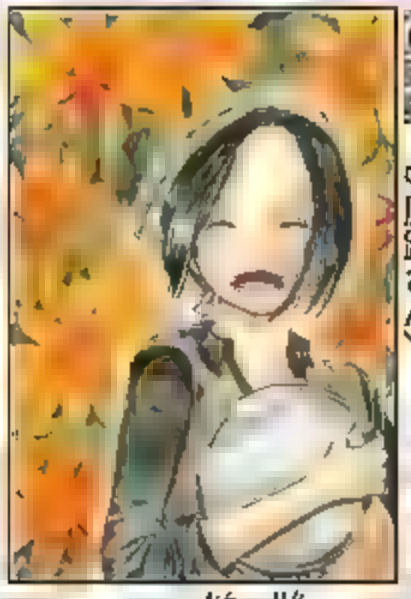
（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

暗殺マシーン・ロブ・ルッチ!!

（神奈川県　浅見遥香さん）



⬆こっちれすよねー♡



（福岡県　中原路さん）

フーシャ村の華！
マキツさん。

6大スピンオフマンガ!!!

尾田栄一郎の直筆コメント付きで公式スピンオフマンガを紹介!!

Fischer's×ONE PIECE 7つなぎの大秘宝

脂小路蝉麿

大人気ユーチューバーがOPの世界に!?色んな企画で大暴れだ!!

フィッシャーズが⊗Pの仲間になった!それだけで心強い!宴だー!!

最強ジャンプで連載中!!

ワンピースパーティー

安藤英

OPオールスターがボケまくる!!大爆笑&大冒険の短編ギャグマンガ!!

作者がすでにマニアック!原作では実現しない妄想が毎度爆発してます!!

最強ジャンプで連載中!!

CHIN PIECE

天望良一

ルフィに憧れるチンピィがチ●コの王を目指す!!まさかの公式ギャグマンガ!!ワンピースご乱心!?

これを公式と認めた事本当に申し訳ありません。品がない!!でも笑ってしまった…

最強ジャンプで連載中!!

※P198-P207の情報は、2018年9月現在のものです。

果てなく広がる冒険!!

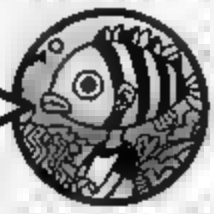
ONE PIECE

冒険にギャグに恋愛に日常系になんでもあり!!

ONE PIECE コビー似の小白山 ～ウリふたつなぎの大秘宝～

なかまる

コビーそっくりな少年の学園生活！もちろん一筋縄ではいかなくて…!?



恋するワンピース

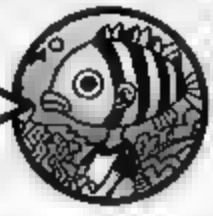
愛わらの船員と同じ名前を持った高校生達がおくる、甘酸っぱい(!?)お宝青春ギャグマンガ!!

伊原大貴

チョッパーマン

武井宏文

ウソダバ団の悪事を阻止する為戦う、チョッパーマンのヒーロー冒険記!!



これぞファンブックの〝新時代〟!!

VIVRE CARD ビブルカード
～ONE PIECE図鑑～

新型ファンブックは、何とバインダー型だ!!
気になる詳細を公開!!
いよいよ発売!!

集める! 並べる! 読み返す!!
史上初の遊べるファンブック!!

1キャラ1枚、オールカラーでキャラクターを特集!! 集めて好きなように並び替えよう!!

↑裏面ではキャラクターの基本情報や、ディープなワンポイントコラム、設定画やキャラクター年表など、見所やデータが超満載で、じっくり楽しめる!!

↑大迫力のイラストと、一目で分かるキャラクター特性タグが特徴!! プロフィールでは、身長や好物など、本書で初めて明かされるデータも満載なのだ!!

VIVRE CARD ビブルカード スターターセット
～ONE PIECE図鑑～

(描きおろしバインダー+カード32枚セット)
大好評発売中!! 価格：本体1250円+税

スターターセットラインナップ
■ゴール・D・ロジャー ■モンキー・D・ルフィ(age17) ■シャンクス ■ラッキー・ルウ ■ヤソップ ■ベン・ベックマン ■マキノ ■ヒグマ ■コビー ■アルビダ ■ロロノア・ゾロ(age19) ■ヘルメッポ ■モーガン ■くいな ■コウシロウ ■バギー ■モージ&リッチー ■ブードル&シュシュ ■カバジ ■モンキー・D・ルフィ ■ナミ ■ウソップ ■サンジ ■トニートニー・チョッパー ■ニコ・ロビン ■フランキー ■ブルック ■ゴムゴムの実 Vol.1 ■MY CARD ■EX CHARACTERS "東の海"編 Vol.1

★拡張カードパックは毎月発売!! 1年間で400キャラ以上が登場予定!!
10月 "東の海"の猛者達!!／集結!"超新星"!!
11月 アーロン一味&ココヤシ村の人々!!／インペルダウンの強者達!!

★チャンネル登録して毎日チェックだ!!

OP大好きクリエイターTAKASHIによるYouTube動画にも注目!!
オネガイシマス海賊団!!! 検索
https://www.youtube.com/c/オネガイシマス海賊団

テレビ　ほうそう　しゅうねんきねん　そうぞう　ぜっ　ちょうたいさく
TVアニメ放送20周年記念！想像を絶する超大作！

ワンピース
ONE PIECE

えい　が
映画

こうかいけってい
公開決定!!

ワンピース
ONE PIECE

最新最新

2019年夏

Next 20th Anniversary Movie

LINE

WJ本誌や公式LINE
Twitterでの続報に
期待せよ

Twitter

©尾田栄一郎／集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション ©東映・東映アニメーション・集英社・フジテレビ・バンダイ ©「2003 ワンピース」製作委員会 ©「2004 ワンピース」製作委員会 ©「2005 ワンピース」製作委員会 ©「2006 ワンピース」製作委員会 ©「2007 ワンピース」製作委員会 ©「2008 ワンピース」製作委員会 ©「2009 ワンピース」製作委員会 ©「2011 ワンピース」製作委員会 ©尾田栄一郎/2012「ワンピース」製作委員会 ©尾田栄一郎／2016「ワンピース」製作委員会

ONE PIECE magazine

新創刊!!

Vol.4 今秋発売予定

『ONE PIECE』20周年記念雑誌として
「vol.1〜3」を限定刊行したスペシャルマガジンが、
大反響につき季刊誌として継続リリース予定!!

表紙は今回も尾田栄一郎描きおろし!!

公式小説第2弾は
トラファルガー・ローの物語!!

さらに!!
キミのアイディアを尾田栄一郎がイラスト化!!

"夢の一枚"お題大募集!!

プレミアム2大付録!!

※画像は制作中の物です。

麦わらのルフィ・手配書(15億Bバージョン)&FB「VIVRE CARD」トラファルガー・ロー限定技カード

読者コーナー「SSBS」への投稿も募集中!!

夢の一枚&SSBS募集の詳細はOP.comをチェック⇒ http://one-piece.com/

ONE PIECE（ワンピース） × 読売新聞

スポーツの夢を全力応援!!

BIG PROJECT

3D2Y to 2020 KISEKI

キミが持つスポーツの夢を大募集!!
来るべき"2年後"に向けて駆け抜けろ!!

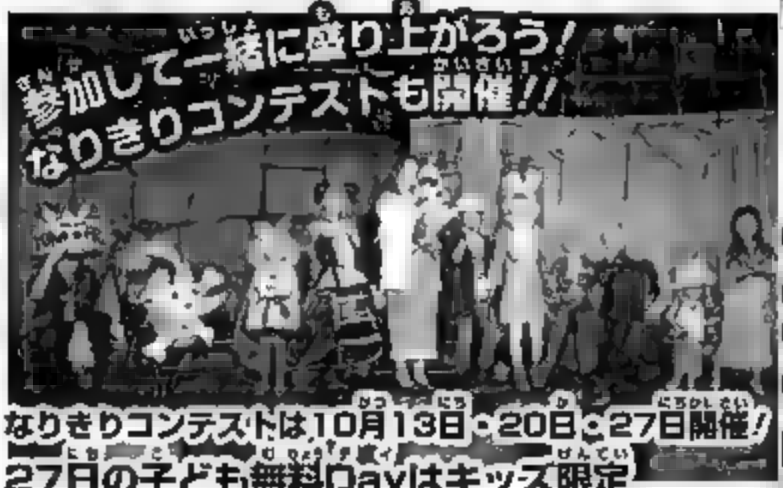
読売新聞とワンピースのコラボ企画！スポーツを頑張る子供達の夢を後押しするプロジェクトだ!!公式サイトから応募して夢を叶えよう!!

応募方法や詳細は公式サイトをチェック!!
https://3d2yto2020.jp

ハロウィンは東京ＯＰタワーに集合だ!!
「ワンピースハロウィン2018」を開催!

人気イベントを今年も開催!!ハロウィンはＯＰキャラクターになりきって、東京ＯＰタワーで騒だァ!!

ワンピースハロウィン2018
2018年9月15日(土)～10月31日(水)



なりきりコンテストは10月13日・20日・27日開催!
27日の子ども無料Dayはキッズ限定コンテストだ!

TOKYO ONE PIECE TOWER
東京ワンピースタワー

東京ワンピースタワーが
イベント満載でキミを待つ!

ONE PIECE LIVE ATTRACTION
『PHANTOM』

パワーアップ公演中!!

ルフィ達がキミの目の前で躍動する大興奮のショー!!

ライブあり!!アクションあり!!幻あり!?ルフィ達が現実世界に飛び出て、キミをＯＰワールドに引きこむショーだ!!東京ＯＰタワーに来たらまずコレ!!

詳細は2次元バーコードからすぐにチェックできるぞ!!
https://onepiecetower.tokyo/

©尾田栄一郎／集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション ©Amusequest Tokyo Tower LLP

ONE PIECE
WORLD SEEKER

PS4用ゲーム

集結する戦力!!

謎の島で激闘戦!!!!!

なぜこれだけの勢力が!? ゲームだけの物語に注目!!

ゲームの舞台ジェイルアイランドで巻き起こる事件とは一体!? 強敵達との、リアルタイムバトルも楽しめるぜ!!

2019年発売予定 ●対応機種 PS4
●メーカー バンダイナムコエンターテインメント
●ジャンル アクションアドベンチャー ●価格 未定

邪魔すんならぶっ飛ばす!!!

↑↓サボやジェルマ66、ルッチにスモーカーと参戦キャラは精鋭揃い!! キミの勇気と知恵で勝利を掴もう!!

©尾田栄一郎 集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション
©BANDAI NAMCO Entertainment Inc.

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
90巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2018, 2020

初版発行　　2018年
デジタル版発行　2020年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

EXTRA PAGES

ONE PIECE
ワンピース
巻九十

尾田栄一郎

集英社

尾田栄一郎

この世で一番
フープリしてるものって
何だろう？って3時間くらい
考え込むこと：あるじゃん？
腹を立てた子供かなー
おしりかなー
でもやっぱり：：：
エビって事になるのかなー
エビでいいですかねー？

90巻始まるよー!!!

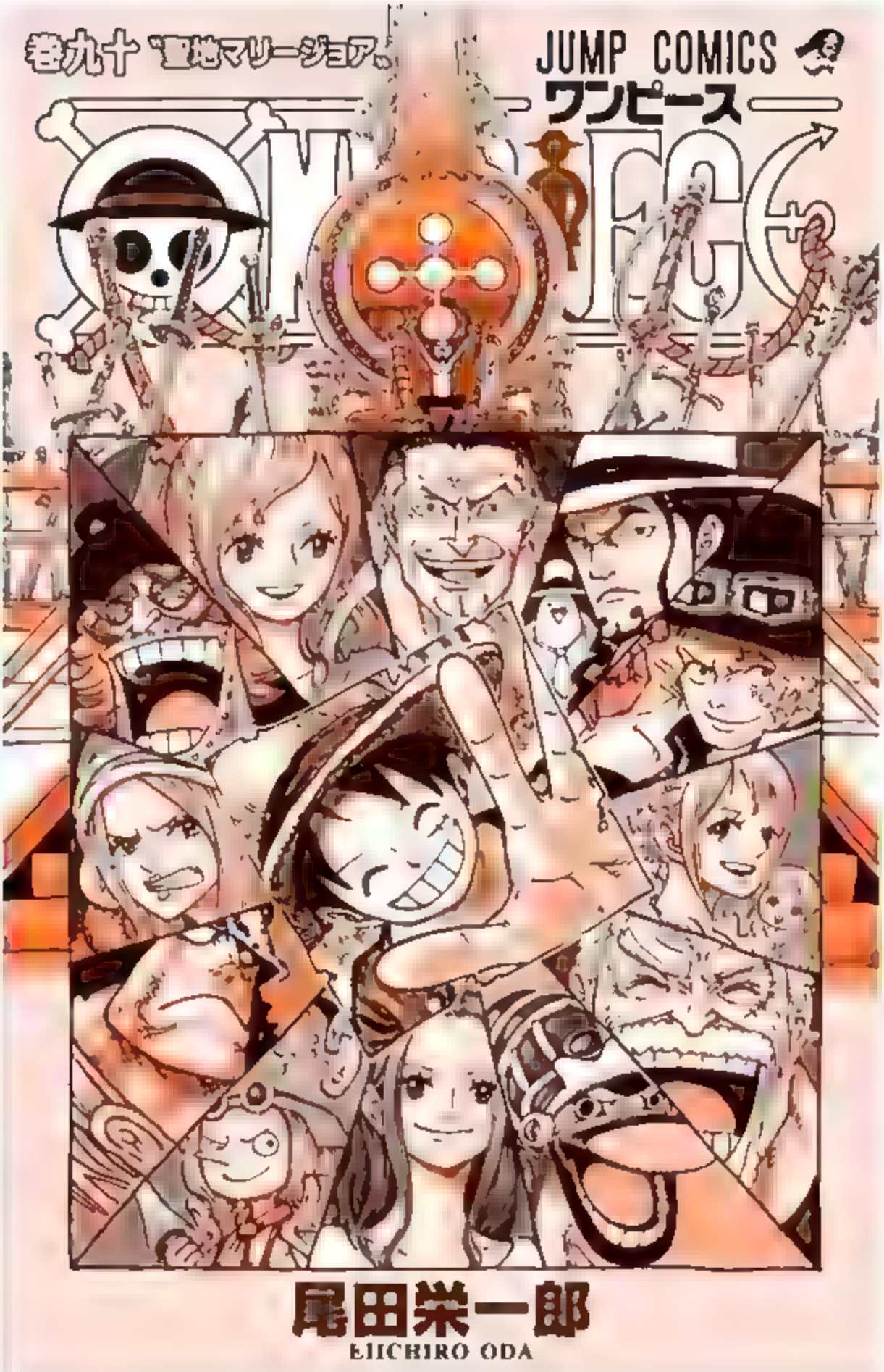
話題のVチューバー YouTubeでチェック!

https://youtu.be/xds00gPAOk8

ルフィ役 田中真弓と 二人の声優が
チャンネルYouTuber としてコラボ ルフィとウソップ

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。


巻九十 聖地マリージョア
JUMP COMICS
ワンピース
ONE PIECE
尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

本体・表紙

巻九十一 "侍の国の冒険" JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

"Build a komainu decoration at the shrine!!" said the order to all areas of Japan, back in the Edo Period. But the local stone carvers just thought, "What's a komainu?" They had never seen one before. There were no internet image searches, no fax machines. So those stone carvers did what they could: they used their imagination to create what they imagined a traditional komainu to look like. The result is known as **Hajime-Komainu**, or the "first komainu"! They look real funky!! Try doing an image search for them!

Let Volume 91 begin!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2018

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS
巻九十一
〝侍の国の冒険〟
ONE PIECE
尾田栄一郎

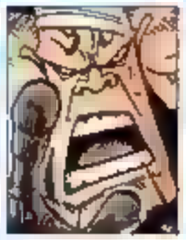
Heart Pirates

Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates

Bepo
Navigator, Heart Pirates

Penguin
Crew, Heart Pirates

Shachi
Crew, Heart Pirates

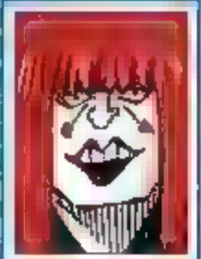

Jean Bart
Crew, Heart Pirates

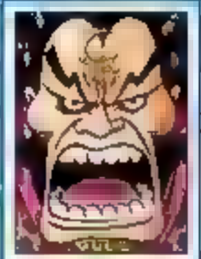
Ninja-Pirate-Mink-Samurai Alliance

Wano

Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

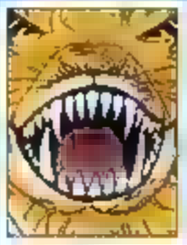
Foxfire Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano

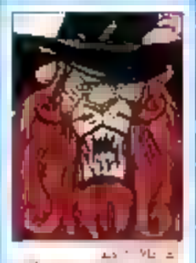

Evening Shower Kanjuro
Samurai of Wano


Raizo of the Mist
Ninja of Wano

Mokomo Dukedom

Duke Dogstorm
King of the Day, Mokomo


Cat Viper
King of the Night, Mokomo

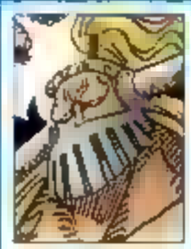

Full Power Shishibon
Captain, Dogstorm Musketeers

Wanda Dog Mink
Beastbeast Tribe, Kingsbird

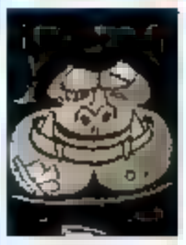
Carrot Bunny Mink
Beastbeast Tribe, Kingsbird

Beasts Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts
Captain, Beasts Pirates


Jack the Drought
Lead Performer, Beasts Pirates

Roddy Bull Mink
Guardian of the Whale Forest


BB Gorilla Mink
Guardian of the Whale Forest

The Straw Hat Crew

Tony Tony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー

After researching powerful medicine in Birdie Kingdom, he reunited with the rest of the crew

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: [illegible] belly

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ

A young man who dreams of becoming the Pirate King. After training with Rayleigh, he and his crew head for the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion belly

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

She spent her time in Baltigo with the leader of the Revolutionary Army: Luffy's father, Dragon.

[illegible]

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

He swallowed his pride and asked to be trained by Mihawk on Gloom island before reuniting with the rest of the crew.

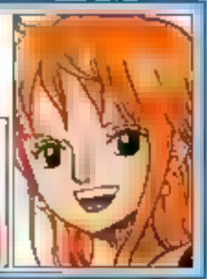
Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly

Franky
フランキー

He modified himself in Future Land Baldimore and turned himself into Armored Franky before reuniting with the rest of the crew

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly

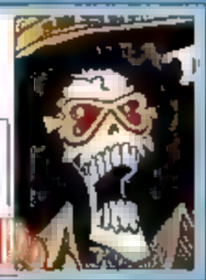
Nami
ナミ



She studied the weather of the New World on the small Sky Island Weatheria, a place where weather is studied as a science

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly

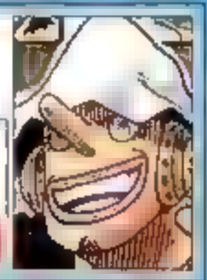
Brook
ブルック



After being captured and used as a freak show by the Longarm Tribe, he became a famous rock star called "Soul King" Brook

[illegible]

Usopp
ウソップ



He trained under Heracles at the Bowin Islands to become the King of Snipers

[illegible]

Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Captain of the Red-Hair Pirates

Sanji
サンジ

After fighting the New Kama Karate masters in the Kamabakka Kingdom, he returned to the crew

Cook, Bounty: 330 million belly

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage, The New World!!

Luffy and crew head into Big Mom's stronghold and successfully take back Sanji, who was being forced into a political marriage with Big Mom's daughter. They then join forces with Bege in a plot to assassinate Big Mom that ultimately fails, putting them on the run from an angry Big Mom who didn't get to eat her wedding cake. Thanks to Pedro's sacrifice and the help of Jinbe's crew, they escape Whole Cake Island and head for Wano, where the rest of the group waits.

Meanwhile, the Reverie begins at The Holy Land Mary Geoise. This is a council where various familiar faces and monarchs meet, where the plots of the Marines, Revolutionaries, and World Government intertwine in world-changing ways. At the same time, the advance party under Kin'emon's instructions is busy with a crucial mission

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

vol.91

ADVENTURE IN THE LAND OF SAMURAI

CONTENTS

第911話 Adventure in the Land of Samurai —— 008

第912話 Amigasa Village —— 028

第913話 The Crane Returns the Favor —— 049

第914話 Okobore Town —— 067

第915話 Bakura Town —— 085

第916話 Wano Sumo —— 102

第917話 Food Treasure Barge —— 123

第918話 Luffytaro Returns the Favor —— 141

第919話 The Ruins of Oden Castle —— 159

第920話 For Love of Oden —— 177

第921話 Shutenmaru —— 194

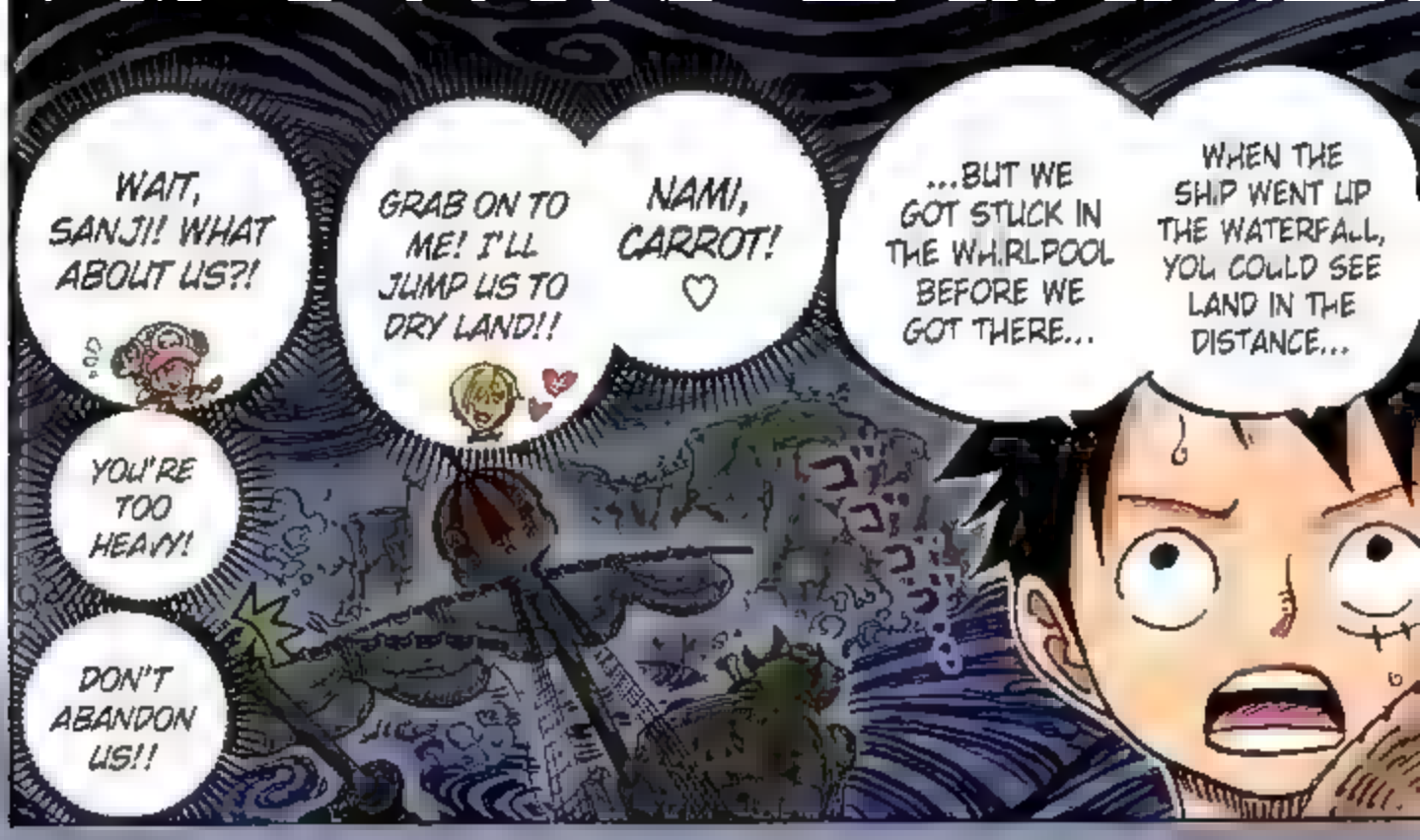
※今巻はストーリーの構成上、
11話収録されています。

ONE PIECE vol.91

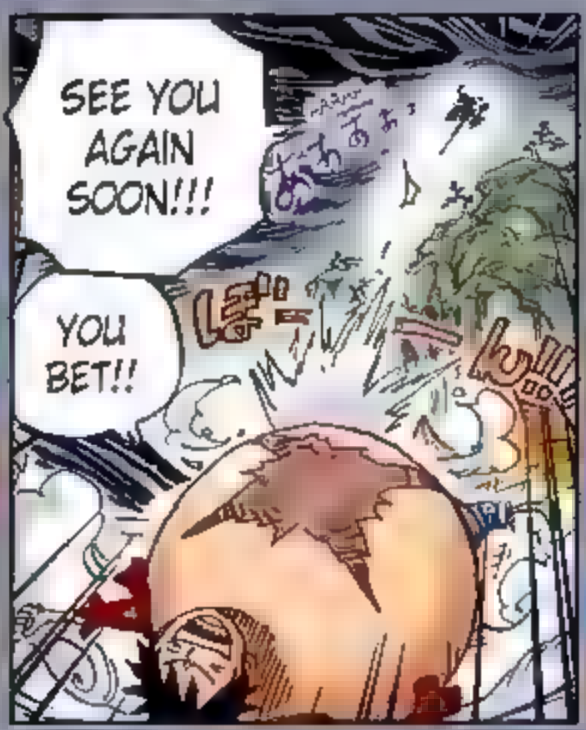
Chapter 911: ADVENTURE IN THE LAND OF SAMURAI

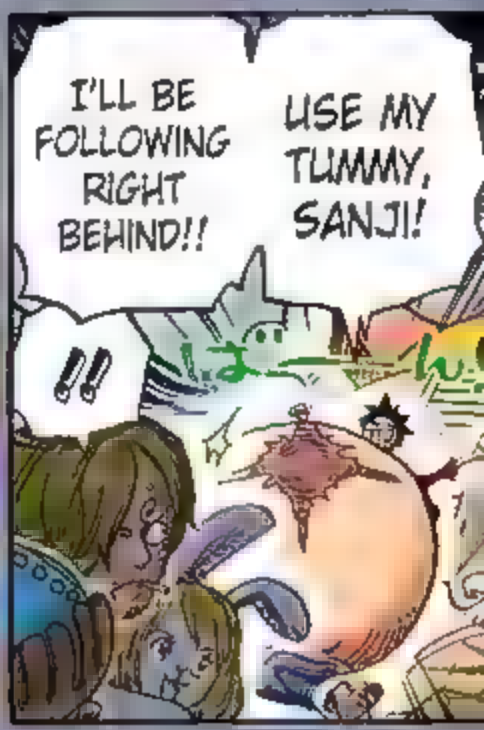
vol 91

KEE KEE!!
GRR RR..!!
ざざ…ん…
ベ
ベ
ん…!!
…
KYAOOO—!!!
WOOF!!
WOOF!!!
SO IT'S A WILD SOMETHING VERSUS A WILD SOMETHING. WELL, WHATEVER..
HEY, JUST DON'T HIT THE SHIP, OKAY?!
OH YEAH, NOW I REMEMBER!!

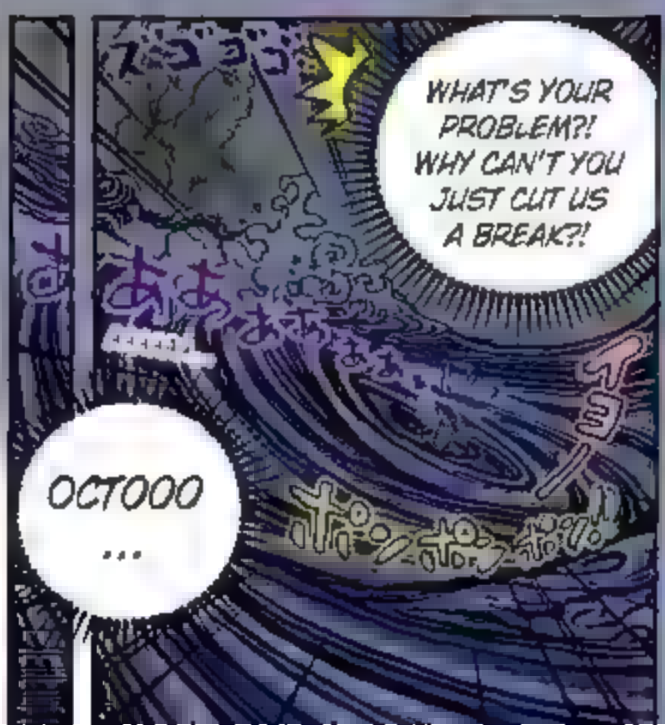

WAIT, SANJI! WHAT ABOUT US?!
YOU'RE TOO HEAVY!
DON'T ABANDON US!!
GRAB ON TO ME! I'LL JUMP US TO DRY LAND!!
NAMI, CARROT! ♡
...BUT WE GOT STUCK IN THE WHIRLPOOL BEFORE WE GOT THERE...
WHEN THE SHIP WENT UP THE WATERFALL, YOU COULD SEE LAND IN THE DISTANCE...

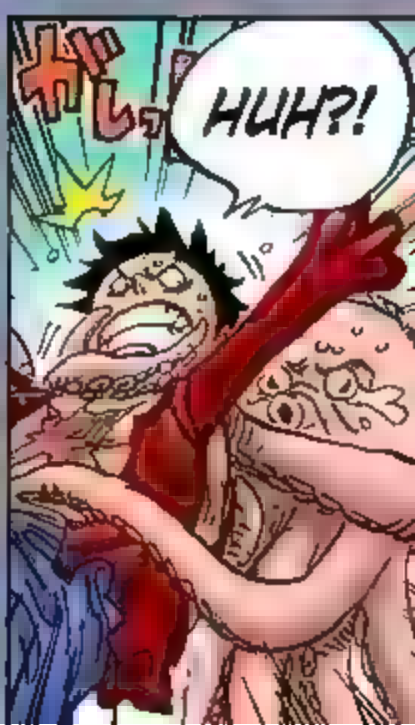
OKAY, NOW IT'S MY TURN TO ESCAPE!! DON'T WORRY, SUNNY!!
WE'LL COME BACK AND FIND YOU LATER!!!

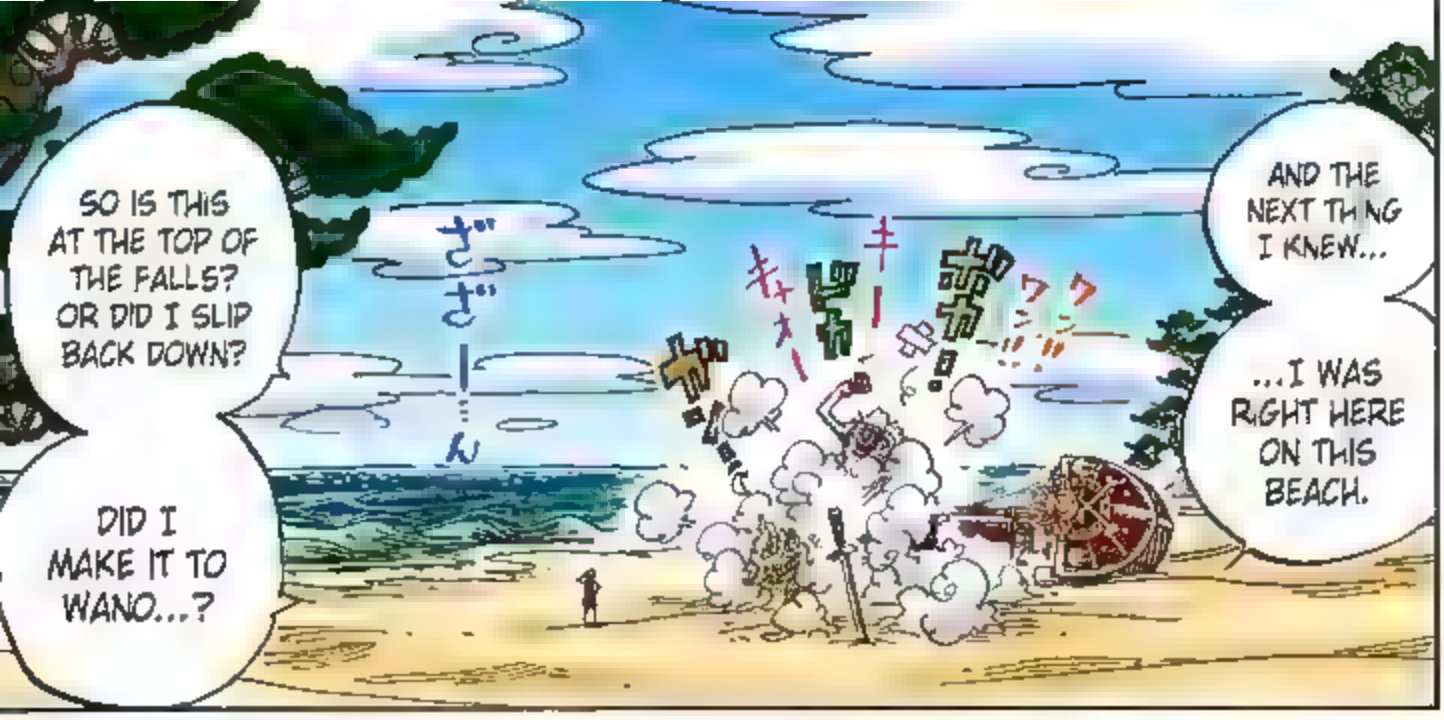

SEE YOU AGAIN SOON!!!
YOU BET!!

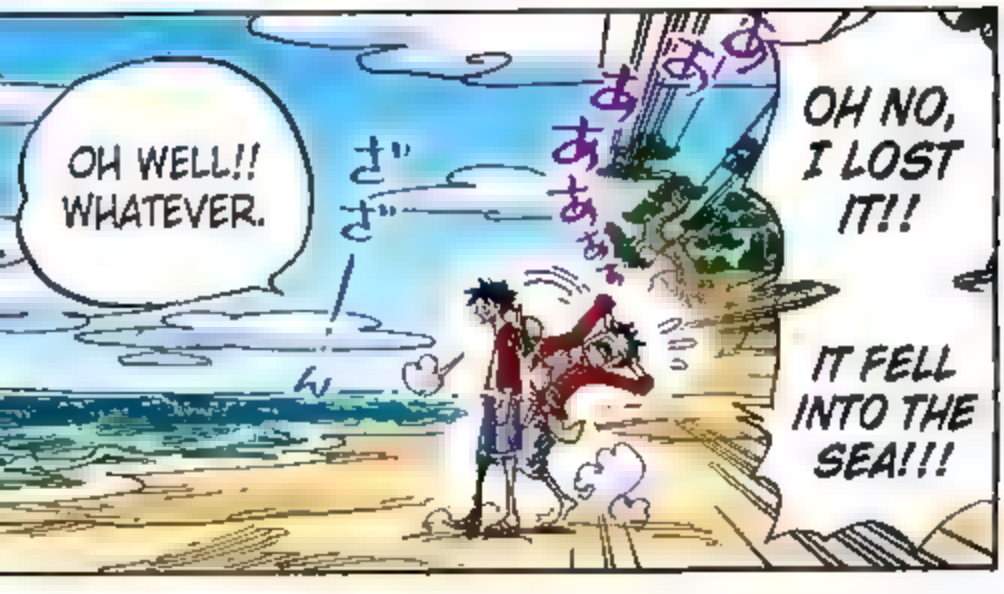

I'LL BE FOLLOWING RIGHT BEHIND!!
USE MY TUMMY, SANJI!
!!

...!!

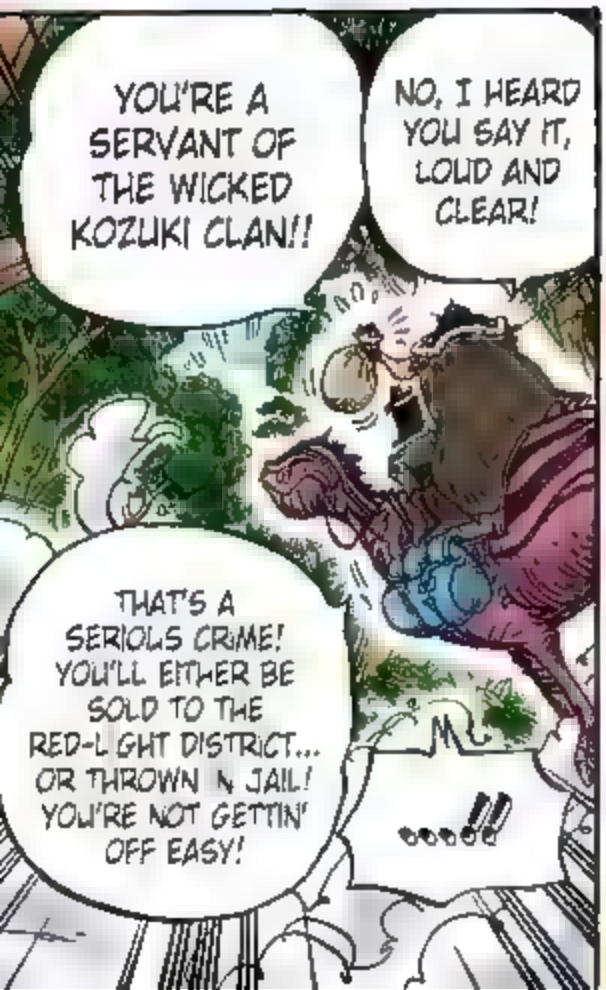

WHAT'S YOUR PROBLEM?! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST CUT US A BREAK?!
OCTOOO ...

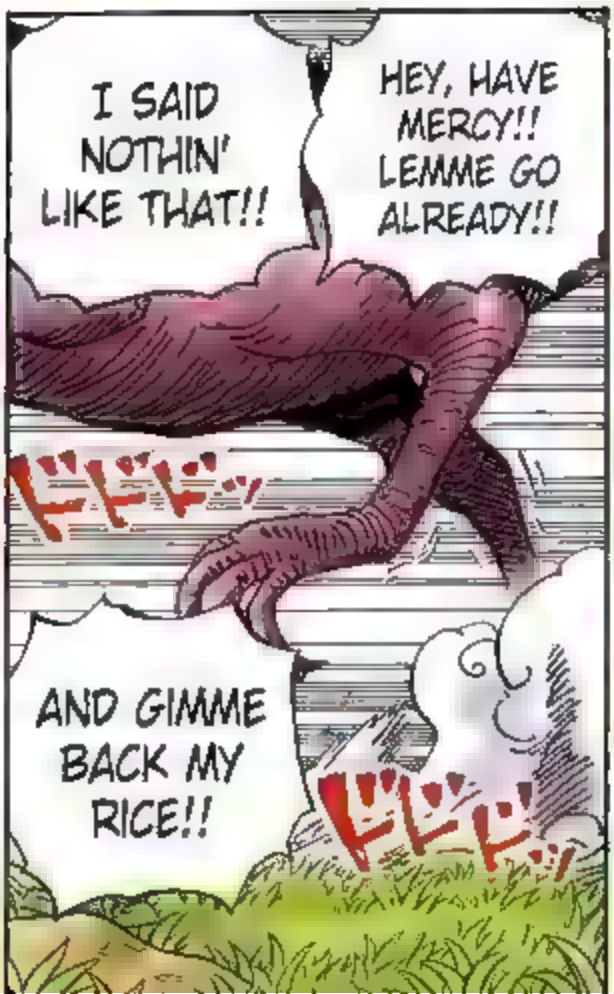

HUH?!

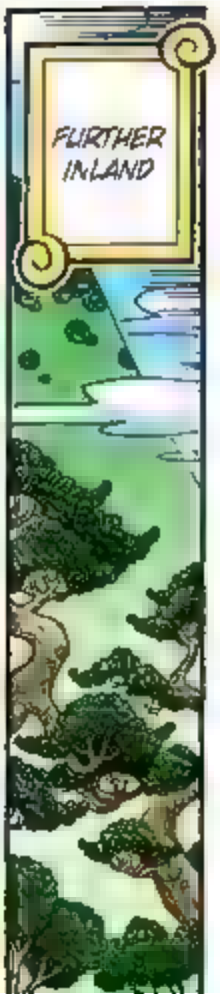

SO IS THIS AT THE TOP OF THE FALLS? OR DID I SLIP BACK DOWN?
DID I MAKE IT TO WANO...?
AND THE NEXT THING I KNEW...
...I WAS RIGHT HERE ON THIS BEACH.

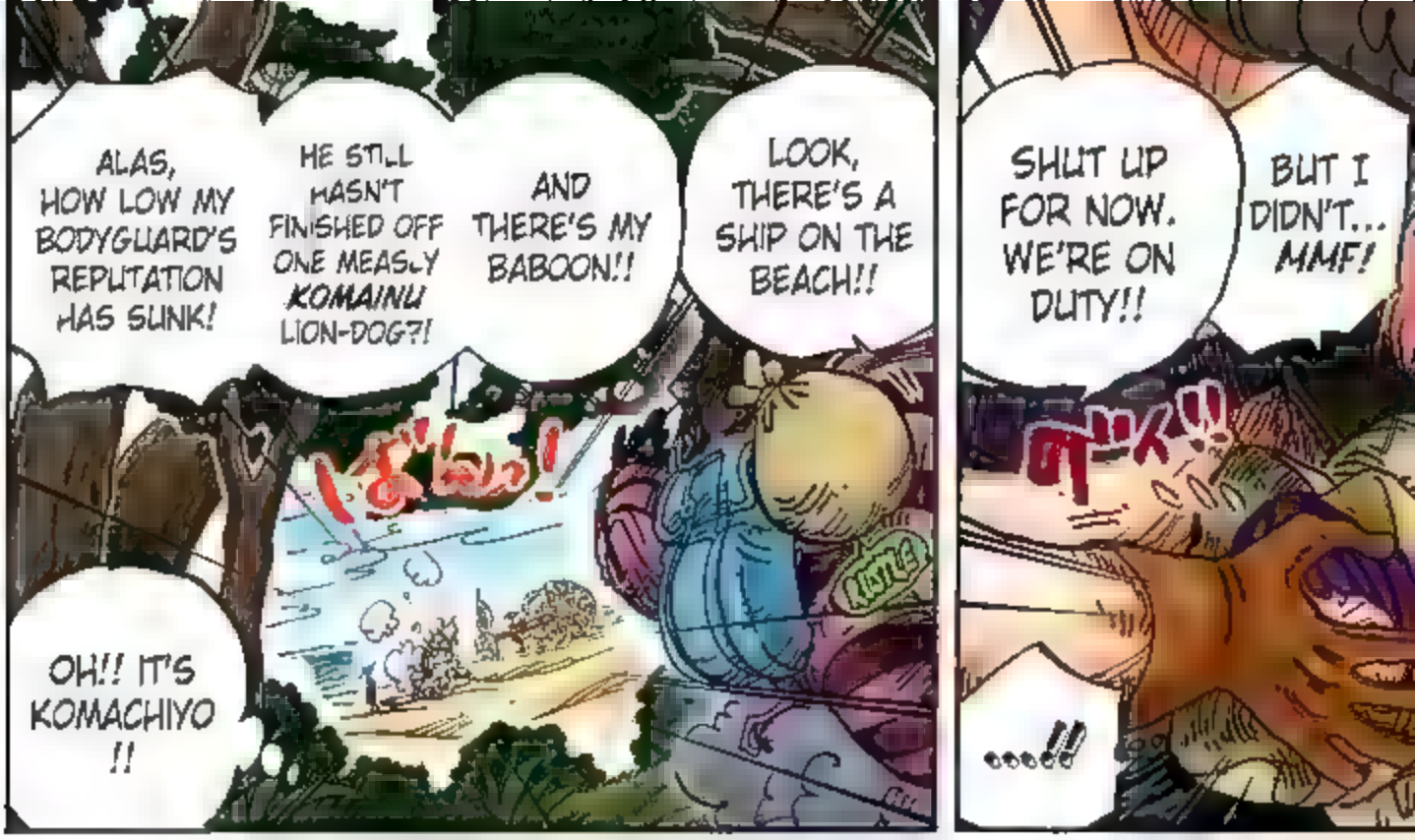

OH WELL!! WHATEVER.
OH NO, I LOST IT!!
IT FELL INTO THE SEA!!!

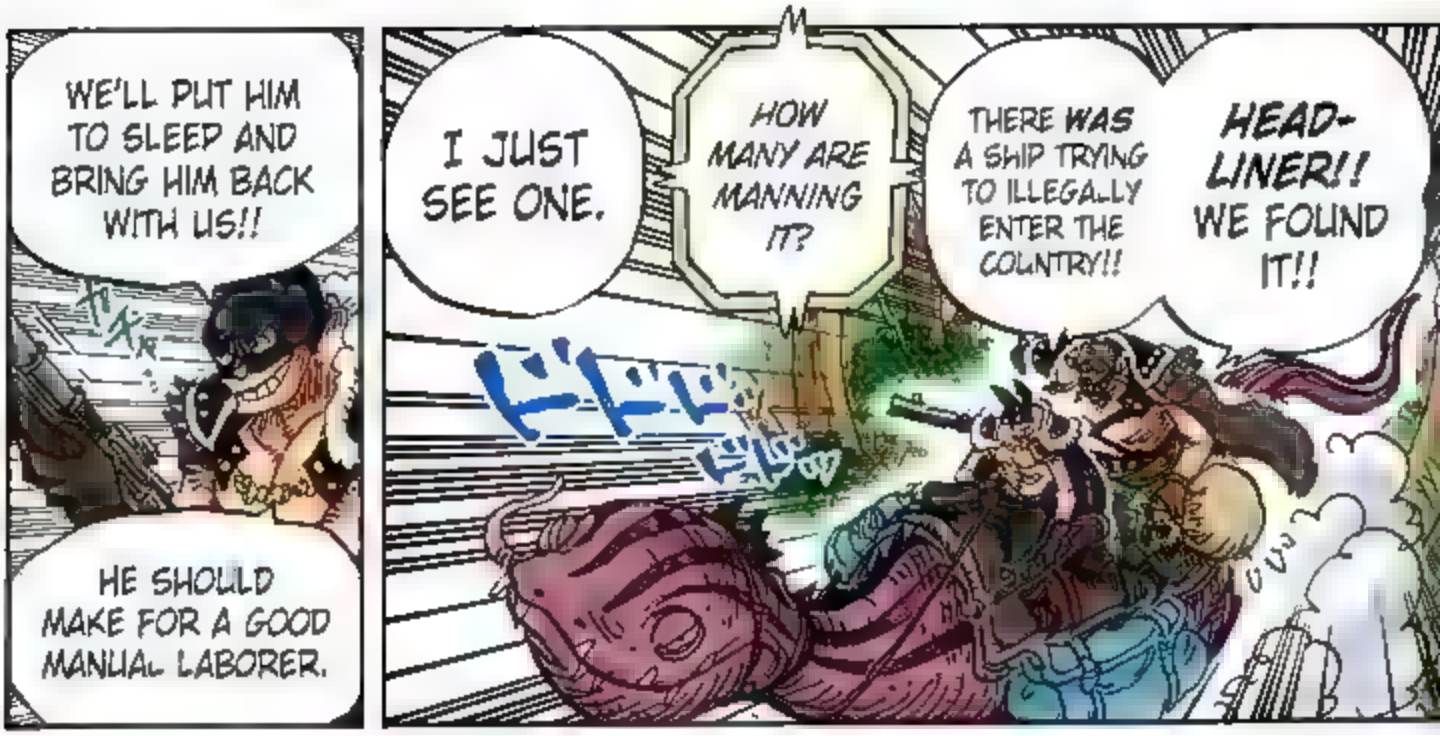
WAIT, WHERE'S THE VIVRE CARD...
HUH ?!
...THAT'S SUPPOSED TO BE STUCK IN HERE?!

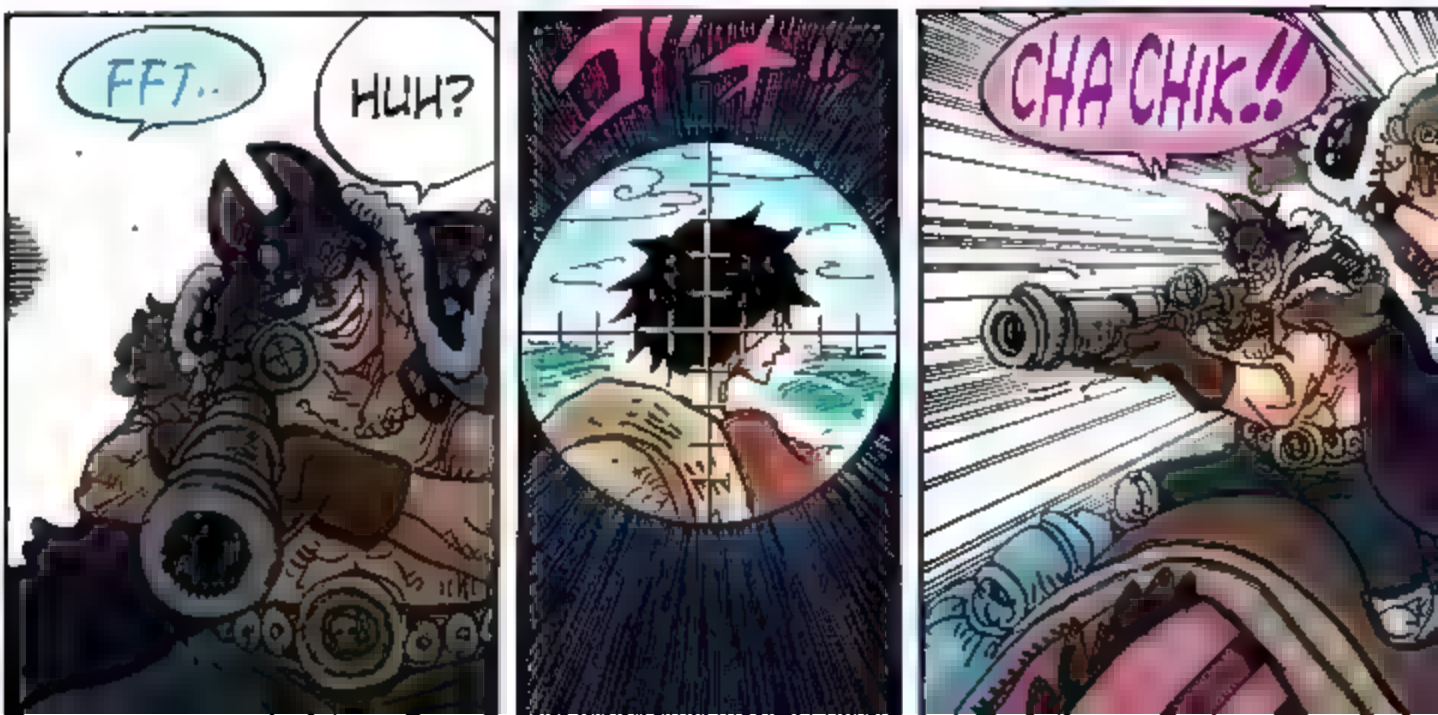

YOU'RE A SERVANT OF THE WICKED KOZUKI CLAN!!
NO, I HEARD YOU SAY IT, LOUD AND CLEAR!
THAT'S A SERIOUS CRIME! YOU'LL EITHER BE SOLD TO THE RED-LIGHT DISTRICT... OR THROWN IN JAIL! YOU'RE NOT GETTIN' OFF EASY!


I SAID NOTHIN' LIKE THAT!!
HEY, HAVE MERCY!! LEMME GO ALREADY!!
AND GIMME BACK MY RICE!!

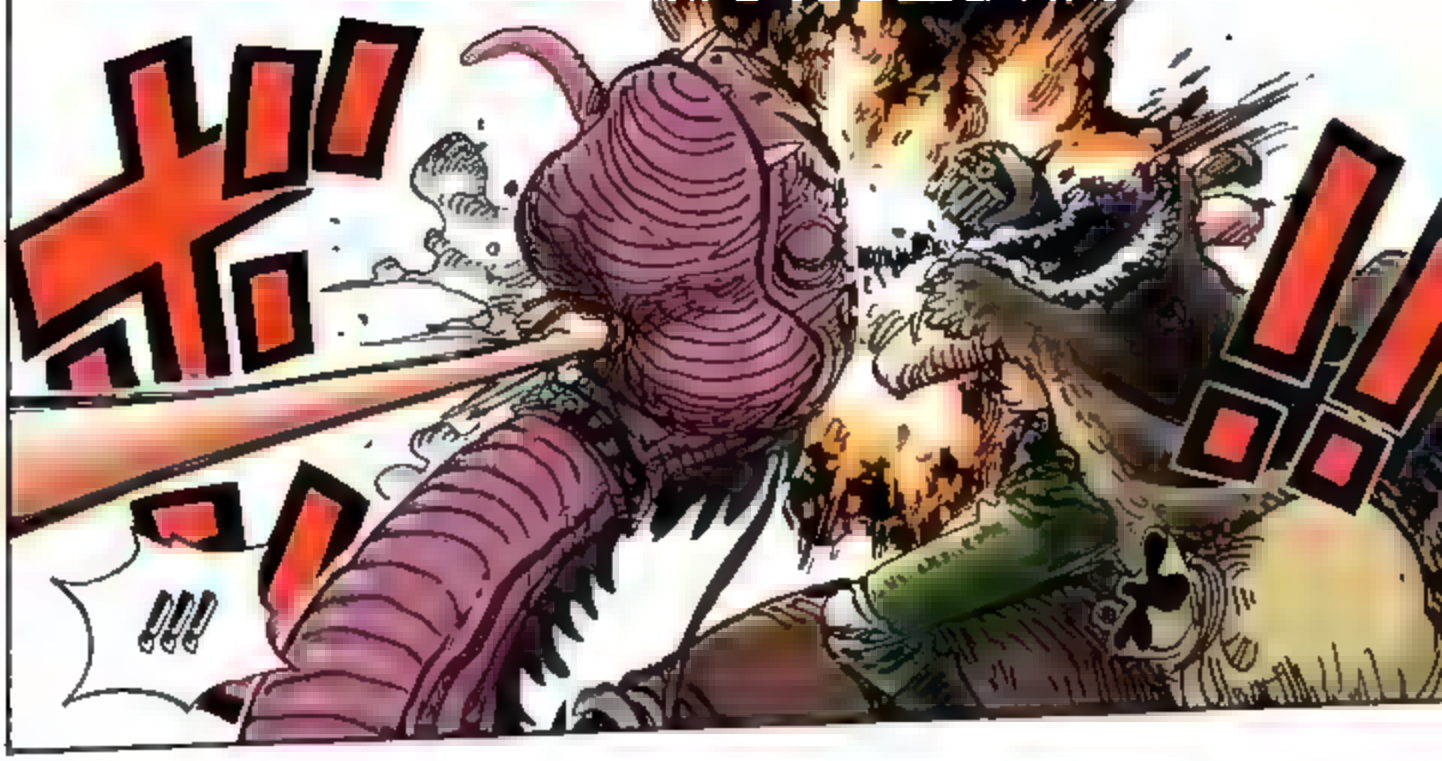

FURTHER INLAND

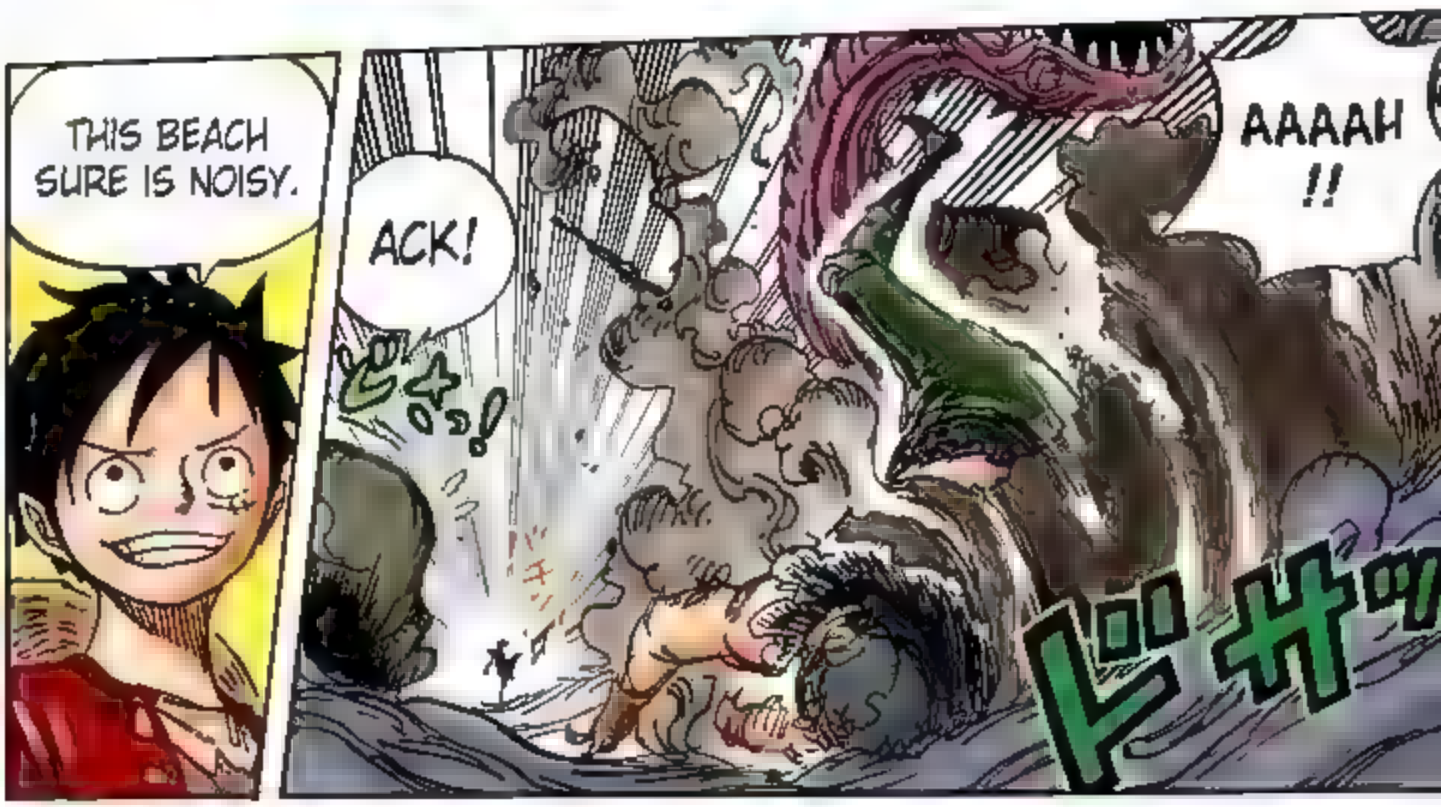

ALAS, HOW LOW MY BODYGUARD'S REPUTATION HAS SUNK!
HE STILL HASN'T FINISHED OFF ONE MEASLY KOMAINU LION-DOG?!
AND THERE'S MY BABOON!!
LOOK, THERE'S A SHIP ON THE BEACH!!
OH!! IT'S KOMACHIYO !!
SHUT UP FOR NOW. WE'RE ON DUTY!!
BUT I DIDN'T... MMF!
...!!

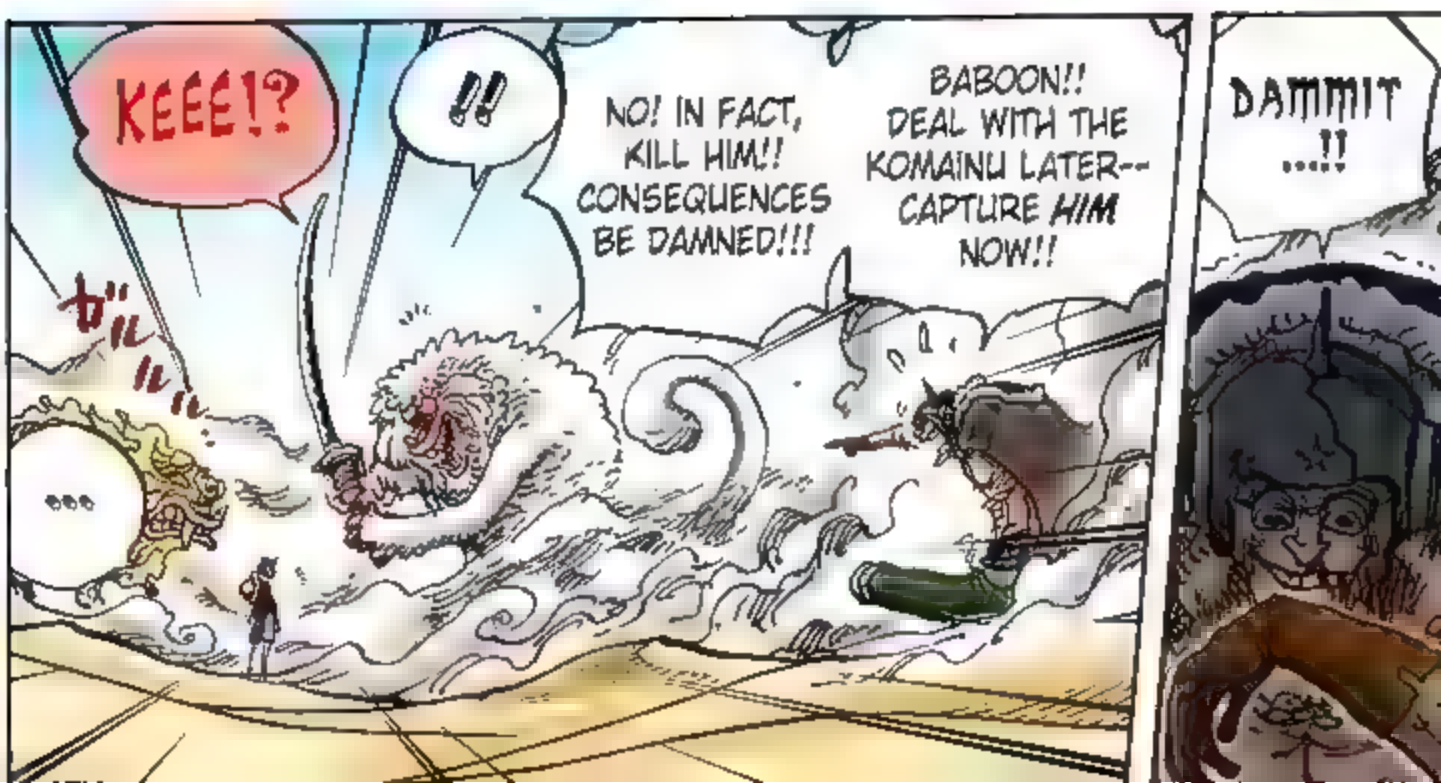

WE'LL PUT HIM TO SLEEP AND BRING HIM BACK WITH US!!
HE SHOULD MAKE FOR A GOOD MANUAL LABORER.
I JUST SEE ONE.
HOW MANY ARE MANNING IT?
THERE WAS A SHIP TRYING TO ILLEGALLY ENTER THE COUNTRY!!
HEAD-LINER!! WE FOUND IT!!

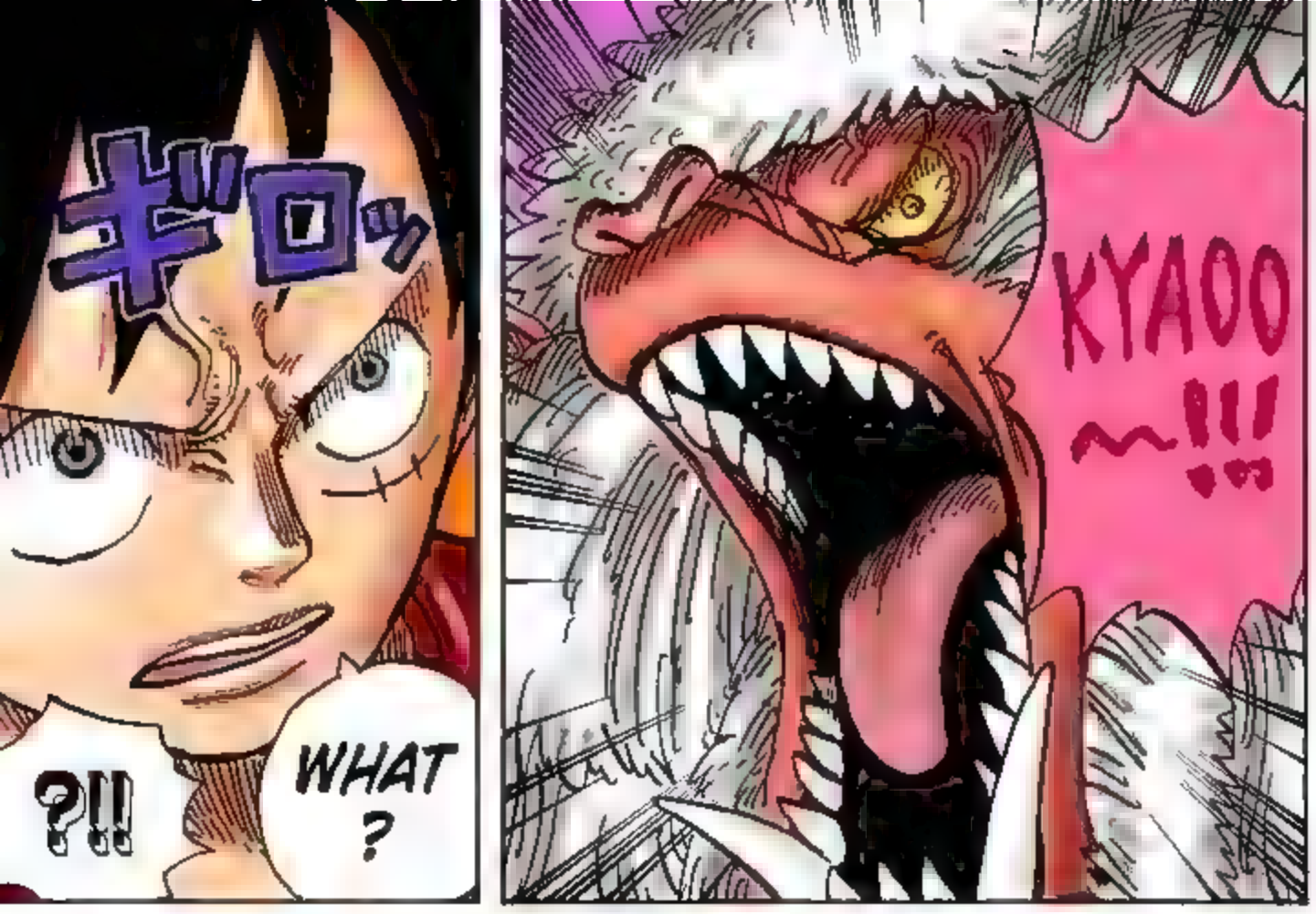

FFT..
HUH?
CHA CHIK!!

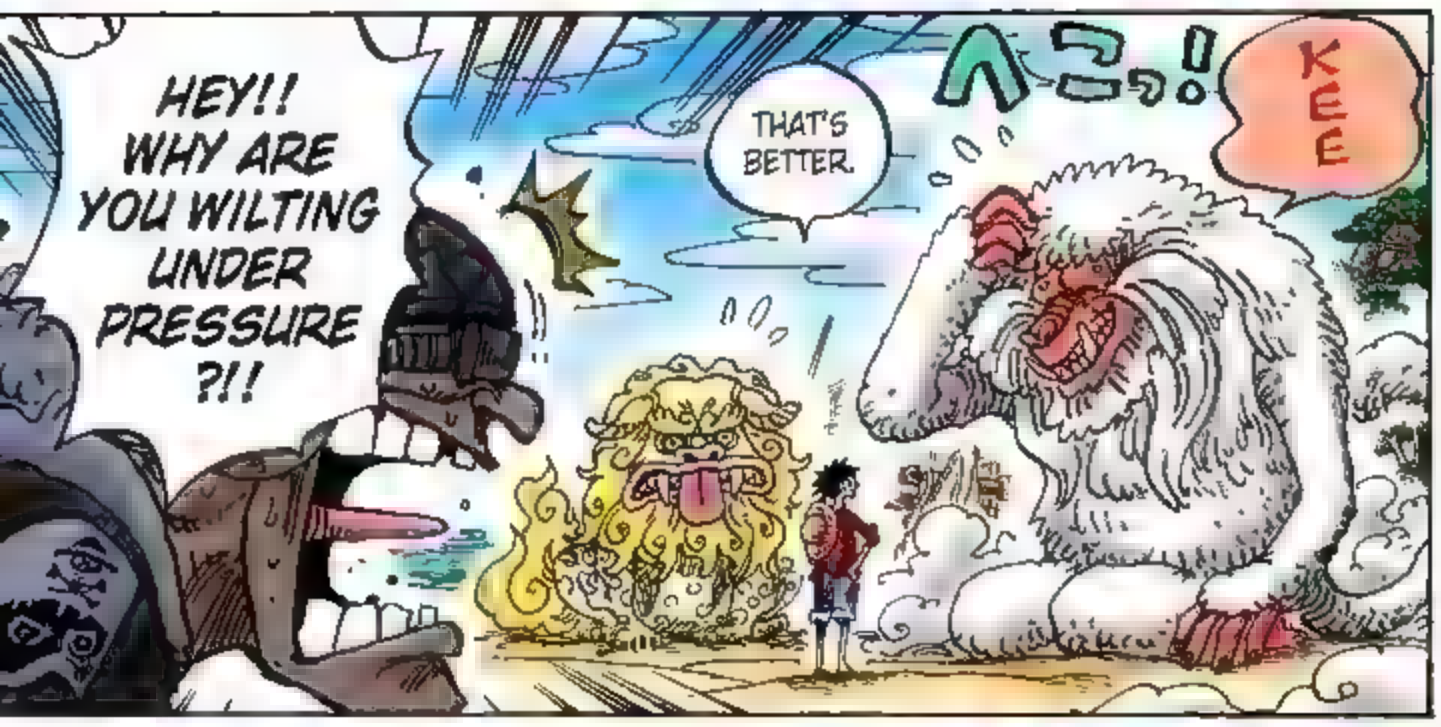
ゴ
!!!
?!!
ガガガガ
?!!
?!
ジャキン!!
ER, N-NOTHING, SIR..!!
HEY! WHAT'S GOING ON OVER THERE?!
OH, YOU'RE GONNA GET IT...
WHO ARE THESE GUYS ALL OF A SUDDEN?!

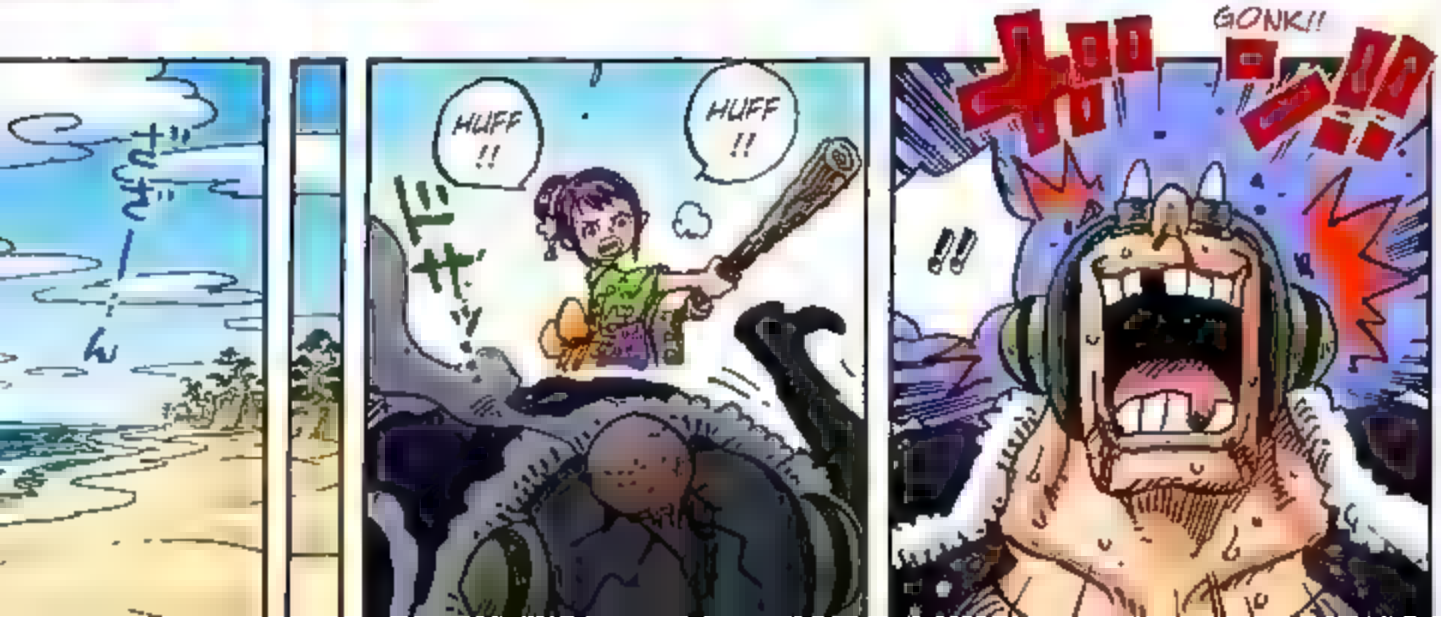

!!!


THIS BEACH SURE IS NOISY.
ACK!
AAAAH !!


KEEE!?
!!
NO! IN FACT, KILL HIM!! CONSEQUENCES BE DAMNED!!!
BABOON!! DEAL WITH THE KOMAINU LATER-- CAPTURE HIM NOW!!
DAMMIT ...!!


ギロッ
?!!
WHAT ?
KYAOO ~!!


HEY!! WHY ARE YOU WILTING UNDER PRESSURE ?!!
THAT'S BETTER.
ヘコっ!
KEE

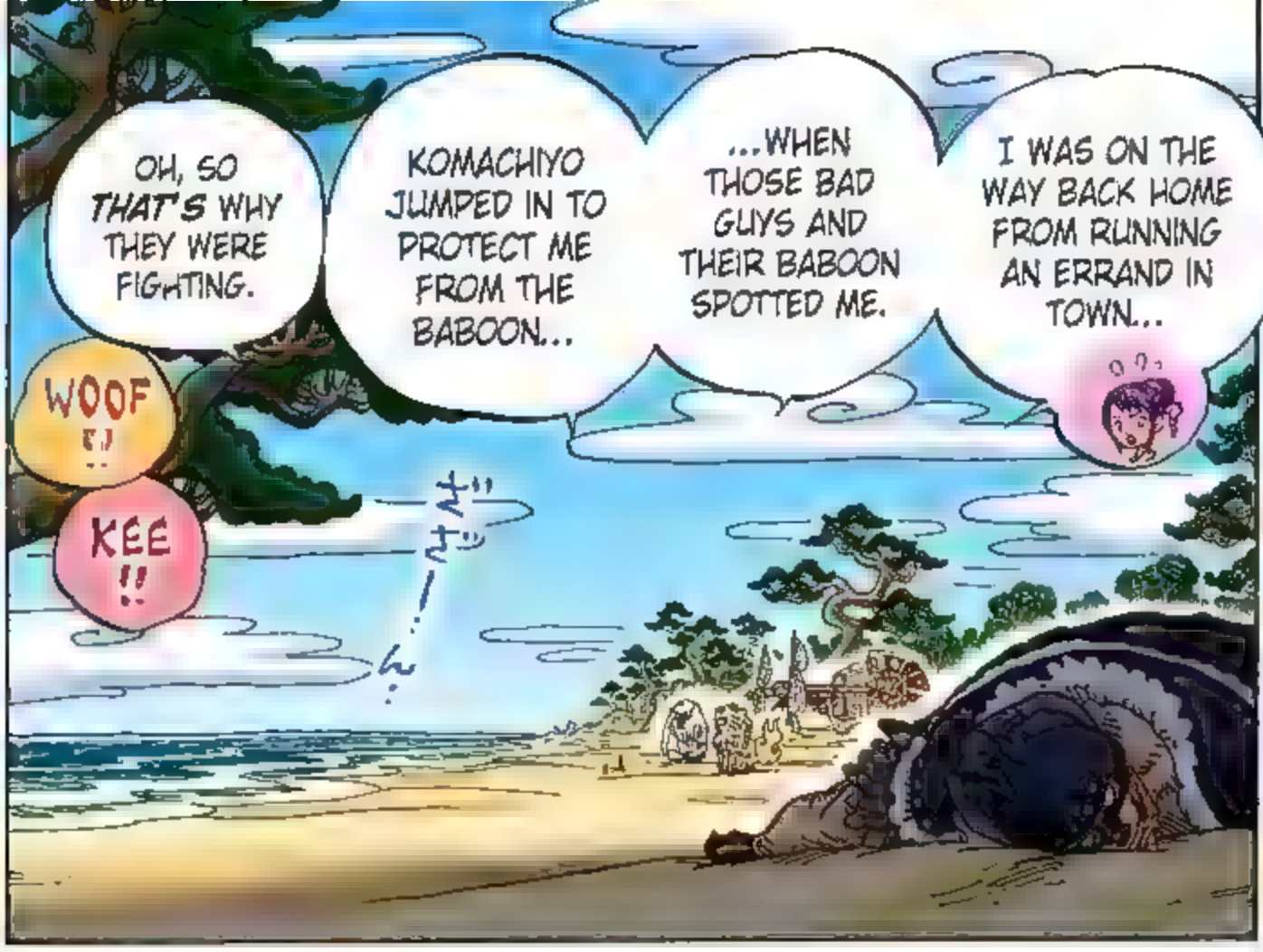

HUFF !!
HUFF !!
ドサッ
GONK!!

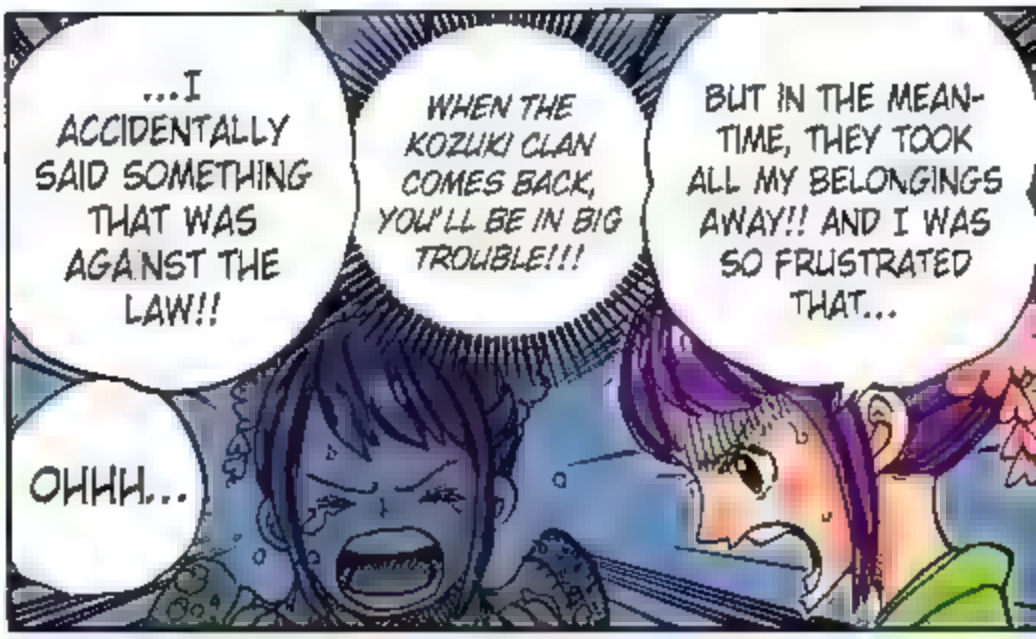
I'M SURRENDER-ING!! IT'S THE SURRENDER POSE!!
WHAT DO YOU THINK...?
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?
OTAMA
REALLY? YOU WON'T? THEN... CAN I BORROW A LI'L BIT OF YOUR TIME?
LOOK, I'M NOT GONNA DO ANYTHING TO YOU!
IT'S, UM... A GOOD OPPORTUNITY.
?
WHAT?! SHE POPPED HER CHEEK OFF!!
HERE! EAT UP, BABOON!
POP!
...PLING!
むにゅっ
MIL-LET DUM..

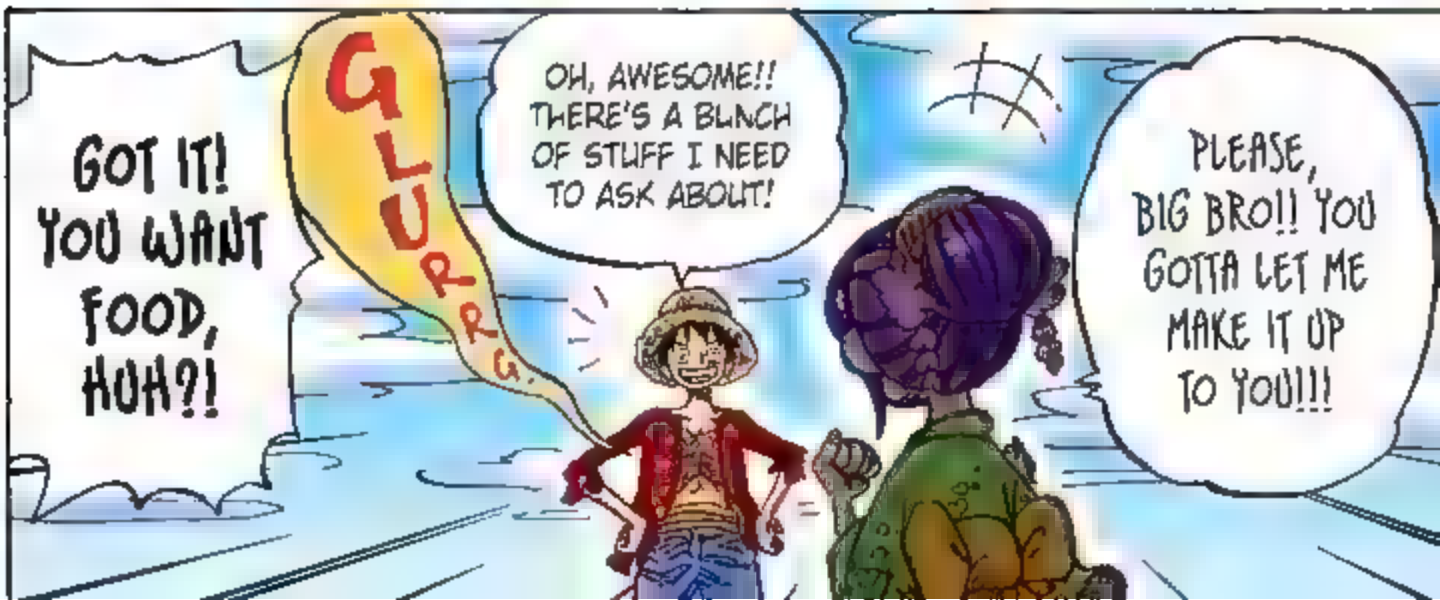
YAH!!
EEEEK !!
GYAO!!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!

WHOA!! YOU JUST TAMED THAT MONSTER!!
KEE
.. !!
NOW SHAKE.
GYAOO~!!
GULP!

YES! THIS IS KURI, IN THE LAND OF WANO, BIG BRO!!
SO YOU'VE GOT POWERS, HUH? THAT'S A PRETTY USEFUL ONE!
YEAH! IT WORKED!! I FINALLY TAMED THE VICIOUS WILD MOUNTAIN BABOON TO BE ON MY SIDE!!
ANYWAY, WHAT I WANTED TO KNOW IS, ARE WE IN WANO RIGHT NOW?







I WAS ON THE WAY BACK HOME FROM RUNNING AN ERRAND IN TOWN...

...WHEN THOSE BAD GUYS AND THEIR BABOON SPOTTED ME.

KOMACHIYO JUMPED IN TO PROTECT ME FROM THE BABOON...

OH, SO *THAT'S* WHY THEY WERE FIGHTING.

WOOF!!

KEE!!

BUT IN THE MEAN-TIME, THEY TOOK ALL MY BELONGINGS AWAY!! AND I WAS SO FRUSTRATED THAT...

WHEN THE KOZUKI CLAN COMES BACK, YOU'LL BE IN BIG TROUBLE!!!

...I ACCIDENTALLY SAID SOMETHING THAT WAS AGAINST THE LAW!!

OHHH...

IF THINGS HAD GONE WORSE, I MIGHTA NEVER SEEN MY HOME AGAIN!!

PLEASE, BIG BRO!! YOU GOTTA LET ME MAKE IT UP TO YOU!!!

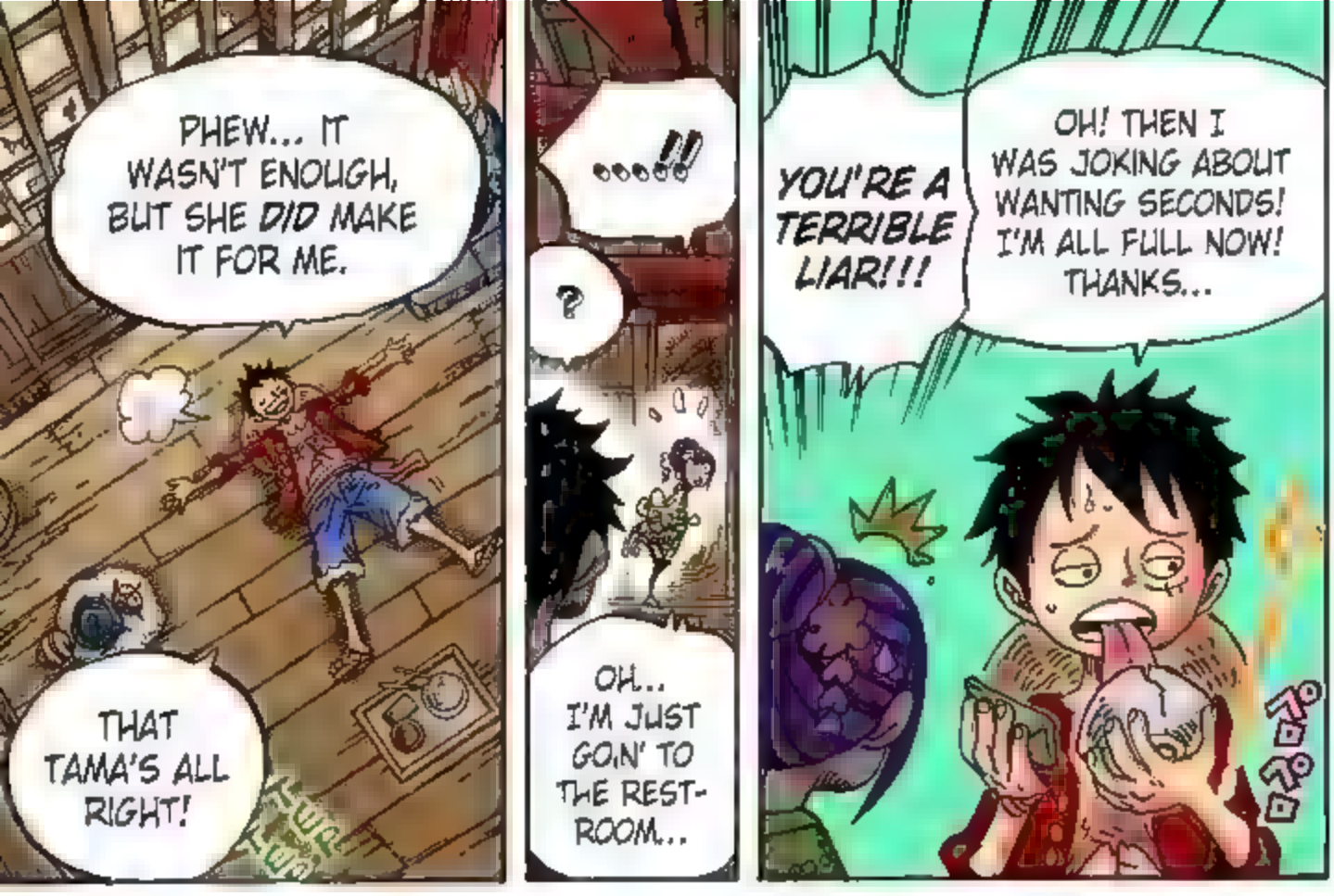
OH, AWESOME!! THERE'S A BUNCH OF STUFF I NEED TO ASK ABOUT!

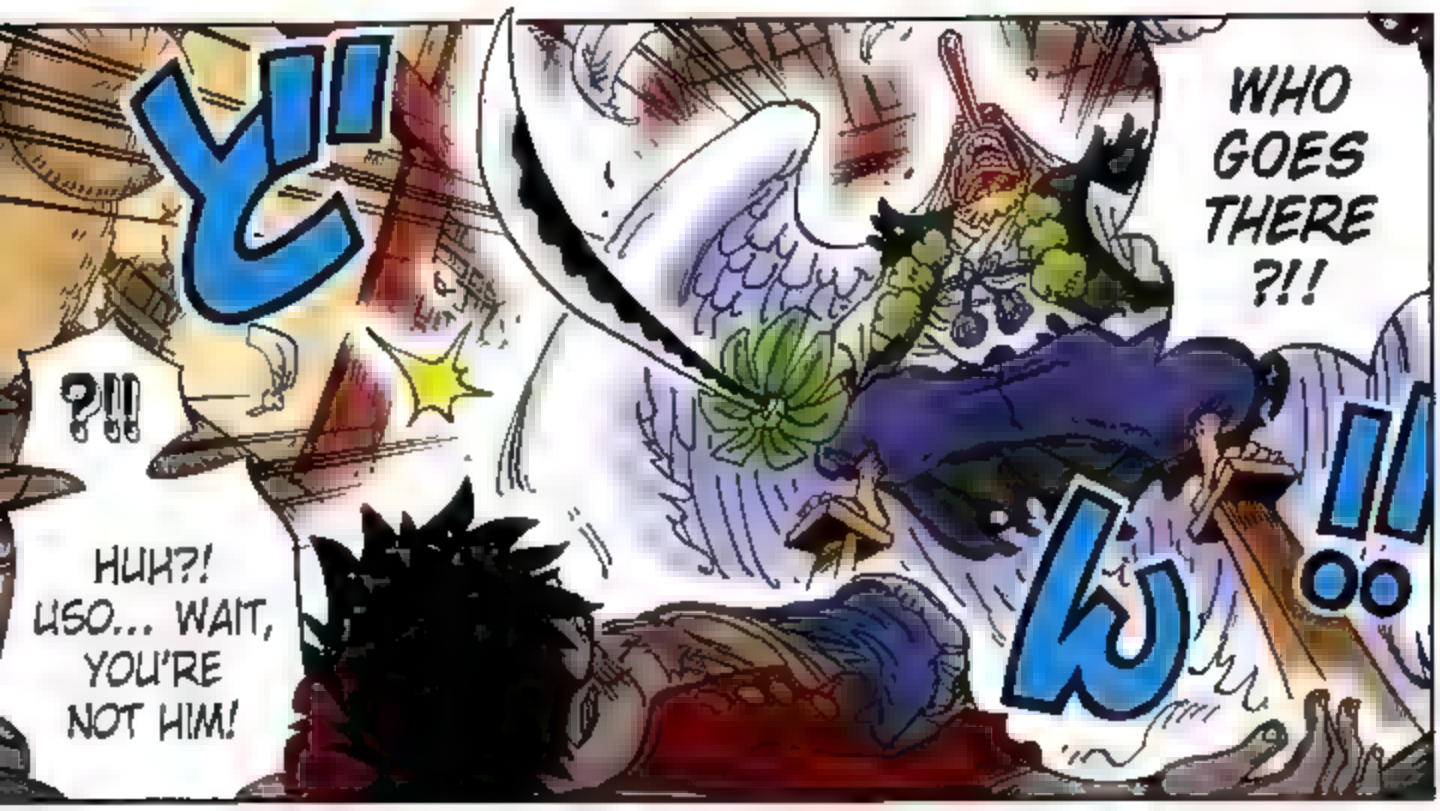
GLURRG.

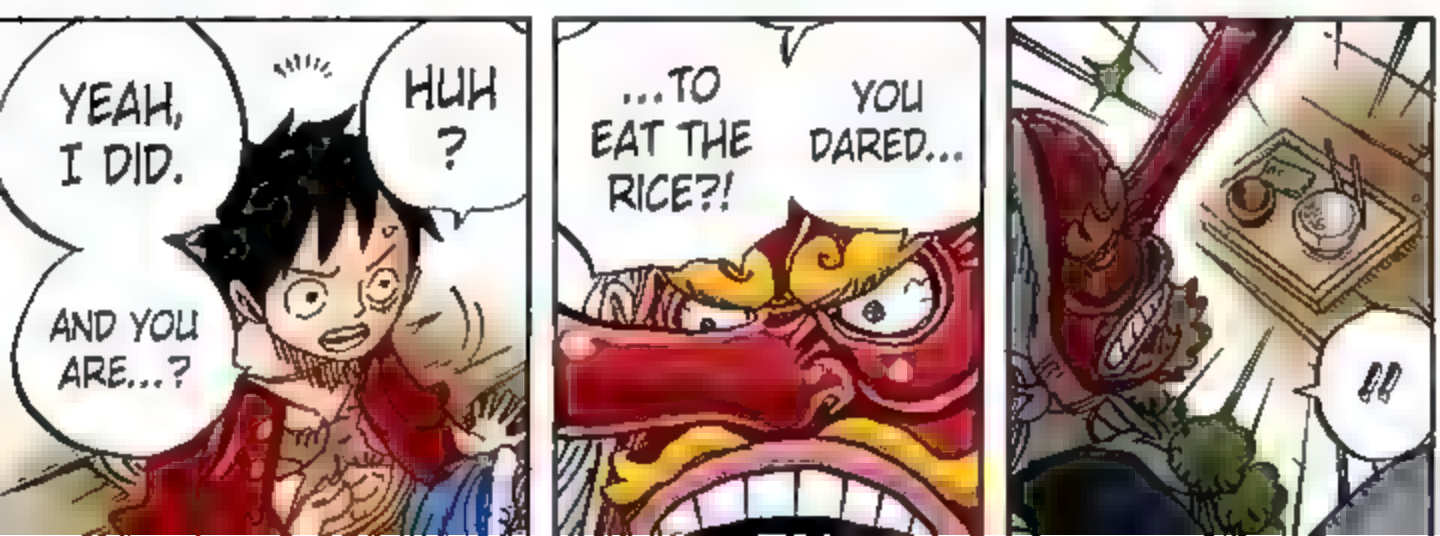
GOT IT! YOU WANT FOOD, HUH?!

THANKS. SORRY, I WAS SURE WE HAD FOOD SUPPLIES ON BOARD...
ざっぱーん!
THE SHIP SHOULD BE GOOD BACK THERE!
IT'S FINE! PLEASE, LET ME FEED YOU!
THE BAD GUYS WON'T FIND IT, BIG BRO.
YOU GOT A VILLAGE IN THE MOUNTAINS?
SURE, WHATEVER. EITHER WAY.
AND I LIKE YOU, CUZ YOU'RE STRONG AND NICE!
I'VE KNOWN PIRATES I LIKE, AND PIRATES I DON'T LIKE! SO IT'S NO BIG DEAL!
KEE !!
NO, IT'S GONE NOW!
?
NEW FRIEND HIHIMARU
KOMAINU (LION-DOG) KOMACHIYO
IN THE FUTURE, I'M GONNA BE A BEWITCHING KUNOICHI!!
NOW I JUST LIVE WITH MASTER!
??

THIS PLACE IS DIRTY AND CRAMPED!
AND IT STINKS!! HA HA HA!
THAT'S KINDA RUDE, BIG BRO!!
IS IT STILL COOKIN', TAMA?!
HANG ON!! ALMOST THERE!!
THERE YOU GO.
PLEASE, EAT UP, BIG BRO!!
OOH, HOT STEAMING RICE!!
CAN'T WAIT TO EAT IT!!
どんっ!!
MMM!!
DON'T YOU WANT ANY?
NOT NOW! A KUNOICHI'S GOT TO BE LIGHT AND NIMBLE.
MORE!!
THAT WAS FAST!!
BUT...I HAVEN'T COOKED ANY MORE RICE!!
AND THAT WAS THE LAST OF THE PICKLES...
ぷはーっ!!
!!


PHEW... IT WASN'T ENOUGH, BUT SHE DID MAKE IT FOR ME.
THAT TAMA'S ALL RIGHT!
...!!
?
OH.. I'M JUST GOIN' TO THE REST-ROOM...
YOU'RE A TERRIBLE LIAR!!!
OH! THEN I WAS JOKING ABOUT WANTING SECONDS! I'M ALL FULL NOW! THANKS...
ワクワク


?!!
HUH?! USO... WAIT, YOU'RE NOT HIM!
WHO GOES THERE ?!!
!!


YEAH, I DID.
HUH ?
AND YOU ARE...?
...TO EAT THE RICE?!
YOU DARED...
!!

...EXCEPT FOR THE TWO DAYS A YEAR SHE IS ABLE TO HAVE *RICE*... HER DAY OF BIRTH AND THE NEW YEAR'S DAY!!

AT BEST, SHE GETS AN OCCASIONAL MEAL OF CRUDE MILLET...

...EARNING JUST BARELY ENOUGH COINS TO SURVIVE THE DAY, IF SHE SELLS THE WHOLE ALLOTMENT!!

SHE WEAVES HATS, DAY IN AND OUT...

...?!

AAAH!!

YOU IMBECILE !!!

WAIT! WHO ARE YOU?! ALL I DID WAS EAT THE FOOD TAMA MADE FOR ME!!

MASTER, STOPPIT!! LEAVE HIM ALONE!!!

!!

M...

SO WHY HAVE YOU EATEN IT?!!

...!!!

I SENT HER TO MARKET TODAY TO BUY THE RICE FOR HER EIGHTH CELEBRATION!!

HUH ?

PLEASE, DON'T SHAME ME FOR DOIN' IT!!!

!

BUT... HE SAVED MY LIFE!! THAT'S WHY!!!

HAVE MERCY ON ME FOR COOKIN' THE RICE WITHOUT PERMIS-SION!!!

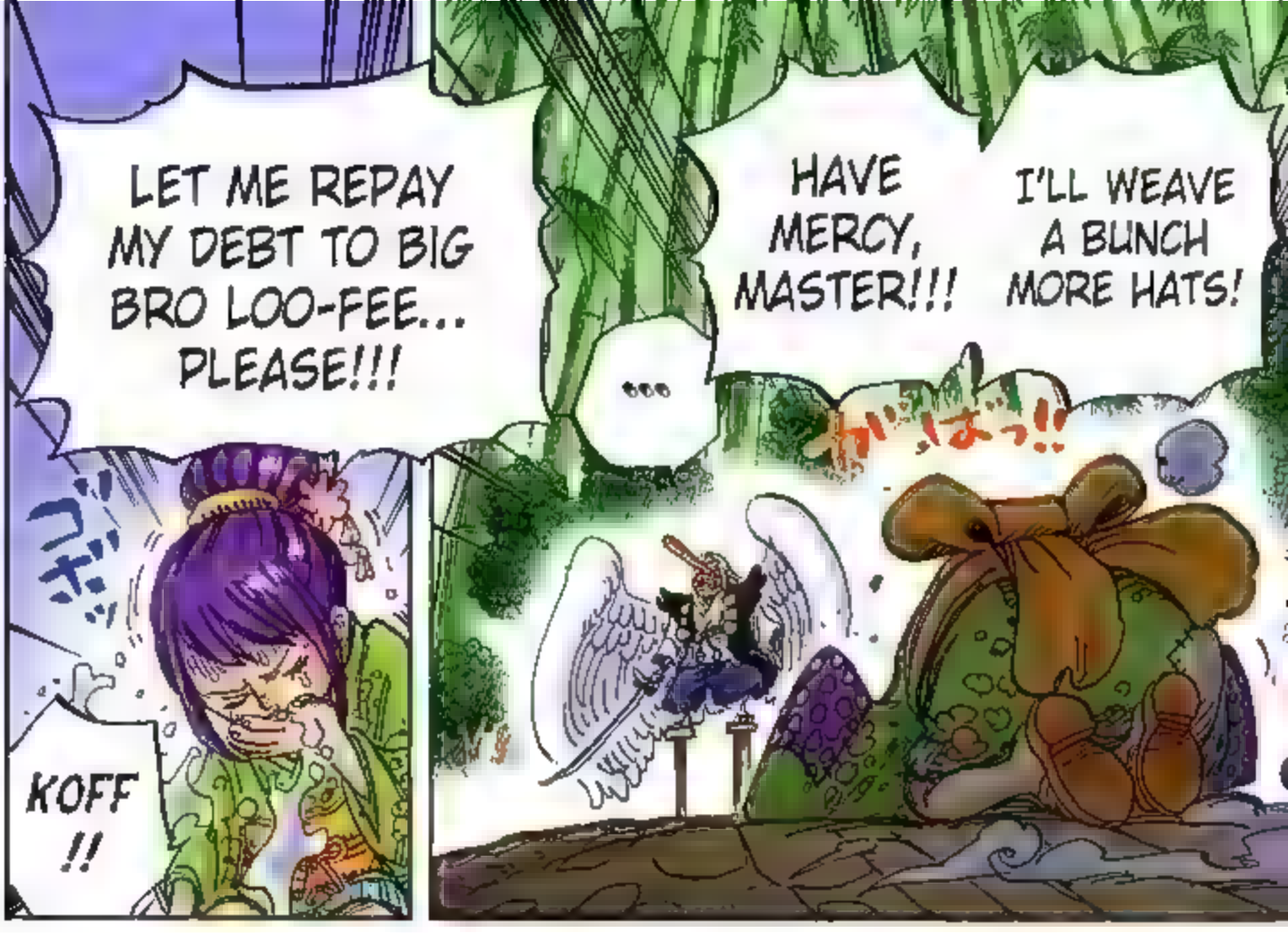
STOP GURGLING, TUMMY!! STOP IT!!

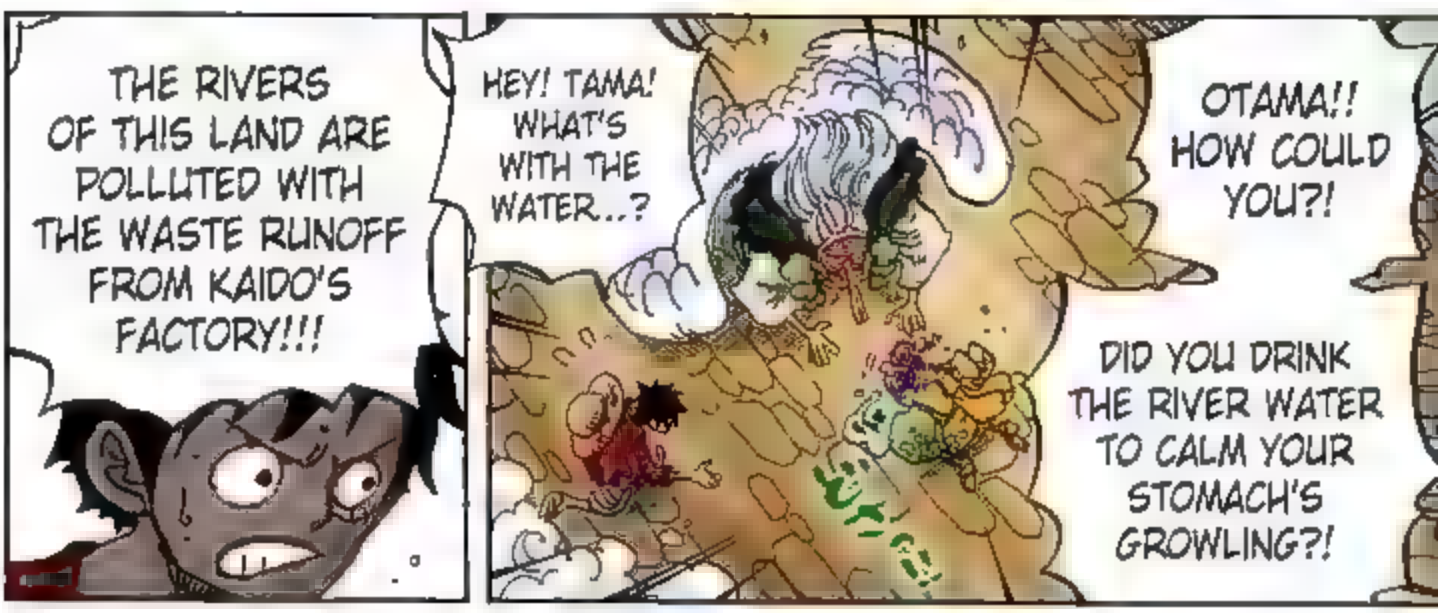
IT'S A WARRIOR'S SHAME!!

DO YOU KNOW HOW MANY ***DAYS*** IT'S BEEN SINCE SHE HAD ANYTHING TO EAT?!!

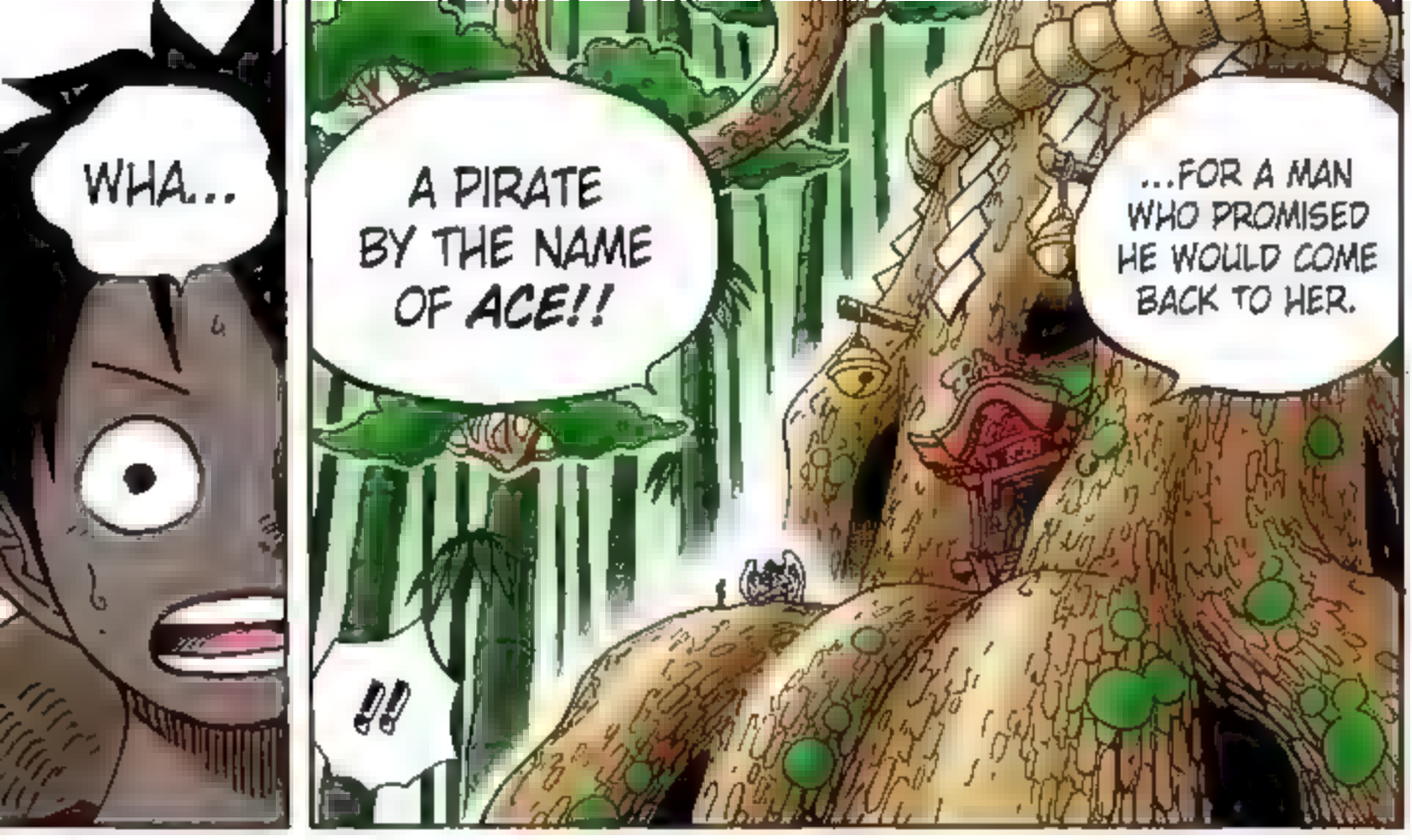
WHY WOULD OTAMA COOK FOR YOU?!

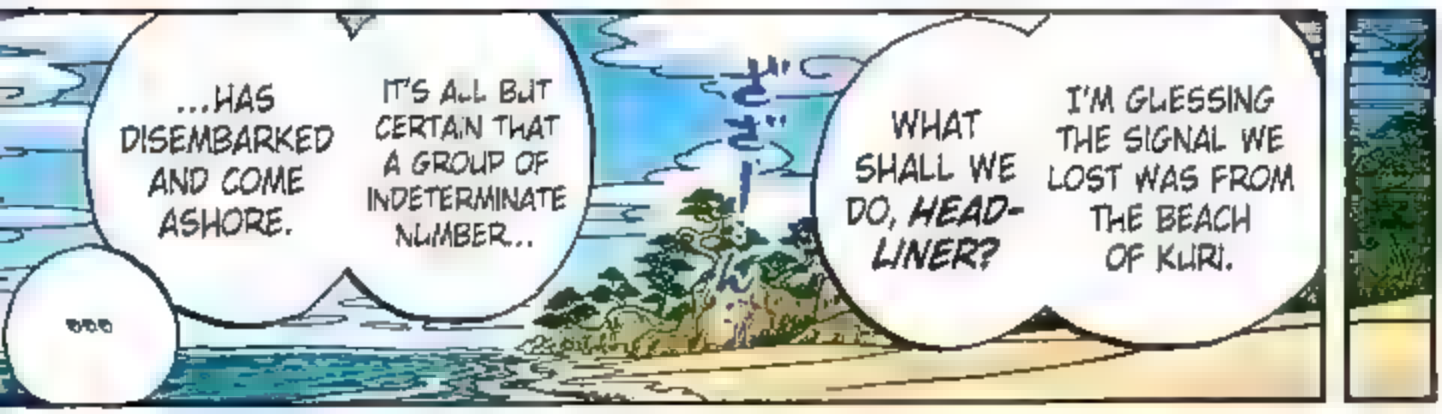
?!!

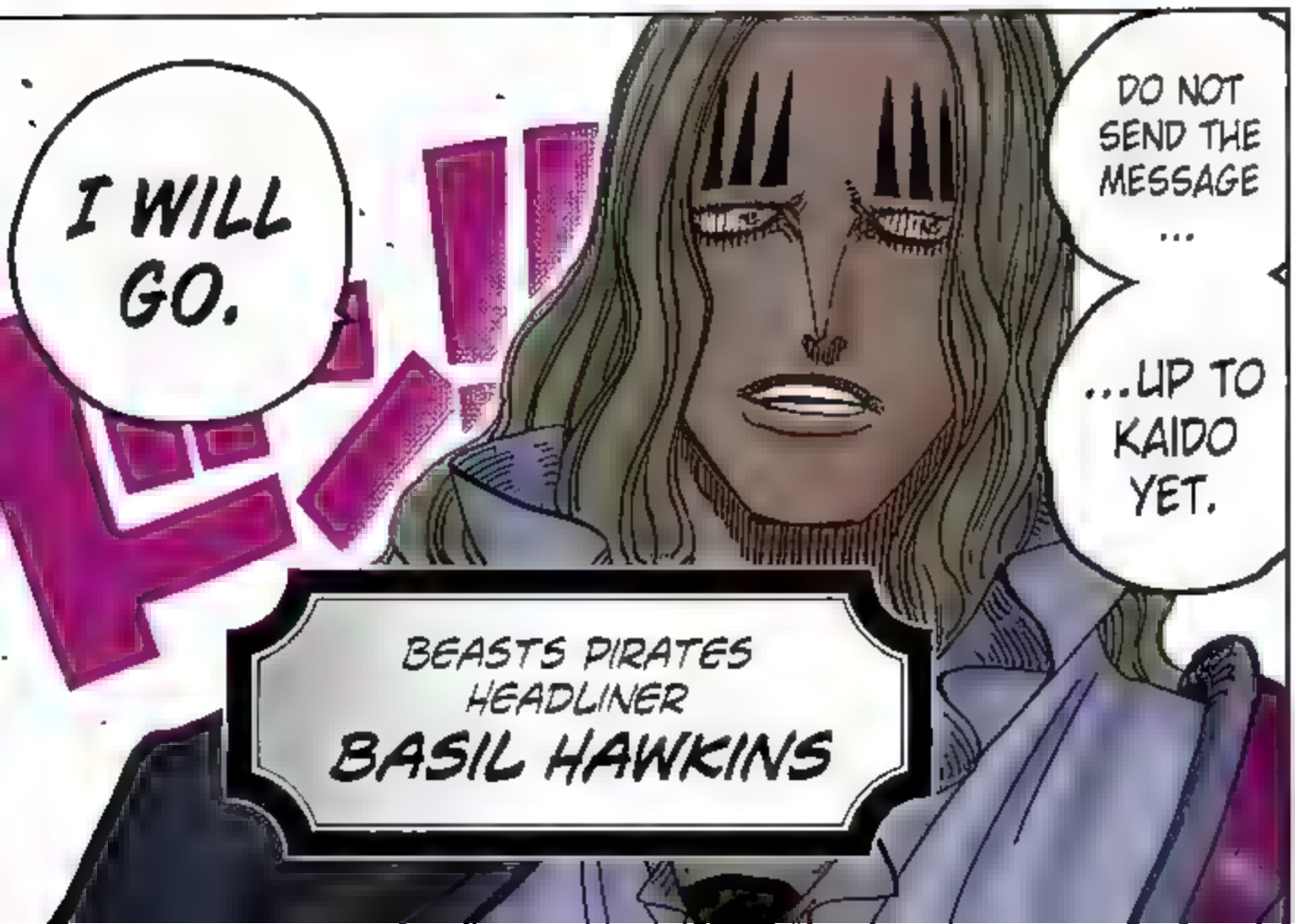

LET ME REPAY MY DEBT TO BIG BRO LOO-FEE... PLEASE!!!
HAVE MERCY, MASTER!!!
I'LL WEAVE A BUNCH MORE HATS!
...
KOFF !!


THE RIVERS OF THIS LAND ARE POLLUTED WITH THE WASTE RUNOFF FROM KAIDO'S FACTORY!!!
HEY! TAMA! WHAT'S WITH THE WATER...?
OTAMA!! HOW COULD YOU?!
DID YOU DRINK THE RIVER WATER TO CALM YOUR STOMACH'S GROWLING?!

...BUT SHE CHOOSES TO WAIT *HERE*, INSTEAD...
THERE ARE SAFER PLACES SHE COULD LIVE...
FOR A YOUNG GIRL LIKE HER, SHE MIGHT AS WELL BE DRINKING POISON!!

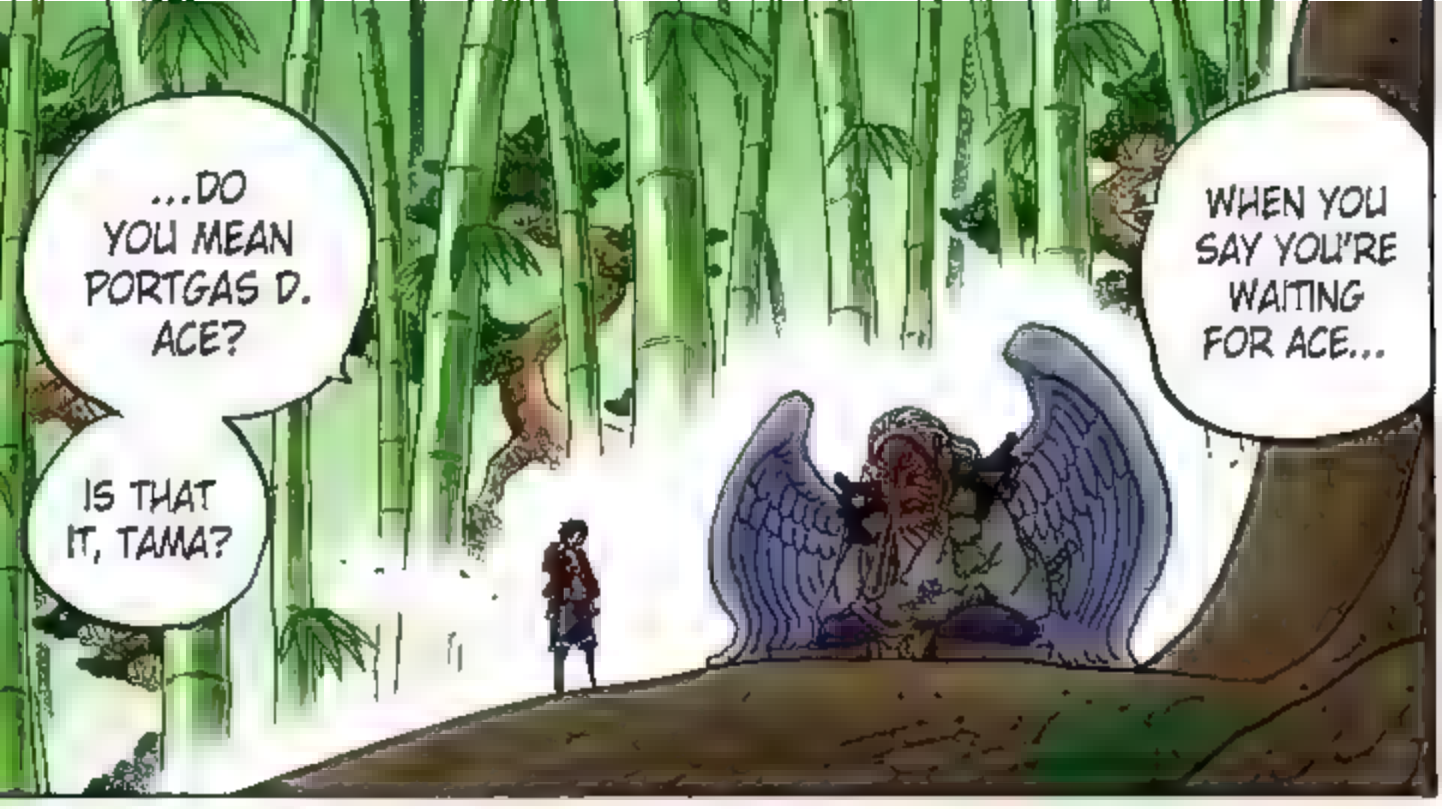

WHA...
A PIRATE BY THE NAME OF ACE!!
!!
...FOR A MAN WHO PROMISED HE WOULD COME BACK TO HER.


...HAS DISEMBARKED AND COME ASHORE.
IT'S ALL BUT CERTAIN THAT A GROUP OF INDETERMINATE NUMBER...
...
WHAT SHALL WE DO, HEADLINER?
I'M GUESSING THE SIGNAL WE LOST WAS FROM THE BEACH OF KURI.

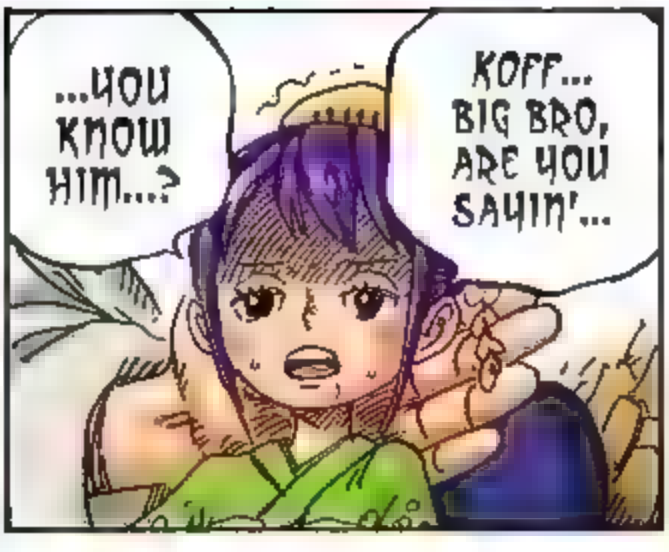

I WILL GO.
!!
DO NOT SEND THE MESSAGE ...
...UP TO KAIDO YET.
BEASTS PIRATES
HEADLINER
BASIL HAWKINS

Chapter 912: AMIGASA VILLAGE

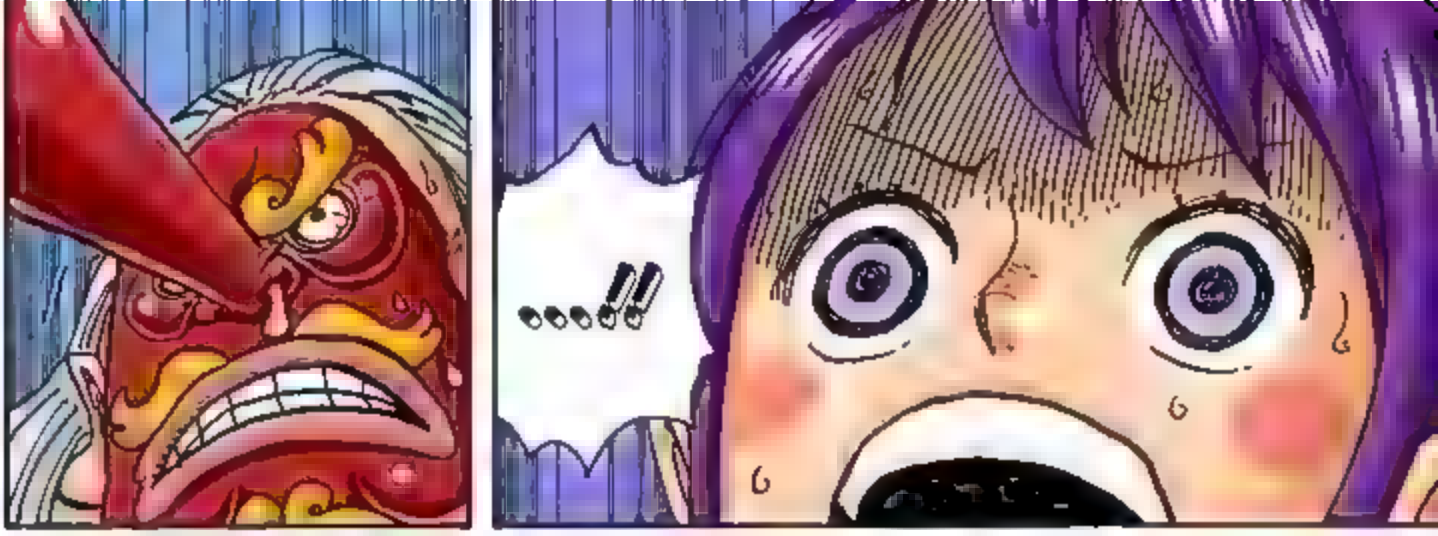
vol 91
ONE PIECE


...DO YOU MEAN PORTGAS D. ACE?
IS THAT IT, TAMA?
WHEN YOU SAY YOU'RE WAITING FOR ACE...

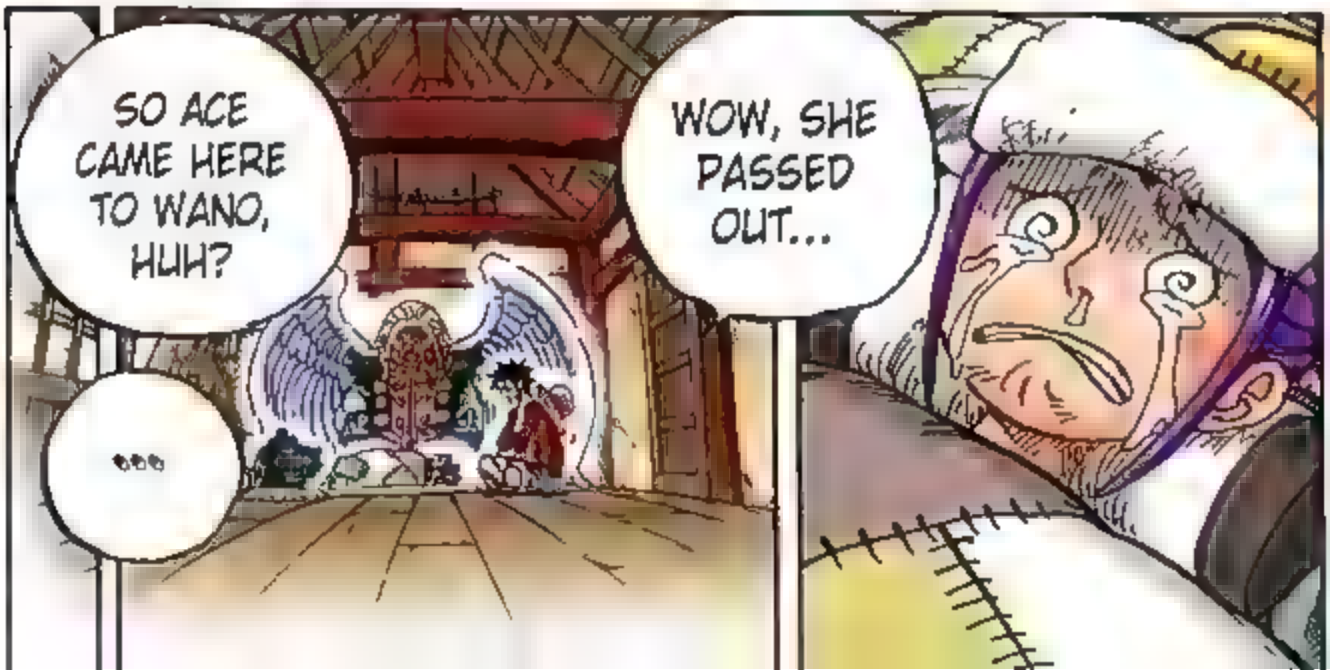
YEAH.


...YOU KNOW HIM...?
KOFF... BIG BRO, ARE YOU SAYIN'...

?!!
ACE IS DEAD.

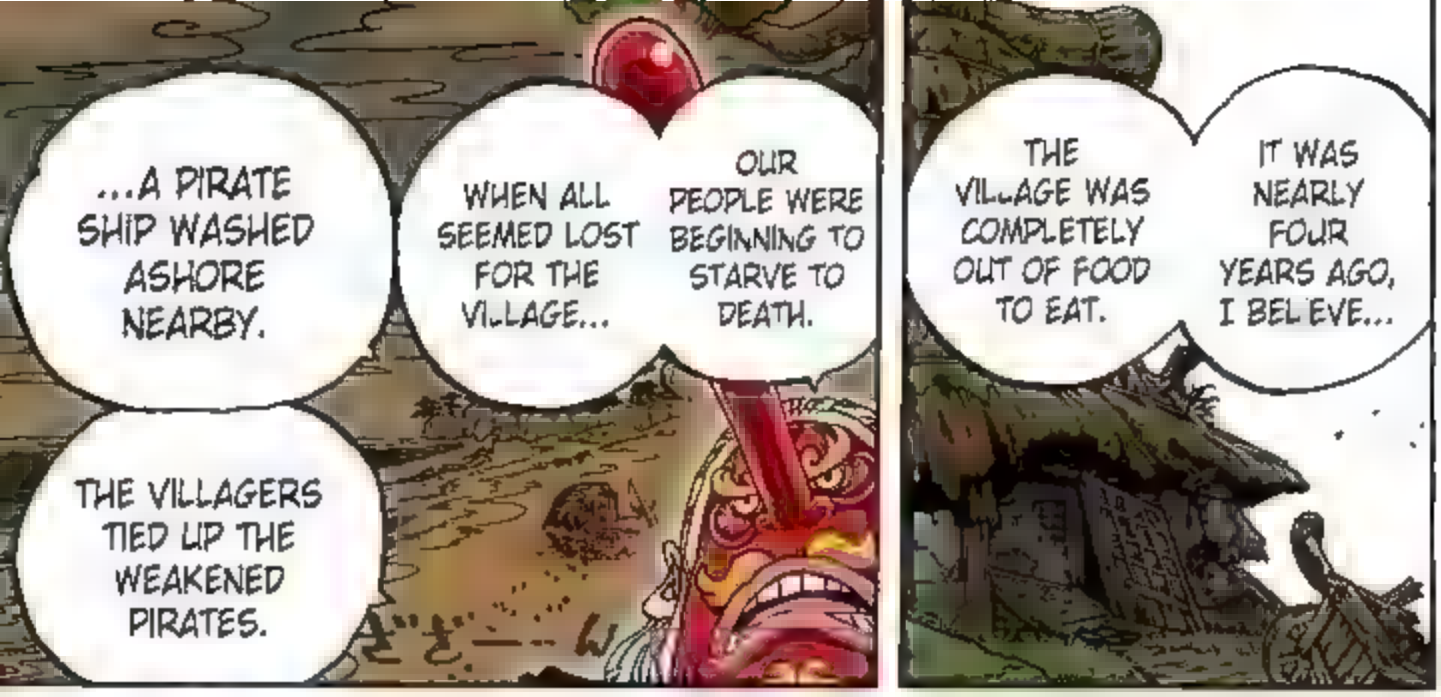

...!!

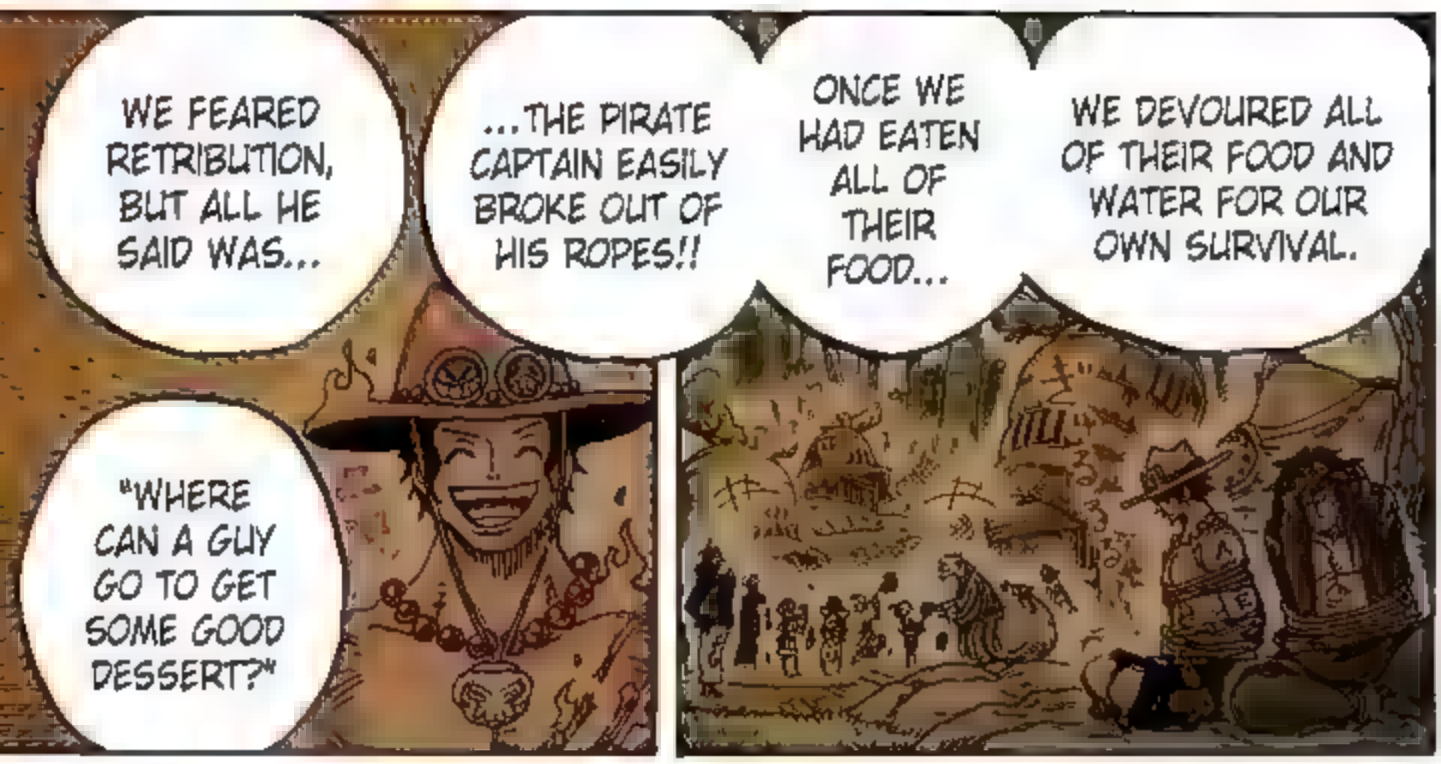
AAAAAA...
あああああ
YOU'RE A LIAR, BIG BRO!!!
IT CAN'T BE TRUE!!!
あああああ...


SO ACE CAME HERE TO WANO, HUH?
...
WOW, SHE PASSED OUT...

YEAH, BUT ACE ISN'T GOING TO SHOW UP, NO MATTER HOW LONG SHE WAITS.
WHY WOULD YOU SAY SUCH A THING TO HER, EVEN IF IT IS THE TRUTH?!
ARE YOU AN OGRE?!
THERE IS BETTER TIMING! A BETTER WAY TO BREAK THE NEWS!!
I'M LUFFY, THE GUY WHO'S GONNA BE THE PIRATE KING!! AND WHO ARE YOU?!
HAVE YOU NO CONCEPT OF SENSITIVITY?! WHO ARE YOU?!
A PIRATE?! I DON'T LIKE THEM AS A GENERAL RULE!!
KATANA BLACKSMITH
TENGUYAMA HITETSU
(CUTE GIRL KOKESHI DOLL COLLECTOR)
I AM A BLACK-SMITH, AND I TOO HAVE BEEN AWAITING SOMEONE FOR A VERY LONG TIME.
I AM HITETSU.

OVER A YEAR AGO, KAIDO'S FORCES ADDED A NEW HEADLINER...
...BY THE NAME OF X. DRAKE, WHO ATTACKED THE VILLAGE.
THE FIVE SAMURAI WHO PROTECTED OUR TERRITORY...
...WERE WIPED OUT, AND OUR BUILDINGS WERE DESTROYED.
THERE ARE ONLY TWO OF US NOW, BUT THIS WAS ONCE AMIGASA, THE VILLAGE OF WOVEN HATS.
ドドド

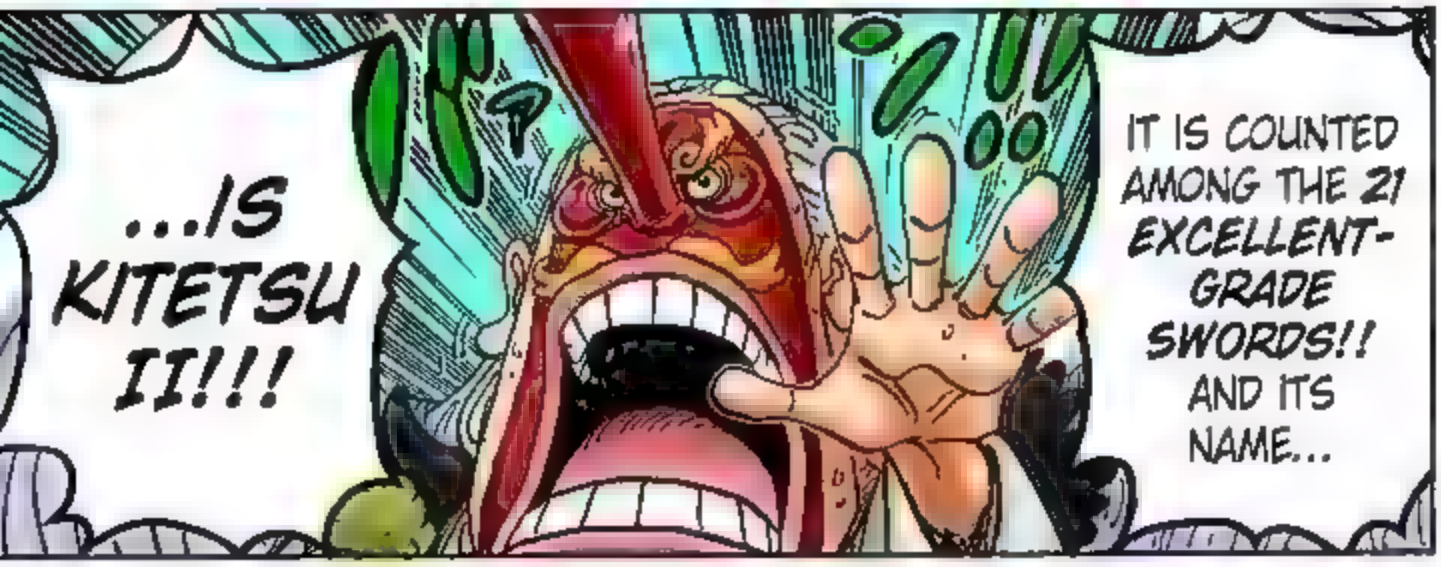

...A PIRATE SHIP WASHED ASHORE NEARBY.
WHEN ALL SEEMED LOST FOR THE VILLAGE...
OUR PEOPLE WERE BEGINNING TO STARVE TO DEATH.
THE VILLAGERS TIED UP THE WEAKENED PIRATES.
THE VILLAGE WAS COMPLETELY OUT OF FOOD TO EAT.
IT WAS NEARLY FOUR YEARS AGO, I BELIEVE...

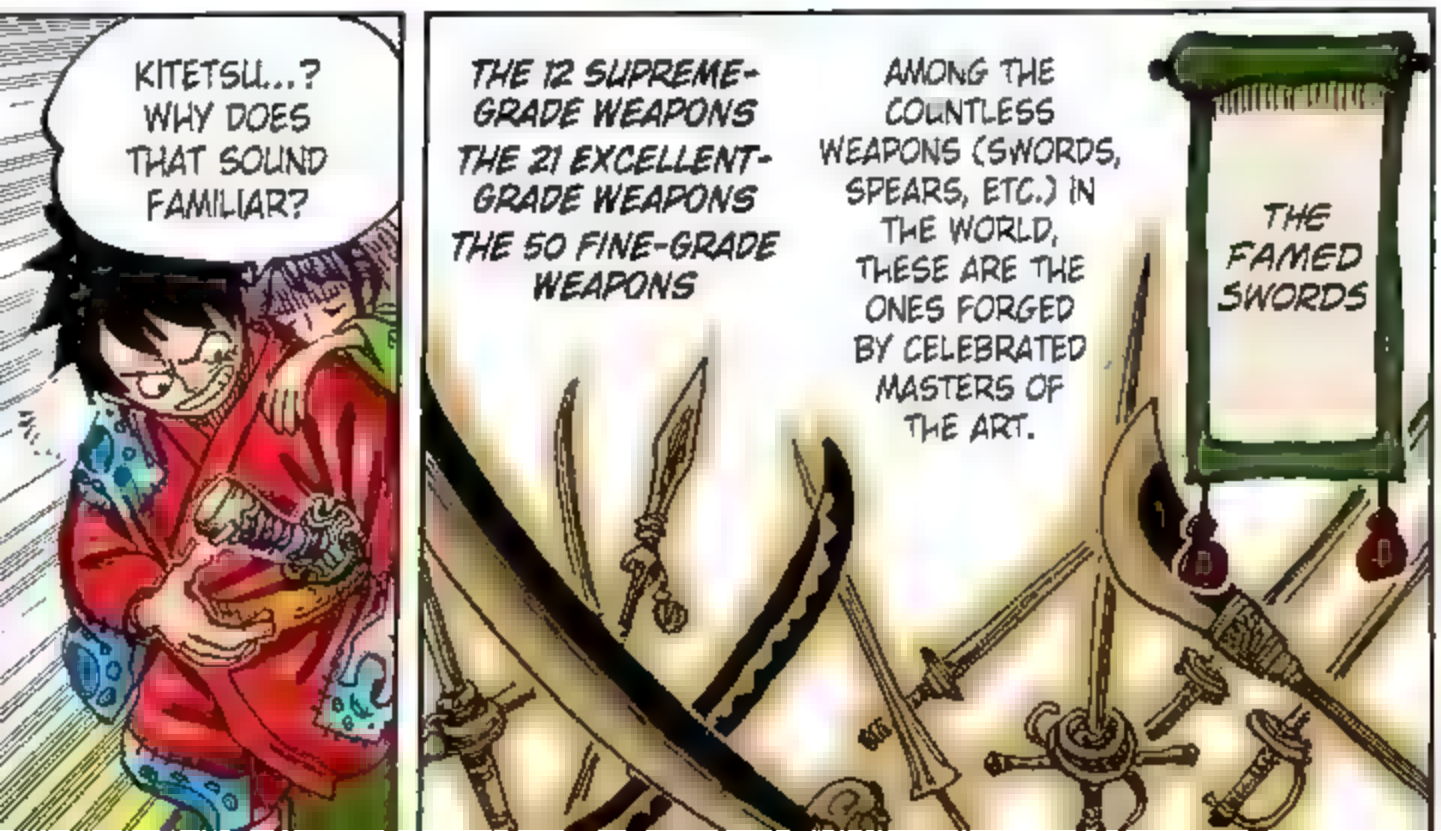

WE FEARED RETRIBUTION, BUT ALL HE SAID WAS...
"WHERE CAN A GUY GO TO GET SOME GOOD DESSERT?"
...THE PIRATE CAPTAIN EASILY BROKE OUT OF HIS ROPES!!
ONCE WE HAD EATEN ALL OF THEIR FOOD...
WE DEVOURED ALL OF THEIR FOOD AND WATER FOR OUR OWN SURVIVAL.

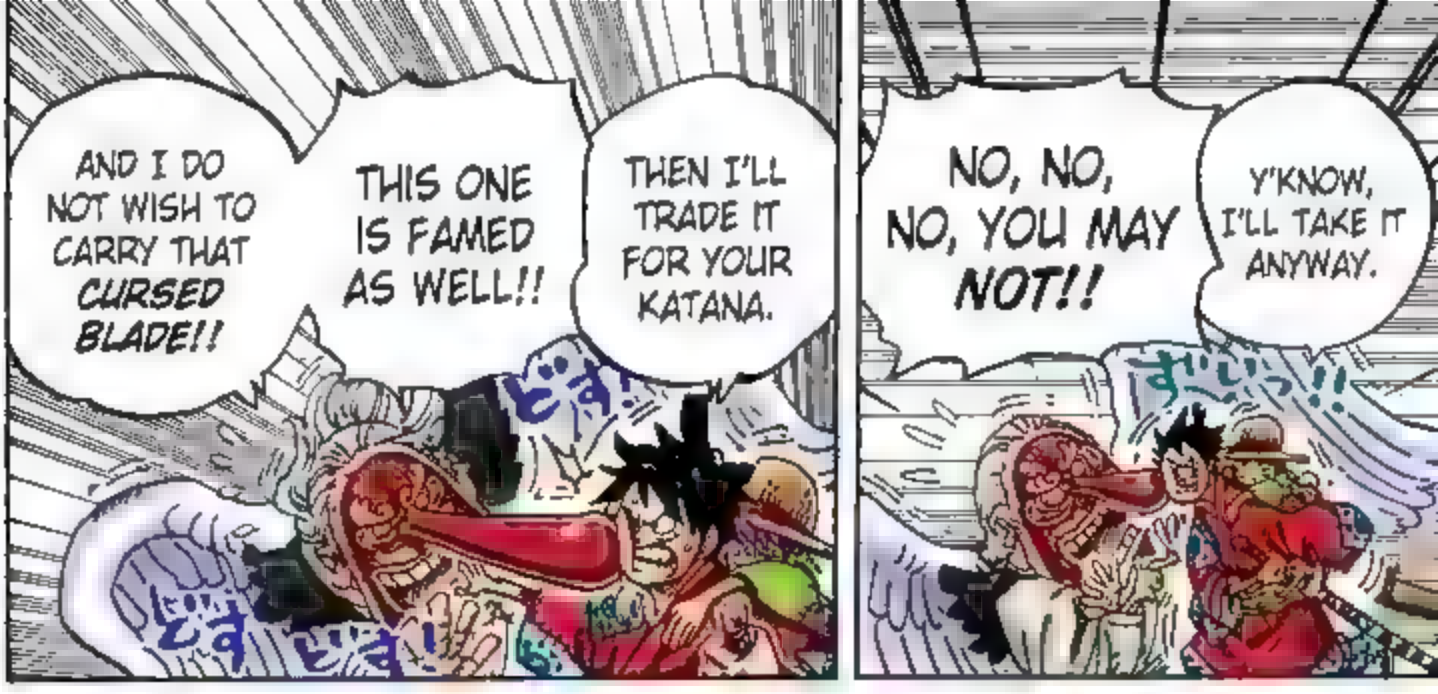
OHHH...
I SEE!
OTAMA WAS PARTICULARLY FOND OF THEM.
ACE'S GROUP STAYED WITH US FOR SEVERAL WEEKS.
WE WERE STUNNED. AFTER ALL OF THAT, OUR LIVES HAD BEEN SAVED BY THESE SHIPWRECKED PIRATES...

I NEED TO PAY BACK THE FAVOR FOR THE FOOD SHE COOKED!!
I'LL TAKE TAMA TO GET HELP!!
IS THERE A DOCTOR NEARBY?
ALSO, FOOD AND WATER!!
WHAT FOOL WOULD WEAR SUCH THINGS ON A NORMAL OCCASION?! NO, YOUR STRANGE CLOTHES WILL STICK OUT.
I CANNOT VISIT THE TOWN FOR REASONS OF MY OWN, SO I MUST ASK YOU TO DO IT! YOU'LL HAVE TO BORROW THE MONEY FOR IT SOMEHOW!!
Y'KNOW, I LIKE THE ARMOR AND HELMETS TOO!
OOOH! A KIMONO!
TUG!!
...THEN THE FOOD AND CARE WILL BE FREE! THEY'LL HELP YOU OUT!
WELL, IF I RUN INTO MY CREW FIRST...

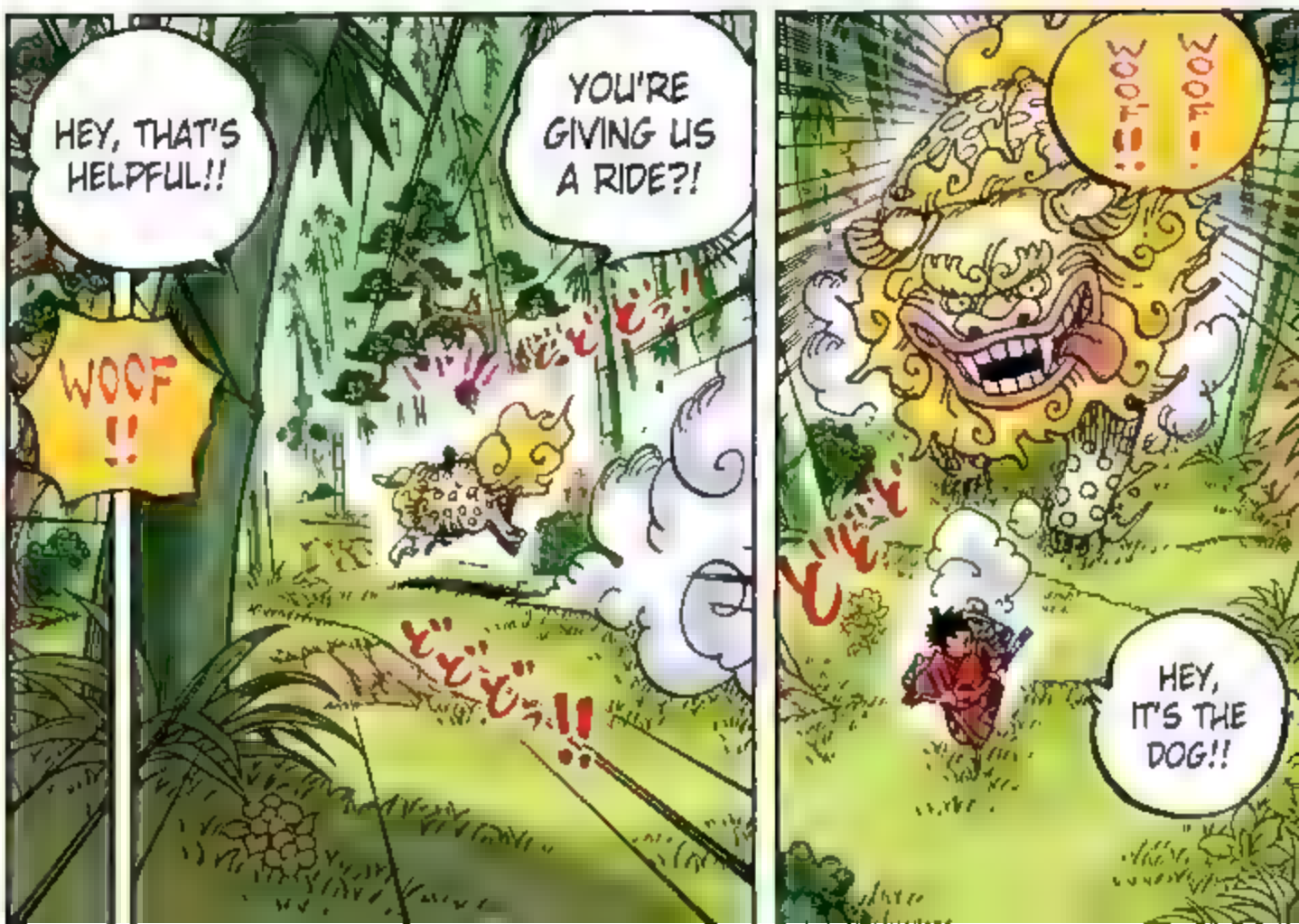
THAT WAS FORGED BY MY FORE-FATHER, KOTETSU! IT IS ONE OF THE MOST FAMOUS WEAPONS IN ALL THE WORLD!!
IT IS DIS-RESPECTFUL TO EVEN TOUCH THAT BLADE WITHOUT REVERENCE!!
NO! WAIT, YOU FOOL!! NOT THAT ONE!!
?
TUG!!
HANG ON, TAMA! I'M TAKING YOU TO A DOCTOR!
I'M GONNA BORROW THIS SWORD TOO. NOW I LOOK LIKE A SAMURAI!
TUG!
I'M HEADING OUT!!
OKAY.

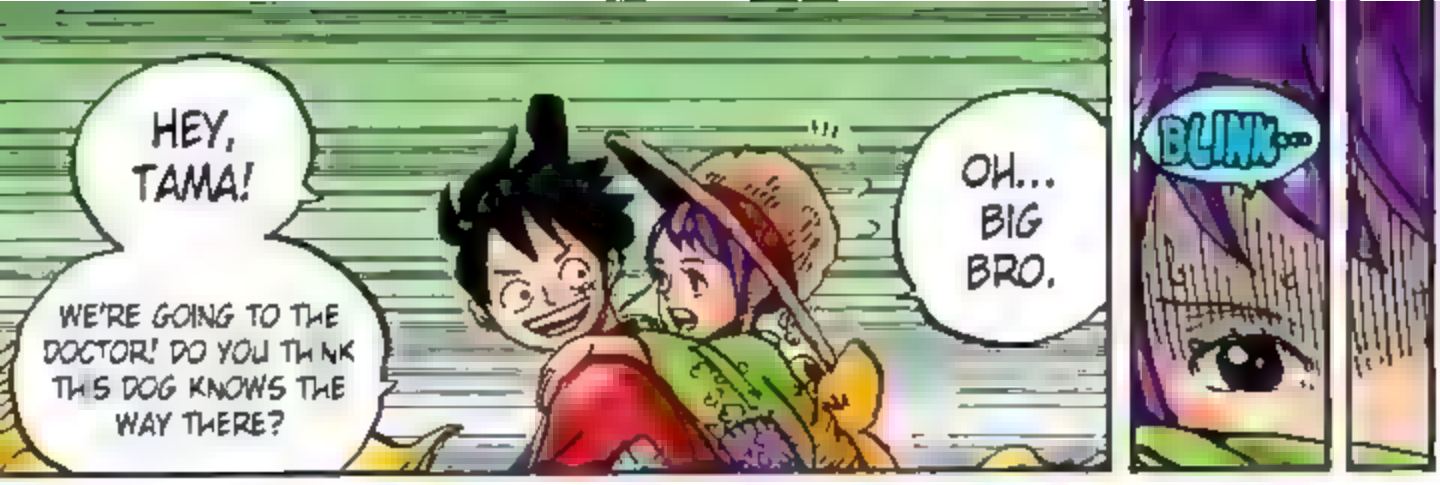

...IS KITETSU II!!!
IT IS COUNTED AMONG THE 21 EXCELLENT-GRADE SWORDS!! AND ITS NAME...

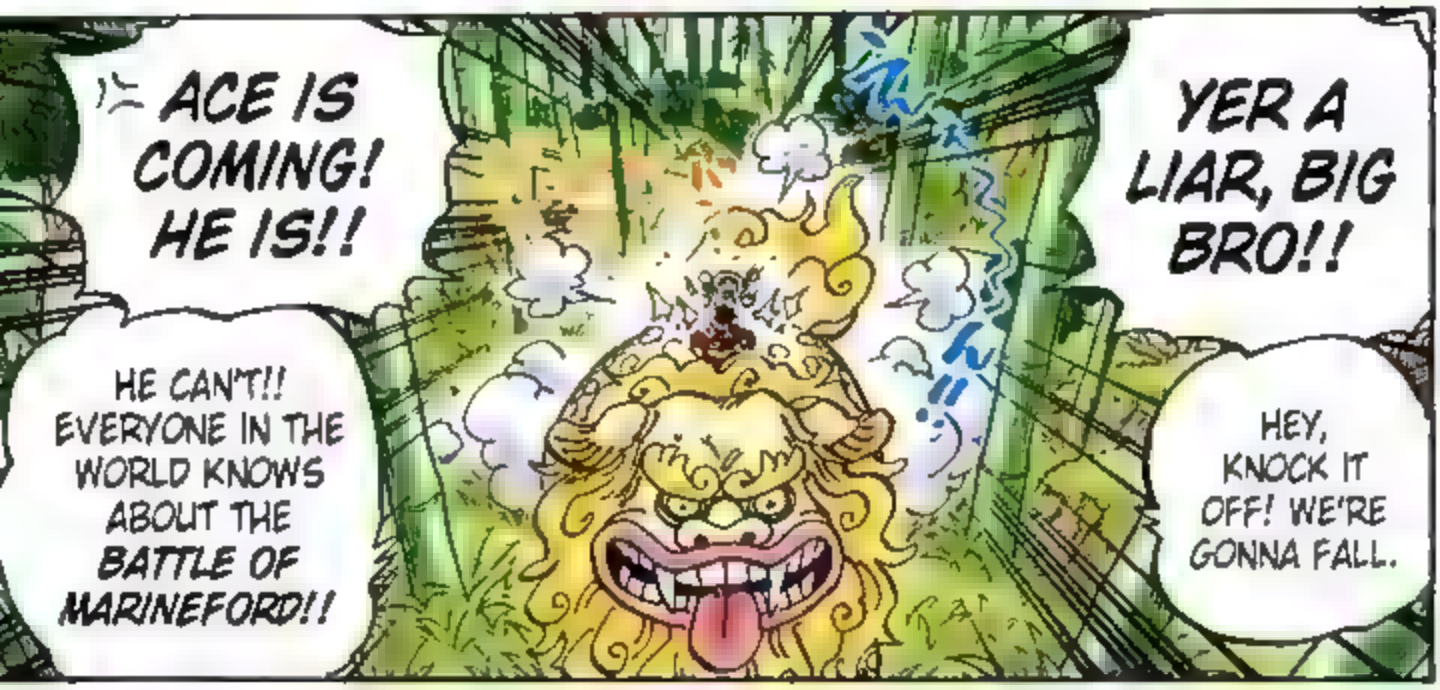

KITETSU...? WHY DOES THAT SOUND FAMILIAR?
THE 12 SUPREME-GRADE WEAPONS
THE 21 EXCELLENT-GRADE WEAPONS
THE 50 FINE-GRADE WEAPONS
AMONG THE COUNTLESS WEAPONS (SWORDS, SPEARS, ETC.) IN THE WORLD, THESE ARE THE ONES FORGED BY CELEBRATED MASTERS OF THE ART.
THE FAMED SWORDS

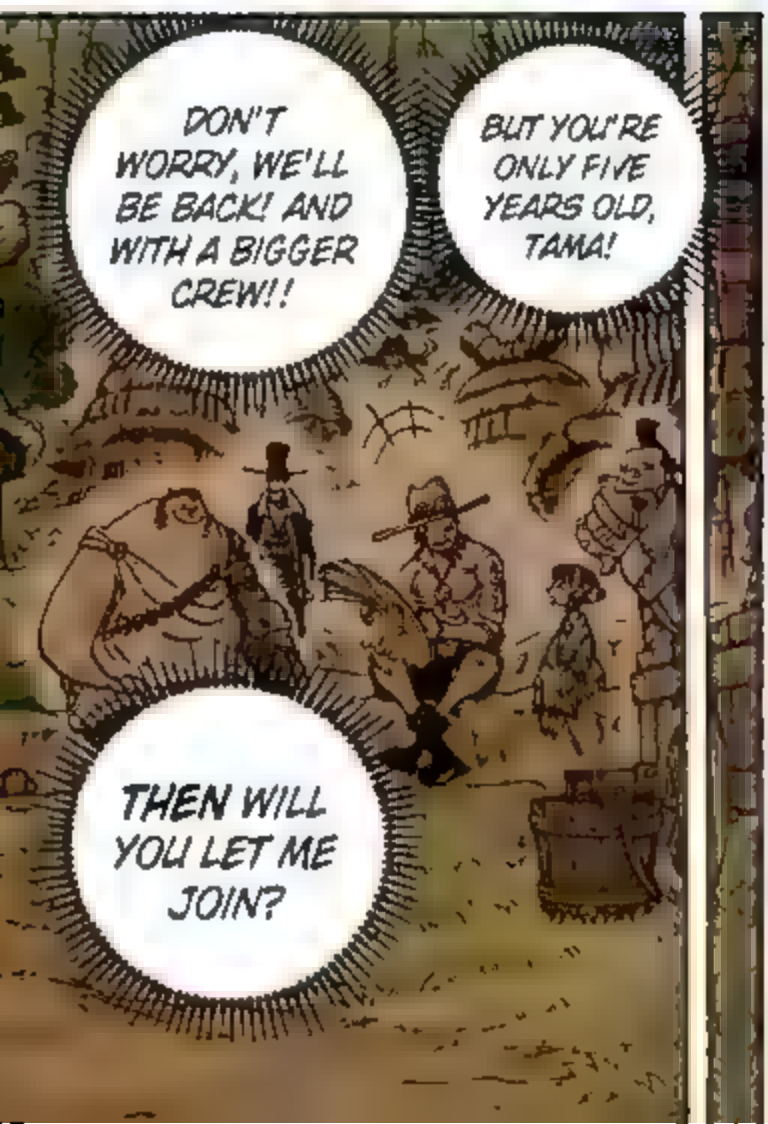

AND I DO NOT WISH TO CARRY THAT CURSED BLADE!!
THIS ONE IS FAMED AS WELL!!
THEN I'LL TRADE IT FOR YOUR KATANA.
NO, NO, NO, YOU MAY NOT!!
Y'KNOW, I'LL TAKE IT ANYWAY.

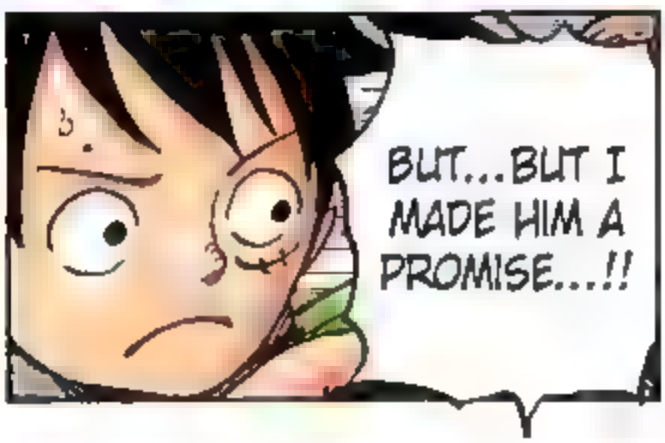
YOU MUST BRING IT BACK!!!
SURE THING!!
YOU WILL BE PUT UNDER ITS CURSE!!
WHY AREN'T YOU RESPONDING?!!
IF ANYTHING HAPPENS TO OTAMA, YOU WILL PAY!!!


HEY, THAT'S HELPFUL!!
YOU'RE GIVING US A RIDE?!
WOOF !!
WOOF!!
WOOF!!
HEY, IT'S THE DOG!!

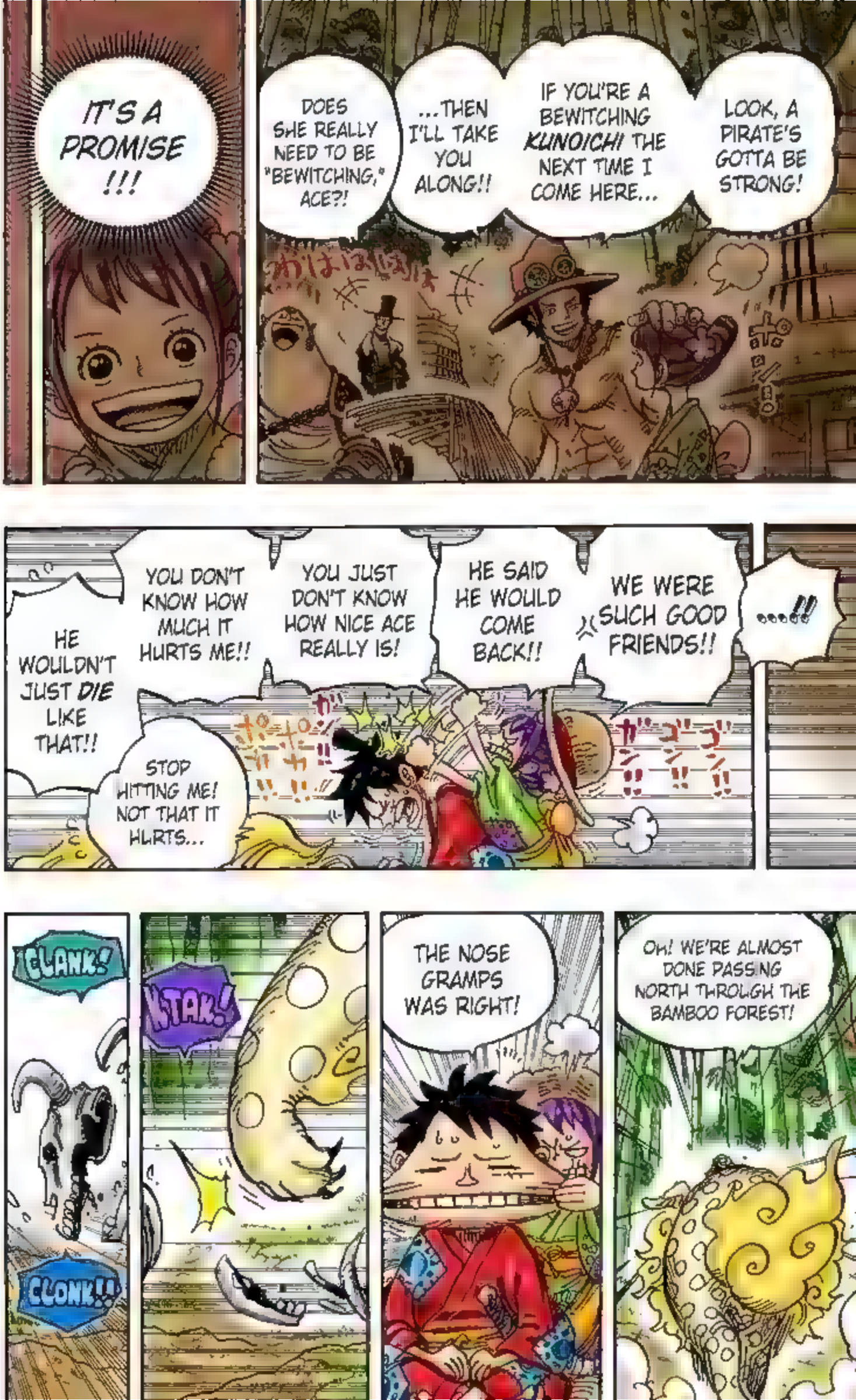

HEY, TAMA!
WE'RE GOING TO THE DOCTOR! DO YOU THINK THIS DOG KNOWS THE WAY THERE?
OH... BIG BRO.
BLINK...


ACE IS COMING! HE IS!!
HE CAN'T!! EVERYONE IN THE WORLD KNOWS ABOUT THE BATTLE OF MARINEFORD!!
YER A LIAR, BIG BRO!!
HEY, KNOCK IT OFF! WE'RE GONNA FALL.


DON'T WORRY, WE'LL BE BACK! AND WITH A BIGGER CREW!!
BUT YOU'RE ONLY FIVE YEARS OLD, TAMA!
THEN WILL YOU LET ME JOIN?


BUT...BUT I MADE HIM A PROMISE...!!

ACE! TAKE ME TO SEA WITH YA!!
...!!


IT'S A PROMISE !!!
DOES SHE REALLY NEED TO BE "BEWITCHING," ACE?!
...THEN I'LL TAKE YOU ALONG!!
IF YOU'RE A BEWITCHING KUNOICHI THE NEXT TIME I COME HERE...
LOOK, A PIRATE'S GOTTA BE STRONG!
HE WOULDN'T JUST DIE LIKE THAT!!
YOU DON'T KNOW HOW MUCH IT HURTS ME!!
YOU JUST DON'T KNOW HOW NICE ACE REALLY IS!
HE SAID HE WOULD COME BACK!!
WE WERE SUCH GOOD FRIENDS!!
...!!
STOP HITTING ME! NOT THAT IT HURTS...
CLANK!
CLONK!!
TAK!
THE NOSE GRAMPS WAS RIGHT!
OH! WE'RE ALMOST DONE PASSING NORTH THROUGH THE BAMBOO FOREST!

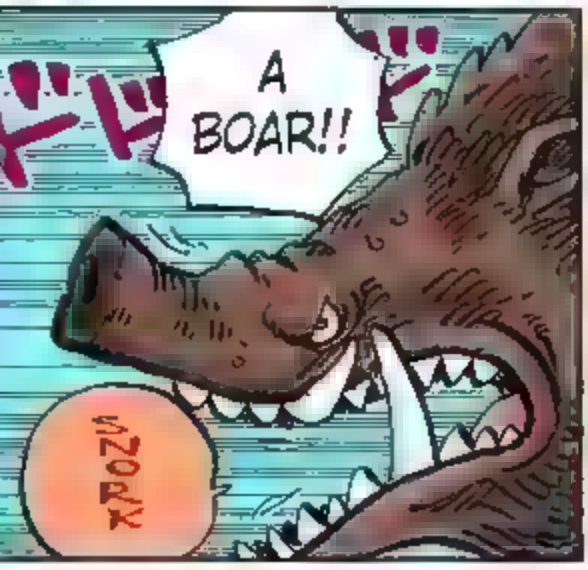
IT REALLY IS...

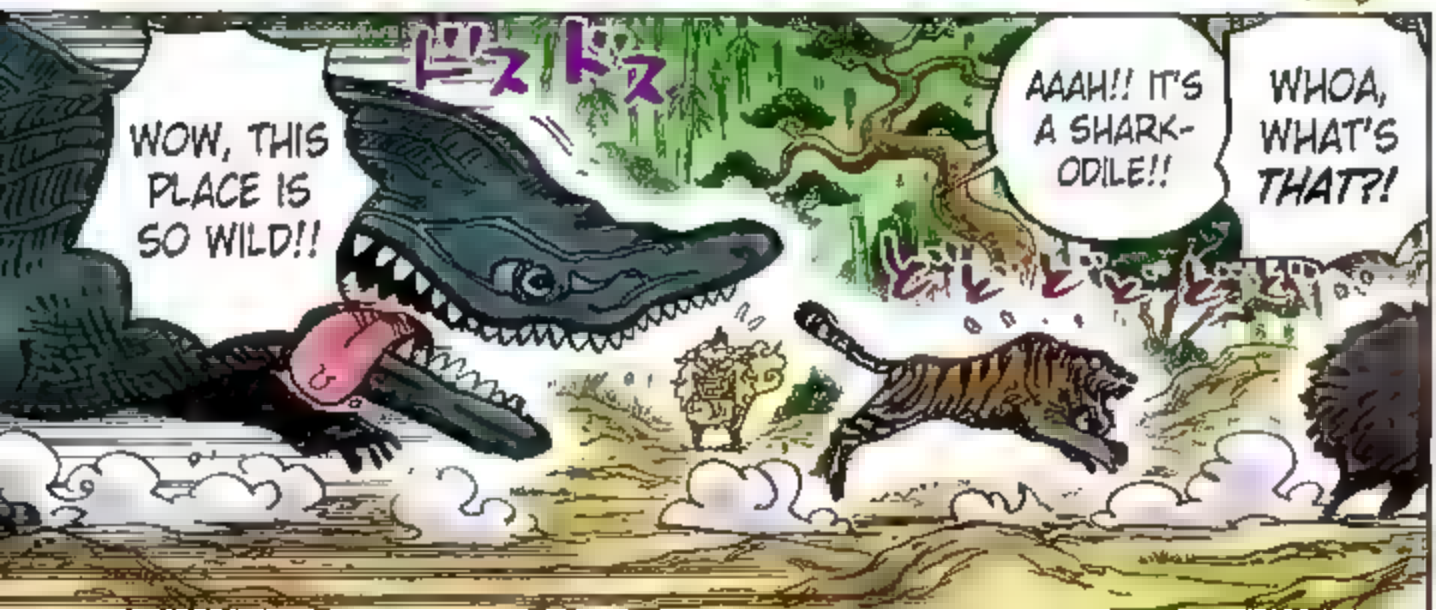
...A WASTE-LAND!!

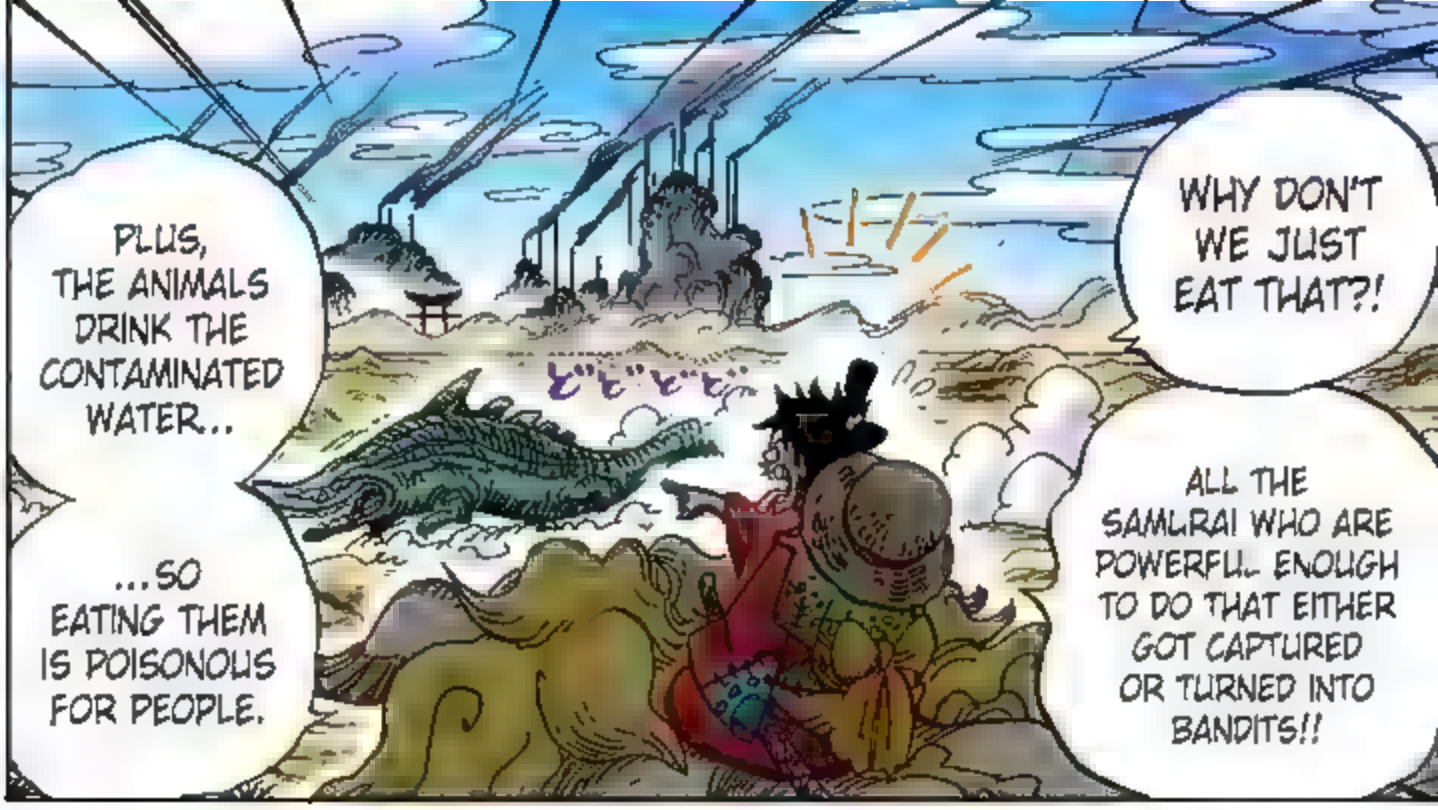
ど!!

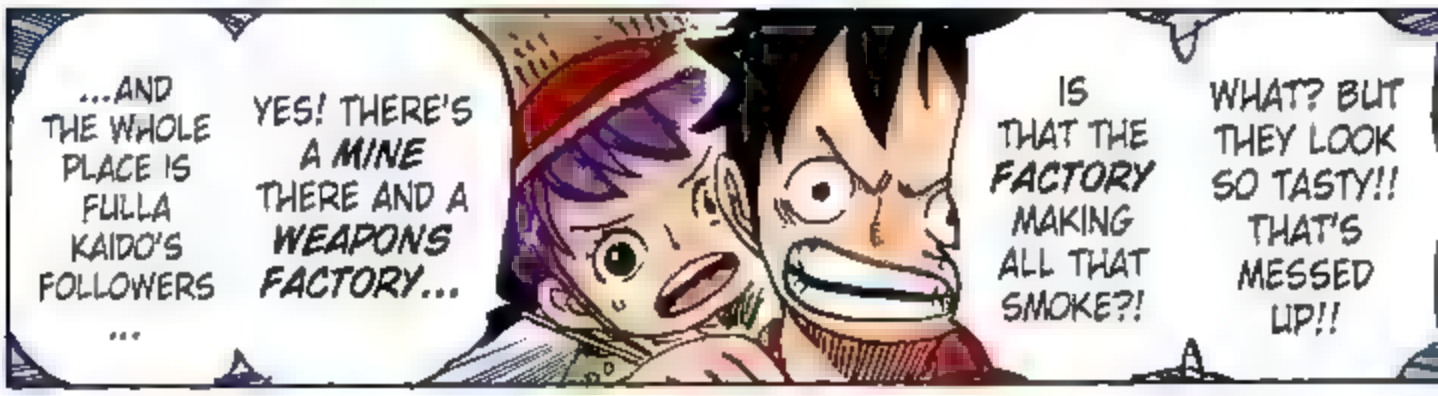
IROLLS

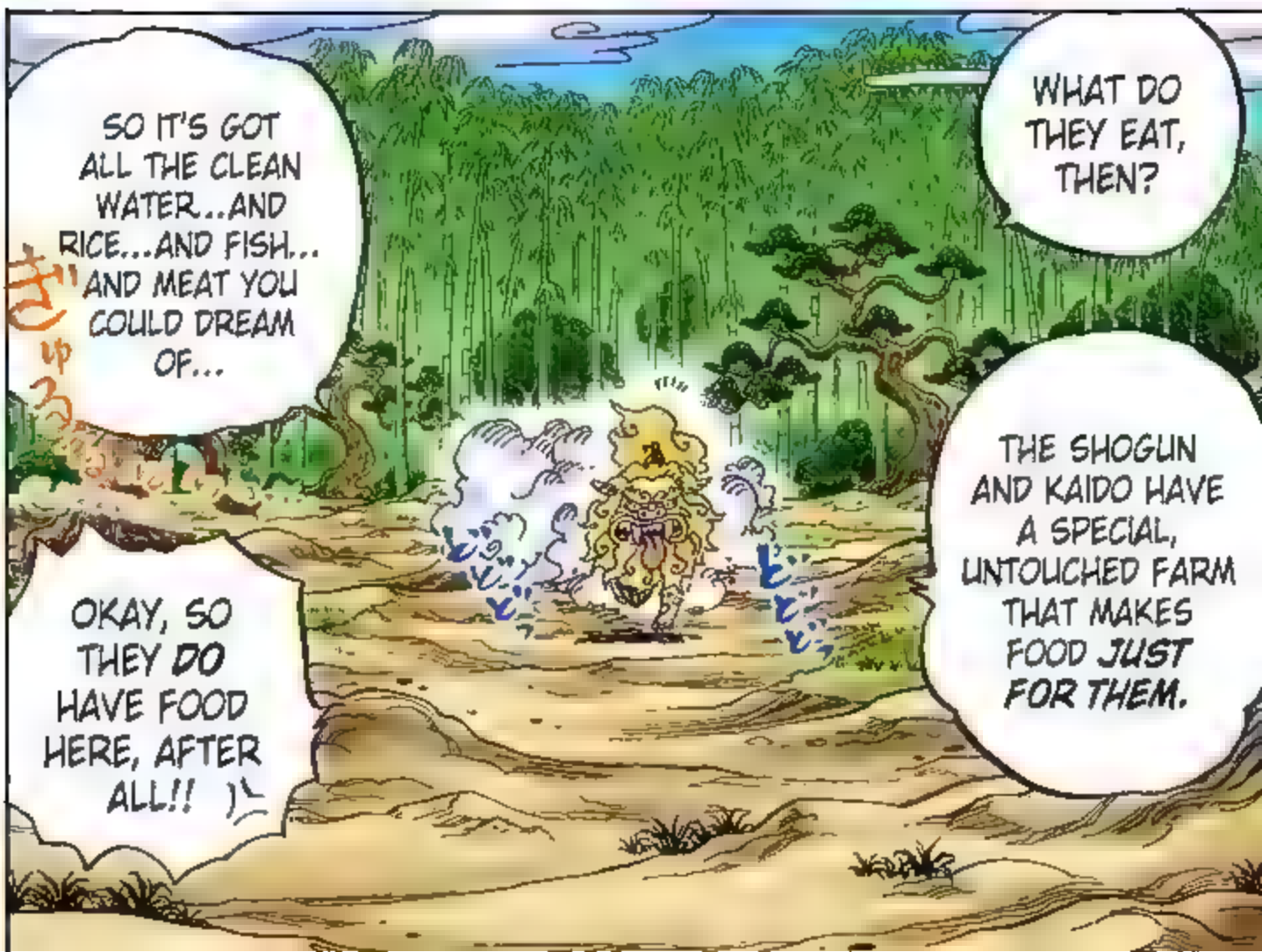
ん!!

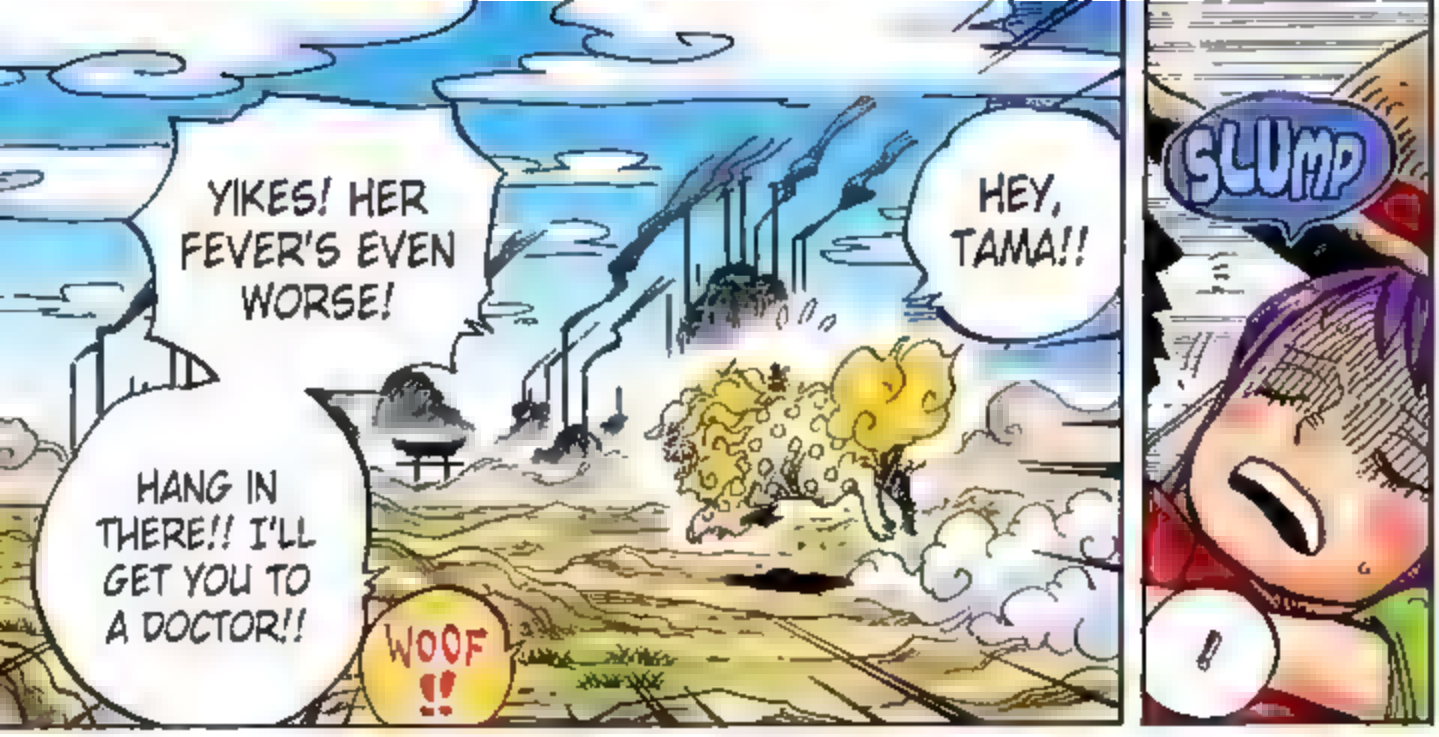


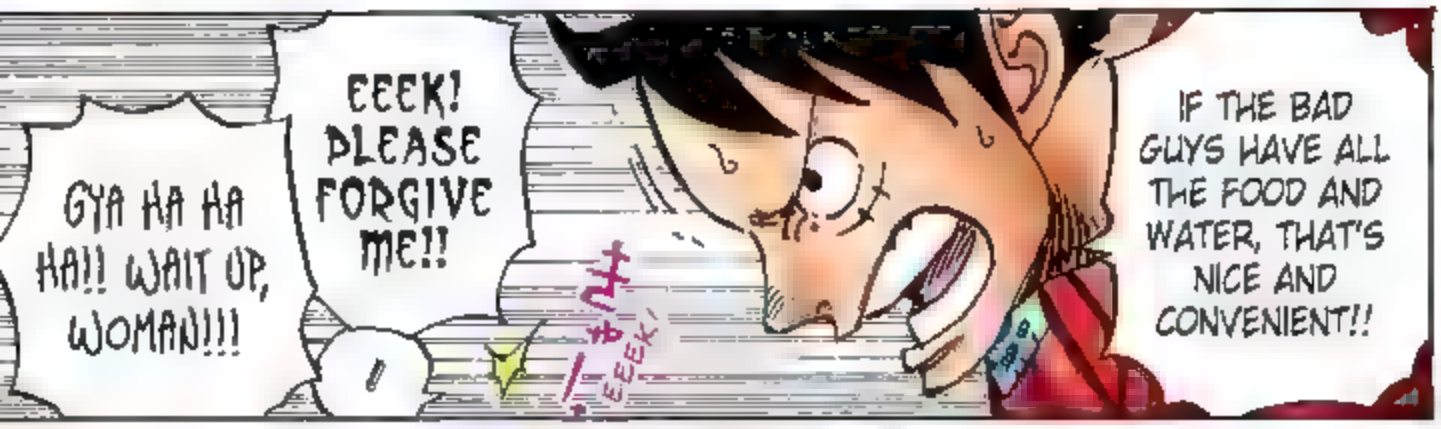


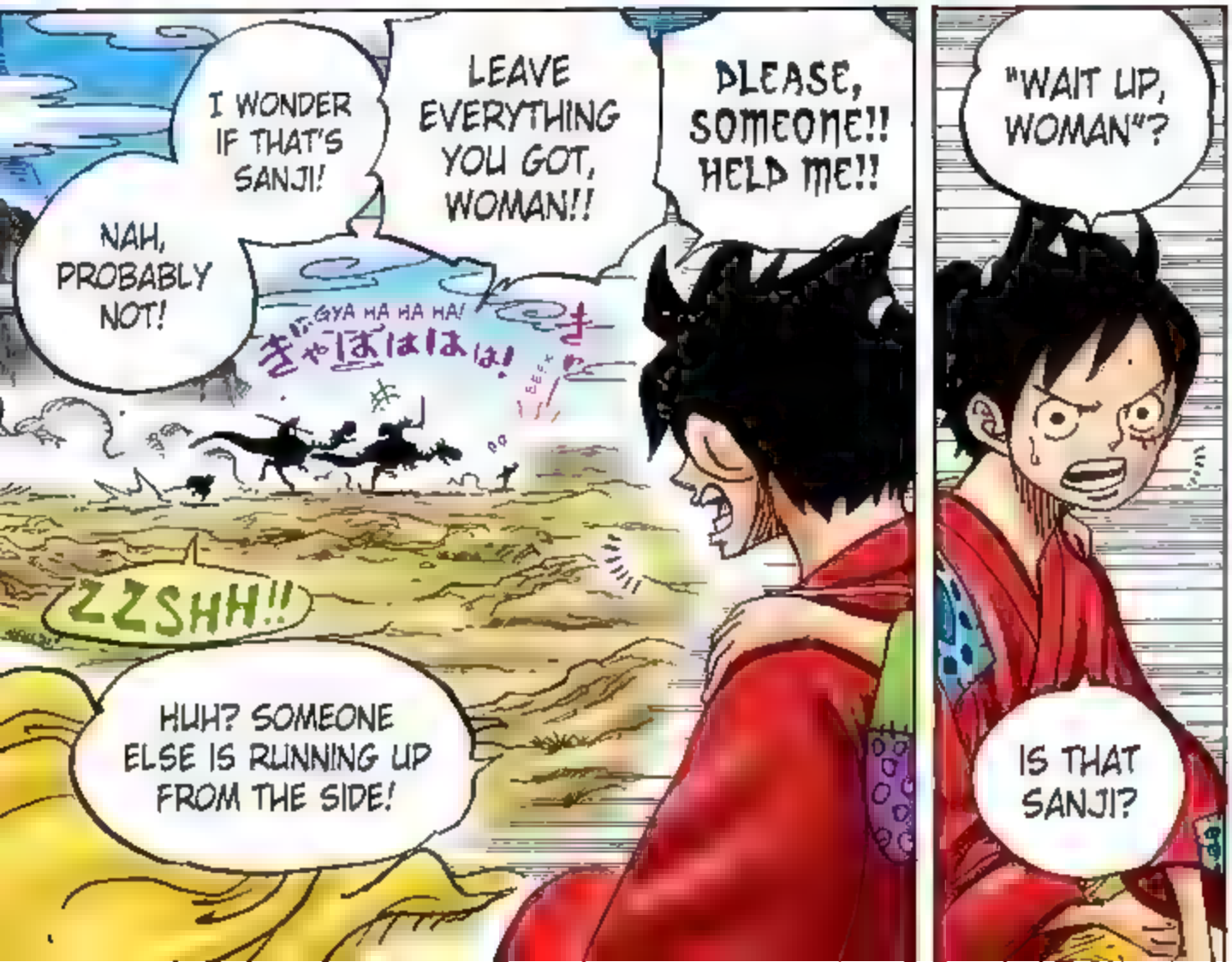

PLUS, THE ANIMALS DRINK THE CONTAMINATED WATER...
...SO EATING THEM IS POISONOUS FOR PEOPLE.
WHY DON'T WE JUST EAT THAT?!
ALL THE SAMURAI WHO ARE POWERFUL ENOUGH TO DO THAT EITHER GOT CAPTURED OR TURNED INTO BANDITS!!

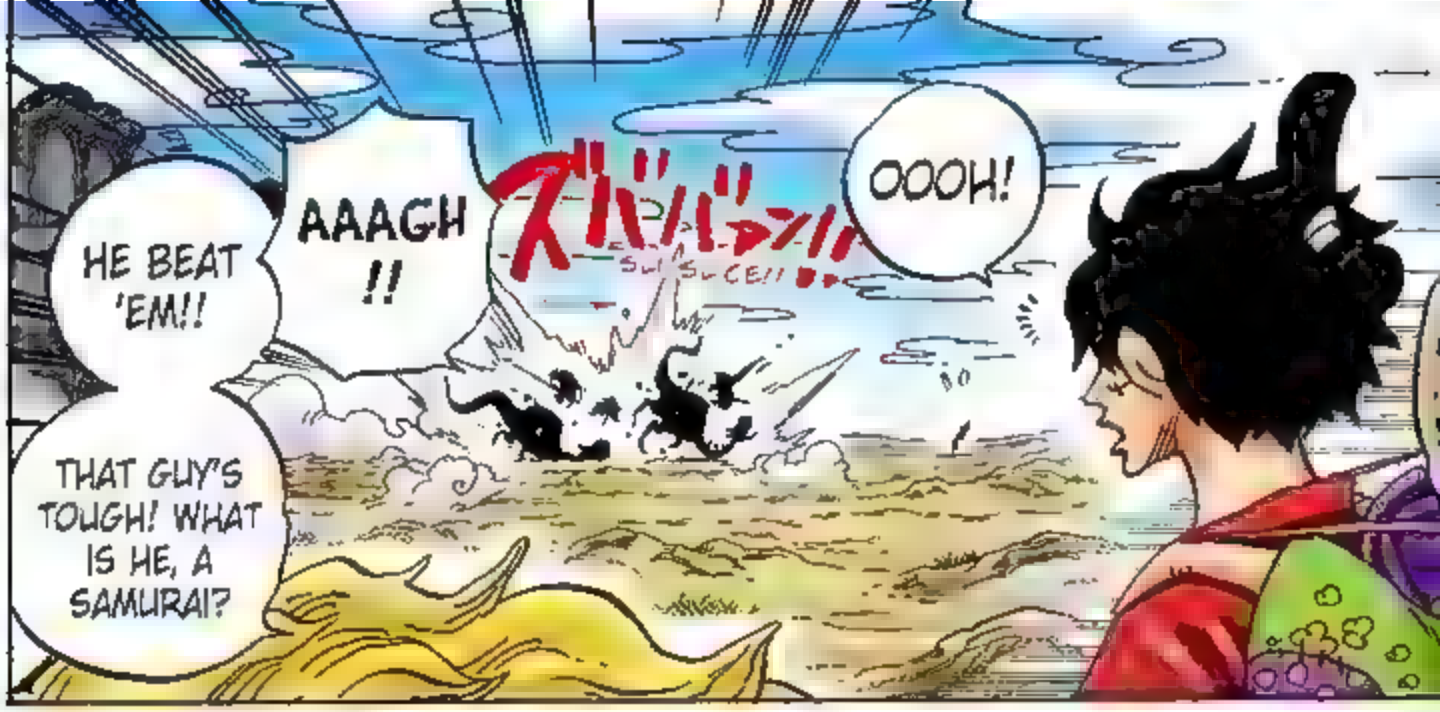

...AND THE WHOLE PLACE IS FULLA KAIDO'S FOLLOWERS ...
YES! THERE'S A MINE THERE AND A WEAPONS FACTORY...
IS THAT THE FACTORY MAKING ALL THAT SMOKE?!
WHAT? BUT THEY LOOK SO TASTY!! THAT'S MESSED UP!!


SO IT'S GOT ALL THE CLEAN WATER...AND RICE...AND FISH... AND MEAT YOU COULD DREAM OF...
WHAT DO THEY EAT, THEN?
THE SHOGUN AND KAIDO HAVE A SPECIAL, UNTOUCHED FARM THAT MAKES FOOD JUST FOR THEM.
OKAY, SO THEY DO HAVE FOOD HERE, AFTER ALL!!


YIKES! HER FEVER'S EVEN WORSE!
HEY, TAMA!!
HANG IN THERE!! I'LL GET YOU TO A DOCTOR!!
WOOF !!
SLUMP


GYA HA HA HA!! WAIT UP, WOMAN!!!
EEEK! PLEASE FORGIVE ME!!
IF THE BAD GUYS HAVE ALL THE FOOD AND WATER, THAT'S NICE AND CONVENIENT!!


I WONDER IF THAT'S SANJI!
NAH, PROBABLY NOT!
LEAVE EVERYTHING YOU GOT, WOMAN!!
PLEASE, SOMEONE!! HELP ME!!
GYA HA HA HA!
ZZSHH!!
HUH? SOMEONE ELSE IS RUNNING UP FROM THE SIDE!
"WAIT UP, WOMAN"?
IS THAT SANJI?


HE BEAT 'EM!!
AAAGH !!
ズバッ!!
SLASH!!
OOOH!
THAT GUY'S TOUGH! WHAT IS HE, A SAMURAI?

...I WANTED THEIR BOOZE. UH...VERILY.
BUT I MUST THANK YOU!
I'LL TAKE BOOZE!
I...DON'T HAVE ANY.
HMMMM?

HEY, DOG! STOP!
ざっ!!
WOOF!

GOOD SIR, WHOEVER YOU ARE... THANK YOU FOR SAVING ME!!
PHEW ...
RUSTLE
RUSTLE
OH, DON'T WORRY ABOUT IT. I ONLY DID IT BECAUSE...

IS THAT ZORO?!!
HEY !!!

LOOK!! IT'S ME!!
HUH?
ZOROOO !!
WHAT ?
YOU'RE HERE!!!
LUFFY !!
YEAH, IT'S BEEN FOREVER! VERILY!!
LONG TIME NO SOOF!!
YEAH! WE GOT SPLIT UP, BUT I BET THEY'RE FINE!
IS EVERYONE ELSE HERE?!

IT'S A FREE-FOR-ALL! NO WORRIES ABOUT FOOD!!
YOU CAN TAKE AS MUCH FISH AND MEAT AS YOU WANT AROUND HERE, LUFFY!
HEY, YOU GOT SOME MEAT?!
SOME STUFF'S HAPPENED! I'M JUST TAKING HER TO A DOCTOR.
ANYWAYS, HOP ON, ZORO!!
HEY, THAT KID'S WIPED OUT!!
YOU SHOULDN'T BE STANDING AROUND EATING, MAN!!
SO THE MEAT AND FISH JUST LIKE THIS ONE ARE POISONED TOO!
NO, YOU BETTER BE CAREFUL. THE WATER AROUND HERE IS POISON.
ばばばばばばばばばば
OH. NO WONDER MY STOMACH HURTS.
I WAS JUST ON MY WAY TO KURI BEACH. YOU ARE THE CULPRIT I'M AFTER, I PRESUME?
STRAW HAT...!!
YEAH... THAT GUY'S WORKING FOR KAIDO!!
HEY! ISN'T THAT--?!
IS THAT THE NATIONALLY WANTED RONIN, ZOROJURO, AND HIS COMPANIONS?
!
!!

BUT THAT DOES NOT MATTER NOW.
THE LIKELIHOOD YOU DID IT IS 98 PERCENT!!
I'VE LOST TWO OF MY MEN, AND ONE BABOON.
ベッ!!
...OR SCRAMBLE AND RUN IN FEAR.
YOUR CHOICE IN WANO IS CLEAR. JOIN THE MIGHTY...
OKAY! THEN OUR CHOICE IS CLEAR...
CHK...!
THIS IS WHAT KIN'EMON SAID, LUFFY!
"DON'T CAUSE A FUSS"!!
WE'LL APOLOGIZE TO HIM LATER!!
ドゴッ!!

SBS Question Corner

(Kidamtin, Tokyo)

Q: Flowchart for this volume's SBS

1. SBS starts before Odacchi can initiate it (Like always (ha ha))
2. Question comes → Odacchi snaps
3. Question comes → Odacchi acts dumb

} This is where Odacchi's brilliance at picking letters comes in!

4. SBS ends (Makes super funny snarky comment)

--Start the SBS

A: Whoa, whoa, whoa! It's not always that predictable! In fact, it's starting off differently this time. Finally, at last, I'm going to be the one to announce that...
The SBS already started!! They started it with their pen name!!

Q: Please let me start the SBS, and I'll give you the millet dumplings between my legs.

--Match & Takeshi

A: **Shut up, you sicko!!!**

Q: In chapter 825, you drew Chopper delightedly eating the cotton candy rain that fell from the sky. If porno mags fell from the sky, what would you do, Odacchi? Here.

--Shanimuni

A: **Yay!! Chomp! ♡ Munch, munch... Oh!! Dang it!! I can't read them if I eat them first!!! Aaaaa..**

Q: When guys like Luffy and Usopp see robots, their eyes sparkle and shine. So given how he's so cool and mature, how would Law react to one?

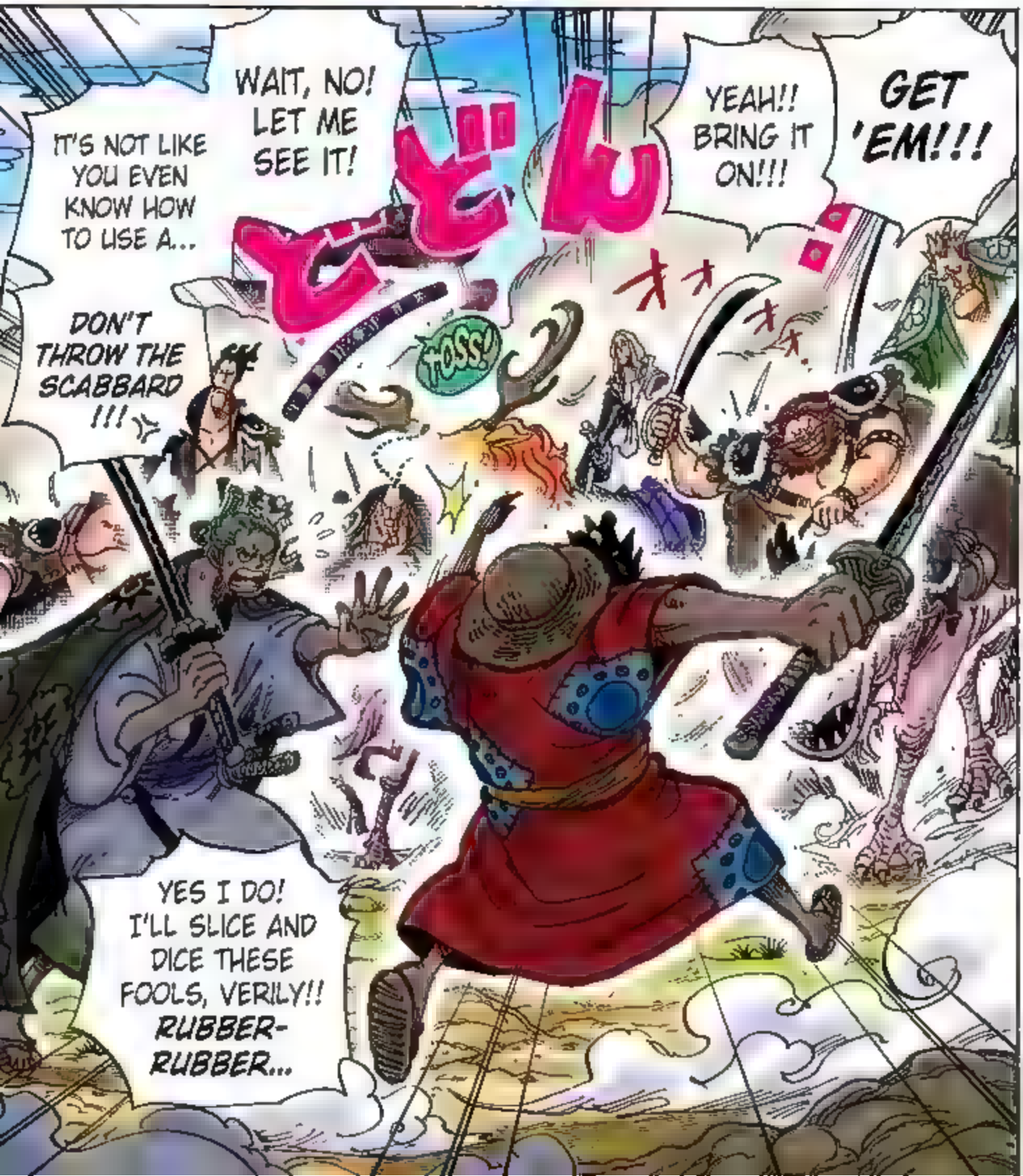
--Mikanibami

A: Like this. ➡
I mean, just imagine it for yourself. If a robot walked in front of you, you'd look like this too!!

Chapter 913: THE CRANE RETURNS THE FAVOR

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 41, ORLUMBUS: "5 P.M.: GIVEN A HERO'S SEND-OFF-- MY BIG PIRATE DEBUT WAS A FAILURE"

I WOULD ADVISE YOU NOT TO SIGHTSEE HERE...
ARE YOU AWARE OF WHO CONTROLS THIS COUNTRY...
...FROM THE SHADOWS?
NOPE! DON'T KNOW!!
IT'S KAIDO!!
AND I'M HERE TO WHUP THAT EMPEROR OF THE SEA!!
SHUT UP, LUFFY! KIN'EMON SAID...
...WE'RE NOT SUPPOSED TO KNOW THAT...
I WAS JUST KIDDING!! I DON'T KNOW WHO!!
GRRR...
HUFF, HUFF...
THE CARDS SAY YOUR PROBABILITY...
...OF BEING ALIVE ONE MONTH FROM NOW...
...IS 19 PERCENT.
FLIP..
FLIP..
WORST GENERATION
BASIL HAWKINS
BOUNTY: 320 MILLION BELLY



HMM.

...

SAY, WHERE'D YOU GET THAT SWORD, HUH?

HMM?

IT'S A *VERILY* GOOD BLADE, RIGHT?

UH, EXACTLY. IT SEEMS LIKE A FAMOUS ONE, SO LET ME--

GET 'EM!!!

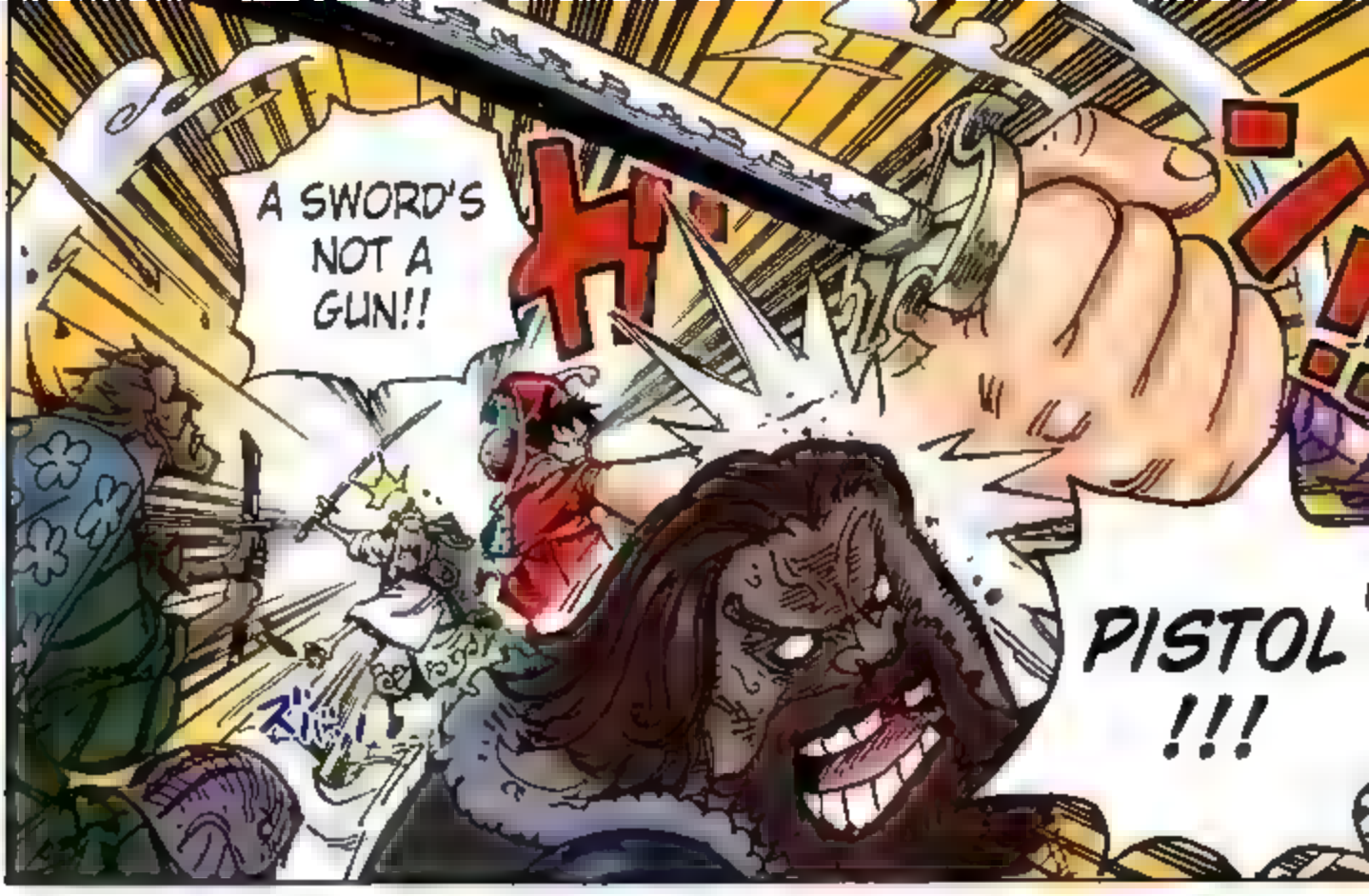
YEAH!! BRING IT ON!!!

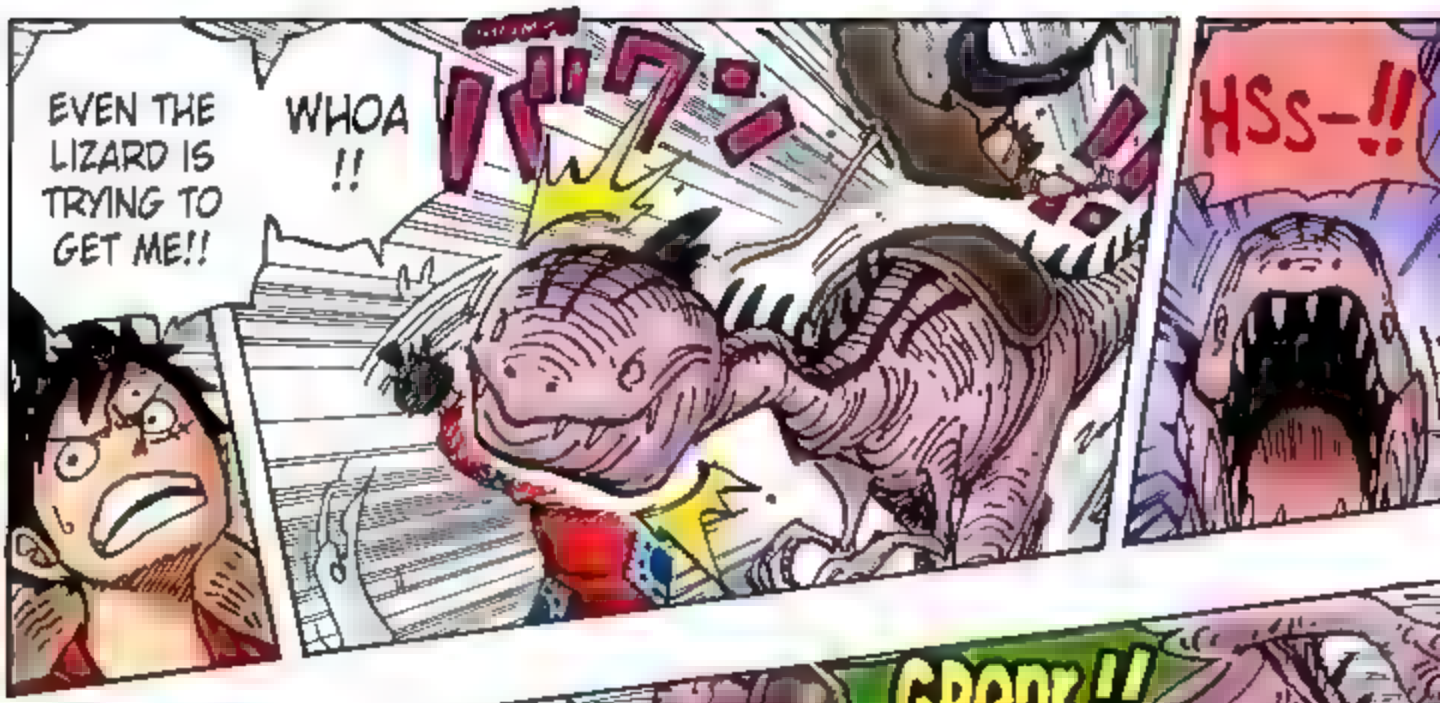
WAIT, NO! LET ME SEE IT!

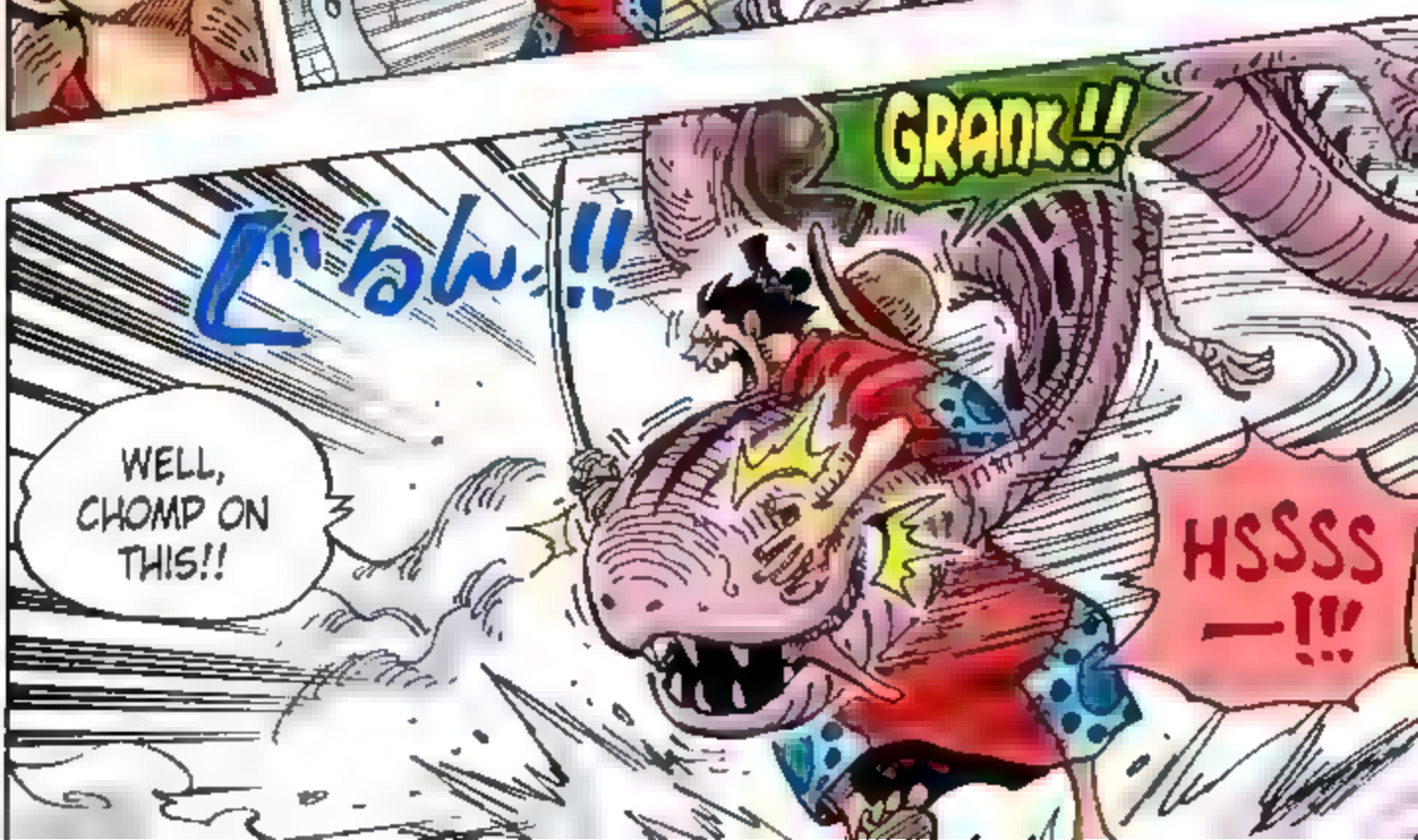
IT'S NOT LIKE YOU EVEN KNOW HOW TO USE A...

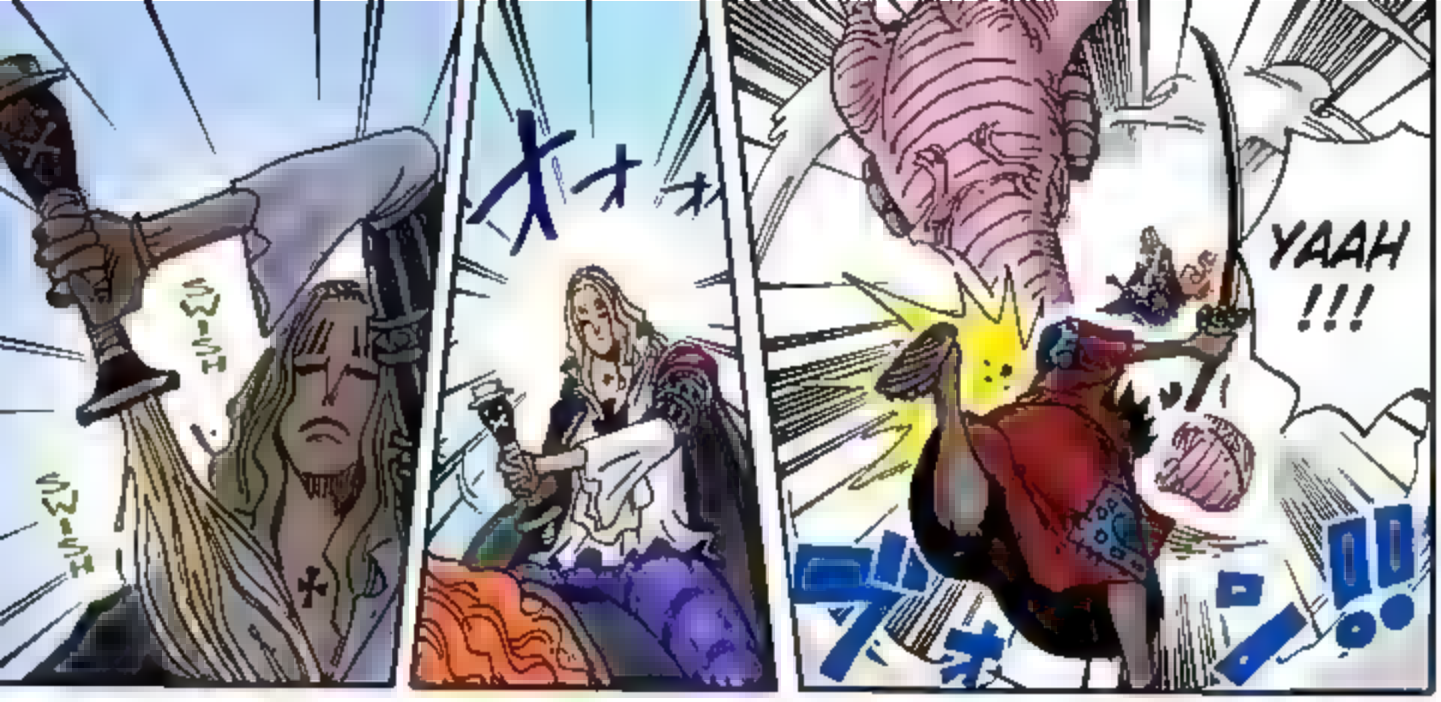
DON'T THROW THE SCABBARD !!!

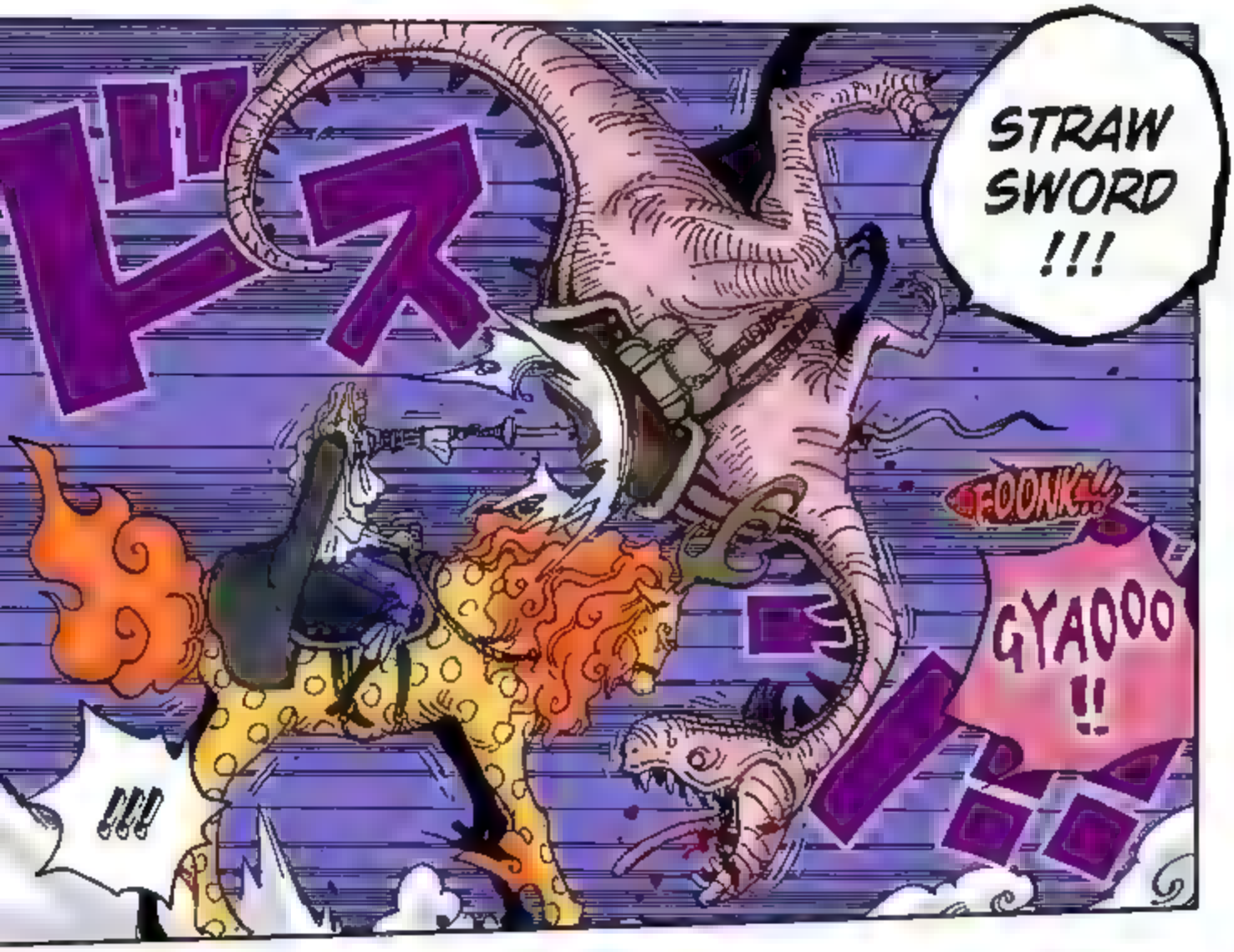
YES I DO! I'LL SLICE AND DICE THESE FOOLS, VERILY!! *RUBBER-RUBBER...*

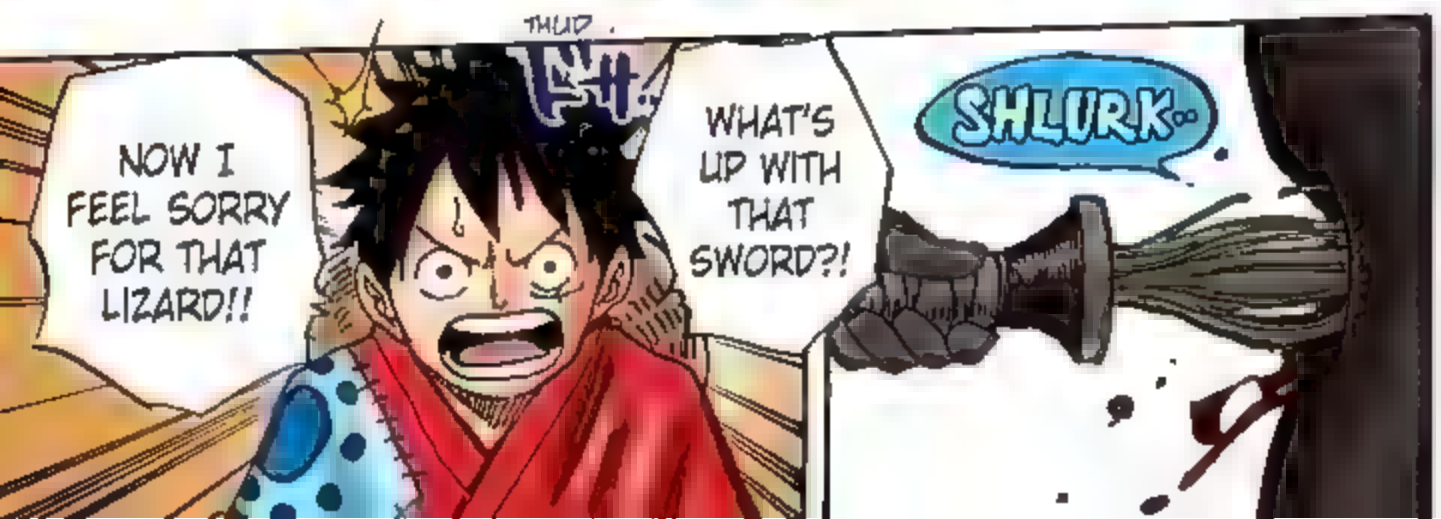

A SWORD'S NOT A GUN!!
PISTOL !!!


EVEN THE LIZARD IS TRYING TO GET ME!!
WHOA !!
バクン
HSS—!!


GRANK!!
WELL, CHOMP ON THIS!!
HSSSS —!!


SWISH
SWISH
オオオ
YAAH !!!


ドズ
STRAW SWORD !!!
FOONK..!!
GYAOOO !!
!!!


THUD
NOW I FEEL SORRY FOR THAT LIZARD!!
WHAT'S UP WITH THAT SWORD?!
SHLURK..

AIEE !!!

!!

MMM ?!

GYAAA !!!

AAAH !!!

!!!

VERY IMPRESSIVE ...

THUD

WHAT THE--?

HUH?

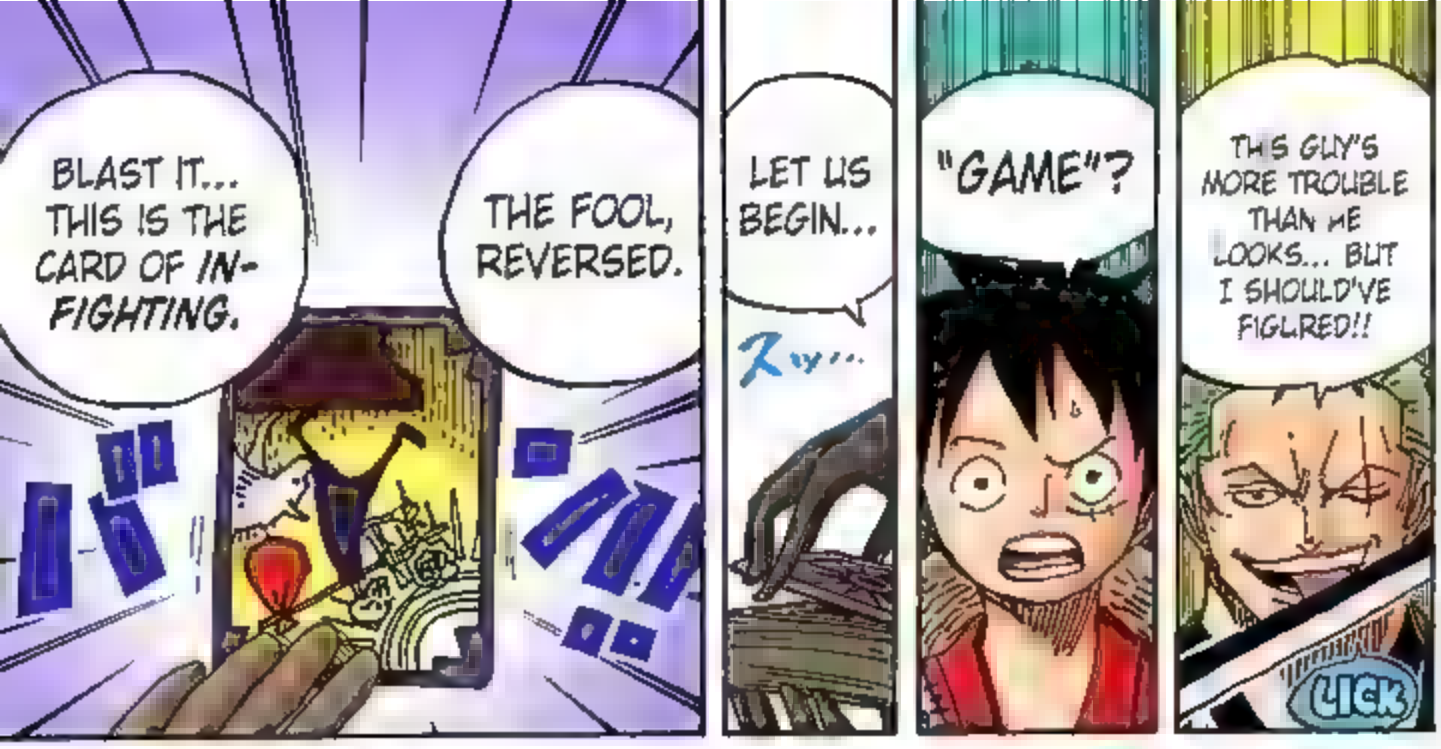
?!

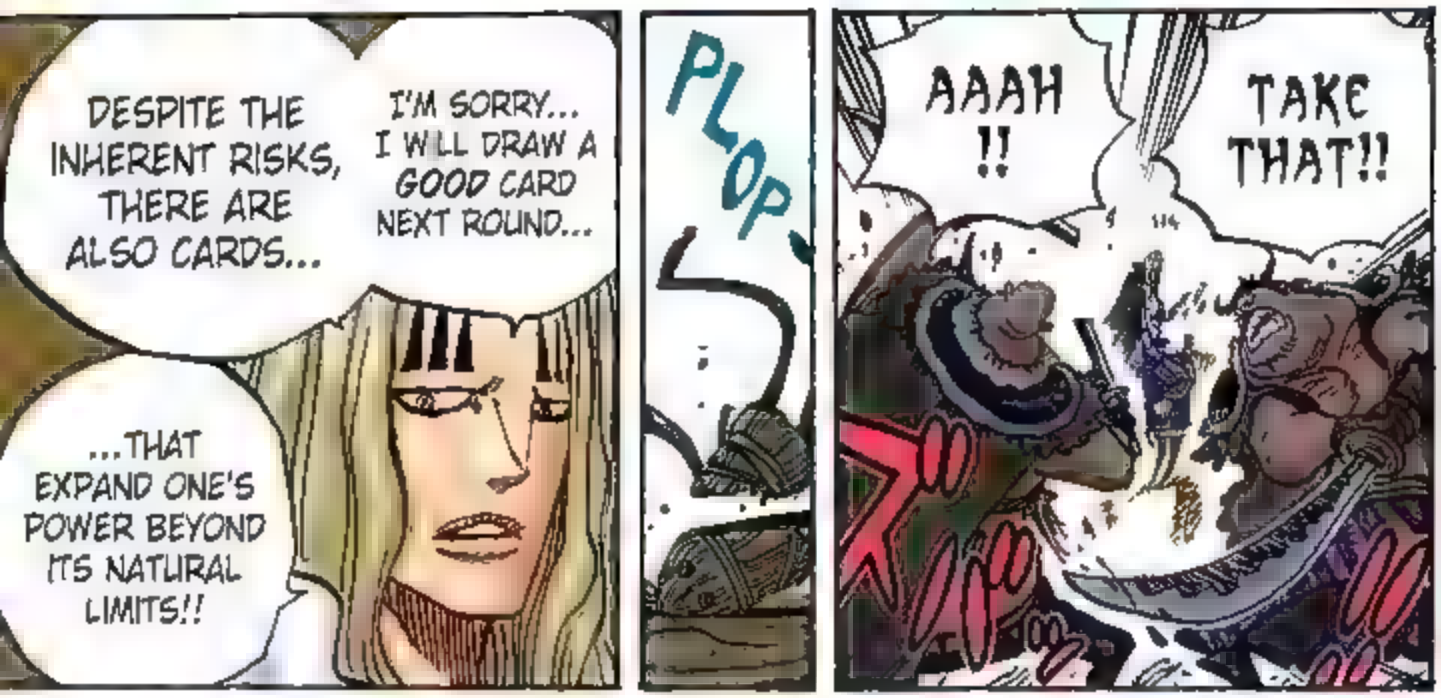
MINUS ONE LIFE.

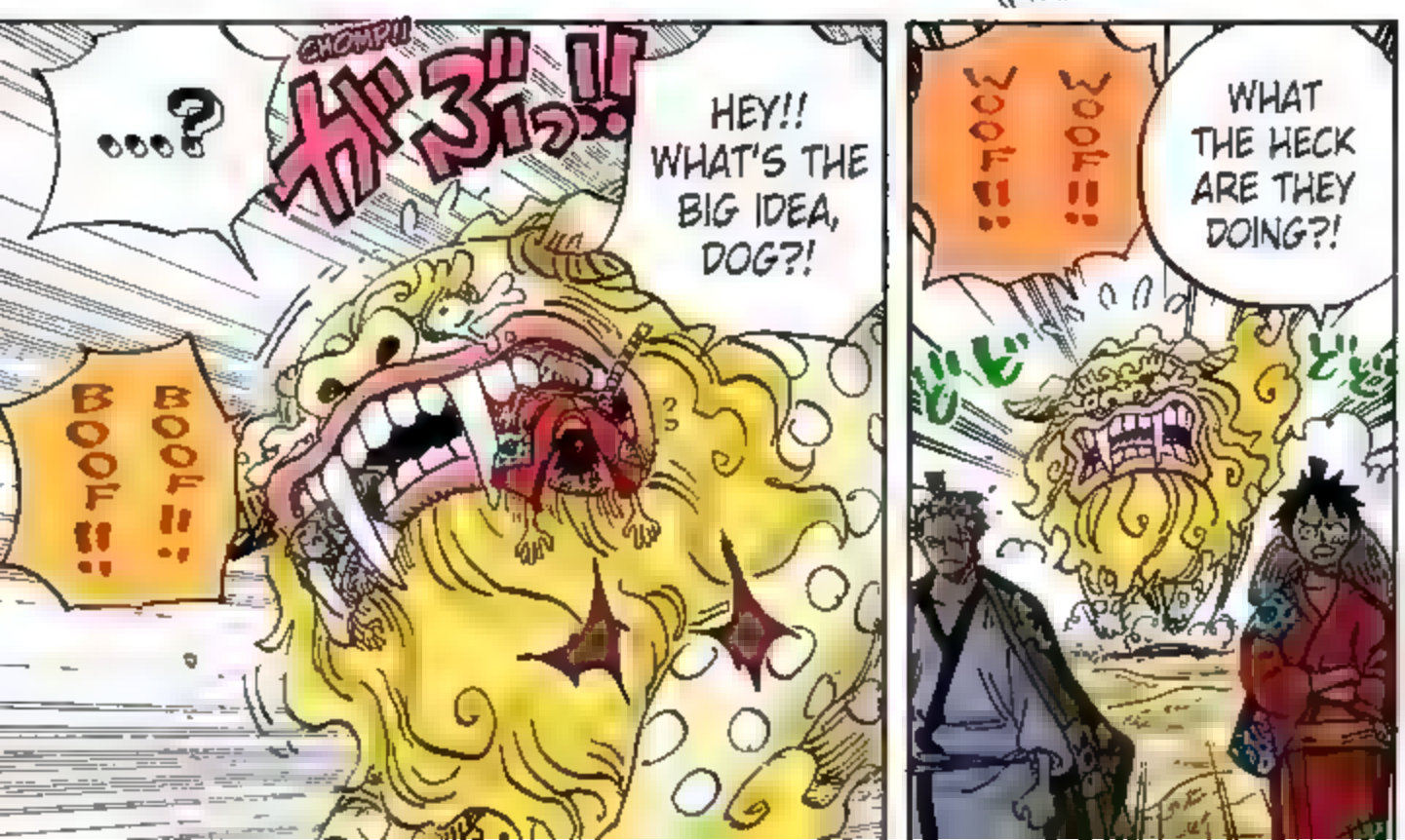
WHOA !!

GOT 'IM ALREADY !!

...SO THAT NO DAMAGE REACHES ME!!!
WITH MY STRAW-STRAW POWERS, I INFUSE MY BODY WITH MY SUBORDINATES' SPIRITS...
WHEN I HAVE TEN INFUSED, I CAN DIE TEN TIMES...
MY STRAWMAN IS A STAND-IN FOR MY FOLLOWERS' LIVES.
...
WHAT DID YOU JUST DO?!
KNOW THAT I AM NOT SO FORTHRIGHT AS TO BATTLE TWO OF MY FELLOW WORST GENERATION MEMBERS IN A FAIR FIGHT!!
ドッ
...OF STRAW-MAN CARDS!!
NOW... LET US BEGIN A GAME...
WHOA!! SOMETHING JUST CAME OUTTA THE SWORD!!
...?!


BLAST IT... THIS IS THE CARD OF IN-FIGHTING.
THE FOOL, REVERSED.
LET US BEGIN...
"GAME"?
THIS GUY'S MORE TROUBLE THAN HE LOOKS... BUT I SHOULD'VE FIGURED!!
LICK


DESPITE THE INHERENT RISKS, THERE ARE ALSO CARDS...
I'M SORRY... I WILL DRAW A GOOD CARD NEXT ROUND...
...THAT EXPAND ONE'S POWER BEYOND ITS NATURAL LIMITS!!
PLOP
AAAH !!
TAKE THAT!!


...?
CHOMP!!
ガブっ!!
HEY!! WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA, DOG?!
BOOF!!
BOOF!!
WOOF!!
WOOF!!
WHAT THE HECK ARE THEY DOING?!

KYO KYO KYO KYO

SWISH

SWISH

...
REVERSED
!!

THE
HIEROPHANT
...

オオ

オオ..

I GUESS THAT'S WHY THE DOG WAS RUSHING US.

YIKES!! TAMA'S BURNING UP!!

HUFF !!

HUFF !!

I'VE JUST DRAWN A GOOD CARD...

DO NOT PANIC!!

ゴゴゴ

THEY'RE GETTING AWAY!!

HAWKINS !!

...

KYO KYO KYO

THE CARD OF PURSUIT !!!

WHOA, HE'S CATCHING UP!!

ドド

PROTECT THE KID!! I'LL HANDLE HIM!!!

ドドド

TOWER CLIMB ...

... RIPPLE !!!

!!!

NAILS?!!

ボボ!!

ガキン!! ブシ!! ギン!!

RAAAH !!

ビス!!

ZORO !!

ガ!!

SH-SHALL WE GO AFTER THEM..

... HAWKINS ?!

GAAH !!!

ドシュッ!!

KYAOOO!!!

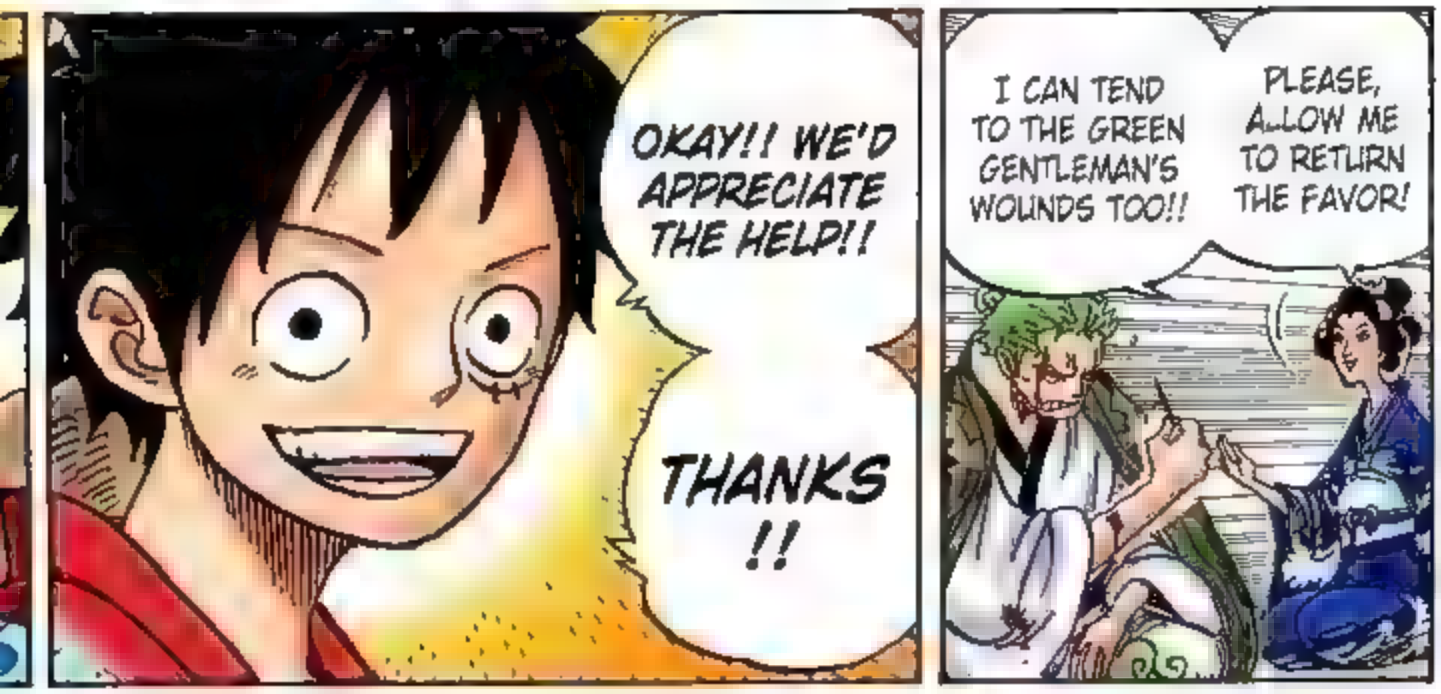
DSHK!!

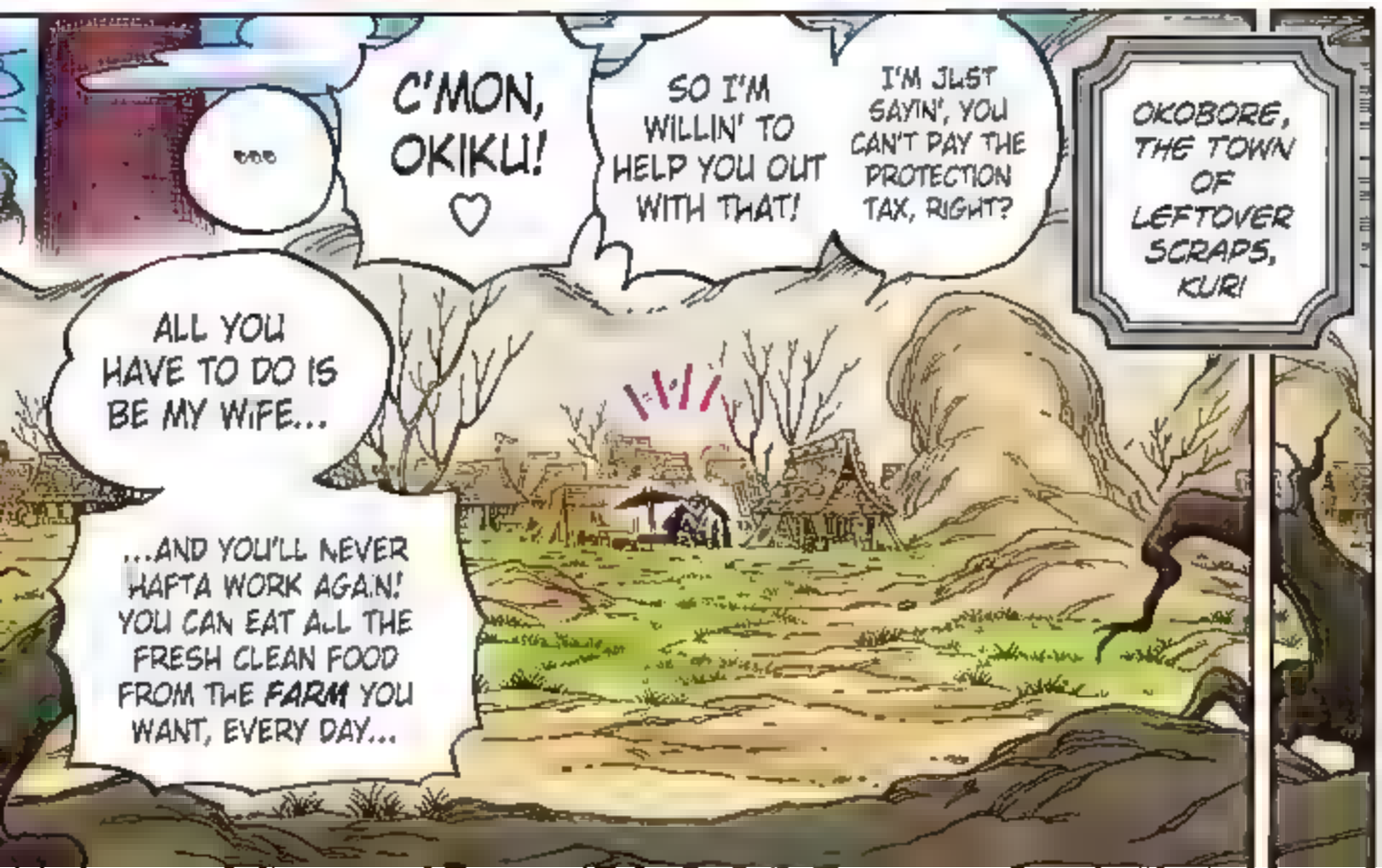
NIGIRI ...

ALL RIGHT, ENOUGH OF THIS!!!

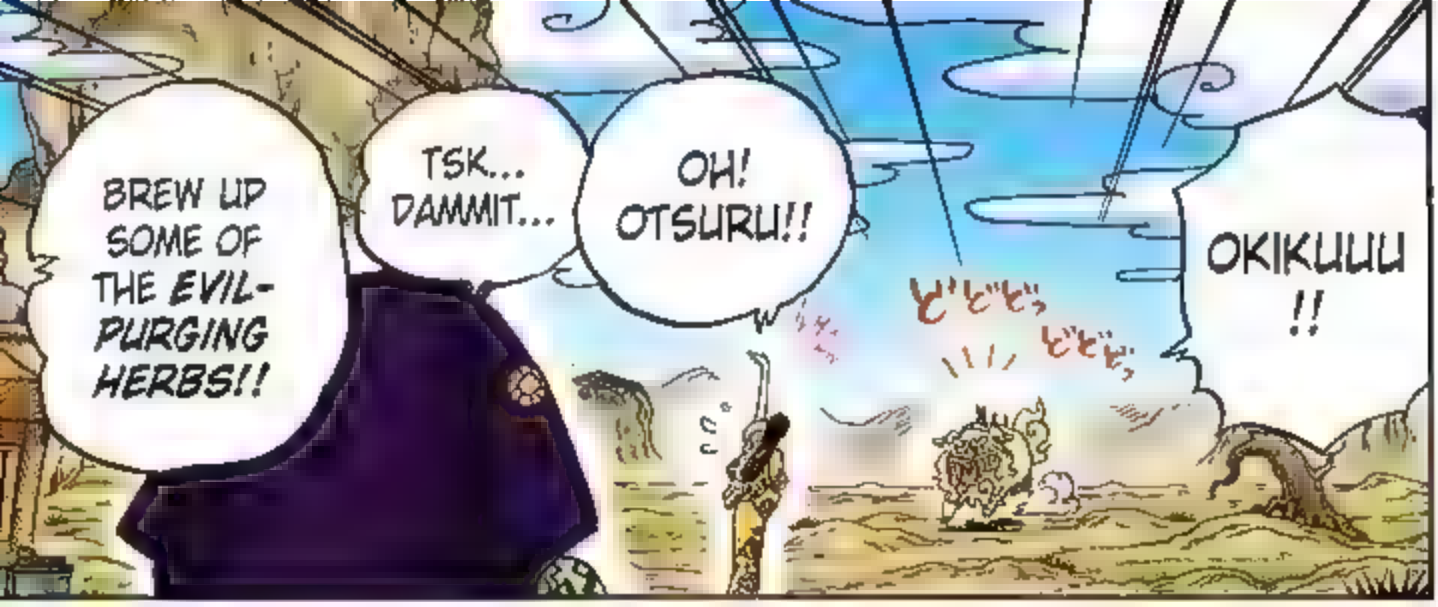
YOU DEFEATED THAT DREADFUL HAWKINS!!
WHAT?! WHO ARE YOU?!
WHY, WHAT MIGHTY SAMURAI YOU TWO ARE!!
BOINK!
I'VE DRAWN A CARD OF REIN-FORCEMENTS.
THE HIERO-PHANT.
SOMEONE WILL LEAD THEM TO A CLEAN ESCAPE...
IF YOU'LL FORGIVE MY ASKING...IS THAT CHILD OTAMA FROM AMIGASA VILLAGE...?
YOU'VE BEEN HIDING IN THE TAIL THIS WHOLE TIME?!
YOU KNOW HER?!
I AM THE WOMAN YOU SAVED EARLIER, GREEN ONE.
MY NAME IS TSURU.
IN THAT CASE, FORGET THE DOCTOR. TAKE HER TO MY TEAHOUSE!!
SO SHE HAS BEEN DRINKING FROM THE RIVER!
TEAHOUSE OWNER
OTSURU

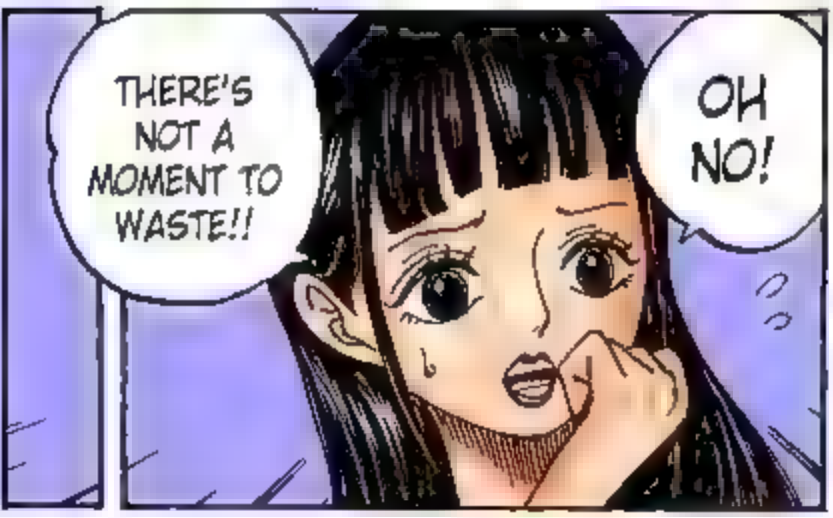
OH, BUT IT IS! THE BEST COURSE OF ACTION IS TO GIVE HER TEA MIXED WITH A SPECIAL HERB...
...THAT WILL COUNTERACT THE RIVER'S POISON! I WILL SHOW YOU THE WAY.
THIS IS NO TIME FOR SIPPING TEA, LADY!!
I DON'T EVEN KNOW WHO THIS KID IS, BUT SHE'S--

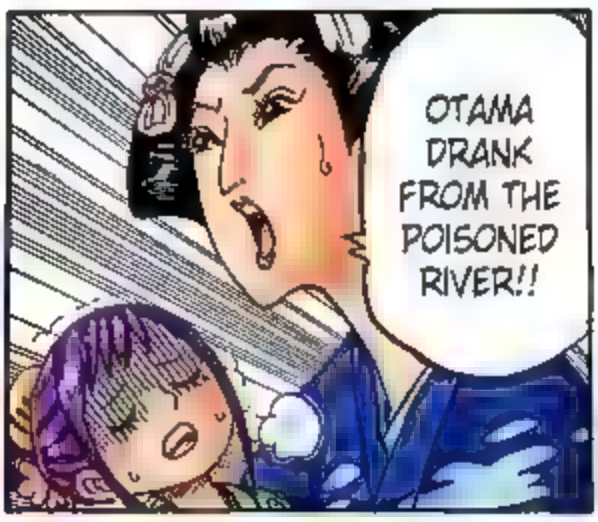

OKAY!! WE'D APPRECIATE THE HELP!!
THANKS !!
I CAN TEND TO THE GREEN GENTLEMAN'S WOUNDS TOO!!
PLEASE, ALLOW ME TO RETURN THE FAVOR!


...
C'MON, OKIKU! ♡
SO I'M WILLIN' TO HELP YOU OUT WITH THAT!
I'M JUST SAYIN', YOU CAN'T PAY THE PROTECTION TAX, RIGHT?
OKOBORE, THE TOWN OF LEFTOVER SCRAPS, KURI
ALL YOU HAVE TO DO IS BE MY WIFE...
...AND YOU'LL NEVER HAFTA WORK AGAIN! YOU CAN EAT ALL THE FRESH CLEAN FOOD FROM THE FARM YOU WANT, EVERY DAY...

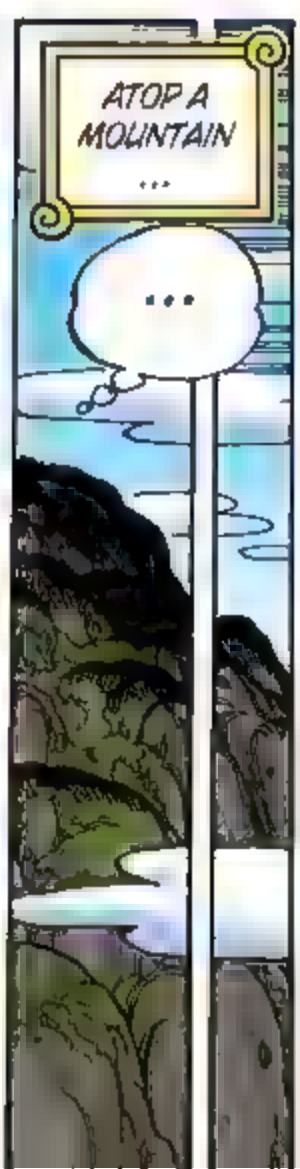
BUT OUR SOCIAL STANDING S TOO FAR APART FOR THAT TO EVER HAPPEN.
NOW, IF YOU'RE NOT ORDERING, WOULD YOU PLEASE TAKE YOUR LEAVE...?
I DON'T WANT NONE OF YOUR FOOD!!
WHO WANTS DUMPLINGS AND TEA MADE FROM LEFTOVER SCRAPS?!
DON'TCHA KNOW WHO I AM? I'M A FAMOUS YOKOZUNA IN THE BIG CITY!
おしるこ
TEAHOUSE WAITRESS OKIKU
I'M URASHIMA, THE GREAT-EST SUMO WRESTLER IN WANO!!!


BREW UP SOME OF THE EVIL-PURGING HERBS!!
TSK... DAMMIT...
OH! OTSURU!!
どどど
OKIKUUU !!


THERE'S NOT A MOMENT TO WASTE!!
OH NO!


OTAMA DRANK FROM THE POISONED RIVER!!

SHOULD WE GO GET THEM BEFORE TROUBLE STARTS?!
ビム!!
YOU KNOW I'M RIGHT! IT'S THE STRAW HATS!!
YOU'RE GONNA STICK OUT IF YOU DO, BEPO!


ATOP A MOUNTAIN ...
...

(Ashi, Hyogo)

Q: Why is Karoo staring down Leo so hard?! Is it because he's a pirate??

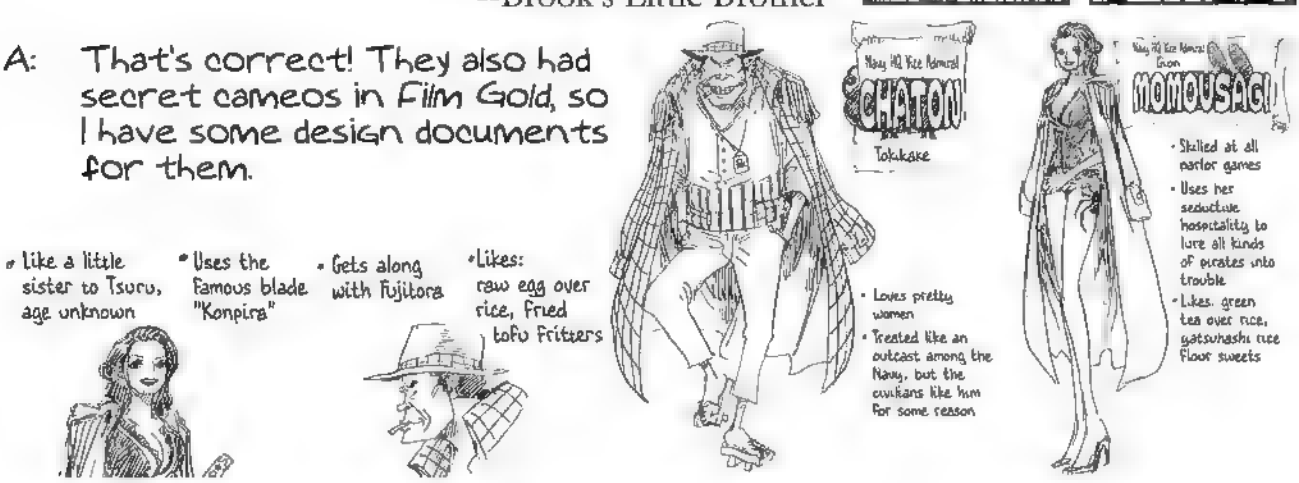
--Ryota Ehara

A: You're referring to the scene at the Reverie (chapter 906). This is clearly just jealousy, if you ask me. Vivi's talking about how cute Leo is, after all.

Q: I hope this letter finds you well. I presume the woman referring to Vice Admiral Garp as "Garpie" in chapter 907 is the Momousagi you introduced in the SBS section of volume 74, correct? And is the fellow calling Momousagi "Ma'am" the Chaton who appeared in the SBS of volume 75?

--Brook's Little Brother

A: That's correct! They also had secret cameos in *Film Gold*, so I have some design documents for them.



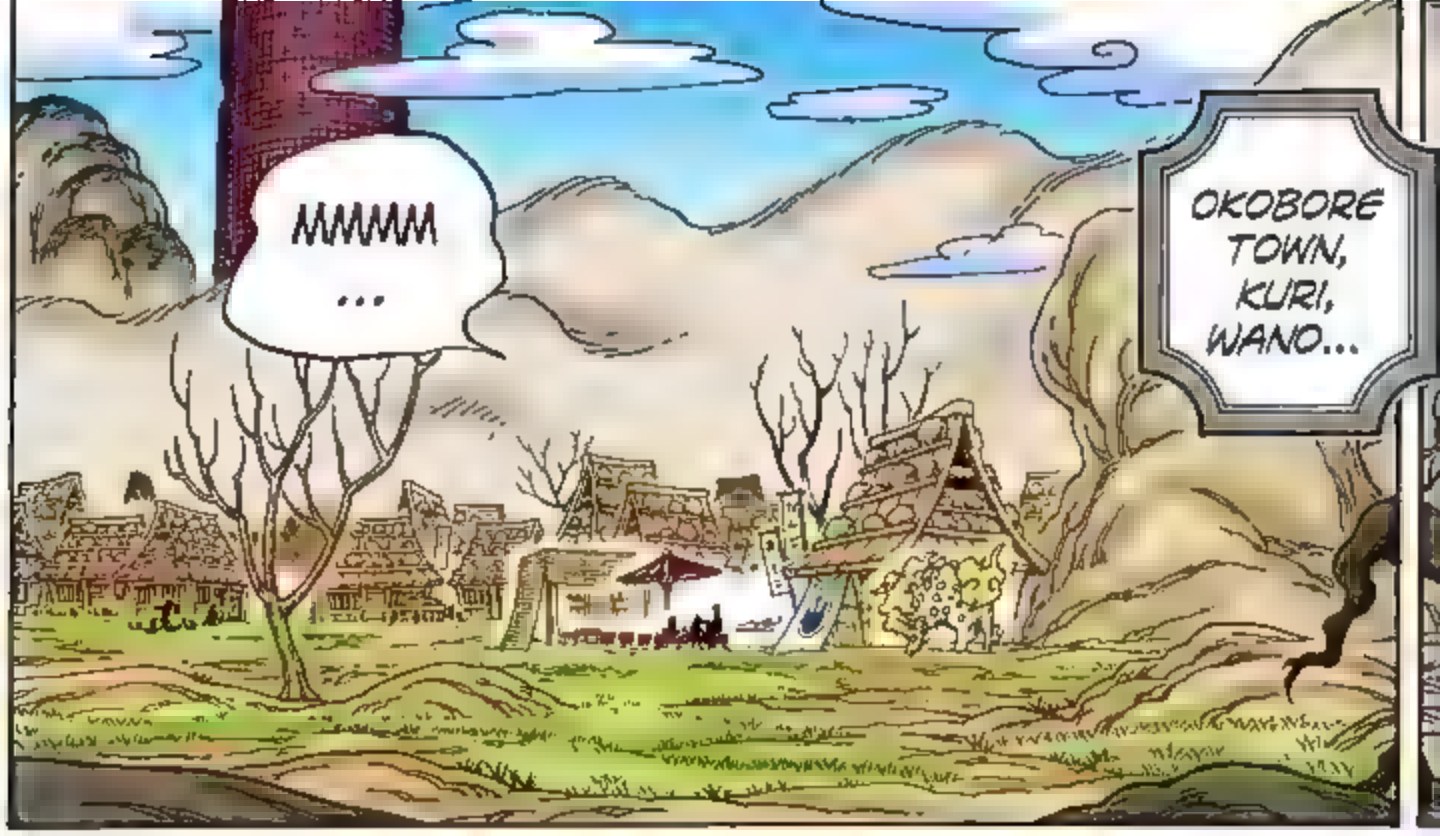
Q: Odacchi!! I noticed that in chapter 907, Lady Hina is on a first-name basis with Vice Admiral Garp. But isn't she a rear admiral?! Why would she be so informal with a very senior officer who also outranks her?

--Itsuba

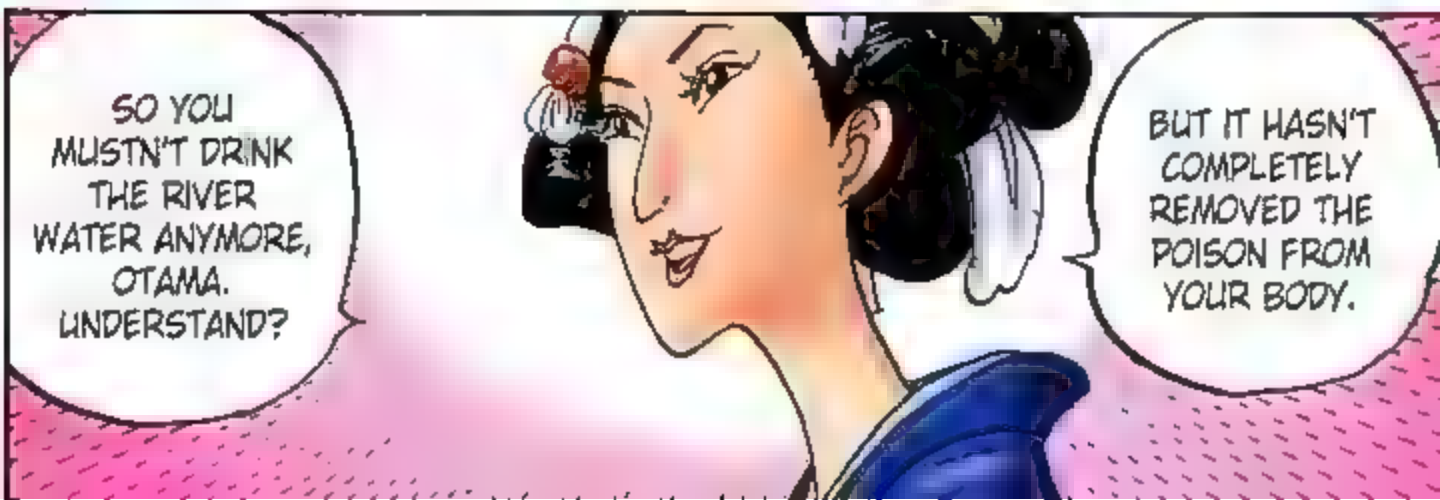
A: She sure is, isn't she? But this doesn't seem to be something Hina does equally to all high-ranking people. Remember, Garp's the kind of guy who gets along with everyone regardless of station, and he seems to enjoy Hina's penchant for brusqueness, so I suppose they interact as equals.

Chapter 914:
OKOBORE TOWN

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET,
VOL. 42, BONUS STORY: "VILLAGE OF DYED GOODS"

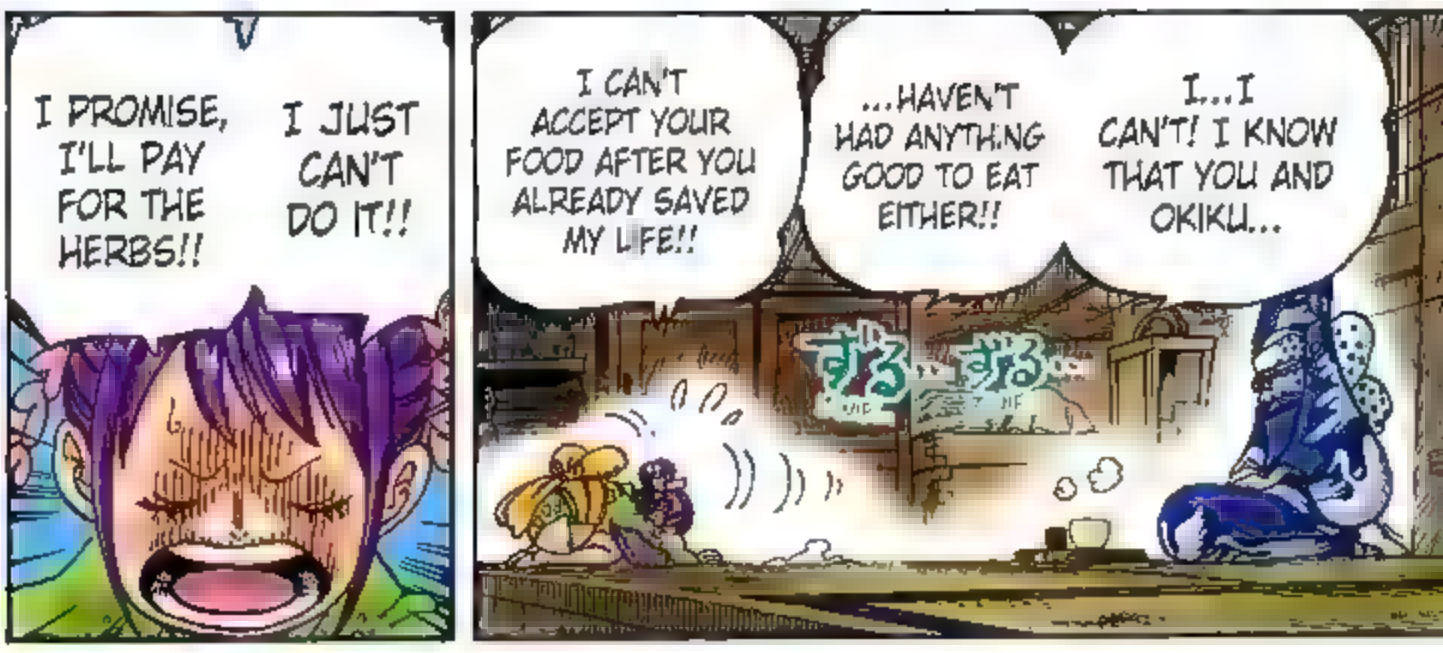

MMMM
...
OKOBORE TOWN, KURI, WANO...

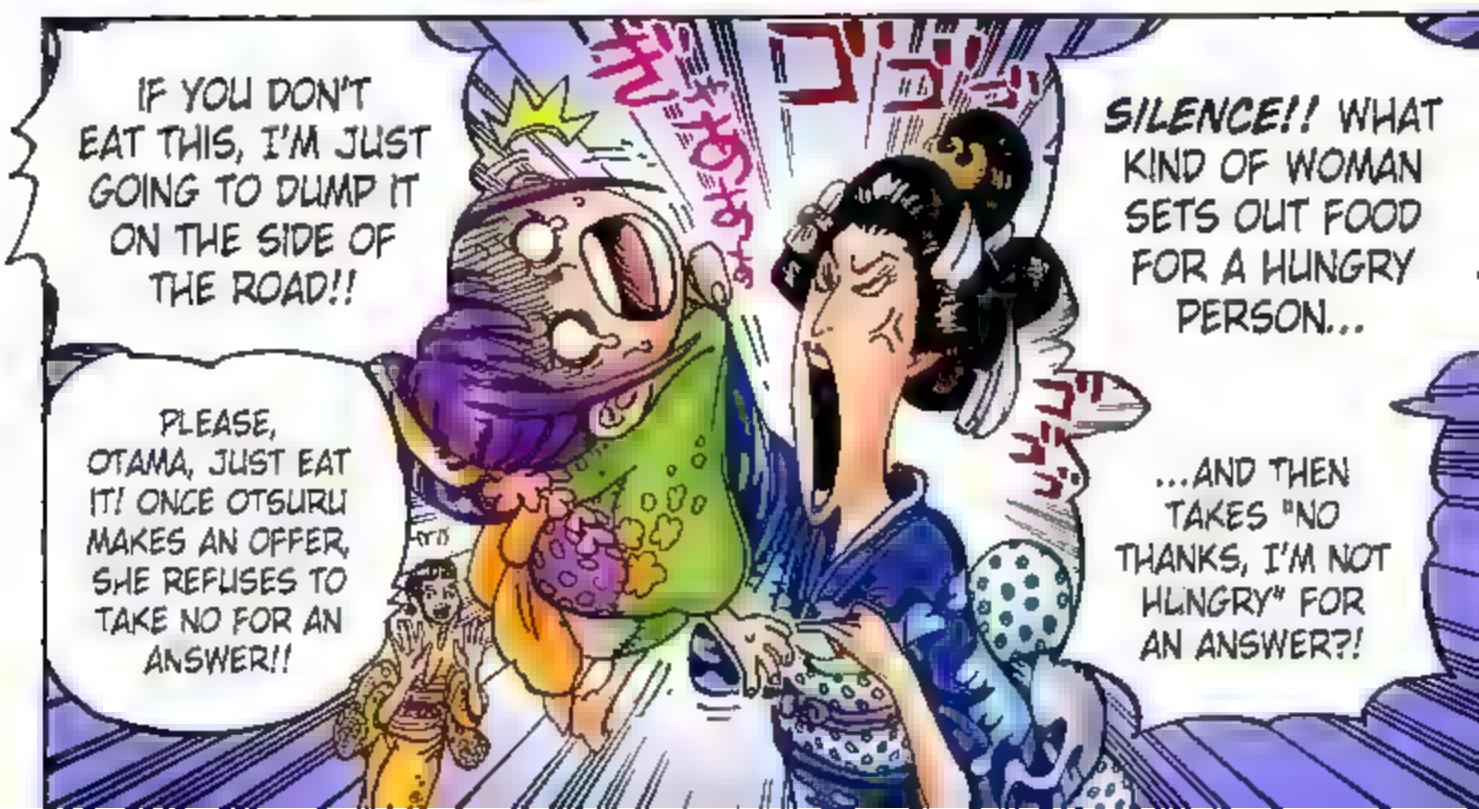
WELL, THE EVIL-PURGING HERB IS A VERY EFFECTIVE MEDICINE...
THAT WORKED SUSPI-CIOUSLY FAST!!!
WOW, I REALLY APPRECIATE IT!!
HEY, I'M ALL BETTER NOW!!


SO YOU MUSTN'T DRINK THE RIVER WATER ANYMORE, OTAMA. UNDERSTAND?
BUT IT HASN'T COMPLETELY REMOVED THE POISON FROM YOUR BODY.

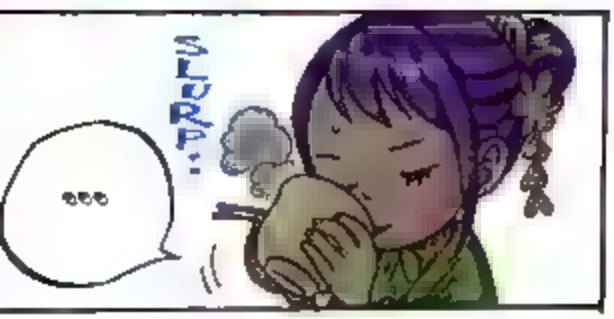
NOW YOU WAIT JUST ONE MOMENT, OTAMA!!
I NEED WATER! THE RIVER!!
A WARRIOR'S SHAME! A WARRIOR'S SHAME!
AAAAH !!
GURRUU
!!
YES, MA'AM!
BIG MOM WAS WAY BIGGER.
YEAH, THANKS. DANG, YOU'RE HUGE.
IT'S ONLY A CRUDE MEASURE, HOWEVER..
THERE... ALL DONE.
THANK YOU FOR HELPING ME... THAT SUMO WRESTLER EARLIER WAS ATTEMPTING TO COURT ME.
NOPE! NOPE! NOPE! I CAN'T DO IT!!
?
THIS ONE'S NAME IS OKIKU.
"THIS ONE"?!
FORGIVE ME FOR NOT INTRODUCING MYSELF EARLIER.

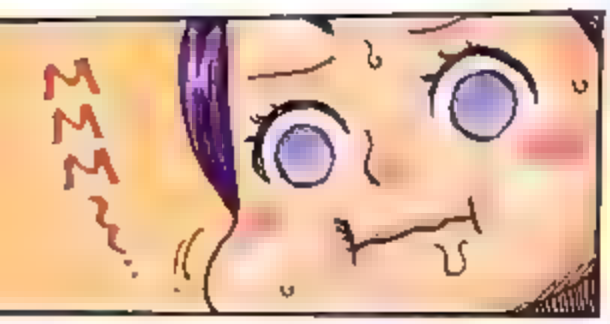
I DON'T WANT YOUR MONEY, SILLY. EAT UP. THE SWEET BEAN PORRIDGE WILL MAKE YOU FEEL BETTER!
I CAN'T EVEN PAY FOR THE MEDICINE...
THERE'S NO WAY I CAN AFFORD THIS NICE OSHIRUKO!!
PLEASE, MA'AM, YA GOTTA TAKE IT AWAY!!

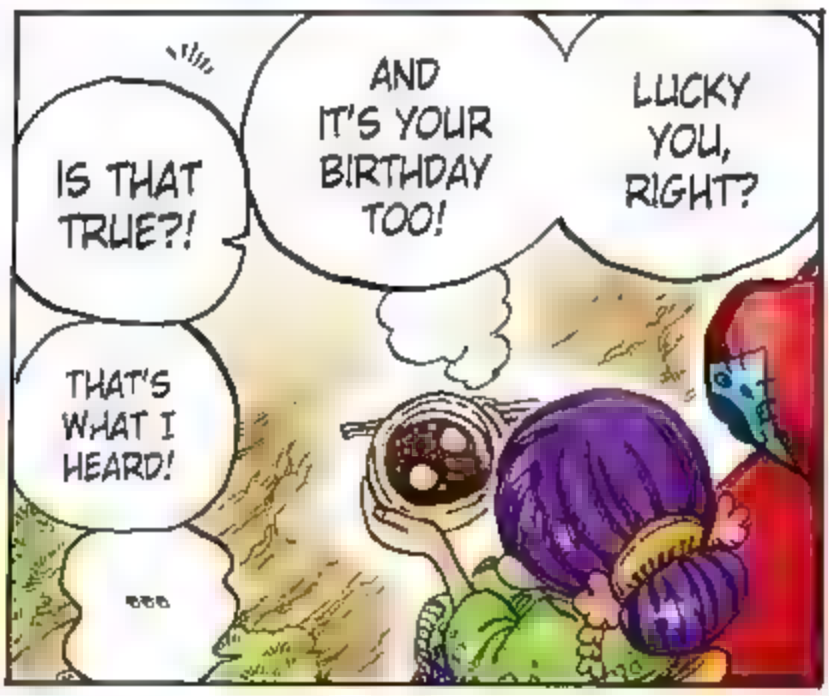

I PROMISE, I'LL PAY FOR THE HERBS!!
I JUST CAN'T DO IT!!
I CAN'T ACCEPT YOUR FOOD AFTER YOU ALREADY SAVED MY LIFE!!
...HAVEN'T HAD ANYTHING GOOD TO EAT EITHER!!
I...I CAN'T! I KNOW THAT YOU AND OKIKU...


IF YOU DON'T EAT THIS, I'M JUST GOING TO DUMP IT ON THE SIDE OF THE ROAD!!
PLEASE, OTAMA, JUST EAT IT! ONCE OTSURU MAKES AN OFFER, SHE REFUSES TO TAKE NO FOR AN ANSWER!!
SILENCE!! WHAT KIND OF WOMAN SETS OUT FOOD FOR A HUNGRY PERSON...
...AND THEN TAKES "NO THANKS, I'M NOT HUNGRY" FOR AN ANSWER?!

?
HOW LONG YOU GONNA SIT THERE JUST HOLDING IT?
B-BMP
B-BMP
...

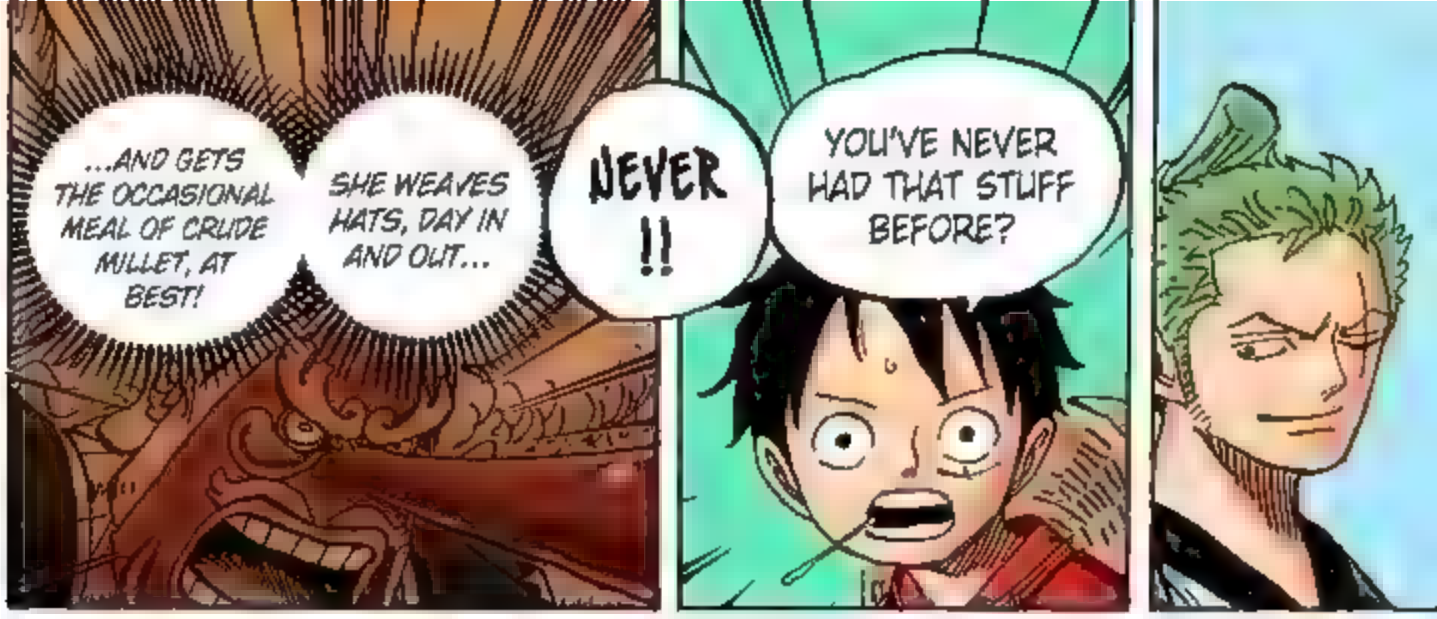

SLURP..
...

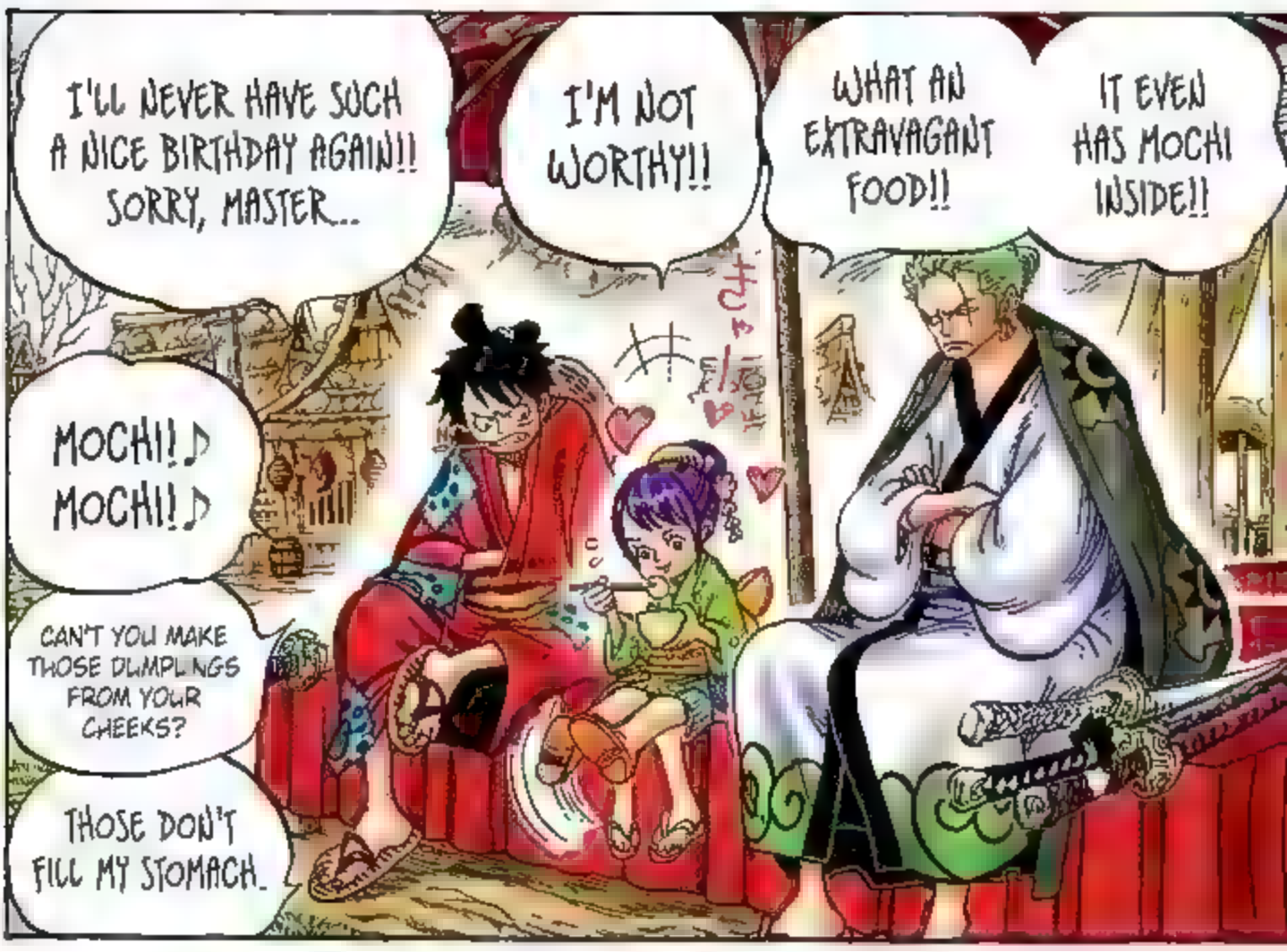

MMMm..


IS THAT TRUE?!
AND IT'S YOUR BIRTHDAY TOO!
LUCKY YOU, RIGHT?
THAT'S WHAT I HEARD!
...

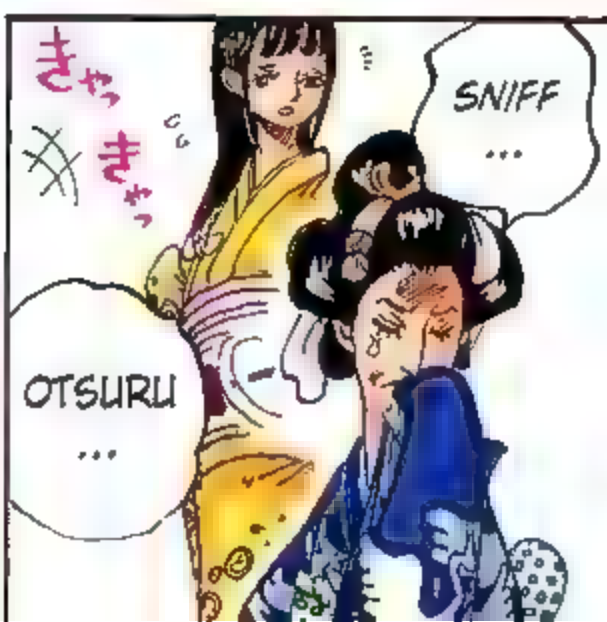
I NEVER KNEW FOOD COULD BE THIS GOOD!!!
ぱあ〜!!
IT'S SO GOOD!!!

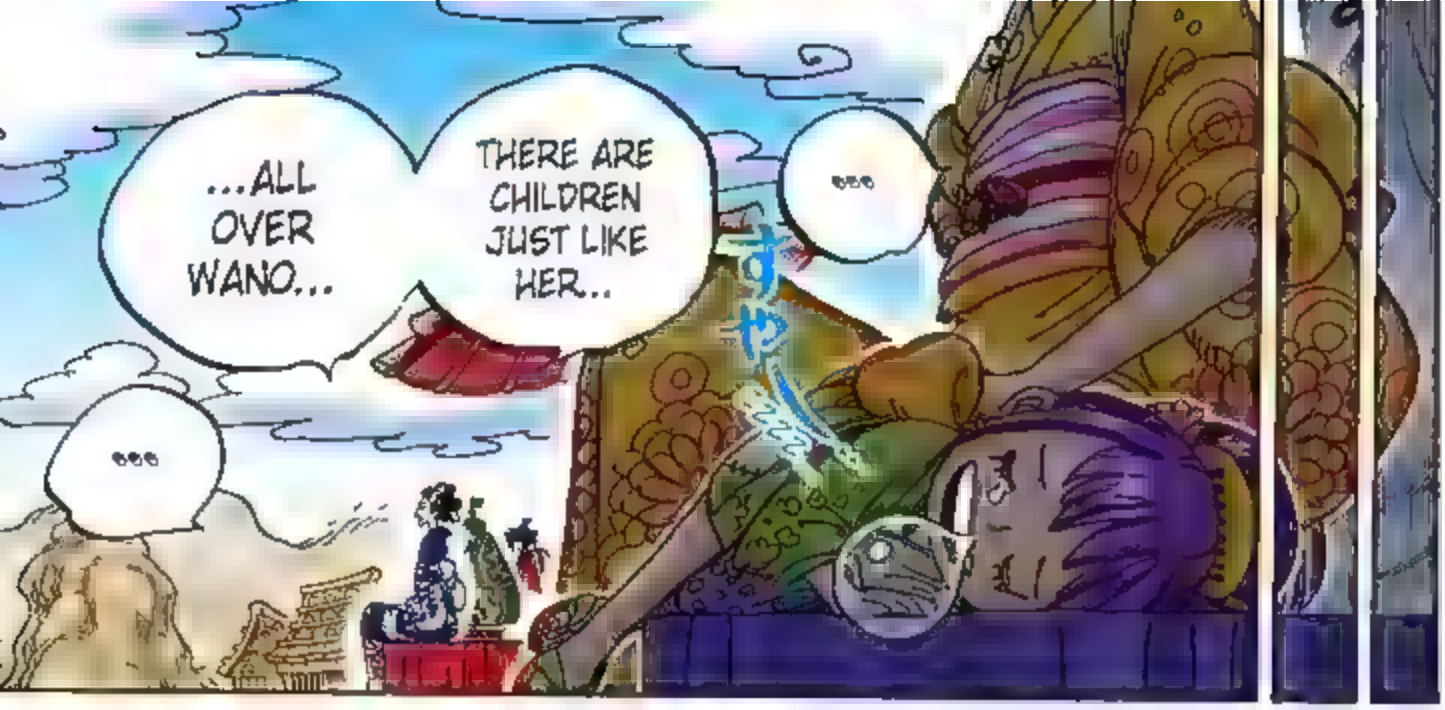
SPLISH!


...AND GETS THE OCCASIONAL MEAL OF CRUDE MILLET, AT BEST!
SHE WEAVES HATS, DAY IN AND OUT...
NEVER !!
YOU'VE NEVER HAD THAT STUFF BEFORE?


I'LL NEVER HAVE SUCH A NICE BIRTHDAY AGAIN!! SORRY, MASTER...
I'M NOT WORTHY!!
WHAT AN EXTRAVAGANT FOOD!!
IT EVEN HAS MOCHI INSIDE!!
MOCHI!♪ MOCHI!♪
CAN'T YOU MAKE THOSE DUMPLINGS FROM YOUR CHEEKS?
THOSE DON'T FILL MY STOMACH.

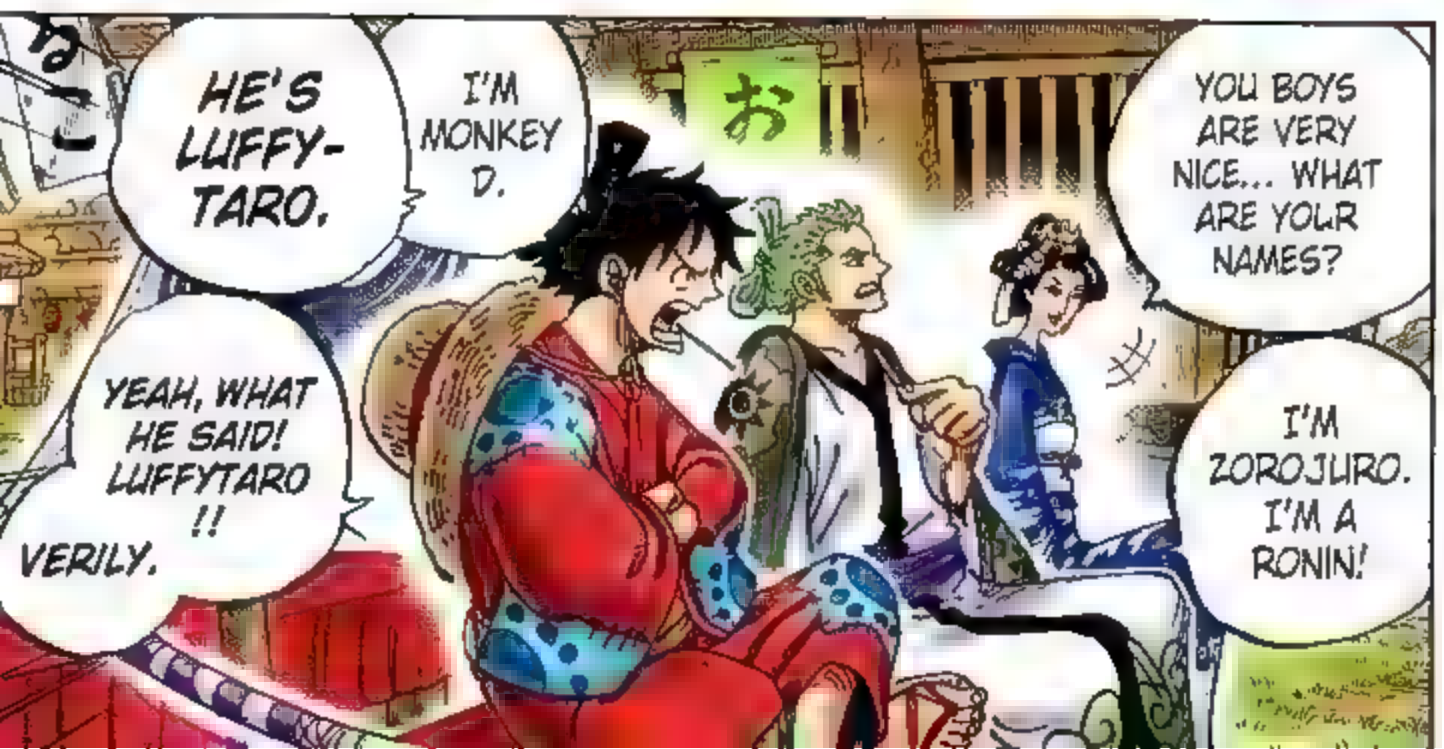
...IS THE BESTEST DAY EVER!!
TODAY ...

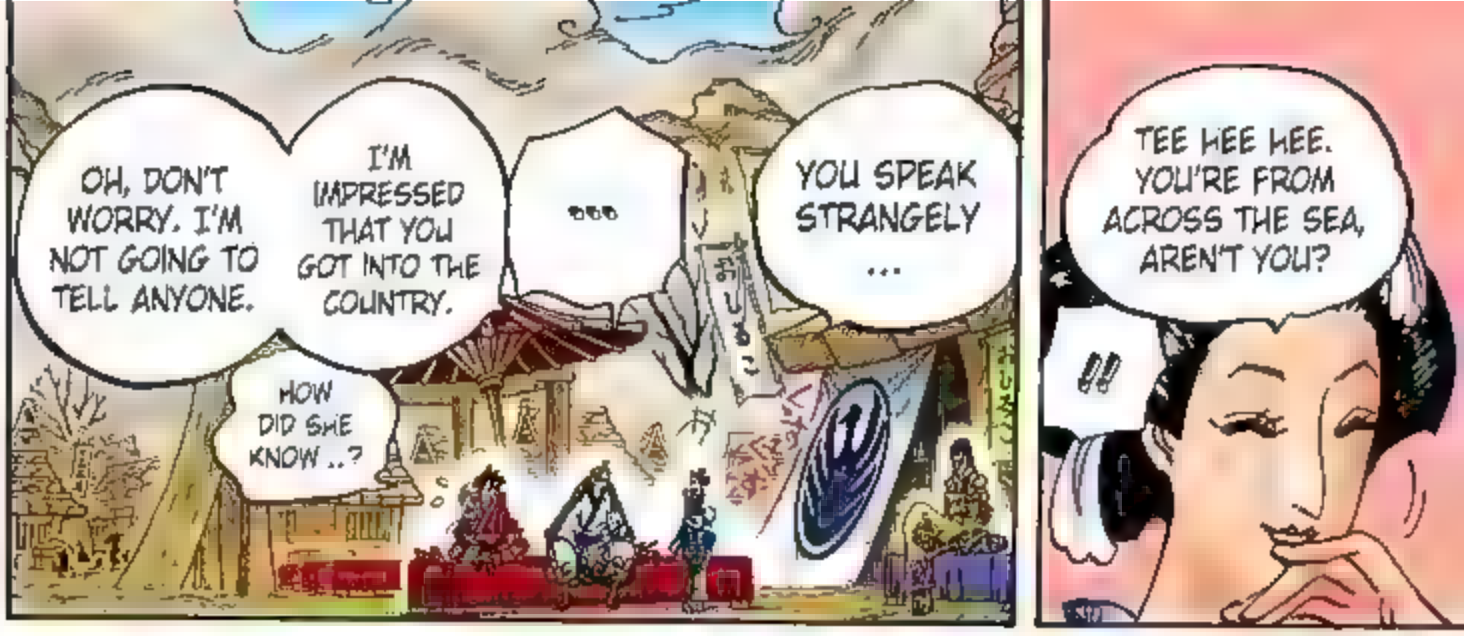

SNIFF ...
OTSURU ...


...ALL OVER WANO...
THERE ARE CHILDREN JUST LIKE HER..
...
...
すや～

BUT BETWEEN THE SEA AND MOUNTAINS AND FORESTS, YOU SHOULD BE ABLE TO GET ALL THE FOOD YOU NEED!!
IF ONLY WE DON'T RUIN THEM OUR-SELVES...
YES...

AT LEAST WHEN YOU'RE GROWN-UP, YOU CAN HANDLE EATING POISON!
POOR LITTLE KIDS LIKE HER UNABLE TO EAT A DECENT MEAL?!
UM.. NO, YOU CAN'T.


HE'S LUFFY-TARO.
I'M MONKEY D.
YOU BOYS ARE VERY NICE... WHAT ARE YOUR NAMES?
YEAH, WHAT HE SAID! LUFFYTARO !!
VERILY.
I'M ZOROJURO. I'M A RONIN!


OH, DON'T WORRY. I'M NOT GOING TO TELL ANYONE.
I'M IMPRESSED THAT YOU GOT INTO THE COUNTRY.
...
YOU SPEAK STRANGELY ...
HOW DID SHE KNOW ..?
TEE HEE HEE. YOU'RE FROM ACROSS THE SEA, AREN'T YOU?
!!

IT'S QUITE LITERAL. EVERYONE IN OKOBORE TOWN HOPES TO LIVE OFF THE SCRAPS...
...FROM THE NEARBY TOWN OF GOVERNMENT OFFICALS.
YOU SAID THIS IS THE "TOWN OF LEFTOVER SCRAPS." WHAT'S WITH THE NAME?

OKIKU'S ONLY BEEN AT MY PLACE FOR A MONTH TOO.
I'M NEW TO THIS TOWN, AS IT HAPPENS.

...BY THE NAME OF ODEN CASTLE.
AT THE PEAK THERE ONCE STOOD A BUILDING...
DO YOU SEE THAT MOUNTAIN WITHOUT THE SMOKESTACKS?
THAT WAS 20 YEARS AGO, HOW-EVER...

TAMA SAID THERE WAS A PLACE SOMEWHERE THAT HAD FOOD WITHOUT POISON.

...BY A FAMILY CALLED THE KOZUKI CLAN...
UNTIL 20 YEARS AGO, THE LAND OF WANO HAD LONG BEEN RULED...
ODEN? I KNOW I'VE HEARD THAT NAME...
ODEN CASTLE ...?!
BUT WHERE ...?

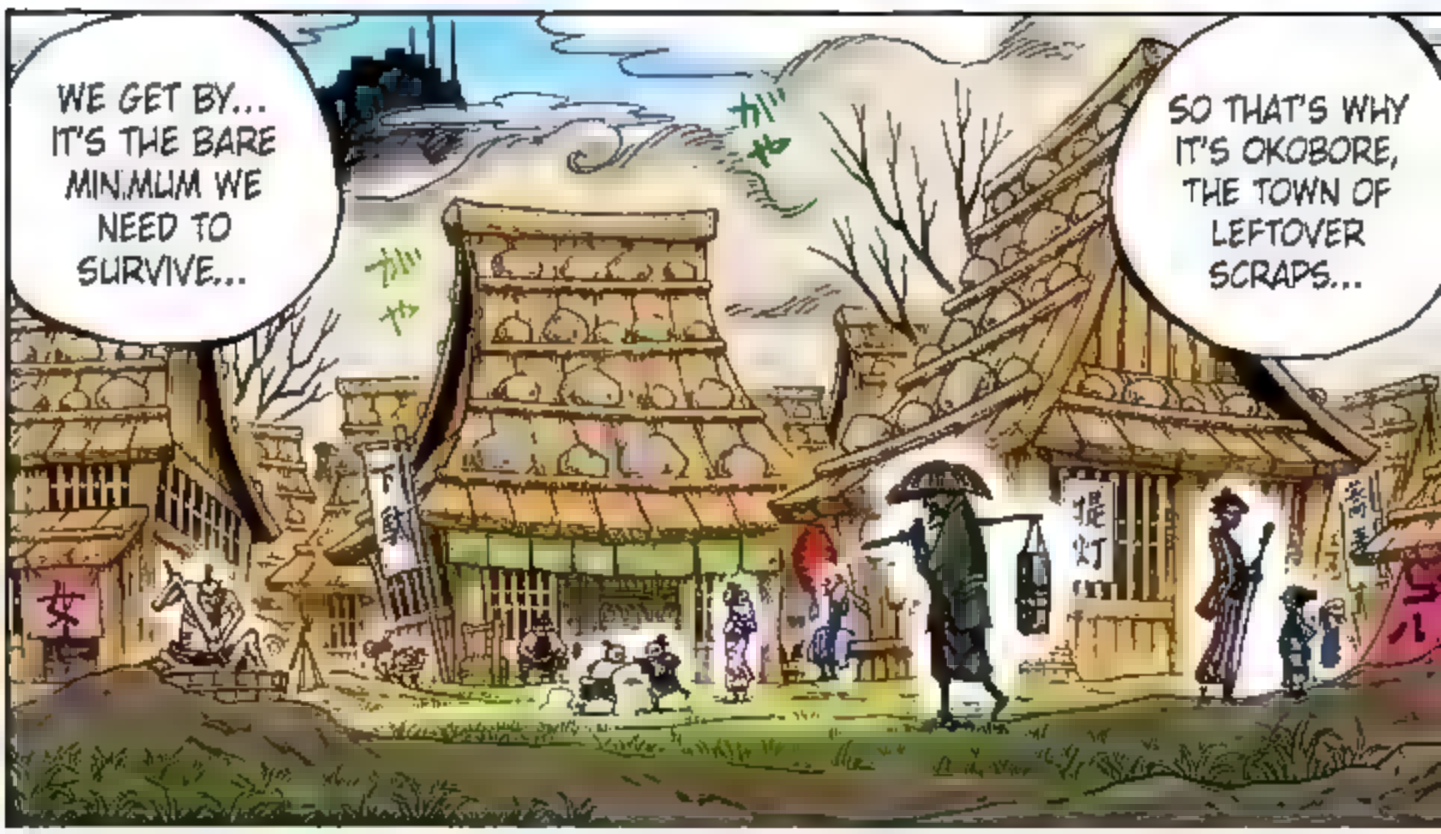
LET ME TELL YOU, HE DID NOT CREATE PARADISE FARM JUST SO THAT OROCHI AND HIS MINIONS...
...THAT THE LATE LORD ODEN CREATED TO FEED THE PEOPLE OF KURI GOOD, HEALTHY FOOD.
THERE'S A LARGE FARM AT THE FOOT OF THAT MOUNTAIN...
...COULD HOLD THIS COUNTRY'S FOOD UNDER THEIR THUMB...
...
あま酒

AND IT ALL BELONGS TO SHOGUN OROCHI...

...AND CLEAN WATER AND CLOTHES...
IT IS... SAFE, TASTY CROPS AND INGREDIENTS ...

IS THAT WHERE ALL THE NONPOISONED FOOD IS?!

BEYOND THE GIANT TORI. GATE IS THE TOWN WHERE THE OFFICIALS DWELL.
WE LIVE OFF OF THE SCRAPS THEY NO LONGER NEED...
...AND THE ROTTING FOOD THAT THEY SELL TO US.


SO THAT'S WHY IT'S OKOBORE, THE TOWN OF LEFTOVER SCRAPS...
WE GET BY... IT'S THE BARE MINIMUM WE NEED TO SURVIVE...

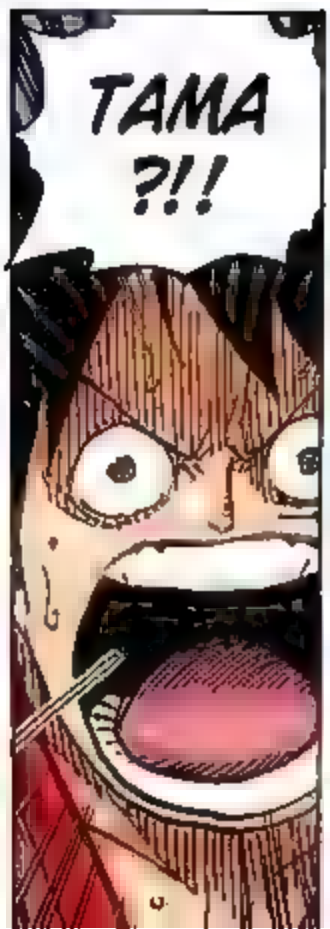
!!
SWOOO
?!!

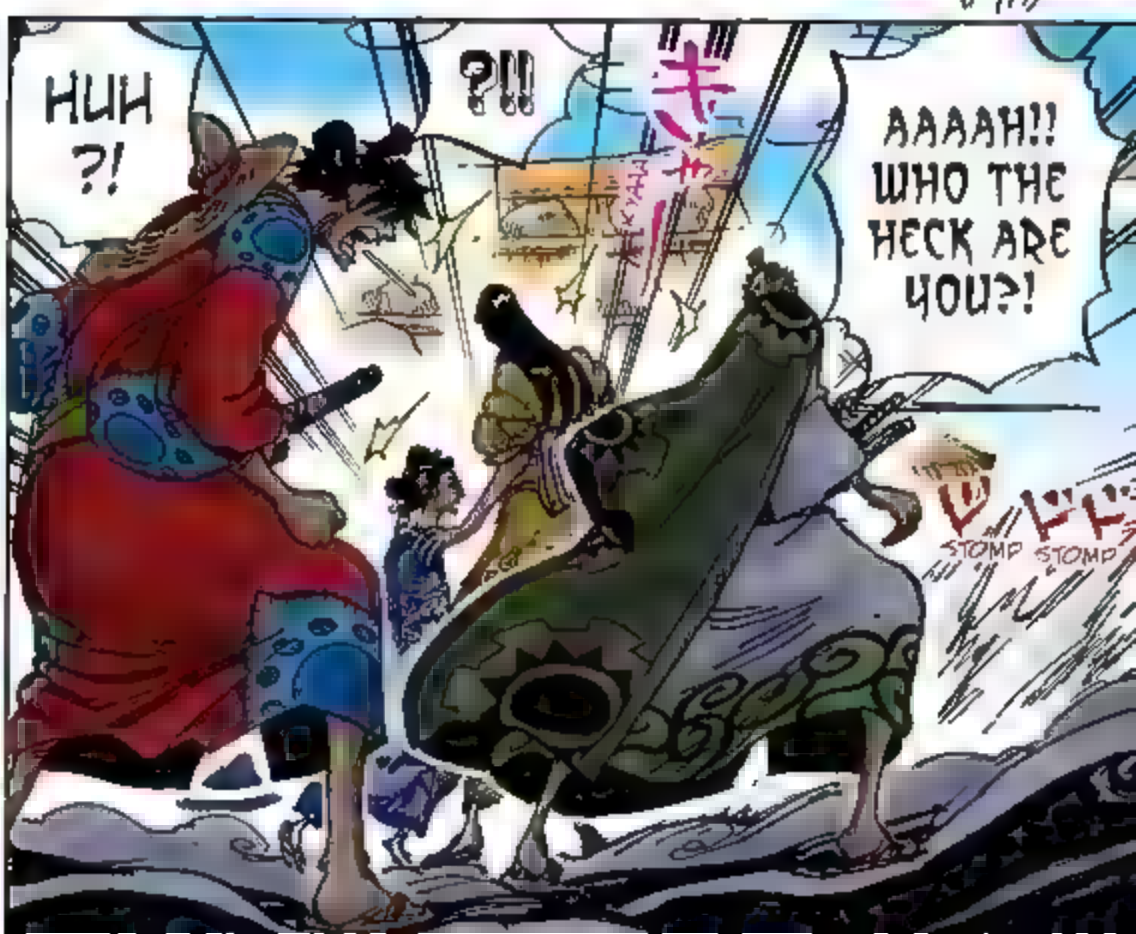
KEE KEE KEE KEE!!
WHO'S THERE?!
I HEARD YOU, WOMAN!!
GIFTERS
BAT-MAN
BAT SMILE FRUIT
WERE YOU BADMOUTHING THE SHOGUN?!
MY HEARING IS SIX TIMES AS POWERFUL AS A HUMAN'S!!!
FINE, SO YOU HEARD IT... IS THAT A REASON TO TAKE HER LIFE?!
OTSURU!! IT'S GOOD THAT YOU'RE SAFE!!
AS LONG AS YOU LIVE CLEAN AND SMART, YOU WON'T GET IN TROUBLE...
IT'S A GIFTER!
IF THAT HAD HIT HER, SHE WOULD'VE DIED!!!
BUT IF THERE'S ONE THING LORD OROCHI DOESN'T SUFFER, IT'S REBELLIOUS IDEAS!

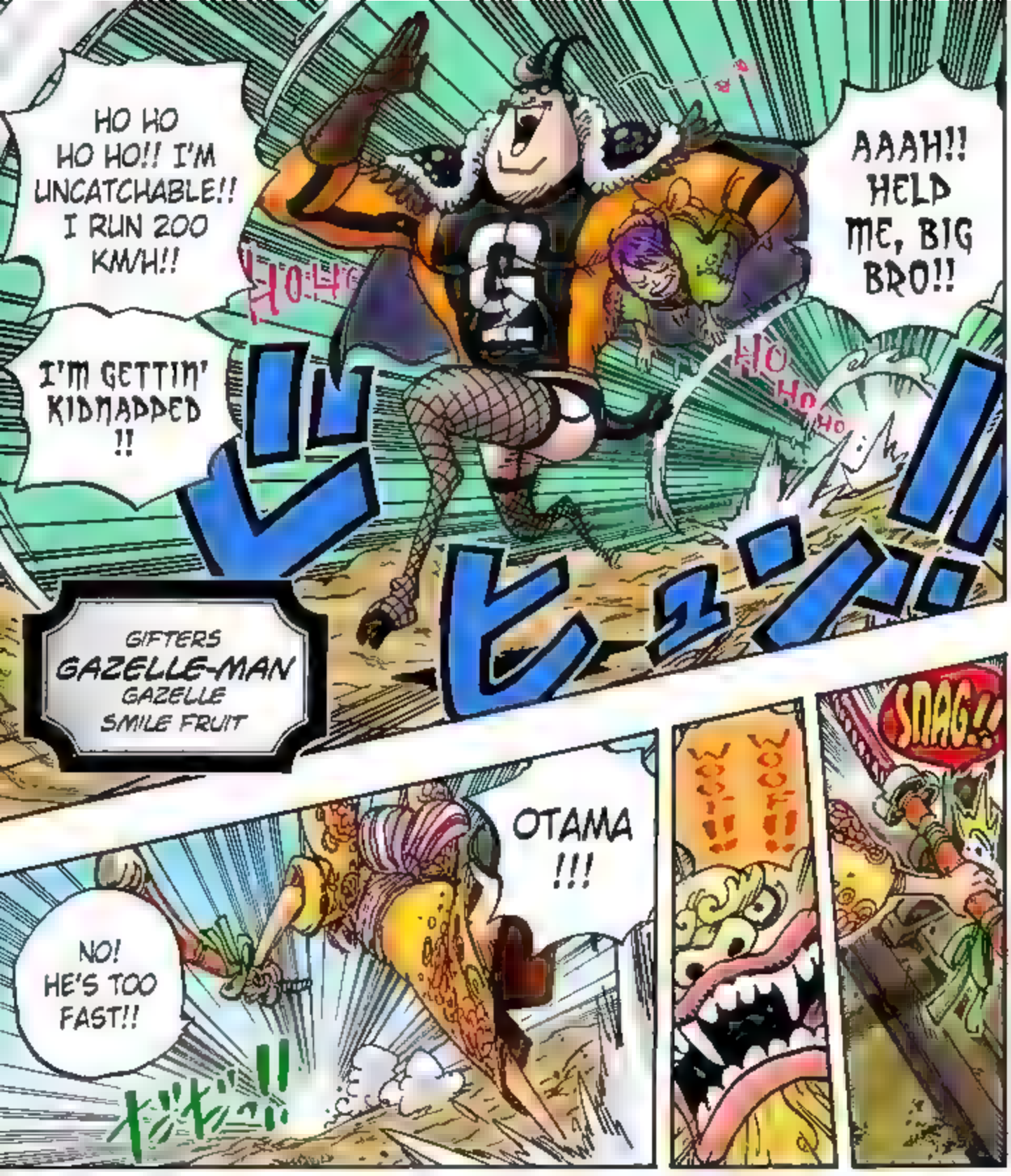
THAT WOULDN'T BE YOU RONIN, WOULD IT?!
FOOD'S BEEN STOLEN FROM THE FARM OVER THE LAST FEW WEEKS!!
TINK TINK TINK!
THINK!!
YOU'D BETTER WATCH YOUR BACK! WE'RE ON THE SEARCH FOR THIEVES AT THE MOMENT!!
FWIP FWIP!!

I'VE SEEN YOUR LIKE-NESS ON THE TOWN NOTICE BOARDS...
NO, WAIT! A ONE-EYED RONIN...

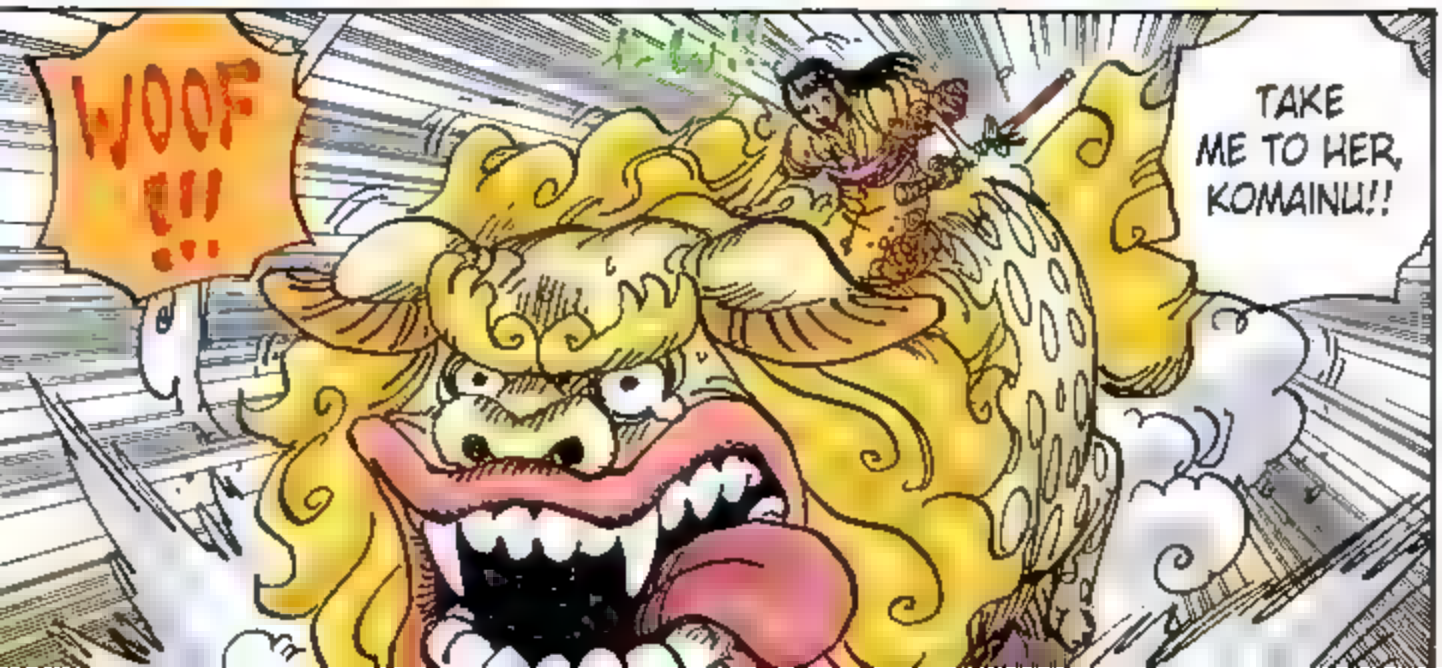
WHO ARE YOU?! YOU BLOCKED ALL MY ARROWS!
?!


TAMA ?!!

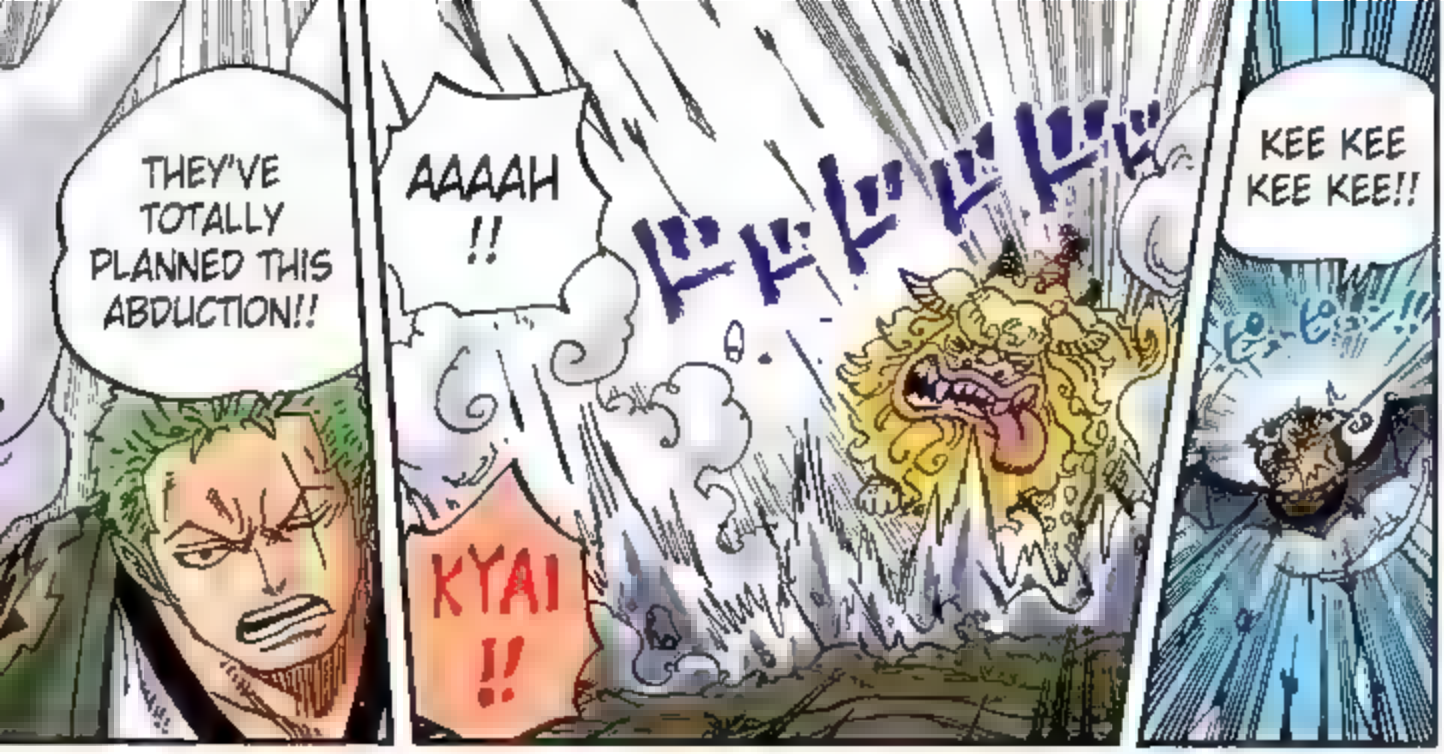

HUH ?!
?!!
KYAH!
AAAAH!! WHO THE HECK ARE YOU?!
STOMP STOMP

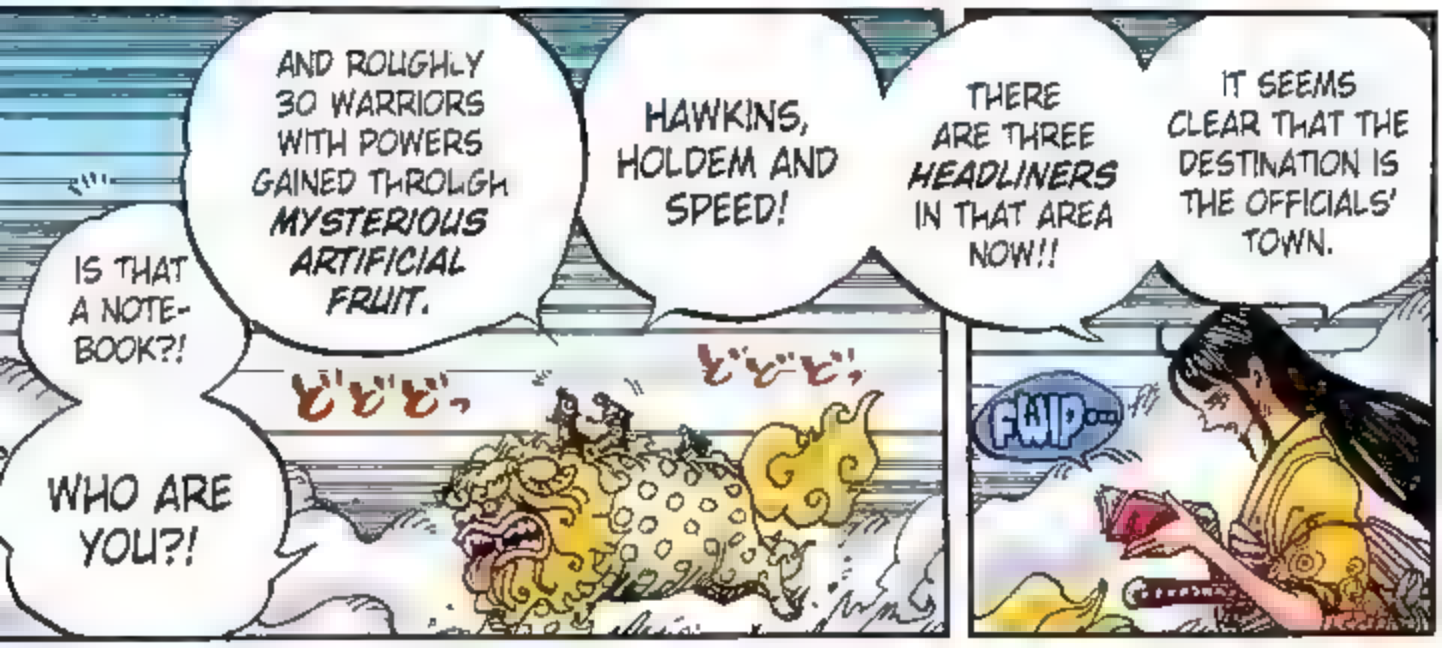

HO HO HO HO!! I'M UNCATCHABLE!! I RUN 200 KM/H!!
I'M GETTIN' KIDNAPPED !!
AAAH!! HELP ME, BIG BRO!!
HO HO HO
ヒューン!!
GIFTERS
GAZELLE-MAN
GAZELLE
SMILE FRUIT

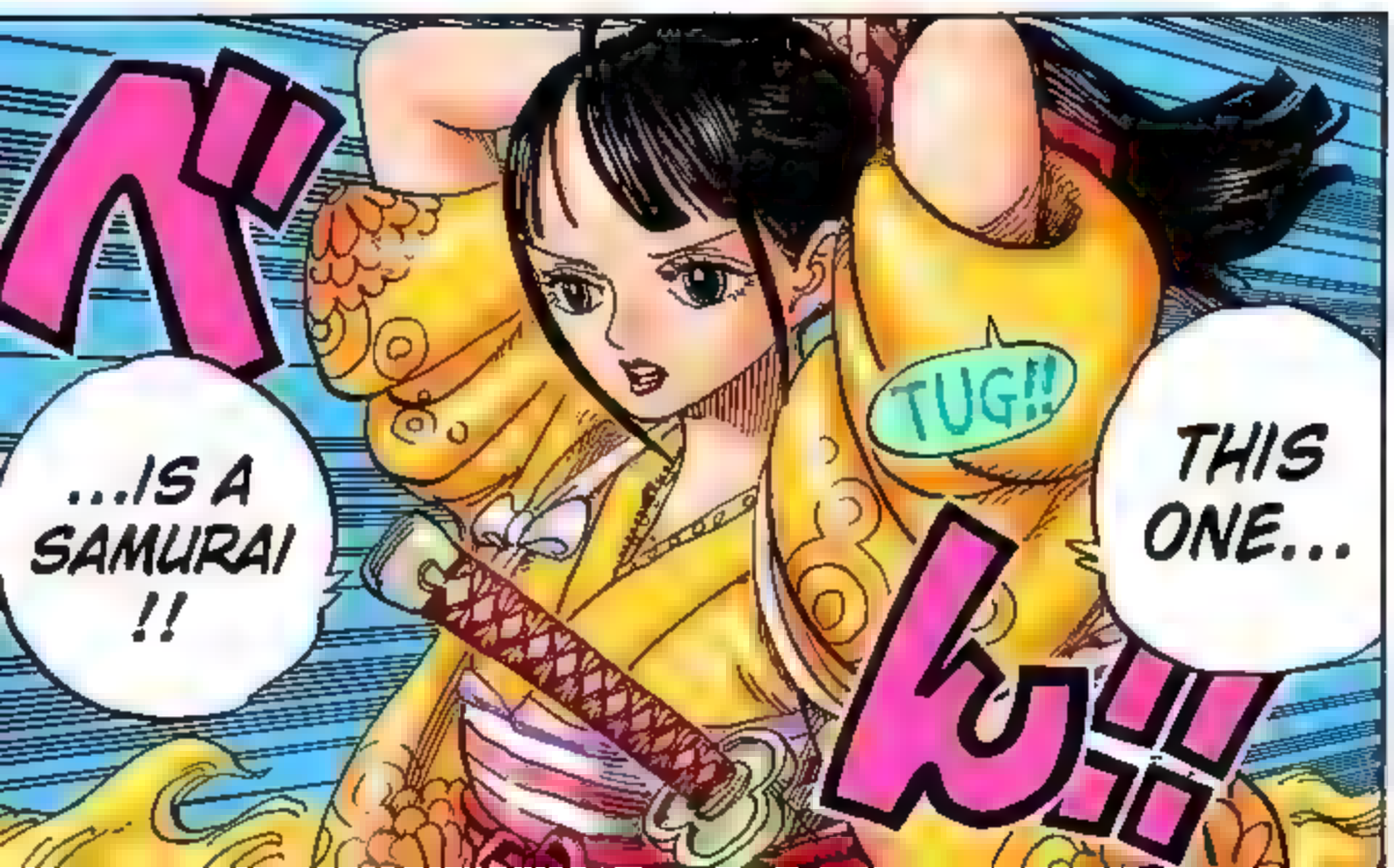
NO! HE'S TOO FAST!!
OTAMA !!!
SNAG!!

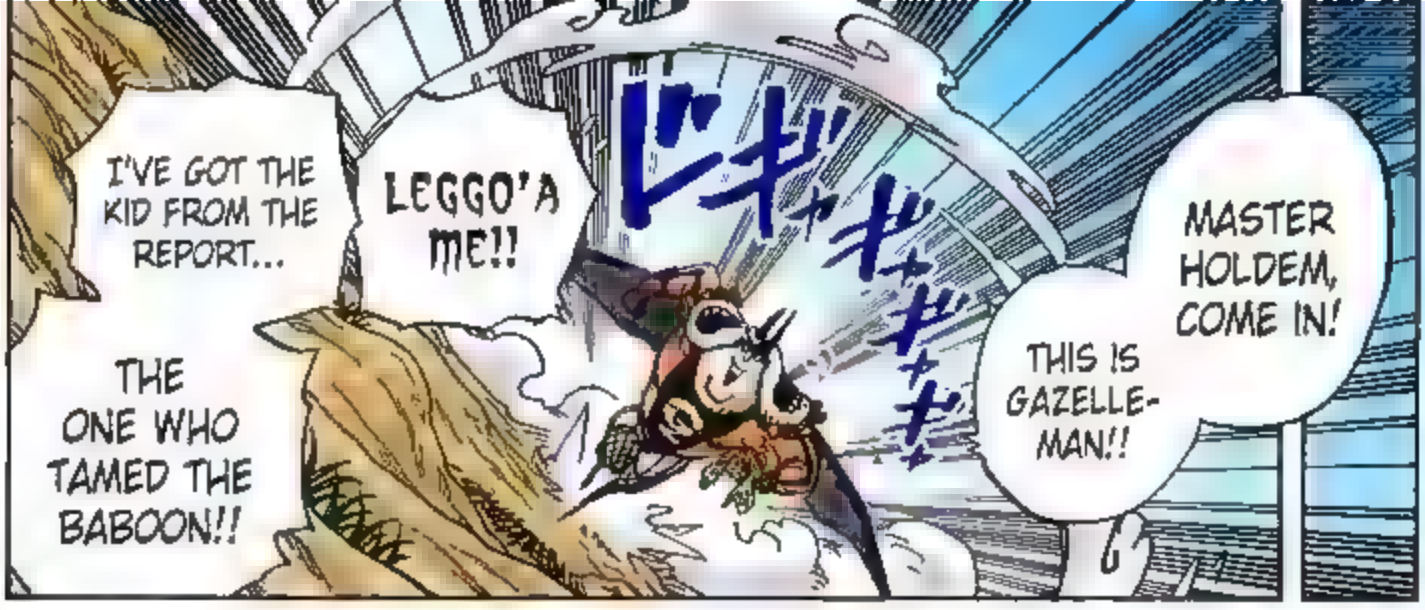

WOOF !!!
TAKE ME TO HER, KOMAINU!!

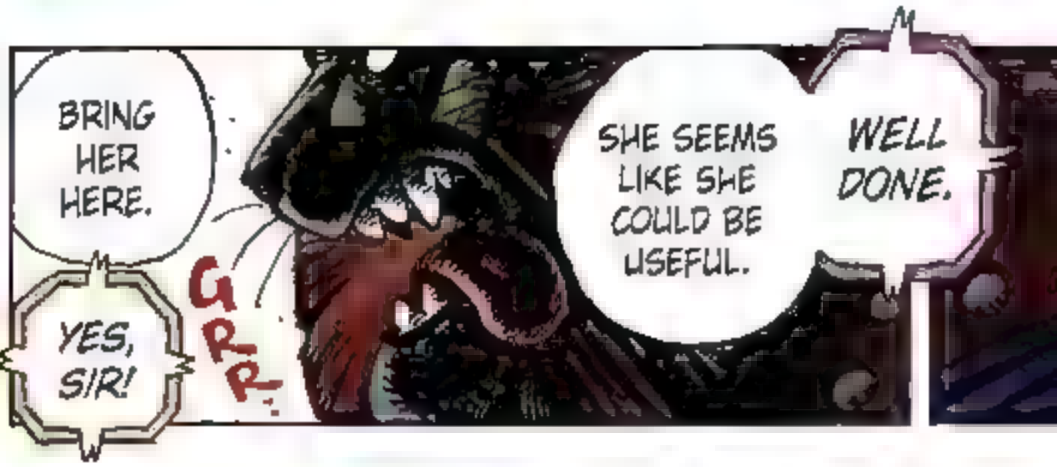
HEY, ME TOO!!
TAKE ME WITH YOU!!
WAIT, DOG!!
SHE SAID SHE CAN USE A SWORD, BUT I'VE NEVER SEEN IT MYSELF!
SHE JUST TOOK A KATANA!!
LUFFY-TARO!!
ZORO-JURO!!
DID HIS ARM JUST--?!!
IT'S NOT CLEAR..
BUT WE HAVE TO GET HER BACK!!
WHY ARE THEY GOING AFTER THE KID?!

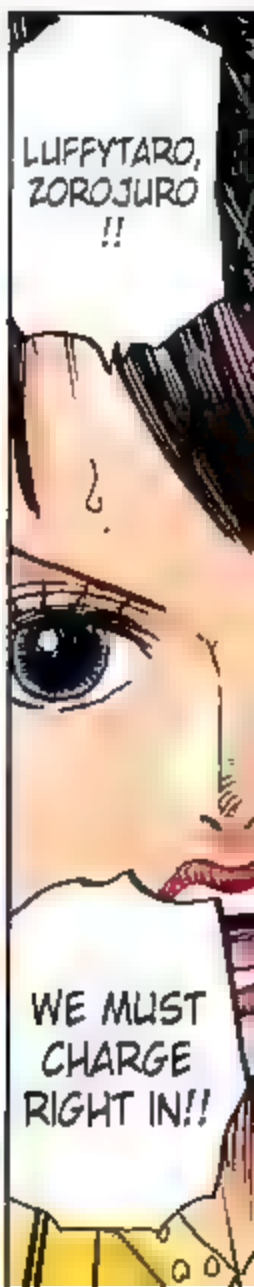

THEY'VE TOTALLY PLANNED THIS ABDUCTION!!
AAAAH !!
KYAI !!
KEE KEE KEE KEE!!


IS THAT A NOTE-BOOK?!
WHO ARE YOU?!
AND ROUGHLY 30 WARRIORS WITH POWERS GAINED THROUGH MYSTERIOUS ARTIFICIAL FRUIT.
HAWKINS, HOLDEM AND SPEED!
THERE ARE THREE HEADLINERS IN THAT AREA NOW!!
IT SEEMS CLEAR THAT THE DESTINATION IS THE OFFICIALS' TOWN.
FWIP...


...IS A SAMURAI !!
TUG!!
THIS ONE...



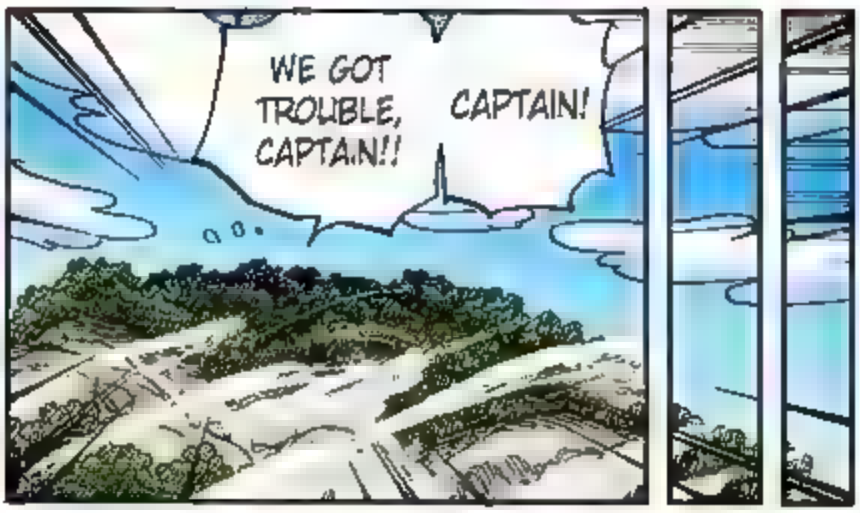




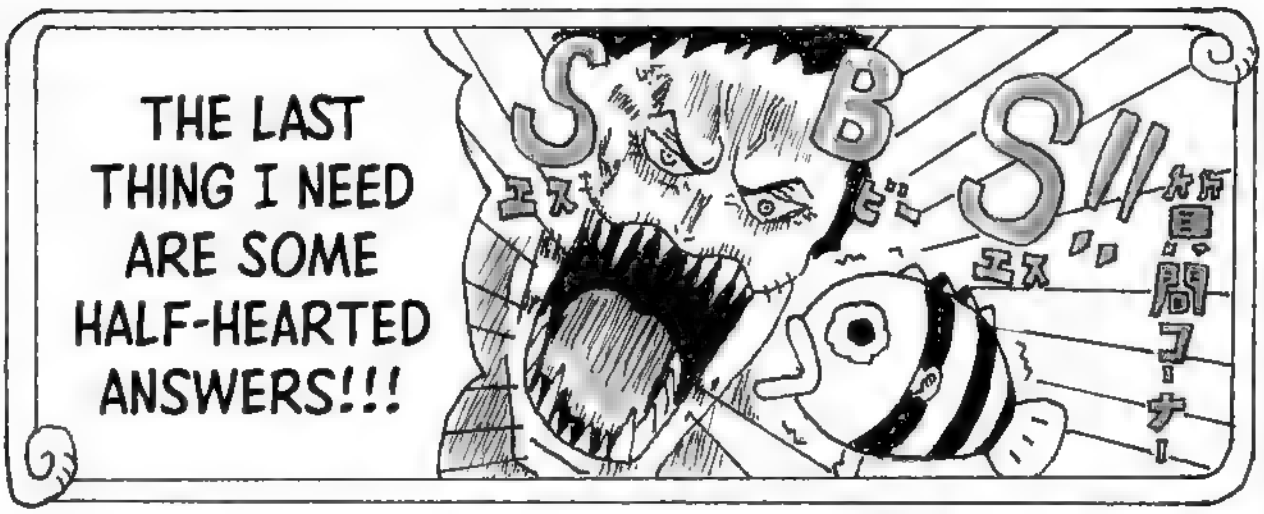
MASTER HOLDEM, COME IN!
THIS IS GAZELLE-MAN!!
LEGGO'A ME!!
I'VE GOT THE KID FROM THE REPORT...
THE ONE WHO TAMED THE BABOON!!
WELL DONE.
SHE SEEMS LIKE SHE COULD BE USEFUL.
BRING HER HERE.
YES, SIR!
GRR
BIG BRO LOO-FEEEE!!
LUFFYTARO, ZOROJURO!!
WE MUST CHARGE RIGHT IN!!
UP AHEAD IS *BAKURA* ...
...THE TOWN OF OFFICIALS AND PIRATES!!

ARE YOU SMILING?!
LET'S GO!!
ベベッ!!

THEY'RE HEADING INTO BAKURA TOWN!!
IT'S STRAW HAT AND RORONOA!!
STRAW HAT'S IN WANO?!


WE GOT TROUBLE, CAPTAIN!!
CAPTAIN!

HE'S GOING TO CAUSE NOTHING BUT TROUBLE!!!
YES, EXACTLY!!
AYE, AYE, CAPTAIN!!
WE'VE GOT TO STOP THOSE IDIOTS!!
HEY, WAIT!!
ガバッ!!
ドドッ!!



(Masamichi Kobayashi, Gunma)

Q: I rubbed my tummy to make a genie like Daifuku come out, and all that emerged was an extra-big fart.

--**Tooooooooot**

A: Cool.

Q: I'm curious about Galette's power, and how she immobilized Nami. There sure are a lot of people in the Charlotte Family who have powers.

--Oda Mania

A: Galette is a Butterwoman with the power of the Butter-Butter Fruit. She can control butter. So the answer is butter. You're right that there's a whole lot of Devil Fruit powers here, but it would bog everything down to stop and explain them all, so my idea is, if it's not central to the story, just breeze through and take it all in stride! The SBS segment and bonus materials are for the people who really want to know everything!

Q: It seems like the officers who work for the Four Emperors also have very high bounties. Do they get boosts in their bounty value just for being the subordinate of a particular pirate?

--Rice Love

A: Oh yes, they absolutely do. I mean, after what happened in Dressrosa, the Straw Hats and other gladiators got 50 million Berry increases as a general rule, and the captains often get a bigger increase than the individual members. So you see, it's actually quite difficult to measure a person's strength by the amount placed on their head.

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! Please tell us the hobbies and most and least favorite foods of the four Revolutionary Army captains!

--Tattsu

A: Here you go.

Hobby: Volunteering
Likes: Sausages
Hates: Chicken dishes

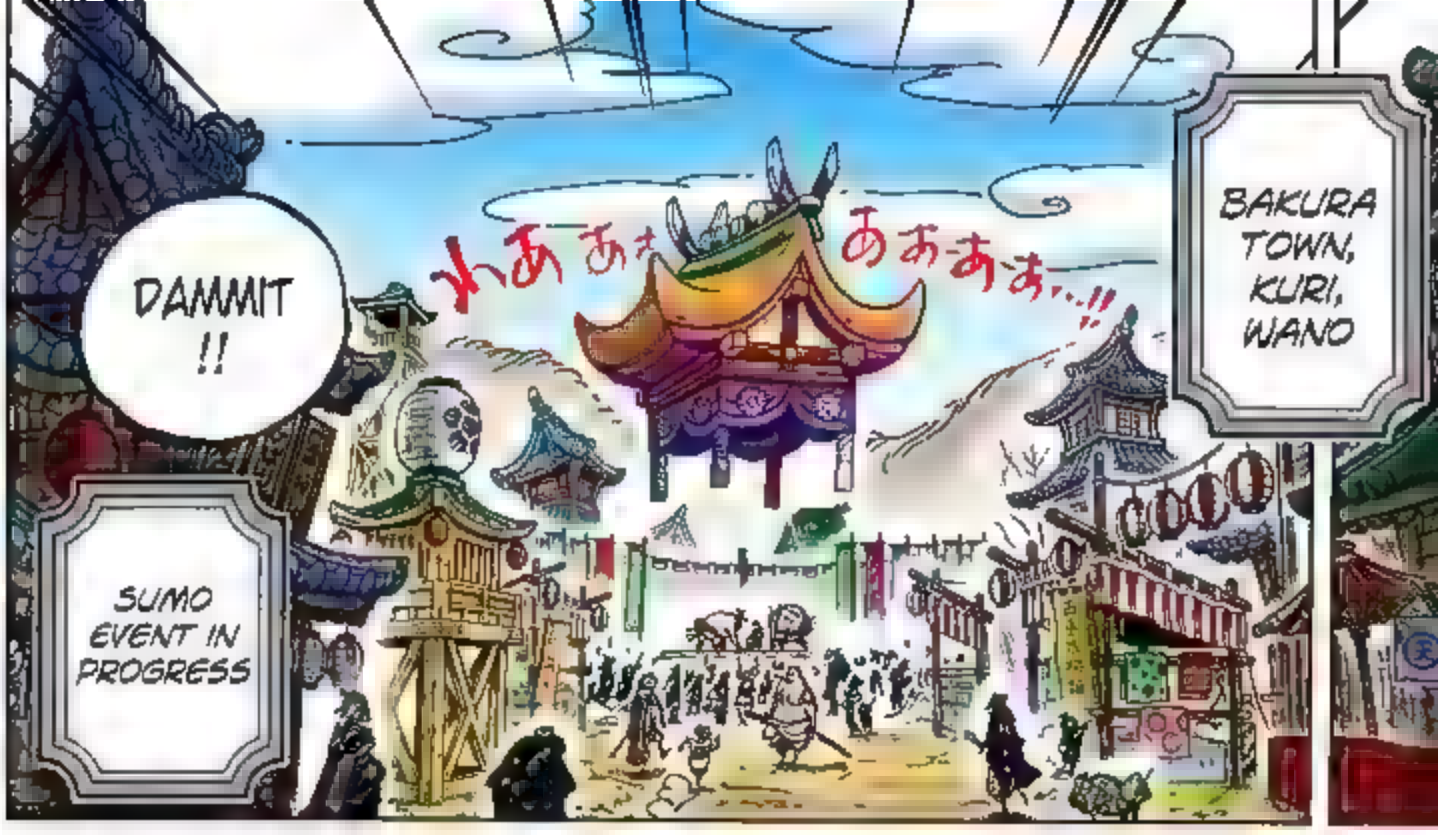
Hobby: Board games
Likes: Hamburg steak
Hates: Cookies

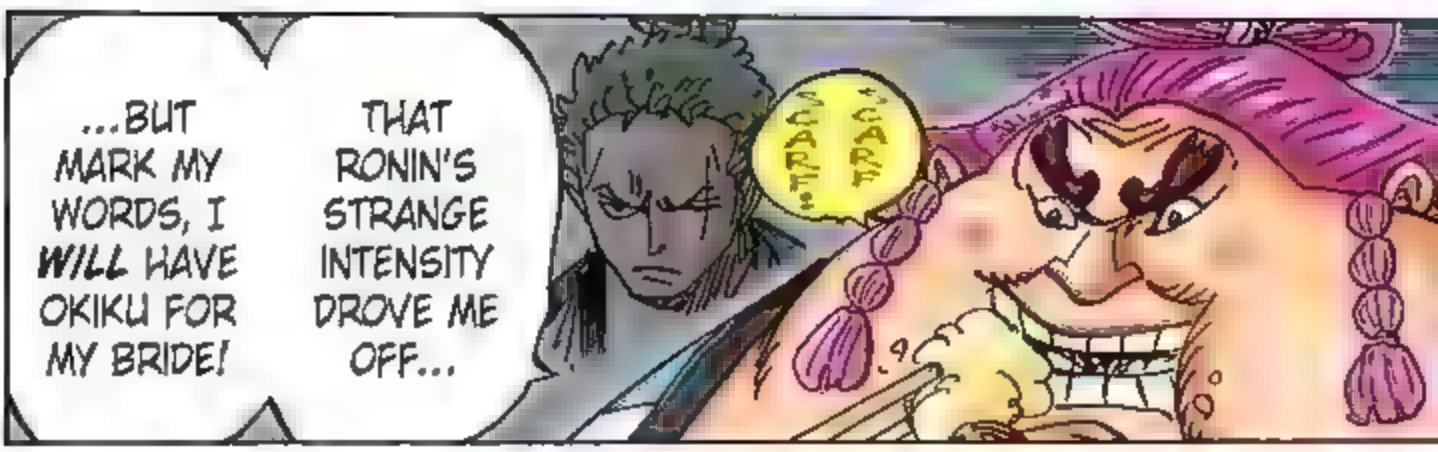
Hobby: Vegetable garden
Likes: Almonds
Hates: Mayonnaise

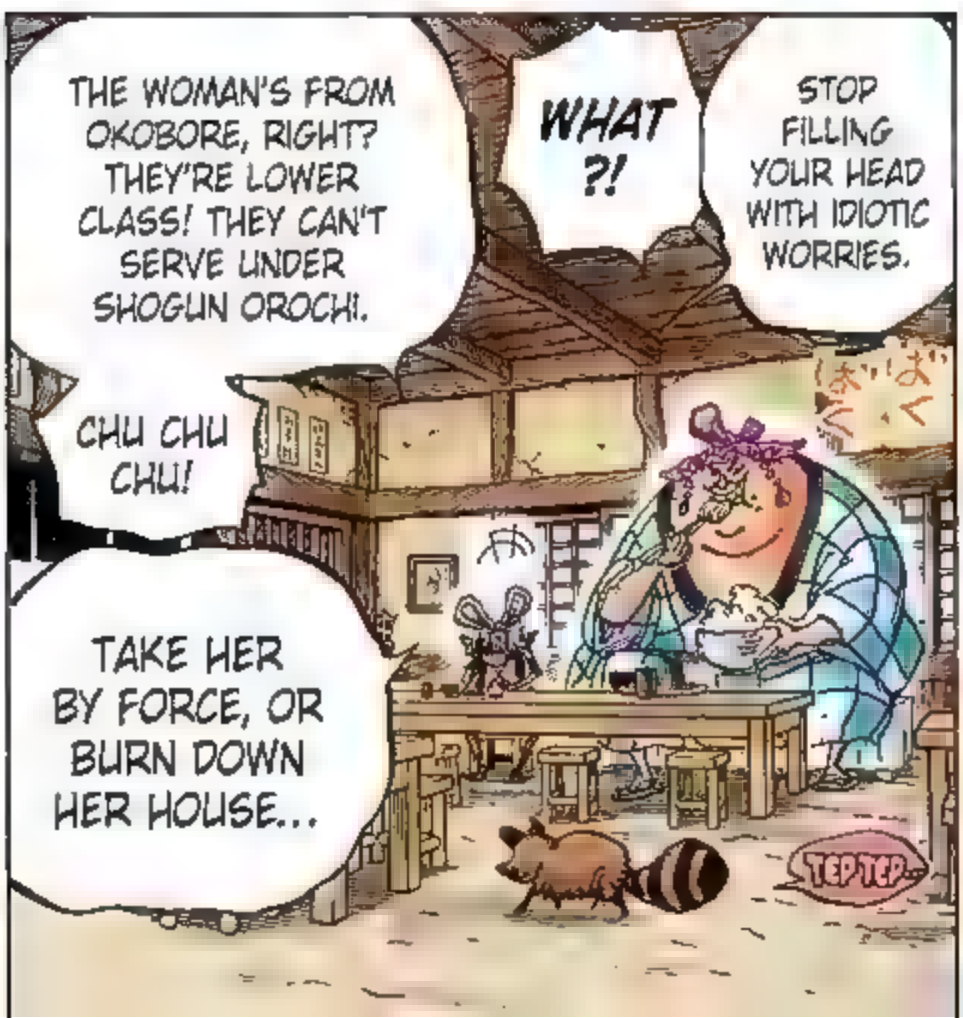
Hobby: Karaoke, underground walks
Likes: Bagna cauda
Hates: Fish

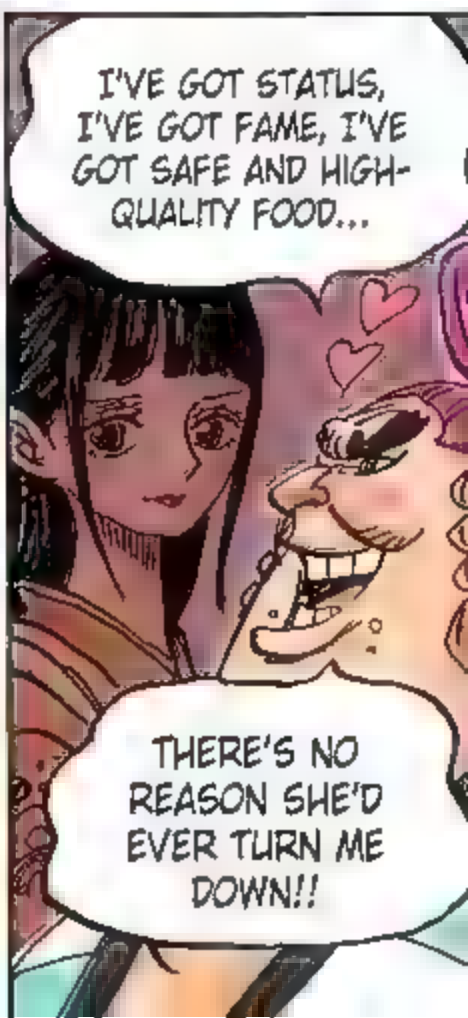
Chapter 915:
BAKURA TOWN

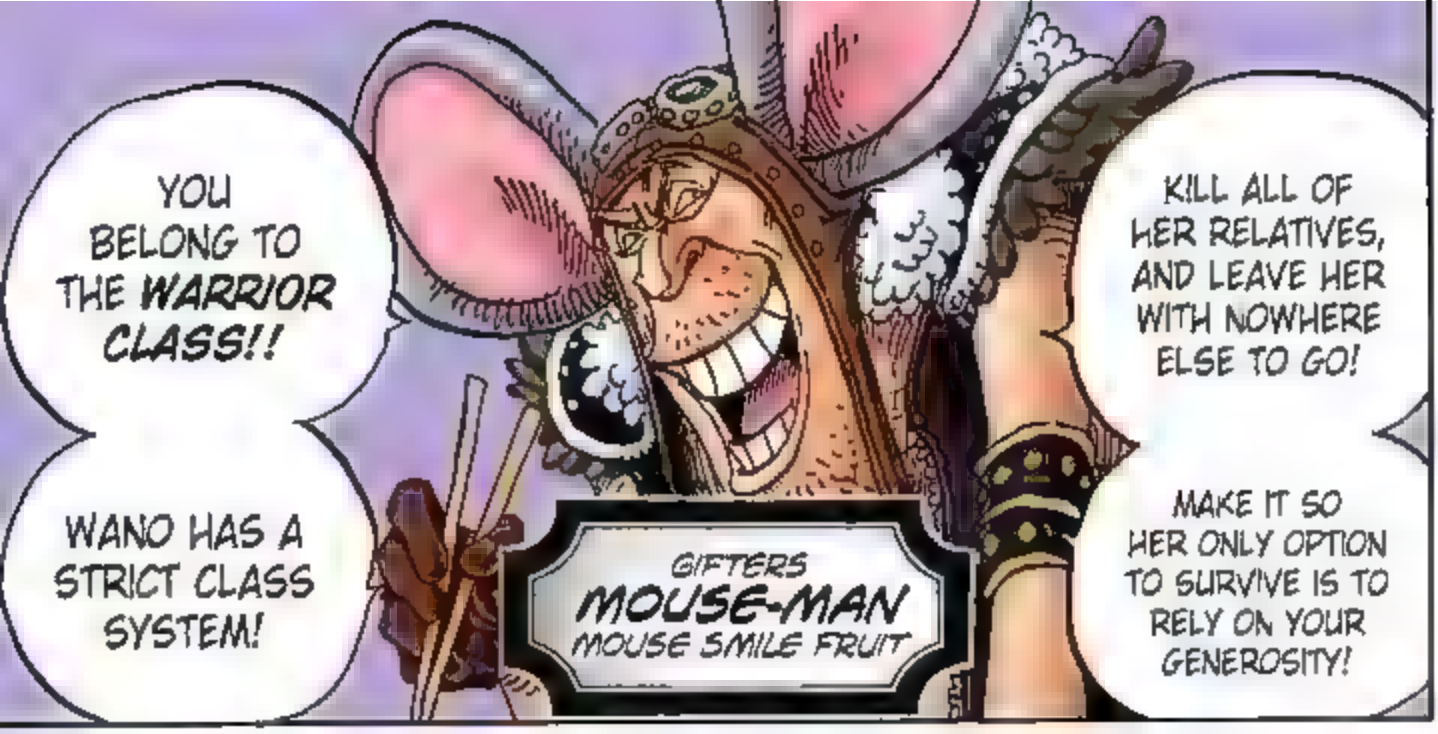
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 43, BONUS STORY: "NO MORE PIRATING, BELLAMY IS NOW A MASTER DYER"

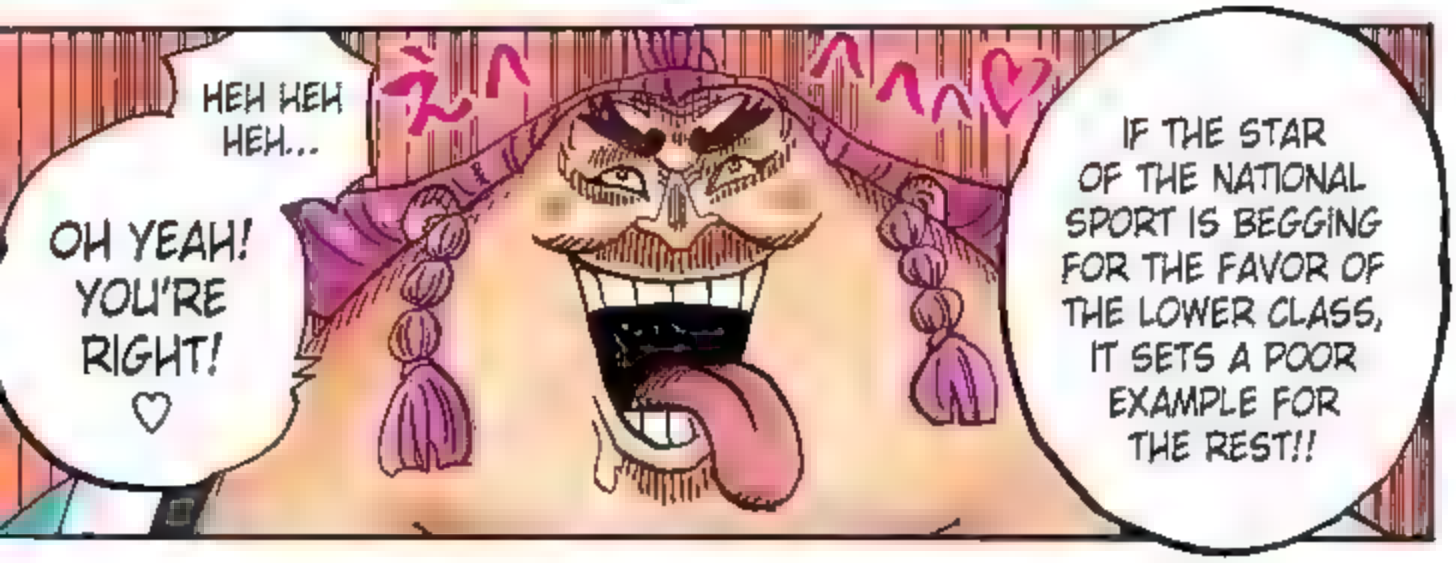

DAMMIT !!
SUMO EVENT IN PROGRESS
BAKURA TOWN, KURI, WANO


...BUT MARK MY WORDS, I WILL HAVE OKIKU FOR MY BRIDE!
THAT RONIN'S STRANGE INTENSITY DROVE ME OFF...
GUARL.


THE WOMAN'S FROM OKOBORE, RIGHT? THEY'RE LOWER CLASS! THEY CAN'T SERVE UNDER SHOGUN OROCHI.
WHAT ?!
STOP FILLING YOUR HEAD WITH IDIOTIC WORRIES.
CHU CHU CHU!
TAKE HER BY FORCE, OR BURN DOWN HER HOUSE...
TEP TEP


I'VE GOT STATUS, I'VE GOT FAME, I'VE GOT SAFE AND HIGH-QUALITY FOOD...
THERE'S NO REASON SHE'D EVER TURN ME DOWN!!


YOU BELONG TO THE WARRIOR CLASS!!
WANO HAS A STRICT CLASS SYSTEM!
GIFTERS
MOUSE-MAN
MOUSE SMILE FRUIT
KILL ALL OF HER RELATIVES, AND LEAVE HER WITH NOWHERE ELSE TO GO!
MAKE IT SO HER ONLY OPTION TO SURVIVE IS TO RELY ON YOUR GENEROSITY!


HEH HEH HEH...
OH YEAH! YOU'RE RIGHT! ♡
IF THE STAR OF THE NATIONAL SPORT IS BEGGING FOR THE FAVOR OF THE LOWER CLASS, IT SETS A POOR EXAMPLE FOR THE REST!!

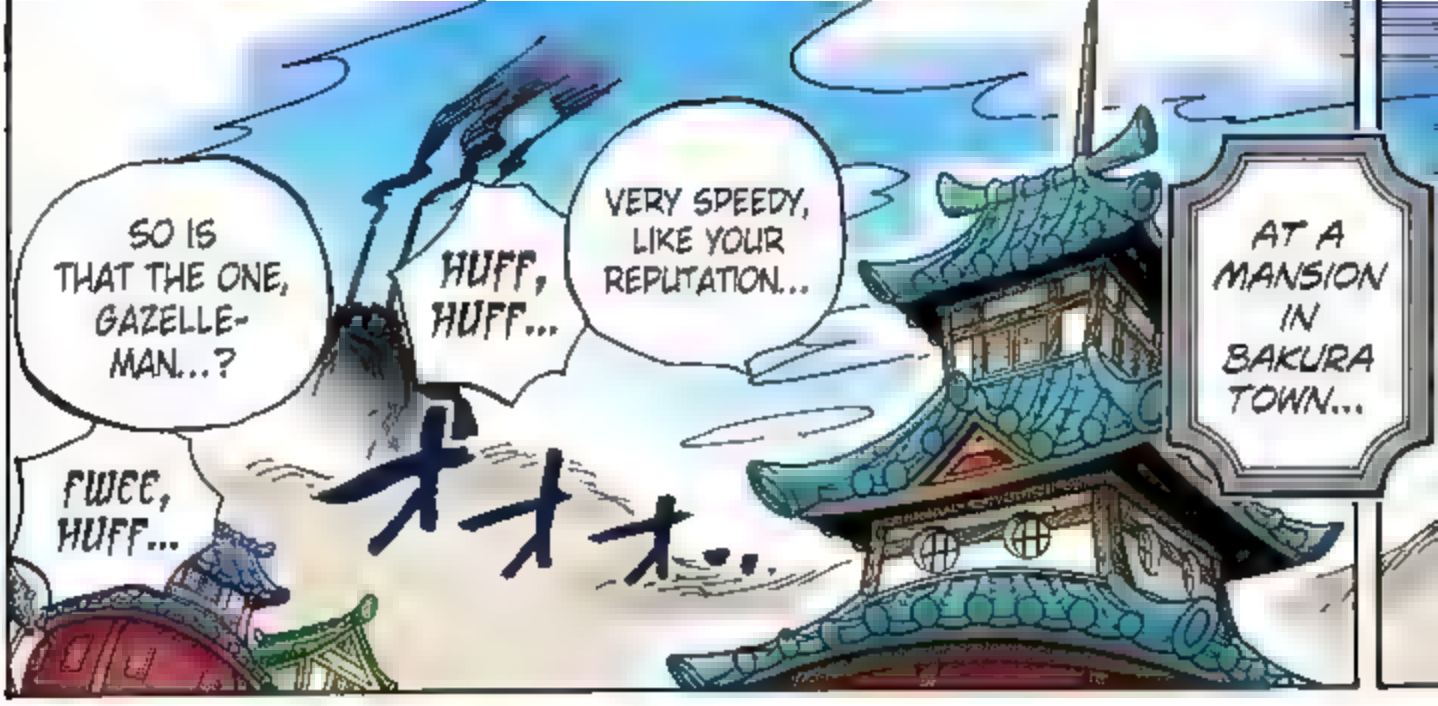
I WANT YOU TO COOK IT!!
THAT HAS BEEN OUR PET FOR YEARS AND YEARS...
WHAT ?!

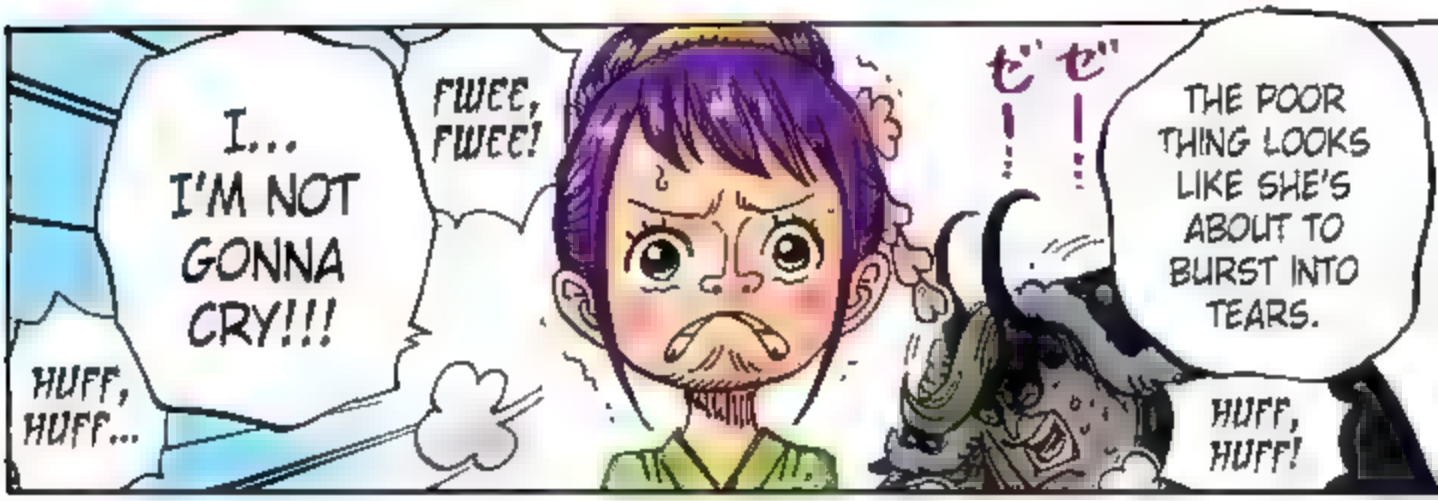
YOKOZUNA! DID THE TASTE DISPLEASE YOU?

...WITH OKIKU!!
I CAN DO WHAT I PLEASE...
THWOP

!!!
RACCOON DOG IS MY FAVORITE.

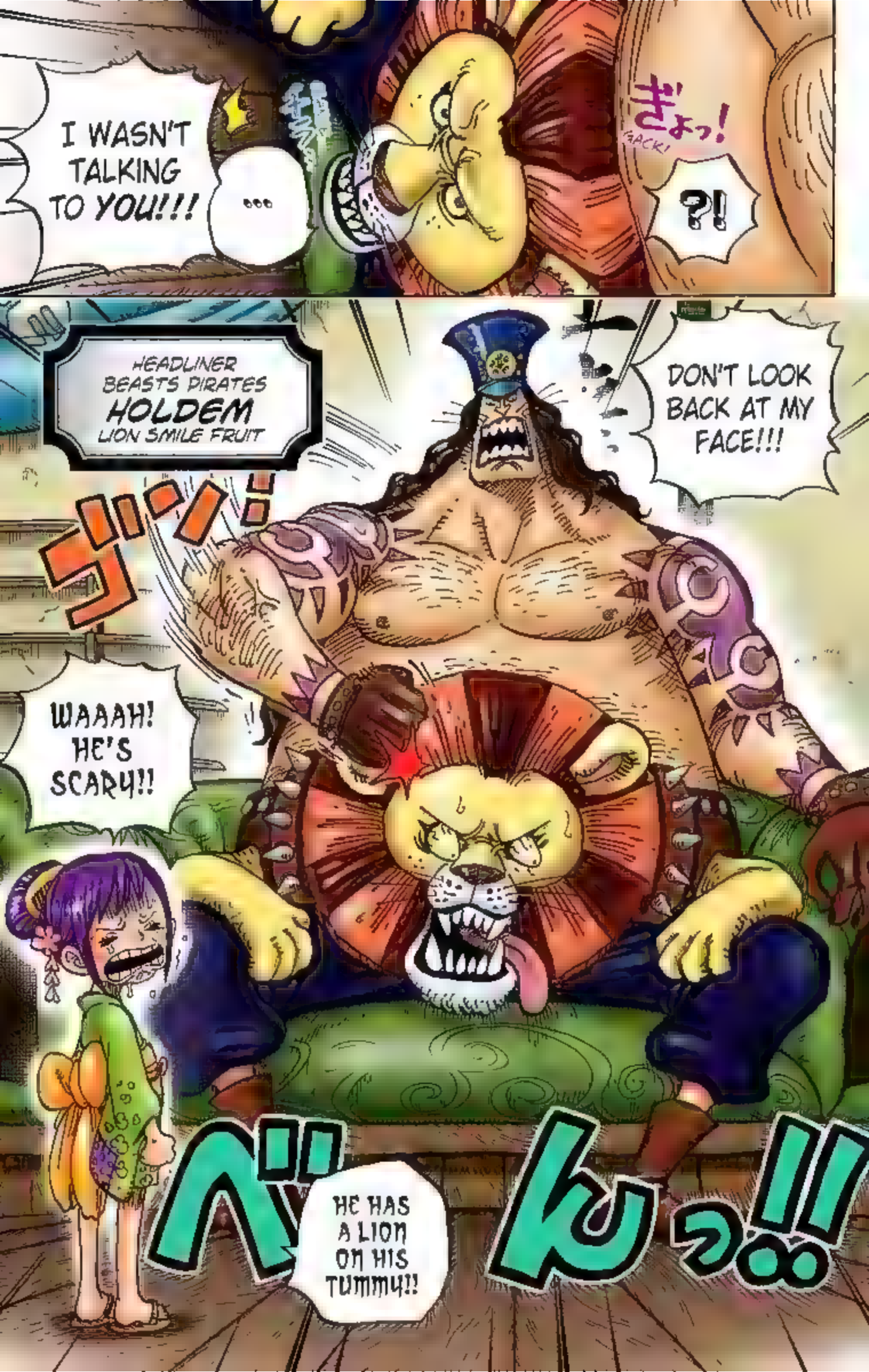
I NOTICED THAT RACCOON DOG THERE...


AT A MANSION IN BAKURA TOWN...
VERY SPEEDY, LIKE YOUR REPUTATION...
HUFF, HUFF...
SO IS THAT THE ONE, GAZELLE-MAN...?
FWEE, HUFF...
オオオ...

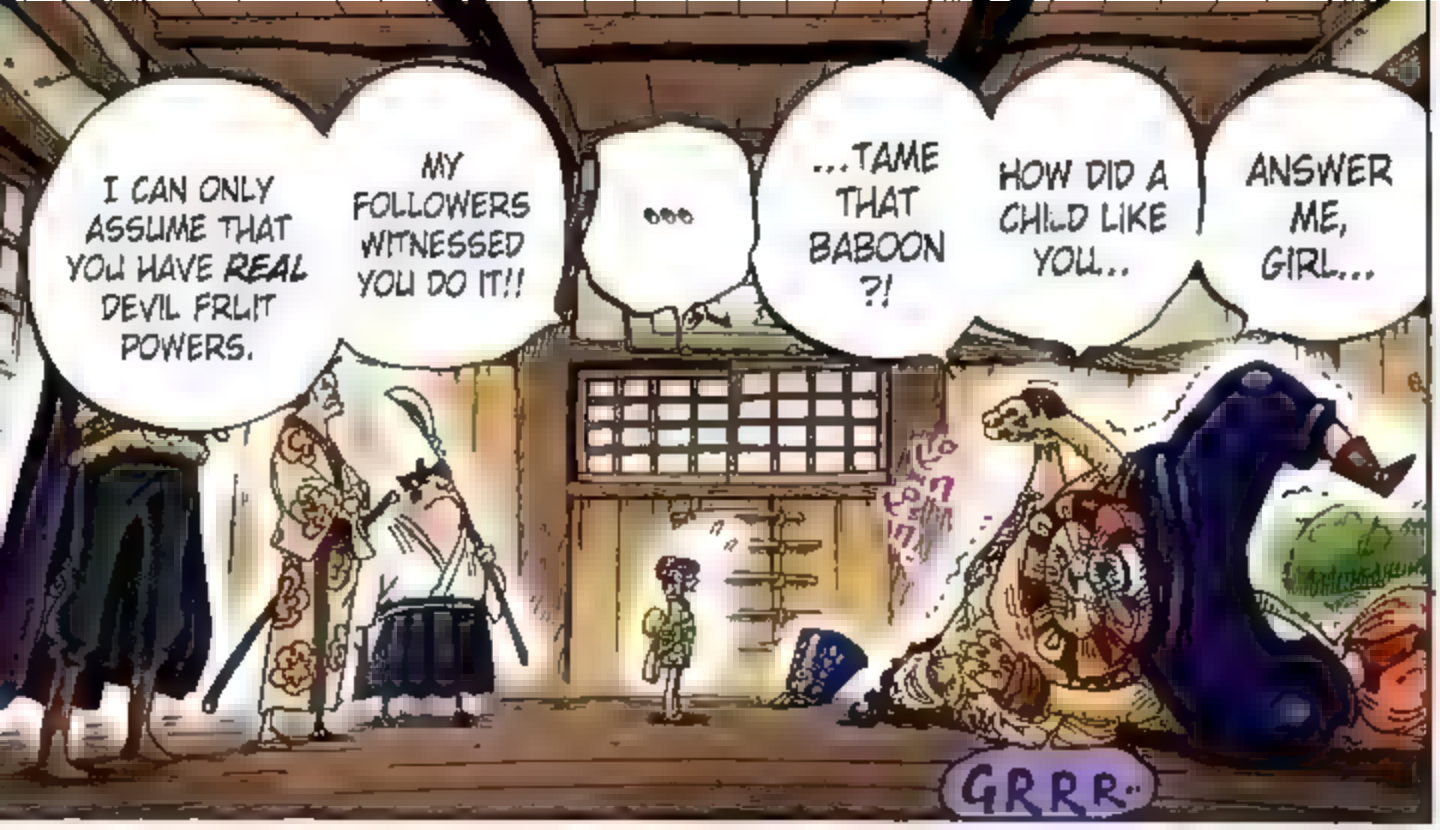

THE POOR THING LOOKS LIKE SHE'S ABOUT TO BURST INTO TEARS.
ゼゼ!!
FWEE, FWEE!
I... I'M NOT GONNA CRY!!!
HUFF, HUFF...
HUFF, HUFF!

FWEE, HUFF, FWEE, HUFF... WEEZ, WEEZ...
SHUT UP WITH YOUR PANTING !!!
ENOUGH! OUT OF MY SIGHT, GAZELLE-MAN!!
AND BUILD UP SOME STAMINA, FOR CRYIN' OUT LOUD!!!

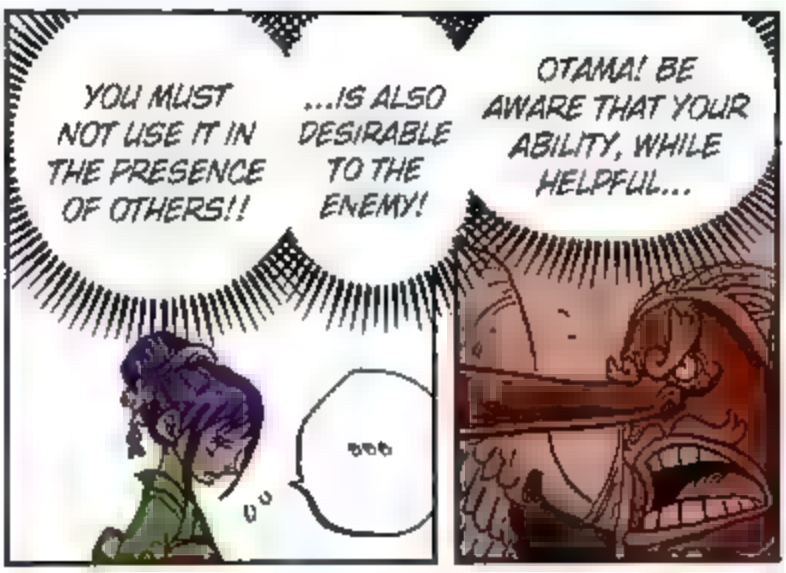
HUFF, HUFF... FWEE, HUFF!
MY SIDE IS KILLING ME!
HUFF, HURF... GUFF...WEEZ...

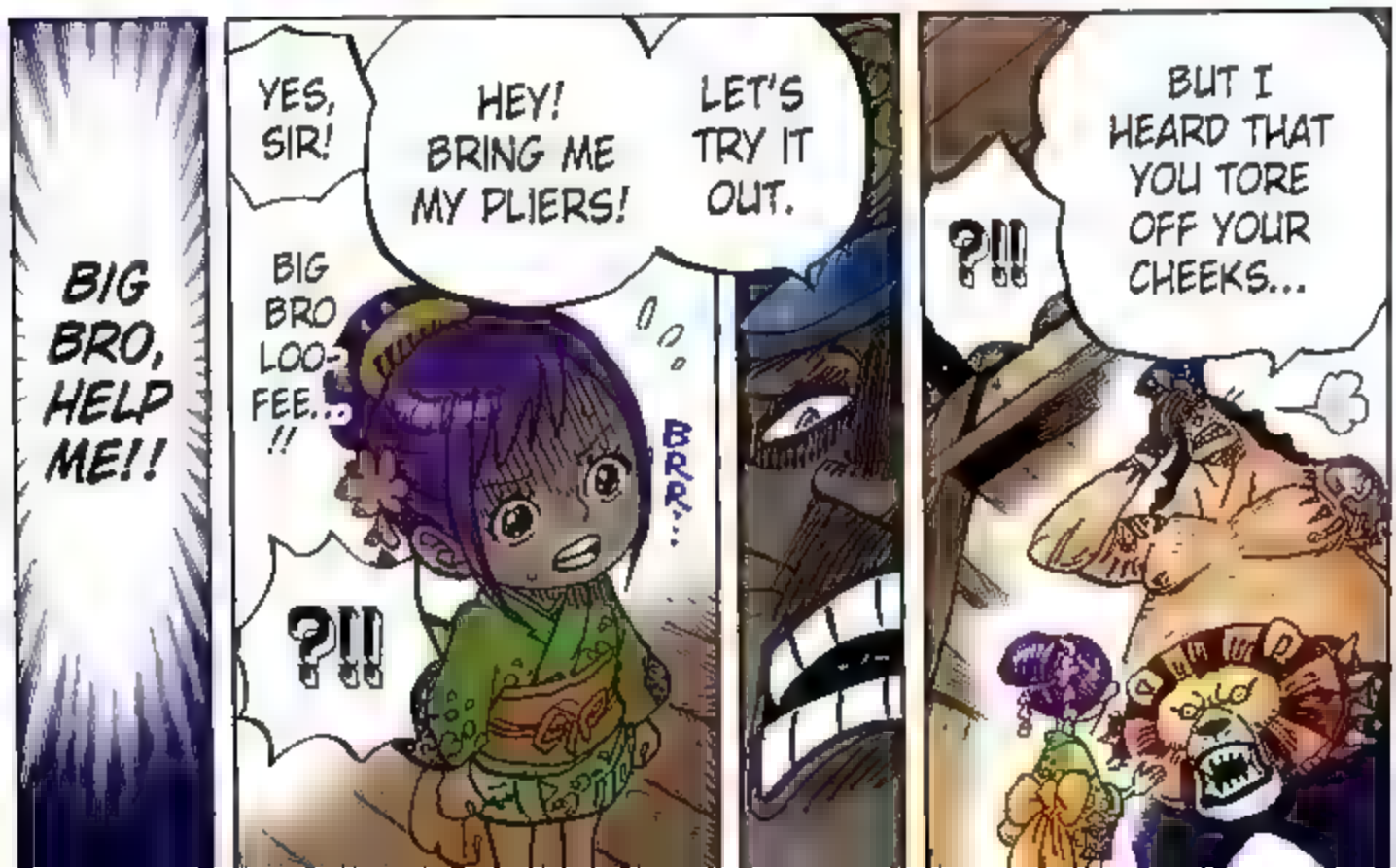

I WASN'T TALKING TO YOU!!!
...
ぎょっ!
GACK!
?!
HEADLINER BEASTS PIRATES HOLDEM LION SMILE FRUIT
DON'T LOOK BACK AT MY FACE!!!
ゴーン
WAAAH! HE'S SCARY!!
HE HAS A LION ON HIS TUMMY!!
ベロッ!!

WHAT'S WITH THAT REBELLIOUS LOOK?!!
ギロ!!
GRRR
AAAAGH !!!
!!
!!!
IT'S THE LION'S PATENTED FAMILY JEWELS ATTACK!!
FWIP!!
MASTER HOLDEM, WHAT SHOULD WE DO WITH THE KID?
WHY DOES HE NEVER LEARN...?
アアア
...
SO THEY'RE THE LION'S JEWELS AT THE SAME TIME!!
BUT THEY SHARE THE SAME BODY!!
ガオオオオ
アアアア
GROWWR ~~!!!


I CAN ONLY ASSUME THAT YOU HAVE REAL DEVIL FRUIT POWERS.
MY FOLLOWERS WITNESSED YOU DO IT!!
...
...TAME THAT BABOON ?!
HOW DID A CHILD LIKE YOU...
ANSWER ME, GIRL...
GRRR..

I'M JUST GOOD WITH ANIMALS, I GUESS. THEY ALWAYS LIKE ME...
I...
!!!


YOU MUST NOT USE IT IN THE PRESENCE OF OTHERS!!
...IS ALSO DESIRABLE TO THE ENEMY!
OTAMA! BE AWARE THAT YOUR ABILITY, WHILE HELPFUL...
...


BIG BRO, HELP ME!!
YES, SIR!
HEY! BRING ME MY PLIERS!
LET'S TRY IT OUT.
BIG BRO LOO-FEE..!!
BRR..
?!!
?!!
BUT I HEARD THAT YOU TORE OFF YOUR CHEEKS...

YOU MUSN'T SAY THAT!!

mmm! mmm!

NO, YOU CAN'T!!

PLEASE, LUFFY-TARO!!

POOR OTAMA...

HEY!! WHO ARE YOU PEOPLE?!

I HAVE NO RECORD OF YOU BEING ALLOWED INTO TOWN.

HALT !!

...OF THE ONES WHO TOOK OTAMA!!

ALL THE PEOPLE HERE IN TH.S TOWN ARE THE COHORTS...

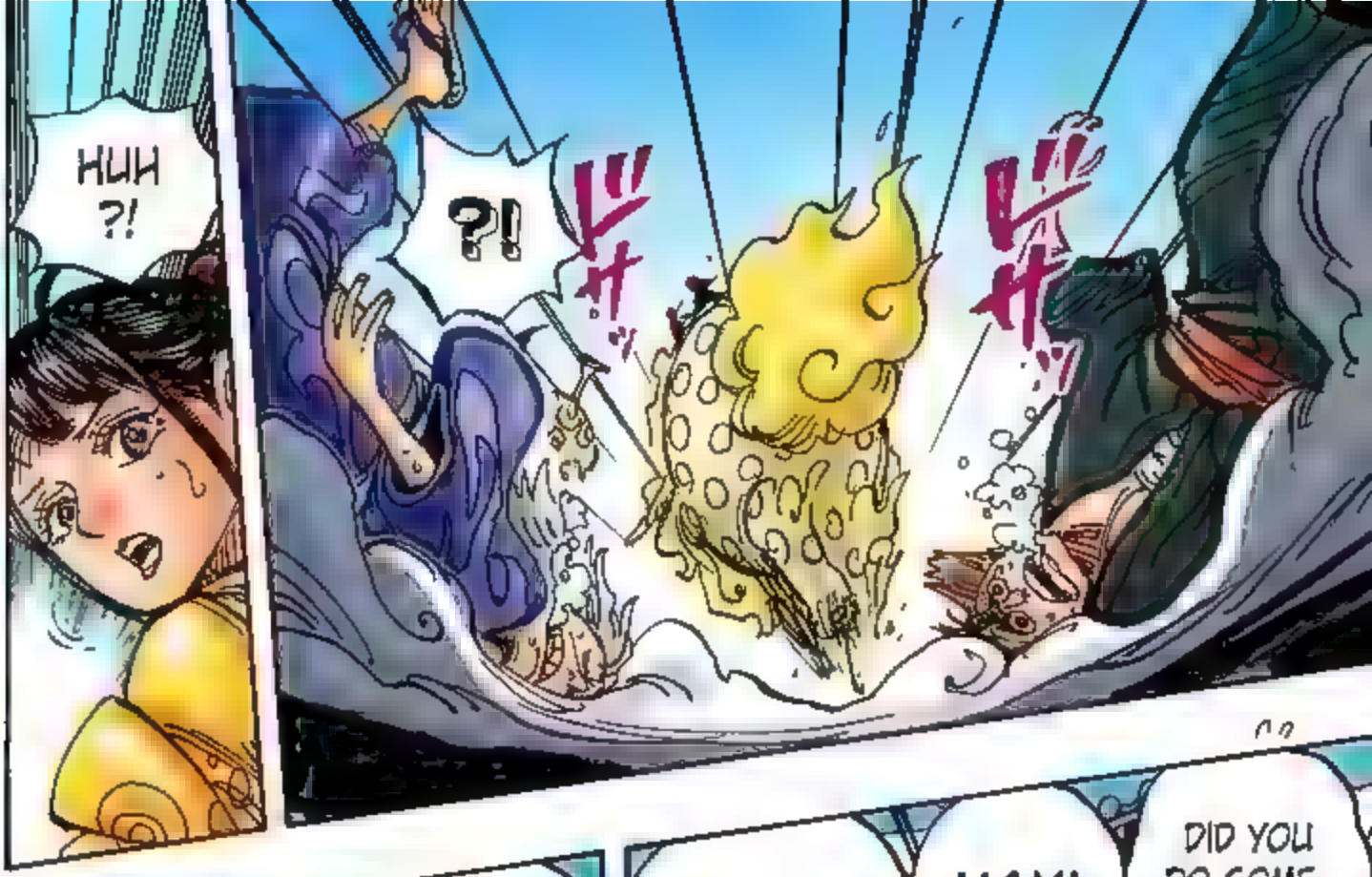
WE'RE HERE TO SAVE--

BMFF !!

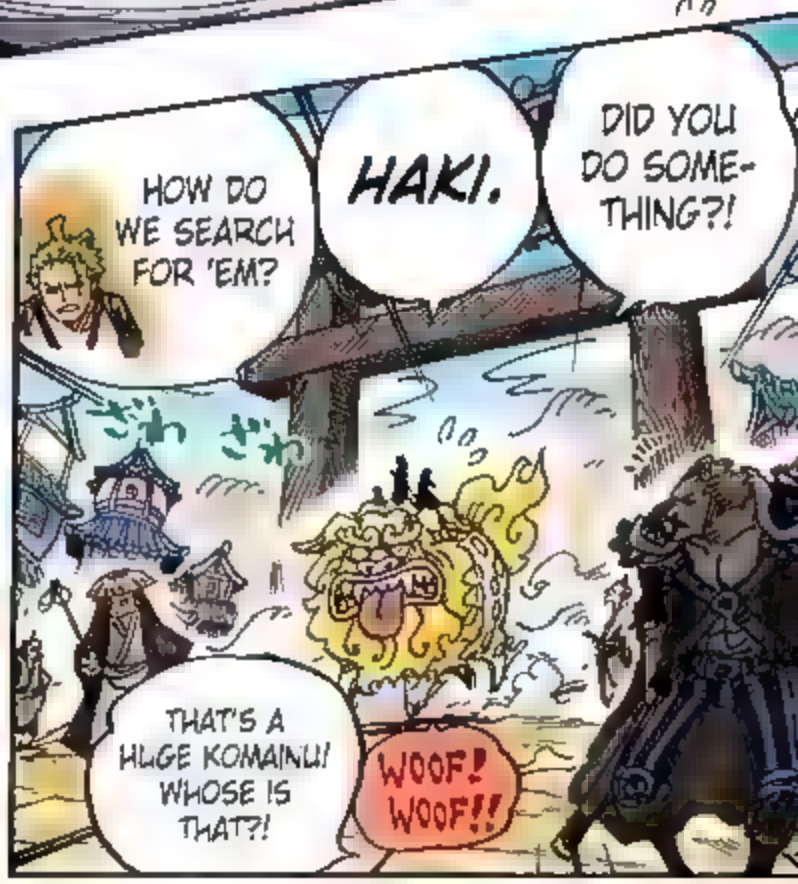
?!

TAMAAA !!!

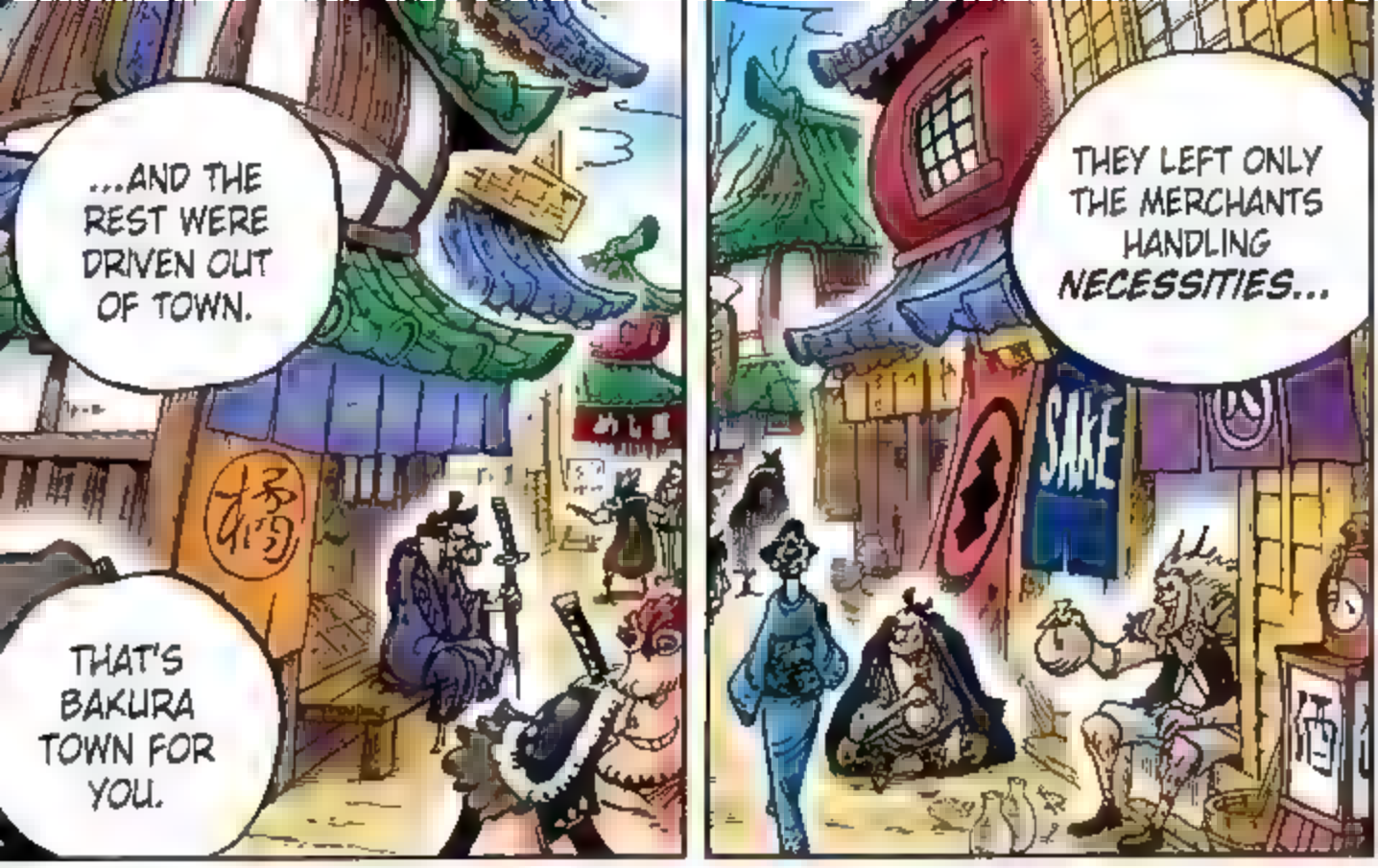
FRONT GATE OF BAKURA, KURI, WANO

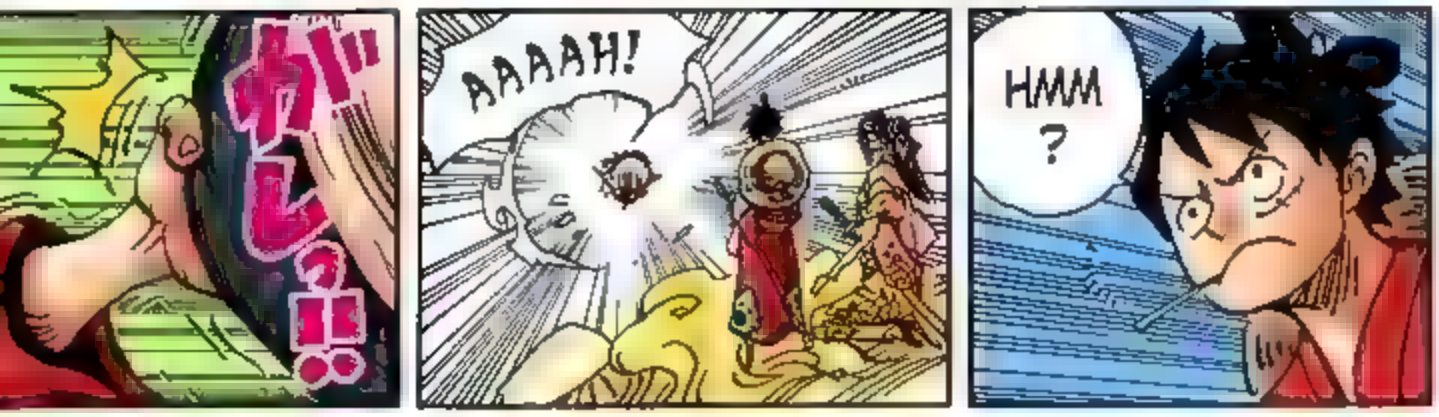

HUH ?!
?!

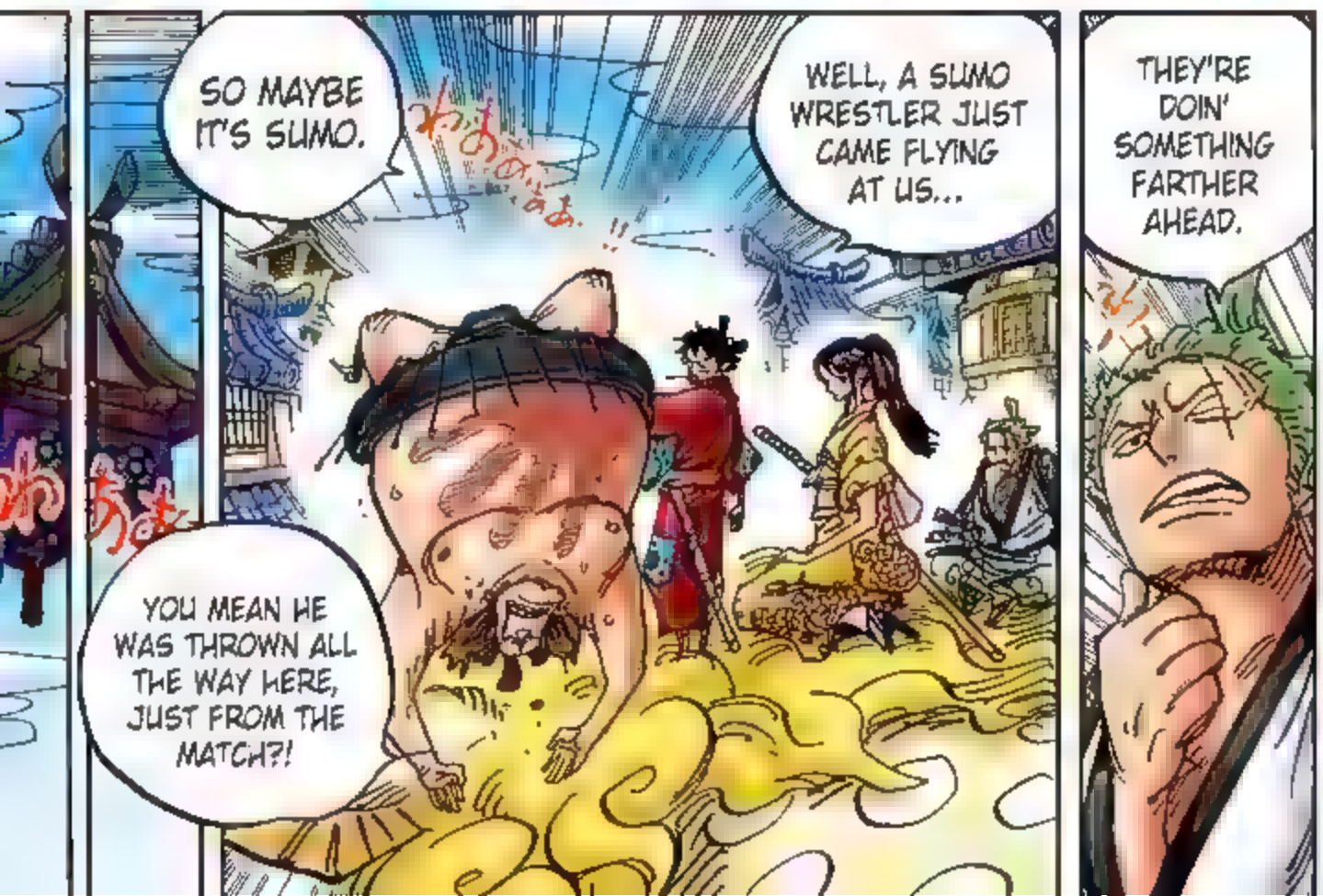
BUT SOME OF THESE LOOK LIKE NORMAL PEOPLE WHO WOULDN'T WANNA FIGHT, RIGHT?
DOESN'T SEEM LIKE ANYONE HERE WOULD TELL US.

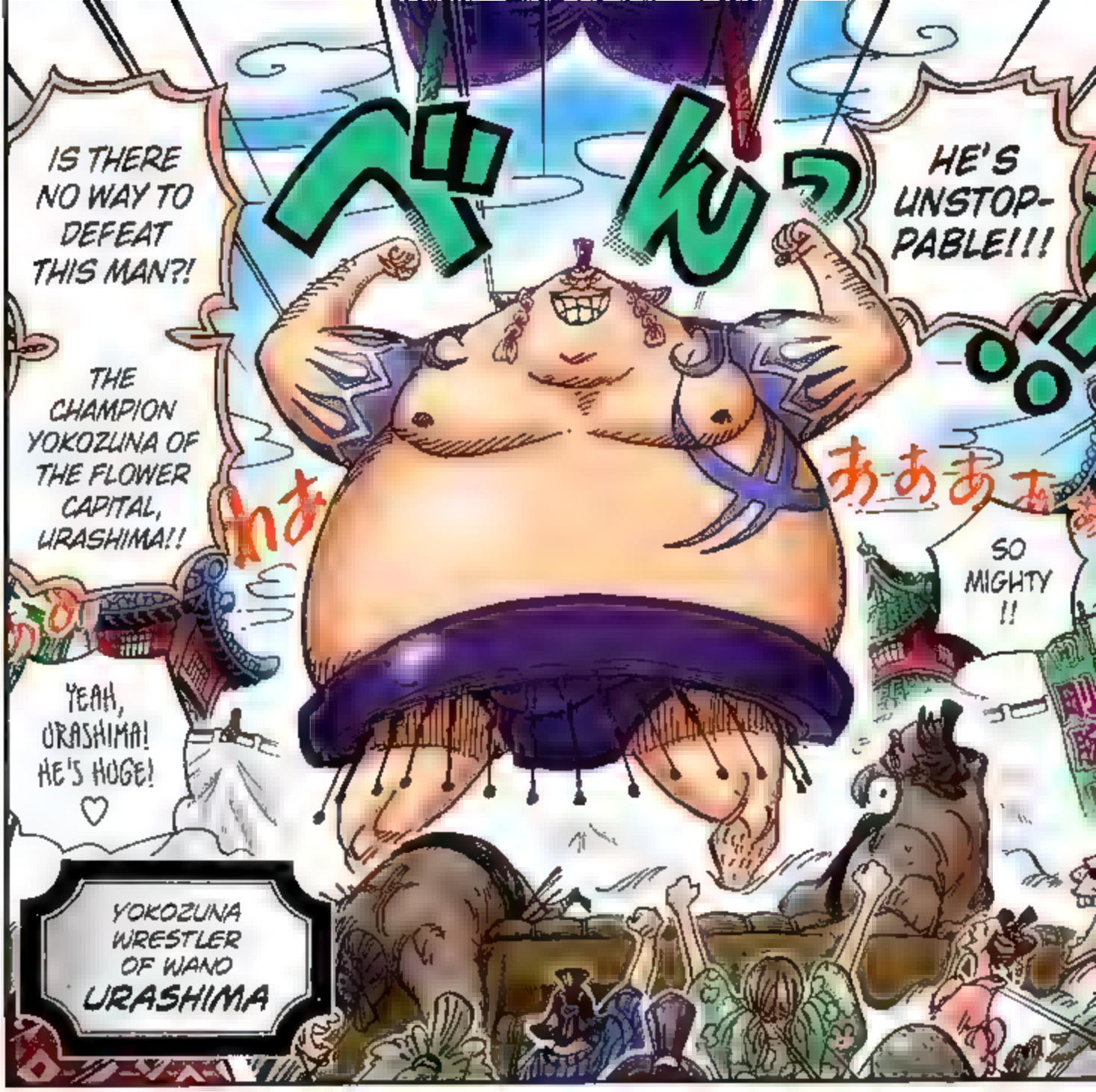

HOW DO WE SEARCH FOR 'EM?
HAKI.
DID YOU DO SOME-THING?!
THAT'S A HUGE KOMAINU! WHOSE IS THAT?!
WOOF! WOOF!!

THIS WAS A LIVELY CASTLE TOWN ORIGINALLY, UNTIL 20 YEARS AGO...
ONE DAY, OROCHI'S HENCHMEN CAME AND SEIZED WHATEVER HOUSES THEY DESIRED.
どどど どどど
THE VILLAGERS HERE HAVE ALWAYS LIVED HERE.


...AND THE REST WERE DRIVEN OUT OF TOWN.
THAT'S BAKURA TOWN FOR YOU.
THEY LEFT ONLY THE MERCHANTS HANDLING NECESSITIES...
SAKE


AAAAH!
HMM ?


SO MAYBE IT'S SUMO.
WELL, A SUMO WRESTLER JUST CAME FLYING AT US...
YOU MEAN HE WAS THROWN ALL THE WAY HERE, JUST FROM THE MATCH?!
THEY'RE DOIN' SOMETHING FARTHER AHEAD.



HE'S UNSTOP-PABLE!!!

IS THERE NO WAY TO DEFEAT THIS MAN?!

THE CHAMPION YOKOZUNA OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL, URASHIMA!!

SO MIGHTY!!

YEAH, URASHIMA! HE'S HUGE! ♡

YOKOZUNA WRESTLER OF WANO URASHIMA

THIS IS A SPECIAL BIT OF PUBLIC ENTERTAIN-MENT!!

A DREAM PRIZE OF 500 GOLD COINS TO THE ONE WHO DEFEATS URASHIMA!!

DOES ANYONE HERE FEEL CONFIDENT IN THEIR STRENGTH?! COME ONE, COME ALL!! TEST YOUR METTLE!!

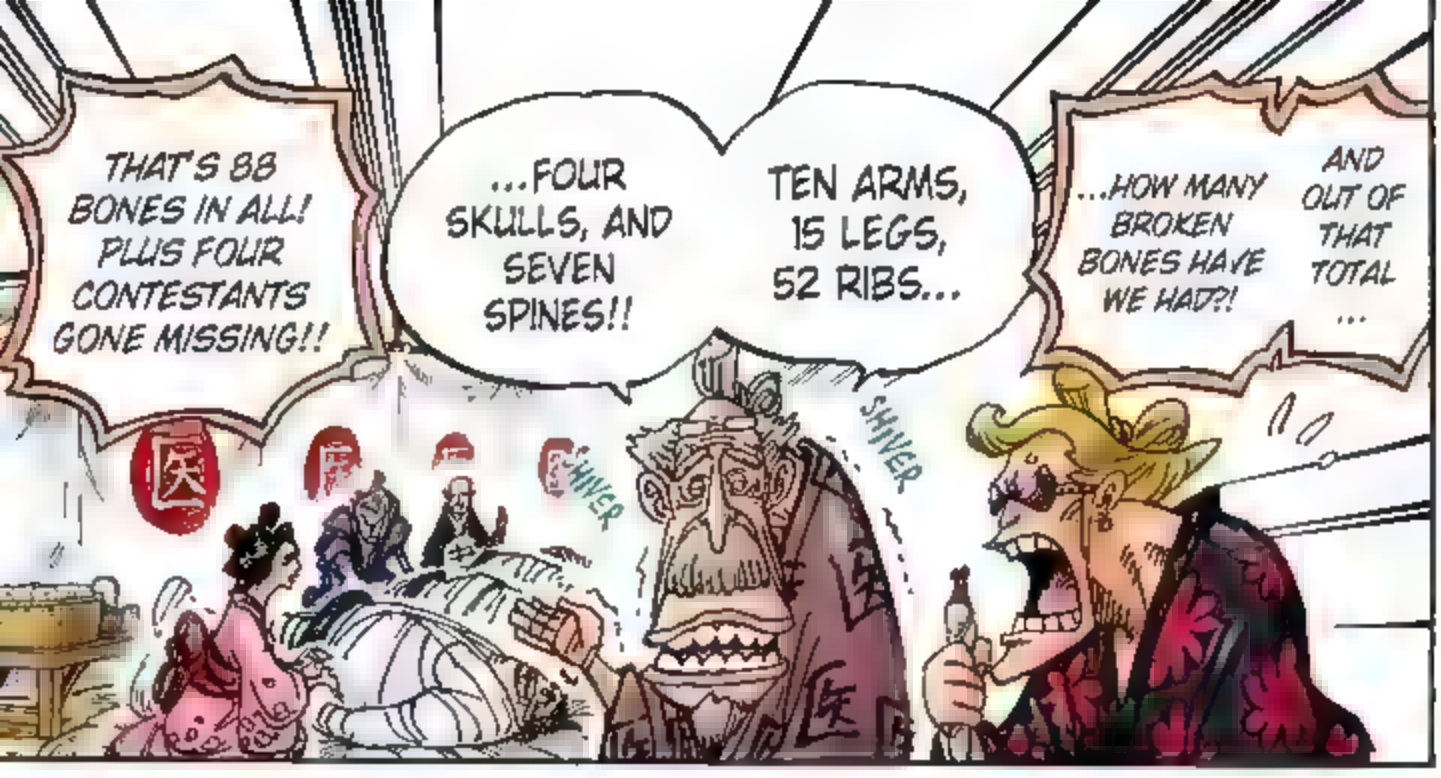
HE'S SO TOUGH, WE CAN'T EVEN SET UP A BETTING POOL!

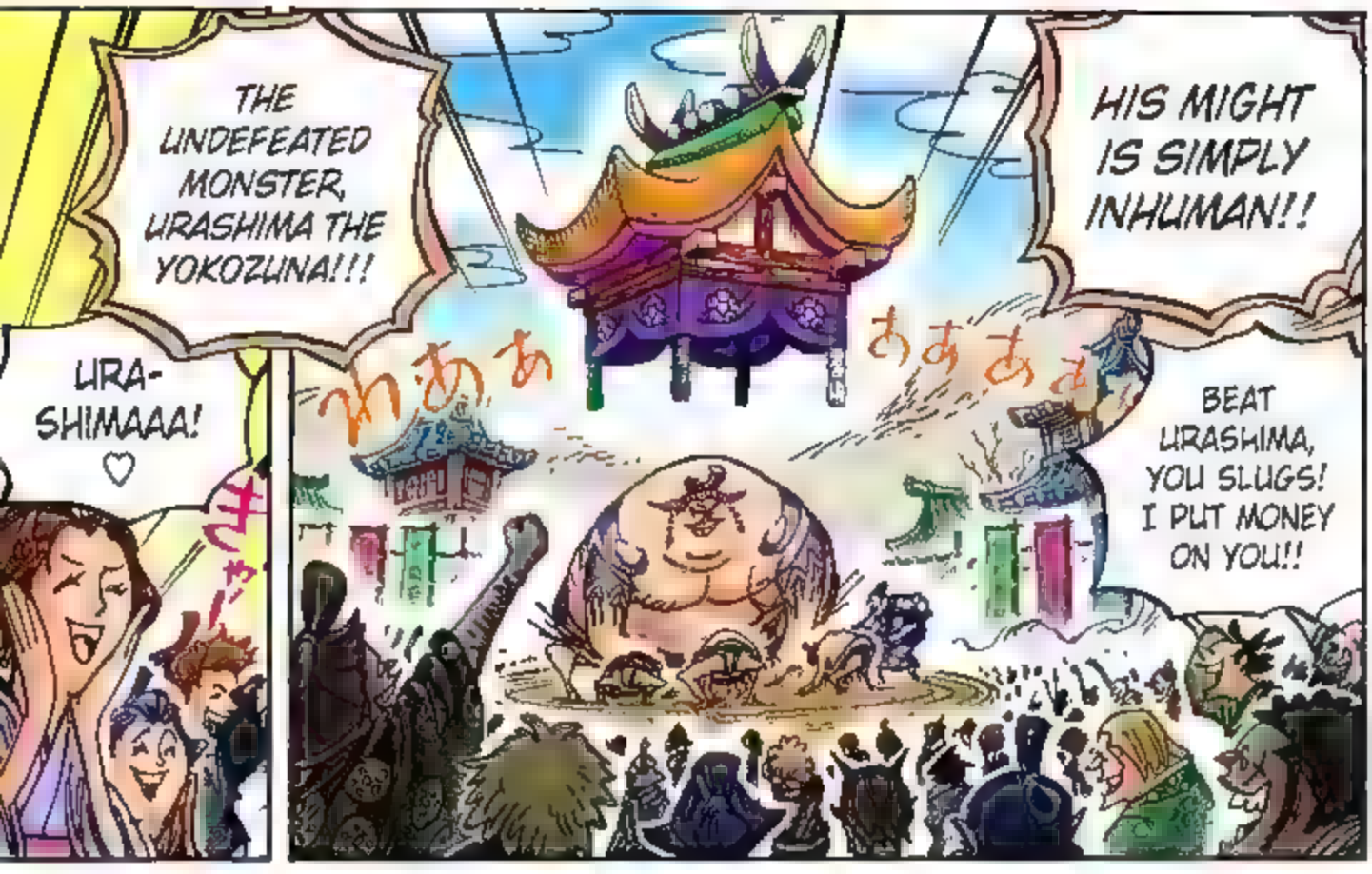
ZSH..

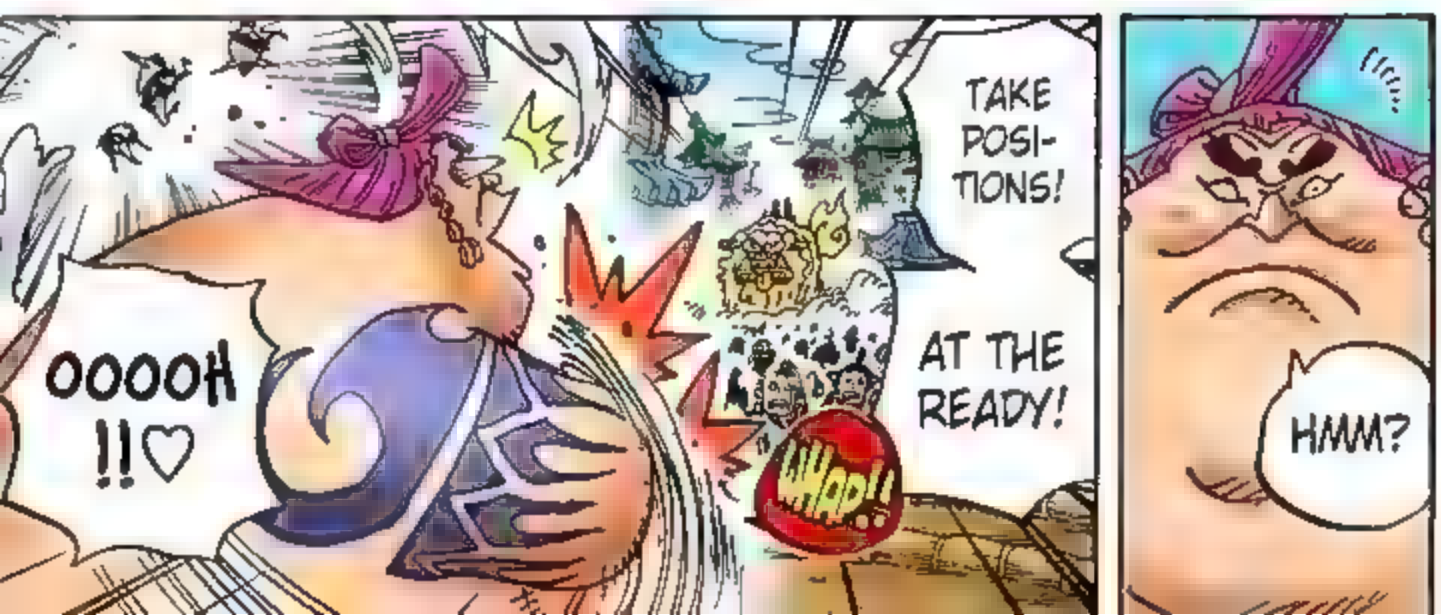
AS MANY CHALLENGERS AS YOU WANT, AS LONG AS YOU CAN FIT WITHIN THE RING!!

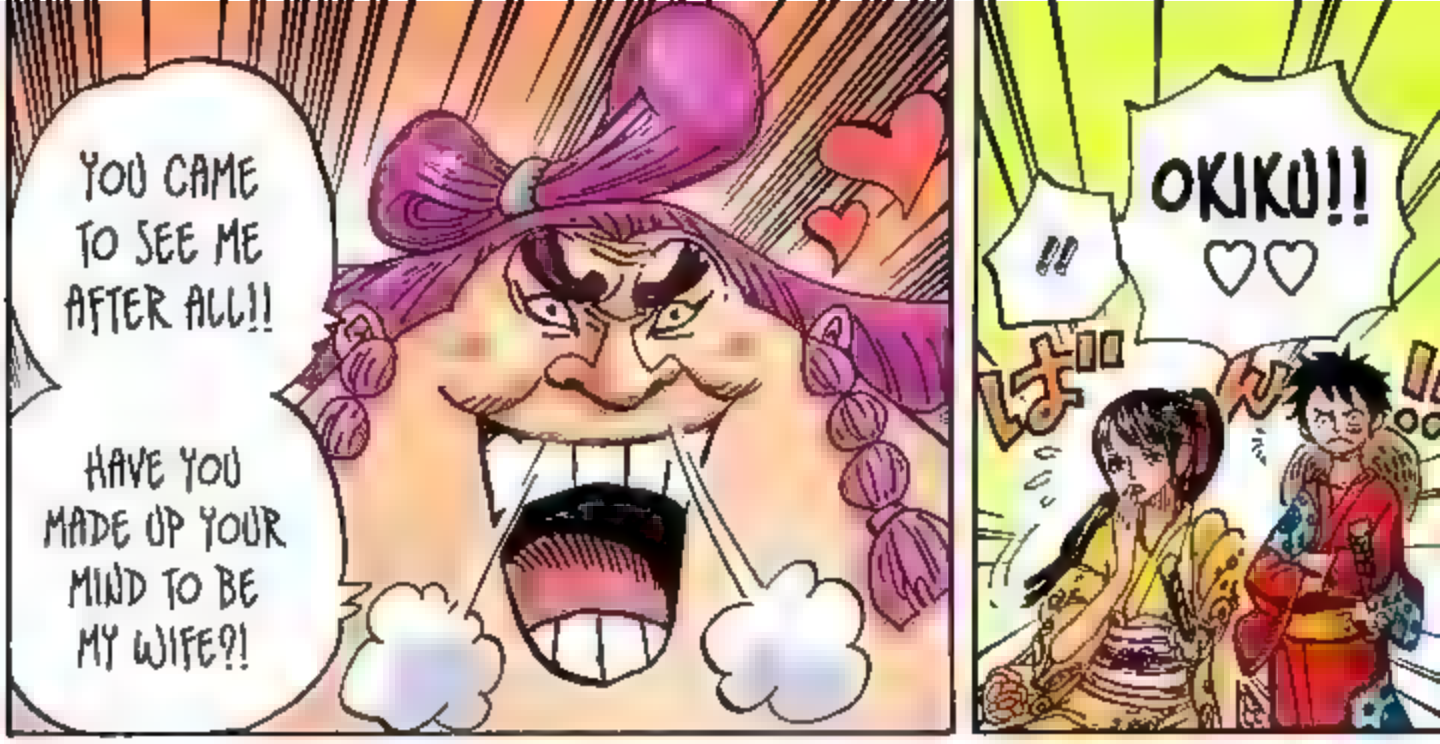
HE'S BEATEN 19 ALREADY!!

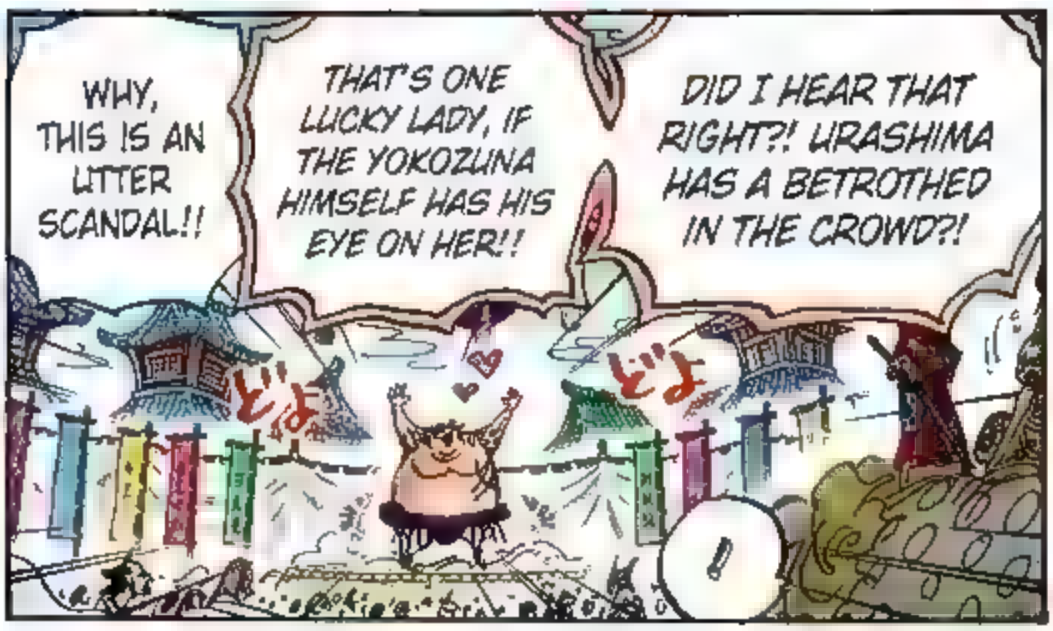
ALL ACCORDING TO PLAN! THAT PRIZE IS OURS!!!


THAT'S 88 BONES IN ALL! PLUS FOUR CONTESTANTS GONE MISSING!!
...FOUR SKULLS, AND SEVEN SPINES!!
TEN ARMS, 15 LEGS, 52 RIBS...
...HOW MANY BROKEN BONES HAVE WE HAD?!
AND OUT OF THAT TOTAL ...
SHIVER
SHIVER
医

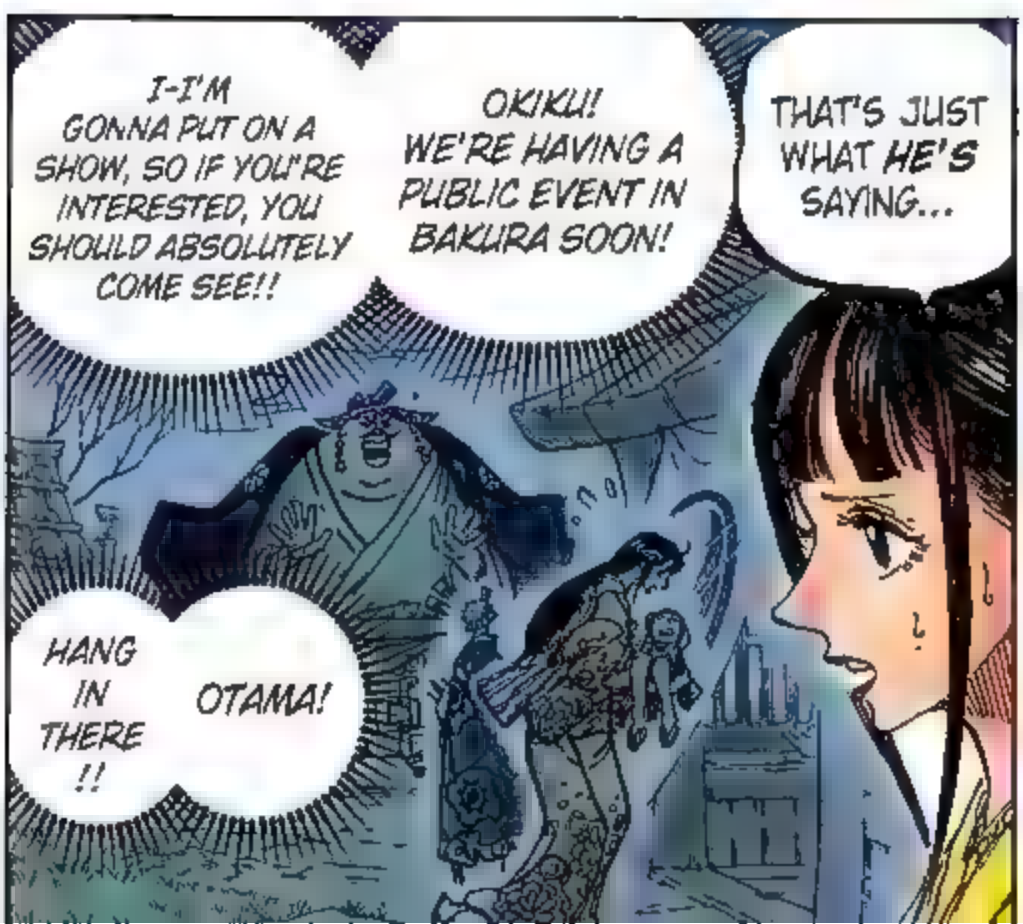

THE UNDEFEATED MONSTER, URASHIMA THE YOKOZUNA!!!
HIS MIGHT IS SIMPLY INHUMAN!!
URA-SHIMAAA! ♡
BEAT URASHIMA, YOU SLUGS! I PUT MONEY ON YOU!!
わあ
おお


OOOOH !!♡
TAKE POSI-TIONS!
AT THE READY!
HMM?


YOU CAME TO SEE ME AFTER ALL!!
HAVE YOU MADE UP YOUR MIND TO BE MY WIFE?!
OKIKU!!
♡♡
!!


WHY, THIS IS AN UTTER SCANDAL!!
THAT'S ONE LUCKY LADY, IF THE YOKOZUNA HIMSELF HAS HIS EYE ON HER!!
DID I HEAR THAT RIGHT?! URASHIMA HAS A BETROTHED IN THE CROWD?!
どよ
どよ
!

WHAT?! URASHIMA'S WIFE?!


I-I'M GONNA PUT ON A SHOW, SO IF YOU'RE INTERESTED, YOU SHOULD ABSOLUTELY COME SEE!!
OKIKU! WE'RE HAVING A PUBLIC EVENT IN BAKURA SOON!
THAT'S JUST WHAT HE'S SAYING...
HANG IN THERE !!
OTAMA!

OH NO...
YOU REALIZE YOU CAN'T ACTUALLY HIDE BEHIND ME.

I LOOK UP TO YOU SO MUCH!!
YOU'RE SUCH A PLAYER, BRO!!
YESSIR !!
OKIKU HAS COME TO SEE ME!!
BRING HER HERE, BOYS!!

TELL ME WHERE TO FIND THE BOSS OF THIS TOWN!!
SHE'S BOUND TO BE THERE!!!
HEY, WAIT UP, YOU GUYS!! WE'RE LOOKING FOR SOMEONE!!
SHE'S A LITTLE KID NAMED TAMA!!

DIDN'T SEEM RIGHT TO SLICE UP A NAKED GUY...
ZORO, WHY'D YOU LET HIM TAKE HER AWAY?!
EEEEEK !!

SHE MIGHT BE TALL, BUT SHE'S JUST RIGHT FOR URASHIMA! ♡
OOH, I'M SO JEALOUS! SHE'S GONNA SNAG THAT HUNK!!

TING !!

!!!

SURELY YOU JEST.

IT IS *YOUR HEART* THAT IS TRULY LOW.

IS THAT TRUE?! KICK HER OUT!! SHE DOESN'T DESERVE TO BE HERE!!

SHE'S NOT HIGH ENOUGH TO ENTER THIS PLACE!!

HEY! ISN'T THAT THE GIRL FROM THE TEAHOUSE *OUTSIDE*?!

ばん!!

WHETHER ANY OF YOU LIVE OR DIE...

...IS UP TO *ME*!!!

SILENCE, COMMONERS! FROM THE PERSPECTIVE OF THE WARRIOR CLASS...

...YOU'RE *ALL* CHATTEL!!

THIS IS STARTING TO GET FUN NOW!!!

THAT SHOULD GET THE BOSS INVOLVED, MIGHTY QUICK!

THAT WAS SWEET !!!

MAN, KIKU IS AWESOME !!!

THE YOKOZUNA'S TOPKNOT !!!

!!!!

SO C'MON, OKIKU!♡ COME AND BE MINE NOW!♡

...

...KNOWS OF NO PERSON NAMED *CHATTEL*.

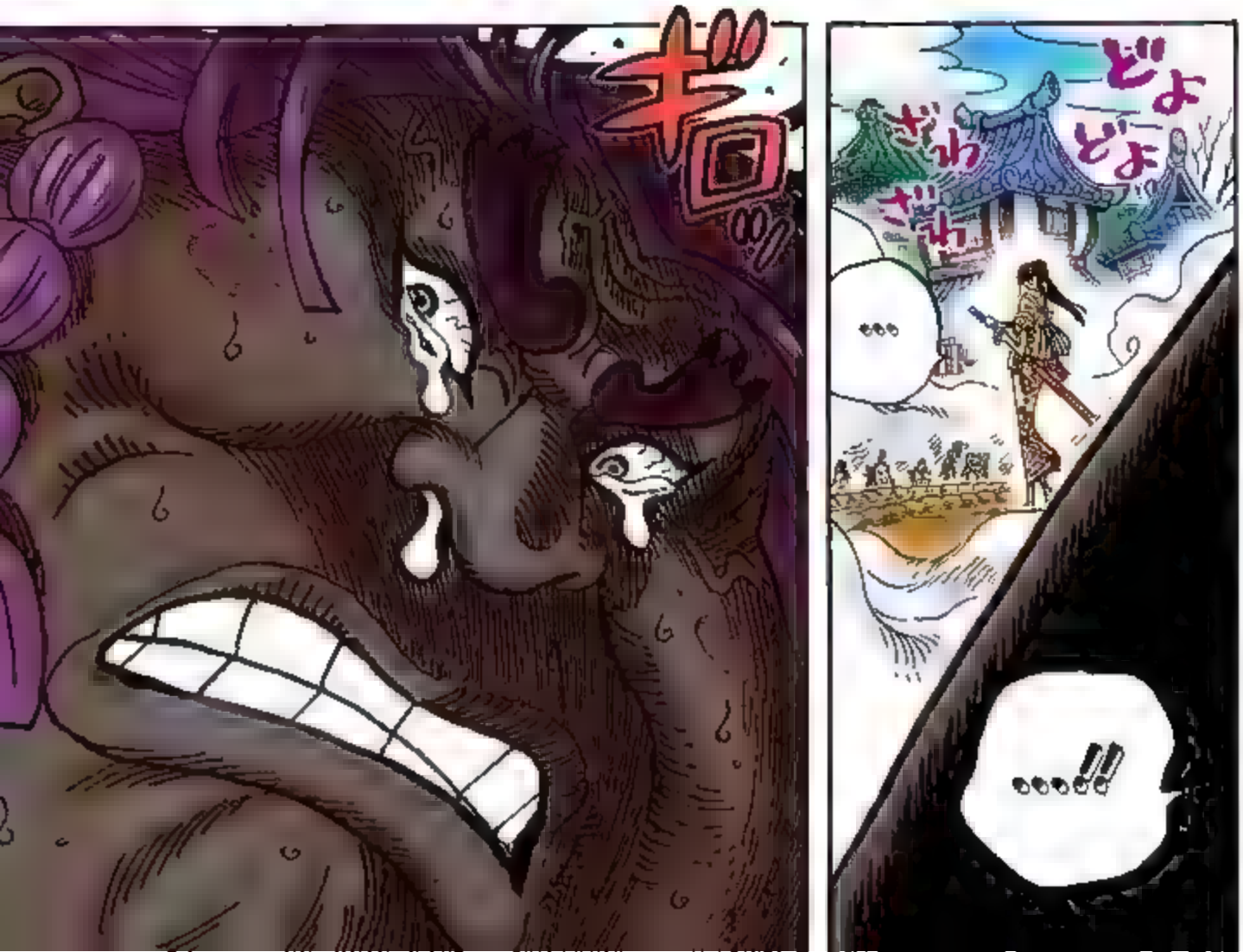
THIS ONE...

Chapter 916: WANO SUMO

vol.91
ONE PIECE

FWAP...

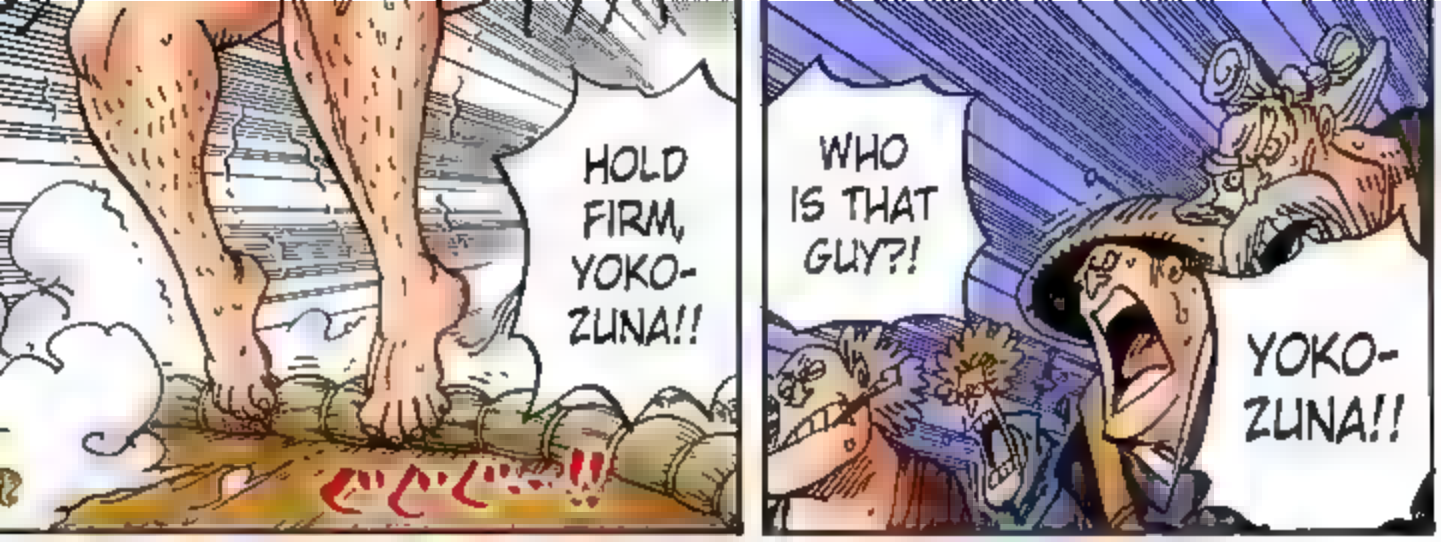
NOT ONLY DID THAT WOMAN REJECT HIM... SHE CUT OFF HIS TOPKNOT!
ざわ...
LOOK AT URASHIMA !!
...

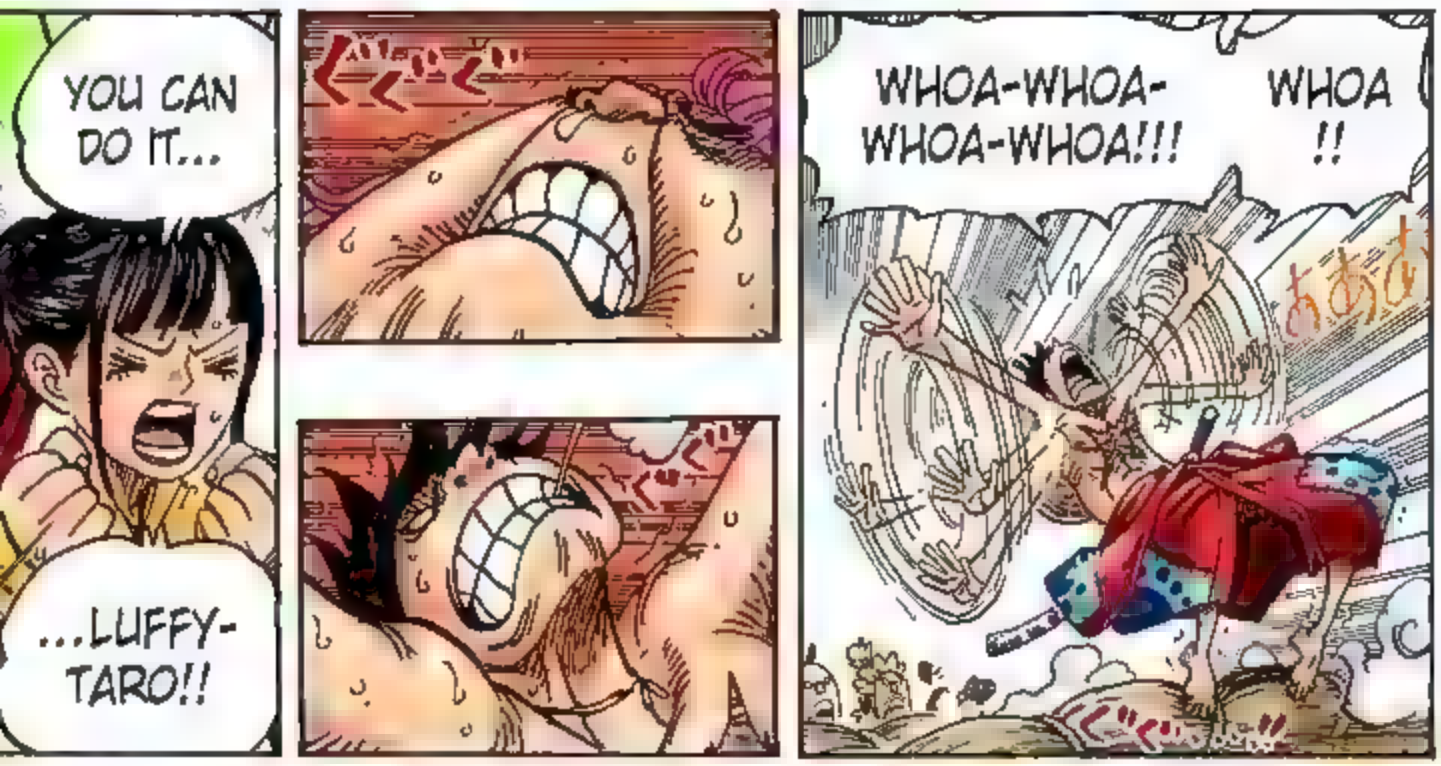

ガ!!
どよ
どよ
ざわ
ざわ
...
...!!

YOU BETRAYED ME!!!
OKIKUUUU !!!
ｶｵｫｫｫ

BUT IN THE END, YOU WERE NO BETTER THAN A MAN WHO WOULD STRIKE A WOMAN...
UH-OH! I KNOW THAT STANCE!!
IT'S THE FAR BANK SLAP THAT SENDS THE TARGET TO THE AFTERLIFE!!
PLEASE HAVE MERCY, SIR URASHIMA!!
TIME FOR YOU TO DIE!!
YOU INFERIOR, LOWBORN WOMAN!!
RUBBER-RUBBER ...
EEEEK !!!

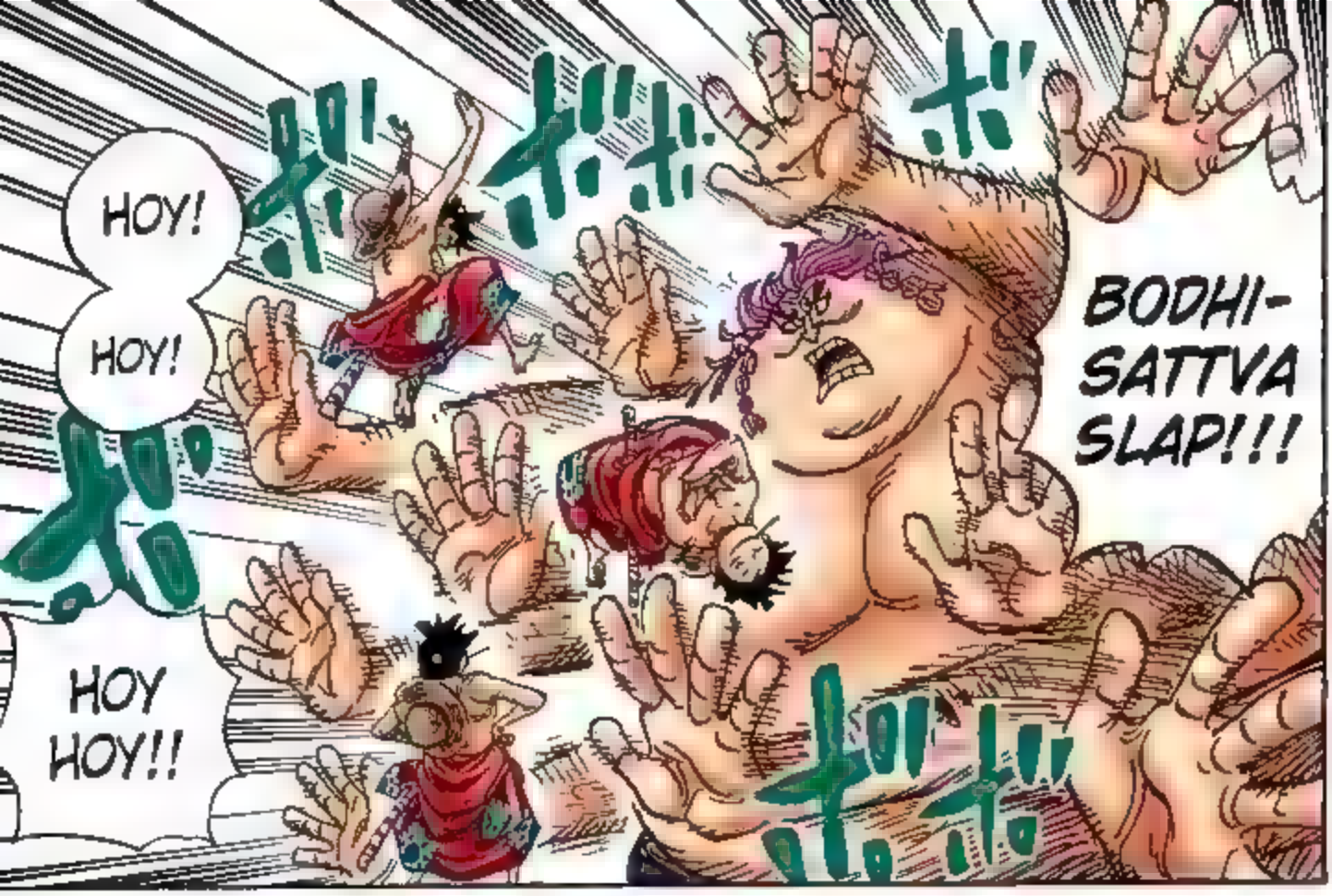
SUMO SLAP!!!
HRAAA !!!
...!!
WHOAAAA !!
GAK GAK!!

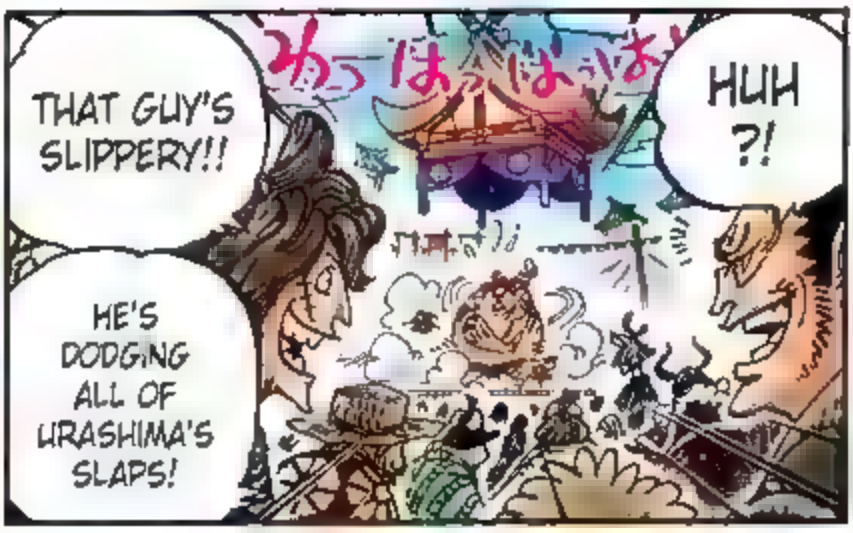

HOLD FIRM, YOKO-ZUNA!!
WHO IS THAT GUY?!
YOKO-ZUNA!!

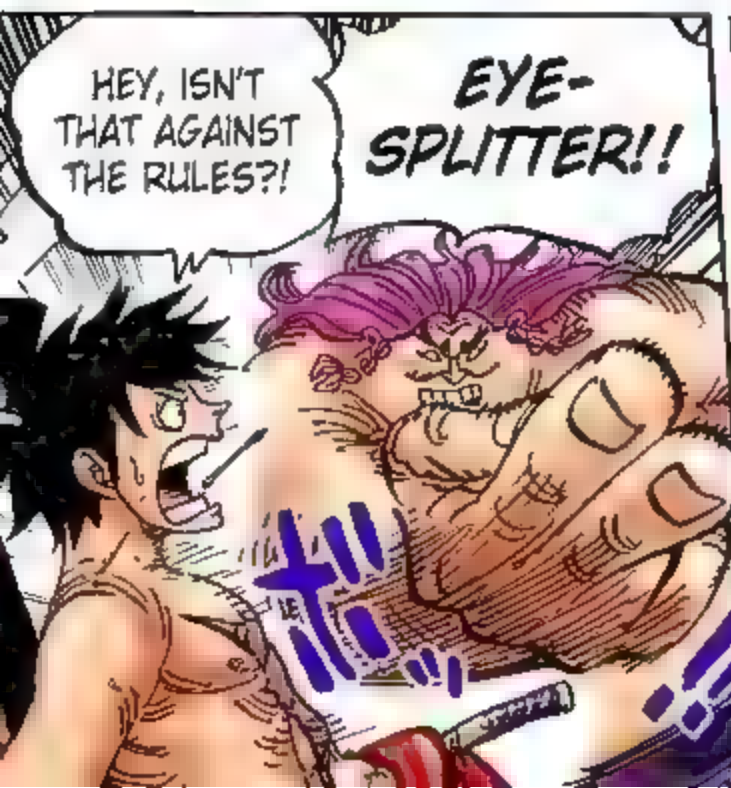

YOU CAN DO IT...
...LUFFY-TARO!!
WHOA-WHOA-WHOA-WHOA!!!
WHOA !!

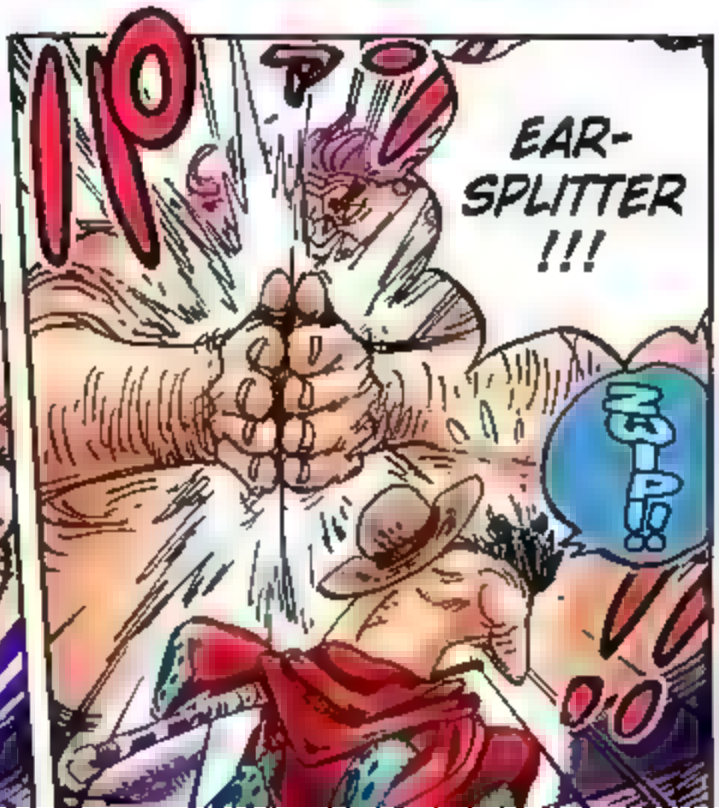
WHEW—!
THEY'RE STILL IN IT!!!

...OR MY HONOR IS LOST!!!
I'VE GOT TO SMASH OKIKU TO PIECES...
GET OUT OF MY WAY!!
WHO ARE YOU TO OKIKU?! AND WHAT DID YOU JUST DO TO MY SLAP?!!
WATCH OUT--I'M GOOD AT SUMO!!!
LET'S SUMO WRESTLE !!!
OKAY! SURE THING--IF YOU CAN BEAT ME!!
SUMO-WANNABE, PIRATE LUFFY-NO-UMI RECORD: UNDEFEATED VS. USOPP
WHAT ?
GET OUT OF MY WAY!!
WHAT'S WRONG WITH HIM?! HE'S GONNA GET KILLED!!
PFFFFT !!









BODHI-SATTVA SLAP!!!

HOY!

HOY!

HOY HOY!!

HUH ?!

THAT GUY'S SLIPPERY!!

HE'S DODGING ALL OF URASHIMA'S SLAPS!

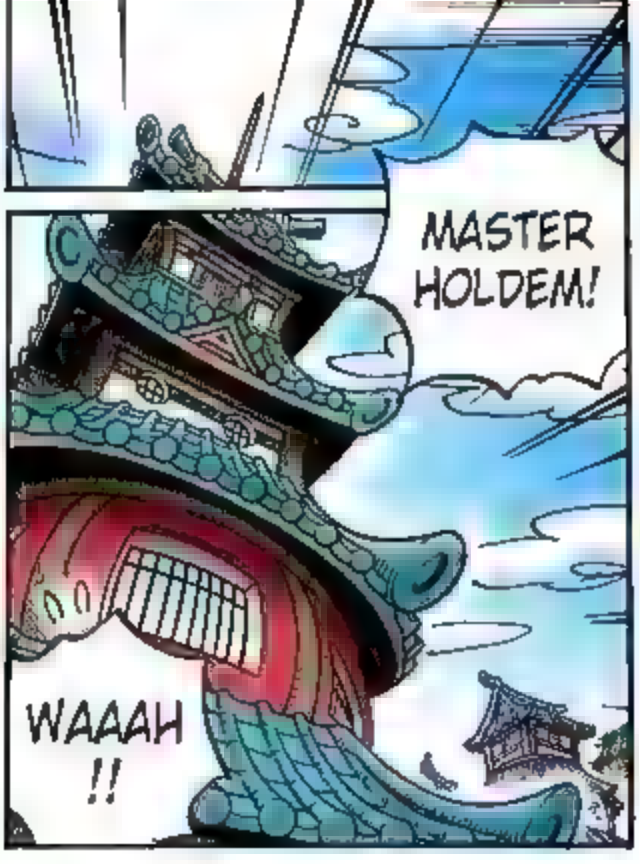
BWA HA HA! HANG IN THERE, LI'L GUY!!

YOU'RE NOT GONNA WIN JUST BY RUNNIN'!!

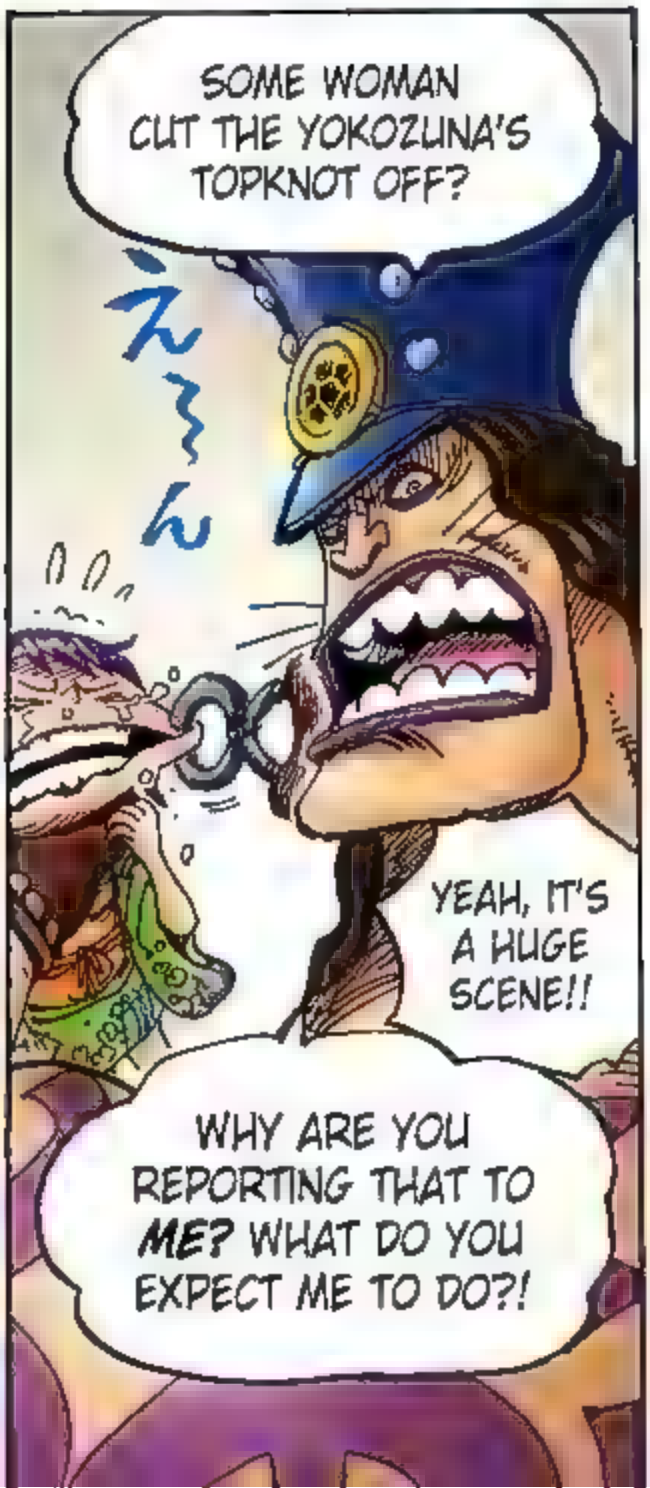
EAR-SPLITTER !!!

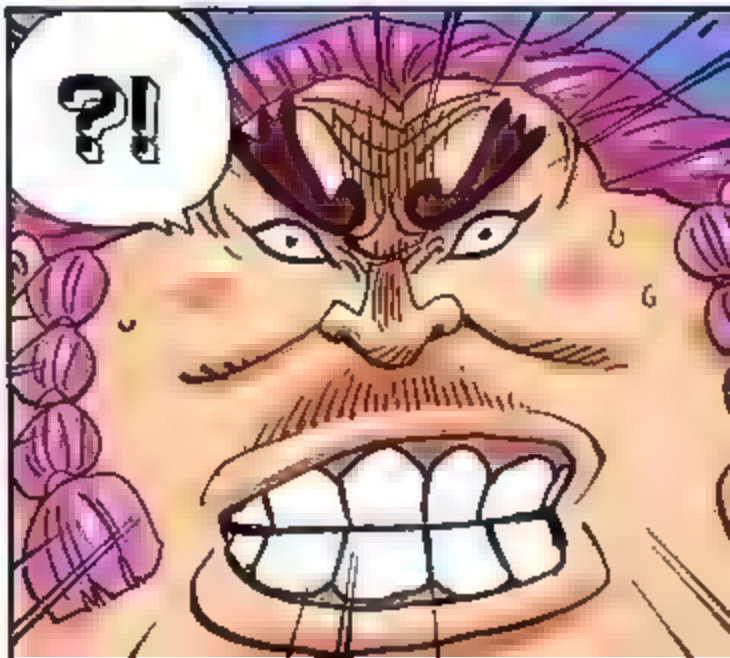
EYE-SPLITTER!!

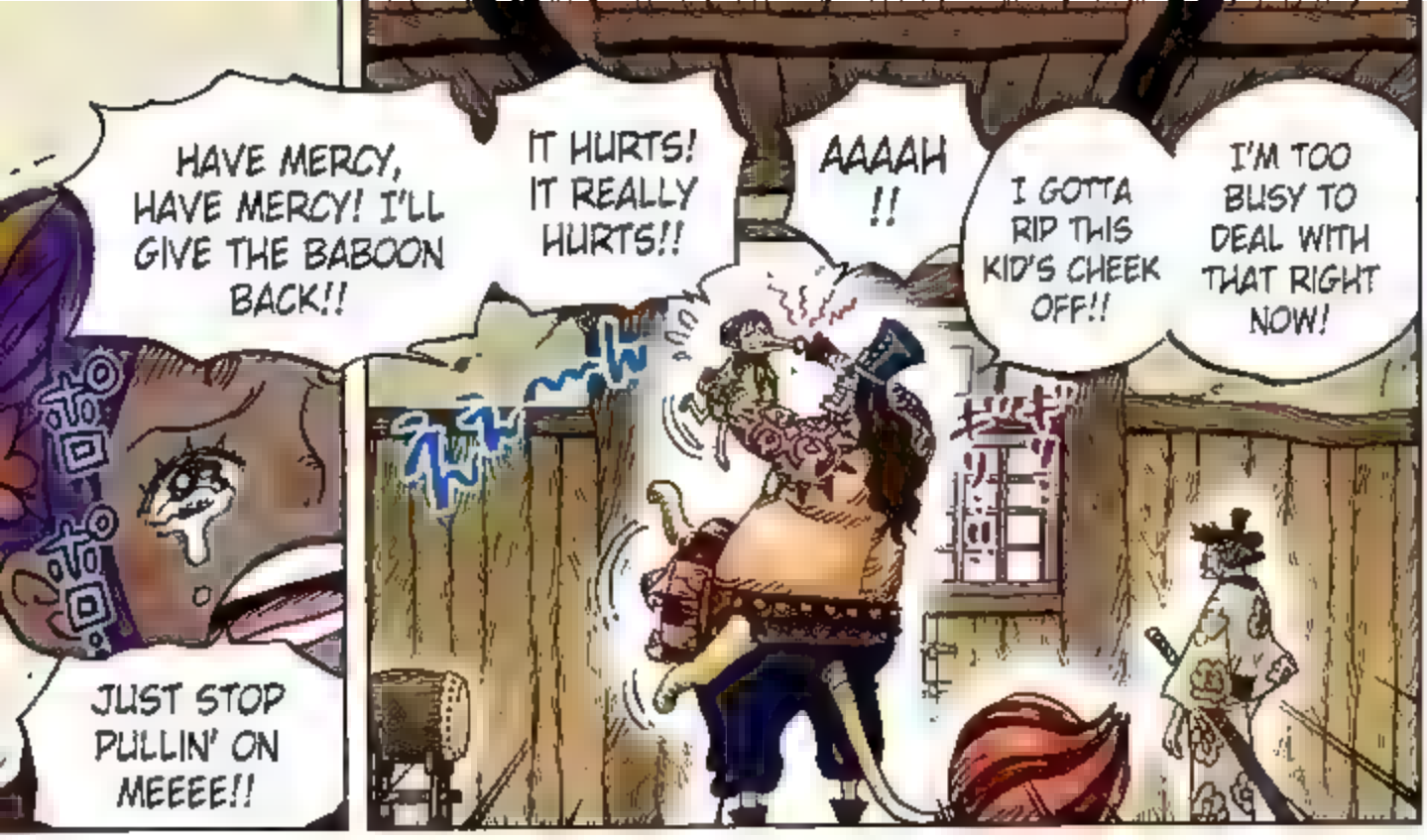
HEY, ISN'T THAT AGAINST THE RULES?!

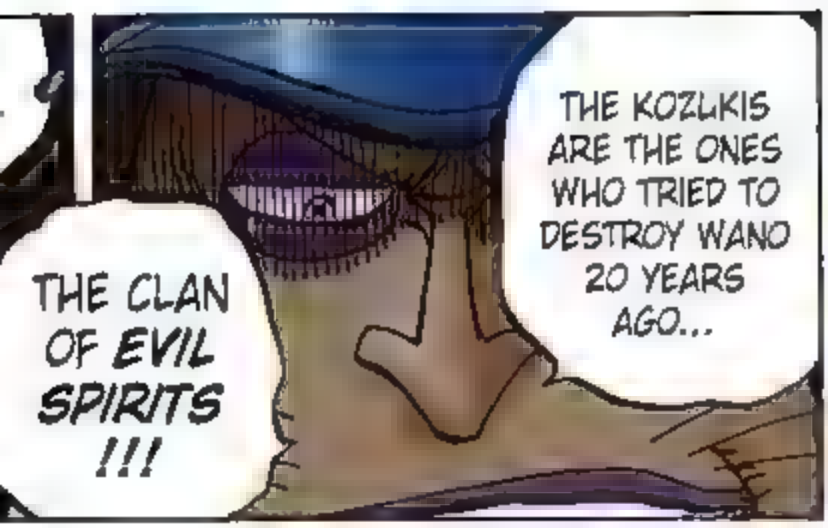

MASTER HOLDEM!
WAAAH !!

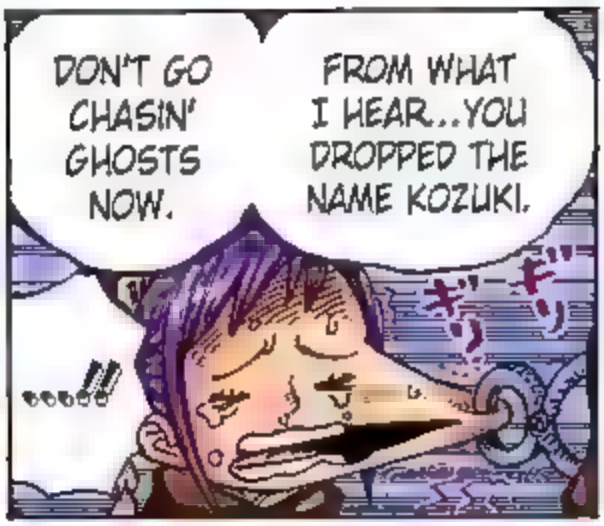
...I CAN HANDLE IT!
BUT...
BYOING!
ドバーン!!

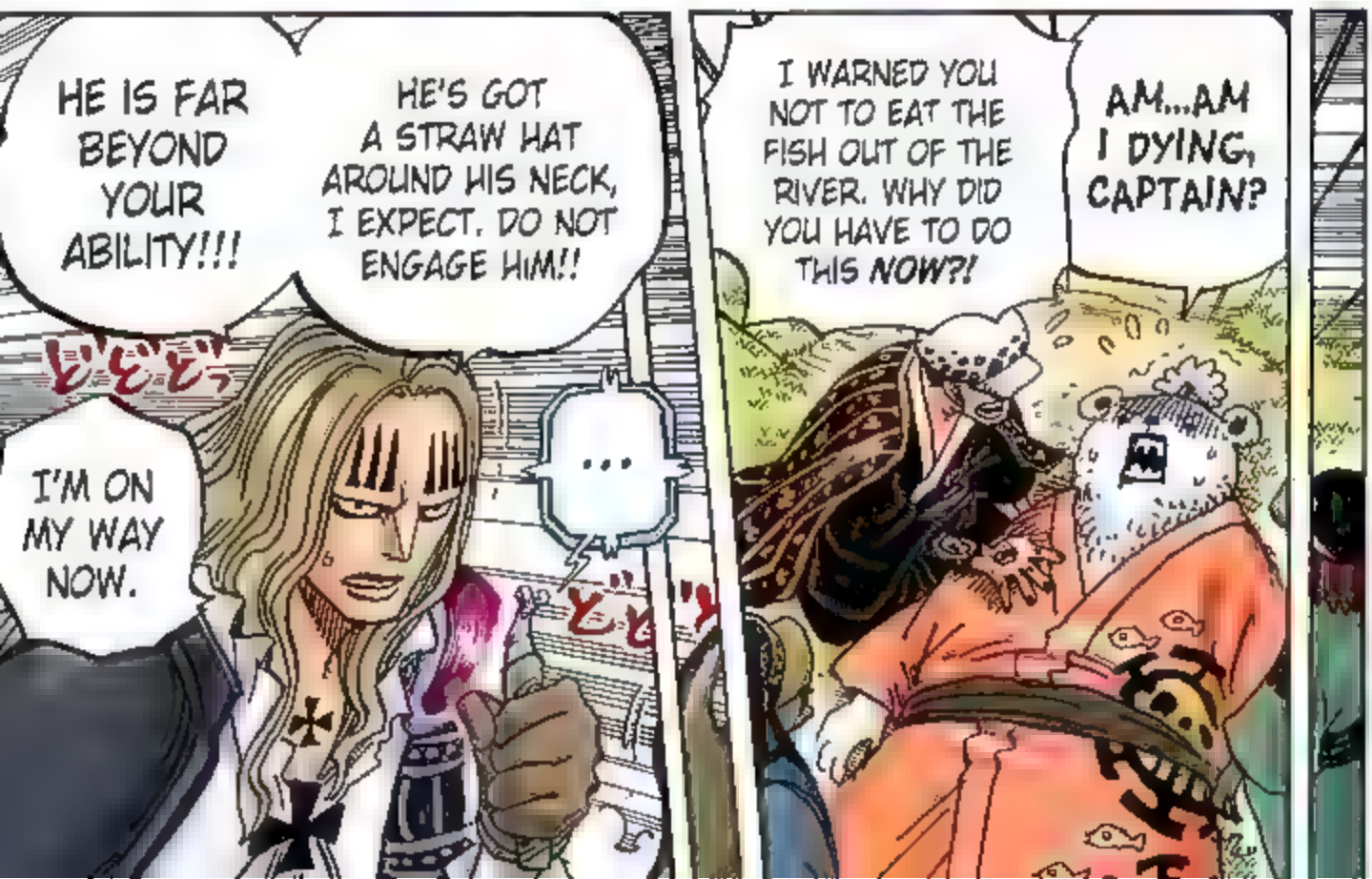

SOME WOMAN CUT THE YOKOZUNA'S TOPKNOT OFF?
YEAH, IT'S A HUGE SCENE!!
WHY ARE YOU REPORTING THAT TO ME? WHAT DO YOU EXPECT ME TO DO?!


?!


HAVE MERCY, HAVE MERCY! I'LL GIVE THE BABOON BACK!!
IT HURTS! IT REALLY HURTS!!
AAAAH !!
I GOTTA RIP THIS KID'S CHEEK OFF!!
I'M TOO BUSY TO DEAL WITH THAT RIGHT NOW!
JUST STOP PULLIN' ON MEEEE!!


THE CLAN OF EVIL SPIRITS !!!
THE KOZUKIS ARE THE ONES WHO TRIED TO DESTROY WANO 20 YEARS AGO...


DON'T GO CHASIN' GHOSTS NOW.
FROM WHAT I HEAR...YOU DROPPED THE NAME KOZUKI.
...!!


HE IS FAR BEYOND YOUR ABILITY!!!
HE'S GOT A STRAW HAT AROUND HIS NECK, I EXPECT. DO NOT ENGAGE HIM!!
I'M ON MY WAY NOW.
...
I WARNED YOU NOT TO EAT THE FISH OUT OF THE RIVER. WHY DID YOU HAVE TO DO THIS NOW?!
AM...AM I DYING, CAPTAIN?

バチ

...SUMO SLAP !!!

?!!!

TA!

NWAAAAH ?!!

SHUT UP ALREADY!! I SAID YOU COULD DO WHATEVER YOU WANT!!!

I JUST KNOW YOU WON'T BE ABLE TO BEAT ME!

?!!

I AM THE GREATEST SUMO WRESTLER IN ALL OF...

HOW 人 DARE YOU?!

...GONNA BE THE PIRATE KING!

AND I'M...

RUBBER-RUBBER ...

?!

GIANT ...

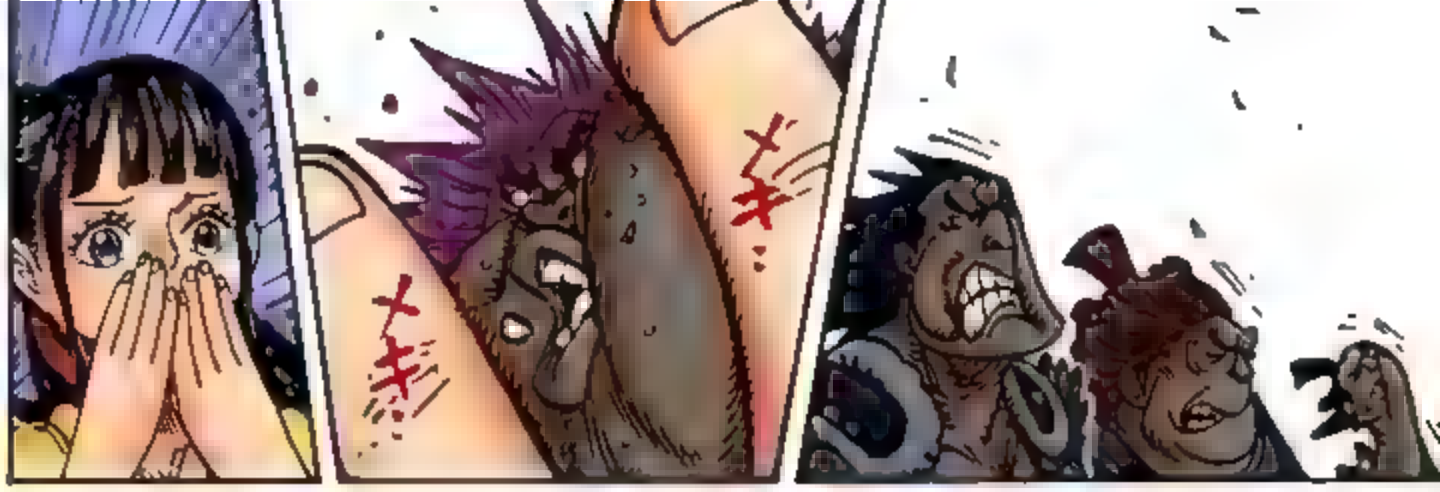
YOUR GUESS IS AS GOOD AS MINE.

HUH? WHAT'S THAT?

MOVE IT, LITTLE ONE!! OKIKU HAS COMMITTED AN UNFORGIVABLE ACT!!

SHE SPURNED THE OFFER TO MARRY INTO THE WARRIOR CLASS...AND SHAMED ME BEYOND THAT!!

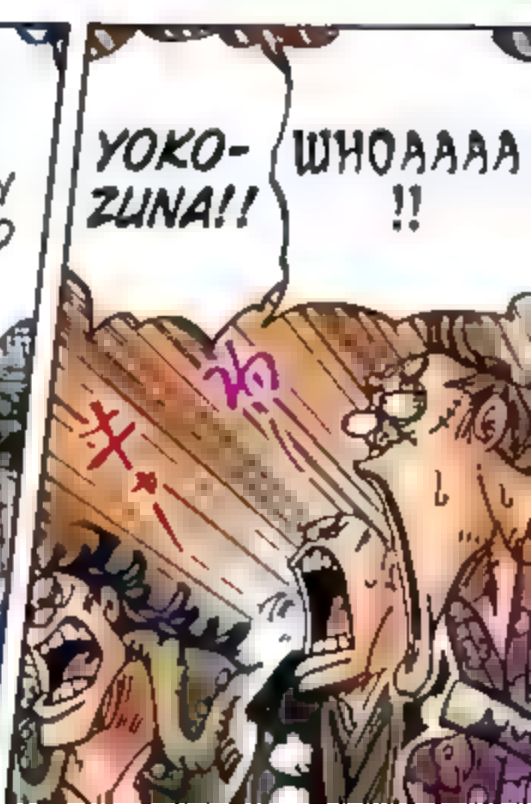
I MUST CRACK HER HEAD OPEN AND MAKE AN EXAMPLE OF HER!!



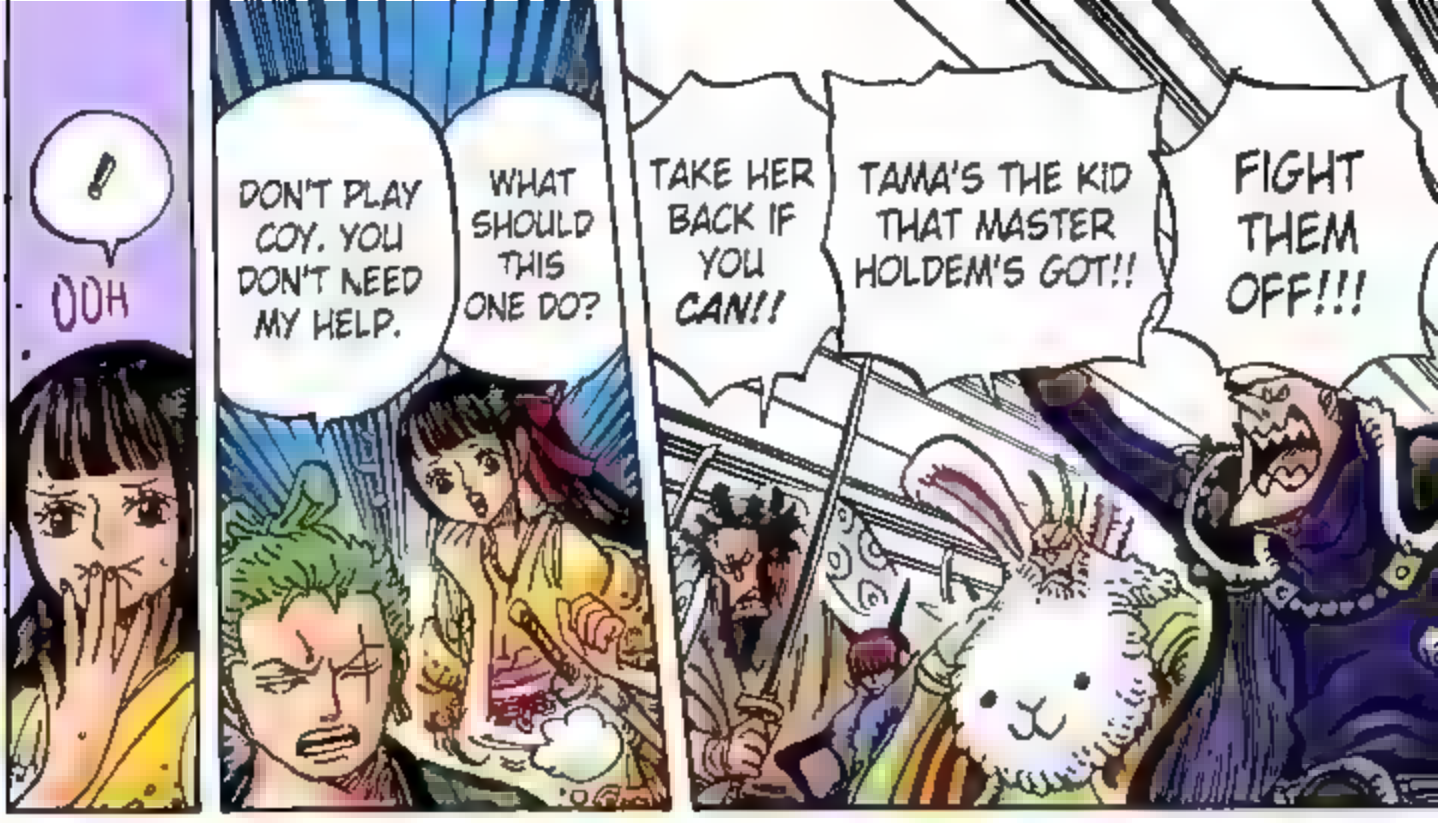
!!!

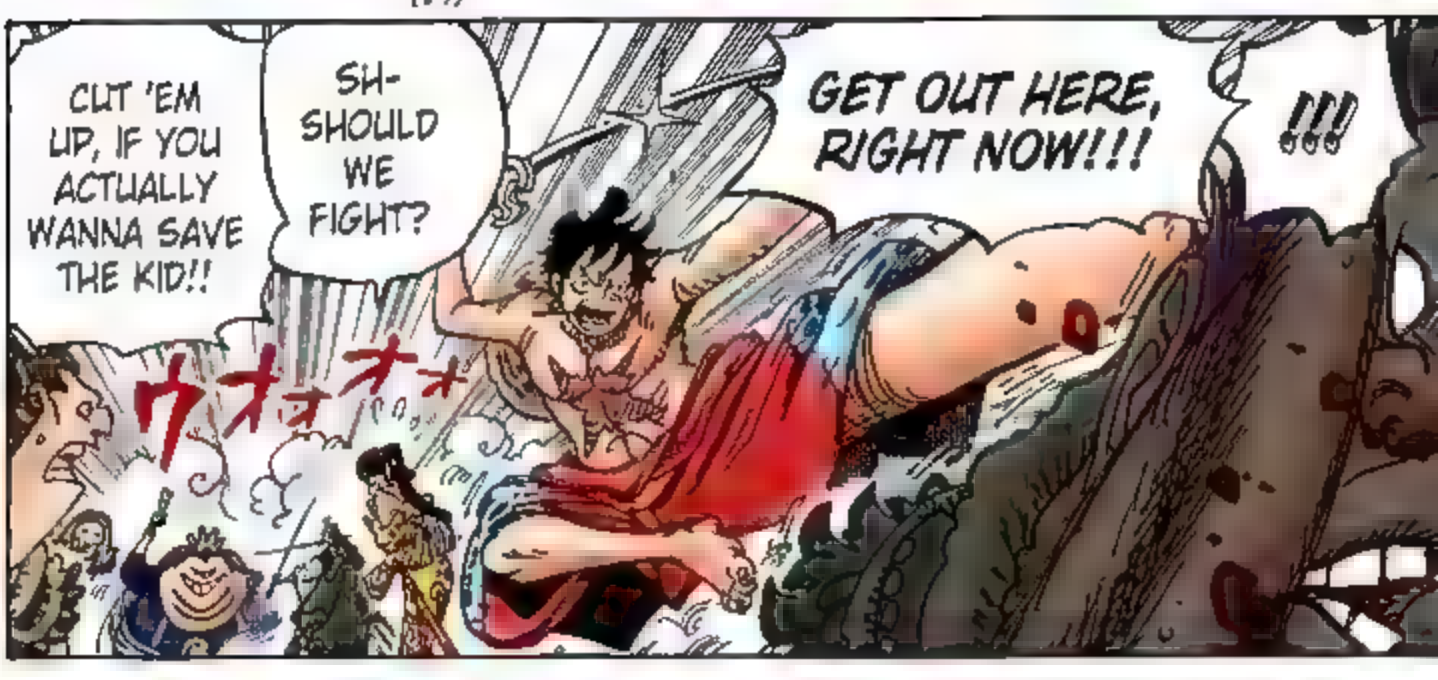
YIKES !!!
WHAT ?!

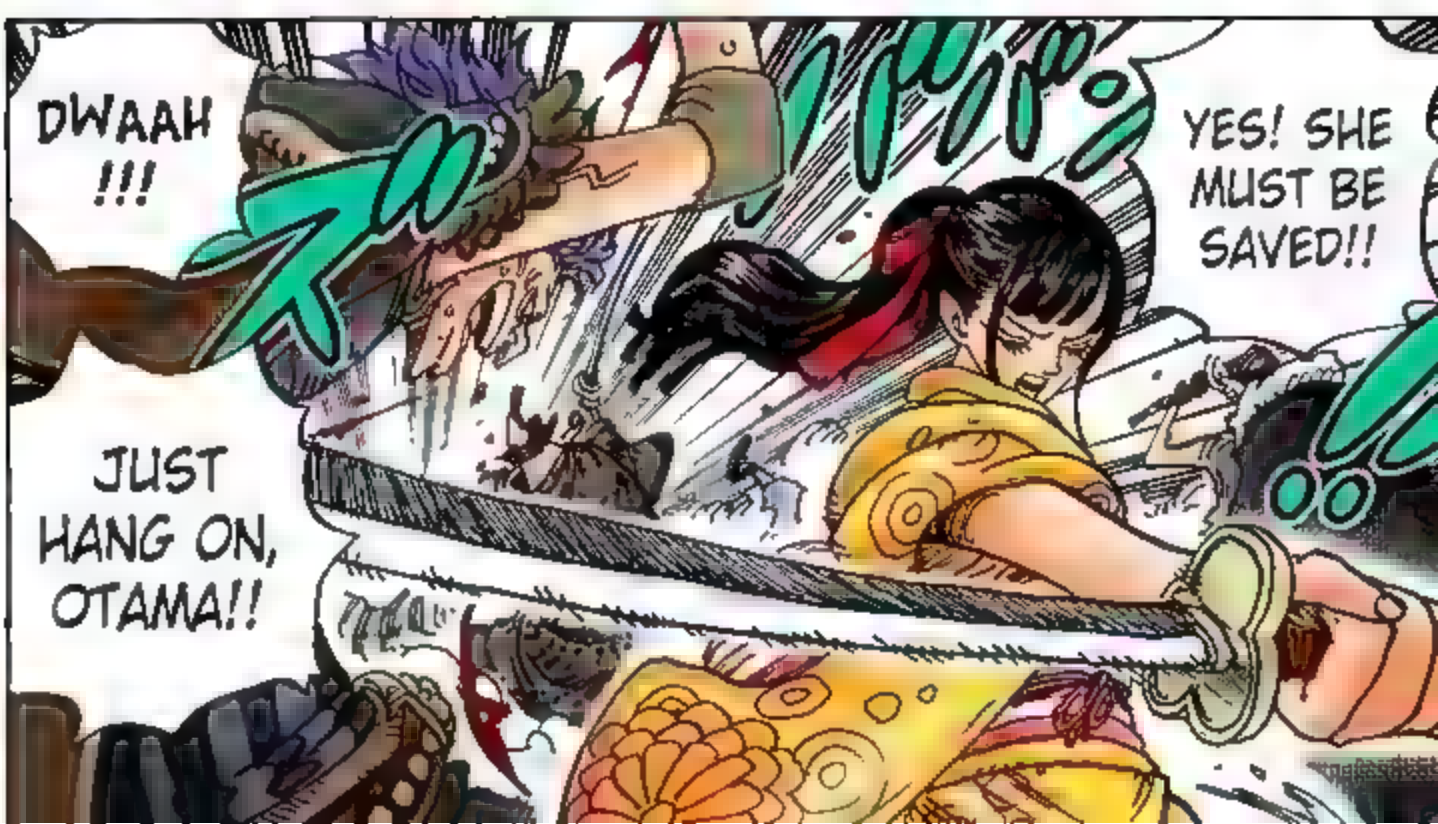
IT CAN'T BE!! HE WOULD NEVER LOSE TO THAT SHRIMPY GUY!!!
URASHIMA GOT COMPLETELY DEMOLISHED !!!

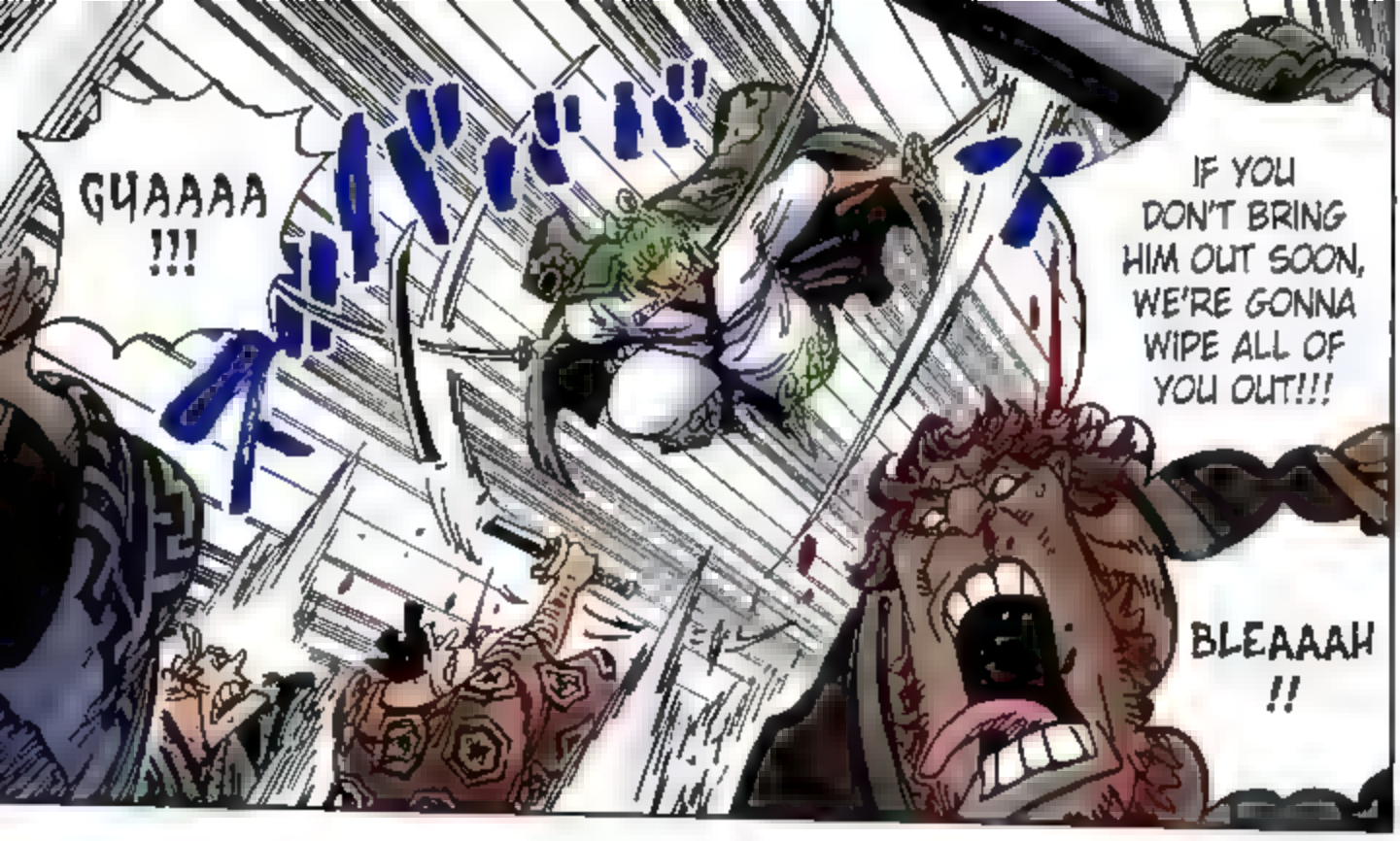

YOKO-ZUNA!!
WHOAAAA !!

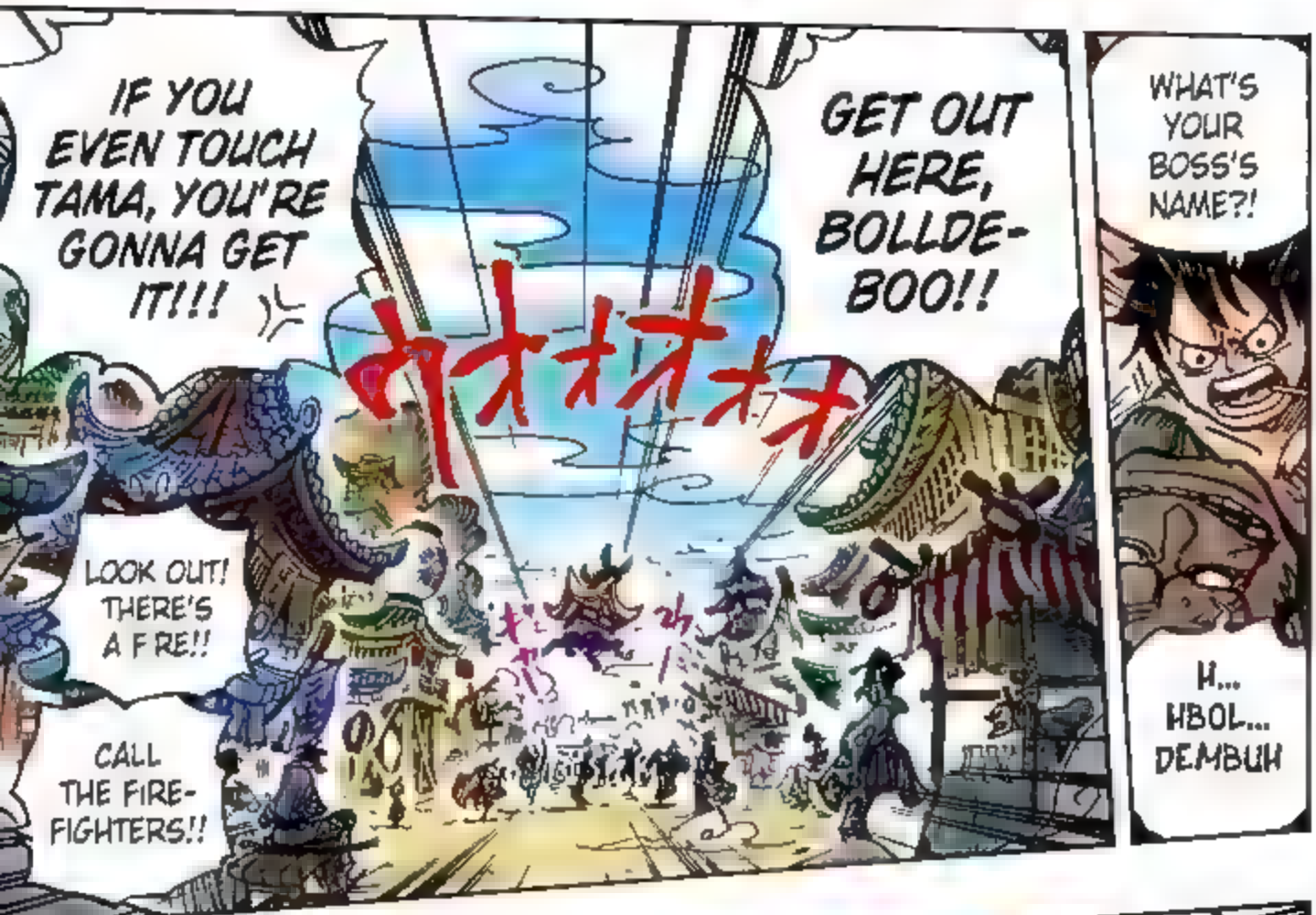
DON'T TELL ME HE'S IN ON THIS TOO!
AIEEE !!
YEAH, SO WHAT?
WITH THAT TOUGH SWORDSWOMAN AND THE SUMO KID?!!
OH... ZOROJURO !!!
IT'S HIM!! IT'S THE GUY WHO SLICED UP THE MAGISTRATE!!
どよっ!!
HEY!! GO AND GET THE BOSS OF THIS TOWN!!!
どどど
WHO ARE THESE PEOPLE?!!
?!
WE'RE HERE TO TAKE TAMA BACK!!!
THEY'RE REBEL BRIGANDS !!!
わあああああ
AAAAH!! WATCH OUT!!

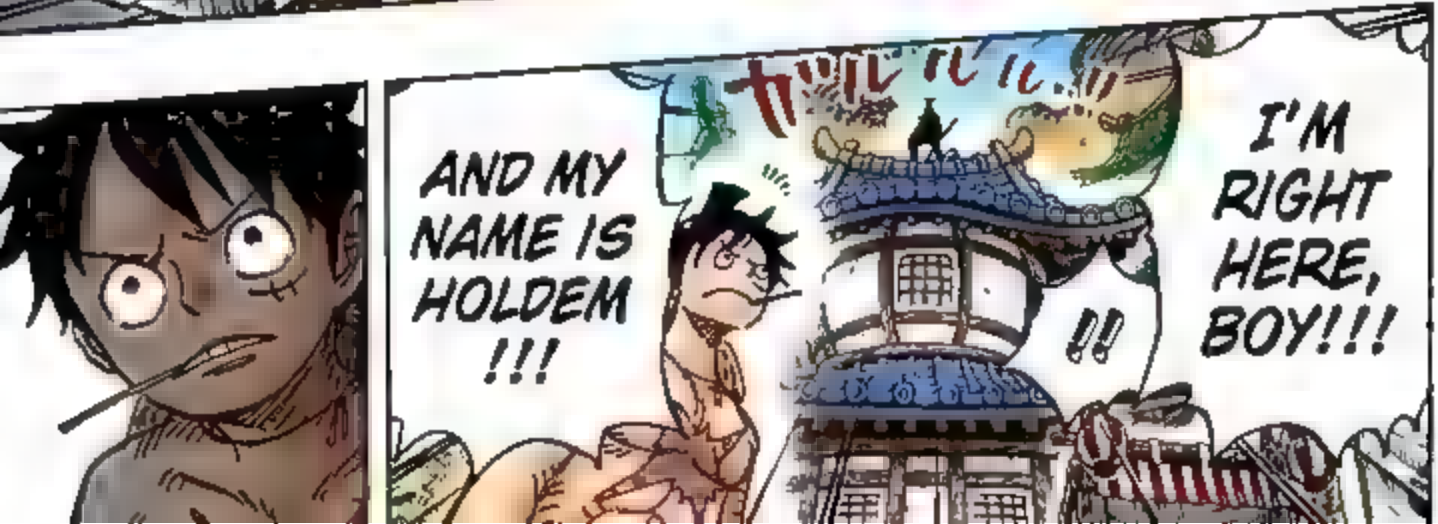

!
OOH
DON'T PLAY COY. YOU DON'T NEED MY HELP.
WHAT SHOULD THIS ONE DO?
TAKE HER BACK IF YOU CAN!!
TAMA'S THE KID THAT MASTER HOLDEM'S GOT!!
FIGHT THEM OFF!!!


CUT 'EM UP, IF YOU ACTUALLY WANNA SAVE THE KID!!
SH- SHOULD WE FIGHT?
GET OUT HERE, RIGHT NOW!!!
!!!
ウオオオ

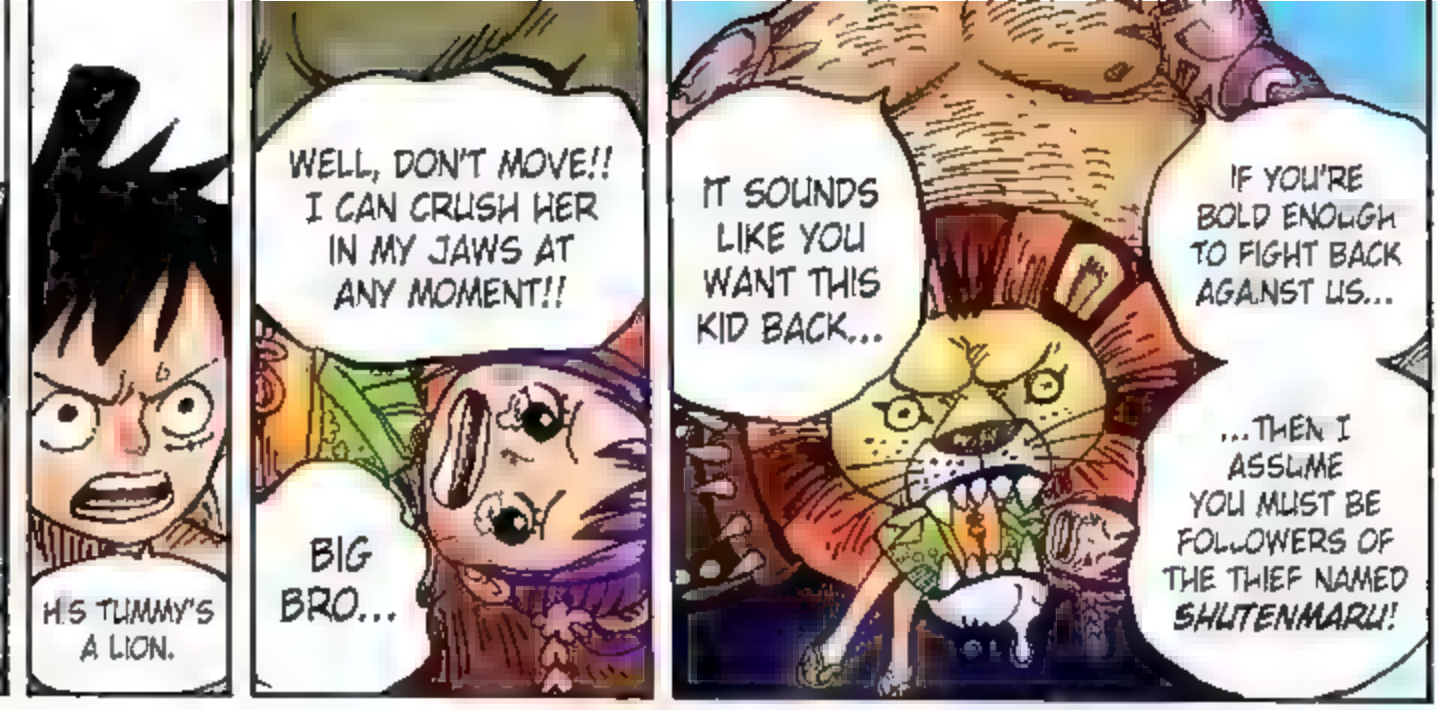

DWAAH !!!
JUST HANG ON, OTAMA!!
YES! SHE MUST BE SAVED!!

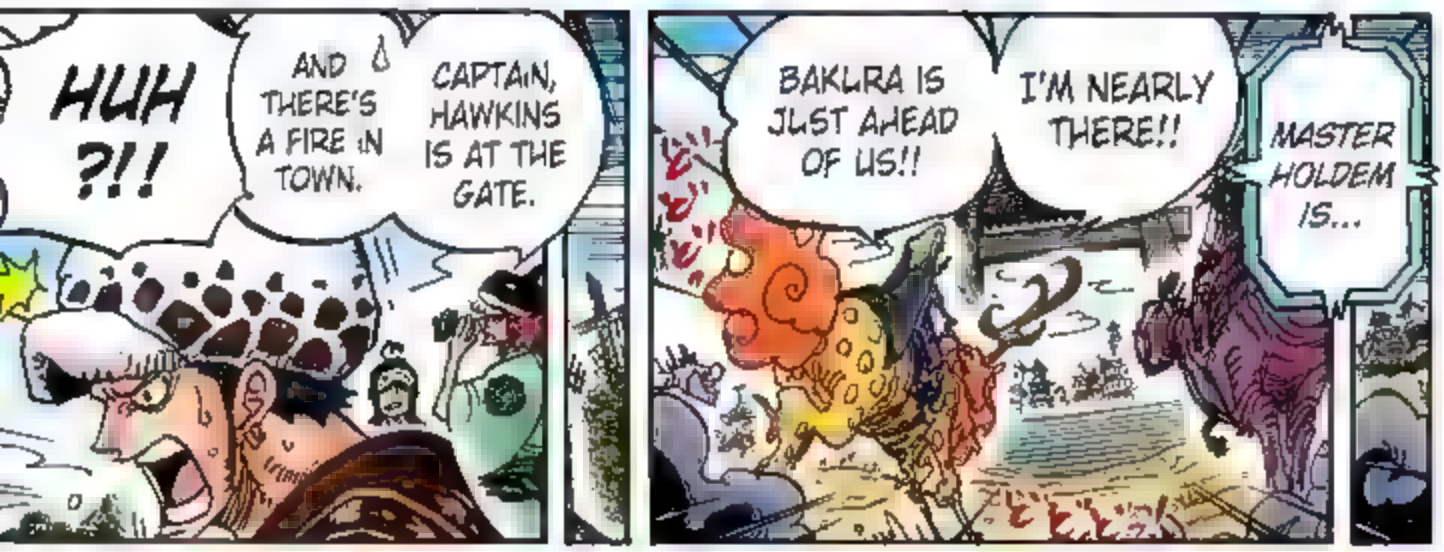

GUAAAA !!!
IF YOU DON'T BRING HIM OUT SOON, WE'RE GONNA WIPE ALL OF YOU OUT!!!
BLEAAAH !!


IF YOU EVEN TOUCH TAMA, YOU'RE GONNA GET IT!!!
GET OUT HERE, BOLLDE-BOO!!
WHAT'S YOUR BOSS'S NAME?!
H... HBOL... DEMBUH
LOOK OUT! THERE'S A FIRE!!
CALL THE FIRE-FIGHTERS!!


AND MY NAME IS HOLDEM !!!
I'M RIGHT HERE, BOY!!!

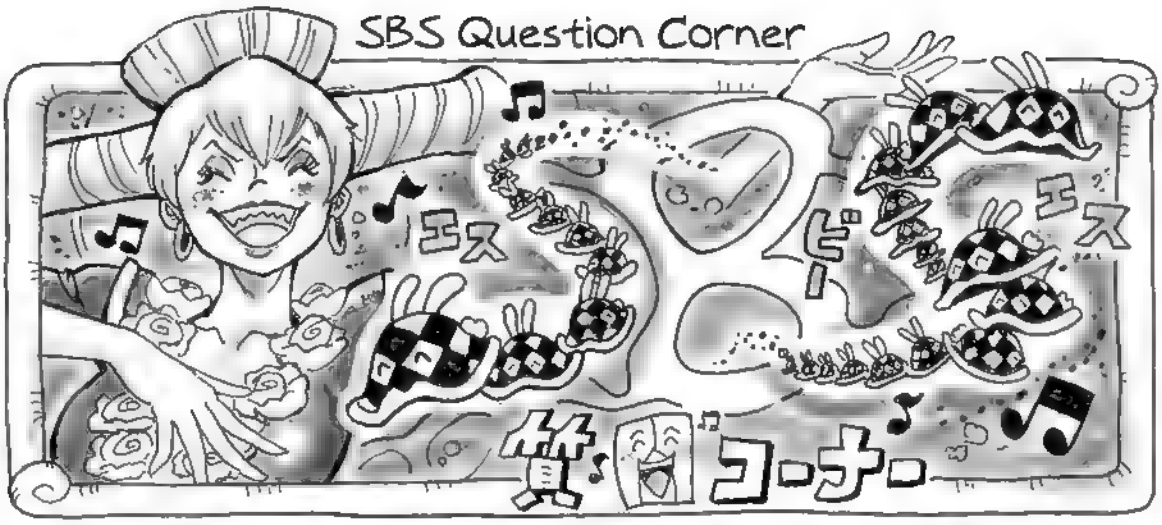
I DIDN'T HAVE MUCH OF A CHOICE !!!
SO YOU DECIDED TO SHOW YOURSELF!!
MASTER HOLDEM!!!
GRRRL !!
BIG BRO!!
YOU SUMO WRESTLED MY HOUSE TO THE GROUND!!!
WHO ARE YOU PEOPLE, AND WHERE DID YOU COME FROM?!
URASHIMA CAME FLYING OUT OF NOWHERE AND DEMOLISHED MY BUILDING!!
OTAMA !!!
TAMA !!!


HIS TUMMY'S A LION.
WELL, DON'T MOVE!! I CAN CRUSH HER IN MY JAWS AT ANY MOMENT!!
BIG BRO...
IT SOUNDS LIKE YOU WANT THIS KID BACK...
IF YOU'RE BOLD ENOUGH TO FIGHT BACK AGAINST US...
...THEN I ASSUME YOU MUST BE FOLLOWERS OF THE THIEF NAMED SHUTENMARU!


HUH ?!!
AND THERE'S A FIRE IN TOWN.
CAPTAIN, HAWKINS IS AT THE GATE.
BAKURA IS JUST AHEAD OF US!!
I'M NEARLY THERE!!
MASTER HOLDEM IS...

ベベベっ!!
...!!
I HAVE NO INTENTION OF GIVING HER BACK, YOU FOOL!!!
I'M GONNA SAVE YOU NOW, TAMA!!!
DON'T LEAVE ME BEHIND, CAPTAIN!!

SBS Question Corner



(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: Oda Sensei, the biggest question in the world right now (just getting that out there) is…

What kind of chin does Ivankov have?

I am so, so, so curious about this.

--Chiba Peanuts

A: I see. So you're curious three whole times? Well, the answer is that it's a "fried squid." So Iva's got a "deep fried squid chin"!! (Just making this up off the top of my head.)

Q: At the Tokyo One Piece Tower exhibit, the theme songs "4 ever don!!!!!" and "PHANTOM ~Promises~" by the band GReeeeN are contained on an album titled *Ure-D*.

Wait, *Ure-"D"?!* Does this mean that GReeeeN has inherited the will of D?

I think it does, right?

Right?

--Toppi Fleet Captain Ohta

A: You're referring to the theme songs from the special show at Tokyo Tower. And there's a "D" in it!! I actually asked Hide from GReeeeN about this myself, and he said the D in Ure-D... **is the will of D!!** Woo, woo, clap-clap-clap. Well, he likes to play along with stuff, so he might have just been saying that to tease me. It's a great album, so check it out if you're able! And if you get the chance, go check out the show at Tokyo One Piece Tower. It runs every single day! Also, I supervised "Phantom." It's really cool.

Q: I think Brulee is really wonderful, and I'm so smitten with her that I'd like to start a relationship. Do any of the Charlotte Family members marry for love…?

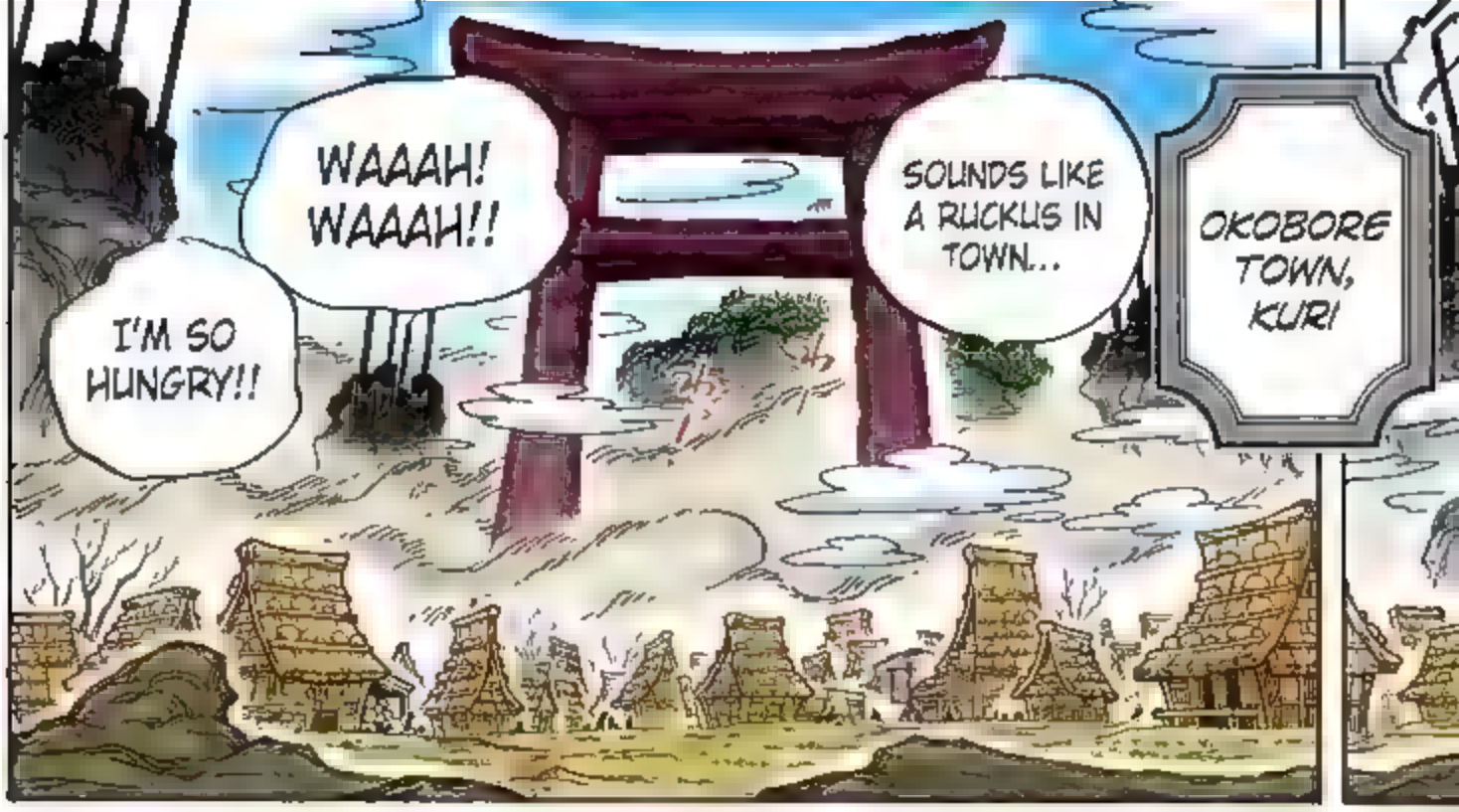
--Sakuragi

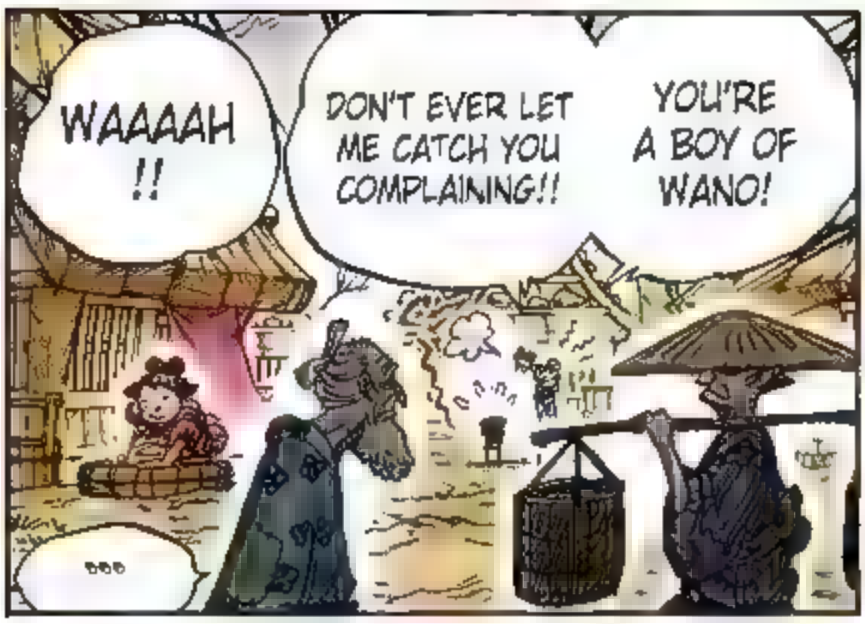
A: I get it. **You like the little sister thing!! Just elope with her!!**

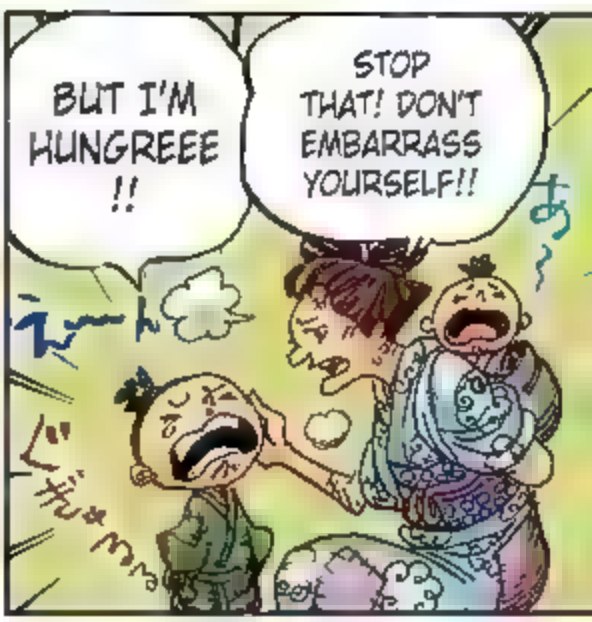
©Eiichiro Oda/Shueisha - Fuji TV - Toei Animation • ©Amusequest Tokyo Tower LLP
©High Speed Boyzinc. All rights reserved. • - GReeeeN Album *Ure-D* now on sale. - Universal Music / ZEN MUSIC

Chapter 917:
FOOD TREASURE BARGE

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 44, BONUS STORY: "THERE IS UNBREAKABLE FABRIC IN THIS TOWN"







OKOBORE TOWN, KURI

SOUNDS LIKE A RUCKUS IN TOWN...

WAAAH! WAAAH!!

I'M SO HUNGRY!!

STOP THAT! DON'T EMBARRASS YOURSELF!!

BUT I'M HUNGREEE !!

YOU'RE A BOY OF WANO!

DON'T EVER LET ME CATCH YOU COMPLAINING!!

WAAAAH !!

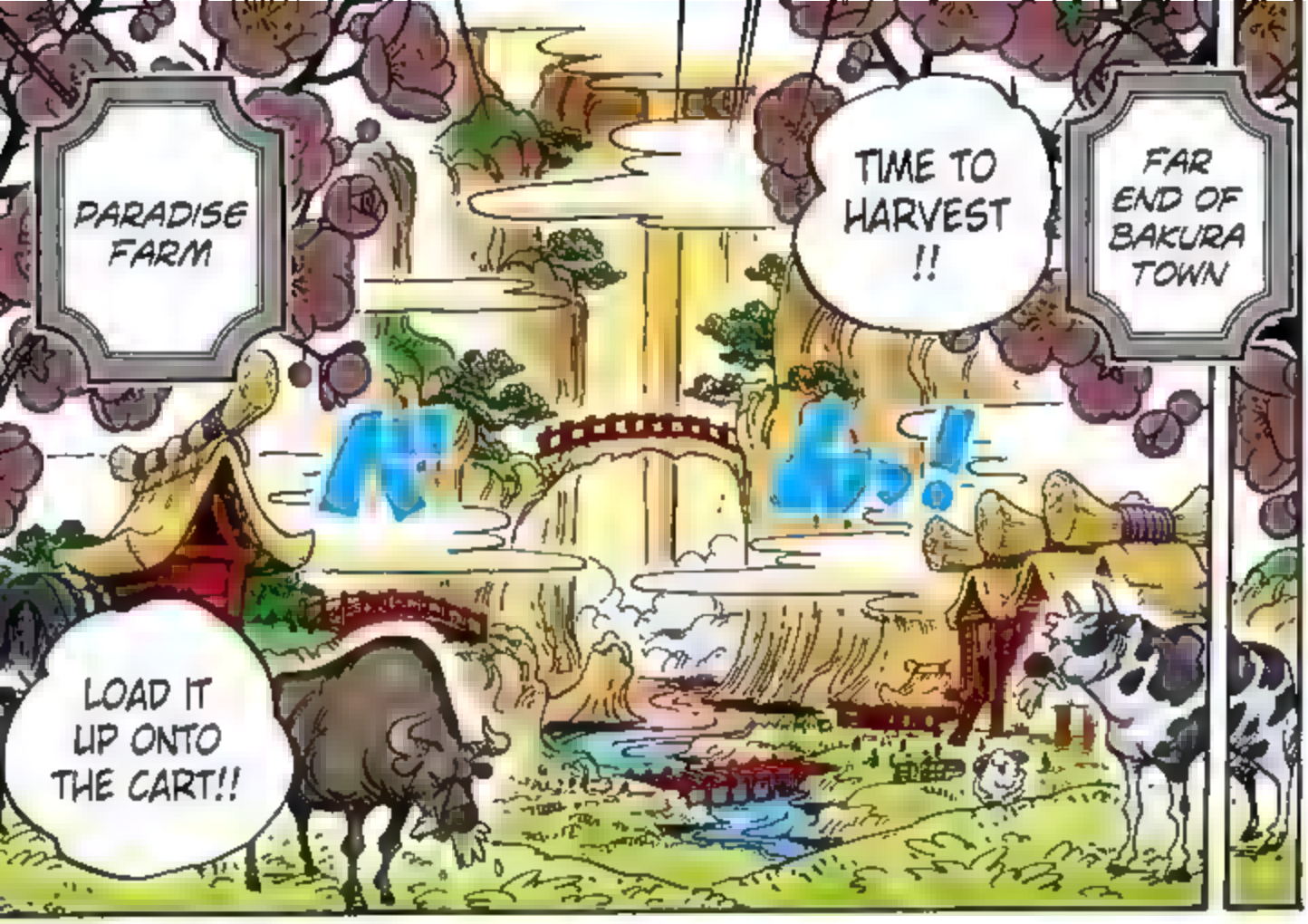
...

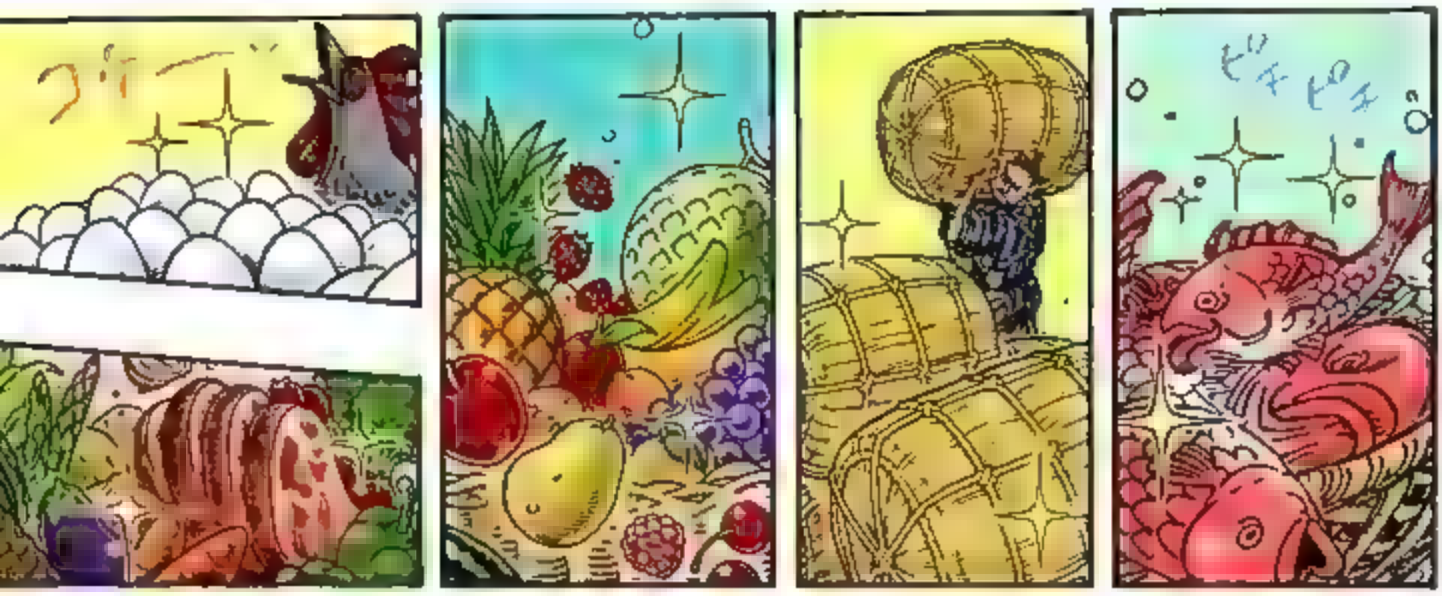
OTSURU !!

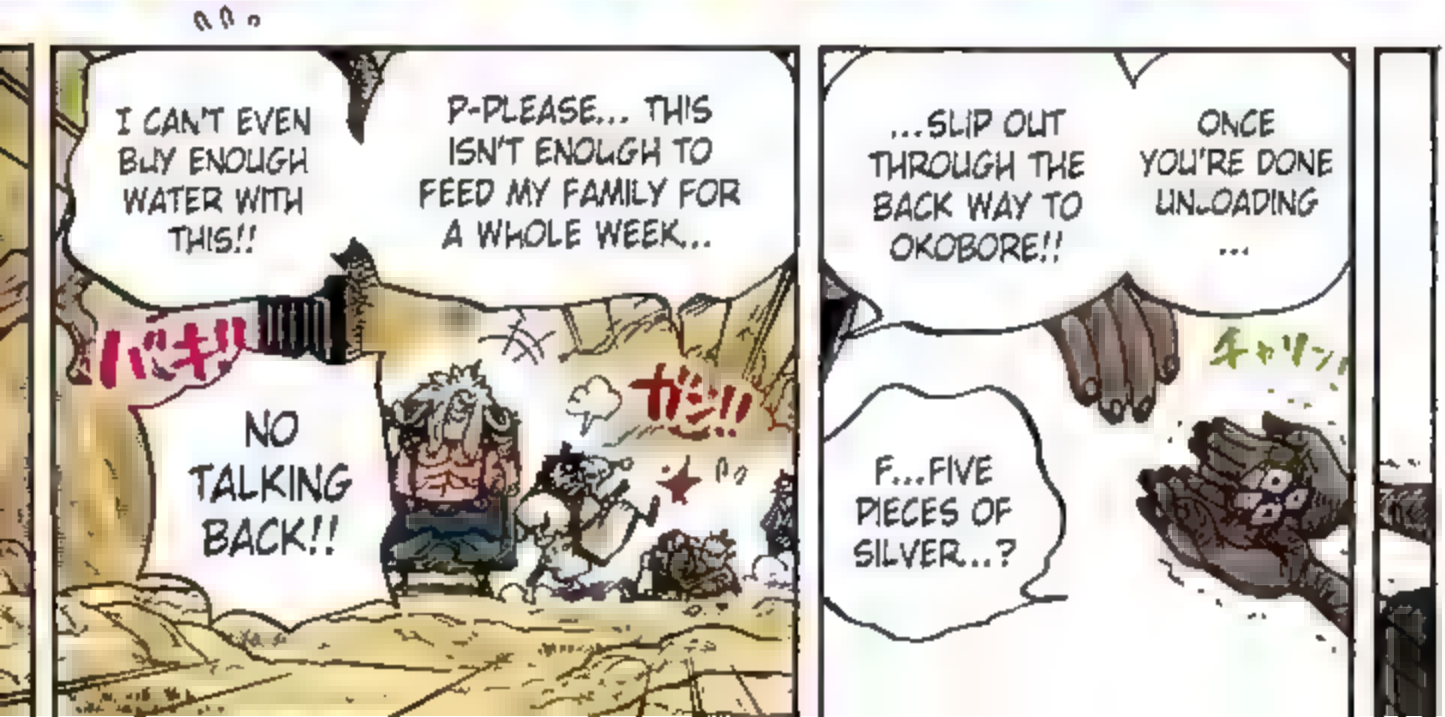
DO YOU HAVE ANY *EVIL-PURGING HERBS?!*

MY CHILD COULDN'T TAKE THE HUNGER... AND DRANK FROM THE RIVER!!

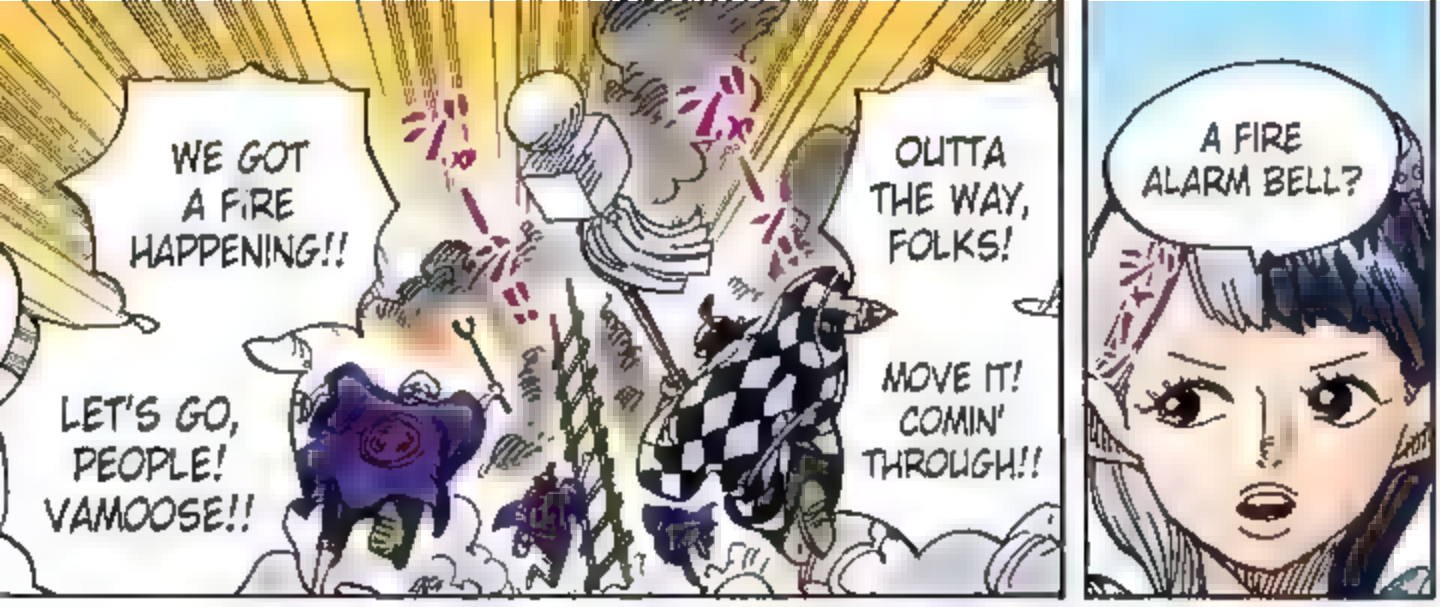
WAAAH !!

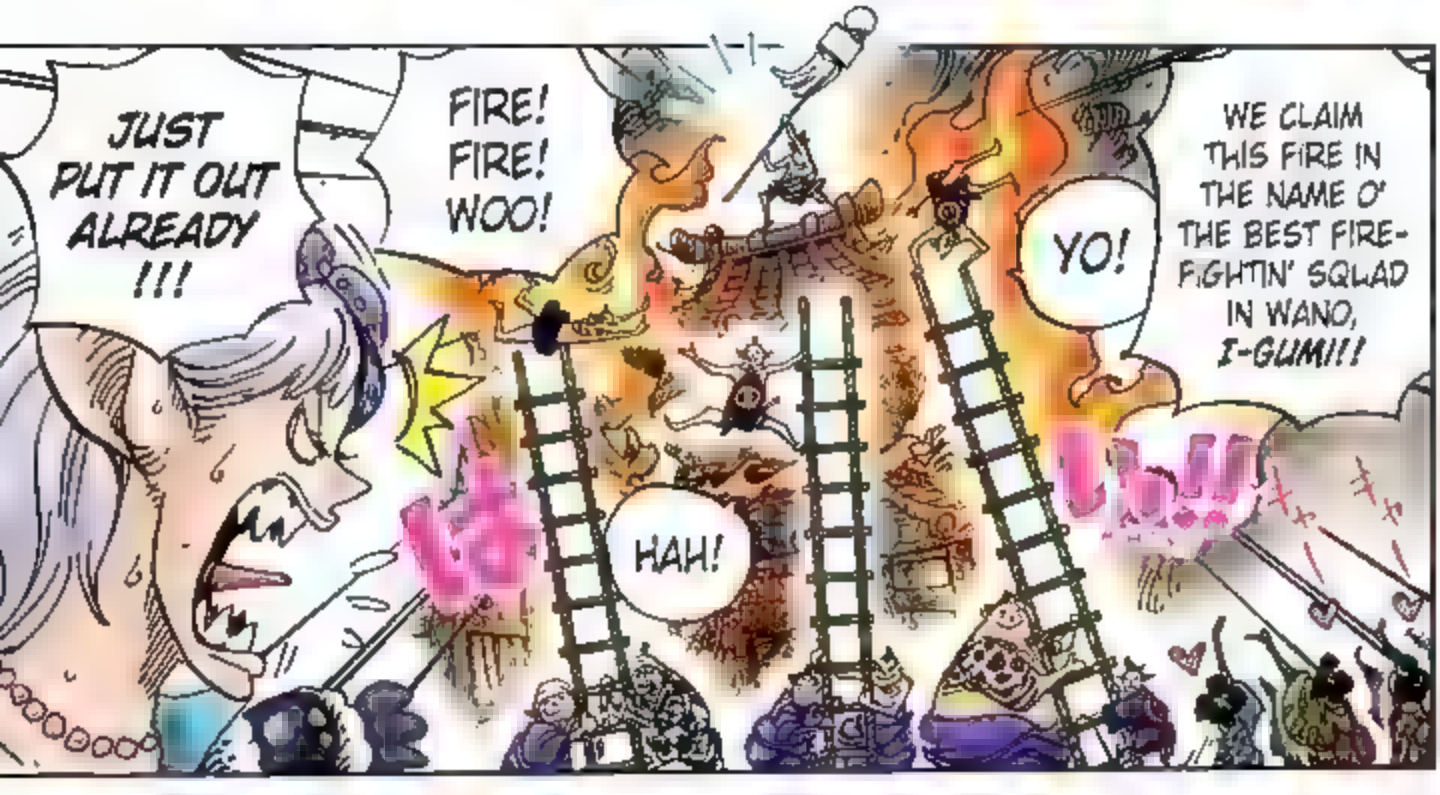

PARADISE FARM
TIME TO HARVEST !!
FAR END OF BAKURA TOWN
LOAD IT UP ONTO THE CART!!

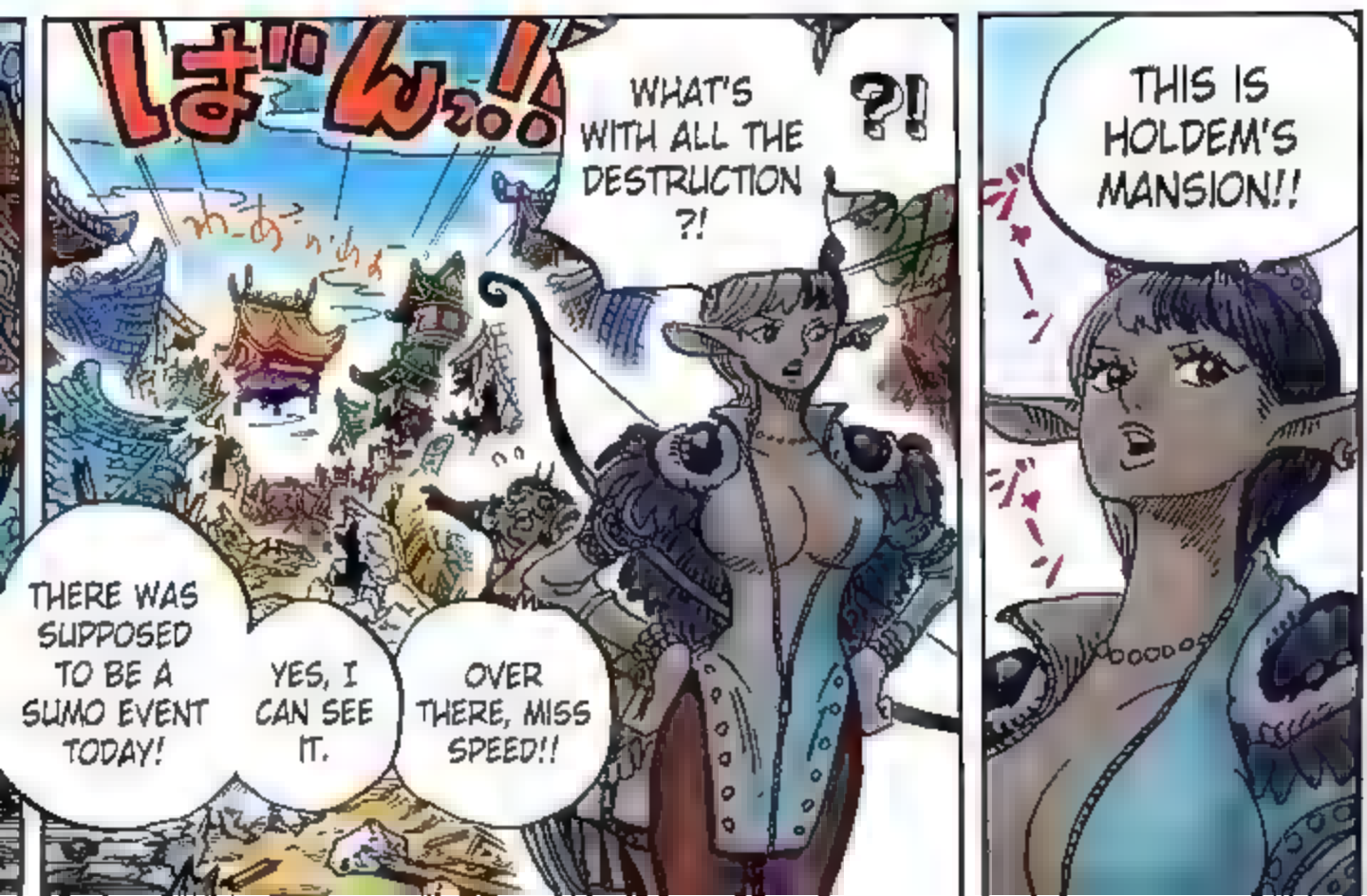


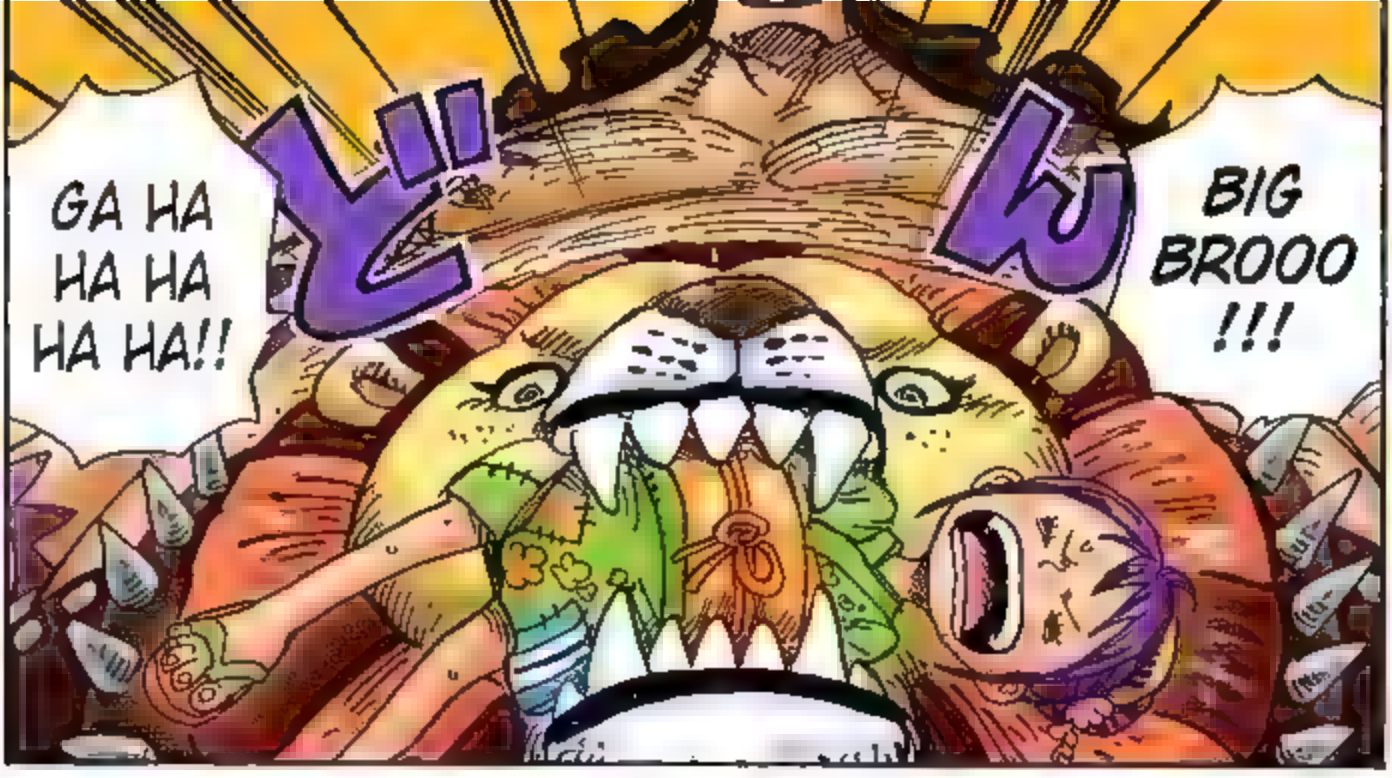

I CAN'T EVEN BUY ENOUGH WATER WITH THIS!!
P-PLEASE... THIS ISN'T ENOUGH TO FEED MY FAMILY FOR A WHOLE WEEK...
NO TALKING BACK!!
...SLIP OUT THROUGH THE BACK WAY TO OKOBORE!!
ONCE YOU'RE DONE UNLOADING ...
F...FIVE PIECES OF SILVER...?

OPEN GATES!!
OOH, LOOK AT ALL THAT TASTY FOOD YOU'VE GOT THERE!! NEE-HEE! ♡
THAT'S RIGHT, MISS SPEED! LOOK, WE'VE GOT THE FOOD RIGHT OVER HERE!!
BUT I ALREADY CAN SEE!
HOW, YOU ASK?
BECAUSE MY VISION...
...IS 350 DEGREES !!
WOW! NOW THAT'S HORSE-POWER!!
BEASTS PIRATES HEADLINER SPEED HORSE SMILE FRUIT
OOH, YOU THINK SO? ♡
EVEN HER SMILE HAS HORSE-POWER!!
NEE-HEEE
CLANG!
CLANG!


WE GOT A FIRE HAPPENING!!
OUTTA THE WAY, FOLKS!
LET'S GO, PEOPLE! VAMOOSE!!
MOVE IT! COMIN' THROUGH!!
A FIRE ALARM BELL?

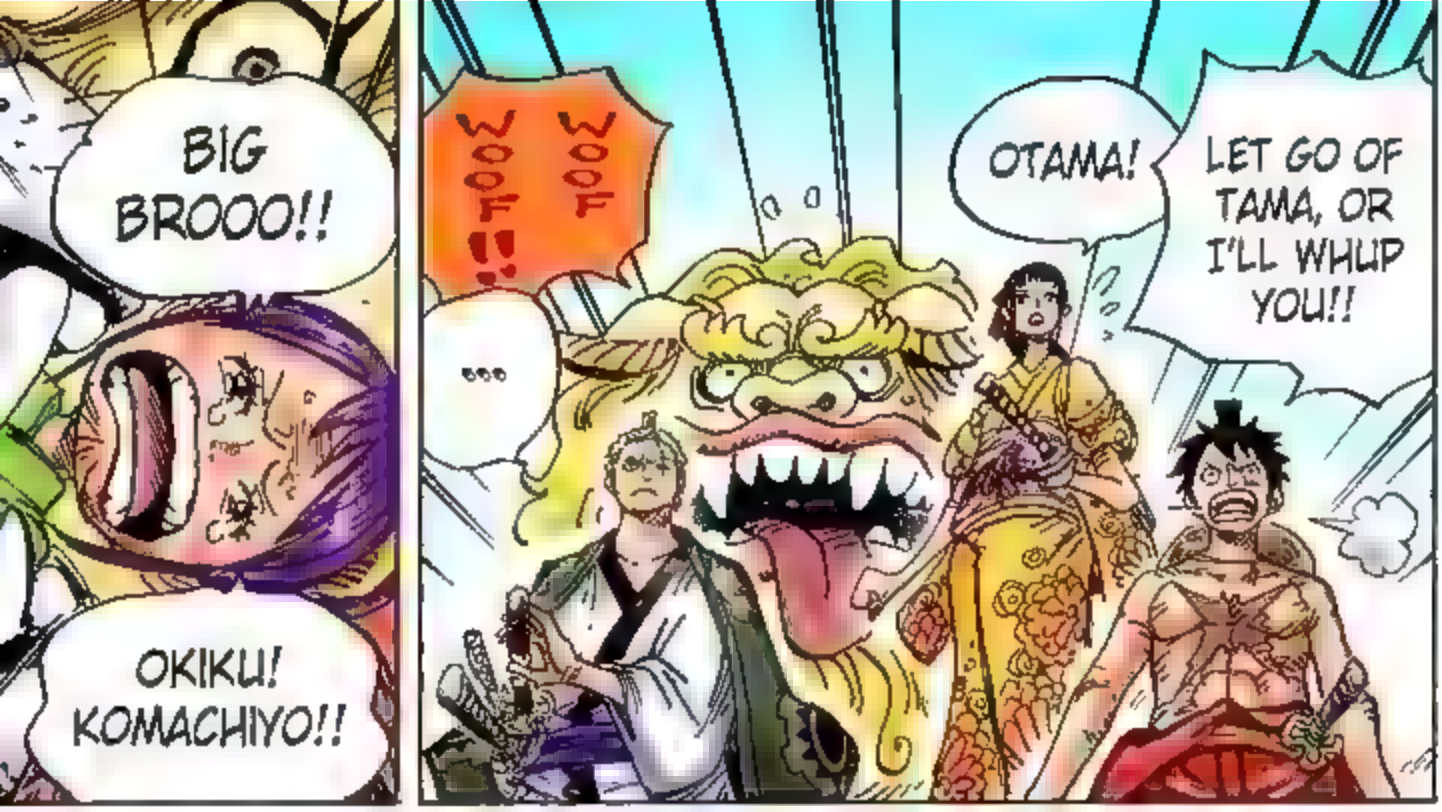

JUST PUT IT OUT ALREADY !!!
FIRE! FIRE! WOO!
HAH!
YO!
WE CLAIM THIS FIRE IN THE NAME O' THE BEST FIRE-FIGHTIN' SQUAD IN WANO, I-GUM!!!

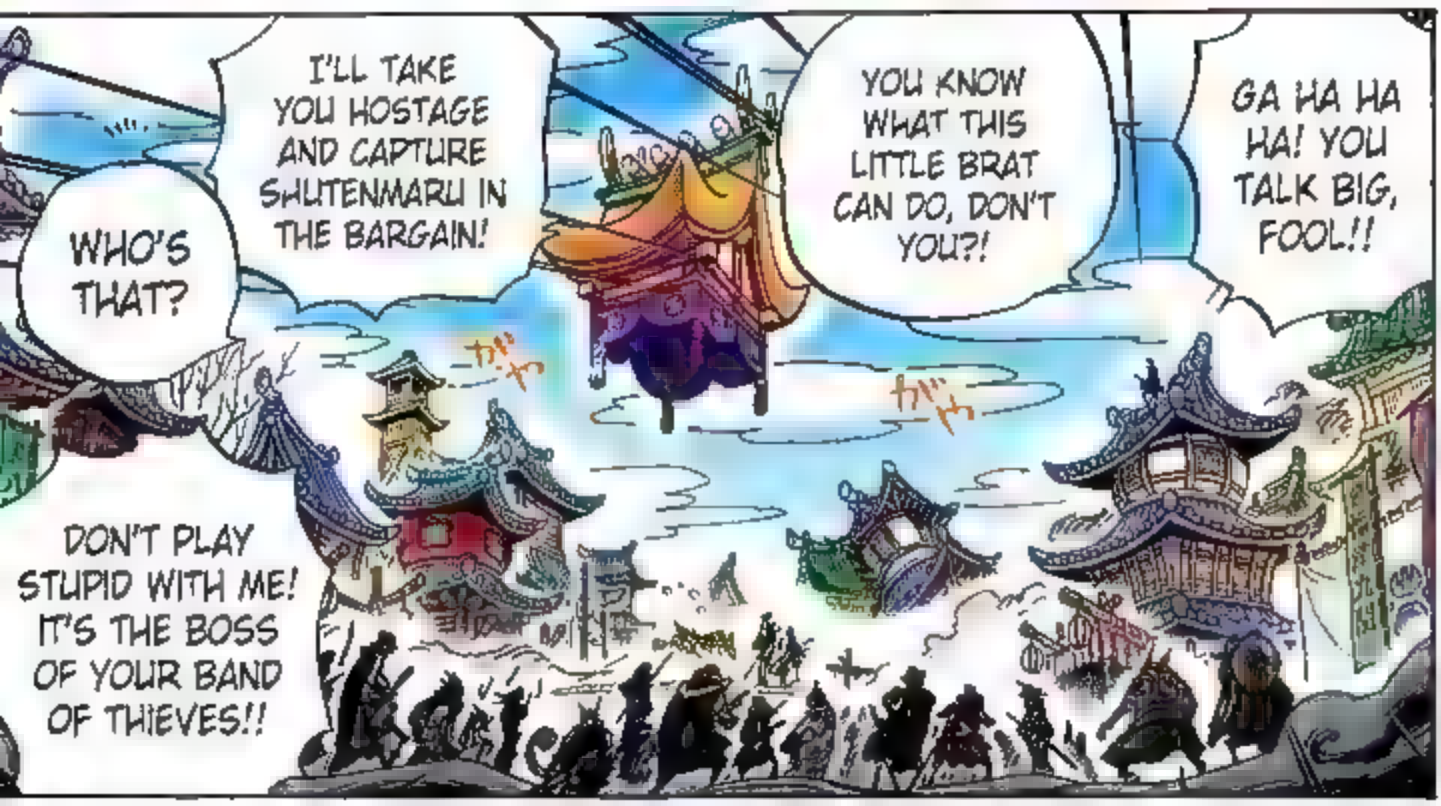

ばーん!!
WHAT'S WITH ALL THE DESTRUCTION ?!
?!
THERE WAS SUPPOSED TO BE A SUMO EVENT TODAY!
YES, I CAN SEE IT.
OVER THERE, MISS SPEED!!
THIS IS HOLDEM'S MANSION!!

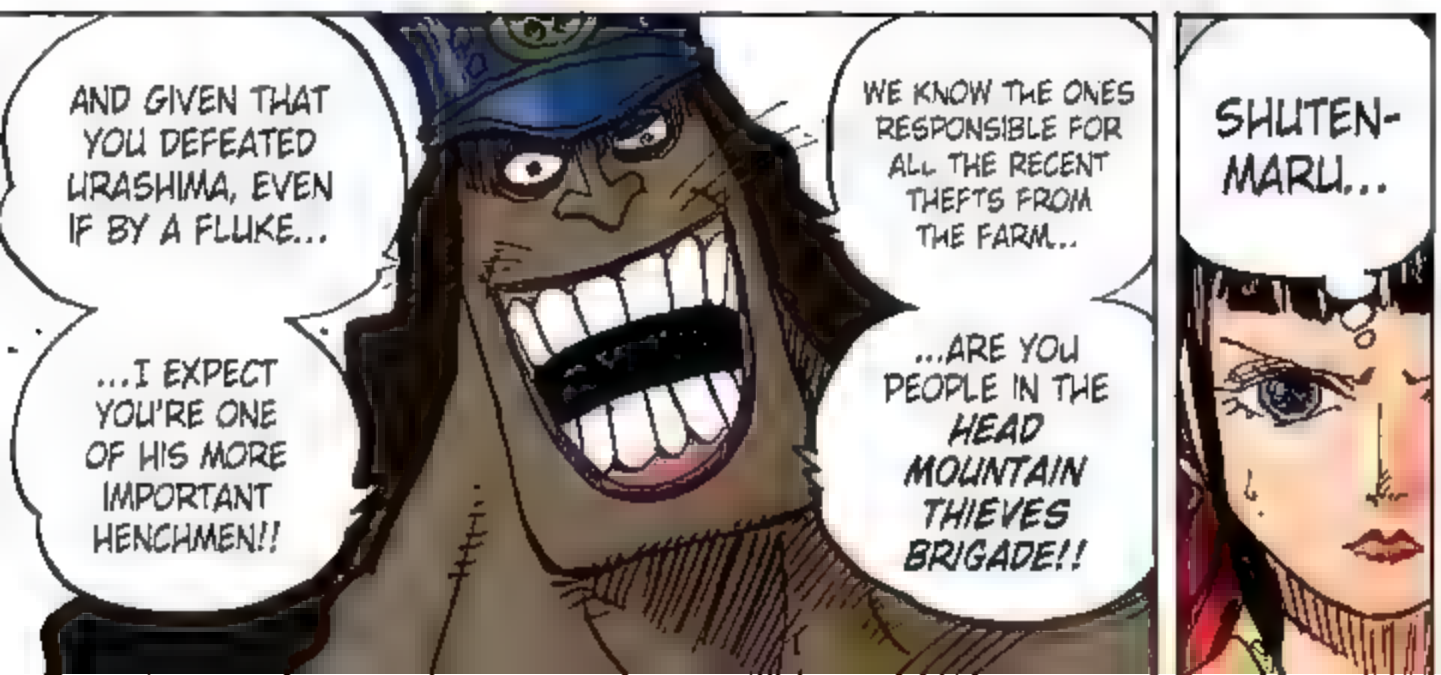

GA HA HA HA HA!!
BIG BROOO !!!

...IN THE JAWS OF MY STOMACH, KAMIJIRO THE LION!!
GRRR..!!
WAAAH!
HOLDEM'S TUMMY KAMIJIRO

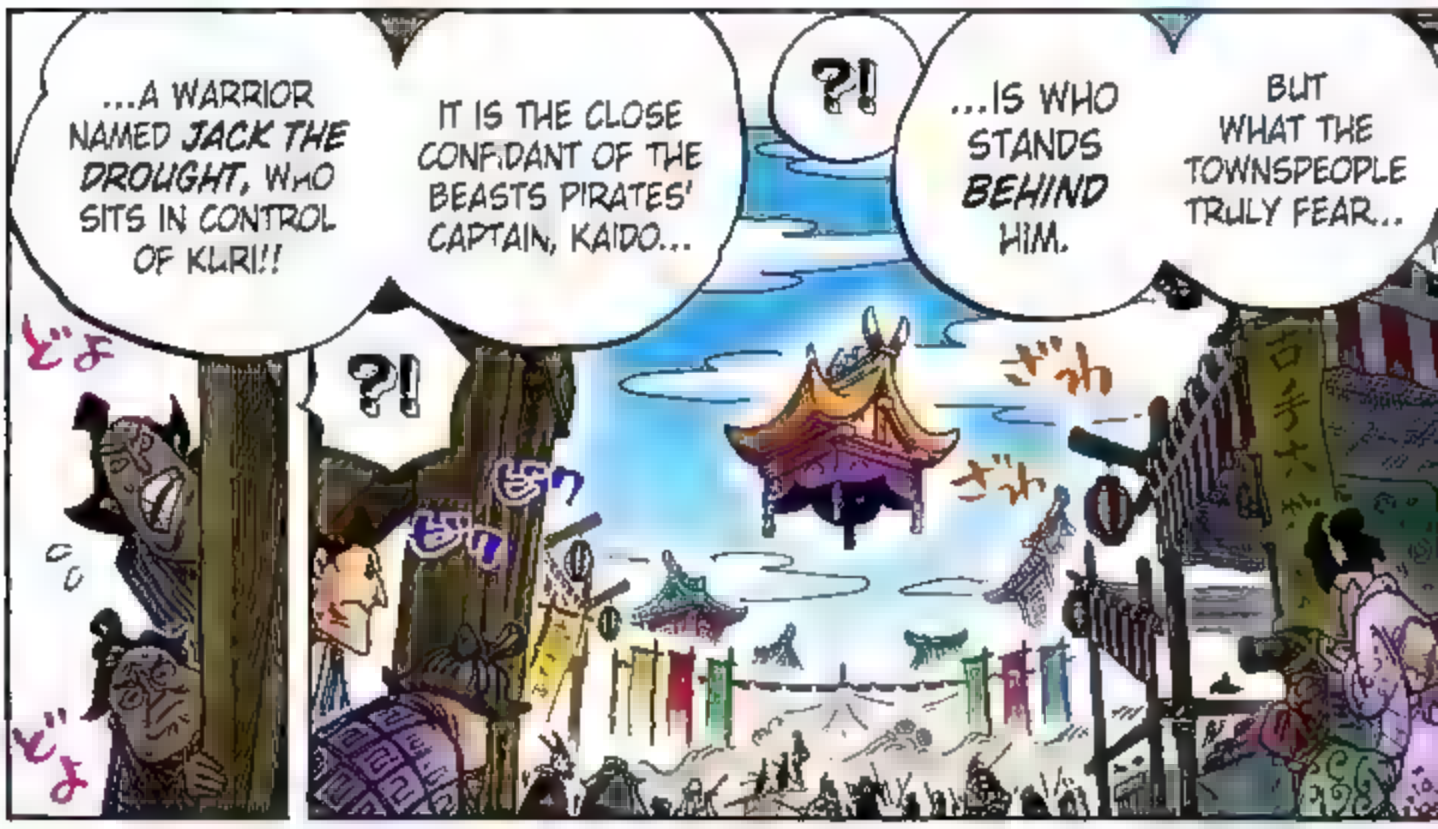
...AND THIS LITTLE BRAT WILL BE MERCILESSLY CRUSHED...
SHOW ME THE LEAST BIT OF RESISTANCE ...
HOW DO YOU INTEND TO DO THAT, HUH?!
SAVE HER?!
...

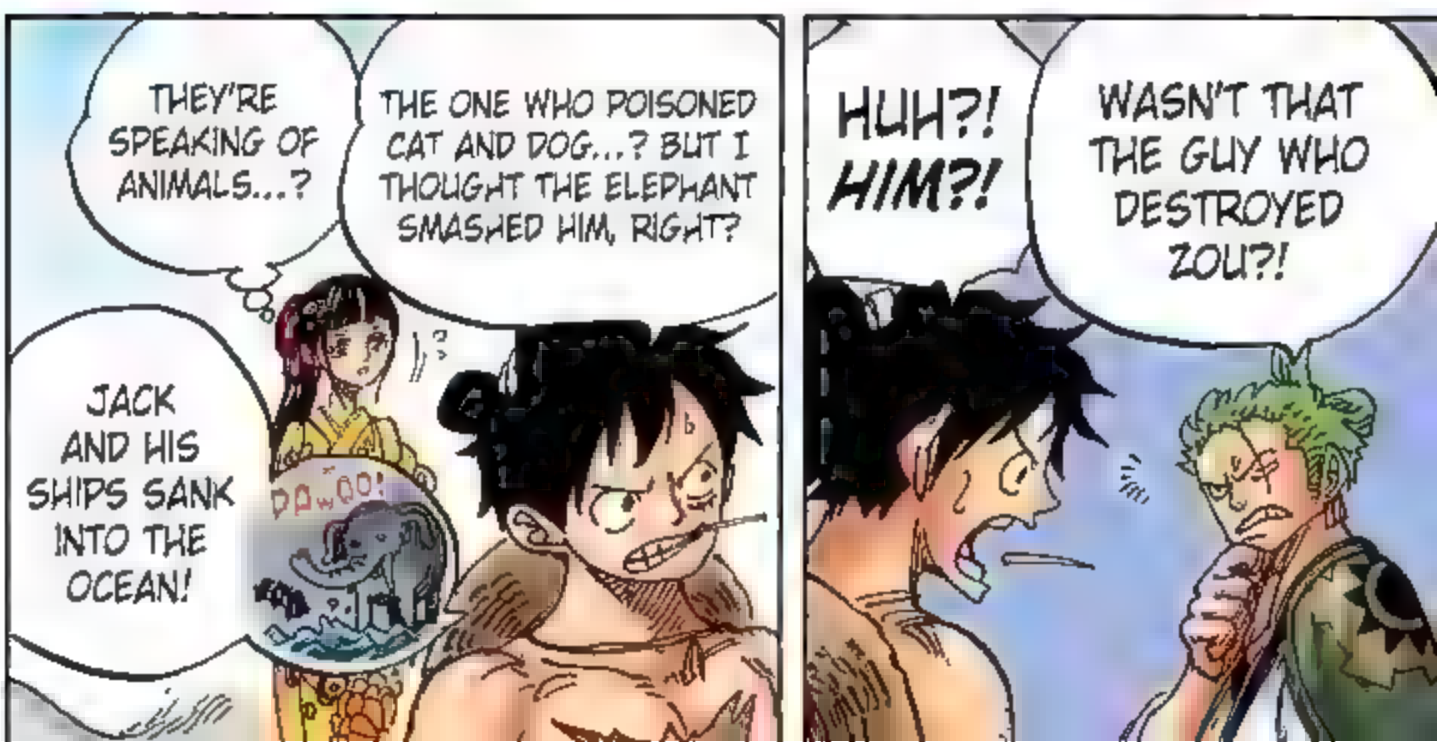

BIG BROOO!!
OKIKU! KOMACHIYO!!
WOOF!!
WOOF
...
OTAMA!
LET GO OF TAMA, OR I'LL WHUP YOU!!

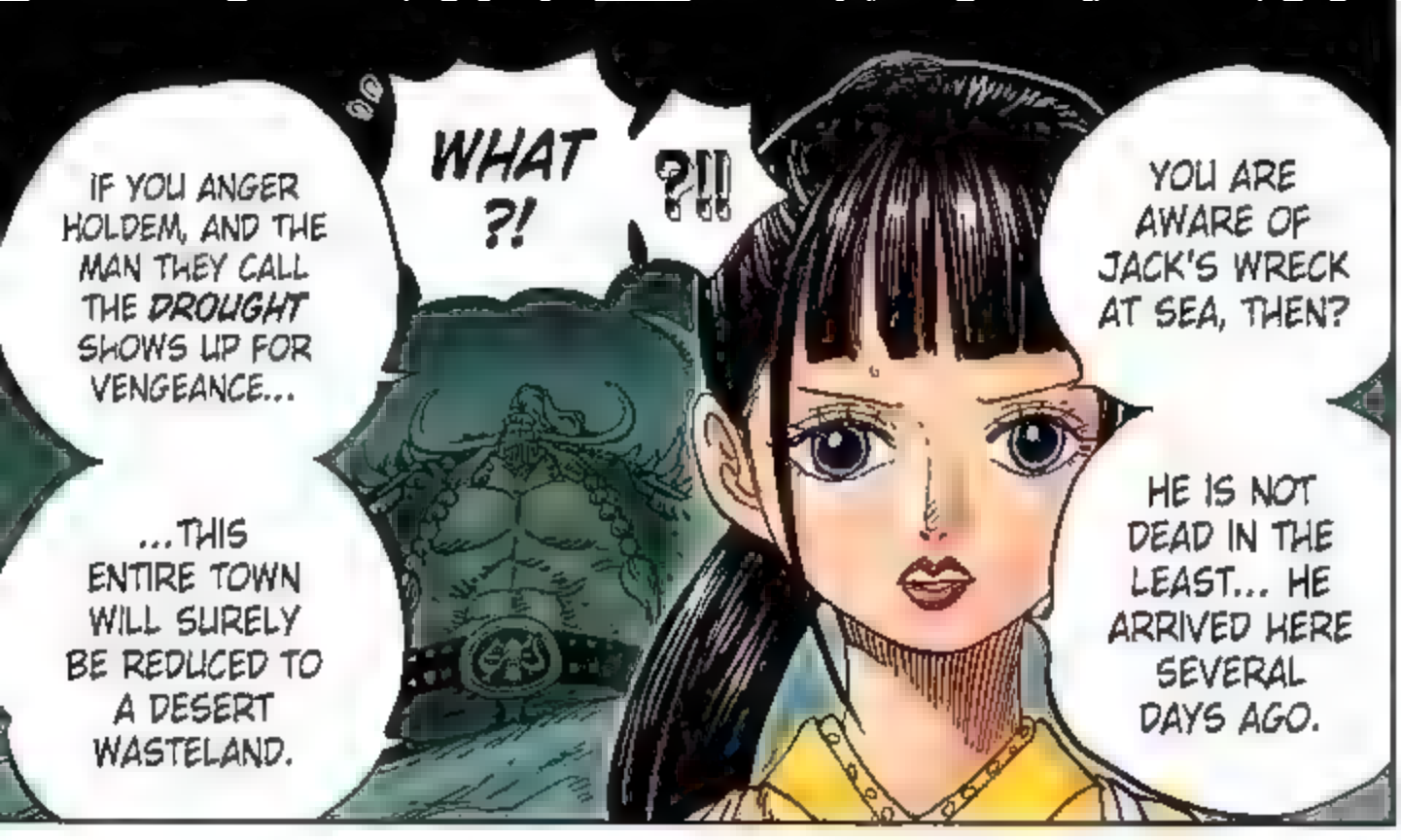

WHO'S THAT?
I'LL TAKE YOU HOSTAGE AND CAPTURE SHUTENMARU IN THE BARGAIN!
DON'T PLAY STUPID WITH ME! IT'S THE BOSS OF YOUR BAND OF THIEVES!!
YOU KNOW WHAT THIS LITTLE BRAT CAN DO, DON'T YOU?!
GA HA HA HA! YOU TALK BIG, FOOL!!


AND GIVEN THAT YOU DEFEATED URASHIMA, EVEN IF BY A FLUKE...
...I EXPECT YOU'RE ONE OF HIS MORE IMPORTANT HENCHMEN!!
WE KNOW THE ONES RESPONSIBLE FOR ALL THE RECENT THEFTS FROM THE FARM...
...ARE YOU PEOPLE IN THE HEAD MOUNTAIN THIEVES BRIGADE!!
SHUTEN-MARU...

BUT NO MORE THAN THIS! HE HIMSELF IS STRONG, OF COURSE...
I DUNNO, HE SEEMS PRETTY ANGRY ALREADY!!
HUH ?!
LUFFYTARO... PLEASE, TRY NOT TO MAKE HIM ANGRY.

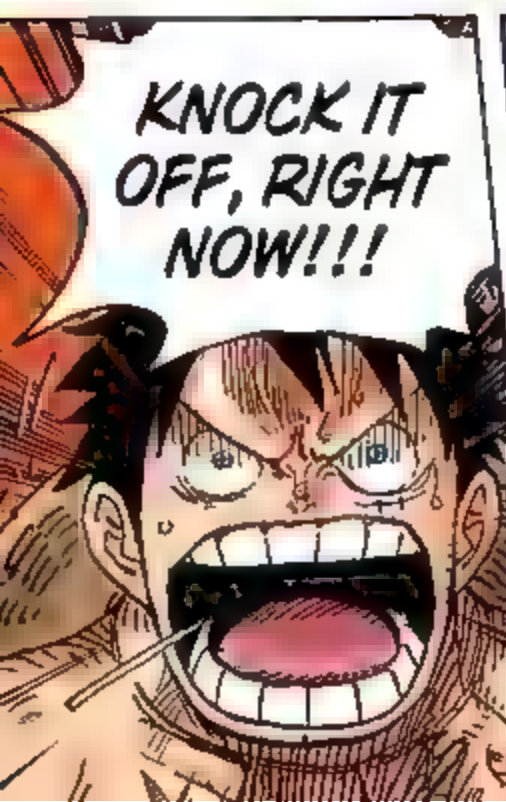

...A WARRIOR NAMED JACK THE DROUGHT, WHO SITS IN CONTROL OF KURI!!
IT IS THE CLOSE CONFIDANT OF THE BEASTS PIRATES' CAPTAIN, KAIDO...
?!
...IS WHO STANDS BEHIND HIM.
BUT WHAT THE TOWNSPEOPLE TRULY FEAR...
?!
どよ
どよ
ざわ
ざわ

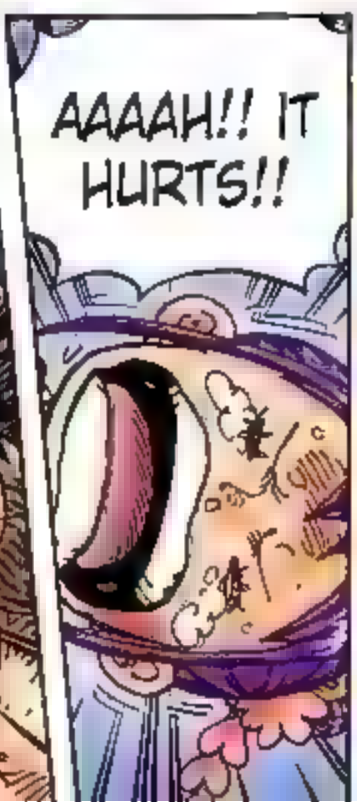

THEY'RE SPEAKING OF ANIMALS...?
THE ONE WHO POISONED CAT AND DOG...? BUT I THOUGHT THE ELEPHANT SMASHED HIM, RIGHT?
JACK AND HIS SHIPS SANK INTO THE OCEAN!
PAWOO!
HUH?! HIM?!
WASN'T THAT THE GUY WHO DESTROYED ZOU?!


IF YOU ANGER HOLDEM, AND THE MAN THEY CALL THE DROUGHT SHOWS UP FOR VENGEANCE...
...THIS ENTIRE TOWN WILL SURELY BE REDUCED TO A DESERT WASTELAND.
WHAT ?!
?!!
YOU ARE AWARE OF JACK'S WRECK AT SEA, THEN?
HE IS NOT DEAD IN THE LEAST... HE ARRIVED HERE SEVERAL DAYS AGO.

HURRY UP AND COME TAKE THE KID BACK, LIKE YOU SAID!!
JUST KNOW THAT THE INSTANT YOU MOVE...

WHAT'S WITH ALL THE YAPPING DOWN THERE?!
HEY, THAT'S DIRTY! IT'S LIKE YOU'RE KEEPING THE ENTIRE TOWN HOSTAGE!

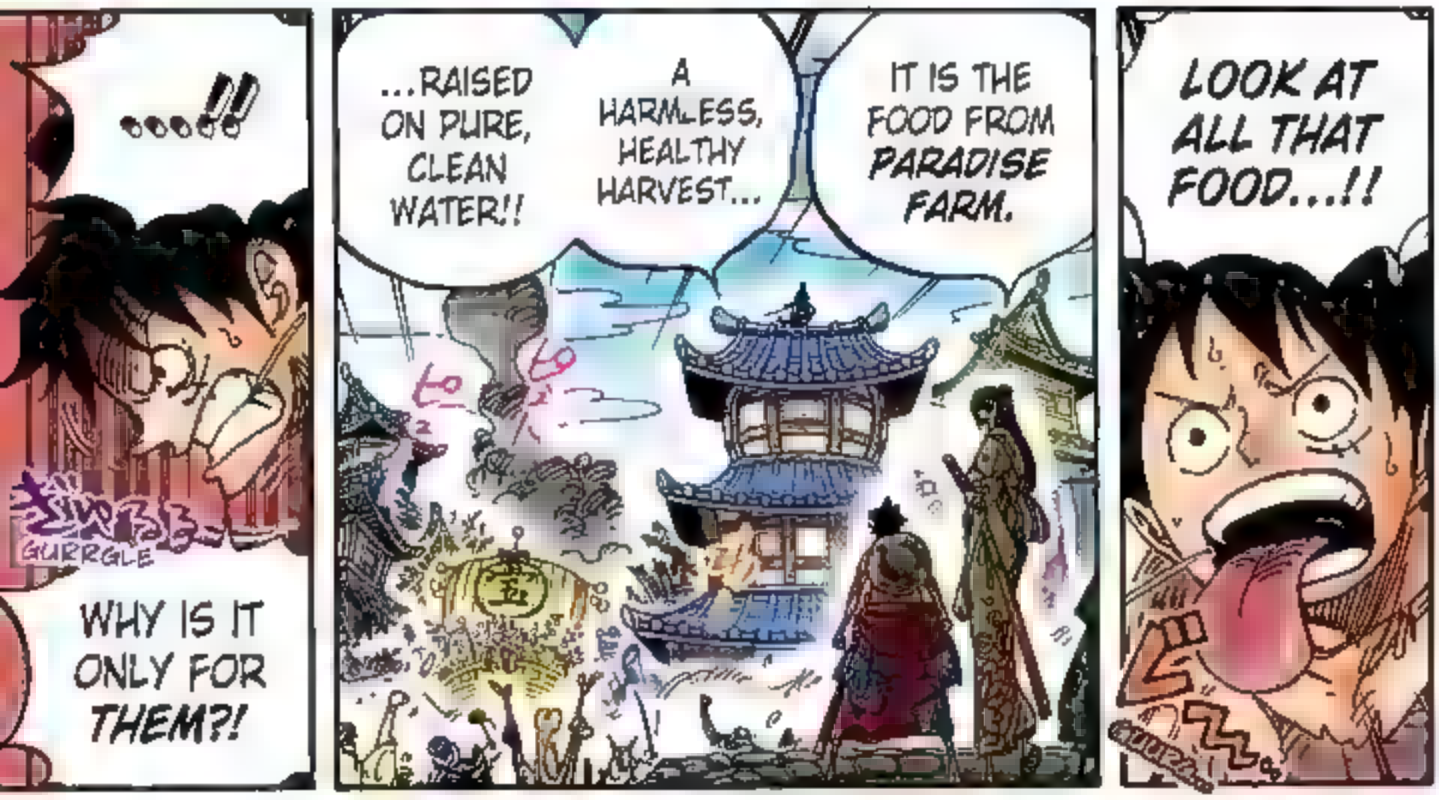

KNOCK IT OFF, RIGHT NOW!!!


AAAAH!! IT HURTS!!

GROWL
...THIS HAPPENS !!
!!!
CRACK

WAAAAH !!
GA HA HA HA!! HEY, I COULD GET USED TO THIS!!
DON'T FORGET, I OWE YOU ONE FOR BUSTING DOWN MY HOUSE!!
THE PAINED SCREAMS OF THE INFERIOR!!
...!!
ベベベベ
WHAT'S ALL THE RUCKUS HERE, HOLDEM?!
IT'S MISS SPEED!!

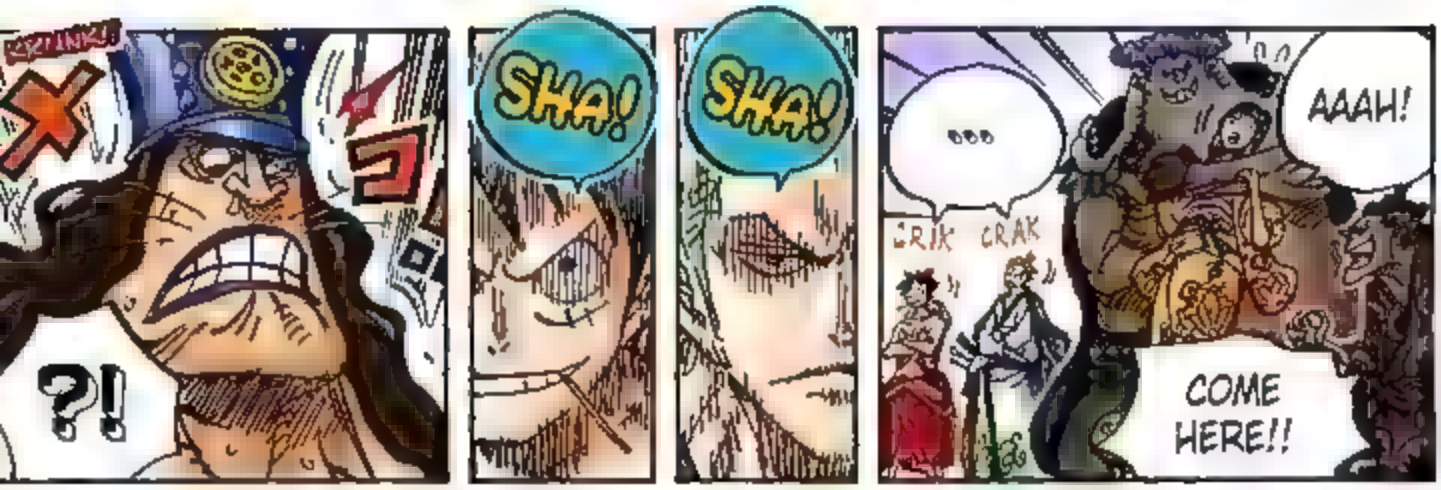
I'M STARVING!!
...?!
わあああ!
WOO-HOO! IT'S MISS SPEED'S FOOD TREASURE BARGE!! THAT'S TODAY'S FEAST, BOYS!!


...!!
GURRGLE
WHY IS IT ONLY FOR THEM?!
...RAISED ON PURE, CLEAN WATER!!
A HARMLESS, HEALTHY HARVEST...
IT IS THE FOOD FROM PARADISE FARM.
LOOK AT ALL THAT FOOD...!!

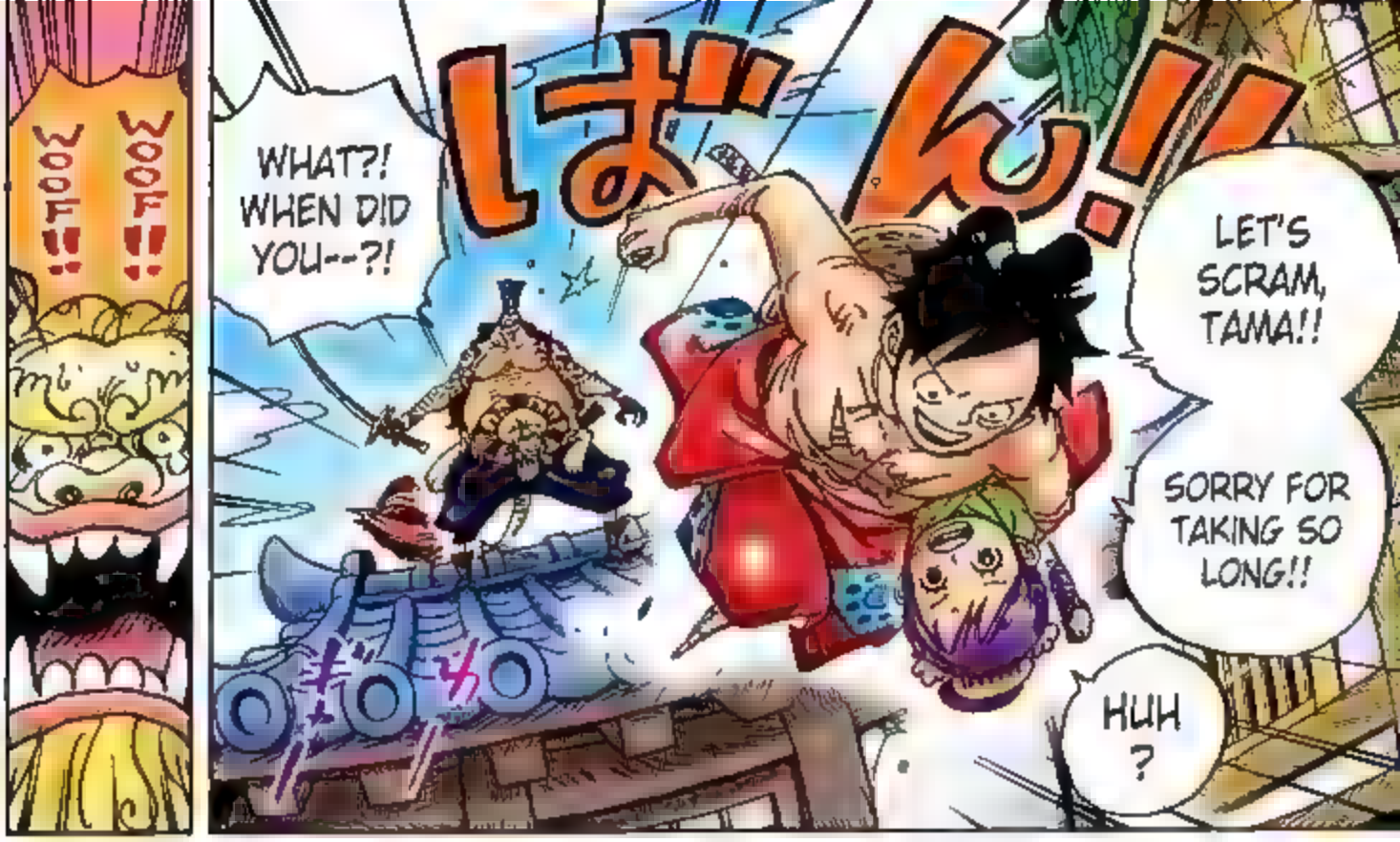
YEAH, HE'LL PROBABLY GET MAD...
HUH? WHEN...?
...BUT AT LEAST WE'RE NOT GONNA SMASH THE GUY.
HUH?
SORRY, KIKU! LOOKS LIKE WE'RE GONNA GRAB AND RUN.
I'LL GET TAMA!!
ZORO!! YOU GET THAT ONE!!

RRR!
RRR
HOLDEM ISN'T PICKING UP...
WHERE'S HOLDEM?!
MR. HAWKINS !!
ENTRANCE OF BAKURA TOWN
AT THE BIG SCENE ON FOURTH STREET!!
ど"ど"ど"っ
ど"ど"ど"っ!
かけそば
...
WHO IS THAT...?! HE'S MIGHTY...
STOP WHERE YOU ARE, BASIL HAWKINS!!
?!
HMM ?
I SHOULD DESTROY ANY-ONE WHO WOULD ACTUALLY RECOGNIZE US!!
ど"ん!!
WANO'S A CLOSED COUNTRY WITH NO INFORMA-TION FROM OUTSIDE...

I CHOOSE YOU, WOMAN!! STEP FORWARD!!
!!
LET'S EXECUTE ONE OF THEM RIGHT NOW!!
WELL, I DON'T SUPPOSE I'LL NEED THREE HOSTAGES!!


SKINK!
?!
SKA!
SKA!
...
CRIK CRAK
AAAH!
COME HERE!!

HUH?! WHERE'S THE KID?!!
KAHK ...!!!
?!!

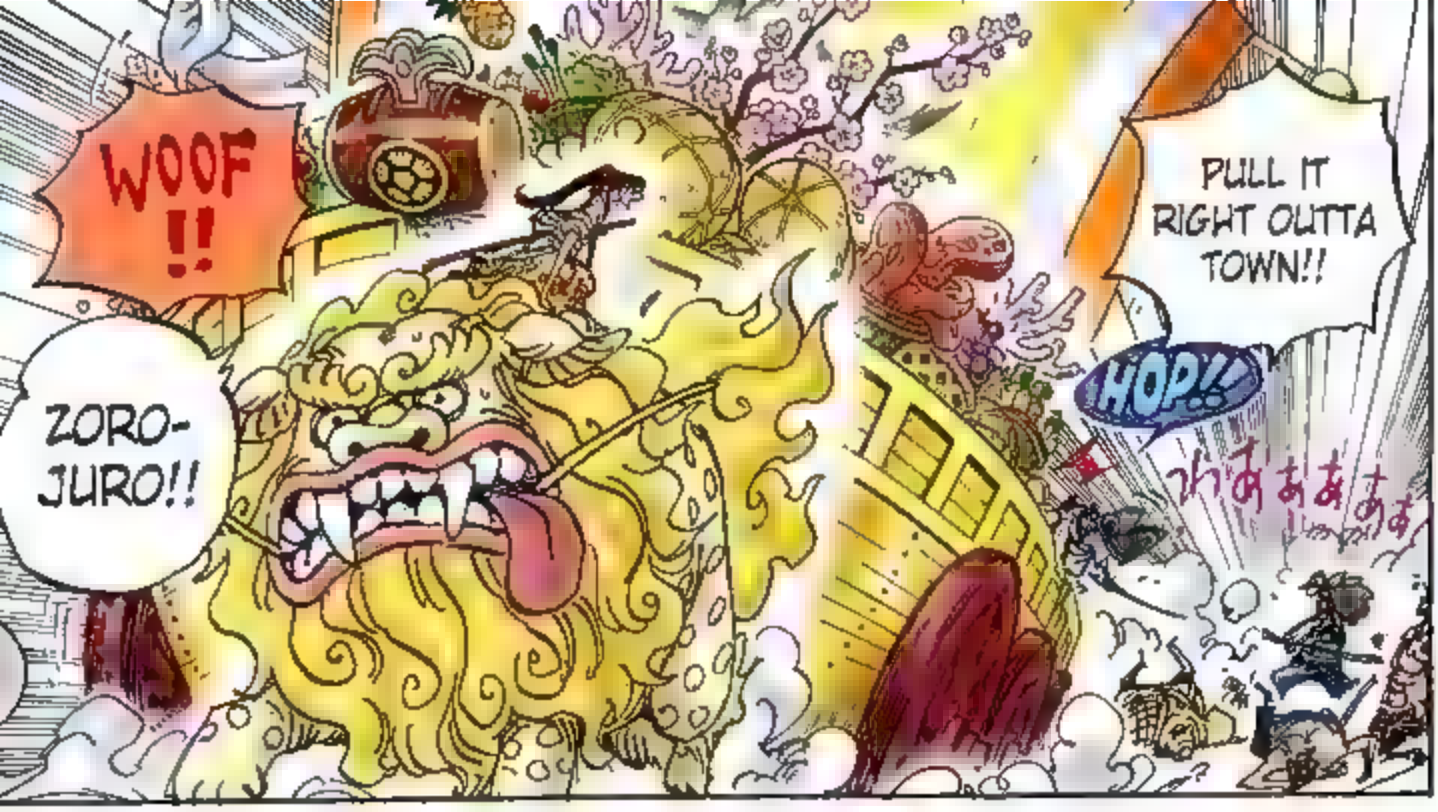

WOOF!!
WOOF!!
WHAT?! WHEN DID YOU--?!
ばん!!
LET'S SCRAM, TAMA!!
SORRY FOR TAKING SO LONG!!
HUH ?

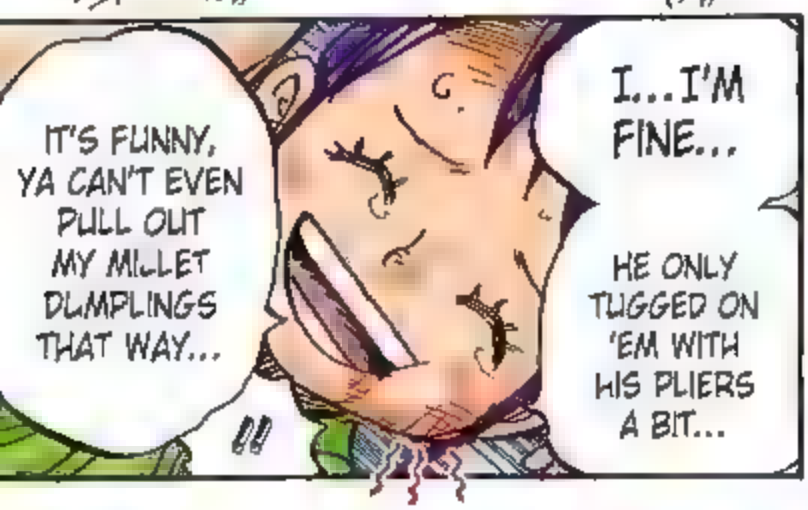
GUAAA !!
OOFH !!
SLI-SLI-SLICE!!
GET THAT LITTLE BRAT BACK!!
HUH ?!

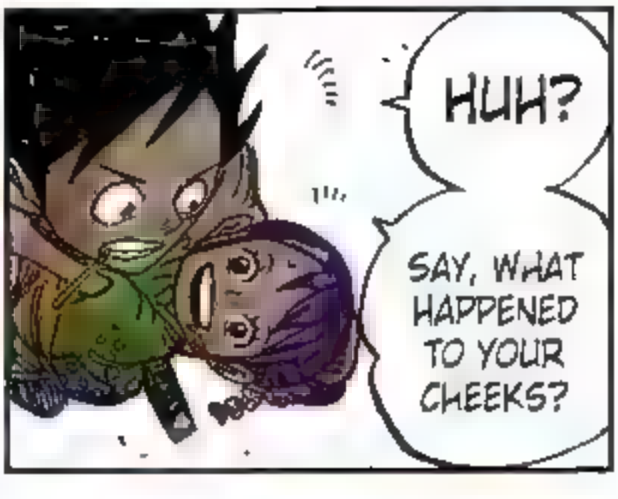
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, KAMIJIRO?!

THIS WAY, DOG!!
WOOF!!
EEEK! OH, IT'S THE KOMA.NU!!

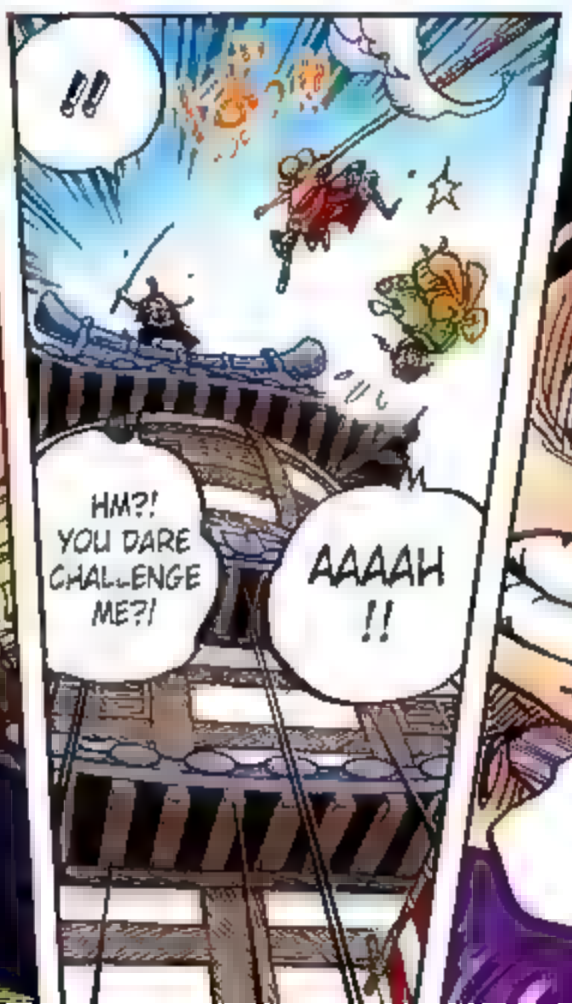
WHOA!
TUG!

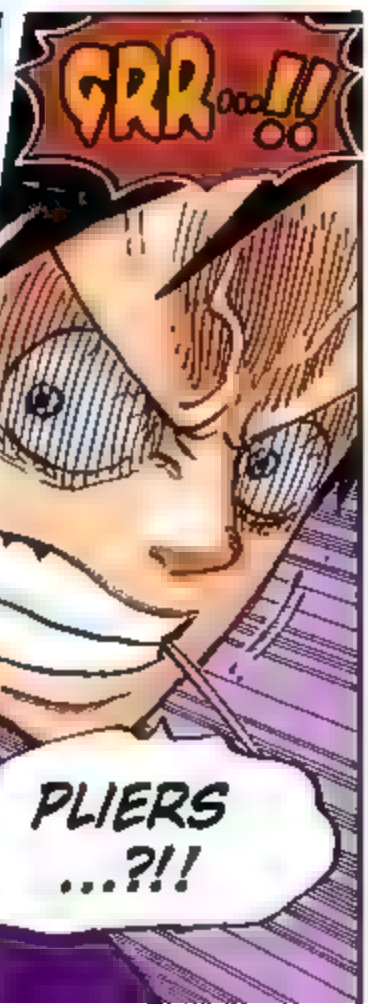

WOOF !!
ZORO-JURO!!
PULL IT RIGHT OUTTA TOWN!!
HOP!!


IT'S FUNNY, YA CAN'T EVEN PULL OUT MY MILLET DUMPLINGS THAT WAY...
I...I'M FINE...
HE ONLY TUGGED ON 'EM WITH HIS PLIERS A BIT...


HUH?
SAY, WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR CHEEKS?

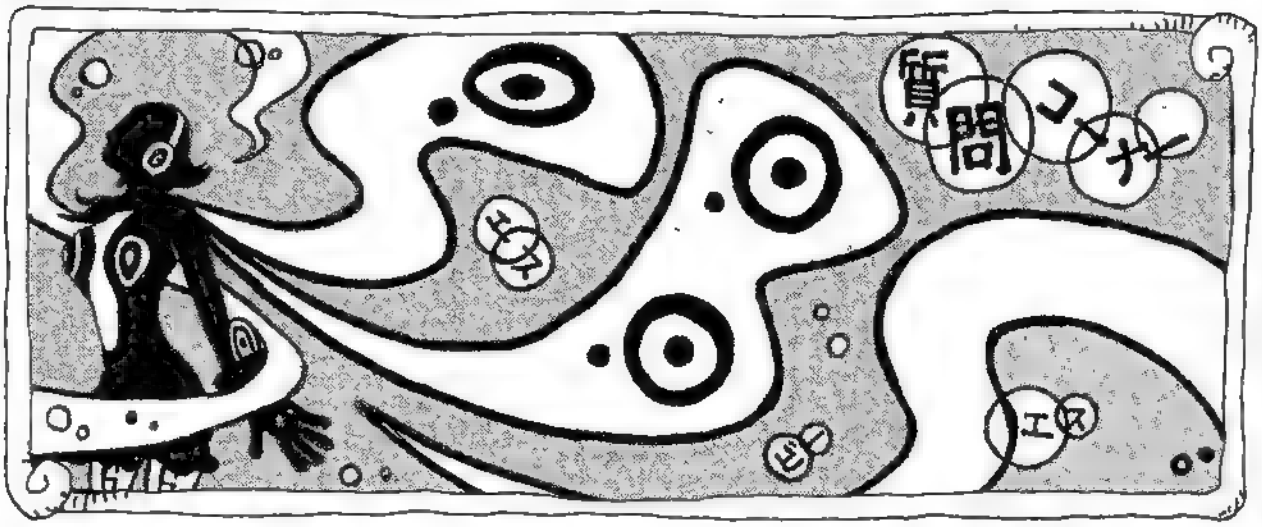
THEN ROAR!! LION FIRE!!!
GRRR!


!!
HM?! YOU DARE CHALLENGE ME?!
AAAAH !!

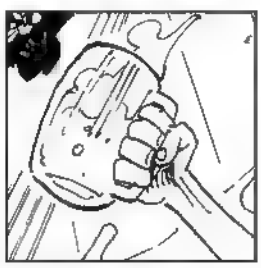

GRR...!!
PLIERS ...?!!

D-DON'T WORRY, BIG BRO!!
I'LL BE FINE!! YOU SAVED ME! YOU DON'T HAFTA DO THIS!!
!!!
GA HA HA HAAA!!
BIG BROOO!!
HERE'S THE FINISHING BLOW!
WITNESS THE POWER OF MY TRICK MECHANISM SWORD!!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
WHOOSH
BFOOM!!
RED HAWK !!!!
?!!!

SBS Question Corner

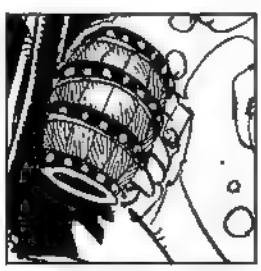


(Chinju Toy, Nagano)



Q: At the start of the series, when the characters drank beer, it was in proper beer mugs, but at some point, they all turned into mini barrels! When did they change? Why did you change them? Tell us! ✿

--Kutsu Koko



A: Ooh, very sharp. Don't the barrels just look more piratey, though?! Okay, that's just an excuse... Under Japanese law, you can't drink alcohol until you're 20 years old, so it's better when you can't actually tell what the characters are drinking, ha-ha. But I do think they look cooler than glass mugs!!

Q: I would like to see Zolo's future at 40 and 60 years old, including his alternate future.

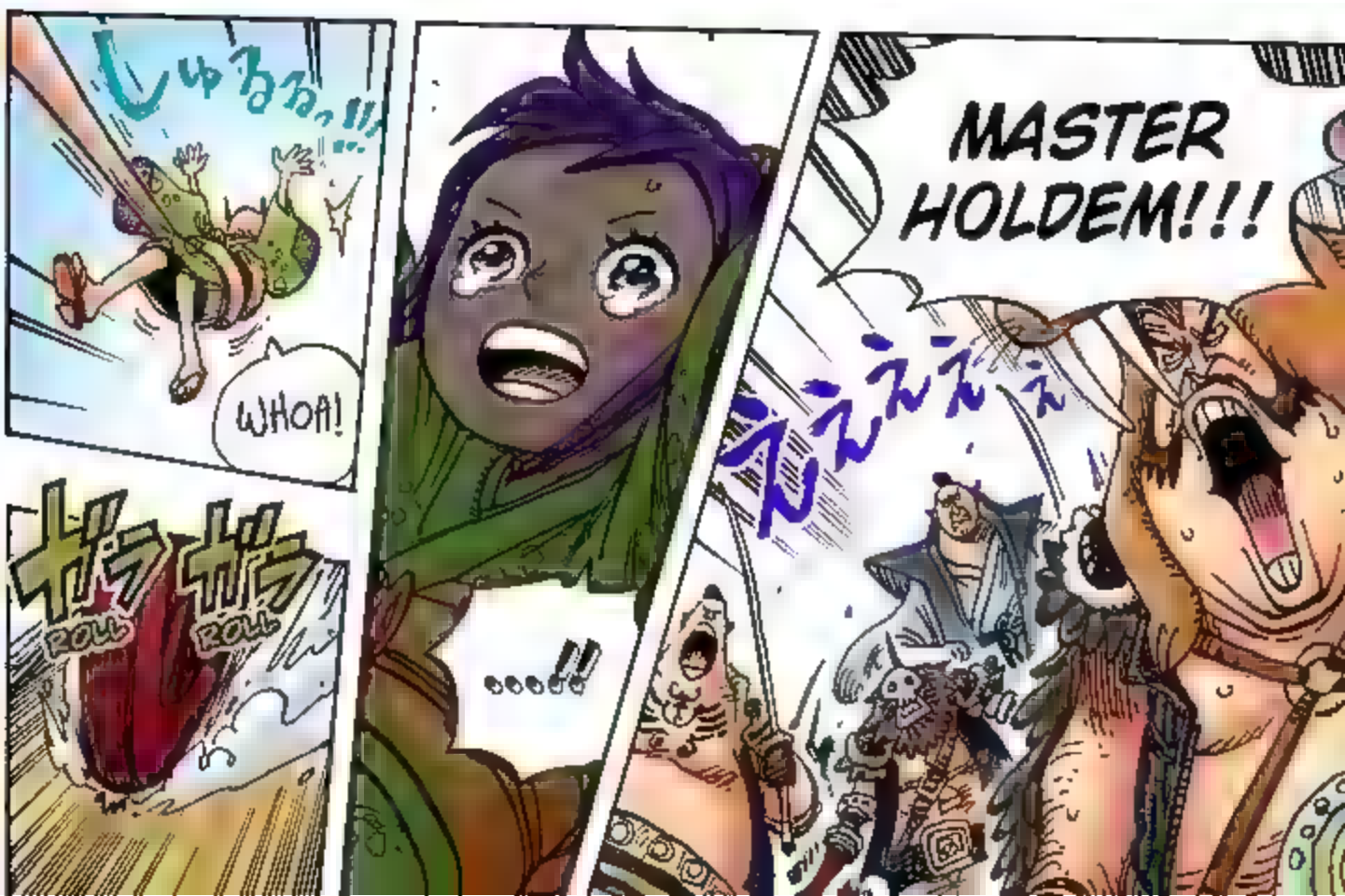
--Captain Nobuo

A: This could be how he turns out, assuming he lives this long.

Chapter 918: LUFFYTARO RETURNS THE FAVOR

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 45, FINAL CHAPTER: "PLEASED TO MAKE YOUR ACQUAINTANCE (PART ONE)"

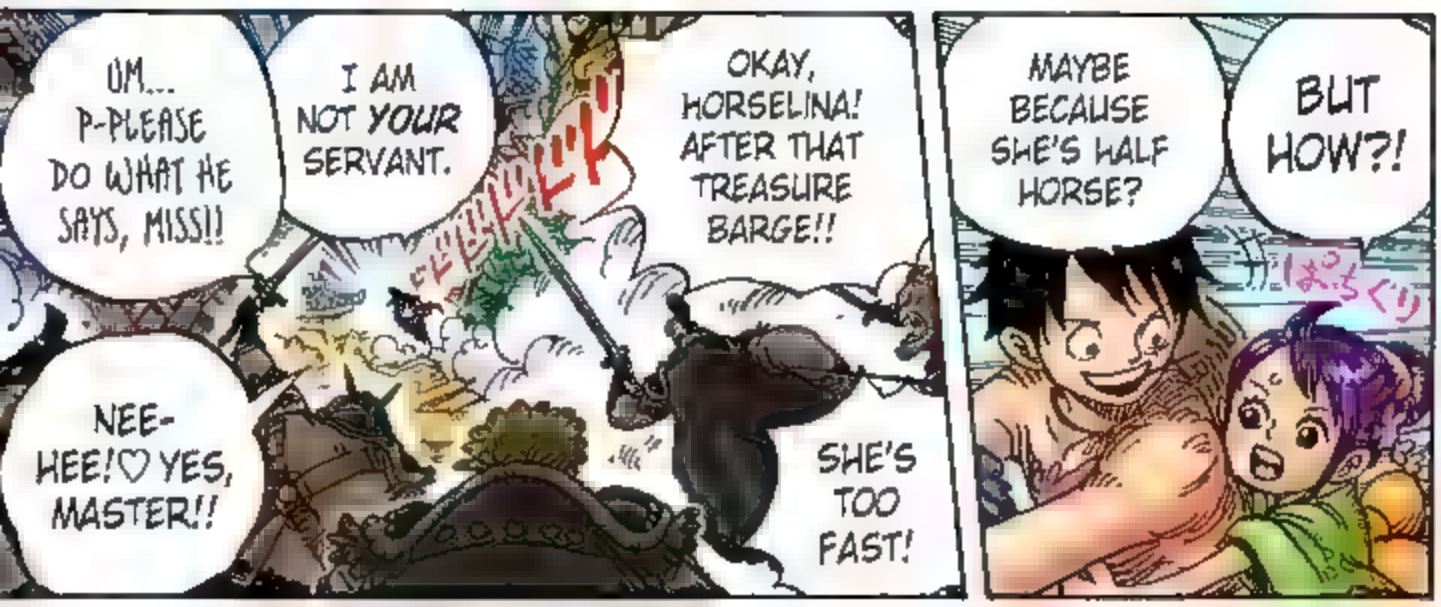
ぶーん!!

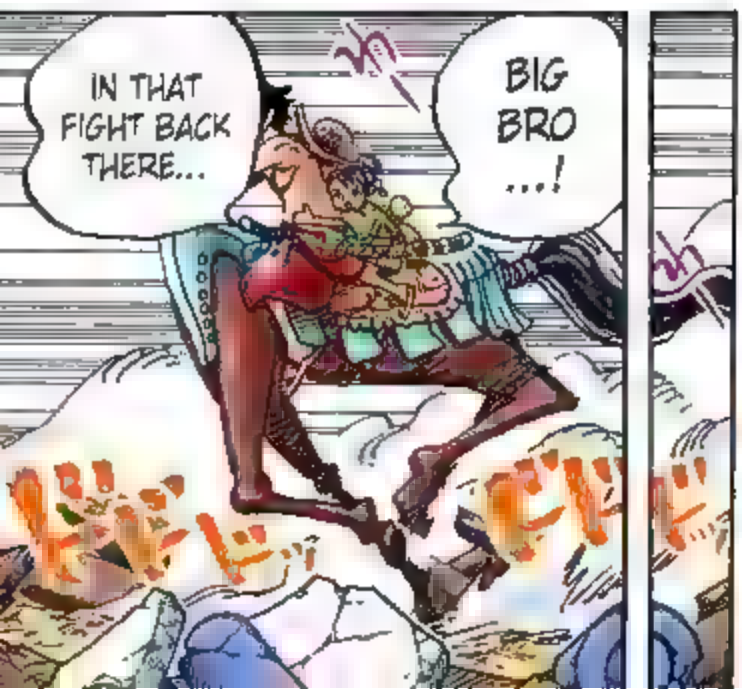

しゅるるっ!!
WHOA!
ゴラゴラ
ROLL ROLL
.....!!
MASTER HOLDEM!!!

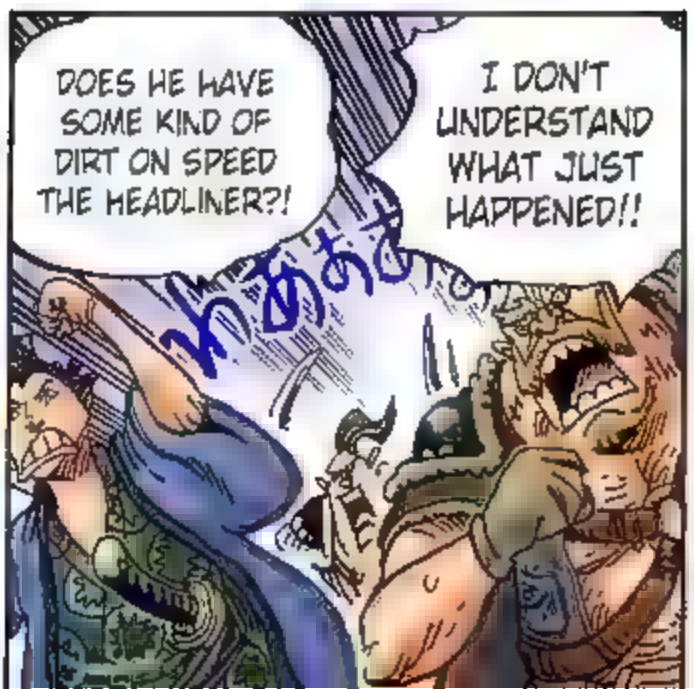
LUFFY-TARO!!
WOOF WOOF!!
DON'T STOP!! HEAD TO THE ENTRANCE OF TOWN!!
HE'S GONE AND DONE IT NOW...
DID HE BEAT YOU IN A SINGLE BLOW?! WHO IS HE?!
MASTER HOLDEM !!
HMM?
LET'S GET OUTTA HERE!!
WAIT UP, YOU!!!

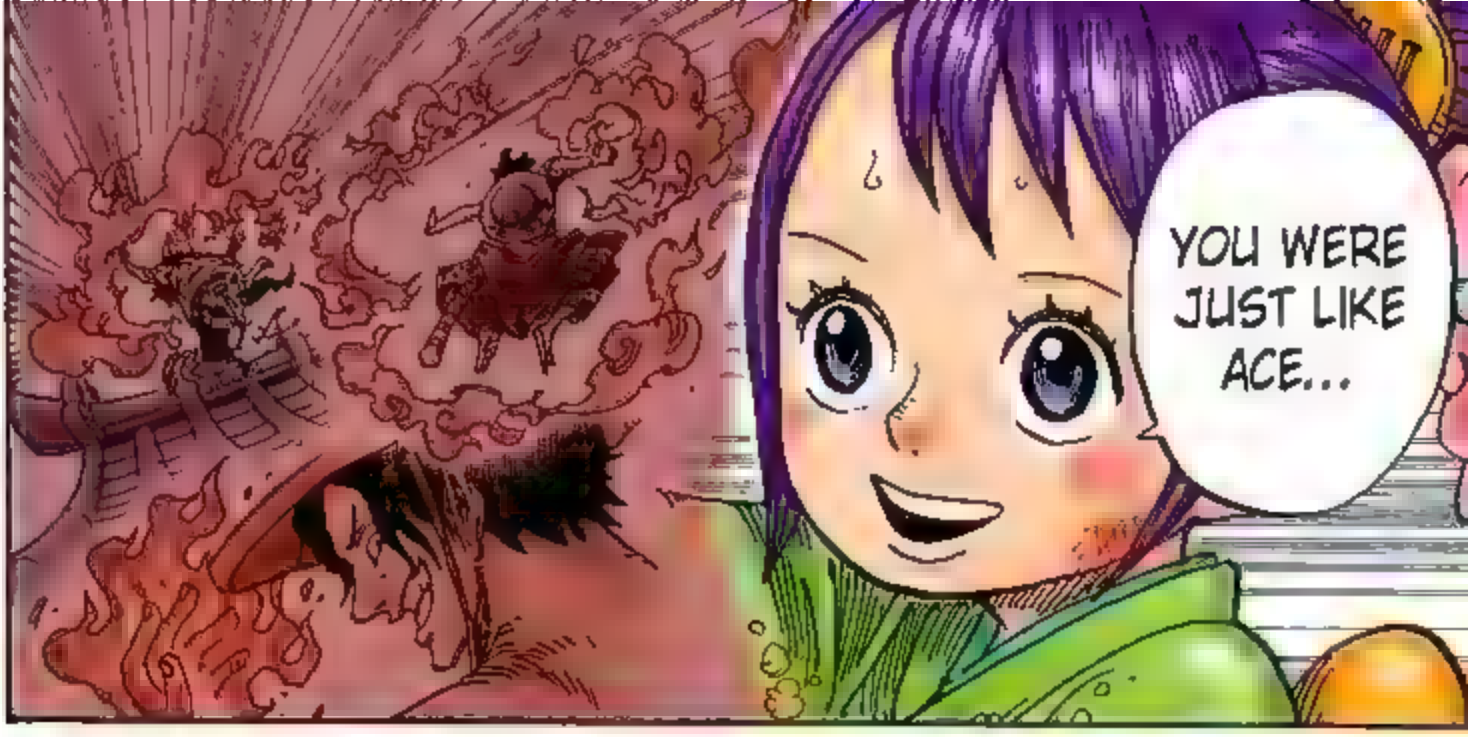
HEY, WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA?!!
HUH ?!
A PERSON?!
EEEK!! WHO'S MAN-HANDLING ME?!♡
MISS SPEED!!
カポ
PERFECT TIMING! A HORSE!!
LET'S GO!!!
MAKE YOUR DUMP-LINGS!
HUH ?
HEY, TAMA!!
あああ
?!
NO, WAIT...A HORSE?!
DRAG HIM OFF OF HER!!
NEE-HEE, THAT LOOKS GOOD!♫
CHOMP!!
AH.
?!
NOW CONTROL THE HORSE!!
HUH?! I CAN'T, IT'S NEVER WORKED ON A PERSON...
MIL-LET DUM...
レッツ!
...PLING!♪

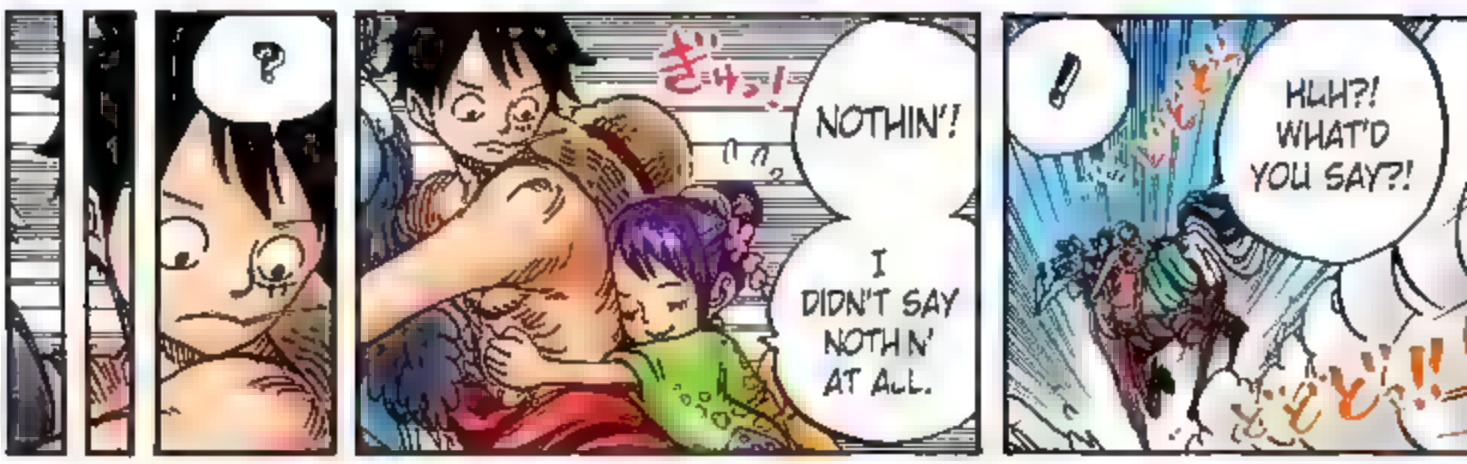
WOW, IT WORKED!!
WOO-HOO!!
NEE-HEEEE!! WHERE TO, MASTER?! ♡
MISS SPEED ?!

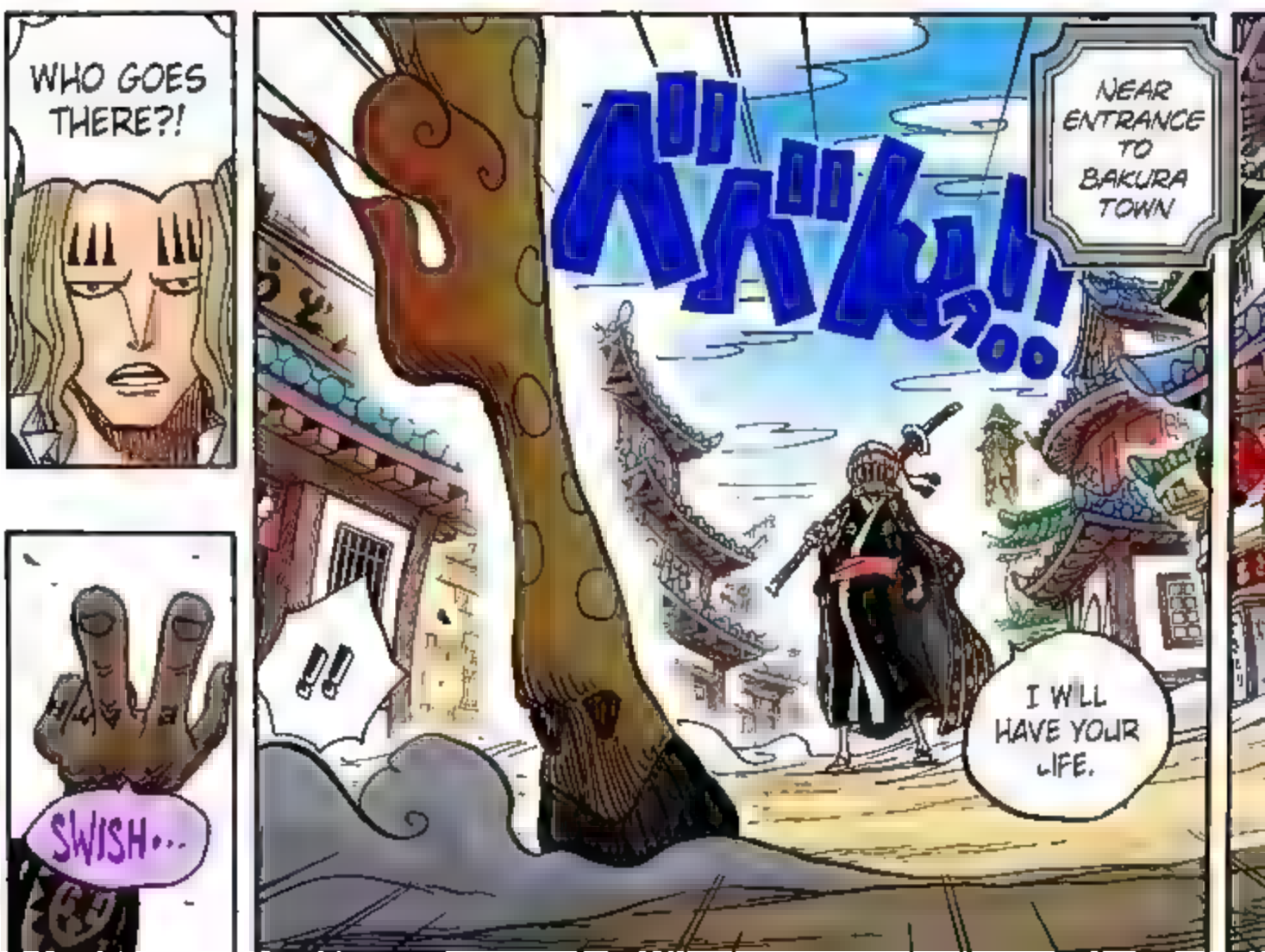

UM... P-PLEASE DO WHAT HE SAYS, MISS!!
I AM NOT YOUR SERVANT.
OKAY, HORSELINA! AFTER THAT TREASURE BARGE!!
NEE-HEE!♡ YES, MASTER!!
SHE'S TOO FAST!
MAYBE BECAUSE SHE'S HALF HORSE?
BUT HOW?!


IN THAT FIGHT BACK THERE...
BIG BRO ...!

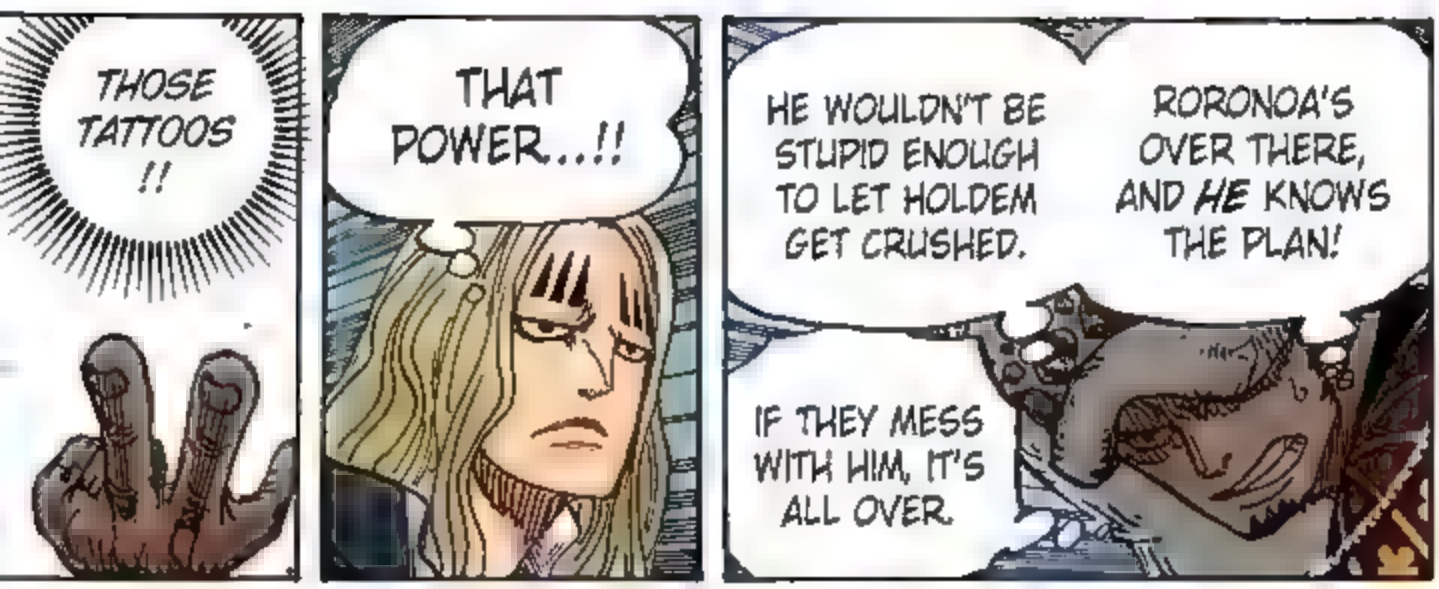

DOES HE HAVE SOME KIND OF DIRT ON SPEED THE HEADLINER?!
I DON'T UNDERSTAND WHAT JUST HAPPENED!!

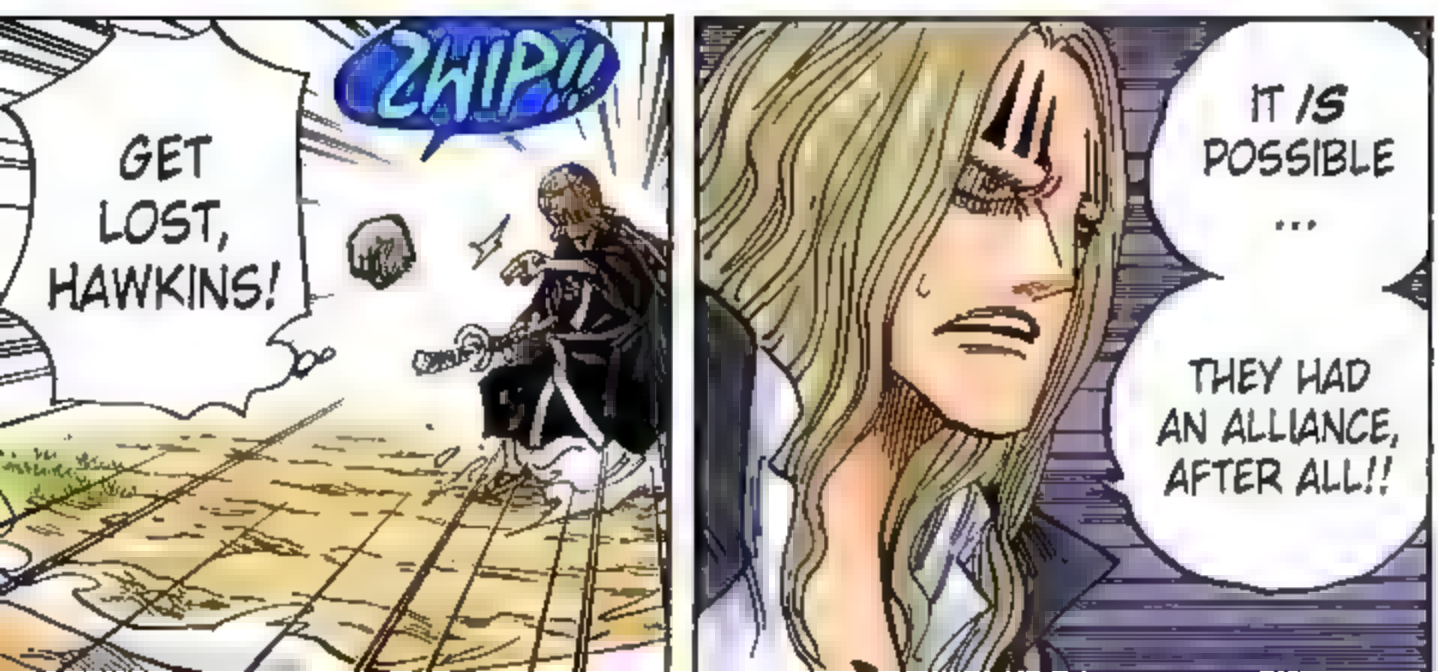

YOU WERE JUST LIKE ACE...

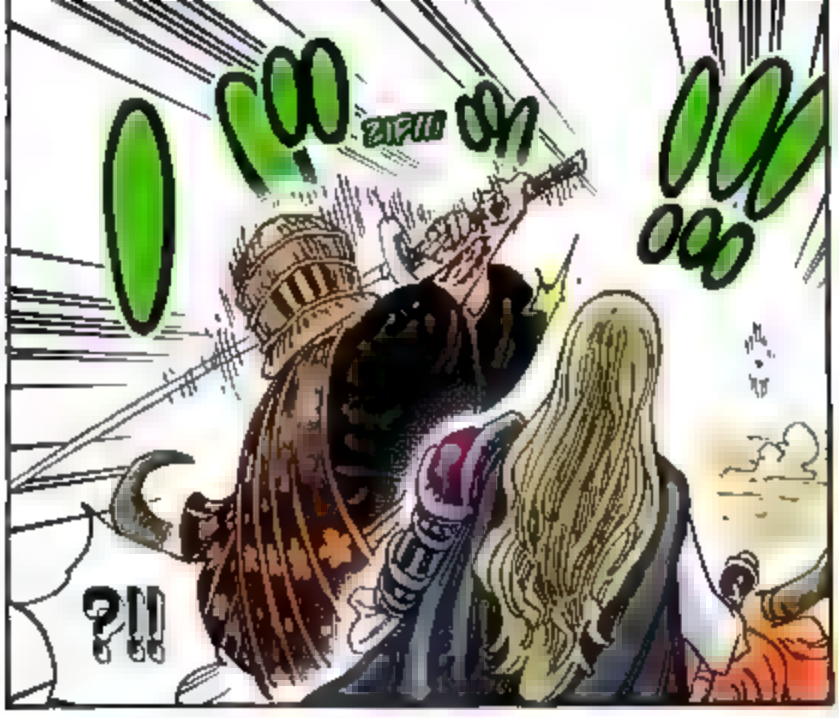

?
NOTHIN'!
I DIDN'T SAY NOTHIN' AT ALL.
HUH?! WHAT'D YOU SAY?!

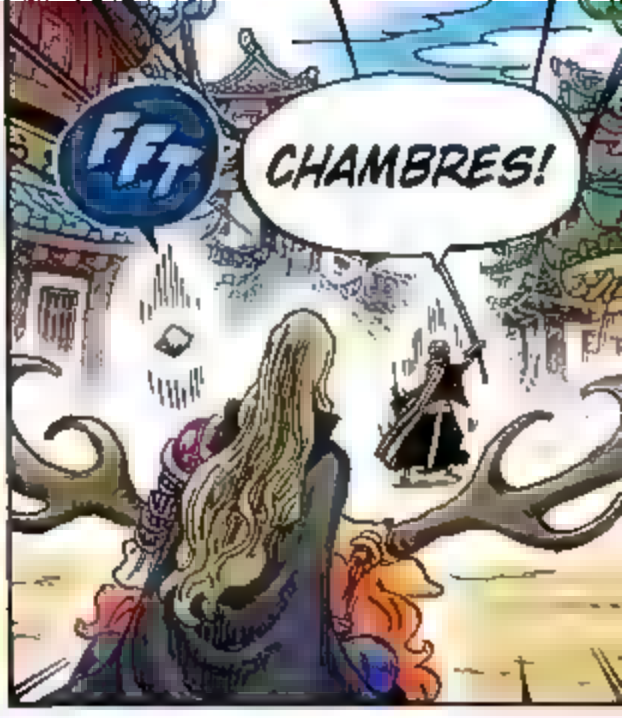

WHO GOES THERE?!
NEAR ENTRANCE TO BAKURA TOWN
I WILL HAVE YOUR LIFE.
SWISH...

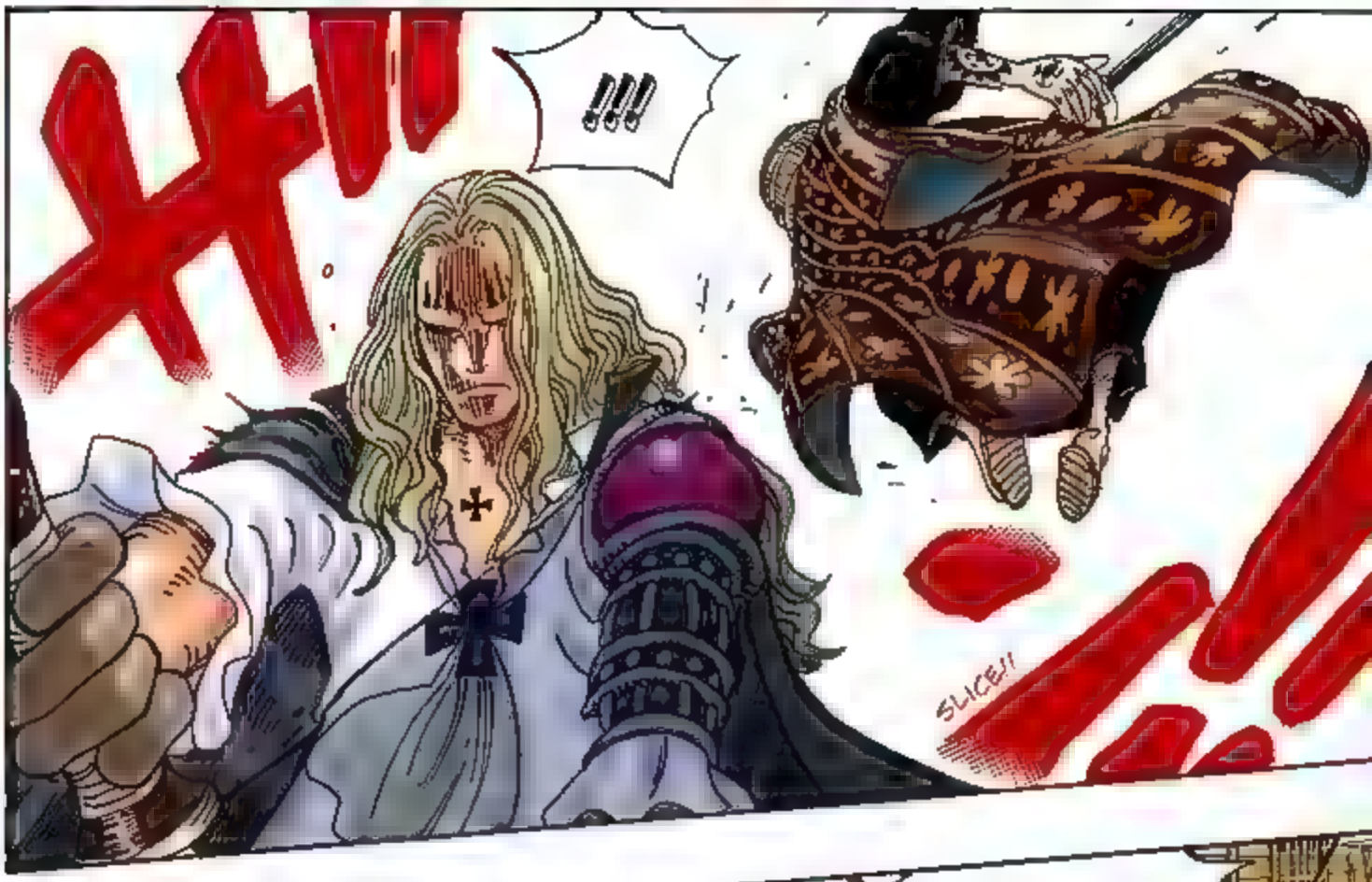
ブウーン!!
ROOM!!
?!

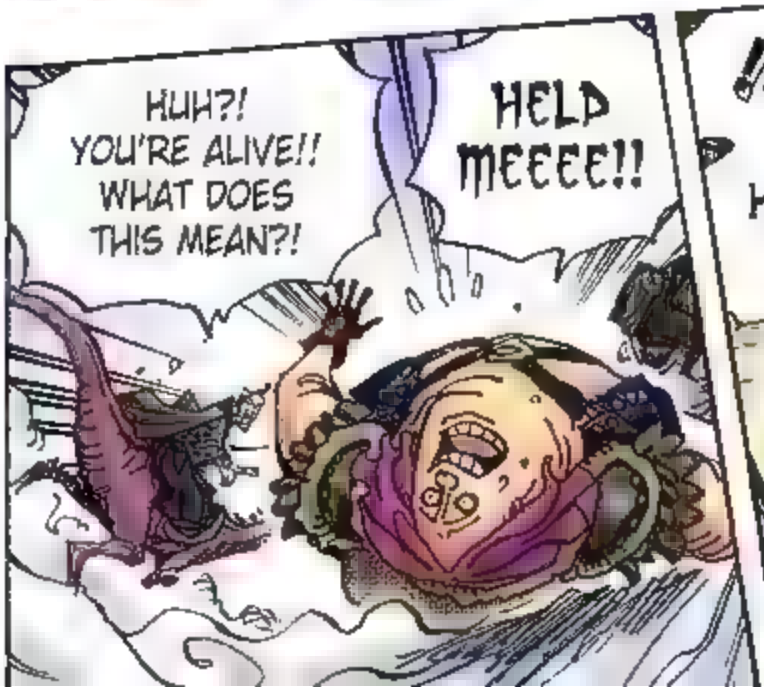

RORONOA'S OVER THERE, AND *HE* KNOWS THE PLAN!
HE WOULDN'T BE STUPID ENOUGH TO LET HOLDEM GET CRUSHED.
IF THEY MESS WITH HIM, IT'S ALL OVER.
THAT POWER...!!
THOSE TATTOOS !!

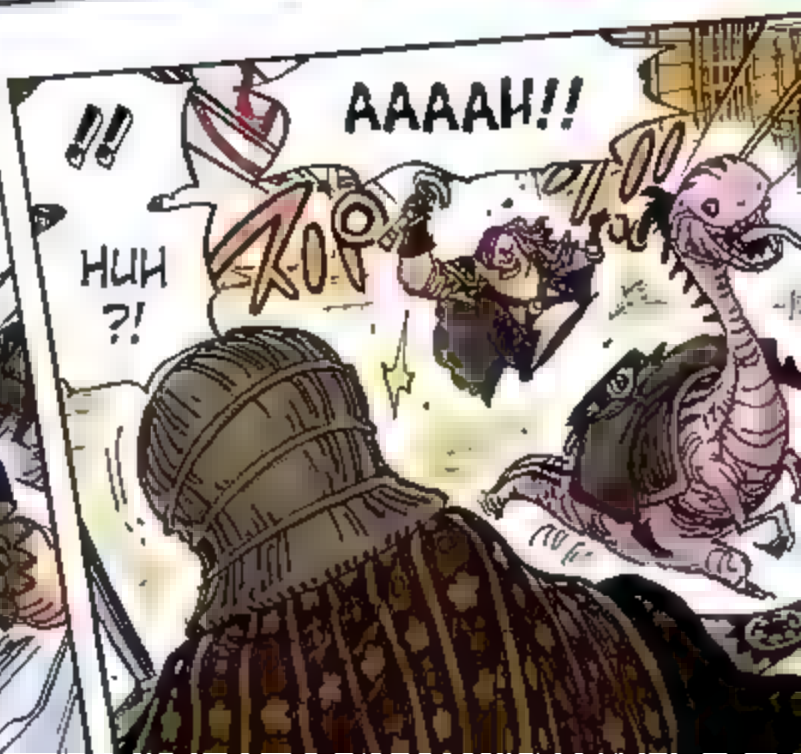

IT *IS* POSSIBLE ...
THEY HAD AN ALLIANCE, AFTER ALL!!
ZWIP!!
GET LOST, HAWKINS!


ZIPP!!!
?!!

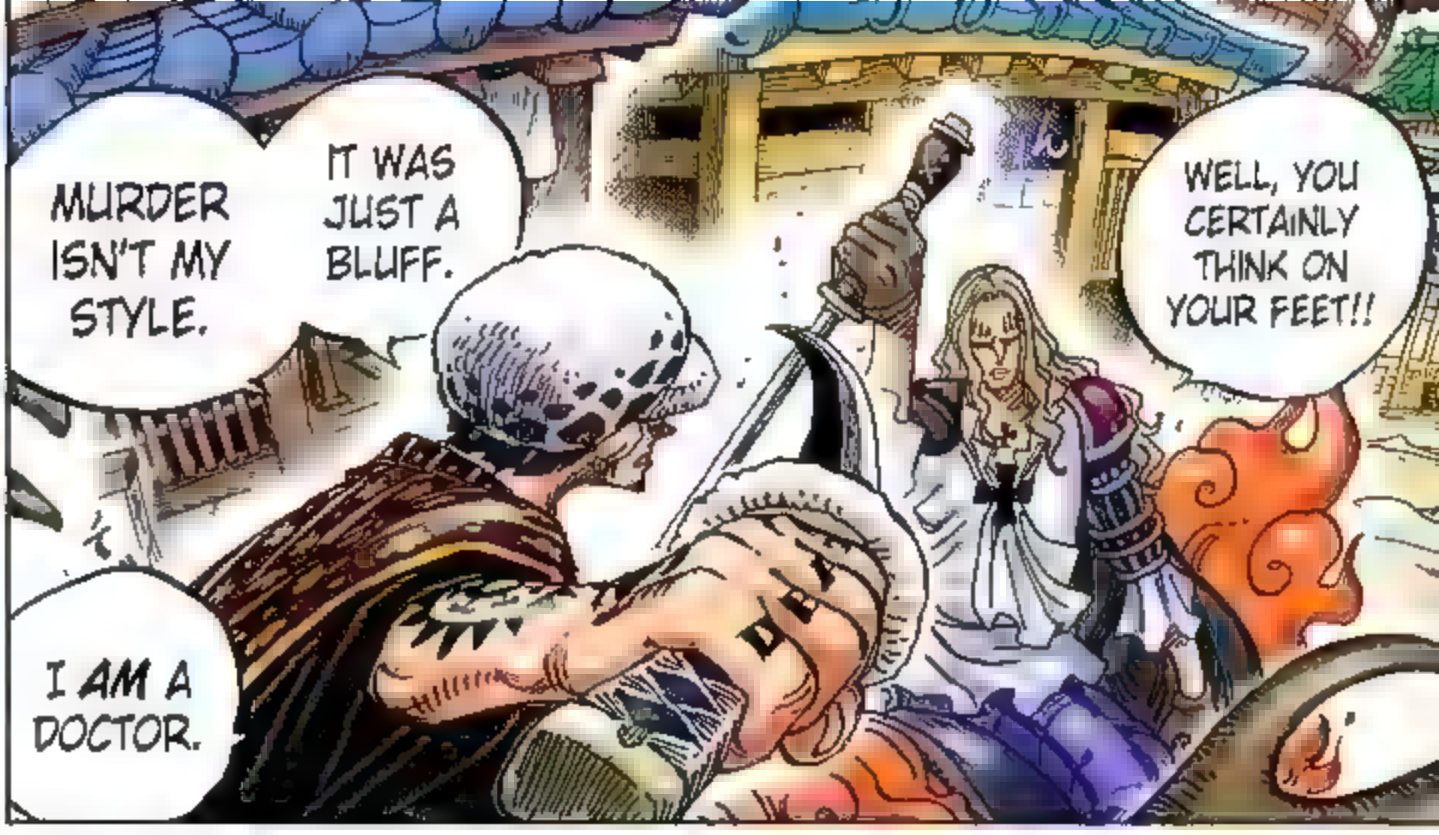

FFT
CHAMBRES!

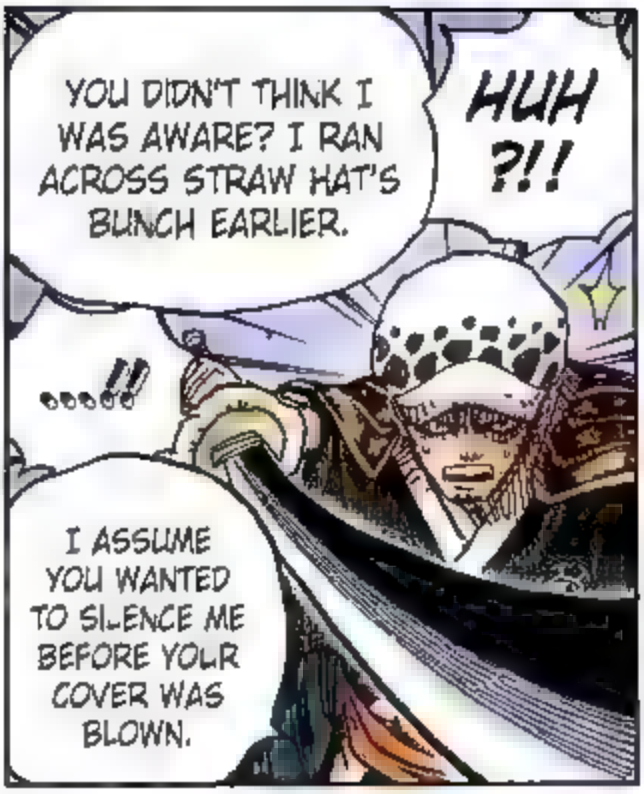

!!!
SLICE!!


HUH?! YOU'RE ALIVE!! WHAT DOES THIS MEAN?!
HELP MEEEE!!

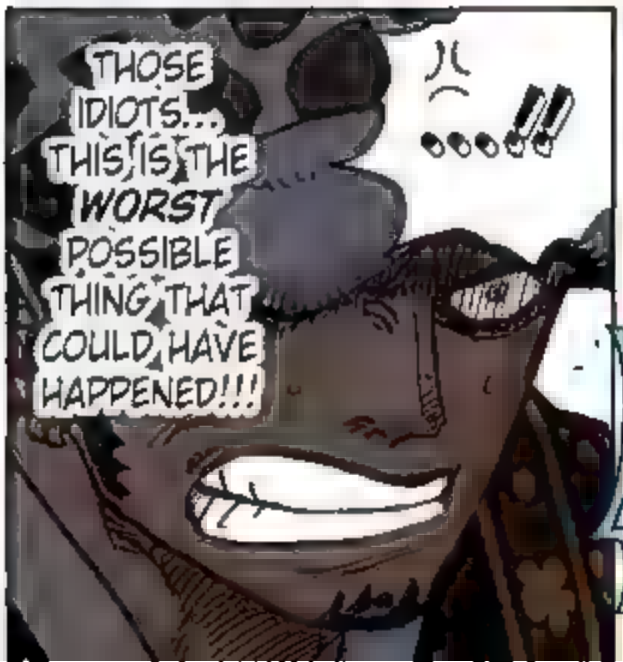

!!
HUH ?!
AAAAH!!

TRAFALGAR LAW!!
!!!
ZWIP!!
SO...WHAT KIND OF POWER WAS THAT?!
TAKE OFF YOUR HAT!!
シュルル!
THIS IS POINT-LESS!!
SLICE!!
?!!
KCHING!!


MURDER ISN'T MY STYLE.
IT WAS JUST A BLUFF.
WELL, YOU CERTAINLY THINK ON YOUR FEET!!
I AM A DOCTOR.


YOU DIDN'T THINK I WAS AWARE? I RAN ACROSS STRAW HAT'S BUNCH EARLIER.
HUH ?!!
...!!
I ASSUME YOU WANTED TO SILENCE ME BEFORE YOUR COVER WAS BLOWN.

YOU DON'T SEEM TO BE A TOURIST, THOUGH...
WELCOME TO WANO.
WHEN WAS THE LAST TIME, SABAODY?
NOT WHEN YOUR ENTIRE ALLIANCE IS IN THE COUNTRY...


THOSE IDIOTS... THIS IS THE WORST POSSIBLE THING THAT COULD HAVE HAPPENED!!!
...!!

...
WE'VE ALREADY REPORTED TO MASTER JACK!!
...AND ARE CURRENTLY ON THE RUN!!
THE BRIGANDS HAVE DEFEATED MASTER HOLDEM...

RRR!!
RRR
CLICK!

WE'RE IN A HURRY!!
EXCUSE US, COMING THROUGH!!
WOOF WOOF!!
HEY, YOU GUYS UP THERE!!
GET OUTTA THE WAY!!
GUAAA !!
AAAAAH !!!
?!
OH, HEY, TRAFFY.
YOUUU !!
AFTER THEM!! FOOD THIEVES!!

...AND UNLOAD THIS STUFF!!

GOOD! LET'S GO TO OKOBORE TOWN...

ZOROJURO, WE'RE LEAVING THE TOWN SOON!!

AND YOU'RE SUPPOSED TO BE A RONIN IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING IN *KURI*?!!

WH-WHO IS THIS?! IS EVERYTHING ALL RIGHT?!

...YOU'VE ALSO CALLED JACK DOWN UPON US!!

BUT NOT ONLY ARE YOU A WANTED MAN..

I SEEM TO REMEMBER YOU SWEARING UP AND DOWN YOU ***WOULDN'T*** MAKE WAVES!!

ああああ

BUT WHY?!

A TREASURE BARGE ?!!

ああああ

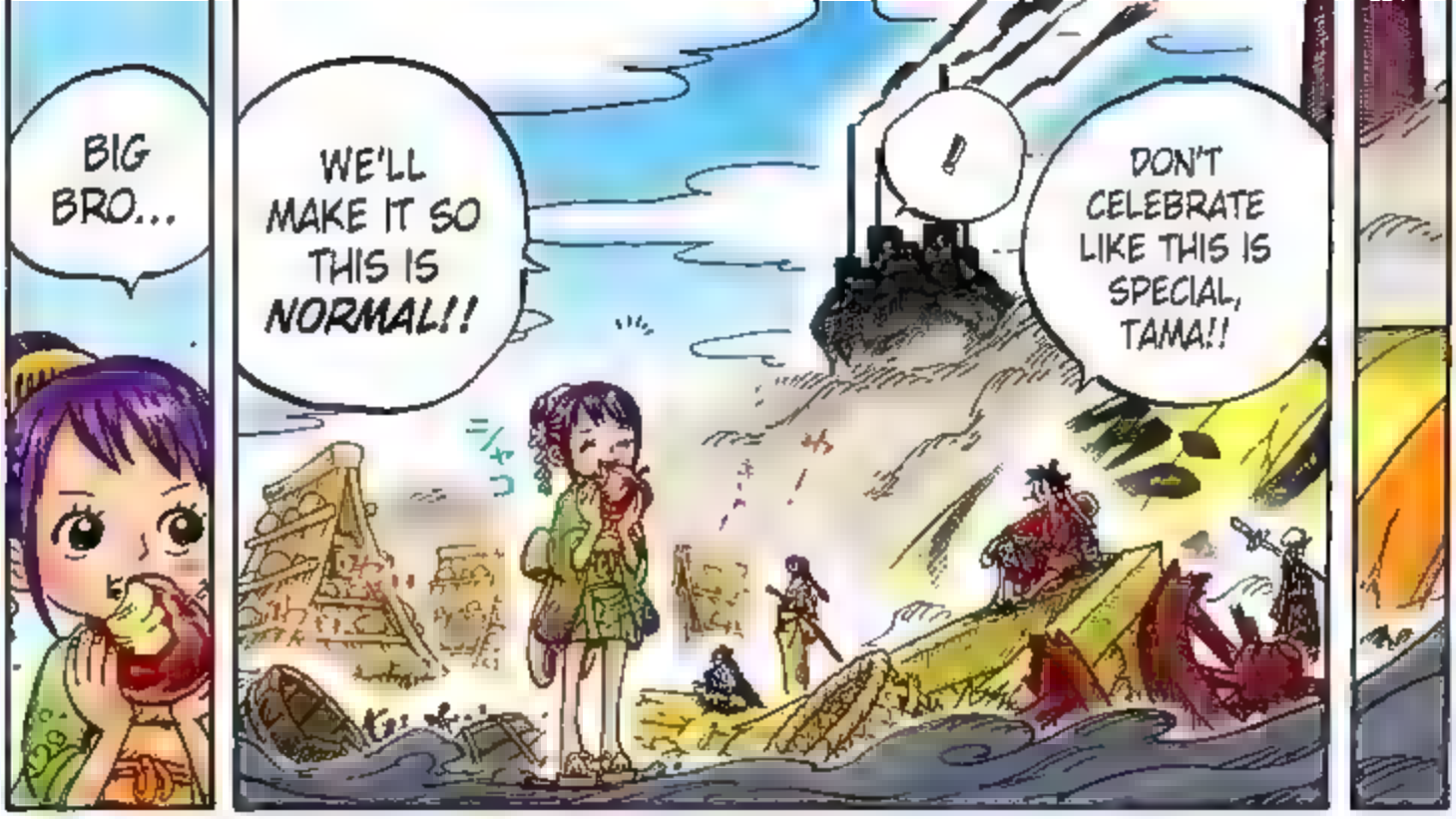
IT'S FOOD!!!

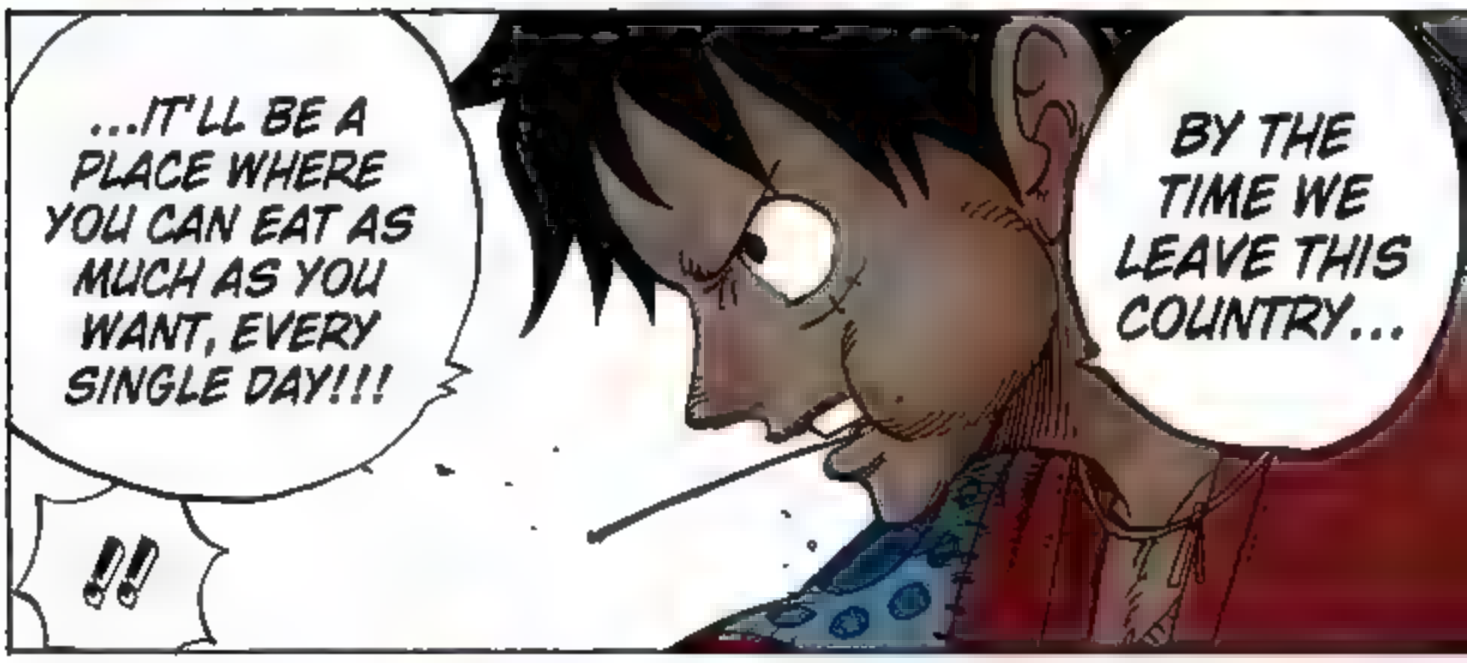
WHAT FOR?!

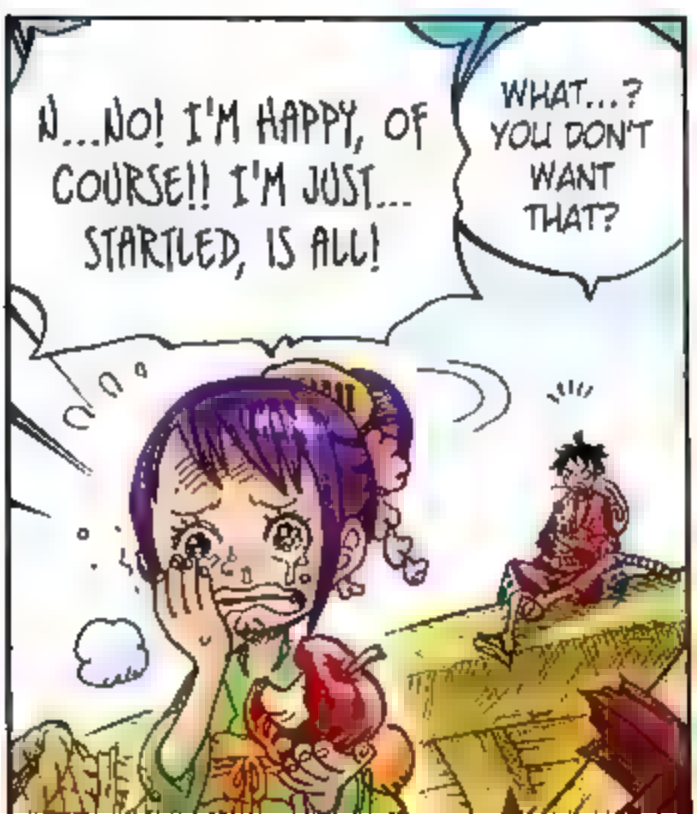
ARE WE REALLY ALLOWED ?!!

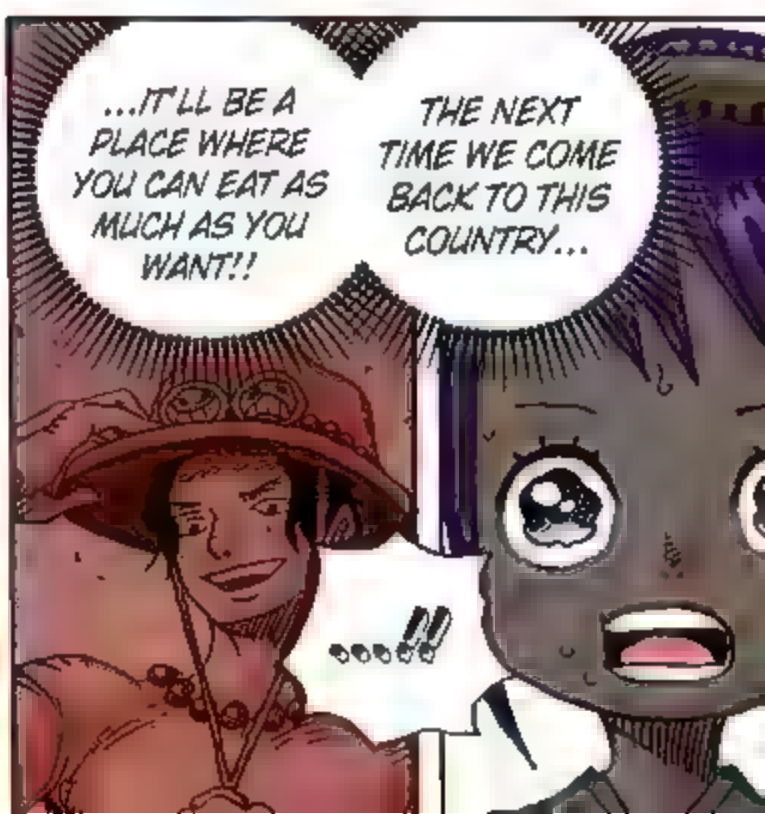
HEY! PAY ATTENTION !!
THOSE AREN'T LEFTOVERS YET!!
ドドド
HEY! STOP RIGHT THERE, PEOPLE!!
TAKE IT!! IT'S ON THE HOUSE!!!
WITH NO POISON !!!
HERE'S SOME WATER!!!
GAAAH !!
HUH ?
あああああ
キャー
WATER TOO?!!
HOW MANY YEARS HAS IT BEEN SINCE WE HAD THIS MUCH DRINKING WATER..?!
THANK YOU SO MUCH, LUFFY-TARO!!
I'M LUFFYTARO!! IF ANYONE ASKS, YOU TELL 'EM MY NAME!!

AN APPLE! ♪
LUB-DUB LUB-DUB
THIS IS A REBELLION AGAINST WANO.
STRAW HAT, LET ME BE CLEAR...
WOW, IT'S BEEN SO LONG, HUH?!
HUH?! TRAFFY!!
...
WHERE ARE THE FIRE-FIGHTERS?!
THE FIRE IS SPREADING!
HEY!! MAKE SURE I GET SOME OF THAT MEAT TOO, YOU GUYS!!
...FOR FEEDING ME!
THIS IS ME REPAYING THE FAVOR TO TAMA...
AT LEAST, THE START OF IT!!
...
...EVEN I HAVE NO RECOURSE ...
...BUT WITH THREE OF SUCH DIFFICULTY AT ONCE...
YES. IT DOESN'T REFLECT WELL UPON ME...
AAAH! THE LION'S STILL CONSCIOUS FOR SOME REASON!
HANG IN THERE, MASTER HOLDEM!!
GRRRR !!

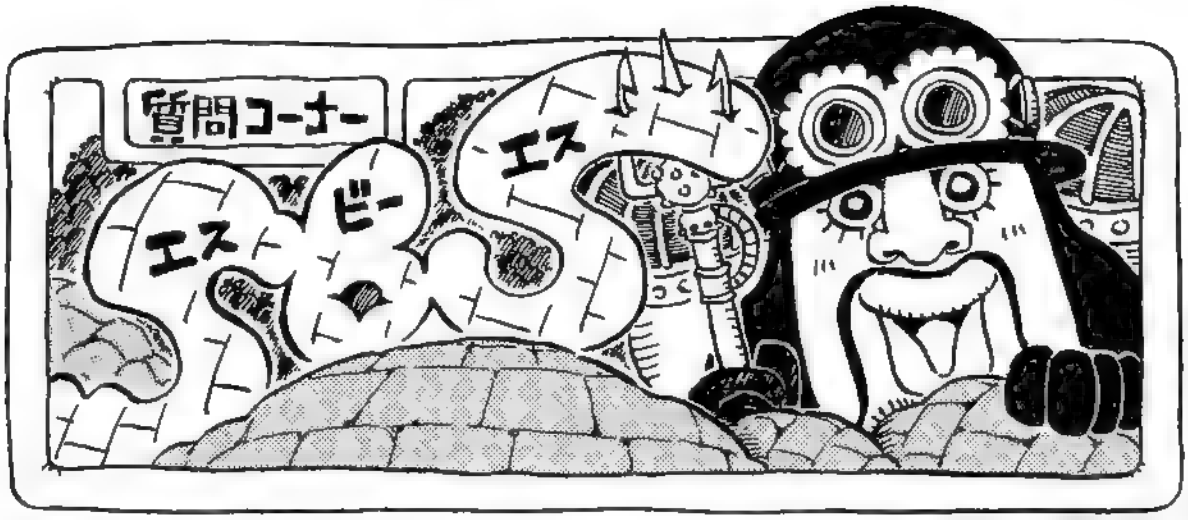

BIG BRO...
WE'LL MAKE IT SO THIS IS NORMAL!!
!
DON'T CELEBRATE LIKE THIS IS SPECIAL, TAMA!!


...IT'LL BE A PLACE WHERE YOU CAN EAT AS MUCH AS YOU WANT, EVERY SINGLE DAY!!!
!!
BY THE TIME WE LEAVE THIS COUNTRY...


N...NO! I'M HAPPY, OF COURSE!! I'M JUST... STARTLED, IS ALL!
WHAT...? YOU DON'T WANT THAT?


...IT'LL BE A PLACE WHERE YOU CAN EAT AS MUCH AS YOU WANT!!
THE NEXT TIME WE COME BACK TO THIS COUNTRY...
...!!

LET'S GO TO THAT MOUNTAINTOP THERE--THE RUINS OF ODEN CASTLE.
LOOK, WE'VE GOT TO MOVE!!
YOU DON'T GET TO SAY THAT LINE!!
THEY'LL BE COMING AFTER US FOR REAL NOW. PREPARE YOURSELVES FOR TROUBLE.
WELL, YOU'VE REALLY GONE AND DONE IT...
YEAH. IT GOT ME TOO.
?!
YOU'LL BE STUNNED.
ゴゴゴ
GHOSTS ?
ゴゴゴゴゴ
YOU'LL WANT TO MEET...
...THE GHOSTS OF WANO...
...THAT YOU CANNOT BELIEVE.
光月おでん之墓
KOZUKI ODEN
家臣 錦えもん之墓
VASSAL - KIN'EMON
家臣 カン十郎之墓
VASSAL - KANJURO
光月モモの助之墓
KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE
家臣 雷ぞう之墓
VASSAL - RAIZO
YOU WILL COME TO KNOW A TRUTH...
ベベベっ!!



(1♡OP, Ishikawa)

SBS Question Corner

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! Luffy's catchphrase is, "I'm going to become the King of the Pirates!" but in the original Japanese it's put in a distinctly different order, like, "The King of the Pirates is what I'll be!" Is there some reason for reversing the normal way of writing this?

--Hyoniki

A: My goodness! This question? After 90 volumes?! I guess you got really curious. As a matter of fact, about 20 years ago, when the TV anime series was starting, the producer Mr. Shimizu from Toei Animation, whom I call "The Father of One Piece," asked me the same thing. The fact that I was so particular about this phrasing was a sign to Mr. Shimizu, and convinced him that One Piece was going to be a success!! And the reason for my particular obsession is...!! To be continued (not). I just think it's a powerful statement, grammatically. If I was the kind of person who wrote it the standard way, I don't think I would've been able to depict Luffy the way he is! So the answer is: it was just on a whim!

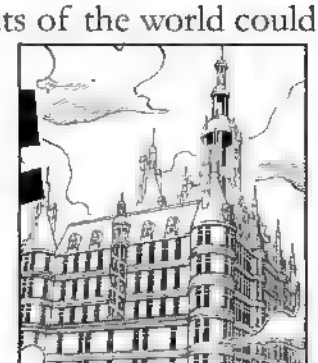
Q: *Heso!* Here's my question. That pirate waiting for Zeff's cooking on the *Baratie* in chapter 902 looks a lot like Crescent Moon Gary from the "Romance Dawn" one-shot, doesn't he?

--Takataka

A: Very well spotted, very well sleuthed. That's right, this is a pirate who appears in the One Piece prototype one-shot, a fellow named Crescent Moon Gary. Brilliant work!

Q: I have a serious question for you, Odacchi. Does the fact that it's called "Pangaea" Castle in Marijoa mean that all of the continents of the world could fit together like a puzzle? Making them all…one piece? Pangaea Castle is located in the center of the world, so I think it makes sense.

--Shokunin from Somewhere

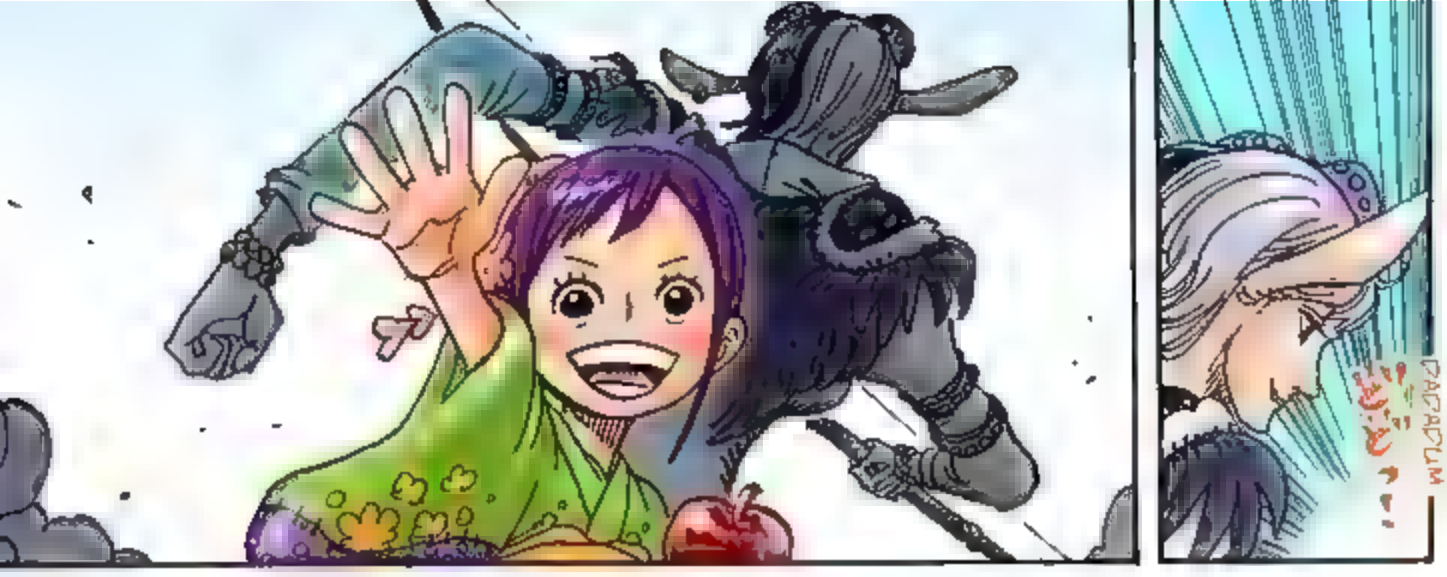


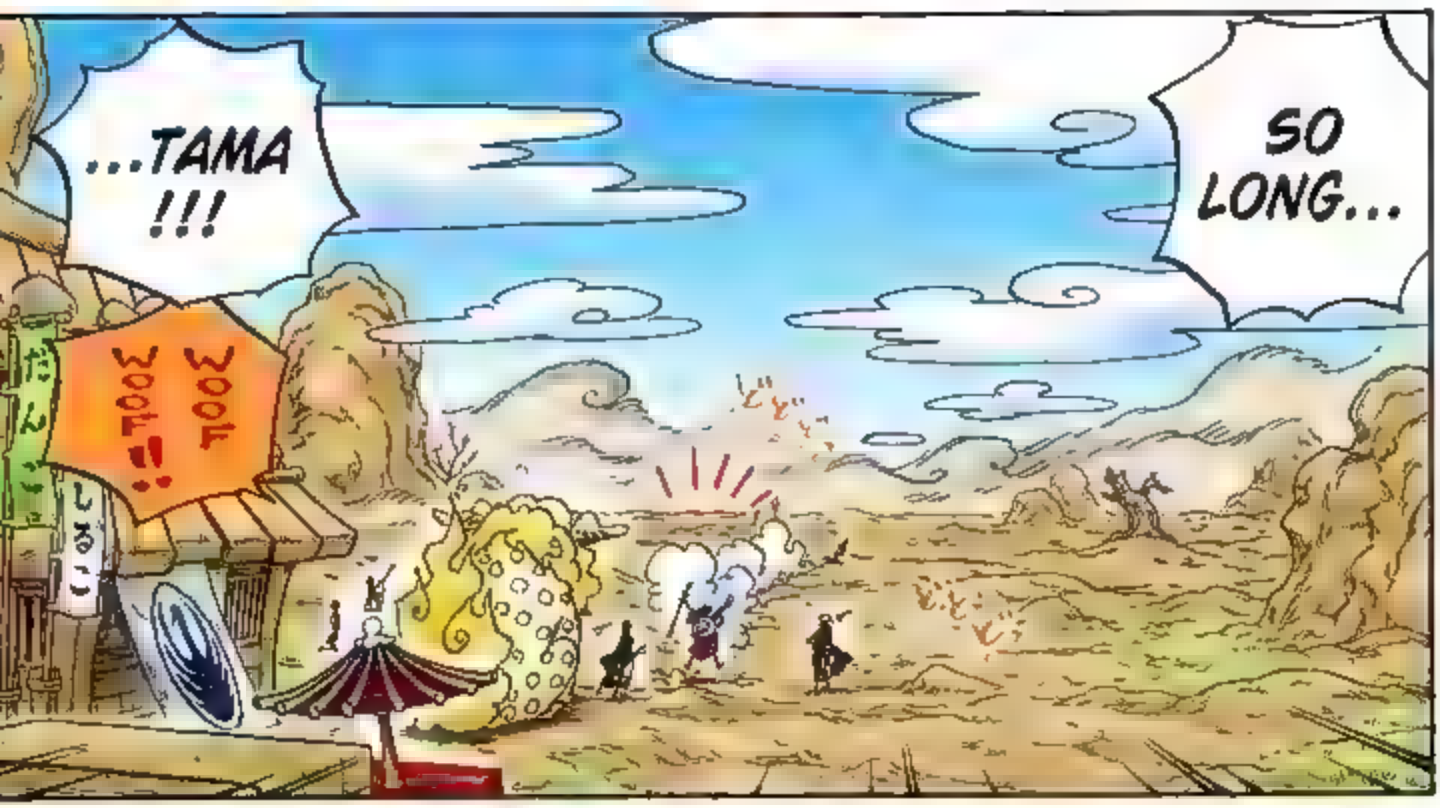
A: The continent of Pangaea is the name of when all the continents of the world formed a single landmass eons ago. So why did I choose that name in particular...?! I'm not saying. LOL!

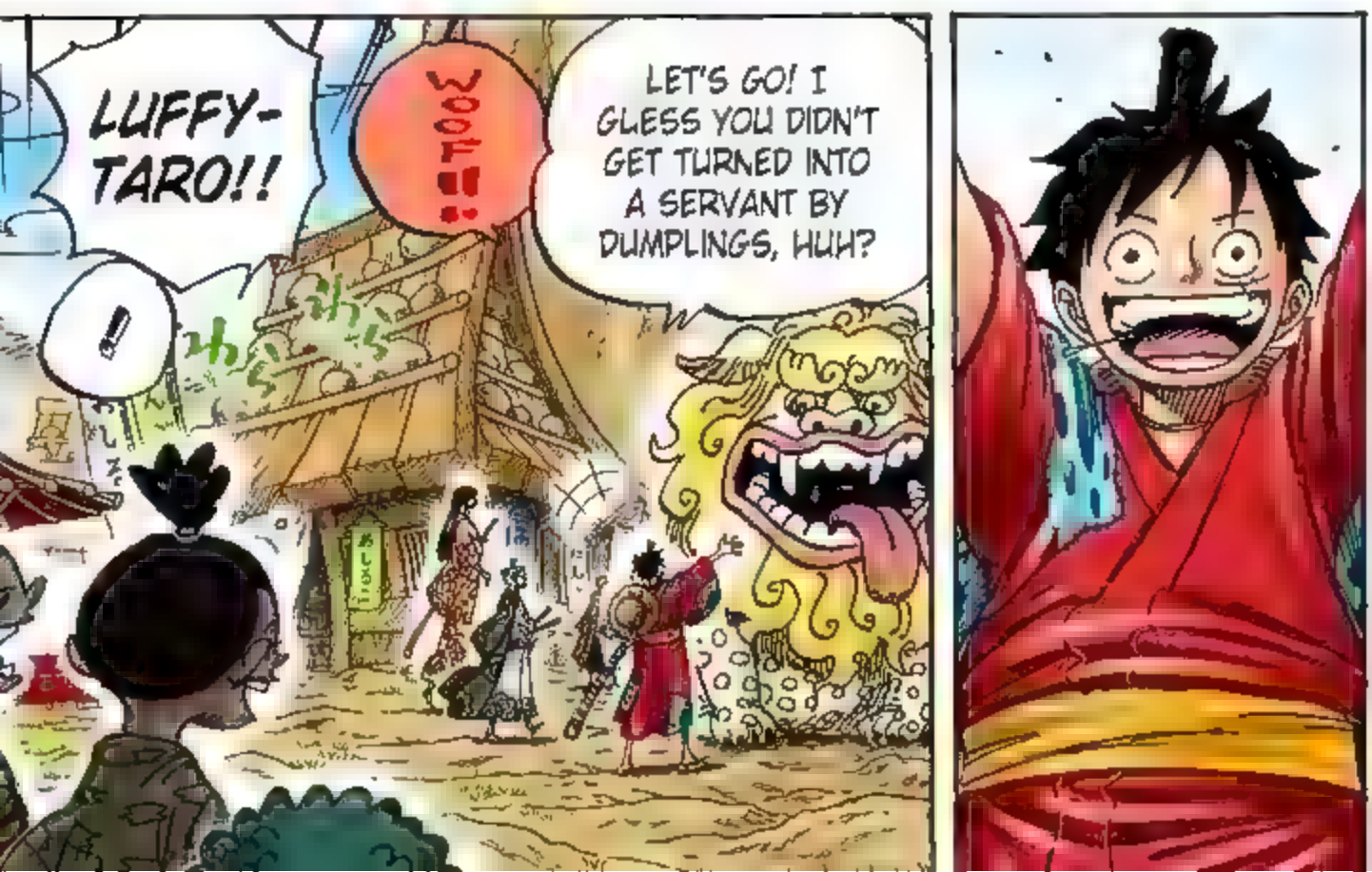
Chapter 919:
THE RUINS OF ODEN CASTLE

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 46, FINAL CHAPTER: "PLEASED TO MAKE YOUR ACQUAINTANCE (PART TWO)"

I DO NOT OWE YOU ANY FAVORS!!
I AM SPEED, HEADLINER OF THE BEASTS PIRATES!!
...!!
WHY IS SPEED FOLLOWING THAT KID'S ORDERS...?
TAKE HER AWAY, HORSELINA!!
...I'LL NEVER FORGET THE FLAVORS I TASTED TODAY!!
BIG BRO... BETWEEN THE OSHIRUKO AND THE APPLES...
IT IS NATURAL FOR A SERVANT TO PROTECT HER MASTER!!
SAY HI TO THE NOSE GRAMPS FOR ME!
I SAVED THIS APPLE FOR MASTER!
I'LL COME BACK TO RETURN THE DOG TO YOU TOO!
BUT YOU DIDN'T EVEN USE IT.
JUST LET ME BORROW THIS SWORD A BIT LONGER! YOU CAN'T BE A SAMURAI WITHOUT A KATANA!!
AND SERIOUSLY, LUFFY... JUST LET ME SEE THE SWORD...
ヘビ!

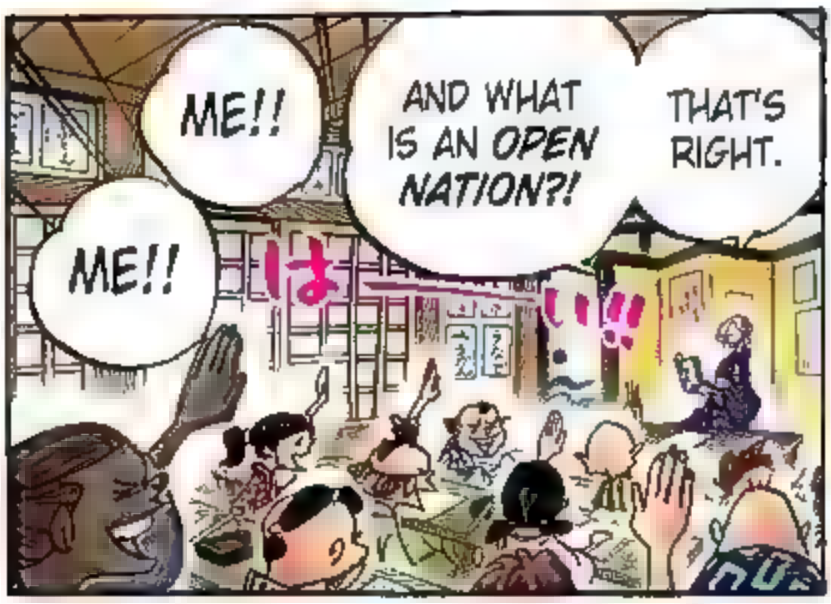


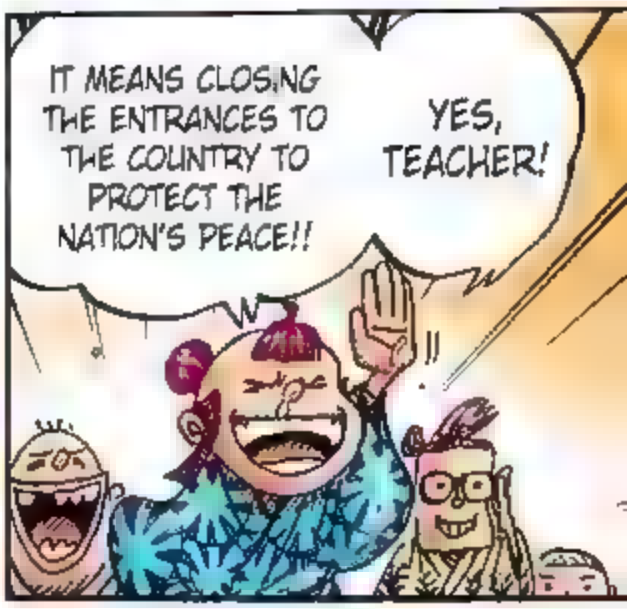

...TAMA !!!
SO LONG...
WOOL WOOL!!

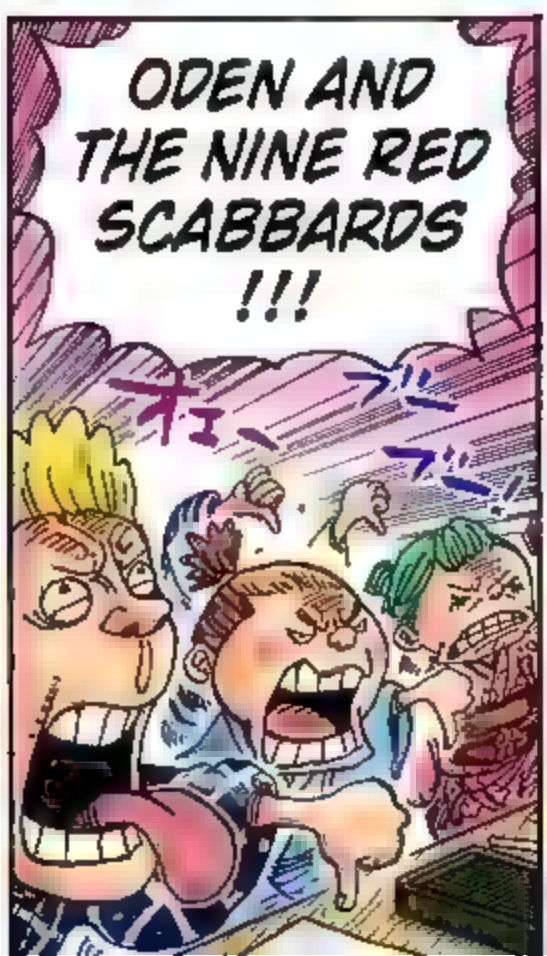

LUFFY-TARO!!
WOOL!!
LET'S GO! I GLESS YOU DIDN'T GET TURNED INTO A SERVANT BY DUMPLINGS, HUH?
!

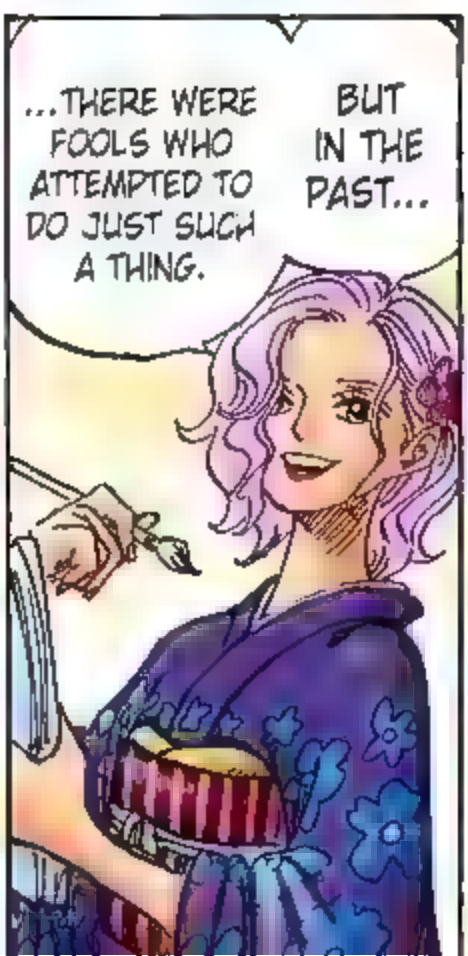
THANK YOU FOR THE TREASURE BARGE!!!
!!
WE'VE NEVER SEEN A FEAST LIKE THIS BEFORE!!
GRAND-FATHER IS SO LIVELY AGAIN!!
ONE LAST MEMORY BEFORE I KICK THE BUCKET!
MY BABY'S ALREADY FEELING BETTER!!
FWAAAO !!
HMPH! PIRATES DOING NICE THINGS FOR PEOPLE. MAKES ME SICK.
THAT WAS A NICE THING WE DID.
BUT IT WAS ROBBERY, WASN'T IT?
SO...
...WHY ARE YOU TAGGING ALONG?
!
P-PARDON ME... THIS ONE HAS ALWAYS WANTED TO SEE ODEN CASTLE...
BUT WHAT ARE THEY DOING AT THE EMPTY RUINS OF THE CASTLE?
LUFFYTARO AND HIS FRIENDS ARE GOOD PEOPLE...BUT THEY CANNOT BE TRUSTED YET.
THERE WILL BE NO TROUBLE. THIS ONE CAN RETURN HOME ALONE...
KIKU'S JUST FINE. AND SHE'S TOUGH! IT'LL BE ALL RIGHT!!
NAH. SHE'S HIDING SOMETHING.
!!

...WHAT A CLOSED NATION IS?!
NOW! CAN ANYONE TELL ME...
FLOWER CAPITAL


ME!!
ME!!
AND WHAT IS AN OPEN NATION?!
THAT'S RIGHT.


IT MEANS CLOSING THE ENTRANCES TO THE COUNTRY TO PROTECT THE NATION'S PEACE!!
YES, TEACHER!

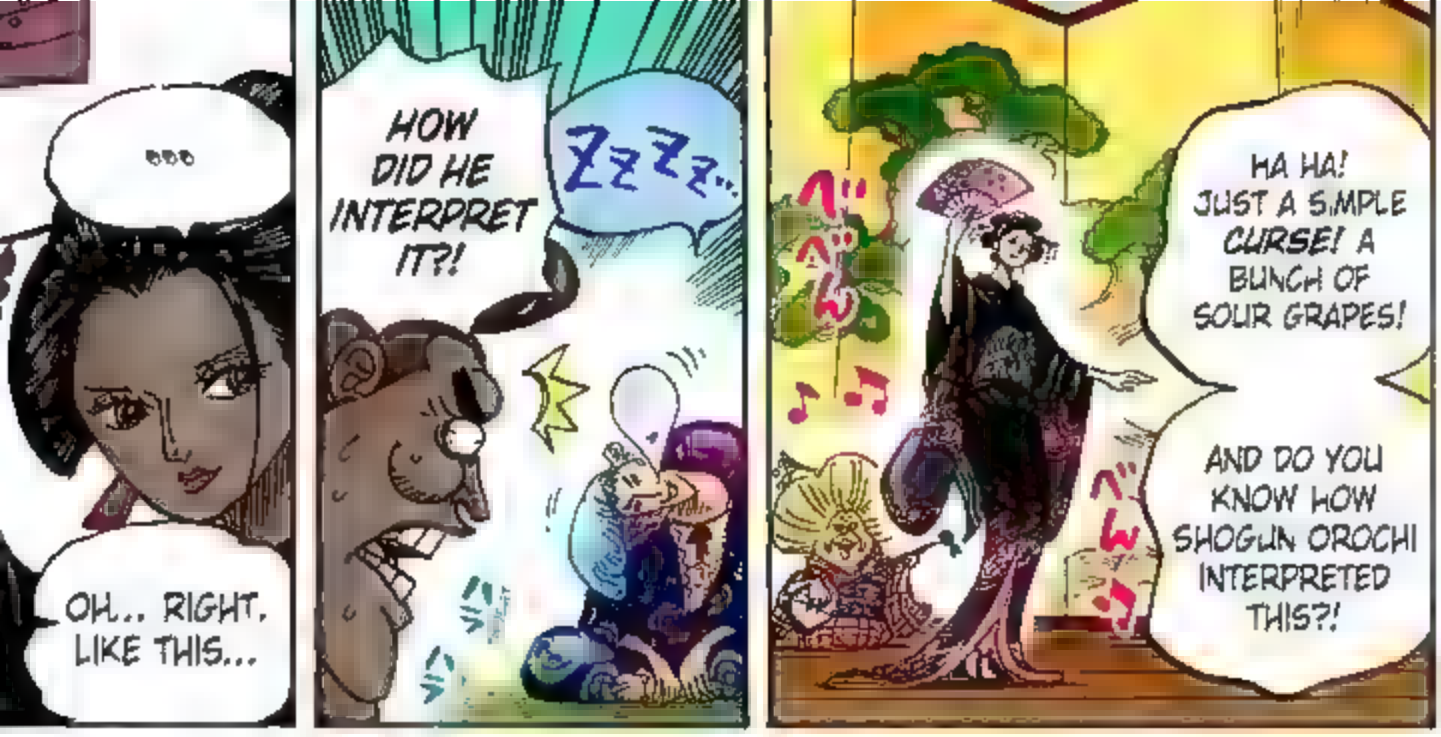

ODEN AND THE NINE RED SCABBARDS !!!

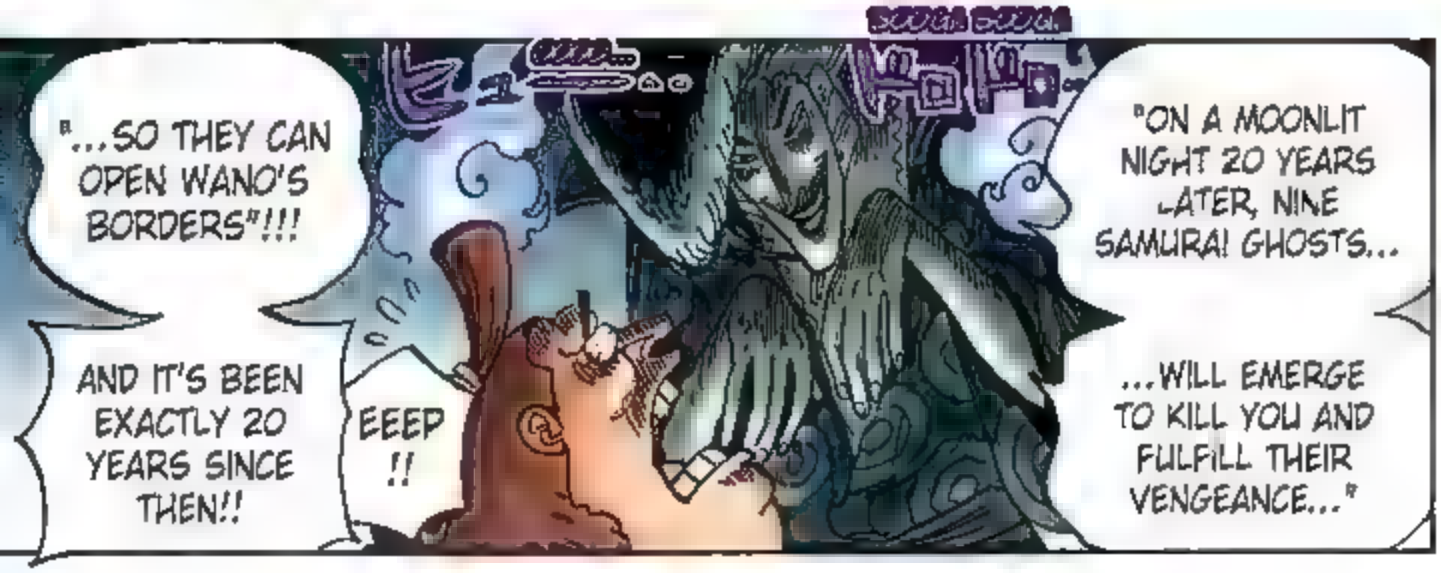

...THERE WERE FOOLS WHO ATTEMPTED TO DO JUST SUCH A THING.
BUT IN THE PAST...

IT'S A VERY BAD THING WHERE YOU LET IN PEOPLE AND IDEAS THAT ARE HARMFUL TO THE NATION!
COUNTRIES FROM ACROSS THE SEA DESIRE TO TAKE MANY THINGS FROM WANO!!

NOW, NOW! I DIDN'T ASK FOR THE ANSWER.
EEEK! THERE SHE GOES!
NO ONE WANTS TO HEAR THAT NAME.
BUT THAT WAS ALL 20 YEARS AGO...
OUR HERO VANQUISHED THOSE BAD SAMURAI ALREADY!!
!
SHOGUN KUROZUMI OROCHI!!!
OROCHI TWO-SWORD STYLE!!
HIYAAA!!
OWWW!!
I'VE BEEN VAN-QUISHED!!
THAT'S RIGHT. ALL OF THE BAD GUYS DIED 20 YEARS AGO...
...AND NOW WANO IS HEALTHY AND PEACEFUL.

SHUD-DUP, YA JACK-ASS!!
YOU SPEAK TOO LOUDLY!
K...K-KYOSHIRO !!
!!
SHOGUN OROCHI SURE IS A COWARD!!
HIC! URP...
STANDING BEFORE HIS BURNING CASTLE IN HER DYING MOMENTS 20 YEARS AGO, ODEN'S WIFE SPOKE THUS...
DON'T BE A WIMP! SO WHAT IF ANYONE HEARS? IT'S ONLY THE TRUTH.
KUROZUMI CLAN'S MONEY CHANGER
NAPPING KYOSHIRO
"...AND CAST NINE SHADOWS ON THE NIGHT WOVEN OF 20 YEARS...
AND YOU SHALL KNOW THE BRILLIANCE OF THE DAWN."
"YOU ARE THE MOON UNAWARE OF THE DAWN...
MAY YOUR PURPOSE BE FULFILLED..."


...
OH... RIGHT, LIKE THIS...
HOW DID HE INTERPRET IT?!
ZZZZ...
HA HA! JUST A SIMPLE CURSE! A BUNCH OF SOUR GRAPES!
AND DO YOU KNOW HOW SHOGUN OROCHI INTERPRETED THIS?!


"...SO THEY CAN OPEN WANO'S BORDERS"!!!
AND IT'S BEEN EXACTLY 20 YEARS SINCE THEN!!
EEEP !!
"ON A MOONLIT NIGHT 20 YEARS LATER, NINE SAMURAI GHOSTS...
...WILL EMERGE TO KILL YOU AND FULFILL THEIR VENGEANCE..."

WHAT CAN THE DEAD ACTUALLY DO?!
HE DROVE ALL OF THE KOZUKI SAMURAI INTO THE CASTLE 20 YEARS AGO...
...AND BURNED THEM ALL ALIVE!!! HA HA HA HA...
VERILY, SHOGUN OROCHI IS TERRIFIED!!
HE TREMBLES IN FEAR AT THE GHOSTS OF THE KOZUKI CLAN, COMING TO KILL HIM AT ANY MOMENT!!
HA HA HA HA!! I'D LOVE TO SEE THAT ONE PLAY OUT!!

GRAVES ?

TWENTY YEARS WITHOUT VISITORS WILL DO THAT

?

THIS PLACE IS KINDA CREEPY.

HUH? WHAT IS THIS?!

?!

光月おでん之墓

KANJURO !!

KIN'EMON !!

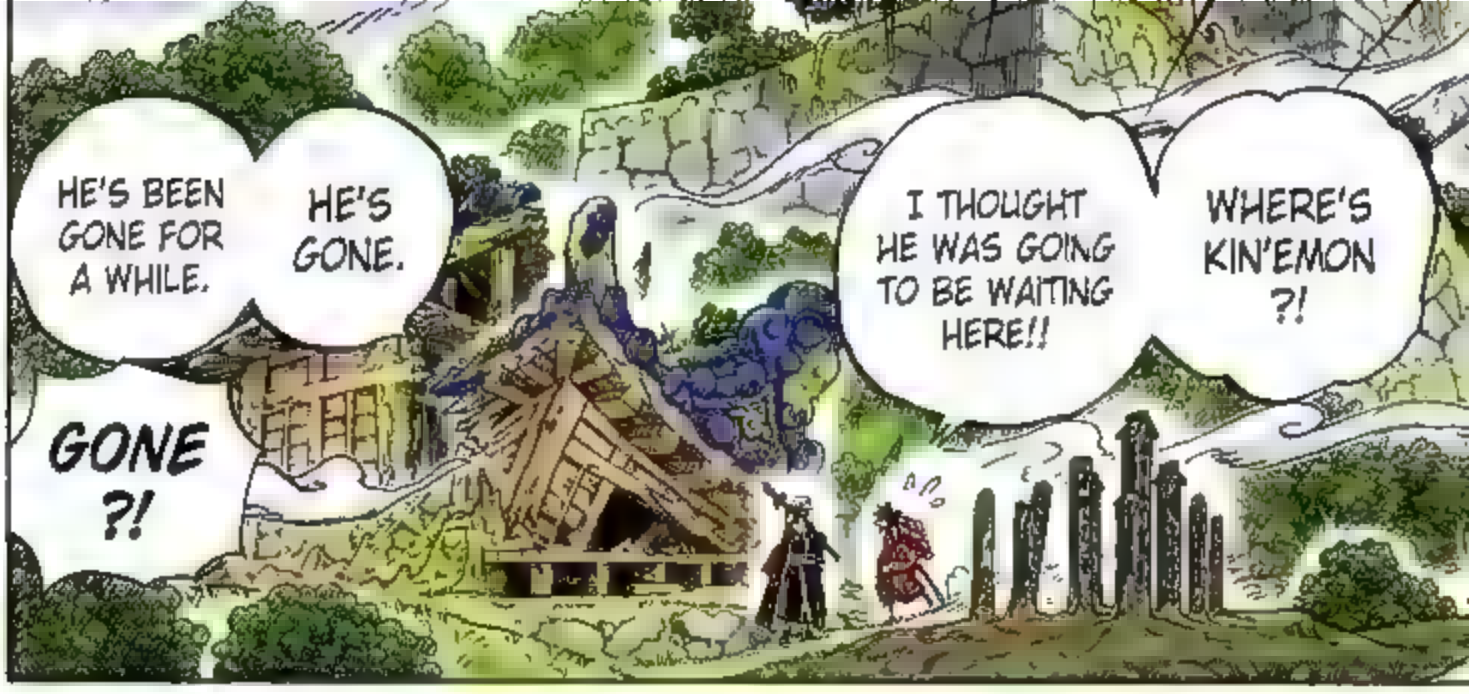
MOMO ...

RAIZO ...

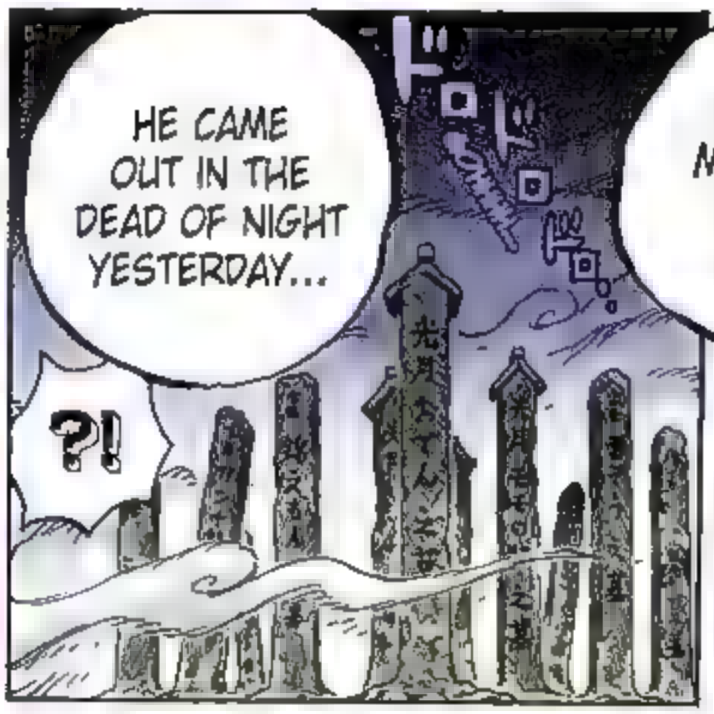
THAT REMINDS ME--WE COULDN'T GET IN TOUCH WITH THEM!!

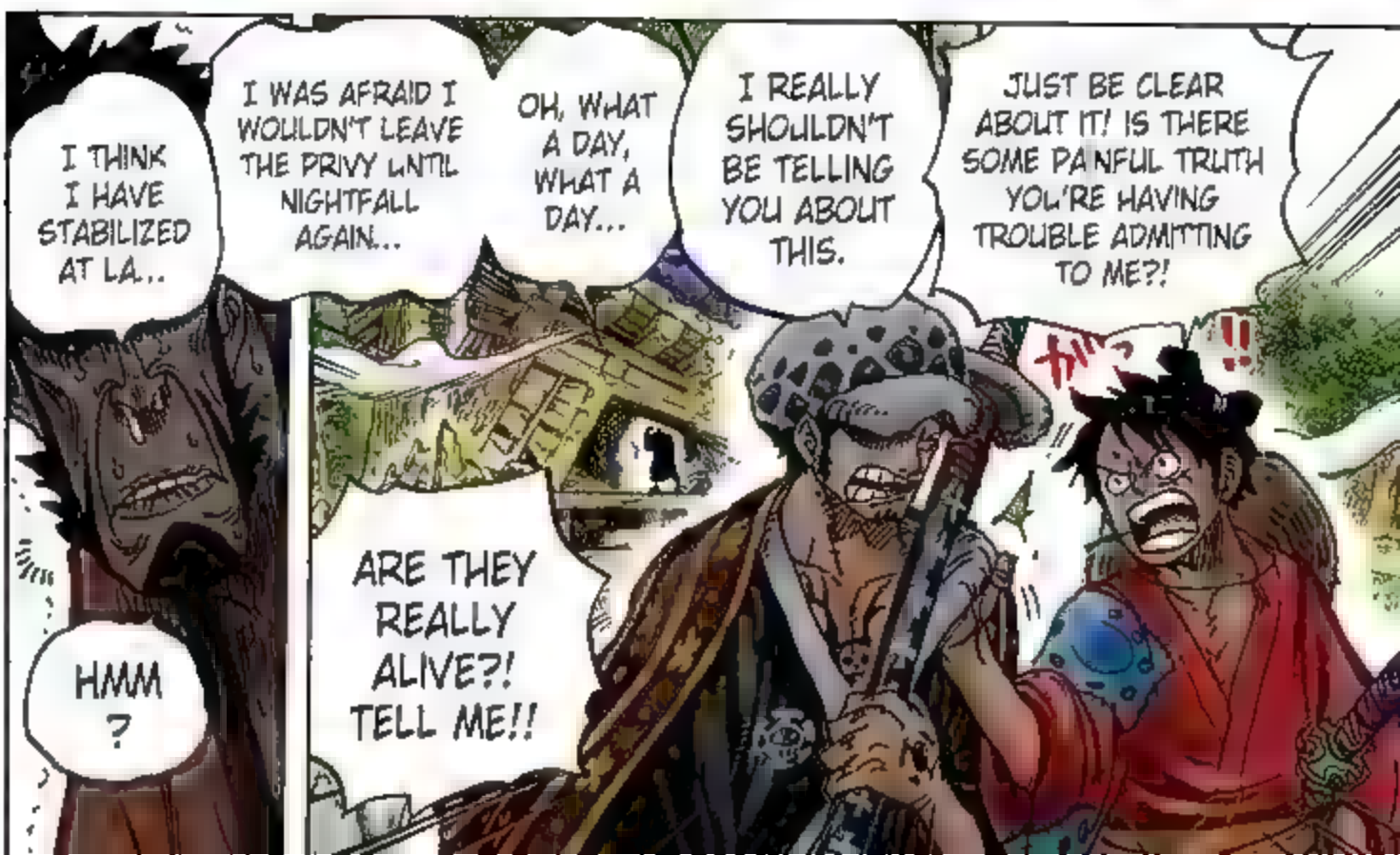
WHY DO THEY HAVE GRAVES?! ARE THEY DEAD?!!

ヘ"ヘ"ヘ"

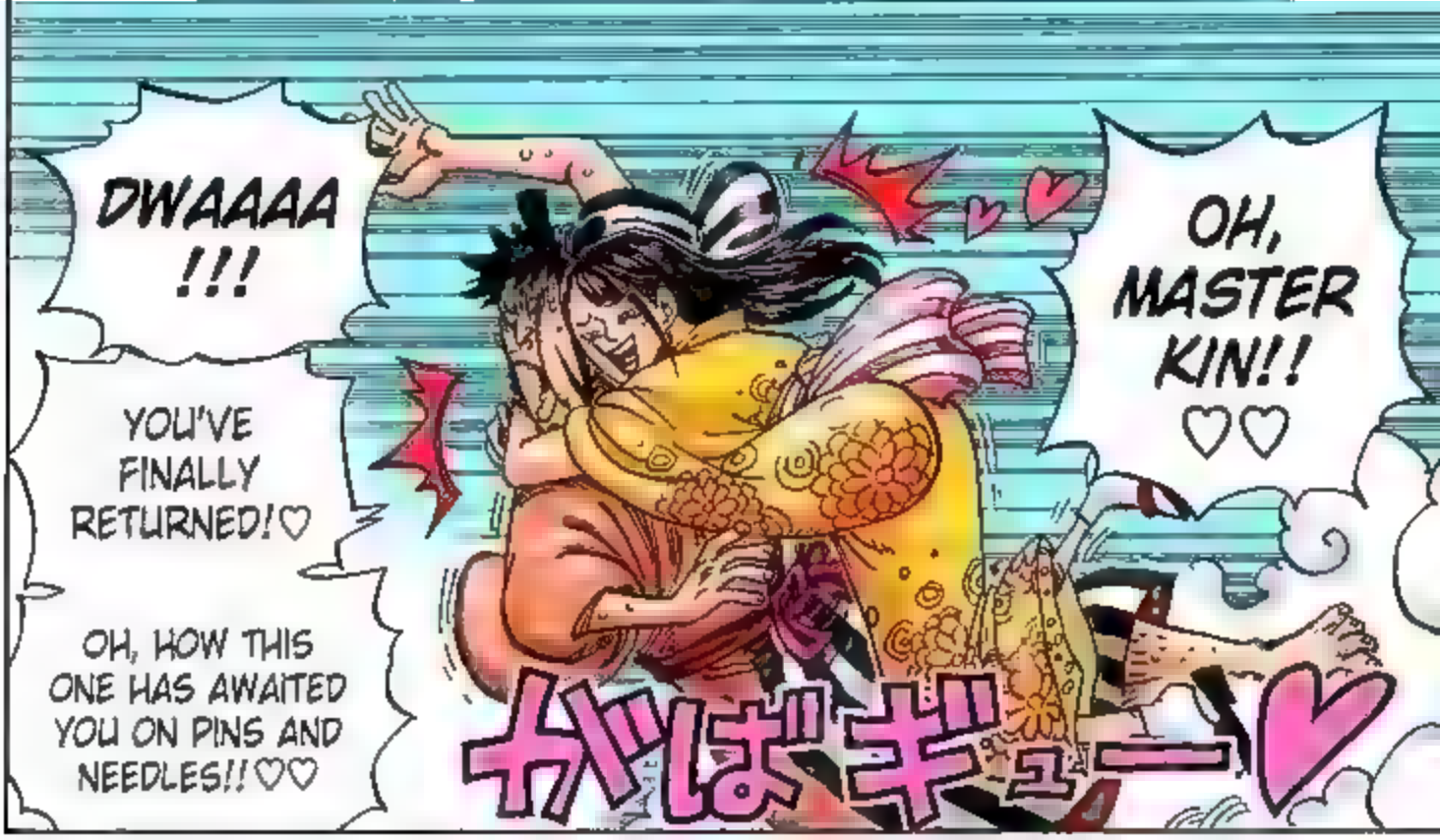

HE'S BEEN GONE FOR A WHILE.
HE'S GONE.
GONE ?!
I THOUGHT HE WAS GOING TO BE WAITING HERE!!
WHERE'S KIN'EMON ?!

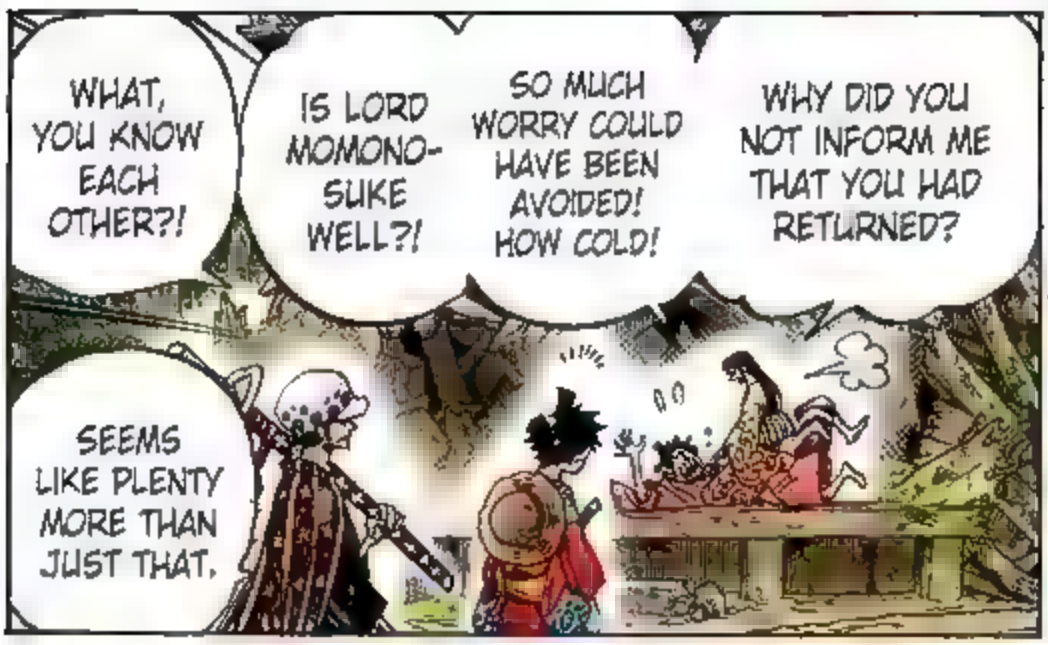
YOU'RE MAKING IT SOUND LIKE HE'S A GHOST OR SOMETHING!!
WHY DOES HE HAVE A GRAVE HERE?!


HE CAME OUT IN THE DEAD OF NIGHT YESTERDAY...
?!
BUT YOU MIGHT SEE HIM AT NIGHT.


I THINK I HAVE STABILIZED AT LA...
HMM ?
I WAS AFRAID I WOULDN'T LEAVE THE PRIVY UNTIL NIGHTFALL AGAIN...
OH, WHAT A DAY, WHAT A DAY...
ARE THEY REALLY ALIVE?! TELL ME!!
I REALLY SHOULDN'T BE TELLING YOU ABOUT THIS.
JUST BE CLEAR ABOUT IT! IS THERE SOME PAINFUL TRUTH YOU'RE HAVING TROUBLE ADMITTING TO ME?!

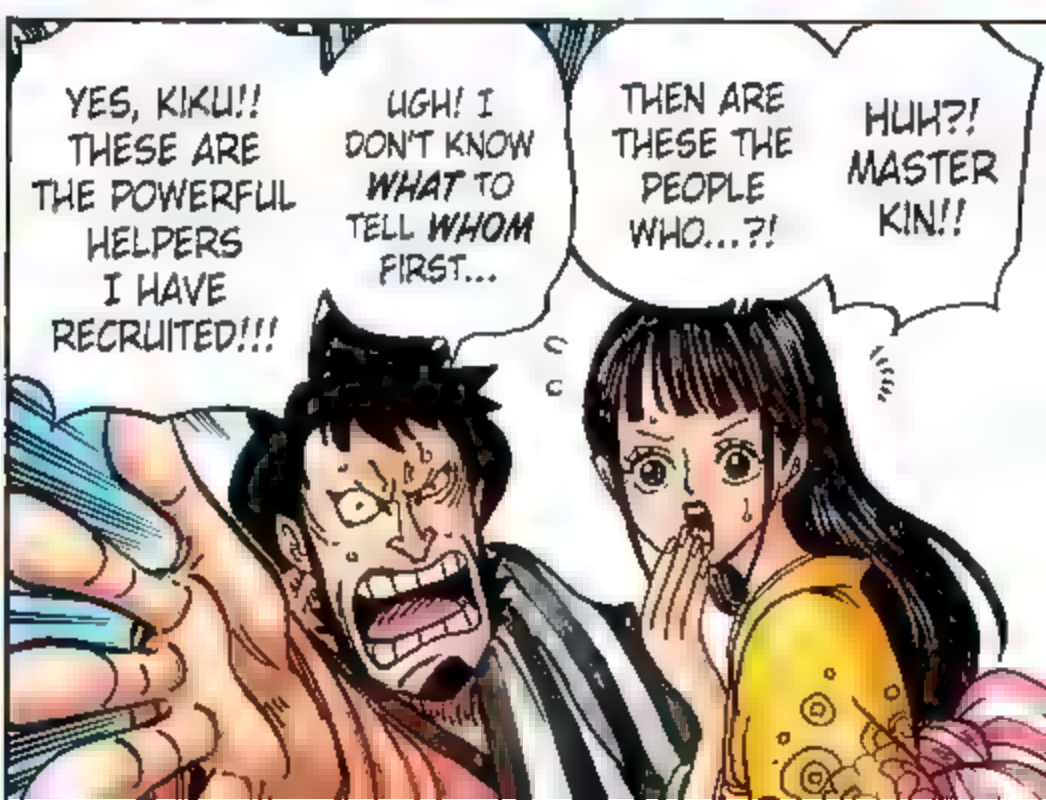
FORGIVE ME FOR NOT WELCOMING YOU HERE!
!!
OH, SIR LUFFY!! YOU HAVE COMPLETED YOUR JOURNEY!!
I'M SO GLAD TO SEE YOU!!
KIN !!!
I'M AFRAID I'VE BEEN STRUCK WITH VIOLENT STOMACH OUTBURSTS ...
WHEN DID I SAY HE WAS DEAD...?
SO HE IS ALIVE AFTER ALL, TRAFFY!!
KOZUKI CLAN VASSAL FOXFIRE KIN'EMON
!!
KSHUF!!
WHO GOES THERE?!
YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE SO MISLEADING ABOUT IT!!!
I SAID HE MIGHT COME OUT OF THE BATHROOM BY TONIGHT.


DWAAAA !!!
YOU'VE FINALLY RETURNED!♡
OH, HOW THIS ONE HAS AWAITED YOU ON PINS AND NEEDLES!!♡♡
OH, MASTER KIN!! ♡♡
がばぎゅー♡


WHAT, YOU KNOW EACH OTHER?!
IS LORD MOMONOSUKE WELL?!
SO MUCH WORRY COULD HAVE BEEN AVOIDED! HOW COLD!
WHY DID YOU NOT INFORM ME THAT YOU HAD RETURNED?
SEEMS LIKE PLENTY MORE THAN JUST THAT.

KIKU!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING WITH THEM?!

HEY, LUFFY!! YOU HAVE MADE IT!!!


YES, KIKU!! THESE ARE THE POWERFUL HELPERS I HAVE RECRUITED!!!
UGH! I DON'T KNOW WHAT TO TELL WHOM FIRST...
THEN ARE THESE THE PEOPLE WHO...?!
HUH?! MASTER KIN!!

WITNESS! I WAS JUST BUSY PRACTICING WITH THE BLADE!!

HEY, MOMO! YOU GUYS ARE HERE TOO? EVEN THE DOG GUY?!

LORD MOMONOSUKE! IT IS GOOD TO SEE YOU WELL!

INDEED. SALUTATIONS, KIKU.

ばーん!

WAIT... "MOMO"?! LUFFYTARO, THAT IS VERY RUDE!! THIS IS...

IT IS FINE, KIKU!!

HEY!!

LOOK, IT'S LUFFY!!

LUFFY!!

どん

I'M SO GLAD YOU'RE WELL!!

SIR SANJI HAS RETURNED TO THE CREW!!

HEY, YOU GUYS!!!

ONAMIII! ♡

UNTIL AT LAST WE MADE CONTACT WITH KIN'EMON AND WERE ABLE TO GET HERE.
...SO WE KNEW YOU WERE ALIVE, AT LEAST.
WE FOUND YOUR VIVRE CARD...
WE WENT DOWN TO THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA TO LOOK FOR YOU!!!
IT TOOK YOU GUYS FOREVER TO SHOW UP!
YO HO HO HO...
LUFFY! GARCHU !!
YOU'RE THE ONES WHO STOLE THAT?!
WE STOLE SOME SAFE, HEALTHY FOOD FROM THE FARM.
LET'S GO INSIDE AND TALK.
HEY, YOU GUYS... HOW'S BEPO DOING?
スタスタ
WHO DOESN'T AROUND HERE...?
HE WON'T LEAVE THE BUSHES. STILL GOT THE RUNS.
FIRST THINGS FIRST. IN ADDITION TO THE PRIOR ISSUE OF LORD MOMONOSUKE'S IDENTITY...
ヘ' ふっ!!
HA HA HA! THIS PLACE IS FILTHY!!
I'M SORRY TO ADMIT THAT THIS RUIN IS OUR BASE OF OPERATIONS...
...I MUST ADMIT ANOTHER SECRET I HAVE KEPT FROM YOU!
I AM GLAD YOU MADE IT HERE!

BUT IT IS SUCH A DIFFICULT THING TO BELIEVE...
YES, IT IS TRUE... FORGIVE ME!
?!
JUST TELL US ALREADY! YOU CAN TRUST US!!
WHAT'S WITH YOU GUYS AND ALL THE SECRETS?!
HUH?!
...ARE IN FACT PEOPLE WHO BELONG TO THE PAST!!
FIVE OF US IN TOTAL--WE THREE SITTING HERE, AND KANJURO AND RAIZO, WHOM YOU KNOW AS WELL...
...TO ARRIVE HERE FROM THE WANO OF 20 YEARS AGO!!!
AS A MATTER OF FACT, WE CROSSED THROUGH TIME...
AH?!!
HUH?!

SBS Question Corner

(Igarashi, Oita)

Q: I have a question, Oda Sensei. Since the sixth grade, I've been fascinated with Finger Pistol, the ability to pierce a person with a mere finger. I've been training all this time so that I can have the power to pierce any friend who tries to mess with me, but for the moment, the only thing I can get them to say is, "Your fingernails are really long." How many more years of training do I need in order to pull off the ideal Finger Pistol?

--Itokoz

A: I think it's best if you don't poke holes in your friends.

Q: What is Morley's power? Also, in chapter 538, Ivankov said there was a prisoner with digging Devil Fruit powers who created New Kama Land. Does Morley have anything to do with that? Since giants are so long-lived, is it possible that Morley created it ages ago?

--Sasami

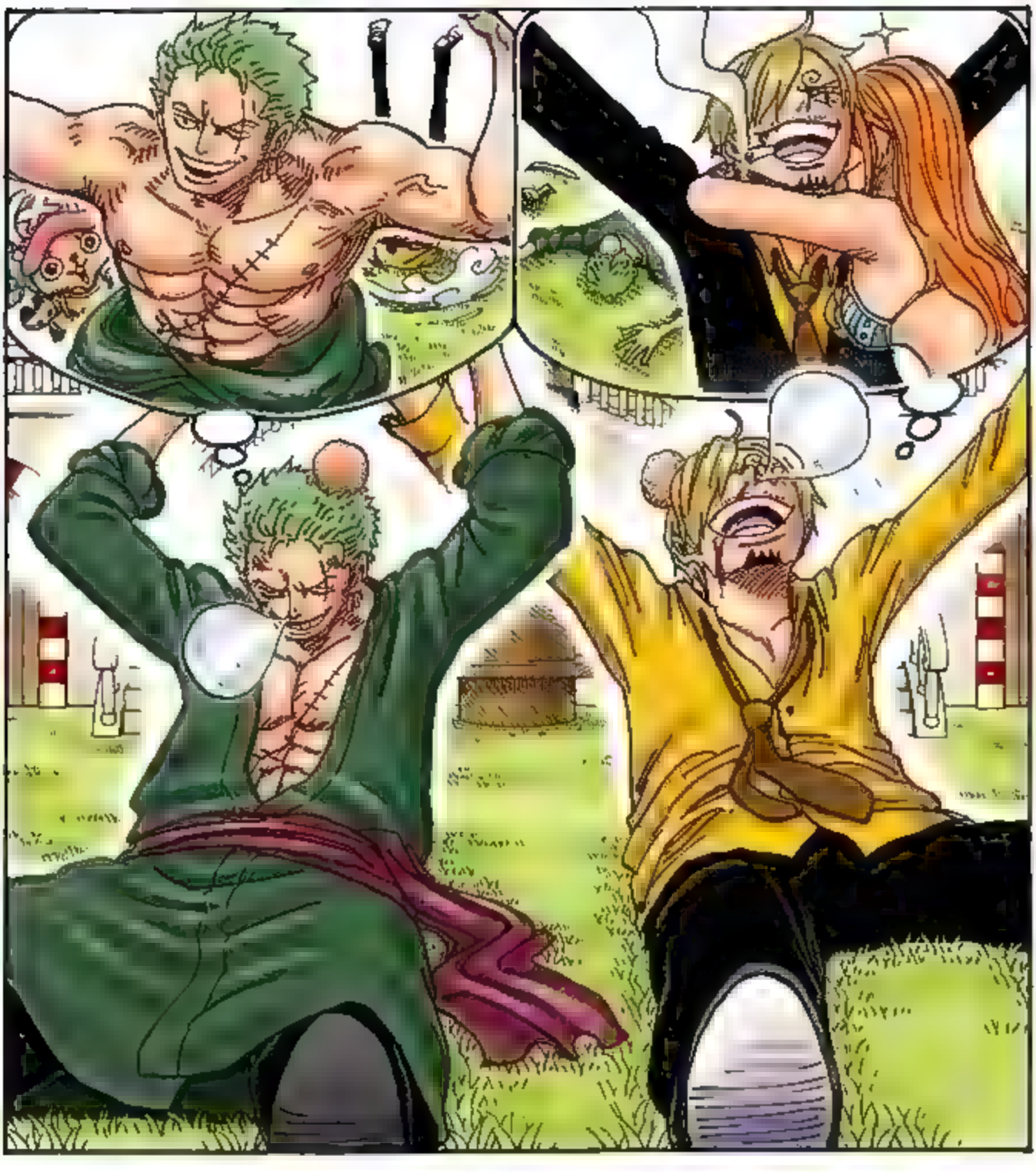
A: Yep, you got it. Morley's power is the Push-Push Fruit. It's the ability to push things aside without breaking them, so you can bury things or create caves underground. He (or she) is now 160, and was captured over 100 years ago when he was a violent pirate, and that's when he created that space within Impel Down. He used his power to escape without anyone realizing it, but in fact, it was only recently that he got dragged into a certain incident and wound up joining the Revolutionaries. He got along with Ivankov swimmingly, but then Iva went to Impel Down. It was Ivankov who built New Kama Land in Morley's cave, but as a matter of fact, Iva doesn't know that Morley was the one with the digging powers.

Q: Mr. Oda!! I heard that you won't be able to buy adult magazines at the convenience store anymore! Does this mean I won't be able to buy *One Piece* there?

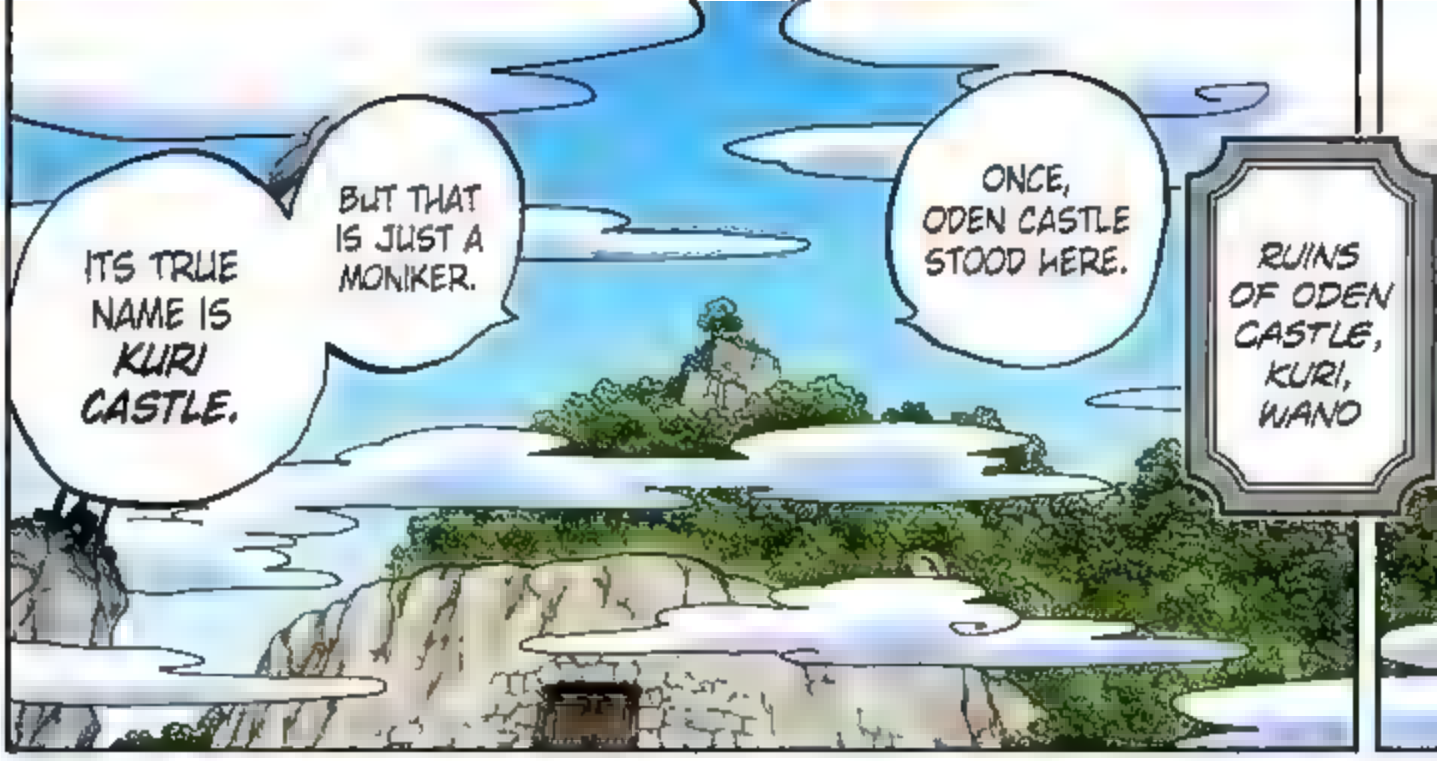
--Captain Nobuo

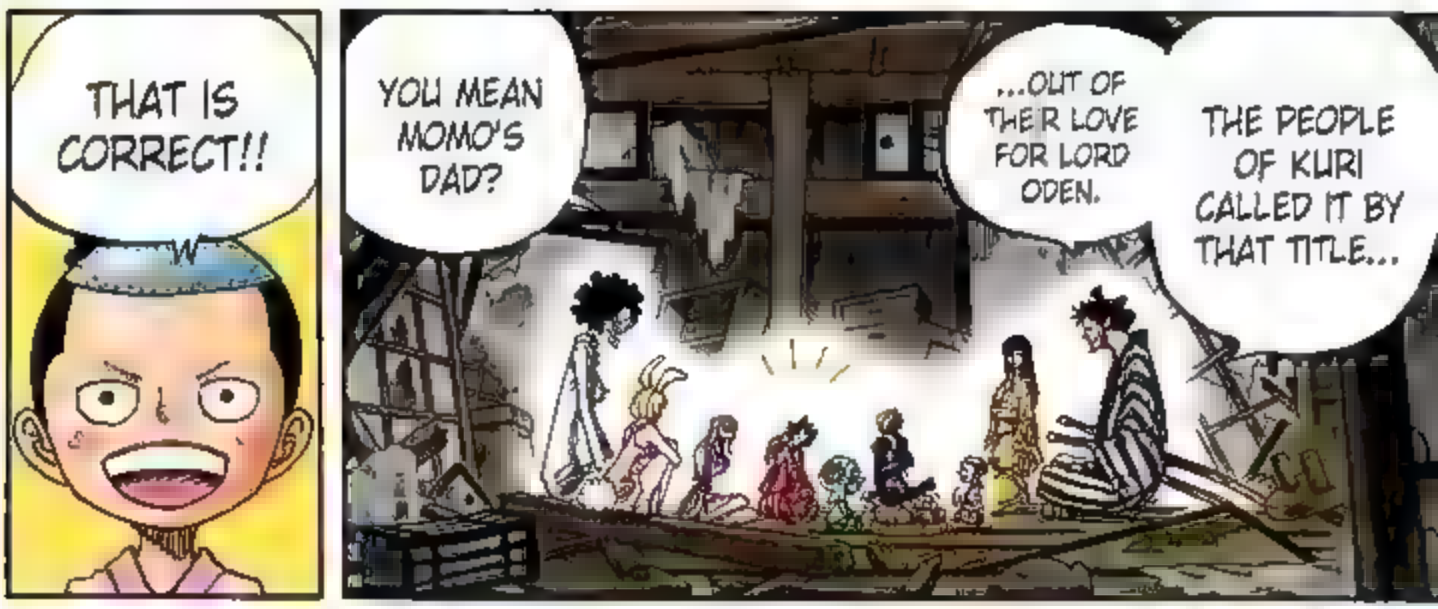
A: Hey, listen up! Remember this!! *One Piece* is...
A shonen manga for boys!!! ミ And now the SBS is ending!! Until next volume!!

Chapter 920:
FOR LOVE OF ODEN

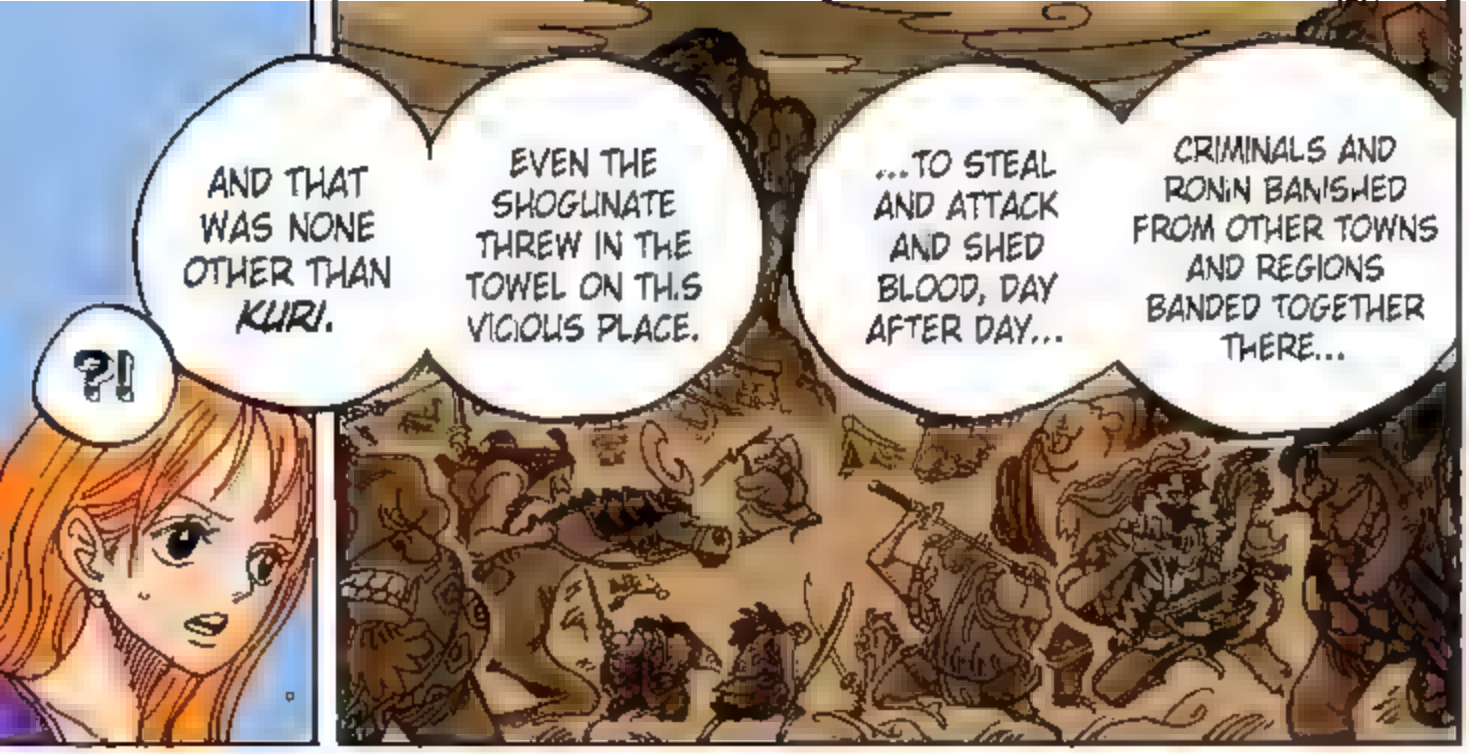


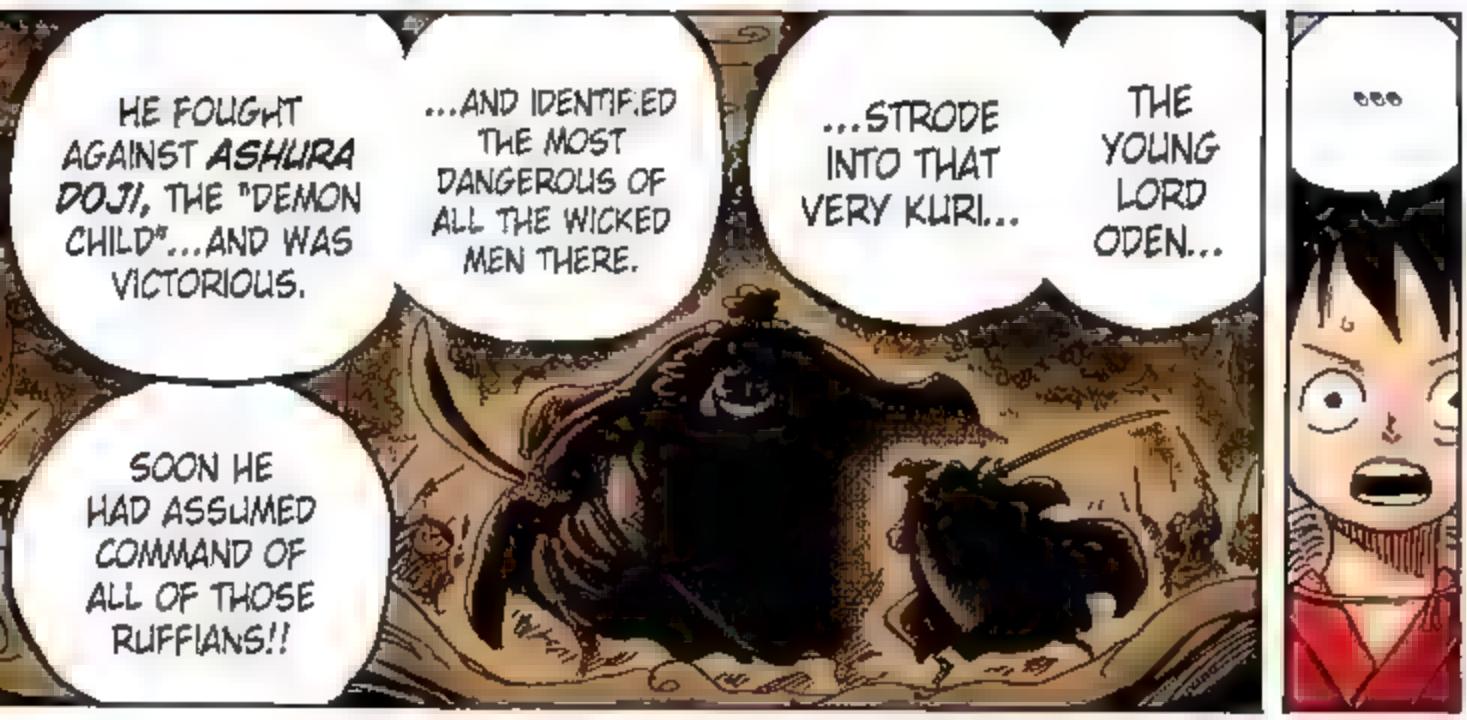
REQUEST: "ZORO AND SANJI FIGHT EVEN IN THEIR DREAMS" BY GOEMON FROM NARA

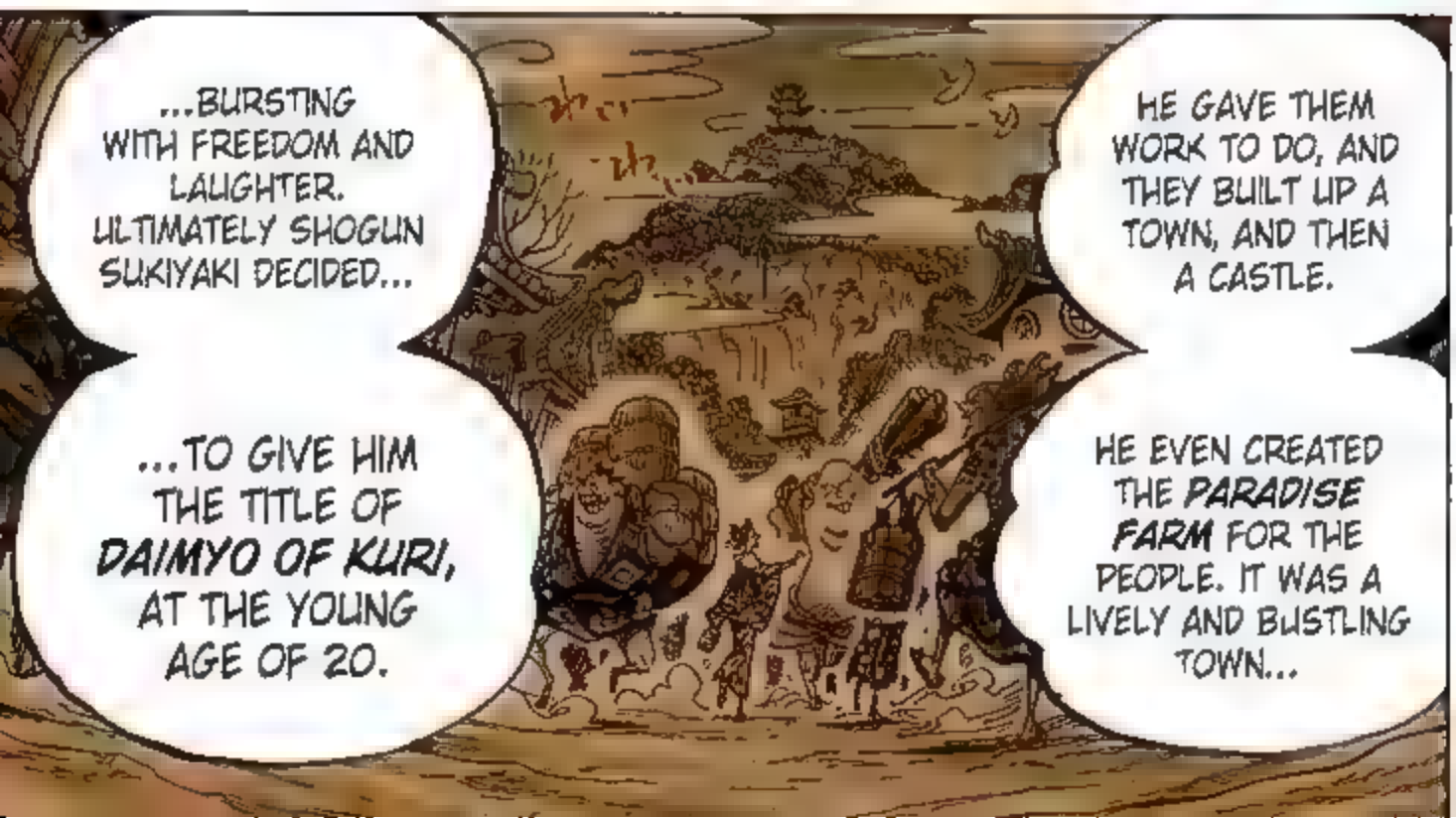

ITS TRUE NAME IS KURI CASTLE.
BUT THAT IS JUST A MONIKER.
ONCE, ODEN CASTLE STOOD HERE.
RUINS OF ODEN CASTLE, KURI, WANO


THAT IS CORRECT!!
YOU MEAN MOMO'S DAD?
...OUT OF THEIR LOVE FOR LORD ODEN.
THE PEOPLE OF KURI CALLED IT BY THAT TITLE...

...HIS WILLFUL WAYS AND REPEATED ACTS OF VIOLENCE EARNED HIM BANISHMENT FROM THE FLOWER CAPITAL.
OUR LORD ODEN WAS A RATHER BOISTEROUS FELLOW, AS A MATTER OF FACT...
WHA--?
MEANWHILE, AT THAT TIME THERE WAS A PLACE IN WANO KNOWN FOR BEING A LAWLESS AREA...
...AND DESPITE BEING THE SON OF KOZUKI SUKIYAKI, THE SHOGUN OF WANO AT THE TIME...


?!
AND THAT WAS NONE OTHER THAN KURI.
EVEN THE SHOGUNATE THREW IN THE TOWEL ON TH.S VICIOUS PLACE.
...TO STEAL AND ATTACK AND SHED BLOOD, DAY AFTER DAY...
CRIMINALS AND RONIN BANISHED FROM OTHER TOWNS AND REGIONS BANDED TOGETHER THERE...


HE FOUGHT AGAINST ASHURA DOJI, THE "DEMON CHILD"...AND WAS VICTORIOUS.
...AND IDENTIFIED THE MOST DANGEROUS OF ALL THE WICKED MEN THERE.
...STRODE INTO THAT VERY KURI...
THE YOUNG LORD ODEN...
...
SOON HE HAD ASSUMED COMMAND OF ALL OF THOSE RUFFIANS!!


...BURSTING WITH FREEDOM AND LAUGHTER. ULTIMATELY SHOGUN SUKIYAKI DECIDED...
HE GAVE THEM WORK TO DO, AND THEY BUILT UP A TOWN, AND THEN A CASTLE.
...TO GIVE HIM THE TITLE OF DAIMYO OF KURI, AT THE YOUNG AGE OF 20.
HE EVEN CREATED THE PARADISE FARM FOR THE PEOPLE. IT WAS A LIVELY AND BUSTLING TOWN...

LORD ODEN LOVED TO SAY...
"IT'S TOO CRAMPED!"
THEY DUG OUT A RIVER, BUILT A DOCK...
...AND CONNECTED TO OTHER TOWNS AND PEOPLE.
WHERE DID THEY GET OFF TO...?
SHEESH! THOSE PEOPLE...
TING
CAN'T BELIEVE THAT KOMA.NU ACTUALLY GOT LOST WITH ME R.DING ON IT...
GUESS I'LL TAKE ANOTHER RIDE!
HEY, A DOCK!
ベッド!!

A SHORE IN KURI, WANO
FOR LORD ODEN...
...THE REALM OF WANO WAS JUST A BIT TOO SMALL...
AHH, BUT HOW FONDLY I REMEMBER THIS OLD SHORE!
WHEN WE FIRST WASHED UP HERE...
...THEY FEARED US, CALLING US TALKING DOG AND TALKING CAT...
BUT LORD ODEN WAS DIFFERENT!!
KING OF THE DAY, MOKOMO DUKEDOM
DUKE DOGSTORM
ヘッ!!
SHAME ON ALL OF YOU!!
YOUR FEAR OF THE ALIEN EXPOSES YOUR OWN IGNORANCE!!
HE WAS OUR SAVIOR ...!!
HE WAS A TRUE HERO!! HE WAS OUR MASTER!!!

...WHAT HAPPENED TO ODEN?!

AND THEN...

BUT...BUT THAT'S JUST *AWFUL!!*

...!!!

...

THE SAMURAI OF WANO...

光月おでん

AND WHILE LORD ODEN'S STUNNING DEATH...

...MIGHT BE 20 YEARS IN THE PAST...

THAT'S MESSED UP!! WHAT A DIRTY THING TO DO, OROCHI!!!

WHAT?! NO WAY!!

LORD ODEN, BELOVED BY ALL...

...WAS TAKEN TO THE FLOWER CAPITAL AS A CRIMINAL, TRIED AND EXECUTED.

...WHO ENTRANCED WHITE-BEARD...

...AND EVEN CHARMED ROGER!!

...WHEN I CLOSE MY EYES!!!

...STILL APPEARS FRESH AND VIVID...

WHAT A GREAT, GREAT MAN...

THE END OF THE HEROIC WARRIOR KNOWN AS KOZUKI ODEN...

WATAAME

...IT WAS MERE MONTHS AGO.

...TO ALL OF US...

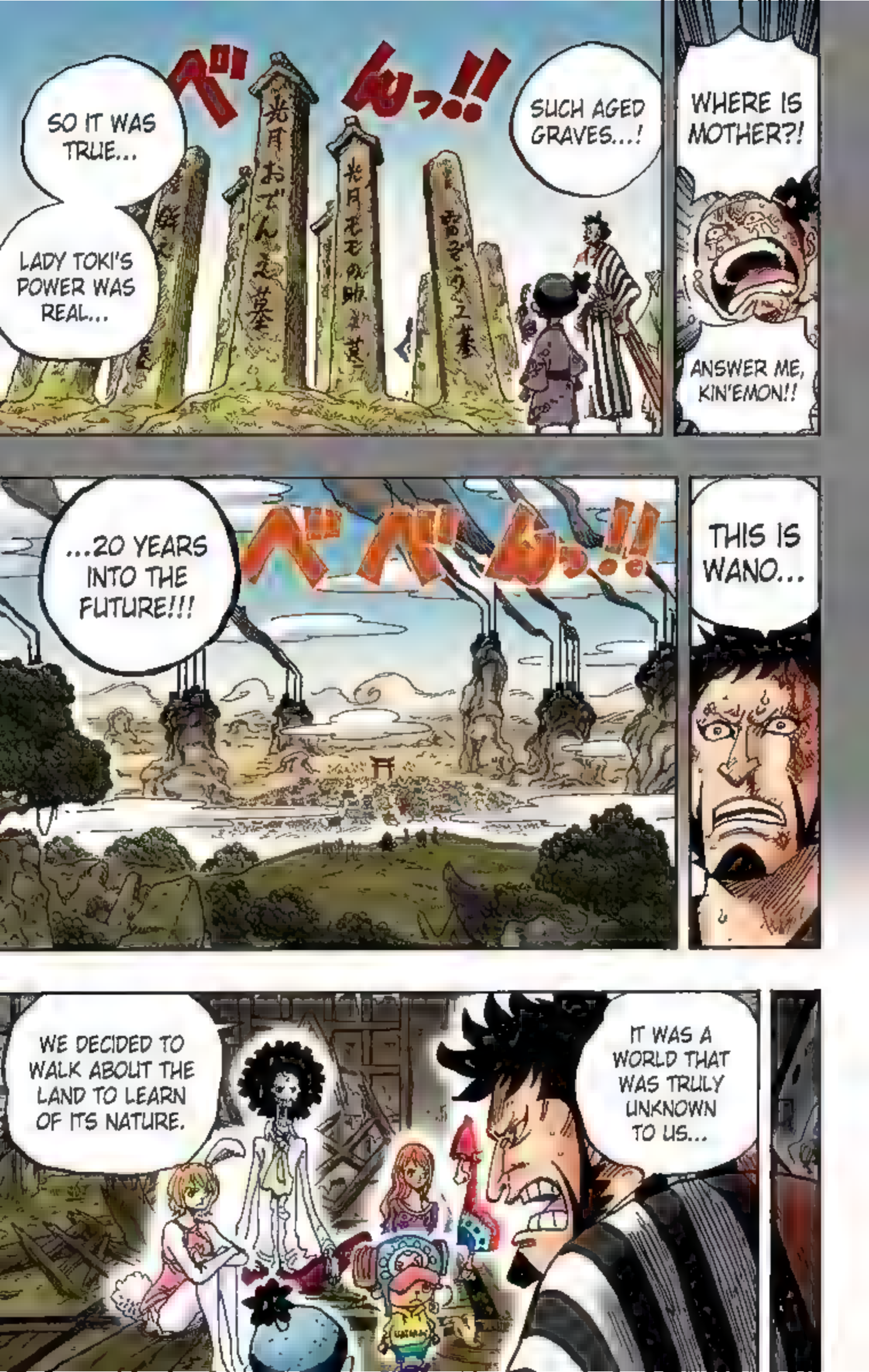
OUR ONLY CHOICE WAS A DESPERATE ESCAPE.
WE LEFT THE EXECUTION AREA AND HEADED STRAIGHT HERE, FOR ODEN CASTLE.
INDEED. AT THAT POINT WE HAD NO ALLIES...
IT'S A WONDER THE REST OF YOU SURVIVED IN THAT SITUATION.

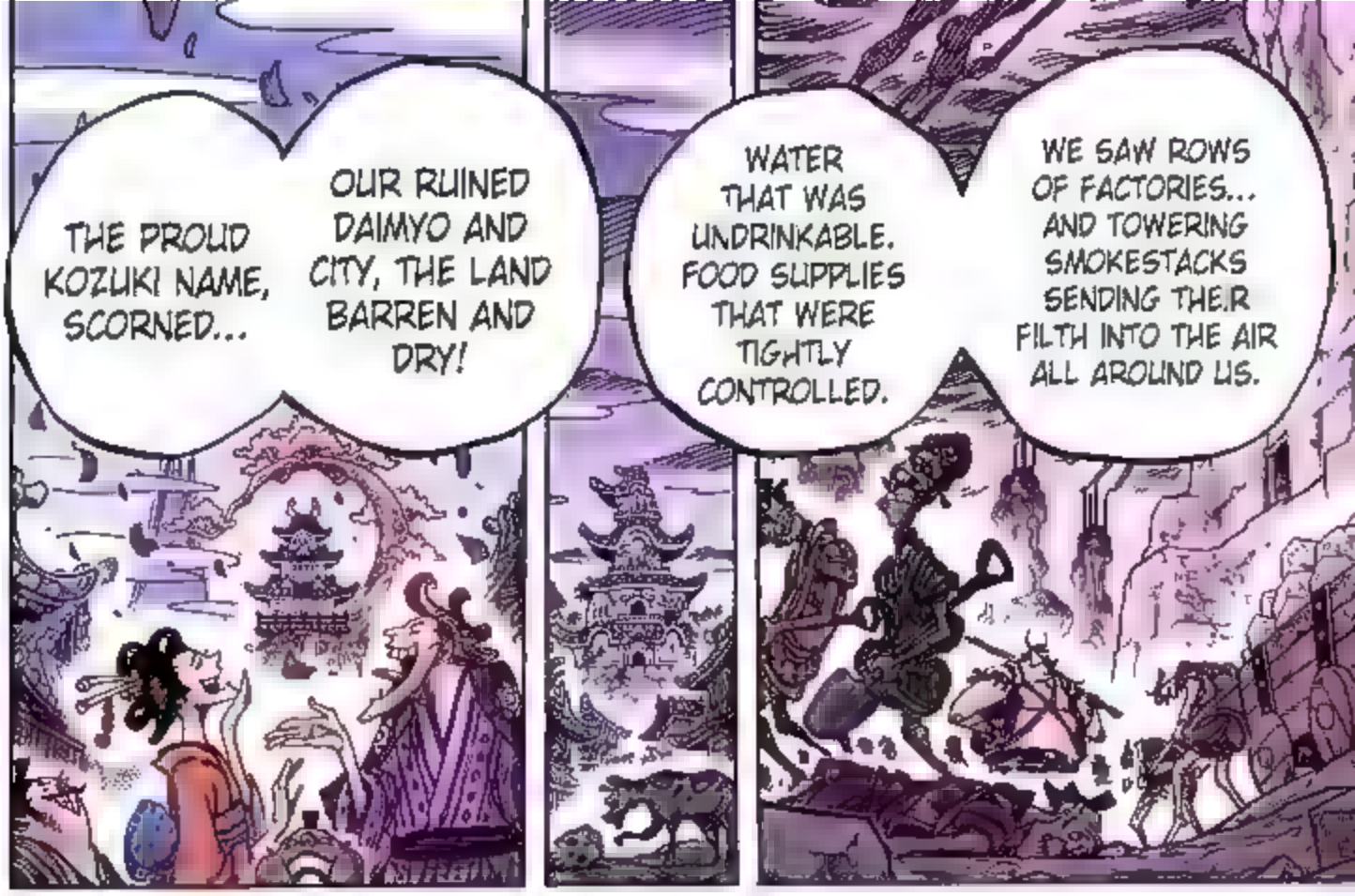
AT THAT POINT, WE KNEW THAT NO MATTER WHICH OF US FELL, SOMEONE HAD TO REACH THIS CASTLE.
FOR IN HIS QUEST TO UNDO THE KOZUKI CLAN, OROCHI'S NEXT TARGET WOULD BE YOUNG LORD MOMONOSUKE IN THE CASTLE!!
?!
ALONG THE WAY, DOGSTORM AND CAT VIPER BEGAN TO SQUABBLE...
WHEN OROCHI'S MEN CAUGHT THEM, WE GAVE UP THEIR LIVES FOR LOST!!

THE CASTLE WAS ALREADY BURNING.
HOW-EVER...
...KAIDO'S FORCES HAD BEATEN US TO THE PUNCH.

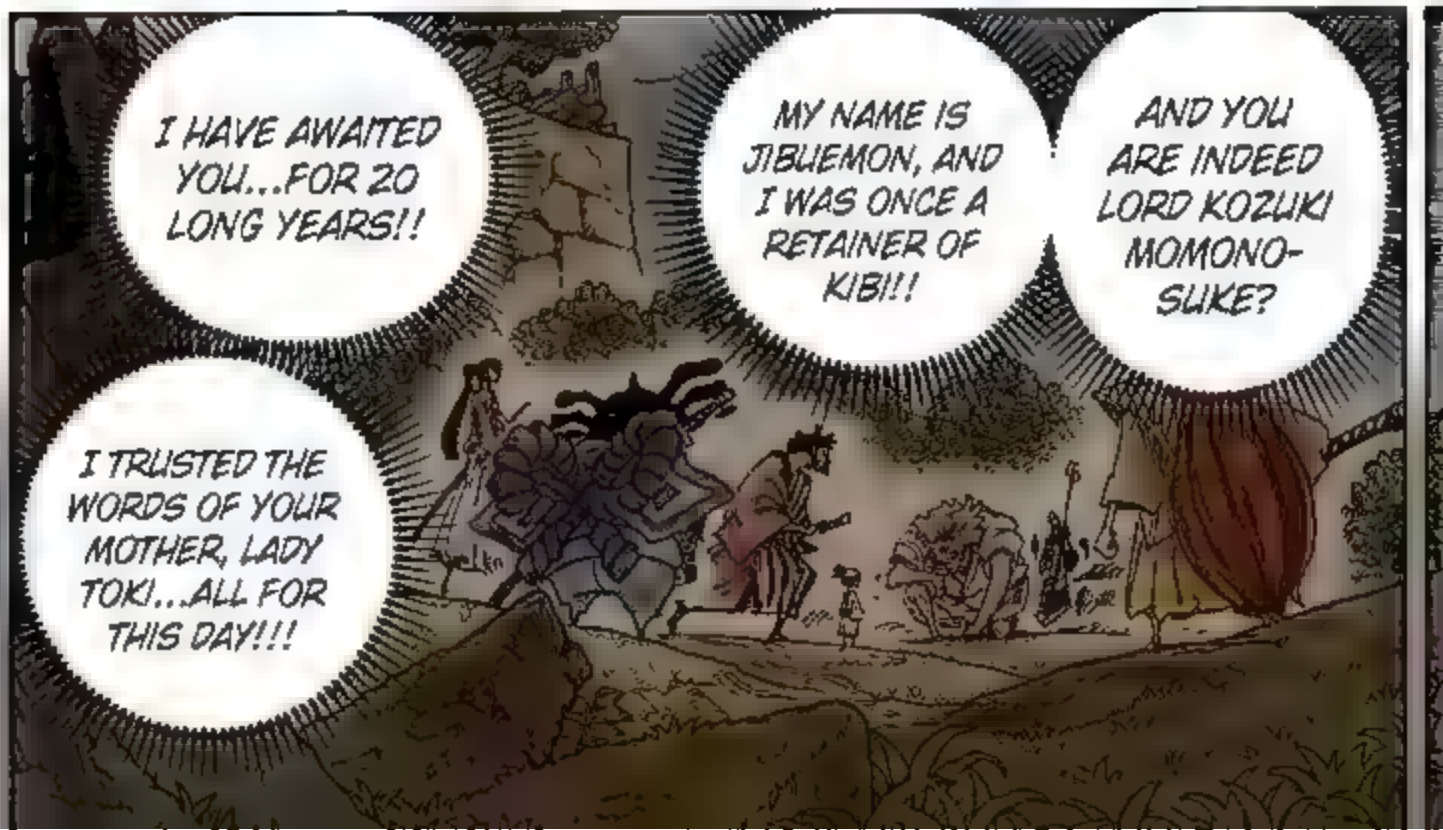
...AND THEIR MOTHER, LADY KOZUKI TOKI.
LADY TOKI!!
LADY HIYORI !!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!
...HIS YOUNGER SISTER, LADY HIYORI...
IN THE CASTLE WERE LORD MOMONO-SUKE...
ゴオオ
...BUT IT CAN LEAP INTO THE FUTURE!!
I HAVE USED THIS STRANGE TIME-TIME ABILITY TO TRAVEL FURTHER AND FURTHER INTO THE FUTURE.
MANKIND CANNOT RETURN TO THE PAST...
IT WAS DIFFICULT FOR ME TO BELIEVE, BUT RUMOR HAD IT...
...THAT LADY TOKI HAD NOT BEEN BORN IN OUR ERA, BUT LONG, LONG AGO.
WE WOULDN'T DARE STOP YOU...
YES. AND SO I WILL STAY HERE.
TO LORD ODEN, YOU MEAN...
UNTIL AT LAST I ARRIVED HERE... AT MY FINAL DESTINATION.
ゴオオ

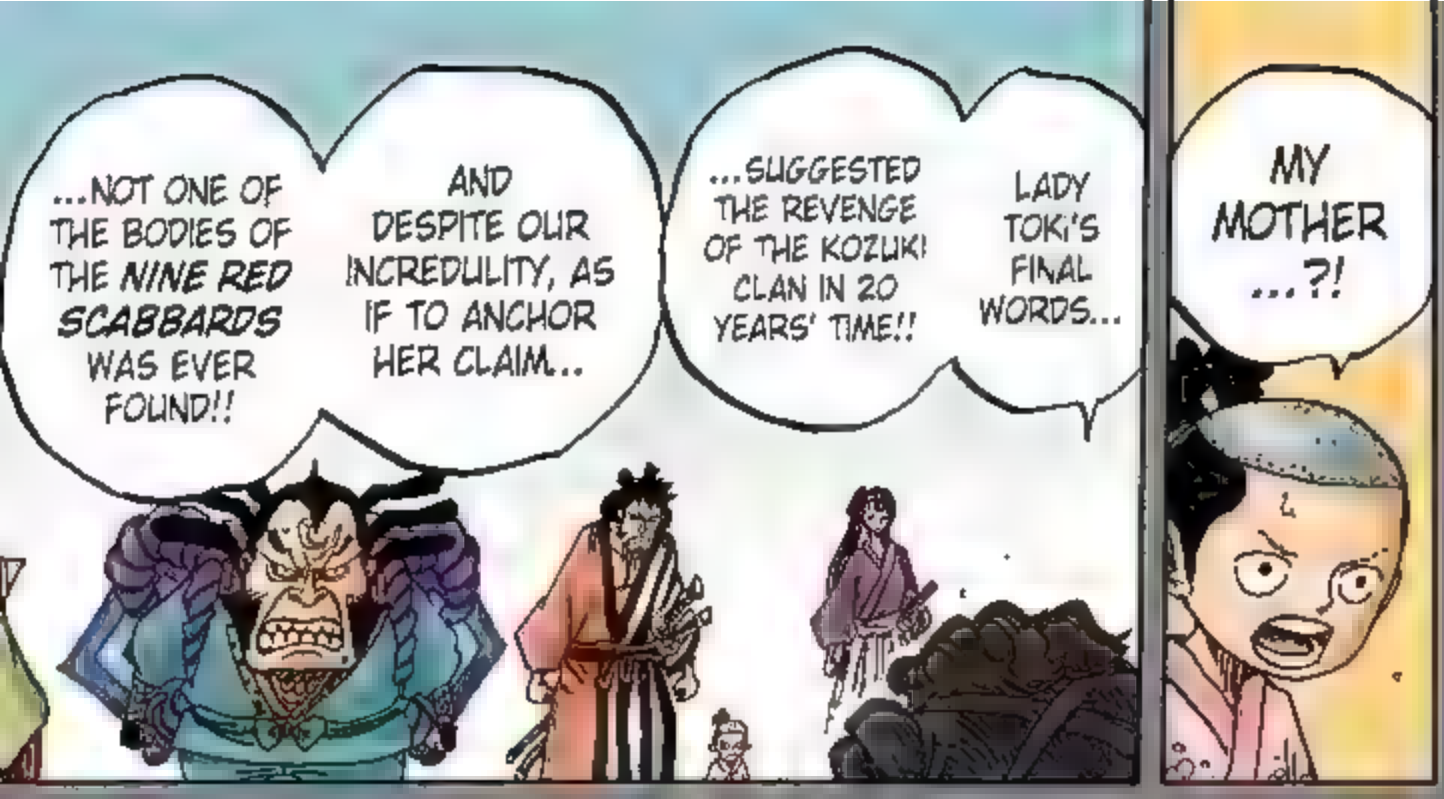
SO THAT THIS COUNTRY COULD BE OPENED AT LAST!!
...AND STRIKE DOWN OROCHI AND KAIDO!!
...WE WOULD FIND A WAY TO FINISH LORD ODEN'S WISH...
BUT IF WE TRULY LEAPT INTO THE FUTURE...
FWOOM
...IN YOUR HANDS.
THUD!
I LEAVE MOMONO-SUKE...
WHOOO
WHERE IS THE CASTLE? THE FIRE? LADY TOKI?!
IS THIS A DREAM?! WHERE ARE WE?!
WH...WHAT IS...?
LADY HIYORI ?!

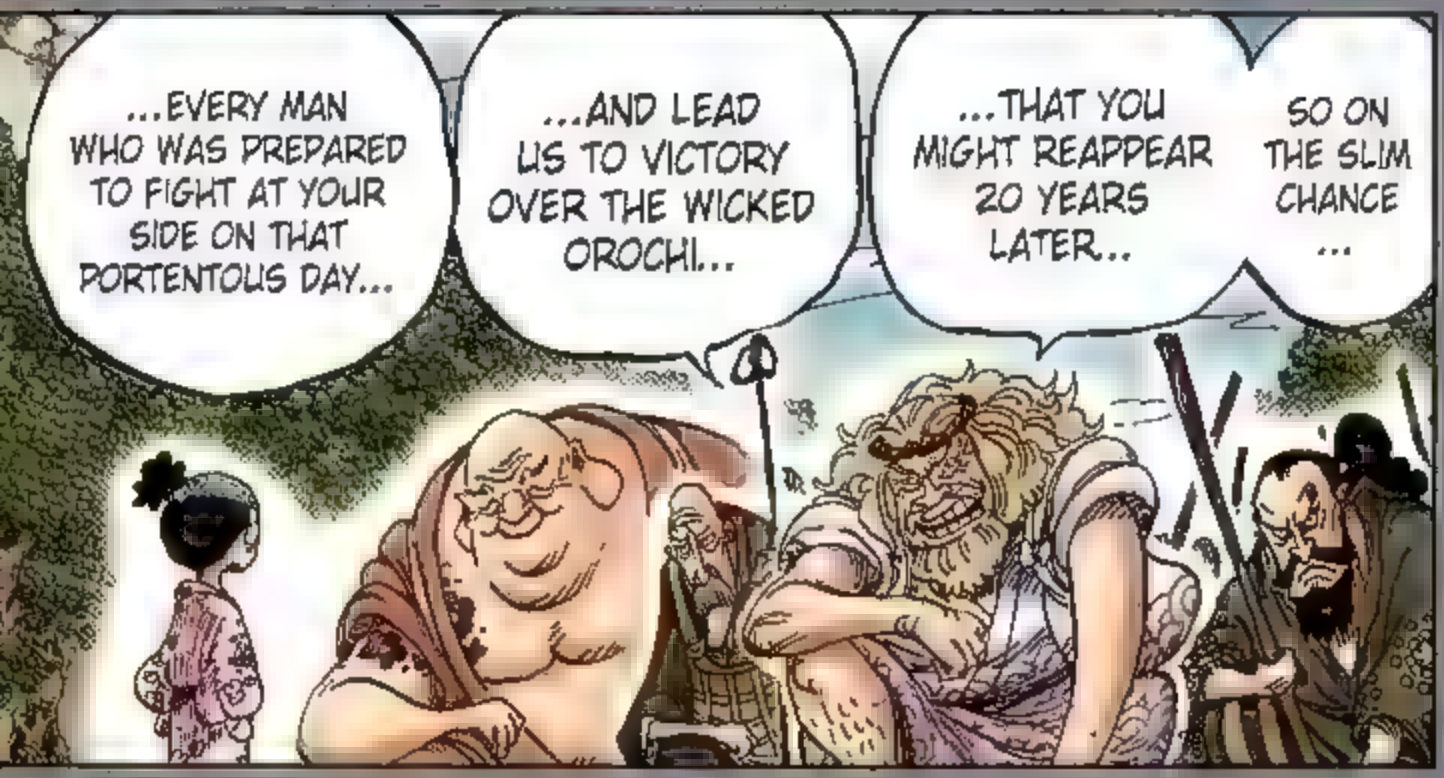

WHERE IS MOTHER?!
ANSWER ME, KIN'EMON!!
SUCH AGED GRAVES...!
SO IT WAS TRUE...
LADY TOKI'S POWER WAS REAL...
THIS IS WANO...
...20 YEARS INTO THE FUTURE!!!
IT WAS A WORLD THAT WAS TRULY UNKNOWN TO US...
WE DECIDED TO WALK ABOUT THE LAND TO LEARN OF ITS NATURE.


THE PROUD KOZUKI NAME, SCORNED...
OUR RUINED DAIMYO AND CITY, THE LAND BARREN AND DRY!
WATER THAT WAS UNDRINKABLE. FOOD SUPPLIES THAT WERE TIGHTLY CONTROLLED.
WE SAW ROWS OF FACTORIES... AND TOWERING SMOKESTACKS SENDING THEIR FILTH INTO THE AIR ALL AROUND US.

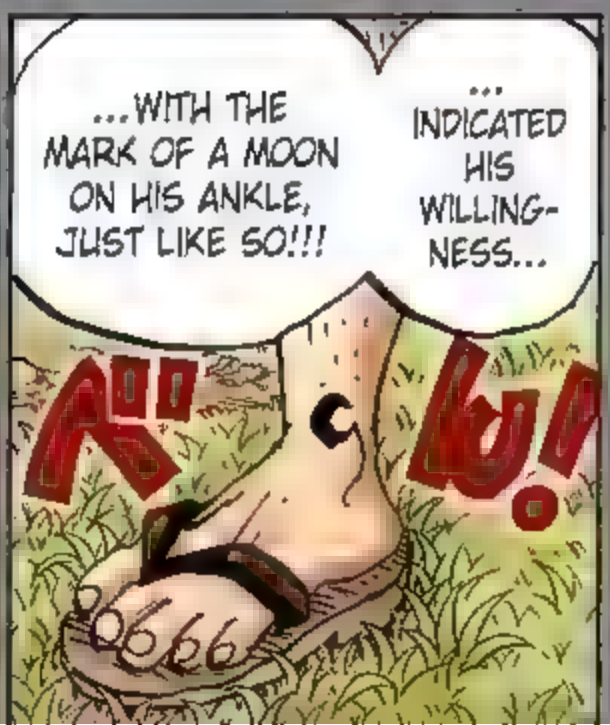
BUT WE WERE WRONG.
IT SEEMED WE COULD NOT FIND ANY WHO WOULD FIGHT ON OUR SIDE.
THIS IS NOT THE LAND OF WANO THAT WE KNEW.


I HAVE AWAITED YOU...FOR 20 LONG YEARS!!
MY NAME IS JIBUEMON, AND I WAS ONCE A RETAINER OF KIBI!!
AND YOU ARE INDEED LORD KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE?
I TRUSTED THE WORDS OF YOUR MOTHER, LADY TOKI...ALL FOR THIS DAY!!!


...NOT ONE OF THE BODIES OF THE NINE RED SCABBARDS WAS EVER FOUND!!
AND DESPITE OUR INCREDULITY, AS IF TO ANCHOR HER CLAIM..
...SUGGESTED THE REVENGE OF THE KOZUKI CLAN IN 20 YEARS' TIME!!
LADY TOKI'S FINAL WORDS...
MY MOTHER ...?!

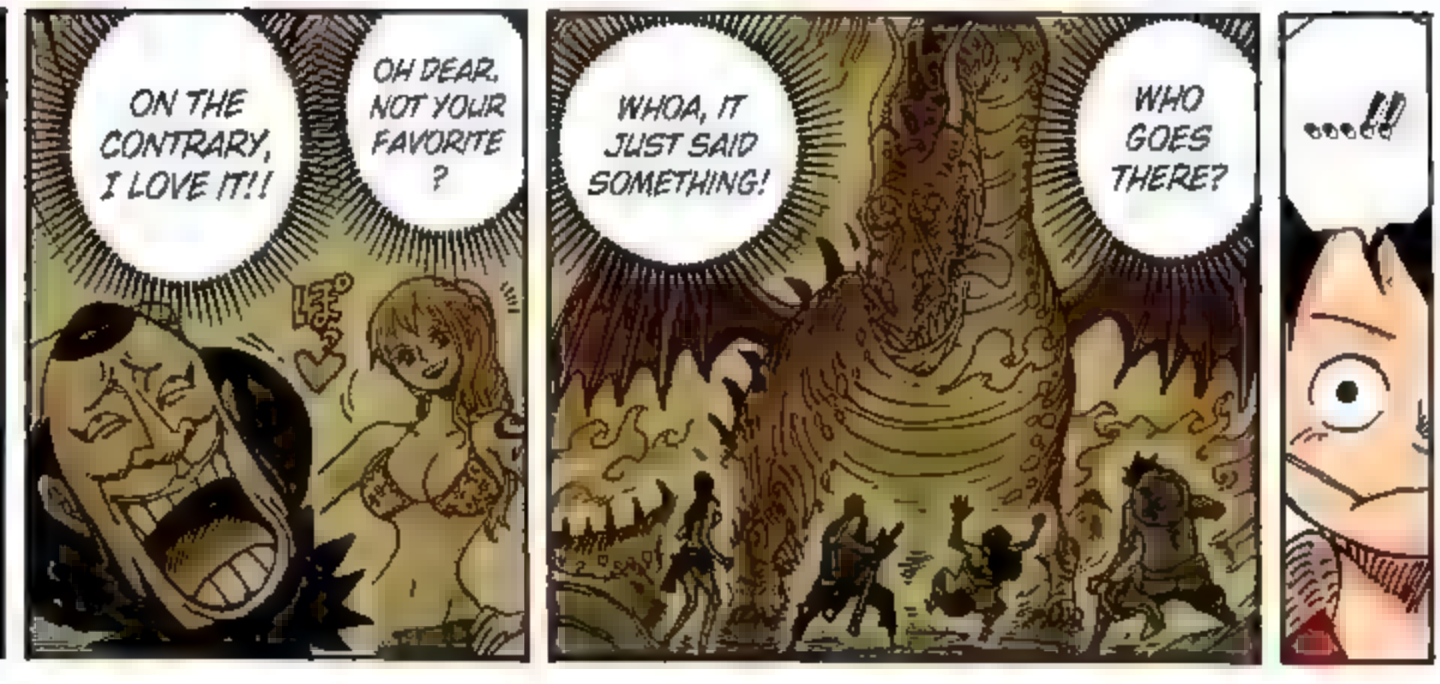

...EVERY MAN WHO WAS PREPARED TO FIGHT AT YOUR SIDE ON THAT PORTENTOUS DAY...
...AND LEAD US TO VICTORY OVER THE WICKED OROCHI...
...THAT YOU MIGHT REAPPEAR 20 YEARS LATER..
SO ON THE SLIM CHANCE ...

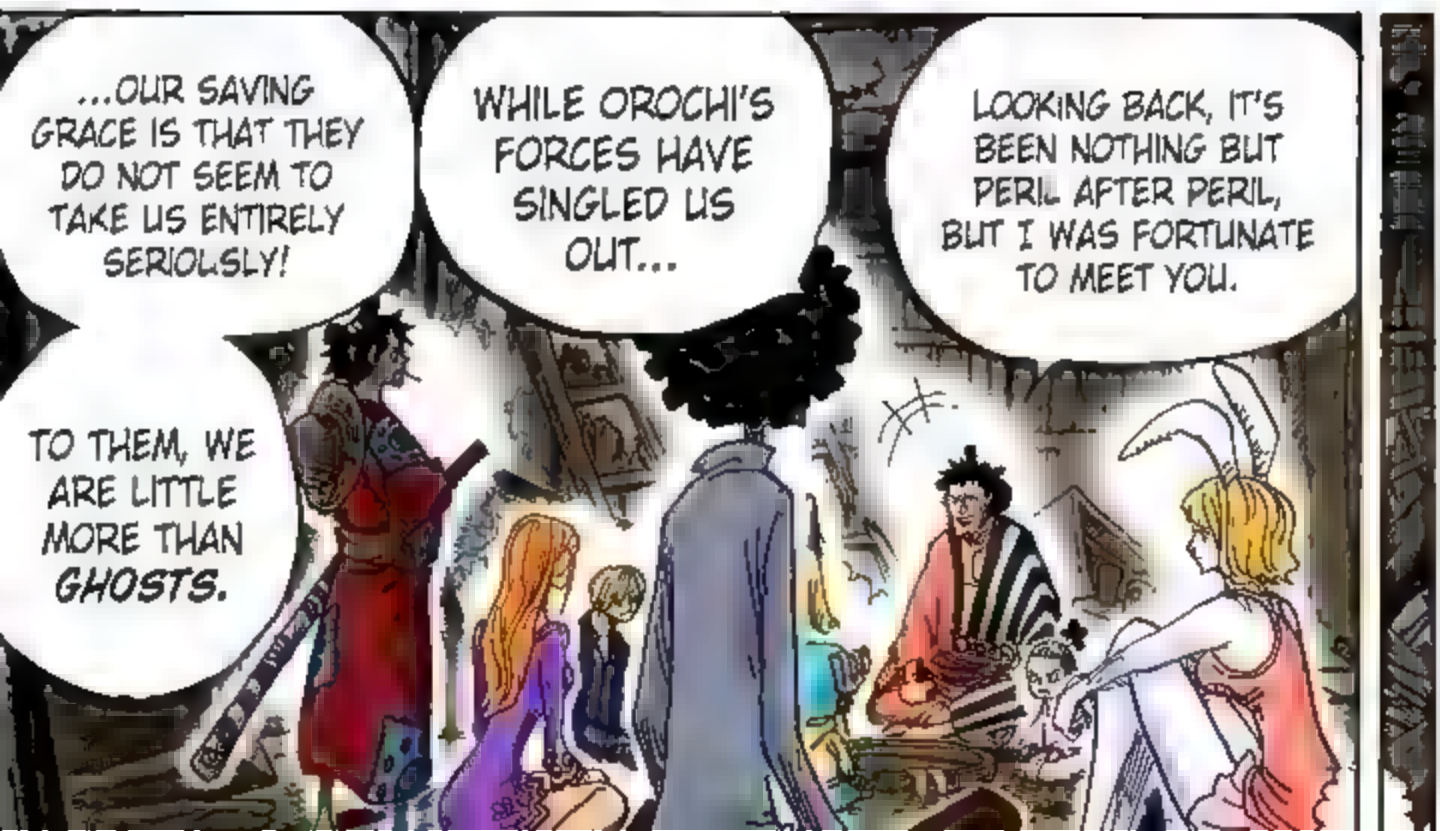
WE WILL NEED TO ROUSE THESE FORCES WITHOUT ALERTING ANYONE!
YOU MEAN... AFTER 20 YEARS, WE STILL HAVE ALLIES?!
WE'LL DO EVERY-THING WE CAN!!


...WITH THE MARK OF A MOON ON HIS ANKLE, JUST LIKE SO!!!
... INDICATED HIS WILLING-NESS...
KO
KO!

...AND WERE CHASED ACROSS THE WATERS.
EVEN LEAVING THIS COUNTRY IS A CRIME. WE WERE SPOTTED AS WE EMBARKED...
...
...AND THE OTHER FOUR OF US, AS YOU KNOW, TRAVELED TO RECRUIT LIKE-MINDED FELLOWS TO OUR CAUSE.
I ENTRUSTED THE INVESTIGATION OF THE ENEMY SIDE TO KIKU...
RAIZO WAS SWEPT AWAY!!
LET US MEET ON ZOU!!
WE TRIED TO HEAD FOR ZOU, BUT WITHOUT THE SAILING SKILL NEEDED...
...WE SOON CRASHED AND WRECKED OUR SHIP.
...AND IN CHASING AFTER HIM, I WAS SEPARATED FROM KANJURO!!
GO! DO NOT BOTHER WITH ME!!
EVENTUALLY, WE WASHED UP ALIVE ON DRESSROSA. BECAUSE OF HIS CONNECTIONS TO KAIDO...
...DOFLAMINGO HAD US PURSUED THERE! LORD MOMONOSUKE GOT ONTO A STRANGE BOAT BY MISTAKE...

...THAT I MET ALL OF YOU!!!
EVEN ON *PUNK HAZARD*, WHERE WE ARRIVED NEXT, CAESAR WAS ANOTHER HENCHMAN OF OUR FOE!!
AND IT WAS WHEN SIR LAW, WHO IS NOW ON OUR SIDE, CUT ME INTO PIECES AND LEFT ME IN MY MOST DESPERATE STATE...


ON THE CONTRARY, I LOVE IT!!
OH DEAR. NOT YOUR FAVORITE ?
WHOA, IT JUST SAID SOMETHING!
WHO GOES THERE?
...!!


...OUR SAVING GRACE IS THAT THEY DO NOT SEEM TO TAKE US ENTIRELY SERIOUSLY!
WHILE OROCHI'S FORCES HAVE SINGLED US OUT...
LOOKING BACK, IT'S BEEN NOTHING BUT PERIL AFTER PERIL, BUT I WAS FORTUNATE TO MEET YOU.
TO THEM, WE ARE LITTLE MORE THAN *GHOSTS.*

IT IS OF THE GREATEST IMPORTANCE THAT OUR PLAN NOT BE EXPOSED!!
ばーーーん!
OKAY, GOT IT!
YOU DID NOT EVEN TELL THIS ONE. YOUR OWN COMRADE.
ER, I SAID I WAS SORRY...
HEY! STOP FLIRTING!!
WE HAVE REENTERED THE NATION, AND STILL THEY DO NOT REALIZE IT.
THEREFORE, THEY HAVE NOT EVEN BOTHERED TO WARN THE POPULACE WITH WANTED POSTERS.

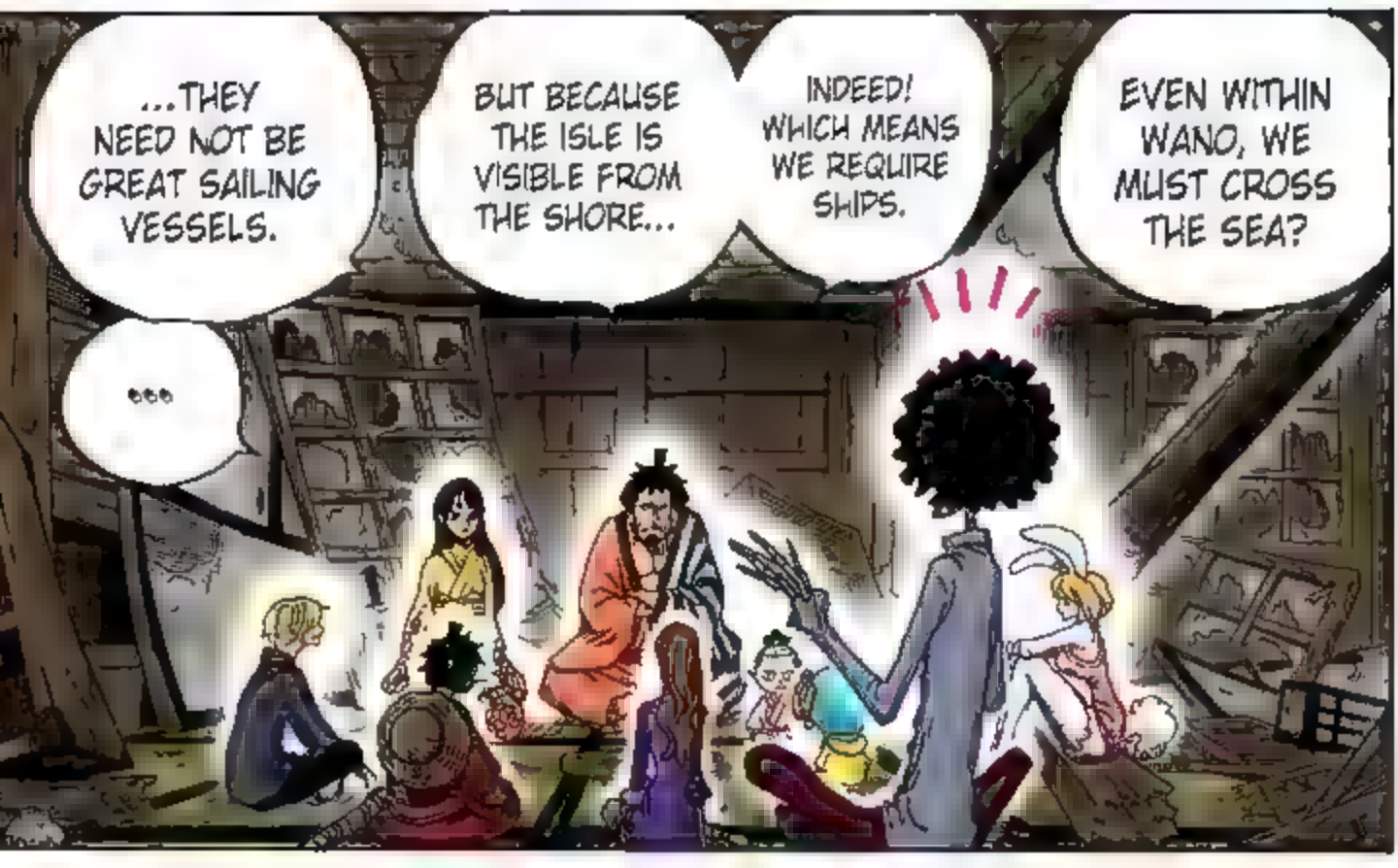
...AND THE VARIOUS SAMURAI WE ARE ROUSING WHO HAVE THE WILL TO FIGHT BACK!!
...THE MINK POWERS OF DOGSTORM'S MUSKETEERS AND CAT VIPER'S GUARDIANS...
ON OUR SIDE WILL BE SIR LUFFY AND HIS STRAW HAT CREW, SIR LAW AND HIS HEART PIRATES...
HOWEVER, WE DO NOT WISH FOR WAR.
OUR IDEAL NUMBER IS 5,000 STRONG!!

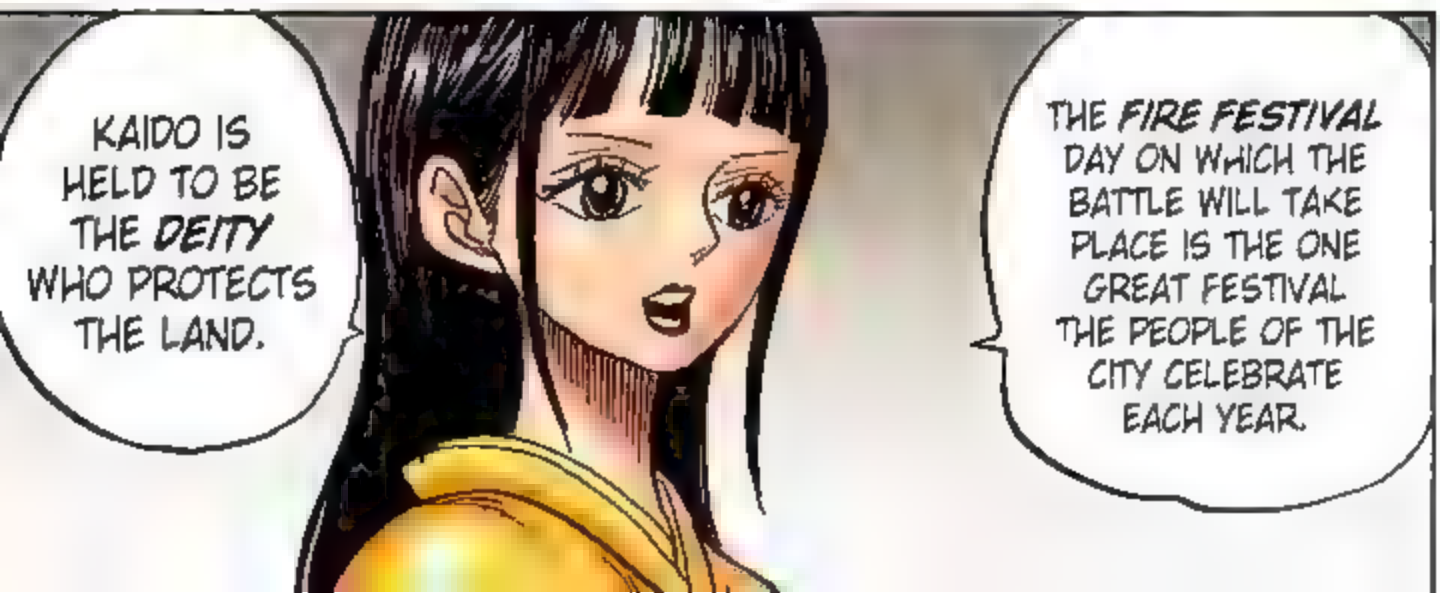
WE MUST GATHER INFORMATION IN ABSOLUTE SECRECY AND ASSEMBLE A CALCULATED PLAN TO BEHEAD THE ENEMY LEADERSHIP!!
THE TIME IS TWO WEEKS HENCE, ON THE NIGHT OF THE FIRE FESTIVAL!!
WE WILL TRAVEL TO KAIDO'S BASE OF ONIGASHIMA, ISLAND OF OGRES...
...AND CARRY OUT A RAID!!!

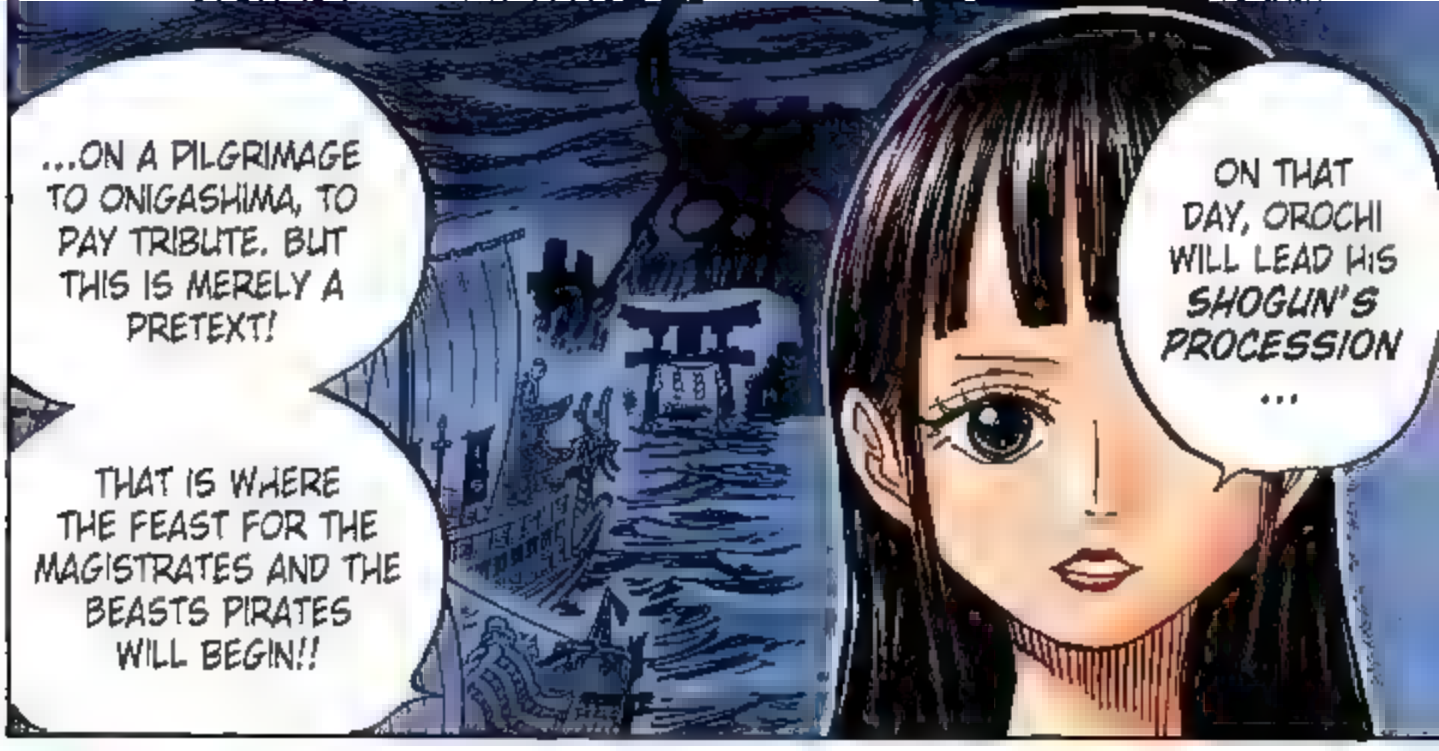
Chapter 921: SHUTENMARU

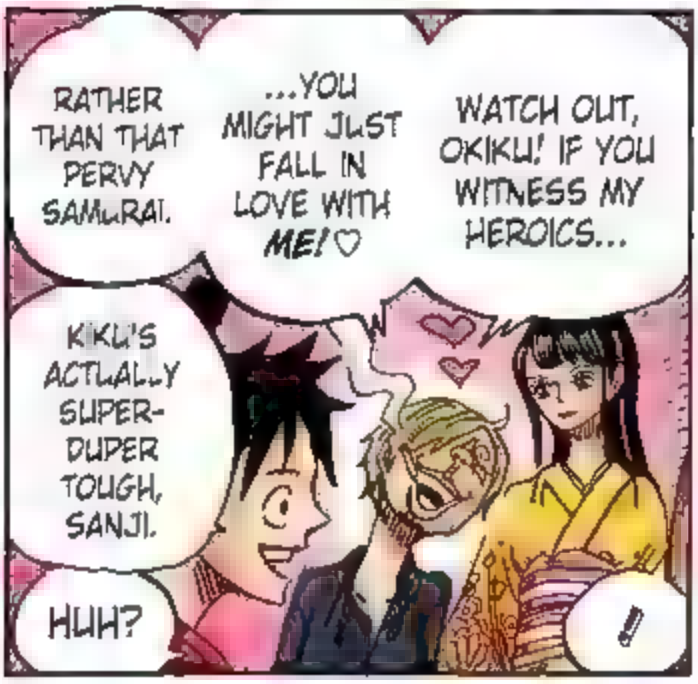
vol.91

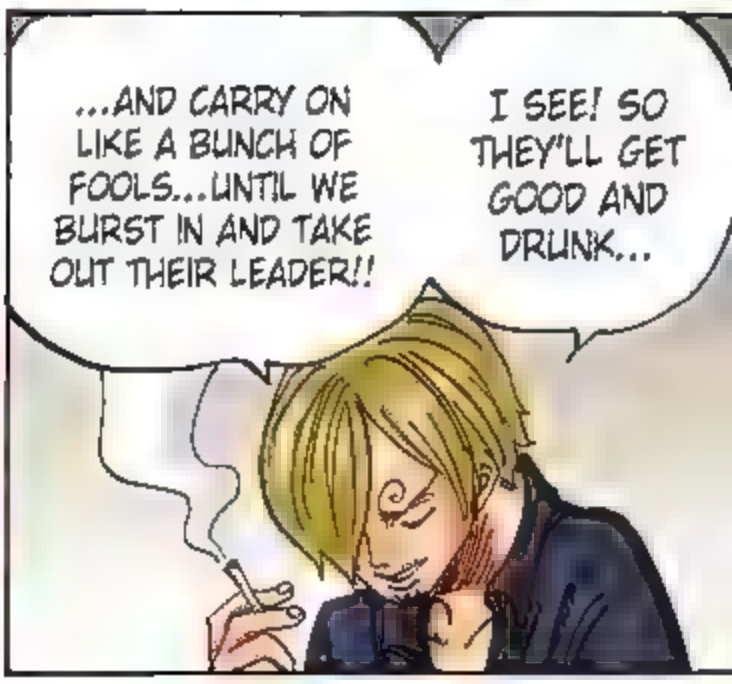
IT'S THE BASE OF OPERATIONS FOR KAIDO AND HIS BEASTS PIRATES.
THE PLACE OF THE FATEFUL BATTLE IS AN ISLAND KNOWN AS ONIGASHIMA.
AN ISLAND!


...THEY NEED NOT BE GREAT SAILING VESSELS.
BUT BECAUSE THE ISLE IS VISIBLE FROM THE SHORE...
INDEED! WHICH MEANS WE REQUIRE SHIPS.
EVEN WITHIN WANO, WE MUST CROSS THE SEA?
...


KAIDO IS HELD TO BE THE DEITY WHO PROTECTS THE LAND.
THE FIRE FESTIVAL DAY ON WHICH THE BATTLE WILL TAKE PLACE IS THE ONE GREAT FESTIVAL THE PEOPLE OF THE CITY CELEBRATE EACH YEAR.

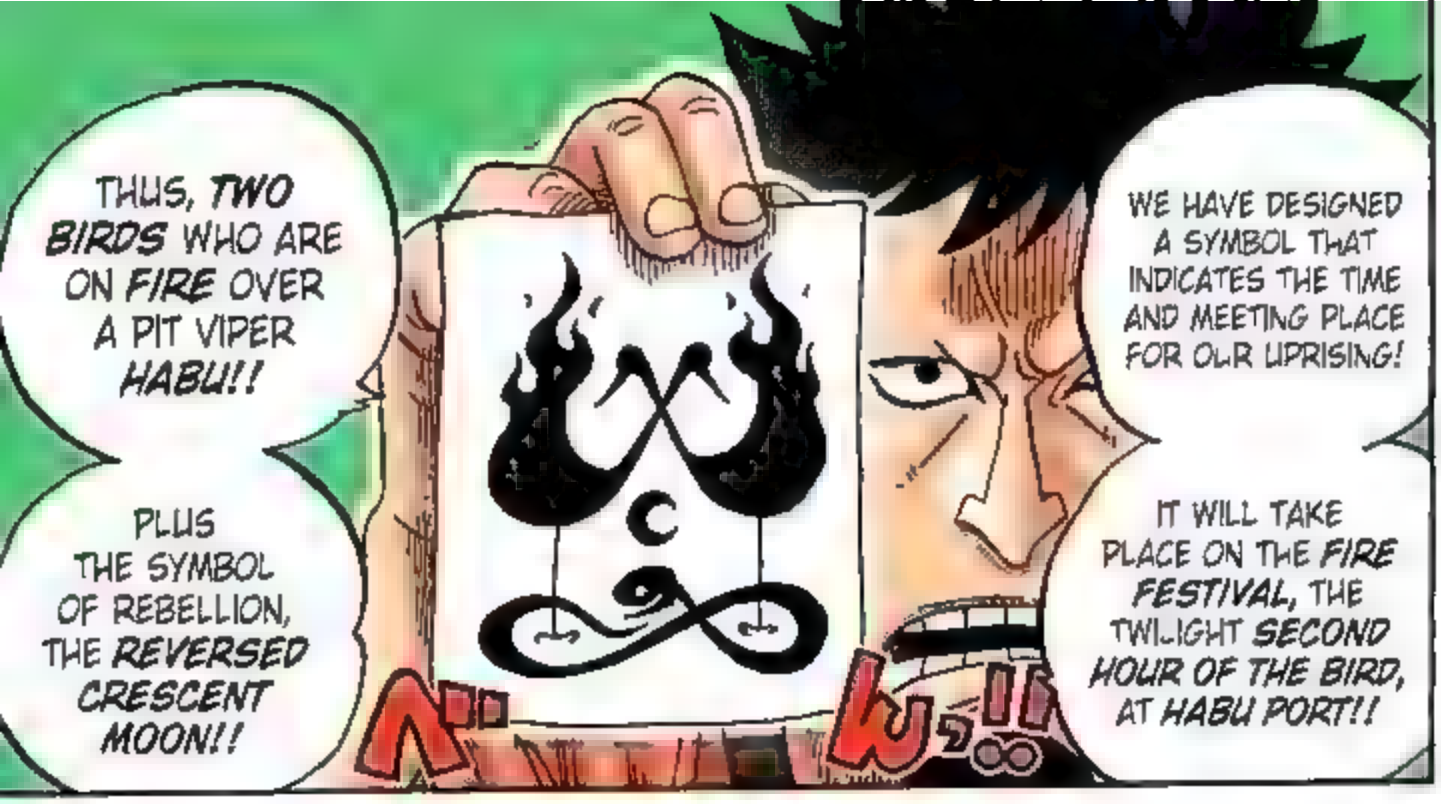

...ON A PILGRIMAGE TO ONIGASHIMA, TO PAY TRIBUTE. BUT THIS IS MERELY A PRETEXT!
THAT IS WHERE THE FEAST FOR THE MAGISTRATES AND THE BEASTS PIRATES WILL BEGIN!!
ON THAT DAY, OROCHI WILL LEAD HIS SHOGUN'S PROCESSION ...

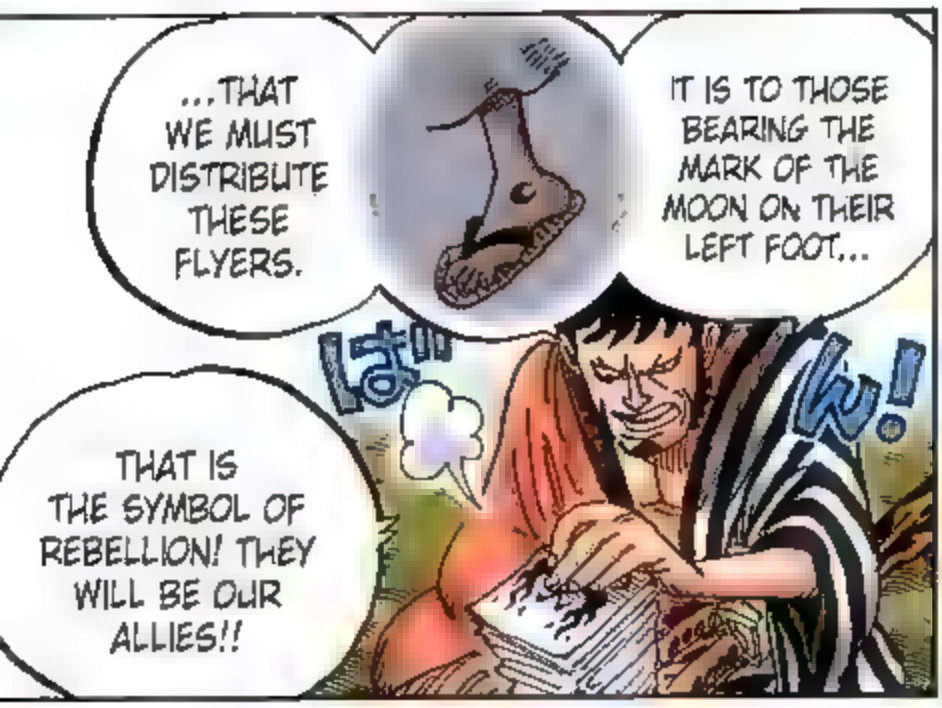

RATHER THAN THAT PERVY SAMURAI.
...YOU MIGHT JUST FALL IN LOVE WITH ME!♡
WATCH OUT, OKIKU! IF YOU WITNESS MY HEROICS...
KIKU'S ACTUALLY SUPER-DUPER TOUGH, SANJI.
HUH?
!


...AND CARRY ON LIKE A BUNCH OF FOOLS...UNTIL WE BURST IN AND TAKE OUT THEIR LEADER!!
I SEE! SO THEY'LL GET GOOD AND DRUNK...

I SEE... WELL, IT IS GOOD TO KNOW SHE IS FINE. BUT...I CANNOT SEE HER YET...
YES♡ SHE DIDN'T RECOGNIZE THIS ONE
YOU SAW HER?!
YOU CAN'T HAVE ALL THE LADIES-- YOU'RE MARRIED!! IT'S NOT FAIR!!
SHUT UP.

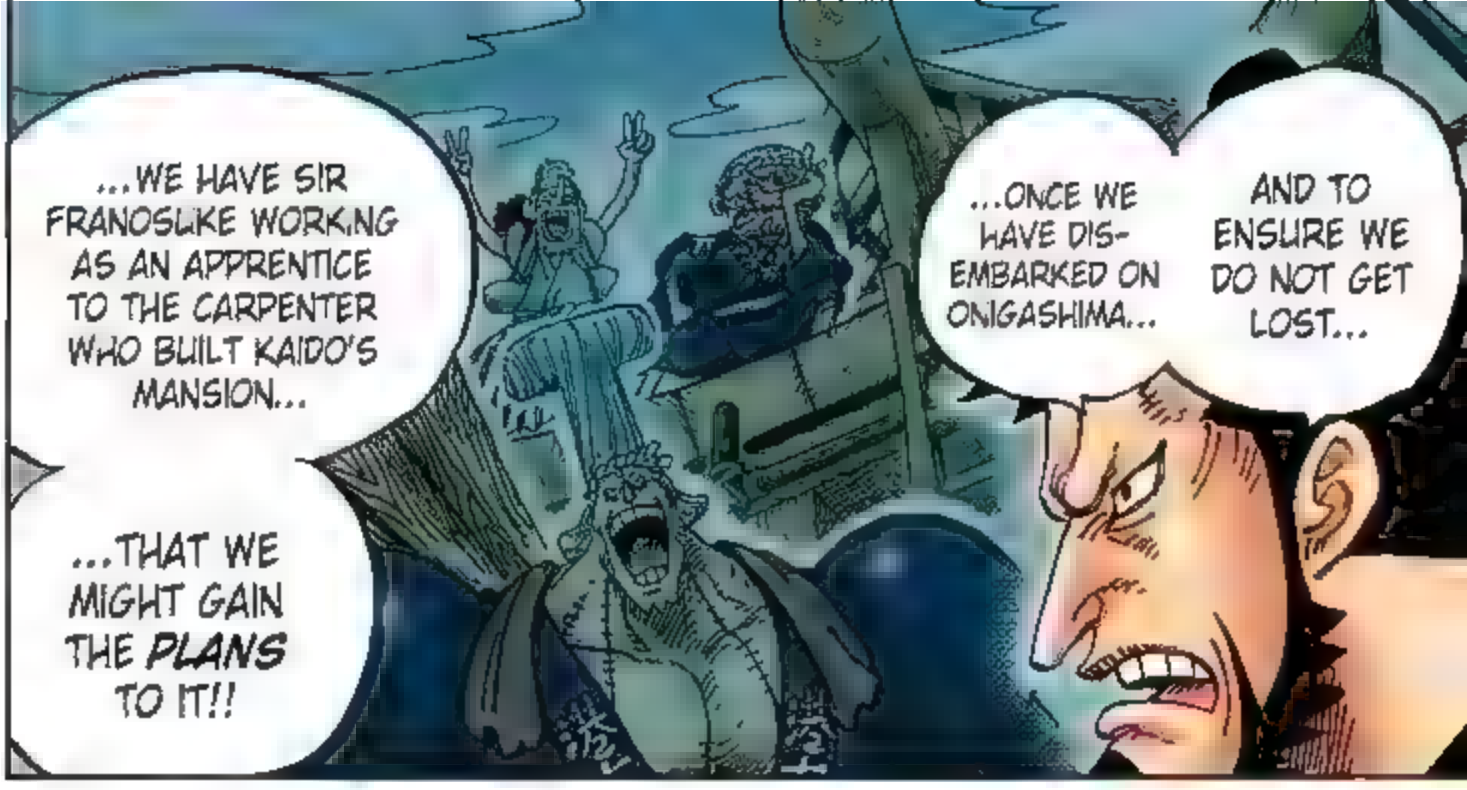
KIKU IS NOTHING BUT A COMRADE OF MINE...
I AM A HAPPILY MARRIED MAN!
NOW, NOW, SIR SANJI! DO NOT BE MISTAKEN!
OTSURU IS DOING WELL, BY THE WAY.

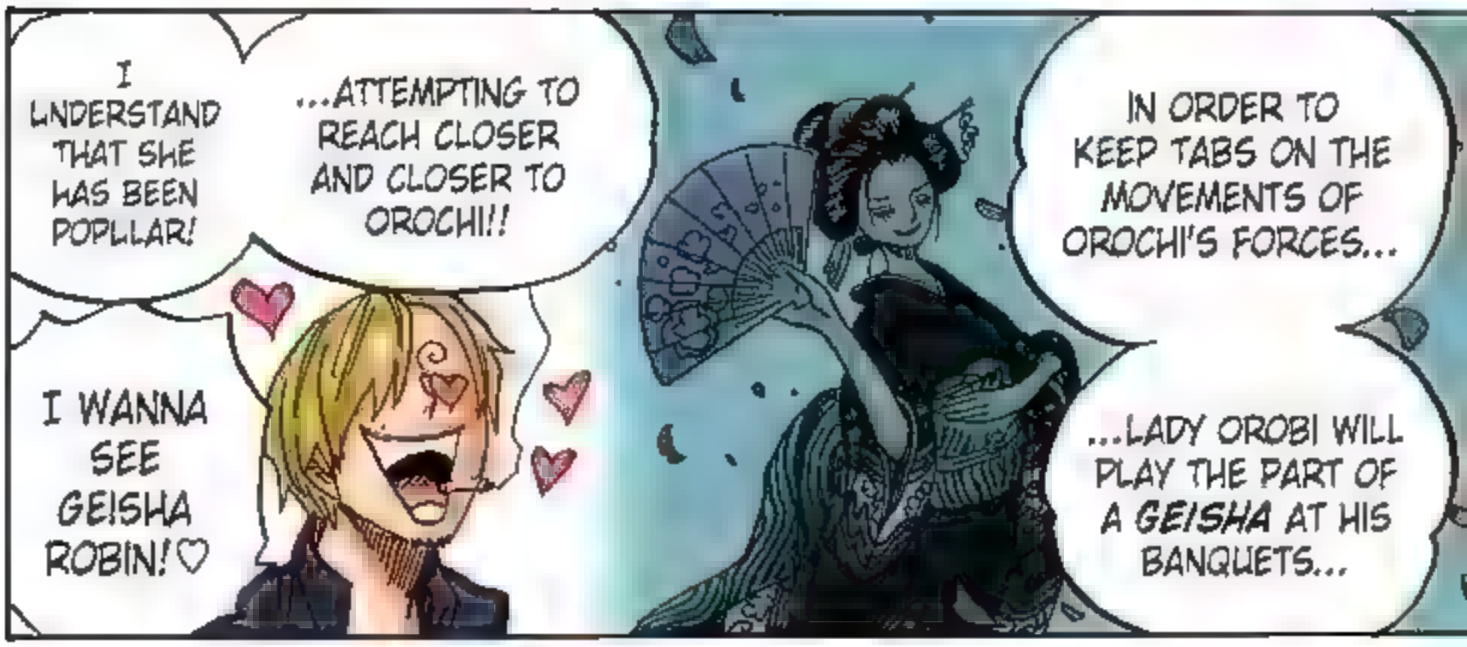

THUS, TWO BIRDS WHO ARE ON FIRE OVER A PIT VIPER HABU!!
PLUS THE SYMBOL OF REBELLION, THE REVERSED CRESCENT MOON!!
WE HAVE DESIGNED A SYMBOL THAT INDICATES THE TIME AND MEETING PLACE FOR OUR UPRISING!
IT WILL TAKE PLACE ON THE FIRE FESTIVAL, THE TWILIGHT SECOND HOUR OF THE BIRD, AT HABU PORT!!


...THAT WE MUST DISTRIBUTE THESE FLYERS.
IT IS TO THOSE BEARING THE MARK OF THE MOON ON THEIR LEFT FOOT...
THAT IS THE SYMBOL OF REBELLION! THEY WILL BE OUR ALLIES!!

DO NOT WORRY. THE PEOPLE OF WANO WILL UNDERSTAND IT.
MM?
...WOULD REFER TO THE PERIOD FROM 5:30 TO 6:00 ON YOUR FOREIGN CLOCKS, BY THE WAY.
THE SECOND HOUR OF THE BIRD...

SIR ZOROJURO AND SIR USOHACHI ARE ENGAGED IN THIS MISSION IN THE CAPITAL.
...TO MAXIMIZE OUR REACH!!
...BUT OUR COMRADES ARE SPREAD ABOUT THE LAND...
I DO NOT KNOW WHERE THEY MIGHT BE FOUND THROUGHOUT WANO...
OH, I BET ZORO'S NOT HELPING WITH THAT AT ALL.

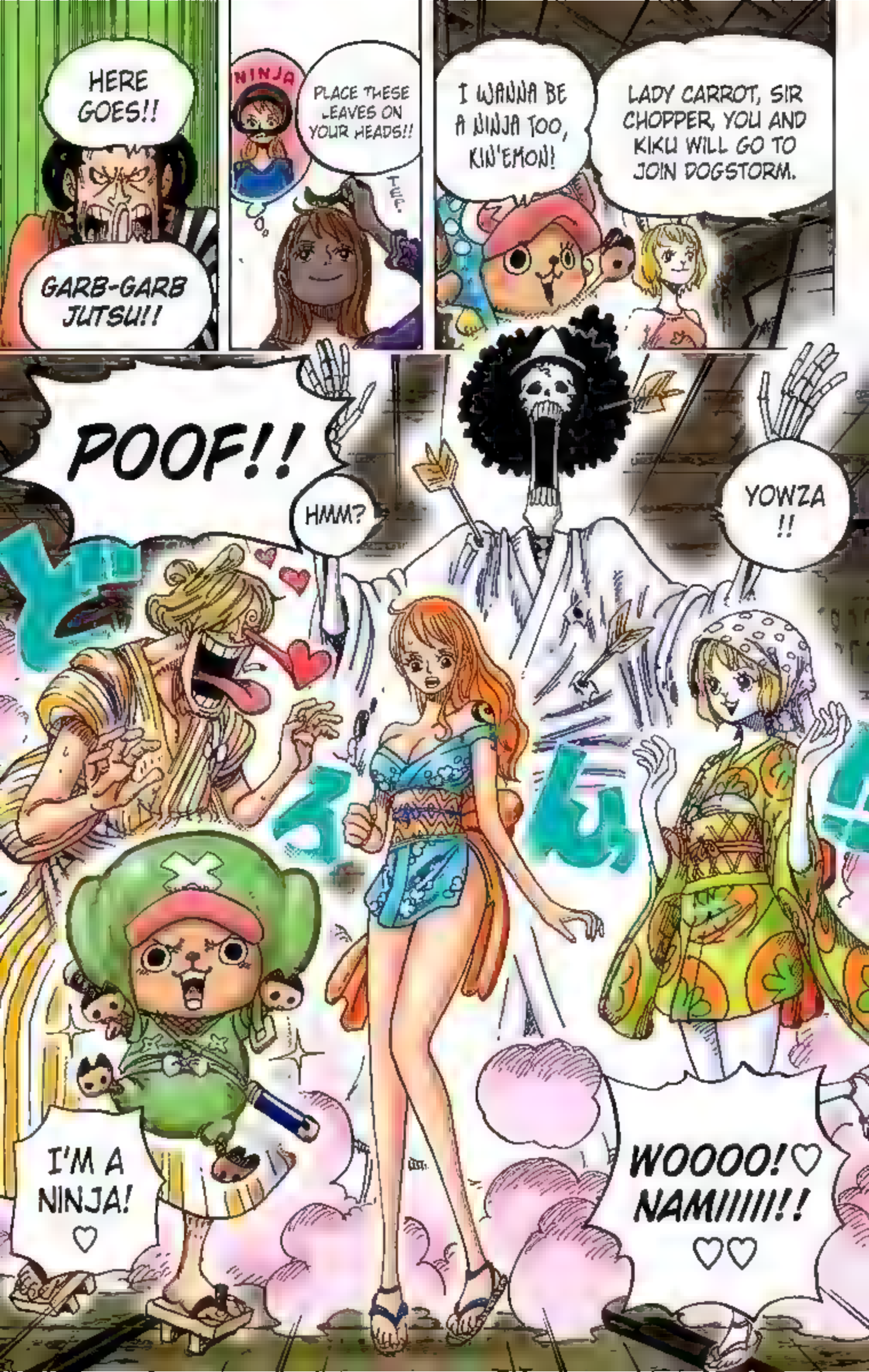

...WE HAVE SIR FRANOSUKE WORKING AS AN APPRENTICE TO THE CARPENTER WHO BUILT KAIDO'S MANSION...
...THAT WE MIGHT GAIN THE *PLANS* TO IT!!
...ONCE WE HAVE DIS-EMBARKED ON ONIGASHIMA...
AND TO ENSURE WE DO NOT GET LOST...


I UNDERSTAND THAT SHE HAS BEEN POPULAR!
...ATTEMPTING TO REACH CLOSER AND CLOSER TO OROCHI!!
I WANNA SEE GEISHA ROBIN!♡
IN ORDER TO KEEP TABS ON THE MOVEMENTS OF OROCHI'S FORCES...
...LADY OROBI WILL PLAY THE PART OF A *GEISHA* AT HIS BANQUETS...

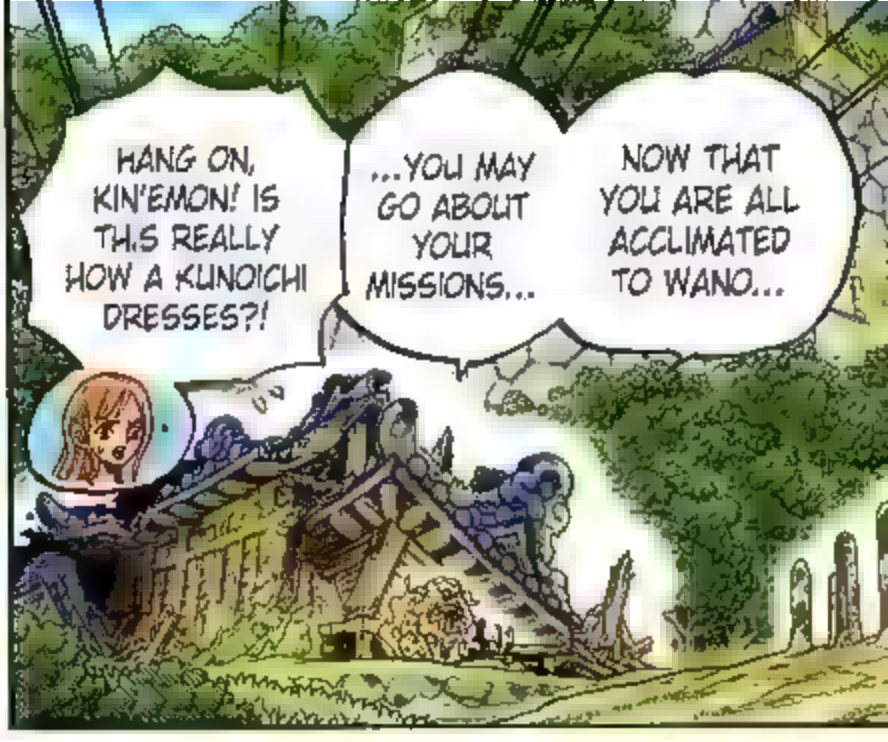
SIR SANJI'S COOKING WILL ATTRACT ATTENTION AND HELP US IN OUR QUEST TO FIND OTHERS!
ドキ
ドキ
KUNOICHI NAMI!♡

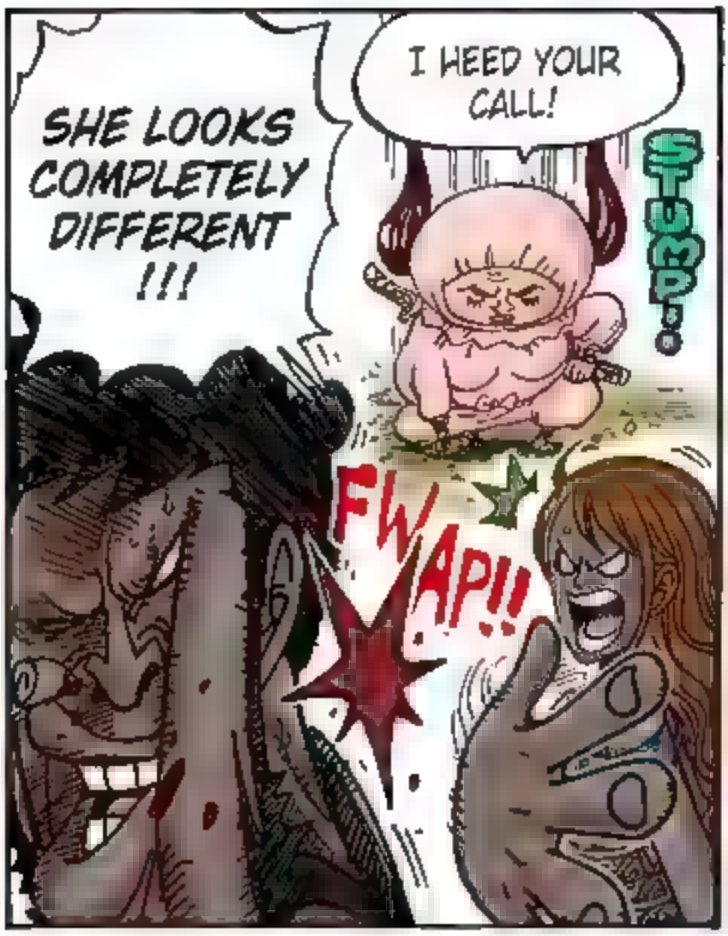
LADY NAMI'S WEATHER CONTROL IS PRACTICALLY NINJUTSU! SHE WILL BE A *KUNOICHI!*
A FEMALE NINJA?

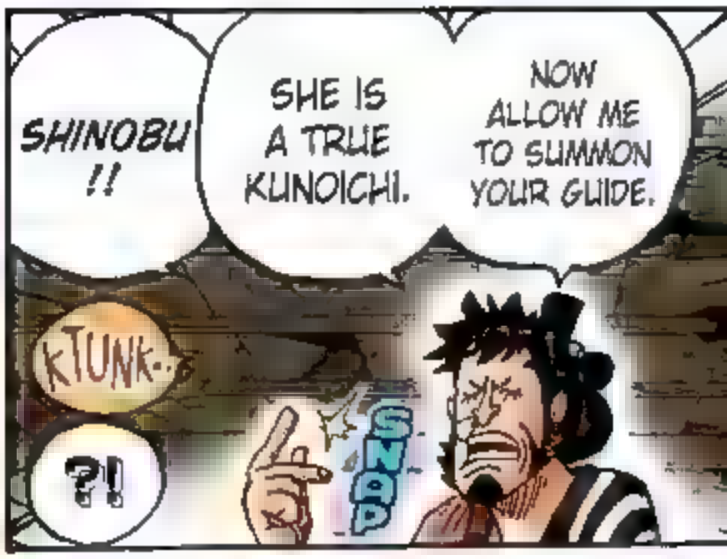
..TO PROCURE FOOD SUPPLIES IN THE CAPITAL.
SIR BROOK'S ABILITY WILL HELP US...
HUH? IT WILL?


HERE GOES!!
GARB-GARB JUTSU!!
NINJA
PLACE THESE LEAVES ON YOUR HEADS!!
TEE.
I WANNA BE A NINJA TOO, KIN'EMON!
LADY CARROT, SIR CHOPPER, YOU AND KIKU WILL GO TO JOIN DOGSTORM.
POOF!!
HMM?
YOWZA !!
I'M A NINJA! ♡
WOOOO! ♡ NAMI!!!!!! ♡♡

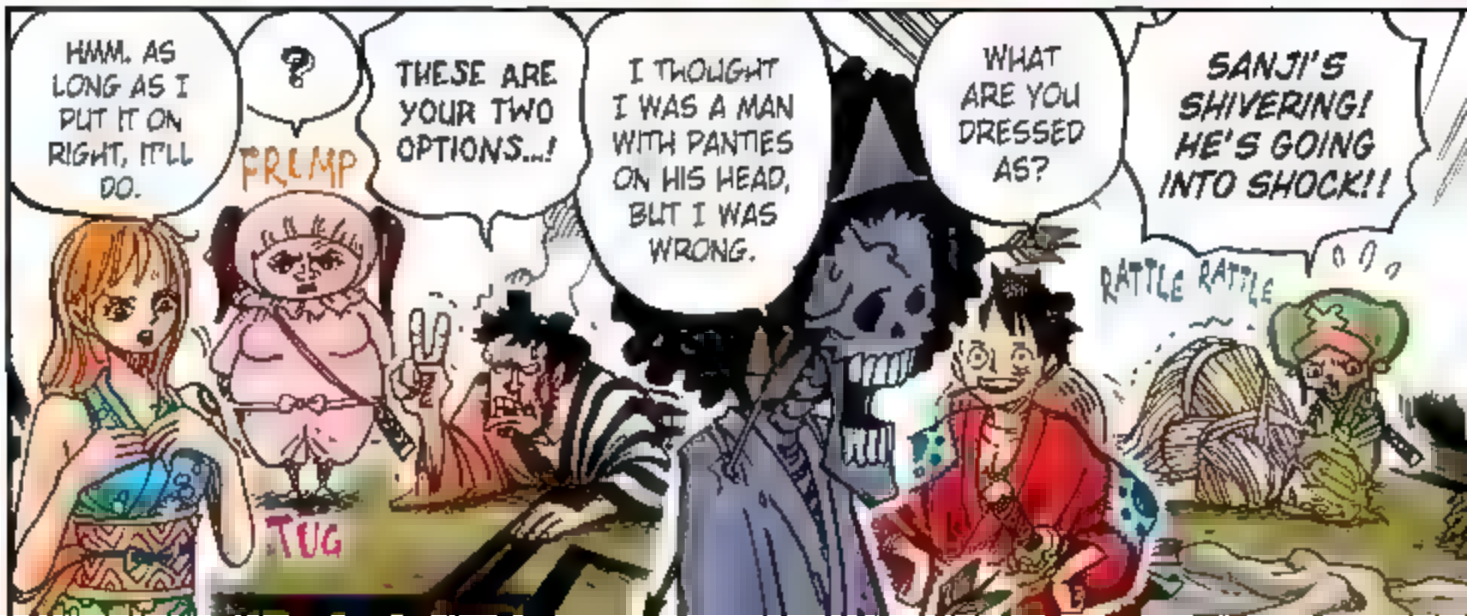
...HOW A KUNOICHI DRESSES!!!
IT IS EXACTLY ...
WHY DO I GET THE FEE..NG THAT YOU'RE LYING?!

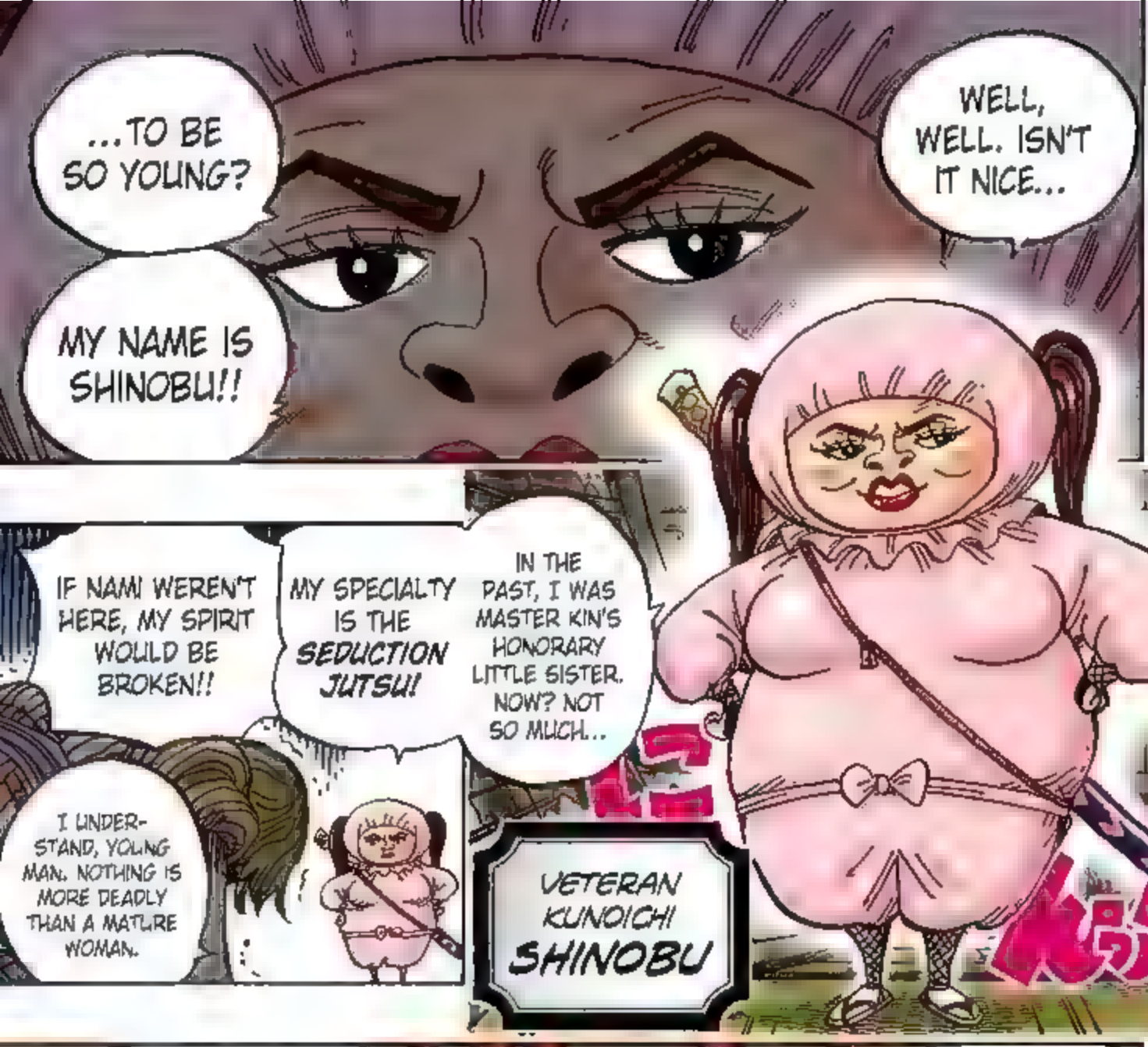

HANG ON, KIN'EMON! IS TH.S REALLY HOW A KUNOICHI DRESSES?!
...YOU MAY GO ABOUT YOUR MISSIONS...
NOW THAT YOU ARE ALL ACCLIMATED TO WANO...


SHE LOOKS COMPLETELY DIFFERENT !!!
I HEED YOUR CALL!
STOMP
FWAP!!


SHINOBU !!
SHE IS A TRUE KUNOICHI.
NOW ALLOW ME TO SUMMON YOUR GUIDE.
KTUNK..
?!
SNDD

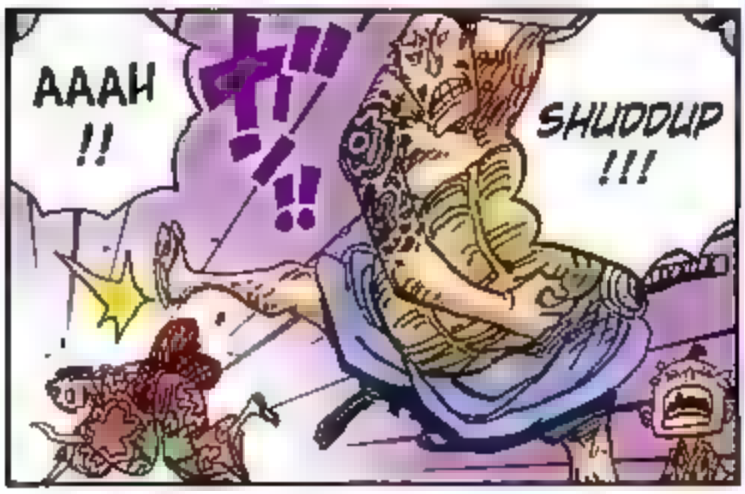
NOW THIS IS A TREAT! ♡♡
A REAL KUNOICHI! ♡

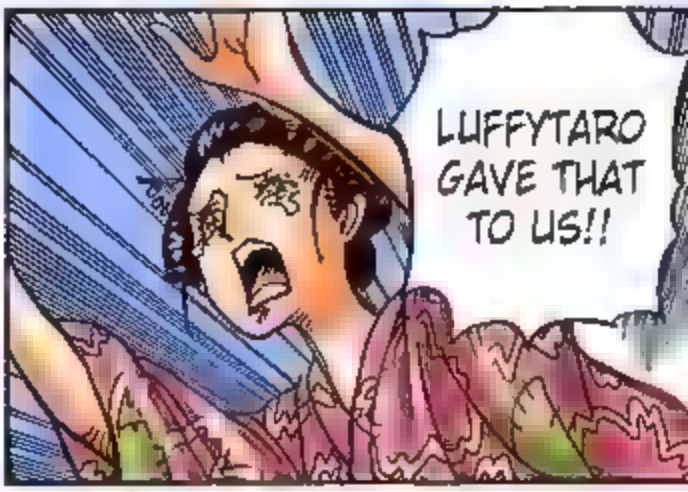

HMM. AS LONG AS I PUT IT ON RIGHT, IT'LL DO.
?
FRUMP
THESE ARE YOUR TWO OPTIONS...!
TUG
I THOUGHT I WAS A MAN WITH PANTIES ON HIS HEAD, BUT I WAS WRONG.
WHAT ARE YOU DRESSED AS?
SANJI'S SHIVERING! HE'S GOING INTO SHOCK!!
RATTLE RATTLE

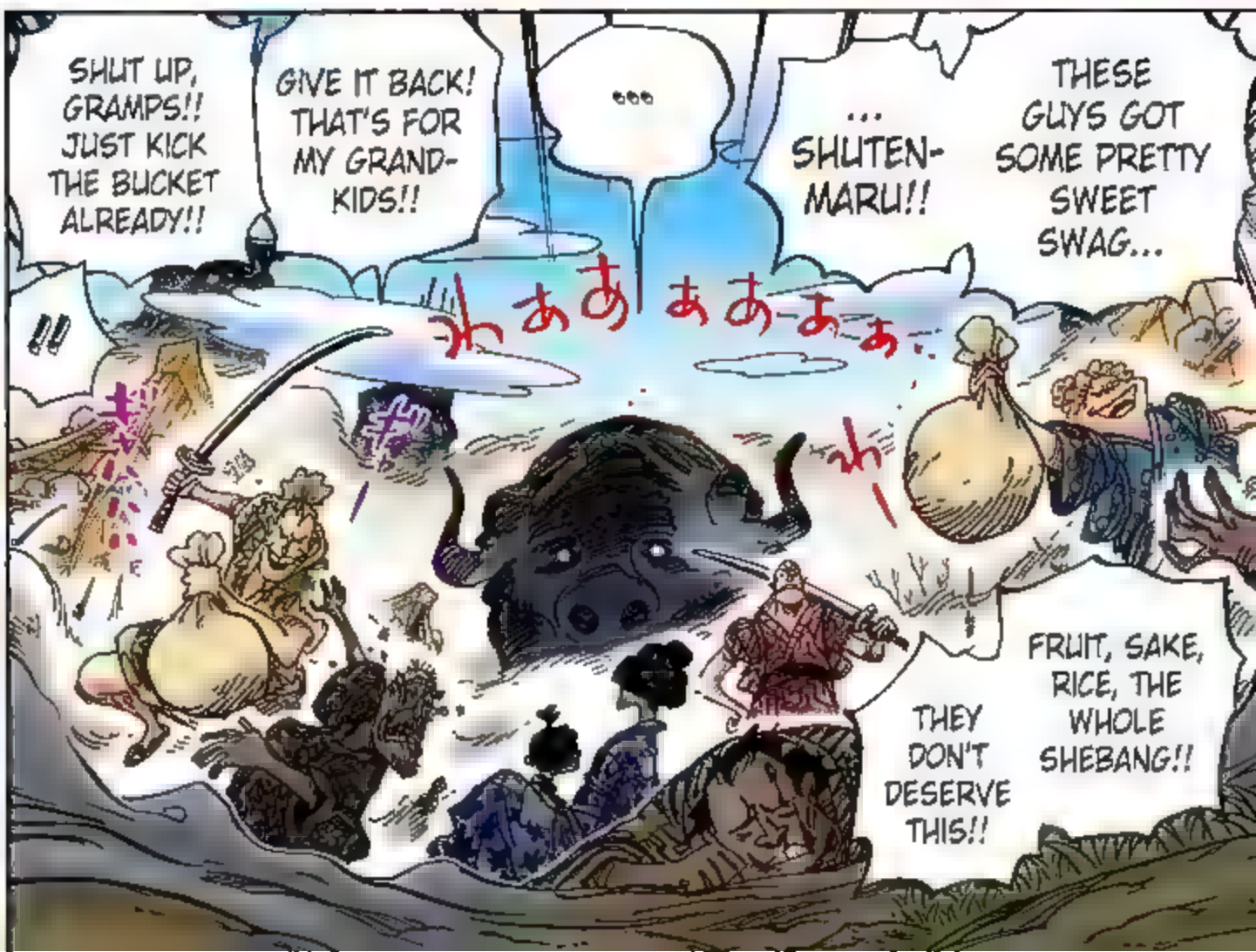

...TO BE SO YOUNG?
MY NAME IS SHINOBU!!
WELL, WELL. ISN'T IT NICE...
IF NAMI WEREN'T HERE, MY SPIRIT WOULD BE BROKEN!!
MY SPECIALTY IS THE SEDUCTION JUTSU!
IN THE PAST, I WAS MASTER KIN'S HONORARY LITTLE SISTER. NOW? NOT SO MUCH...
I UNDER-STAND, YOUNG MAN. NOTHING IS MORE DEADLY THAN A MATURE WOMAN.
VETERAN KUNOICHI SHINOBU

KAWAMATSU! DENJIRO! ASHURA DOJI!!
WE WILL SPLIT APART TO VARIOUS REGIONS UNTIL THE EVENTUAL GATHERING...
...BUT THERE ARE THREE SAMURAI IN PARTICULAR WHO MUST BE SOUGHT OUT.
LIKE US, THEY WERE ONCE SERVANTS OF LORD ODEN!! I AM CERTAIN THEY ARE STILL ALIVE!!!
THEY WILL GIVE US THE STRENGTH OF A HUNDRED!!

GIVE IT BACK!! THAT WAS FROM LUFFYTARO...
RUN AWAY! CLEAR OUT OF TOWN!!
IT'S THE HEAD MOUNTAIN THIEVES BRIGADE!!
OKO-BORE TOWN
わあああああああ...


AAAH !!
SHUDDUP !!!


LUFFYTARO GAVE THAT TO US!!


SHUT UP, GRAMPS!! JUST KICK THE BUCKET ALREADY!!
GIVE IT BACK! THAT'S FOR MY GRAND-KIDS!!
...
...SHUTEN-MARU!!
THESE GUYS GOT SOME PRETTY SWEET SWAG...
わあああああ...
THEY DON'T DESERVE THIS!!
FRUIT, SAKE, RICE, THE WHOLE SHEBANG!!

GIVING THE PEOPLE FOOD, ACTIN' THE HERO?!
NOW, I SAY, WHO'S DOIN' ALL THIS?
WE STEAL IT, AND THAT'S THAT.
CHIEF, HEAD MOUNTAIN THIEVES BRIGADE SHUTENMARU
WELL, THAT'S A SHORT-LIVED DREAM.
NO SAMURAI AROUND TO PROTECT THE WEAK AND HELPLESS.
ぬっ!!
HEAR THAT, GRAMS? NO USE CLINGING TO LIFE.
ALL YOU SEE AROUND YOU IS CRUEL REALITY.
...TO LEAD POWERFUL SAMURAI!!
WANO IS FINISHED !!
AND THERE AIN'T NO REAL MEN LEFT IN THIS LAND...

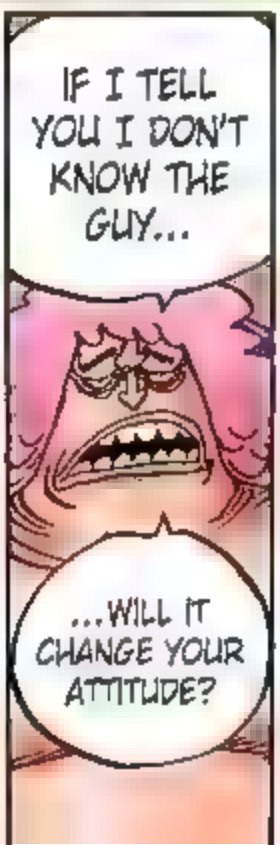
PLEASE! DON'T DO THIS, MR. THIEF!!
RUN AWAY, OLD WOMAN!!!
I WILL SLICE HER MYSELF.
WAAAH! GRANDMAAA !!
I STILL BELIEVE THE WORDS OF LADY OTOKI.
A DEAD WOMAN.
I BELIEVE THAT THE NINE SAMURAI... WILL FULFILL LORD ODEN'S WISH!!
FOOL! THERE'S NO BATTLE TO FIGHT WITHOUT A GENERAL TO LEAD!!
GYAAAA !!!
SHUTEN-MARU!!!
GWAAH !!
KABOOM!!
!!
IT'S HIM, SHUTENMARU !!
KABOOM!!

HIS NAME IS STRAW HAT LUFFY.
A PIRATE SHOULD HAVE COME HERE...
AT LAST WE MEET, LEADER OF THIEVES.
ドド
!!!
BEASTS PIRATES LEAD PERFORMER
JACK

HERE'S YOUR ANSWER.

IN THAT CASE...
Dun!
どど!!

THE ONLY REASON WE HAVE LET YOU LIVE AT ALL...
...IS BECAUSE KAIDO WISHES TO HAVE YOU AS A SUBORDINATE.


IF I TELL YOU I DON'T KNOW THE GUY...
...WILL IT CHANGE YOUR ATTITUDE?

DON'T PLAY GAMES WITH SAMURAI!!!

GFFH !!

CURSE YOU...

ZSH!

ｶﾞｰﾝ... SWUMP

MASTER JACK?!!

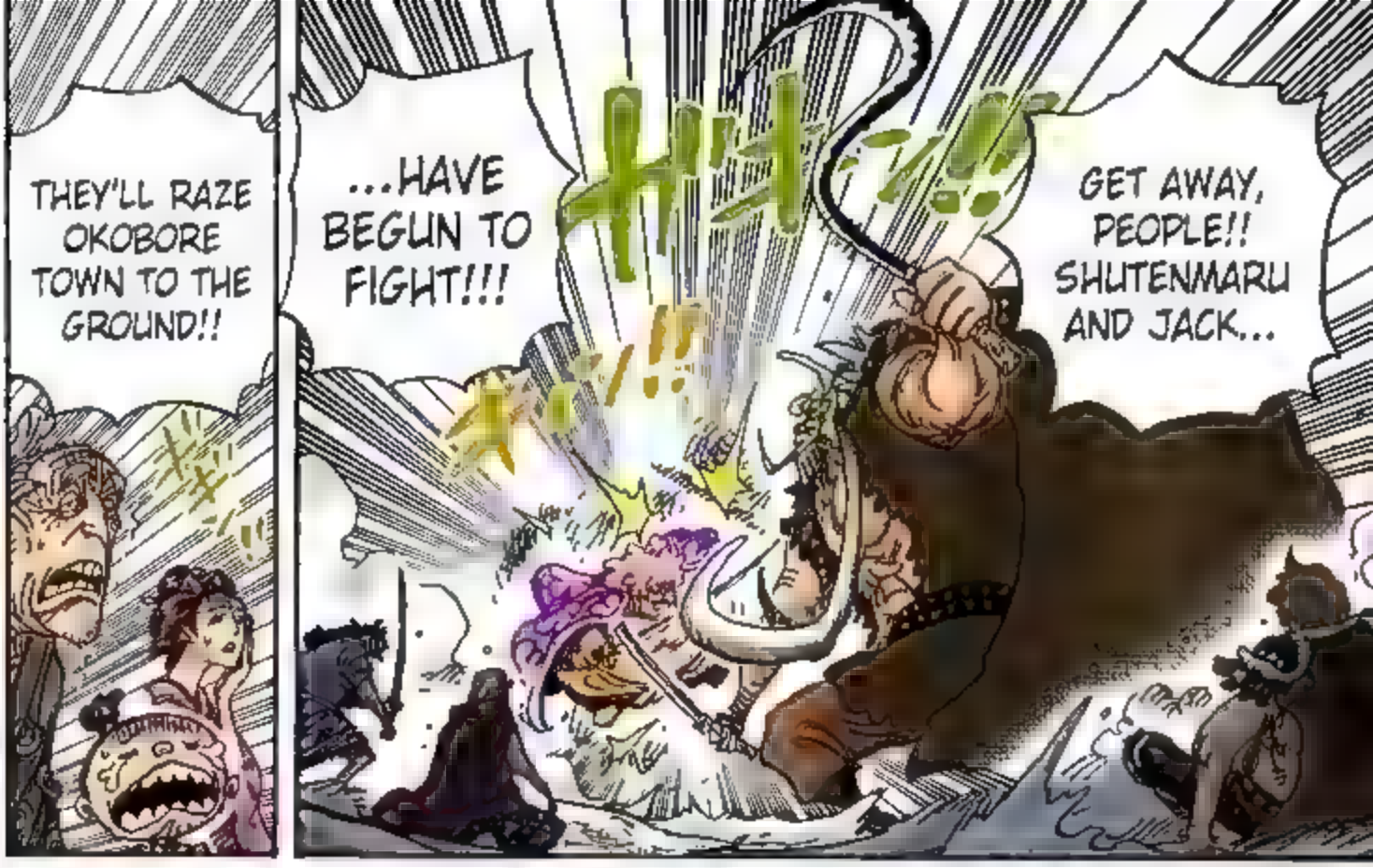
WHAT A HIGH-LEVEL BATTLE!!

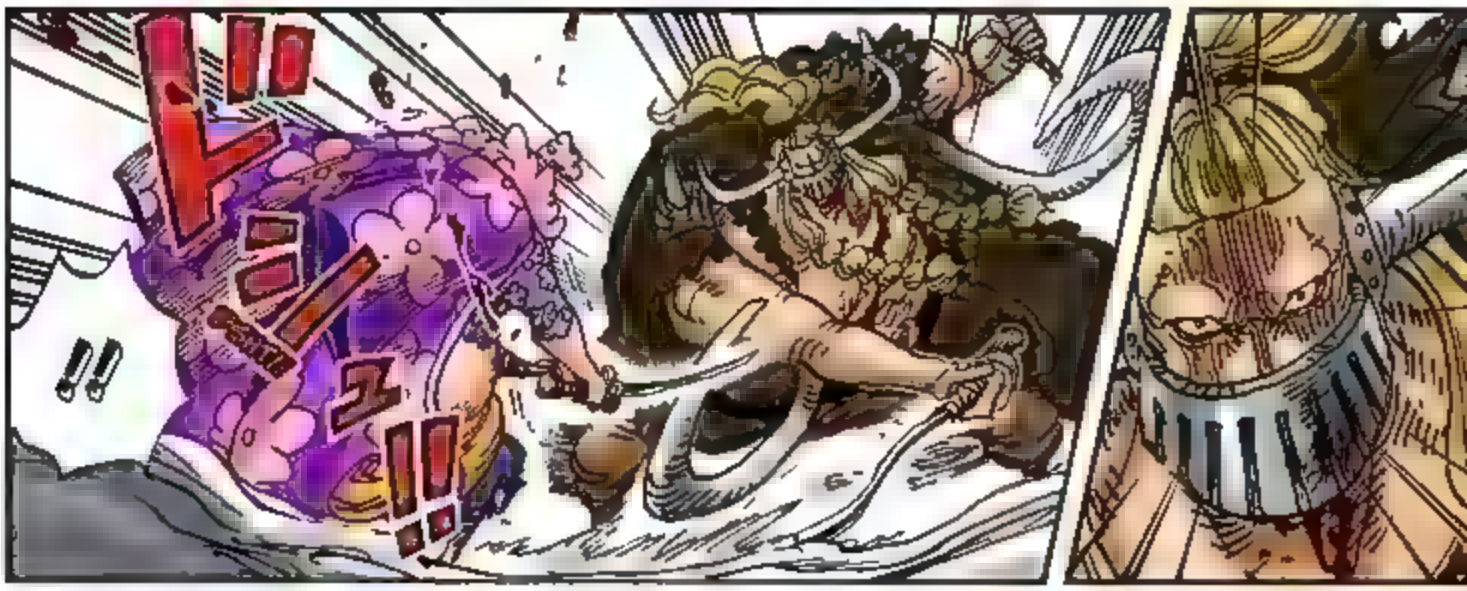
.....!!

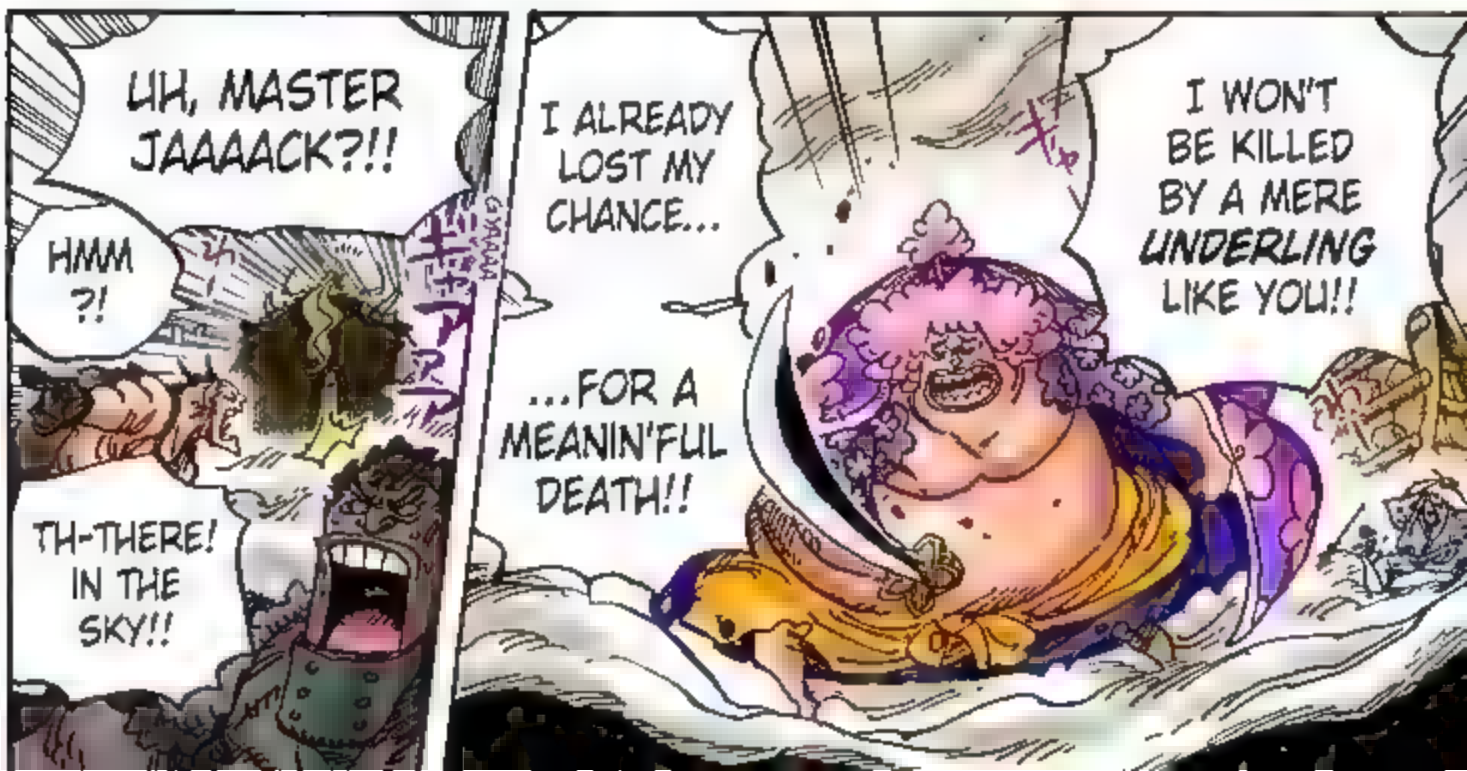
AAAH !!

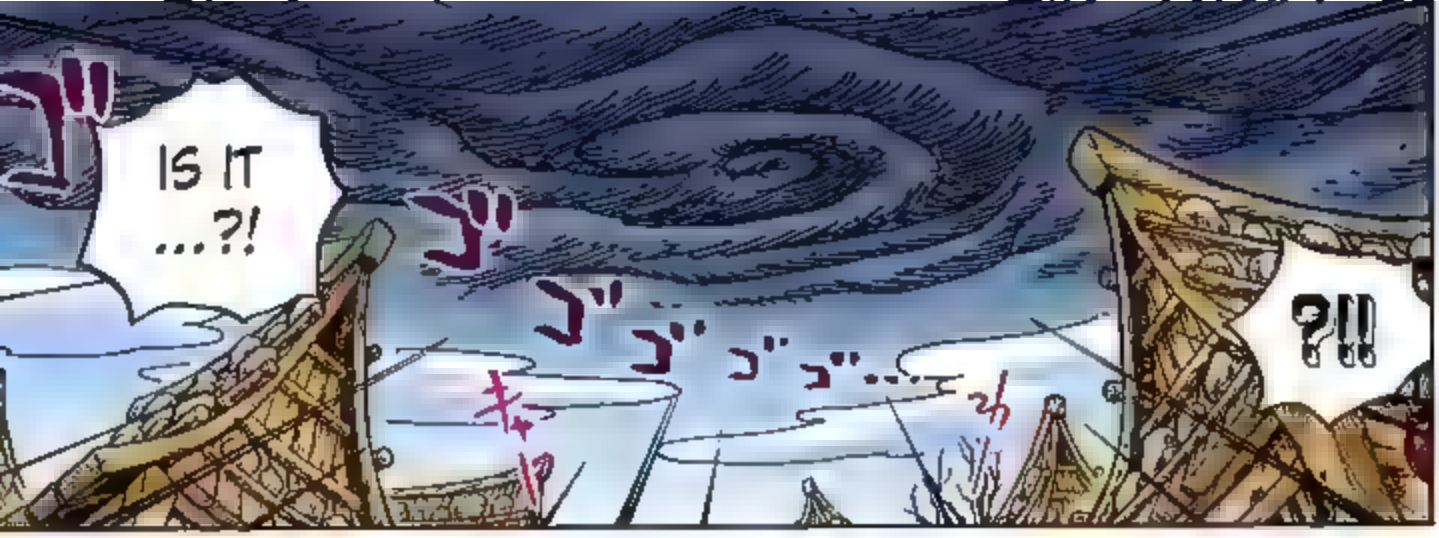
!!!

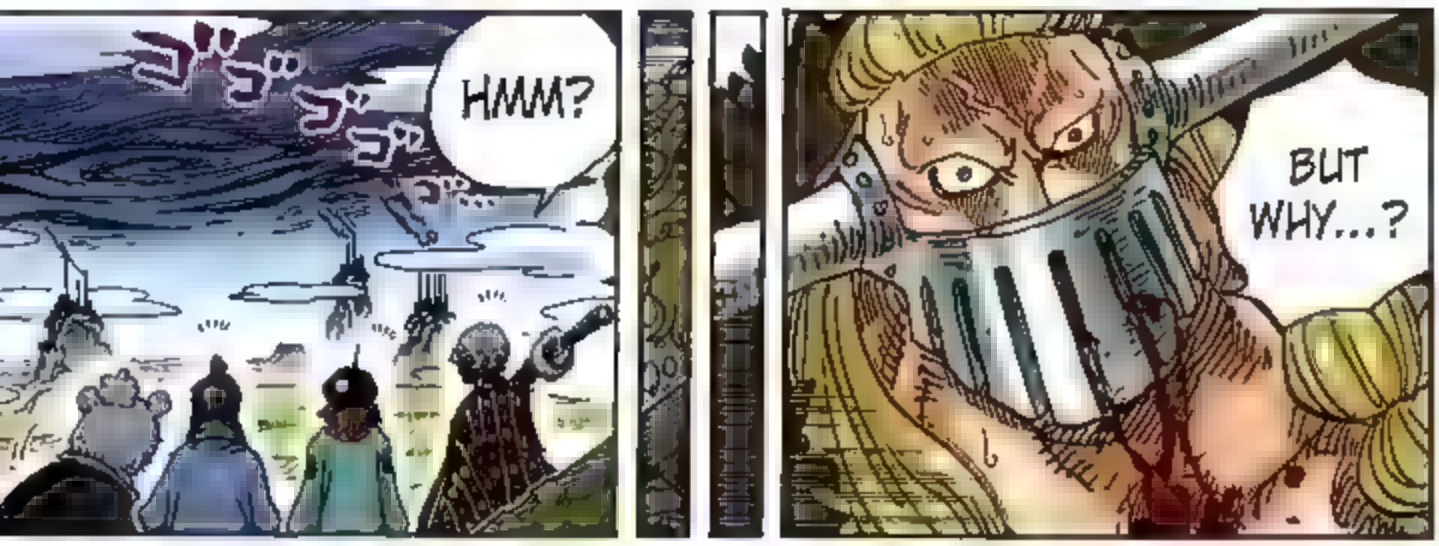
!!!


THEY'LL RAZE OKOBORE TOWN TO THE GROUND!!
...HAVE BEGUN TO FIGHT!!!
GET AWAY, PEOPLE!! SHUTENMARU AND JACK...




UH, MASTER JAAAACK?!!
HMM ?!
TH-THERE! IN THE SKY!!
I ALREADY LOST MY CHANCE...
...FOR A MEANIN'FUL DEATH!!
I WON'T BE KILLED BY A MERE UNDERLING LIKE YOU!!


IS IT ...?!
?!!


HMM?
BUT WHY...?

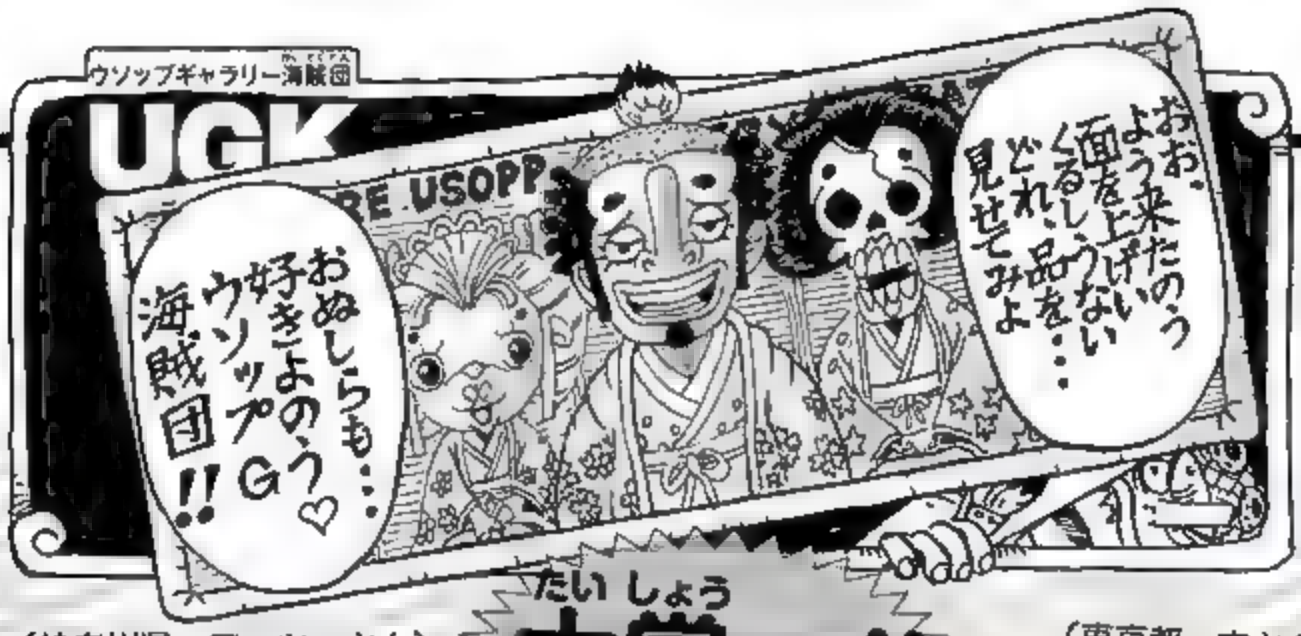
NO!!
IS IT GONNA RAIN?
WHAT'S GOING ON OVER THERE...?

WHAT'S UP, TRAFFY?!
?!
ホロロ
STRAW HAT! COME HERE AT ONCE!!

ドドド

ウソップギャラリー海賊団

UGK



（大分県　五十代さん）

（神奈川県　マッツーさん）

おめェじゃねェよ!!!

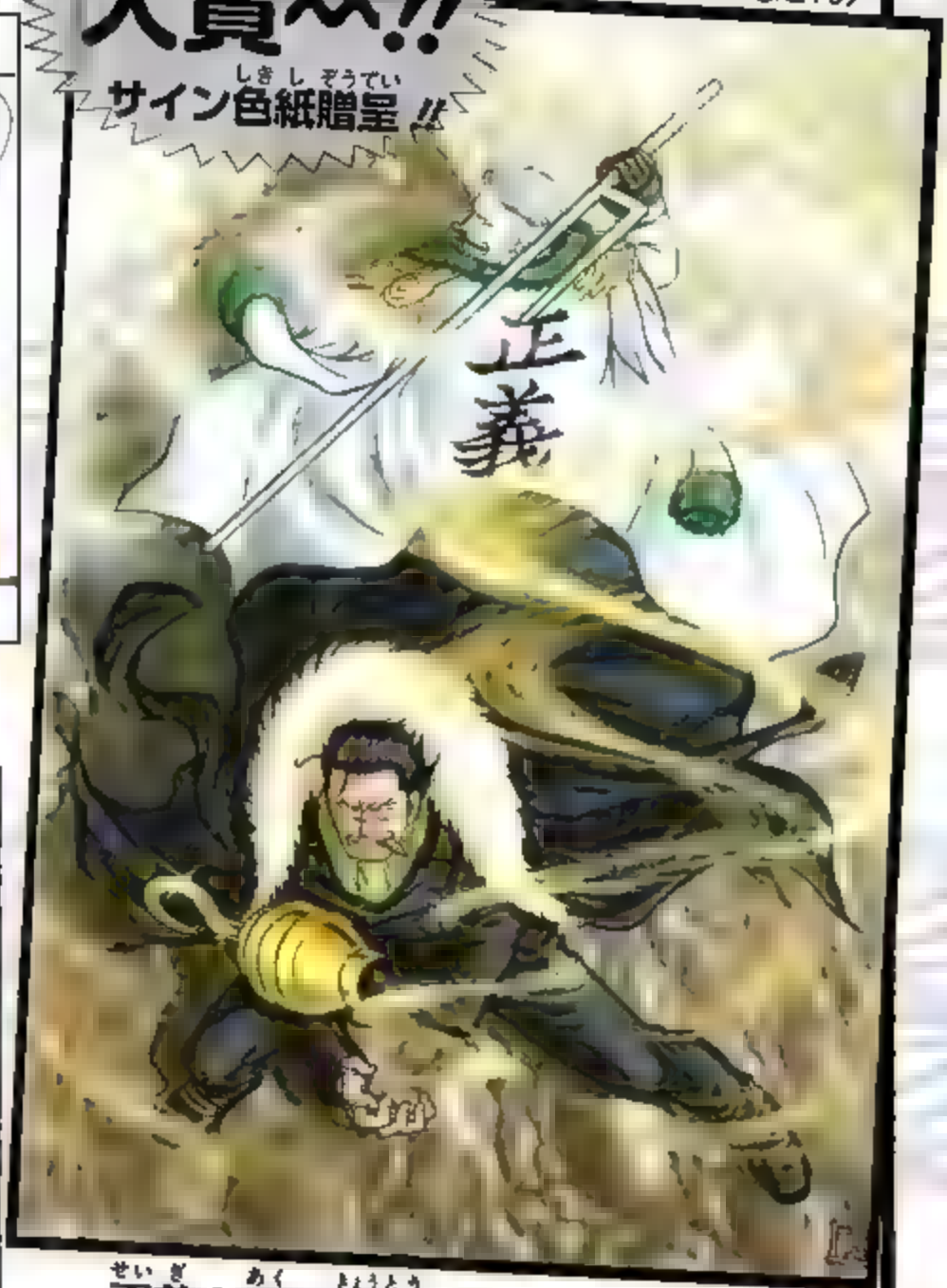
（北海道　小平竜太さん）

対決！勝者はどっちだ!?

大賞〜!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

（東京都　志さん）



正義と悪の共闘!! かっこいいぜ
大賞もってけー!!

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。掲載の際には、文章、イラスト等は、加筆変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。いただいた個人情報は本企画以外の目的には使用いたしません。

（東京都　小林綾弥さん）

どこでも元気!!　麦わらの一味!!

（埼玉県　ポッとDeのACEさん）

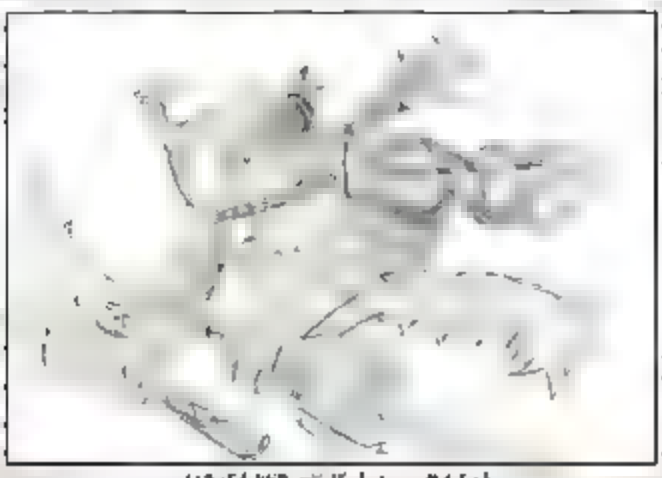
エースとお玉の小さな物語。

（埼玉県　池田紋菜さん）

優しい母のお陰様で
息子は優しく育ったぜ!!

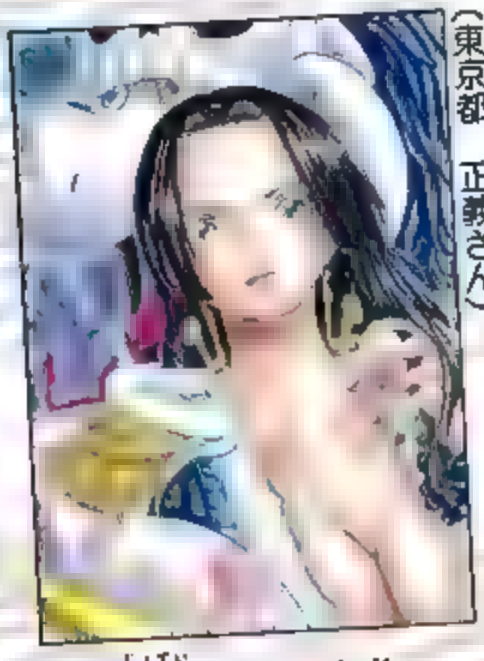
（茨城県　ぱるこサン）

家族の為に隠したキバ!!
カタクリ!!



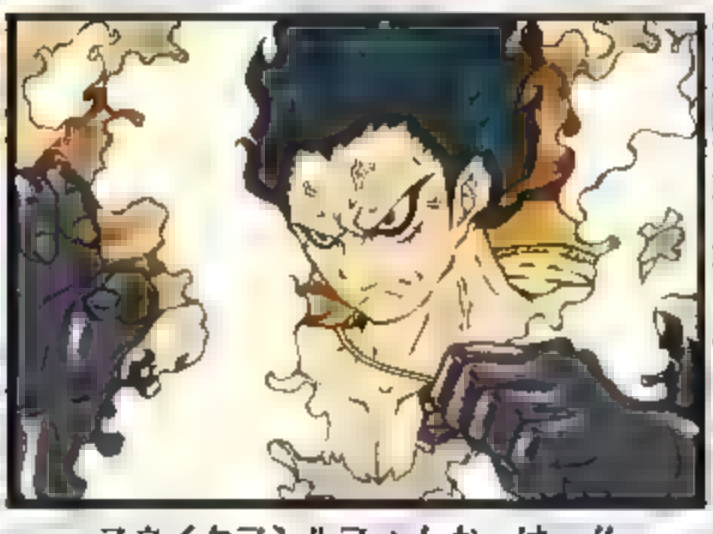
（神奈川県　あらに 8歳さん）

ゾロが一番輝く場所は戦場だ!!!



（東京都　正義さん）

女帝のカンロク!!
ハンコック!!



（新潟県　丸山満さん）

スネイクマンルフィ！ かっけ〜!!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

女子♡女子♡女子♡じょ……ん!?

（東京都　寺町勇人さん）

カタクリvs.ルフィ!! これぞ死闘!!

（北海道　とある美術部員さん）

曲者だらけの革命軍!!

（福岡県　半田実季さん）

妖しい女アマンド!!

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）

愛の炎、死してなお燃えさかる!!

（広島県　まいサン）

海賊王になる男の勇ましさ!!!

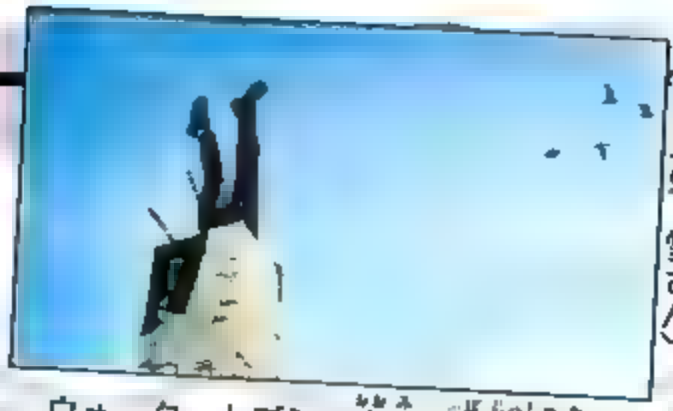
（三重県　SHOOOOTaさん）

立体イラストONE PIECE!

ウソップ様より告知

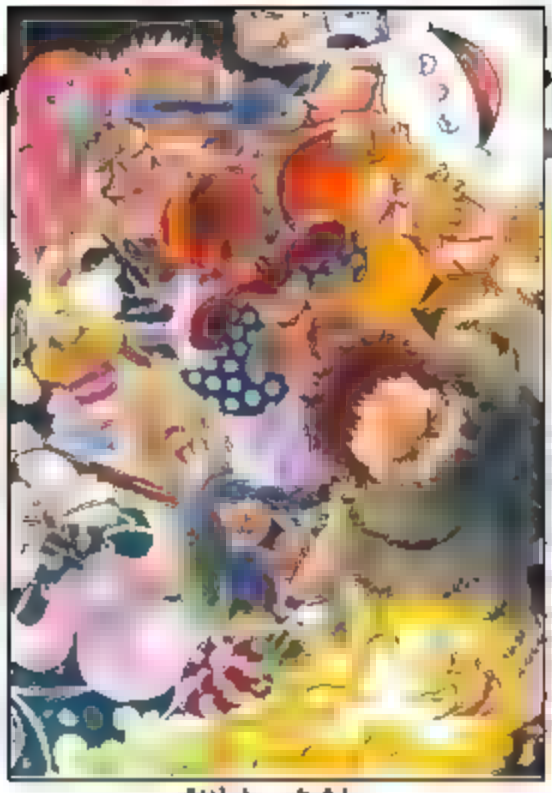
[ONE PIECE.com]で「ウソップギャラリー海賊団」がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索



（神奈川県　雪さん）

ウォーターセブンの大見せ場実写化!!



（埼玉県　神丸憲佑さん）

最強の家族、
ビッグ・マムファミリー!!

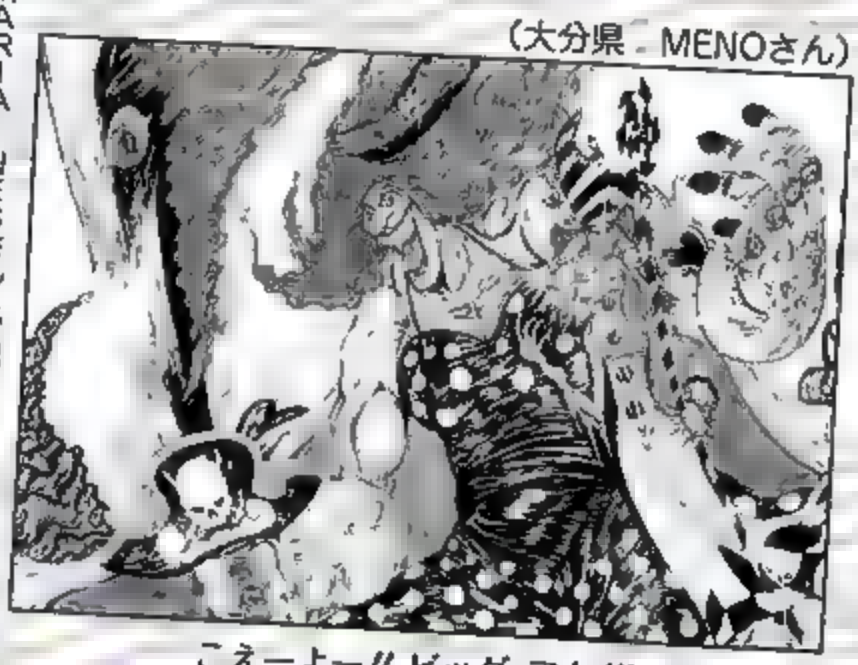
（千葉県　まぁたんサン）

細け〜〜!! コレ切り絵!!

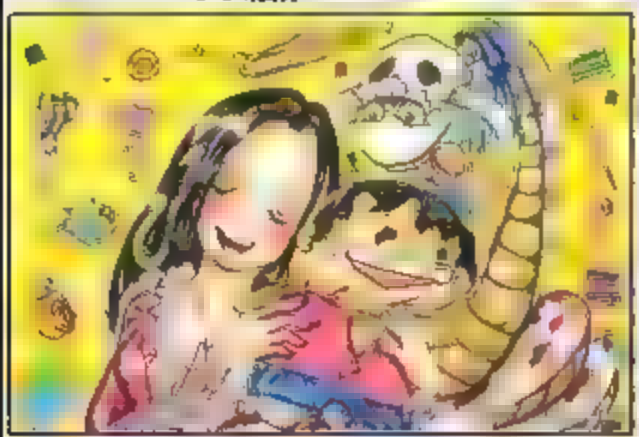
（台湾　MARIA－INESさん&宮城県　赤間信一さん）

タイワンと日本の
コラボ切り絵!!

（大分県　MENOさん）

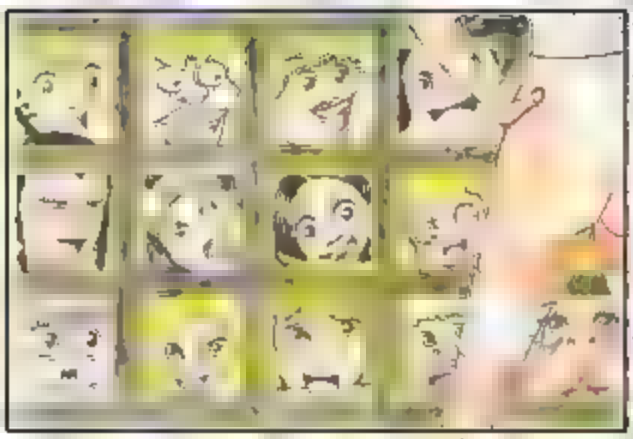


こえーよー!! ビッグ・マム!!!



（鳥取県　中原路さん）

本人逃げても想像力で夢のひととき。



（大分県　五十代さん）

初めてキンタマを見る女達の顔!!

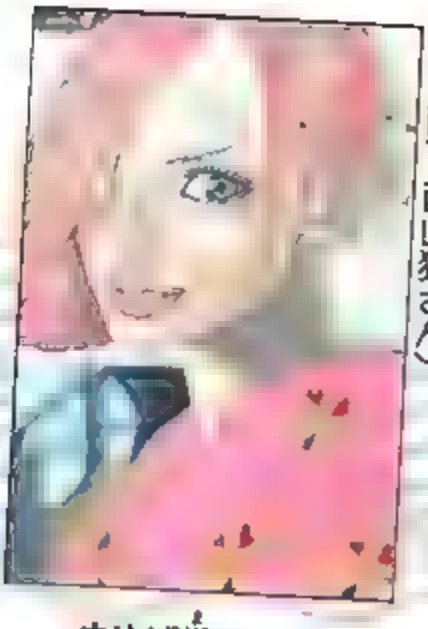
（山口県　ゆうべんサン）

←そんなに驚く事
ねェだろ！
だんごとモチの違いに。

（大阪府　高木裕也さん）

モチだろお前は!!

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）



まゆげ巻いても
美しき姉レイジュ♡

（神奈川県　牙山雄一さん）

自由気ままに大頭の一人旅～♪

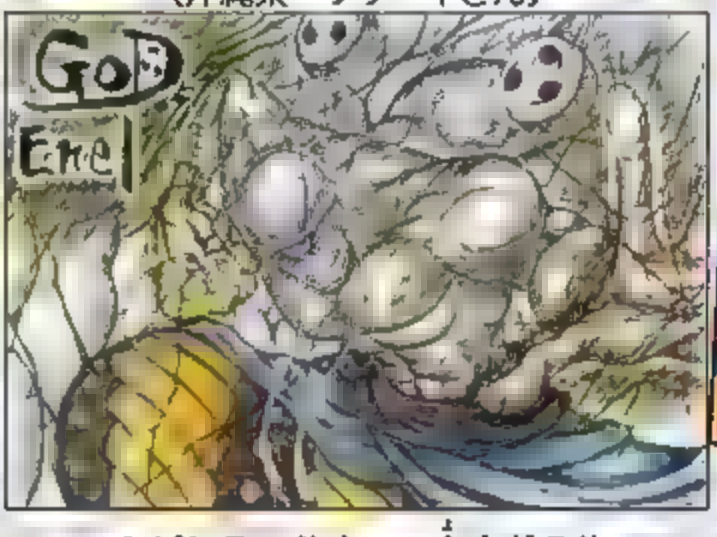
（東京都　Kiyuさん）

最悪の宴!? 最悪の世代～!!

（静岡県　望月聖之さん）

人生がロックだぜ～～!!
ムギロッカーズ!!

（沖縄県　ササーキさん）



シビレるー!! カッコ良すぎで!!

（島根県　吾川浩さん）

ハコシリーズ！ カタクリ&スムージー!!

（埼玉県　ねこすけサン）

拙者っ子女侍お菊!!

（埼玉県　藤田将吾さん）

声優さん東映アニメにファンレター!!

（東京都　志茂優太郎さん）

嫌われようが貫く男の一本道!!!

（神奈川県　RIO・ROAさん）

ハガキはここだ。どんと来い!!

UGK審査委員長 ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**、住所・氏名(PN)・年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!
P.N.表記は、はっきりと!!

ルフィ像完成!!

ルフィの夢! ファンの夢!!

※画像は■造途中のものです。

ルフィ像製造中の秘蔵写真を特別公開!!

尾田栄一郎の故郷・熊本にルフィの銅像が立ったぞ!!

尾田栄一郎の県民栄誉賞受賞を記念して製作が決定した復興のシンボル!等身大のルフィ像だ!!尾田栄一郎が自ら監修し、最高の職人達が造り上げた夢の逸品!!

完成した像はココにある!!

熊本県庁 〒862-8570

熊本県熊本市中央区水前寺6丁目18番1号

熊本県庁HP

さらに

東京ガールズコレクションが熊本に上陸!!!

熊本に国内最大級ファッションフェスタ上陸!妻わらの一味もチャリティー企画の為に、イベントを盛り上げる!!

コラボカフェも熊本にオープン予定!!

続報は東京ガールズコレクション公式サイトをチェック!!

http://girlswalker.com/tgc/kumamoto/2019/

ONE PIECE magazine

Vol.4大好評発売中!!

尾田栄一郎が描きおろす"夢の一枚"ほか
ONE PIECEをとことん楽しめる
コンテンツが満載!!!

Vol.5は2019年1月25日発売予定!!

※画像は制作中の物です。

◆特別付録"ロロノア・ゾロ"手配書つき!
◆公式小説第2弾「novel LAW」連載中!

尾田栄一郎の"夢の一枚"&読者コーナー
「SSBS」への投稿を募集中!!
詳細はOP.comをチェック➡

もっと広がる!もっと深まる!!

2大OPブック絶賛発売中!!!

VIVRE CARD ~ONE PIECE図鑑~

最新のBPはこの2パック!

アラバスタ編にはビビのカードが登場!!

絶好調発売中!!

バインダー付き「STARTER SET Vol.1」
BOOSTER PACK「"東の海"の猛者達!!」
「集結!"超新星"!!」
「アーロン一味とココヤシ村の人々」
「インペルダウンの番人VS囚人達!!」
「砂の王国・アラバスタの精鋭!!」
「"四皇"白ひげ海賊団!!」

2019年1月発売予定

BOOSTER PACK
「結集!秘密結社バロックワークス」
「海底の楽園・魚人島の住人達!!」

2019年2月発売予定

BOOSTER PACK「夢を追う者達!!」
「暴走!新魚人海賊団!!」

※P220~223の情報は2018年11月現在の情報です。

ONE PIECE トレジャークルーズ

TREASURE CRUISE トレジャークルーズ

全世界1億DL突破間近!!

尾田っちから驚異のDL数に喜びの声!!

※DL数は2018年11月時点での情報となります。

描きおろし色紙が到着!!

©尾田栄一郎/集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション
©BANDAI NAMCO Entertainment Inc.

キャンペーン実施中ログインするだけで

コミックス発売記念!! ボイス付きシャンクスがもらえる!!

ログインボーナスで全員に手に入るぞ!!

※2018年12月4日(火)からの配布となります

※配布期間はアプリ内でご確認ください

今ならスタートダッシュを決めやすい!!

1 新規インストールユーザー限定! 虹の宝石50個もらえる!(10+1連特殊探し1回分)

2 初心者限定!スタートダッシュスゴフェス開催中!

(10回+1回レア神超探しをすると、最後の手配書で必ず超スゴいヤツが仲間に!)

好評配信中 ●対応機種 iOS、Android

※一部非対応機種がございます。

●メーカー バンダイナムコエンターテインメント

●価格 基本無料・一部有料アイテム有

東京ワンピースタワー
元日入園無料!!

1月1日は大人も
子どもも入園無料!

2019年の元日は
東京ワンピースタワーで
遊びつくそう!!

TOKYO ONE PIECE TOWER
東京ワンピースタワー

2大冬イベントも絶賛開催中!!

両イベント開催期間
2019年 2月28日(木)まで

1 TONGARI FES

東京OPタワーがミュージック&ダンスショーで
大盛り上がりだ!! ラインナップをチェックせよ!!

ラインナップはこちら!!

ボン・クレー達によるパフォーマンスショー
「カマバッカナイト」

ソウルキングの音楽に酔いしれろ!!
「ソウルキングナイト」

他にも色々なショーステージを開催!!

2 サニー号の中で謎を解け!!
謎解きイベント「MISSING SCORE」

隠されたキーワードを全て探し出すことが出来るかチャレンジだ!!
サニー号内に隠された謎を解き
ブルックが無くした楽譜を探し出せ!

全ての詳細はこちらから!!

※PARK PASS分が無料となります。ライブショー鑑賞は別途料金が発生しますので、予めご了承ください。

※ライブチケット（1,200円）は12月1日より、セブンチケットとTチケットにて前売券を販売致します。

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版

ONE PIECE

91巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2018, 2020

初版発行　　2018年
デジタル版発行　2020年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE
ワンピース
巻九十一
尾田栄一郎
集英社

尾田栄一郎

「狛犬を神社に作れ!!」
エッ時代、日本各地に
そんなお達しが来ました
しかし地方の石工さん、
「コマイヌ??」
狛犬を見たことがありません
画像検索もない、FAXもない
そんな時代、各地の石工達が
生懸命想像で作った「狛犬」
それが「はじめ狛犬!!」
さあ、画像検索してみてね!!
91巻、始まり始まり〜〜〜!!!

Twitter&公式LINEアカウント!
Twitter
LINE
SNS限定コンテンツ&企画も多数配信中!
今すぐチェック!

※Rはこちら!
Twitter https://twitter.com/elichiro_staff
LINE https://goo.gl/a8rsxD

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

卷九十二 花魁小紫登場。
JUMP COMICS
ONE PIECE
尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

"Forty-eight browns and 100 grays!!"
This is a figurative saying that indicates there are a multitude of shades of brown and gray in Japan. In the old days, the common people were instructed not to wear flashy colors, and so they developed a wealth of plain colors to use instead. I bet they wish they could have worn all kinds of rainbow hues though. Well, the Wano Arc is going to be wild and flashy! Can't wait to see this animated too!!
Let volume 92 beginneth!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2019

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

巻(かん)九十二〝花魁小紫登場(おいらんこむらさきとうじょう)〟

尾田栄一郎(おだえいいちろう)

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

The story of ONE PIECE 1»92
Character 登場人物

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdle Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

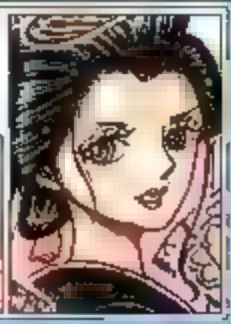
A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training, he reclaims his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion belly

Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

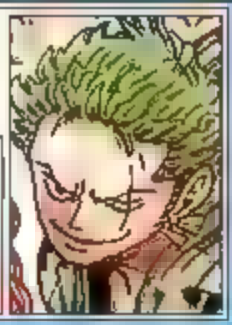
Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly



Zorojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zoro

Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

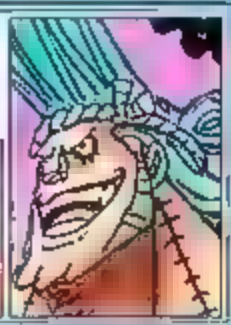
Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly



Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Badimore.

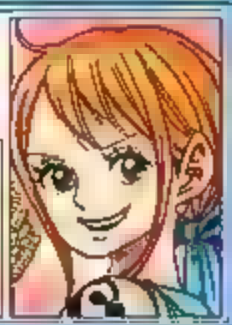
Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly



Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly



Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook

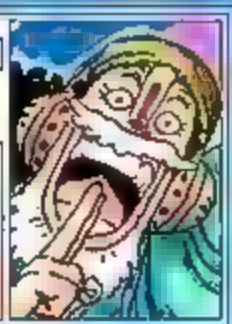
Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly

Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp

Received Heracles-san's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly



Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Captain of the Red-Hair Pirates

Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newkama Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom

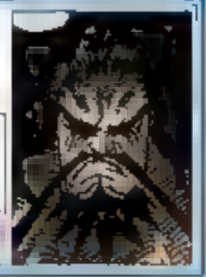
Cook, Bounty: 77 million belly

Beasts Pirates

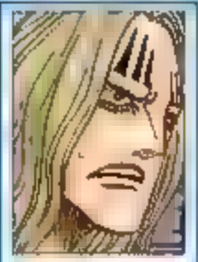
Kaido, King of the Beasts
[Emperor of the Sea]

A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Beasts Pirates



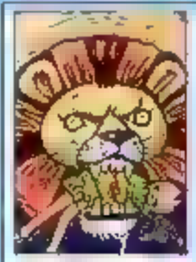
Jack the Drought
Lead Performer, Beasts Pirates



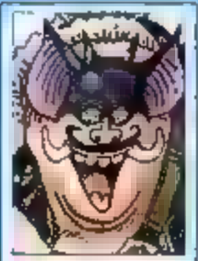
Basil Hawkins
Headliner, Beasts Pirates

Speed
Headliner, Beasts Pirates

Holdem
Headliner, Beasts Pirates

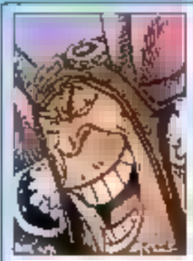


Kamijiro
Holdem's Pirating!

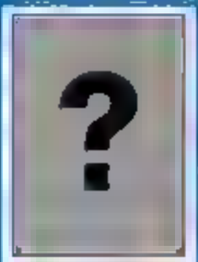


Bat-man
Gifter, Beasts Pirates

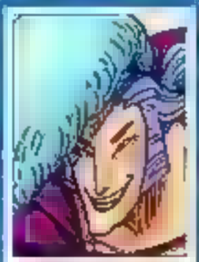
Gazelle-man
Gifter, Beasts Pirates



Mouse-man
Gifter, Beasts Pirates



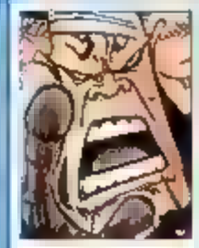
Kurozumi Orochi
Shogun of Wano



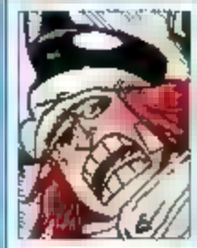
Napping Kyoshiro
Money Changer for the Kurozumi Clan

Ninja-Pirate-Mink-Samurai Alliance

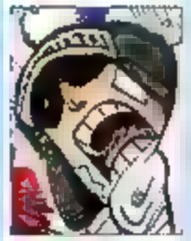
Heart Pirates



Jean Bart
Crew, Heart Pirates

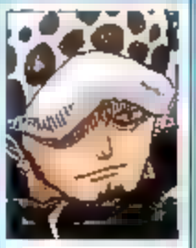


Shachi
Crew, Heart Pirates



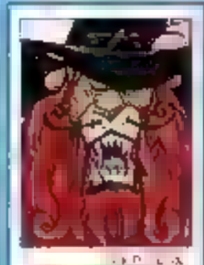
Penguin
Crew, Heart Pirates

Bepo
Navigator, Heart Pirates



Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates

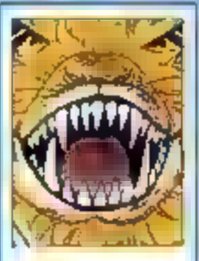
Mokomo Dukedom



Fuji Power Shinobu
Captain, Dogstorm, Musketeers

Wanda (Dog Mink)
Battlebeast Tribe, Kingsbird

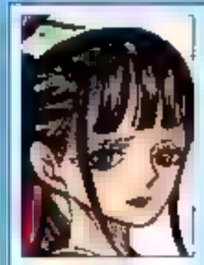
Jarrot (Bunny Mink)
Battlebeast Tribe, Kingsbird



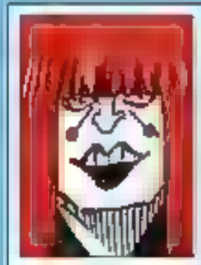
Cat Viper
King of the Night, Mokomo

Duke Dogstorm
King of the Day, Mokomo

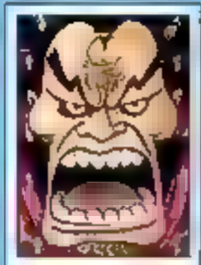
Wano



Okiku
Samurai of Wano



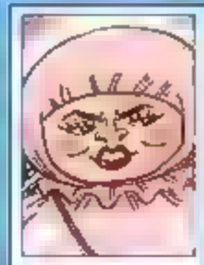
Evening Shower Kanjuro
Samurai of Wano



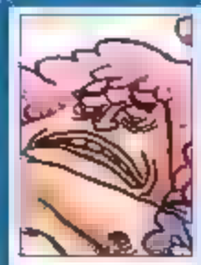
Raizo of the Mist
Ninja of Wano

Foxfire Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano

Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

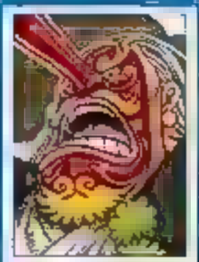


Shinobu
Veteran Kunoichi



Shutenmaru
Chief, Head Mountain Thieves Brigade

Otsuru (Kin'emon's Wife)
Tea Shop Owner



Tenguyama Hitetsu
Katana Blacksmith

Otama
Child of Kuri in Wano

Story ▪あらすじ▪

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

Luffy and crew defeat Doflamingo, then get through a scuffle with the Emperor of the Sea, Big Mom, on their way to Wano for the purpose of taking down Kaido. The lead party of Robin, Usopp and Franky have been undertaking clandestine work to prepare for the coming battle. But when Luffy saves Otama from Kaido's followers, the enemy side learns of his presence and chases after him! Later, he meets up with Kin'emon and learns that Momonosuke and the samurai have actually jumped through time from the Wano of 20 years ago! the plan is made to complete Oden's desire and strike down Kaido at Onigashima, the island of ogres, in two weeks' time! Just then, Kaido himself appears in the form of a gigantic dragon!

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

vol.92

INTRODUCING KOMURASAKI THE OIRAN

CONTENTS

第922話 Supreme Commander Kaido of the Beasts Pirates 007

第923話 Emperor of the Sea Kaido vs. Luffy 025

第924話 Huh 043

第925話 Absence 059

第926話 Excavation Labor Camp 077

第927話 Otoko the Kamuro 095

第928話 Introducing Komurasaki the Oiran 111

第929話 Shogun of Wano, Kurozumi Orochi 128

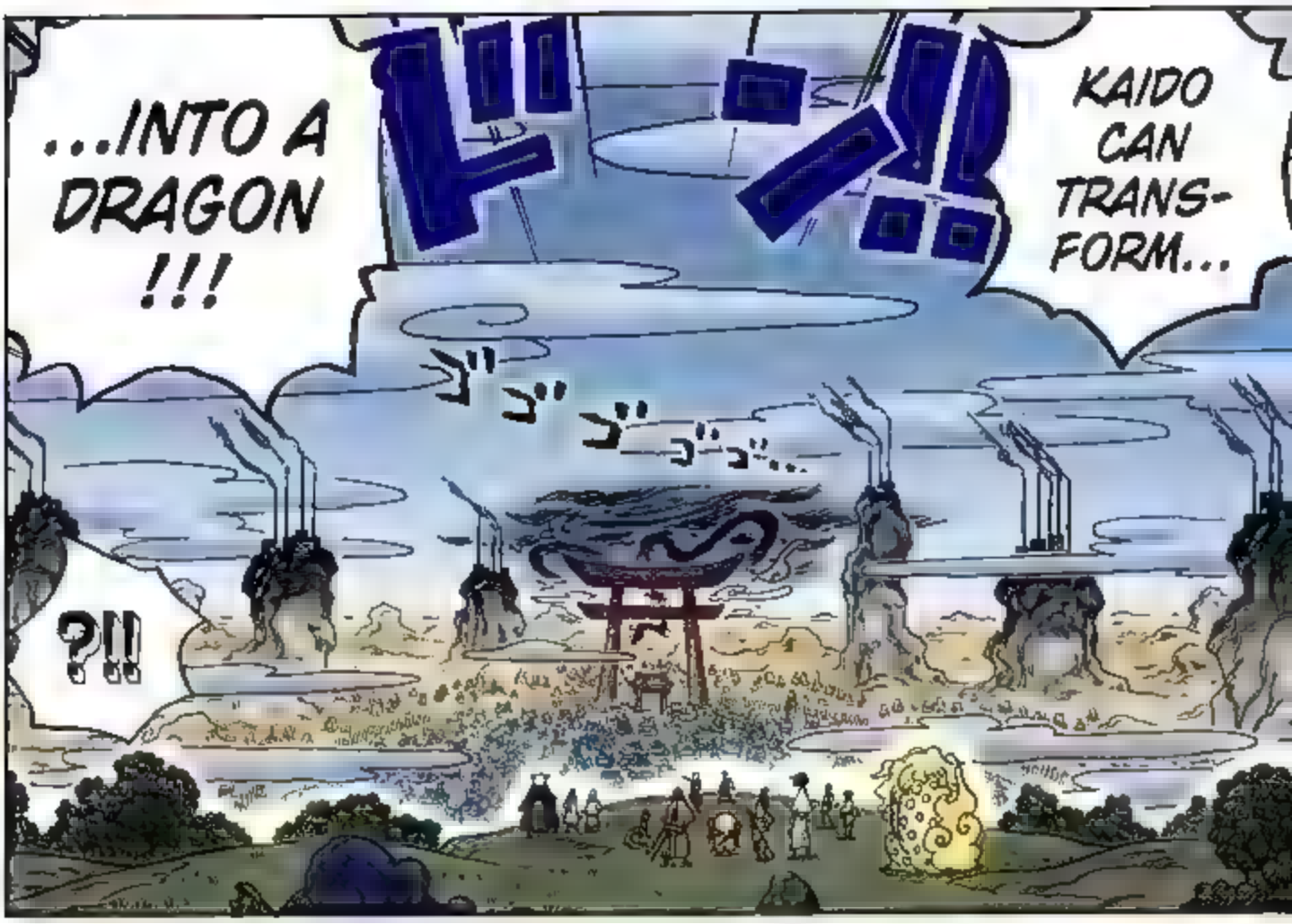
第930話 Ebisu Town 147

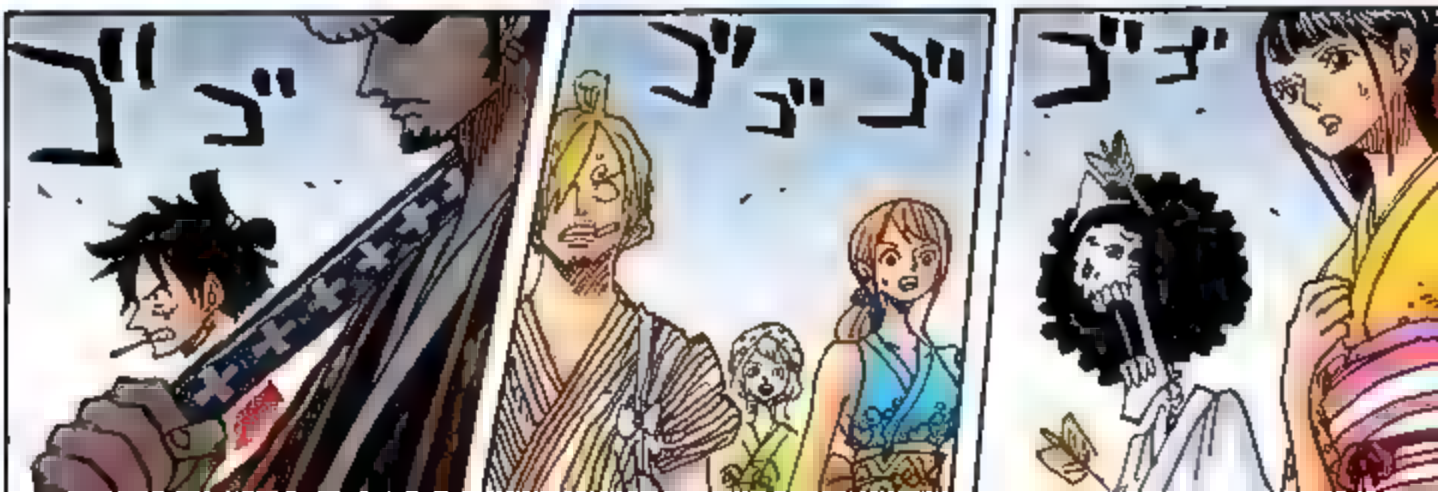
第931話 Soba Mask 165

Chapter 922:
SUPREME COMMANDER KAIDO OF THE BEASTS PIRATES

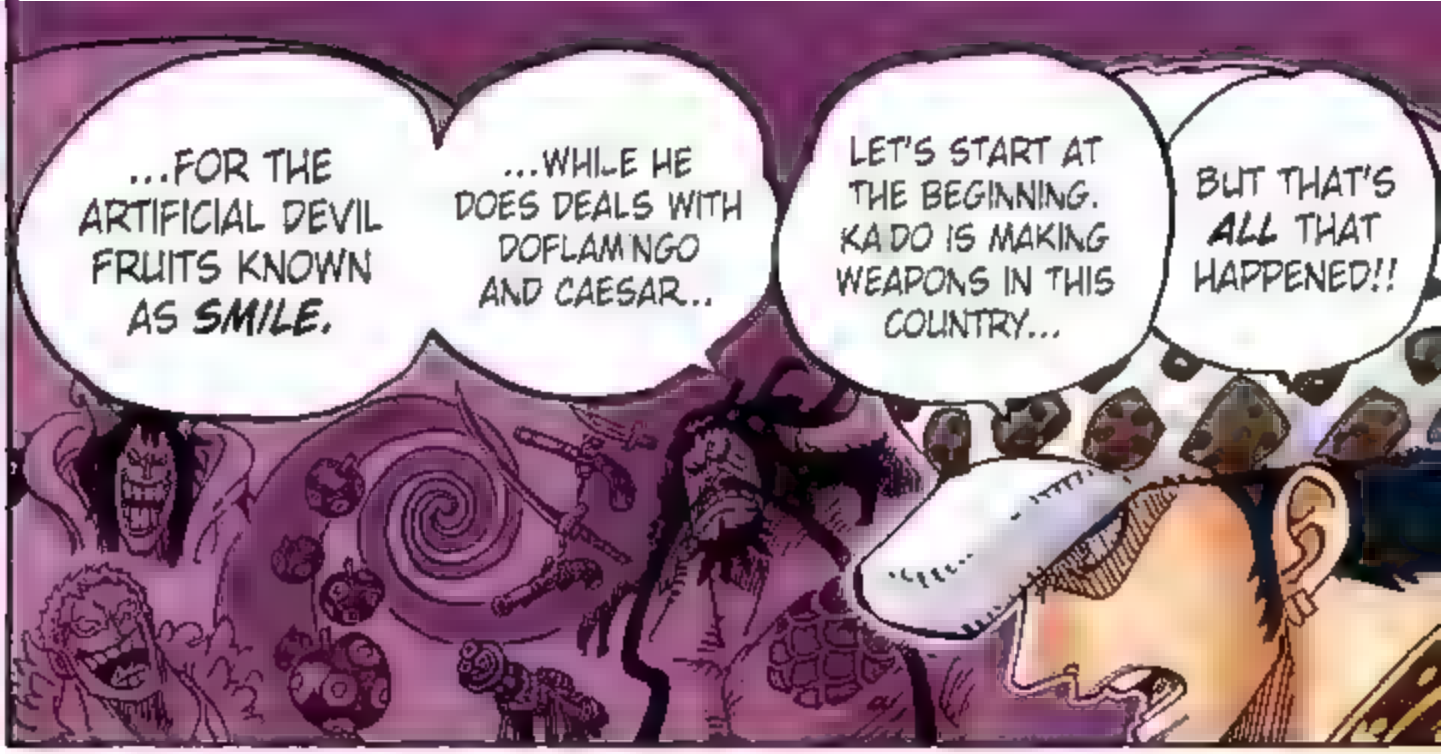
REQUEST: "KOALA TEACHING KUNG-FU DUGONGS THE WAYS OF FISH-MAN KARATE" BY MEHH FROM SAKU

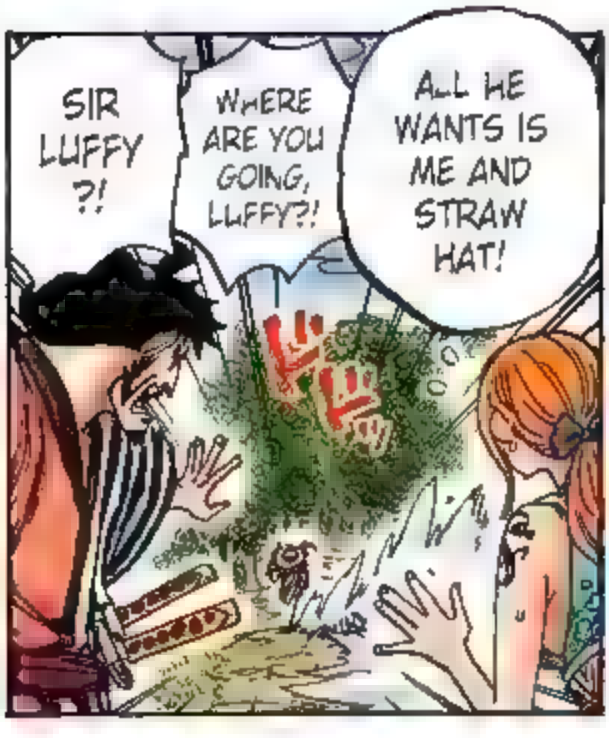
YES. THAT CREATURE THERE IS KAIDO...
IS THAT REALLY ...?!
WHAT IS THAT THING?!!
SO KAIDO'S A DRAGON?!
...!!


...INTO A DRAGON !!!
KAIDO CAN TRANS-FORM...
?!!

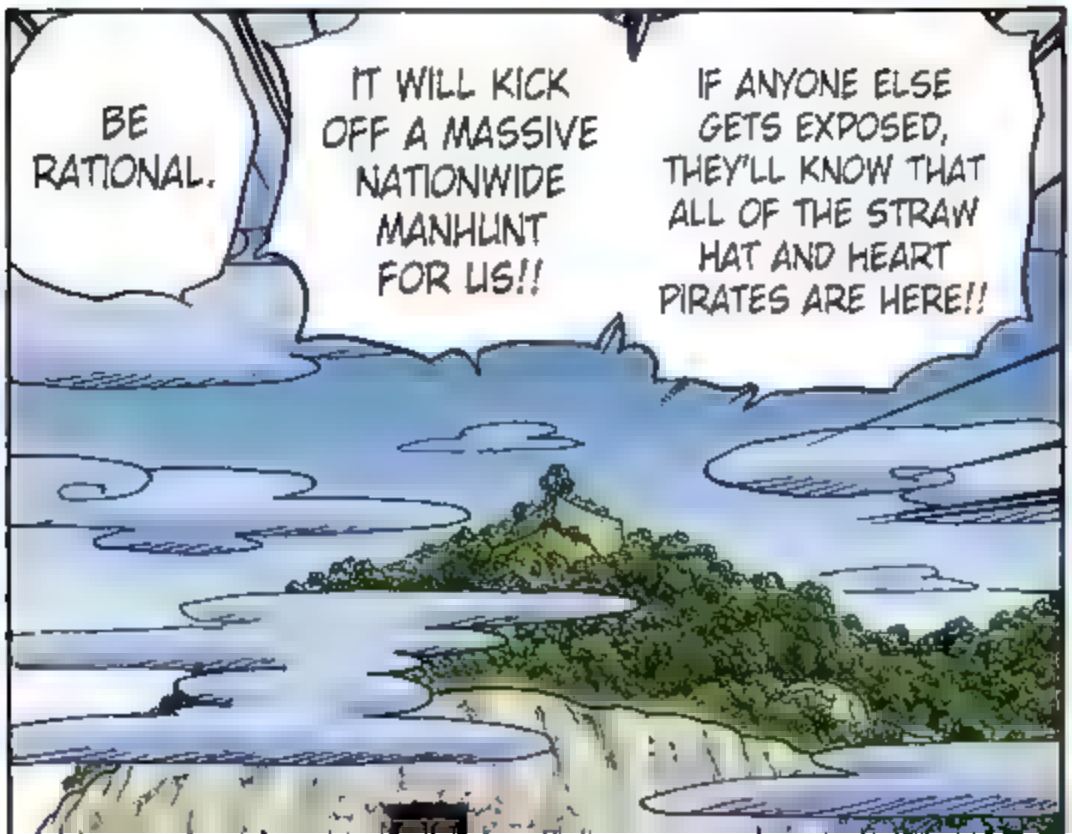

ゴゴ
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴ

THAT... LITTLE DRAGON?!
WHAT?! LORD MOMONOSUKE ?!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!
OHHH ...!
THAT LOOKS LIKE IT'S OVER OKOBORE TOWN!!
OF ALL THINGS, TO TAKE THE FORM OF A HATEFUL DRAGON!!
BUT YES, HE HAS FALLEN INTO THIS DREADFUL STATE!!
I SHALL EXPLAIN IT LATER!!
IF THERE'S ANYONE WHO DOESN'T HAVE THE RIGHT TO CRITICIZE ME, IT'S THE STRAW HAT PIRATES!!!
!!!
WHATEVER IT IS, WE'RE SORRY.
OH... IT MUST BE LUFFY'S FAULT.
AS A MATTER OF FACT, STRAW HAT, ZORO AND I ALL BLEW OUR COVER THERE...
OH! SORRY, KIN'EMON.
YOU WHAT ?!!
WHAT KIND OF SHODDY OPERATION ARE YOU RUNNING, LAW?!
WHY WOULD KAIDO APPEAR IN KURI WITHOUT WARNING?!

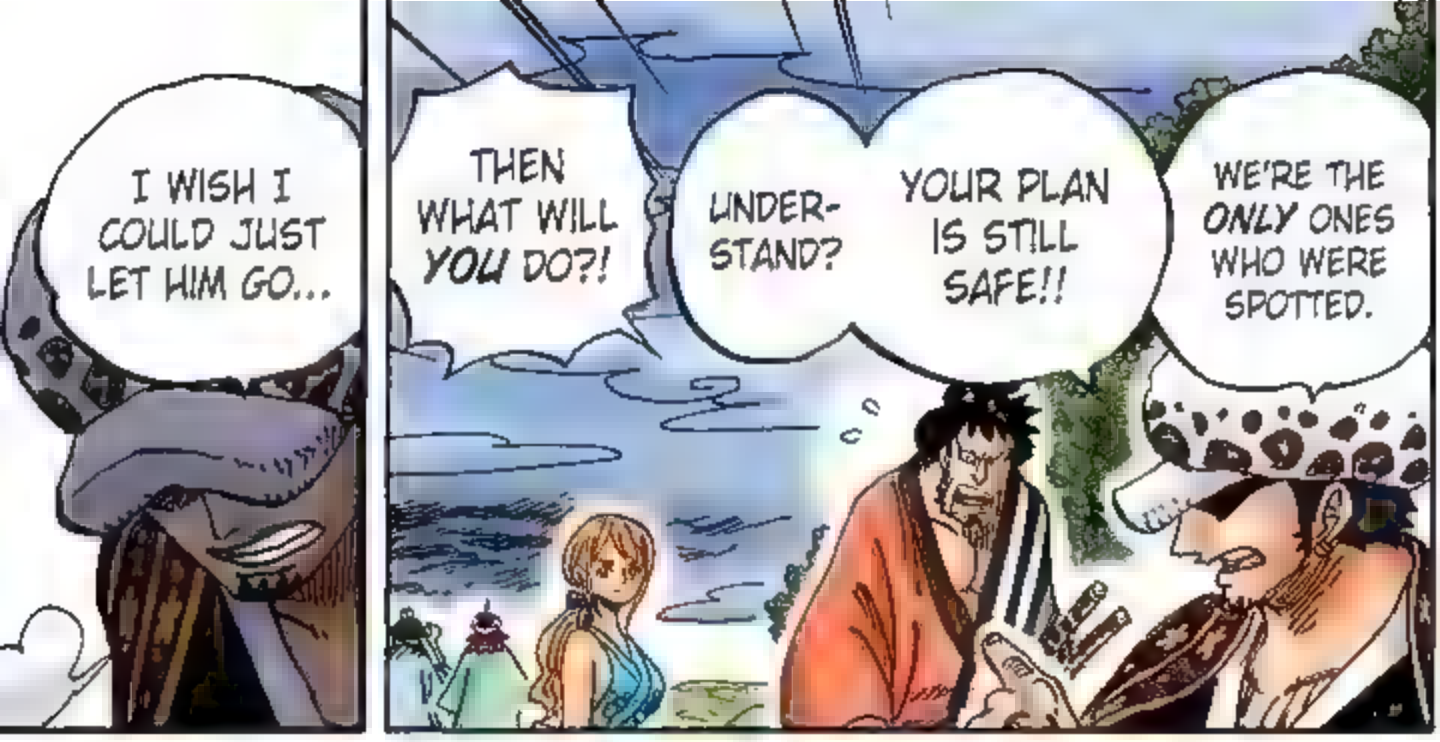

...FOR THE ARTIFICIAL DEVIL FRUITS KNOWN AS SMILE.
...WHILE HE DOES DEALS WITH DOFLAMINGO AND CAESAR..
LET'S START AT THE BEGINNING. KAIDO IS MAKING WEAPONS IN THIS COUNTRY...
BUT THAT'S ALL THAT HAPPENED!!


SIR LUFFY ?!
WHERE ARE YOU GOING, LUFFY?!
ALL HE WANTS IS ME AND STRAW HAT!

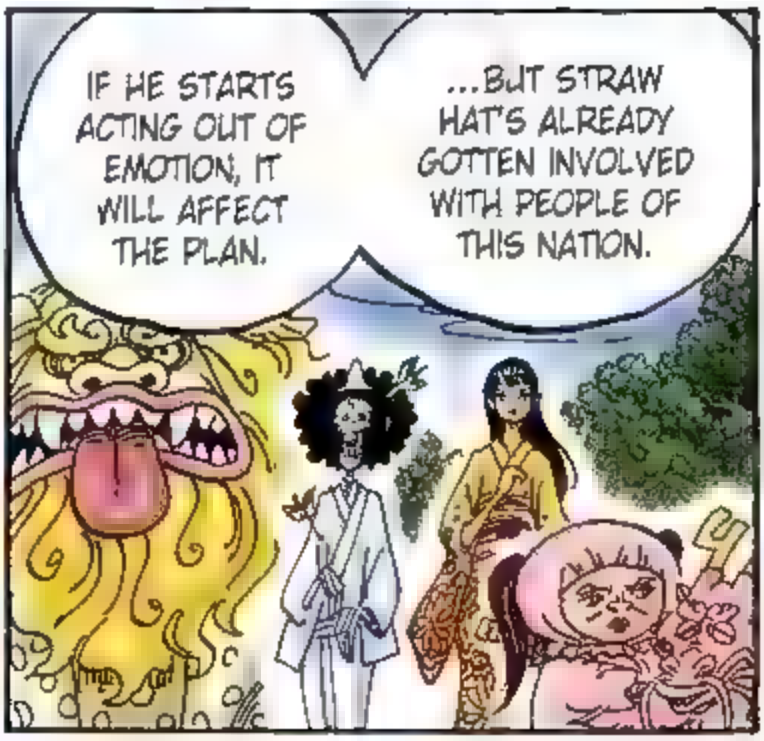
...AND SENT HIS TRADING PARTNER DOFLAMINGO TO PRISON.
WE DESTROYED THE FACTORIES THAT DID THE HEAVY LIFTING ON PUNK HAZARD AND DRESSROSA...
IN OTHER WORDS, WE'RE THE ONES WHO PICKED A FIGHT WITH HIM.


BE RATIONAL.
IT WILL KICK OFF A MASSIVE NATIONWIDE MANHUNT FOR US!!
IF ANYONE ELSE GETS EXPOSED, THEY'LL KNOW THAT ALL OF THE STRAW HAT AND HEART PIRATES ARE HERE!!

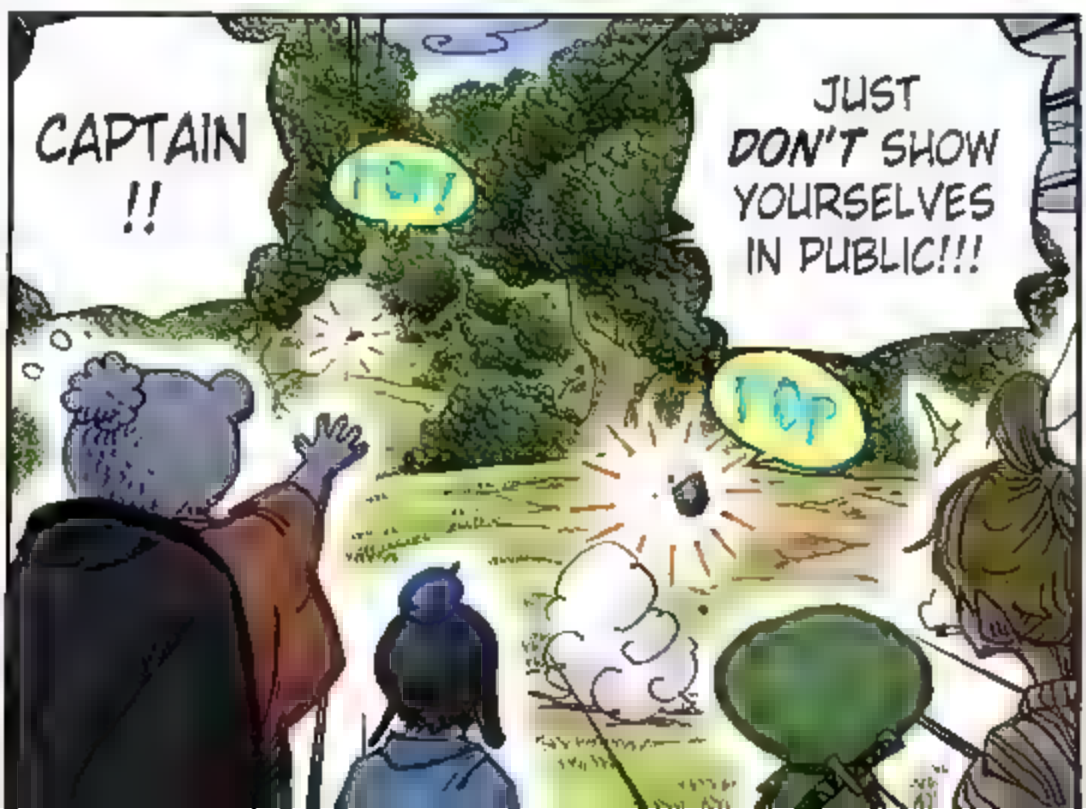
DON'T CHASE HIM!! I'LL GO!!!
?!


I WISH I COULD JUST LET HIM GO...
THEN WHAT WILL YOU DO?!
UNDER-STAND?
YOUR PLAN IS STILL SAFE!!
WE'RE THE ONLY ONES WHO WERE SPOTTED.

THERE'S NO POINT TO THE ALLIANCE IF WE DON'T HAVE EVERYONE IN THE SAME PLACE WHEN THE BIG BATTLE HAPPENS.
SO I'LL FIGURE OUT A WAY TO HANDLE THIS.


IF HE STARTS ACTING OUT OF EMOTION, IT WILL AFFECT THE PLAN.
...BUT STRAW HAT'S ALREADY GOTTEN INVOLVED WITH PEOPLE OF THIS NATION.

APART FOR MERE HOURS, AND WHAT DOES HE GO OFF AND DO?!
GEEZ, LUFFY!


CAPTAIN !!
JUST DON'T SHOW YOURSELVES IN PUBLIC!!!

OTSURU, YOU SHOULD CLEAR OUTTA HERE!!

I KNOW...

...!!

ABANDON THE TOWN!!

RUN! RUN FOR YOUR LIVES!!

あああああ

ゴゴゴゴ

OKOBORE TOWN

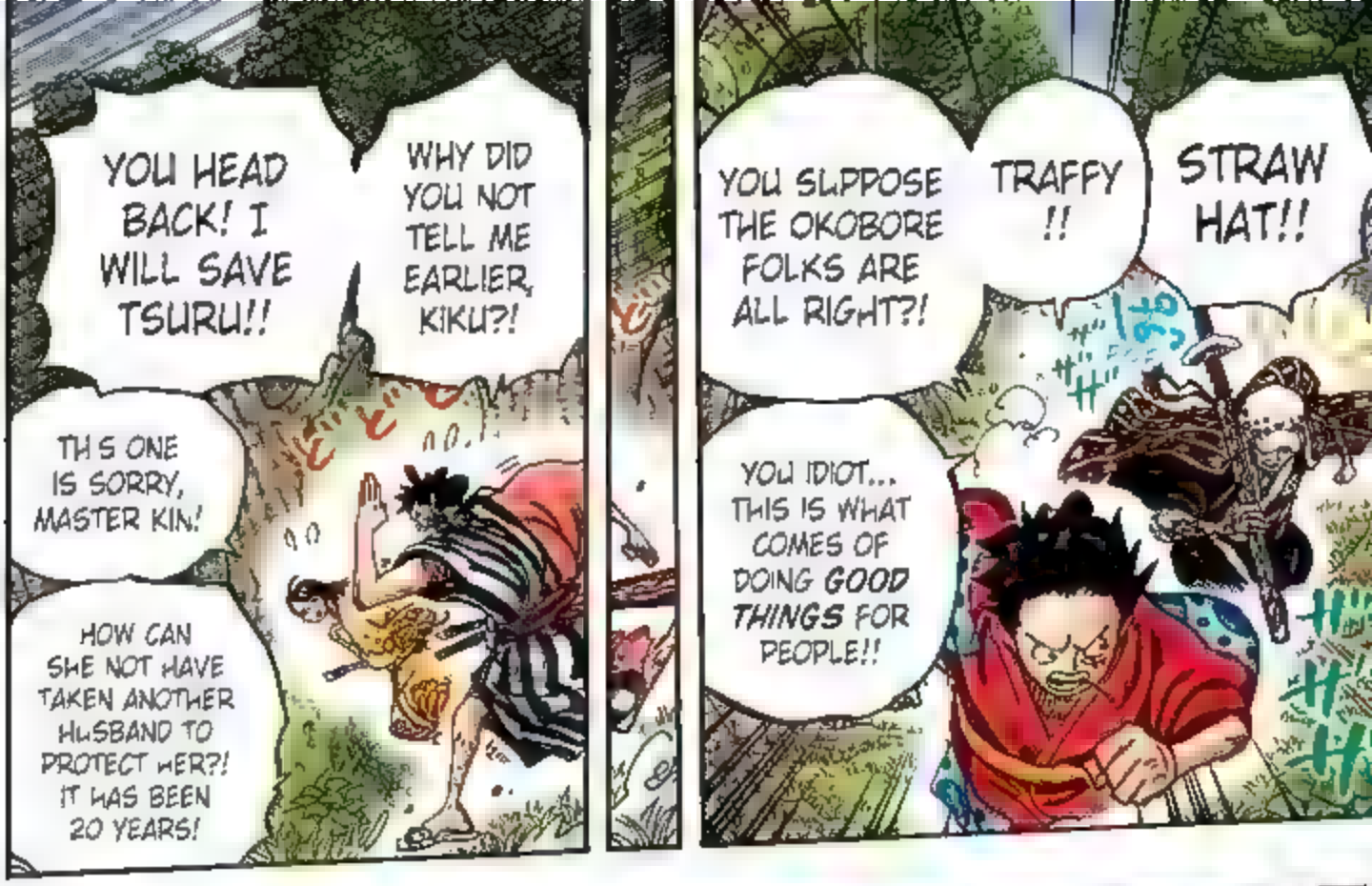
ゴゴゴ

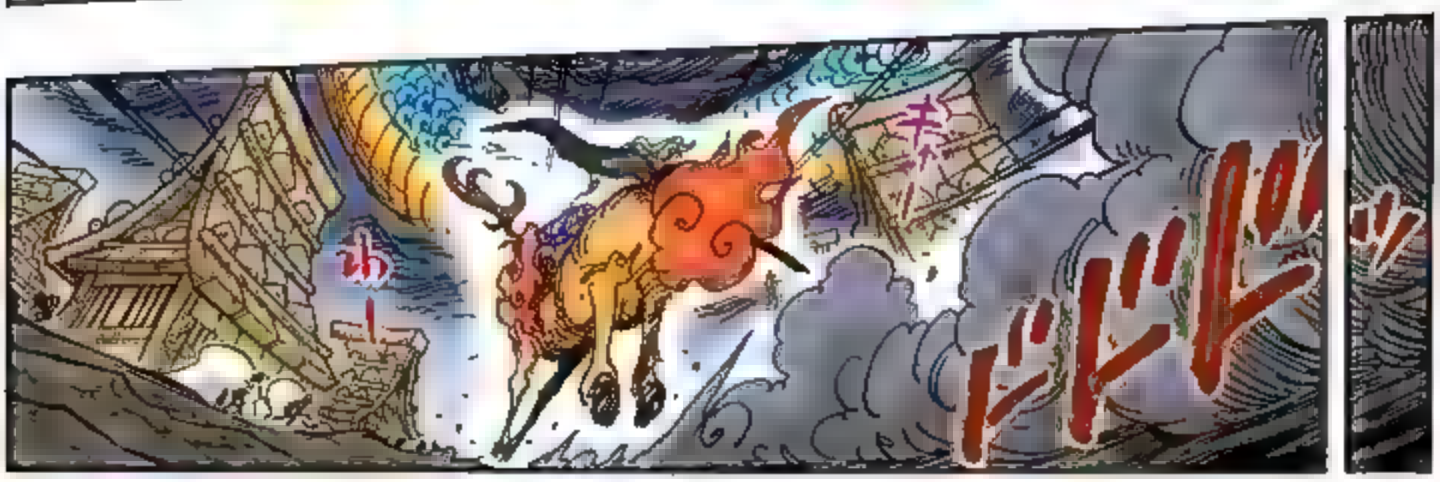
BAKURA TOWN

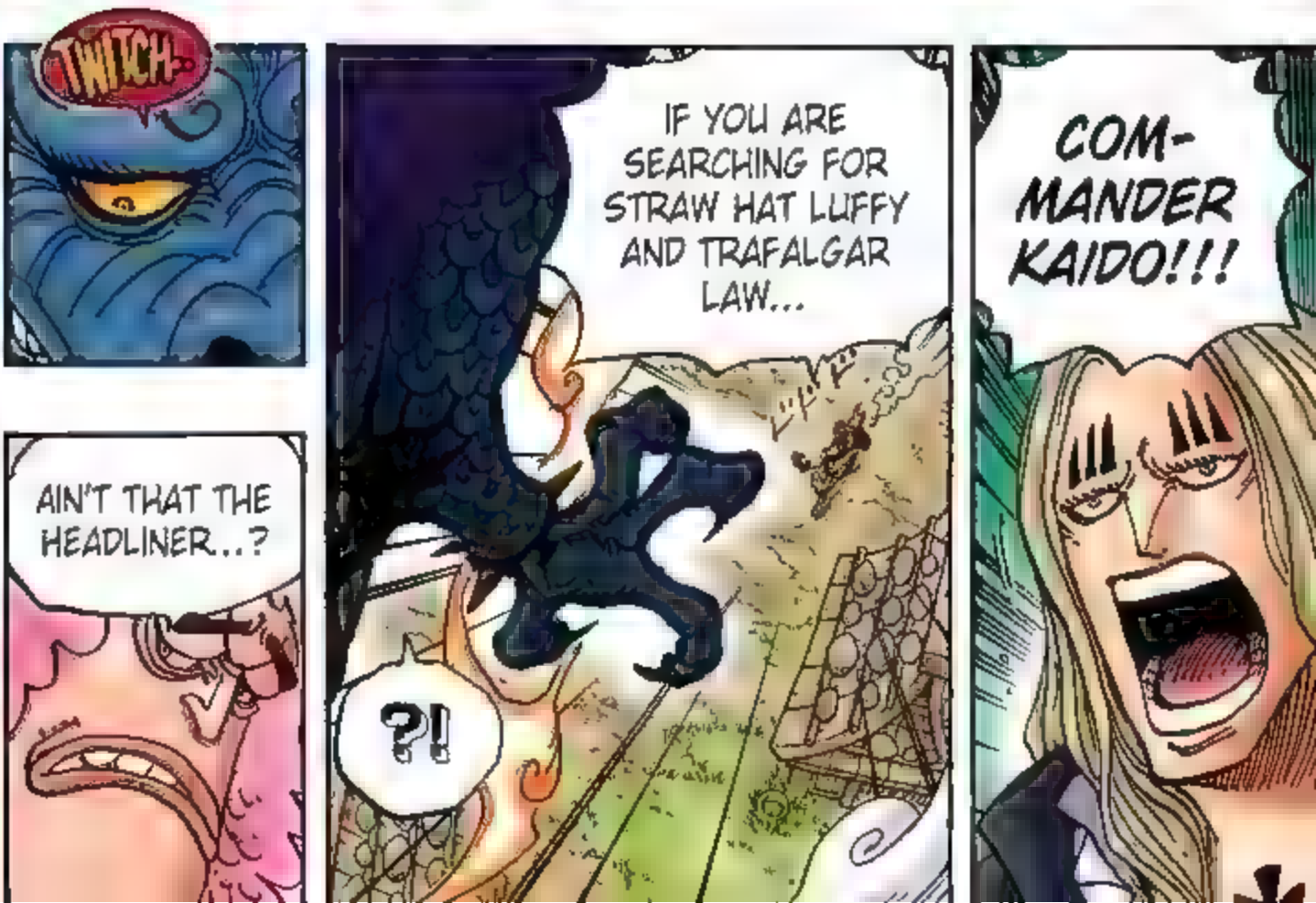
ドドド

IN FACT ...
...I REMEMBER YOU...
FWEE HEE HEE!! HIC!! BUT THE PAST IS THE PAST!!
?!!
IF YOU AGREE TO WORK FOR ME... URP!
THEN IT'S ALL WATER UNDER THE BRIDGE... HIC!!

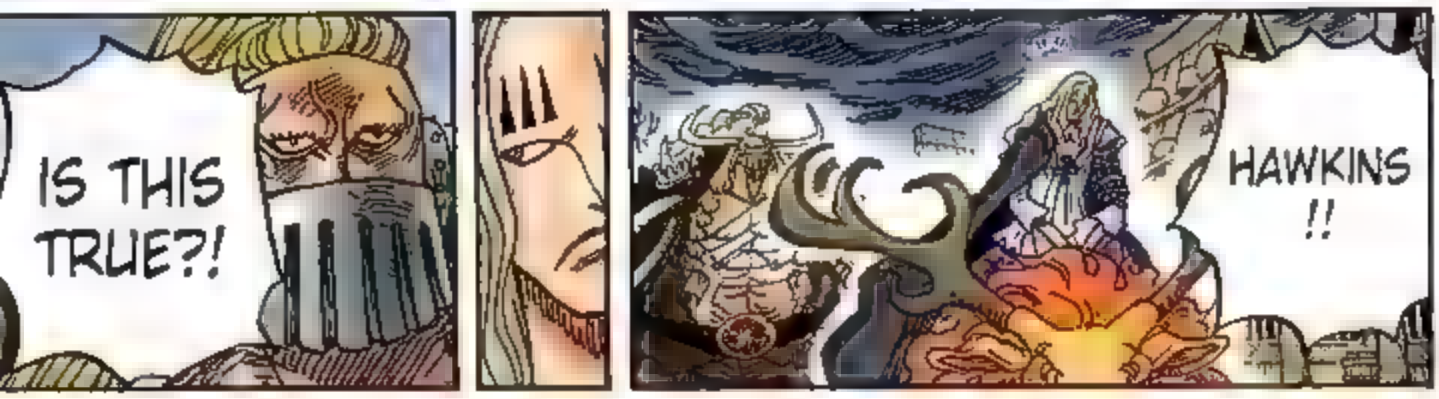
I'M NOT DRUNK!!! HIC!!
HE'S DRUNK!!
YOU FOOL !!!
ARE YOU DRUNK ?!
WAIT... KAIDO?!
SHOULD I STRIKE BACK TO CREATE AN OPENING?!!
SHING..
I CAN'T GET AWAY...
I THOUGHT IT WAS STRANGE THAT HE SUDDENLY SHOWED UP IN KURI...
MASTER JACK!!
DON'T MOVE. WE'RE STOPPING THE BLEEDING!
DAMMIT !!
IT'S STILL SO FAR OFF!!
...HE COULD OBLITERATE ALL OF KURI!!
BUT THE FACTORIES RUN ON THE LABOR OF THE CITIZENS OF OKOBORE!!
IT'S ONE THING TO MAKE AN EXAMPLE OF THEM... BUT IF HE THRASHES ABOUT IN A DRUNKEN STUPOR...

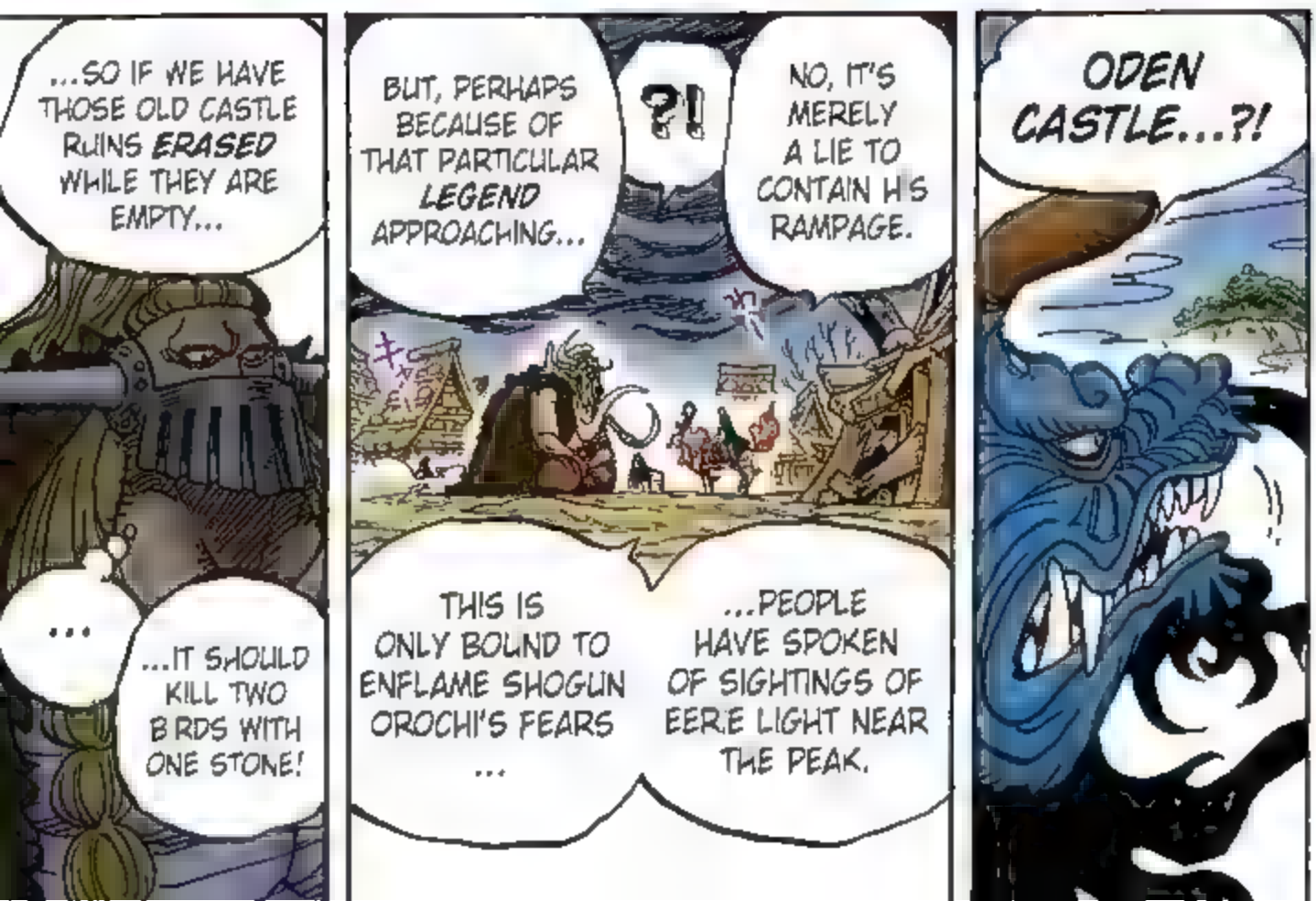

YOU HEAD BACK! I WILL SAVE TSURU!!
WHY DID YOU NOT TELL ME EARLIER, KIKU?!
TH S ONE IS SORRY, MASTER KIN!
HOW CAN SHE NOT HAVE TAKEN ANOTHER HUSBAND TO PROTECT HER?! IT HAS BEEN 20 YEARS!
YOU SUPPOSE THE OKOBORE FOLKS ARE ALL RIGHT?!
TRAFFY !!
STRAW HAT!!
YOU IDIOT... THIS IS WHAT COMES OF DOING GOOD THINGS FOR PEOPLE!!

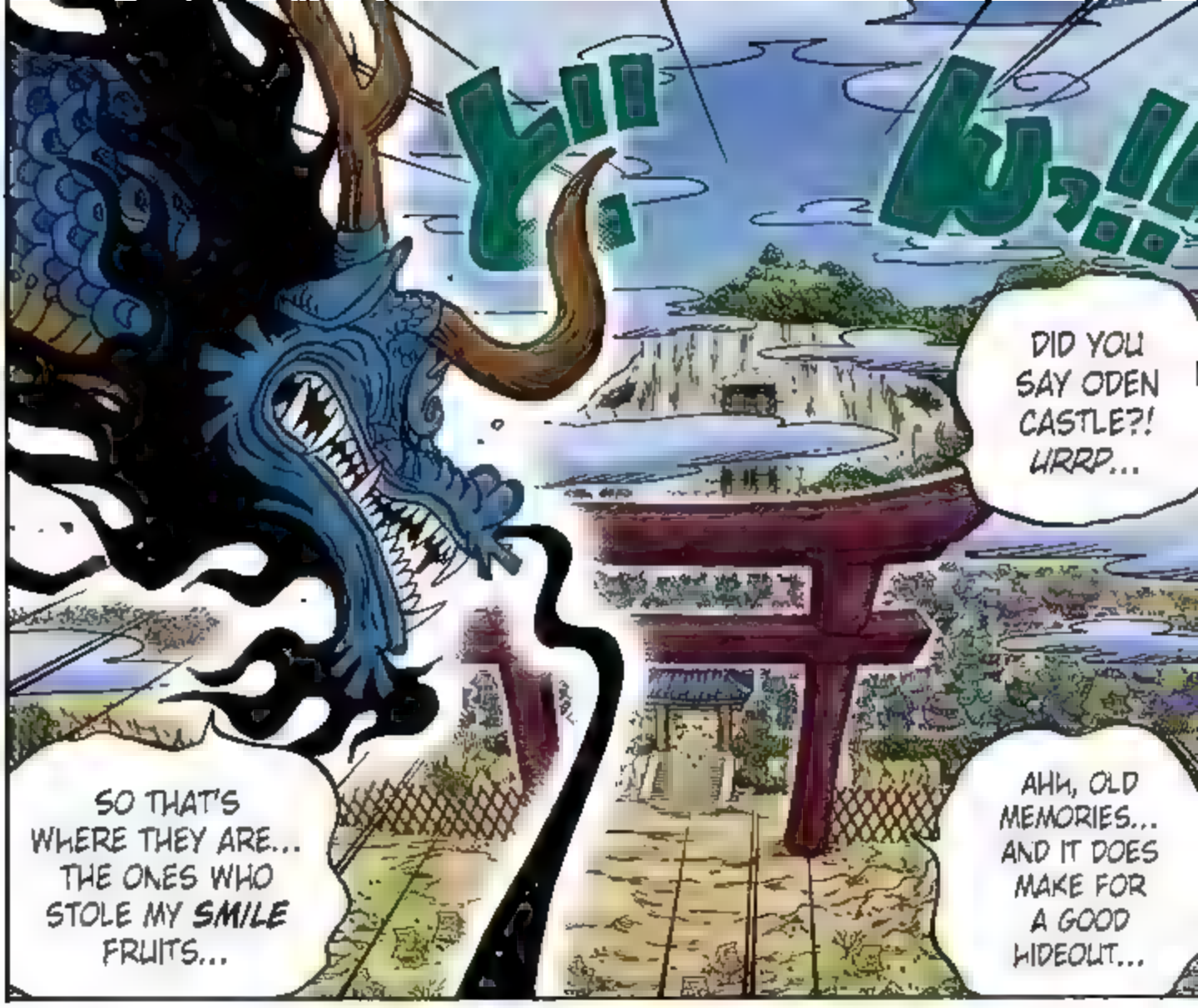


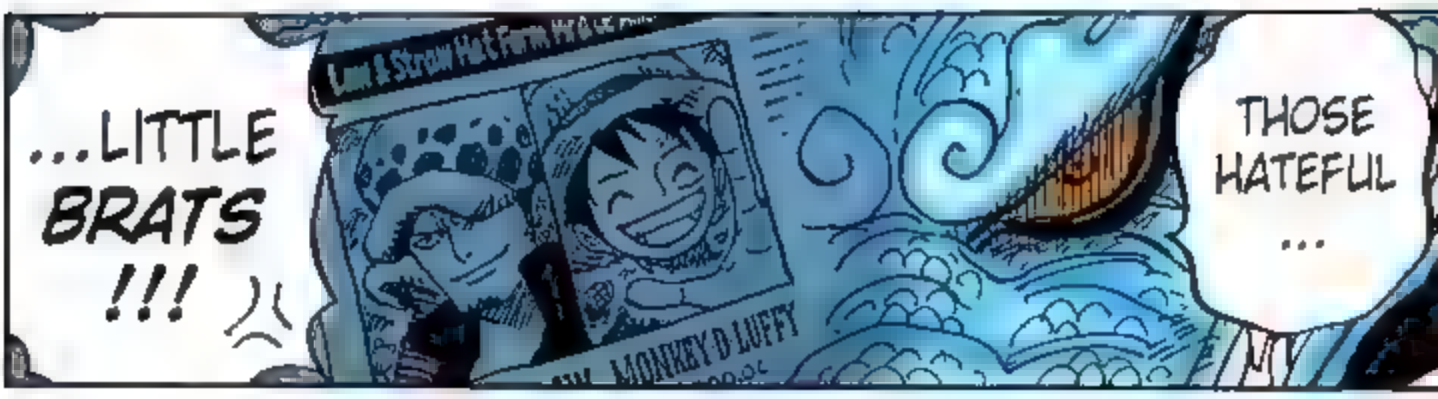

TWITCH..
IF YOU ARE SEARCHING FOR STRAW HAT LUFFY AND TRAFALGAR LAW...
COM- MANDER KAIDO!!!
AIN'T THAT THE HEADLINER..?
?!

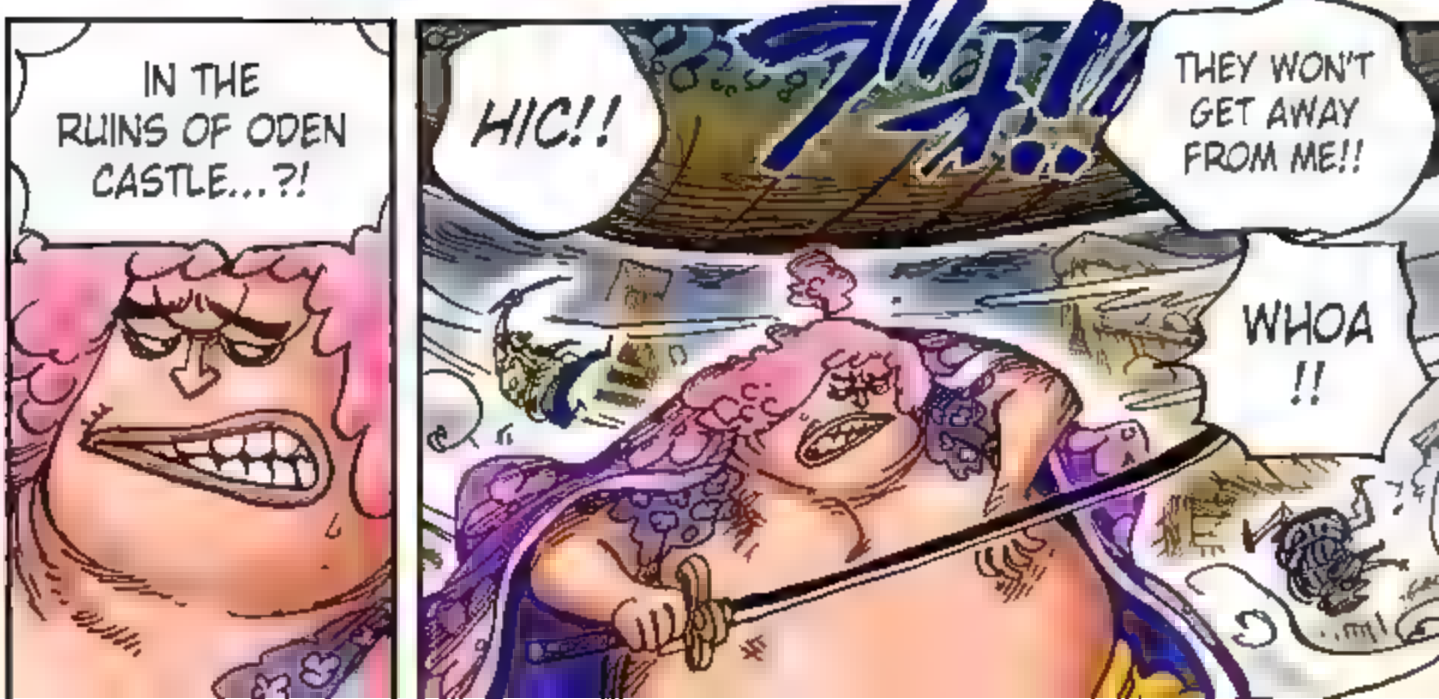
...OF ODEN CASTLE!!!
?!
THEY ARE IN HIDING AT THE RUINS...

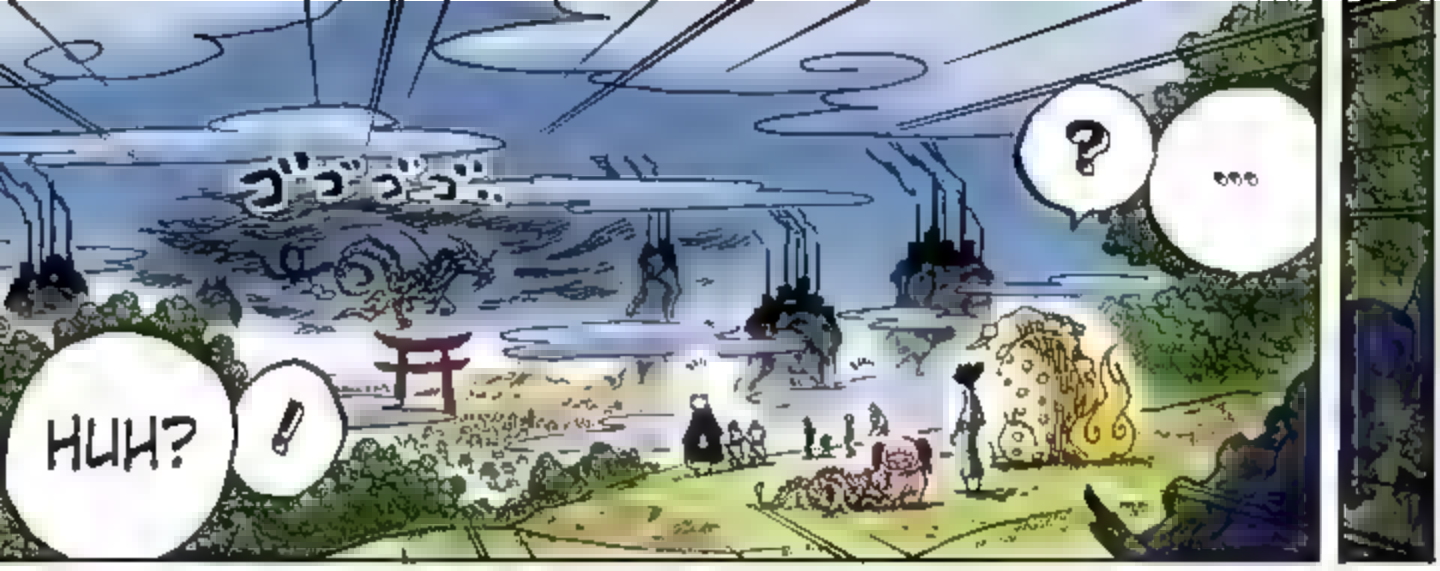

IS THIS TRUE?!
HAWKINS !!

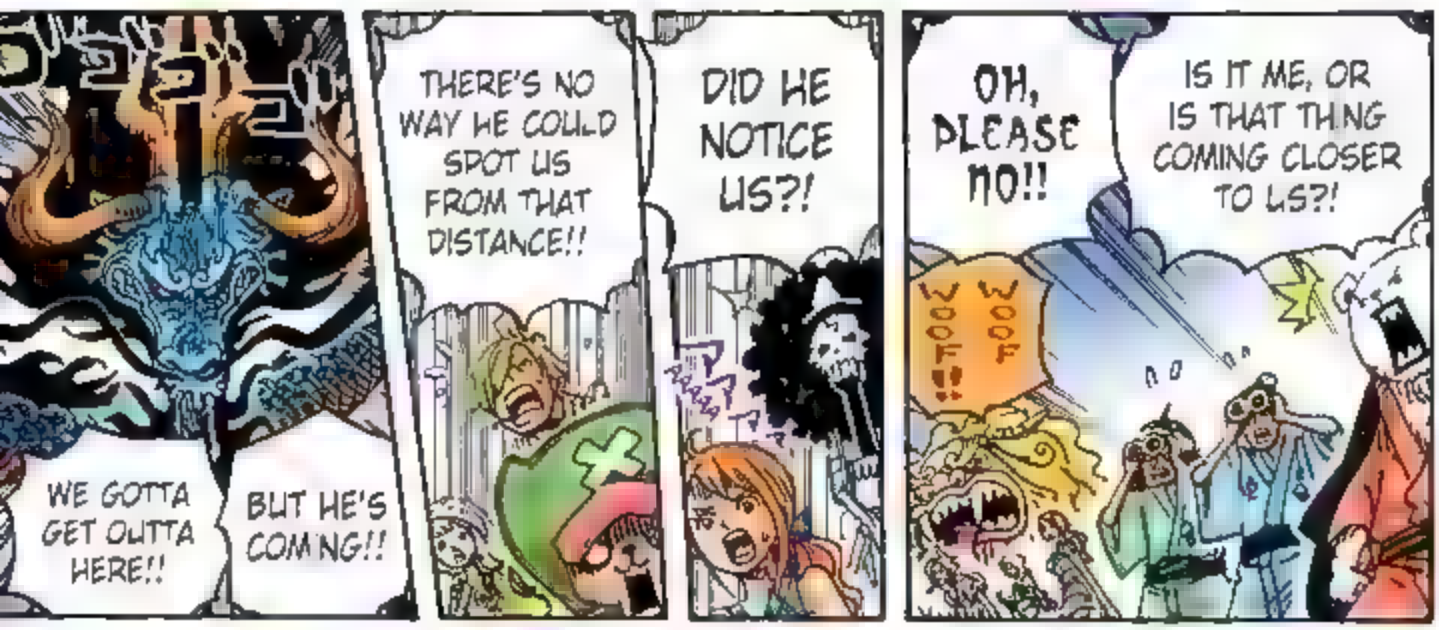

...SO IF WE HAVE THOSE OLD CASTLE RUINS ERASED WHILE THEY ARE EMPTY...
...
...IT SHOULD KILL TWO BIRDS WITH ONE STONE!
BUT, PERHAPS BECAUSE OF THAT PARTICULAR LEGEND APPROACHING...
?!
NO, IT'S MERELY A LIE TO CONTAIN HIS RAMPAGE.
THIS IS ONLY BOUND TO ENFLAME SHOGUN OROCHI'S FEARS ...
...PEOPLE HAVE SPOKEN OF SIGHTINGS OF EERIE LIGHT NEAR THE PEAK.
ODEN CASTLE...?!

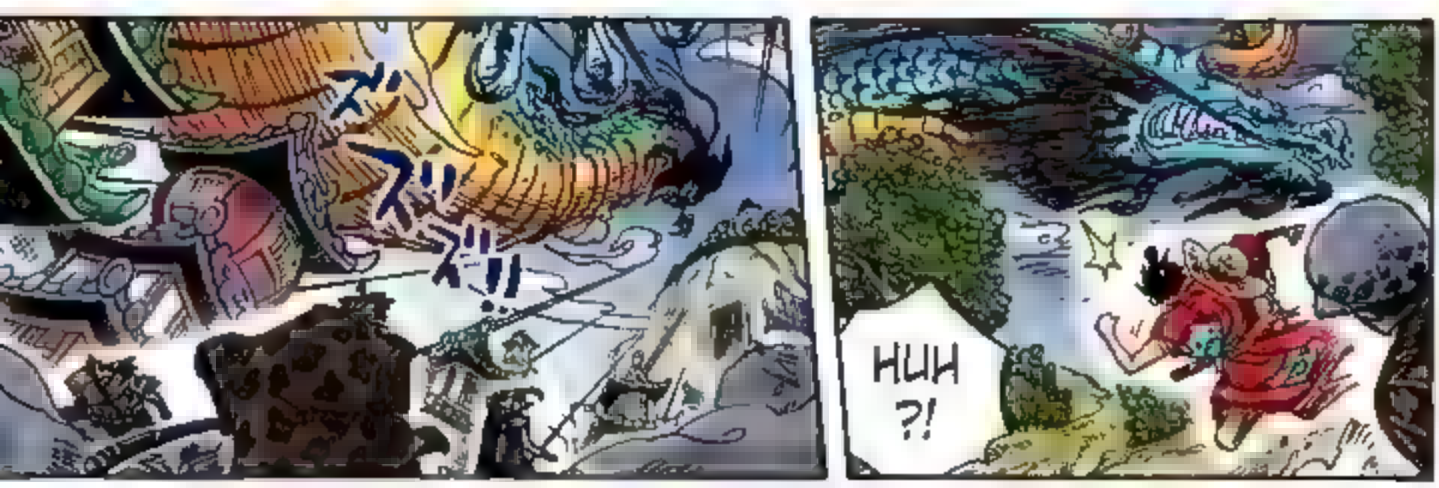

DID YOU SAY ODEN CASTLE?! URRP...
AHH, OLD MEMORIES... AND IT DOES MAKE FOR A GOOD HIDEOUT...
SO THAT'S WHERE THEY ARE... THE ONES WHO STOLE MY SMILE FRUITS...

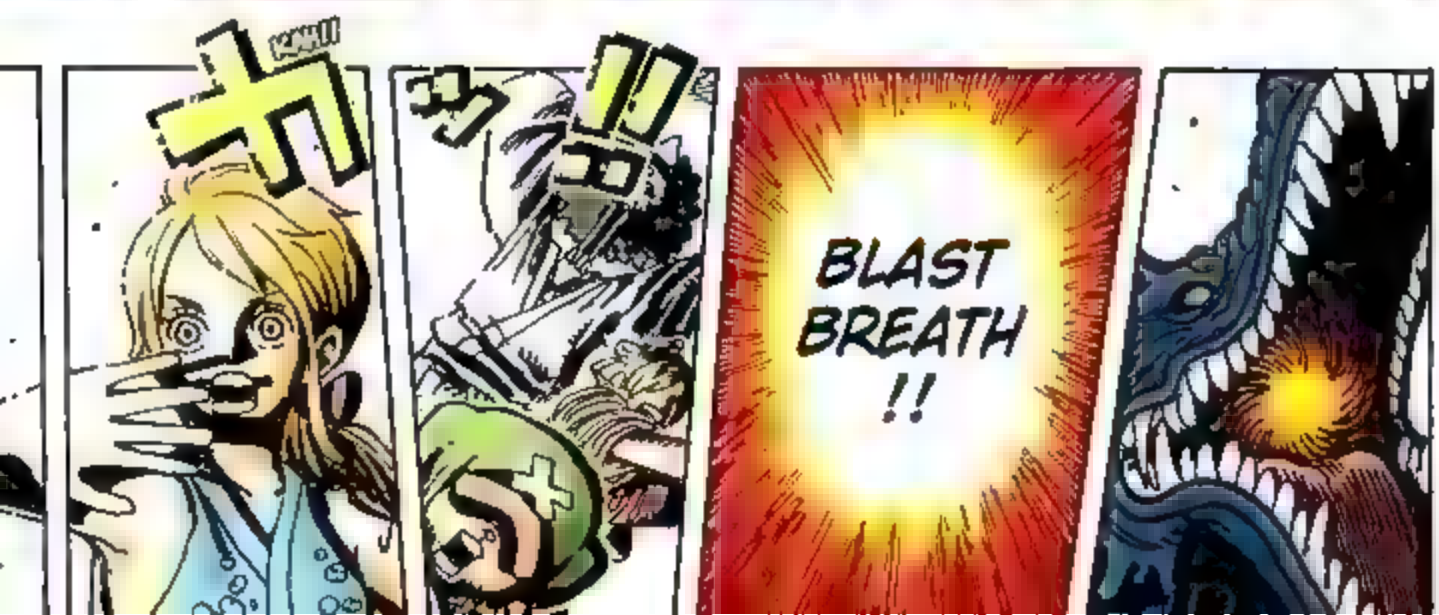

THOSE HATEFUL ...
...LITTLE BRATS !!!
MONKEY D LUFFY


IN THE RUINS OF ODEN CASTLE...?!
HIC!!
THEY WON'T GET AWAY FROM ME!!
WHOA !!

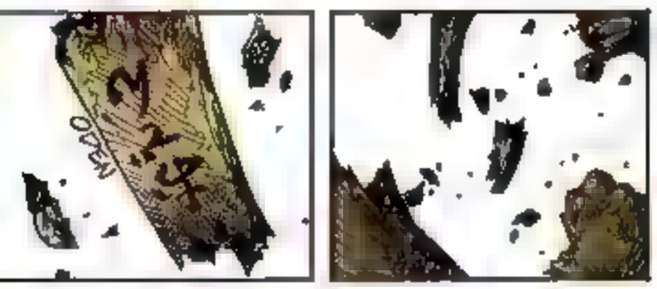

HUH?
!
?
...


WE GOTTA GET OUTTA HERE!!
BUT HE'S COMING!!
THERE'S NO WAY HE COULD SPOT US FROM THAT DISTANCE!!
DID HE NOTICE US?!
OH, PLEASE NO!!
WOOF WOOF!!
IS IT ME, OR IS THAT THING COMING CLOSER TO US?!

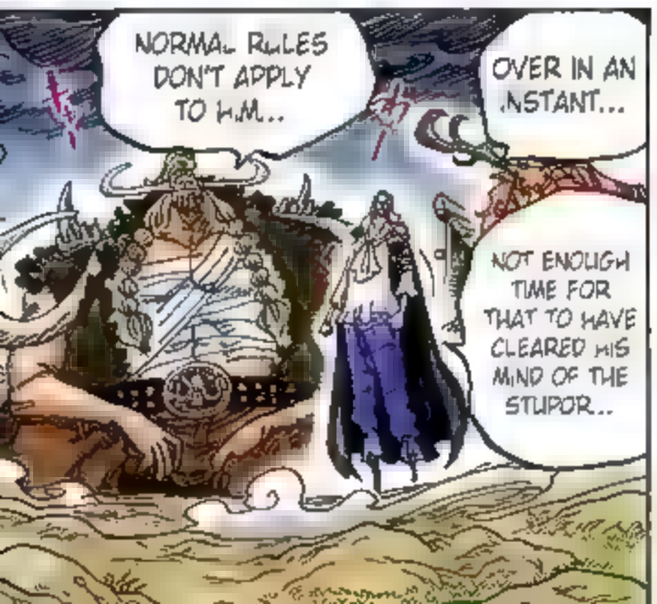

HUH ?!


BLAST BREATH !!

HE BLASTED ODEN CASTLE... THE BASTARD!!


ODEN
24

ドゴォ
?!!!


NORMAL RULES DON'T APPLY TO H.M..
OVER IN AN INSTANT...
NOT ENOUGH TIME FOR THAT TO HAVE CLEARED HIS MIND OF THE STUPOR..

AAAAAH !!!

ビキ
ビキ
CRIK
ビキ
ビキ
AH!!
GUN !!!
ゴゴゴ

SBS Question Corner

(420 Land, Hong Kong)

A: Ooh, the radio show's starting!

Q: "...with a listener request from a young man by the name of Eiichiro Oda! And the name of the song is Start the SBS...Ssz...szt...zzktzkz... Beeeeep!!"

--Michi Nakahara

A: They started my segment over the radio!!!

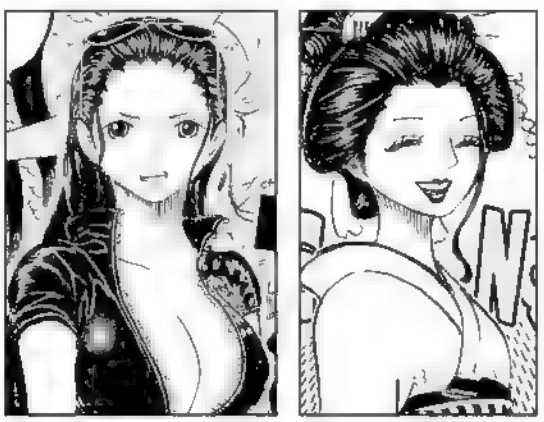
Q: My question is, why do you use all those "beng" and "be-beng" sound effects in Wano?

--Be-be-beng

A: It's different, right? Before I would only write "doom" or "BOOM" or "da-doom." In my mind, it's the sound of a stringed instrument called the Biwa. But in the art, the character is playing a shamisen, which is a Bit lighter-sounding I'm hoping that in the anime, they'll find a way to Blend the sounds a Bit. I'm looking at you, Toei!!

Q: Normally, the women you draw have rather large breasts, but when the women of Wano are in kimonos, it's not noticeable at all, right? Are you saying Japanese women don't need to have a large chest??

--Chi-chan



A: As a matter of fact, I didn't know much about the kimono in the past, and drew a woman wearing one with the chest accentuated, like I usually do, and I got a letter from a reader who was a professional when it comes to kimonos. They taught me that the Beauty of the kimono's form is in smoothing out the curves to form a graceful silhouette, even for people with large chests. Of course, people are free to wear them how they like, But since I learned how to appreciate the ideal Beauty of the kimono, I've Been drawing them without accentuating the chest! Trust me, she's still got it underneath!!

Chapter 923:
EMPEROR OF THE SEA KAIDO VS. LUFFY

REQUEST: "CHILD LUFFY, ACE AND SABO HAVING A CONTEST WITH ATLAS, HERCULES AND MIYAMA BEETLES" BY HONEY LICKER

ギュ

CLEAR OUTTA TOWN!!!

バギ

ズ

ズ

WATCH OUT!!!

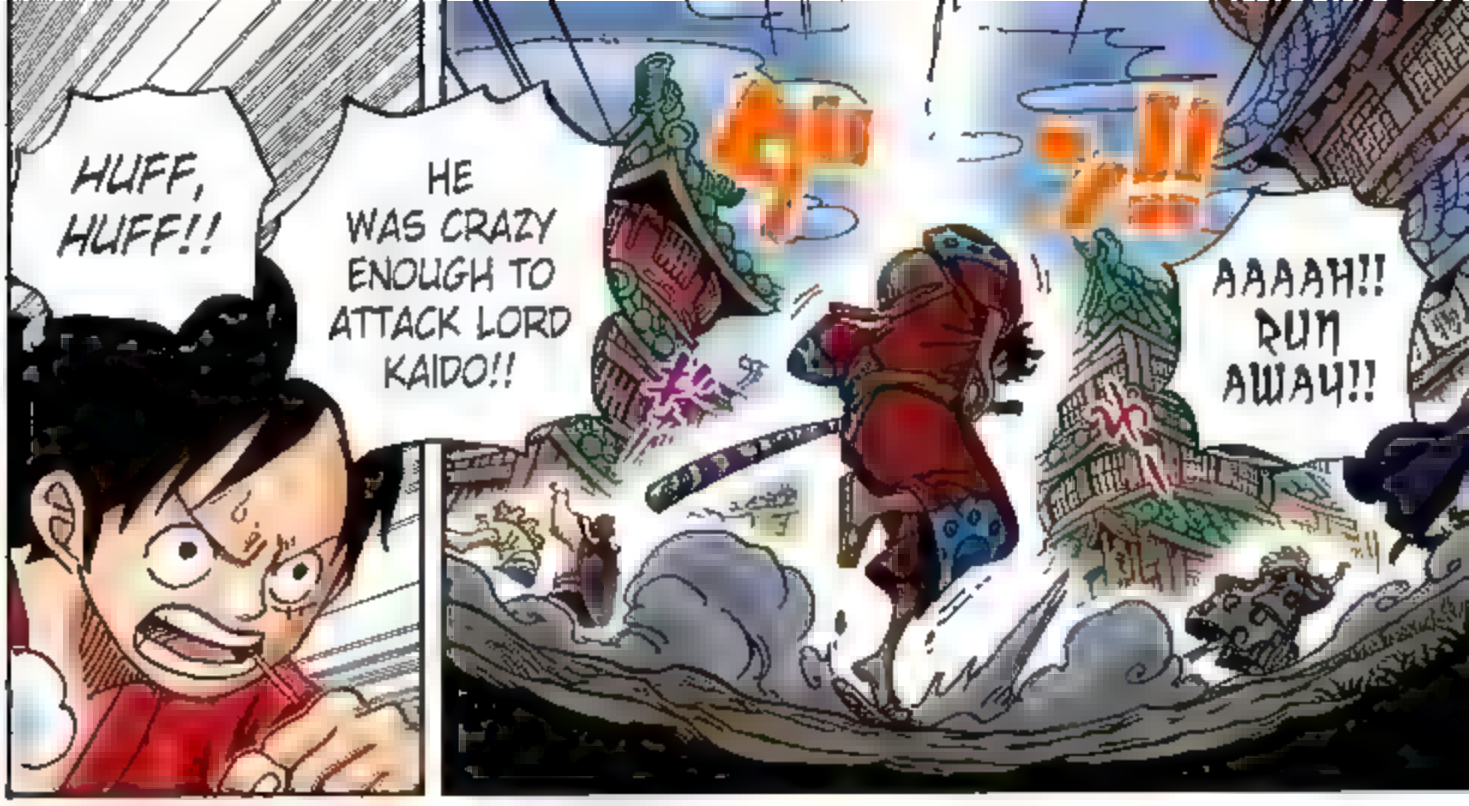
HEY! LOOK!!

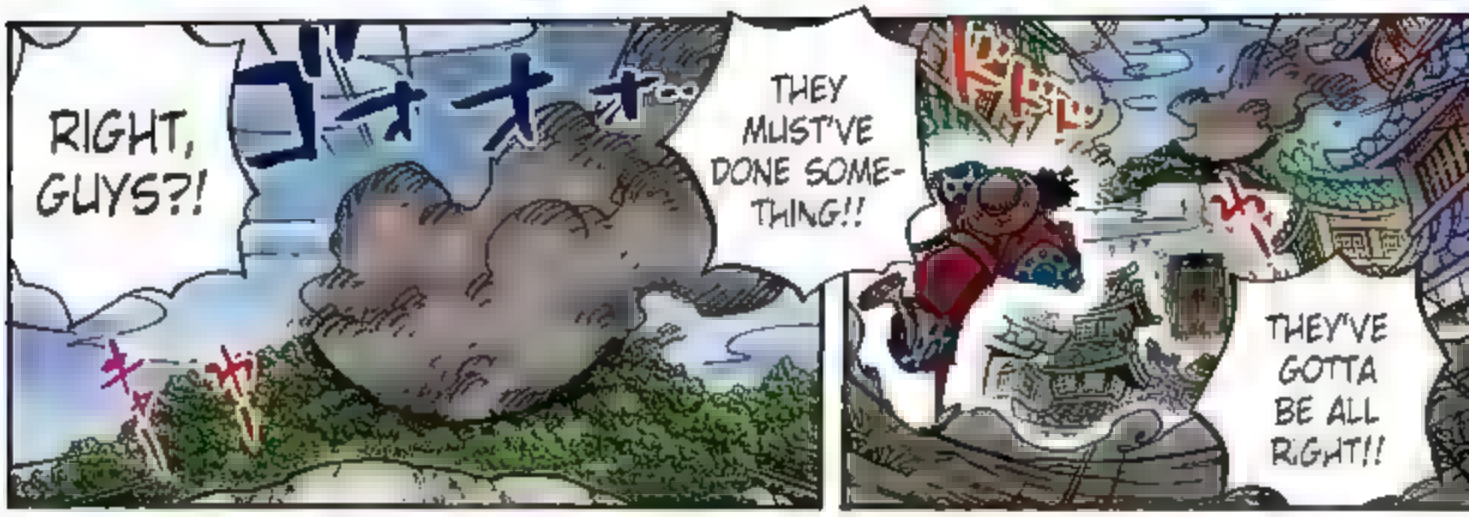
THAT'S THE GUY WHO BEAT UP YOKOZUNA URASHIMA AND MASTER HOLDEM!!!

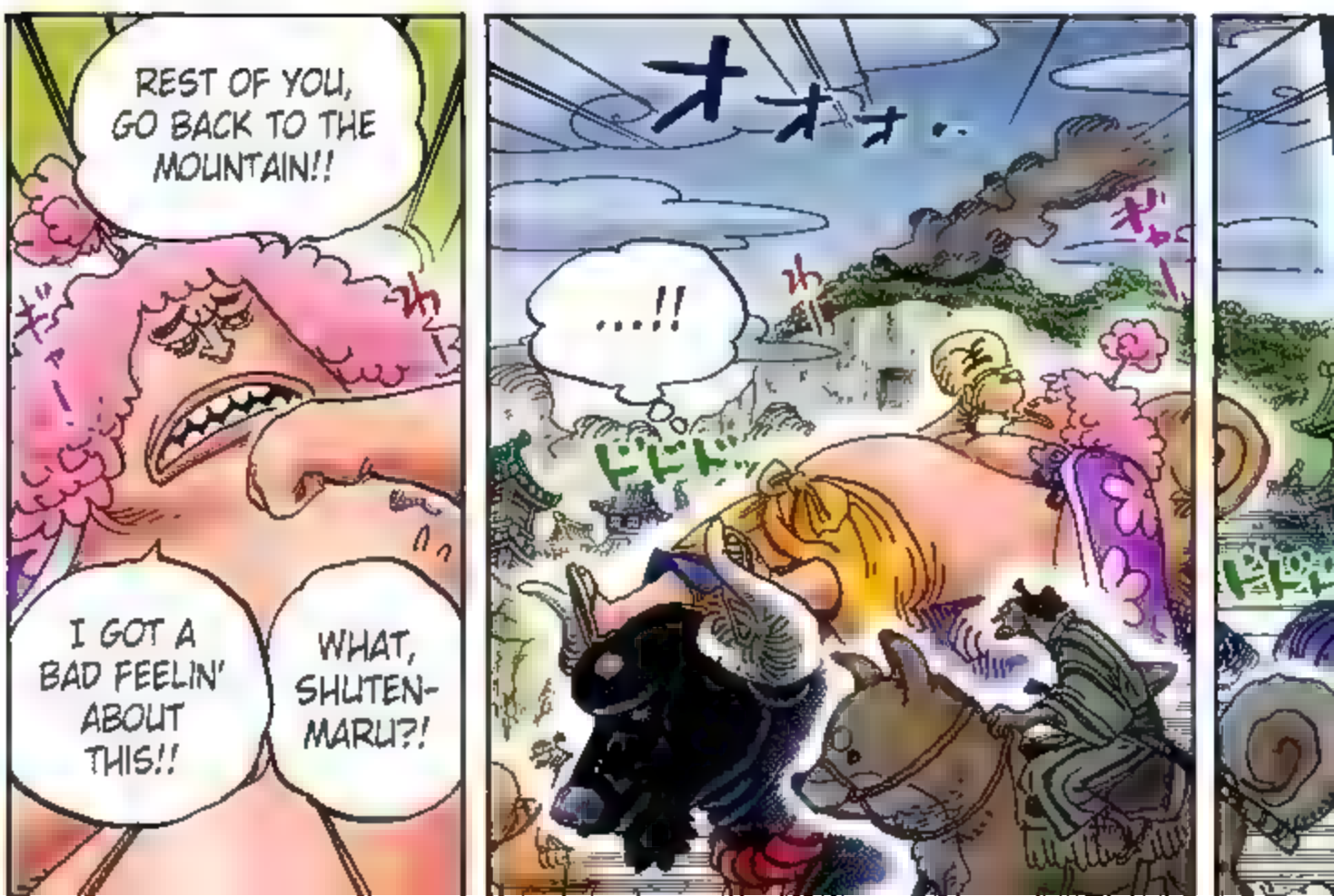
どよっ

WHAT HAPPENED?! WHO IS THAT?!

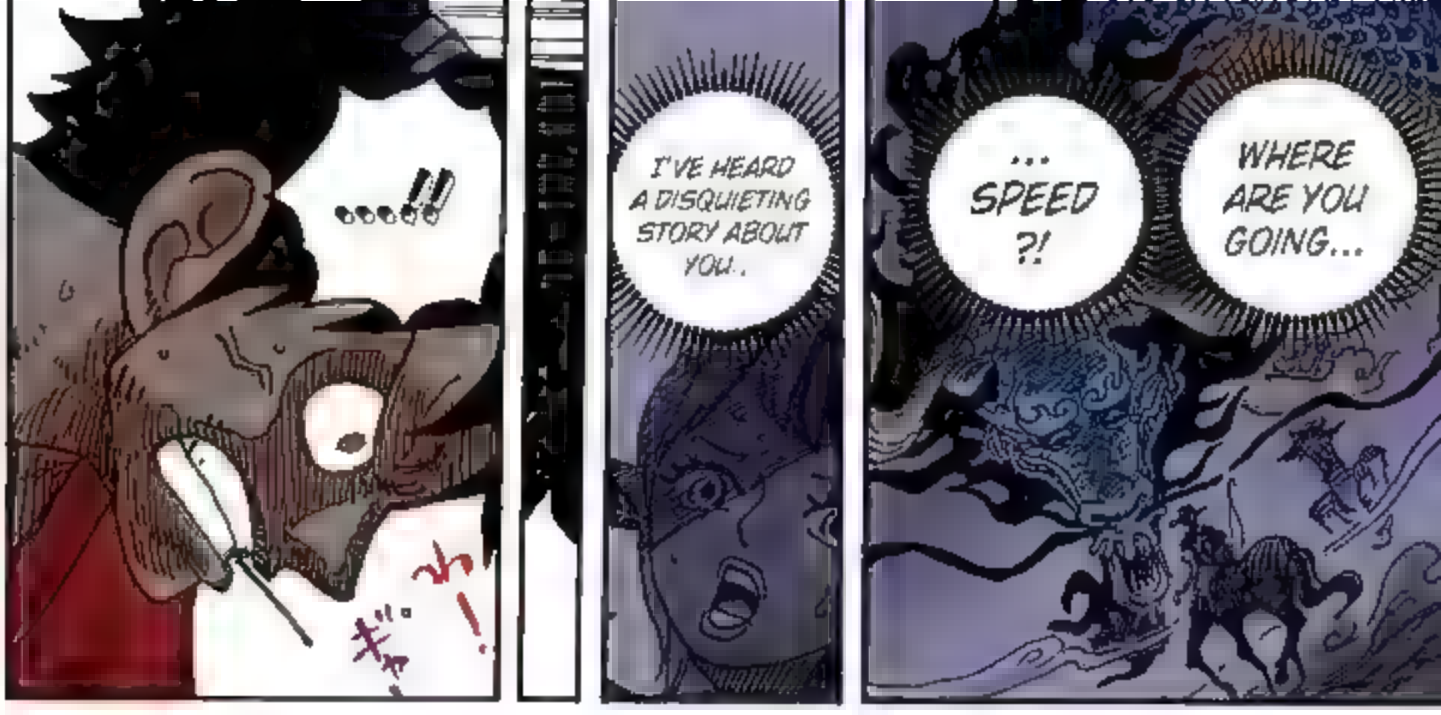
ドドド

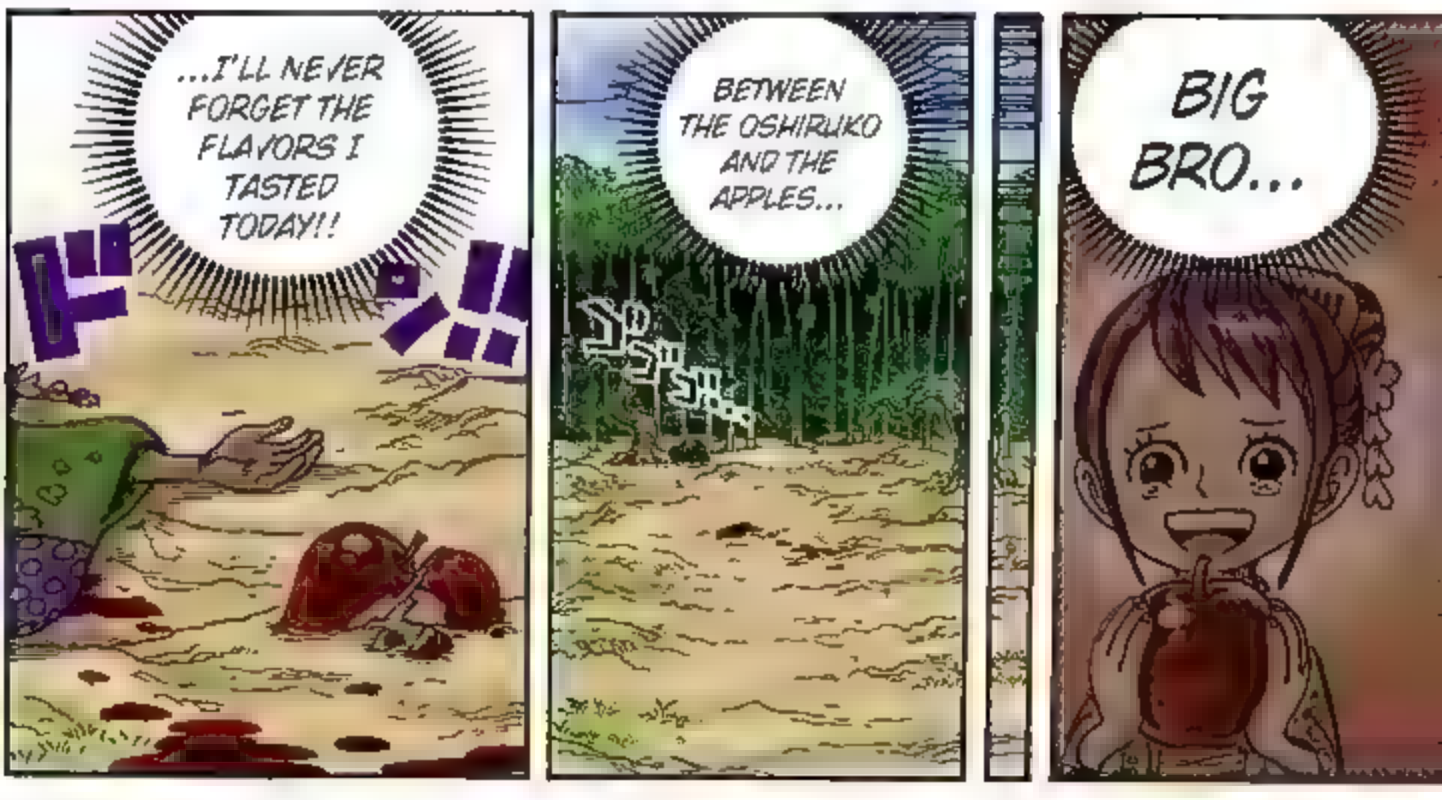

HUFF, HUFF!!
HE WAS CRAZY ENOUGH TO ATTACK LORD KAIDO!!
AAAAH!! RUN AWAY!!

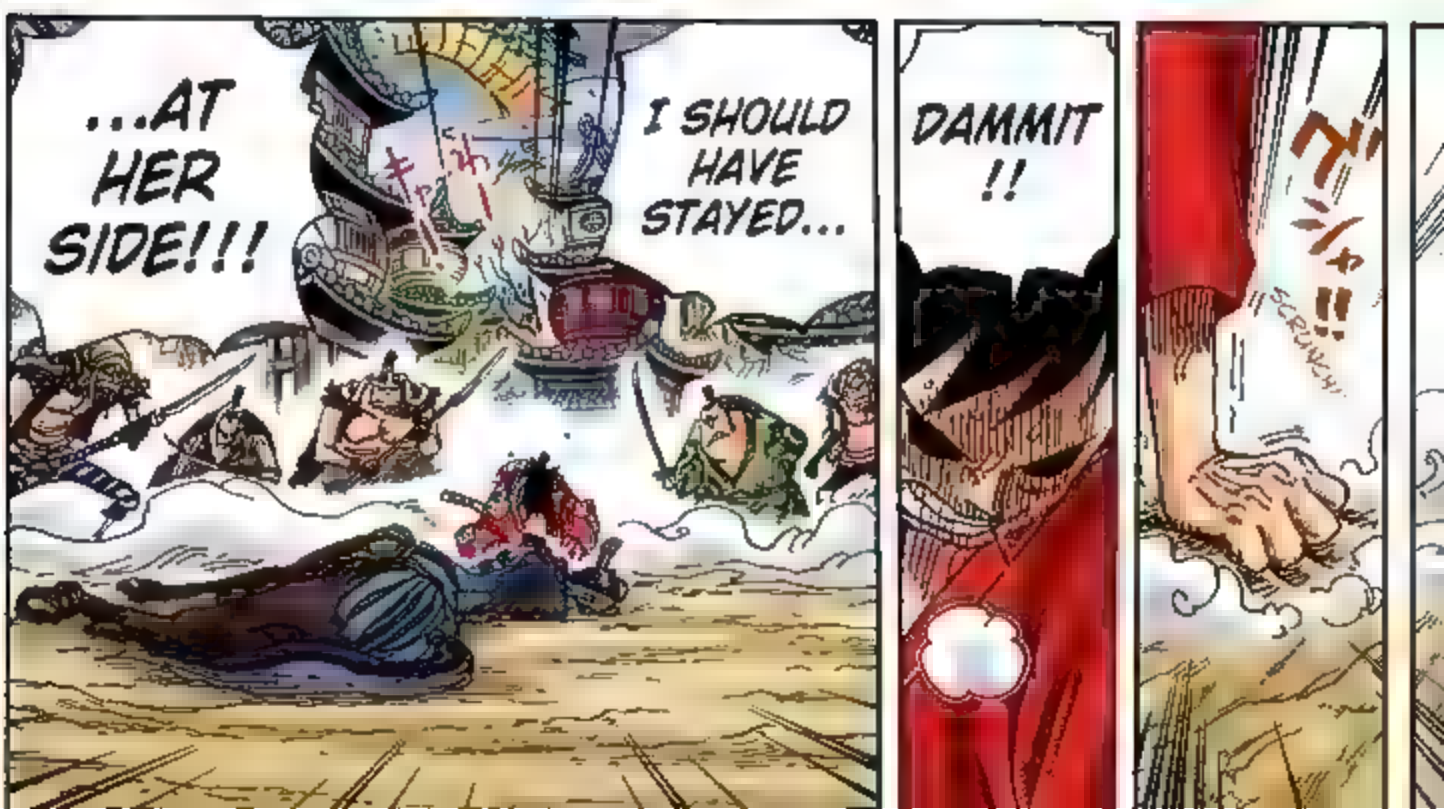

RIGHT, GUYS?!
THEY MUST'VE DONE SOME-THING!!
THEY'VE GOTTA BE ALL RIGHT!!


REST OF YOU, GO BACK TO THE MOUNTAIN!!
I GOT A BAD FEELIN' ABOUT THIS!!
WHAT, SHUTEN-MARU?!
...!!

SHE JUST FELL TO THE STREET, FROM THE BACK-SIDE OF LORD KA'DO'S CAPE!
WE THOUGHT YOU WERE OUTSIDE OF TOWN...
HANG IN THERE, MA'AM! WHAT HAPPENED?!
?!
?!
MISS SPEED!!
YOU TOOK HER BACK HOME, RIGHT?!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?! WHERE'S TAMA?!
...!!
HORSE-LINA?!!
HEY!! THAT'S HORSELINA!!
!!!
... PROTECT MASTER.
BUT I COULDN'T... HUFF...
...!!
hi'a
hi'a
...LORD KAIDO SPOTTED ME...
ALONG THE WAY, HUFF...
HUFF !!
I FOUGHT HARD...

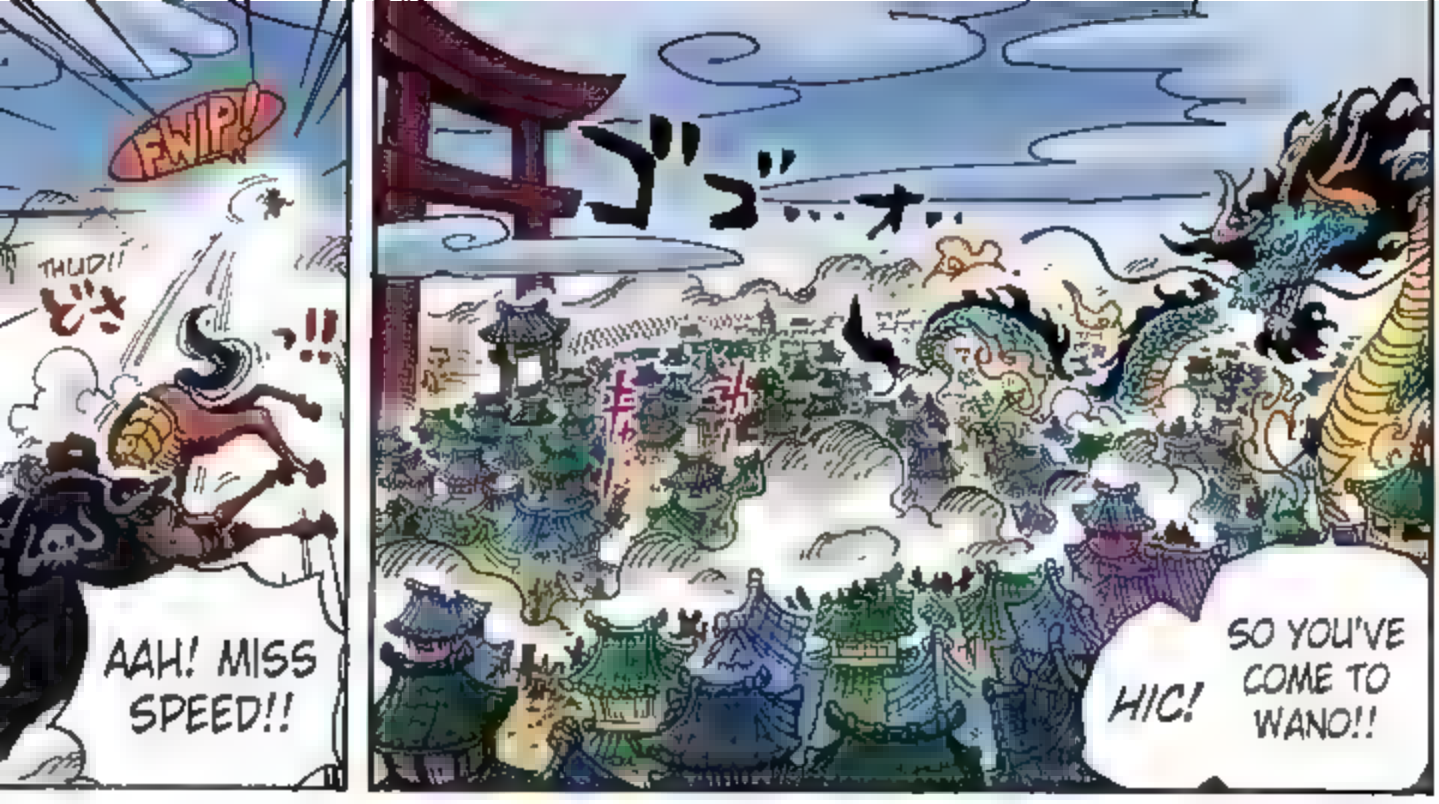

...!!
I'VE HEARD A DISQUIETING STORY ABOUT YOU..
...SPEED ?!
WHERE ARE YOU GOING...

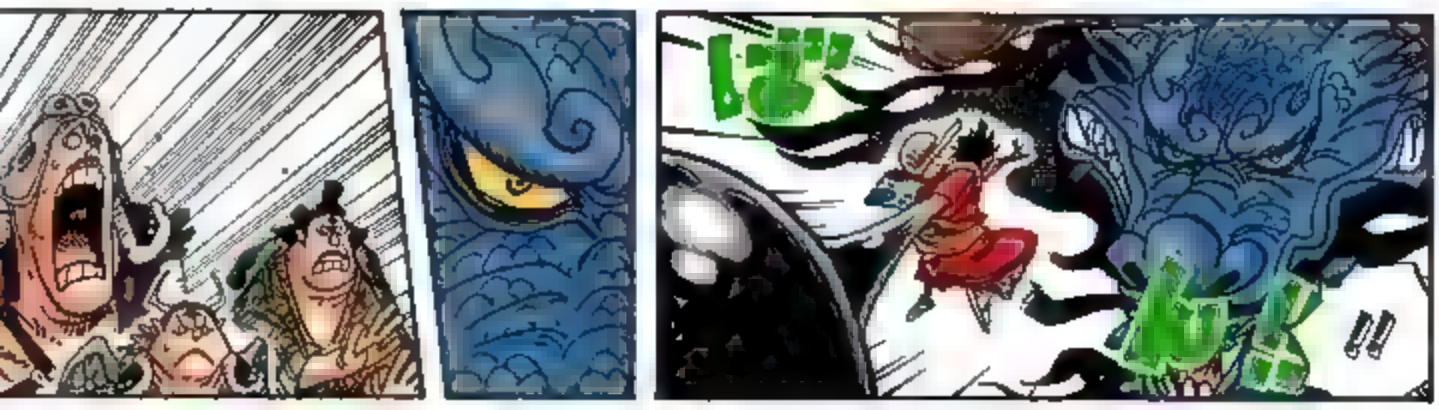

...I'LL NEVER FORGET THE FLAVORS I TASTED TODAY!!
BETWEEN THE OSHIRUKO AND THE APPLES...
BIG BRO...


...AT HER SIDE!!!
I SHOULD HAVE STAYED...
DAMMIT !!
SCRUNCH!

...IT'S ALL OVER ANYWAY !!!
IF I DESTROY HIM NOW...
WE DON'T EVEN KNOW IF KIN'EMON'S CREW, MY CREW OR YOUR CREW...
ドゴォッ
キャー
KNOWING HOW HUGE HE IS, HE MIGHT NOT EVEN REALIZE WHAT JUST HAPPENED!!
WE'VE GOT TO FLEE!!
STRAW HAT!! WHAT DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING?!
ARE YOU TRYING TO RUIN OUR PLANS?!
I'M RIGHT HERE !!!
KAIDO !!!
!!!
...IS ALIVE AND WELL AT THE MOMENT !!
AIEEE!! LORD KAIDO'S LOOKING THIS WAY!!
HUH? IS HE DRUNK?!
URP...
ゆ.あぁぁ
ずぁぁ
ドドド

AND YOU ARE...
LUFFY !!
THE MAN WHO WILL BE...
...THE PIRATE KING !!!
HOP!!
!!!


FWIP!
THUD!!
どさ
!!
AAH! MISS SPEED!!
ゴゴゴゴ…
HIC!
SO YOU'VE COME TO WANO!!


ばっ
!!

RUBBER-RUBBER
...
ゴオッ
!!

HE'S TOTALLY PUMMELING LORD KAIDO!!

WHOA, WHAT'S UP WITH HIM?!!

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

ELEPHANT GATLING !!!!

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

ドドド

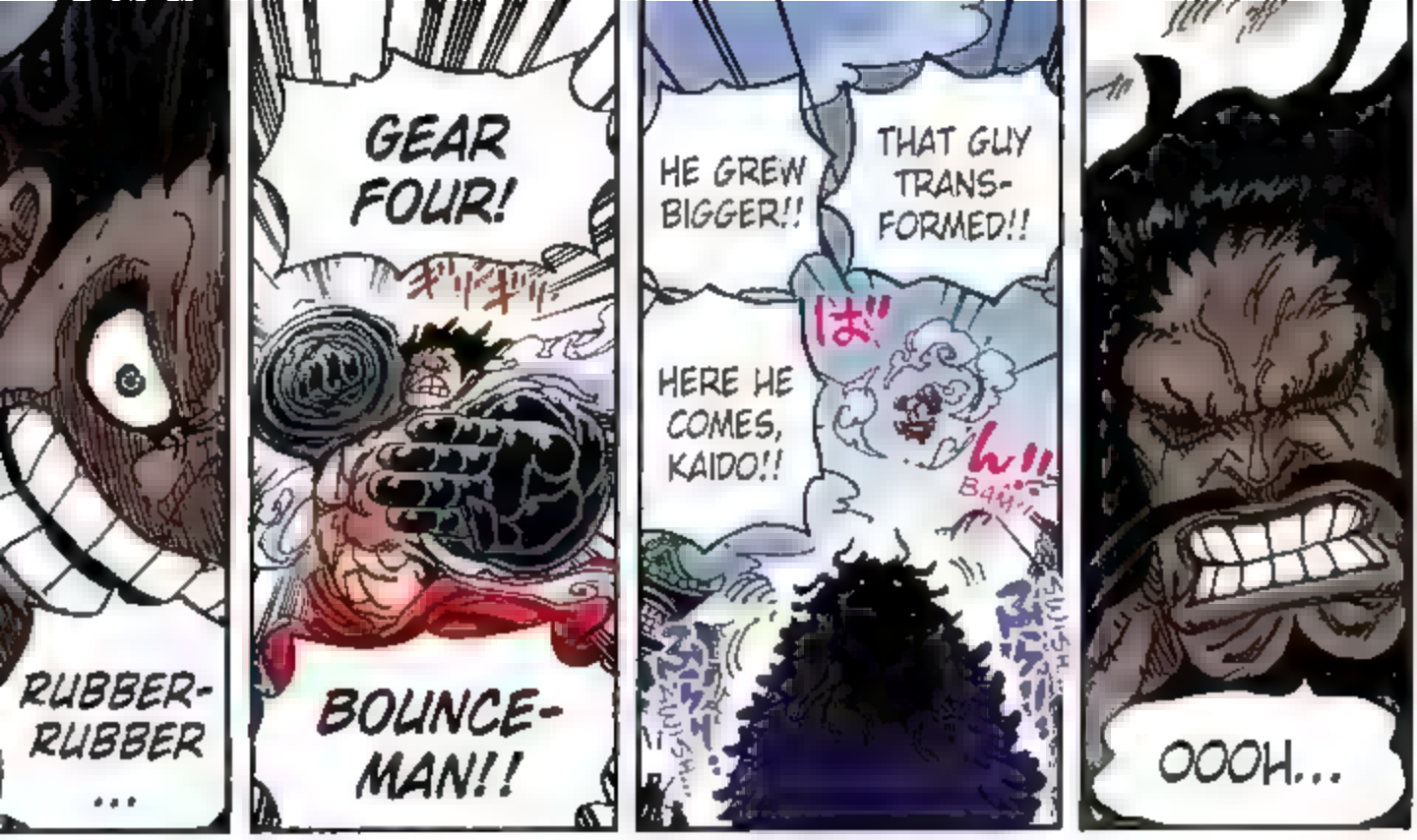
ドドド

ドガガ

!!!!

ドドド

ドガガ
ガガ..!!
UH...
AAAAH !!!
ズドォ
わあああ
あああ
HE'S BACK TO HUMAN FORM AGAIN!!
IS KAIDO ALL RIGHT?!
SUPREME COMMANDER KAIDO!!
SHWOOO ~...



KONG ORGAN GUN!!
...!!!
ドドド

RAAAAH !!!!
ドドドド
ドドドド
AAAAAH !!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
BOING!
BOING!
MURMUR MURMUR
WHO'S THAT FELLA?
MUTTER
MUTTER
...
!!!
AAAA...
GRAB
HUFF, HUFF...
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
YAAAAH !!!
!!!

PLOP

WHAT KING WAS THAT...?

...!!

BLUP BLIP..

BOY...

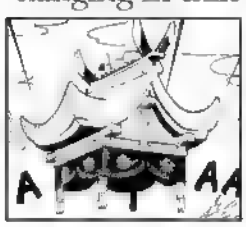
!!!

THUNDER BAGUA!!!

SBS Question Corner

(Nonko, Saitama)

Q: Question for you, Sir Odacchi!! The buildings in Wano are rounded and warped and very full of character, but I must ask… Is that little roof over the sumo ring just… hanging in thin air?!?



--Buchonosuke

A: That's right. It's floating. Er, it's flying. It's a kite. When you see sumo events held indoors, they hang this tsuriyane roof over the ring from the ceiling above, but since the sumo in Bakura Town is outside, they fly it instead. It looks heavy, but it's actually very light. The part about it being a kite is kind of complicated, so just think of it as a kind of balloon!

Q: Odacchi!! I noticed something. In chapter 916, volume 91, when Luffy beats Yokozuna Urashima, one of the banners there reads "Mougan Ono-zeki." (Fierce Rock Axe Sumo). Or should that be "Axe-Hand Morgan," like the character from chapter 4?! Is it possible that former Captain Morgan will appear in Wano?! Am I right about that?!

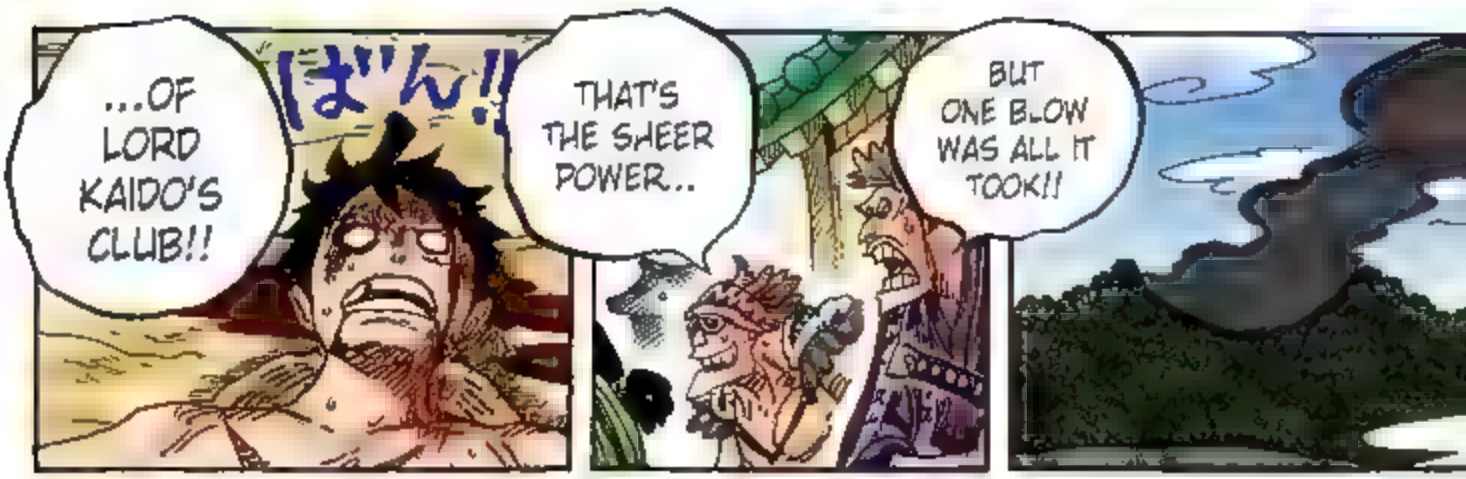
--Takashi

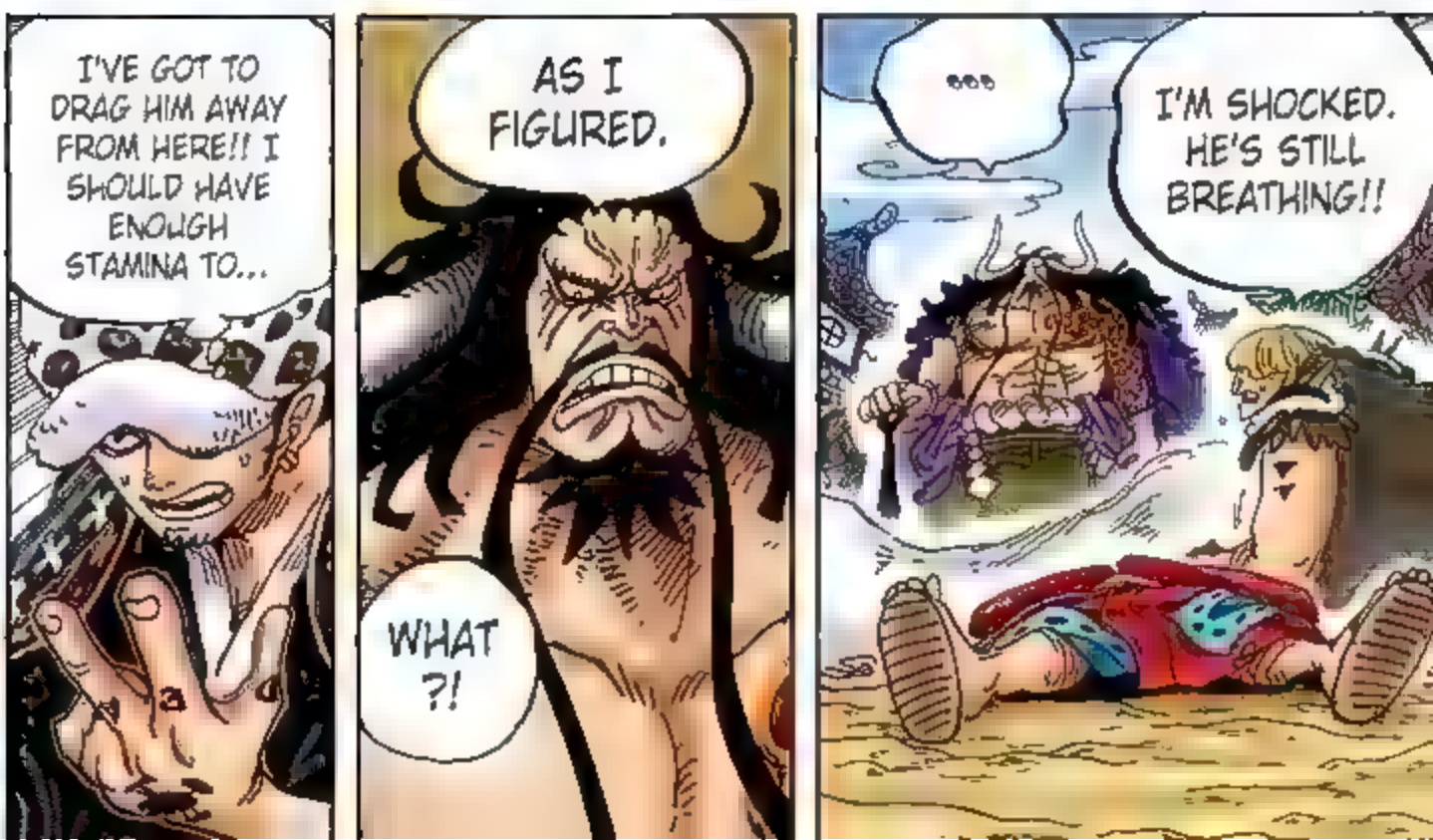
A: Wow, nice job! Yeah, that probably refers to Morgan. "Probably?!" you ask? That's because my assistant staff draws the backgrounds, so that would be a case of my staff challenging the readers. Since this is Wano, an analogue for old-time Japan, there needs to be Japanese writing on the signs and such in the background, and it would be too much for me to give directions on every single little thing, so I tell them that if they need ideas for background text, to hide words and Easter eggs relating to One Piece in the background. There are others in that panel for Jango, Hyozo, and Marineford. I bet there's more in other panels too!!

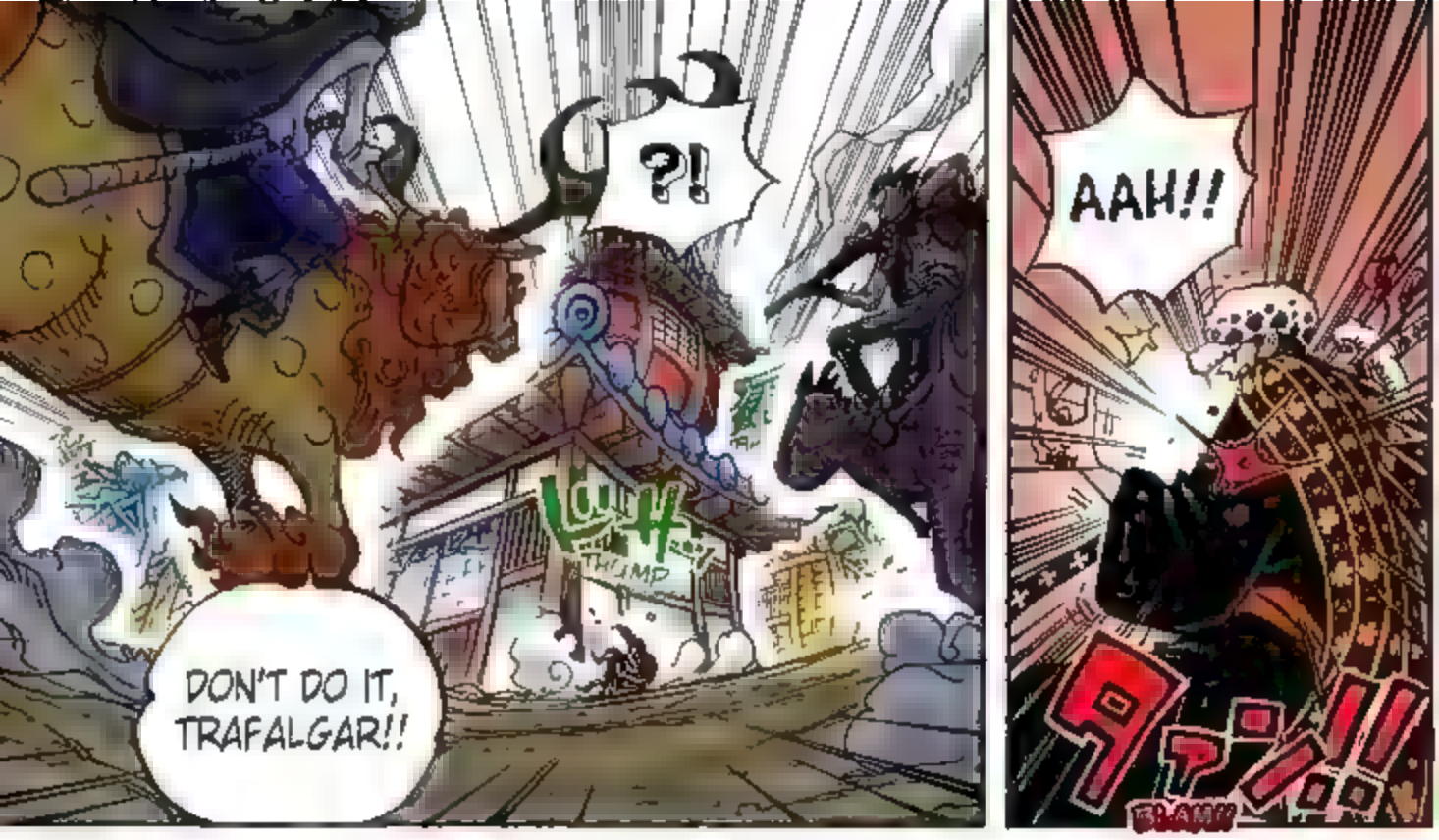
Chapter 924:
HUH

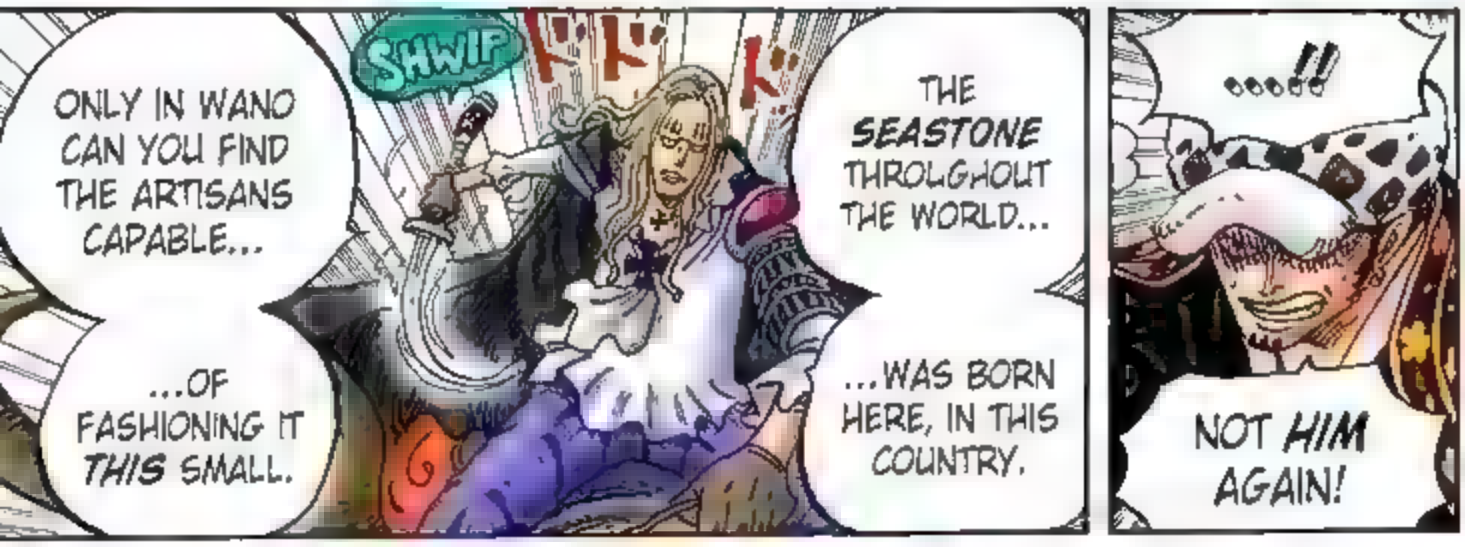
REQUEST: "SENTOMARU SPLITTING LOGS FOR AN ELDERLY BEAR COUPLE" BY SANADACCHI

THAT SON OF A GUN REALLY RAISED HELL.
...


...OF LORD KAIDO'S CLUB!!
ばん!!
THAT'S THE SHEER POWER..
BUT ONE BLOW WAS ALL IT TOOK!!

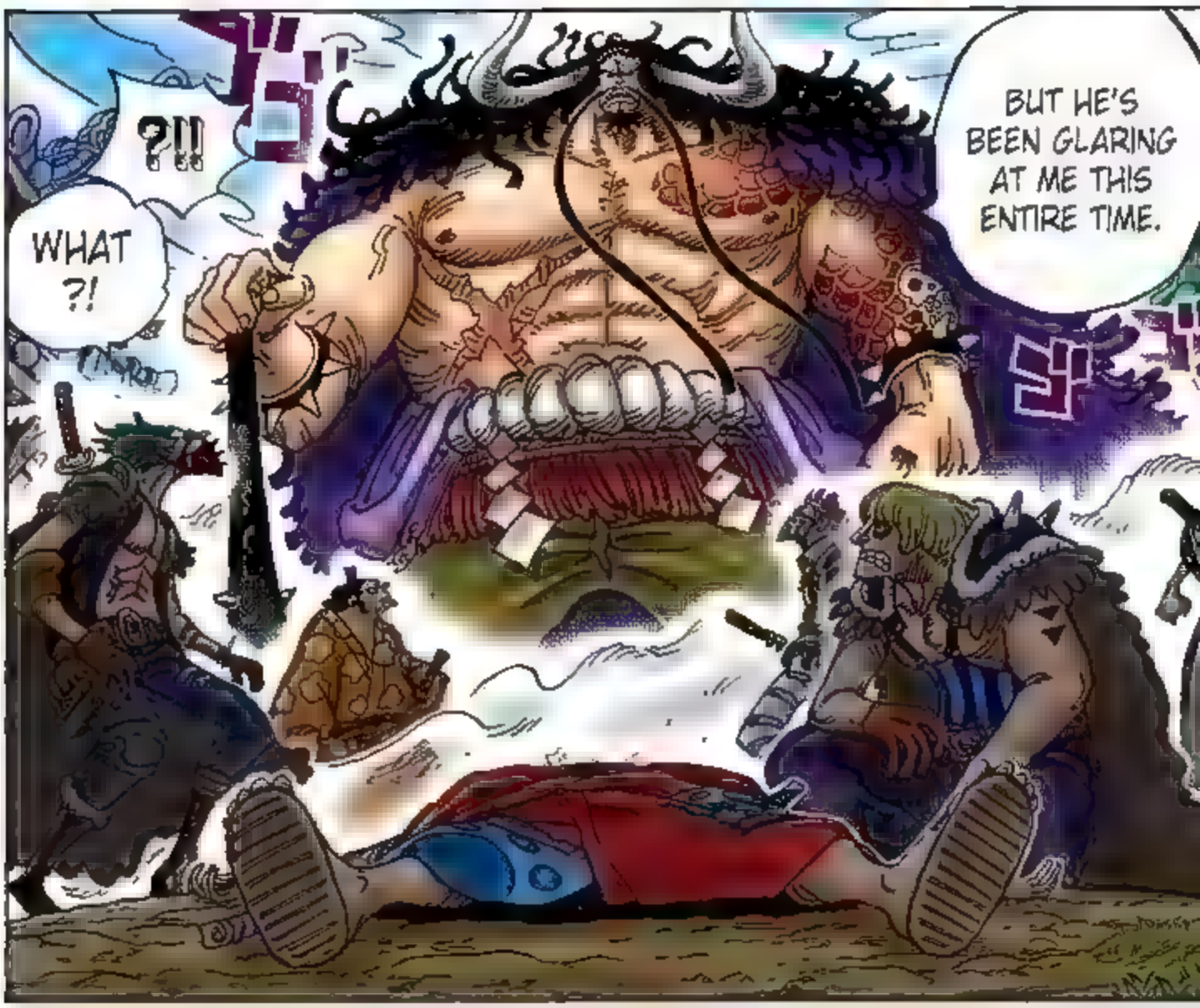

I'VE GOT TO DRAG HIM AWAY FROM HERE!! I SHOULD HAVE ENOUGH STAMINA TO...
AS I FIGURED.
WHAT ?!
...
I'M SHOCKED. HE'S STILL BREATHING!!

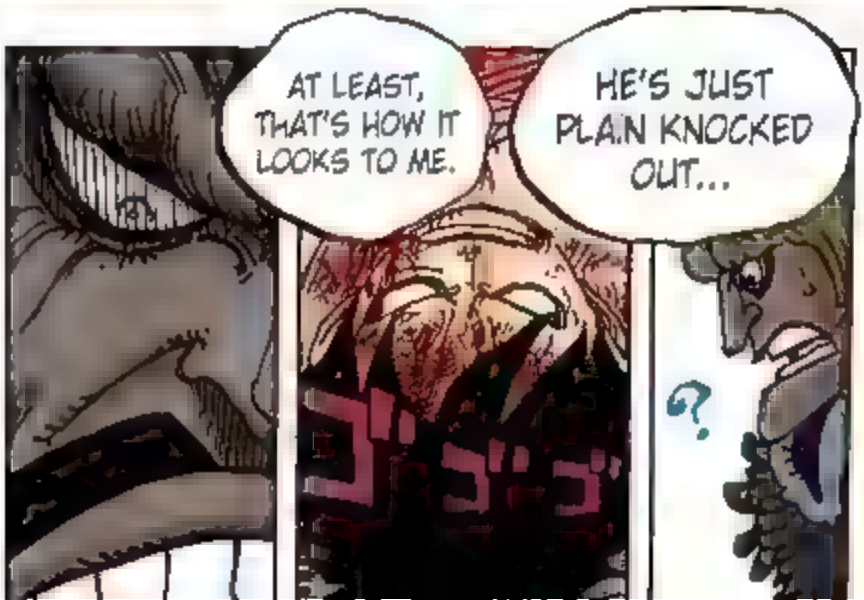

?!
DON'T DO IT, TRAFALGAR!!
THUMP
AAH!!
ターン!!
BLAM!!

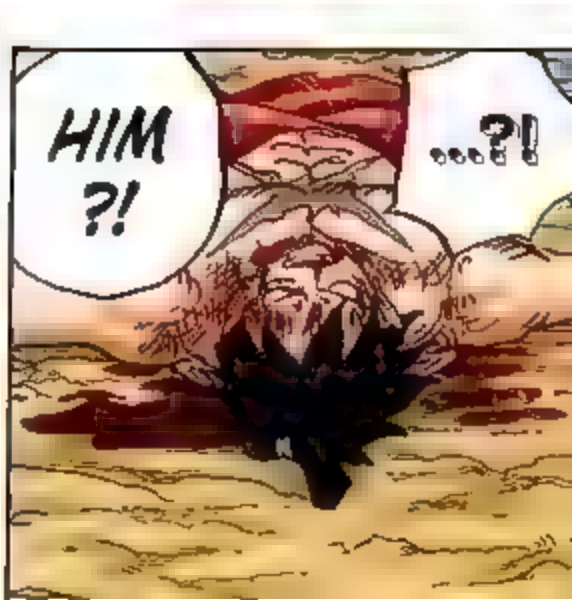

SHWIP
ONLY IN WANO CAN YOU FIND THE ARTISANS CAPABLE...
...OF FASHIONING IT THIS SMALL.
THE SEASTONE THROUGHOUT THE WORLD...
...WAS BORN HERE, IN THIS COUNTRY.
...!!
NOT HIM AGAIN!

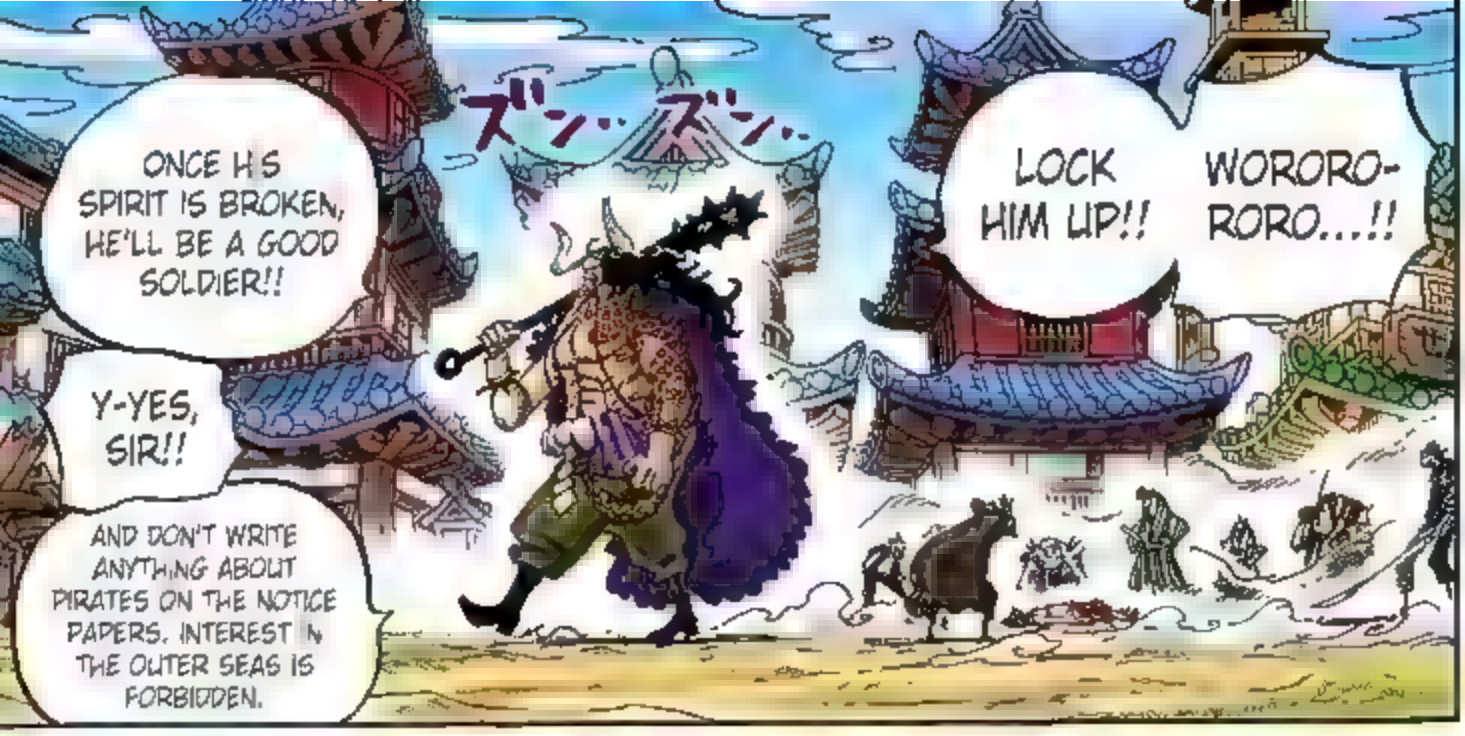
STRAW SWORD !!!
!!!
!!
...!!
A SEASTONE... NAIL?!

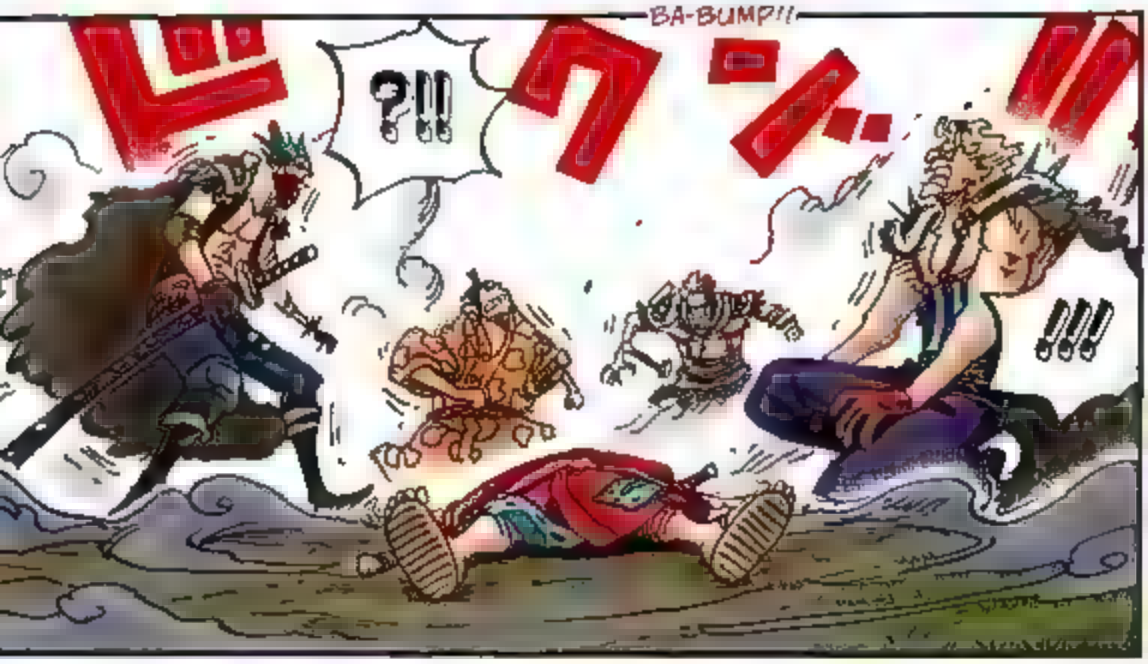
I DON'T KNOW WHETHER..
...IT IS INDOMITABLE SPIRIT...
...OR AN EMPTY BLUFF...


BUT HE'S BEEN GLARING AT ME THIS ENTIRE TIME.
?!!
WHAT ?!

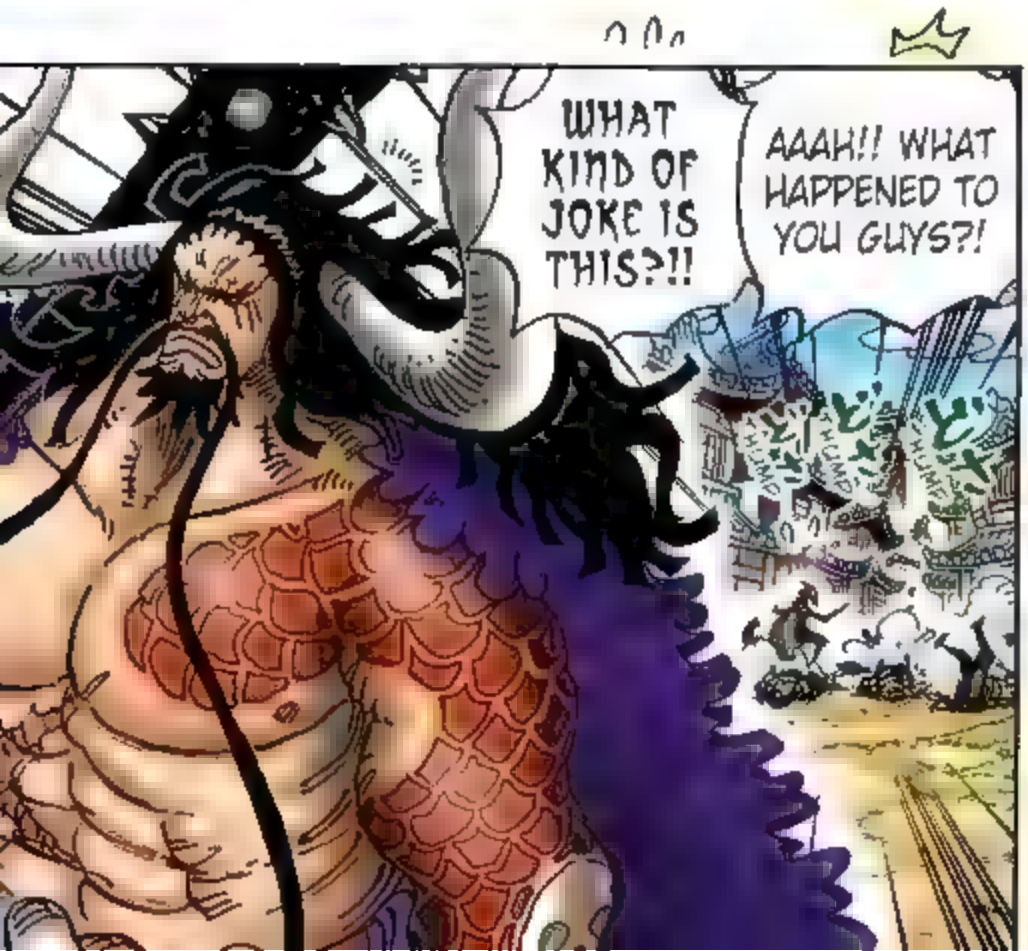

AT LEAST, THAT'S HOW IT LOOKS TO ME.
HE'S JUST PLAIN KNOCKED OUT...
?

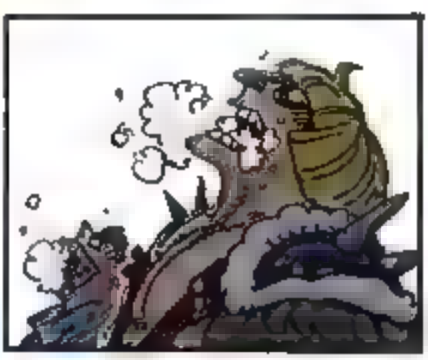

HIM ?!
...?!


ズン…ズン…
ONCE HIS SPIRIT IS BROKEN, HE'LL BE A GOOD SOLDIER!!
Y-YES, SIR!!
AND DON'T WRITE ANYTHING ABOUT PIRATES ON THE NOTICE PAPERS. INTEREST IN THE OUTER SEAS IS FORBIDDEN.
LOCK HIM UP!!
WORORO-RORO...!!

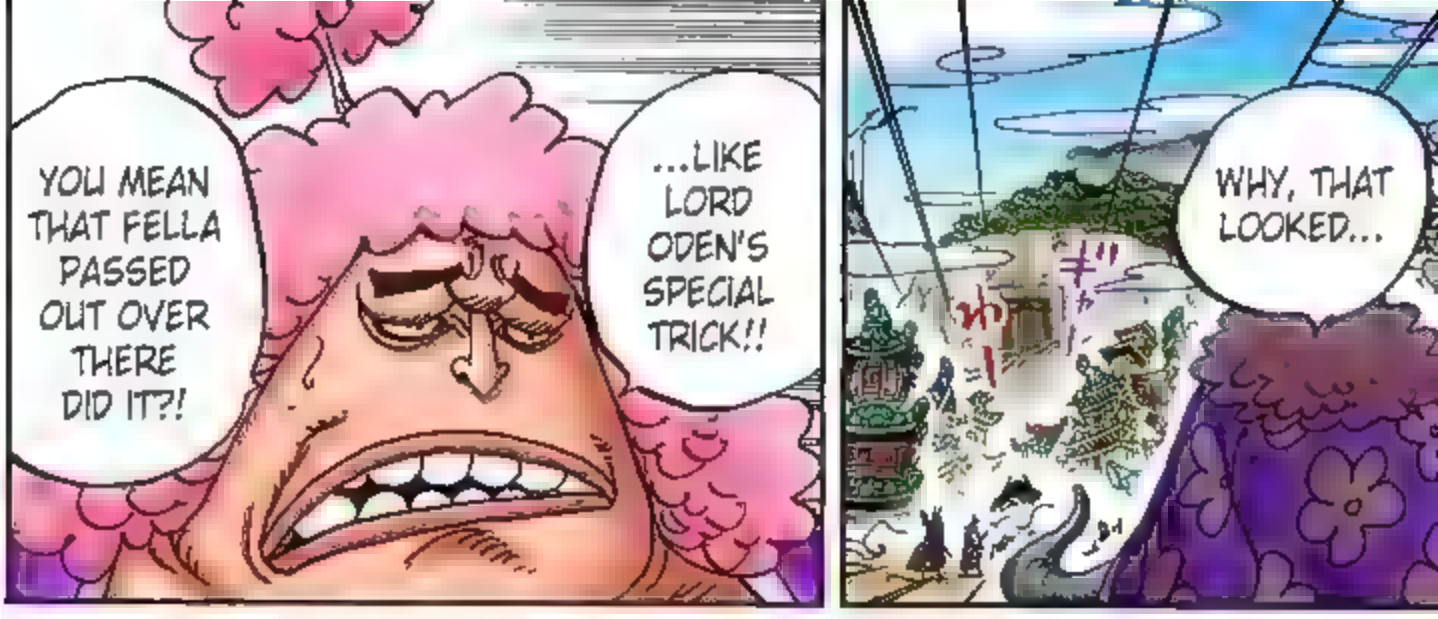

BA-BUMP!!
ドクン…!!
?!!
!!!

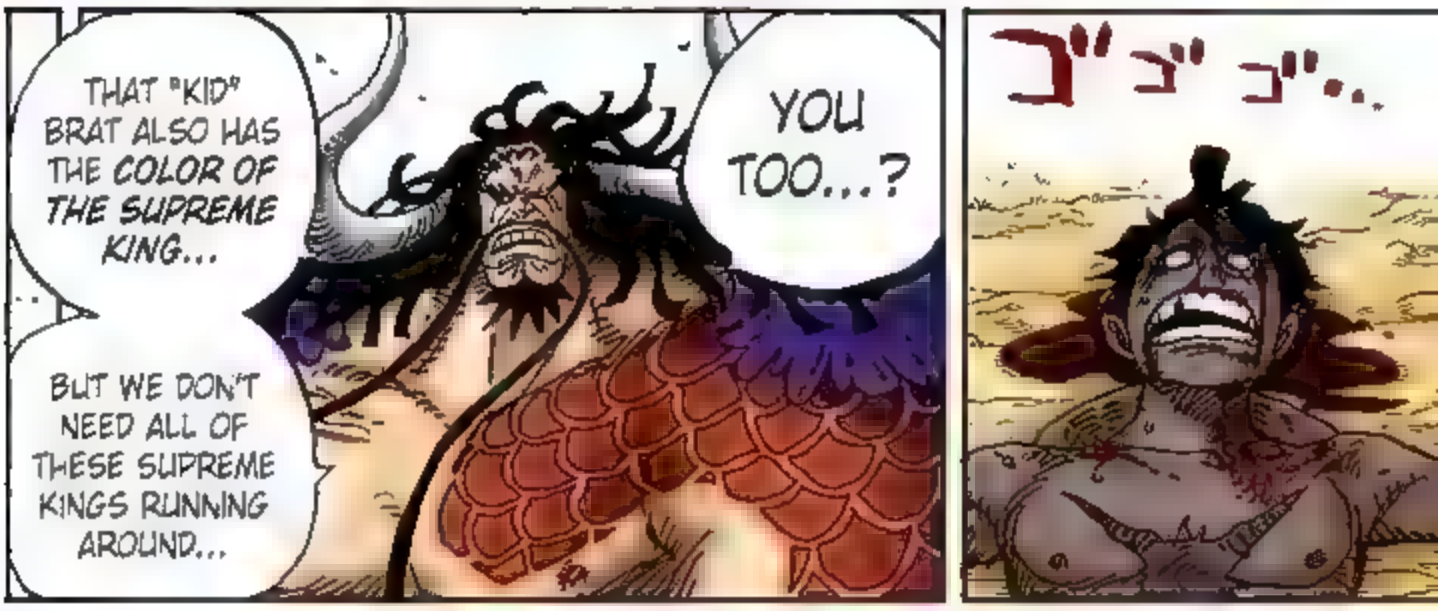
WHA...
SHUDER


WHAT KIND OF JOKE IS THIS?!!
AAAH!! WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU GUYS?!
ドン
THUMP



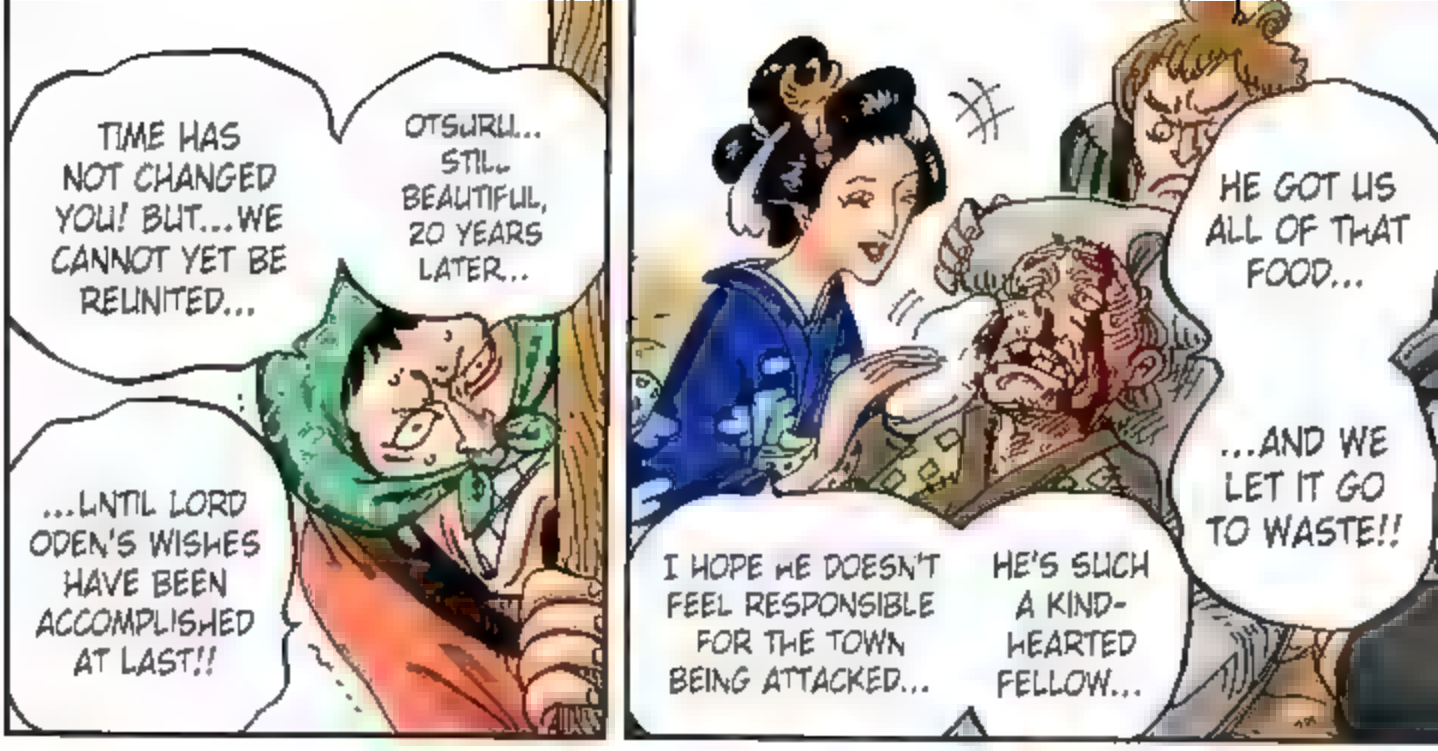
ドン
THUMP
ドン
THUMP


YOU MEAN THAT FELLA PASSED OUT OVER THERE DID IT?!
...LIKE LORD ODEN'S SPECIAL TRICK!!
WHY, THAT LOOKED...

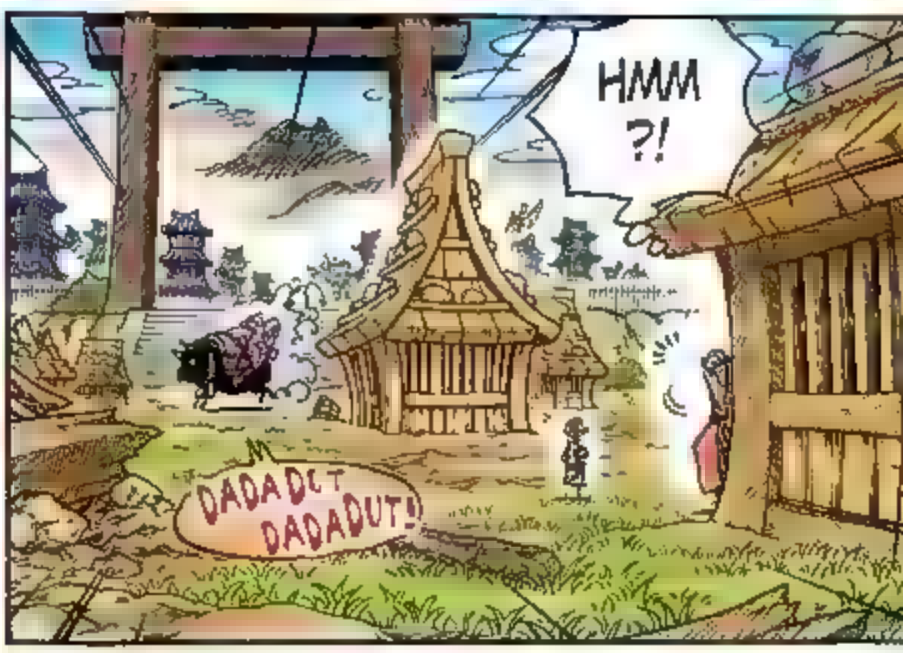

THAT "KID" BRAT ALSO HAS THE COLOR OF THE SUPREME KING...
BUT WE DON'T NEED ALL OF THESE SUPREME KINGS RUNNING AROUND...
YOU TOO...?
ゴゴゴ...

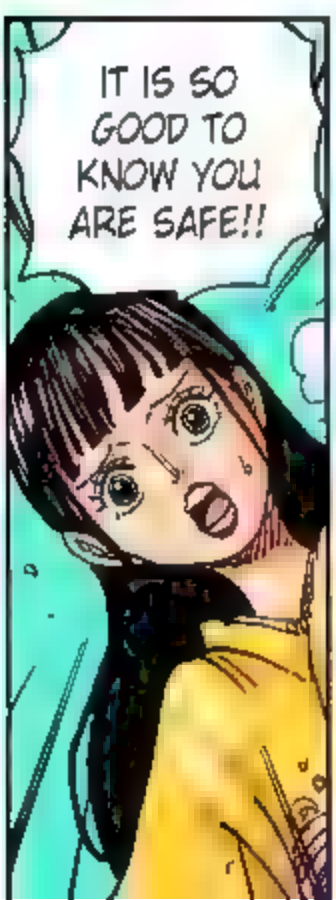
AAAUGH ...
I'LL DEAL WITH TRAFALGAR LATER.. NOW IT IS TIME TO DRINK AGAIN.
I'VE SOBERED UP, BLAST IT...

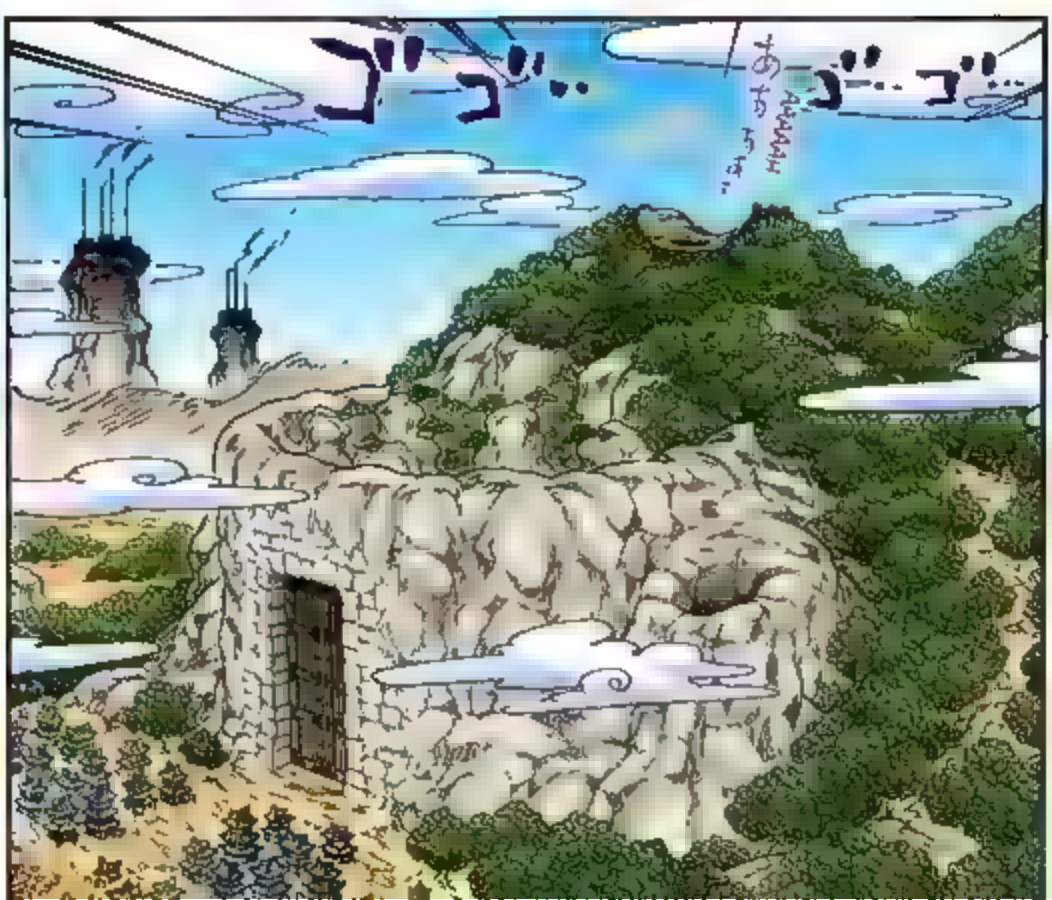
THIS IS BAD. I'M WORRIED ABOUT BEPO AND THE CREW, BUT I CAN'T LEAVE THAT IDIOT THERE, EITHER...
NAILS MADE OF SEASTONE...
NEVER HEARD OF THAT BEFORE!!
HUFF !!
UNGH ...
HUFF !!
HE SHALL NOT ESCAPE...
BUT I WILL TRACK HIM DOWN.
WELL, WE'VE CAUGHT ONE. THAT IS ENOUGH!!
I SEE...
NOT IN TOWN ANYMORE, I RECKON...
BAKURA TOWN
...
?!
HUFF... OH, IF ONLY I COULD SAY I'M SORRY...
I WISH I COULD APOLOGIZE ...
HUFF !!
BE STRONG, GOROBE! YOU'RE GOING TO MAKE IT!!
...TO LUFFYTARO !!
OKOBORE TOWN

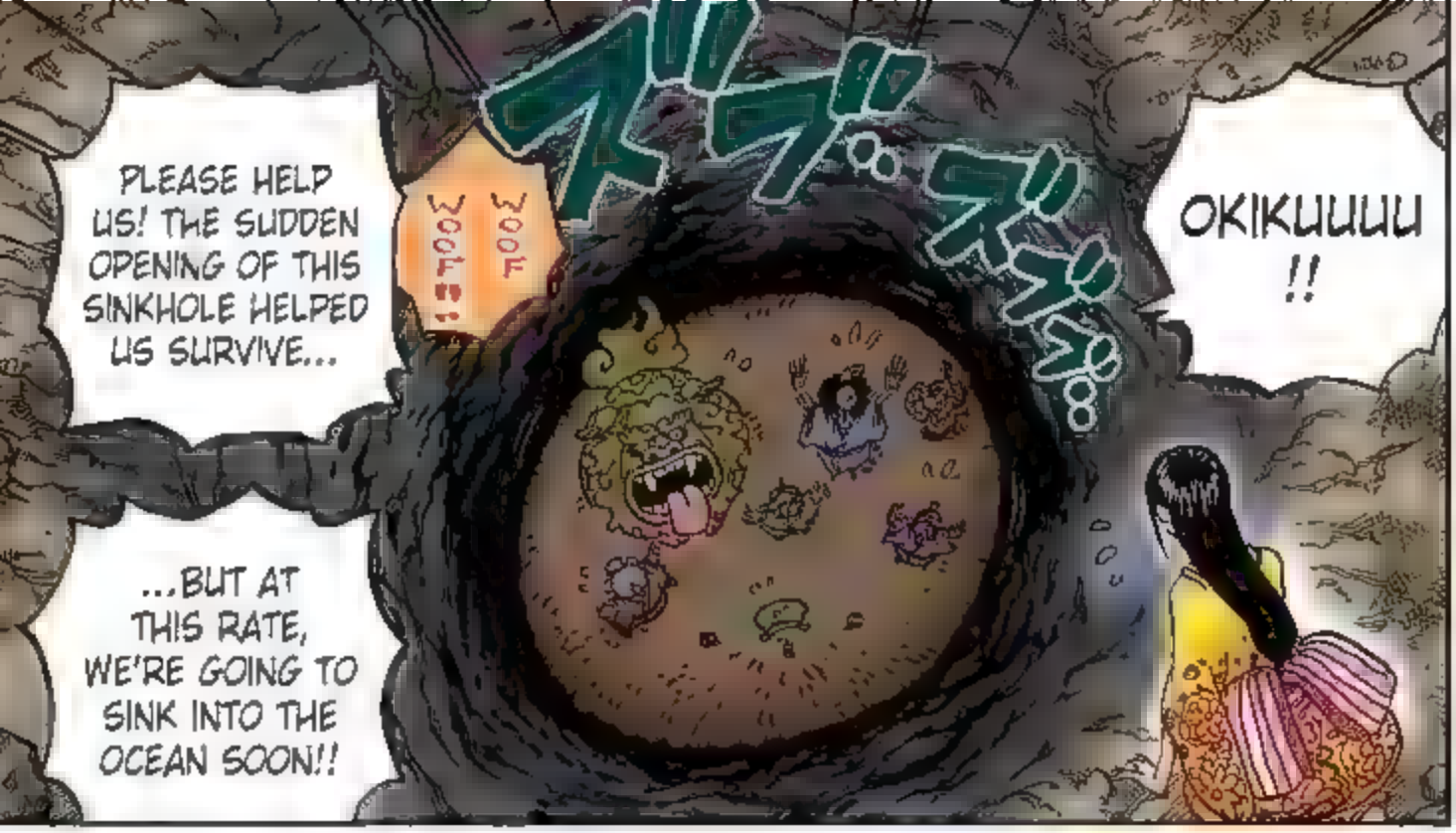

TIME HAS NOT CHANGED YOU! BUT...WE CANNOT YET BE REUNITED...
OTSURU... STILL BEAUTIFUL, 20 YEARS LATER..
...UNTIL LORD ODEN'S WISHES HAVE BEEN ACCOMPLISHED AT LAST!!
I HOPE HE DOESN'T FEEL RESPONSIBLE FOR THE TOWN BEING ATTACKED...
HE'S SUCH A KIND-HEARTED FELLOW...
HE GOT US ALL OF THAT FOOD...
...AND WE LET IT GO TO WASTE!!

ASHURA DOJI!!!

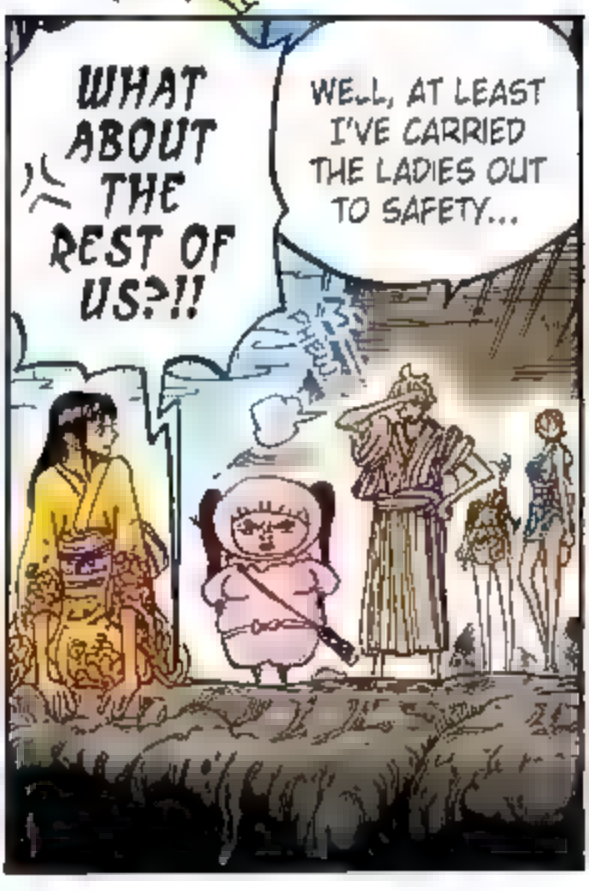

HMM ?!
DADADOT DADADUT!

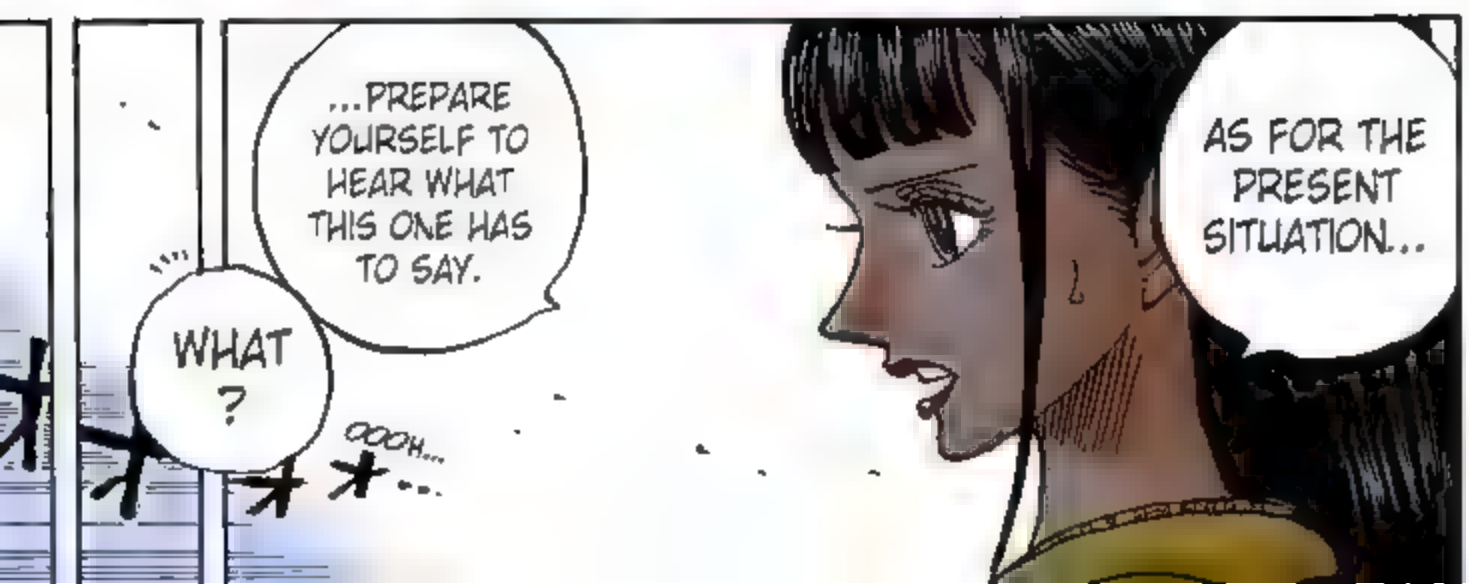

IT IS SO GOOD TO KNOW YOU ARE SAFE!!




PLEASE HELP US! THE SUDDEN OPENING OF THIS SINKHOLE HELPED US SURVIVE...
WOOF WOOF!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
OKIKUUUU !!
...BUT AT THIS RATE, WE'RE GOING TO SINK INTO THE OCEAN SOON!!

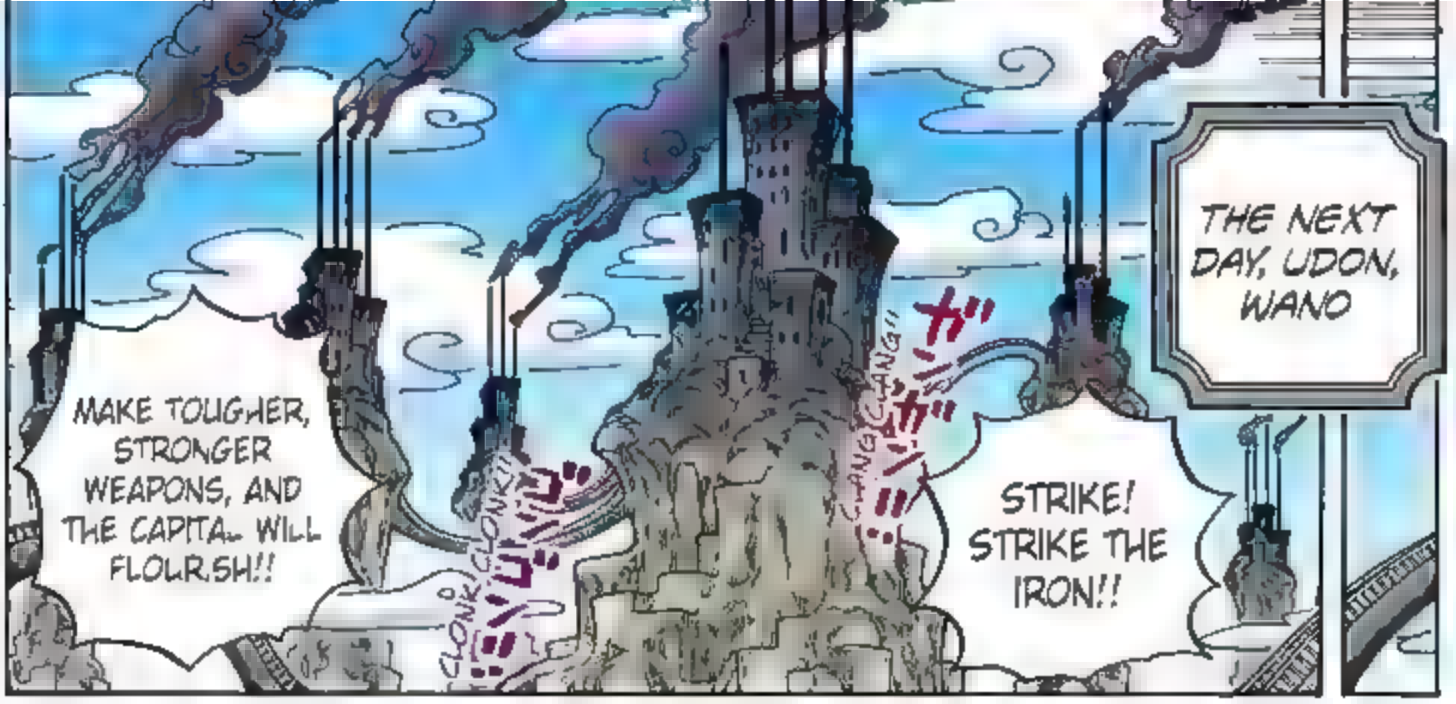
MY RIPE-RIPE ENTICEMENT JUTSU CAN MAKE ANYTHING RIPEN INTO A MORE MATURE FORM.♡ TEE HEE HEE!♡
IT'S A GOOD THING YOUR JUTSU HELPED SAVE US, SHINO!!
THAT'S RIGHT! ANYTHING THAT SHINO TOUCHES WILL INSTANTLY SPOIL ROTTEN.
DON'T SAY IT LIKE THAT!!!


WHAT ABOUT THE REST OF US?!!
WELL, AT LEAST I'VE CARRIED THE LADIES OUT TO SAFETY...
PHEW

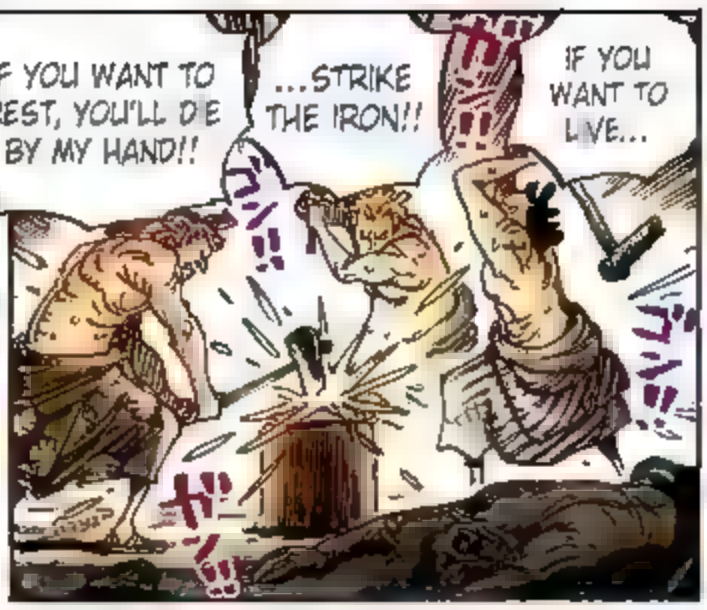

...PREPARE YOURSELF TO HEAR WHAT THIS ONE HAS TO SAY.
WHAT ?
OOOH...
AS FOR THE PRESENT SITUATION...

GRRR...
KAIDO !!
MMF
SHE'S JUST A YOUNG CHILD...
ベル!!
WE MUST TEND TO HER AT ONCE!!
WE'LL GO INTO THE WOODS. WE'RE TOO EXPOSED OUT HERE.
YOU THERE... CAN YOU SPEAK?
オォオォ OOOOH...
SHE'S STILL BREATHING.
EXTRA!! EXTRA!!
...MADE NEWS ALL THROUGH-OUT WANO.
LUFFYTARO'S GREAT SCUFFLE IN KURI...
HUH ?!!
HE MADE IT TO WA...
トンテンカン
トンテンカン
OH, HEY! LUFFY!!

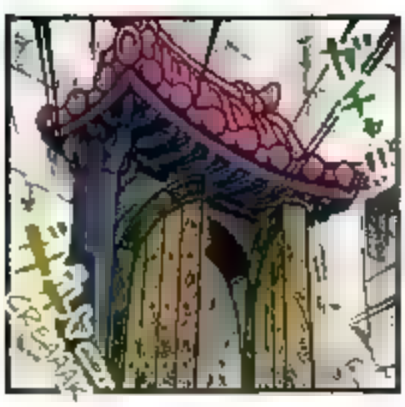
HUH ?
OH! LUFFY HAS ARRIVED IN...
HUH ?!!
EXTRA !!
LO...
DON'T SPIT WASABI SUSHI EVERY-WHERE!!
EUGH! DISGUSTING !!
BLURRRFT —!!!
KOFF, KOFF!!
THAT'S WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOU OVEREAT!! ARE YOU SURE YOU CAN PAY FOR ALL OF THIS?!
HEY, WHATCHA READING?
AHH, THERE'S A SAMURAI NAMED LUFFYTARO WHO FOUGHT AGAINST LORD KAIDO...
WHEW !!
*WASABI

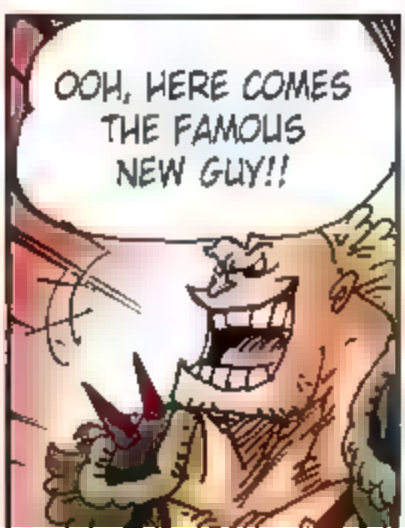

THE NEXT DAY, UDON, WANO
MAKE TOUGHER, STRONGER WEAPONS, AND THE CAPITA... WILL FLOURISH!!
CLONK! CLONK!
STRIKE! STRIKE THE IRON!!
GANG! GANG!

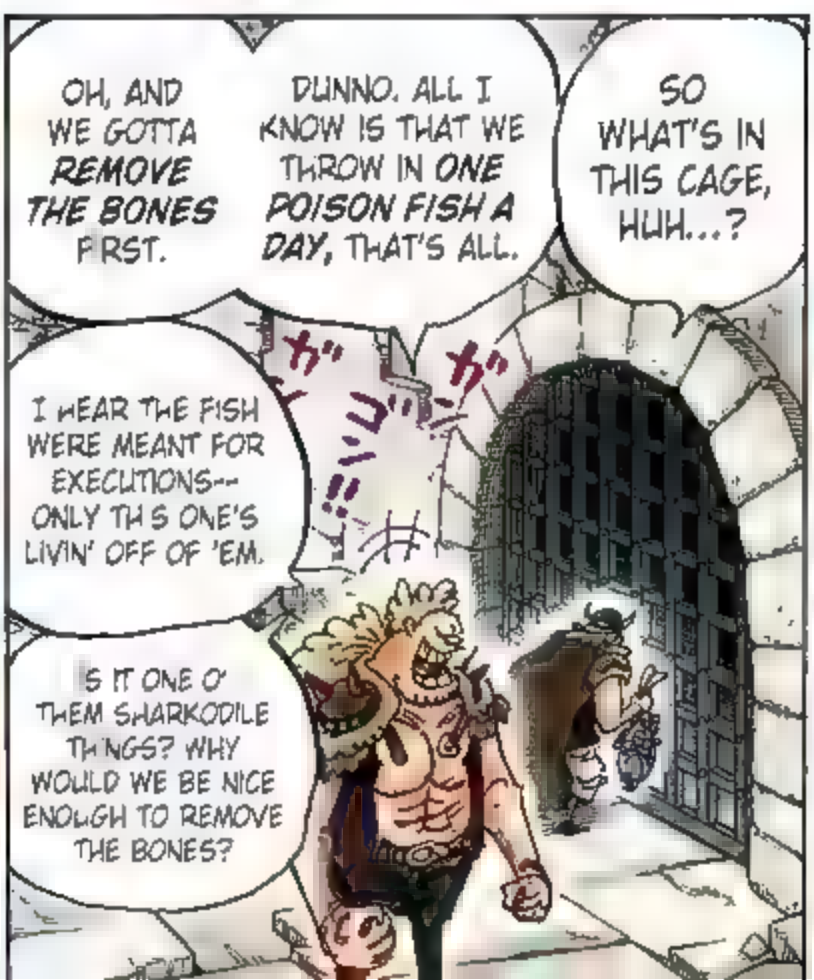
CARRY THOSE SUPPLIES, ON THE DOUBLE!!


IF YOU WANT TO REST, YOU'LL DIE BY MY HAND!!
...STRIKE THE IRON!!
IF YOU WANT TO LIVE...

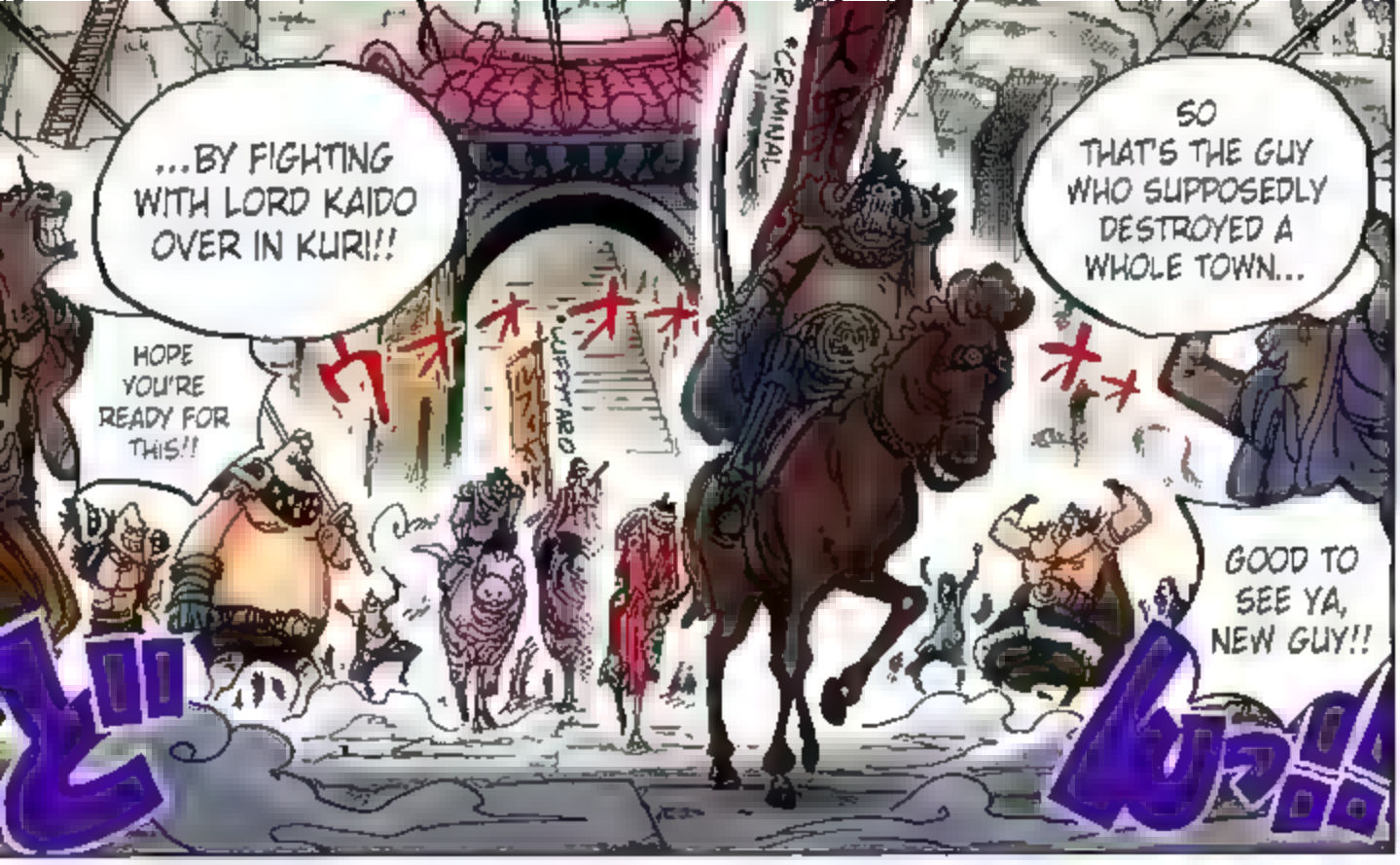
YOUR LIVES BELONG TO SHOGUN OROCHI!!

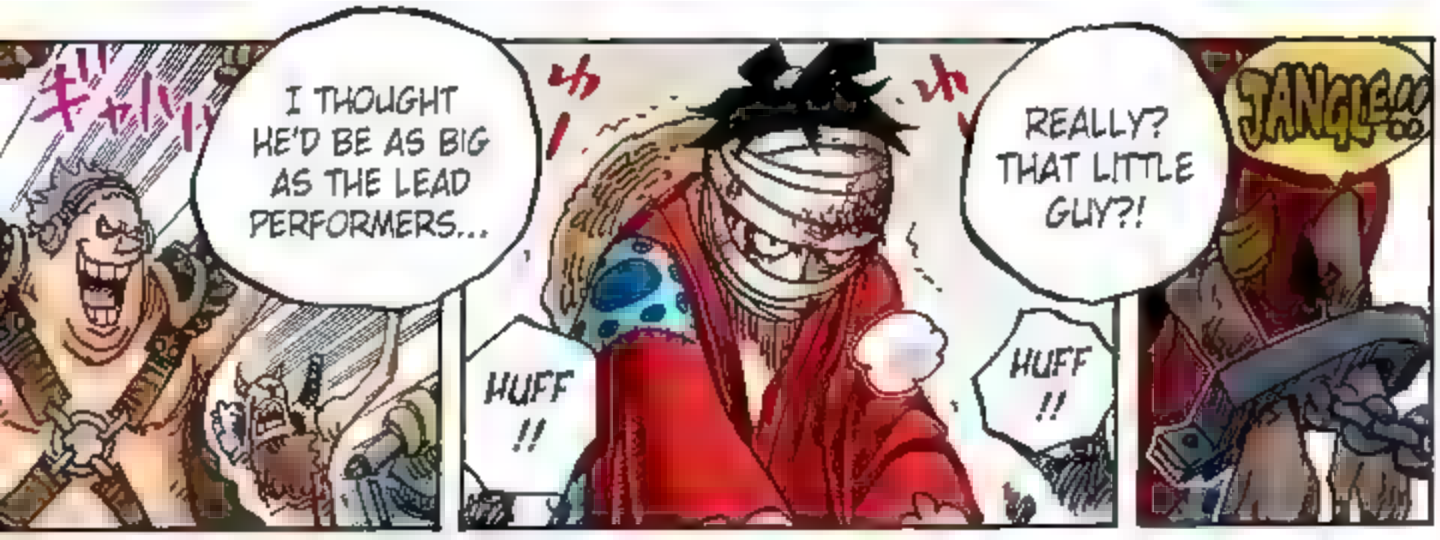


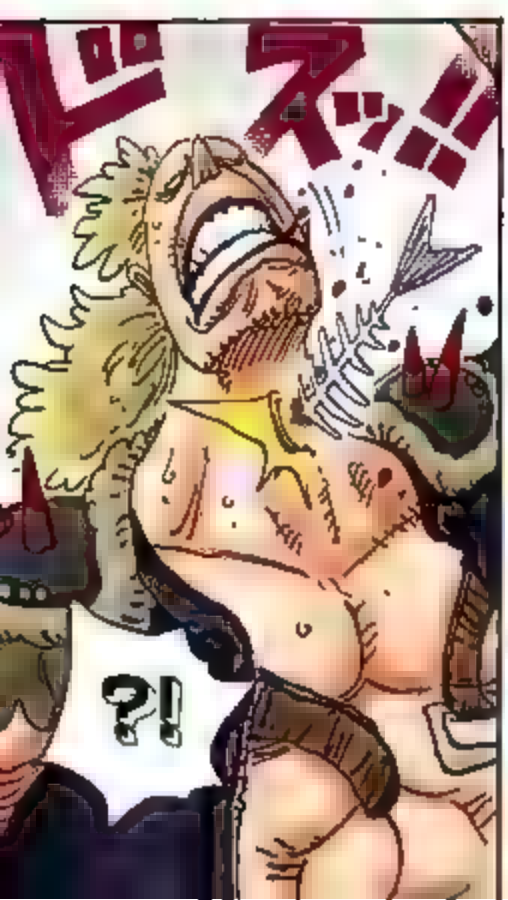

OOH, HERE COMES THE FAMOUS NEW GUY!!


OH, AND WE GOTTA REMOVE THE BONES FIRST.
DUNNO. ALL I KNOW IS THAT WE THROW IN ONE POISON FISH A DAY, THAT'S ALL.
SO WHAT'S IN THIS CAGE, HUH...?
I HEAR THE FISH WERE MEANT FOR EXECUTIONS-- ONLY TH S ONE'S LIVIN' OFF OF 'EM.
S IT ONE O' THEM SHARKODILE TH NGS? WHY WOULD WE BE NICE ENOUGH TO REMOVE THE BONES?

A POISONOUS FISH!


...BY FIGHTING WITH LORD KAIDO OVER IN KURI!!
HOPE YOU'RE READY FOR THIS!!
SO THAT'S THE GUY WHO SUPPOSEDLY DESTROYED A WHOLE TOWN...
GOOD TO SEE YA, NEW GUY!!
CRIMINAL
SUPPARD

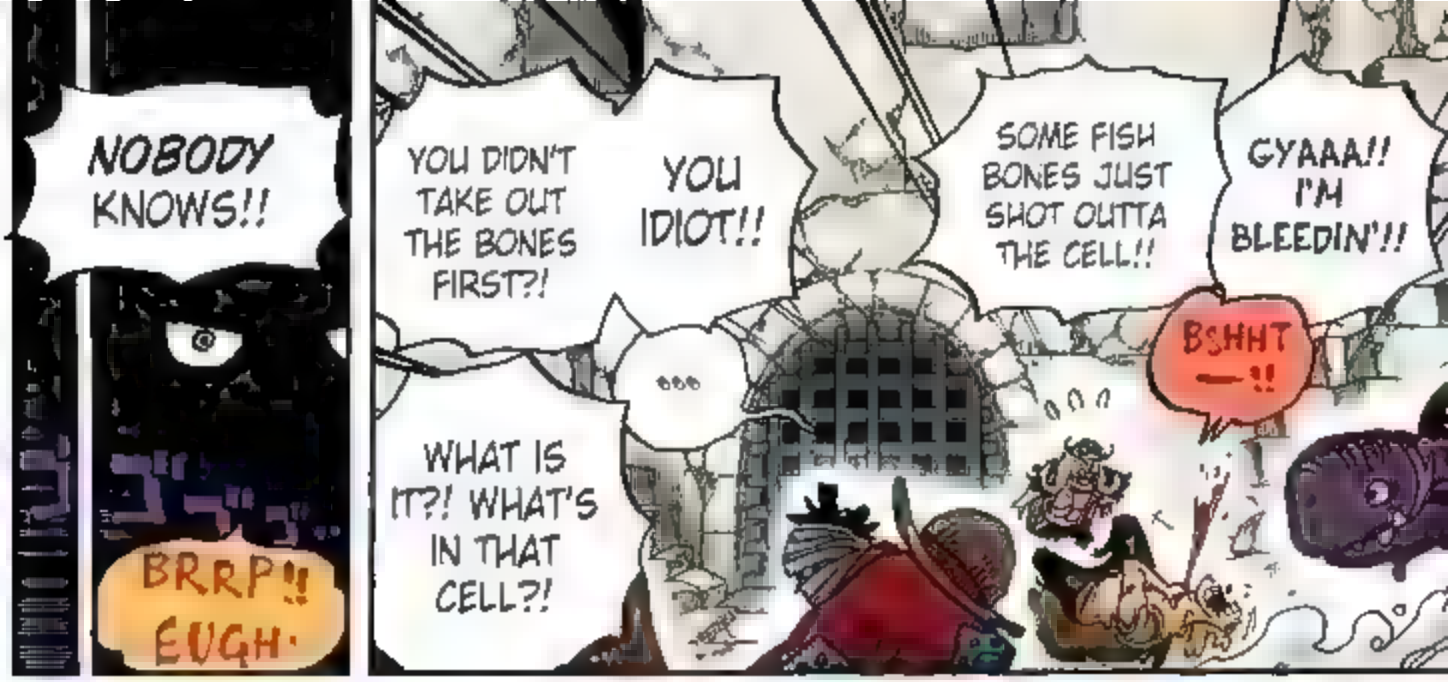

I THOUGHT HE'D BE AS BIG AS THE LEAD PERFORMERS...
HUFF !!
REALLY? THAT LITTLE GUY?!
HUFF !!
JANGLE!!

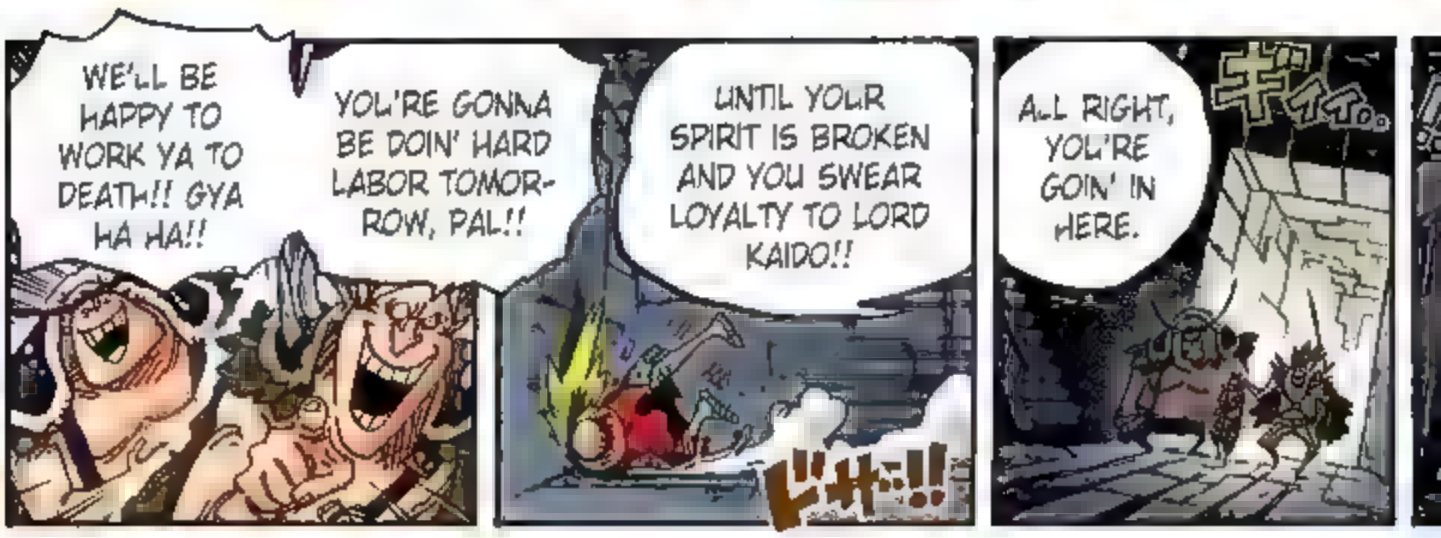

?!

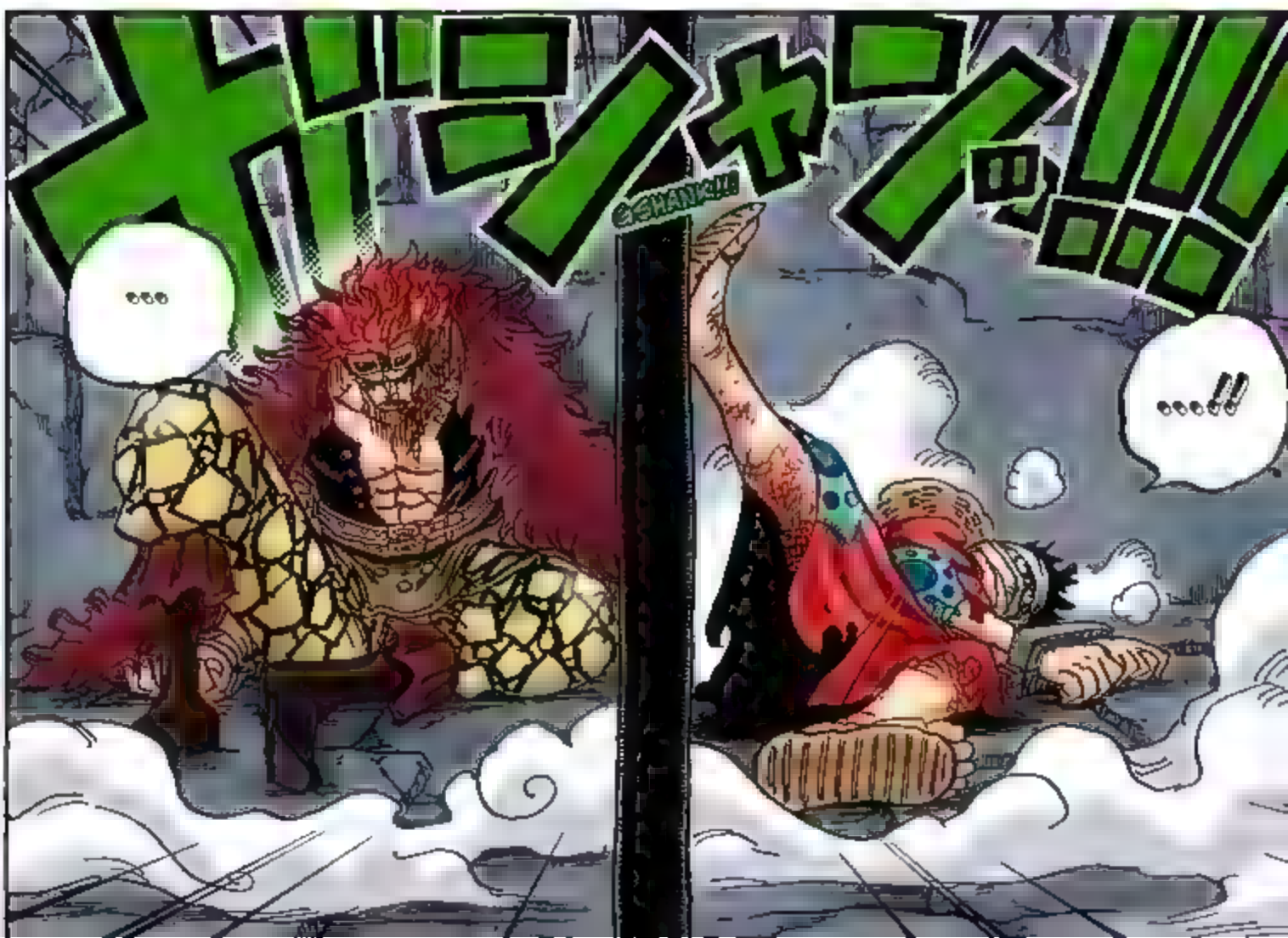
WHAT WAS THAT?! HE JUST CHALLENGED HIS OWN JAILERS WITH A LOOK!!
...
PTU !!!

CAN'T WAIT TO HAZE THAT LIGHT RIGHT OUTTA THEM!!
THAT'S QUITE A LOOK IN YER EYES!!
...

GLARE!!
!?







GYAAA!! I'M BLEEDIN'!!
SOME FISH BONES JUST SHOT OUTTA THE CELL!!
BSHHT —!!
YOU IDIOT!!
YOU DIDN'T TAKE OUT THE BONES FIRST?!
...
WHAT IS IT?! WHAT'S IN THAT CELL?!
NOBODY KNOWS!!
BRRP!! EUGH.

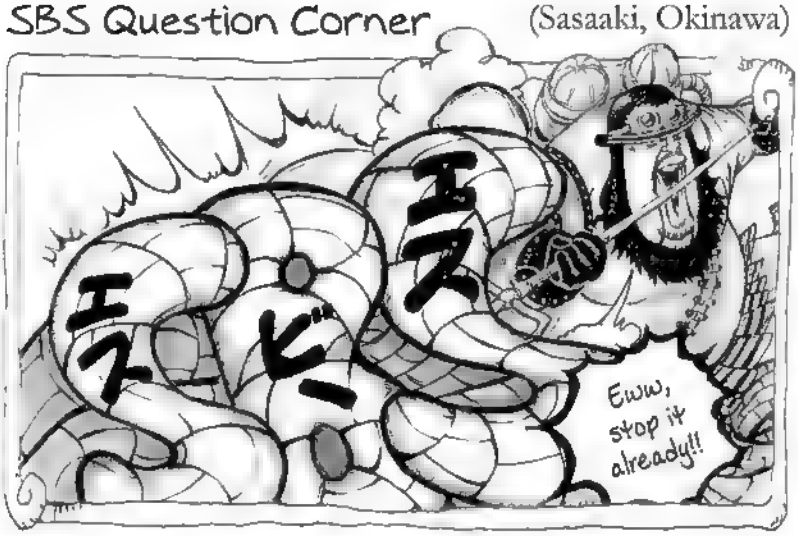
ALL RIGHT, YOU'RE GOIN' IN HERE.
UNTIL YOUR SPIRIT IS BROKEN AND YOU SWEAR LOYALTY TO LORD KAIDO!!
YOU'RE GONNA BE DOIN' HARD LABOR TOMORROW, PAL!!
WE'LL BE HAPPY TO WORK YA TO DEATH!! GYA HA HA!!

...!!
GSHANK!!!
...

I'LL GET YOU... KAIDO!!!
ドドン!!
OH...
IT'S YOU...
HMM?
WANO, ACT ONE
END

SBS Question Corner

(Sasaaki, Okinawa)



A: We've got a "spot the differences" game from a reader named Yucchan Papa! Thank you so much! The answers are at the bottom of the page, so cover them up as you solve it!

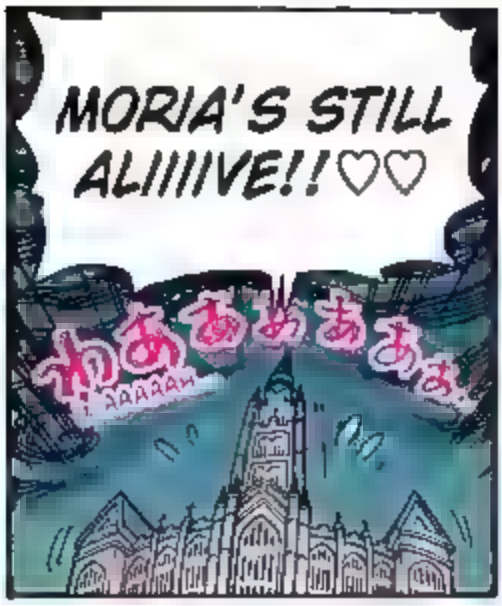
Answer

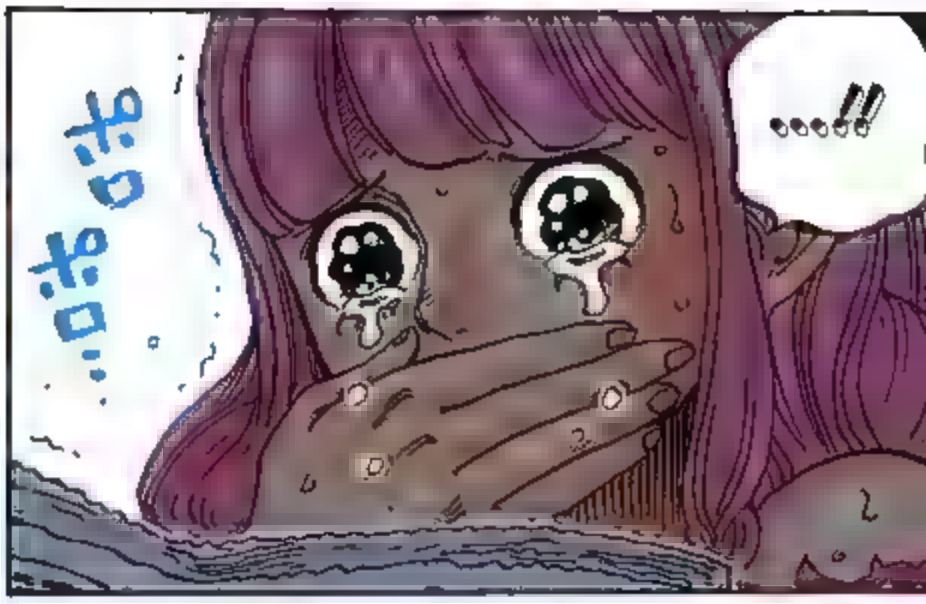
1) Lines on Sakazuki's hat
2) Length of Fujitora's epaulettes
3) Fujitora's scarf knot
4) Garp's socks half off
5) Position of Hina's bun
6) Sengoku's wedding headdress
7) Length of Sengoku's beard
8) Navy Crackers near Sengoku's knee
9) Smoker's jacket cuffs

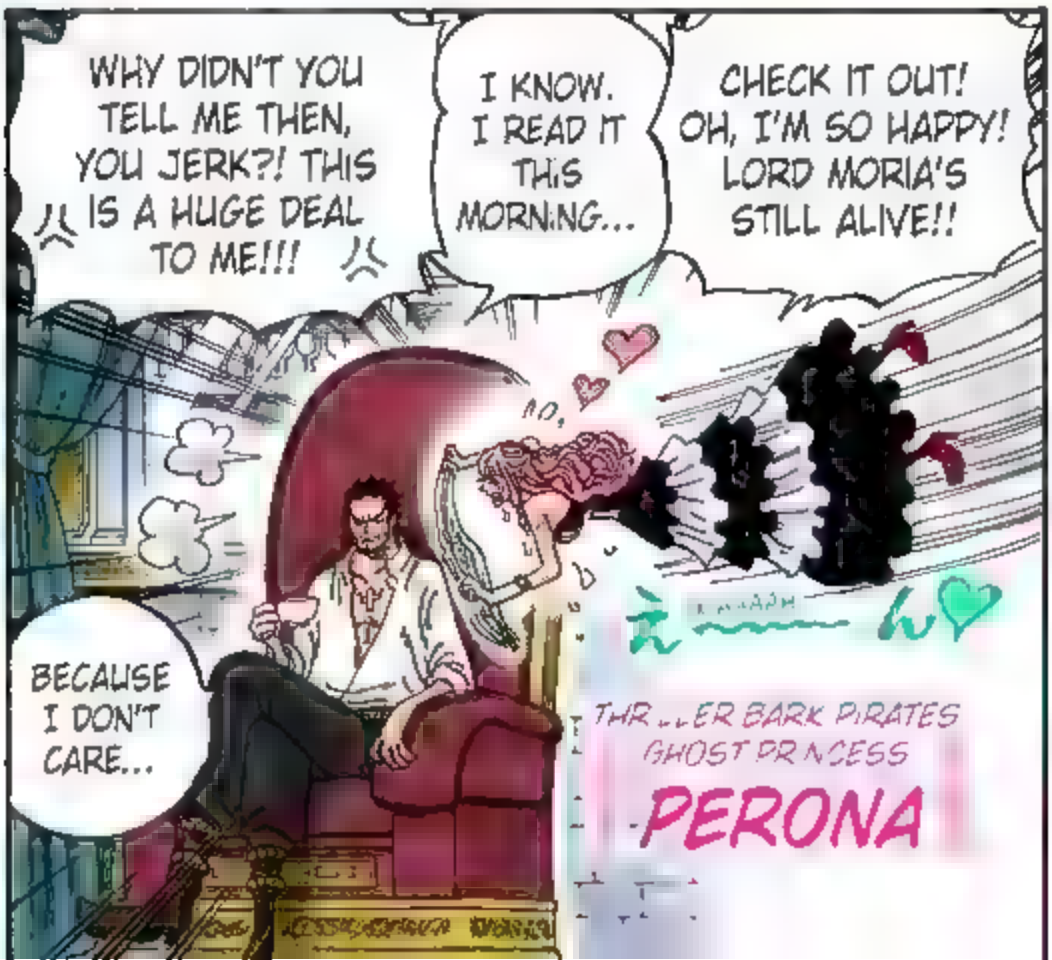
Chapter 925:
ABSENCE

REQUEST: "PERONA AND BLACK CATS SECRETLY MAKING SANGRIA WITH MIHAWK'S WINE" BY NODA SKYWALKER

GYAAAAA!!♡♡
あああああ
RUINS OF MUGGY KINGDOM, GRAND LINE


MORIA'S STILL ALIIIIVE!!♡♡
わあああああ


ポロ…
…!!


WHY DIDN'T YOU TELL ME THEN, YOU JERK?! THIS IS A HUGE DEAL TO ME!!!
I KNOW. I READ IT THIS MORNING...
CHECK IT OUT! OH, I'M SO HAPPY! LORD MORIA'S STILL ALIVE!!
BECAUSE I DON'T CARE...
THRILLER BARK PIRATES
GHOST PRINCESS
PERONA

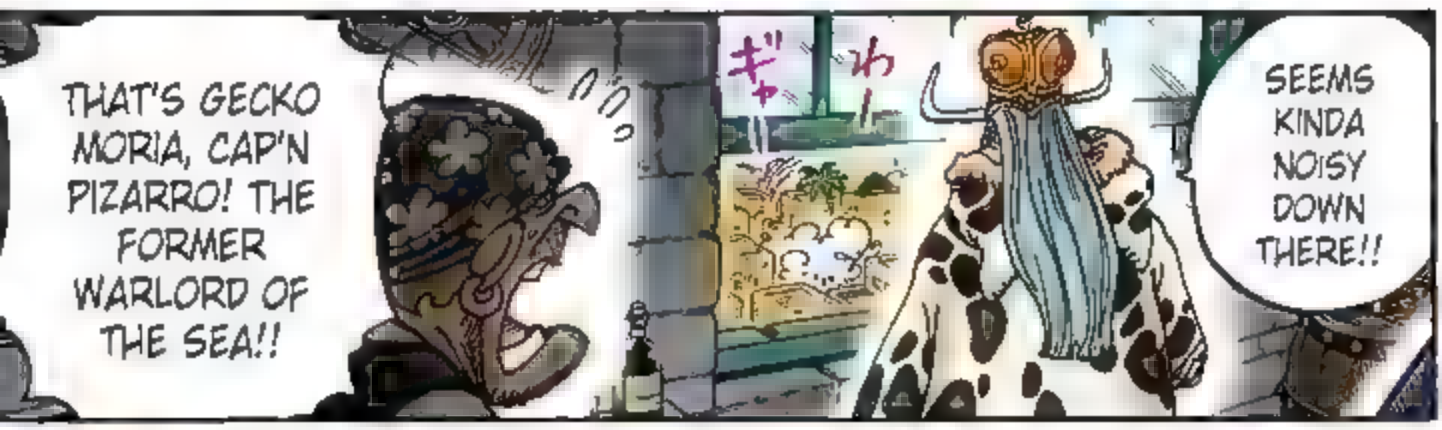
GECKO MORIA AND HIS ZOMBIE ARMY ATTACK! ♡

I HELPED OUT WITH YOUR FIELDS!!
I LET YOU LIVE HERE.
NOT AS MANY AS I COOKED.
DO YOU HAVE ANY IDEA HOW MANY MEALS I COOKED FOR YOU?!
I'M LEAVING!! NO LINGERING ATTACHMENTS HERE, THANK YOU!!
BE CAREFUL OUT THERE.
THE WORLD'S STRONGEST SWORDSMAN
WARLORD OF THE SEA
DRACULE MIHAWK
HUH?
ADMITTEDLY, THIS MIGHT BE THE BEST TIME TO LEAVE THIS PLACE.
AN ODD SUBJECT HAS ARISEN AT THE REVERIE.
THANKS FOR EVERY-THING!!
YOU CAN'T JUST TOSS OUT ONE LAST KIND COMMENT AT THE END LIKE THAT! WAAAH!!
NOW YOU'RE NICE?!
DO YOU DO ANYTHING QUIETLY?

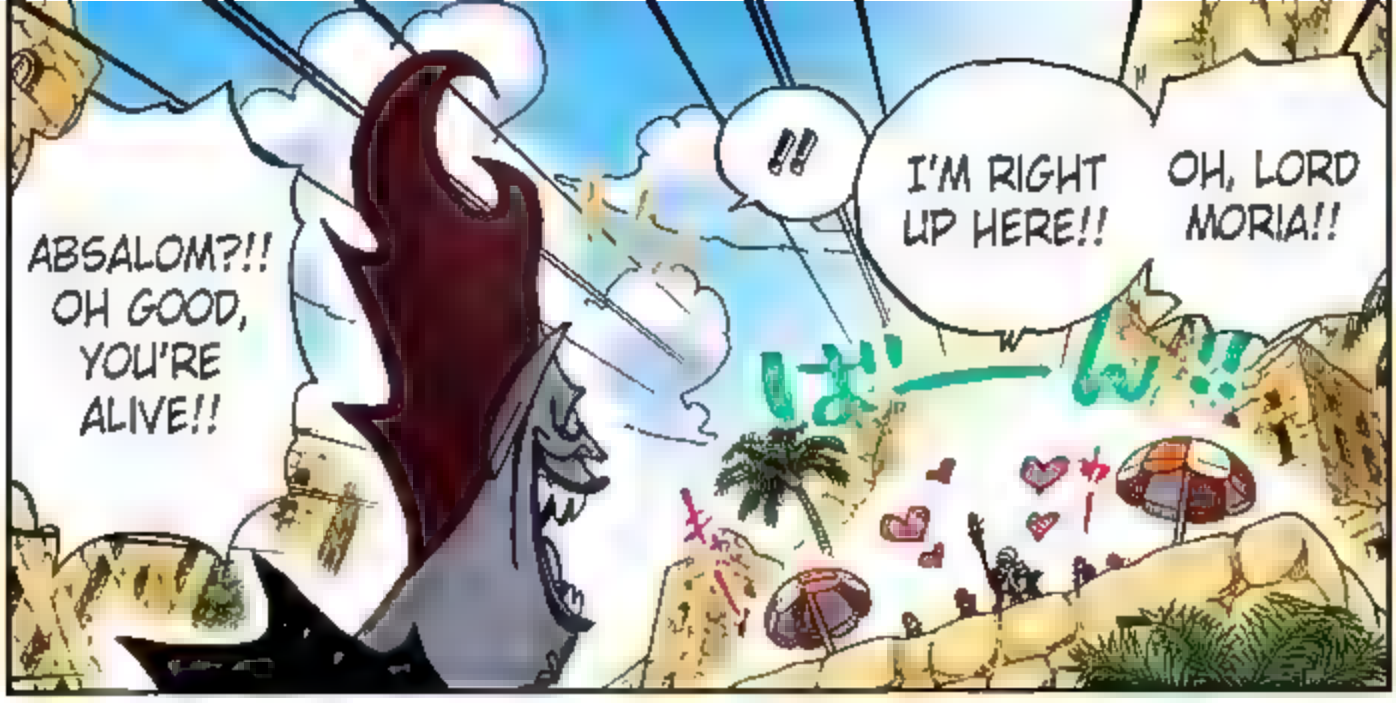
THE PIRATE ISLAND OF FULLALEAD
NEW WORLD ...

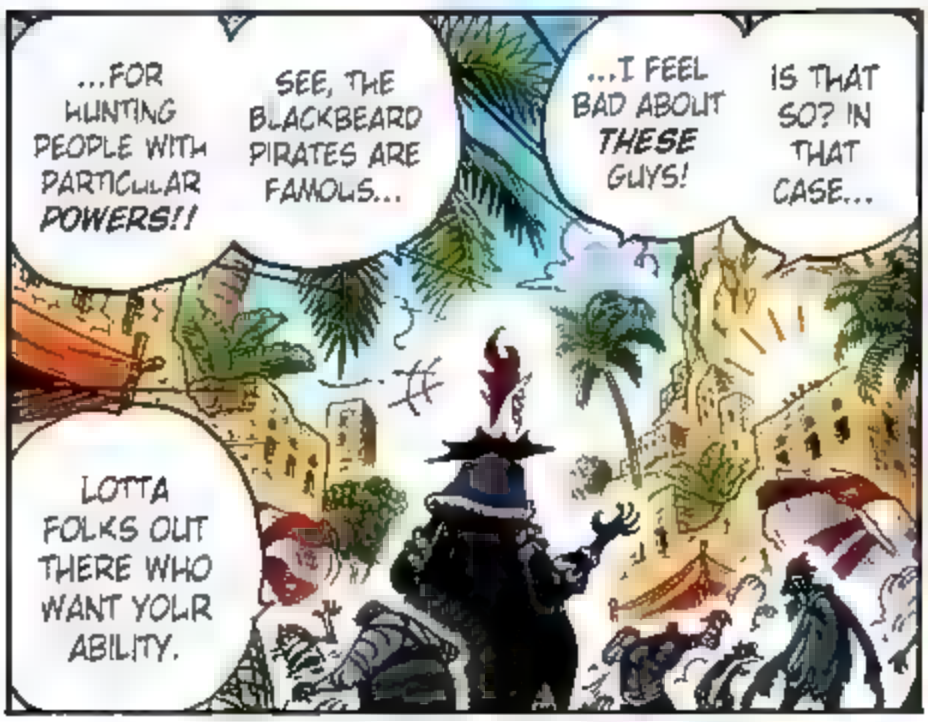
I SAID BRING ME TEACH!!
DIDN'T YOU HEAR ME?!!
CAPTAIN OF THE THRILLER BARK PIRATES (FORMER WARLORD OF THE SEA)
GECKO MORIA
BOUNTY: 320 MILLION ฿

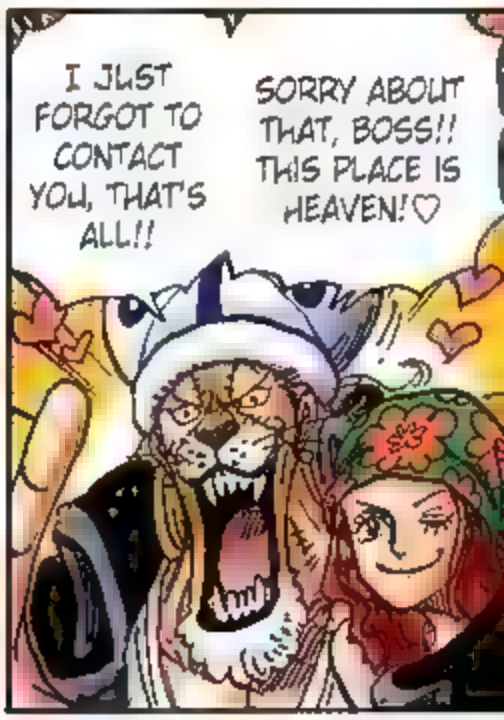
HE'S GOT ZOMBIES!! AAARGH!!
HELP MEEE!!
GET OUT HERE, BLACK-BEARD!!!

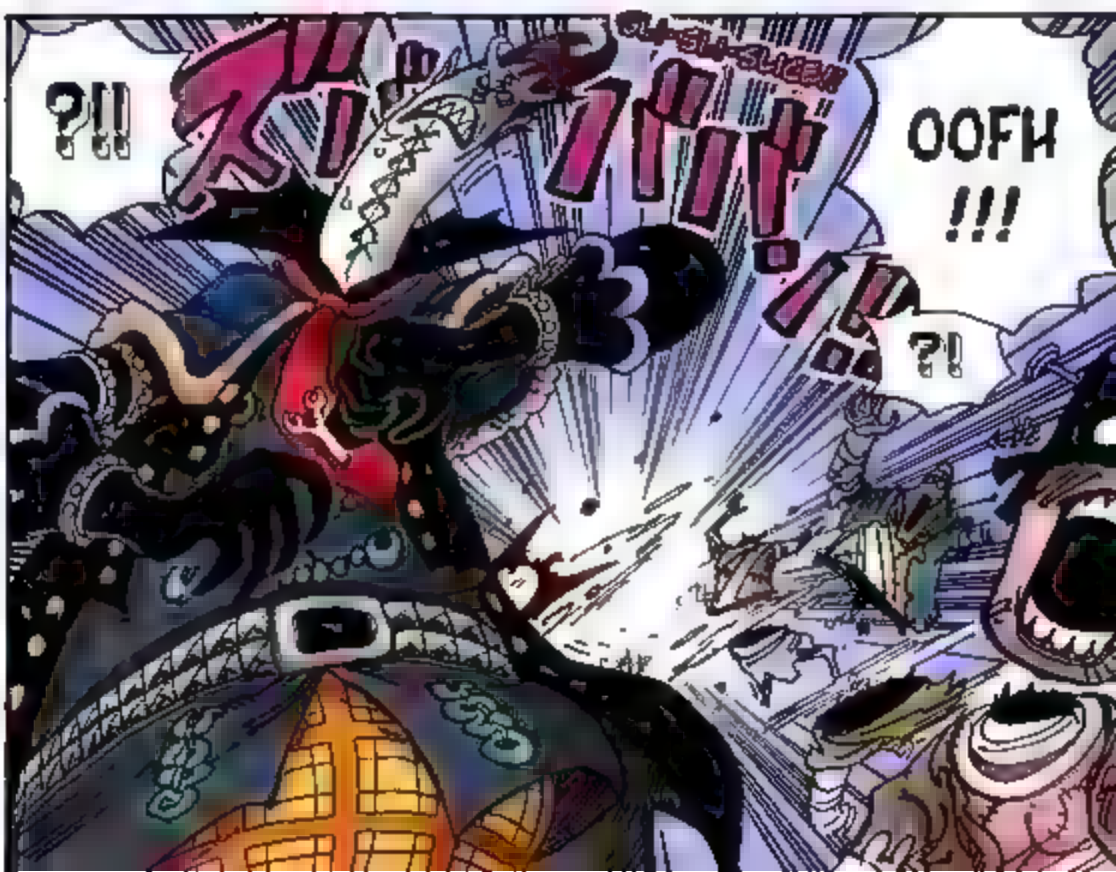

THAT'S GECKO MORIA, CAP'N PIZARRO! THE FORMER WARLORD OF THE SEA!!
SEEMS KINDA NOISY DOWN THERE!!

...AND THAT *INVISIBLE MAN* NAMED ABSALOM WHO SHOWED UP THE OTHER DAY!!!
HE'S LOOKING FOR ADMIRAL TEACH...
THE DECISION WAS MADE FOR US! HE WIPED OUT THE ENTIRE PORT!!!
WHY'D YA LET HIM THROUGH?
LEAVE
OH, HIM...
FOURTH SHIP CAPTAIN OF THE BLACKBEARD PIRATES "CORRUPT KING"
AVALO PIZARRO


ABSALOM?!! OH GOOD, YOU'RE ALIVE!!
!!
I'M RIGHT UP HERE!!
OH, LORD MORIA!!
ばーん!!


...FOR HUNTING PEOPLE WITH PARTICULAR POWERS!!
SEE, THE BLACKBEARD PIRATES ARE FAMOUS...
...I FEEL BAD ABOUT THESE GUYS!
IS THAT SO? IN THAT CASE...
LOTTA FOLKS OUT THERE WHO WANT YOUR ABILITY.


I JUST FORGOT TO CONTACT YOU, THAT'S ALL!!
SORRY ABOUT THAT, BOSS!! THIS PLACE IS HEAVEN!♡

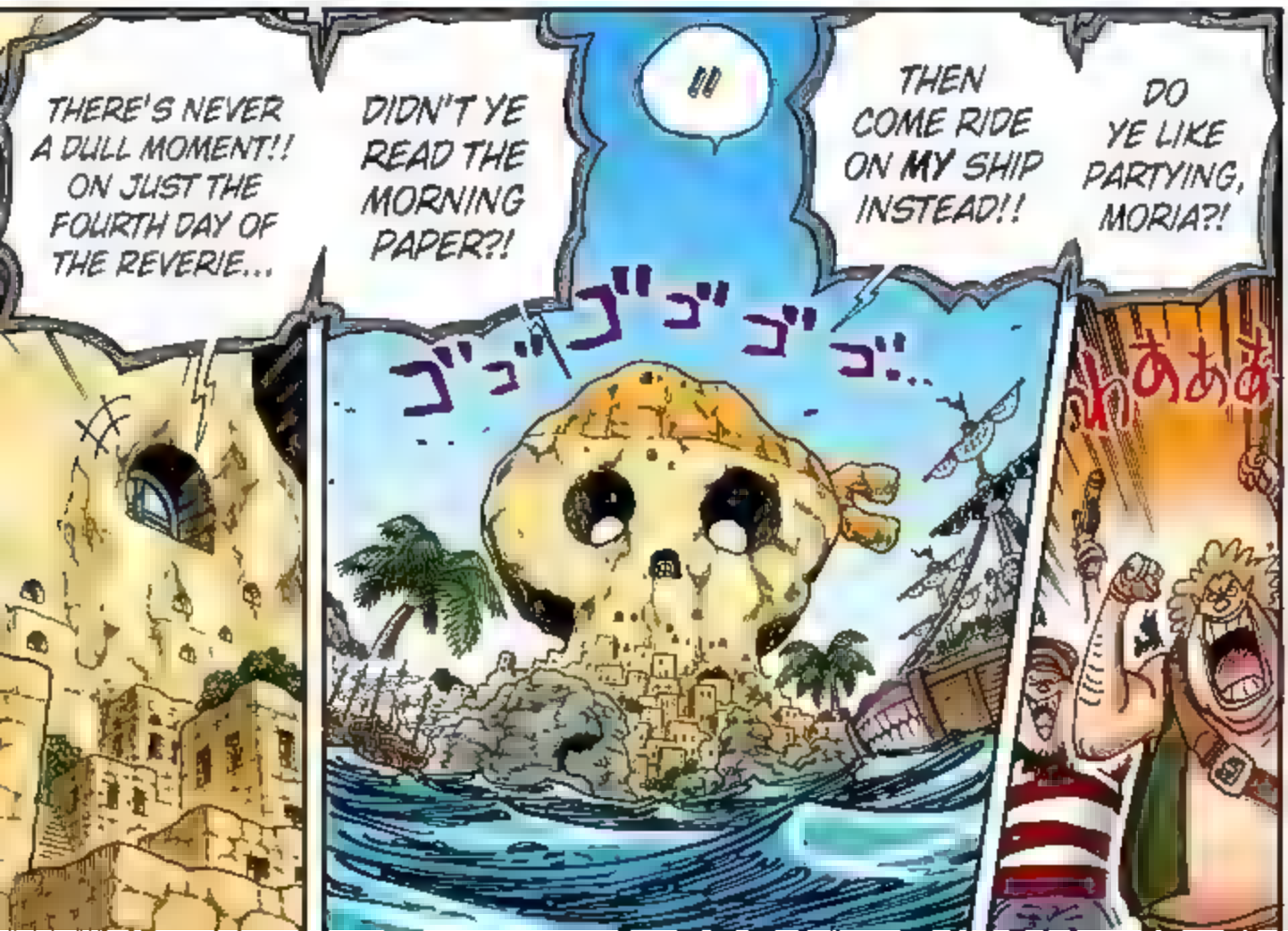

?!!
OOFH !!!
?!

スー!!
SHHH...
?!
SHISH
OOOH!!
WHO DID THAT?!!
SHIRYU OF THE RAIN!
BUT THAT'S ABSALOM'S POWER!!
YOU CAN TURN INVISIBLE ...?
HU HU HU HU HU!!!
MURUN HUHU!!
WHAT?! WAIT, WHO ARE YOU?!
?!!
I'VE GOT A VERY NICE POWER FOR MYSELF NOW...
YOUR BAD PREMONITION WAS CORRECT, GECKO MORIA...
SHIRYU OF THE RAIN

DEVON!!
どろんっ!!
POOF!
YIP!!
EEEK! MISS DEVON!!
IT WAS HIS FAULT FOR WANDERING INTO OUR LAIR!!
MURUN HUHUHU!!
YOU MEAN YOU ...?!
...!!
SIXTH SHIP CAPTAIN OF THE BLACKBEARD PIRATES
"CRESCENT MOON HUNTER"
CATARINA DEVON
(DOG-DOG FRUIT, MYTHICAL TYPE NINE-TAILED FOX MODEL)
WANT TO TAKE HIS BODY? WE'VE STILL GOT IT.
I KNOW YOU LOVE A GOOD CORPSE!!

AAAH !!
AIEEE !!
THAT'S THE ADMIRAL'S EARTHQUAKE!!
ZE HA HA HA HA!!
!!
GECKO MORIA!

THIS IS A PIRATE'S PARADISE!! IT OUGHTA BE FUN!!
NOT SO FAST. I'M AT ME LEISURE NOW...
YOU'LL PAY FOR THIS! SHOW YOURSELF!!
BLACKBEARD!!
DON'T GO DISTURBING THE PEACE HERE ON PIRATE ISLAND!!


THERE'S NEVER A DULL MOMENT!! ON JUST THE FOURTH DAY OF THE REVERIE...
DIDN'T YE READ THE MORNING PAPER?!
!!
THEN COME RIDE ON MY SHIP INSTEAD!!
DO YE LIKE PARTYING, MORIA?!
ゴゴゴゴゴ...
おおお

...WHILE THE MAD EMPRESS **BIG MOM** LAYS CHASE!!

ALL THE YOUNG FOLKS WITH ANGRY BLOOD LIKE **STRAW HAT** HAVE GATHERED THERE...

...AND THEY CLASHED WITH MARINE ADMIRALS ***GREEN BULL*** AND ***PURPLE TIGER*** IN THE PROCESS!!!

THE CAPTAINS OF THE REVOLUTIONARY ARMY BUSTED INTO THE HOLY LAND MARY GEOISE TO RESCUE KUMA...

ZE HA HA HA HA!!

WHAT DO YE SUPPOSE HAPPENS NOW?! IT'S ALREADY BEGUN!! THE MIGHTY BATTLE FOR SUPREMACY OVER THE THRONE... ***NO QUARTER GIVEN!!! ZE HA HA HA!!!***

MEANWHILE, EVENTS ARE TRANSPIRING IN WANO, WHERE THE DREADED MONSTER KAIDO DWELLS!!

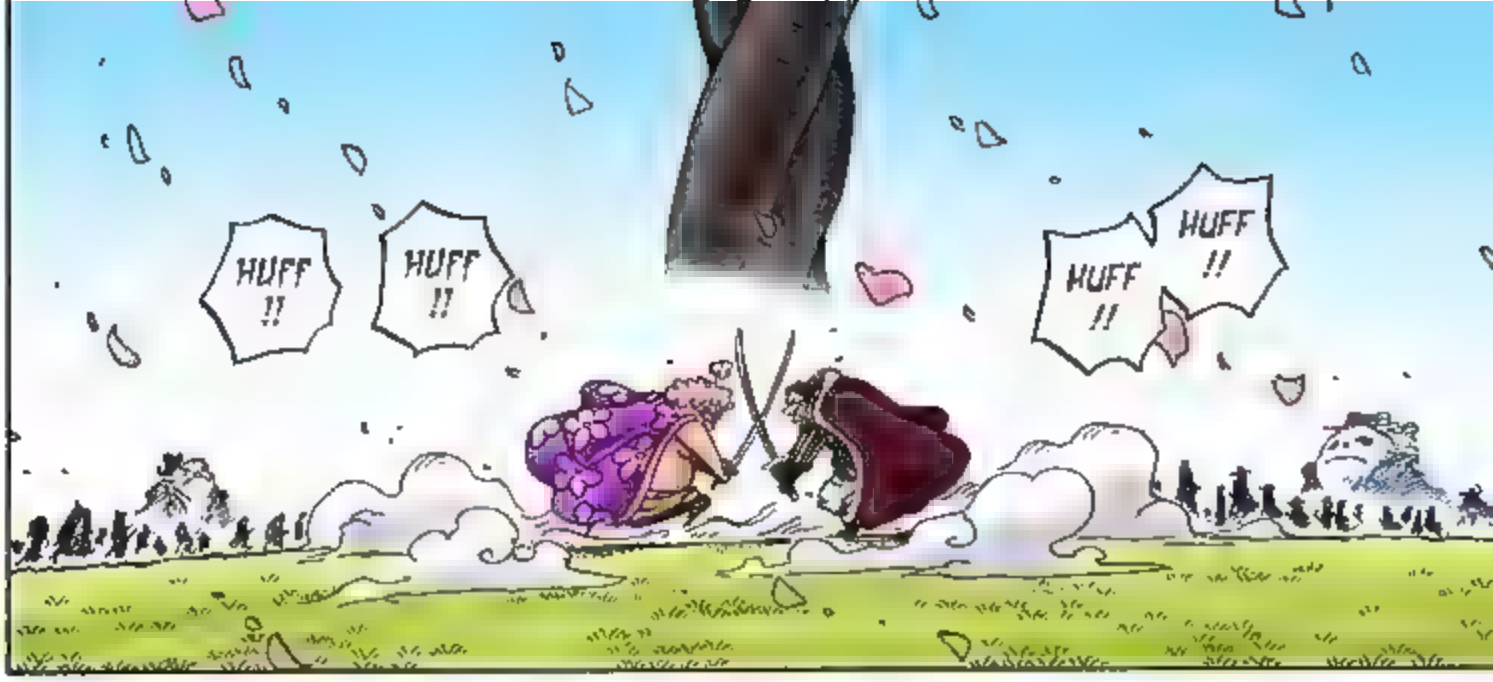
EMPEROR OF THE SEA, ADMIRAL OF THE BLACKBEARD PIRATES

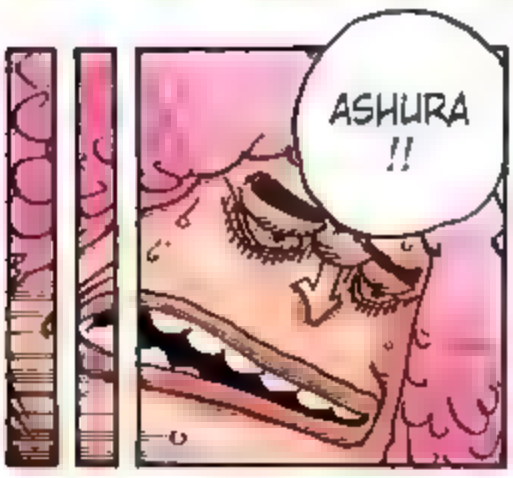
MARSHALL D. TEACH

BOUNTY: 2,247,600,600 ฿

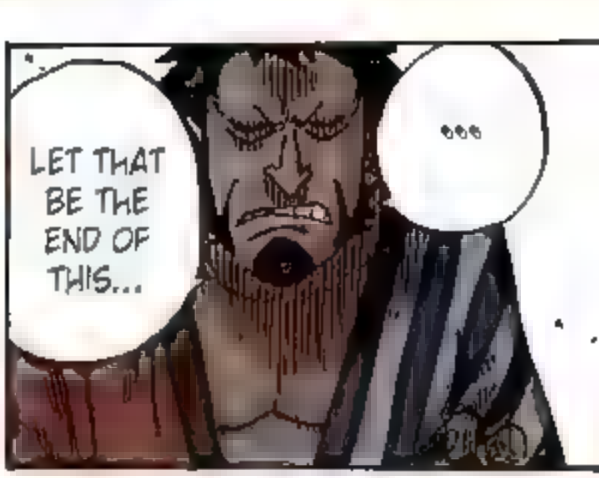
WANO, ACT TWO
HAH !!
HEAD MOUNTAIN, KURI, WANO
TING!!
KCHANG!!
CLANG!!!
TINK!
TWASH!!

ドドド


HUFF !!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!


ASHURA !!

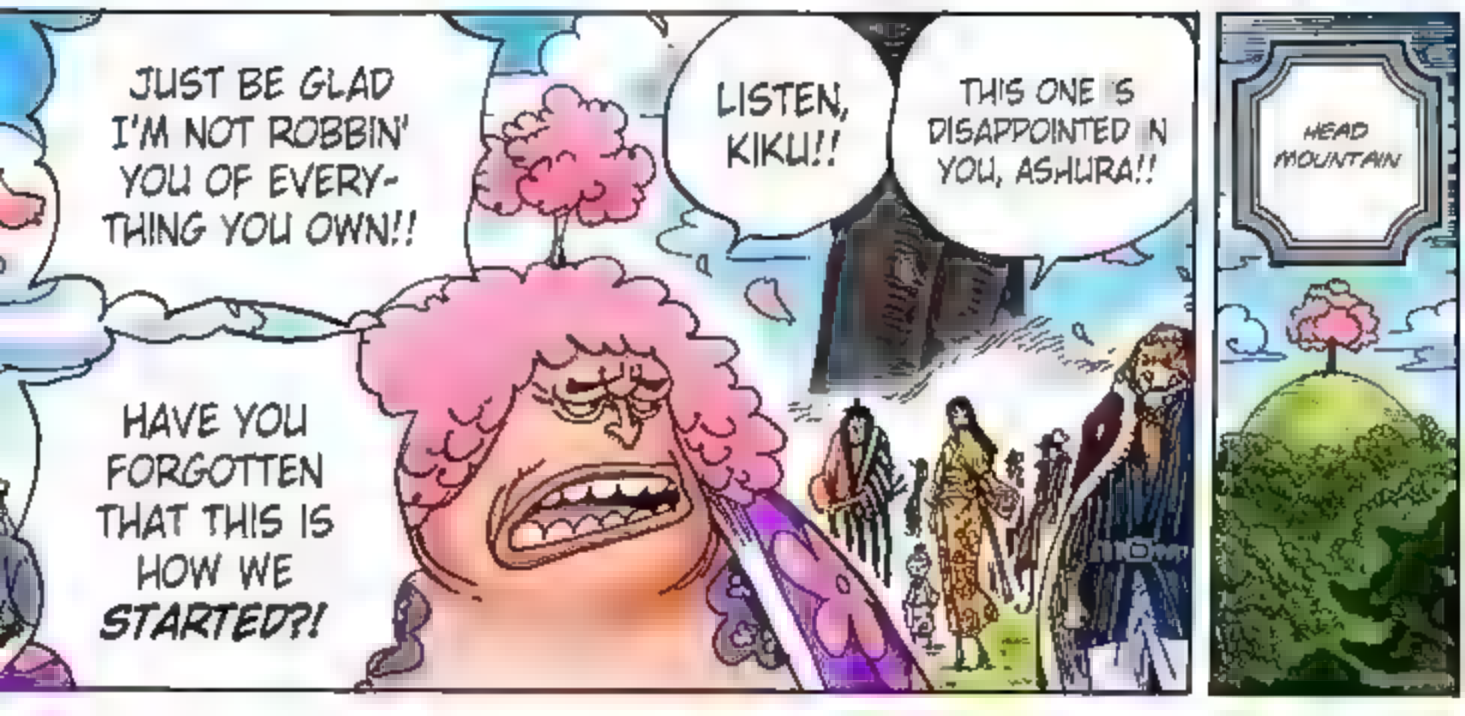
DOGSTORM ..

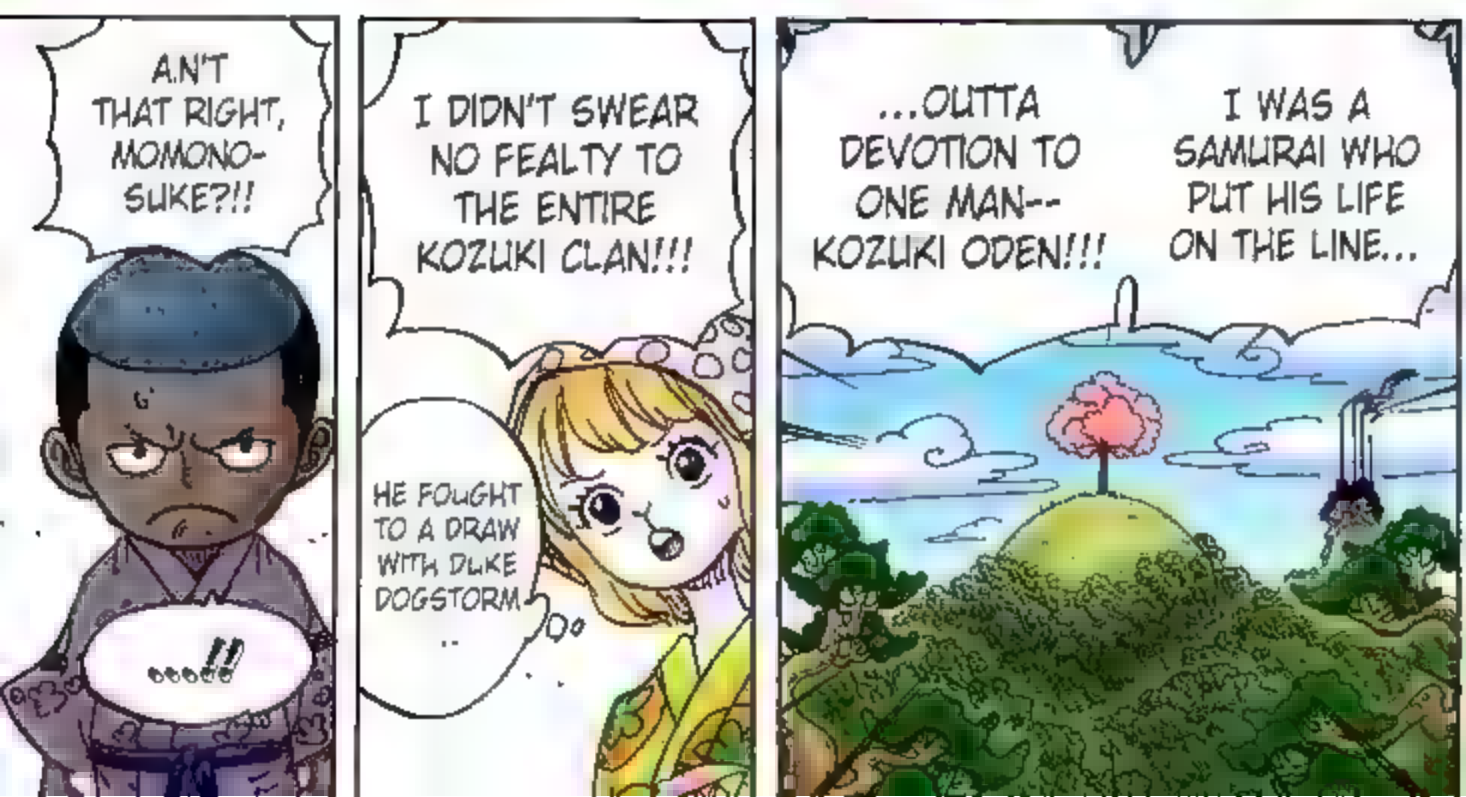

LET THAT BE THE END OF THIS...
...

IT WAS ALL SO SCARY I JUST PASSED RIGHT OUT, AND I DON'T REMEMBER WHAT HAPPENED.
GOOD THING YOUR WOUNDS WERE SHALLOW!!
I AM INDEBTED TO YOU!!
THANKS FOR EVERY-THIN'!!
ALL I REMEMBER IS HORSELINA TRYIN' HER BEST TO FIGHT...
THAT'S QUITE SOME POWER, IF IT TURNS AN ENEMY INTO SUCH A LOYAL SERVANT...
GONK!

AMIGASA VILLAGE, KURI

...SO WE'RE LETTING HIM HANDLE ALL OF THAT FOR NOW.
RAIZO SAID HE WOULD HELP HIM ESCAPE PRISON...
...AND HIS SPIRIT NEVER BREAKS!! HE'LL BE FINE.
DON'T WORRY, LUFFY'S HEALING POWER IS MONSTROUS TO BEGIN WITH. .
NIN NIN!!
FORGET ABOUT ME. I'M MORE WORRIED ABOUT BIG BRO LUFFY NOW.


JUST BE GLAD I'M NOT ROBBIN' YOU OF EVERYTHING YOU OWN!!
LISTEN, KIKU!!
THIS ONE IS DISAPPOINTED IN YOU, ASHURA!!
HAVE YOU FORGOTTEN THAT THIS IS HOW WE STARTED?!
HEAD MOUNTAIN


A.N'T THAT RIGHT, MOMONOSUKE?!!
...!!
I DIDN'T SWEAR NO FEALTY TO THE ENTIRE KOZUKI CLAN!!!
HE FOUGHT TO A DRAW WITH DUKE DOGSTORM..
...OUTTA DEVOTION TO ONE MAN-- KOZUKI ODEN!!!
I WAS A SAMURAI WHO PUT HIS LIFE ON THE LINE...

JACK! CAN YOU IMAGINE?

JACK'S GETTING CHEWED OUT AGAIN...

WITHOUT DOFLAMINGO AROUND...YOU KNOW WHO OUR NEXT BUSINESS PARTNER IS, DON'T YOU?!

KURI'S CUT IS PATHETIC.

HEY, JACK...

ONIGA-SHIMA (OGRE ISLAND), WANO

...WHAT KIND OF MAN I WAS!! I *WILL* GAIN YOUR LOYALTY.

AND *YOU* HAD BETTER NOT FORGET...

I'M SORRY, BROTHERS...

GOT THAT, JACK THE STOOGE?!!

THAT'S RIGHT! WE DON'T NEED MORE SCUM WHEN WE'VE ALREADY GOT *KING.*

WE DON'T NEED MORE DEAD-WEIGHT AROUND HERE--WE'VE ALREADY GOT *QUEEN.*

BUT DON'T ASSUME THAT EVERYONE'S GONNA JUMP FOR JOY AT THE RETURN OF THE KOZUKI SAMURAI!!

AND IF YOU CAN, MORE POWER TO YA.

SAME TO YOU, QUEEN. HOW LONG DOES IT TAKE TO BREAK THE SPIRIT OF A FEW STUPID *BRATS?!* YOU INCOMPETENT MORON!!

OH, SHUDDUP, YOU TORTURE-LOVING FREAK!!

WHAT ?!!

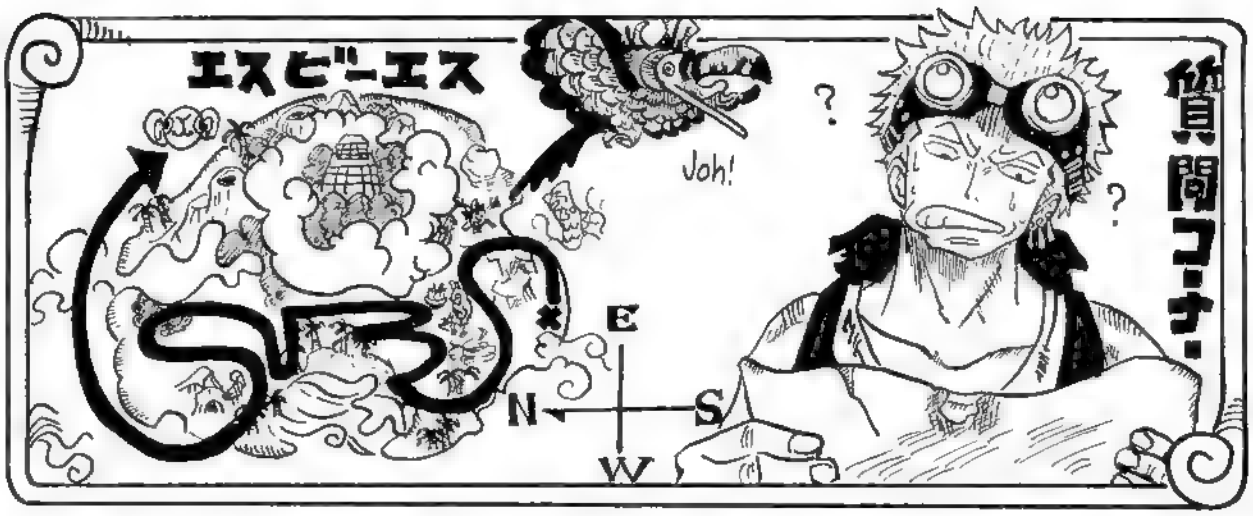
BEASTS PIRATES LEAD PERFORMER *QUEEN THE PLAGUE*

BEASTS PIRATES LEAD PERFORMER *KING THE WILDFIRE*

ドドン!!

Y'ALL ABANDONED THE COUNTRY FOR 20 LONG YEARS!!!

AND THAT ABSENCE WON'T EVER VANISH...



(Hippo Iron, Okinawa)

A: Well everyone, I've got another announcement. At the New Year's party for *Weekly Shonen Jump*, it was revealed that I have another Usopp Gallery fan-art comrade! As of March 2019, the *Jump* series known as *neO;lation*, drawn by Mizuki Yoda, told me, "Oh, I was in the Usopp Gallery section." I was like, "Really?!"

← Here it is! From Yodacchi of Tokyo in volume 65.

And this is the series! ➡
Another professional has graduated from the section! At this point, the Usopp Gallery Pirates are like a rite of passage to going pro! Well, isn't that just grand?!

Read Mizuki Yoda's *neO;lation*!!
It's a manga about a genius hacker kid. Check it out! And good luck!

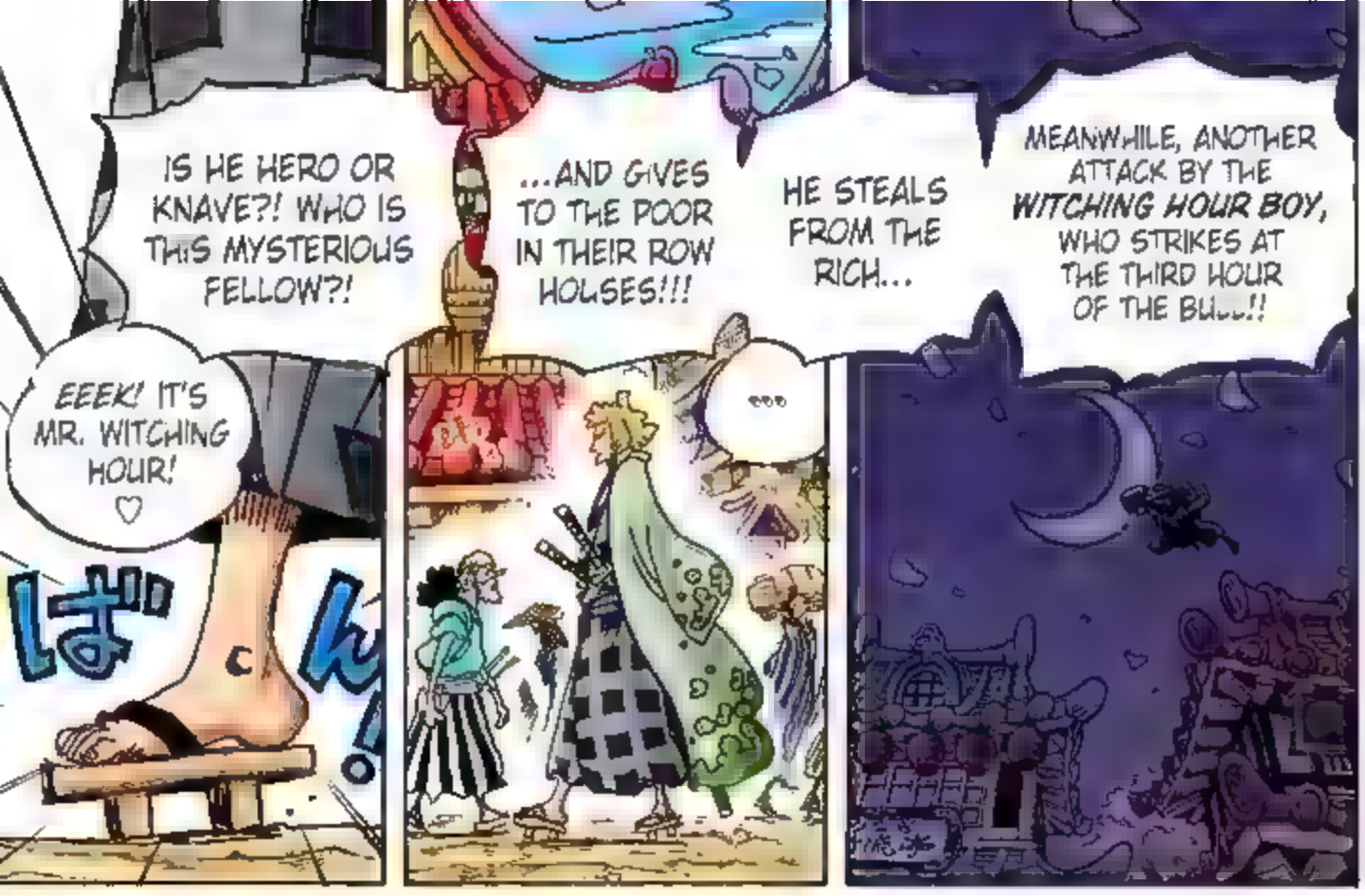
Q: Hello, Oda Sensei!! This is my first submission to the SBS!! If Zolo's three swords (Wado Ichimonji, Kitetsu III, Shusui) took human form, what would they look like? (In other words, draw them anthropomorphized!)
--Katsuki

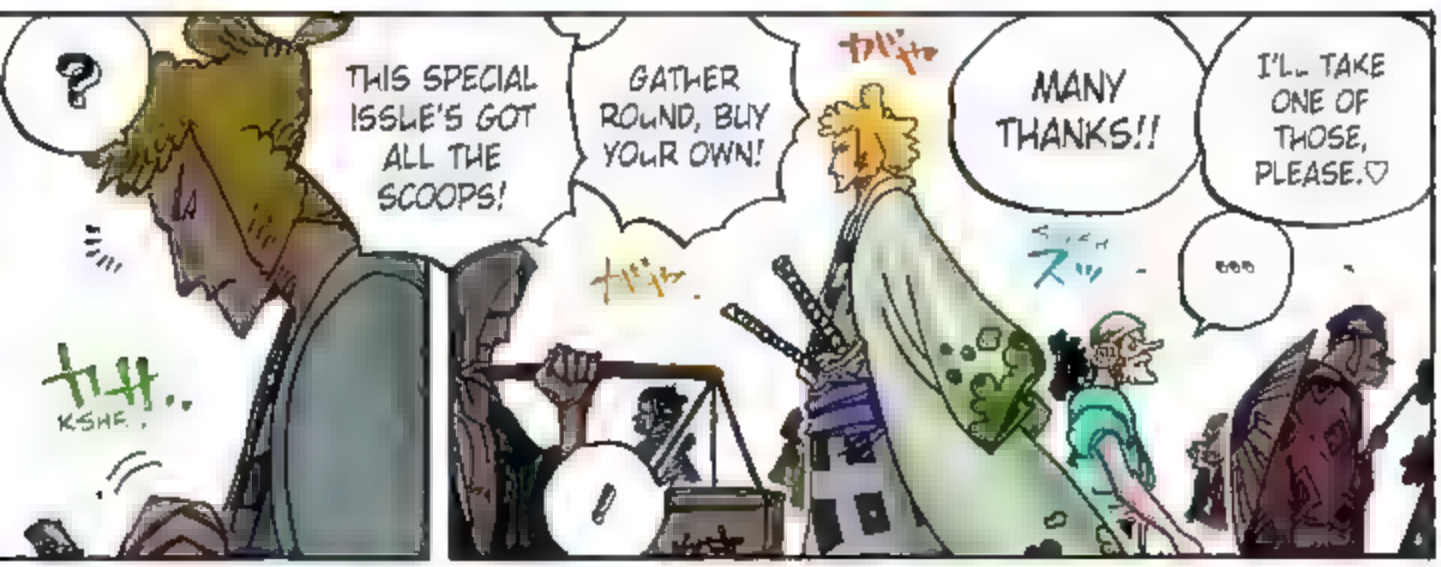
A: I see.
➡
There you are. This has been a smashing success.

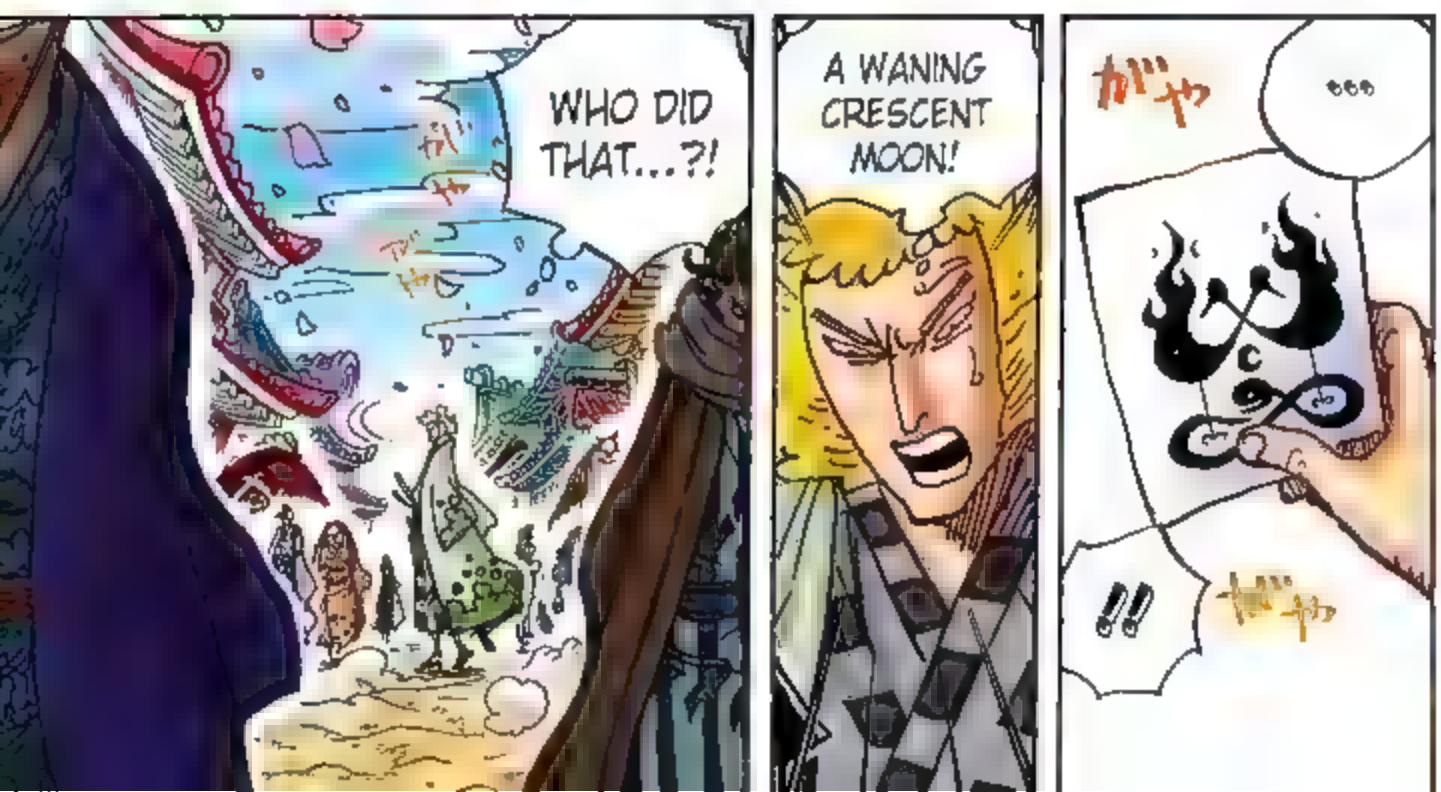
Chapter 926: EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP

REQUEST: "LAW AND CHOPPER STUDYING MEDICINE WITH A SCHOLARLY STORK AND TURTLE" BY ONANTURE

FLOWER CAPITAL
THE LAND OF WANO
ANOTHER SIGHTING!!
THERE'S BEEN ANOTHER GHOST SIGHTING, FOLKS!
A TALE TO CHILL THE BONES! OOOH!
THE LATEST UPDATE ABOUT THE GHOST SIGHTINGS AT THE NORTHERN GRAVEYARD!!
REPORTS OF A KILLER STRIKING ON THE EIGHTH BLOCK OF DISTRICT TWO!!
THE CULPRIT? INFAMOUS KAMAZO THE MANSLAYER!! WE ALL KNOW IT'S HIM, BUT THEY CAN NEVER CATCH HIM!!


IS HE HERO OR KNAVE?! WHO IS THIS MYSTERIOUS FELLOW?!
...AND GIVES TO THE POOR IN THEIR ROW HOUSES!!!
HE STEALS FROM THE RICH...
MEANWHILE, ANOTHER ATTACK BY THE WITCHING HOUR BOY, WHO STRIKES AT THE THIRD HOUR OF THE BULL!!
EEEK! IT'S MR. WITCHING HOUR! ♡
ばっ
ん!
...

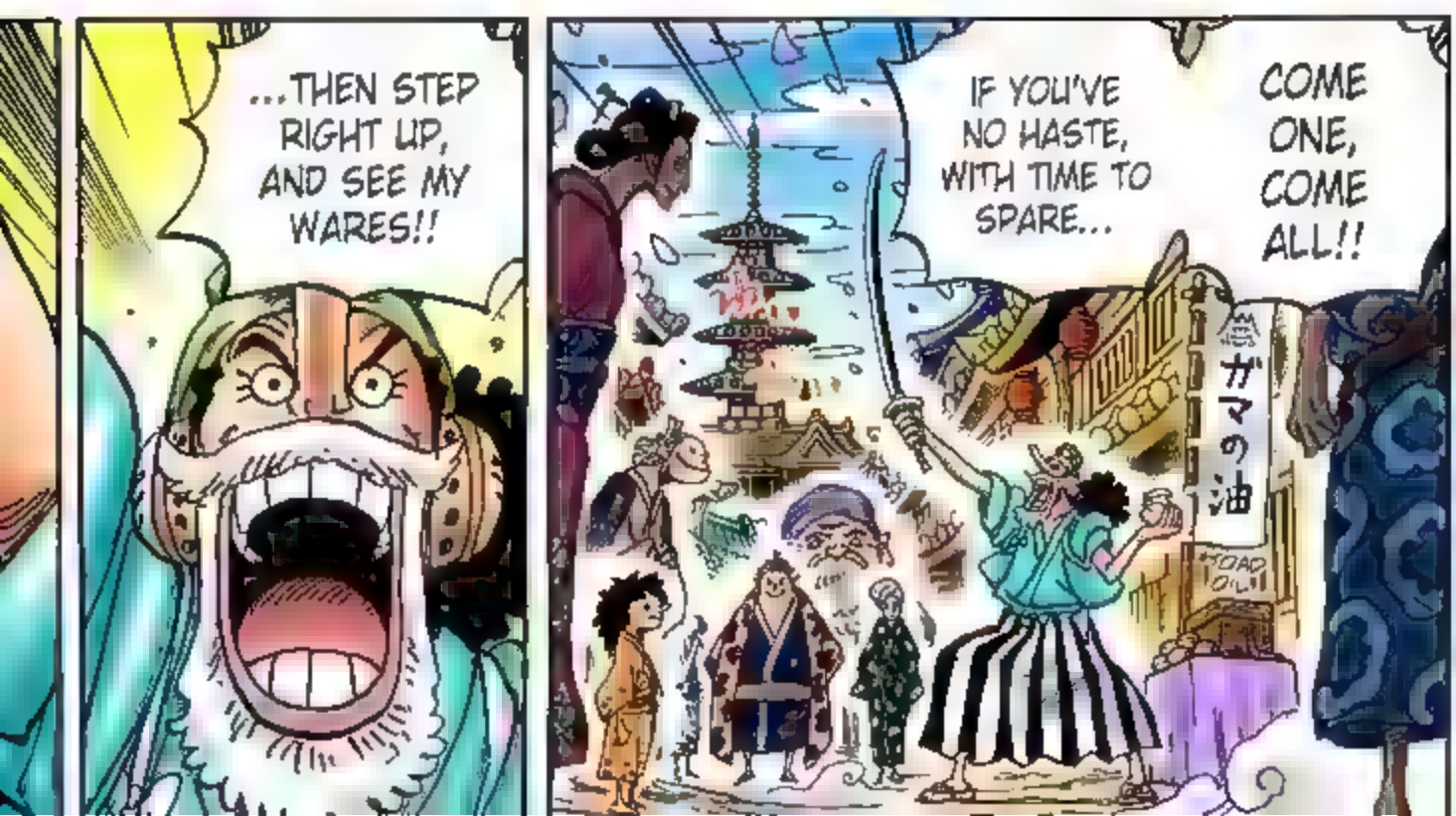

?
THIS SPECIAL ISSUE'S GOT ALL THE SCOOPS!
GATHER ROUND, BUY YOUR OWN!
MANY THANKS!!
I'LL TAKE ONE OF THOSE, PLEASE.♡
KSHF..
...

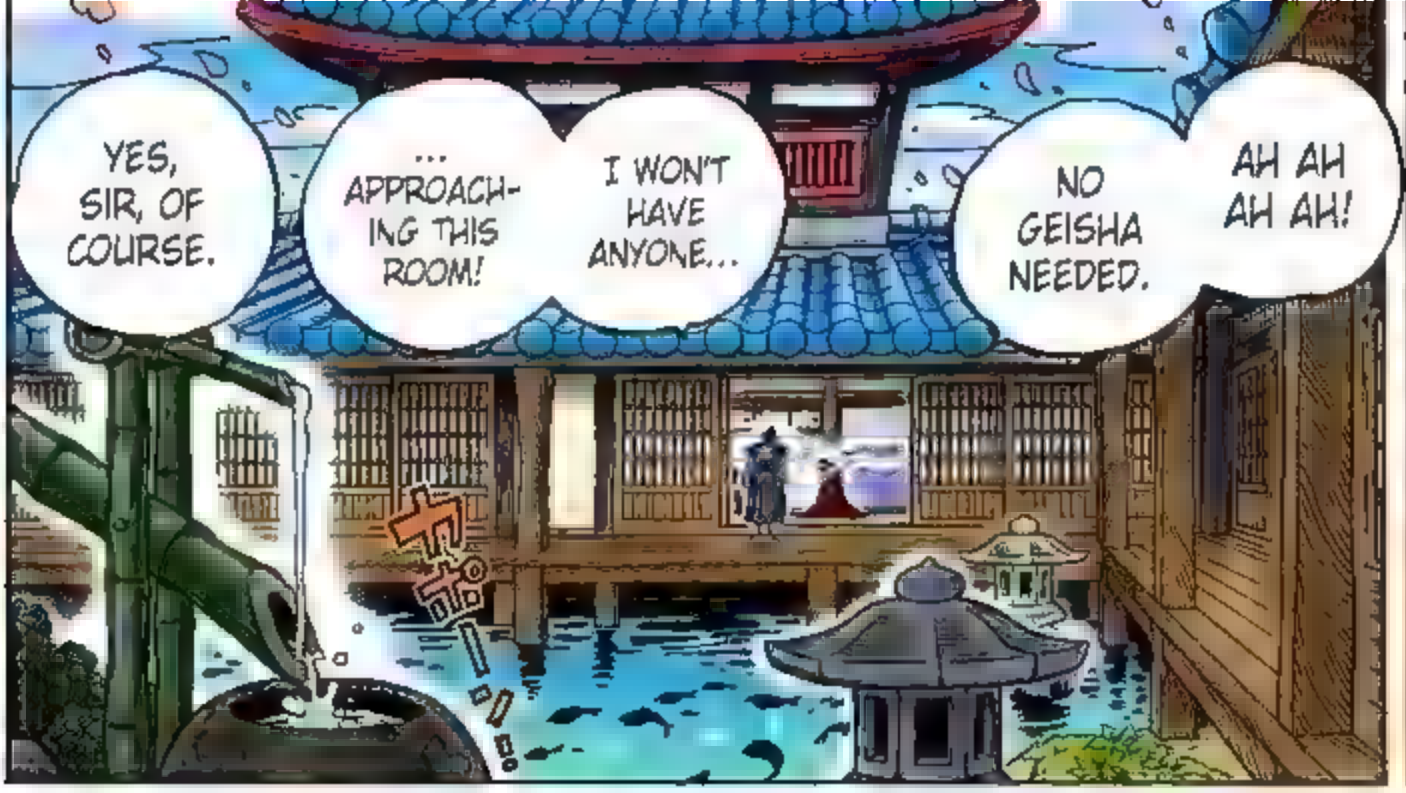

WHO DID THAT...?!
A WANING CRESCENT MOON!
...
!!

CAN IT BE TRUE...?!
HAS THE KOZUKI CLAN RETURNED?!

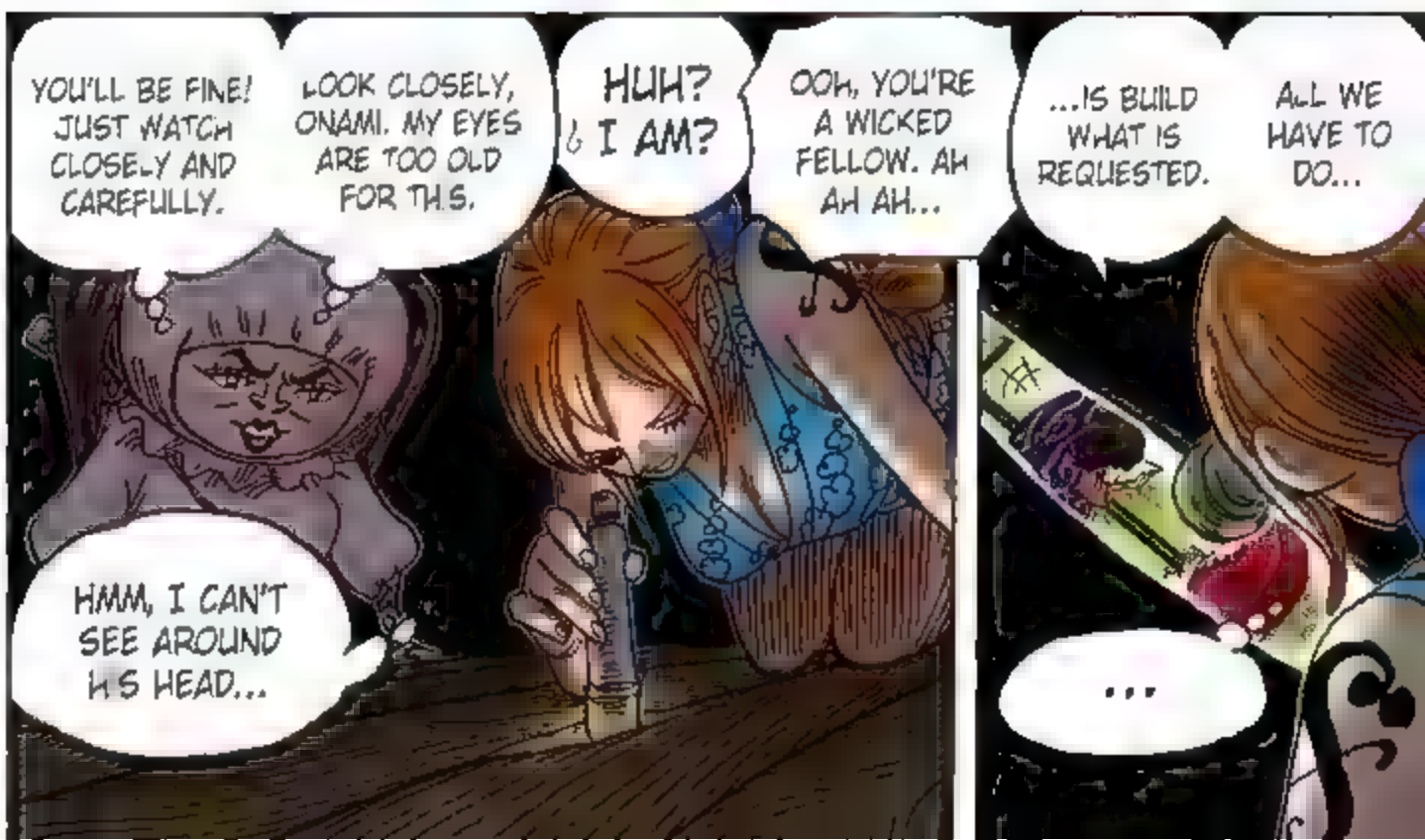
WHAT WILL YOU DO FOR WEAPONS, THOUGH?
IF I WERE TEN YEARS YOUNGER, I'D WANT TO FIGHT...
NONE BUT SAMURAI ARE ALLOWED TO CARRY A KATANA BY LAW...
WELL, I'M GOING!!
WHY THE SUSPICION? THIS IS THE GREAT SPARK WE NEED!!
SOUNDS LIKE THE WORK OF GHOSTS TO ME...

IT'S WHAT I'VE BEEN WAITING FOR!! MY BODY TREMBLES WITH THE URGE TO JOIN BATTLE!!!
I DON'T CARE! I'LL FIGHT BAREHANDED IF I HAVE TO!! THIS IS OUR FINAL CHANCE!!
..OROCHI'S REMOVED ALL COMBAT TRAINING...
BY BANNING ALL THE DOJOS FOR THE SWORD, KARATE AND JUDO...
...THUS UPROOTING ANY ORGANIZED REBELLION AGAINST HIM!!


...THEN STEP RIGHT UP, AND SEE MY WARES!!
IF YOU'VE NO HASTE, WITH TIME TO SPARE...
COME ONE, COME ALL!!
ガマの油
TOAD OIL


YES, SIR, OF COURSE.
... APPROACHING THIS ROOM!
I WON'T HAVE ANYONE...
NO GEISHA NEEDED.
AH AH AH AH!
ガラ!

IS THERE GOING TO BE A WAR, OR WHAT?
THIS IS QUITE A NUMBER!
HUH? I AM?
OOH, YOU'RE A WICKED FELLOW! AH AH AH!
THIS IS THE ORDER SHEET FOR THE NEXT ROUND OF ARMOR AND WEAPONS.
I DON'T KNOW WHAT GOES ON ACROSS THE SEA.


YOU'LL BE FINE! JUST WATCH CLOSELY AND CAREFULLY.
LOOK CLOSELY, ONAMI. MY EYES ARE TOO OLD FOR THIS.
HUH? I AM?
OOH, YOU'RE A WICKED FELLOW. AH AH AH...
...IS BUILD WHAT IS REQUESTED.
ALL WE HAVE TO DO...
HMM, I CAN'T SEE AROUND HIS HEAD...
...

I SEE SOMEONE !!
HMM?
WHO GOES THERE?!!
GYAAAAAH !!!
NEWBIE KUNOICHI ONAMI
AAAH !!
AAAAAA !!!
PLEASE, PLEASE, JUST BE QUIET!!
WHO GOES THERE?! WHO GOES THERE?! WHO GOES THERE?!
AAAAAA !!
YOU DON'T HAVE TO SHOUT SO LOUD, SHINOBU!!

SHINOBU !!!
AAAAA !!!
OH, IT'S A CAT?!
MROW !♡
AN INTRUDER AMONG THE EAVES!!
AFTER THEM!!
AN INTRUDER AND A CAT!!
ドカバカ
WHERE DID THEY GO?!
I CAN'T FIND ANY-THING!!
NINPO: GREAT KITE!!!
YOUR NINPO SKILLS ARE AMAZING!!
...THAT I HAVE A TERRIBLE FEAR OF POINTED OBJECTS?!
BY THE WAY, ONAMI, DID I EVER TELL YOU...
YOU'RE NOT CUT OUT FOR ANY KIND OF BATTLE THEN!!
YET THERE IS NO WEAPON DEADLIER THAN A MATURE WOMAN.
eee
WHAT DID YOU MANAGE TO SEE, ONAMI?
I SAW...THE NAME OF THE PORT AND THE SHIPMENT DAY!
WONDERFUL! THEN WE'LL KNOW WHEN AND WHERE THE WEAPONS WILL SHOW UP...SO WE CAN SNATCH THEM!♡

OH MY.

WELCOME, WELCOME !!

WHAT'S THIS LINE FOR?! A BARGAIN SALE?!

どーん!

COME AND HAVE A SERVING, LADIES!!

トトトトン!!

MELTS ON YOUR TONGUE, BUT AL DENTE BETWEEN YOUR TEETH!!

IT'S MY SPECIAL SOBA!!

SOBA CART COOK SANGORO

OH NO...

WHEN YOU WANT THE FINEST NOODLES MONEY CAN BUY, NOTHING SHORT OF SANGORO'S SPECIAL SOBA WILL SUFFICE!!

THE NOODLES PRACTICALLY SHINE!♡

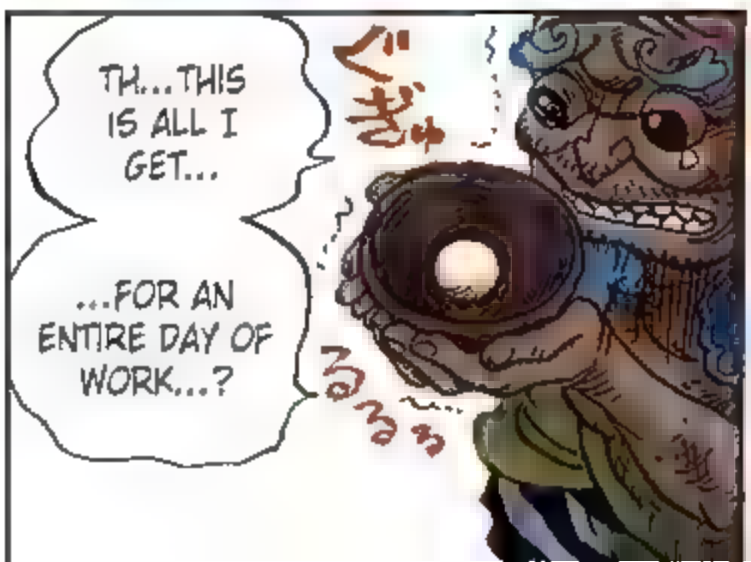
THEY'RE SO CHEWY!

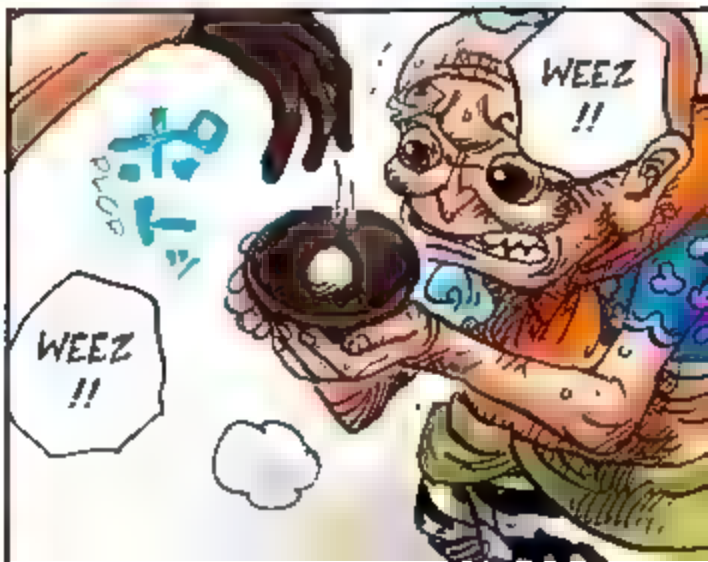
IT'S DELICIOUS!♡

THOSE AREN'T SAMURAI HE'S RECRUIT-ING!!

DOES THAT BOY HAVE ANY IDEA WHOSE TURF HE'S MUSCLING IN ON...?!

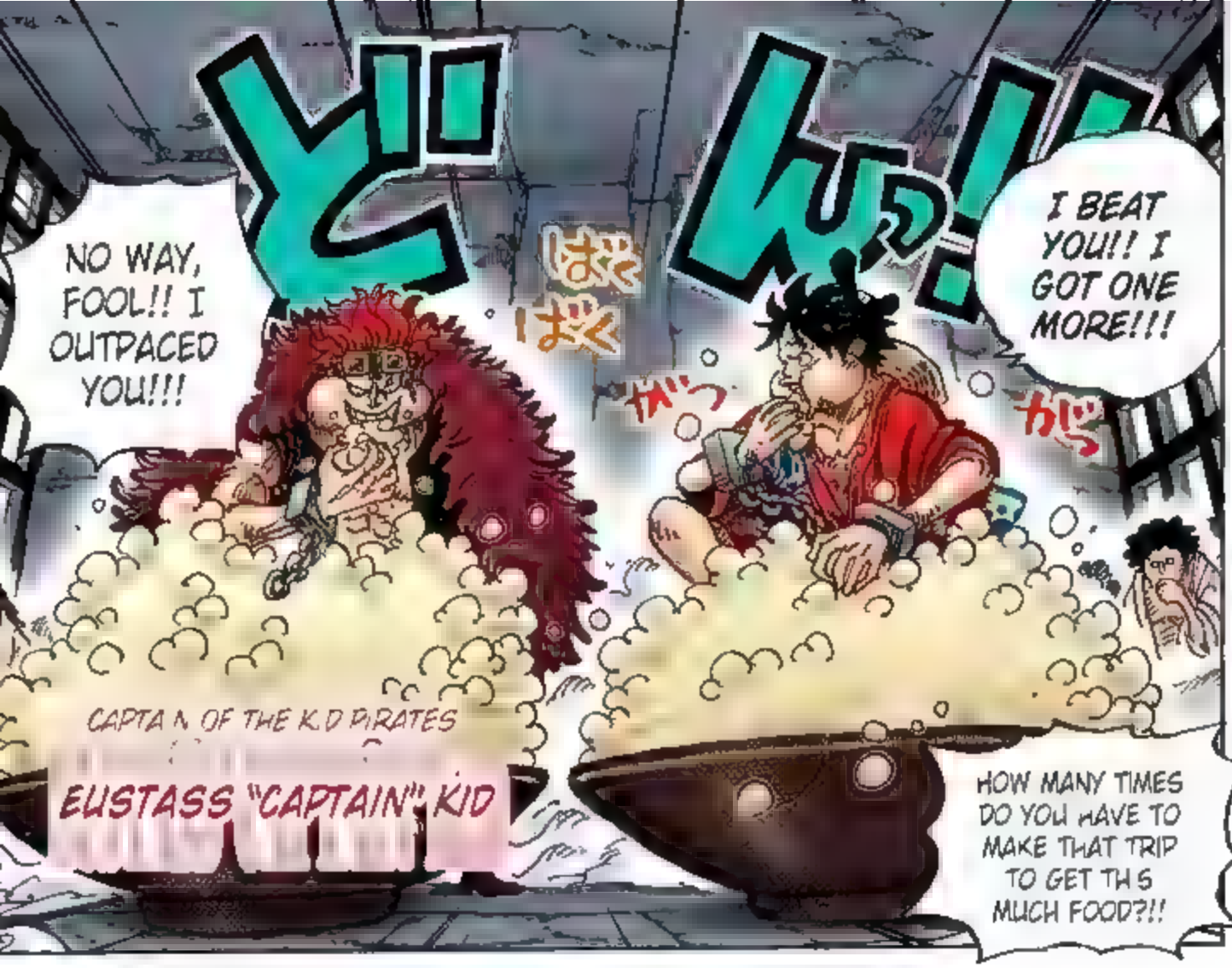
うどん
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON, WANO
AND WEAPONS FACTORY
IF YOU CAN'T DO THE WORK, THEN DIE AND FREE UP SPACE FOR SOMEONE WHO CAN!!!
HAUL THE STONE!!!
STRIKE THE IRON!!

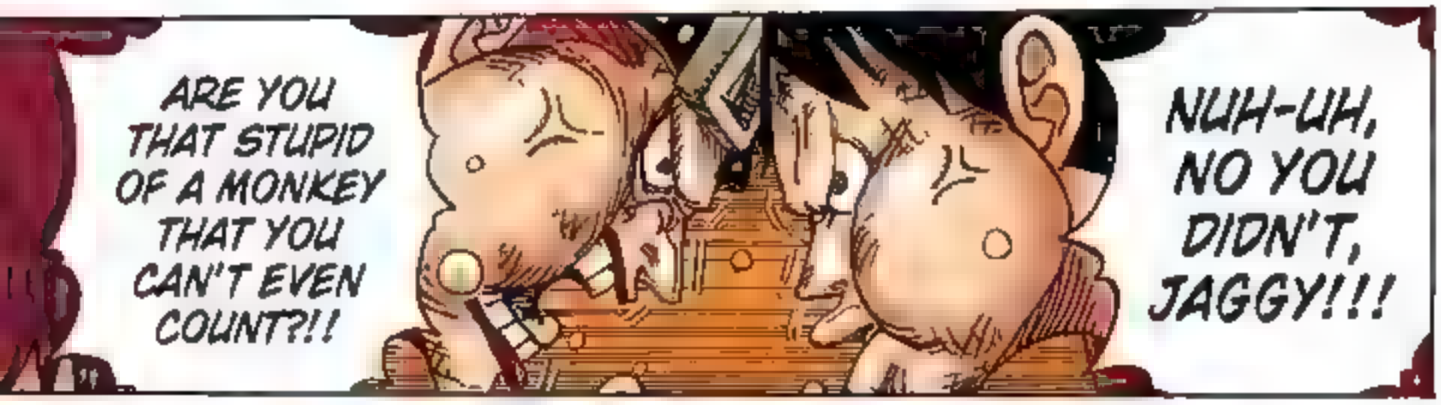

TH...THIS IS ALL I GET...
...FOR AN ENTIRE DAY OF WORK...?
ぐぎゅ
るるる


WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!

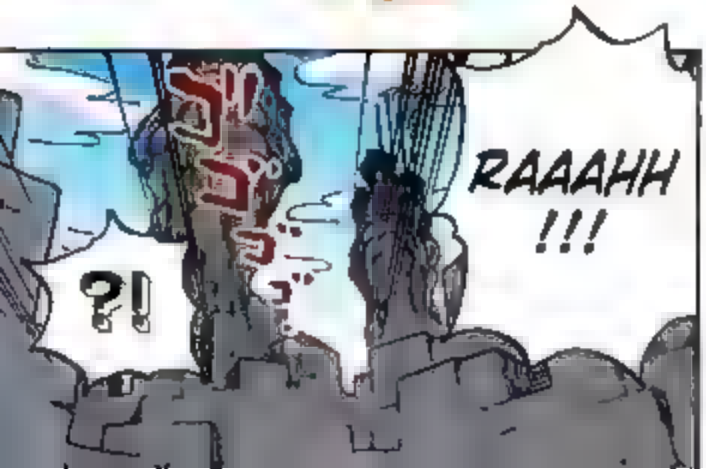
THE PUNISHMENT FOR SPEAKING BACK TO A JAILER IS AMPUTATION !!
GUESS THE END IS NIGH FOR YOU, EH?!
AAAH !!
SOUNDS LIKE IN YOUR OLD AGE...
...YOU CAN'T GUARANTEE ENOUGH GOOD WORK TO EARN THE FOOD YOU NEED OLD MAN HYO!!
IT'S ONE MILLET DUMPLING FOR EVERY FIVE BLOCKS OF STONE YOU HAUL!!
THAT'S A LOT OF HARD WORK. FOUR MILLET DUMPLINGS FOR..
AHHH, FOUR TICKETS!!
HMM ?!
YOU'RE GOING TO DIE!!
DON'T FIGHT BACK! PRESERVE YOUR STRENGTH!
OLD MAN HYO!!
NEXT !!
...
I'LL CRUSH ANYONE WHO DARES GET IN MY WAY!!!
MOVE IT, MOVE IT, MOVE IT!!
?!!

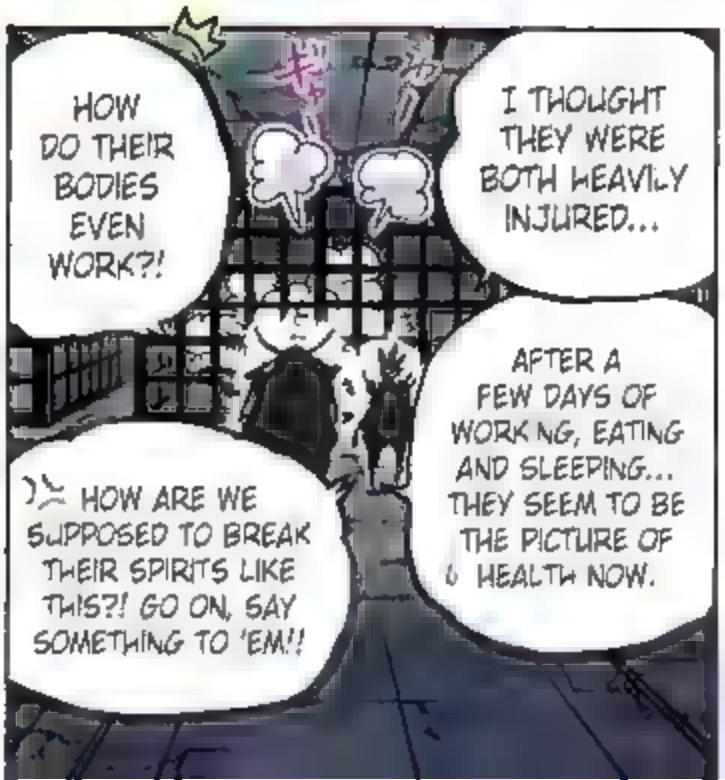
GRAAAHH !!!
ドン!!
ドン!!
S... SORRY...
YOU SLOW-POKES!!
I LOST COUNT AROUND 500...
HOW MANY STONES DOES THAT MAKE?
THUMP!
ドズン!!
ドズン!!
THUMP!
THEN GET THE NEXT BOAT OVER HERE!!
WAIT, WAIT! WE CAN'T HOLD ANY MORE!!
WE DID THE WORK! NOW FEED US!!
WHAT ARE THEY CAPABLE OF WHEN THE CUFFS COME OFF?!
THUMP!!
W-WHAT?!
WERE THEY WEARING THE SEASTONE CUFFS?!!
THEY WERE, SIR!!
AND THEY STILL HAD THAT MUCH STRENGTH?!


ドロ
NO WAY, FOOL!! I OUTPACED YOU!!!
はぐ
ばく
がっ
I BEAT YOU!! I GOT ONE MORE!!!
CAPTAIN OF THE KID PIRATES
EUSTASS "CAPTAIN" KID
HOW MANY TIMES DO YOU HAVE TO MAKE THAT TRIP TO GET THIS MUCH FOOD?!!

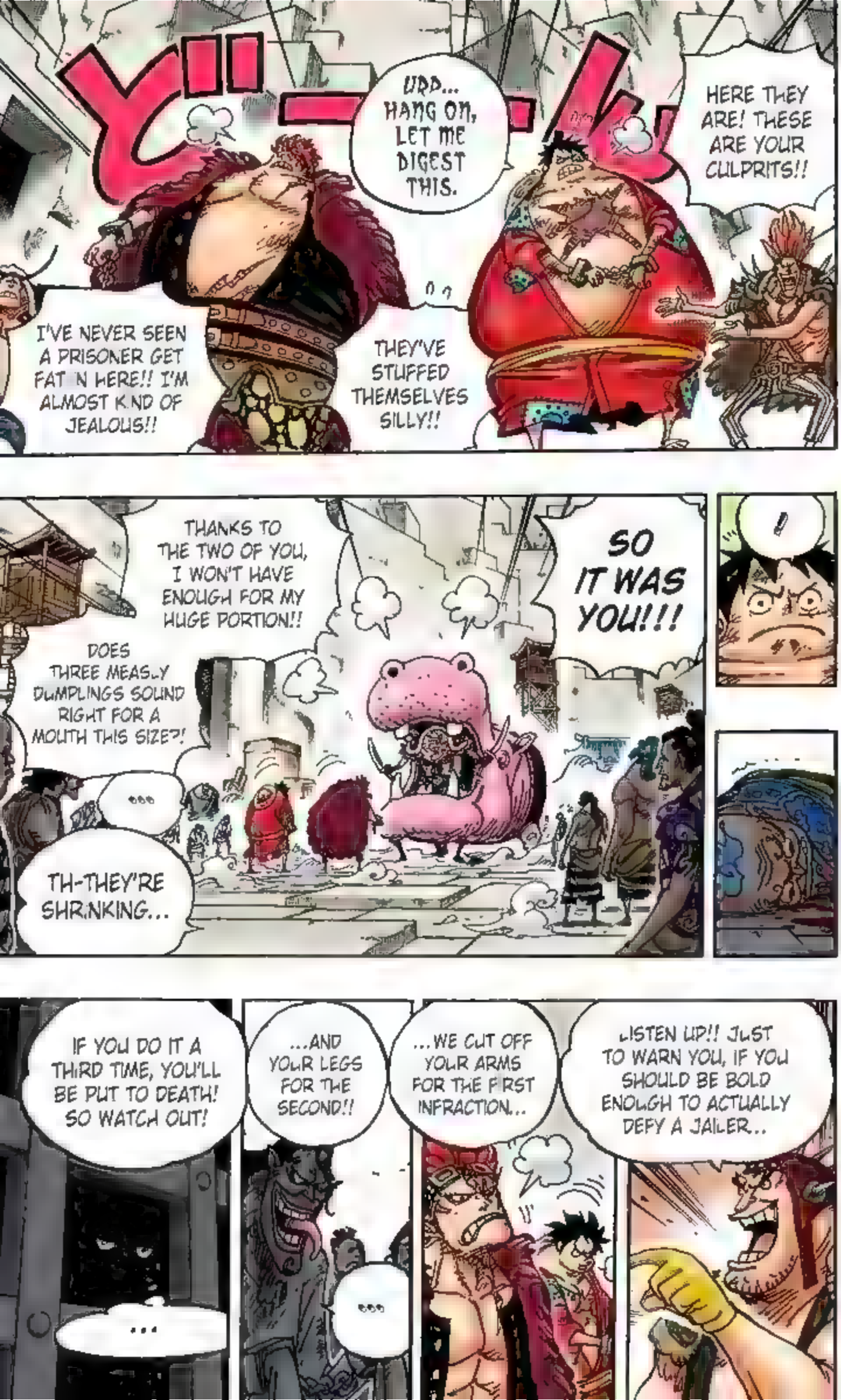

ARE YOU THAT STUPID OF A MONKEY THAT YOU CAN'T EVEN COUNT?!!
NUH-UH, NO YOU DIDN'T, JAGGY!!!

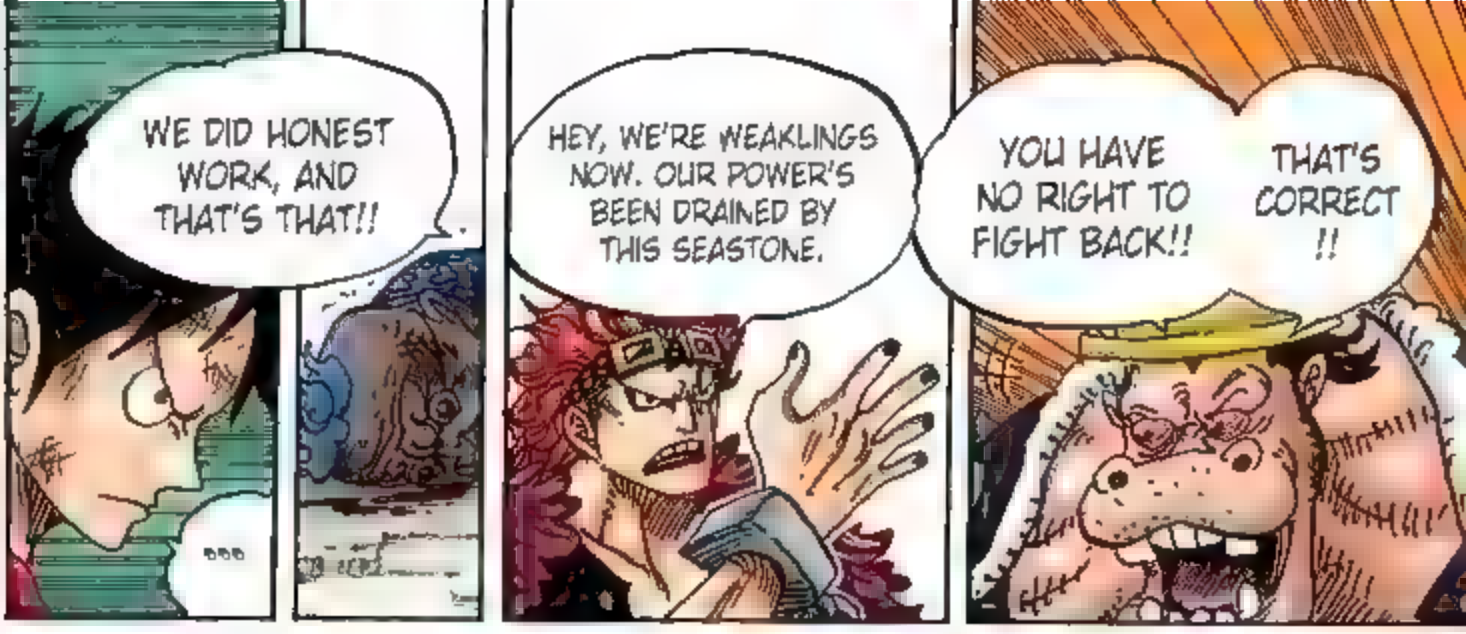
WHAT ARE YOU, THEIR MOM?!!
HEY! SLOW DOWN AND CHEW YOUR FOOD!!


RAAAHH !!!
?!


HOW DO THEIR BODIES EVEN WORK?!
I THOUGHT THEY WERE BOTH HEAVILY INJURED...
AFTER A FEW DAYS OF WORKING, EATING AND SLEEPING... THEY SEEM TO BE THE PICTURE OF HEALTH NOW.
HOW ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BREAK THEIR SPIRITS LIKE THIS?! GO ON, SAY SOMETHING TO 'EM!!

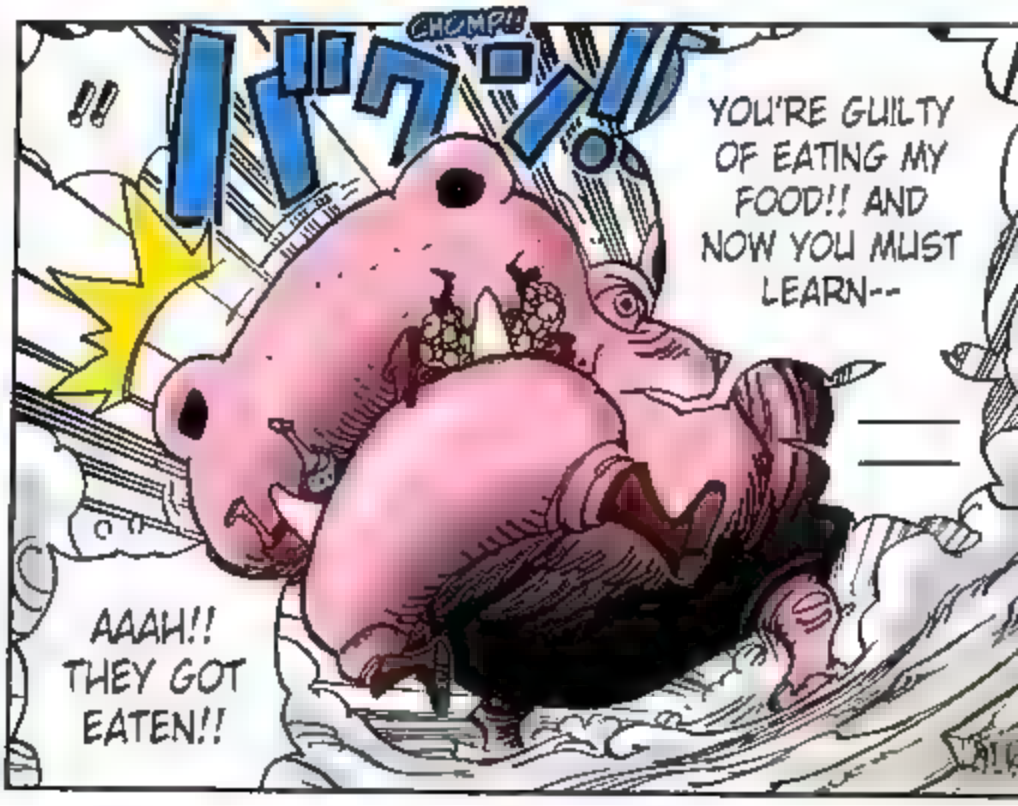
...WHO DEVOURED ALL THE FOOD IN THE STORE-HOUSE?!!
FESS UP!! WHO'S THE PRISONER ...
HIPPOOO ~!!
THAT'S MASTER DOBON!! HIS HIPPO FUSION IS REALLY WEIRD!!
OLD MAN HYO!!
VICE WARDEN (HEADLINER) DOBON HIPPO SMILE FRUIT
KOFF !!
!!!
?!
HE'S SAYING SOMETHING IN THERE, BUT I CAN'T TELL WHAT!!
BUT, MASTER DOBON, THEY DID THE WORK FOR IT!!
HIP...
WHO DARES TO DEFY THE VICE WARDEN OF--
THEY EARNED EVERY LAST BIT OF FOOD WE PAID OUT, SO WE REALLY CAN'T COMPLAIN...
IT'S HARD TO UNDER-STAND HIM BECAUSE THE HIPPO WILL CLOSE ITS MOUTH WHENEVER IT FEELS LIKE IT!!
OH NO!! HE'S TRAPPED UNDERNEATH HIS FOOT!!
CRAWL AWAY, OLD MAN!!

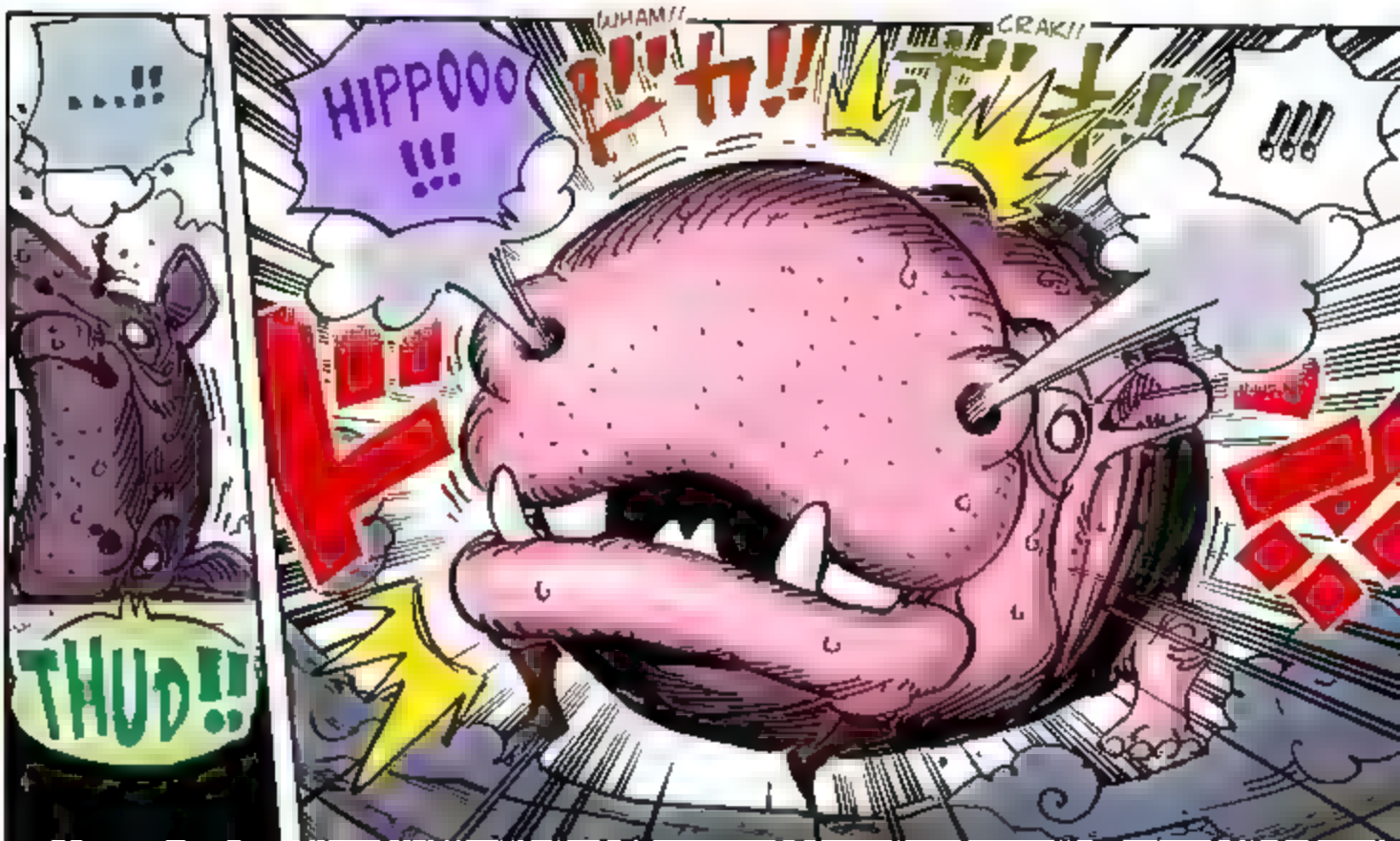

HERE THEY ARE! THESE ARE YOUR CULPRITS!!
URP... HANG ON, LET ME DIGEST THIS.
THEY'VE STUFFED THEMSELVES SILLY!!
I'VE NEVER SEEN A PRISONER GET FAT IN HERE!! I'M ALMOST KIND OF JEALOUS!!
!
SO IT WAS YOU!!!
THANKS TO THE TWO OF YOU, I WON'T HAVE ENOUGH FOR MY HUGE PORTION!!
DOES THREE MEASLY DUMPLINGS SOUND RIGHT FOR A MOUTH THIS SIZE?!
...
TH-THEY'RE SHRINKING...
LISTEN UP!! JUST TO WARN YOU, IF YOU SHOULD BE BOLD ENOUGH TO ACTUALLY DEFY A JAILER...
...WE CUT OFF YOUR ARMS FOR THE FIRST INFRACTION...
...AND YOUR LEGS FOR THE SECOND!!
...
IF YOU DO IT A THIRD TIME, YOU'LL BE PUT TO DEATH! SO WATCH OUT!
...


WE DID HONEST WORK, AND THAT'S THAT!!
...
HEY, WE'RE WEAKLINGS NOW. OUR POWER'S BEEN DRAINED BY THIS SEASTONE.
YOU HAVE NO RIGHT TO FIGHT BACK!!
THAT'S CORRECT !!

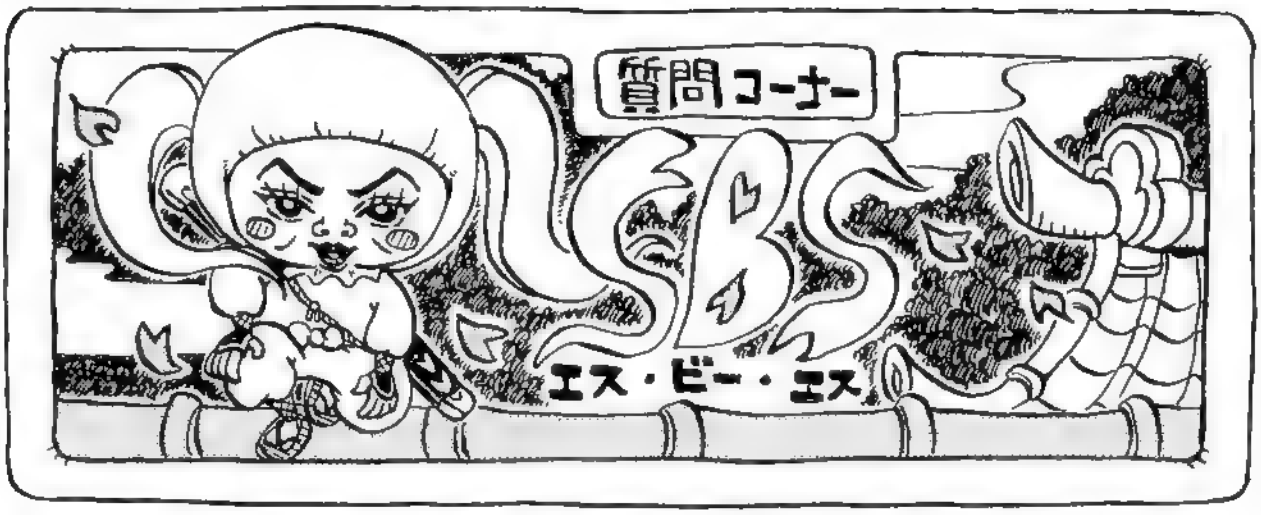
POOR FOOLS... THE INSIDE OF THE HIPPO'S MOUTH IS MASTER DOBON'S CHAMBER OF SLAUGHTER...

MURMUR
どよ
...!!


CHOMP!!
バクッ!!
!!
YOU'RE GUILTY OF EATING MY FOOD!! AND NOW YOU MUST LEARN--
AAAH!! THEY GOT EATEN!!


...!!
HIPPOOO !!!
WHAM!!
ドゥ!!
CRAK!!
ボン!!
!!!
THUD!!

どよっ
ばん!!
VICE WARDEN DOBON?!!
ドン!!
?!
UH...
HUH?!
どよっ
MURMUR
ZZSH!!
...!!
WHERE'S YOUR PROOF?
HUH?!
ギロッ
GLARE
?!
OH, YOU'VE DONE IT NOW!! THE DEATH PENALTY FOR SURE!!!
NICE JOB, YOU GUYS!!!
THE SHINING STARS OF THE PRISON YARD!!!



(1♡OP, Ishikawa)

Q: In the Zou arc, Momonosuke claimed to have met Roger, so I started wondering if he was somehow an adult who'd been turned back into a child, and was abusing his perceived age to snuggle with Nami and Robin. Since it's been revealed that he's an actual eight-year-old who traveled through time, does that mean he's just a pervy little kid?

--Takumiso

A: Think about when you were eight years old. Yeah, you were a perv. All boys are pervs!!

Q: I have a healthy question for you! I think I've finally figured out why all the men want to be Nami's followers. It's because she has two big millet dumplings, right?

--Sanadacchi

A: Get lost, Sanada.

Q: Is the boss carpenter who appears in Wano in chapter 909 the same "Minatomo" the carpenter who was mentioned way back in the SBS segment of volume 7?

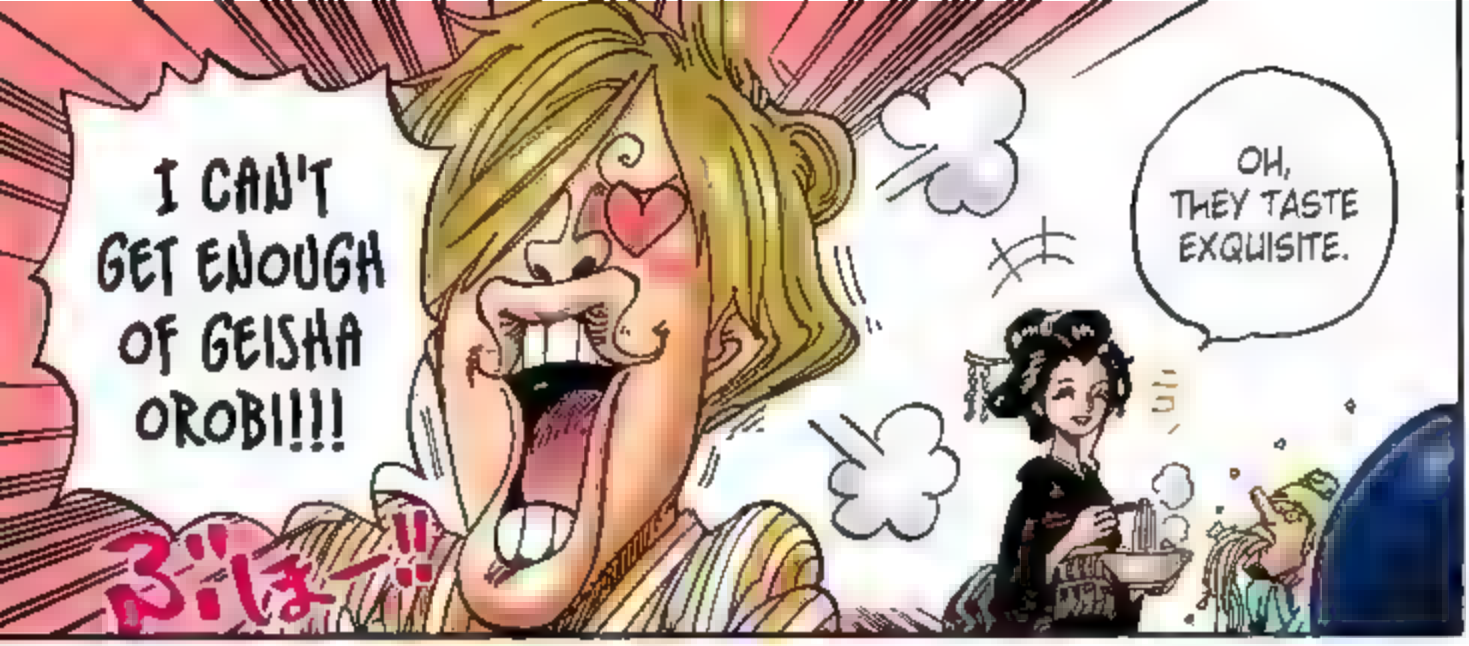
--Yacchi

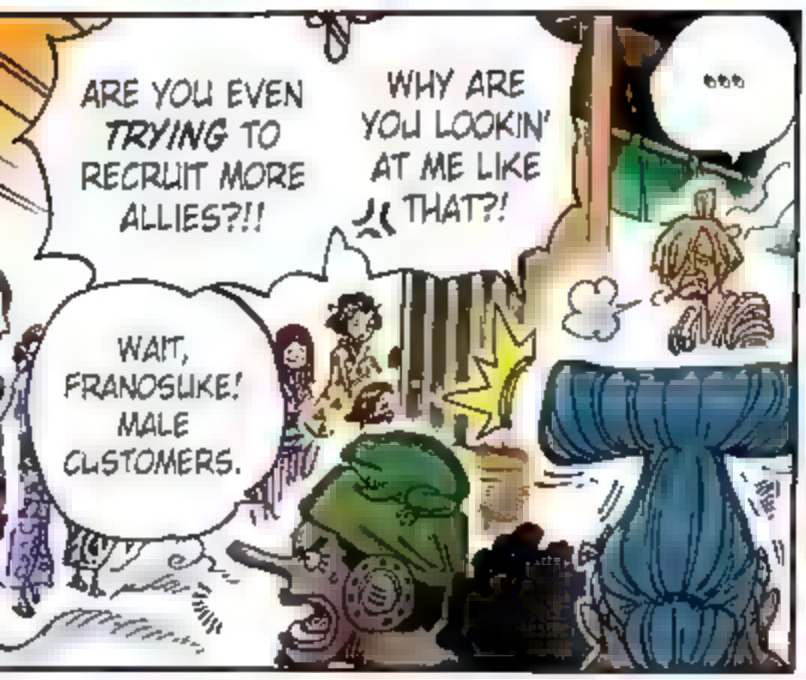
A: That's right!! You're talking about Minatomo the carpenter, who was first introduced when the door to the bar in Windmill Village was fixed again after being broken, and everybody wondered, "Who fixed it?!" And now he's in the closed nation of Wano in the New World! Isn't that weird?! That's because they're not the same person! But their family name is the same, and they are related. It would seem that decades ago, a ship from Wano reached the distant stretches of the East Blue. And among the descendants of the people on that ship is a very familiar character to all of you... But I might cover this in the manga, so I won't say any more. It's not part of the main plot, just a little side story.

Chapter 927:
OTOKO THE KAMURO

REQUEST: "GARP FIGHTING WITH A BEAR OVER SALMON" BY NODA SKYWALKER

FLOWER CAPITAL, WANO
IT'S MY SPECIAL SOBA!!
STEP RIGHT UP AND TRY SANGORO'S SPECIAL SOBA!!
ANY INFORMATION ABOUT LUFFY?
IT'S TOUGH. HE'S A GOOD DISTANCE AWAY FROM US...
I BET HE'LL BE OUTTA THERE BY THE BIG DAY, THOUGH.
MAN, THIS IS GOOD! IT'S STUPID HOW GOOD THIS TASTES!!♡
AHH, THE CHANCE TO EAT SANJI'S COOKING AGAIN!
I'M SO GLAD HE'S BACK AND ALL RIGHT!!
I'M NOT INTERESTED IN ANY OF YOUR OPINIONS...
...EXCEPT FOR OROBI'S! ♡♡
HOW ARE THE NOODLES?

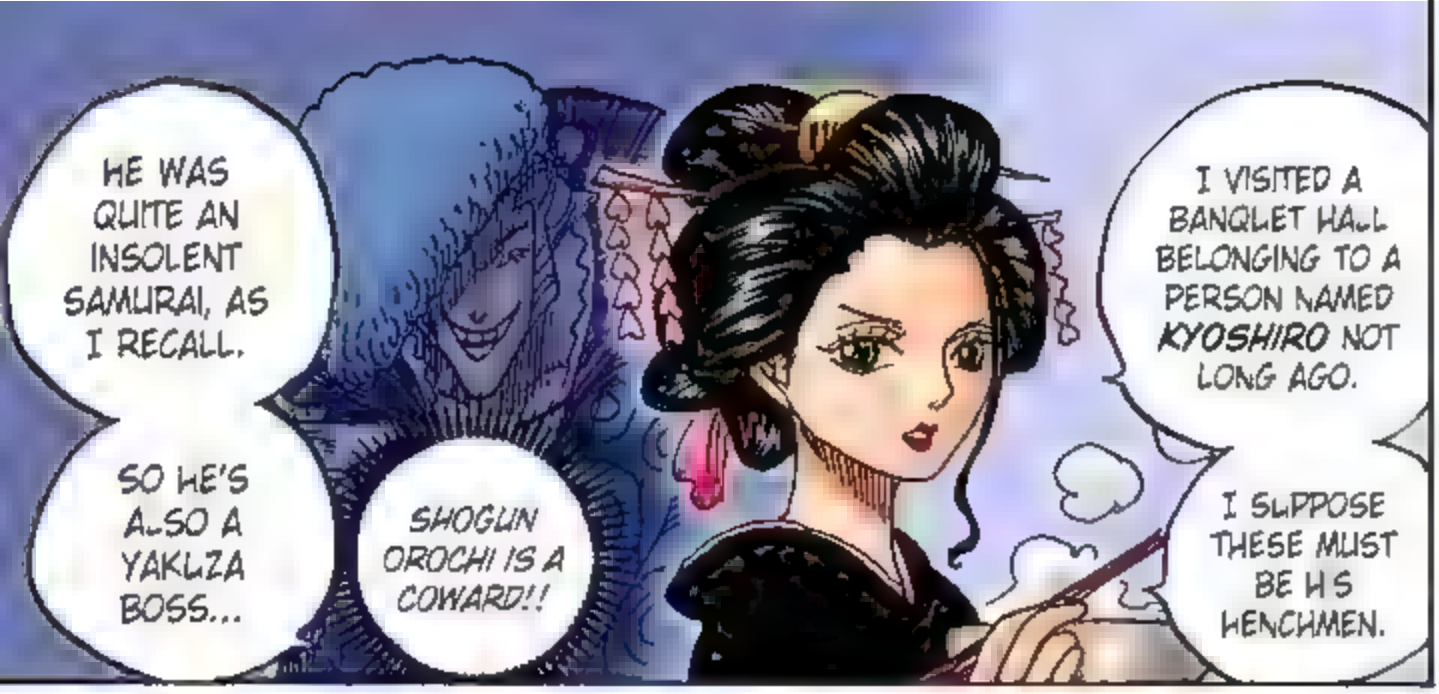

I CAN'T GET ENOUGH OF GEISHA OROBI!!!
ぶほー!!
OH, THEY TASTE EXQUISITE.

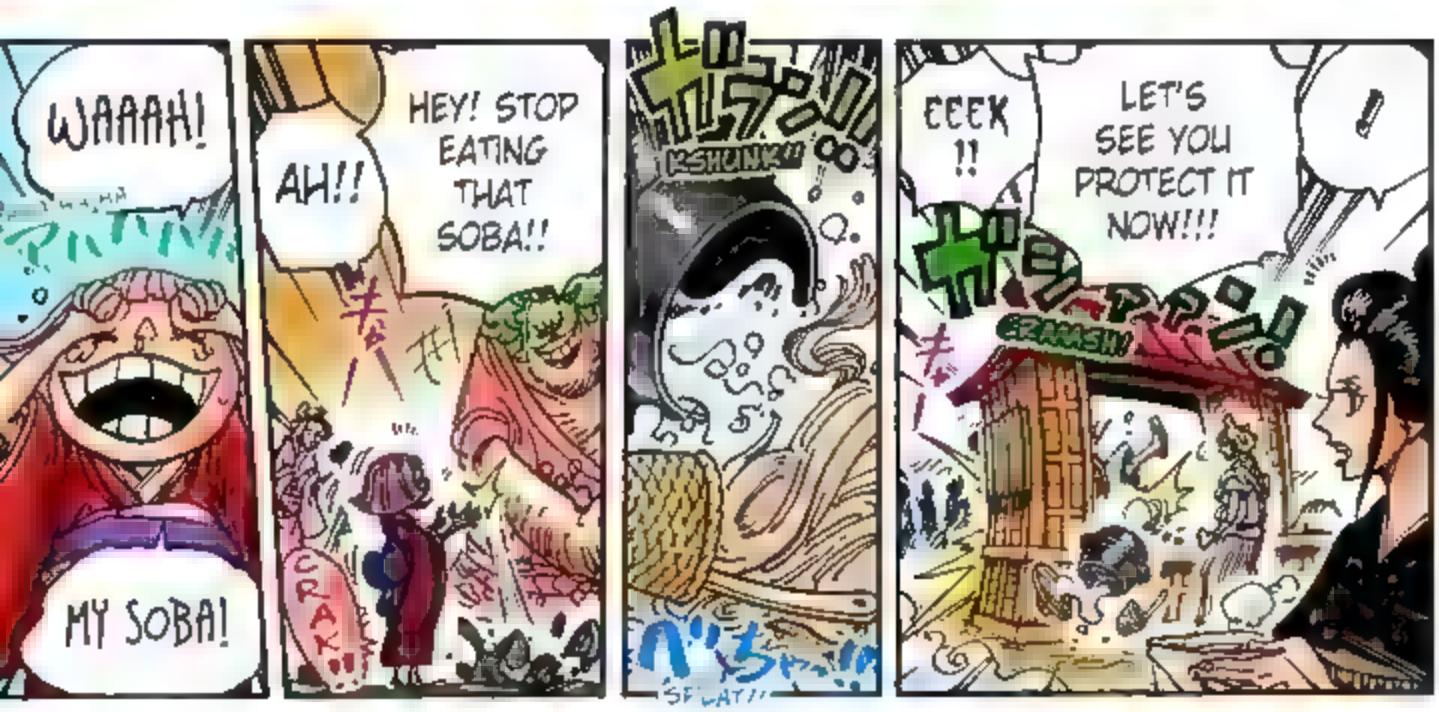

ARE YOU EVEN TRYING TO RECRUIT MORE ALLIES?!!
WHY ARE YOU LOOKIN' AT ME LIKE THAT?!
...
WAIT, FRANOSUKE! MALE CUSTOMERS.

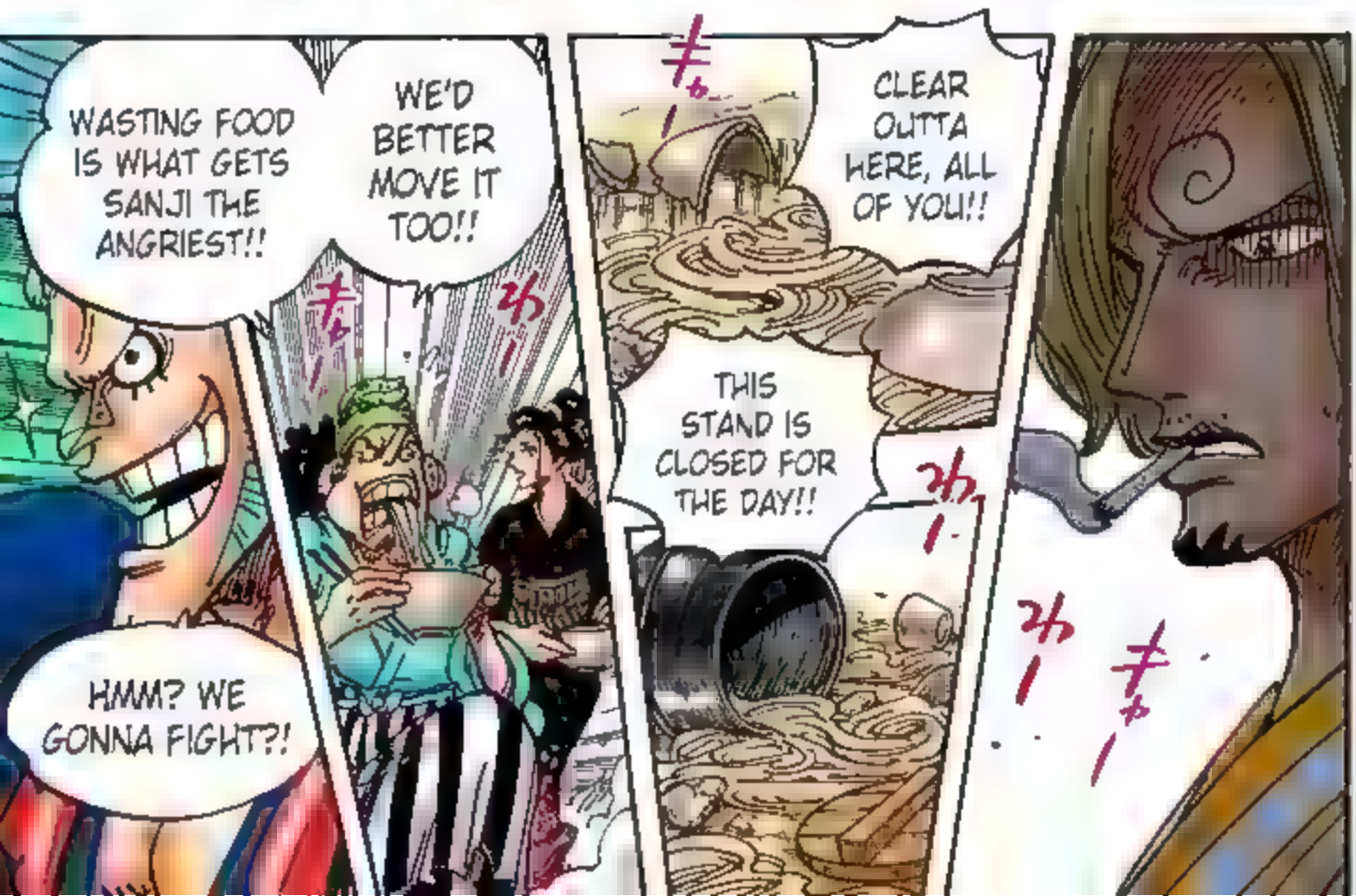
YOU GOTTA TRY A MORE SPICY FLAVOR, SOMETHIN' GOOD WITH DRINKS. STUFF SAMURAI WOULD LIKE!!
LISTEN, IT'S GOOD, BUT YOU'RE DRAWING TOO MANY WOMEN, SANGORO.

EEEK !!
SHUT YER MOUTH !!!
HEY! YOU SHOULDN'T CUT IN LINE, MISTER!
SORRY ABOUT THIS, LADIES!
PARDON, PARDON!!
?!
ざわっ!
...?

WHAT WE WANNA KNOW IS... WHO SA'D YOU COULD SET UP SHOP ON THIS BLOCK?
THAT AIN'T THE ISSUE...
HUH ?
BUT IF YOU WANT SOBA, THE LINE STARTS AT THE BACK.
IT IS, THANK YOU!
BUSINESS IS BOOMIN', EH, PAL?
AND YOU DON'T GET TO START YOUR BUSINESS WITHOUT PAYIN' MONETARY RESPECTS TO THE FOLKS WHO RUN IT!!
THIS STRETCH OF TURF, SEE...
...BELONGS TO THE KYOSHIRO FAMILY.
ベベベ
HOW COME ?
KYOSHIRO FAMILY
KAKU & KUNI & SUKE
NO NEED. I'M PLENTY TOUGH.
!
HOW COME?! BECAUSE WE NEED FUNDING TO PROTECT YOUR BUSINESS IF ANYTHIN' SHOULD HAPPEN TO IT, SEE?

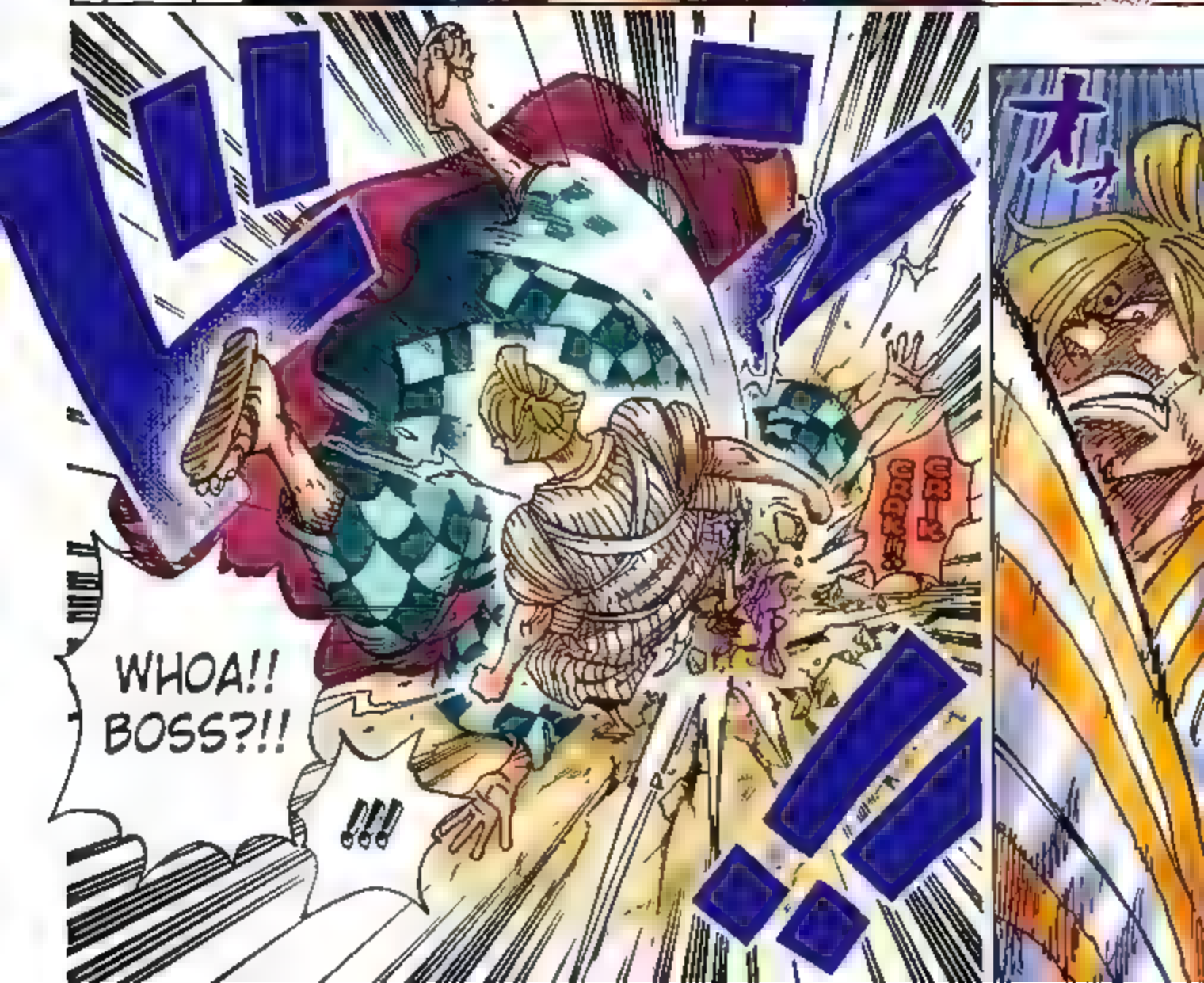

HE WAS QUITE AN INSOLENT SAMURAI, AS I RECALL.
SO HE'S ALSO A YAKUZA BOSS...
SHOGUN OROCHI IS A COWARD!!
I VISITED A BANQUET HALL BELONGING TO A PERSON NAMED KYOSHIRO NOT LONG AGO.
I SUPPOSE THESE MUST BE HIS HENCHMEN.


WAAAH!
MY SOBA!
AH!!
HEY! STOP EATING THAT SOBA!!
CRAK!!
KSHUNK!!
SPLAT!!
EEEK !!
LET'S SEE YOU PROTECT IT NOW!!!
GRAAAH!


WASTING FOOD IS WHAT GETS SANJI THE ANGRIEST!!
WE'D BETTER MOVE IT TOO!!
HMM? WE GONNA FIGHT?!
CLEAR OUTTA HERE, ALL OF YOU!!
THIS STAND IS CLOSED FOR THE DAY!!

THE KYOSHIRO FAMILY IS GETTING VIOLENT!!
きゃあああ
KAKU, SUKE! GET HIM!!
CLEAR OUT, EVERYONE !!
I'M GOING TO NEED YOU TO EAT ALL OF THAT, SIR.
HUH? YOU WANNA GO?

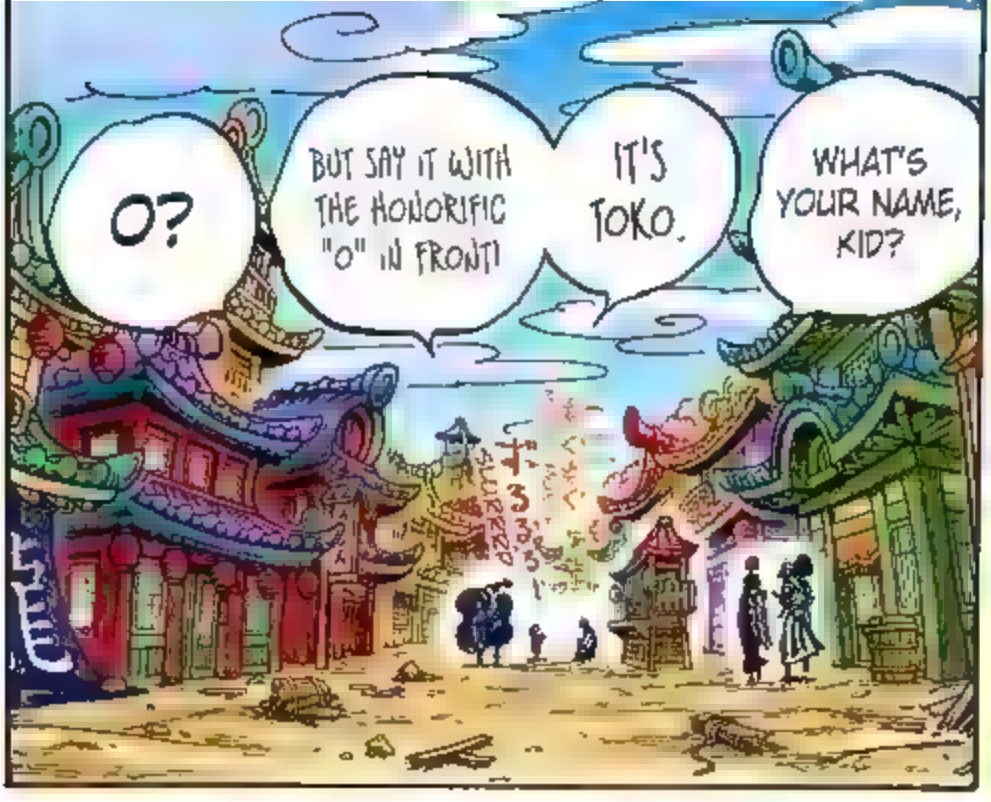
!!!
NNFH!!
CRAKK!!


WHOA!! BOSS?!!
!!!
CRIK CRAKK!!
オ

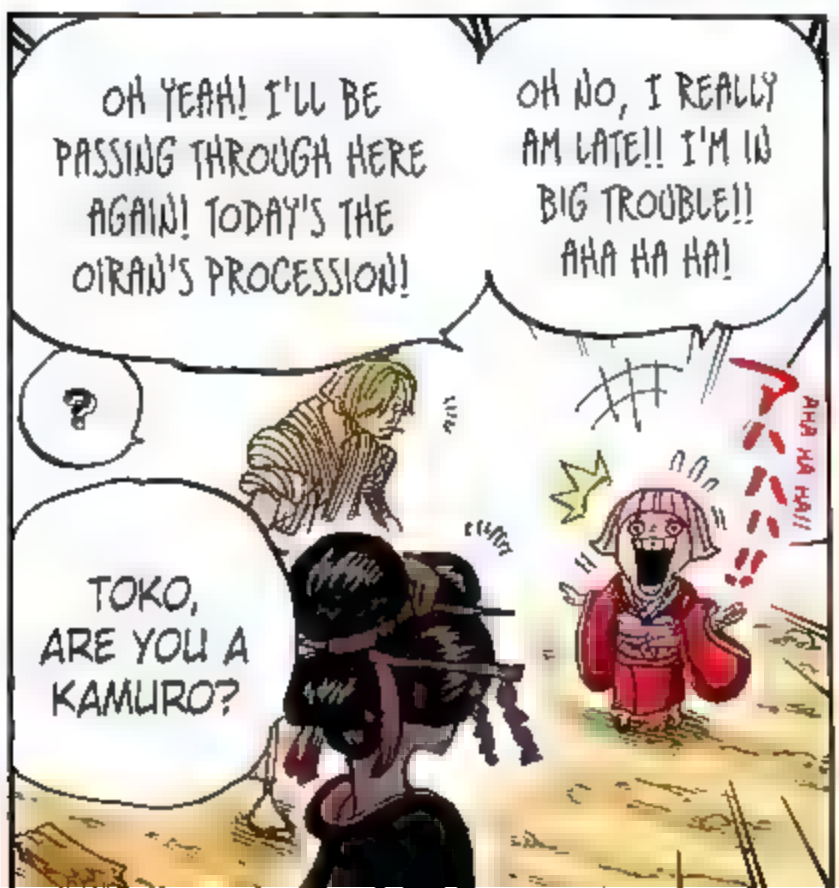
HUH?! WOW, THAT SOBA COOK IS TOUGH!!
OH MY GOODNESS!♡ WHAT A HUNK!
HERE WE GO!!
FRANO-SUKE IRON...
NO! HEY! THIS IS DANGEROUS!!
ばっ…!!
HOP
ああああああ
AAAAAAH!!!
!!!
...SUPLEX!!!

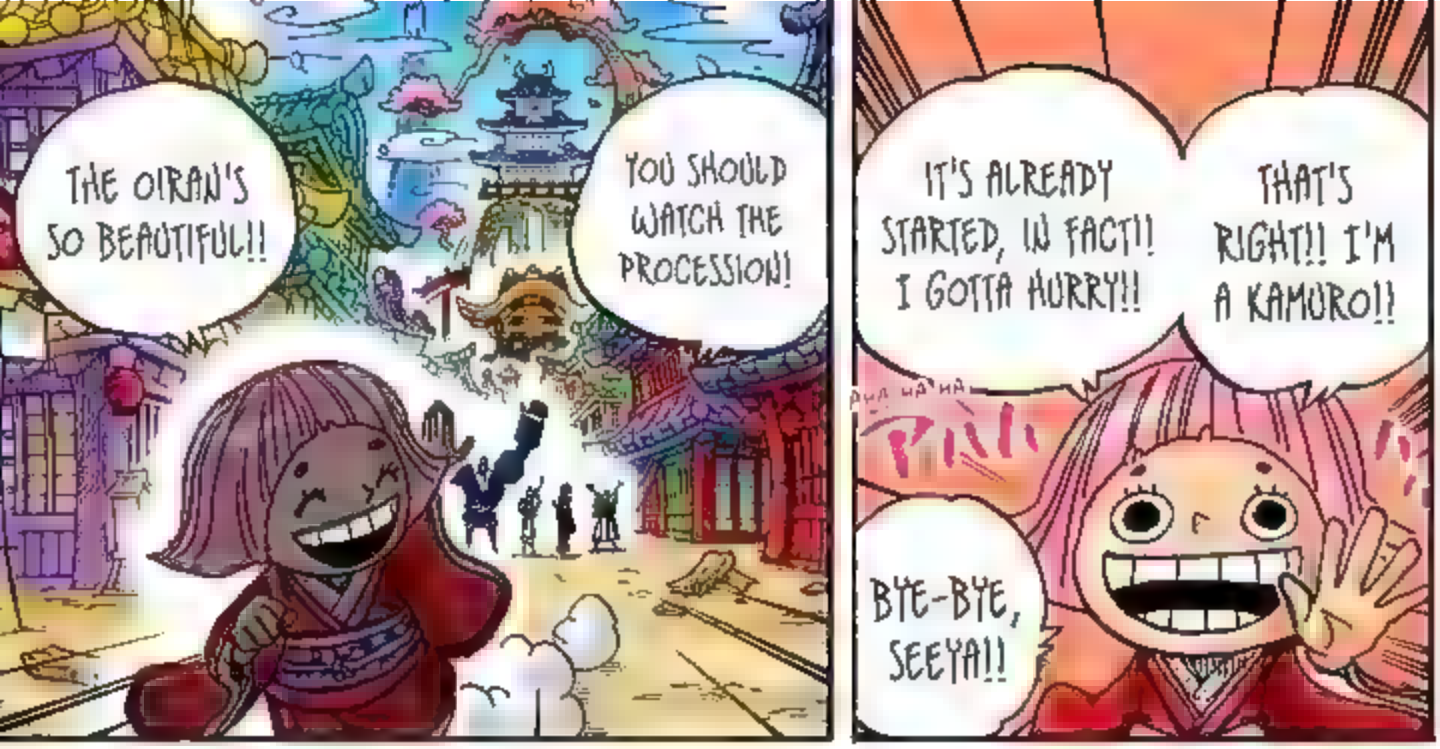
THAT CARPENTER TOO!!
I DON'T LIKE THE LOOK OF THIS.
ベベんっ!
EAT IT!! ALL OF IT!!
YOU KNOCKED THE SOBA OVER ON PURPOSE!!
AAGHL-GURBLG!!
FWUNK
Y... Y... Y...!!
YOU'LL PAY FOR THIS!! YOU'LL REGRET IT!!!
WELL, THAT'S THAT... ARE WE SURE THAT WASN'T A BAD IDEA, THOUGH?
HEE HEE... THOSE MIGHT HAVE BEEN DANGEROUS PEOPLE TO MESS WITH...
LOOK.
THAT HUGE LINE HAS SCATTERED TO THE WIND!!
I CAN JUST TELL THEY'RE GONNA CALL SOME AWFUL GUY DOWN ON US!!!
がらん…!!

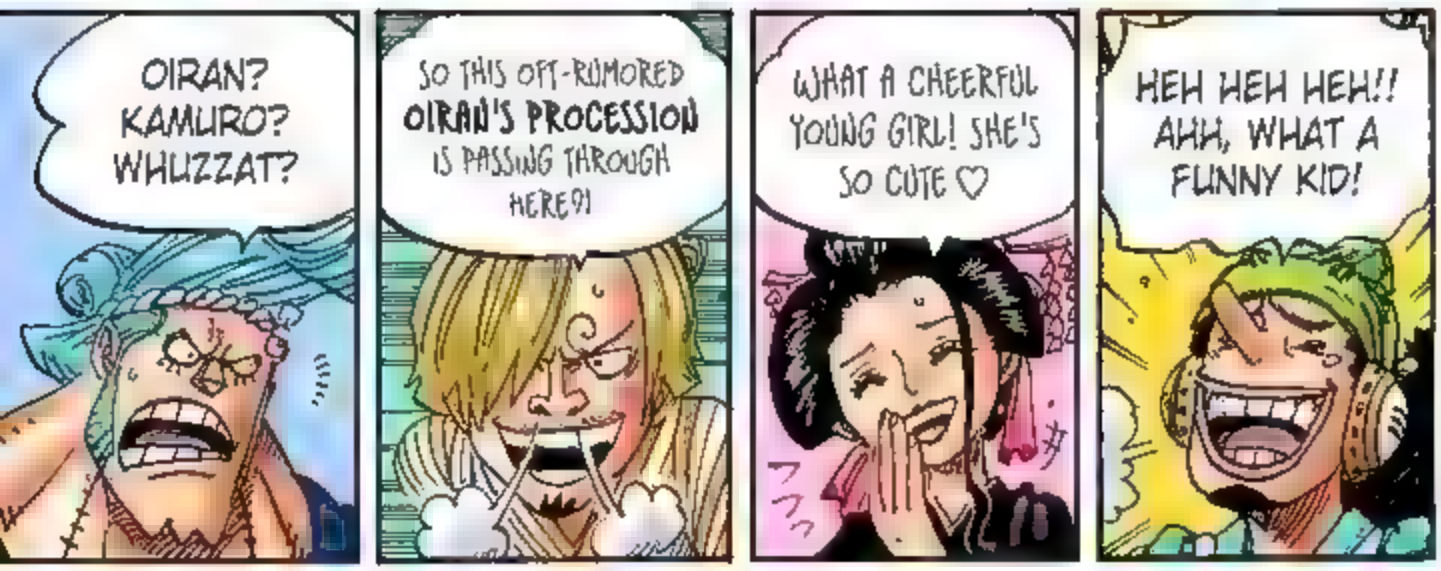
HEY, THAT'S THE KID WHOSE SOBA HE SPILLED.
THE WEIRD ONE, WHO WAS LAUGHING WHILE SHE CRIED.
HMM?
HMM?
...
IT'S SO YUMMYYYY!! ♡♡
HERE, EAT UP.
I'M GLAD THERE WAS STILL ONE BOWL'S WORTH LEFT THAT WAS GOOD.
YAAAY!!
THANK YOU!!
CITY GIRL TOKO
AHA HA HA HA HA!! I'VE NEVER TASTED SUCH YUMMY SOBA BEFORE!!!
AND NOW I'M LATE FOR WORK BECAUSE OF IT! I SAVED UP MY ALLOWANCE AND EVERYTHING!
I HEARD THE SPECIAL SOBA WAS SO GOOD I HAD TO LINE UP ALL DAY JUST TO TRY IT!!
AND WHEN I FINALLY BOUGHT MY BOWL, IT GOT SPILLED! I WAS SO SAD!!

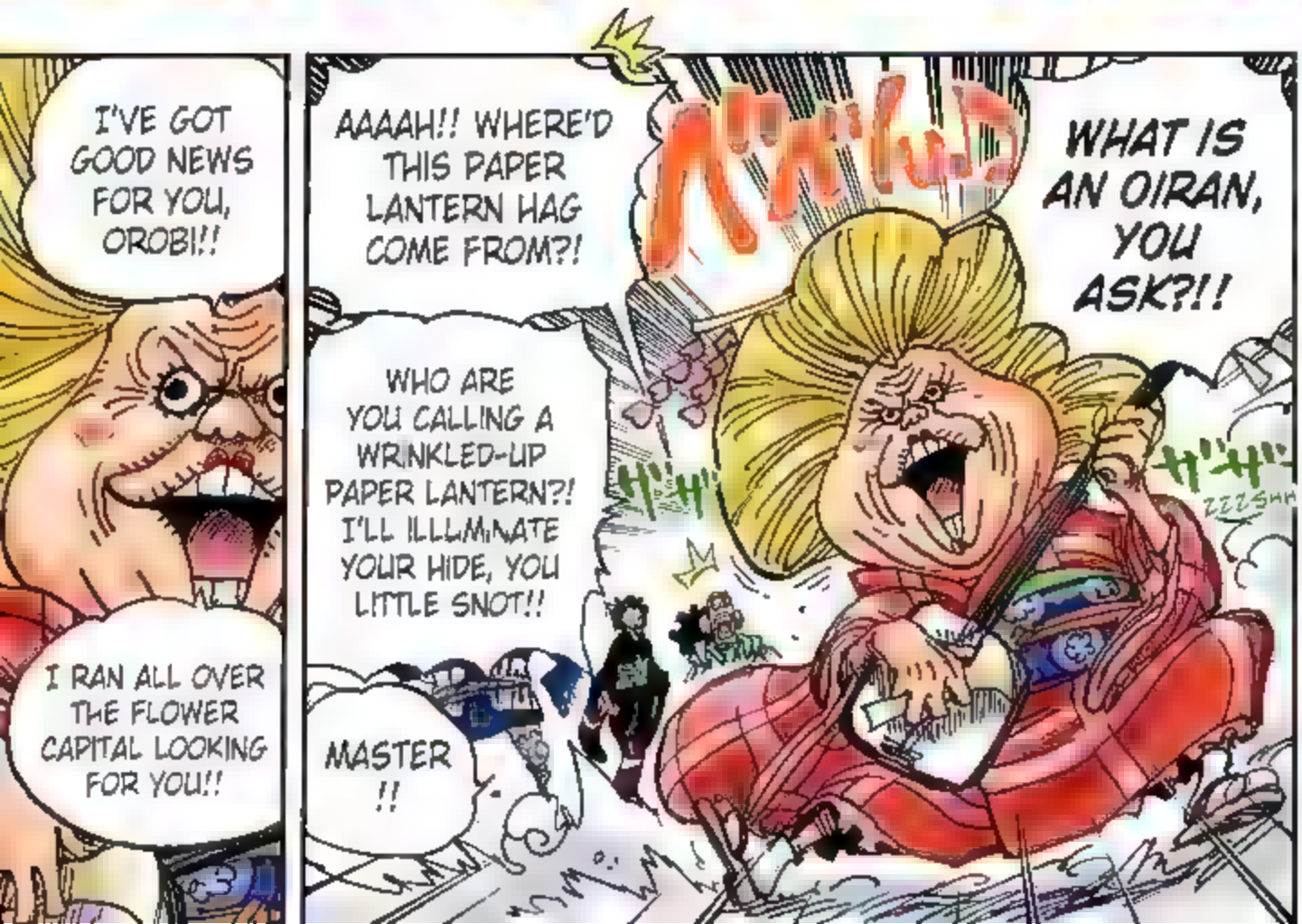


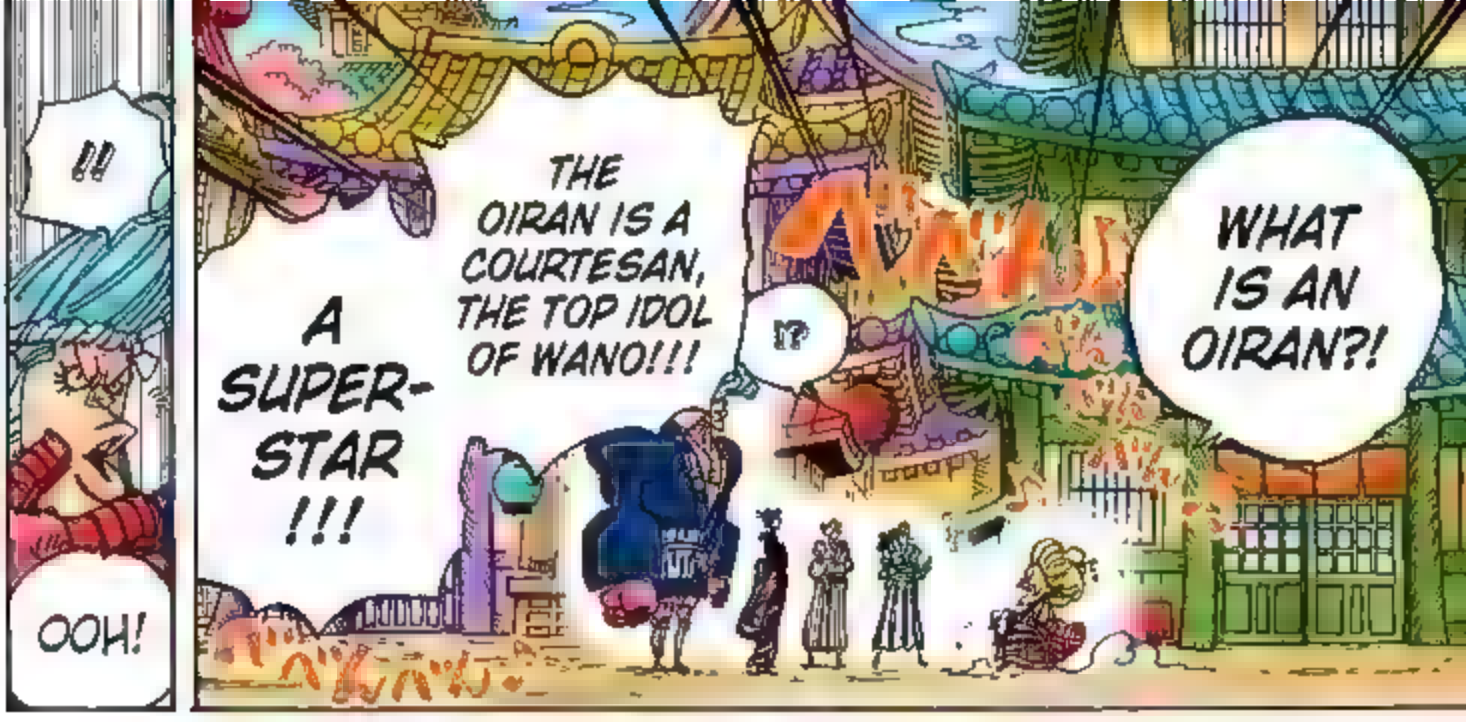
*OTOKO IS JAPANESE FOR "MAN."

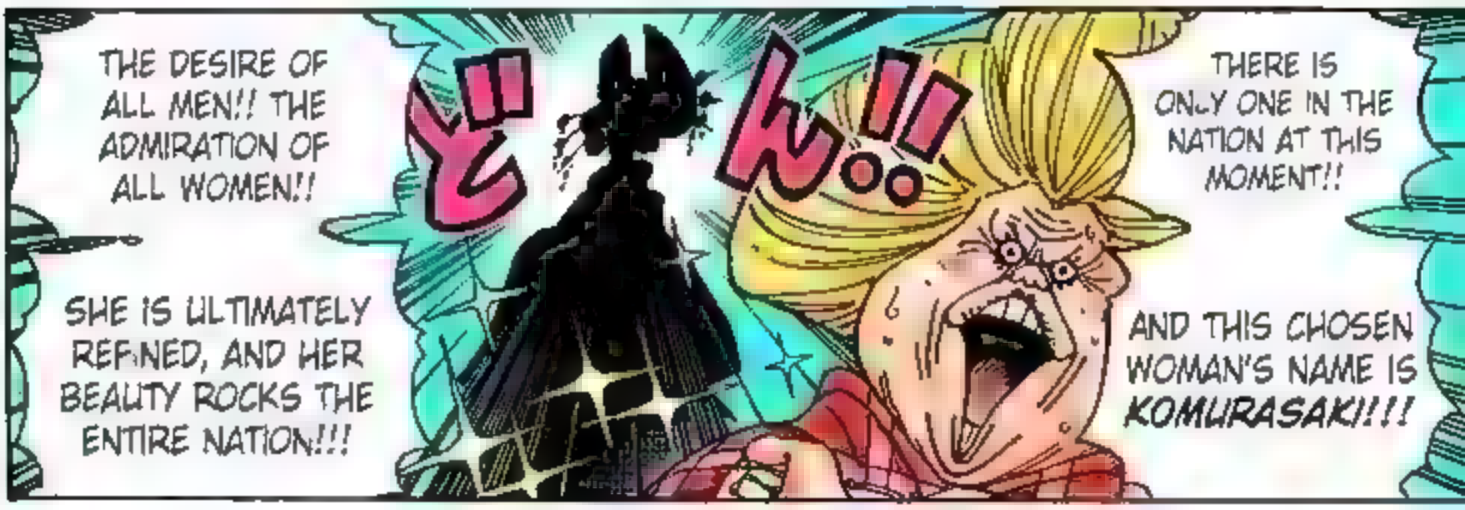



THE OIRAN'S SO BEAUTIFUL!!
YOU SHOULD WATCH THE PROCESSION!
IT'S ALREADY STARTED, IN FACT!! I GOTTA HURRY!!
THAT'S RIGHT!! I'M A KAMURO!!
BYE-BYE, SEEYA!!

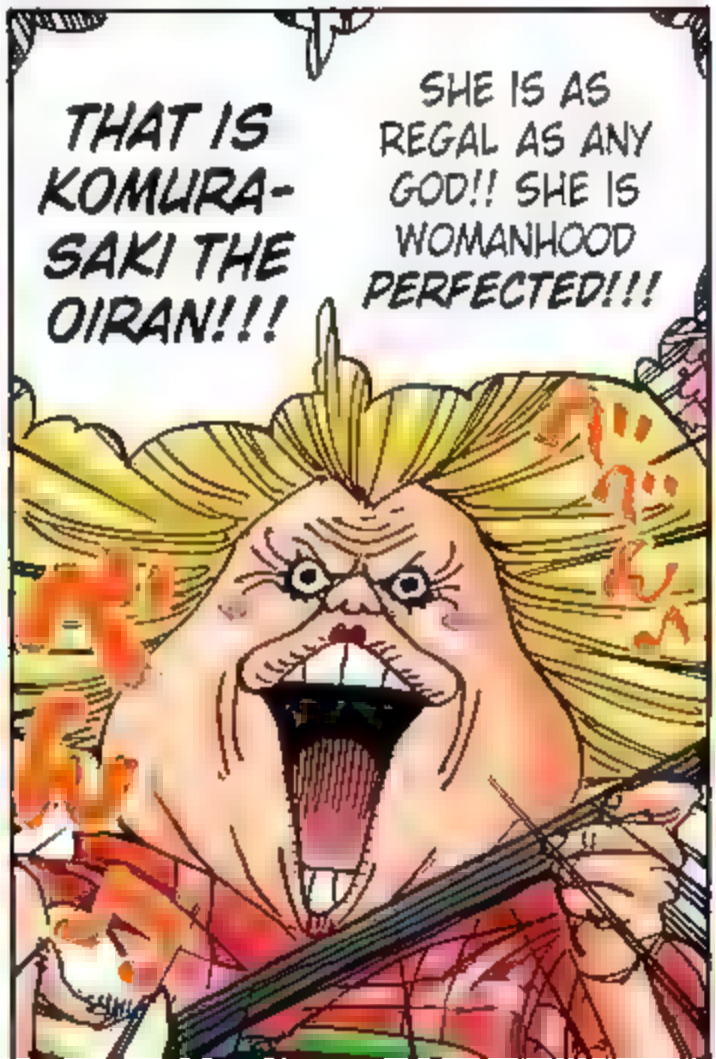

OIRAN? KAMURO? WHUZZAT?
SO THIS OFT-RUMORED OIRAN'S PROCESSION IS PASSING THROUGH HERE?!
WHAT A CHEERFUL YOUNG GIRL! SHE'S SO CUTE ♡
HEH HEH HEH!! AHH, WHAT A FUNNY KID!

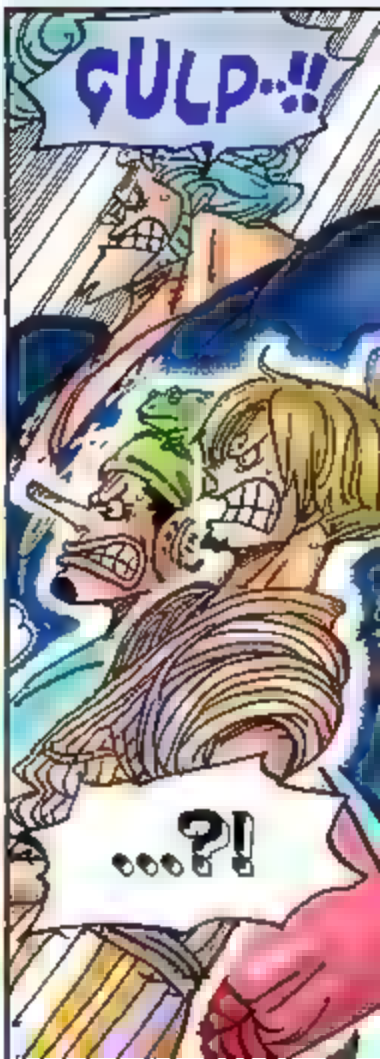

I'VE GOT GOOD NEWS FOR YOU, OROBI!!
I RAN ALL OVER THE FLOWER CAPITAL LOOKING FOR YOU!!
AAAAH!! WHERE'D THIS PAPER LANTERN HAG COME FROM?!
WHO ARE YOU CALLING A WRINKLED-UP PAPER LANTERN?! I'LL ILLUMINATE YOUR HIDE, YOU LITTLE SNOT!!
MASTER !!
WHAT IS AN OIRAN, YOU ASK?!!


!!
OOH!
A SUPER-STAR !!!
THE OIRAN IS A COURTESAN, THE TOP IDOL OF WANO!!!
!?
WHAT IS AN OIRAN?!

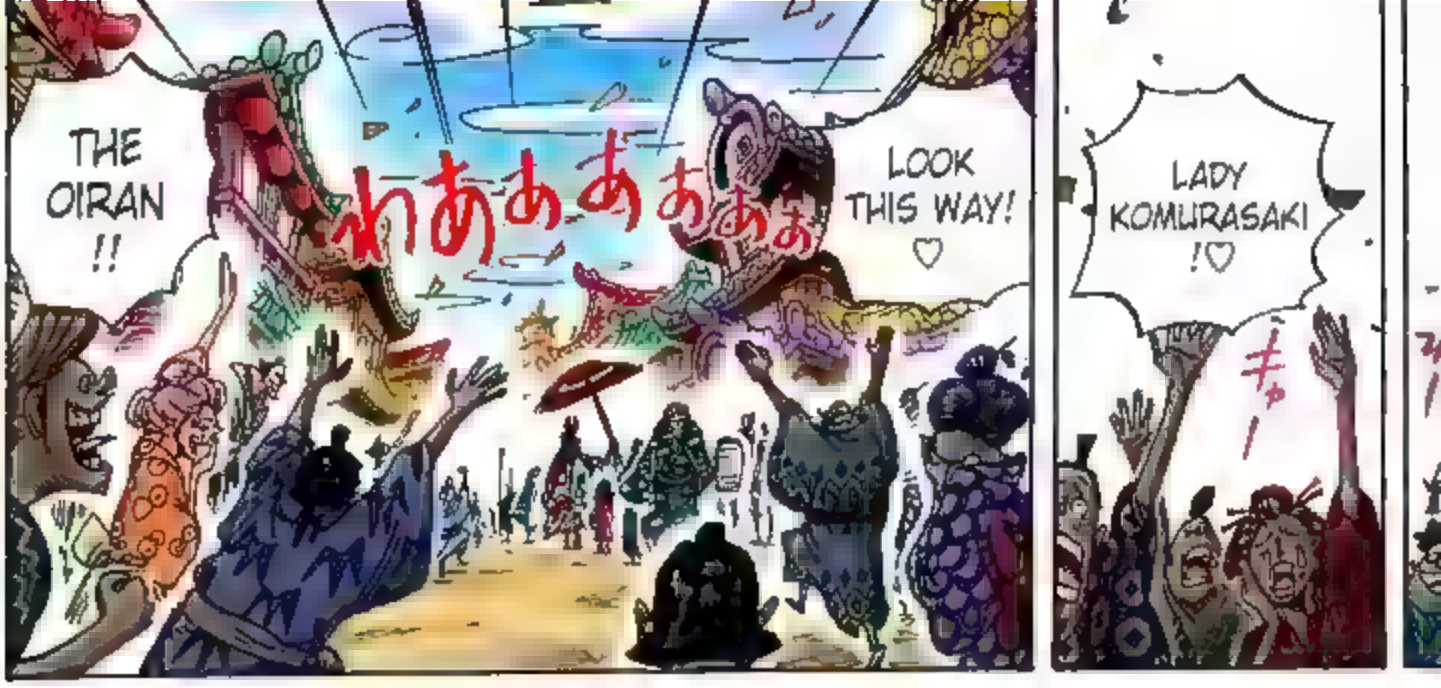

THE DESIRE OF ALL MEN!! THE ADMIRATION OF ALL WOMEN!!
SHE IS ULTIMATELY REFINED, AND HER BEAUTY ROCKS THE ENTIRE NATION!!!
ヒィ!!
THERE IS ONLY ONE IN THE NATION AT THIS MOMENT!!
AND THIS CHOSEN WOMAN'S NAME IS KOMURASAKI!!!

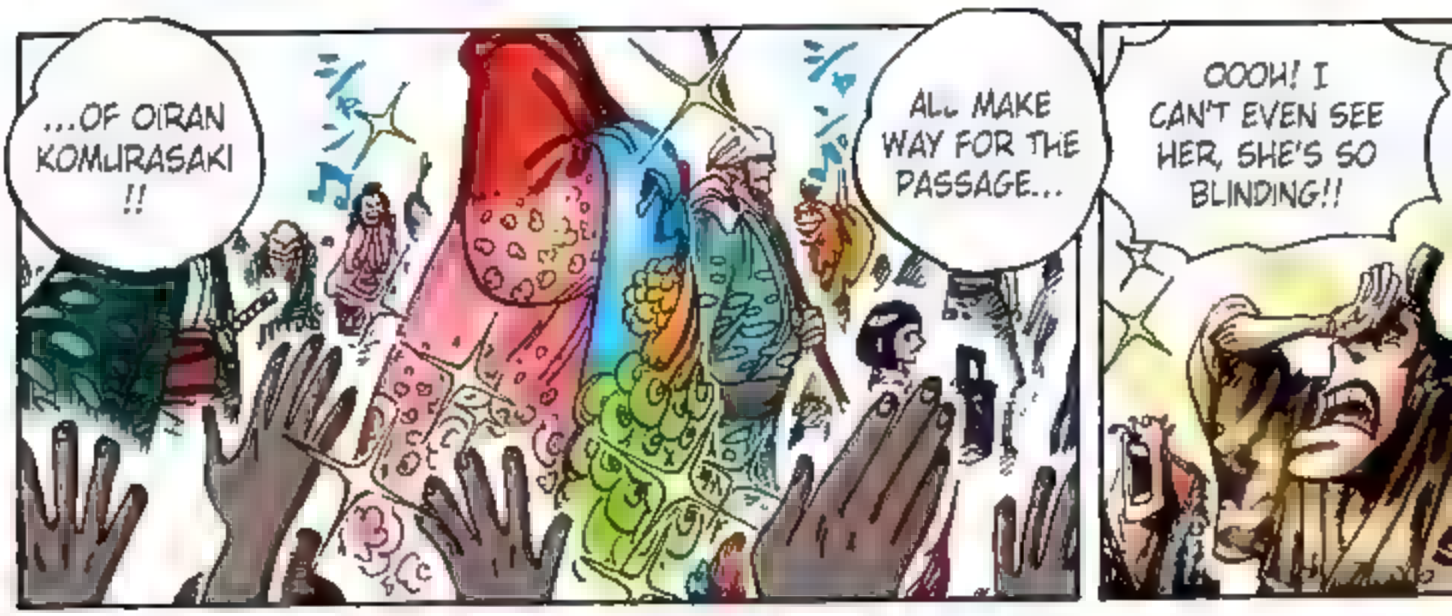
NOW THAT'S JUST CRAZY!! NO WOMAN IS THAT PERFECT!!!
DON'T TAKE MY WORD FOR IT! SEE HER WITH YOUR OWN EYES!!!


THAT IS KOMURA-SAKI THE OIRAN!!!
SHE IS AS REGAL AS ANY GOD!! SHE IS WOMANHOOD PERFECTED!!!

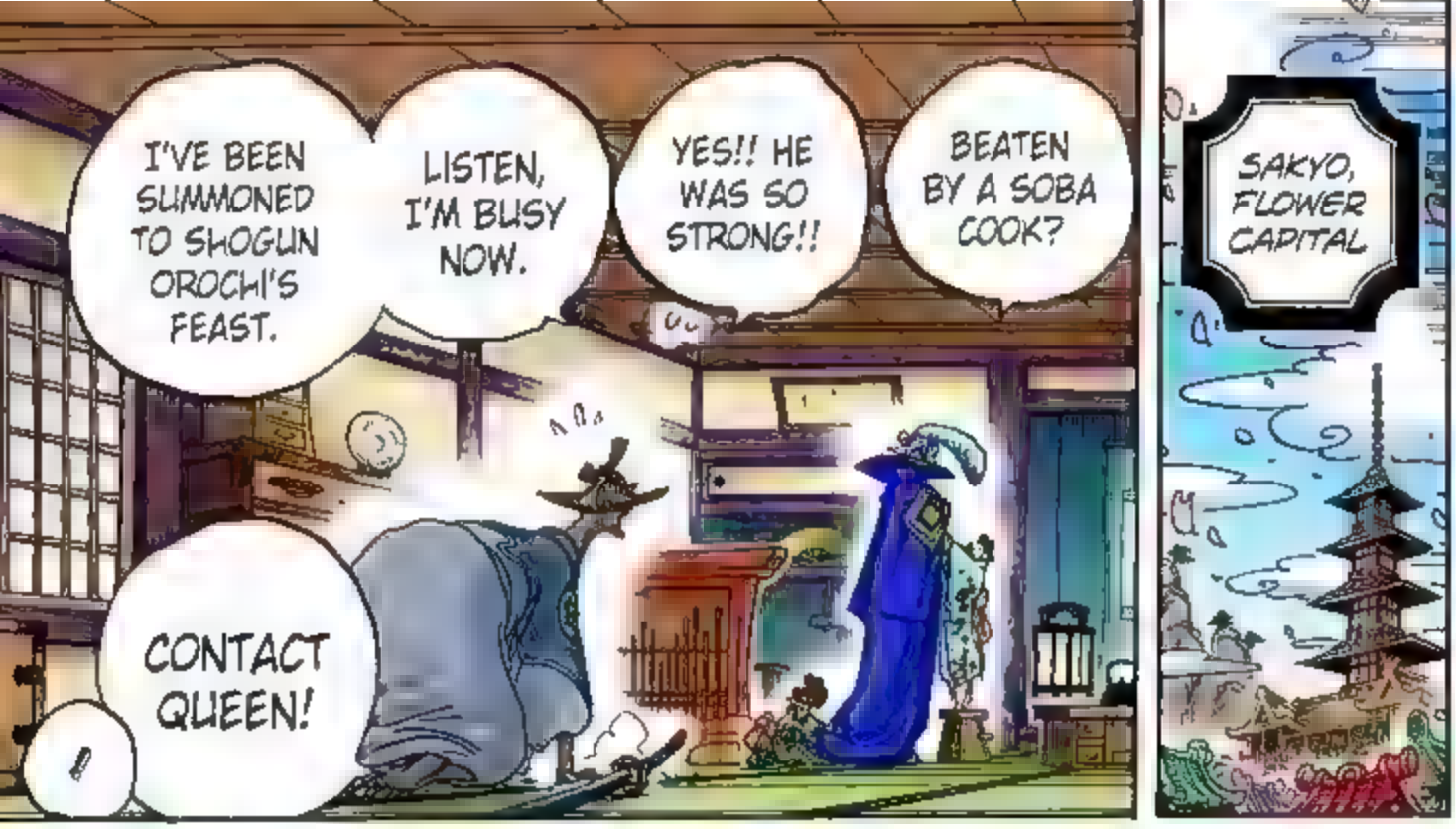

GULP..!!
...?!

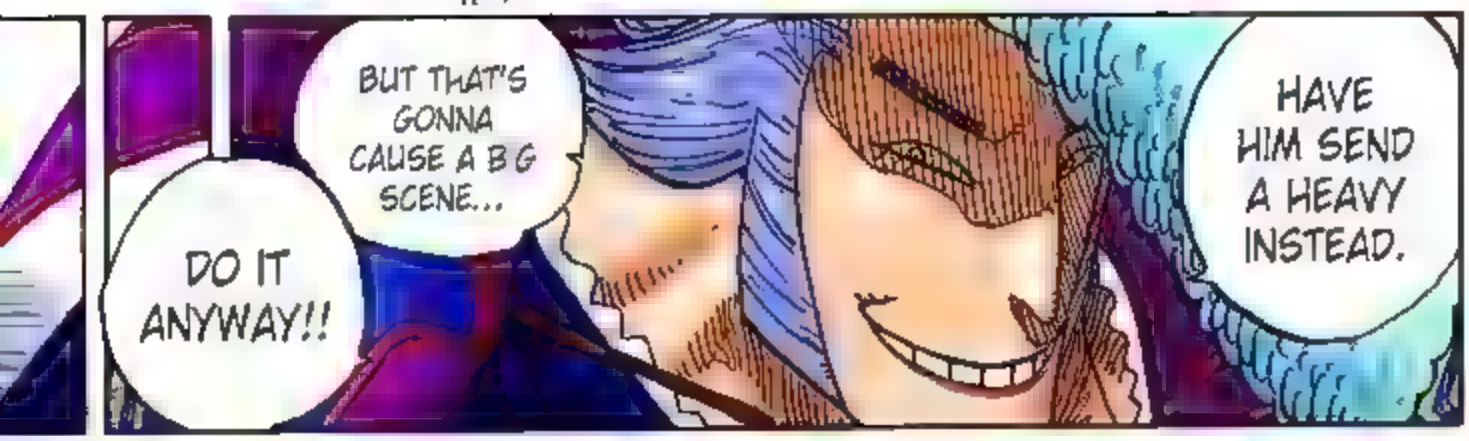
...THERE IS TO BE A FEAST FOR THE SHOGUN!!
AT OROCHI PALACE TODAY...
RAAAH
EEEK...
THERE! YOU CAN HEAR IT NOW!
THE CHEERS OF EXCITEMENT AND QUICKENING RHYTHMS THAT SURROUND HER PRESENCE!♪
OH, AND OROBI! CONGRATULATIONS ARE IN ORDER!
YOU HAVE BEEN SUMMONED TO THE CEREMONIAL HALL TOO!
WHAT ?!
THE OIRAN'S PROCESSION IS MAKING ITS WAY TO THE CASTLE!!
AND THAT GIRL EARLIER? SHE IS A KAMURO, AN ATTENDANT TO THE OIRAN.
OF COURSE! I CAN'T WAIT.♡
OOOH, ROBIN, THAT'S AMAZING!!!
WHY, YES.
I KNOW HOW YOU'VE BEEN HOPING TO MEET SHOGUN OROCHI IN PERSON!!
COME BACK AND PREPARE AT ONCE!!

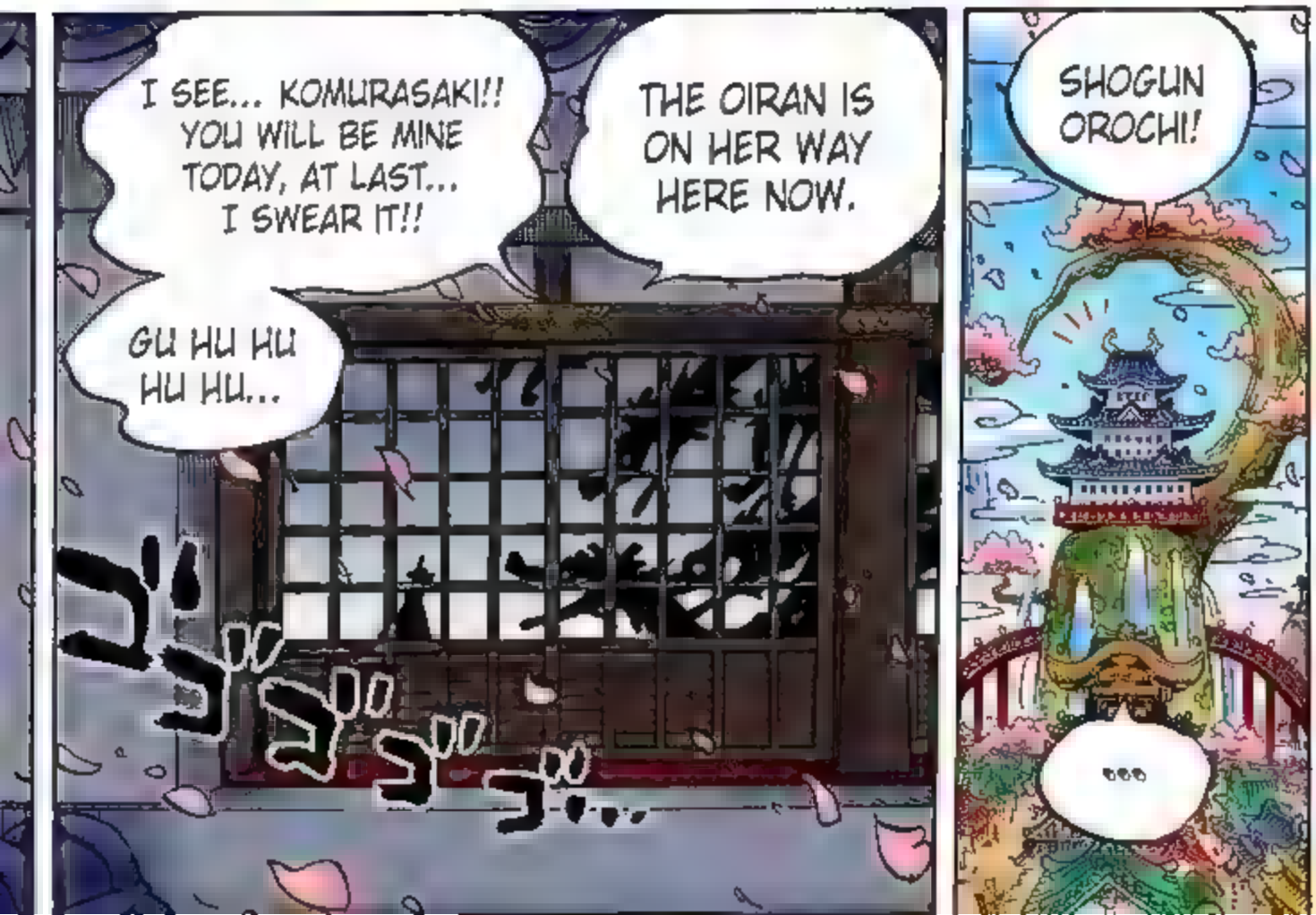

THE OIRAN !!
わあああああ
LOOK THIS WAY! ♡
LADY KOMURASAKI !♡


...OF OIRAN KOMURASAKI !!
ALL MAKE WAY FOR THE PASSAGE...
OOOH! I CAN'T EVEN SEE HER, SHE'S SO BLINDING!!

FOR THE UNCONSCIOUS, BLEEDING AND BLIND AFTER THE OIRAN'S PASSAGE!
I NEED 20 STRETCH-ERS, STAT!
COMING RIGHT UP!
YOU HAD ME WORRIED, TOKO.♡
HEH HEH! SORRY, BIG SIS!
I'M LATE, I KNOW!! AHA HA!
HAH

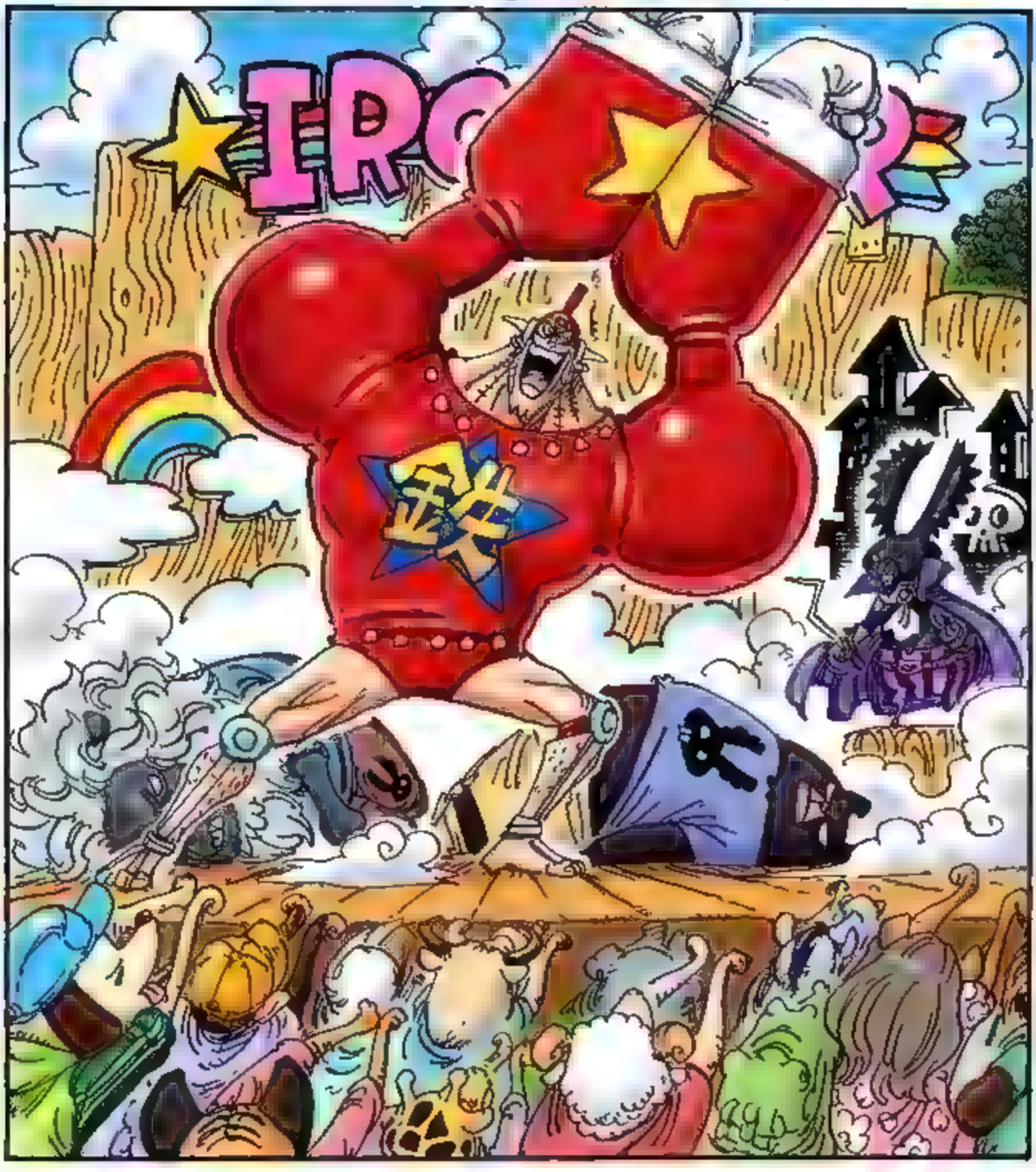

I'VE BEEN SUMMONED TO SHOGUN OROCHI'S FEAST.
LISTEN, I'M BUSY NOW.
YES!! HE WAS SO STRONG!!
BEATEN BY A SOBA COOK?
CONTACT QUEEN!
SAKYO, FLOWER CAPITAL


BUT THAT'S GONNA CAUSE A B G SCENE...
HAVE HIM SEND A HEAVY INSTEAD.
DO IT ANYWAY!!

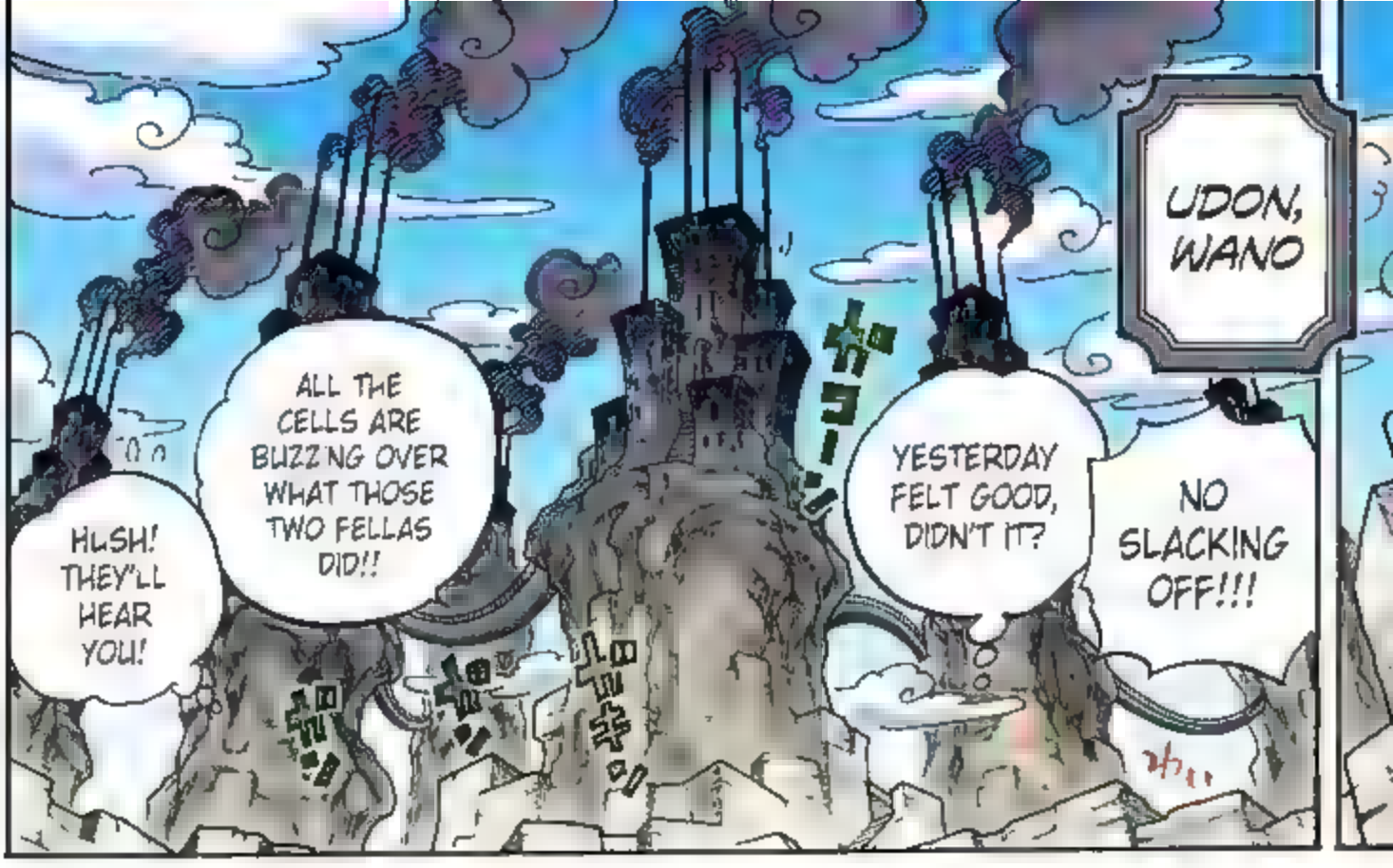

I SEE... KOMURASAKI!! YOU WILL BE MINE TODAY, AT LAST... I SWEAR IT!!
THE OIRAN IS ON HER WAY HERE NOW.
GU HU HU HU HU...
SHOGUN OROCHI!
...

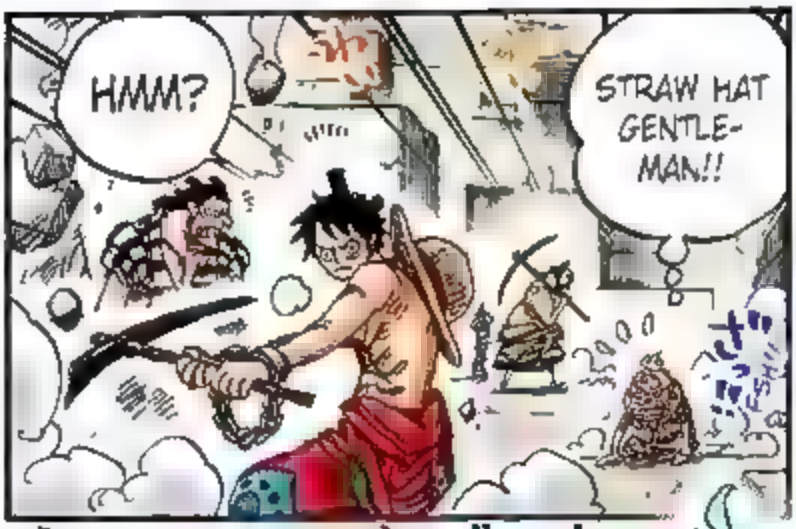
COLORING CORNER

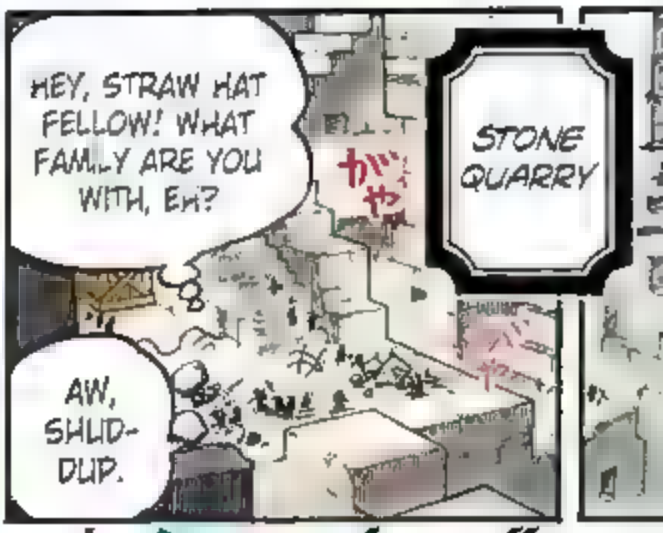
Chapter 928:
INTRODUCING KOMURASAKI THE OIRAN



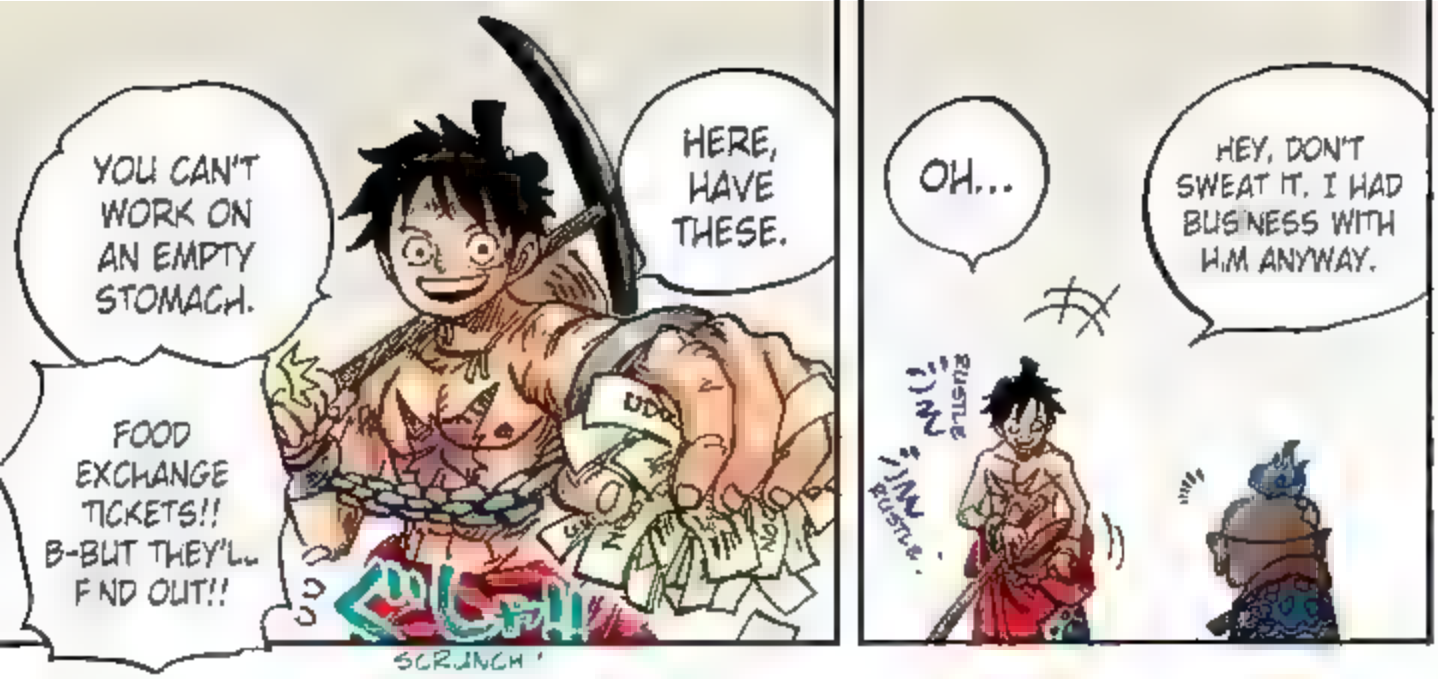
REQUEST: "THE KIDS WATCHING THE HERO STAGE SHOW LOVE FRANKY" BY FIRE YAMAMOTO

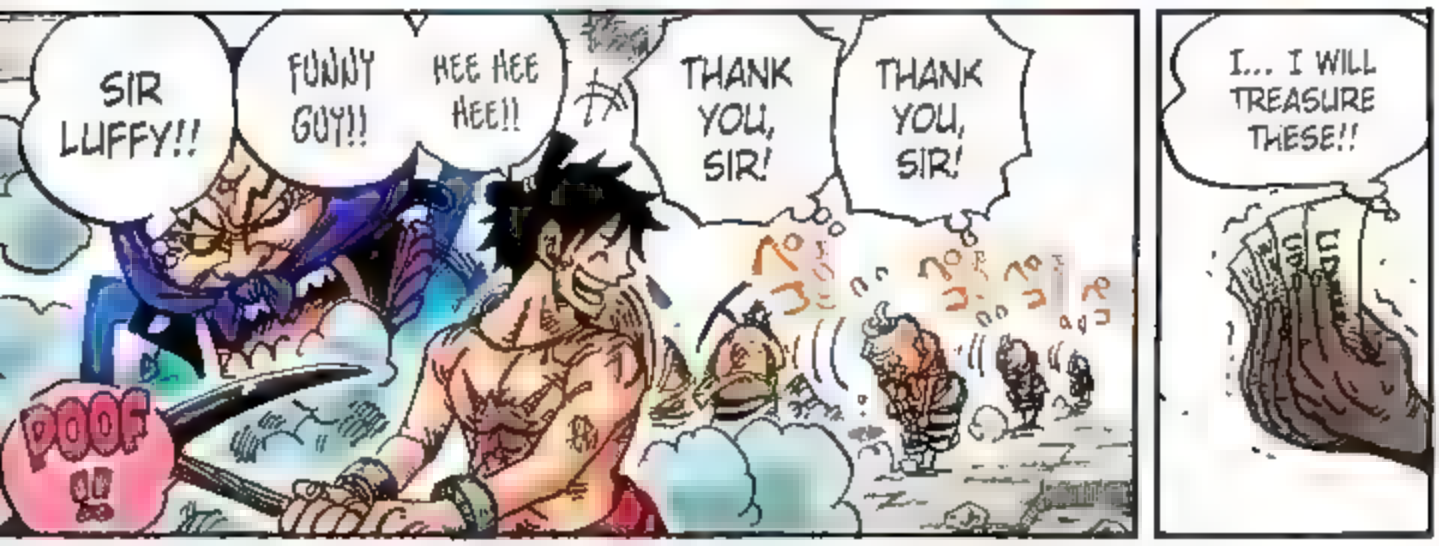

UDON, WANO
ALL THE CELLS ARE BUZZING OVER WHAT THOSE TWO FELLAS DID!!
HUSH! THEY'LL HEAR YOU!
YESTERDAY FELT GOOD, DIDN'T IT?
NO SLACKING OFF!!!


HMM?
STRAW HAT GENTLE-MAN!!


HEY, STRAW HAT FELLOW! WHAT FAMILY ARE YOU WITH, EH?
AW, SHUD-DUP.
STONE QUARRY

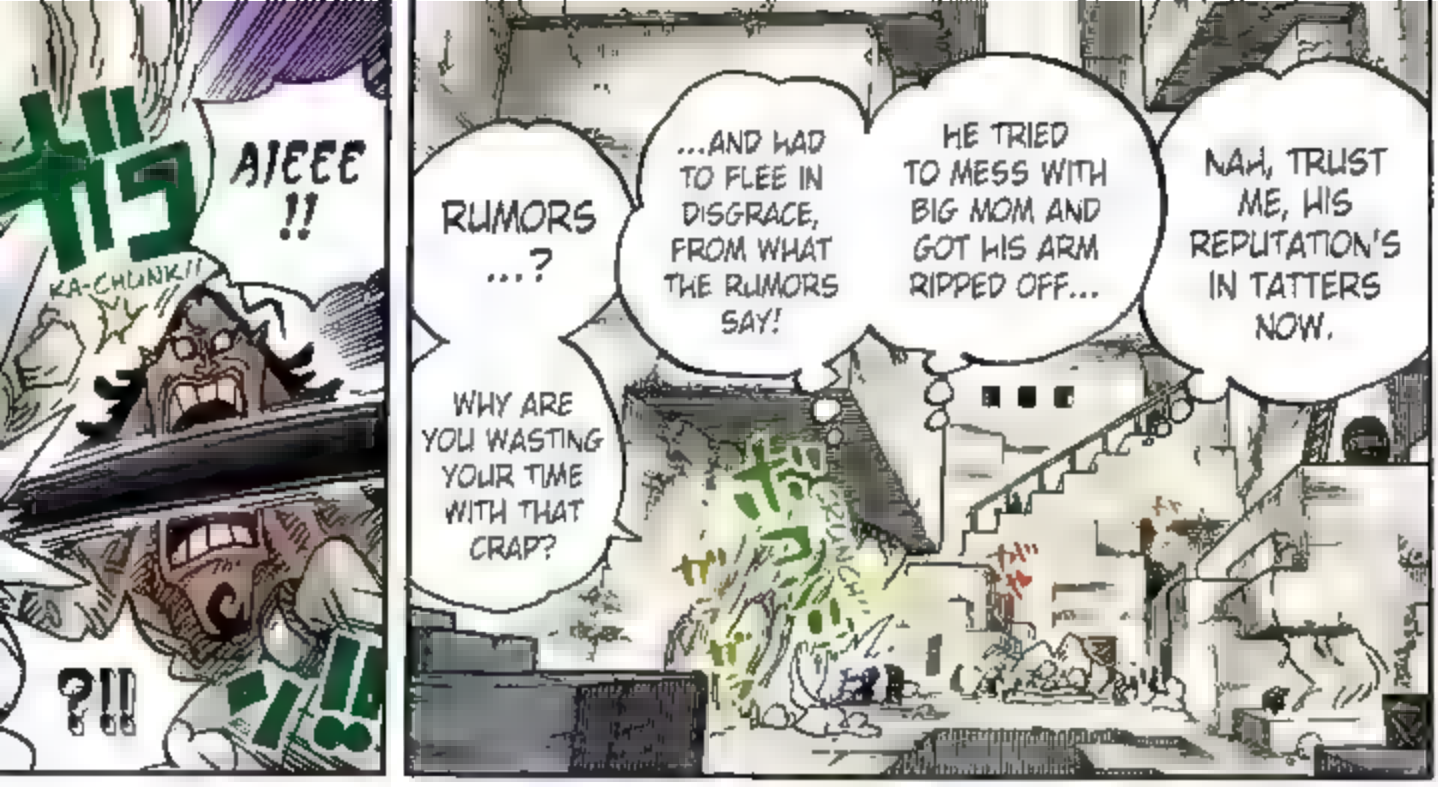
...MY HUMBLE AND UNWORTHY HIDE!!
LUCKY YOU, OLD MAN HYO! NOT THAT YOU'VE GOT LONG TO LIVE ANYWAY!!
GYA HA HA HA!
I MUST EXPRESS MY TRUE AND UNVARNISHED GRATITUDE...
...FOR THE HEROIC WAY THAT YOU RESCUED...
LONGTIME PRISONER
OLD MAN HYO

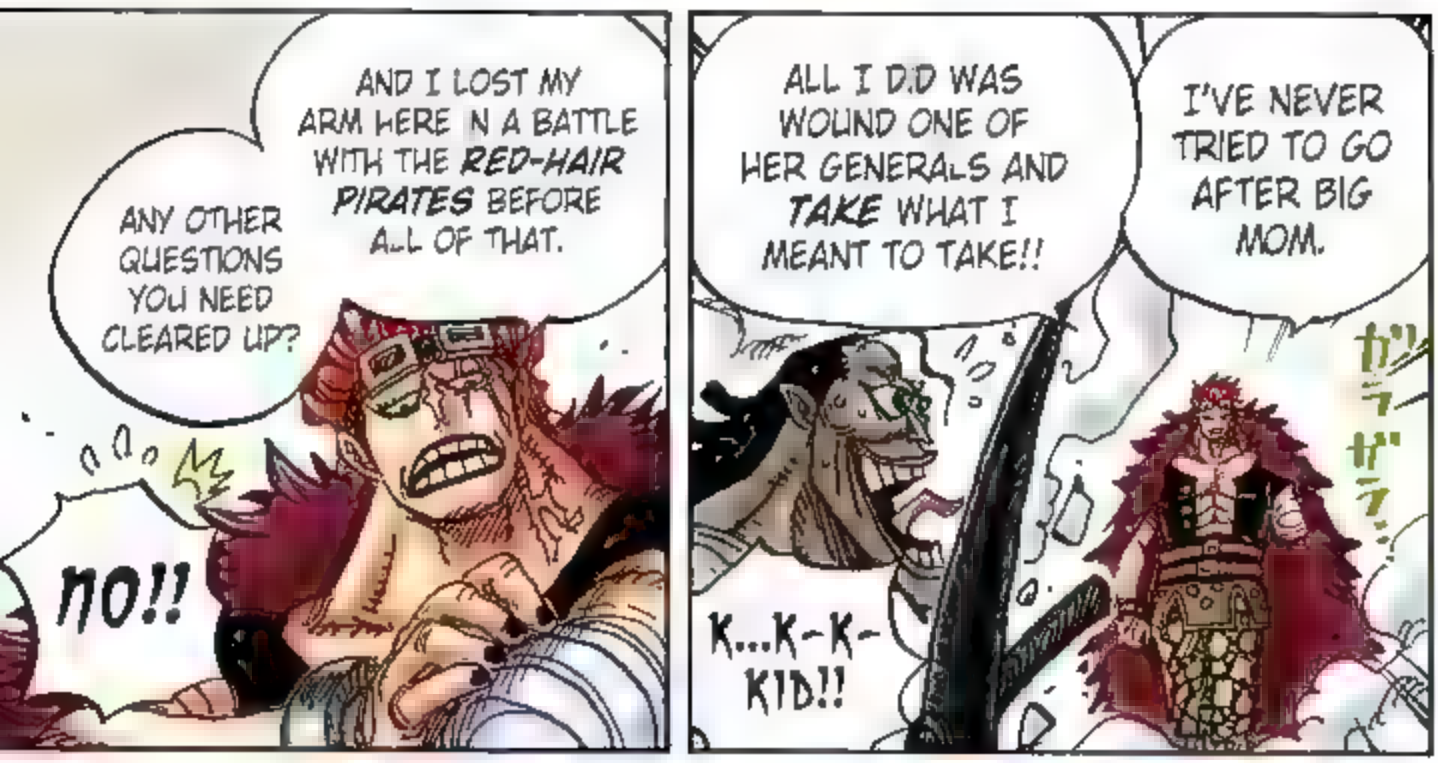

YOU CAN'T WORK ON AN EMPTY STOMACH.
HERE, HAVE THESE.
FOOD EXCHANGE TICKETS!! B-BUT THEY'LL FIND OUT!!
SCRUNCH
OH...
HEY, DON'T SWEAT IT. I HAD BUSINESS WITH HIM ANYWAY.
RUSTLE
RUSTLE


SIR LUFFY!!
FUNNY GUY!!
HEE HEE HEE!!
THANK YOU, SIR!
THANK YOU, SIR!
POOF
I... I WILL TREASURE THESE!!

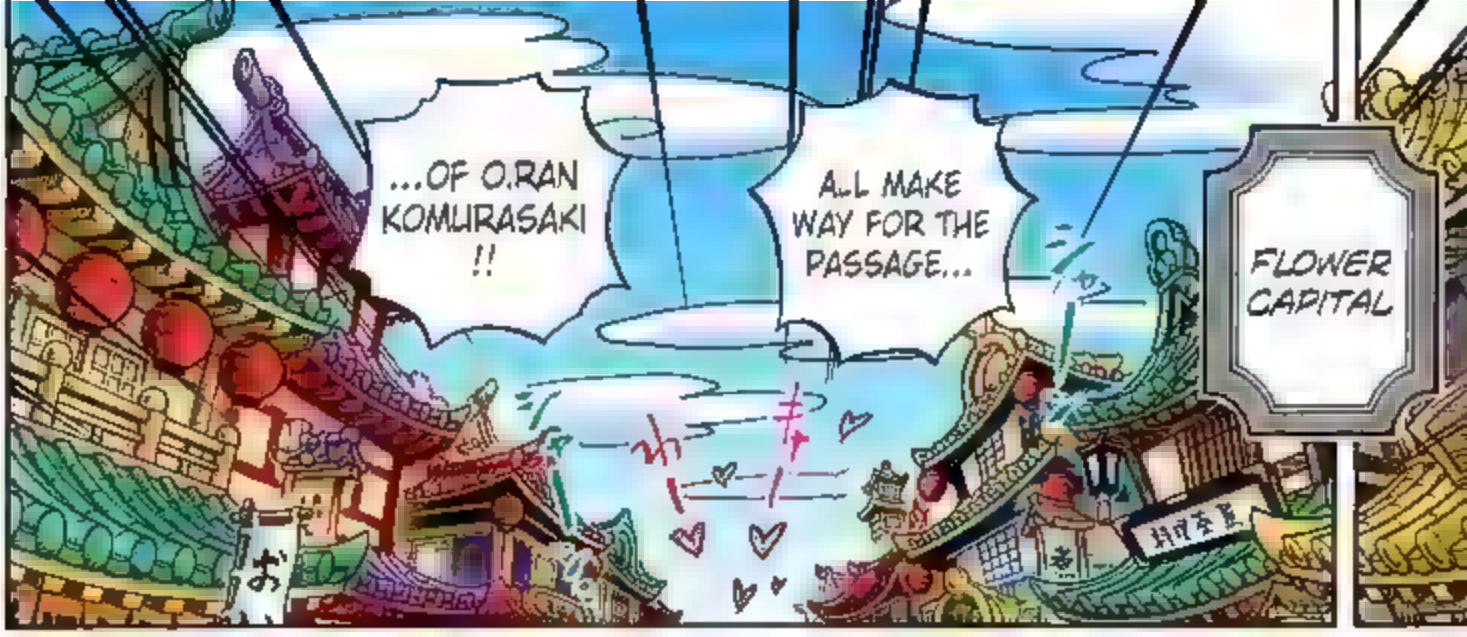
NOT ONLY IS THERE A GUARD, BUT IT IS KEPT IN A BOX OF SEASTONE.
...BUT IT IS CLOSELY WATCHED.
I FOUND THE KEY TO THOSE CUFFS...
APOLOGIES FOR THE DELAY.
RAIZO! HOW'D IT GO?
HAVE NO FEAR--I *WILL* PROCURE THE KEY. BUT IT WILL TAKE TIME.

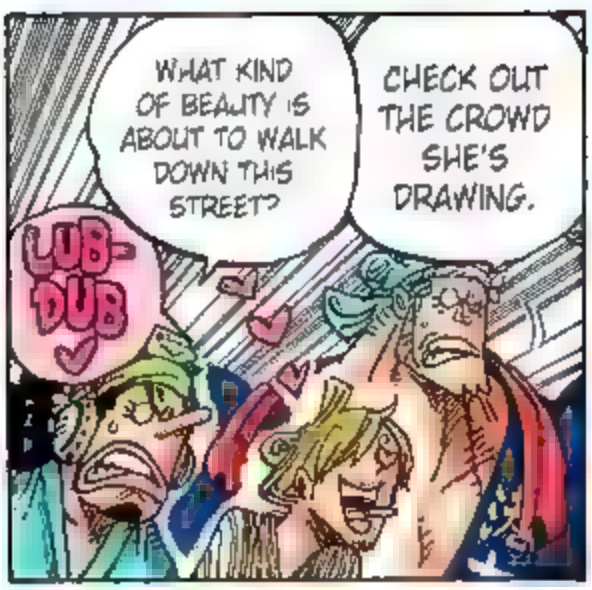
I'M NOT GIVING YOU ANYTHING. WORK FOR IT!!
CARIBOU !!
POOF!
HEY, BOSS!! KEE HEE HEE!! SPARE A TICKET FOR ME TOO?!
MILLET DUMPLINGS FOR THE NEEDY!!
I'LL BE YOUR HENCHMAN IF YOU GIVE ME SOME DUMPLINGS...
AND I'VE BEEN IN HERE A LOOOT LONGER THAN YOU, SO I KNOW THINGS...
APPARENTLY THEY DESIGN THESE SEASTONE CUFFS TO HAVE A MILD EFFECT
...SO THAT YOU CAN WORK WITH THEM ON. BUT I CAN BARELY MOVE..
C'MON, TAKE ME ALONG!! I'LL DO ANYTHING FOR YA, PAL!
YOU'RE TRYING TO FLY THE COOP, EH?!
CAPTAIN, CARIBOU PIRATES
WET-HAIRED CARIBOU
BOUNTY: 210 MILLION
JUST TEAM UP WITH JAGGY NSTEAD.
IF YOU AND ME TEAM UP, NOBODY CAN STOP US!
HE ATTEMPTED TO TAKE LUFFY DOWN IN THE PAST BUT FAILED
A NINE-DIGIT BOUNTY ROOKIE WHO ENTERED THE NEW WORLD NOT LONG AGO
A Caribou Refresher


AIEEE !!
KA-CHUNK!!
?!!
RUMORS ...?
WHY ARE YOU WASTING YOUR TIME WITH THAT CRAP?
...AND HAD TO FLEE IN DISGRACE, FROM WHAT THE RUMORS SAY!
HE TRIED TO MESS WITH BIG MOM AND GOT HIS ARM RIPPED OFF...
NAH, TRUST ME, HIS REPUTATION'S IN TATTERS NOW.


ANY OTHER QUESTIONS YOU NEED CLEARED UP?
AND I LOST MY ARM HERE N A BATTLE WITH THE *RED-HAIR PIRATES* BEFORE ALL OF THAT.
NO!!
ALL I DID WAS WOUND ONE OF HER GENERALS AND *TAKE* WHAT I MEANT TO TAKE!!
I'VE NEVER TRIED TO GO AFTER BIG MOM.
K...K-K-KID!!

NO, IT'LL BE ME!!!
AND LET ME BE CLEAR!!
THE ONE WHO GETS FAMOUS FOR DESTROYING KAIDO WILL BE *ME!!!*


FLOWER CAPITAL
ALL MAKE WAY FOR THE PASSAGE...
...OF O.RAN KOMURASAKI !!

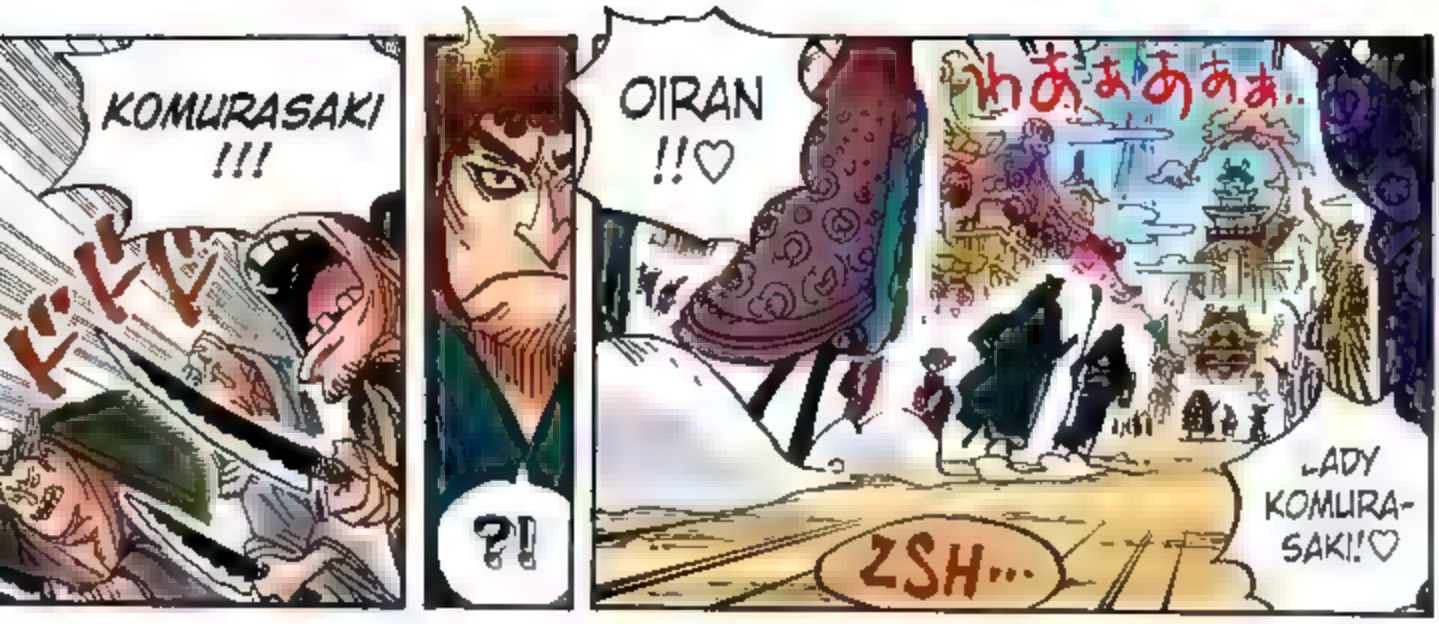

CHECK OUT THE CROWD SHE'S DRAWING.
WHAT KIND OF BEAUTY IS ABOUT TO WALK DOWN THIS STREET?
LUB-DUB

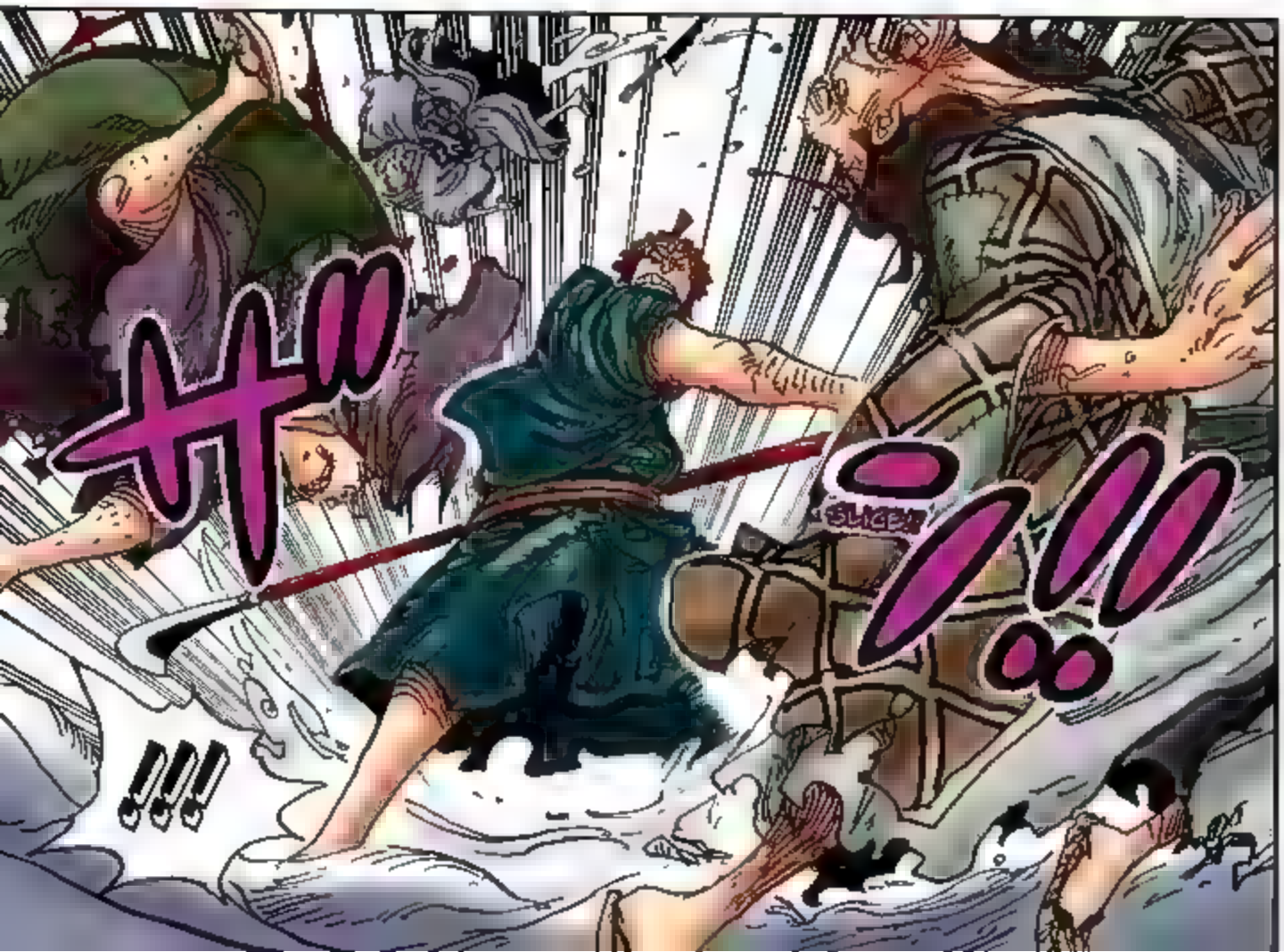
IT'S THE OIRAN'S PROCESSION !!

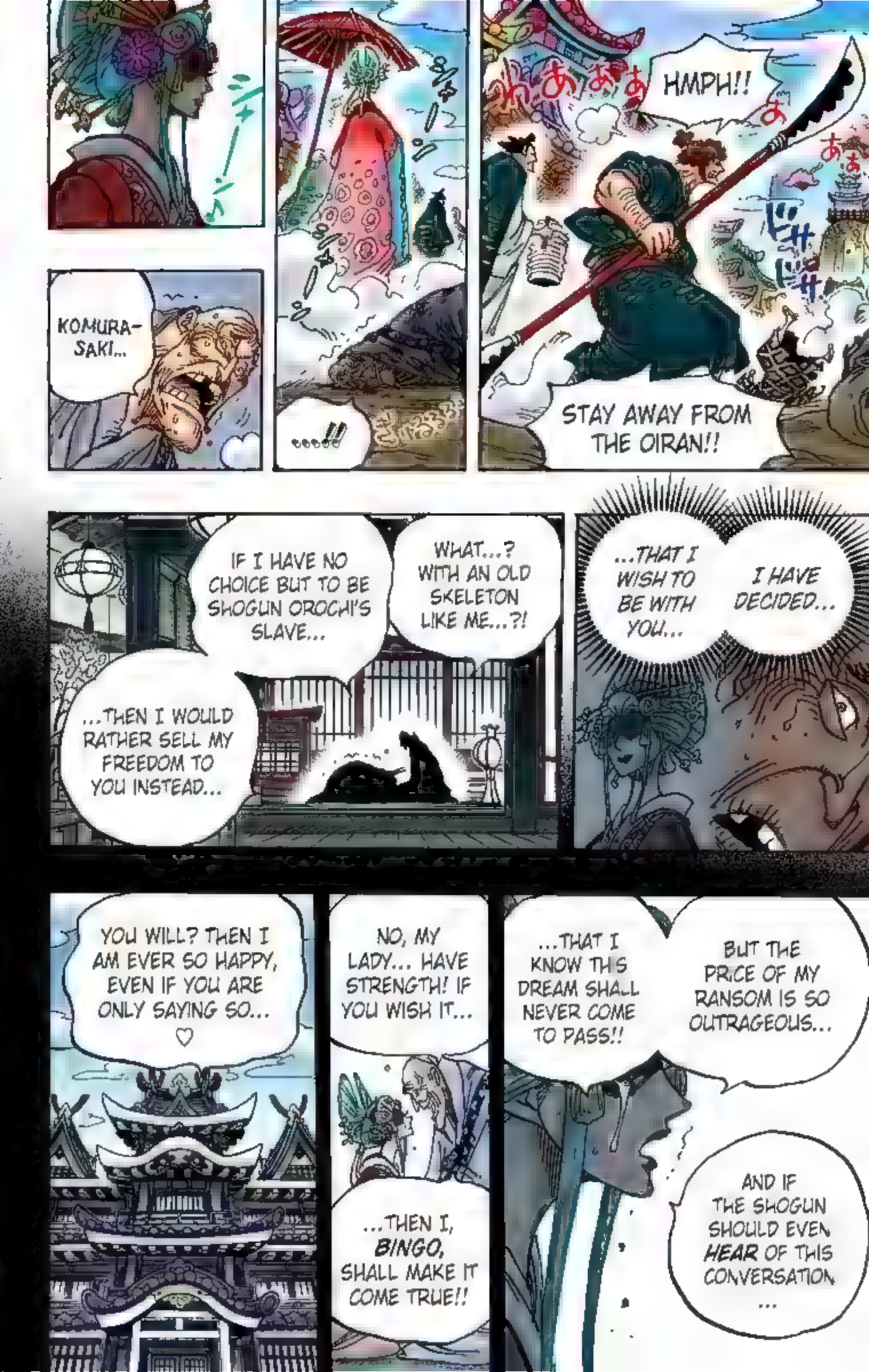
HERE COMES LADY KOMURASAKI !!
どよっ!

KOMURA-SAKI!!
HUH?
KOMURA-SAKI...

UH-OH, THOSE GUYS LOOK LIKE TROUBLE.
IF I'M GONNA DIE, MIGHT AS WELL TAKE HER DOWN WITH ME...
IT'S ALL OVER FOR ME!!
I'M BEING CHASED OUT OF THE CAPITAL. .
I'M GONNA KILL THAT WOMAN!!


KOMURASAKI !!!
ドドド
?!
OIRAN !!♡
わぁあああ..
LADY KOMURA-SAKI!♡
ZSH...


!!!
SLICE


KOMURA-SAKI...
HMPH!!
STAY AWAY FROM THE OIRAN!!
IF I HAVE NO CHOICE BUT TO BE SHOGUN OROCHI'S SLAVE...
...THEN I WOULD RATHER SELL MY FREEDOM TO YOU INSTEAD...
WHAT...? WITH AN OLD SKELETON LIKE ME...?!
...THAT I WISH TO BE WITH YOU...
I HAVE DECIDED...
YOU WILL? THEN I AM EVER SO HAPPY, EVEN IF YOU ARE ONLY SAYING SO... ♡
NO, MY LADY... HAVE STRENGTH! IF YOU WISH IT...
...THEN I, BINGO, SHALL MAKE IT COME TRUE!!
...THAT I KNOW THIS DREAM SHALL NEVER COME TO PASS!!
BUT THE PRICE OF MY RANSOM IS SO OUTRAGEOUS...
AND IF THE SHOGUN SHOULD EVEN HEAR OF THIS CONVERSATION ...

WHAT FOOL OF A MAN WOULD M.S-TRUST THE WOMAN HE LOVES?!
IT IS A FAIR TRADE--MY GOLD FOR YOUR WORD!!
THEN I SHALL MARK IT ON THE LEDGER FOR YOU...
NO! DON'T BOTHER!!
IT'S NOT ENOUGH YET, BUT I WANT YOU TO HAVE IT.
THIS IS THE DOWN PAYMENT TO BUY YOU FROM THE BROTHEL.
BUT, SIR! I HAVE NEVER SEEN SUCH RICHES...
I'VE SOLD EVERYTHING I OWN, KOMURASAKI!!
WHY, I'M SO LUCKY! ♡
WHY, LOOK HOW MUCH THERE IS!!
HERE, TAKE IT!! THIS MONEY IS YOURS!!
ガチャン
...OF MY FUTURE LIFE WITH YOU.
I MUST ADMIT THAT I PASS THE NIGHTS BY DREAMING...
OH... KOMURA-SAKI! ♡
IT MEANS NOTHING TO ME, BECAUSE IF I CAN FULFILL MY GOAL...
...I'LL BE THE HAPPIEST MAN IN THE ENTIRE WORLD!!
I SOLD OFF MY FAMILY!! HA HA HA HA! KOFF KOFF...
PLEASE, TAKE CARE!
HAH... MEDICINE? A WASTE OF MONEY!

...I CAN BUY YOUR FREEDOM, KOMURASAKI!!
NOW, FINALLY ...
IT'S MY LAST 500 GOLD COINS!!
I'VE GOT IT AT LAST!!
KOFF, HACK!
HUFF, HUFF...
...BUT NOW WE CAN FINALLY BE FREE TOGETHER!
SURE, I HAD TO SE... THE HOUSE...
SHE ASKED ME TO TAKE ANY ITEMS THAT MIGHT BE BROUGHT FOR HER...
THE OIRAN IS SICK TODAY...
I'M SORRY!
MAKE SURE SHE GETS HER REST! I WILL RETURN AGAIN.
WHY, THAT'S DREADFUL! GIVE THIS TO HER!!
HUH?
PFFT!!
YOU ARE FREE FROM THE RED-LIGHT DISTRICT AT LAST!!
KOMURA-SAKI!! I'VE COME TO GET YOU!!
COME AND LIVE WITH ME, MY LADY!!!

ER, NOW, NOW, THAT'S ENOUGH LAUGHING. GO AND FETCH HER..
KOFF !!
IT'S TIME FOR KOMURASAKI TO COME AND LIVE WITH ME...
AAAA HA HA HA!! I CAN'T BELIEVE HE REALLY DID IT!!
CAN YOU BELIEVE THIS LOVESTRUCK OLD FOOL?!
DAW HA HA HA HA!!!
HMM?
HUH?
KOMURASAKI'S GOT IT! I LEFT IT WITH HER!!
OF COURSE I DO!!
HAVE YOU GOT THE MONEY TO BUY OUT HER CONTRACT?!!
ARE YOU CRAZY?! WE'LL NEED TO SEE A BIT MORE THAN THAT!!
...WAS ALL FOR ME, DIDN'T YOU?
?!
YOU SAID THAT MONEY...
KOMURASAKI! YOU MUST EXPLAIN TO THEM!
THEY DON'T KNOW ABOUT US!!
OH! IT'S BINGO. ♡

HUH?
I'VE ALREADY SPENT IT ALL.
BUT THANK YOU.♡
PWA HA HA HA HA HA!!!
...
I CAN'T BELIEVE THIS GEEZER ACTUALLY THOUGHT KOMURASAKI WAS IN LOVE WITH HIM!!
MMM...
WHA ...
WHO'S THAT BAG OF BONES...?
HEE HEE... ♡
KOMURA-SAKI...
!!!
B...BOSS KYOSHIRO ...
GRRRGGG..

TELL ME THIS IS A JOKE, KOMURA-SAKI!!
H... HANGING AROUND?! NO...
I GAVE UP EVERYTHING!! I HAVE NOTHING LEFT!!!
THE SACRIFICES I MADE...
?!!
SO YOU'RE THE OLD MAN WHO'S BEEN HANG NG AROUND KOMURASAKI THESE DAYS, EH...?
IT'S BAD FOR BUSINESS.
WE CAN'T HAVE YOU CRYING OUT FRONT
HOW MANY OF THESE FELLOWS HAS IT BEEN NOW?
IF THAT'S ALL FOR NOW...
I LOST EVERYTHING!! ALL FOR YOU!!!
!!
YEEP !!
CRAKK!!
...THEN GET LOST, YOU LOVE-ADDLED FART!!
STOP!! KOFF!! I'M LEEBING...!!
CRUNCH!!
WAAAAH !!
GYA HA HA HA HA!!
KOFF... KOMURA-SAKI...
I'B LEEBING !!

MY EYES!! I'M BLIND!!

OH, SHE'S GORGEOUS ♡

WHOA ...!!

TALK ABOUT GLITZY!!

EEEEEK!♡ WHATTA BABE!!!

EEEK !!

KOMURA-SAKI!!!

K... KOMURA-SAKI...

ALL MAKE WAY FOR THE PASSAGE ...

...OF OIRAN KOMURA-SAKI!!

GREATEST COURTESAN OF WANO KOMURASAKI THE OIRAN

LOOK OVER HERE, OIRAN!♡

TO ME, A MAN S NOTHING MORE THAN A DOG THAT FETCHES ME RICHES!!

IF YOU HAVE NONE, YOU ARE NOTHING TO ME.

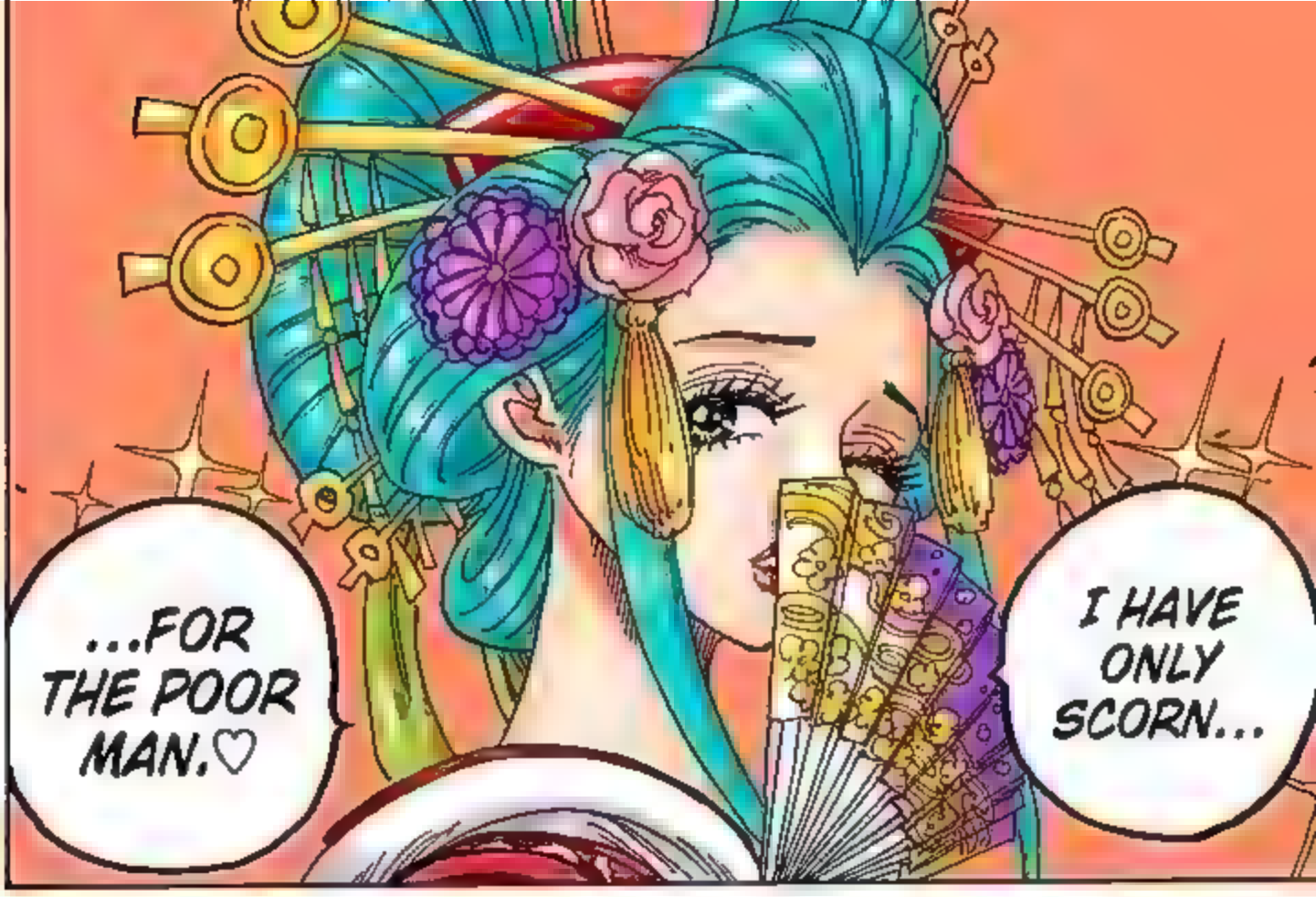
?!!

A REQUEST FROM ONLY THE LOWEST OF THE LOW...

RETURN WHAT YOU *GAVE* TO ME...?

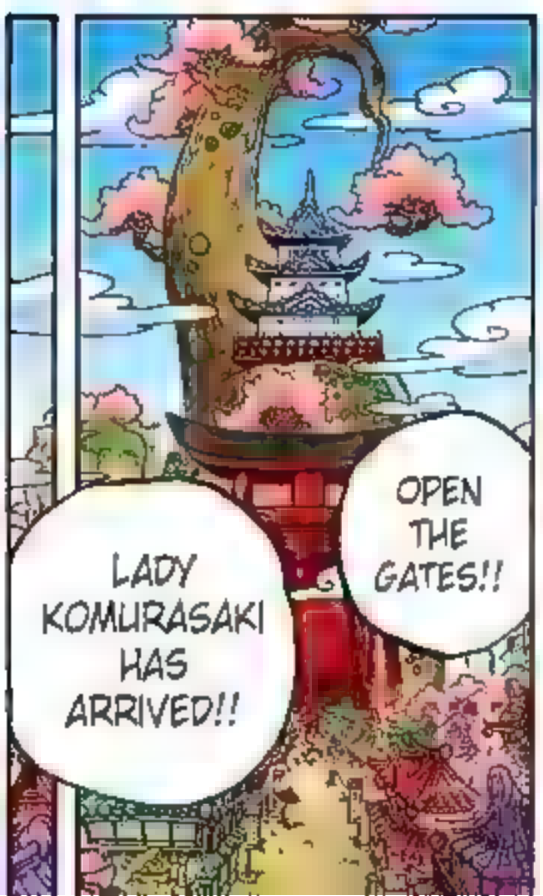
I SOLD OFF MY HOUSE, MY FAMILY, MY EVERYTHING!!

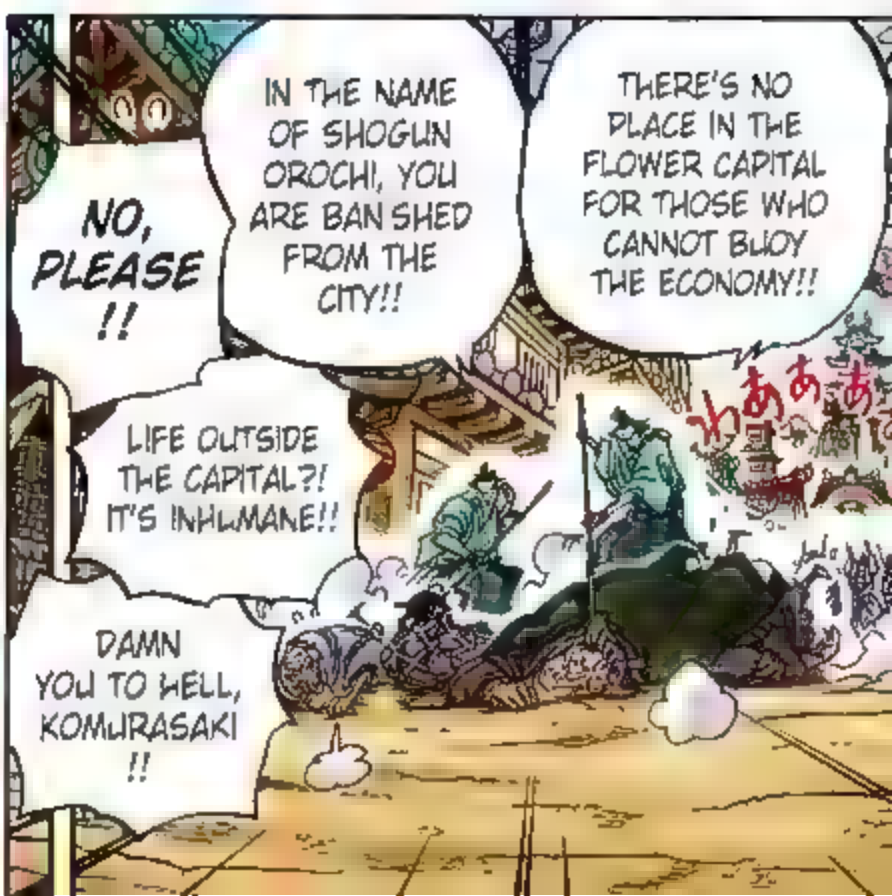
GIVE BACK ALL THE MONEY I GAVE TO YOU, YOU THIEF!!!


...FOR THE POOR MAN.♡
I HAVE ONLY SCORN...

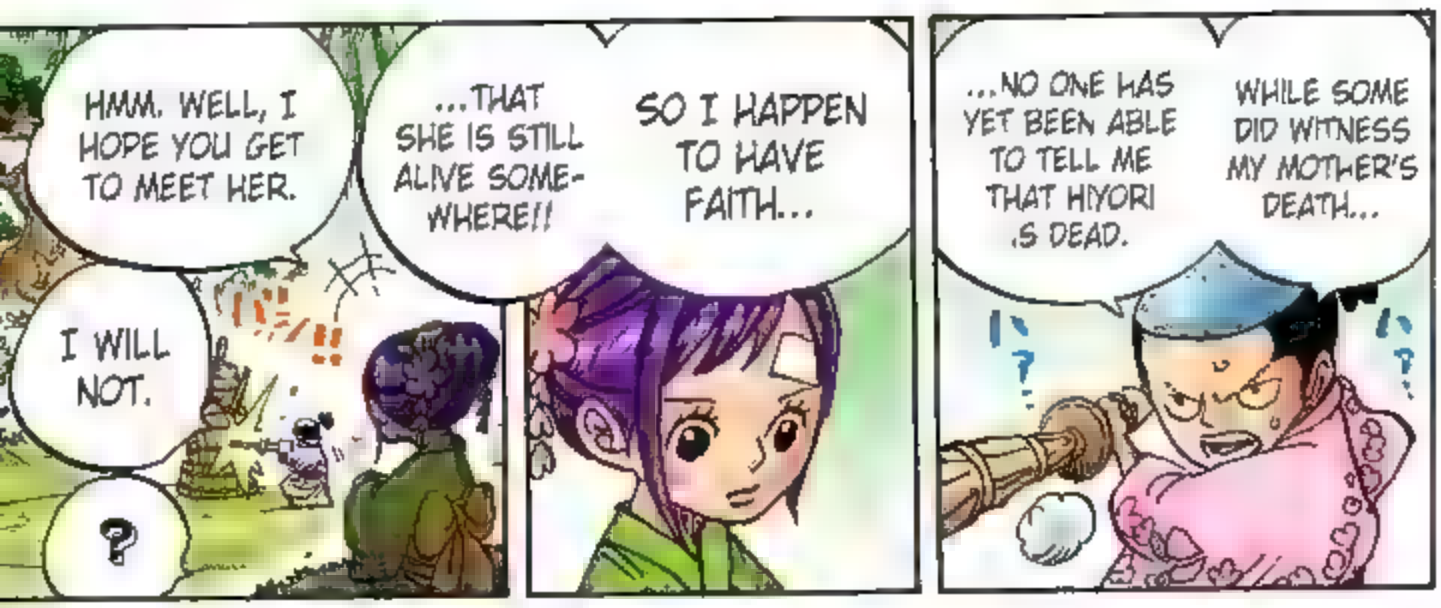
OH!!
THERE'S NO ESCAPE FOR YOU NOW.

!!!


LADY KOMURASAKI HAS ARRIVED!!
OPEN THE GATES!!


NO, PLEASE !!
IN THE NAME OF SHOGUN OROCHI, YOU ARE BAN SHED FROM THE CITY!!
THERE'S NO PLACE IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL FOR THOSE WHO CANNOT BUOY THE ECONOMY!!
LIFE OUTSIDE THE CAPITAL?! IT'S INHUMANE!!
DAMN YOU TO HELL, KOMURASAKI !!
わあああ

WHO DO YOU THINK I AM?!
THAT IS A RUDE FORM OF ADDRESS, TAMA!
MOMO.
YES, I HAVE A SISTER! IF ALIVE, SHE WOULD BE 26 YEARS OLD NOW.
FORGET IT...
SO YOU GOT A LITTLE SISTER, MOMO?
AMIGASA VILLAGE, KURI

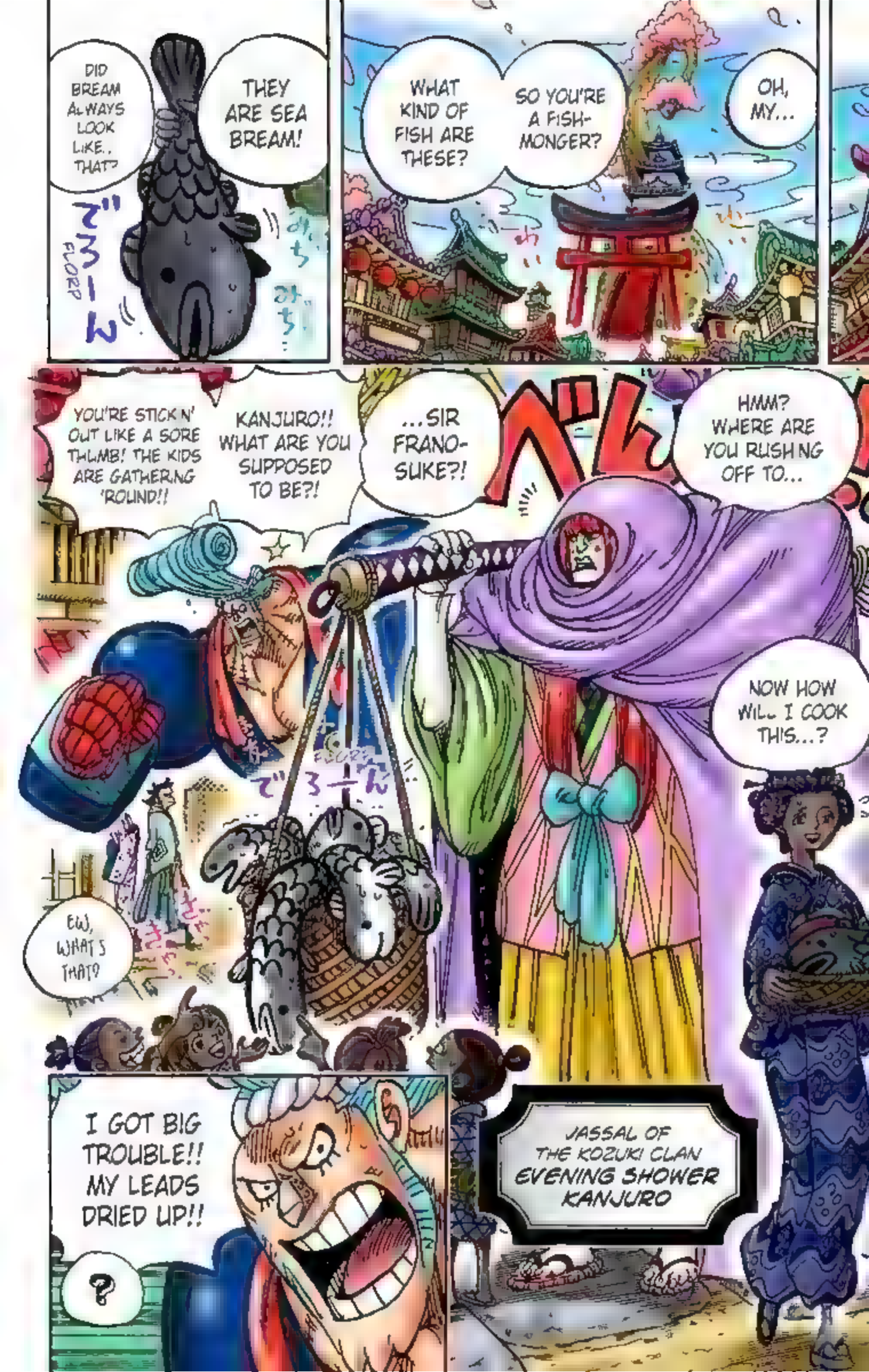

HMM. WELL, I HOPE YOU GET TO MEET HER.
I WILL NOT.
?
...THAT SHE IS STILL ALIVE SOMEWHERE!!
SO I HAPPEN TO HAVE FAITH...
...NO ONE HAS YET BEEN ABLE TO TELL ME THAT HIYORI IS DEAD.
WHILE SOME DID WITNESS MY MOTHER'S DEATH...

I CANNOT GO TO FIND HER UNTIL THE BATTLE IS WON!!!
IF HIYORI'S IDENTITY IS KNOWN...
...OROCHI WILL SET HIS SIGHTS ON HER!!

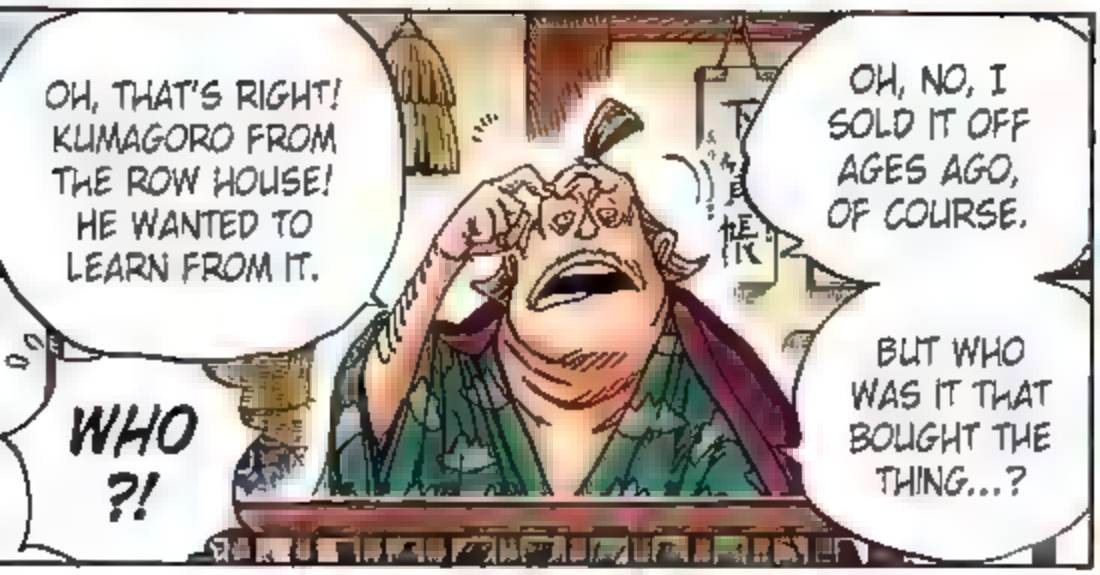
Chapter 929: SHOGUN OF WANO, KUROZUMI OROCHI

FLOWER CAPITAL, WANO
SO YOU THINK THE OIRAN BEIN' A REAL BABE...
...IS A VALID EXCUSE FOR COMIN' TO WORK LATE, FRANOSUKE?!!
YES, BOSS!!
おう!!
NO, I GET IT! AND YOU WORK ENOUGH FOR TEN OF THESE OTHER JOKERS...
BUT I STILL NEED YA TO RESPECT THAT I'M THE BOSS, YA SCOUNDREL!!
...SO WE'LL SURVIVE IF YOU PLAY A LITTLE LOOSE WITH THE TIME...
YES, BOSS!! SORRY ABOUT THAT!!
LEGENDARY CARPENTER FOREMAN
MINATOMO
THE MAN WHO BUILT KAIDO'S MANSION
SORRY ABOUT THAT, BOSS!!
GOSH, THERE SURE ARE SOME JOKERS OUT THERE, HUH?♡
NOW, AS FOR WHAT YOU'VE BEEN RATTLIN' ON ABOUT...
WELL, THE THING IS, I JUST REMEMBERED...
...WANTIN' TO SEE THE LAYOUT OF THE ONIGASHIMA MANSION AND ALL...
...THAT ABOUT TEN YEARS BACK, I HOCKED IT TO THE PAWN SHOP!!
YEAH?! YOU GOT IT FOR ME?!

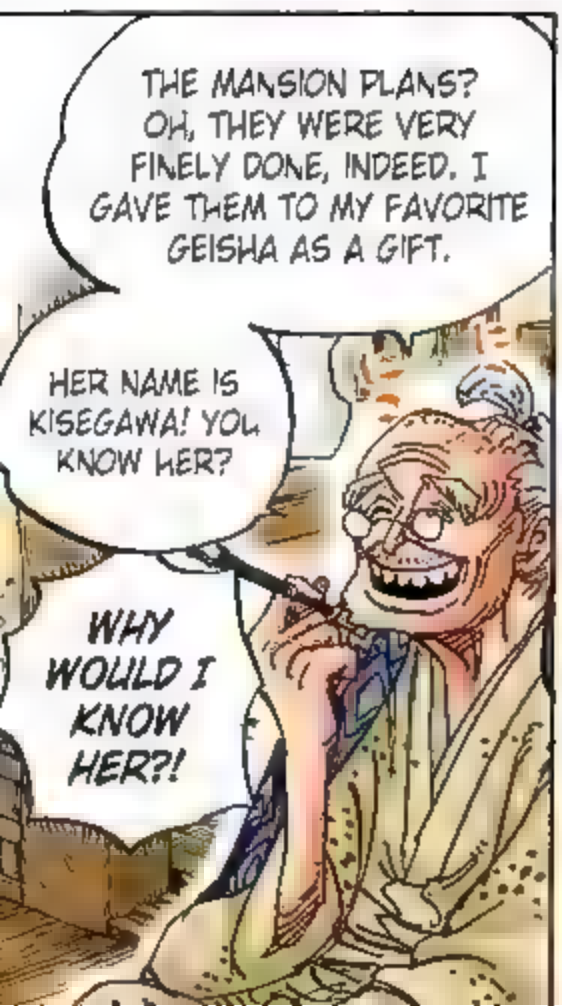
TEE-HEE! ♡
THIS AIN'T SOME KIND OF "AW, SHUCKS" MOMENT...
...YOU BATTY OLD BIRD-BRAIN!!!
HEY!! WHAT'S GOING ON WITH FRANOSUKE OVER THERE?!
THE ONLY REASON I'VE BEEN WORKIN' FOR YOU THE PAST FEW WEEKS...
...IS BECAUSE YOU SAID YOU HAD THE PLANS TO THAT MANSION!!!
!!!
HEY, FRANOSUKE!! WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA?!
LET GO O' THE FOREMAN, YOU BLOCKHEAD!!!
!!
YOU BUTT OUTTA THIS!! FRANOSUKE LAUNCHER!!!
AAAAGH !!
THE CARPENTERS ARE BRAWLIN' AGAIN.
THEY'RE FEELIN' ROWDY TODAY.
YOU'RE FIRED!! GET LOST, YA CRANK!!!
I QUIT FIRST!! I DON'T NEED THIS PLACE NO MORE!!!


DID BREAM ALWAYS LOOK LIKE, THAT?
THEY ARE SEA BREAM!
FLORP
WHAT KIND OF FISH ARE THESE?
SO YOU'RE A FISH-MONGER?
OH, MY...
YOU'RE STICK N' OUT LIKE A SORE THUMB! THE KIDS ARE GATHERING 'ROUND!!
KANJURO!! WHAT ARE YOU SUPPOSED TO BE?!
...SIR FRANO-SUKE?!
HMM? WHERE ARE YOU RUSHING OFF TO...
NOW HOW WILL I COOK THIS...?
EW, WHAT'S THAT?
I GOT BIG TROUBLE!! MY LEADS DRIED UP!!
?
JASSAL OF THE KOZUKI CLAN
EVENING SHOWER KANJURO

WELL, WE DON'T GET ITEMS LIKE THAT TOO OFTEN...
I'M GUESSIN' I KNOW WHICH ONE YOU MEAN...
!
PLANS FOR A MANSION?
COLLATERAL FROM TEN YEARS AGO?
PAWN SHOP

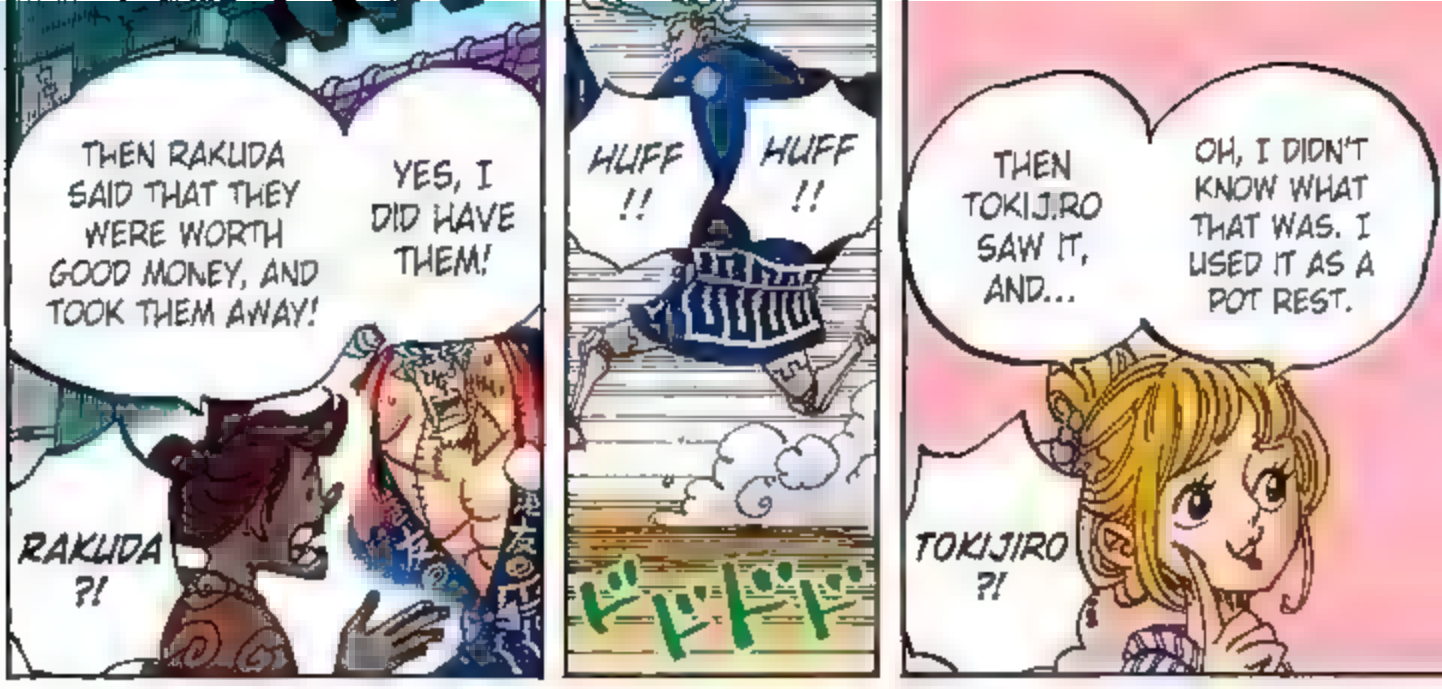

OH, THAT'S RIGHT! KUMAGORO FROM THE ROW HOUSE! HE WANTED TO LEARN FROM IT.
WHO ?!
OH, NO, I SOLD IT OFF AGES AGO, OF COURSE.
BUT WHO WAS IT THAT BOUGHT THE THING...?

HUH?! YOU GOT IT?!

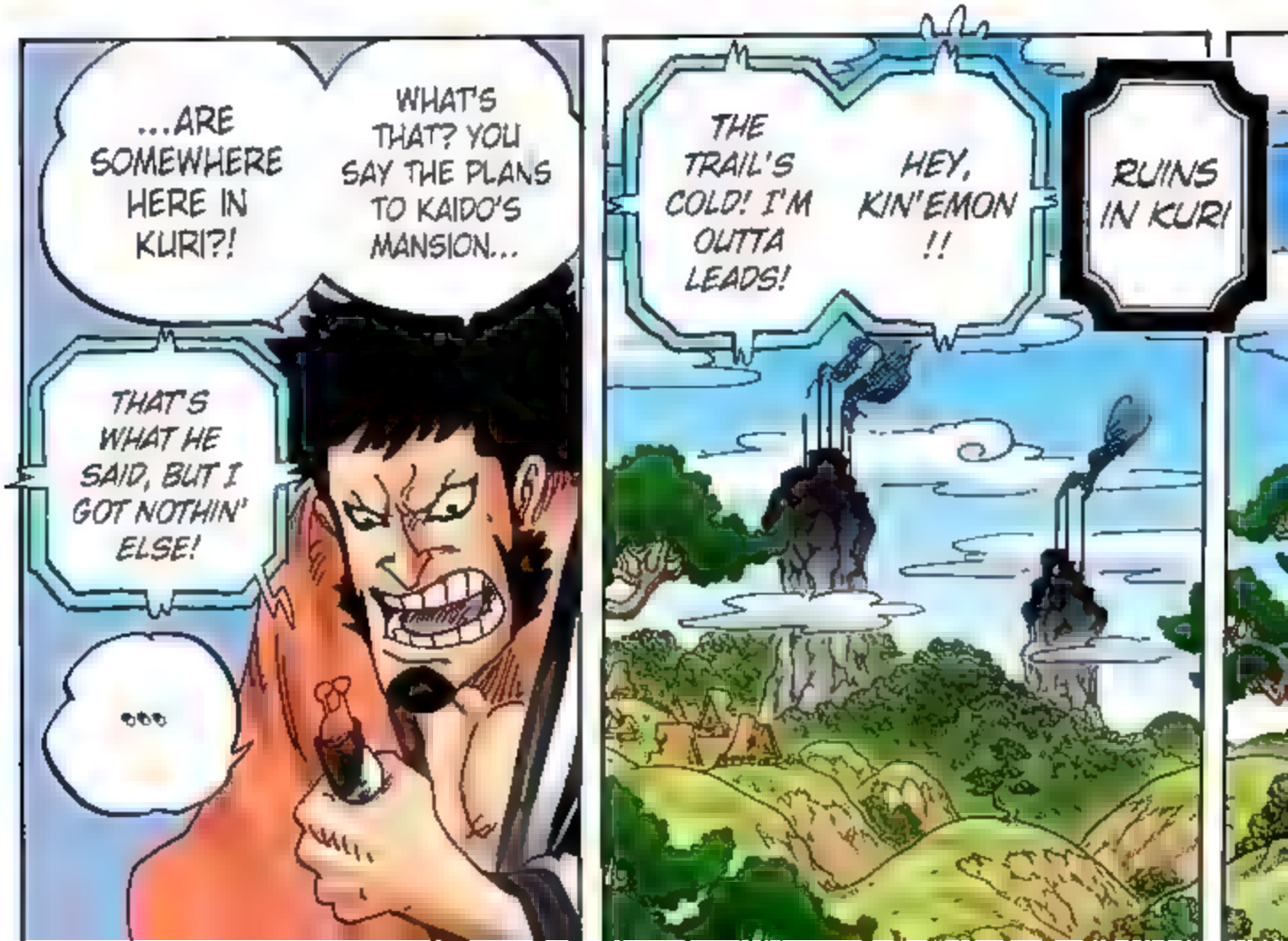

THE MANSION PLANS? OH, THEY WERE VERY FINELY DONE, INDEED. I GAVE THEM TO MY FAVORITE GEISHA AS A GIFT.
HER NAME IS KISEGAWA! YOU KNOW HER?
WHY WOULD I KNOW HER?!

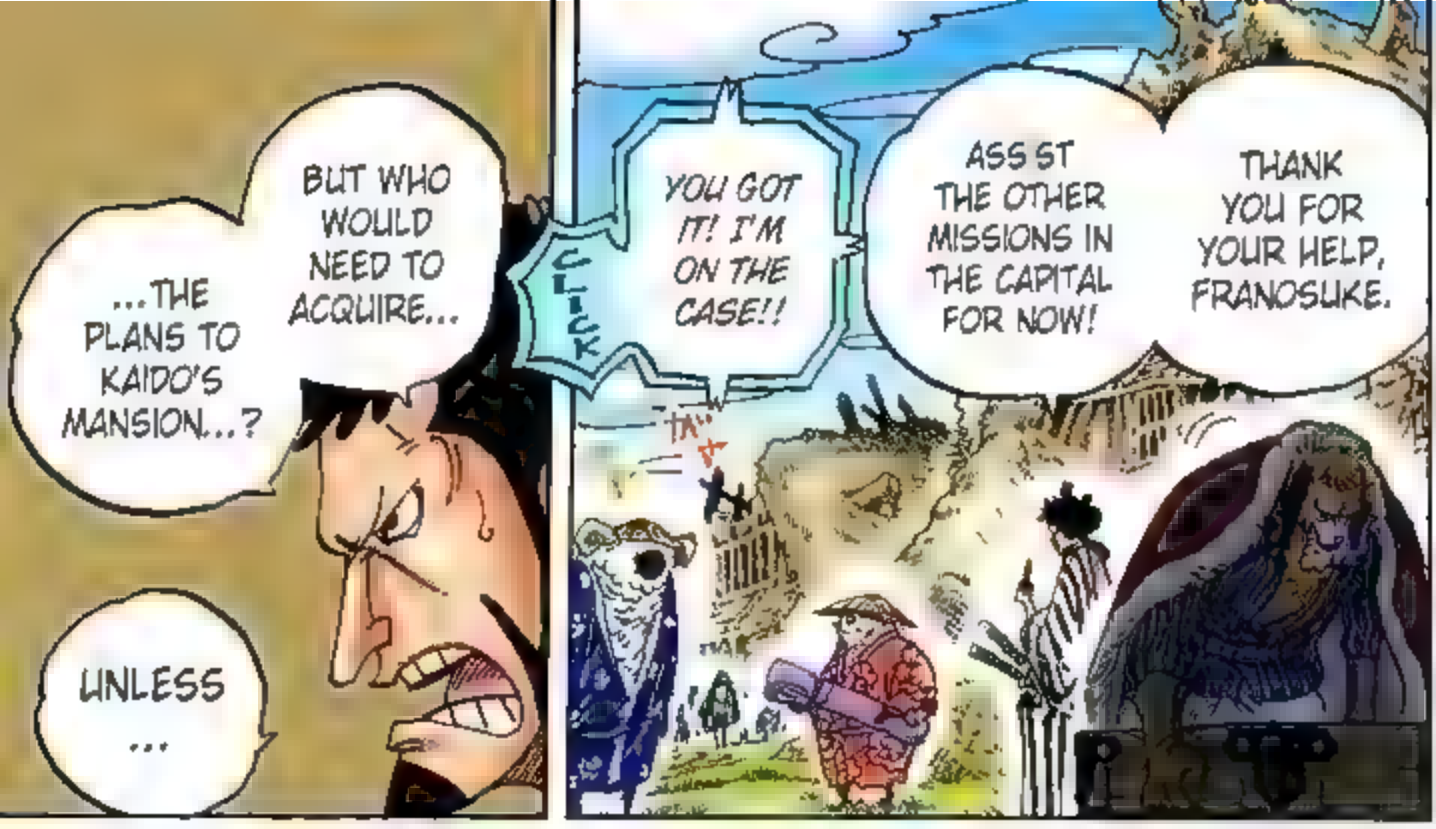
...UNTIL THE LANDLORD TOOK IT WHEN I GOT BACKED UP ON THE RENT.
OH, YEAH, I DID OWN THAT YEARS BACK...
THAT'D BE KOBE!
WHO ?!

MANSION PLANS?

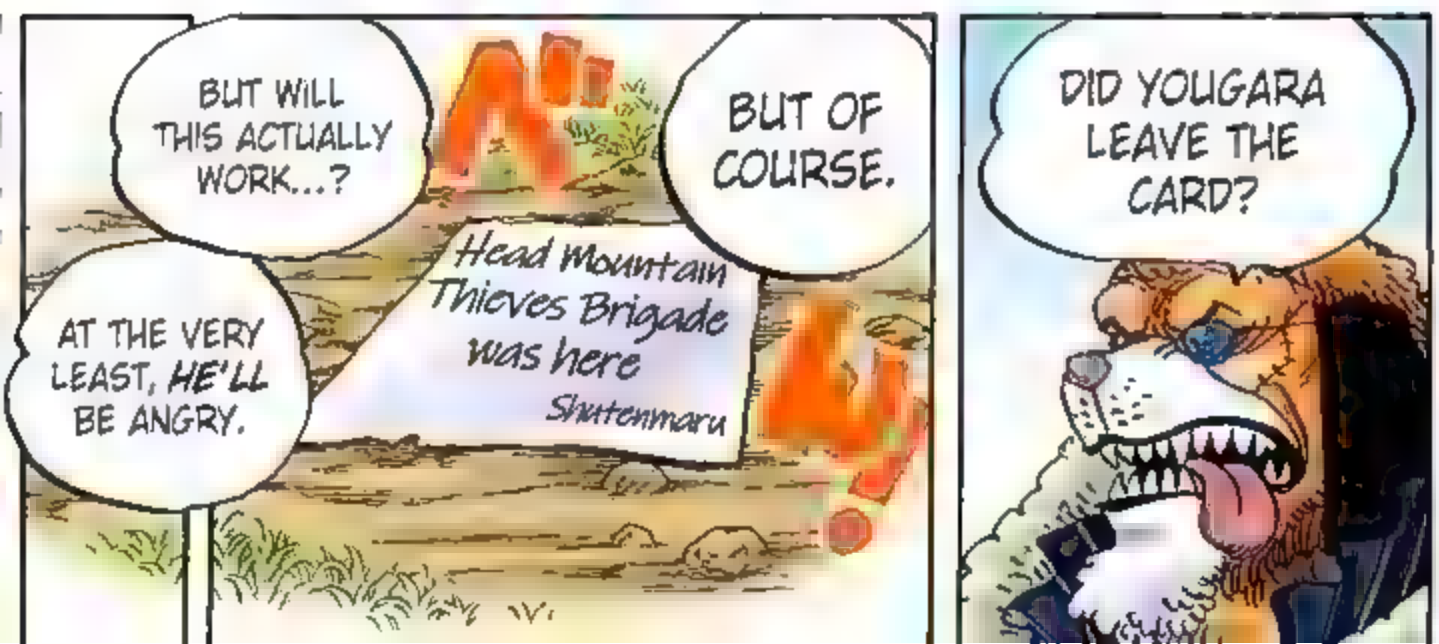

THEN RAKUDA SAID THAT THEY WERE WORTH GOOD MONEY, AND TOOK THEM AWAY!
YES, I DID HAVE THEM!
RAKUDA ?!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
THEN TOKIJIRO SAW IT, AND...
OH, I DIDN'T KNOW WHAT THAT WAS. I USED IT AS A POT REST.
TOKIJIRO ?!

ALL I KNOW IS HE SAID HE CAME FROM KURI.
KURI ?!
THAT'S ME, I'M RAKUDA! YEAH, THOSE PLANS WERE MORE TROUBLE THAN THEY'RE WORTH!
SOME GUY STOLE 'EM FROM ME! HE HAD HIS FACE HIDDEN AND EVERYTHING!
WAIT A SEC!
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
DOESN'T RAKUDA MEAN "CAMEL"?!

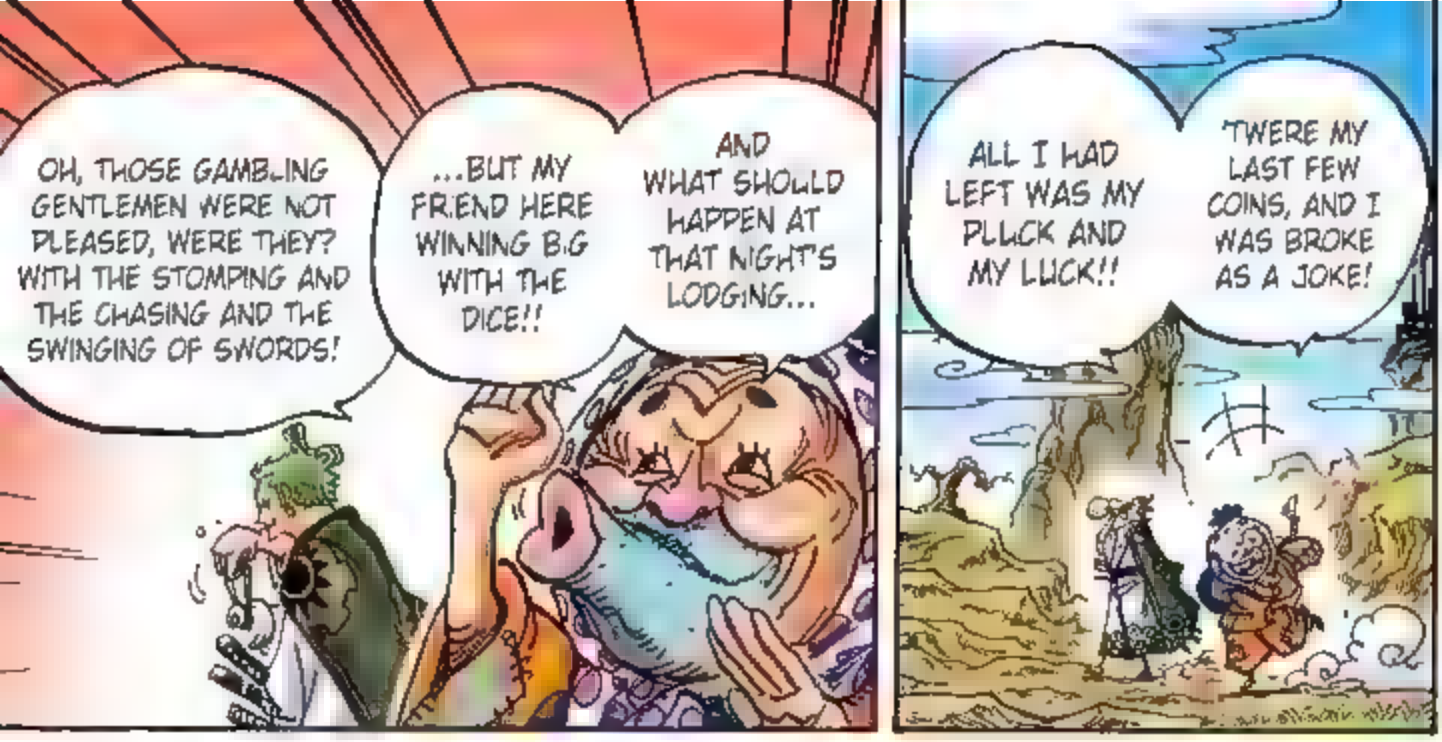

...ARE SOMEWHERE HERE IN KURI?!
WHAT'S THAT? YOU SAY THE PLANS TO KAIDO'S MANSION...
THAT'S WHAT HE SAID, BUT I GOT NOTHIN' ELSE!
...
THE TRAIL'S COLD! I'M OUTTA LEADS!
HEY, KIN'EMON !!
RUINS IN KURI

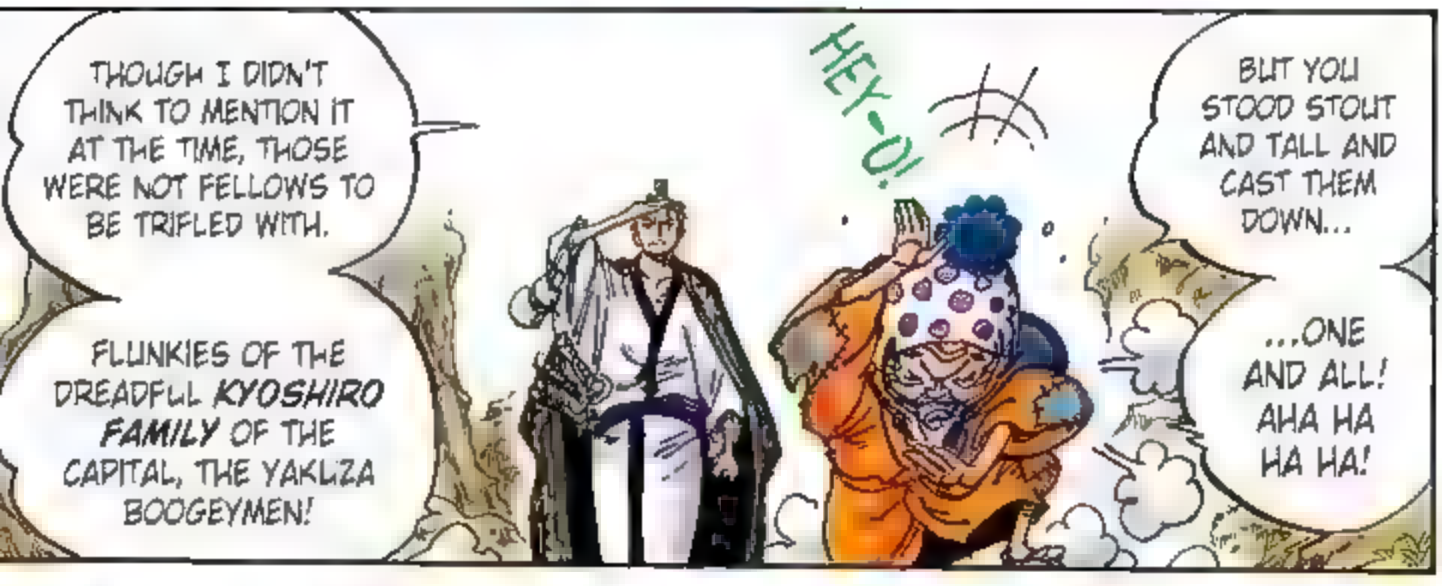

...THE PLANS TO KAIDO'S MANSION...?
BUT WHO WOULD NEED TO ACQUIRE...
UNLESS ...
CLICK
YOU GOT IT! I'M ON THE CASE!!
ASS ST THE OTHER MISSIONS IN THE CAPITAL FOR NOW!
THANK YOU FOR YOUR HELP, FRANOSUKE.

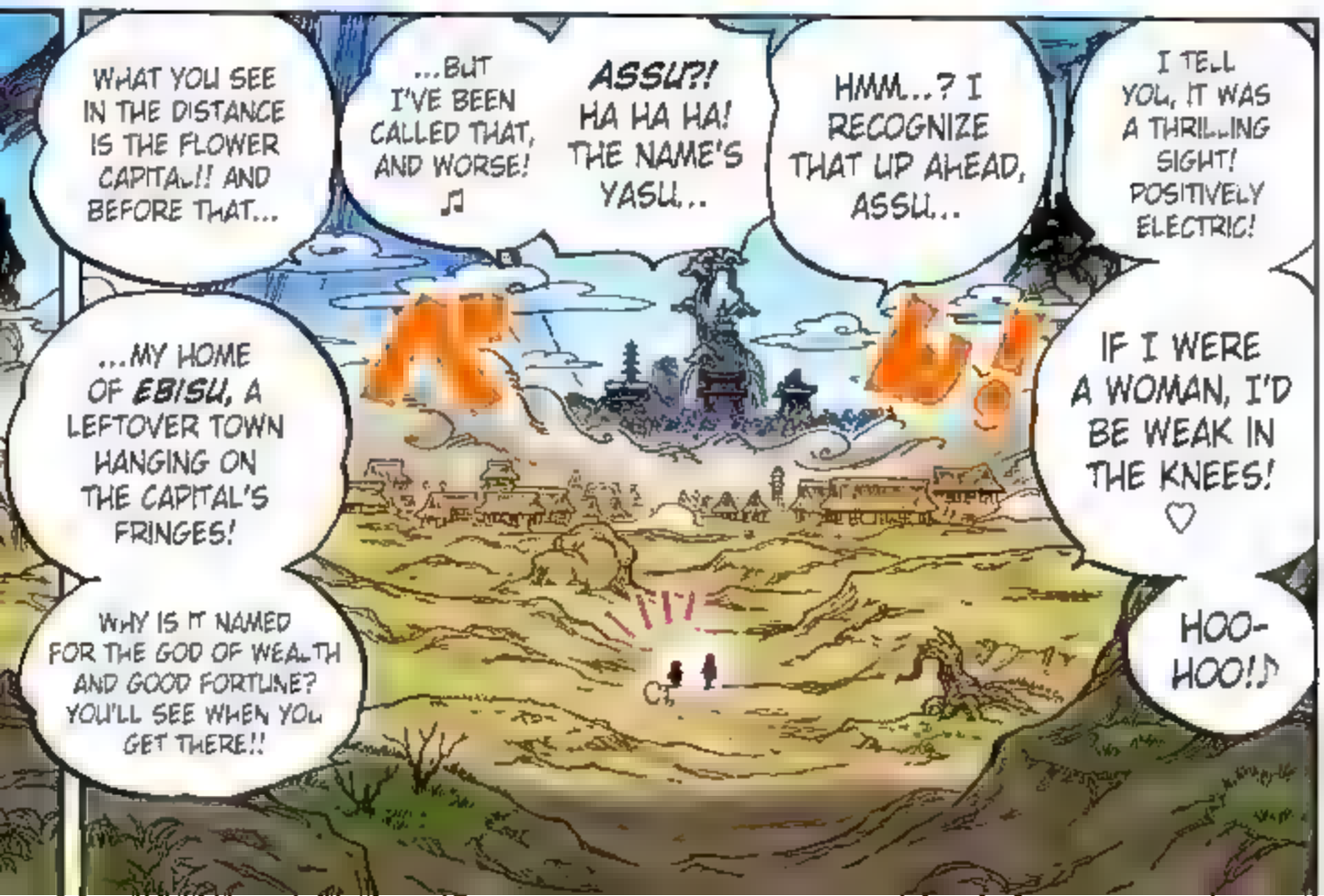
THERE'S MORE YET TO GO, BUT KAIDO'S SUBORDINATES ARE BEGINNING TO CATCH ON...
...AND WEAPONS FROM THE FACTORY!!
THERE'S FOOD...
WE'VE TAKEN QUITE A HAUL!
LOOK, YOUR GRACE! KIN'EMON!
AHA HA HA! IT'S ABOUT TIME!


BUT WILL THIS ACTUALLY WORK...?
AT THE VERY LEAST, HE'LL BE ANGRY.
BUT OF COURSE.
Head Mountain Thieves Brigade was here
Shutenmaru
DID YOUGARA LEAVE THE CARD?

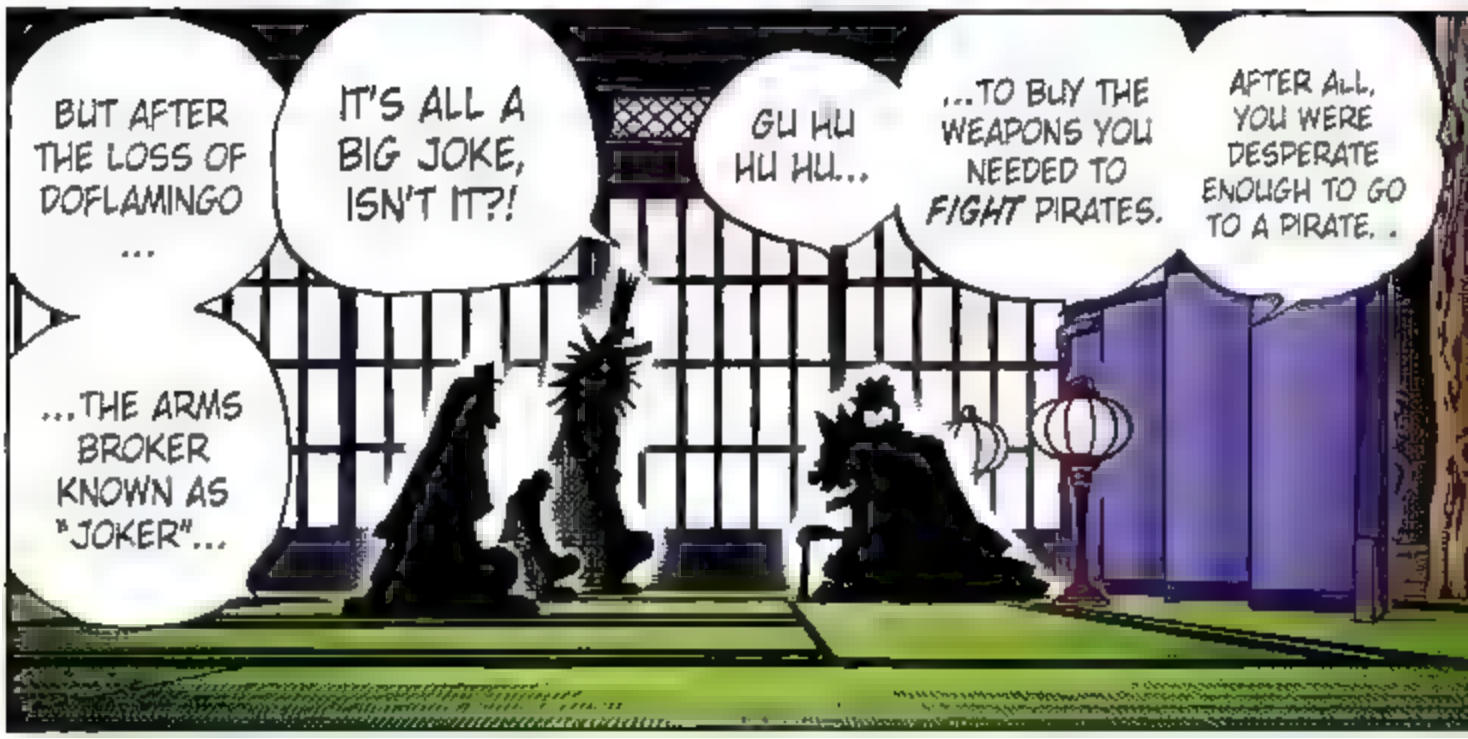
HA HA HA HA HA!
JUST SHUT UP FOR A BIT.
...AT LEAST I KNOW I'LL NEVER MISS A MEAL!
HEY, IF I STICK AROUND WITH YOU, FRIEND...
RUINS, KIBI, WANO
...
HOW KIND OF YOU TO TELL ME TO SHUT UP!
WELL, WELL! ♪
ドン
WHAT A HUNK! WHAT A STUD! ♡ THE GIRLS MUST NEVER LEAVE YOU ALONE, MY YOUNG FRIEND! ♡
IT'S A CLEVER WAY TO SPARE MY THROAT THE RIGORS OF SPEECH, AND I THANKEE WARMLY!
SYCOPHANT TONOYASU AKA: YASU
IT SAID, IF I FOLLOW THIS GENTLEMAN, HE'LL LEAD ME TRUE!!
NOW DON'T YOU GO BEIN' A FOOL AND THANKIN' ME!
I MERELY HAD A BOLT OF INSPIRATION OUT OF THE BLUE!
LISTEN, I APPRECIATE YOU PAYING FOR THE SUSHI AND ALL...


OH, THOSE GAMBLING GENTLEMEN WERE NOT PLEASED, WERE THEY? WITH THE STOMPING AND THE CHASING AND THE SWINGING OF SWORDS!
...BUT MY FRIEND HERE WINNING BIG WITH THE DICE!!
AND WHAT SHOULD HAPPEN AT THAT NIGHT'S LODGING...
ALL I HAD LEFT WAS MY PLUCK AND MY LUCK!!
'TWERE MY LAST FEW COINS, AND I WAS BROKE AS A JOKE!


THOUGH I DIDN'T THINK TO MENTION IT AT THE TIME, THOSE WERE NOT FELLOWS TO BE TRIFLED WITH.
FLUNKIES OF THE DREADFUL KYOSHIRO FAMILY OF THE CAPITAL, THE YAKUZA BOOGEYMEN!
HEY-O!
BUT YOU STOOD STOUT AND TALL AND CAST THEM DOWN...
...ONE AND ALL! AHA HA HA HA!

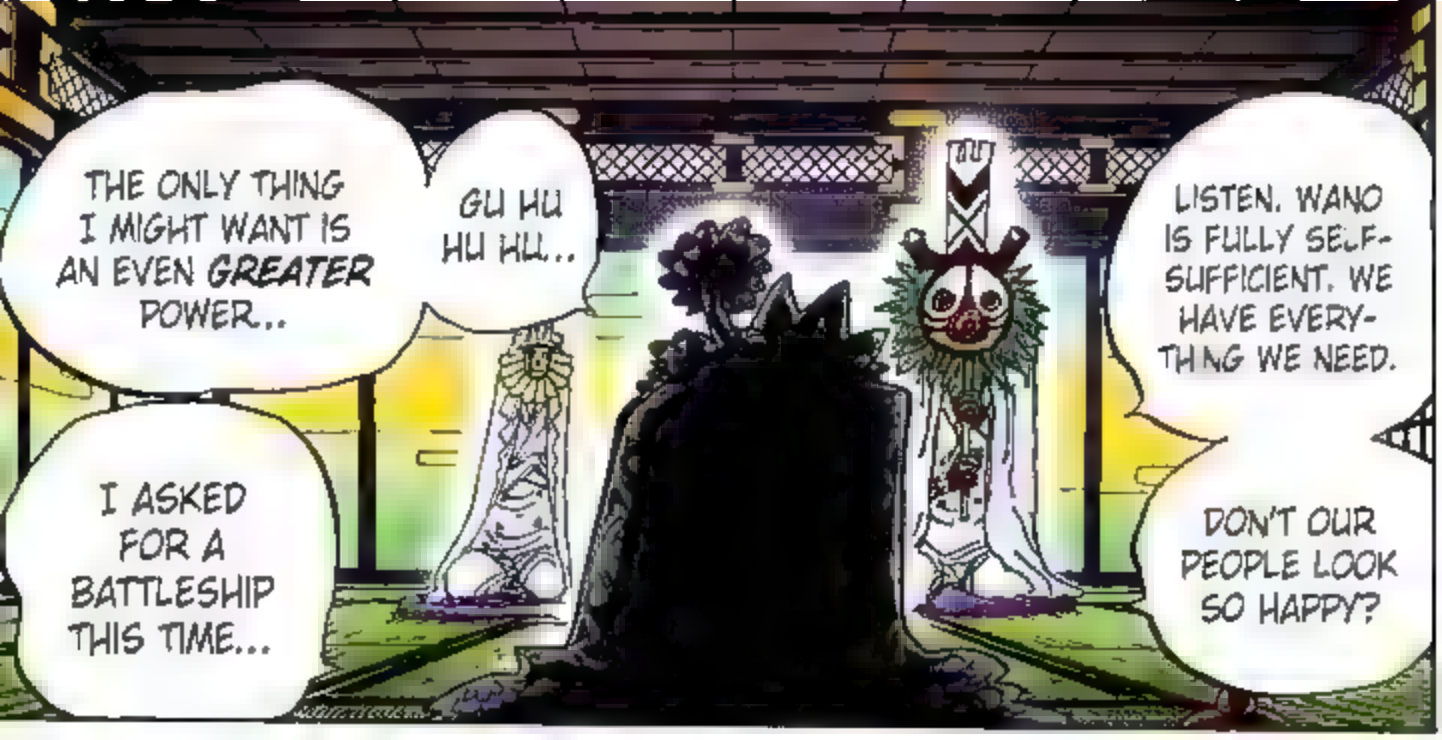

WHAT YOU SEE IN THE DISTANCE IS THE FLOWER CAPITAL!! AND BEFORE THAT...
...MY HOME OF EBISU, A LEFTOVER TOWN HANGING ON THE CAPITAL'S FRINGES!
WHY IS IT NAMED FOR THE GOD OF WEALTH AND GOOD FORTUNE? YOU'LL SEE WHEN YOU GET THERE!!
...BUT I'VE BEEN CALLED THAT, AND WORSE! ♫
ASSU?! HA HA HA! THE NAME'S YASU...
HMM...? I RECOGNIZE THAT UP AHEAD, ASSU...
I TELL YOU, IT WAS A THRILLING SIGHT! POSITIVELY ELECTRIC!
IF I WERE A WOMAN, I'D BE WEAK IN THE KNEES! ♡
HOO-HOO! ♪

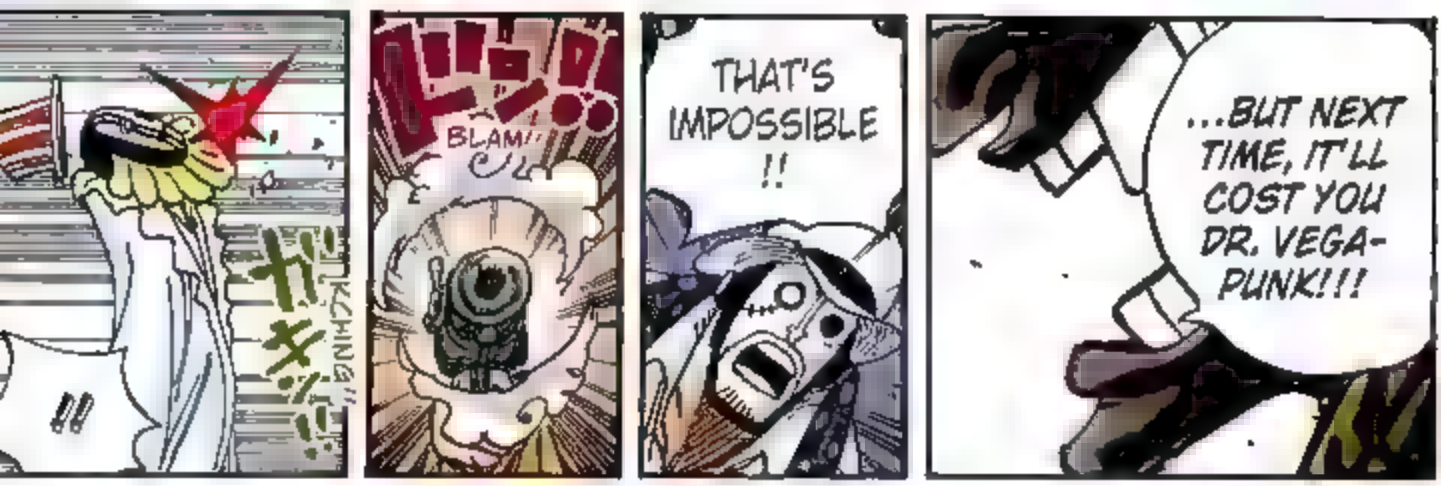
YOU DON'T WANT THESE BORDERS...
...TO BE OPENED UP EITHER, DO YOU?
GU HU HU HU...
OROCHI'S CASTLE, FLOWER CAPITAL

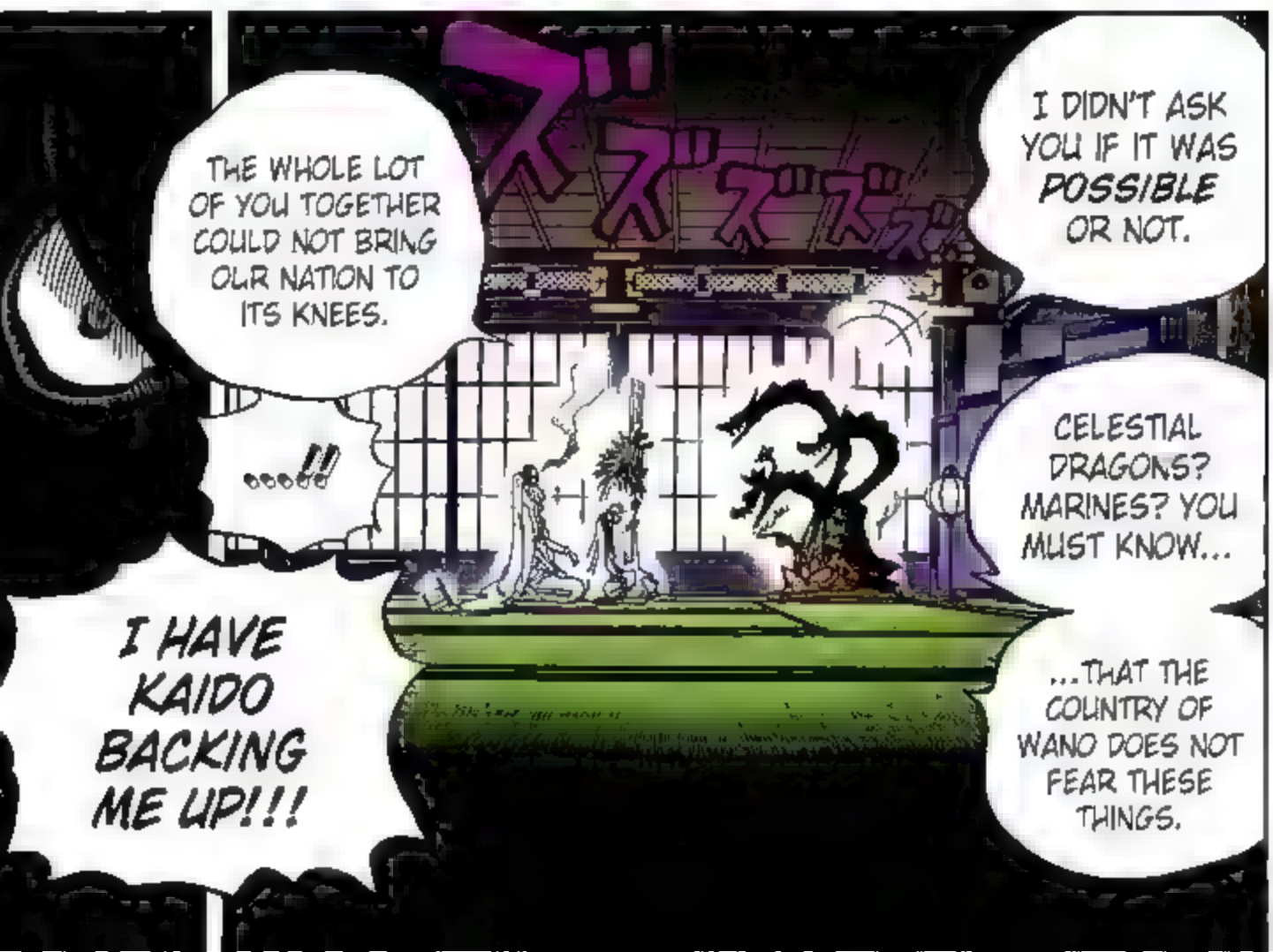

BUT AFTER THE LOSS OF DOFLAMINGO ...
...THE ARMS BROKER KNOWN AS "JOKER"...
IT'S ALL A BIG JOKE, ISN'T IT?!
GU HU HU HU...
...TO BUY THE WEAPONS YOU NEEDED TO *FIGHT* PIRATES.
AFTER ALL, YOU WERE DESPERATE ENOUGH TO GO TO A PIRATE. .

I KNOW YOU'RE IN A WEAK POSITION... AND I CAN ASK FOR THE STARS!!
BUT, YOUR MAJESTY... WE S.MPLY CAN'T FULFILL THIS REQLEST!
...

YOU LOST THAT VEIL OF ANONYMITY...
...AND NOW YOU HAVE NO CHOICE BUT TO DEAL WITH US DIRECTLY...


THE ONLY THING I MIGHT WANT IS AN EVEN GREATER POWER...
GU HU HU HU...
LISTEN. WANO IS FULLY SELF-SUFFICIENT. WE HAVE EVERY-THING WE NEED.
I ASKED FOR A BATTLESHIP THIS TIME...
DON'T OUR PEOPLE LOOK SO HAPPY?


BLAM!
THAT'S IMPOSSIBLE !!
...BUT NEXT TIME, IT'LL COST YOU DR. VEGA-PUNK!!!


THE WHOLE LOT OF YOU TOGETHER COULD NOT BRING OUR NATION TO ITS KNEES.
I DIDN'T ASK YOU IF IT WAS POSSIBLE OR NOT.
CELESTIAL DRAGONS? MARINES? YOU MUST KNOW...
I HAVE KAIDO BACKING ME UP!!!
...THAT THE COUNTRY OF WANO DOES NOT FEAR THESE THINGS.

LOOK UP SO I CAN SEE YOUR FACES!!
WE HAVE ALL THE MOST CELEBRATED GEISHA OF THE MOMENT!!
WHAT ABOUT THE WOMEN?!
SING!! DANCE!!
OHHH! SUCH BEAUTY!
I FIND THIS ALL VERY AGREEABLE !!!
PO-HOOO! ♡
OOOHHH !!!
AS HAVE I, MY LORD... ♡
IS THAT YOU, KOMURASAKI?! ♡ HOW I'VE WAITED TO SEE YOU!!
WE HAVE ONLY THE FINEST OF CHICKENS FROM OROCHI FARM...
ばん
WHAT'S TONIGHT'S MENU?
...LIGHTLY KILLED, DIPPED IN BOILING WATER, AND...
YES, SIR! THEY'LL BE THROWN OUT!!
I AM NOT IN A FOWL MOOD TONIGHT!
PREMIUM, FATTY PIKE!
WE DO HAVE VERY CRISP VEGETA-BLES--
I LOVE PIKE! ♡
NEVER !!
I'D SETTLE FOR NOTHING LESS!!
THERE'S ALSO TUNA FOR SASHIMI
AND OUR MASTER BREWER HAS HIS FINEST SAKE FOR US!!
SWISH!!
SWISH··!!
SHOGUN OROCHI!!
GU HU HU!
NOW THIS IS MORE LIKE IT!
MUCH MORE LIKE IT, INDEED!!
WE HAVE EVERYTHING YOU ASKED FOR!
H!!
!!

NEXT WEEK MARKS THE GLORIOUS FIRE FESTIVAL!!
SO LET US FIGHT THE OPENING SKIRMISH!!
SHOGUN OF WANO KUROZUMI OROCHI
ENJOY YOUR-SELVES!! THIS IS WANO!!!
DON'T BE TRICKED INTO THINKING IT'S HEAVEN!!!
EAT AND DRINK TO YOUR HEART'S CONTENT!!!
ドンチャン♪ドンチャン
ぐぐんっ!!

HEY, WHAT'S THE HUBBUB?!

WHY DO *WE* HAVE TO STOOP TO THIS?

BECAUSE IT'S IMPORTANT FOR US TO SET AN EXAMPLE...

I CAME HERE IN SEARCH OF A PARTICULAR MAN!

AND WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE, HAWKINS?

BEASTS PIRATES, TOBI ROPPO
PAGE ONE
DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT ANCIENT TYPE, SPINOSAURUS MODEL

THIS SHOULD BE MORE THAN WORTH THE REWARD OF THE MISSION ALONE, DRAKE.

BEASTS PIRATES, TOBI ROPPO
X-DRAKE
DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT, ANCIENT TYPE, ALLOSAURUS MODEL

THAT'S NOT WHAT I MEAN!! THESE ARE FOLKS WHO KNOW WHO YOU ARE.

IF THEY'RE LOOKING FOR REVENGE, I'LL JUST FIGHT 'EM OFF.

HOW COME, TRAFFY?!

GO AND HIDE SOMEWHERE, BLACK-LEG.

?!

AND THEY'VE SENT TWO OF THEM, *DRAKE* AND *PAGE ONE!!*

THEY'RE THE SIX MOST POWERFUL MEMBERS OF THE GROUP OF *HEADLINERS!!*

THE *TOBI ROPPO* HAVE COME TO KILL THAT SOBA COOK!!

DRAKE ...?!

...?

SBS Question Corner

(Igarashi, Oita)

Q: Oda Sensei!! Tell us the favorite and least favorite food of the seven followers who drank from the sons' cups!!

--Princess Rabbit

A: Okay.

Likes: Roses
Hates: Ramen

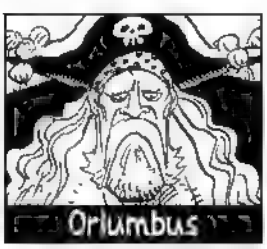
Likes: Sweets
Hates: Veggies

Likes: Wife's Cooking
Hates: Crab

Likes: Doner Kebabs
Hates: Pork

Likes: Pumpkin
Hates: Everything Spicy

Likes: Meatballs
Hates: Semla

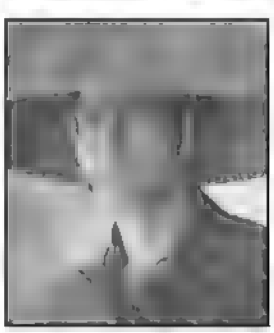


Likes: Boiled Eggs
Hates: Whipping Up Whatever

Q: So Shiryu has the Clear-Clear Fruit now. Will he use it to peep on the women's bath?

--Apoo

A: He is a man. So...of course he will!!



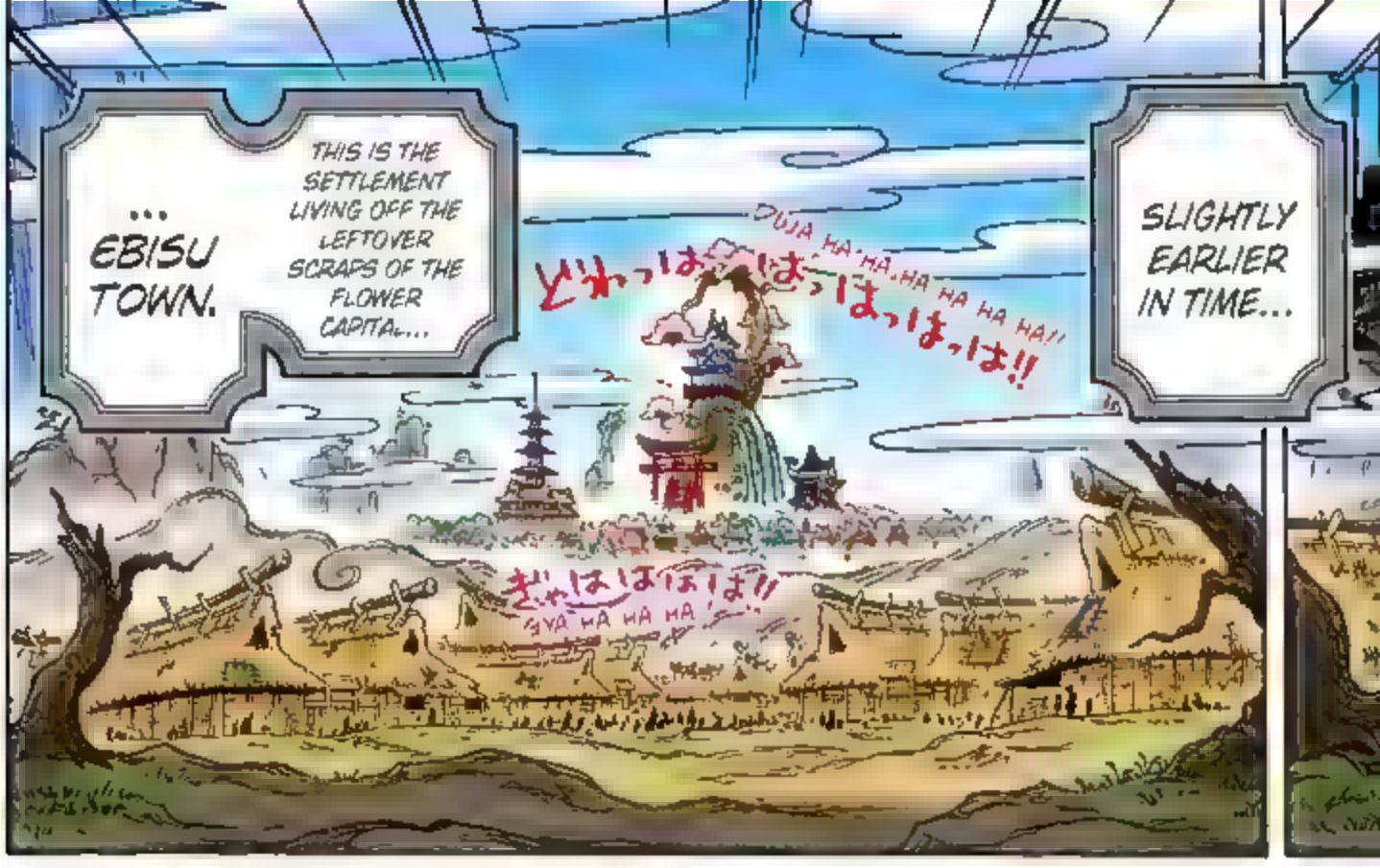
Q: It ain't got nothin' to do with me, but how does a young feller like you know about Kogarashi Monjiro? I mean, Luffy had a nice long toothpick in his mouth, so it occurred to me to ask. If you'll pardon me…

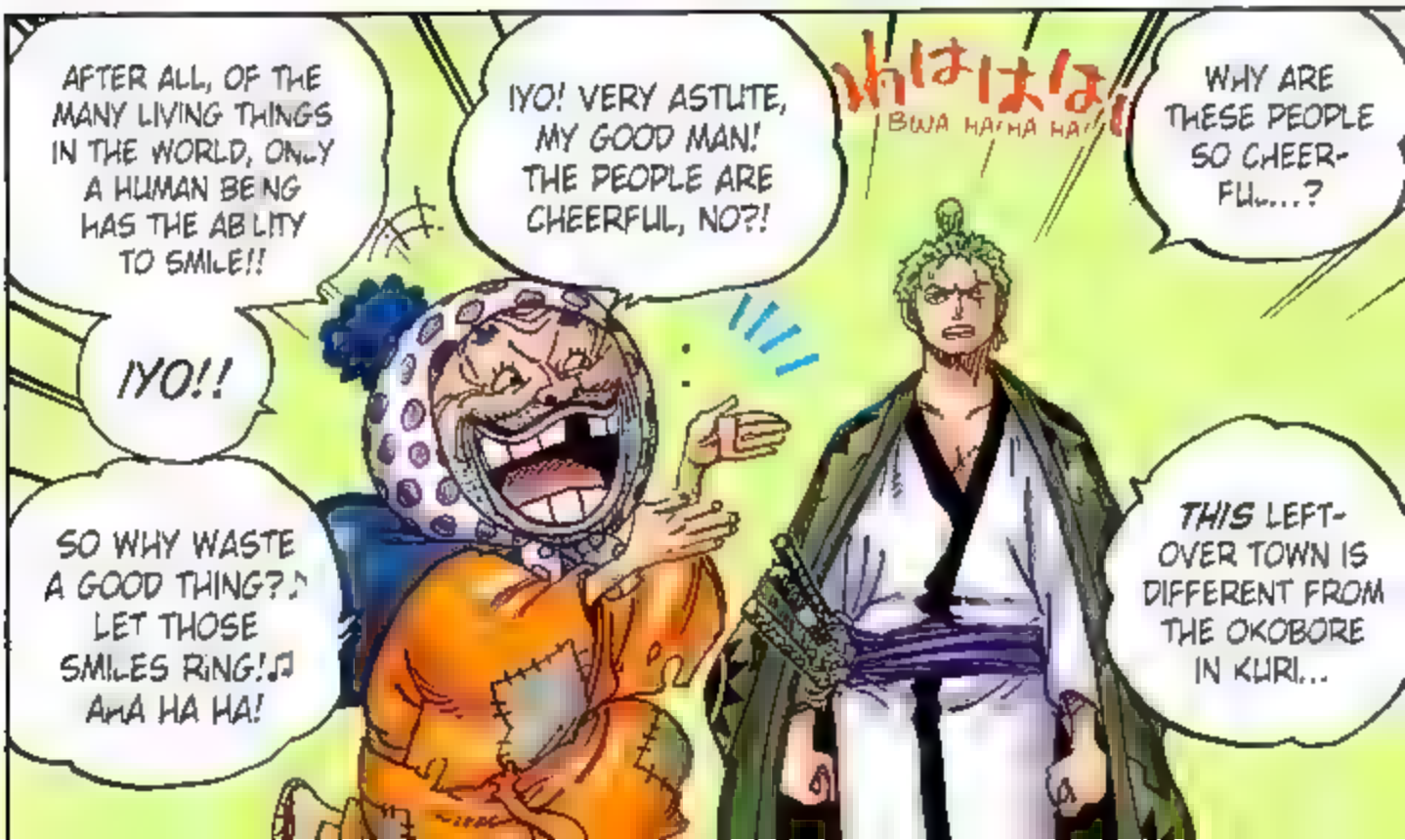
--Hiromichi "Captain" Kick (age 57)

A: I got a question from a 57-year-old! That's right! There's an old movie called *Kogarashi Monjiro* originally based on a novel, and the character always has a toothpick in his mouth! Sometimes he even spits it like a blowing dart. He's really cool. But don't try that at home, it's dangerous! Oh, and speaking of period-piece references, "Napping Kyoshiro" is also from a novel series called "Sleeping Kyoshiro."

Chapter 930:
EBISU TOWN

REQUEST: "UROUGE AND CRACKER RACING ON DOLPHINS" BY OH-OH





SLIGHTLY EARLIER IN TIME...

DUA HA HA HA HA HA HA!!

どわっはっはっはっはっは!!

THIS IS THE SETTLEMENT LIVING OFF THE LEFTOVER SCRAPS OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL...

... EBISU TOWN.

ぎゃははははは!!

GYA HA HA HA!

WELL, WELL, LOOK WHO'S BACK!

IT'S TONOYASU!

BWA HA HA HA!

わははは

WHY'D YA COME BACK, YASU? WE AIN'T GOT NO FOOD HERE!!

GYA HA HA HA HA!! I'M SO HUNGRY!! I'M DYIN'!!

KYA HA HA

きゃはは

WHY ARE THESE PEOPLE SO CHEER-FUL...?

わははは!

BWA HA HA HA!

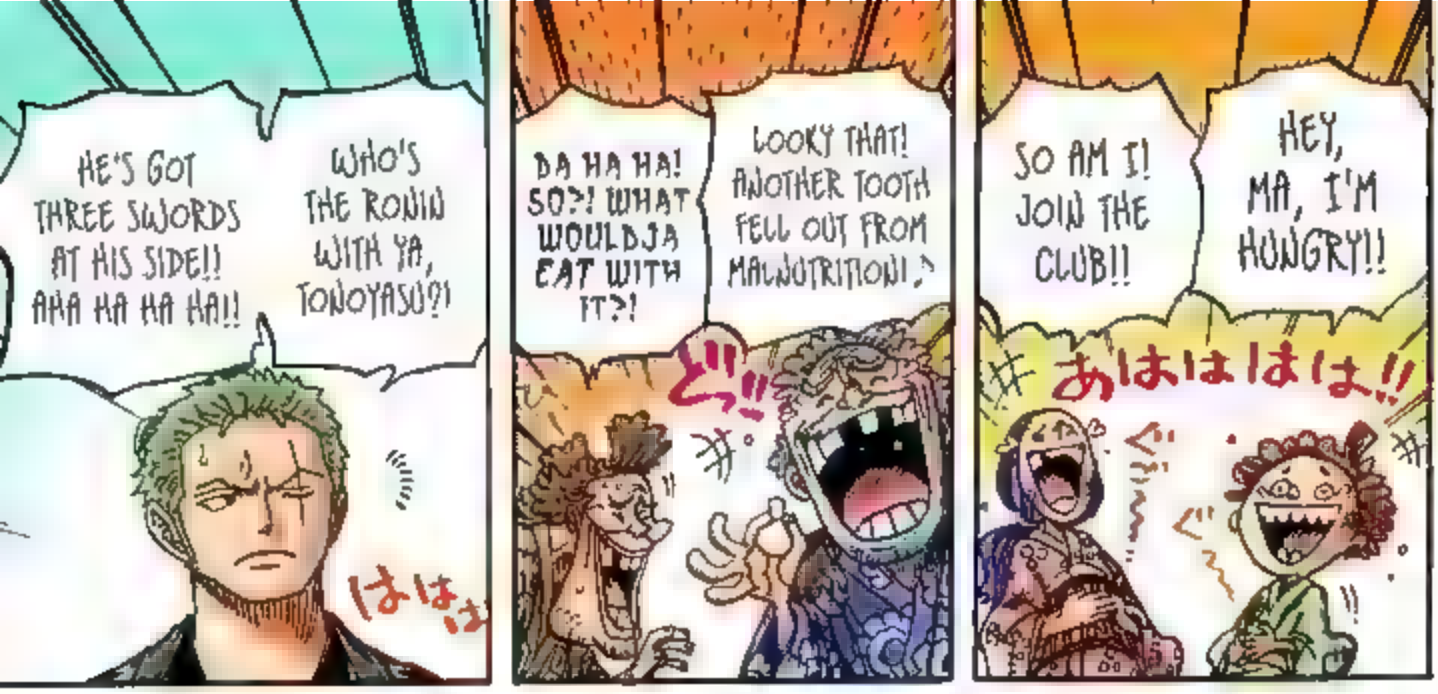
IYO! VERY ASTUTE, MY GOOD MAN! THE PEOPLE ARE CHEERFUL, NO?!

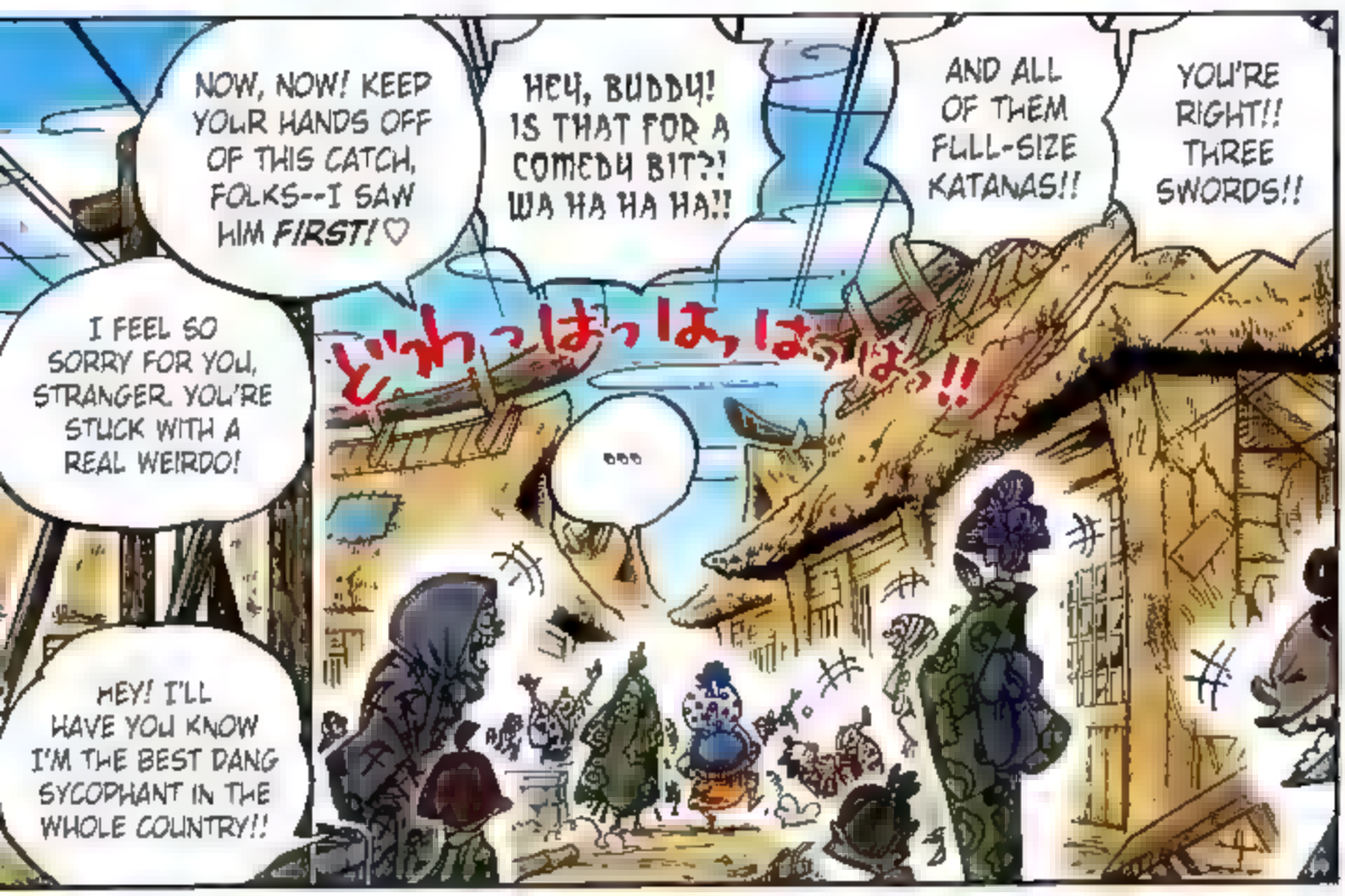
AFTER ALL, OF THE MANY LIVING THINGS IN THE WORLD, ONLY A HUMAN BEING HAS THE ABILITY TO SMILE!!

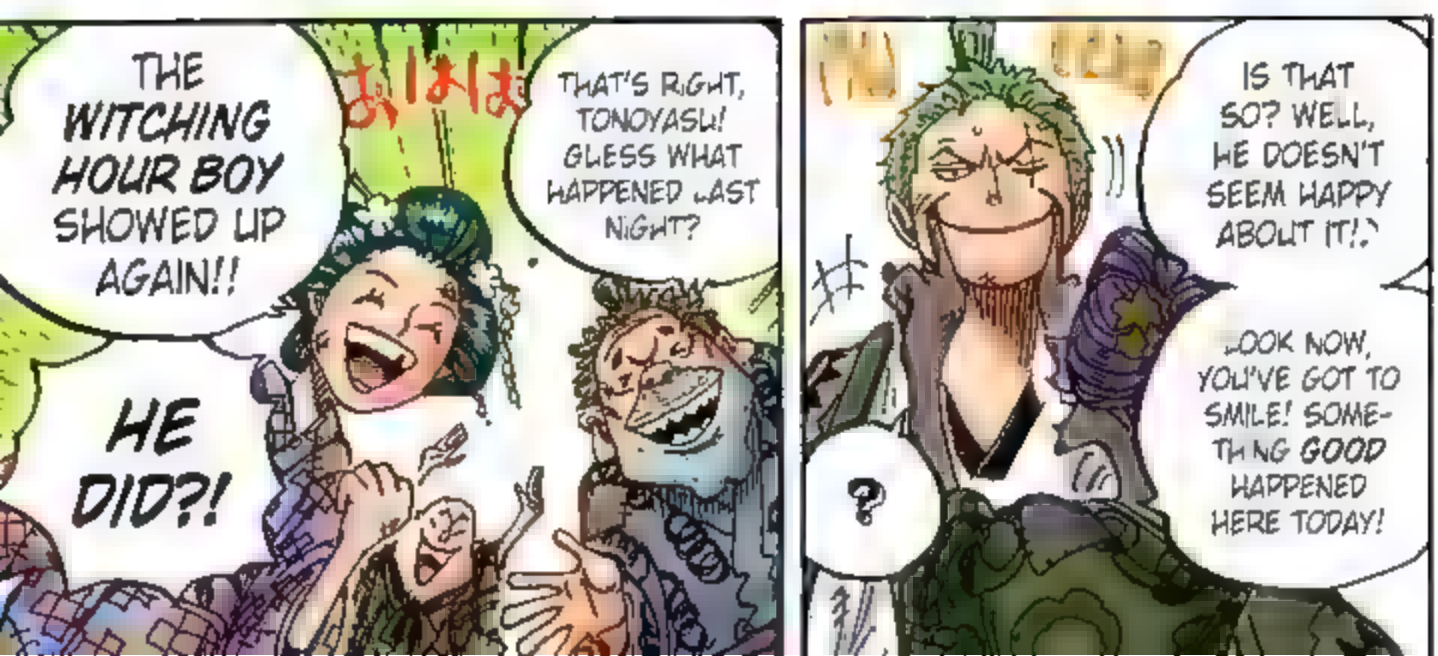
IYO!!

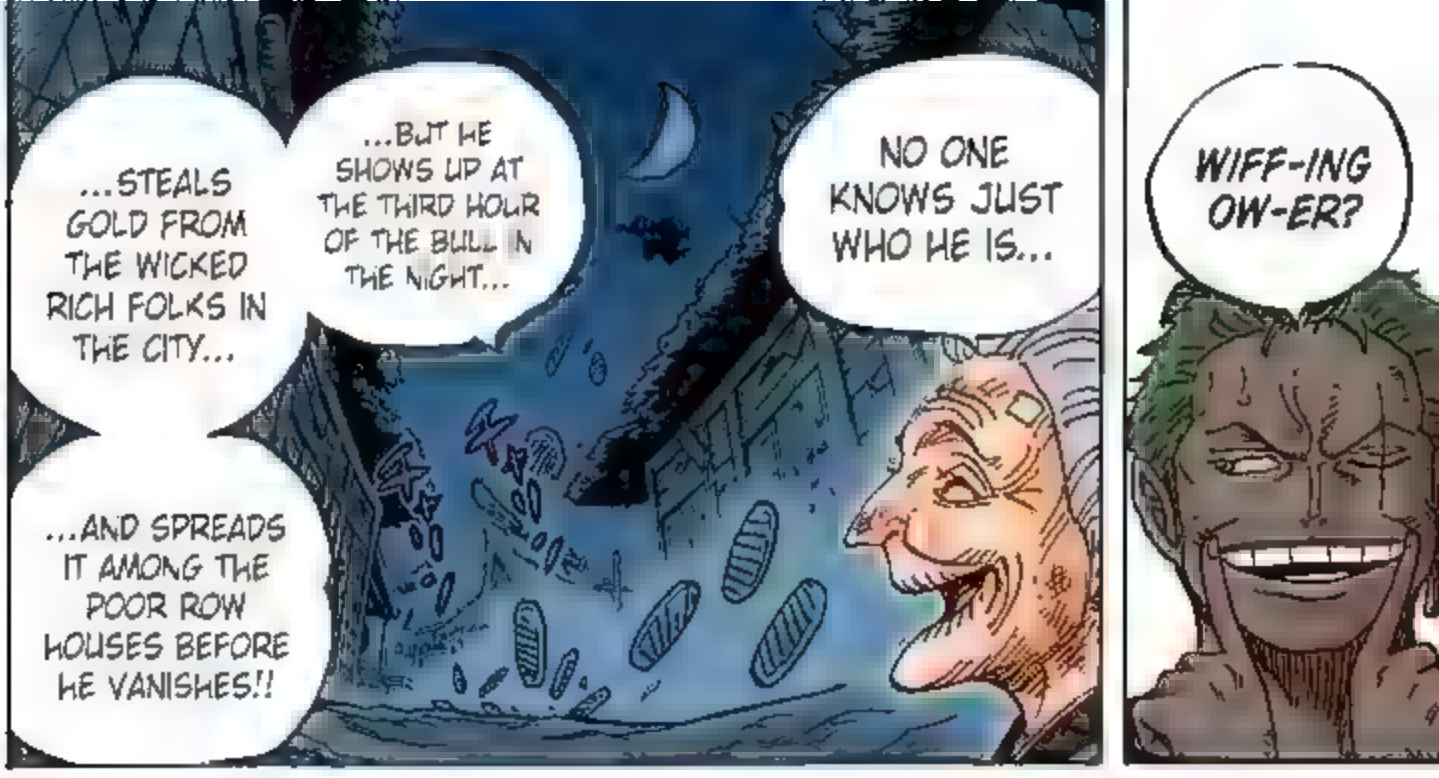
THIS LEFT-OVER TOWN IS DIFFERENT FROM THE OKOBORE IN KURI...

SO WHY WASTE A GOOD THING?♪ LET THOSE SMILES RING!♫ AHA HA HA!


WHO'S THE RONIN WITH YA, TONOYASU?!
HE'S GOT THREE SWORDS AT HIS SIDE!! AHA HA HA HA!!
はは
DA HA HA! SO?! WHAT WOULDJA EAT WITH IT?!
LOOKY THAT! ANOTHER TOOTH FELL OUT FROM MALNUTRITION!
ど!!
HEY, MA, I'M HUNGRY!!
SO AM I! JOIN THE CLUB!!
あはははは!!

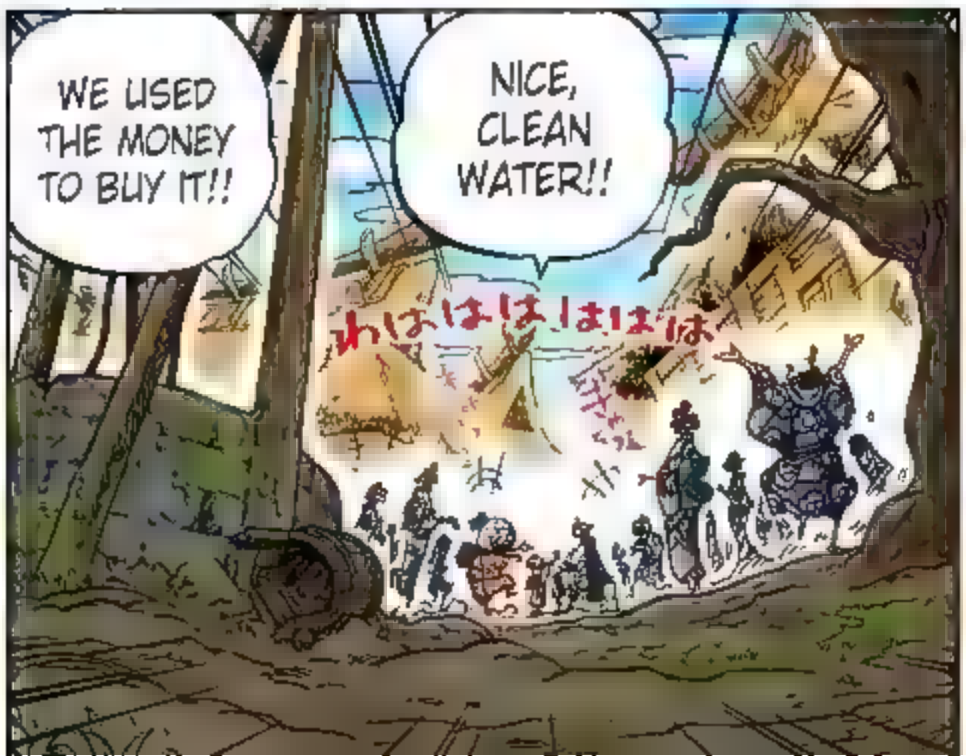

NOW, NOW! KEEP YOUR HANDS OFF OF THIS CATCH, FOLKS--I SAW HIM FIRST!♡
HEY, BUDDY! IS THAT FOR A COMEDY BIT?! WA HA HA HA!!
AND ALL OF THEM FULL-SIZE KATANAS!!
YOU'RE RIGHT!! THREE SWORDS!!
I FEEL SO SORRY FOR YOU, STRANGER. YOU'RE STUCK WITH A REAL WEIRDO!
どわっはっはっはっは!!
...
HEY! I'LL HAVE YOU KNOW I'M THE BEST DANG SYCOPHANT IN THE WHOLE COUNTRY!!


THE WITCHING HOUR BOY SHOWED UP AGAIN!!
HE DID?!
おはは
THAT'S RIGHT, TONOYASU! GUESS WHAT HAPPENED LAST NIGHT?
IS THAT SO? WELL, HE DOESN'T SEEM HAPPY ABOUT IT!
LOOK NOW, YOU'VE GOT TO SMILE! SOMETHING GOOD HAPPENED HERE TODAY!
?

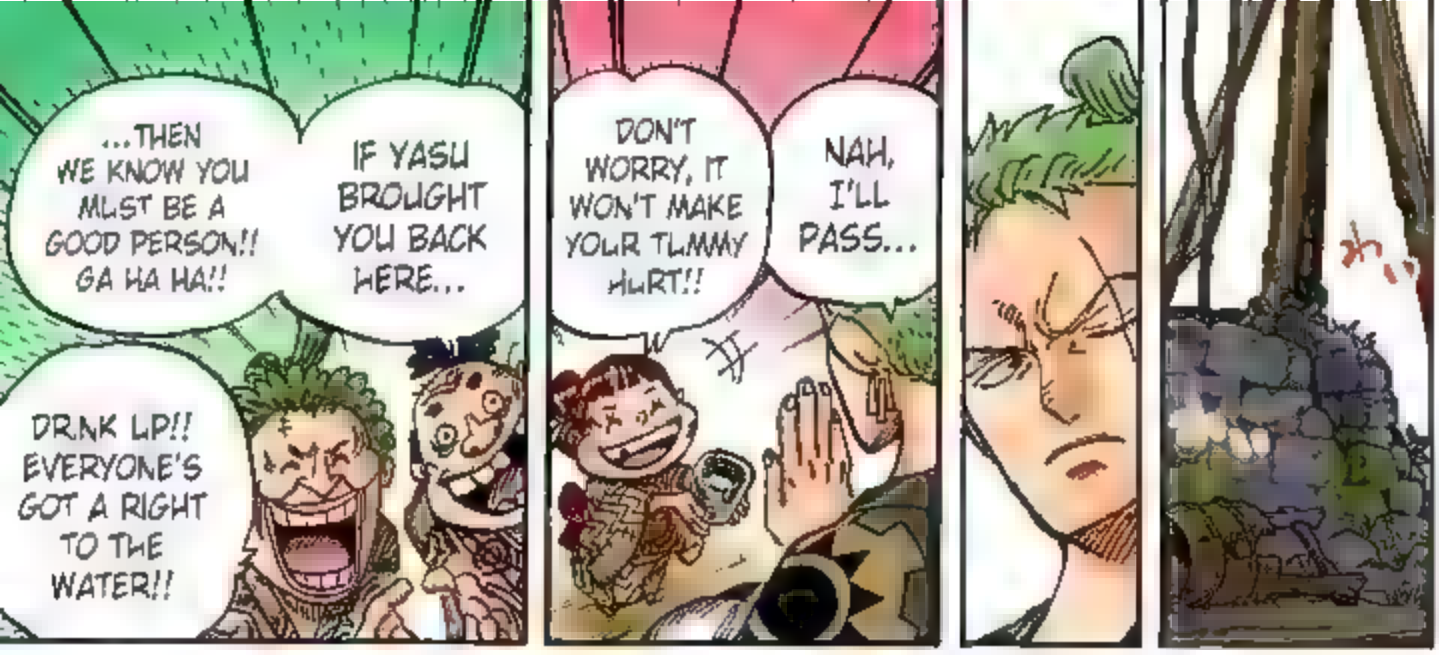

NO ONE KNOWS JUST WHO HE IS...
...BUT HE SHOWS UP AT THE THIRD HOUR OF THE BULL IN THE NIGHT...
...STEALS GOLD FROM THE WICKED RICH FOLKS IN THE CITY...
...AND SPREADS IT AMONG THE POOR ROW HOUSES BEFORE HE VANISHES!!
WIFF-ING OW-ER?

SO WE ALL CHIPPED IN AND BOUGHT OURSELVES A FEAST TODAY!! HEE HEE HEE!!
あはははは
FORTUNE COMES TO THOSE WHO LAUGH!!
WHATEVER THE ANSWER, HE'S A SAVIOR!! HA HA HA HA!!
I WONDER WHO HE REALLY IS!

?

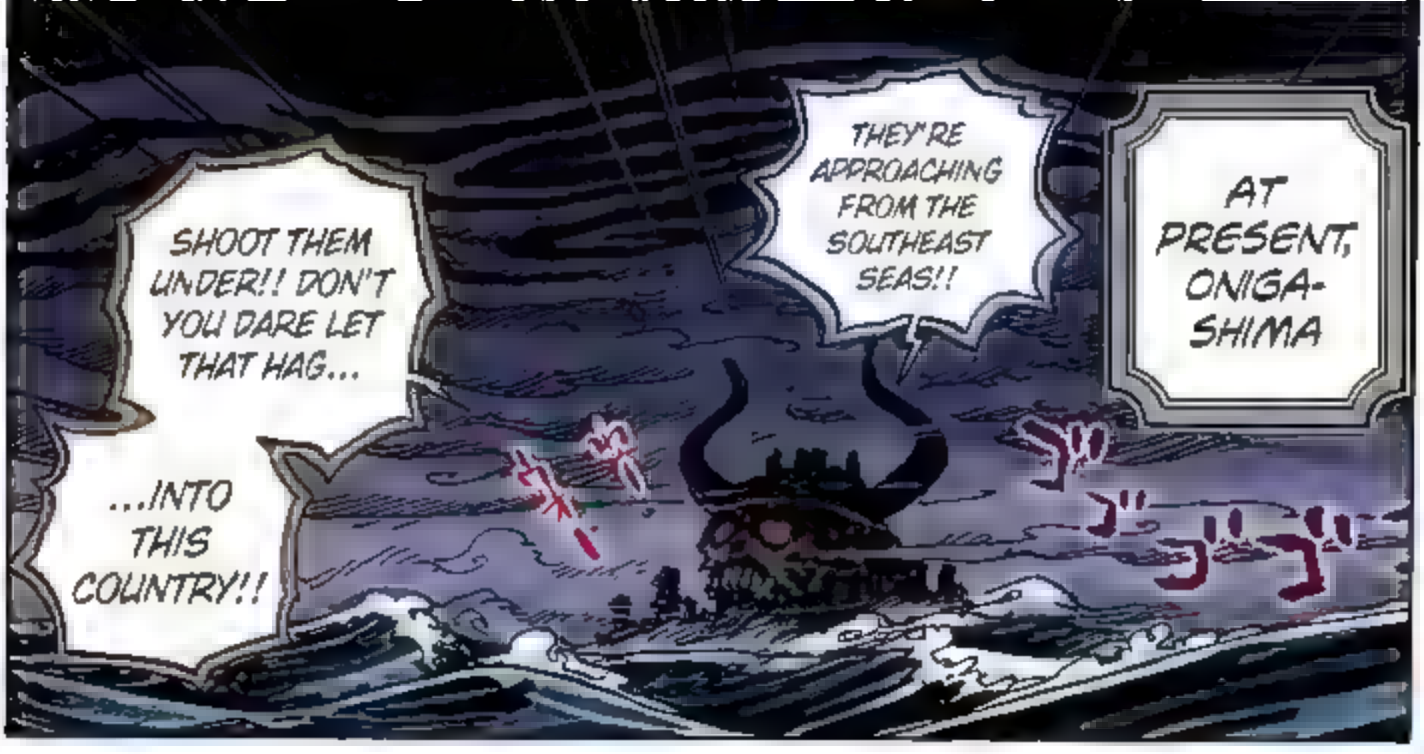

WE USED THE MONEY TO BUY IT!!
NICE, CLEAN WATER!!
わはははははは

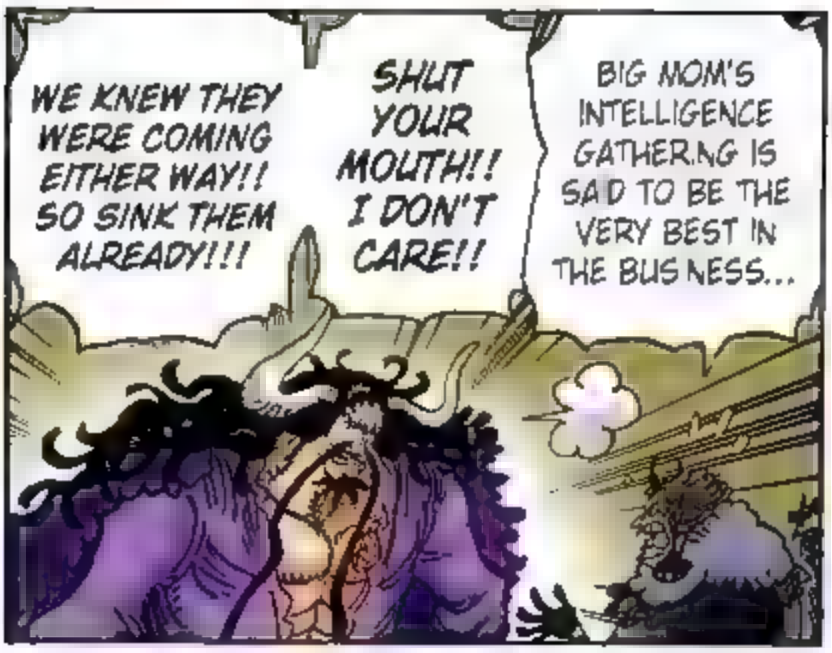
HERE YOU GO, RONIN!! HAVE A CUP!!
!

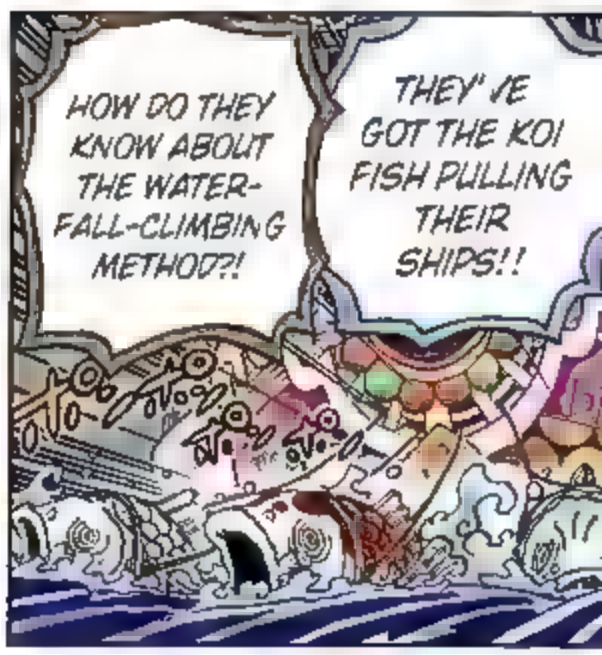

...THEN WE KNOW YOU MUST BE A GOOD PERSON!! GA HA HA!!
IF YASU BROUGHT YOU BACK HERE...
DRINK UP!! EVERYONE'S GOT A RIGHT TO THE WATER!!
DON'T WORRY, IT WON'T MAKE YOUR TUMMY HURT!!
NAH, I'LL PASS...

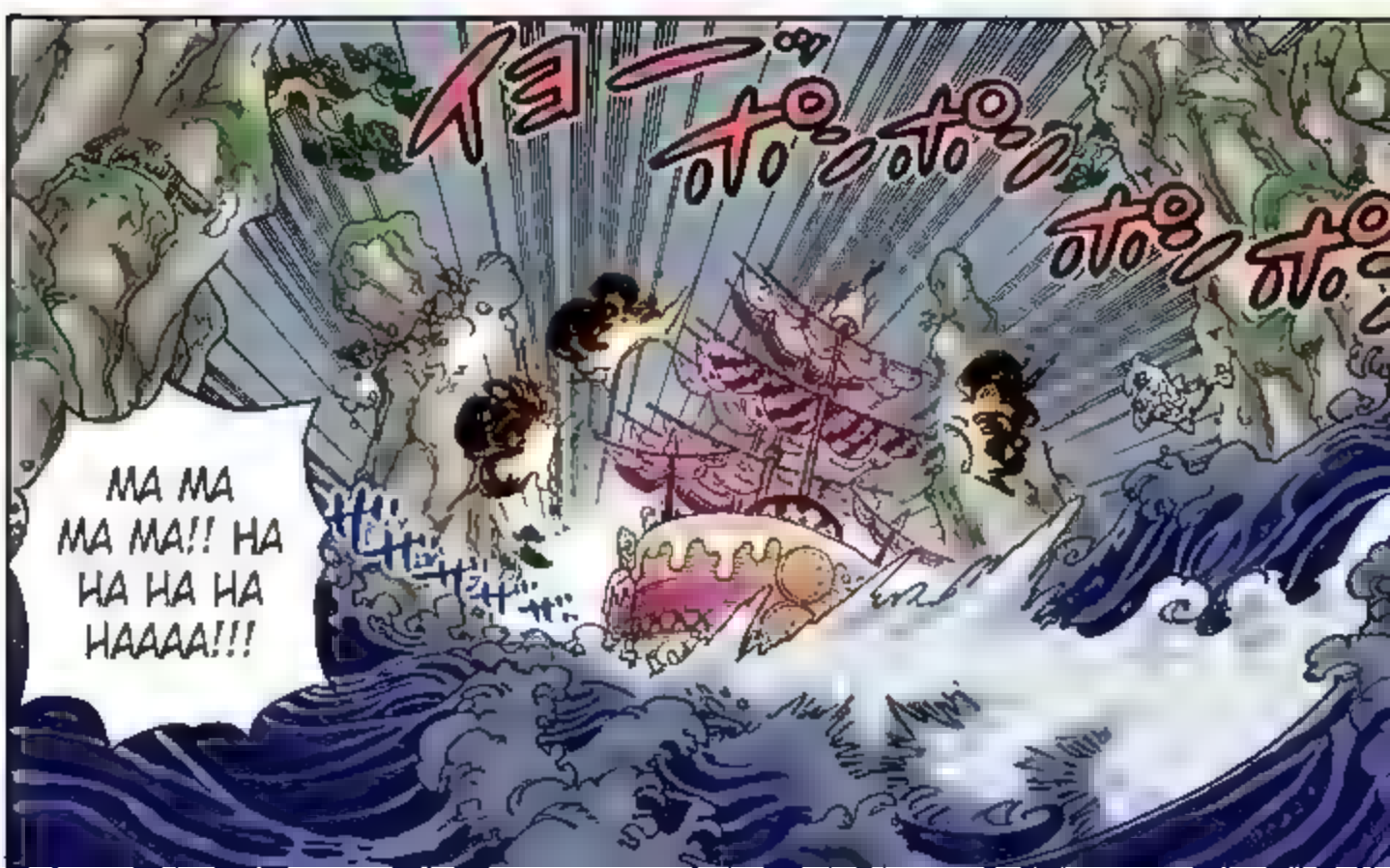
NICE, CLEAN WATER!♪
NICE, CLEAN WATER!♫

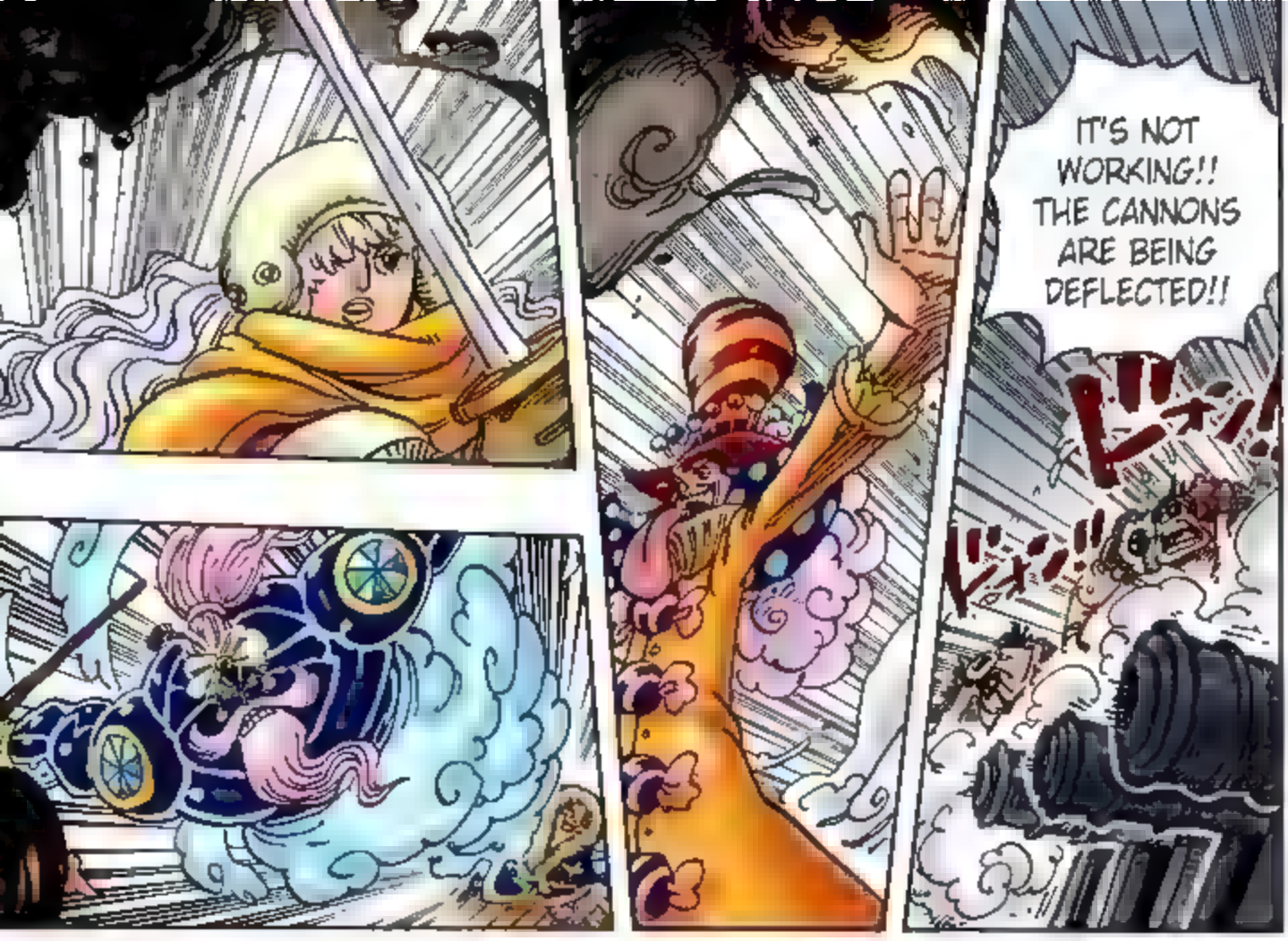
WE DON'T LET POVERTY GET US DOWN!!
CRYIN' WON'T MAKE YA RICH, SO USE THAT MOUTH OF YERS AND SMILE!♪ SMILE!!♫
...AN EBISU SMILE, MY FRIEND!!
IT'S WHAT GIVES THIS TOWN THE NAME OF EBISU!!!
YOU GOTTA SMILE, OR THAT GOOD FORTUNE WILL GET AWAY!!
ISN'T THAT GOOD STUFF?! IT JUST TRICKLES THROUGH YOUR BODY!!
SEE, IN THIS COUNTRY, PEOPLE CALL A SMILIN' FACE...
THERE YOU GO, SCOWLING AGAIN!!

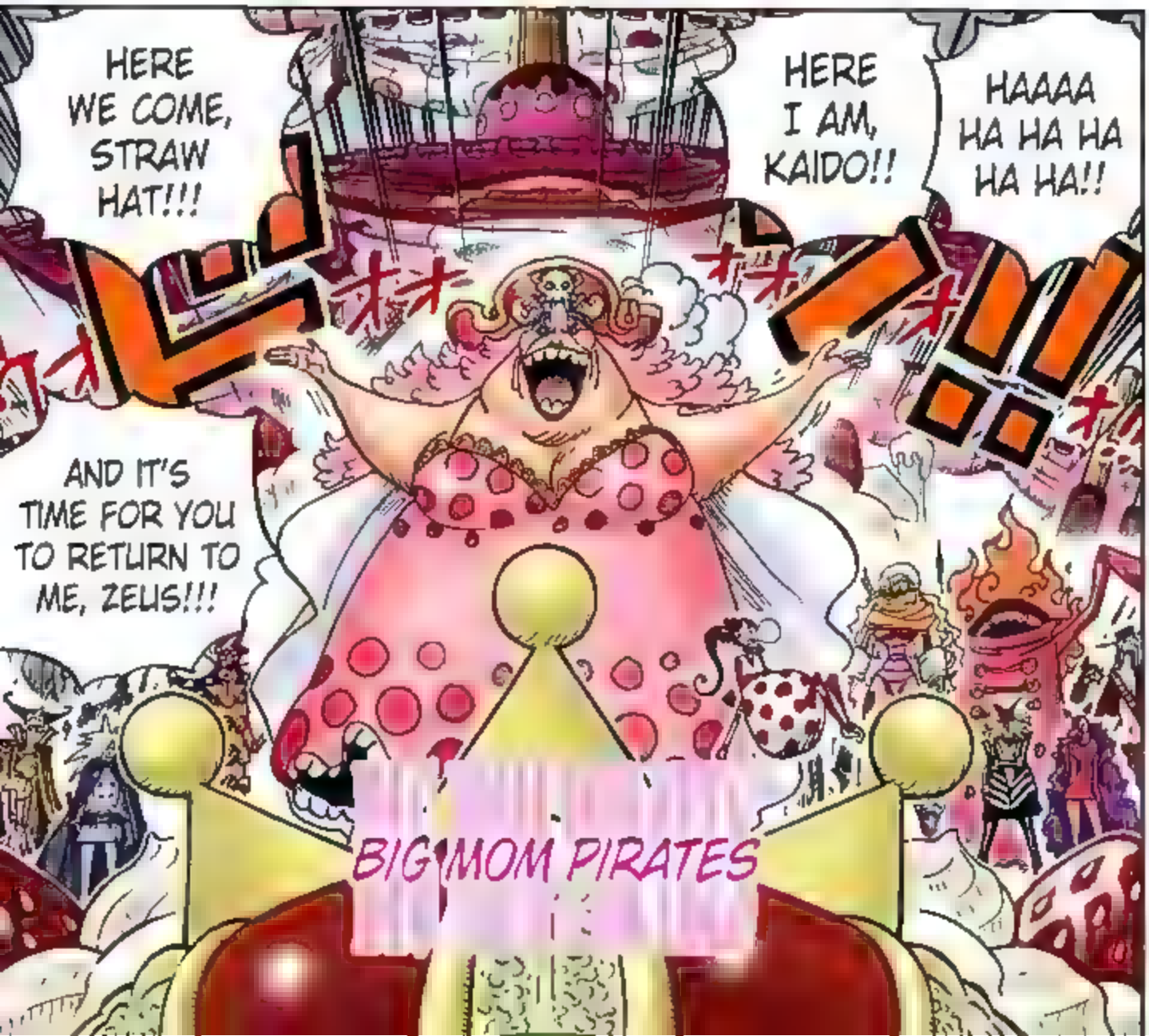

AT PRESENT, ONIGA-SHIMA
THEY'RE APPROACHING FROM THE SOUTHEAST SEAS!!
SHOOT THEM UNDER!! DON'T YOU DARE LET THAT HAG...
...INTO THIS COUNTRY!!


WE KNEW THEY WERE COMING EITHER WAY!! SO SINK THEM ALREADY!!!
SHUT YOUR MOUTH!! I DON'T CARE!!
BIG MOM'S INTELLIGENCE GATHERING IS SAID TO BE THE VERY BEST IN THE BUSINESS...


HOW DO THEY KNOW ABOUT THE WATER-FALL-CLIMBING METHOD?!
THEY'VE GOT THE KOI FISH PULLING THEIR SHIPS!!


MA MA MA MA!! HA HA HA HA HAAAA!!!


IT'S NOT WORKING!! THE CANNONS ARE BEING DEFLECTED!!


HERE WE COME, STRAW HAT!!!
HERE I AM, KAIDO!!
HAAAA HA HA HA HA HA!!
AND IT'S TIME FOR YOU TO RETURN TO ME, ZEUS!!!
BIG MOM PIRATES

ARE LINLIN'S BRATS WITH HER?!

IT SEEMS THERE'S A NUMBER OF THEM ON BOARD!!

THE IDEA THAT THEY WOULD COME UP THE FALLS. .

...NEVER OCCURRED TO US, SIR!!!

WHAT ARE YOU DOING, YOU FOOLS ?!

DON'T LET THEM IN!!!

CLIMB THOSE FALLS !!!

LIKE IT OR NOT...

...HERE WE ARE, WANO!!!

...ARE HER OFFICERS!! IF THEY DISEMBARK, IT'LL BE A FULL-SCALE WAR!!

THE BRATS ...

BUT, SIR!! WE DON'T HAVE ENOUGH MANPOWER READY TO FIGHT THEM BACK ATOP THE WATERFALL!!!

FISH THAT CLIMB WATER-FALLS?!

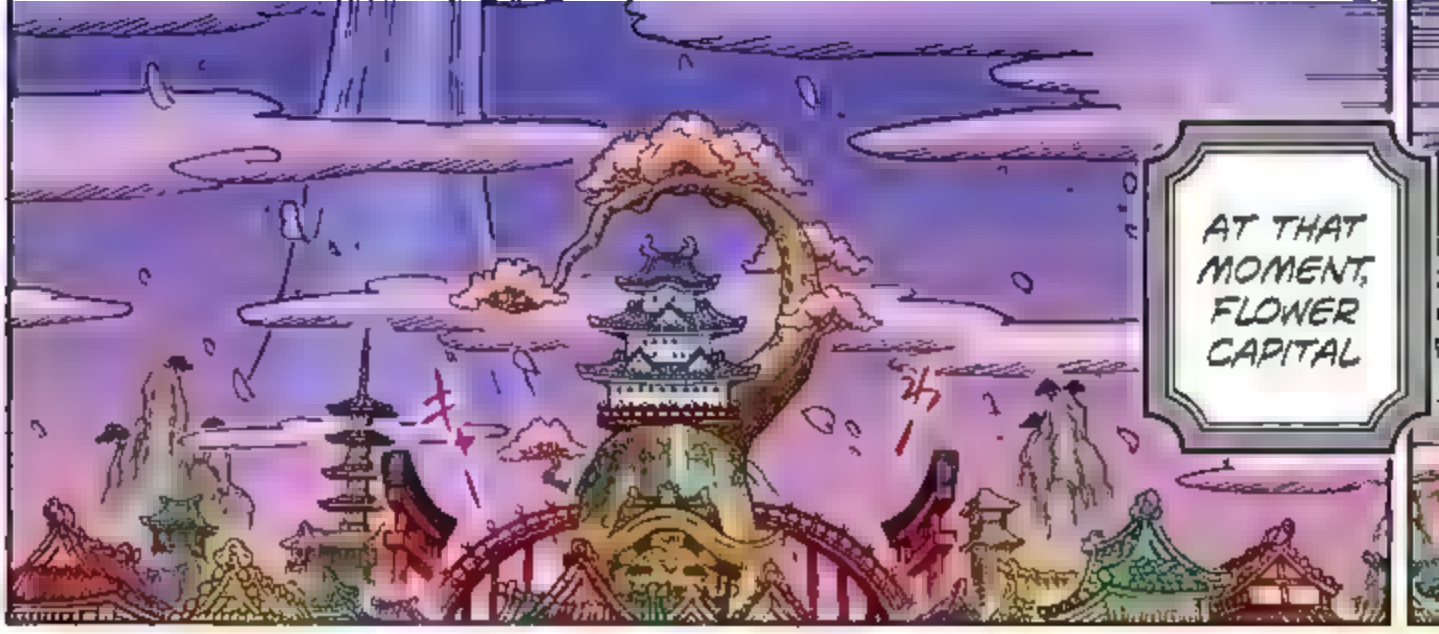
IT'S HARD TO BELIEVE MY EYES!! PERORIN!♪

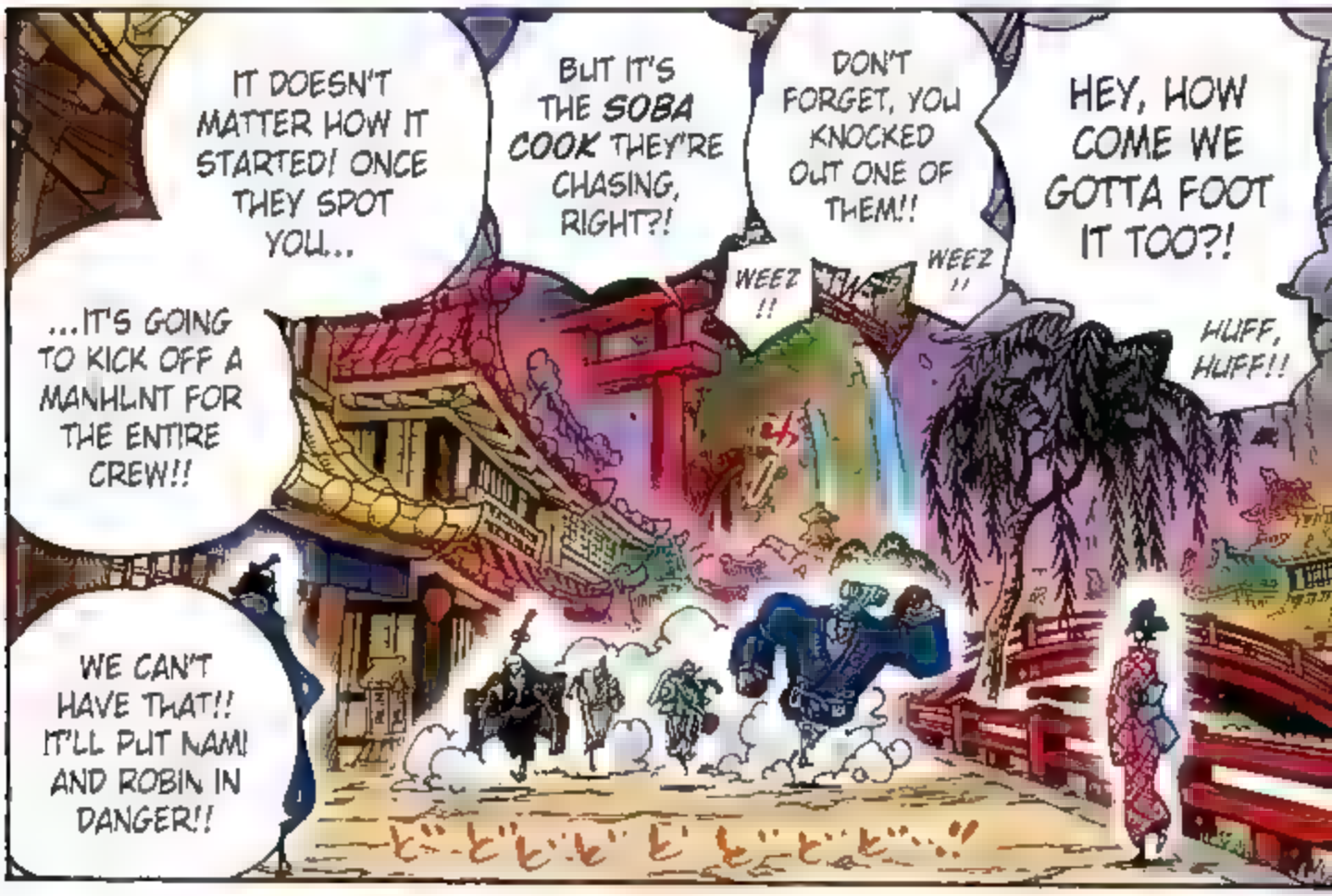
RAAAH !!!

HA HA HA HAAAA !!!

MAAAA MA MA MA!!!

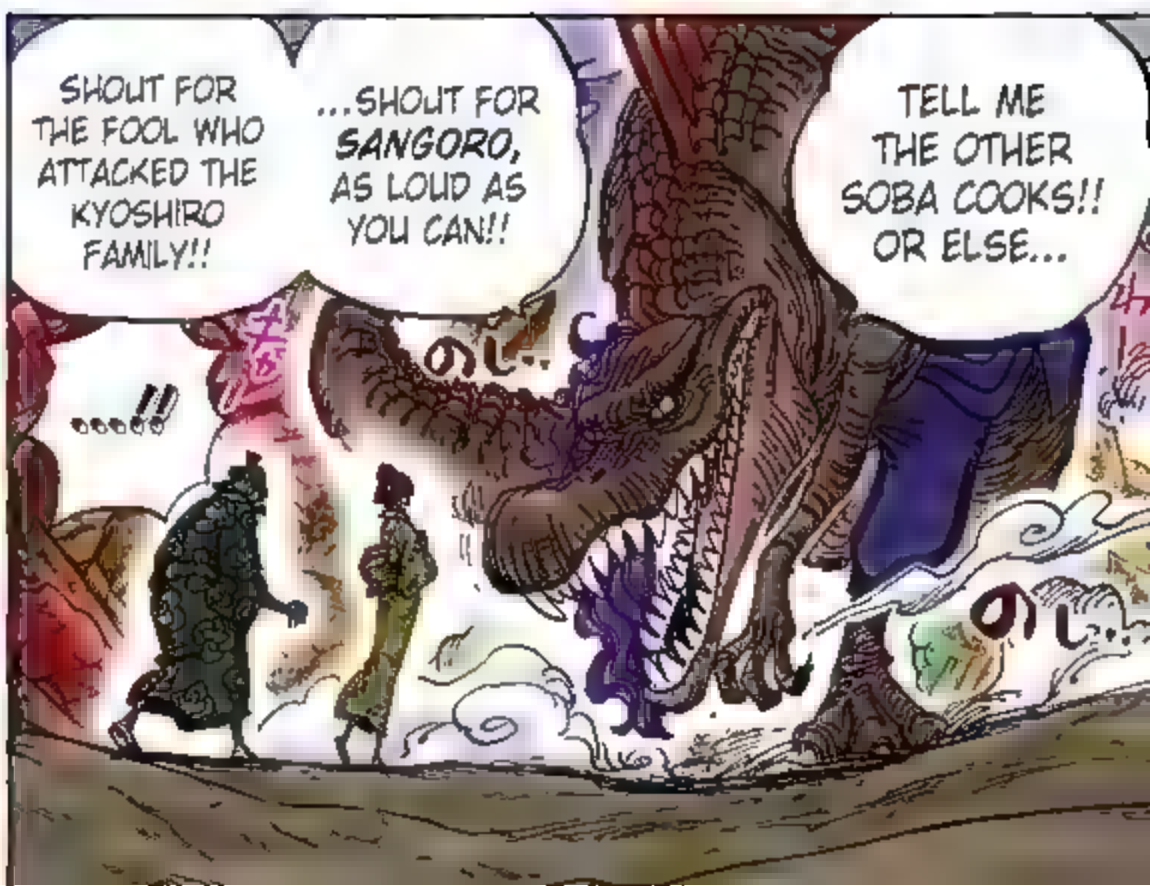
?!
KE—EE!!
WHA?
AAAH !!!
...
HMPH!! SO MUCH FUSS OVER ONE MEASLY SHIP!!
KING
DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT, ANCIENT TYPE. PTERANODON MODEL
!!!
IT'S HIM !!
A PTERANO-DON!!
IS IT ...?!
HUH ?!!
KING ?!!
AAAAA
KING KICKED THEM OUTTA THE AIR!!

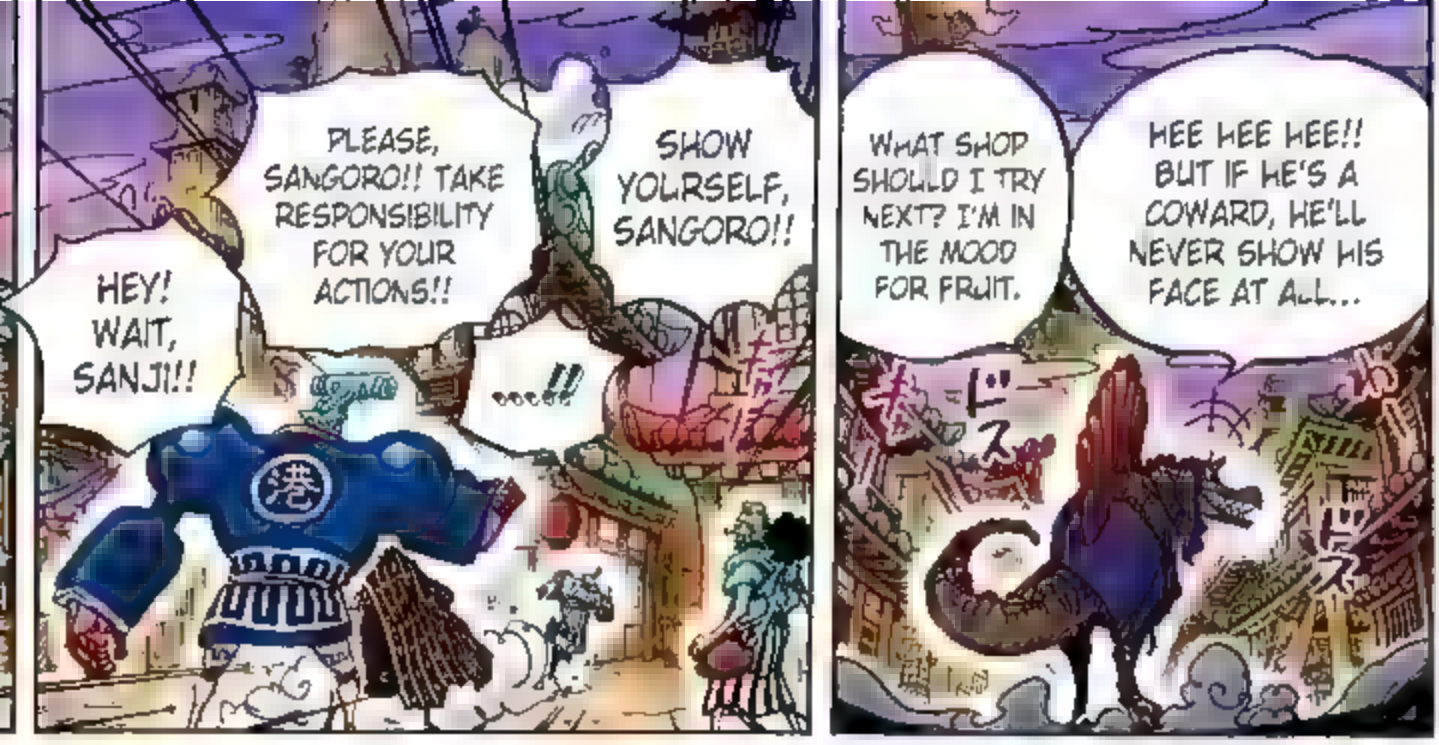


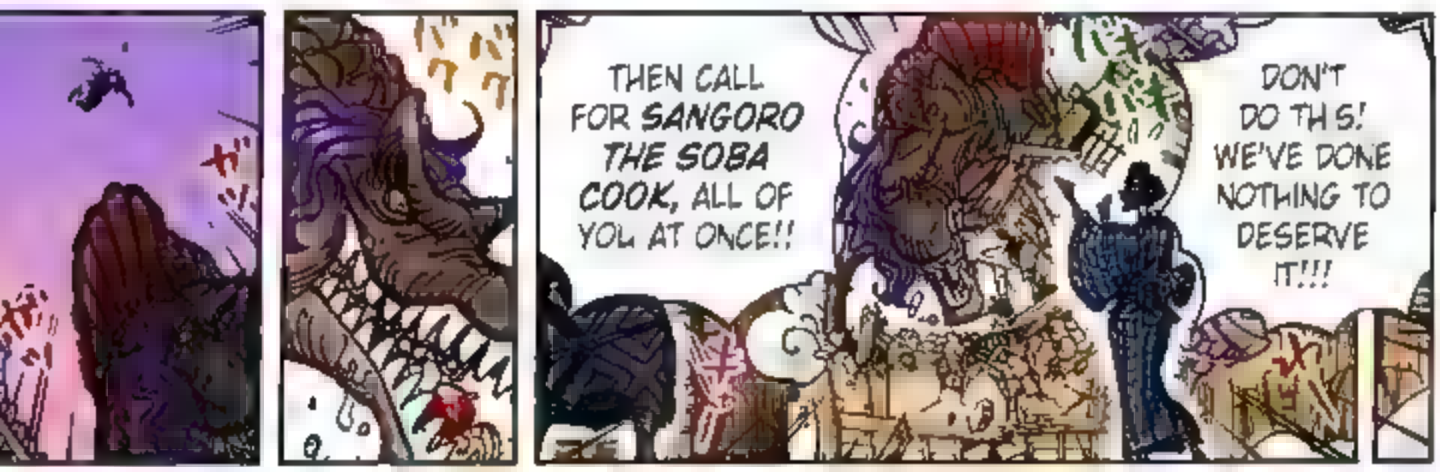

IT DOESN'T MATTER HOW IT STARTED! ONCE THEY SPOT YOU...
BUT IT'S THE SOBA COOK THEY'RE CHASING, RIGHT?!
DON'T FORGET, YOU KNOCKED OUT ONE OF THEM!!
HEY, HOW COME WE GOTTA FOOT IT TOO?!
...IT'S GOING TO KICK OFF A MANHUNT FOR THE ENTIRE CREW!!
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
HUFF, HUFF!!
WE CAN'T HAVE THAT!! IT'LL PUT NAMI AND ROBIN IN DANGER!!
ど゛ど゛ど゛

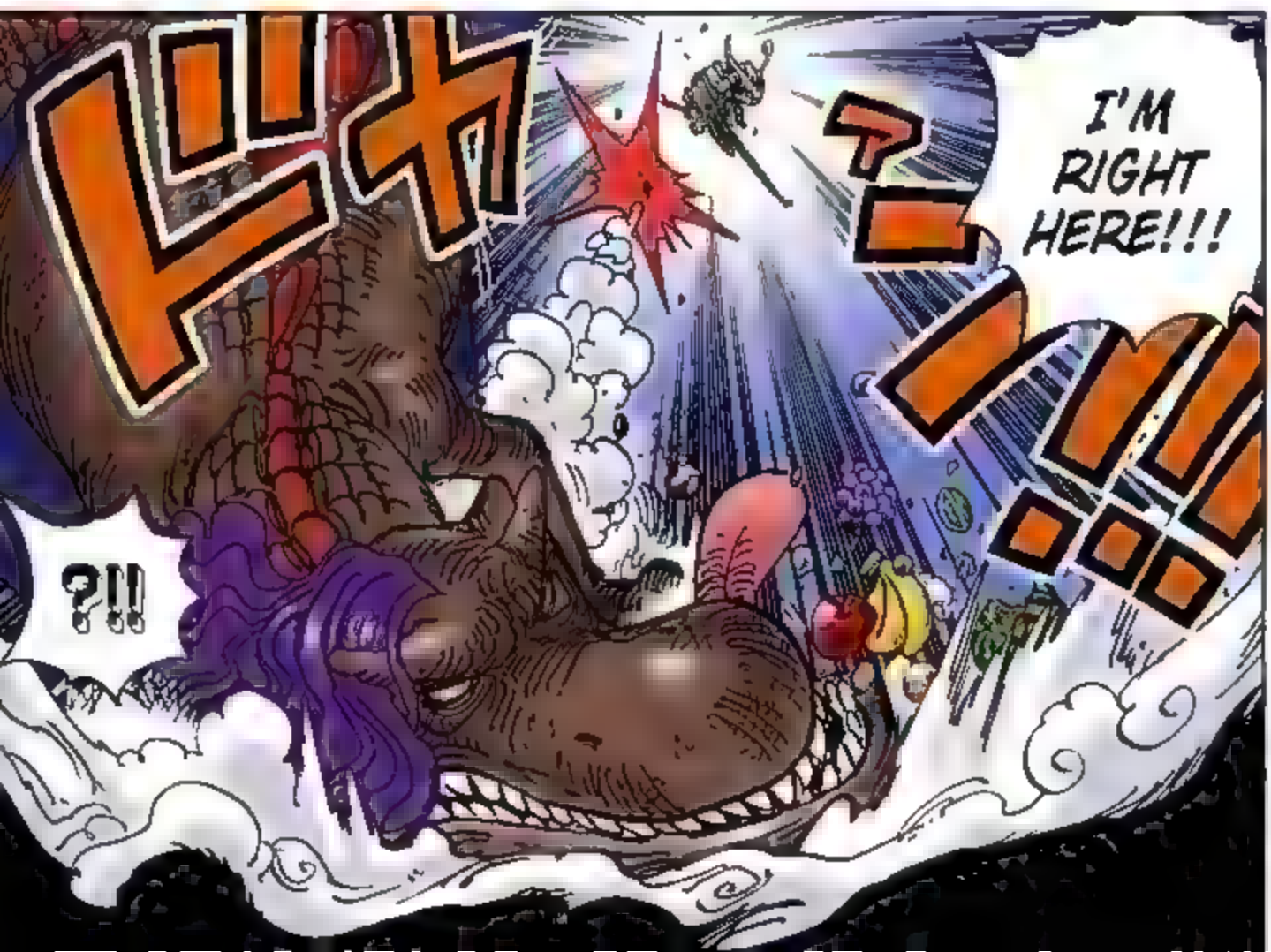
HEY, WHO MADE YOU OUR CAPTAIN?!
IF I GET CAUGHT, I'M BLABBING ABOUT EVERY-ONE SO I CAN WALK FREE!!
REMEMBER, EACH AND EVERY INJURY DECREASES OUR STRENGTH FOR THE DECISIVE BATTLE SO DON'T FIGHT YET!
ONLY IF YOU'RE ABSOLUTELY POSITIVE YOU CAN WIN.
WHAT IF WE COVER OUR FACES BEFORE WE FIGHT?!
EEEEK!!!
I HEAR A LADY!!
WILL YOU TWO GET SERIOUS?!
YAY, IT WORKED !!
DON'T EVEN THINK ABOUT IT! OOOH, I'M GONNA PROTECT YOU SO GOOD!!
WHAT'S GOING ON OVER THERE?!
HUH ?!
BAKOOOM!!
KYAA
KYAA
FROM A HOUSE?!!

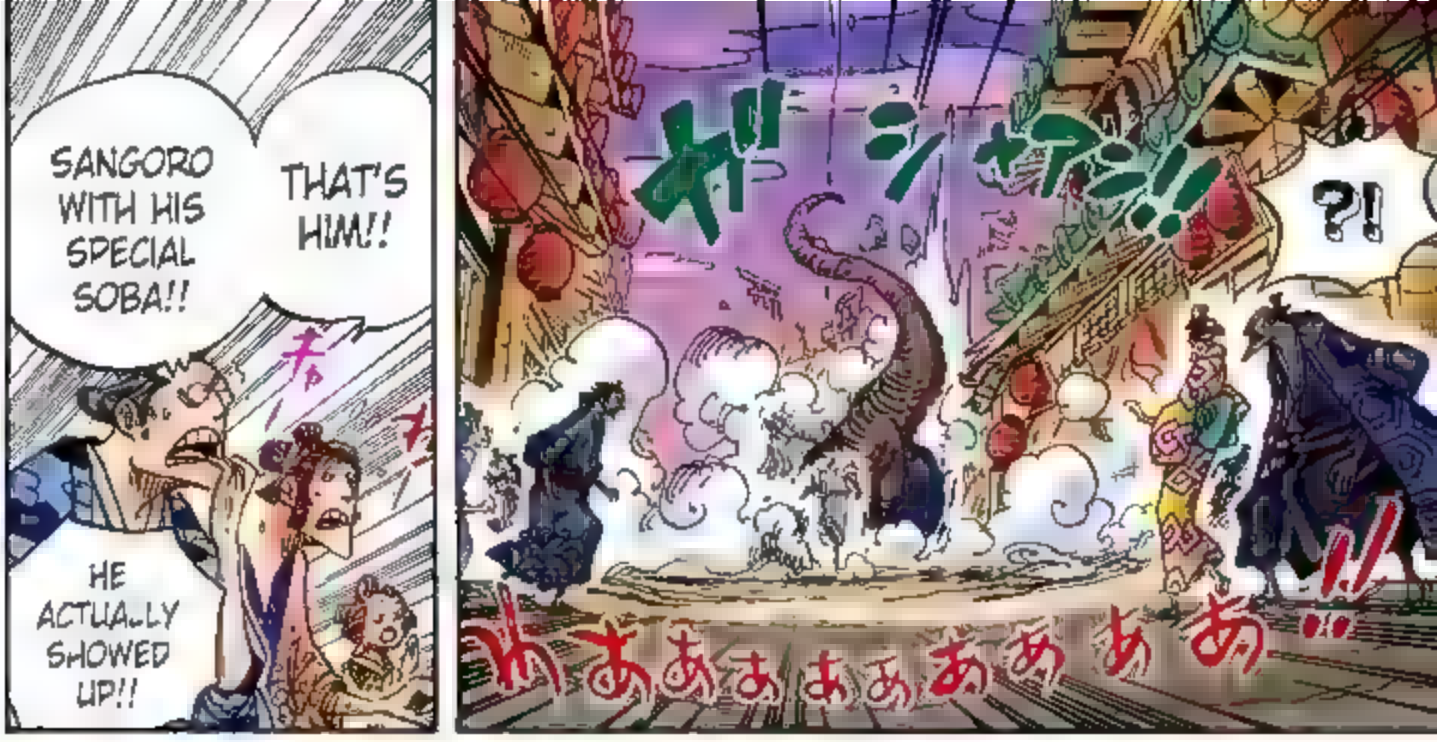
ガシャアン!!
CRAAASH!!
ばくばく
PLEASE, STOP THIS!!
WE'VE DONE NOTHING, SIR!!

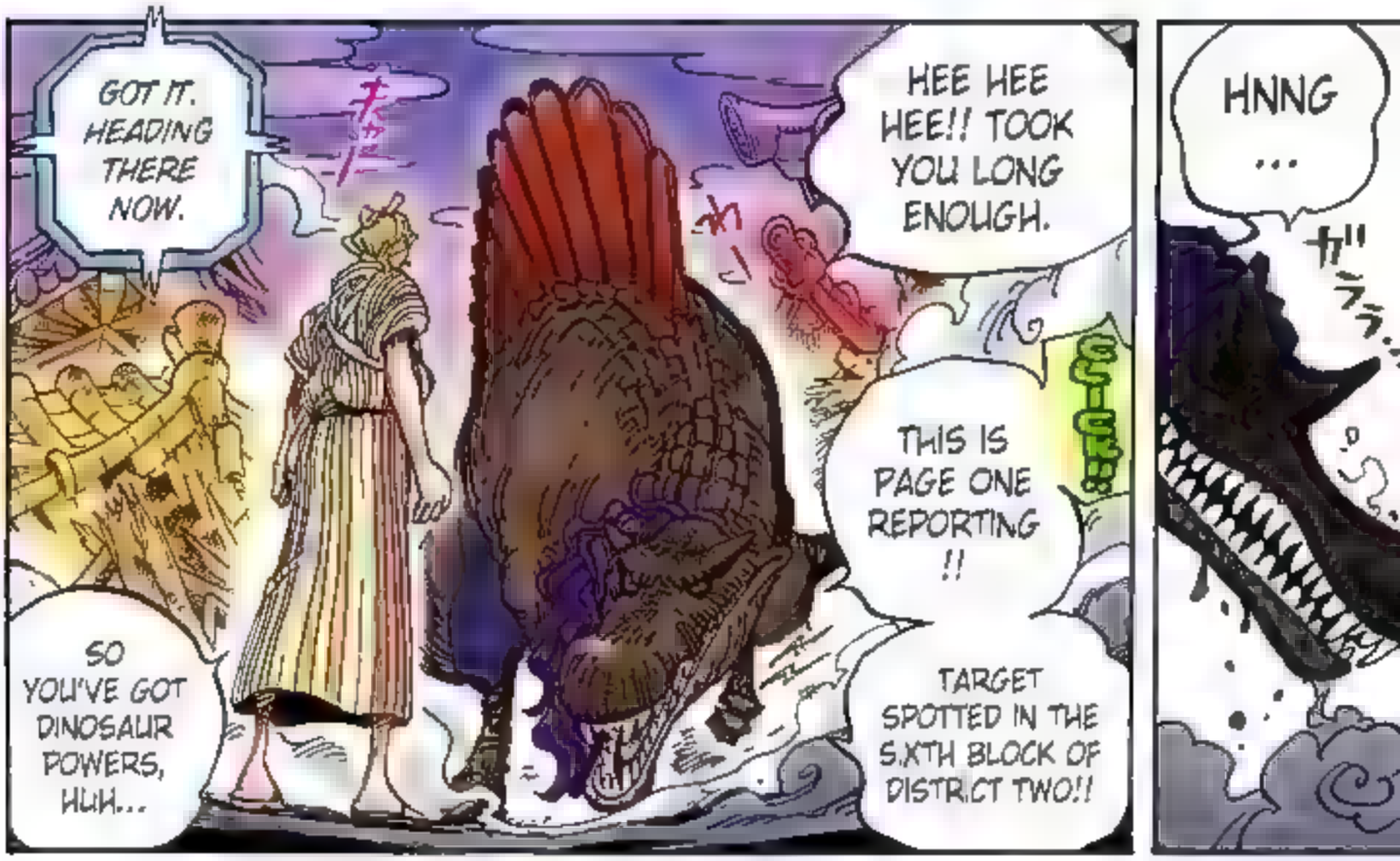


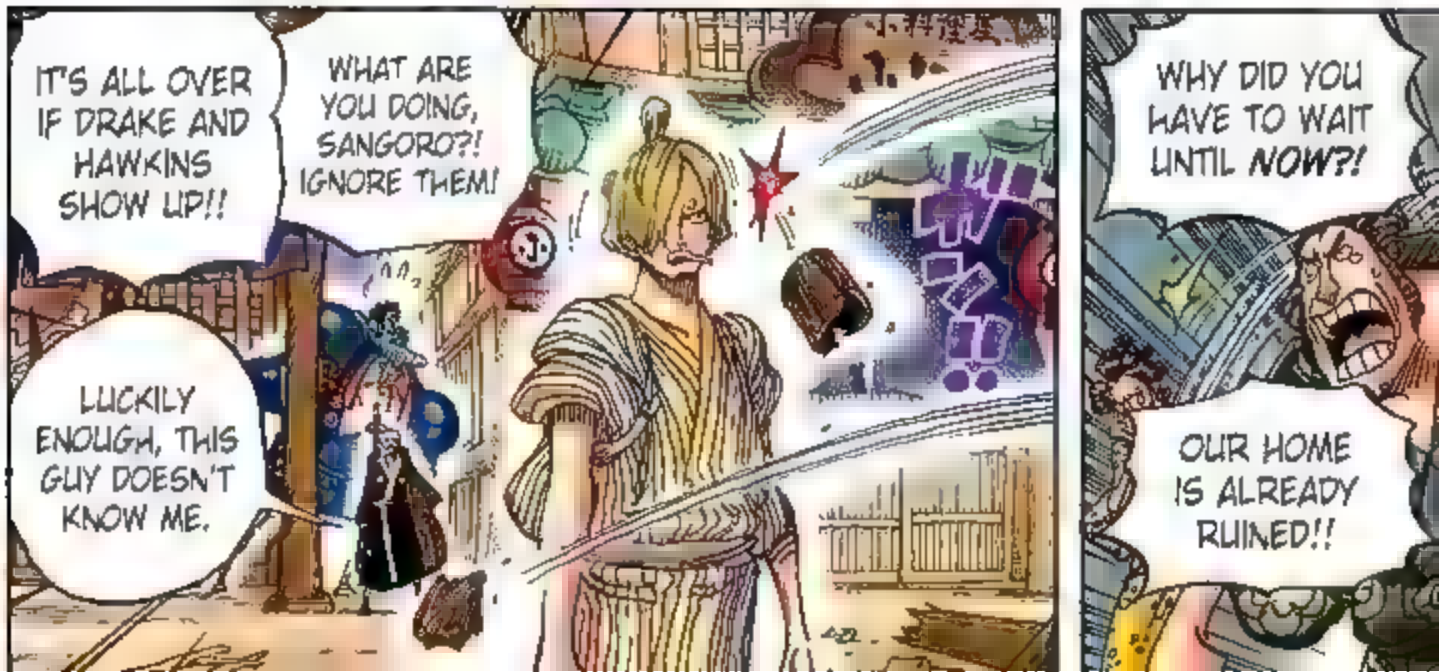

HEY! WAIT, SANJI!!
PLEASE, SANGORO!! TAKE RESPONSIBILITY FOR YOUR ACTIONS!!
...!!
SHOW YOURSELF, SANGORO!!
WHAT SHOP SHOULD I TRY NEXT? I'M IN THE MOOD FOR FRUIT.
HEE HEE HEE!! BUT IF HE'S A COWARD, HE'LL NEVER SHOW HIS FACE AT ALL...


THEN CALL FOR SANGORO THE SOBA COOK, ALL OF YOU AT ONCE!!
DON'T DO THIS! WE'VE DONE NOTHING TO DESERVE IT!!!

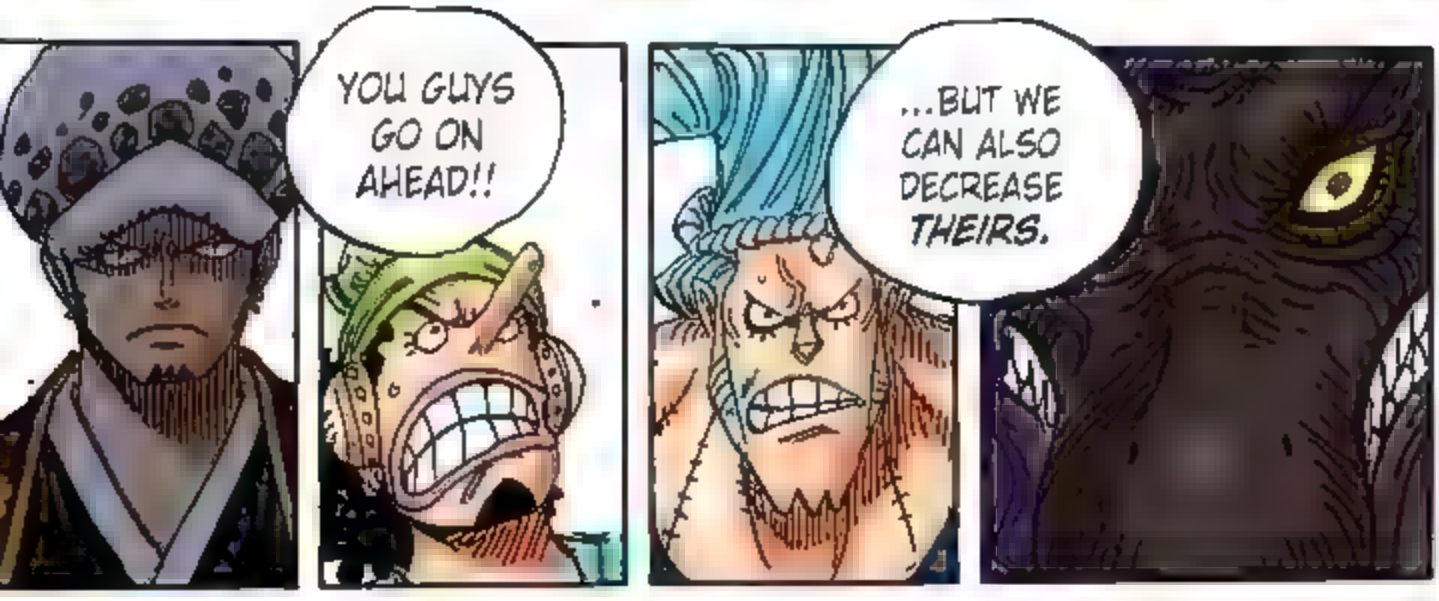

I'M RIGHT HERE!!!
?!!


SANGORO WITH HIS SPECIAL SOBA!!
THAT'S HIM!!
HE ACTUALLY SHOWED UP!!
?!


GOT IT. HEADING THERE NOW.
HEE HEE HEE!! TOOK YOU LONG ENOUGH.
SO YOU'VE GOT DINOSAUR POWERS, HUH...
THIS IS PAGE ONE REPORTING !!
TARGET SPOTTED IN THE SIXTH BLOCK OF DISTRICT TWO!!
HNNG ...

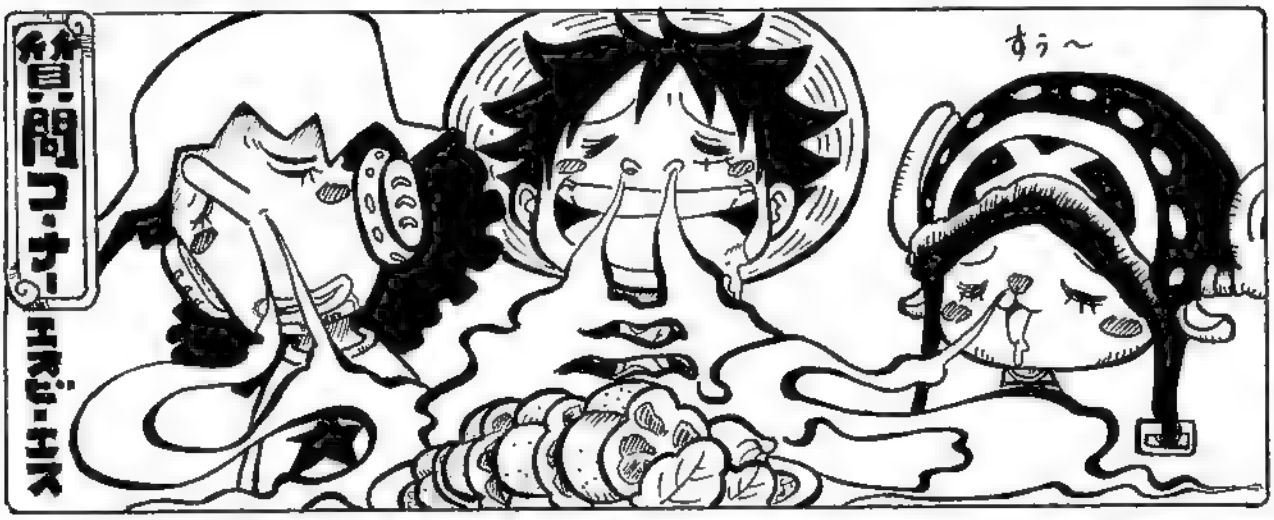

IT'S ALL OVER IF DRAKE AND HAWKINS SHOW UP!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, SANGORO?! IGNORE THEM!
LUCKILY ENOUGH, THIS GUY DOESN'T KNOW ME.
WHY DID YOU HAVE TO WAIT UNTIL NOW?!
OUR HOME IS ALREADY RUINED!!

I CAN TAKE CARE OF AN IDIOT LIKE THIS IN NO TIME!!
YEAH, IT'S NICE TO INCREASE OUR RANKS...
THEY WON'T IDENTIFY ME, AND I WON'T GET HURT!!
...


YOU GUYS GO ON AHEAD!!
...BUT WE CAN ALSO DECREASE THEIRS.

TAP
ポン..!
AS LONG AS THEY DON'T FIND OUT...
...WHO I AM, RIGHT?

SBS Question Corner



(Michi Nakahara, Tottori)

Q: Odacchi, I have a request! If any of your readers write to say, "Please draw Nami and Robin in the future," do **not not not not not** oblige them! Please!!!

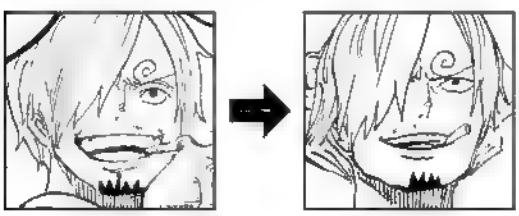
--420 Land

A: Uh... This is a bit, right? You want me to do it? Well...

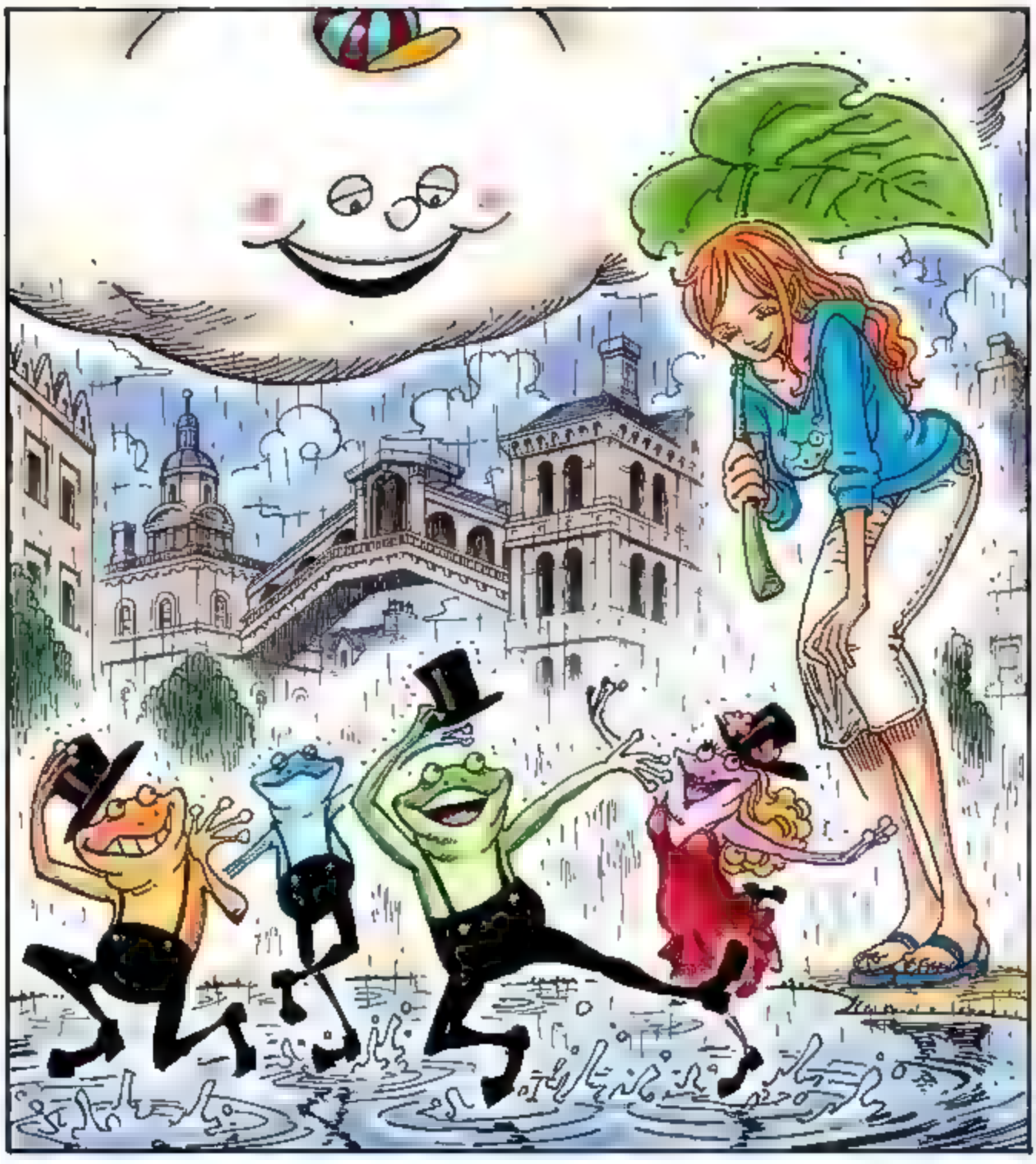
There, I've drawn Nami! I'll do Robin later if someone asks for her.

Q: Question for Oda Sensei!! I noticed that Sanji's beard lost one of its little prongs when the Wano arc started. Was that an intentional act to distance himself from Judge?

--Yubara

A: 

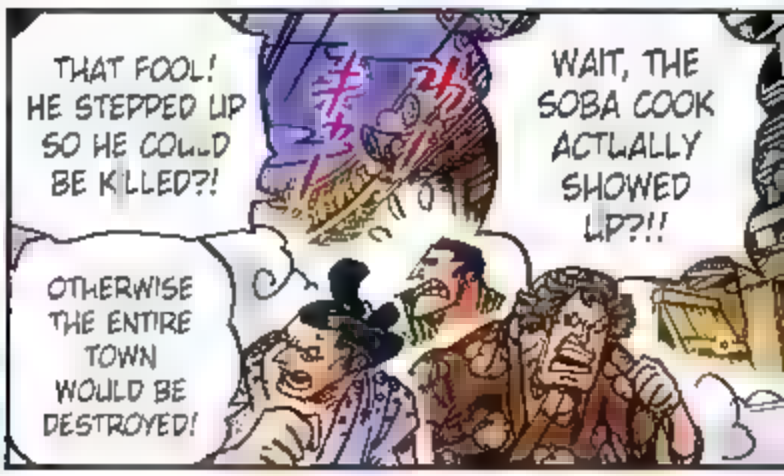
Chapter 931:
SOBA MASK

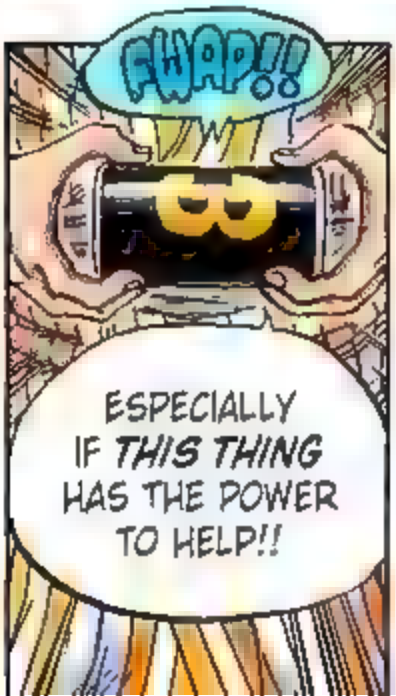


REQUEST: "FROGS TAP-DANCING WITH DELIGHT IN PUDDLES FROM NAMI'S RAIN" BY NODA SKYWALKER

WHAT'S THAT? CANNED FOOD?
...FOR A DISGUISE IN A PINCH.
THIS SHOULD DO JUST THE TRICK...
TUP

WHO CARES ABOUT THE TOWN? JUST FORGET IT.
WHAT DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING, SANGORO?!


THAT FOOL! HE STEPPED UP SO HE COULD BE KILLED?!
OTHERWISE THE ENTIRE TOWN WOULD BE DESTROYED!
WAIT, THE SOBA COOK ACTUALLY SHOWED UP?!!


FWAP!!
ESPECIALLY IF *THIS THING* HAS THE POWER TO HELP!!

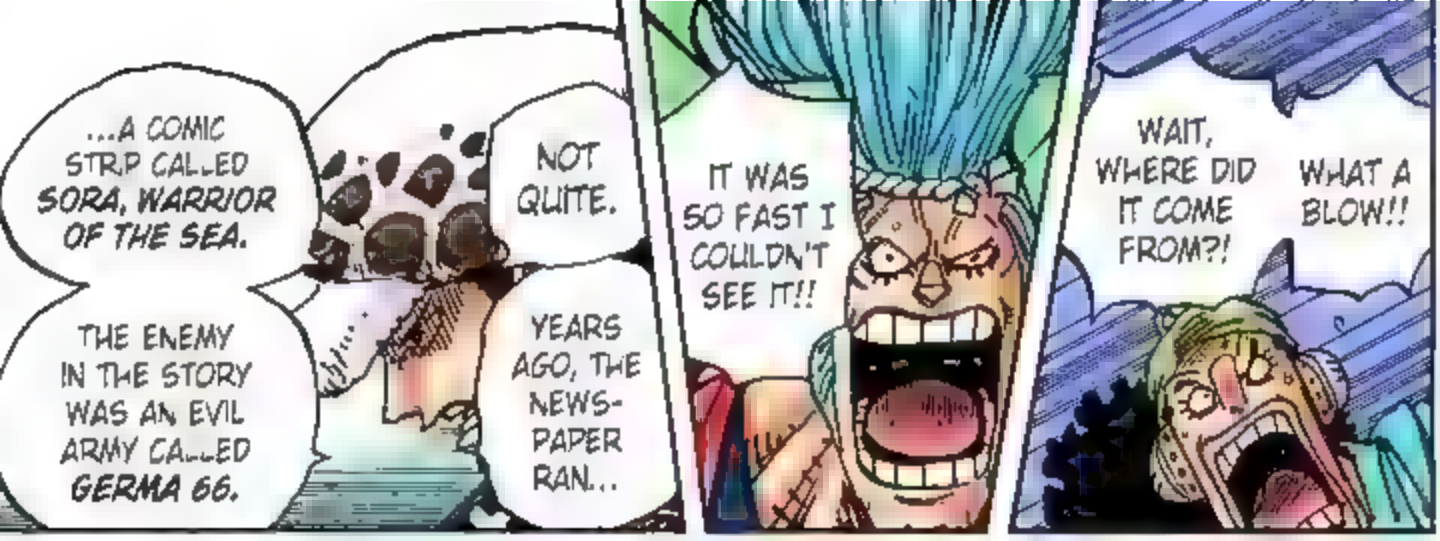
AND THERE MAY BE TIMES WHEN YOU *CAN* SAVE LIVES...
...IF YOU JUST LEARN TO SWALLOW YOUR PRIDE.
THIS IS A BATTLE AGAINST AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA. THERE MAY BE TIMES...
...WHEN YOU CAN'T SAVE LIVES IF YOU'RE TOO STUBBORN.

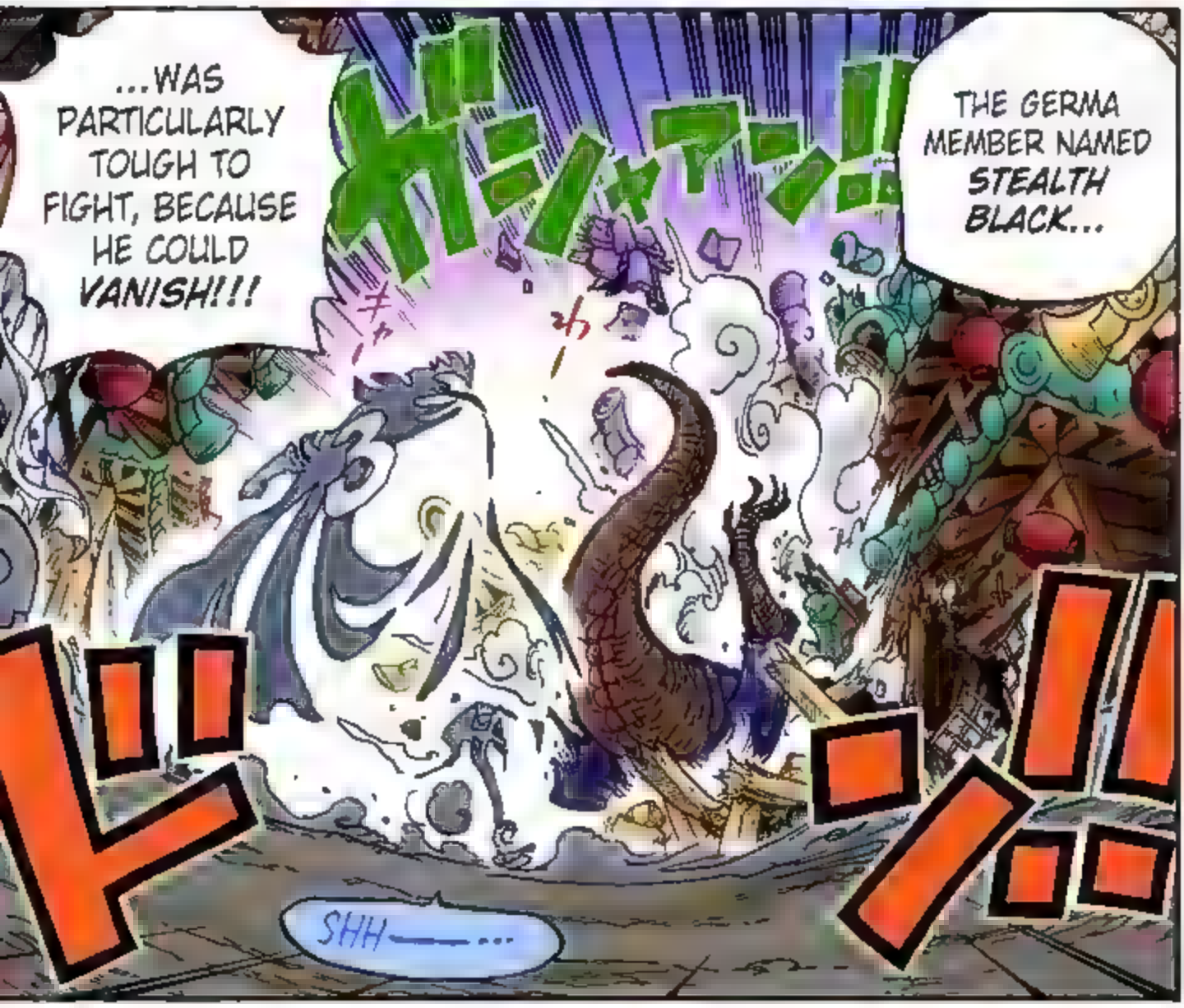
PUTTING THIS STUPID THING ON...
SHWURRRR
...DOESN'T MEAN THAT I'VE SUNK TO THE LEVEL OF BEING GERMA!!! I'M ONLY TESTING IT OUT!!!
SAN-DABBA-DABBA DABBA
HUH?! WHAT'S GOING ON?!
BSHOOM
HEY, I DON'T THINK YOU SHOULD STRIP IN PUBLIC!!
?!
WHOA, WHOA, WHOA WHAT IS THIS?!!
BAM!!
A TRANS-FORMA-TION?!

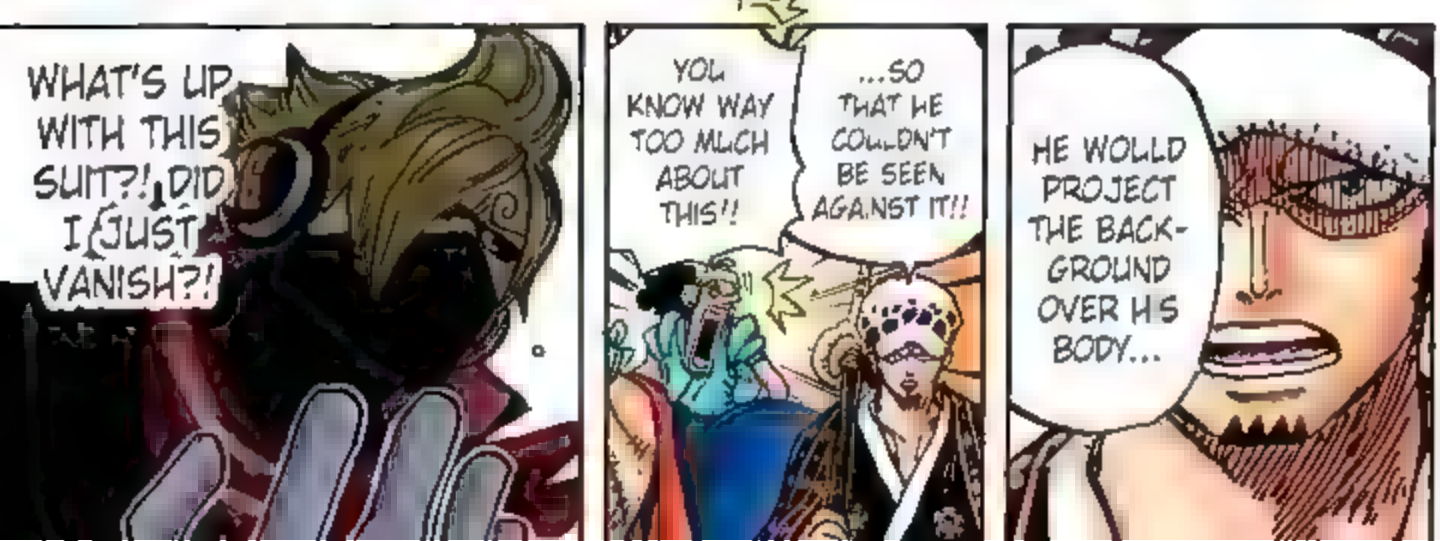
...WITH THAT SUIT, OF ALL THINGS?!
I RECOGNIZE THAT...
WHAT IS HE DOING...
WHY IS HE ON THE ROOF NOW?!
ゴゴゴ
THAT'S AWESOME! WHAT KIND OF TECH IS THAT?!
STEALTH BLACK!!!
THAT'S THE NO. 3 MEMBER OF THE ARMY OF EVIL, GERMA 66!!
SO DO I!!
LOOK, I WAS A REGULAR READER. I HATED GERMA!
I DON'T CARE!! NEVER CALL ME THAT AGAIN!!
HOW DO YOU KNOW SO MUCH ABOUT THAT?!
EVERYONE IN THE NORTH BLUE DOES!!!

NAME YOURSELF !!!
SO YOU'RE NOT JUST SOME SOBA COOK.
THAT'S THE WORST NAME YOU COULD HAVE CHOSEN!! COME UP WITH ANOTHER ONE!!
PLEASE, JUST LET US PICK OUT THE NAME, I'M BEGGING YOU!!
SOBA MASK !!!
BOOM
TIME TO SEE WHAT THE POWER OF SCIENCE IS ALL ABOUT...
LET'S GO, LIZARD!!

!!
HMMM ?!
NOW WHERE'D YOU GO...
SPIN SPIN
HE VANISHED ?
?
GOAAH !!!

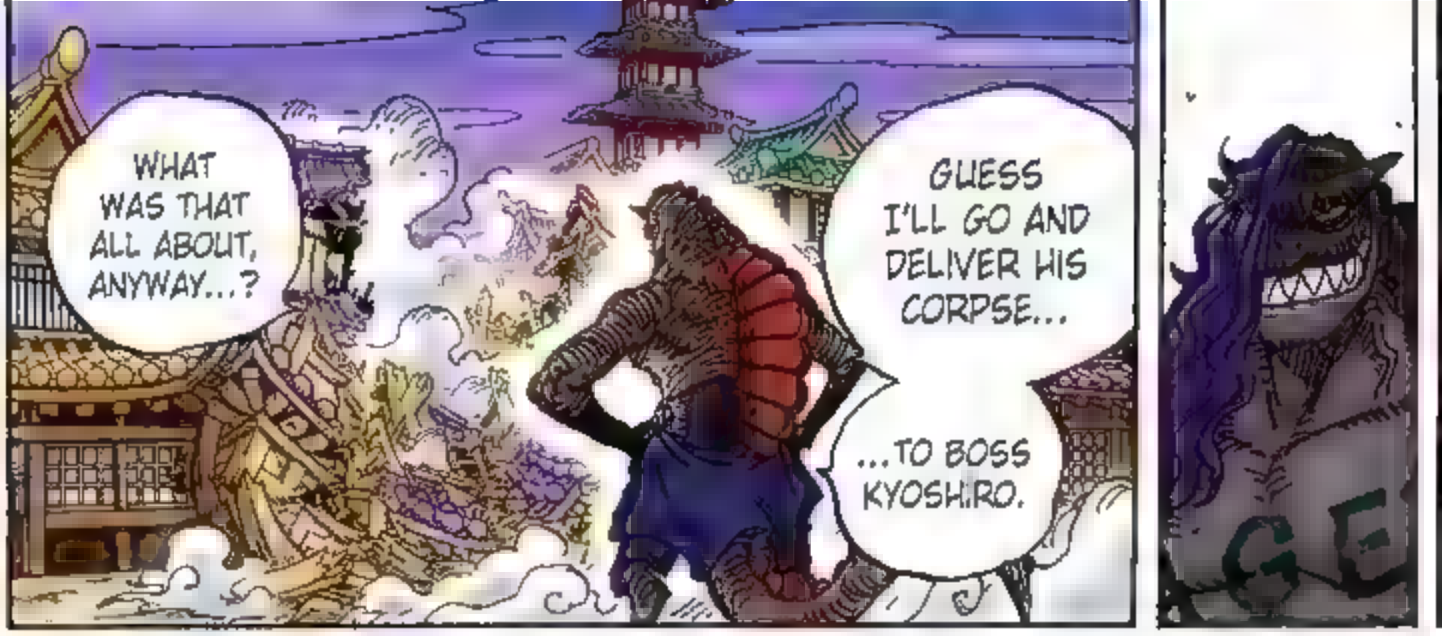

...A COMIC STRIP CALLED SORA, WARRIOR OF THE SEA.
THE ENEMY IN THE STORY WAS AN EVIL ARMY CALLED GERMA 66.
NOT QUITE.
YEARS AGO, THE NEWS-PAPER RAN...
IT WAS SO FAST I COULDN'T SEE IT!!
WAIT, WHERE DID IT COME FROM?!
WHAT A BLOW!!

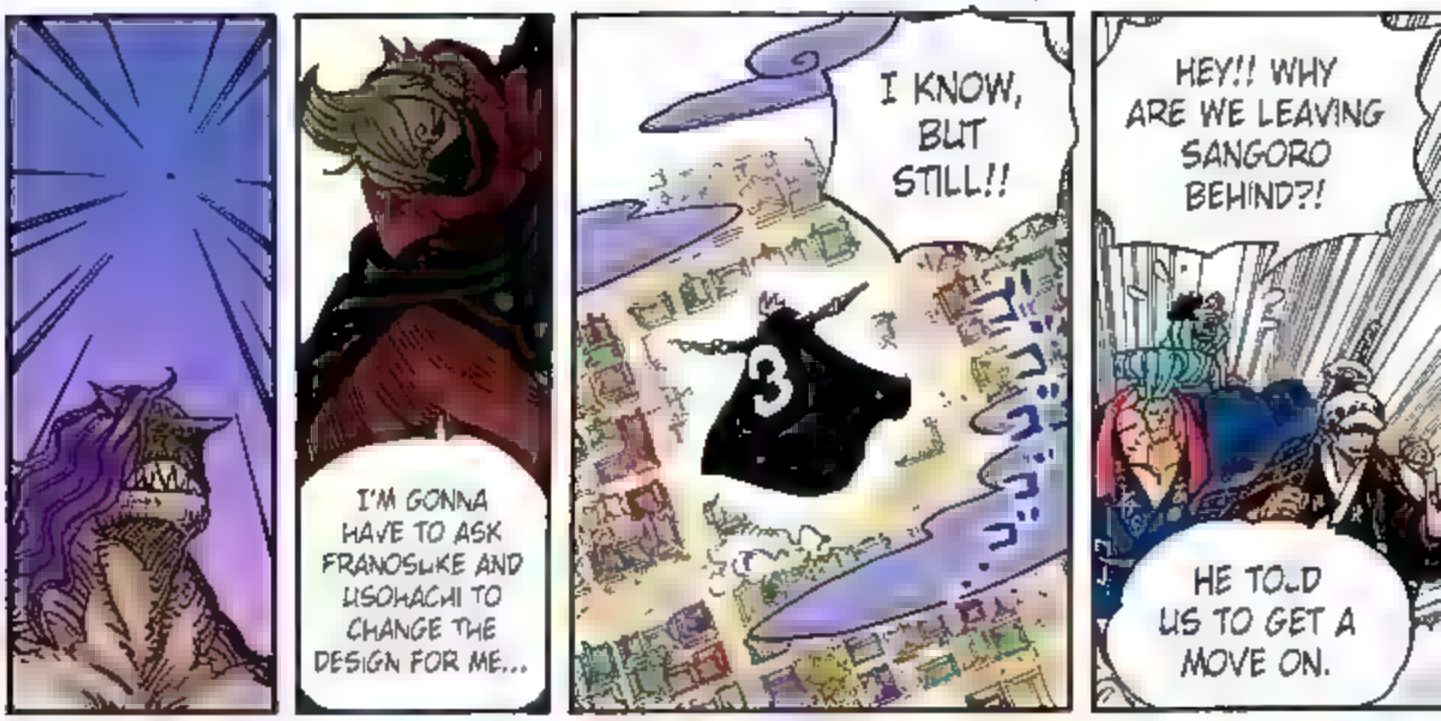

...WAS PARTICULARLY TOUGH TO FIGHT, BECAUSE HE COULD VANISH!!!
THE GERMA MEMBER NAMED STEALTH BLACK...
SHH——...

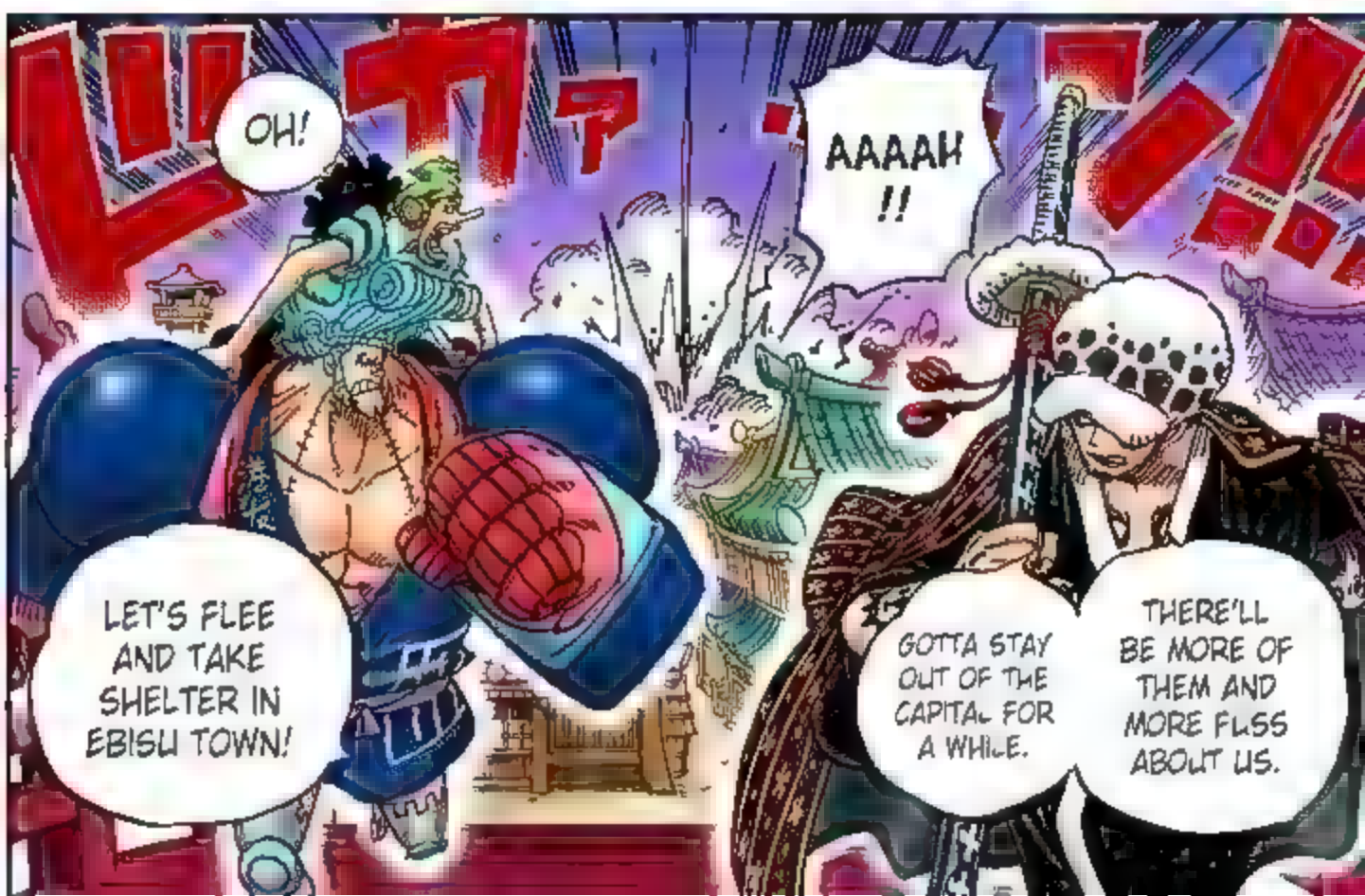

WHAT'S UP WITH THIS SUIT?! DID I JUST VANISH?!
YOU KNOW WAY TOO MUCH ABOUT THIS!!
...SO THAT HE COULDN'T BE SEEN AGAINST IT!!
HE WOULD PROJECT THE BACK-GROUND OVER HIS BODY...

...YOU'VE RUINED MY DREAM OF EATING THE CLEAR-CLEAR FRUIT!!
!!
AND NOW ...
THERE WAS A TIME WHEN I WANTED TO BECOME AN INVISIBLE MAN!!
!!
TURNS YOU INVISIBLE!
THE CLEAR-CLEAR FRUIT ..
BUT THIS POWER WILL INDEED BE USEFUL FOR THE WOMEN'S BA-- I MEAN, HELPING MY FRIENDS!! WHAT A DILEMMA!!
WHAT TWISTED IRONY!!
SO THE DREAM I THOUGHT WAS DEAD... HAS COME TRUE WITH THE POWER OF HATED GERMA'S SCIENCE?!
NOW I'M VERY CURIOUS... WHO ARE YOU, REALLY?!!
AN INVISIBLE MAN...?
THE CAPE IS A SHIELD. ACCELERATORS ON THE HEELS FLOATING DEVICES UNDER THE SOLES OF THE FEET.
AND INVISIBILITY ON TOP OF THAT! THIS IS THE POWER OF THE RAD SUIT!!

REVEAL YOURSELF !!!
!!!
ドッコォン!!
IT HURTS A BIT, BUT THIS STUFF S DURABLE.
THE CITY'S GONNA FALL APART BEFORE I DO. .
WHOA!! IS SANJI OKAY?!!
THOSE ANCIENT TYPES DON'T MESS AROUND...
ボッ!!!
ボッ!!!


WHAT WAS THAT ALL ABOUT, ANYWAY...?
GUESS I'LL GO AND DELIVER HIS CORPSE...
...TO BOSS KYOSHIRO.


I'M GONNA HAVE TO ASK FRANOSUKE AND USOHACHI TO CHANGE THE DESIGN FOR ME...
I KNOW, BUT STILL!!
HEY!! WHY ARE WE LEAVING SANGORO BEHIND?!
HE TOLD US TO GET A MOVE ON.

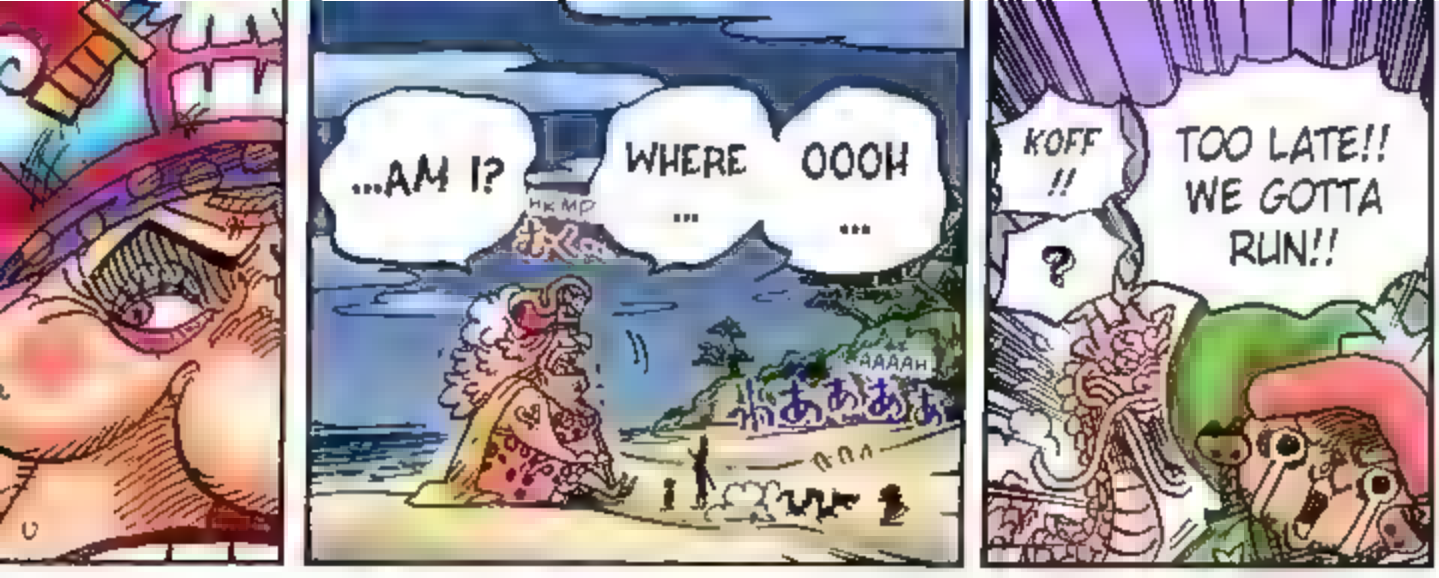

OH!
AAAAH !!
LET'S FLEE AND TAKE SHELTER IN EBISU TOWN!
GOTTA STAY OUT OF THE CAPITAL FOR A WHILE.
THERE'LL BE MORE OF THEM AND MORE FUSS ABOUT US.

MEANWHILE, AT OROCHI'S CASTLE...
...
WHAT AN OLD...
...AND EERIE ROOM.
A LAND CLOSED TO THE OUTSIDE FOR CENTURIES...
THE COUNTRY THAT CREATED THE PONEGLYPHS... A STONE MUST BE HERE.
PERHAPS THERE'S A HIDDEN DOOR SOMEWHERE...
SEARCHING FOR SOMETHING?
SWI-SWI-SWISH!
!

!
CURIOSITY CAN BE DEADLY, GEISHA.
LET'S HEAR YOUR EXCUSE.
AND YOU ONLY GET ONE.
ONIWABANSHU CAPTAIN FUKUROKUJU
!!!
HUH ?!!
THE SHOGUN OF WANO'S PERSONAL NINJA FORCE OROCHI'S ONIWABANSHU
SUSPICIOUS ACTIONS TO TAKE IN THE PRESENCE OF NINJA...
ILLOGICAL!!
NO WAY! WHEN DID THEY--?
DON'T KNOW WHAT A NINJA IS?
PERHAPS SHE'S AN OUTSIDER.

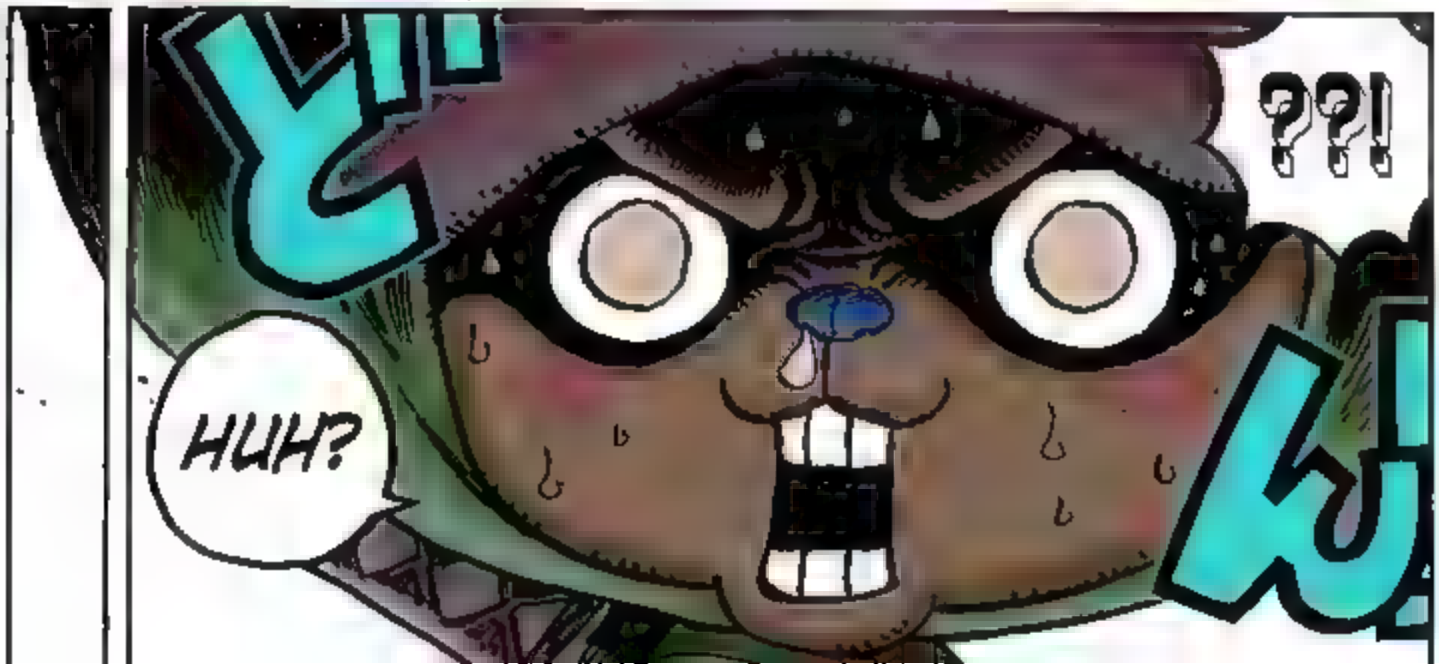
ざざーーーん!
ZA-ZOOSH...
A... PERSON ...?
...?!
KURI BEACH, KURI
I'M REAL WORRIED ABOUT BIG BRO LUFFY.
I TOLD YOU, OTAMA, HE'S FINE! NIN-NIN!
BUT MASTER SAID THAT NO ONE'S EVER COME BACK FROM THE PRISON IN UDON...
NIN-NIN!!
TAA!! HIYAA!!
I KNOW. RAIZO'S TIDINGS ARE LATE.
IF ONLY I WERE STRONGER, I WOULD RUSH TO THE RESCUE RIGHT NOW, BUT...
WHAT'S THAT?!
WHO GOES THERE ON YON BEACH?! NIN-NIN!!
A GIANT...WOULD BE LARGER. BUT IT'S HUGE FOR A HUMAN!!
IS THAT...A WOMAN...?!
I WONDER WHO'S BIGGER...? HER OR KAIDO.
ぎょっ!!
ACK!!
HUH?!! IS THAT-- ?!!

?
AAAAH !!!
IT'S BIG M...
ばんっ!!
...OM!!
CHOPPER-EMON, WHAT IS THIS...
DON'T SPEAK!! SHE'LL WAKE UP!!!
WE HAVE TO GET OUT OF HERE!!
IF SHE WAKES UP, WE'RE DONE FOR!!
?
NO... IT WON'T MATTER ANYWAY!
ASSUMING SHE CAME HERE CHASING AFTER US...!!
WHAT?! THIS IS THE DREADED BIG MOM?!!
DON'T SHOUT!! I'LL FINISH HER OFF RIGHT NOW!!
THINK OF HER AS KAIDO!! SHE'S JUST LIKE KAIDO!!
CHOPPEREMON, YOU HAVE TO EXPLAIN WHAT'S GOING ON.
SHING
I'LL DO IT LATER!!!
URRGH ...
KOFF !!
HAKK !!
?!!

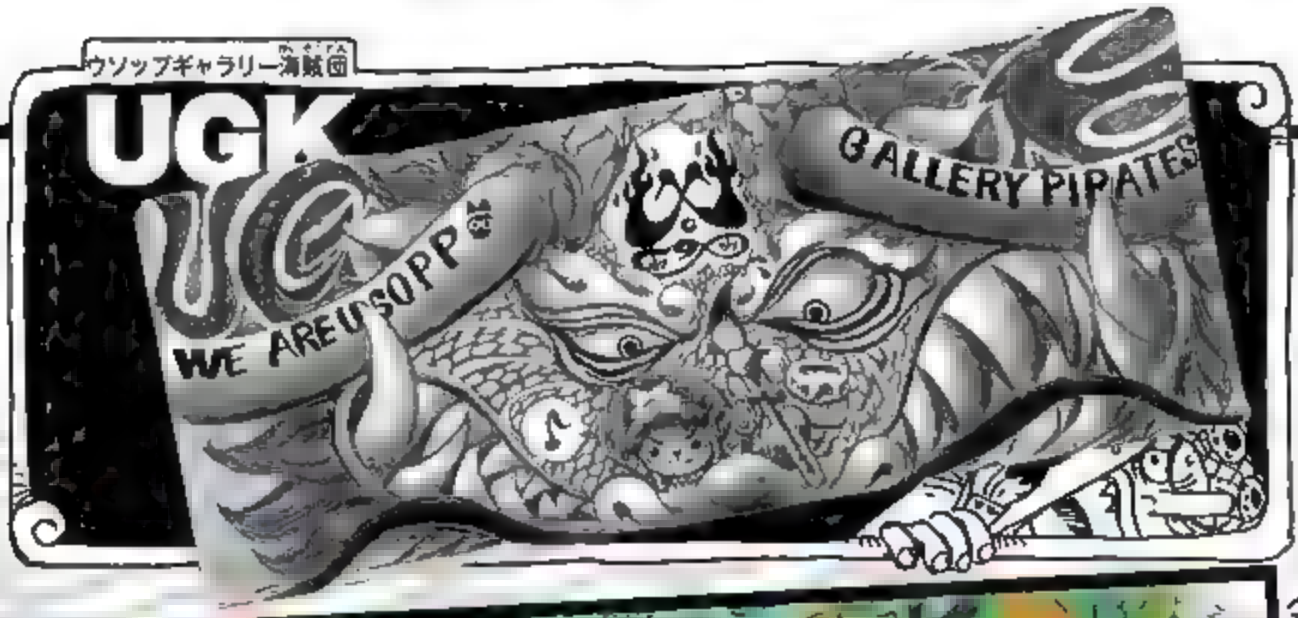

TOO LATE!! WE GOTTA RUN!!
KOFF !!
?
OOOH ...
WHERE ...
...AM I?
HKMP
AAAAH

WHO ...
...AM I?
ぱちくり
BLINKEE
どん!!

92《花魁小紫登場》(完)


??!
HUH?
どん

ウソップギャラリー海賊団

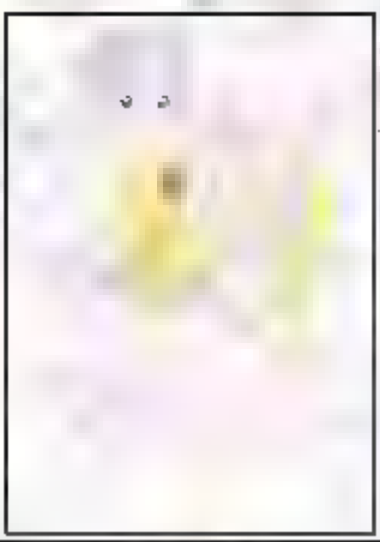


（奈良県　藤本孝久さん）

（愛知県　エーケーさん）

浮世絵風ワノ国大決戦!! いい雰囲気！
大賞もってけー!!

大賞っ!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!



（千葉県　メガネ大佐さん）

あげられねェけど、かわいいでやんす!!

（東京都　佐藤大輔さん）

ミホークVS赤髪！ 夢の対決!!

必要されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。掲載の際は、文章、イラスト等は、加筆変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。いただいた個人情報は本企画以外の目的には使用しません。

（広島県　大村まいサン）

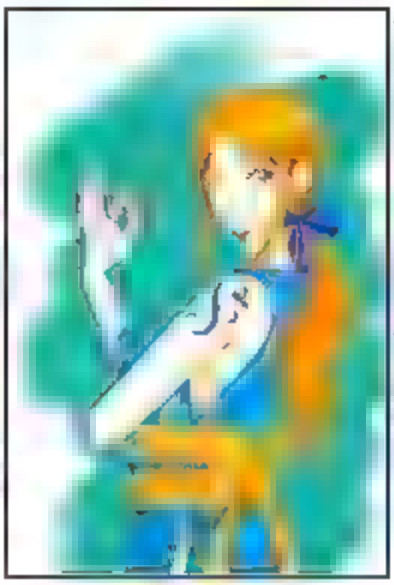
言葉はいらねェ!!
ルフィVSカタクリ!!

（群馬県　青っ鼻トナカイの森さん）

孤独だったあの日のチョッパー。

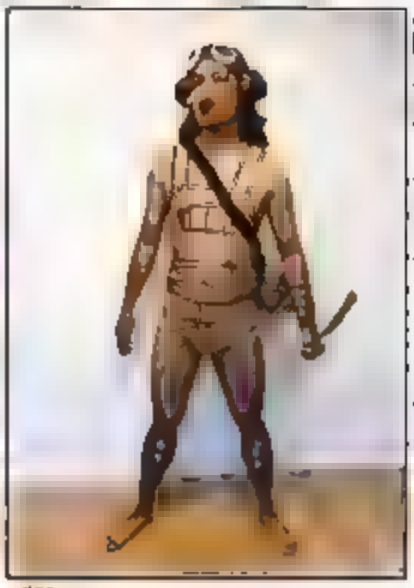
（石川県　I♡OPさん）

兄はいつでも
家族の為に!!



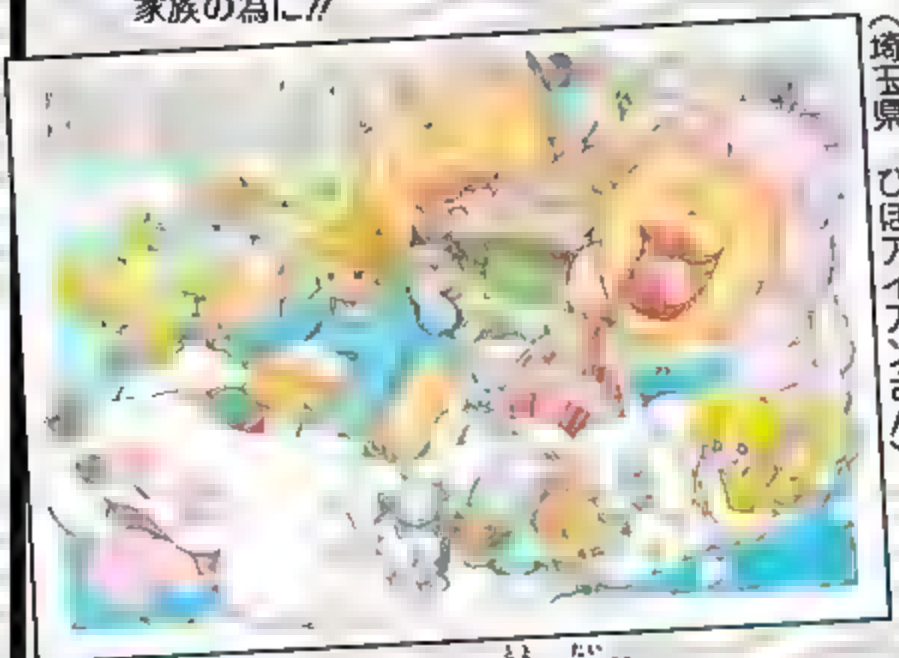
（岐阜県　くろあサン）

ワノ国おナミ♡
しっかりやれよ!



（岐阜県　へーんたいサン）

裸にベンでおれのマネ!?
ばかめ!



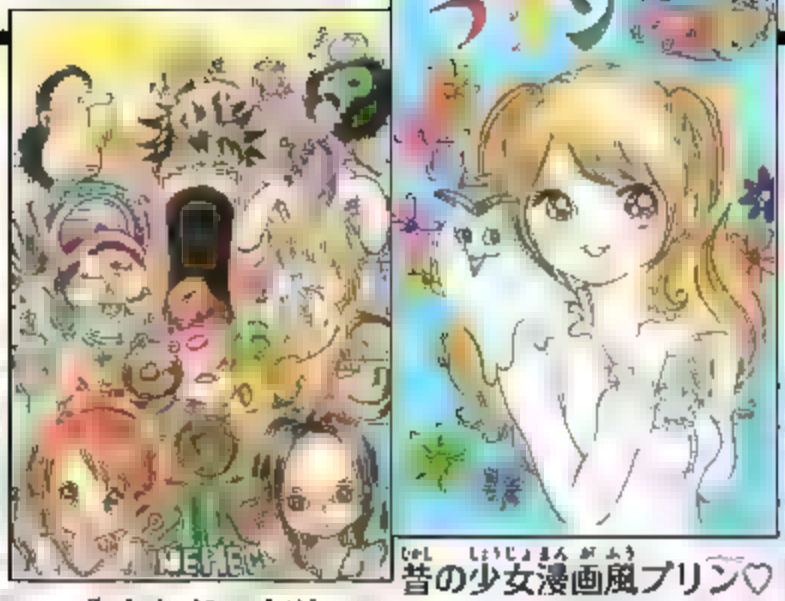
（埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん）

うめーケーキ届け隊♡

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

妹萌えーブ・リュ・レ♡

（鳥取県　中原路さん）

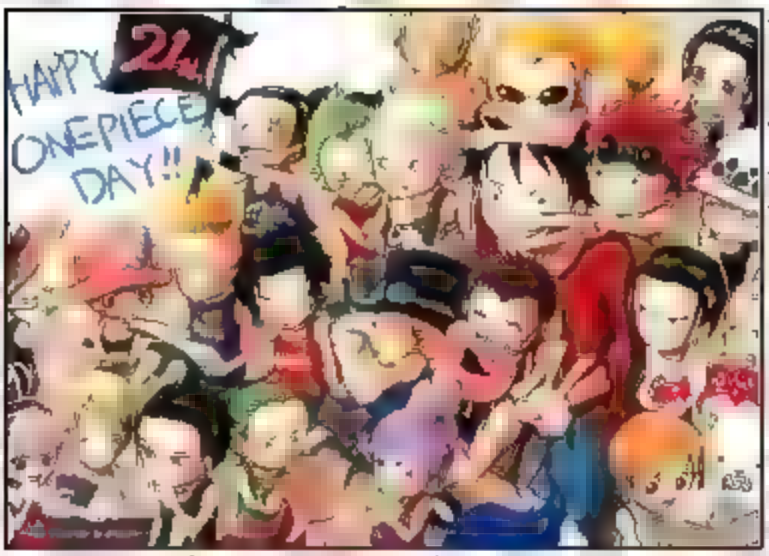


みんなドーナツ
大好きさ♡

昔の少女漫画風プリン♡
かわいいぜ!!

（東京都　志村愛さん）

常にパニック！
麦わら学園!!



（大阪府　滝波タイキさん）

みんな成長していくぜ！進め！図NE PIECE！

（吾川浩さん）

ハコフィギュアでキャロット！

（千葉県　ジャ・ロンさん）

うおー強そうだぜ!!!

ウソップ様より告知

[ONE PIECE.com]で「ウソップギャラリー海賊団」がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

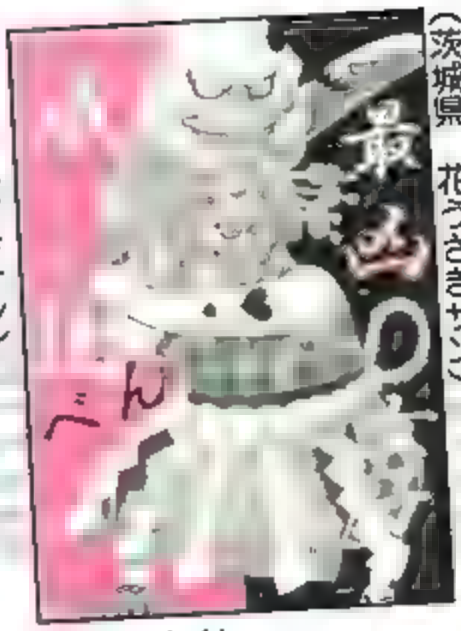
（大阪府　みえりんサン）

セクシポーズレイジュ♡

（岐阜県　みさきサン）

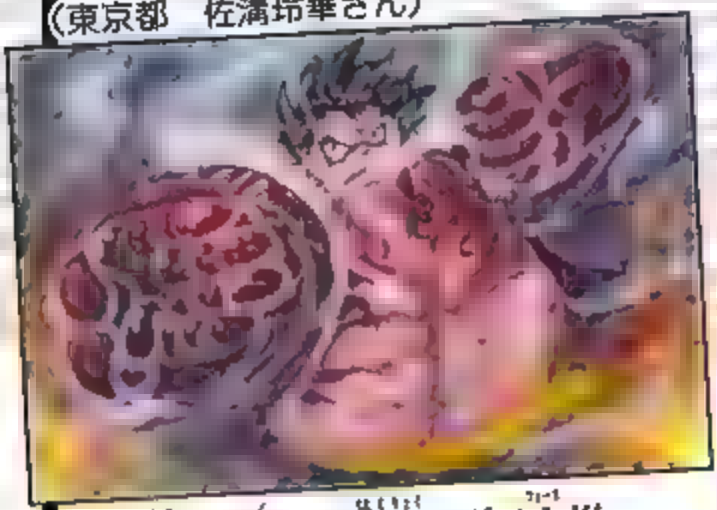
美形サボ！
弟の為なら…!!

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）



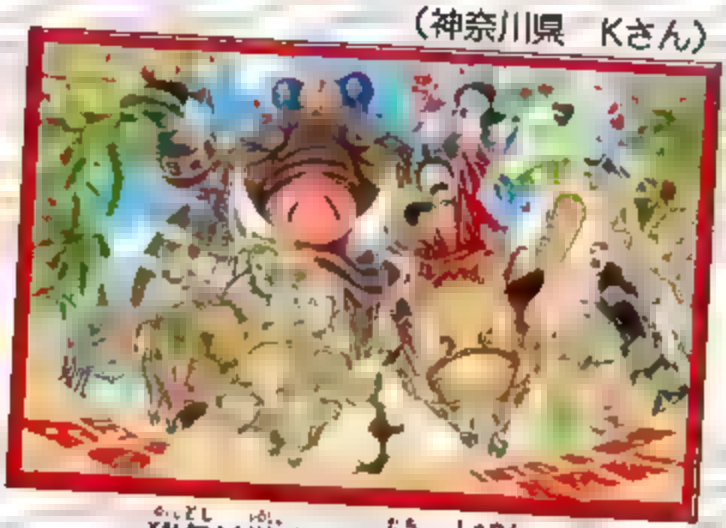
花魁マム!!
会いたくねー!!

（東京都　佐溝玲華さん）



迫って来る!! 迫力のギア4!!!

（神奈川県　Kさん）



猪年は猪とおれ達が主役!!

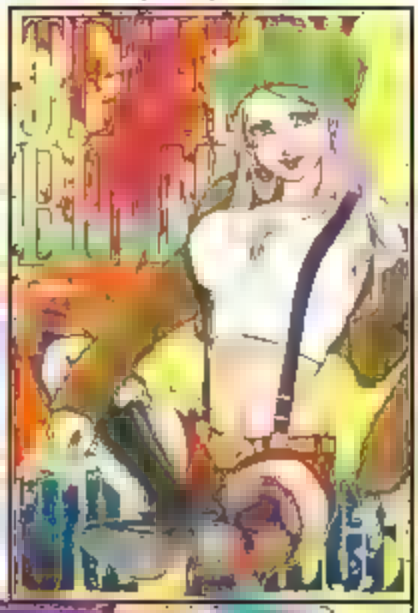
（神奈川県　後藤海仁さん）

カッコイイぜ!! まるでアニメを観てるみてェだ!!

（広島県　A・Mさん）

おっとりしてて実は侍!!
お菊見参!!

謎の女海賊ボニー
かっけー!!



（岩手県　鈴蘭さん）

そこのけそこのけ
麦わらの一味だァ!!

（千葉県　ワ道さん）

最悪の世代が
時代を壊す!!

（福岡県　山本亮さん）

狛ちよ&ひひ丸
新しい友達!

（愛知県　兒島孝明さん）

月見て一盃。
ルフィとジンベエ。

（長野県　ちきんカレーさん）

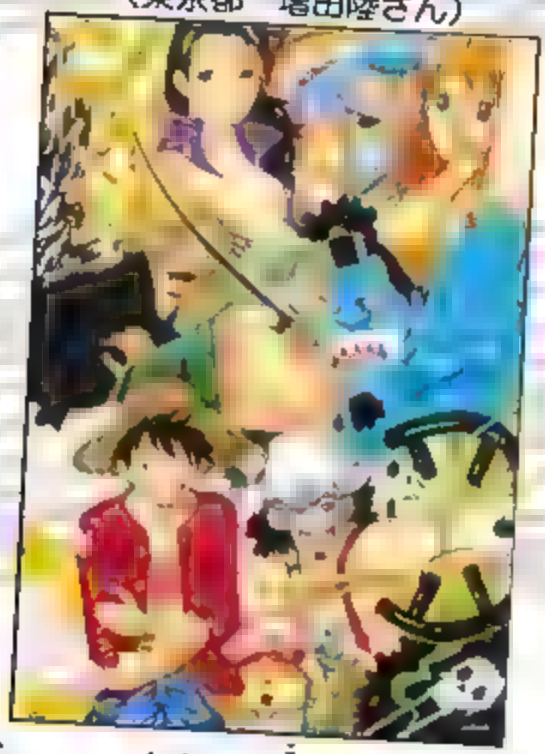
敵は強ェぞ四皇カイドウ!!

美しきスーロンキャロット!!

（東京都　正義さん）

勝つまで敗けねェ!!
海■軍!!

（東京都　増田陸さん）



かかって来い!!
おれ達に敵はない!!

⬇アニメ面白かったらお手紙こっち!!

アニメ関係のあて先!

〒178-8567
東京都 練馬区 東大泉
2-10-5
東映アニメーション
企画営業部
「ONE PIECE」係

〒119-0163
東京都 神田支店
郵便私書箱66号
集英社 JC
ONE PIECE
「SBS!! ウソップ ギャラリー海賊団」係

漫画関係のあて先

（香港　420ランドさん）

UGK審査委員長 ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**、住所・氏名(P.N.)・年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!
P.N.表記は、はっきりと!!

⬆質問・イラスト全部こっち!

ONE PIECE アニメ20周年記念！

超大作映画公開決定!!

アニメ20周年の2019年
だからこそ実現できた
最高に特別な
映画を製作中!!!

「ONE PIECE」最新にして、史上最も盛り上がるアニバーサリームービーがやってくる！
尾田栄一郎も「面白いに決まってる」と激賞した、期待作の気になる序章を特別公開!!

ルフィ達の"宝探し"衣裳は尾田栄一郎描きおろし!!!

ONE PIECE STAMPEDE

ワンピース スタンピード

8月9日(金)公開!!

STORY

全能力が狙う"海賊王の遺した宝"!!
かつてない大争奪戦が幕を開ける!!

海賊の海賊による海賊の為の世界一の祭典"海賊万博"。万博の主催者"プエナ・フェスタ"からの招待状を手にした麦わらの一味は、華やかなパビリオンが所狭しと並ぶ会場に上陸する。万博の目玉はなんと「海賊王の遺した宝探し」!!"最悪の世代"や"王下七武海"をはじめとする名立たる海賊達が参戦し、お宝争奪戦はヒートアップ！そんな会場に突如、国家戦力級の力を持つインペルダウンの脱獄囚"ダグラス・バレット"が乱入し、争奪戦は大荒れ!!海賊を一網打尽にしようと集まった海軍まで巻きこんだ予想不能の大混乱へと陥って行く!!

こちらも尾田栄一郎描きおろし!!
スタンピードのキーキャラクター!!

映画「ONE PIECE STAMPEDE」の公式サイトオープン!!
続報はこちらをチェック!! http://www.onepiece-movie.jp/

※P188～191の情報は2019年3月現在の情報です。

ワールドシーカー

2019年 3月14日(木) 堂々発売!!!

ド派手に"自由"に世界を駆けまわれ!!

●対応機種 PS4
●メーカー バンダイナムコエンターテインメント
●ジャンル/アクションアドベンチャー
●価格/7600円+税

ONE PIECE WORLD SEEKER

↑史上初のOPオープンフィールドゲームだ!! 重厚な物語と強敵達がいま集う!!

『ONE PIECE』ゲーム&アプリに参戦!!!

"自由"な冒険に、白熱のリアルタイムバトル!!
今年の『OP』はゲーム&アプリも超アツい!!

ONE PIECE BOUNTY RUSH

●対応機種/iOS、Android ※一部非対応機種がございます。
●メーカー/バンダイナムコエンターテインメント
●価格/基本無料・一部有料アイテム有

リアルタイムベリー奪取チーム対戦

強敵から根こそぎお宝を奪い取れ!!!

海賊大乱戦勃発

➡OPキャラを操り、ステージに散らばるお宝を相手より多く奪い取れ!!

©尾田栄一郎 集英社 フジテレビ・東映アニメーション
©BANDAI NAMCO Entertainment Inc.

ONE PIECE バウンティ 検索

OP公式YouTube チャンネル登録よろしく!!!

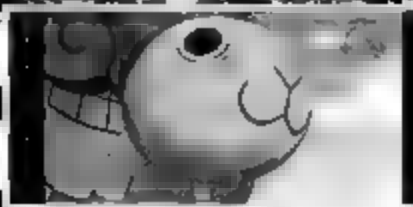
公式チャンネルならではの限定コンテンツがたっぷり!!

1 2人の動きに合わせゼロとブルックが動く!?そしてTikTokに挑戦!?

OP声優陣がブイチューバーになってみた!?

OPキャラになって大暴れ!!

2 アニメ20周年を記念して、毎月いくつかのエピソードオブシリーズを無料でフル配信しているぞ～!!



エピソードオブシリーズも随時配信中!!!

今後もVTuber動画などを続々追加予定だ!!

チャンネル登録はコチラから!!➡

「ONE PIECE」3大公式SNSも躍動中!!

※配信内容はその都度変更する場合がございます。

東京4周年!! 夢の一週間!! ワンピースタワー

4TH

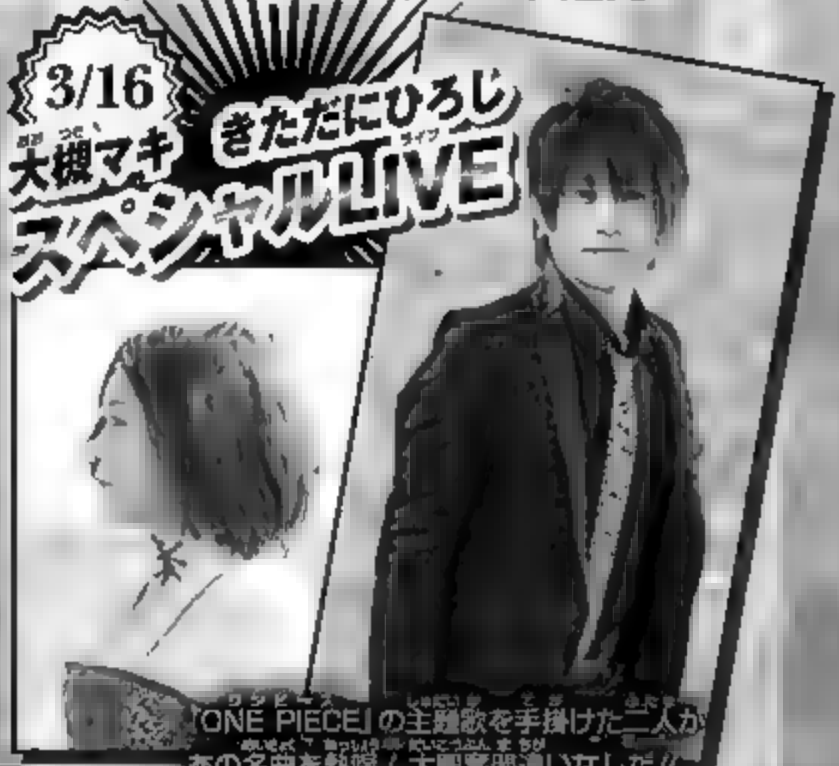
4周年を記念して、東京ワンピースタワーでSPイベント連発!

3/10 ボン・クレーのお散歩

3/11〜12, 14〜15 (4日間) ライブキャストトークショー

3/13 4周年フォトグリーディング

3/16 大槻マキ きただにひろし スペシャルLIVE



「ONE PIECE」の主題歌を手掛けた二人があの名曲を熱唱! 大興奮間違いなしだ!!

テレビアニメ20周年を記念したイベントを開催!!

TVアニメ20年分を1年かけて振り返る大イベントだ! 4月下旬開催!!

詳細は後日発表!!

詳しくは東京ワンピースタワーの公式サイトをチェック!!
https://onepiecetower.tokyo/sp/4th_anniv/

熊本×東京ガールズコレクション

4月20日に熊本で開催されるTGC!グッズの他にも、当日のステージではコラボファッションショーも実施予定!

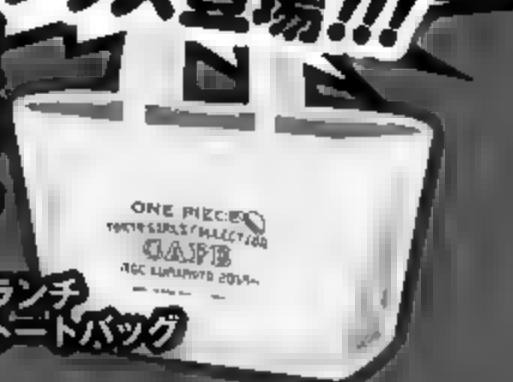
クリアファイル

コラボグッズ登場!!!

缶バッジ (ランダム8種)

アクリルキーホルダー (ランダム8種)

ポストカード 2枚セット



ランチトートバッグ

ショーの概要やグッズの詳細はコチラ!
https://girlswalker.com/tgc/kumamoto/2019/

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
92 巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2019, 2020

初版発行　　2019 年
デジタル版発行　2020 年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

EXTRA PAGES

尾田栄一郎

「四十八茶百鼠!!」

日本にはたくさんの茶色とたくさんのねずみ色がある。これは昔、庶民はハデな着物を着るなという決まりがあり、それに負けじと作りあげられた色の数々の事。本当はもっと色んな色を使っておしゃれしたかったんだろうなワノ国はハデにいきます！アニメの画面も楽しみ!!

92巻、始まるでござる!!!

Twitter https://twitter.com/eiichiro_staff
LINE https://goo.gl/a8rsxD

ONE PIECE
ワンピース
92
尾田栄一郎
集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

巻九十三 〝えびす町の人気者〟

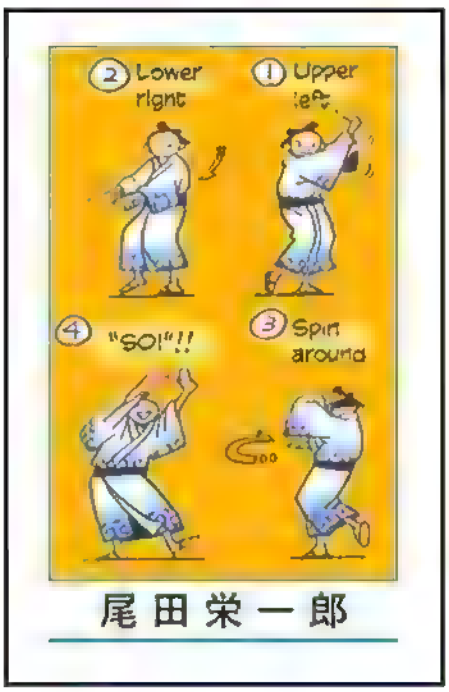
JUMP COMICS

エンドース

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA



You're thinking the same thing I'm thinking, right?! Are we on the same page?! When they say "Soi!" in the dance, they're talking about "soybeans"!! Soy let's get on with volume 93!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2019

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS
巻九十三 "えびす町の人気者"
ONE PIECE
尾田栄一郎

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

The story of ONE PIECE 1»93
Character

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

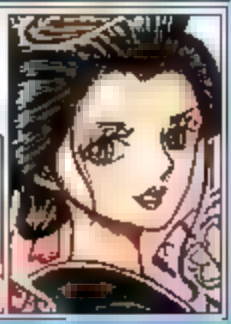
A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training, he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion belly

Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly



Zorojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zoro

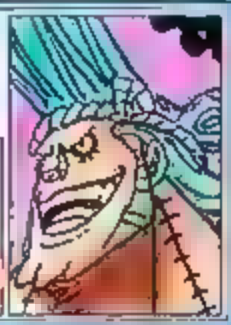
Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly

Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Baldimore.

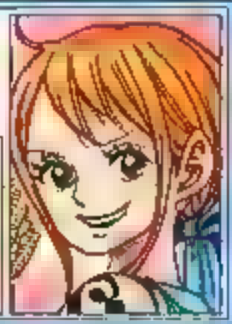
Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly



Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere.

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly



Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook

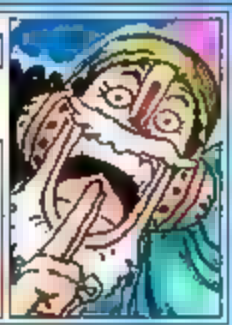
Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly

Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp

Received Heraclesun's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

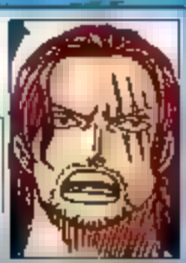
Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly



Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line.

[illegible] the Red-Hair Pirates



Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newkama Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom.

Cook, Bounty: 330 million belly

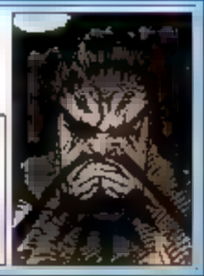
Beasts Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts

[Emperor of the Sea]

A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Beasts Pirates



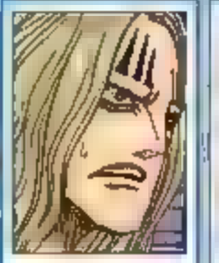
King the Wildfire
Lead Performer, Beasts Pirates

Queen the Plague
Lead Performer, Beasts Pirates

Jack the Drought
Lead Performer, Beasts Pirates

X. (Diez) Drake
Tobi Roppo, Beasts Pirates

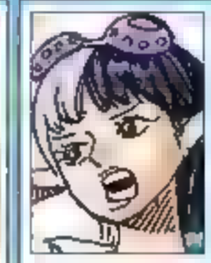
Page One
Tobi Roppo, Beasts Pirates



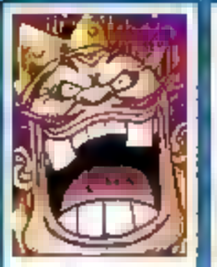
Basil Hawkins
Headliner, Beasts Pirates

Dobon
Headliner, Beasts Pirates

Holdem
Headliner, Beasts Pirates

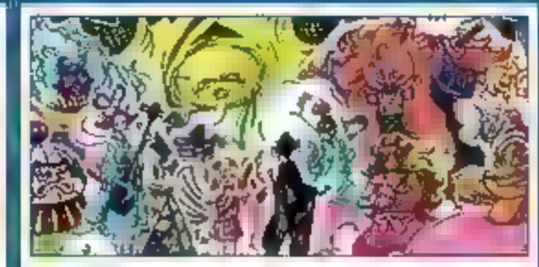


Speed
Headliner, Beasts Pirates

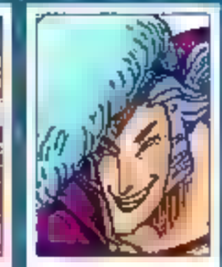


Kurozumi Orochi
Shogun of Wano

Fukurokuju
Leader, Orochi Oniwabanshu



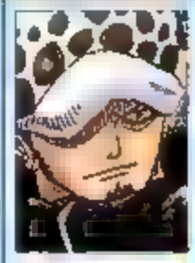
Orochi Oniwabanshu



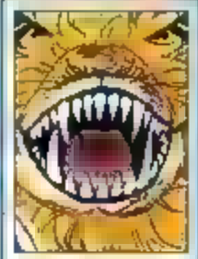
Napping Kyoshiro
Home Chaperon for Kurozumi Can

Ninja-Pirate-Mink-Samurai Alliance

Carrot, Bunny Mink
Bestiabeast Tribe Kingsbird



Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates

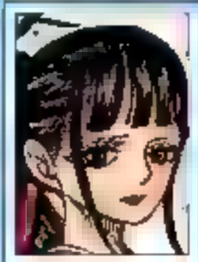


Cat Viper
King of the Night, Mokomo

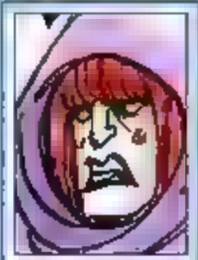
Duke Dogstorm
King of the Day, Mokomo

Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

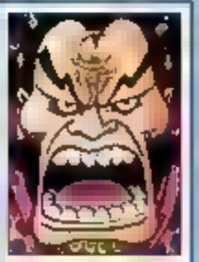
Shinobu
Veteran Kunoichi



Okiku
Samurai of Wano



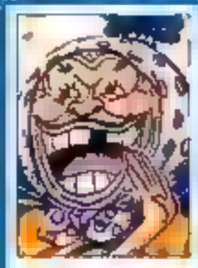
Eyejung Shower Ranjuro
Samurai of Wano



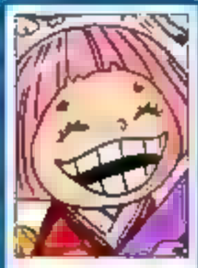
Raizo of the Mist
Ninja of Wano

Foxfire Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano

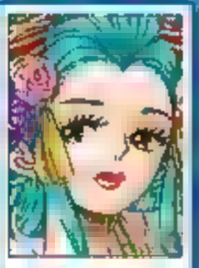
Otama
Chief of Kuri in Wano



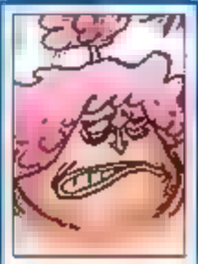
Tonoyasu
Strap hunt, a.k.a. Yasu



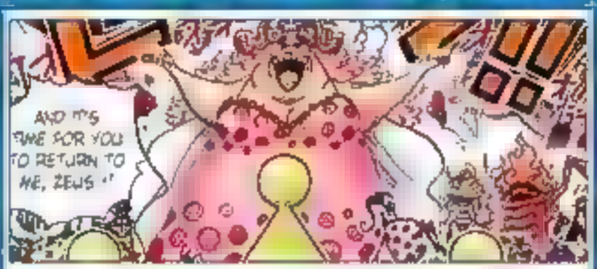
Toko
Chief of the Capital, Komuro



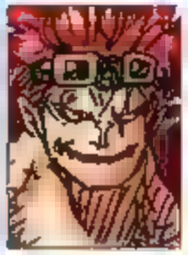
Komurasaki the Oiran
Courtesan of Wano



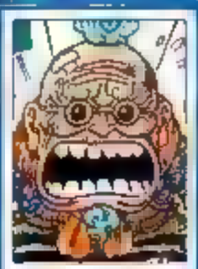
Ashura Doo (Shutemaru)
Chief, Head Mountain Thieves Brigade



Big Mom Pirates
Linlin, Perospero, Smoothie, et al.



Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates



Old Man Hyo
Senior Prisoner

Story ▪あらすじ▪

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

Luffy and crew defeat Doflamingo, then get through a scuffle with Big Mom, an Emperor of the Sea, on their way to Wano for the purpose of taking down Kaido. The lead party of Robin, Usopp and Franky have been undertaking clandestine work to prepare for the coming battle. Then Kaido shows up in the form of a great dragon and attacks the crew. A furious Luffy attacks him but loses and gets sent to an excavation labor camp. The rest of the group focuses on recruiting allies for the big battle and freeing Luffy from prison. Meanwhile, Robin gets invited to Orochi's palace with Komurasaki the Oiran. She engages in some intelligence gathering until she's spotted by Orochi's followers and trouble ensues!!

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.93

THE STAR OF EBISU

CONTENTS

第932話 Shogun and Oiran ―― 007

第933話 A Warrior's Mercy ―― 025

第934話 Hyogoro the Flower ―― 043

第935話 Queen ―― 059

第936話 Sumo Inferno ―― 077

第937話 Gyukimaru on Bandit's Bridge ―― 094

第938話 A Woman's Secret ―― 113

第939話 The Old Leopard Never Forgets the Way ―― 127

第940話 Sparks of Rebellion ―― 145

第941話 The Star of Ebisu ―― 162

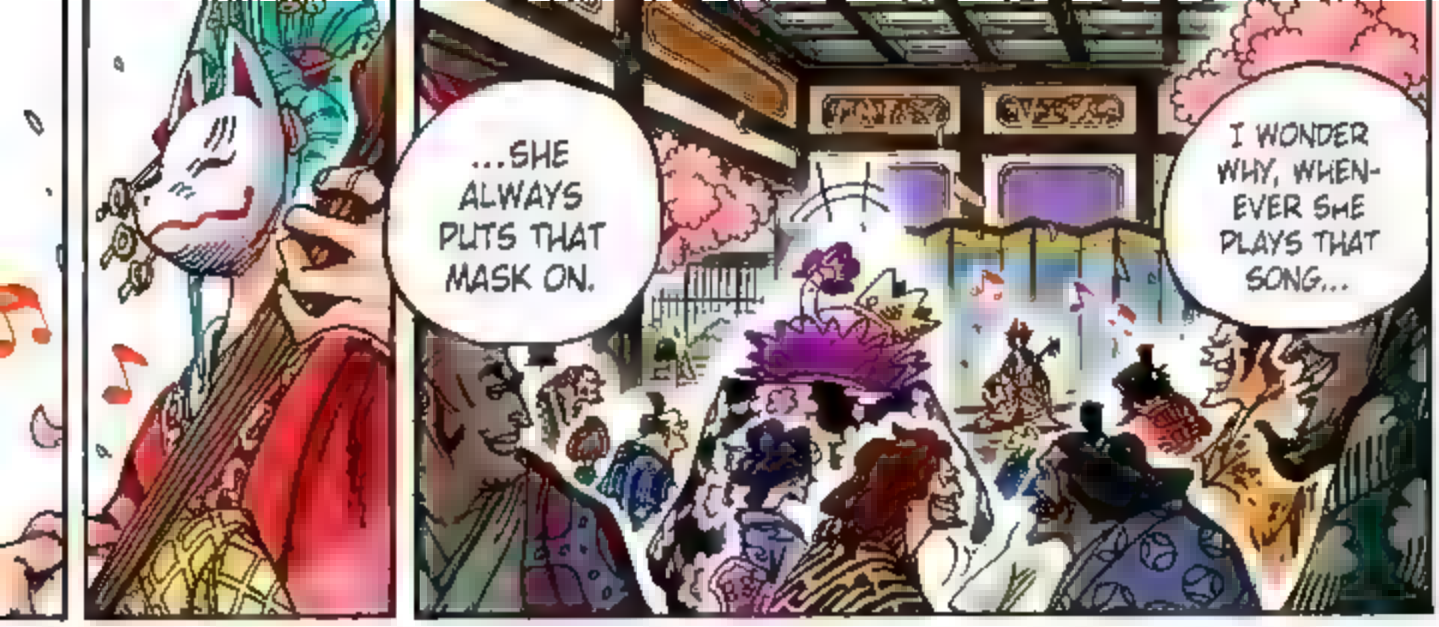
第942話 Daimyo of Hakumai, Shimotsuki Yasuie ―― 181

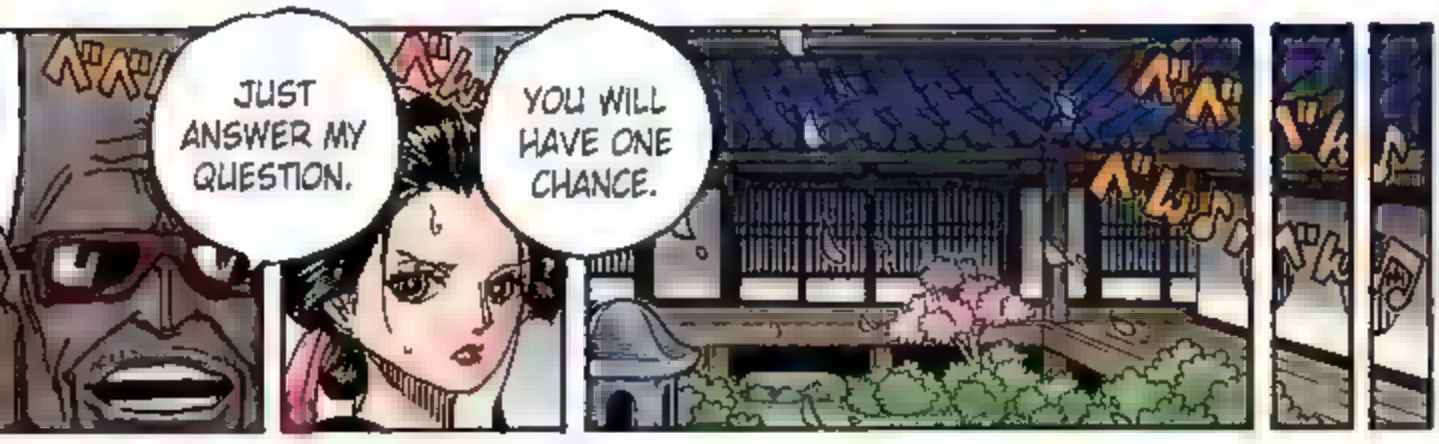
[illegible]ストーリーの構成上、
[illegible]録されています

Chapter 932: SHOGUN AND OIRAN

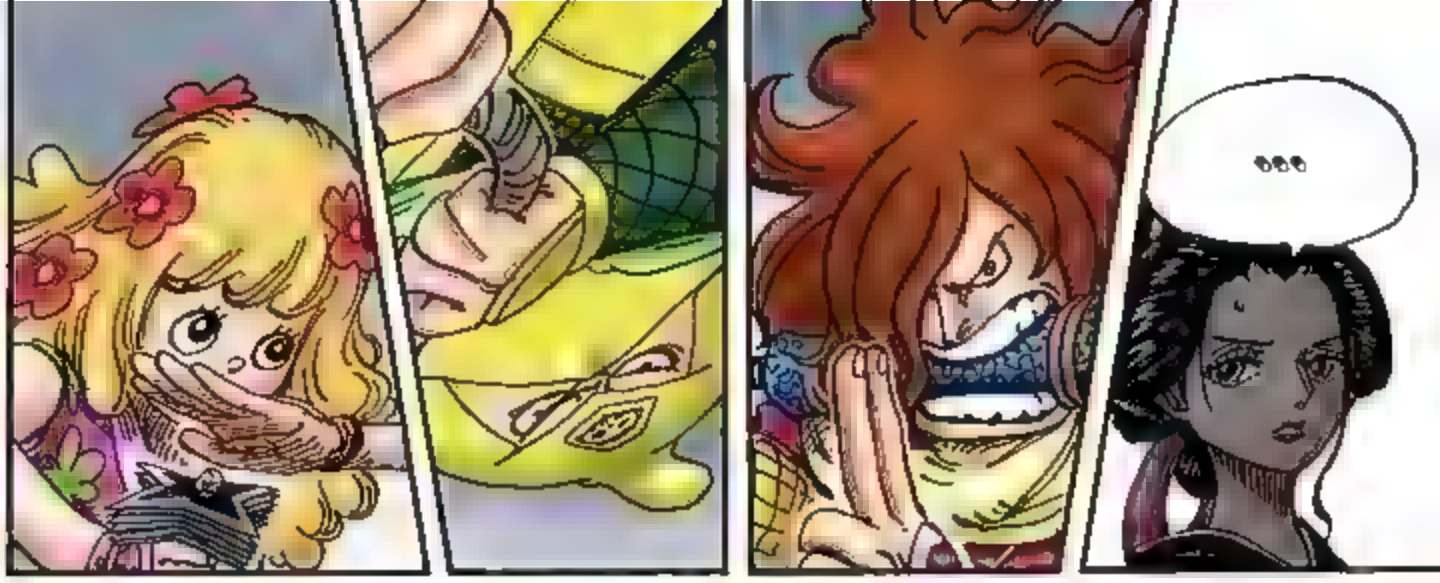
REQUEST: "GOATS EATING LETTERS WRITTEN BY CAESAR" BY FUJI

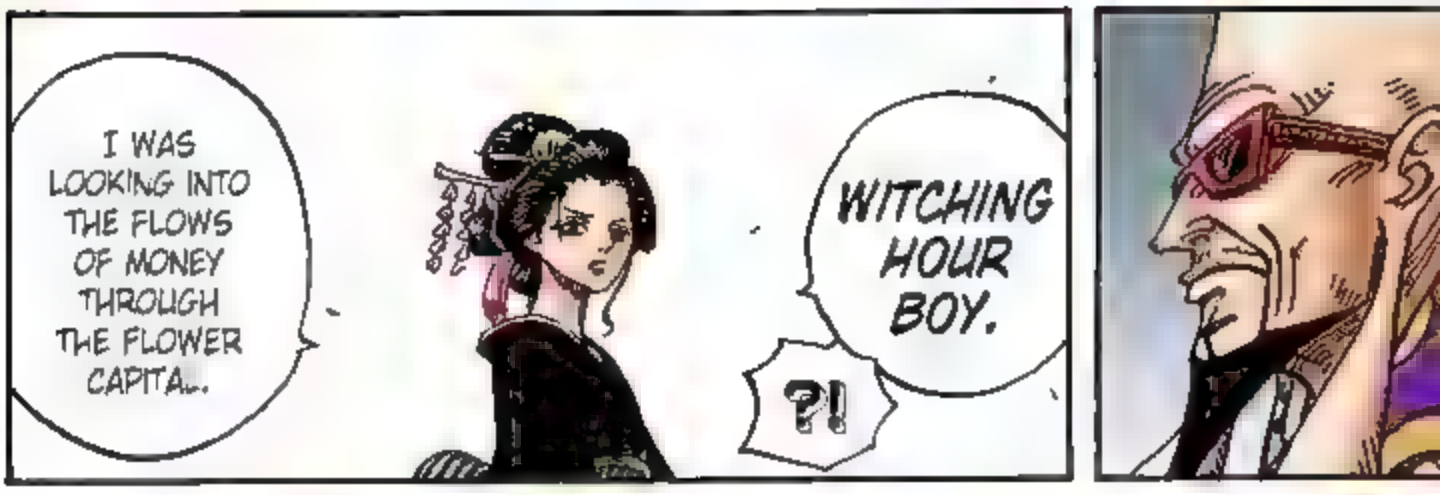
OROCHI'S CASTLE, FLOWER CAPITAL
READY. AND NOW...
TAKE IT AWAY, KOMURASAKI!
BE-BENG BE-BE-BE-BENG
BE-BENG
WHY, IT SOUNDS SO BEAUTIFUL IT TAKES MY BREATH AWAY!!
AHH, YES, THIS IS THE SONG!
I AM VERY PLEASED!!
OOH, IT'S THAT SONG AGAIN!!

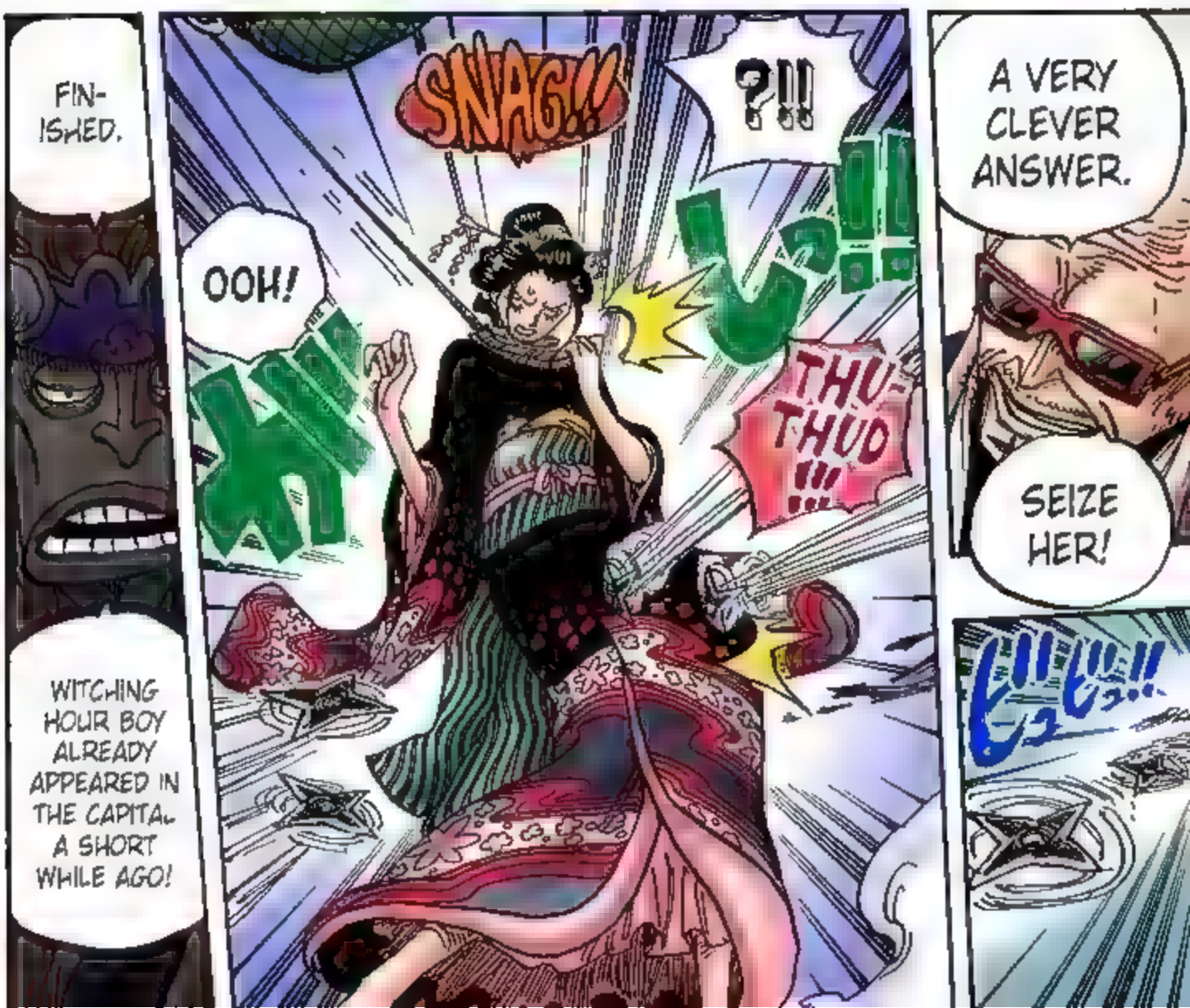

...SHE ALWAYS PUTS THAT MASK ON.
I WONDER WHY, WHENEVER SHE PLAYS THAT SONG...

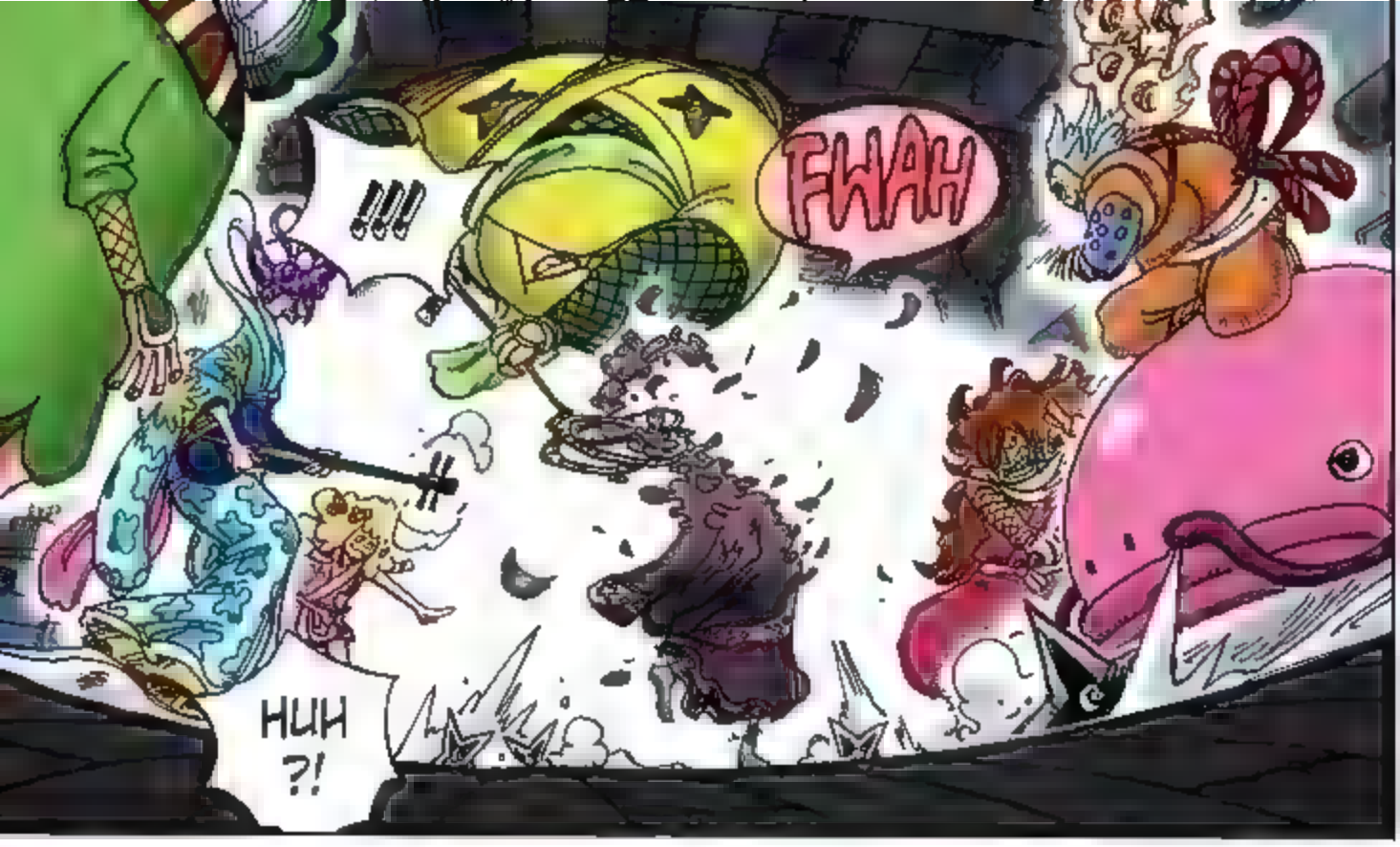

JUST ANSWER MY QUESTION.
YOU WILL HAVE ONE CHANCE.

NOW... WHO ARE YOU, AND WHAT WERE YOU DOING?
...
OTHERWISE, ONLY AGONIZING TORTURE AWAITS YOU.
SPEAK HONESTLY, AND WE WILL GRANT YOU THE GIFT OF AN INSTANT, PAINLESS DEATH.
ベベベ!!

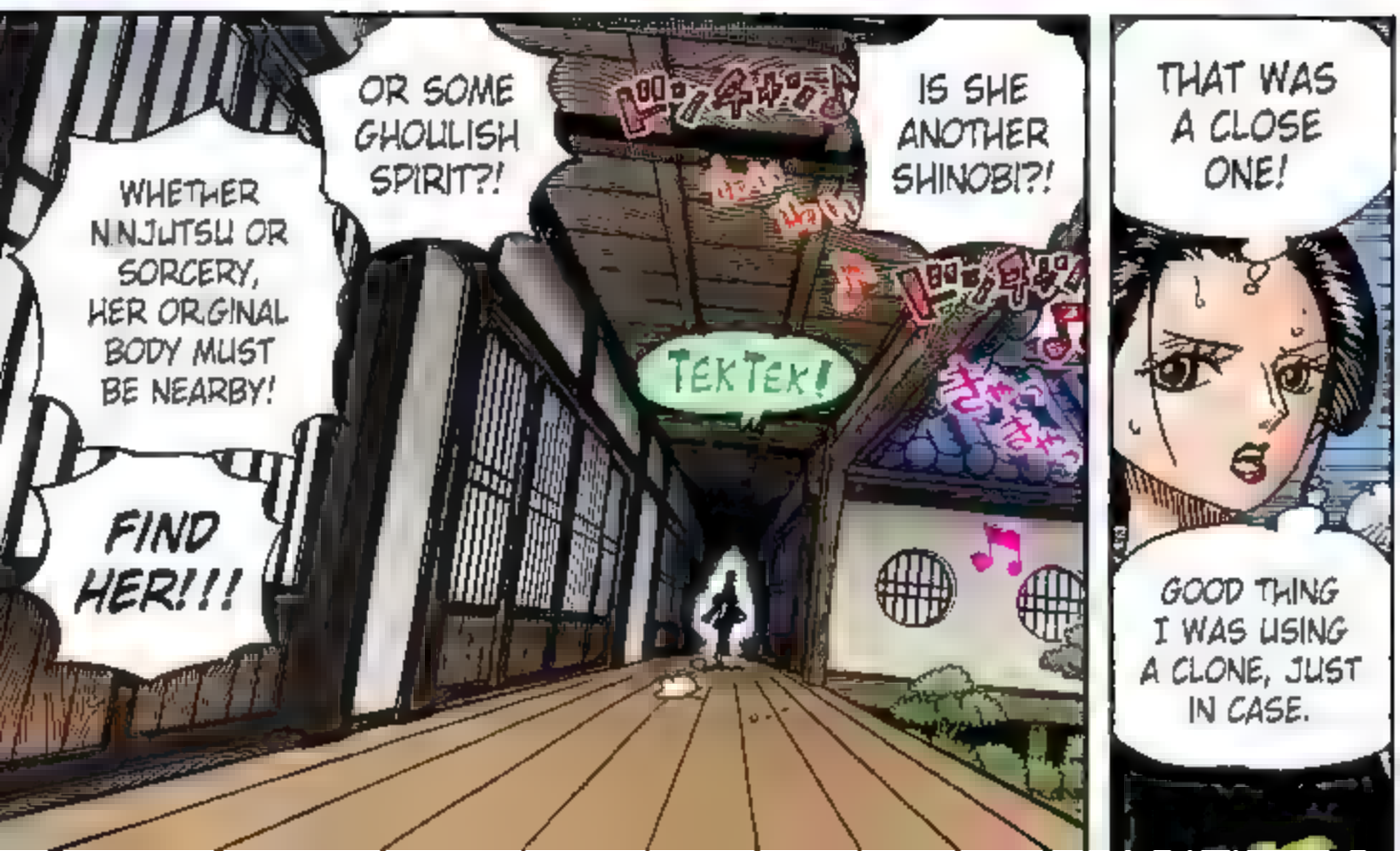

...

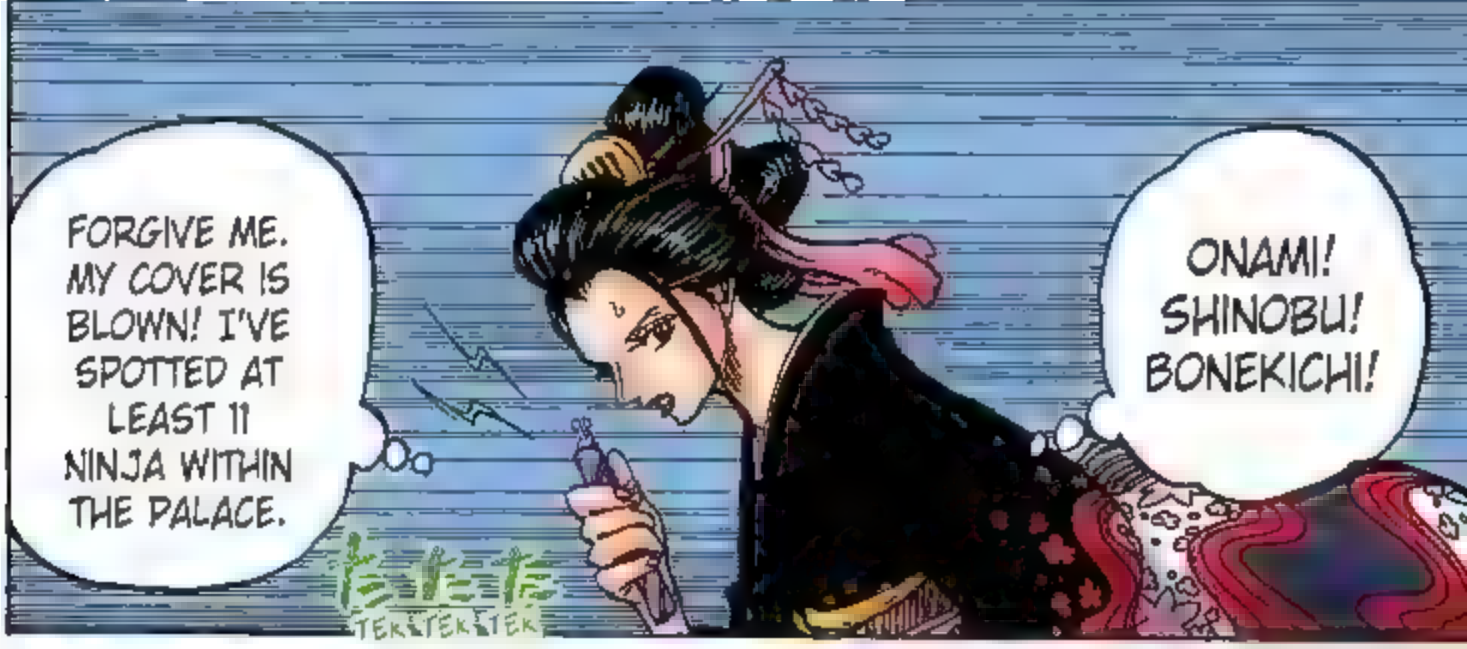

I WAS LOOKING INTO THE FLOWS OF MONEY THROUGH THE FLOWER CAPITAL.
WITCHING HOUR BOY.
?!

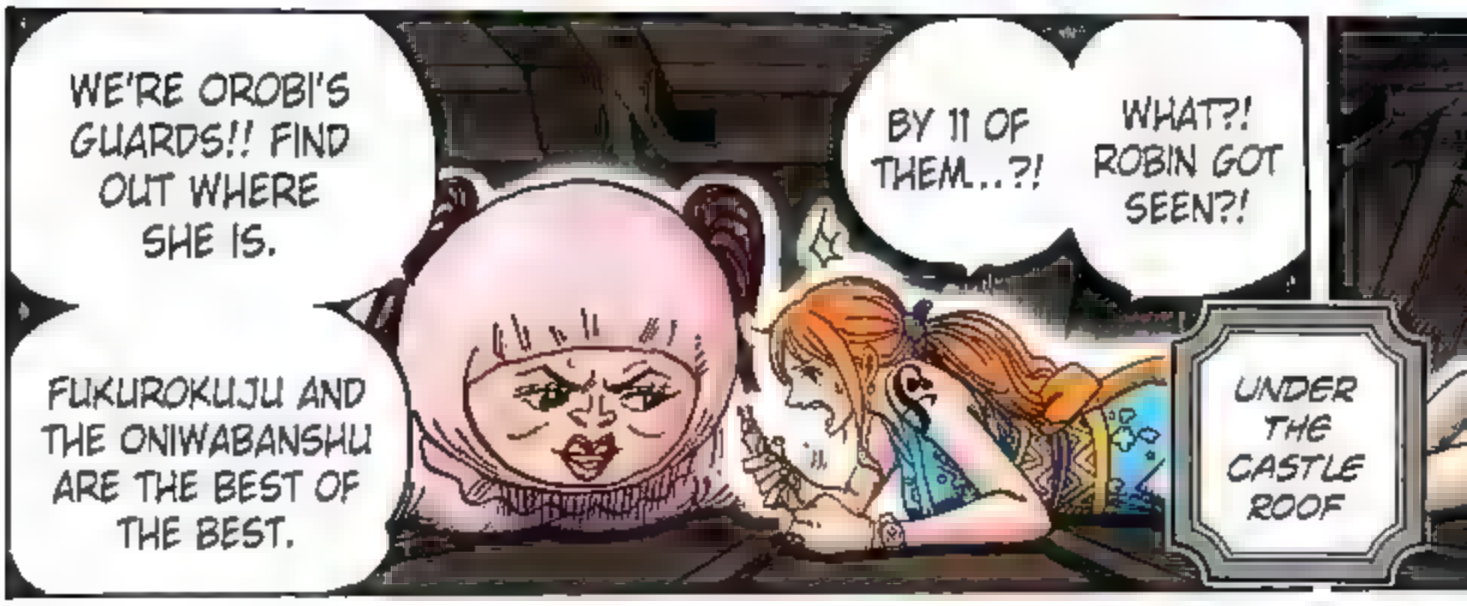

FIN-ISHED.
WITCHING HOUR BOY ALREADY APPEARED IN THE CAPITAL A SHORT WHILE AGO!
SNAG!!
?!!
OOH!
THU-THUD!!!
A VERY CLEVER ANSWER.
SEIZE HER!

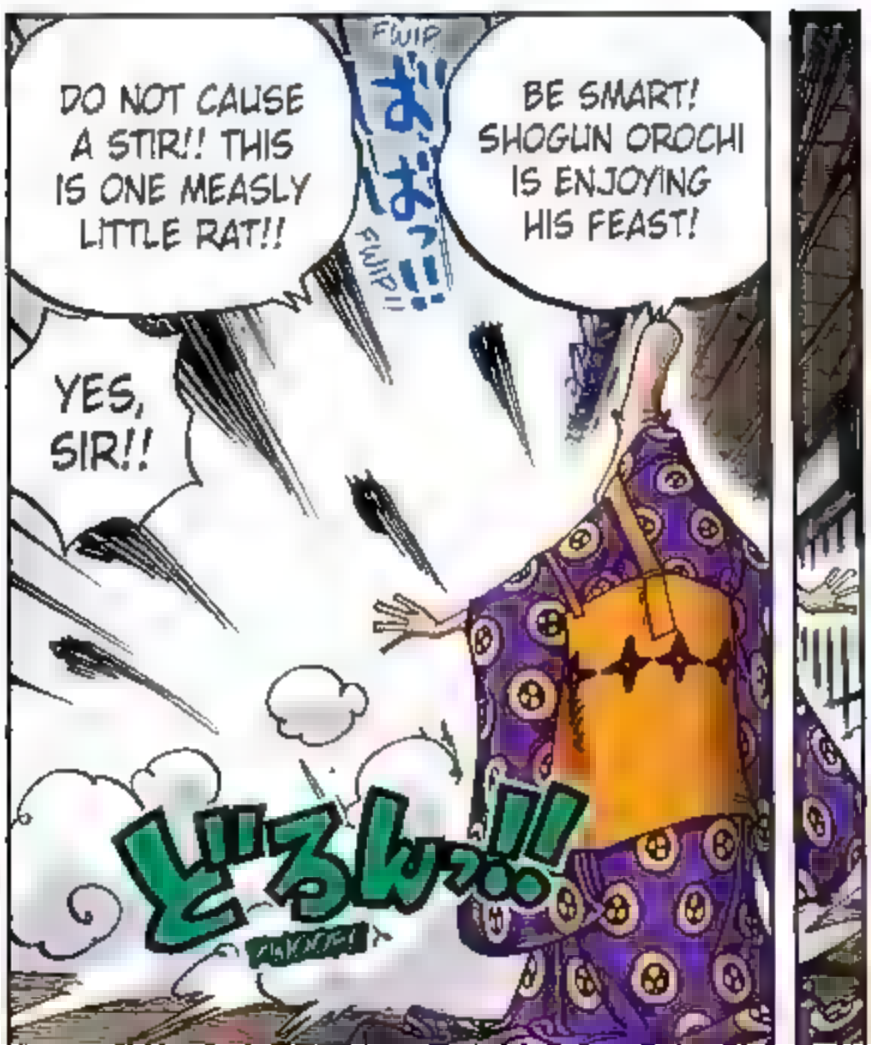

!!!
FWAH
HUH ?!

WHERE IS SHE?!!
?!!

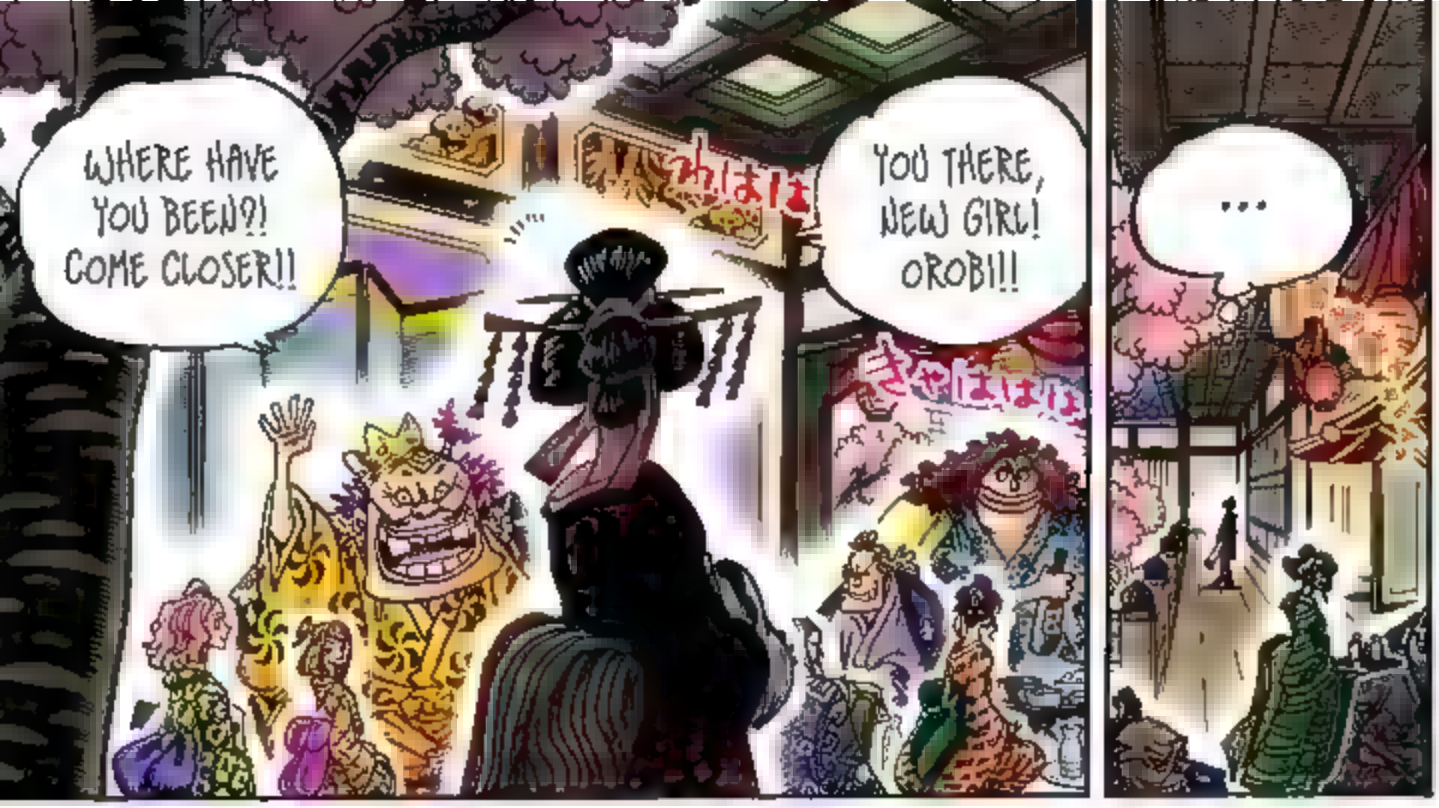

WHETHER NINJUTSU OR SORCERY, HER ORGINAL BODY MUST BE NEARBY!
OR SOME GHOULISH SPIRIT?!
IS SHE ANOTHER SHINOBI?!
TEKTEK!
FIND HER!!!
THAT WAS A CLOSE ONE!
GOOD THING I WAS USING A CLONE, JUST IN CASE.


FORGIVE ME. MY COVER IS BLOWN! I'VE SPOTTED AT LEAST 11 NINJA WITHIN THE PALACE.
ONAMI! SHINOBU! BONEKICHI!
TEKTEKTEK


WE'RE OROBI'S GUARDS!! FIND OUT WHERE SHE IS.
FUKUROKUJU AND THE ONIWABANSHU ARE THE BEST OF THE BEST.
BY 11 OF THEM...?!
WHAT?! ROBIN GOT SEEN?!
UNDER THE CASTLE ROOF

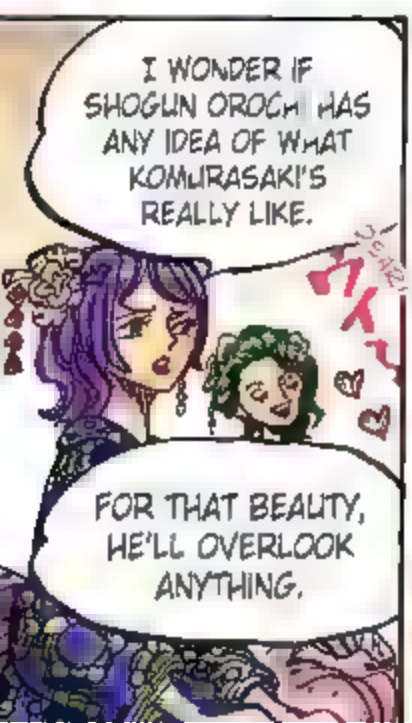

DO NOT CAUSE A STIR!! THIS IS ONE MEASLY LITTLE RAT!!
YES, SIR!!
FWIP
おぉっ!!
FWIP!!
BE SMART! SHOGUN OROCHI IS ENJOYING HIS FEAST!
どろろ〜!!!

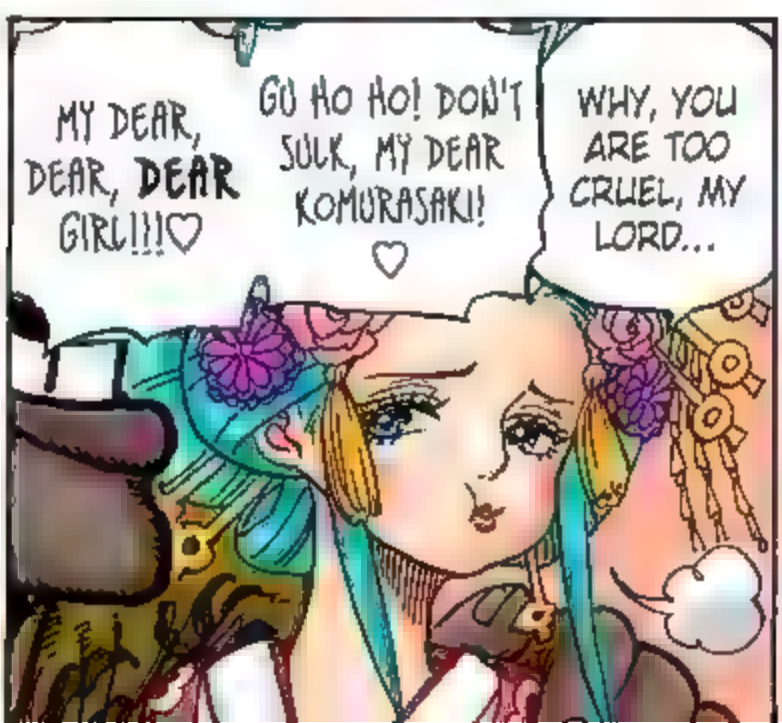
OH MY!! HOW COULD OROBI, OF ALL PEOPLE, GET BUSTED...?!
AT THE CASTLE WELL
AND JUST WHEN I FINALLY GOT A JOB THAT ISN'T GATHERING FOOD FOR ONCE!!

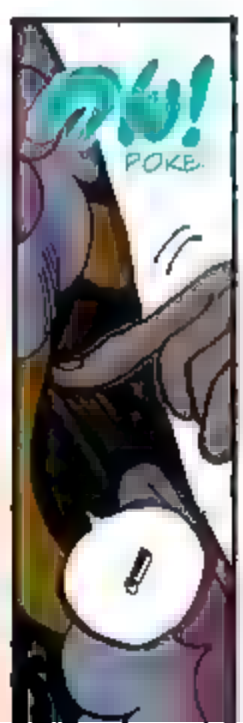

WHERE HAVE YOU BEEN?! COME CLOSER!!
YOU THERE, NEW GIRL! OROBI!!
...

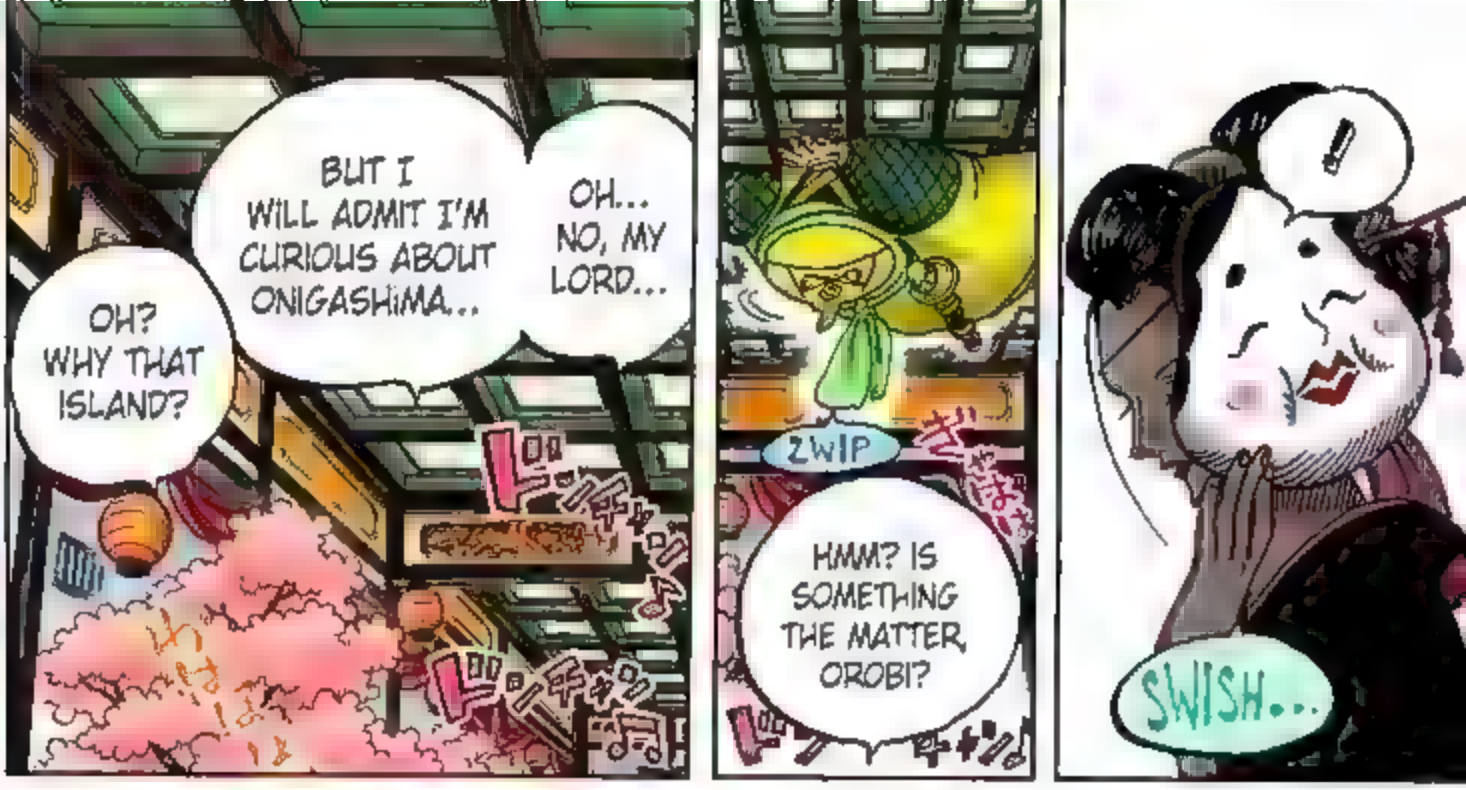
GUHOHOHO! ARE YOU, TOO, AFTER THE LOFTY SEAT OF BEING MY OFFICIAL WIFE?
WELL, AREN'T YOU SWEET?! I LIKE THIS VERY MUCH!!
I HAVE SO MANY THINGS I WISH TO SPEAK WITH YOU ABOUT.
FORGIVE ME FOR NOT BEING HERE SOONER, MY LORD...♡
GUHWA HA HA HA!!

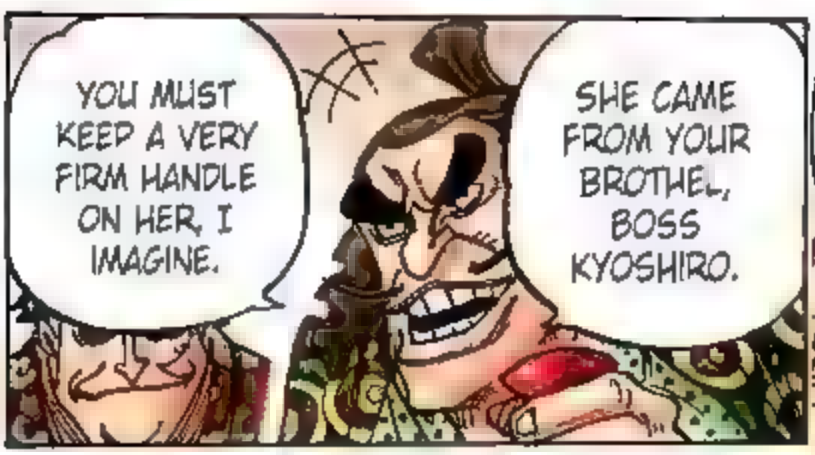
"THE BEST PLACE FOR A LEAF TO HIDE IS IN THE FOREST." THERE'S NO ESCAPING NOW.
I STILL HAVE WORK TO DO!!

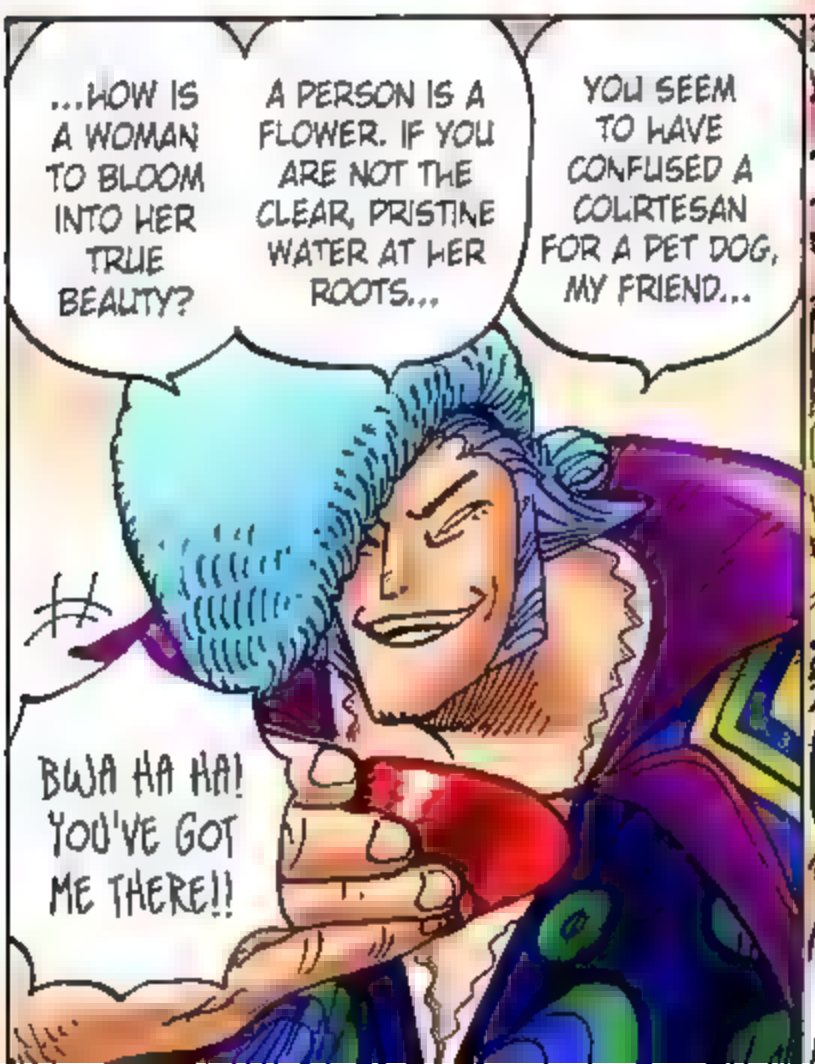

I WONDER IF SHOGUN OROCHI HAS ANY IDEA OF WHAT KOMURASAKI'S REALLY LIKE.
FOR THAT BEAUTY, HE'LL OVERLOOK ANYTHING.


MY DEAR, DEAR, DEAR GIRL!!!♡
GU HO HO! DON'T SULK, MY DEAR KOMURASAKI! ♡
WHY, YOU ARE TOO CRUEL, MY LORD...

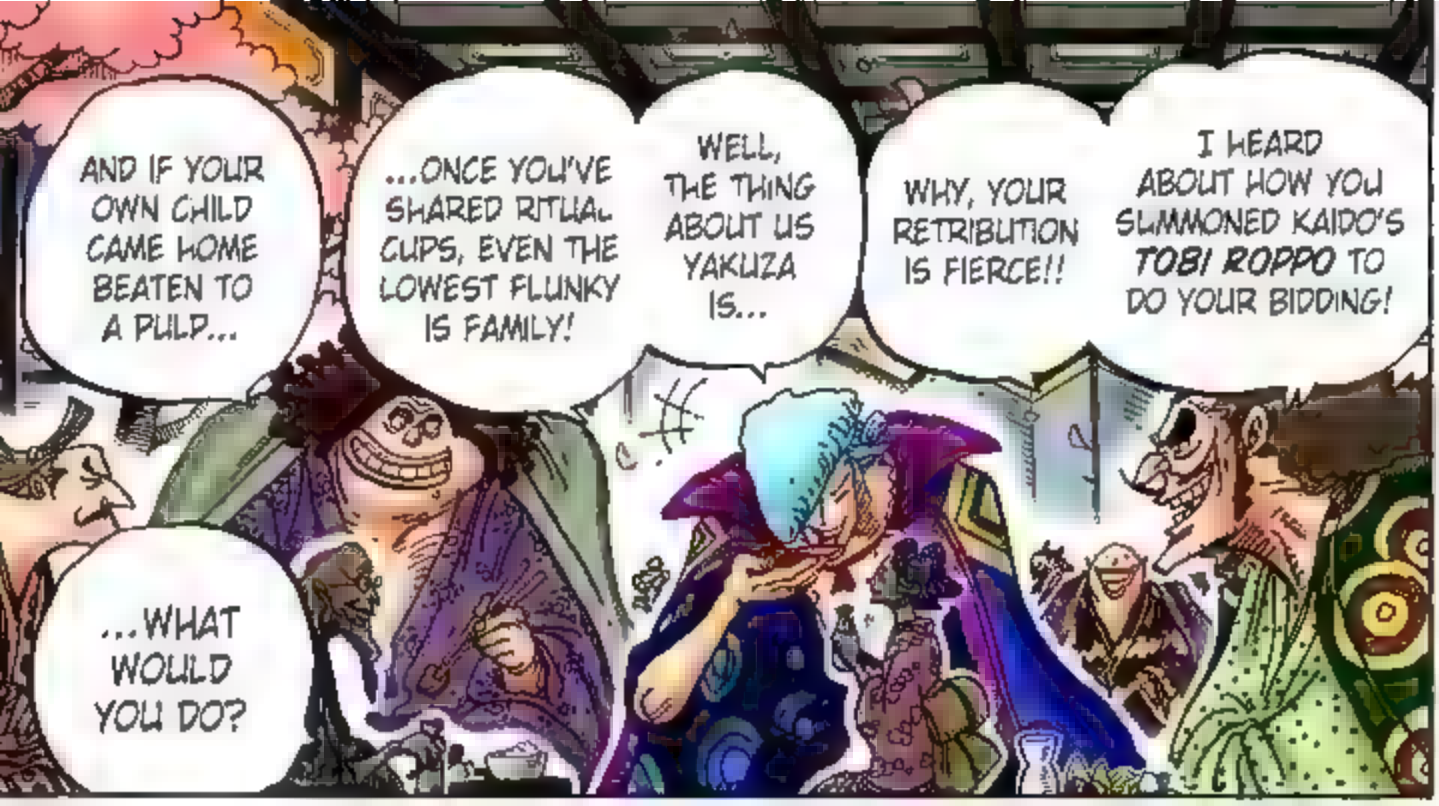

POKE

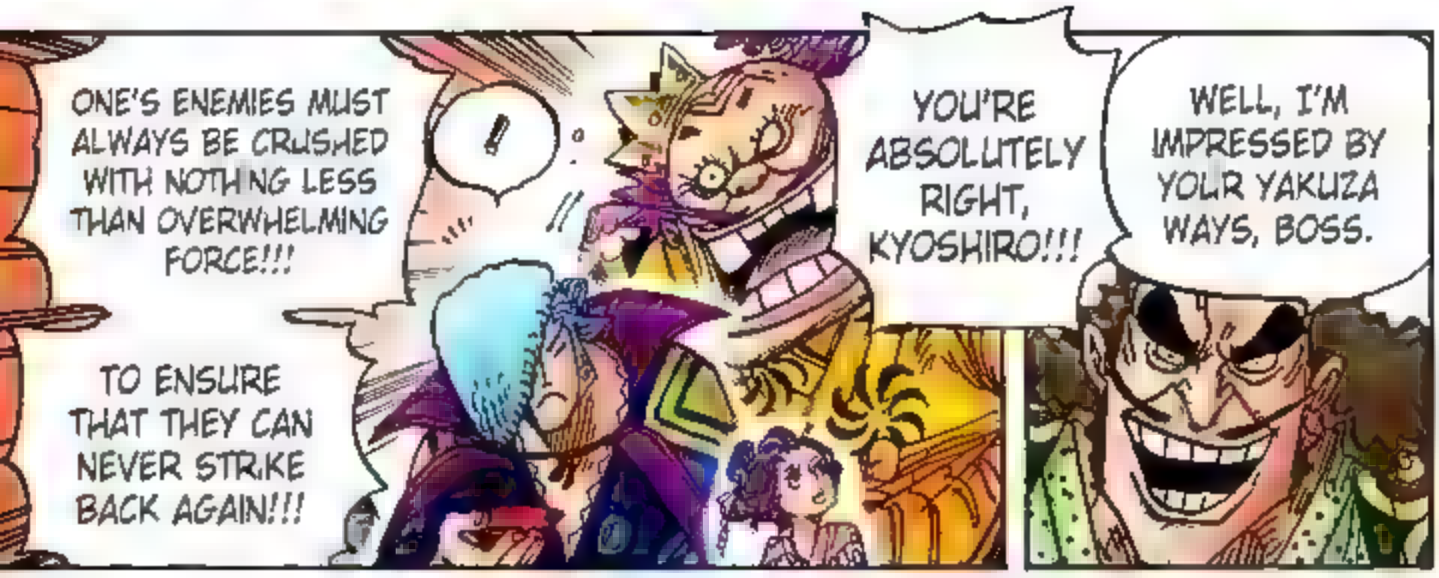

OH? WHY THAT ISLAND?
BUT I WILL ADMIT I'M CURIOUS ABOUT ONIGASHIMA...
OH... NO, MY LORD...
ZWIP
HMM? IS SOMETHING THE MATTER, OROBI?
!
SWISH...


YOU MUST KEEP A VERY FIRM HANDLE ON HER, I IMAGINE.
SHE CAME FROM YOUR BROTHEL, BOSS KYOSHIRO.


...HOW IS A WOMAN TO BLOOM INTO HER TRUE BEAUTY?
A PERSON IS A FLOWER. IF YOU ARE NOT THE CLEAR, PRISTINE WATER AT HER ROOTS...
YOU SEEM TO HAVE CONFUSED A COURTESAN FOR A PET DOG, MY FRIEND...
BWA HA HA! YOU'VE GOT ME THERE!!

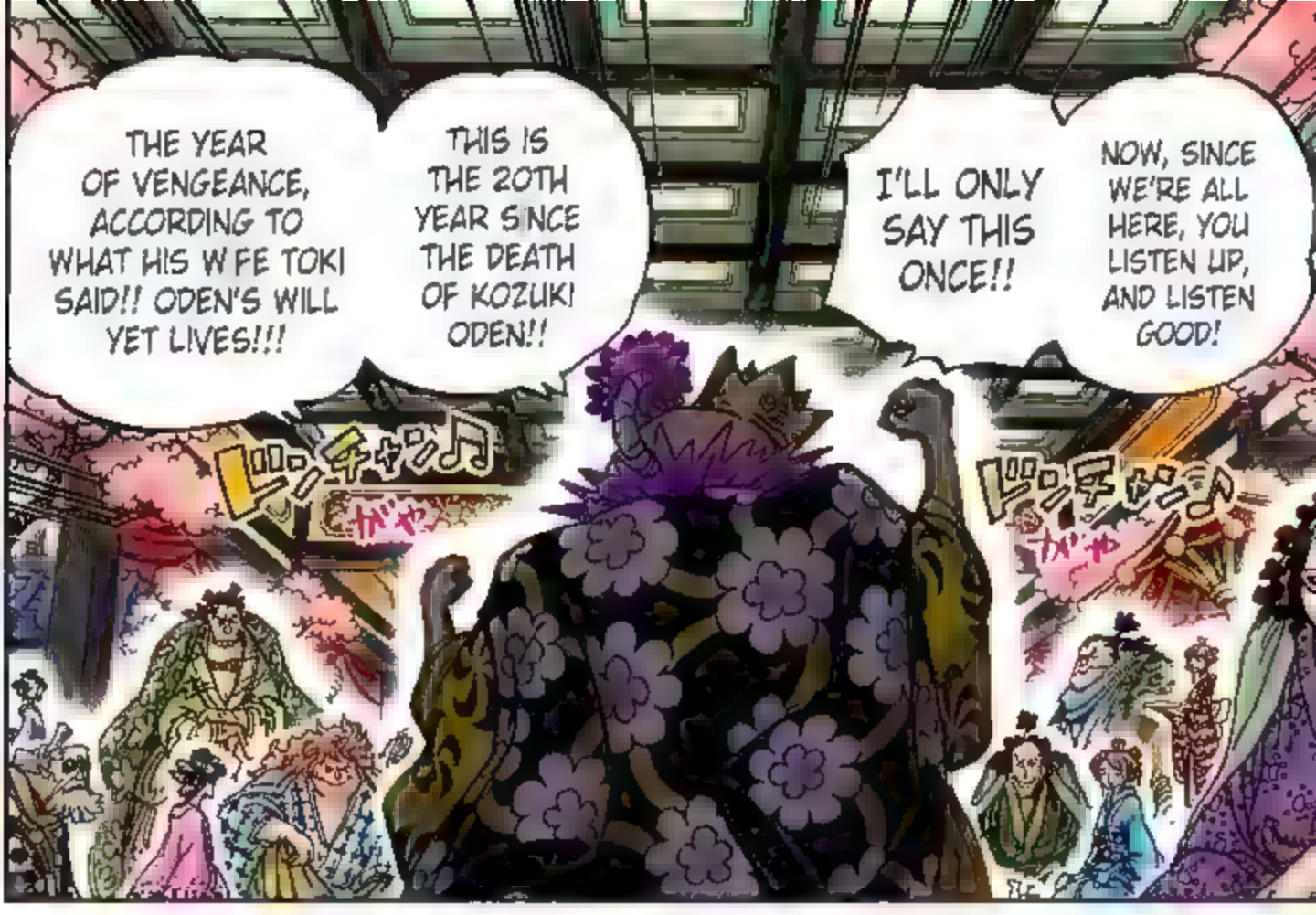
...THAT LADY KOMURA-SAKI!♡
AH, WHAT A BEAUTY SHE IS...
GA HA HA! DON'T WORRY, SHE'S NOT INTERESTED IN YOU!!
I WILL NOT HIDE MY JEALOUSY, BUT I ALSO ADMIT THAT HER SECRET NATURE HAS ME TERRIFIED.

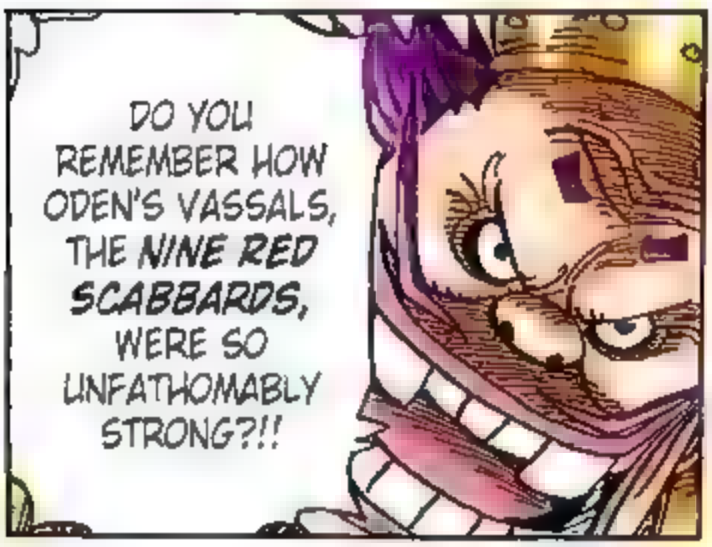

AND IF YOUR OWN CHILD CAME HOME BEATEN TO A PULP...
...WHAT WOULD YOU DO?
...ONCE YOU'VE SHARED RITUAL CUPS, EVEN THE LOWEST FLUNKY IS FAMILY!
WELL, THE THING ABOUT US YAKUZA IS...
WHY, YOUR RETRIBUTION IS FIERCE!!
I HEARD ABOUT HOW YOU SUMMONED KAIDO'S TOBI ROPPO TO DO YOUR BIDDING!

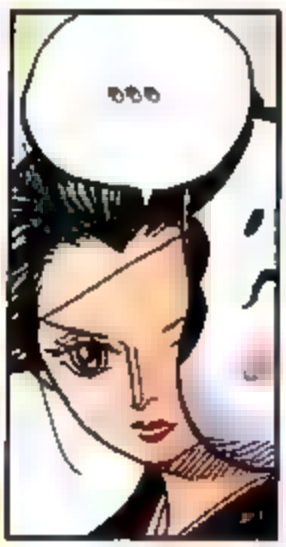

ONE'S ENEMIES MUST ALWAYS BE CRUSHED WITH NOTHING LESS THAN OVERWHELMING FORCE!!!
TO ENSURE THAT THEY CAN NEVER STRIKE BACK AGAIN!!!
!
YOU'RE ABSOLUTELY RIGHT, KYOSHIRO!!!
WELL, I'M IMPRESSED BY YOUR YAKUZA WAYS, BOSS.

NO ONE IN THE CAPITAL WOULD DARE ATTACK THE KYOSHIRO FAMILY.
THEY MIGHT BE LOWLY FLUNKIES, BUT THIS IS NO TRIFLING MATTER..
IT MEANS THAT WE HAVE OUTSIDERS IN OUR FAIR CITY!!

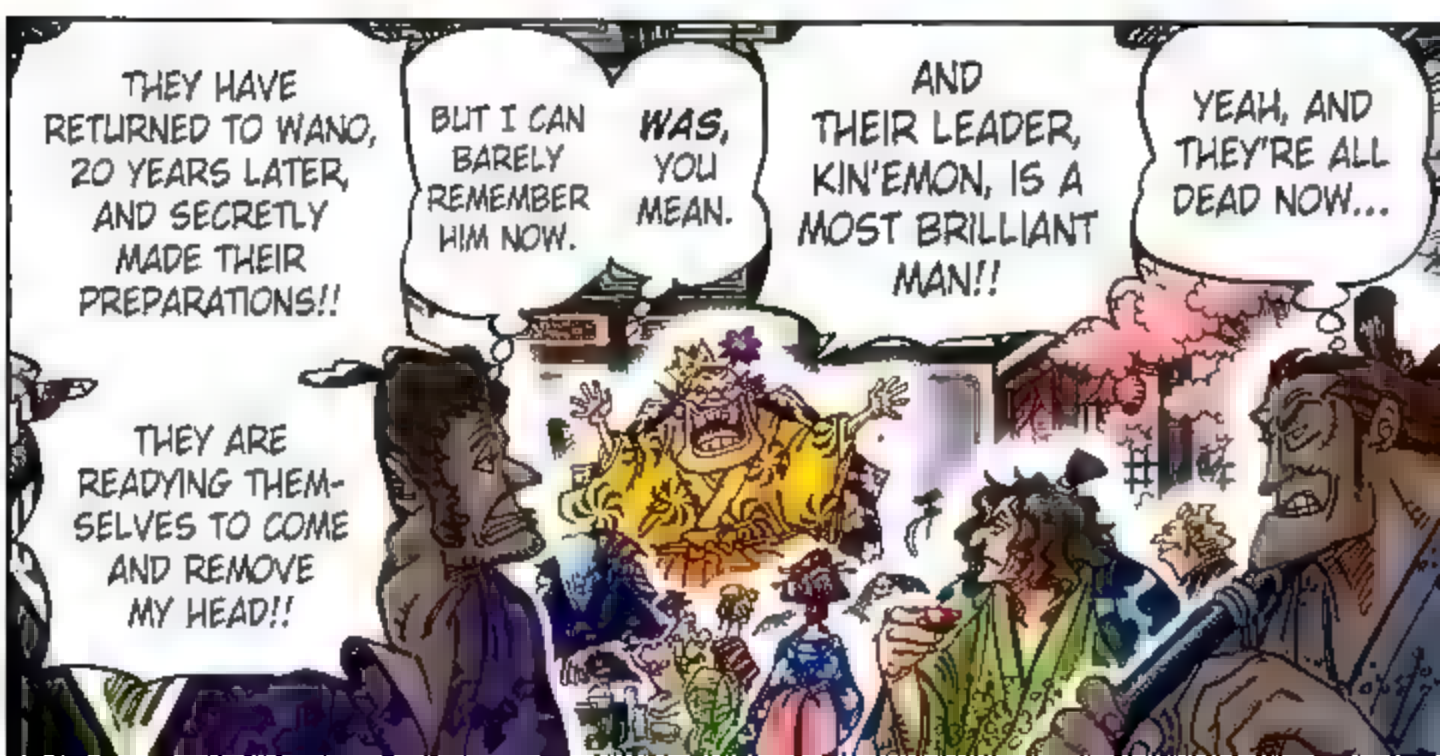
!
EVEN IF THEY MIGHT BE... GHOSTS!!!

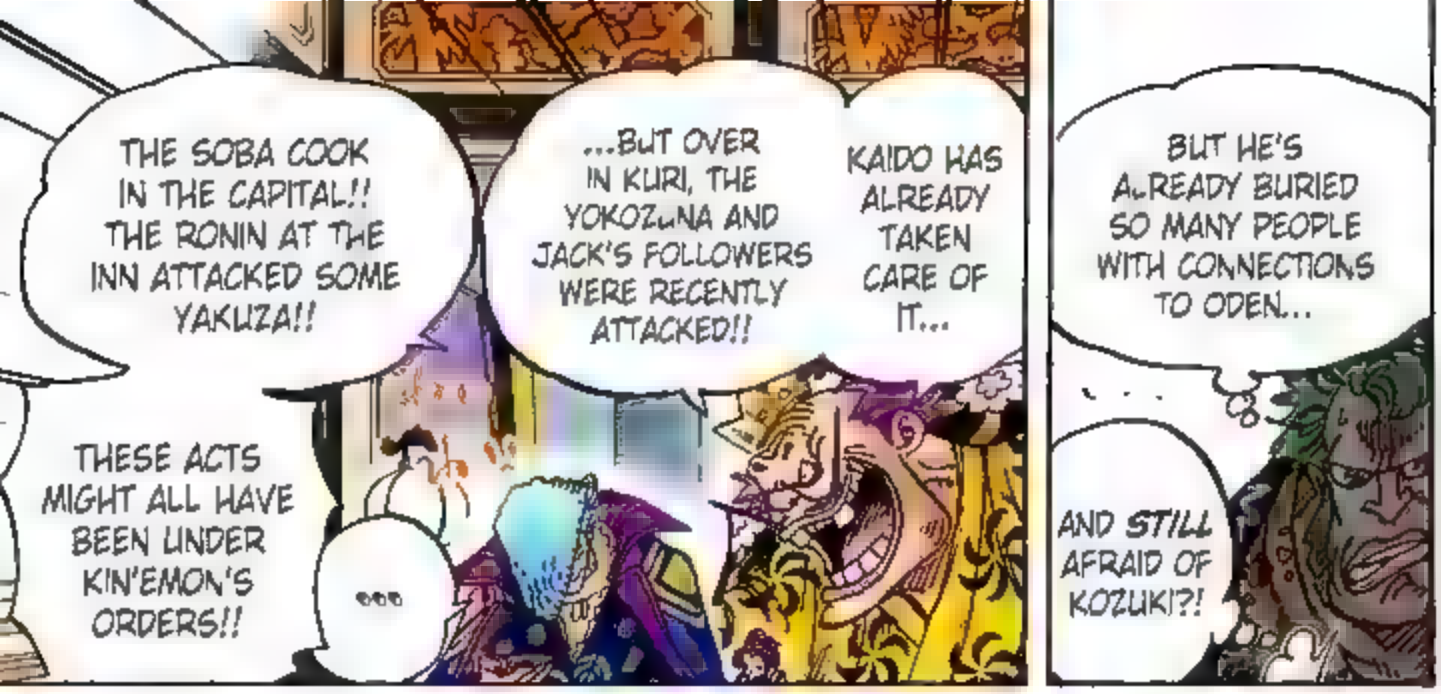

THE YEAR OF VENGEANCE, ACCORDING TO WHAT HIS WIFE TOKI SAID!! ODEN'S WILL YET LIVES!!!
THIS IS THE 20TH YEAR SINCE THE DEATH OF KOZUKI ODEN!!
I'LL ONLY SAY THIS ONCE!!
NOW, SINCE WE'RE ALL HERE, YOU LISTEN UP, AND LISTEN GOOD!

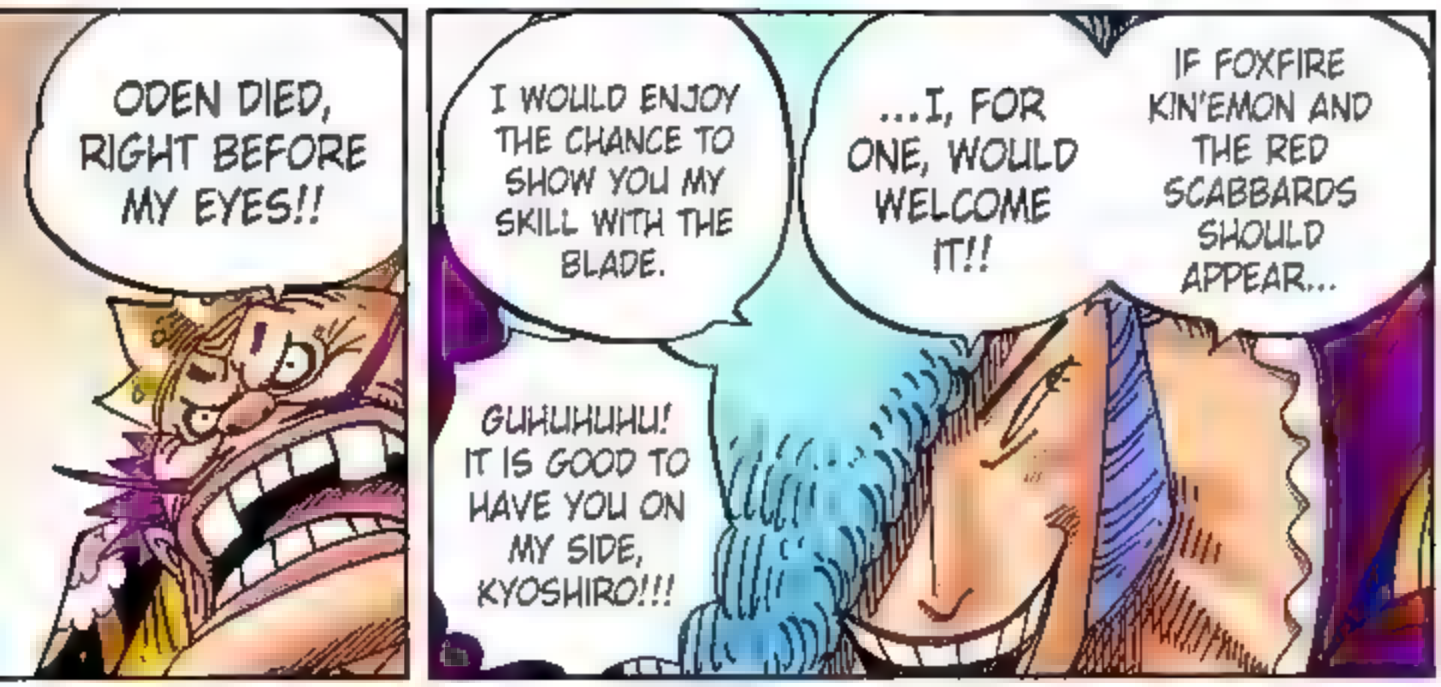

DO YOU REMEMBER HOW ODEN'S VASSALS, THE NINE RED SCABBARDS, WERE SO UNFATHOMABLY STRONG?!!

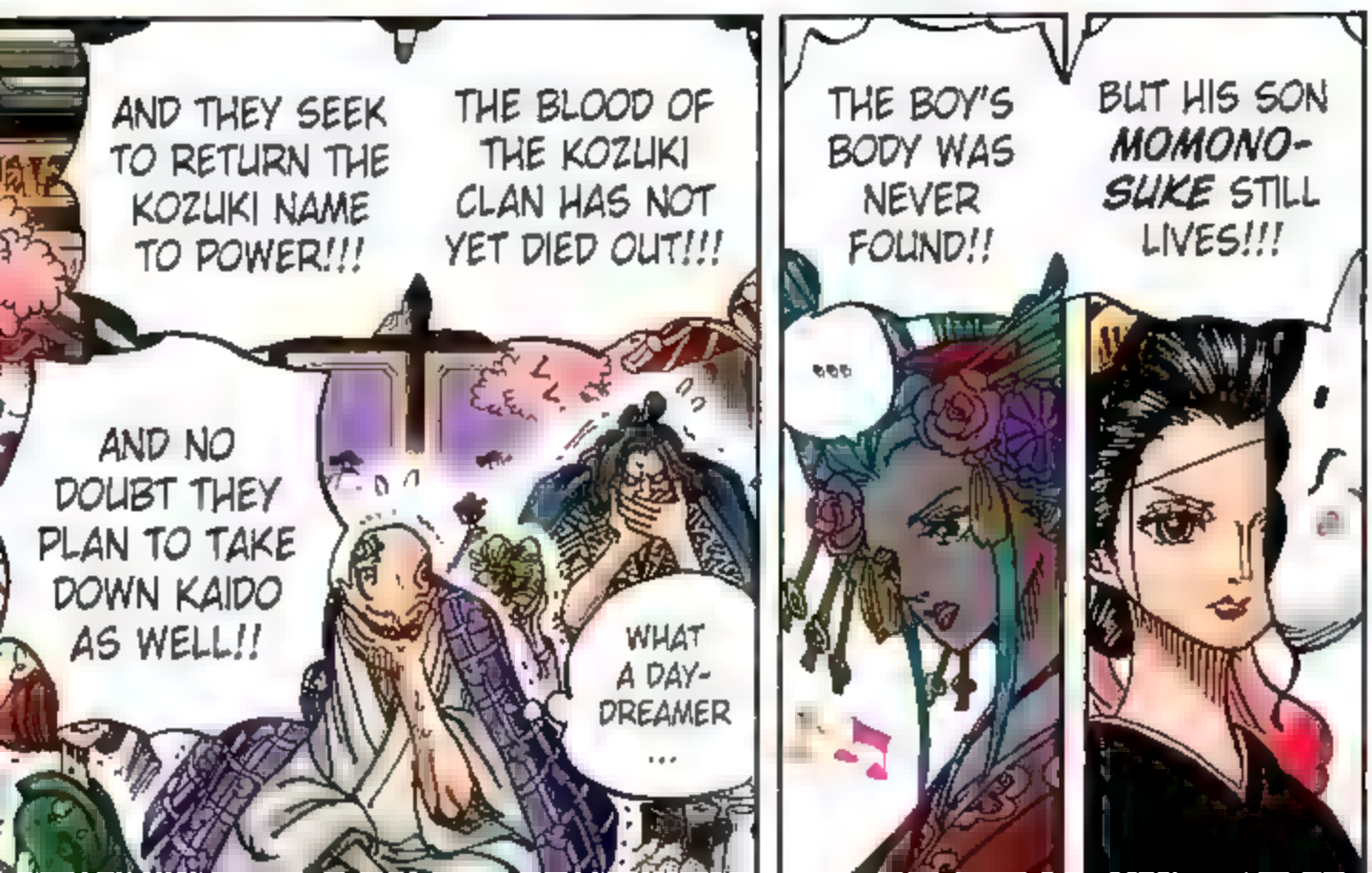

...

HERE HE GOES AGAIN...


THEY HAVE RETURNED TO WANO, 20 YEARS LATER, AND SECRETLY MADE THEIR PREPARATIONS!!
BUT I CAN BARELY REMEMBER HIM NOW.
WAS, YOU MEAN.
AND THEIR LEADER, KIN'EMON, IS A MOST BRILLIANT MAN!!
YEAH, AND THEY'RE ALL DEAD NOW...
THEY ARE READYING THEMSELVES TO COME AND REMOVE MY HEAD!!

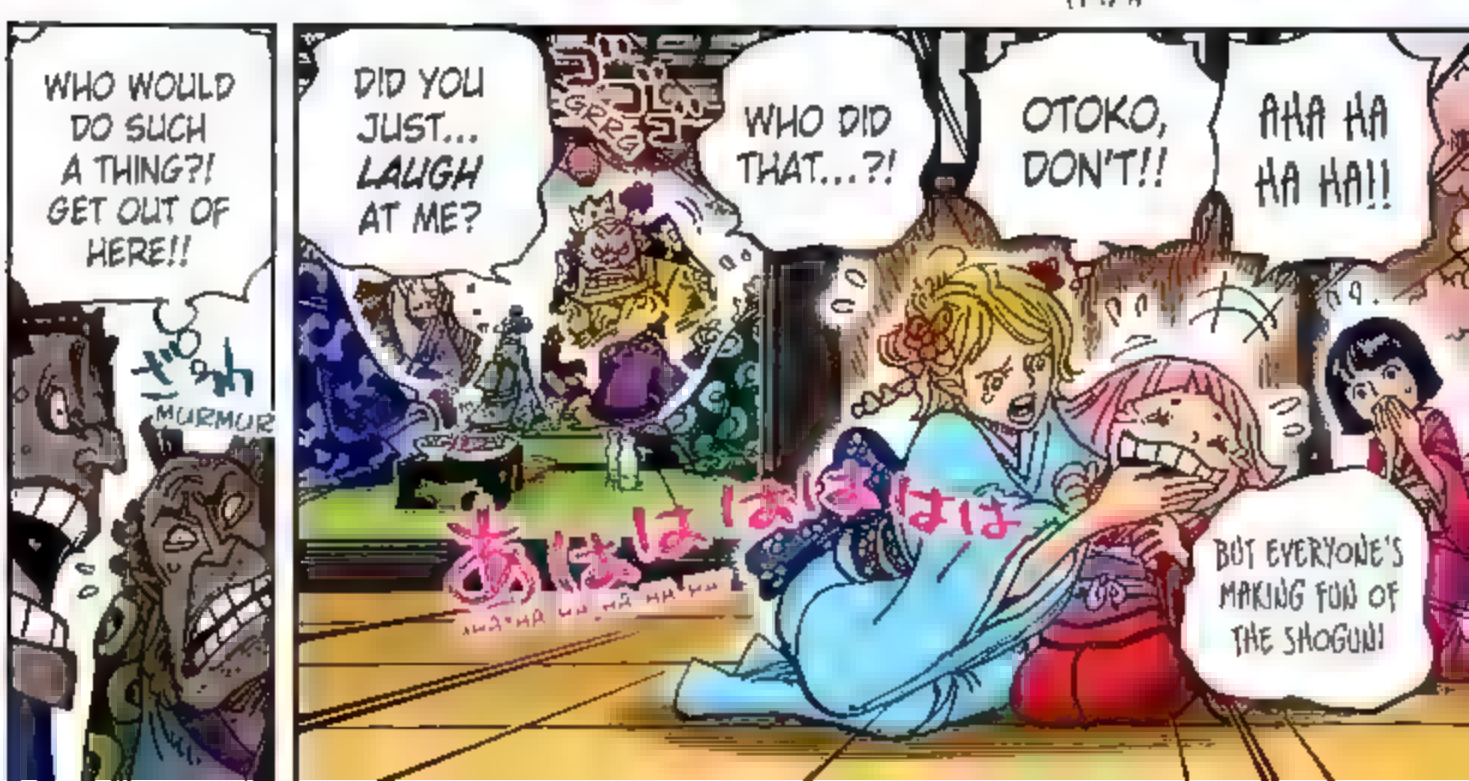

THE SOBA COOK IN THE CAPITAL!! THE RONIN AT THE INN ATTACKED SOME YAKUZA!!
...BUT OVER IN KURI, THE YOKOZUNA AND JACK'S FOLLOWERS WERE RECENTLY ATTACKED!!
KAIDO HAS ALREADY TAKEN CARE OF IT...
THESE ACTS MIGHT ALL HAVE BEEN UNDER KIN'EMON'S ORDERS!!
...
BUT HE'S ALREADY BURIED SO MANY PEOPLE WITH CONNECTIONS TO ODEN...
AND STILL AFRAID OF KOZUKI?!

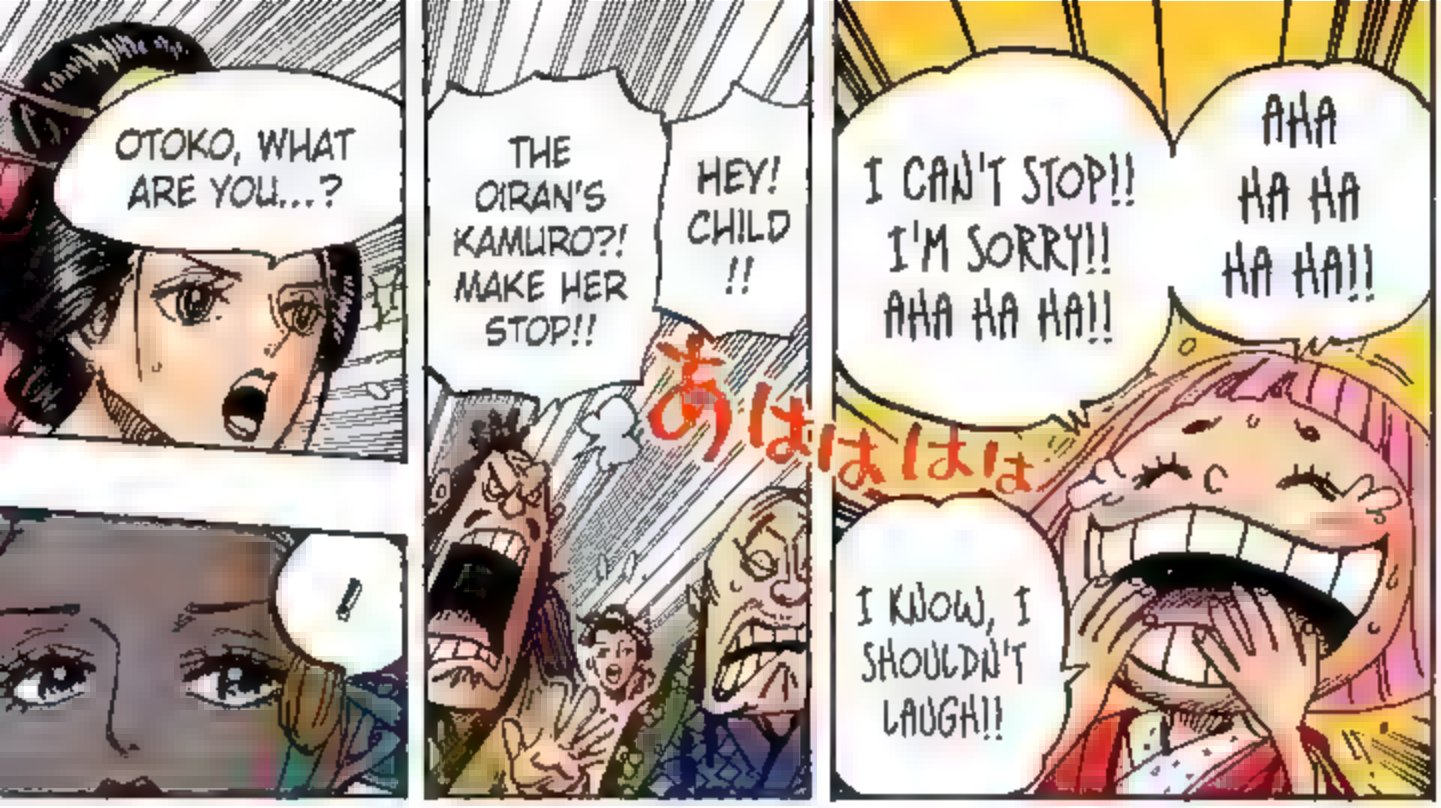

ODEN DIED, RIGHT BEFORE MY EYES!!
I WOULD ENJOY THE CHANCE TO SHOW YOU MY SKILL WITH THE BLADE.
...I, FOR ONE, WOULD WELCOME IT!!
IF FOXFIRE KIN'EMON AND THE RED SCABBARDS SHOULD APPEAR...
GUHUHUHU! IT IS GOOD TO HAVE YOU ON MY SIDE, KYOSHIRO!!!

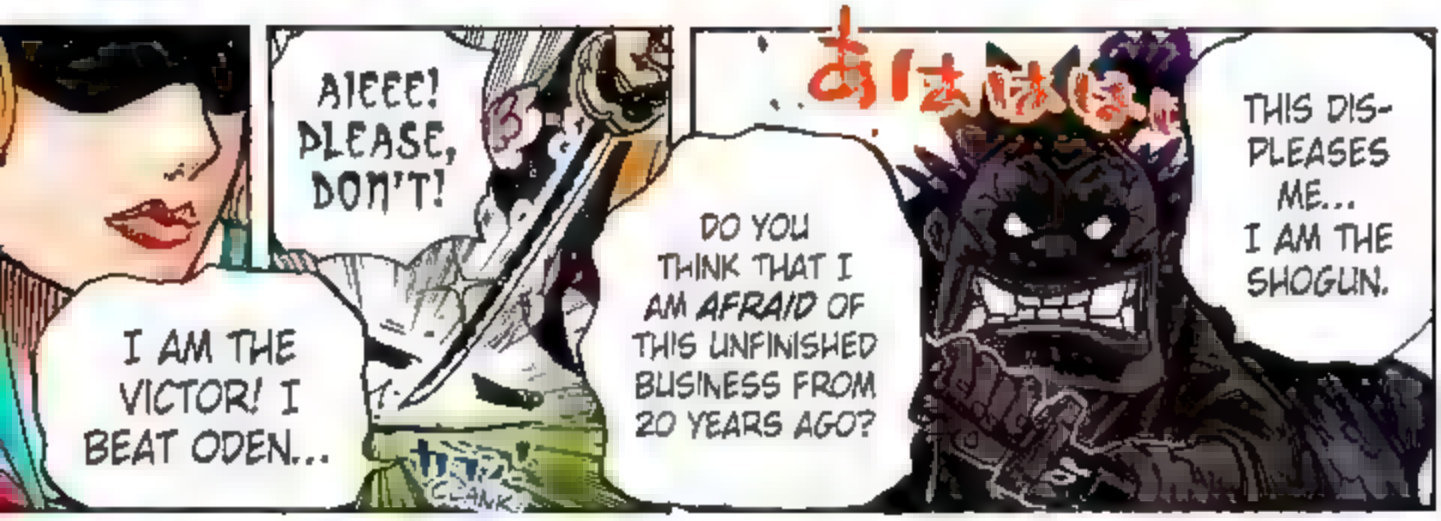

AND THEY SEEK TO RETURN THE KOZUKI NAME TO POWER!!!
THE BLOOD OF THE KOZUKI CLAN HAS NOT YET DIED OUT!!!
AND NO DOUBT THEY PLAN TO TAKE DOWN KAIDO AS WELL!!
WHAT A DAY-DREAMER ...
THE BOY'S BODY WAS NEVER FOUND!!
BUT HIS SON MOMONOSUKE STILL LIVES!!!
...

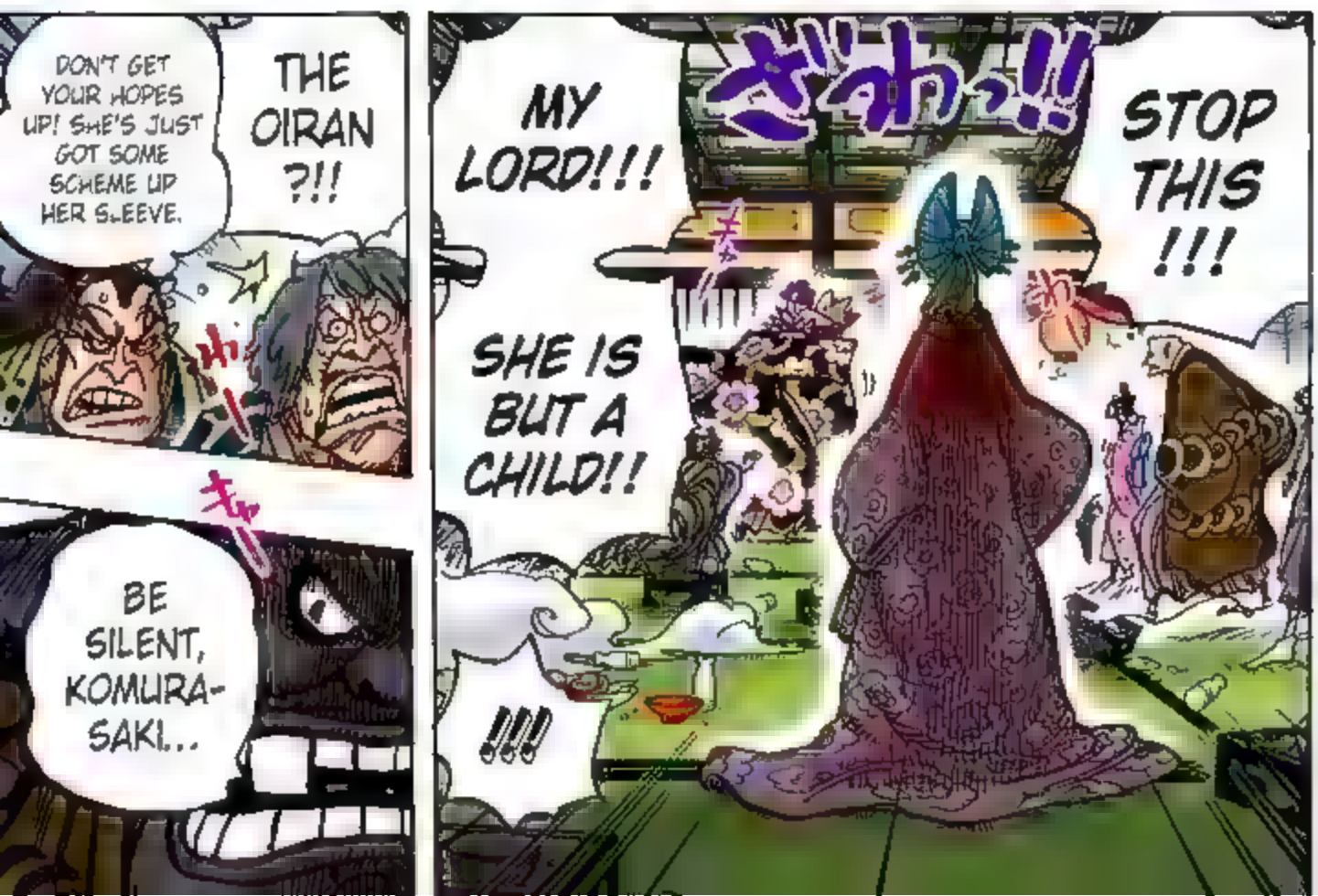
OROCHI SEEMS TO TAKE THE LEGEND AT FACE VALUE. HE BELIEVES IT.
BUT HIS FOLLOWERS DON'T TAKE IT SERIOUSLY... OF COURSE THEY DON'T.
AND HE HAS KAIDO AS AN ALLY!! WHO COULD EVER DEFEAT THAT MONSTER?!
NO!! I WANT TO LAUGH, BUT I DON'T WANT TO DIE!!
PFFFT!! HOW COWARDLY CAN HE BE?!

HUH?
WHAT?! WHO DID THAT?! DO YOU WANT TO DIE?!
?!!
NO! DON'T LAUGH! HOLD IT IN!
AHA HA HA HA!!
ビクッ!!


WHO WOULD DO SUCH A THING?! GET OUT OF HERE!!
MURMUR
DID YOU JUST... LAUGH AT ME?
WHO DID THAT...?!
OTOKO, DON'T!!
AHA HA HA HA!!
あはは はは はは
BUT EVERYONE'S MAKING FUN OF THE SHOGUN!


OTOKO, WHAT ARE YOU...?
!
THE OIRAN'S KAMURO?! MAKE HER STOP!!
HEY! CHILD !!
あはははは
I CAN'T STOP!! I'M SORRY!! AHA HA HA!!
AHA HA HA HA HA!!
I KNOW, I SHOULDN'T LAUGH!!


AIEEE! PLEASE, DON'T!
I AM THE VICTOR! I BEAT ODEN...
CLANK
あはははは
DO YOU THINK THAT I AM AFRAID OF THIS UNFINISHED BUSINESS FROM 20 YEARS AGO?
THIS DIS-PLEASES ME... I AM THE SHOGUN.

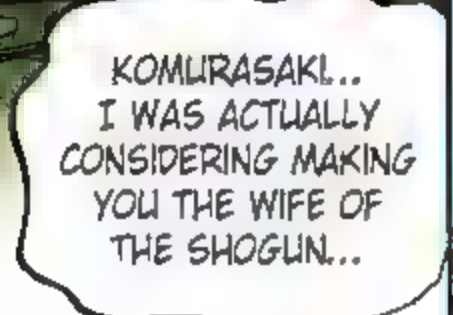

DON'T GET YOUR HOPES UP! SHE'S JUST GOT SOME SCHEME UP HER SLEEVE.
THE OIRAN ?!!
BE SILENT, KOMURA-SAKI...
MY LORD!!!
SHE IS BUT A CHILD!!
ざおっ!!
STOP THIS !!!
!!!

SHE'S GOT A LAUGHING TIC!! SHE DOESN'T MEAN IT!!
SOMEONE HELP HER!!
THERE'S NO POINT! FORGET IT!!
SLICE
スパッ
YOU DARE TO LAUGH AT ME, CHILD?!!
EEEK! PLEASE, NO!!
!!!
SHE'S JUST A GIRL, MY LORD! HAVE MERCY!!
バチ
SMACK!!
?!!!

きゃあぁあ
KYAAAAA
...!!!

APOLOGIZE, KOMURASAKI!! GET ON YOUR KNEES AND GRIND YOUR FOREHEAD INTO THE FLOOR!!!
おぁあああ!!!
ARE YOU KIDDING?!
OIRAN, WHAT HAVE YOU DONE?!!

WHEN I KNOW THAT I AM IN THE RIGHT, I DO NOT NEED TO GIVE AN INCH!


KOMURASAKI... I WAS ACTUALLY CONSIDERING MAKING YOU THE WIFE OF THE SHOGUN...

I REFUSE.
I DO NOT GROVEL ...
...BEFORE ANYONE!!
!!

KOMURA-SAKI!!!!

EEEK !!

WE ARE IN THE PALACE, SHOGUN!!

DO NOT SPEAK TO ME OF A WARRIOR'S WAYS, YOU GLORIFIED HARLOT!!!

!!!!

IF YOU WOULD PREFER A WEAK WOMAN, THEN STRIKE ME DOWN RIGHT NOW.

I AM THE DAUGHTER OF A SAMURAI!! I WILL NOT DISGRACE MYSELF!!!

BEDLAM HAS ARRIVED!!

WELL, WELL...

WA HA HA...

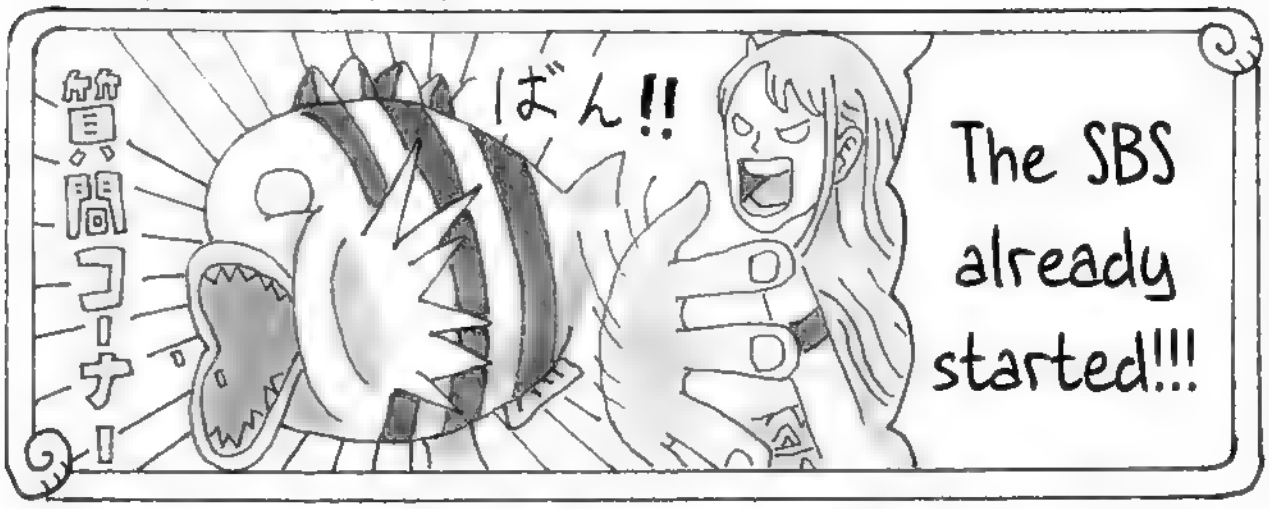
I'VE FOUND THE WOMAN!!

DON'T LET HER ESCAPE !!!

!!

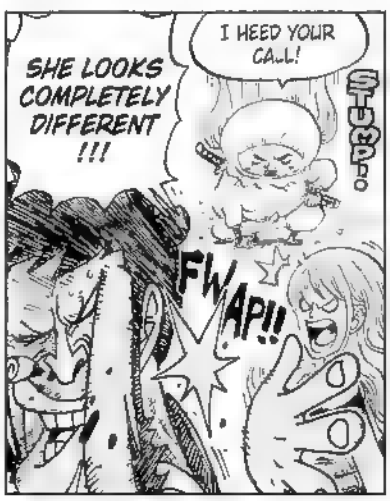
THIS WAY, OTOKO!!

AHA HA HA!! AUH? ARE YOU THE LADY FROM THE SOBA ..



(Masamichi Kobayashi, Gunma)

A: ⬆ Whaaaaat?!! ⚡
So I got slapped and the Q&A segment already started?! Talk about slapping me when I'm already down!! (cries)



Q: Now it's time to show us the "Huh?!!" faces of Sanji, Nami, Chopper and Brook in 3, 2, 1…go!!

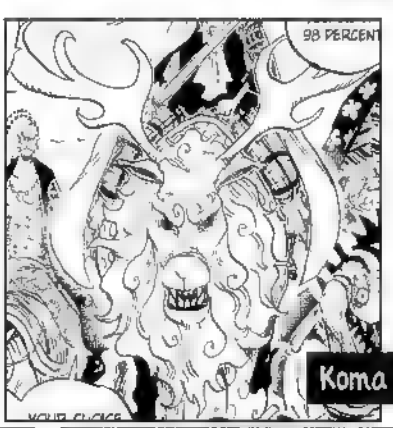
--Hayato-no-yasu

A: Look!!

Q: Oda Sensei! You've drawn Hawkins in Wano with a very cool-looking animal. What is it? Is it local to Wano?

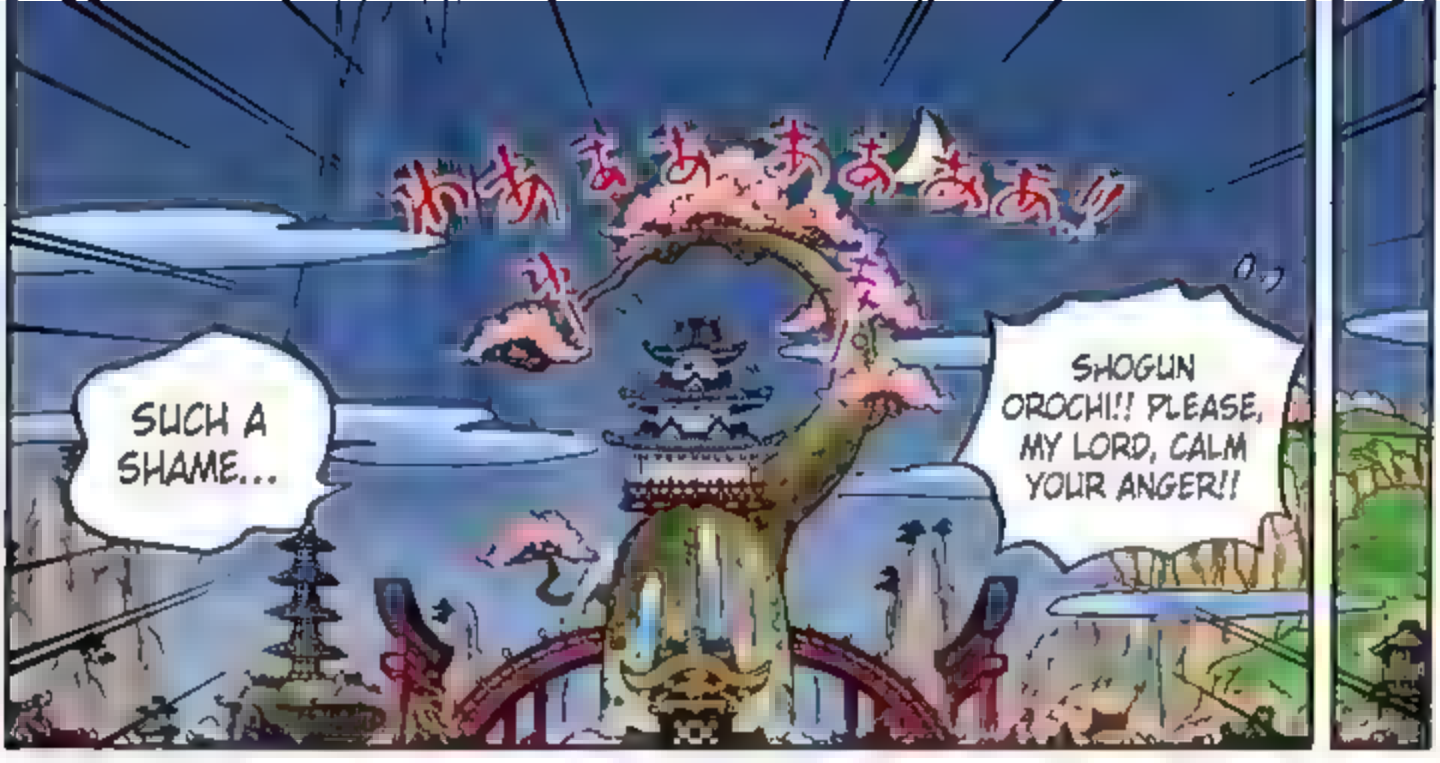
--Shian ✠

A: You know how we saw Komachiyo, the komainu (lion dog)? That's a koma deer. There are other species like koma birds and komadanes with special fur like flames, all unique to Wano. There are a bunch of species, but it's hard to fit them all in.

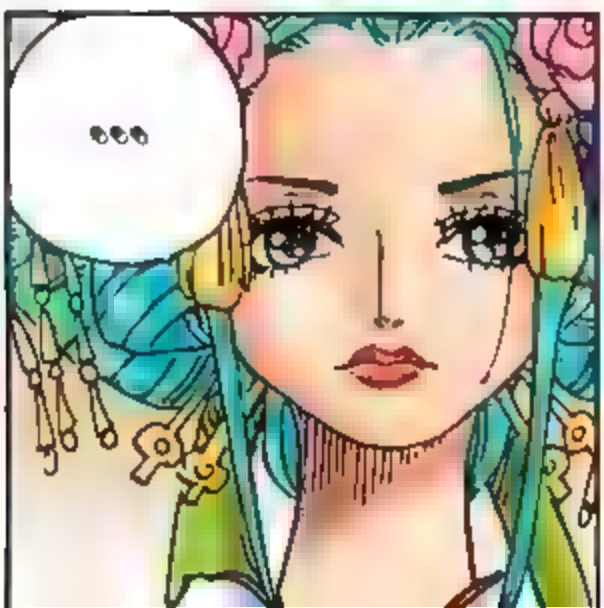


Chapter 933:
A WARRIOR'S MERCY

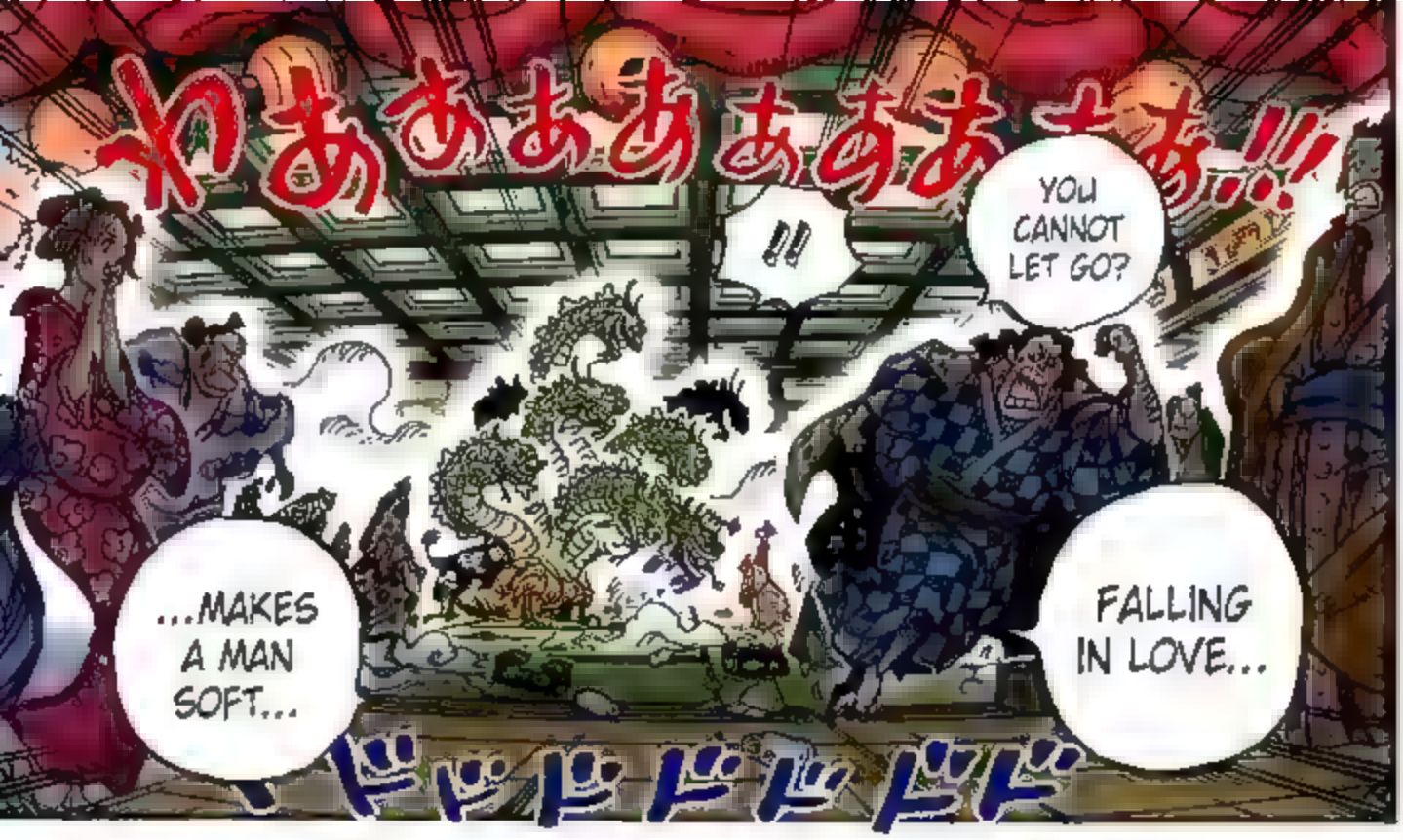
REQUEST: "ENEL BLOWING GUM BUBBLES WITH SOME FROGS" BY HONG KONG 420 LAND


SUCH A SHAME...
SHOGUN OROCHI!! PLEASE, MY LORD, CALM YOUR ANGER!!

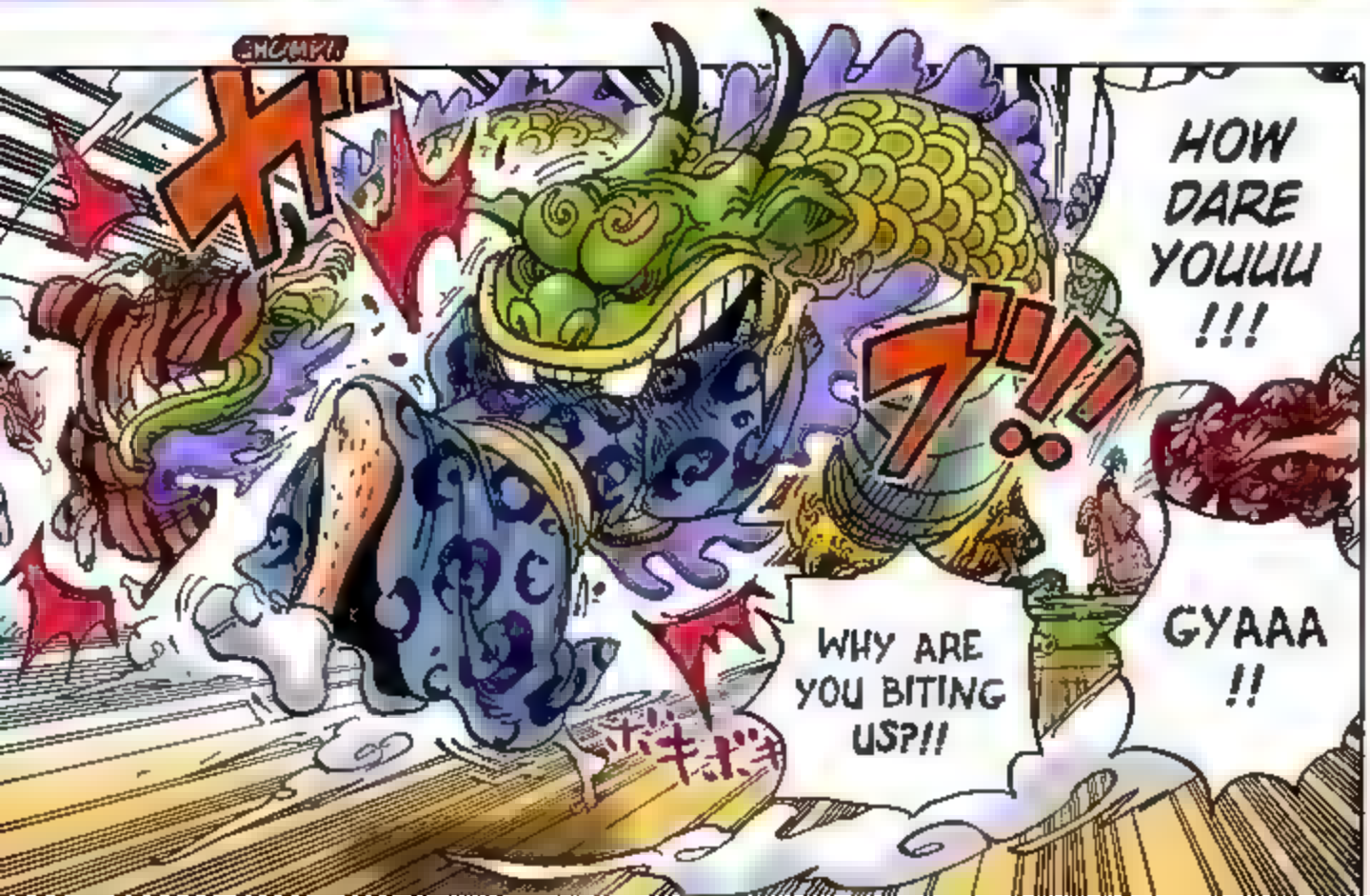
I DO NOT WISH TO CRUSH YOUR HEAD BETWEEN MY JAWS.
WHAT A SHAME TO WASTE YOUR BEAUTY!!
SO BEG!!
PRAY FOR YOUR LIFE, WITH ALL OF YOUR HEART...
ZOAN TYPE (MYTHICAL) SNAKE-SNAKE FRUIT (MODEL: YAMATA-NO-OROCHI)

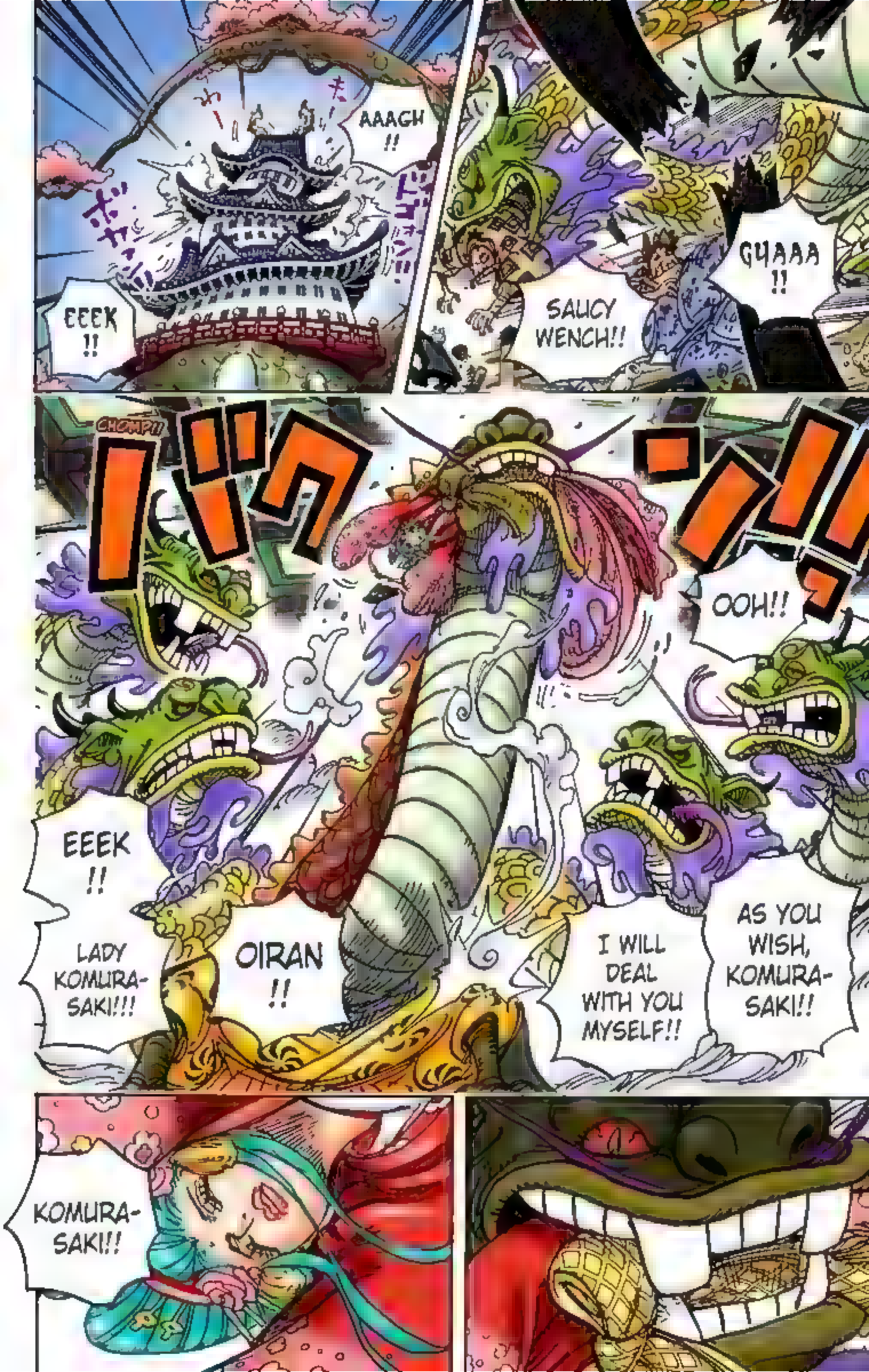

...

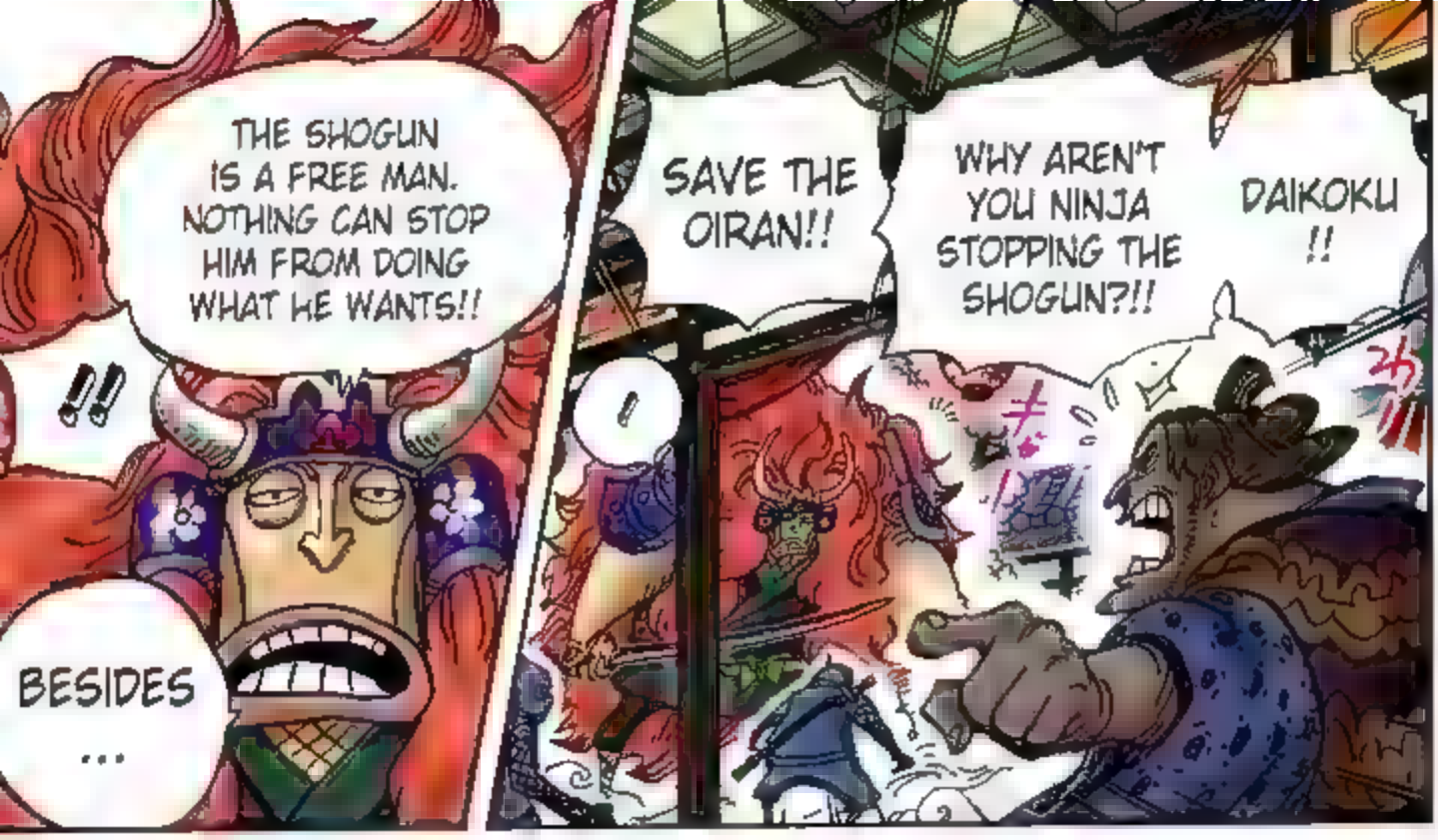
...AND PERHAPS I SHALL LESSEN YOUR SENTENCE!!!

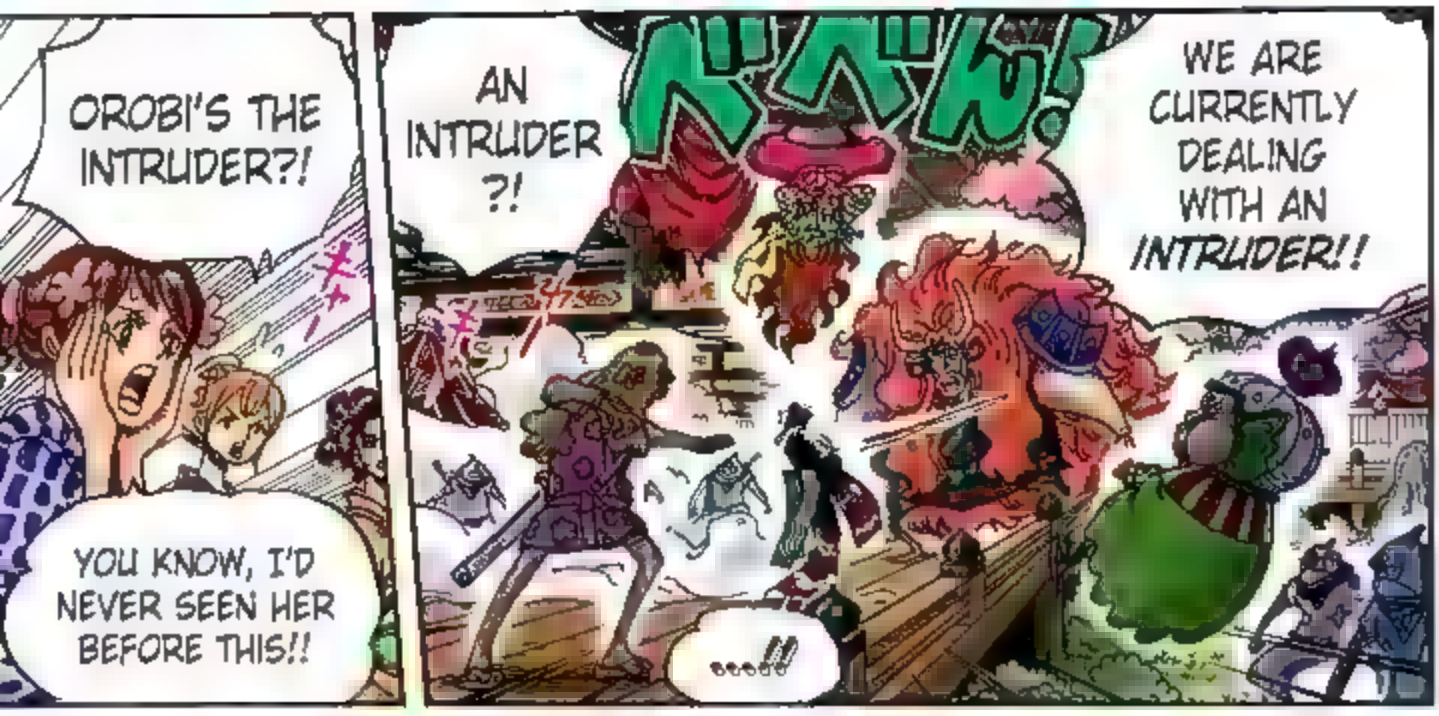

わあああああ!!!
!!
YOU CANNOT LET GO?
...MAKES A MAN SOFT...
FALLING IN LOVE...
ドドドドドドド

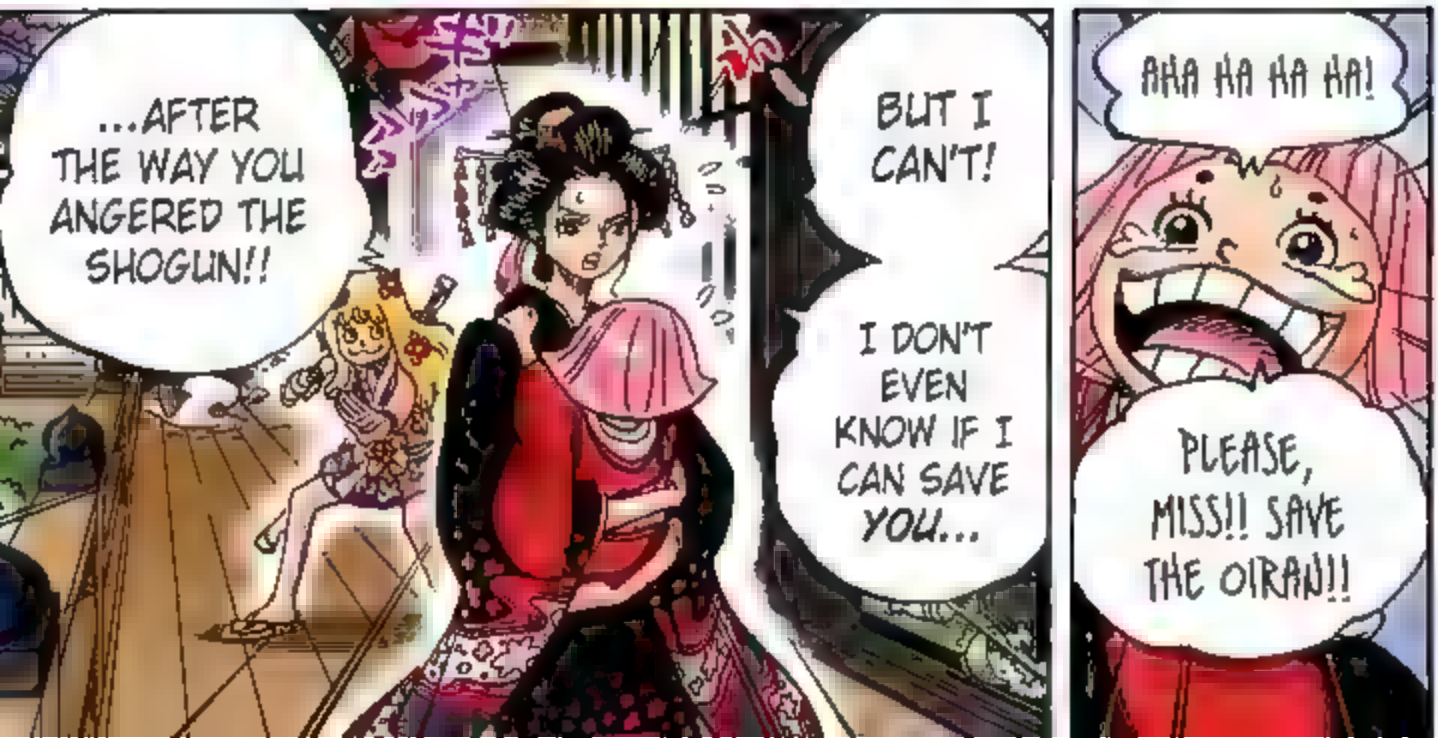
...BEG FOR MY LIFE.
I WILL NOT...
BIG SIS!!
STOP IT! DON'T PROVOKE HIM!!


CHOMPH
ガブ!!
HOW DARE YOUUU !!!
WHY ARE YOU BITING US?!!
GYAAA !!

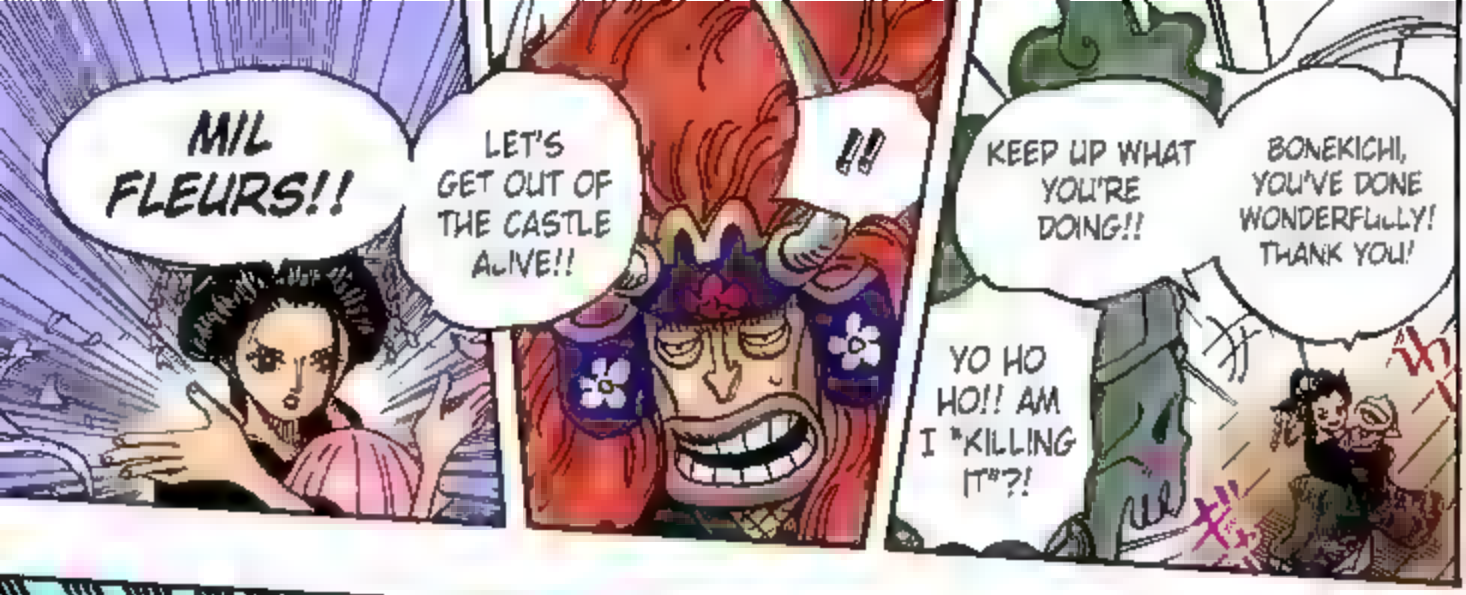

AAAGH !!
EEEK !!
SAUCY WENCH!!
GUAAA !!
CHOMP!!
OOH!!
EEEK !!
LADY KOMURA-SAKI!!!
OIRAN !!
I WILL DEAL WITH YOU MYSELF!!
AS YOU WISH, KOMURA-SAKI!!
KOMURA-SAKI!!


THE SHOGUN IS A FREE MAN. NOTHING CAN STOP HIM FROM DOING WHAT HE WANTS!!
!!
BESIDES ...
SAVE THE OIRAN!!
WHY AREN'T YOU NINJA STOPPING THE SHOGUN?!!
DAIKOKU !!

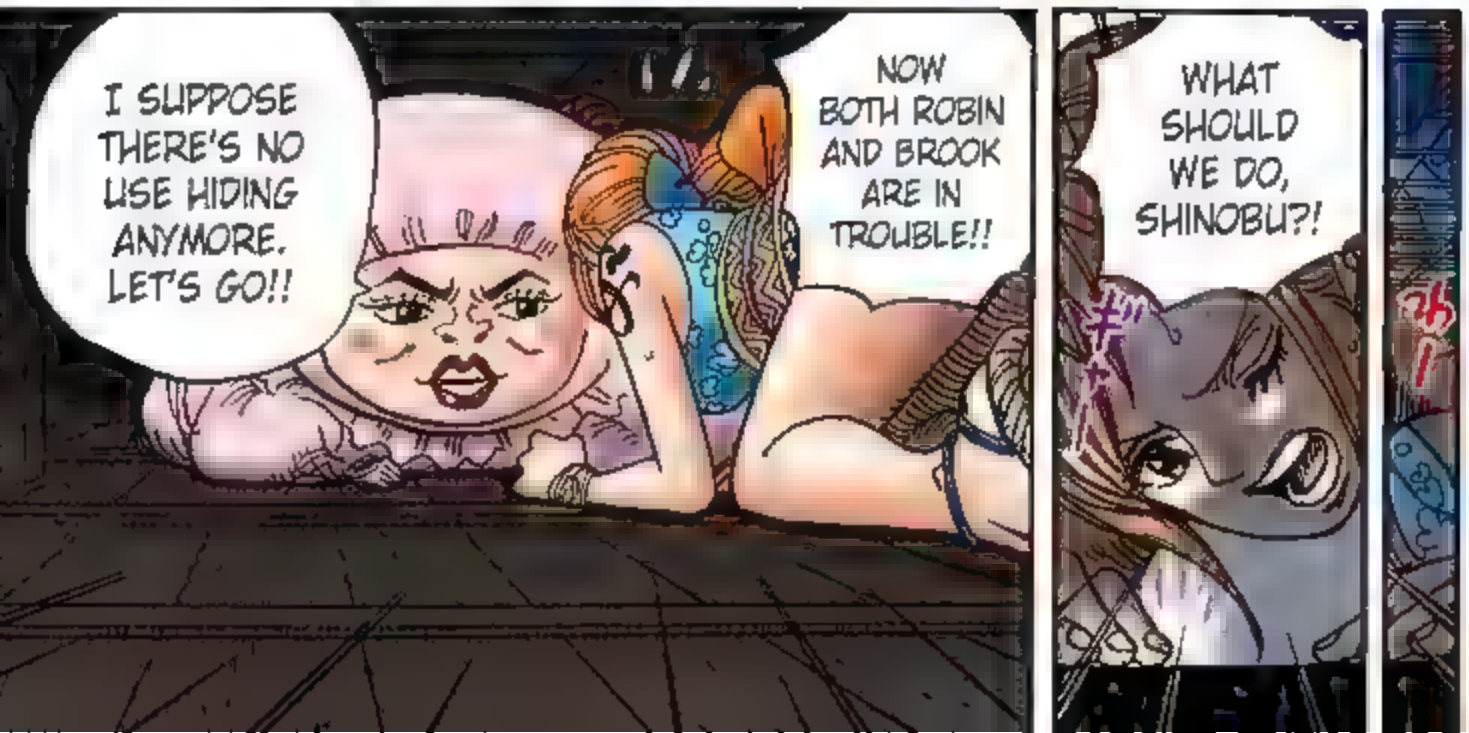

OROBI'S THE INTRUDER?!
YOU KNOW, I'D NEVER SEEN HER BEFORE THIS!!
AN INTRUDER ?!
ドバッ!
...!!
WE ARE CURRENTLY DEALING WITH AN INTRUDER!!


...AFTER THE WAY YOU ANGERED THE SHOGUN!!
BUT I CAN'T!
I DON'T EVEN KNOW IF I CAN SAVE YOU...
AHA HA HA HA!
PLEASE, MISS!! SAVE THE OIRAN!!

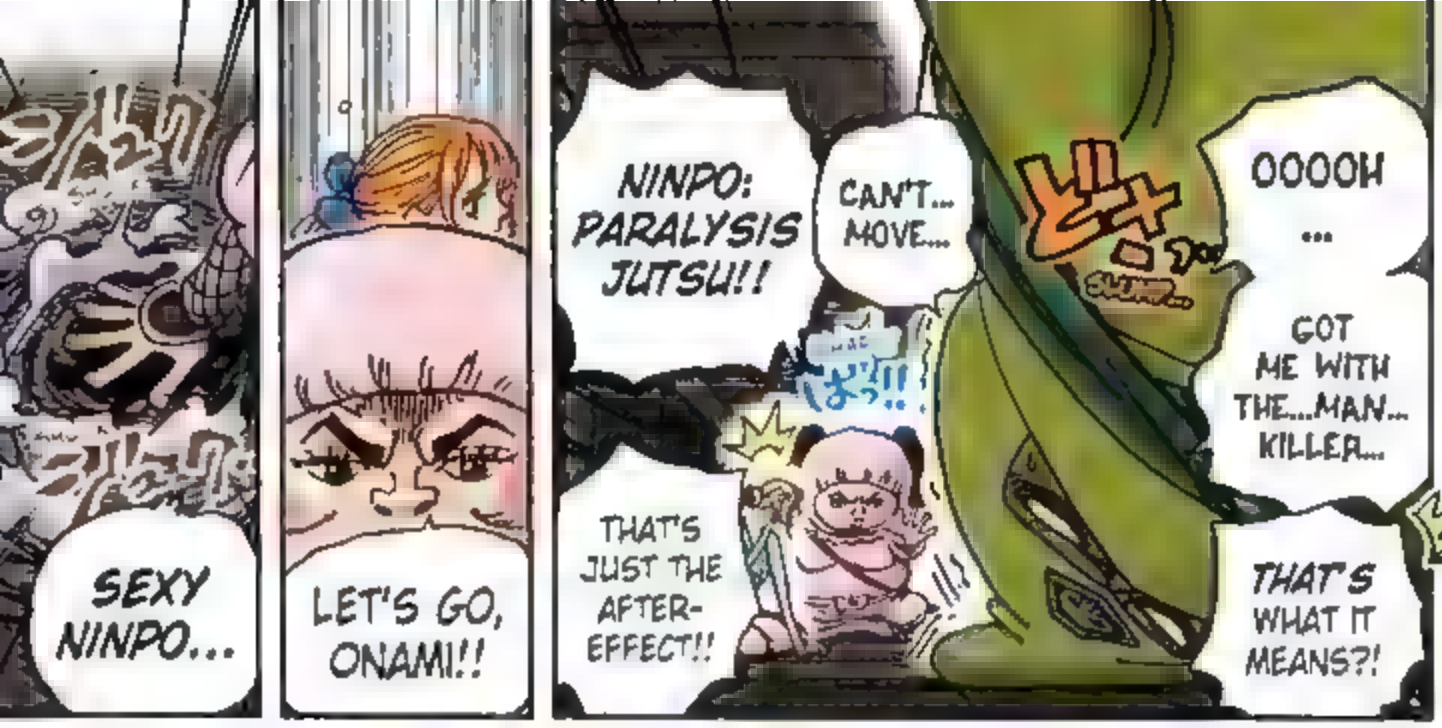
WHAT IS THE MATTER?!
FUJIN!! RAIJIN!!
WHAT'S GOING ON OVER THERE?!
あああ
AAAAH
HELP MEEE!! I DON'T WANNA BE CURSED TO DEATH!!!
?!!
DUT DUT DUT
A GIANT STARVING SKELETON! THE GASHADOKURO SPIRITS ARE REAL!!!
WHAAAT ?!!
CURSES UPON YOU...
IT IS A GHOSTLY YOKAI!!!
ドオン!!
OH! YOU'RE ALL RIGHT, OROBI!!
OTOKO!
ガク
SLUMP
AAAAH! A GHOST!!
あ
AAAAAA

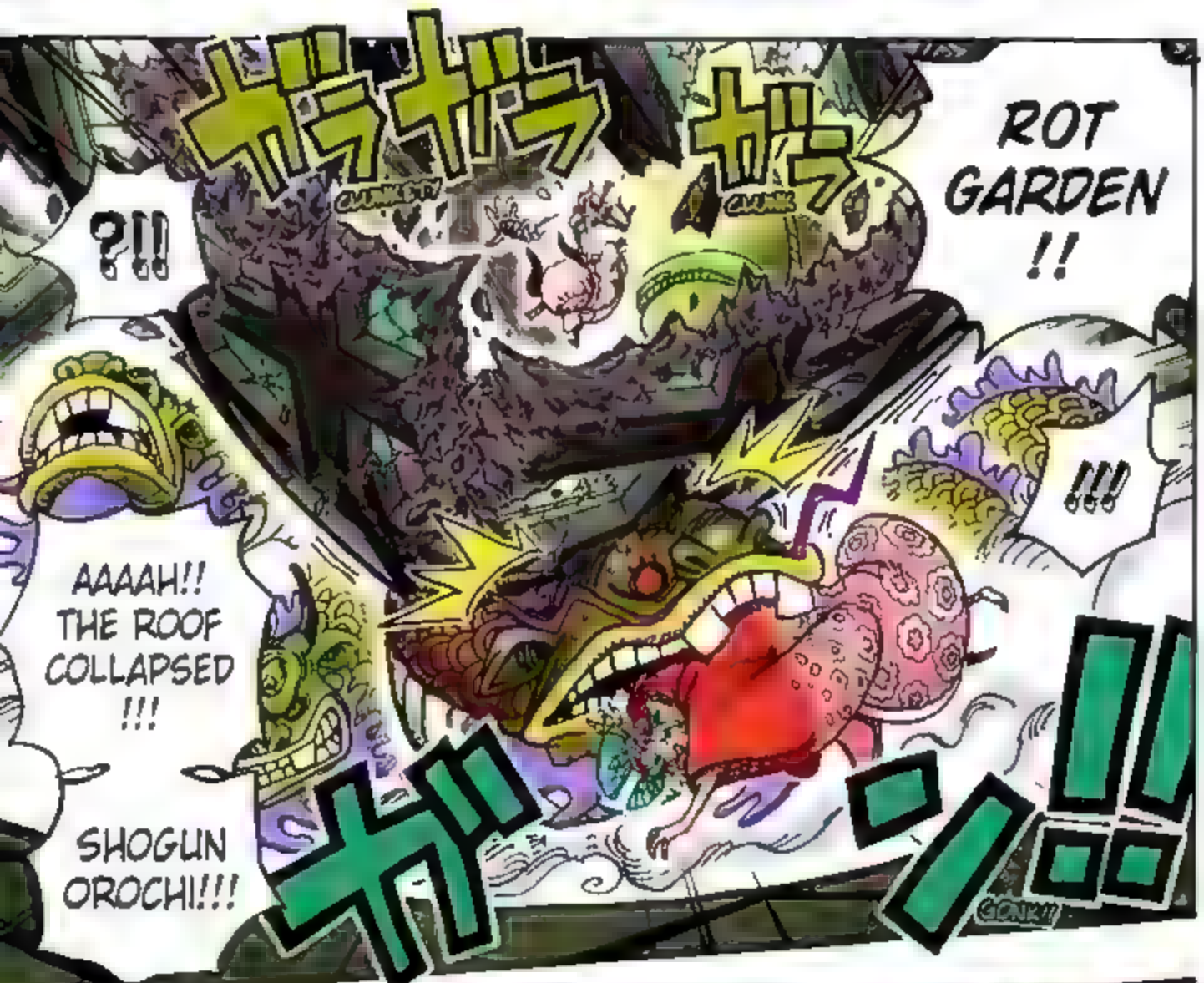

MIL FLEURS!!
LET'S GET OUT OF THE CASTLE ALIVE!!
!!
KEEP UP WHAT YOU'RE DOING!!
BONEKICHI, YOU'VE DONE WONDERFULLY! THANK YOU!
YO HO HO!! AM I "KILLING IT"?!

AAAAH !!!
MORE SORCERY ?!!
WHOOSH
GIGAN-TESCO MANO!!!
?!!
ARE THEY AN ALLIANCE OF GHOULISH SPIRITS?!


I SUPPOSE THERE'S NO USE HIDING ANYMORE. LET'S GO!!
NOW BOTH ROBIN AND BROOK ARE IN TROUBLE!!
WHAT SHOULD WE DO, SHINOBU?!

WHO'S THERE?! A NINJA?!
ゴゴ
HUH?
DID YOU SAY "SHINOBU" ?!
SHINOBU THE MAN-KILLER!!
バアン!
SO YOU'RE STILL ALIVE?!
THE BOMBSHELL BEAUTY KUNOICHI...
IS THAT... HANZO?!!
NINPO: BALL-CRUSHER !!!
OOF !!
ゴキョ
IT IS ME!!
IS THAT REALLY NINJUTSU ?!!
PING
ZWIP!!
HEE HEE.
SO YOU RECOGNIZE Y--
NO! MY MISTAKE, WRONG PERSON!!


SEXY NINPO...
LET'S GO, ONAMI!!
NINPO: PARALYSIS JUTSU!!
CAN'T... MOVE...
THAT'S JUST THE AFTER-EFFECT!!
OOOOH ...
GOT ME WITH THE...MAN... KILLER...
THAT'S WHAT IT MEANS?!

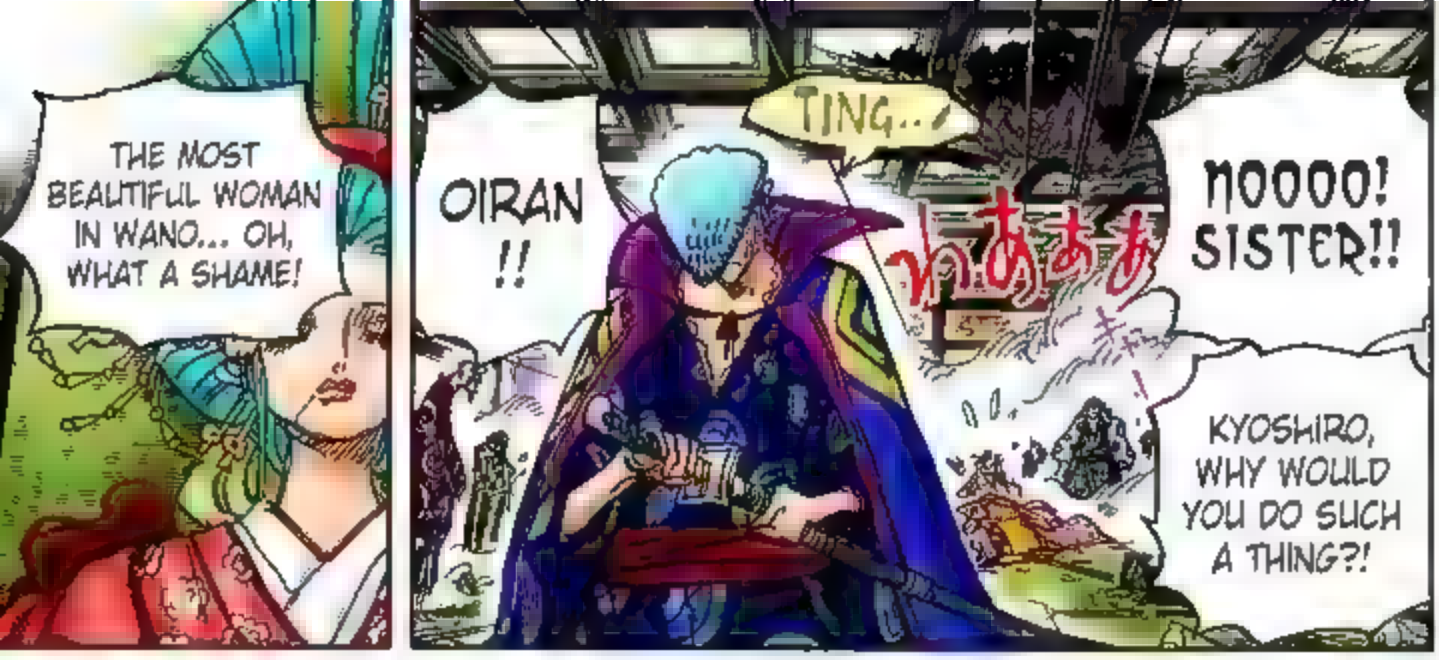

?!!
ROT GARDEN !!
!!!
AAAAH!! THE ROOF COLLAPSED !!!
SHOGUN OROCHI!!!
GONK!!

AUGH!
NWAAA ...

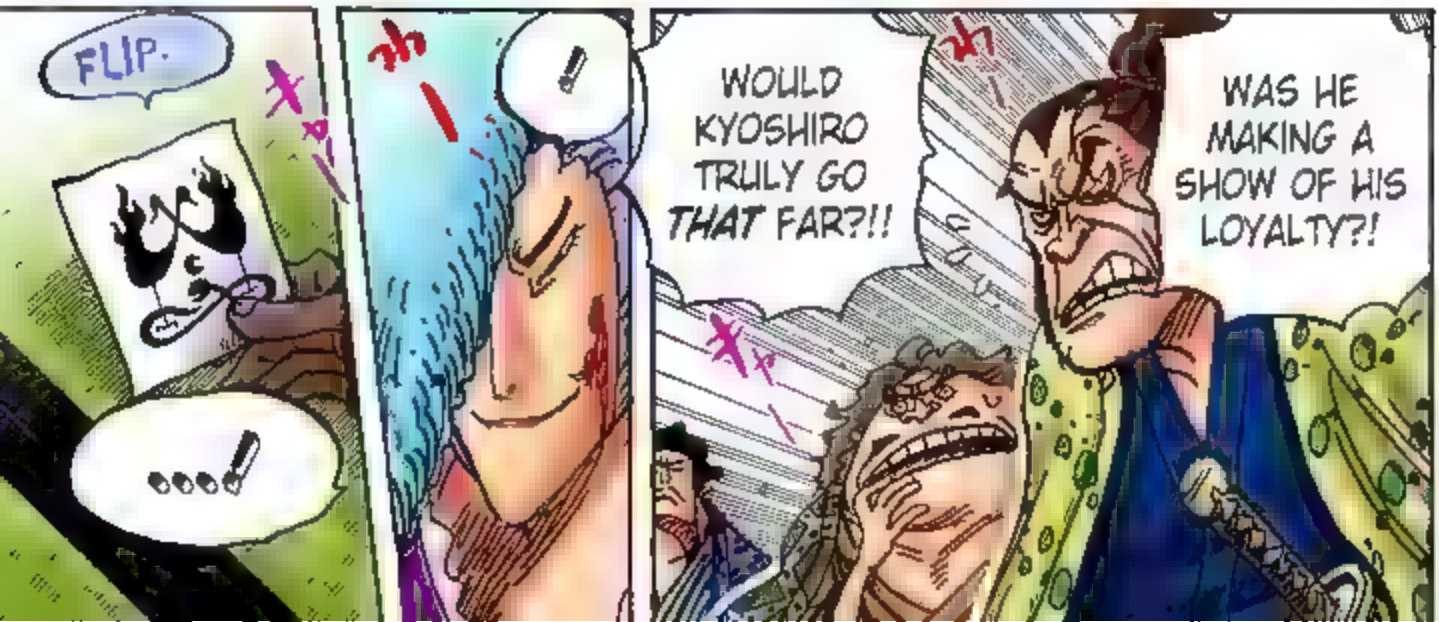
AND...WHO ARE THOSE KUNOICHI?!
HANZO JUST FELL THROUGH THE CEILING!!
ガラガラ
WHAT'S GOING ON?! THE FEAST HALL IS IN ABSOLUTE RUIN!!
!
HMM ?
WHY?! I'M HERE TO HELP!!
OOH! OIWAMI!♡ BOO TO YOU TOO!!
YOU'VE REALLY MADE A MESS OF THINGS, KOMURASAKI...
ARE YOU READY?
I AM.
ドッ!!
HUFF... HUFF...

BOSS KYOSHIRO ?!!
NO! WAIT!!
HUH ...?
?!!!

...!!
THUMP
ONE BLOW, STRAIGHT THROUGH LADY KOMURA-SAKI!!!
わあああああ
THE OIRAN'S BEEN SLASHED !!!

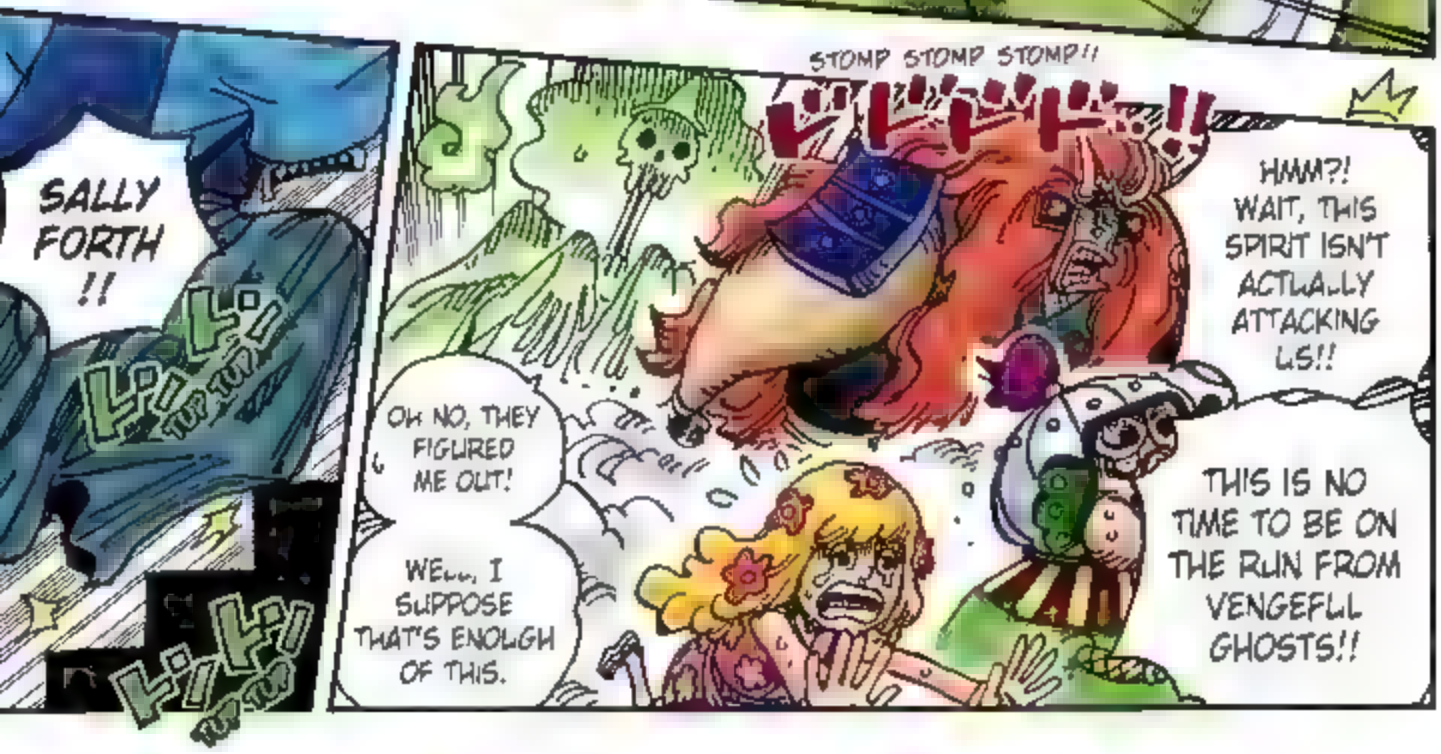

THE MOST BEAUTIFUL WOMAN IN WANO... OH, WHAT A SHAME!
TING...
OIRAN !!
NOOOO! SISTER!!
KYOSHIRO, WHY WOULD YOU DO SUCH A THING?!

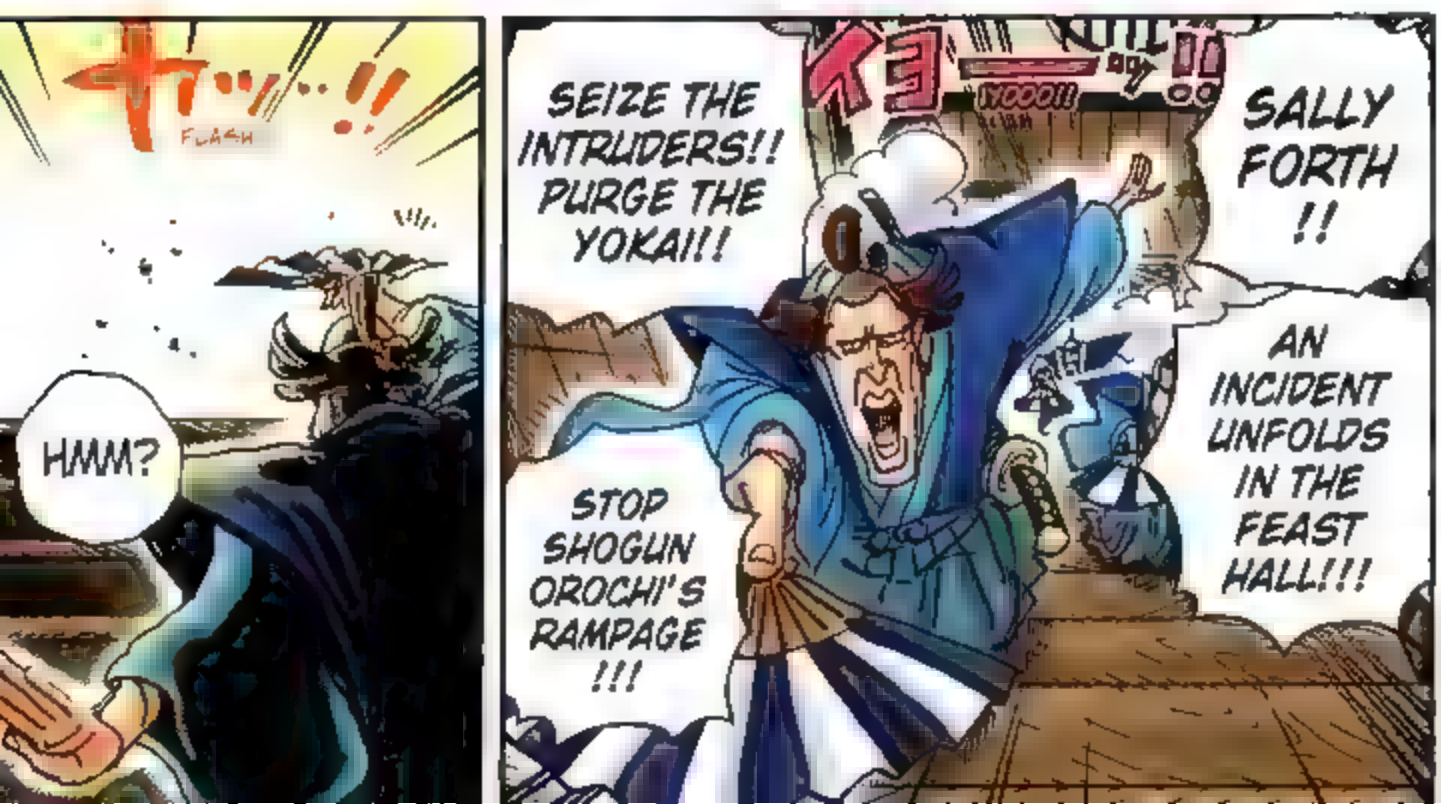
ANY WHO DARE DEFY THE SHOGUN ARE TO BE JUDGED GUILTY!!
I GAVE KOMURASAKI A WARRIOR'S MERCY.
WHO TOLD YOU TO KILL HER?!!
WHAT HAVE YOU DONE, KYOSHIRO?!!
THE LAW IS IRONCLAD!!


FLIP.
!
WOULD KYOSHIRO TRULY GO *THAT* FAR?!!
WAS HE MAKING A SHOW OF HIS LOYALTY?!

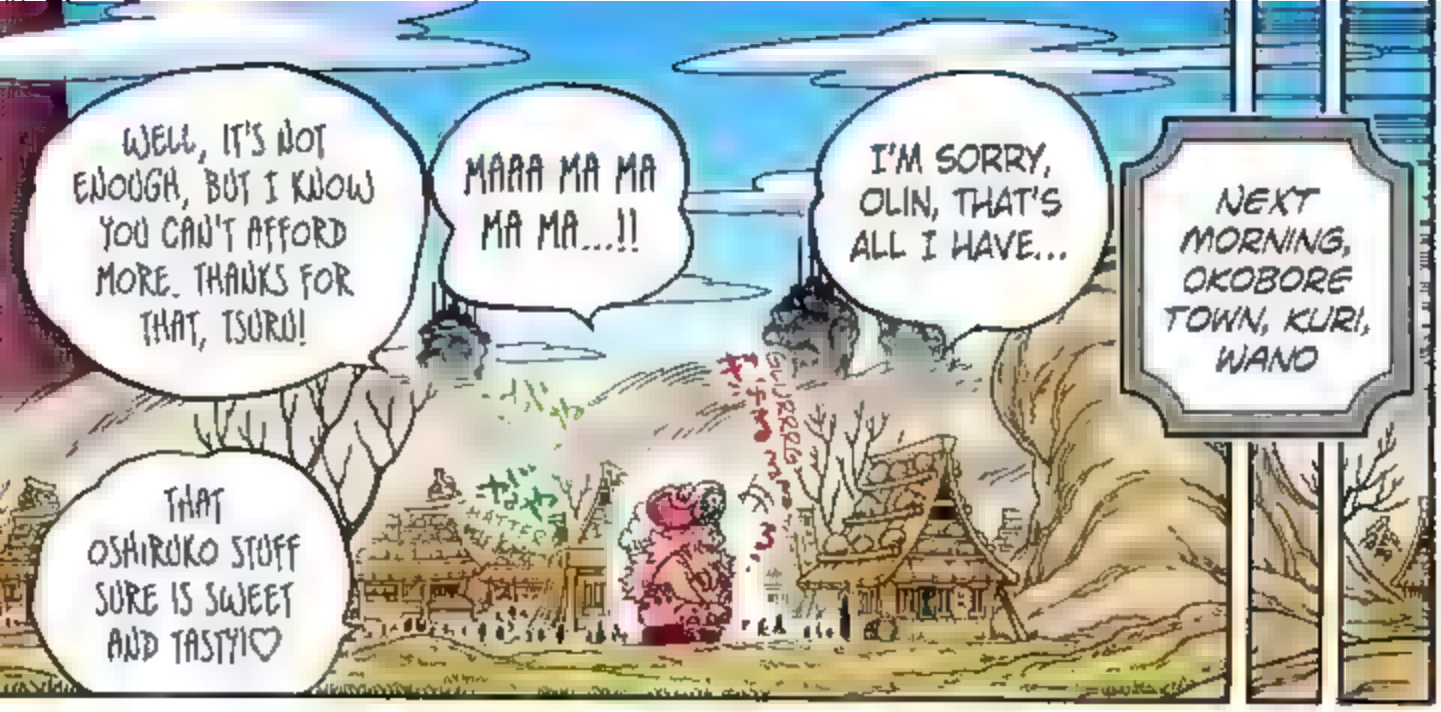
KOMURA-SAKI...!!!
AAAH !!
CHOMP!!
CHOMP!!
PLEASE STOP!! THE CASTLE CANNOT WITH-STAND THIS!!
AH!!
BRING ME THE CHILD!! I WILL DEVOUR HER ALIVE!!!
CHILD ...
!!
ROBIN !!
CHIIILD !!!
THIS WOULD NEVER HAVE HAPPENED IF YOU HADN'T LAUGHED AT ME!!!
COME ON OUT!!
HAND HER OVER, OROBI!! WHO ARE YOU?!!

WHOA! YOU CALLED, NAMI?!
I'LL GIVE YOU A WEATHER EGG.
REALLY?! ♡
ZEUS !!

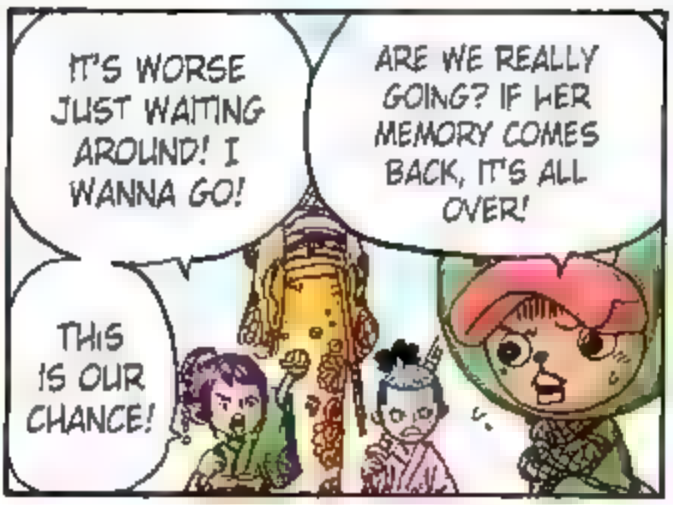

SALLY FORTH !!
STOMP STOMP STOMP!!
HMM?! WAIT, THIS SPIRIT ISN'T ACTUALLY ATTACKING US!!
OH NO, THEY FIGURED ME OUT!
WELL, I SUPPOSE THAT'S ENOUGH OF THIS.
THIS IS NO TIME TO BE ON THE RUN FROM VENGEFUL GHOSTS!!


FLASH
HMM?
SEIZE THE INTRUDERS!! PURGE THE YOKAI!!
WOOO!!
SALLY FORTH !!
AN INCIDENT UNFOLDS IN THE FEAST HALL!!!
STOP SHOGUN OROCHI'S RAMPAGE !!!

EVERY-ONE, GET DOWN!!!
NINPO !!
LIGHT-NING...
?!!
WHAT IS THAT ?!!
... BLAST !!!
AAAAGH !!!
!!!


WELL, IT'S NOT ENOUGH, BUT I KNOW YOU CAN'T AFFORD MORE. THANKS FOR THAT, TSURU!
MAAA MA MA MA MA...!!
I'M SORRY, OLIN, THAT'S ALL I HAVE...
NEXT MORNING, OKOBORE TOWN, KURI, WANO
THAT OSHIRUKO STUFF SURE IS SWEET AND TASTY!♡
GLURRRG

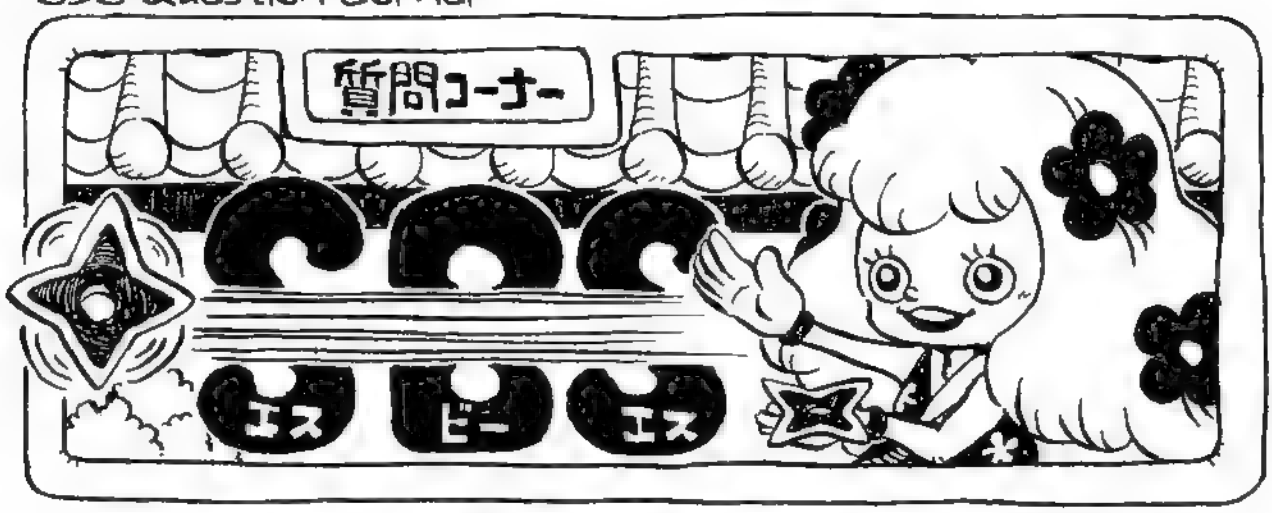
WHAT IS IT? CUTE LITTLE CHOPPEREMON ♡
SO, UM...
SHAKE.
...!!


IT'S WORSE JUST WAITING AROUND! I WANNA GO!
ARE WE REALLY GOING? IF HER MEMORY COMES BACK, IT'S ALL OVER!
THIS IS OUR CHANCE!

I'M JUST GLAD YOU LIKED IT...

AND IF I GO THERE, I'LL FIND A WHOLE BUNCH OF OSHIRUKO?
THEN LET'S GO! RIGHT NOW!!
ドン!
UDON ?
...UNTIL THE FATEFUL BATTLE!!
NINE DAYS REMAINING ...

SBS Question Corner



(1♡OP, Ishikawa)

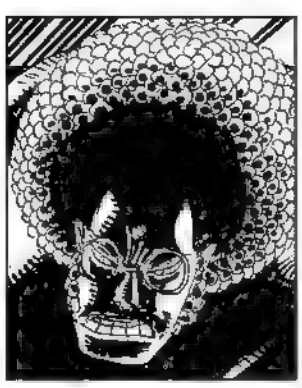
Q: In chapter 885, on page 112 of volume 88, Sanji talks about his ultimate cream, Simsim Whip. What does "Simsim" mean?

--OP Girl

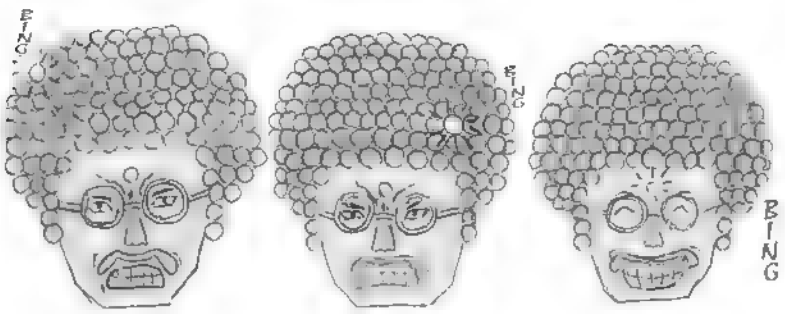
A: Simsim means "sesame" in Arabic. In some places, sesame was believed to have a mystical, magical power contained within it. Have you ever heard the story of Ali Baba and the 40 Thieves, when he opens the door by saying, "Open, sesame"? In Arabic, that phrase is "IftahYaSimsim!" So Sanji was putting that flavor and power into his whipped cream. And while Sanji wouldn't have known it, whipped cream is also a major part of Big Mom's favorite dish, semla. There's no doubt that the power of the Simsim Whip called forth Big Mom's memories and had a huge effect on the Gourmet Battle.

Q: Nice to meet you, Oda Sensei. The other day I had a dream about former Fleet Admiral Sengoku, in his giant form where he looks like the great Buddha statue of Kamakura. The individual *rahotsu* on his head were lighting up one at a time, cycling around his head like a roulette wheel, and if it stopped on the *byakugo,* you won the jackpot. I wonder if winning the jackpot would get you a bag of Navy brand rice crackers.

--Miss Intercalorie Day

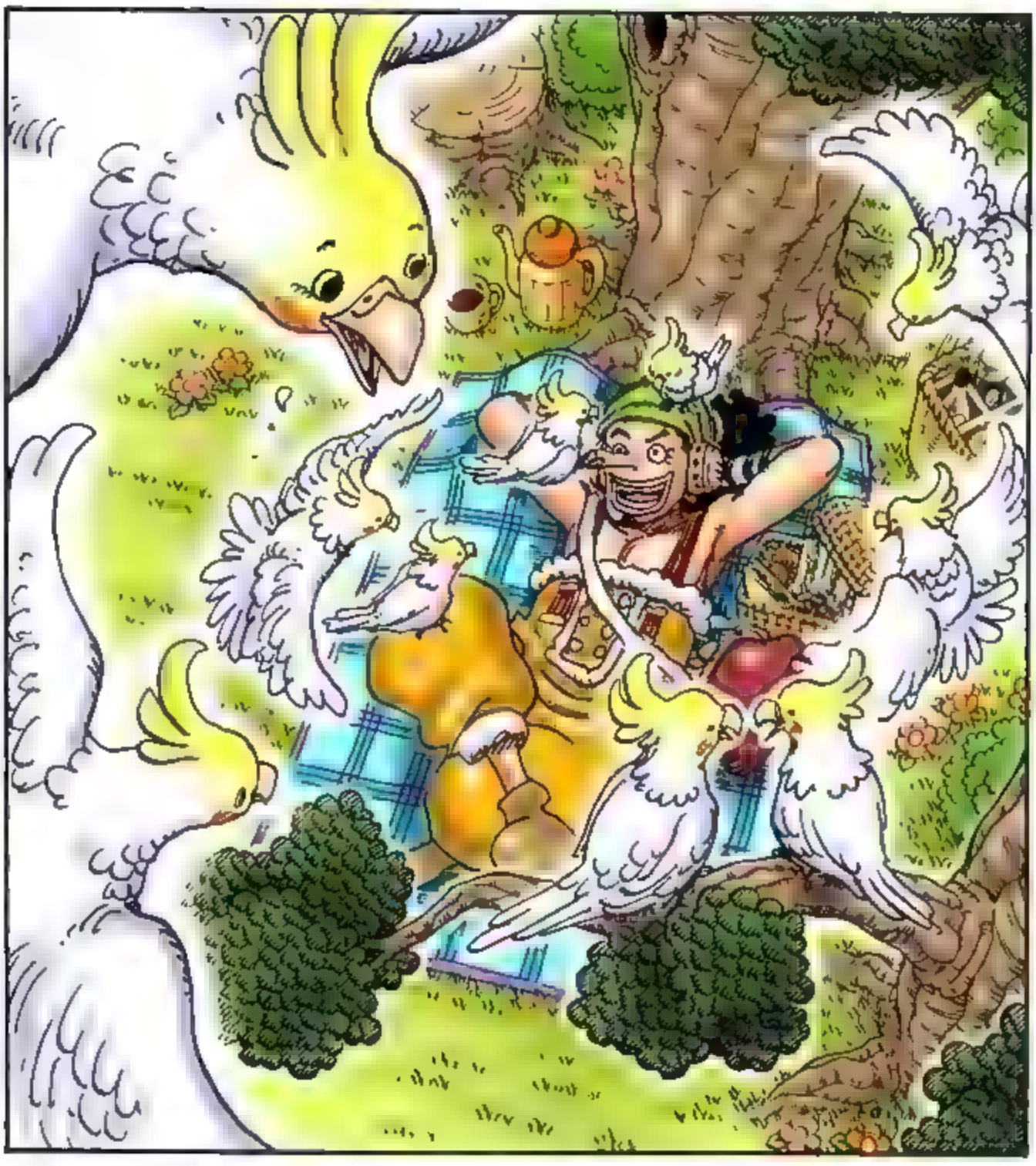


A: That's the cutest dream I've ever heard of!!

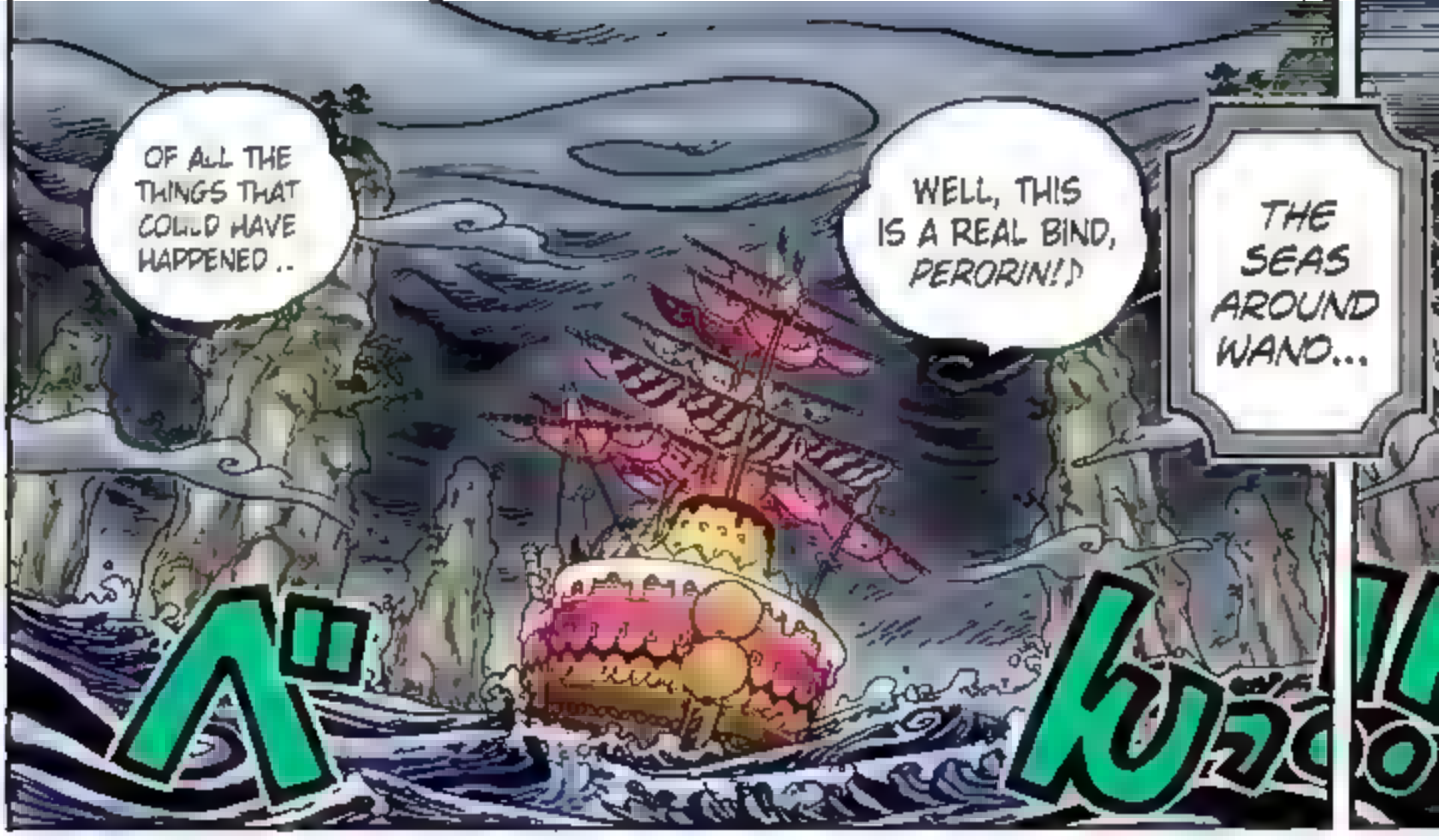


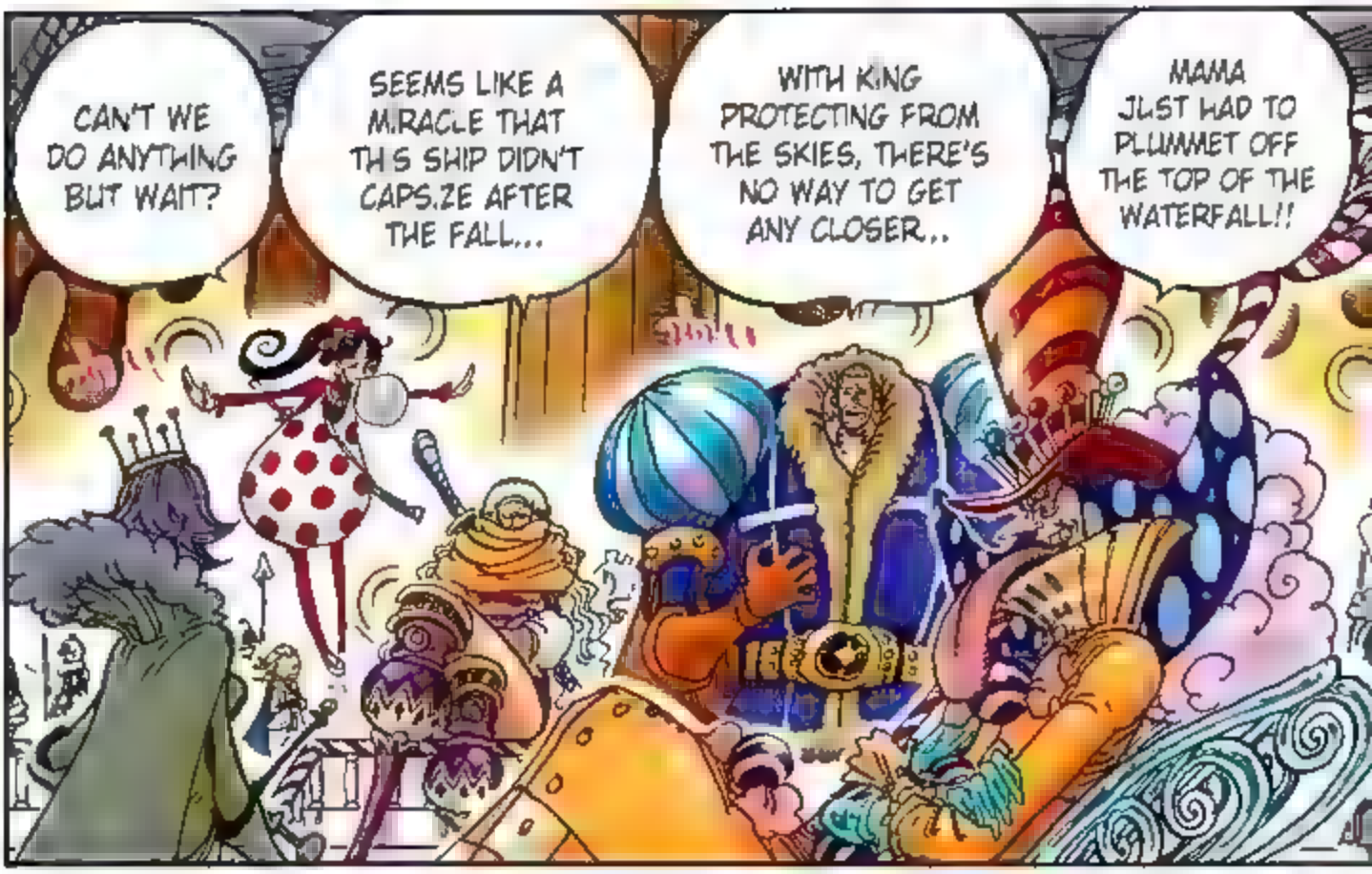
I want to play that as a mobile game.
(Rahotsu = Those hairlike balls)
(Byakugo = The forehead dot)

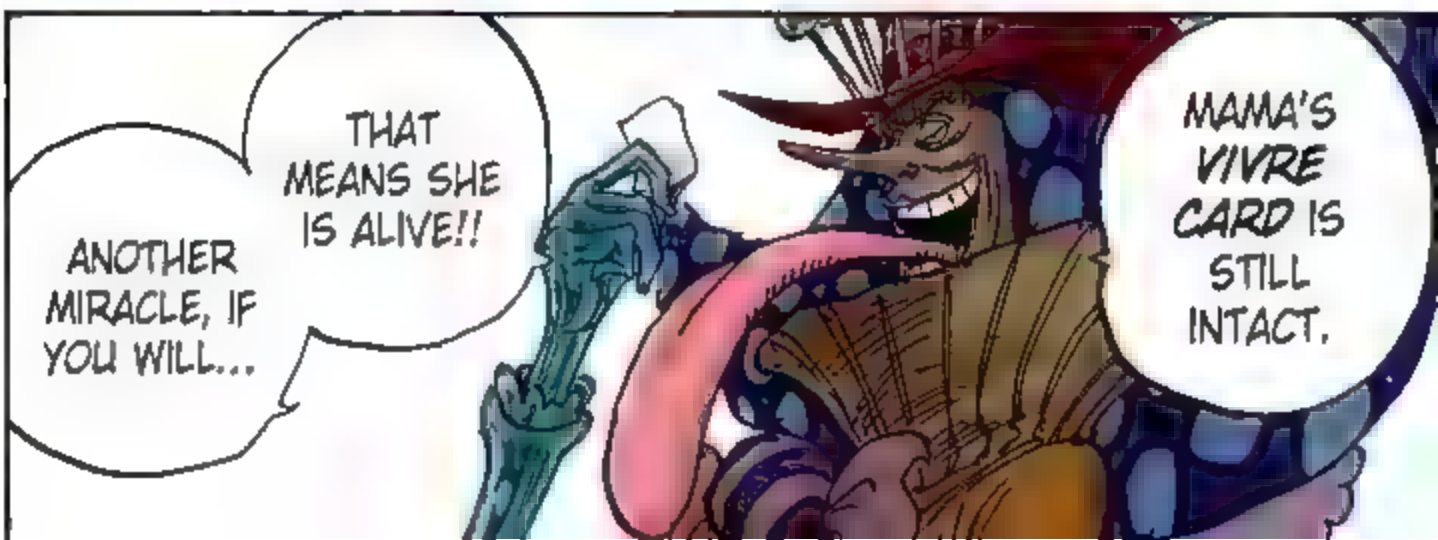
Chapter 934:
HYOGORO THE FLOWER

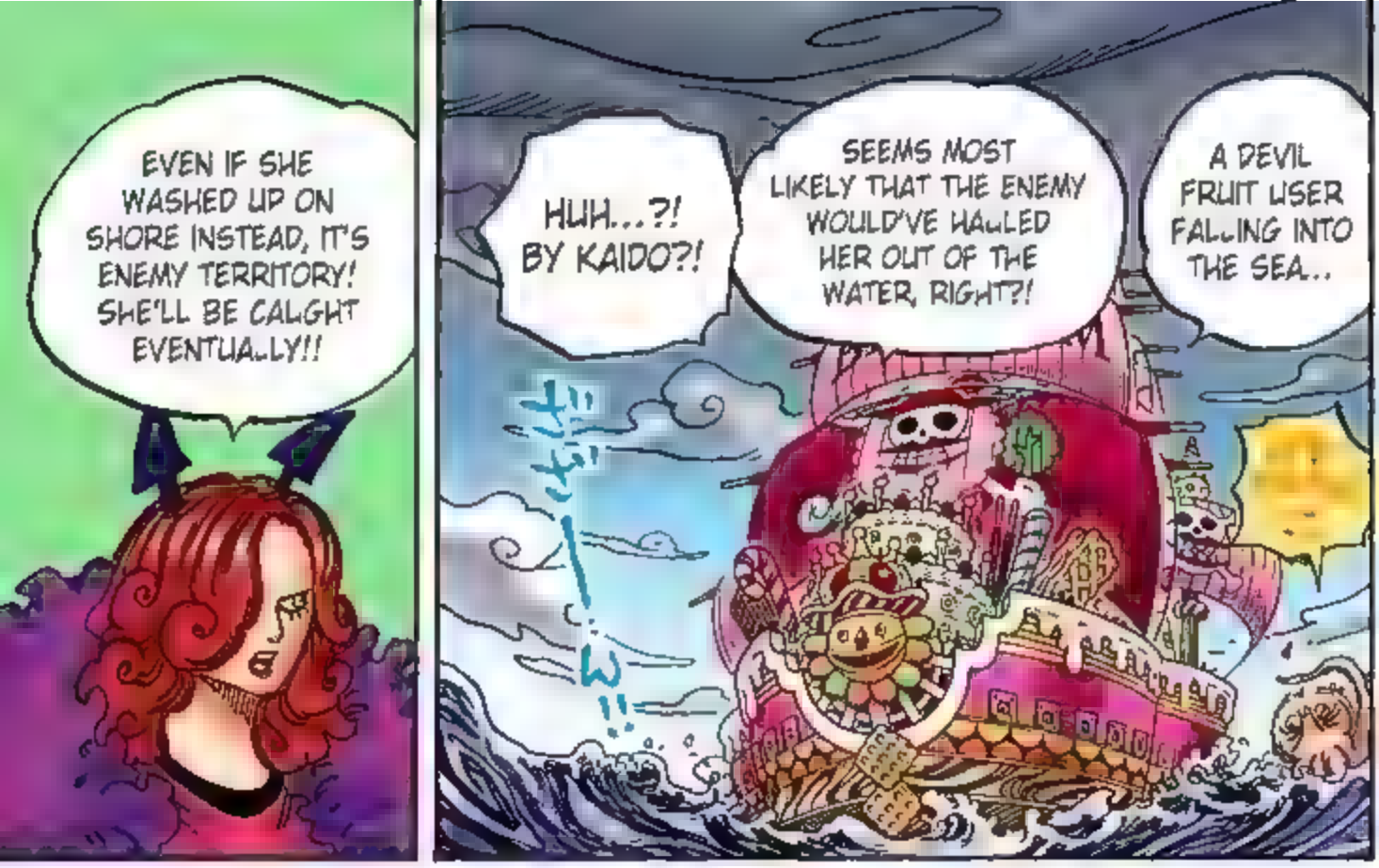


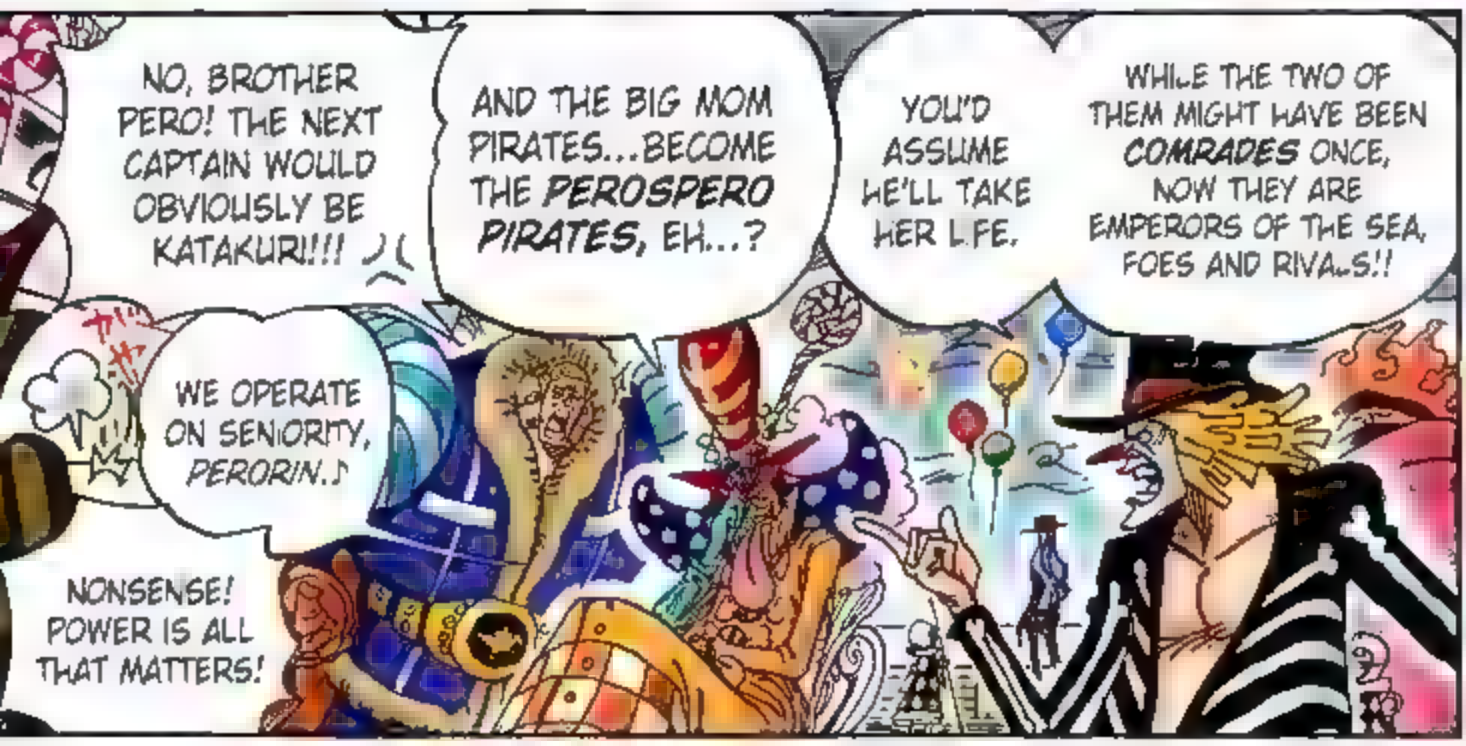
REQUEST: "USOPP TALKING WITH A COCKATIEL PERCHED ON HIS NOSE" BY NODA SKYWALKER

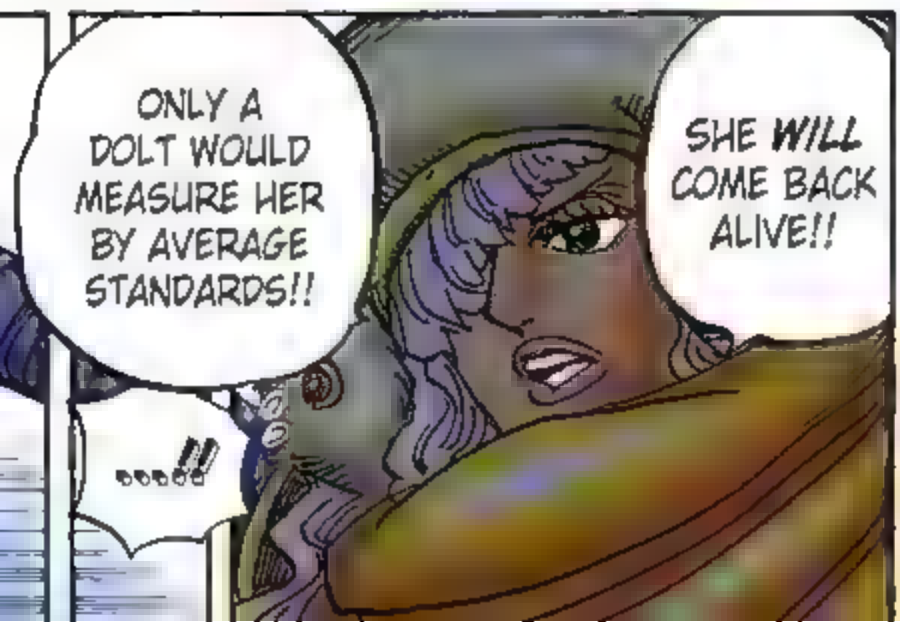

OF ALL THE THINGS THAT COULD HAVE HAPPENED ..
WELL, THIS IS A REAL BIND, PERORIN!♪
THE SEAS AROUND WANO...


CAN'T WE DO ANYTHING BUT WAIT?
SEEMS LIKE A MIRACLE THAT THIS SHIP DIDN'T CAPSIZE AFTER THE FALL...
WITH KING PROTECTING FROM THE SKIES, THERE'S NO WAY TO GET ANY CLOSER..
MAMA JUST HAD TO PLUMMET OFF THE TOP OF THE WATERFALL!!

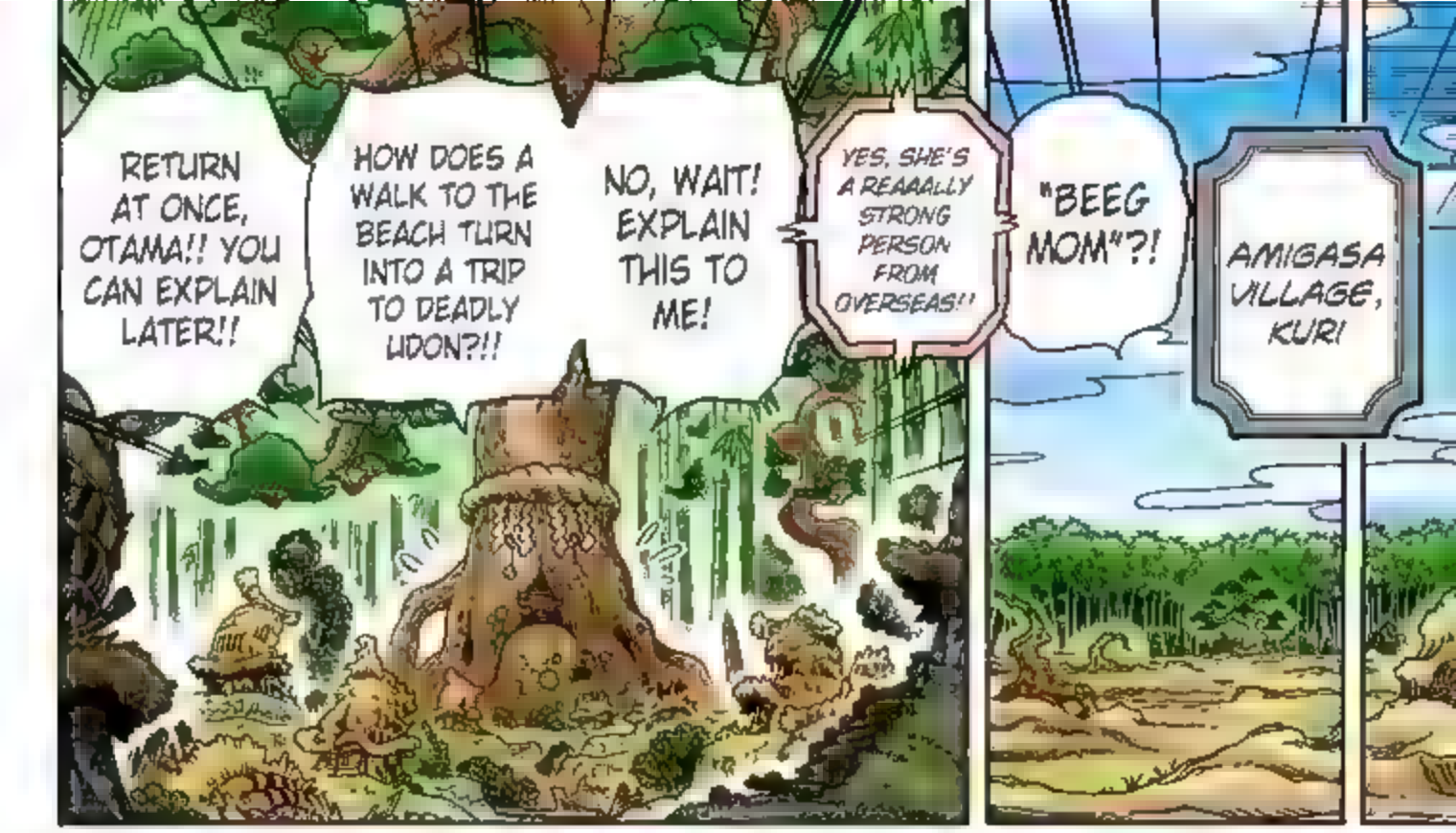

ANOTHER MIRACLE, IF YOU WILL...
THAT MEANS SHE IS ALIVE!!
MAMA'S VIVRE CARD IS STILL INTACT.

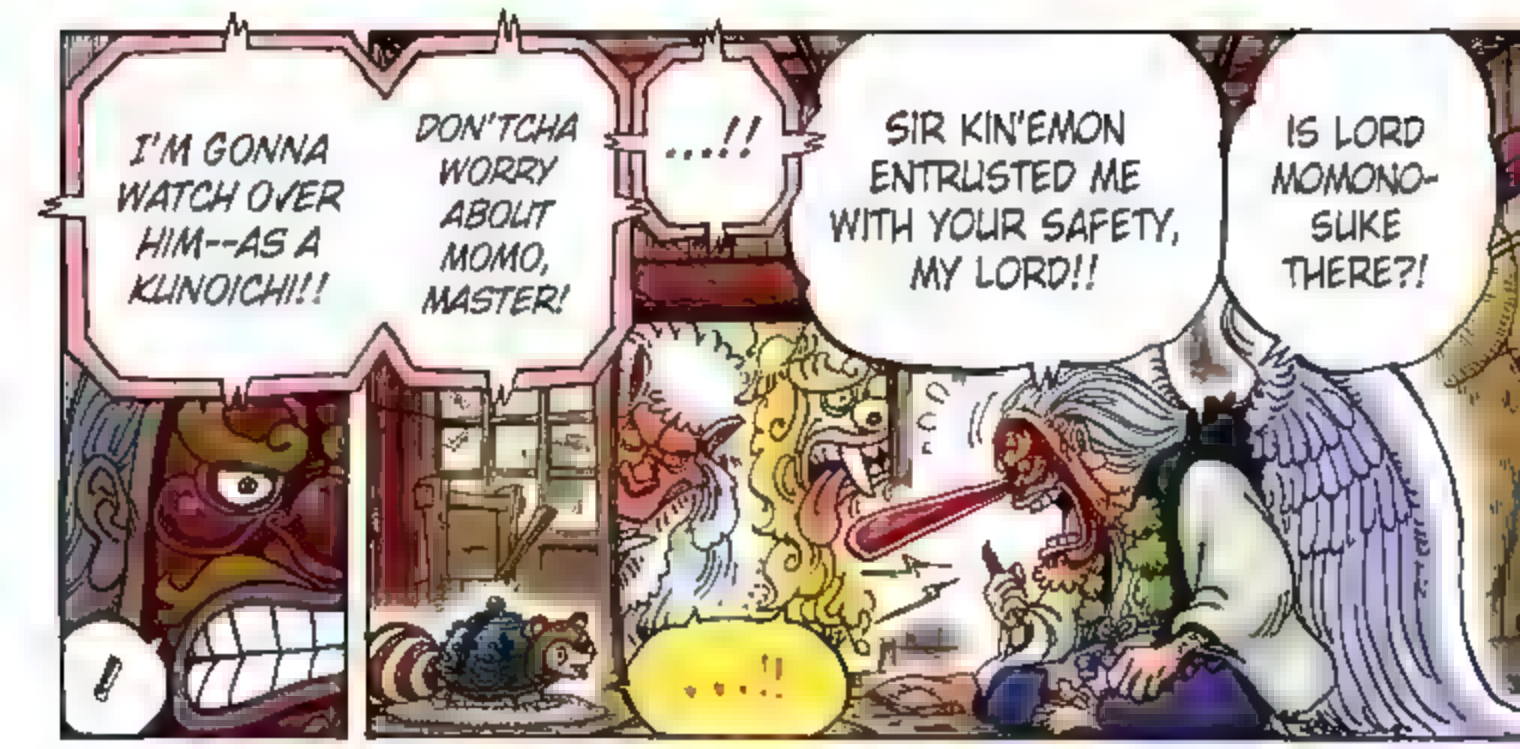

EVEN IF SHE WASHED UP ON SHORE INSTEAD, IT'S ENEMY TERRITORY! SHE'LL BE CALGHT EVENTUALLY!!
HUH...?! BY KAIDO?!
SEEMS MOST LIKELY THAT THE ENEMY WOULD'VE HAULED HER OUT OF THE WATER, RIGHT?!
A DEVIL FRUIT USER FALLING INTO THE SEA..

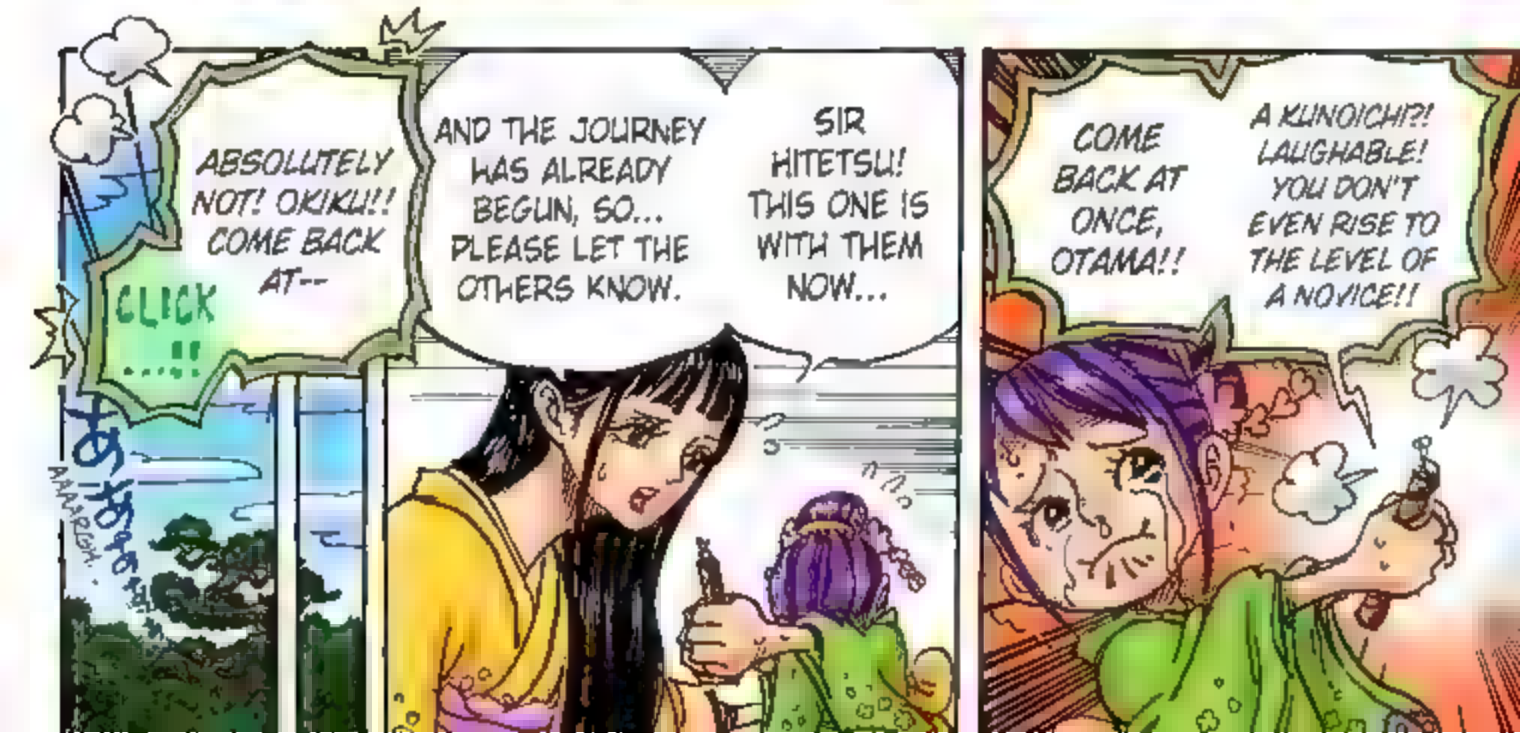

NO, BROTHER PERO! THE NEXT CAPTAIN WOULD OBVIOUSLY BE KATAKURI!!!
AND THE BIG MOM PIRATES...BECOME THE *PEROSPERO PIRATES*, EH...?
YOU'D ASSUME HE'LL TAKE HER LIFE.
WHILE THE TWO OF THEM MIGHT HAVE BEEN *COMRADES* ONCE, NOW THEY ARE EMPERORS OF THE SEA, FOES AND RIVALS!!
WE OPERATE ON SENIORITY, *PERORIN*.♪
NONSENSE! POWER IS ALL THAT MATTERS!


ONLY A DOLT WOULD MEASURE HER BY AVERAGE STANDARDS!!
SHE *WILL* COME BACK ALIVE!!
.....!!

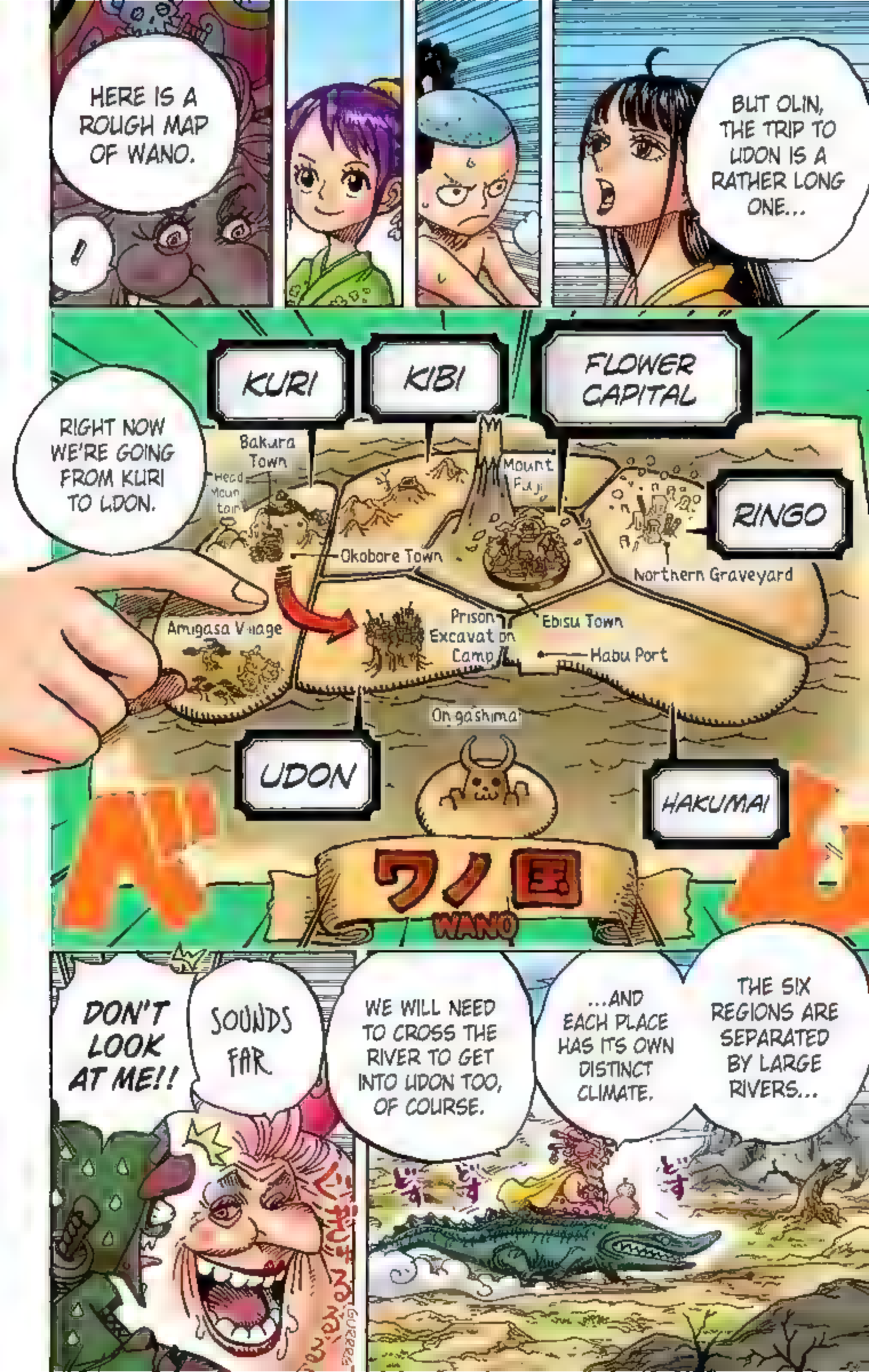
DON'T KILL MAMA OFF YET!!!
!!

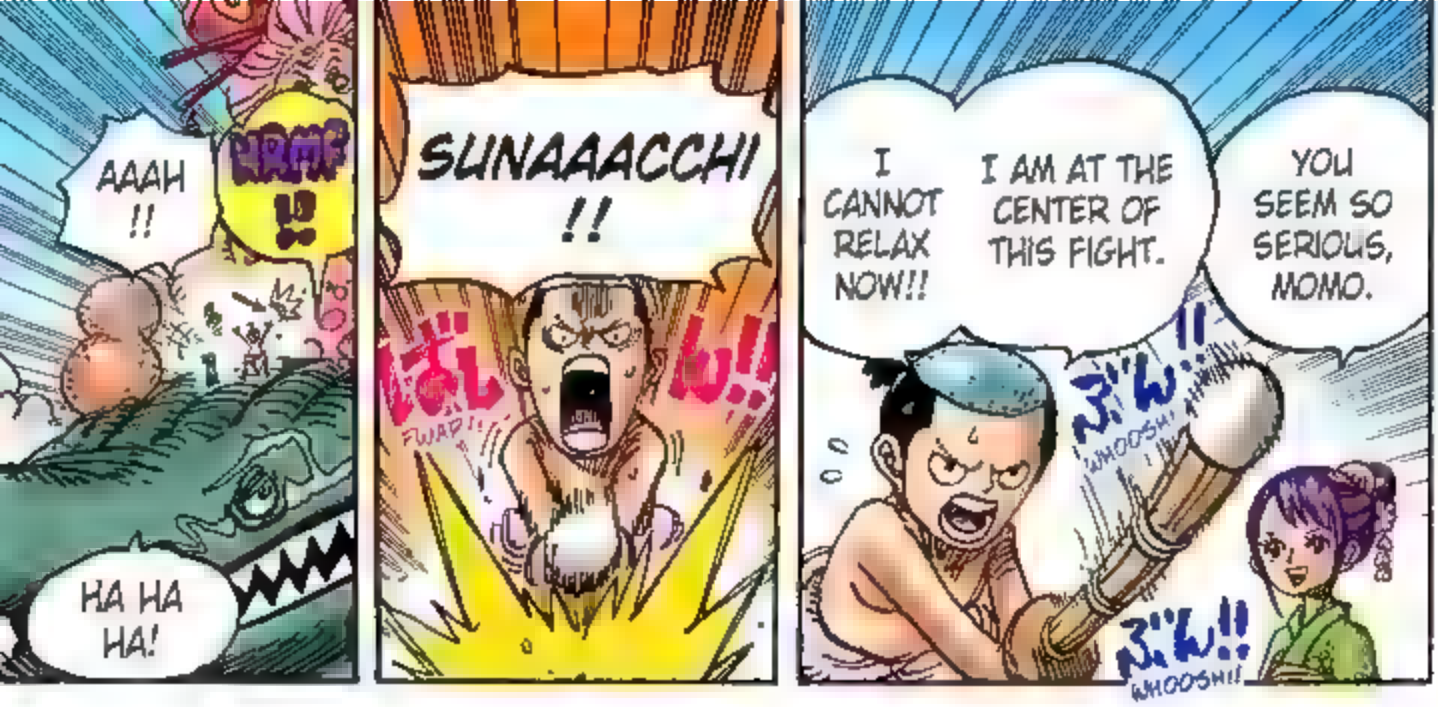

RETURN AT ONCE, OTAMA!! YOU CAN EXPLAIN LATER!!
HOW DOES A WALK TO THE BEACH TURN INTO A TRIP TO DEADLY UDON?!!
NO, WAIT! EXPLAIN THIS TO ME!
YES, SHE'S A REAAALLY STRONG PERSON FROM OVERSEAS!!
"BEEG MOM"?!
AMIGASA VILLAGE, KURI

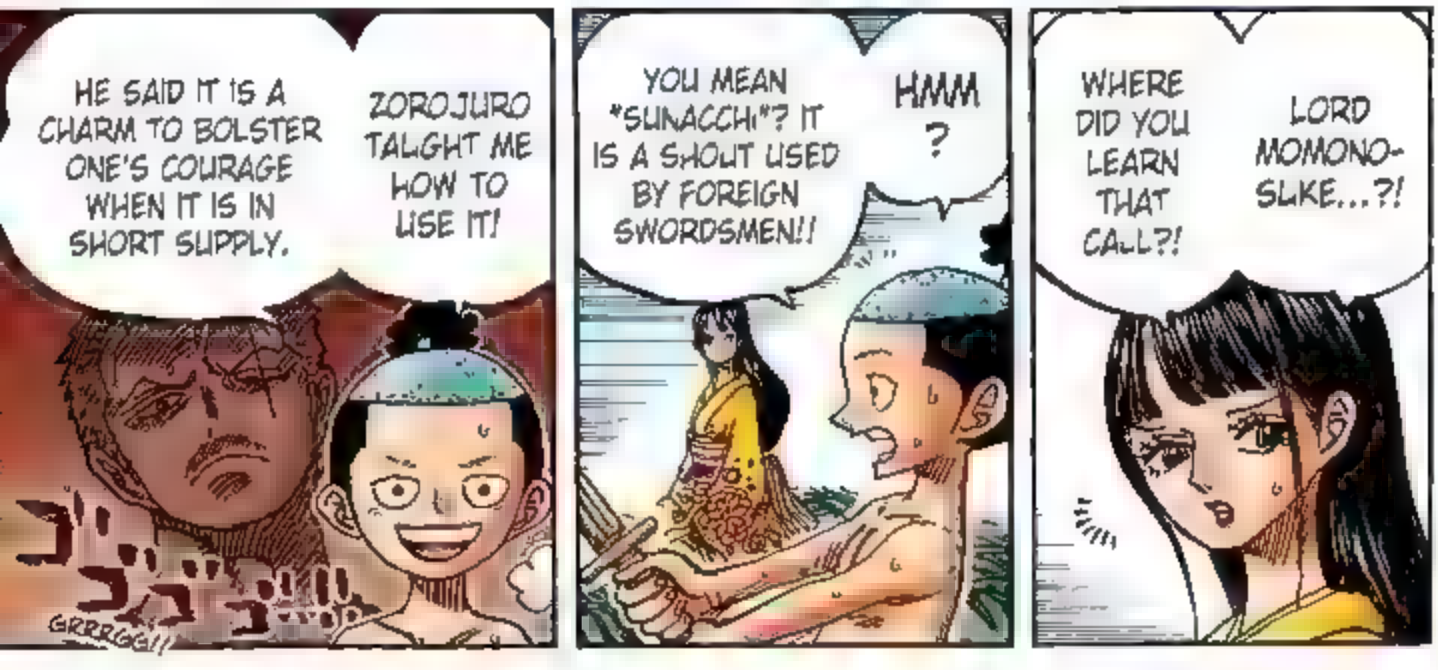

I'M GONNA WATCH OVER HIM--AS A KUNOICHI!!
DON'TCHA WORRY ABOUT MOMO, MASTER!
...!!
SIR KIN'EMON ENTRUSTED ME WITH YOUR SAFETY, MY LORD!!
IS LORD MOMONOSUKE THERE?!
!
...!!

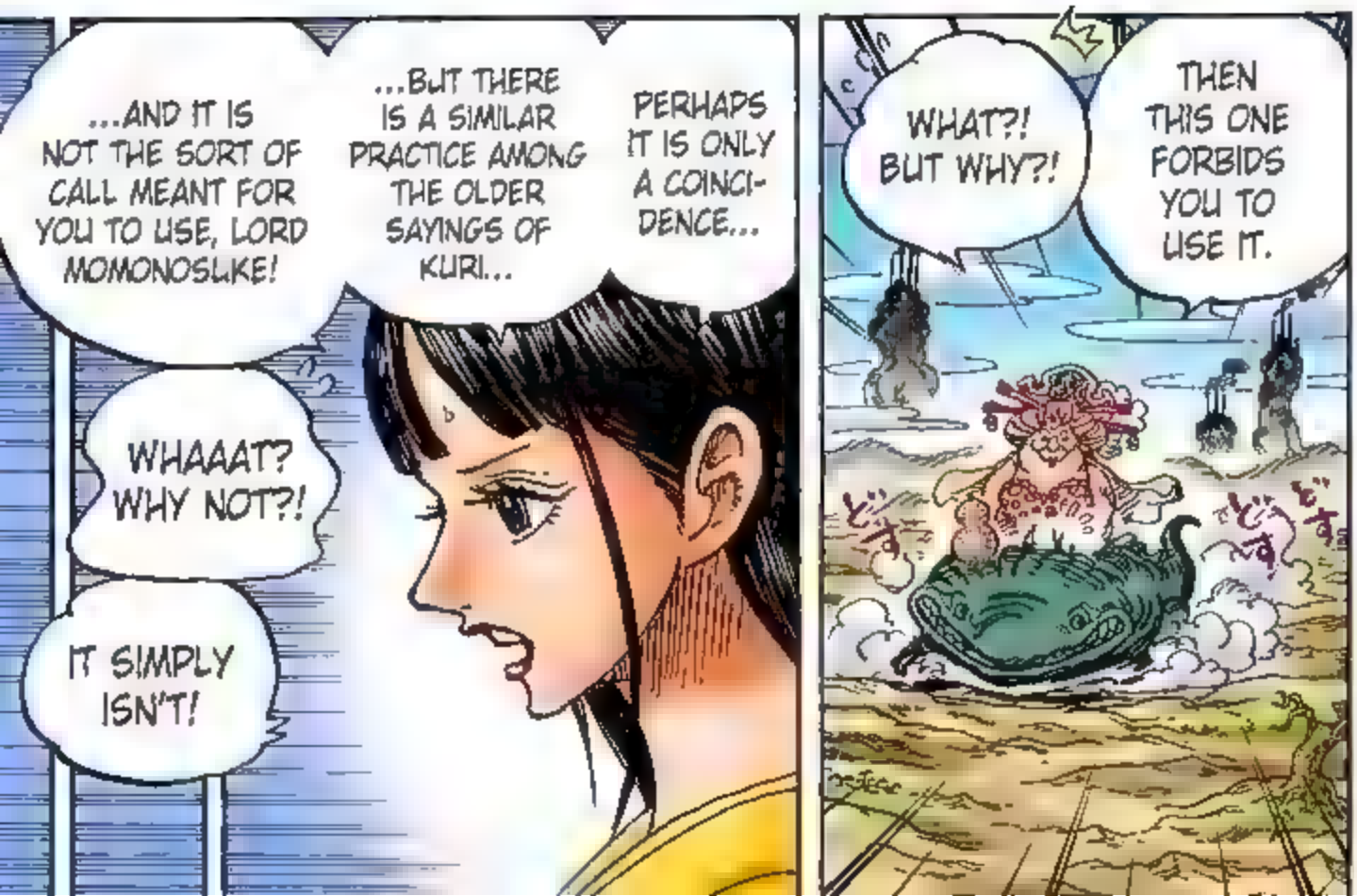

ABSOLUTELY NOT! OKIKU!! COME BACK AT--
CLICK ...!!
あああああ AAAARGH...
AND THE JOURNEY HAS ALREADY BEGUN, SO... PLEASE LET THE OTHERS KNOW.
SIR HITETSU! THIS ONE IS WITH THEM NOW...
COME BACK AT ONCE, OTAMA!!
A KUNOICHI?! LAUGHABLE! YOU DON'T EVEN RISE TO THE LEVEL OF A NOVICE!!

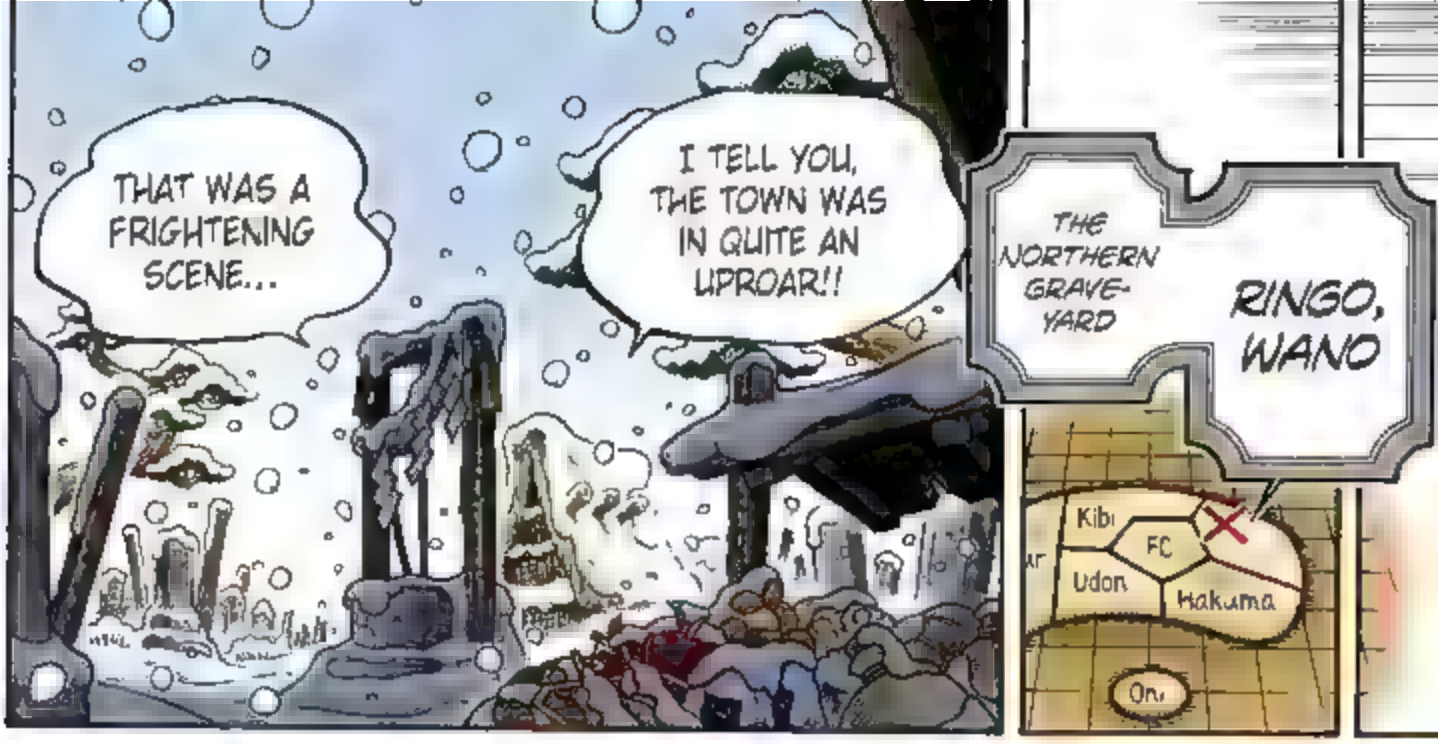
IN THE WASTE-LAND OF KURI...
YOU CALLED ME BIG MOM EARLIER. HAVE WE MET SOMEWH--
AHH!! NOPE!! FORGET I SAID IT!!
OH, OKAY.. I LIKE THIS SHARKYGATOR
HE'S A NICE GOOD BOY...
ONLY BECAUSE SHE SOCKED HIM TWICE... YIKES!!
どす どす どす
THEY WERE ALL POOR, AND DIDN'T SEE ME OFF WITH ANY PACKED LUNCHES..
...BUT I LIKED THE PEOPLE OF OKOBORE TOWN, THEY WERE NICE!
YAAA!! TAAA!!
ESPECIALLY TO SOMEONE THAT NOBODY KNOWS.. EVEN ME!!
THAT TALKING HAT OF HERS HASN'T SAID A WORD.
I WONDER IF HE'S GOT MEMORY LOSS TOO?
...!!
ん!
I HOPE WE GET TO UDON SOON. I'M REAAAALLY HUNGRY...
DON'T DROOL LIKE THAT WHEN YOU LOOK AT ME!!

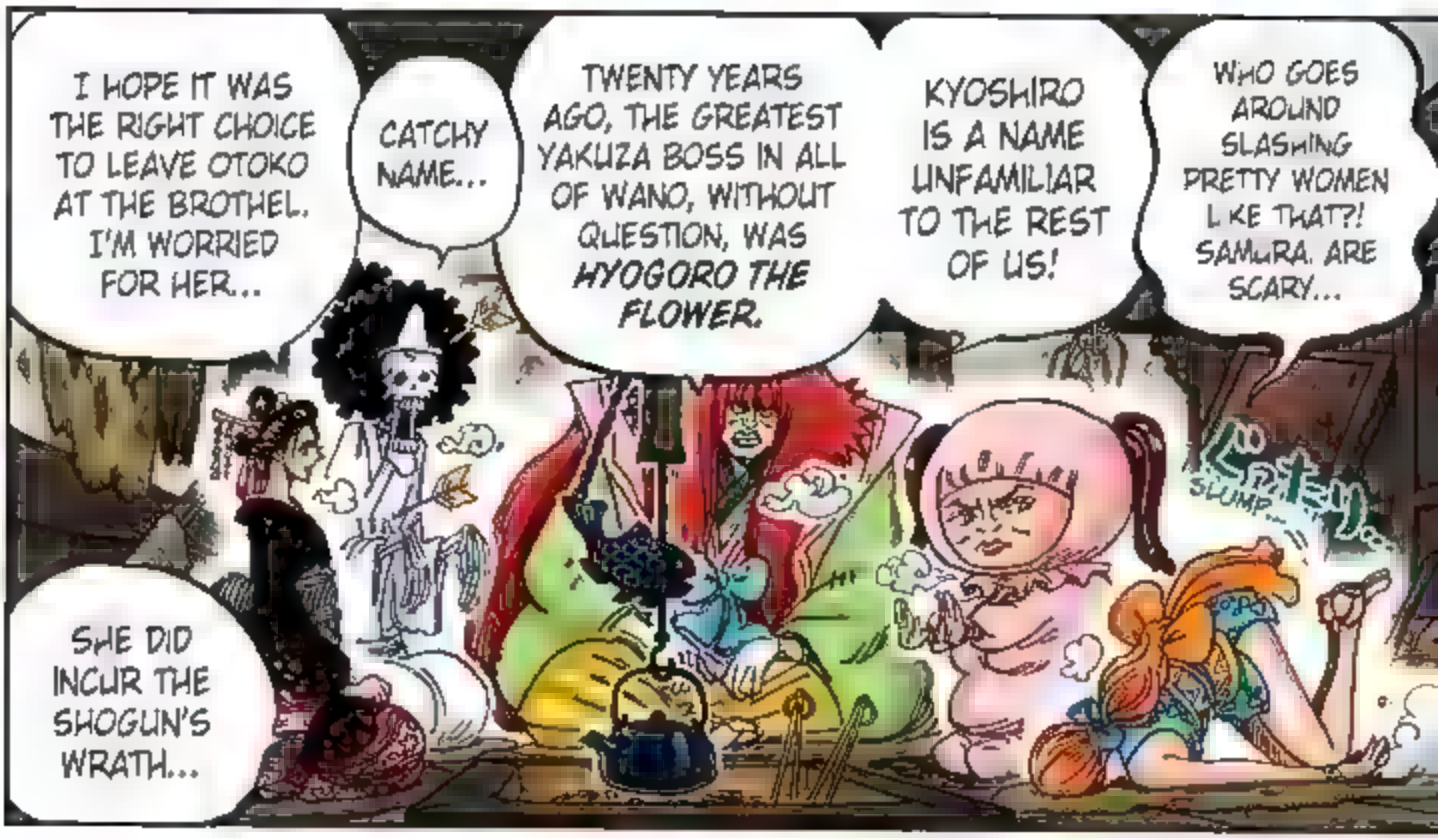

HERE IS A ROUGH MAP OF WANO.
BUT OLIN, THE TRIP TO UDON IS A RATHER LONG ONE...
RIGHT NOW WE'RE GOING FROM KURI TO UDON.
KURI
KIBI
FLOWER CAPITAL
RINGO
UDON
HAKUMAI
Bakura Town
Mount Fuji
Okobore Town
Northern Graveyard
Amigasa Village
Prison Excavation Camp
Ebisu Town
Hebi Port
Onigashima
ワノ国
WANO
DON'T LOOK AT ME!!
SOUNDS FAR
WE WILL NEED TO CROSS THE RIVER TO GET INTO UDON TOO, OF COURSE.
...AND EACH PLACE HAS ITS OWN DISTINCT CLIMATE.
THE SIX REGIONS ARE SEPARATED BY LARGE RIVERS...

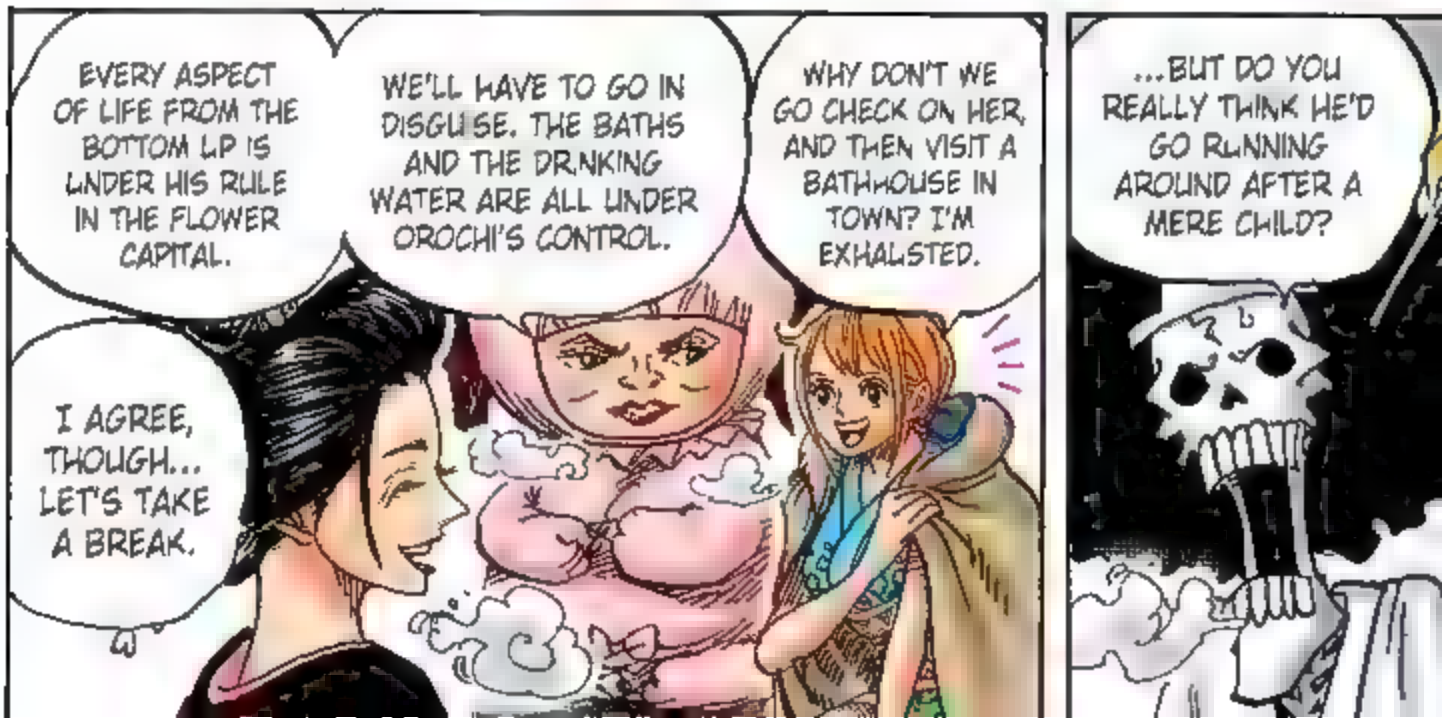

AAAH !!
HA HA HA!
SUNAAACCHI !!
I CANNOT RELAX NOW!!
I AM AT THE CENTER OF THIS FIGHT.
YOU SEEM SO SERIOUS, MOMO.
WHOOSH!!
WHOOSH!!

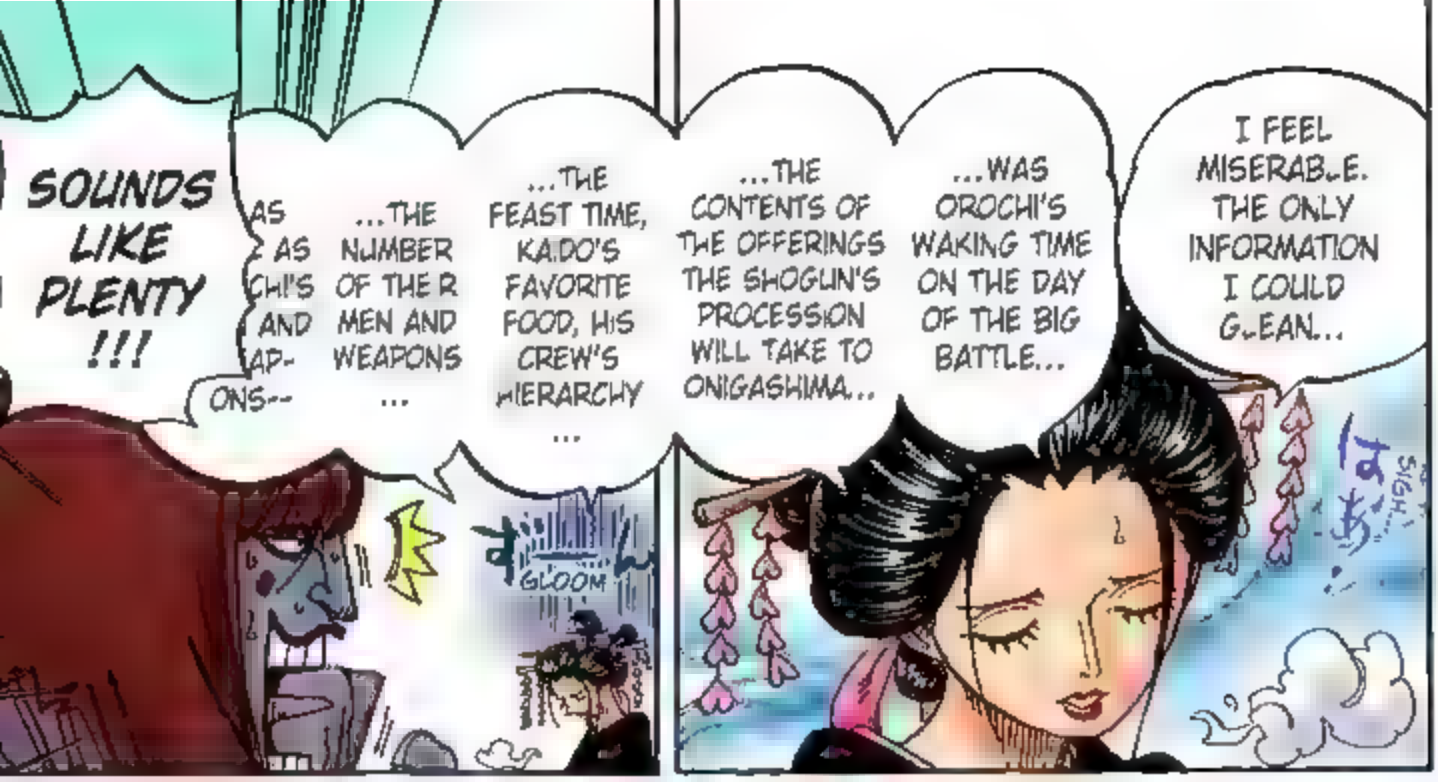

HE SAID IT IS A CHARM TO BOLSTER ONE'S COURAGE WHEN IT IS IN SHORT SUPPLY.
ZORO-JURO TALGHT ME HOW TO USE IT!
GRRRGG!!
YOU MEAN "SUNACCHI"? IT IS A SHOUT USED BY FOREIGN SWORDSMEN!!
HMM ?
WHERE DID YOU LEARN THAT CALL?!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE...?!

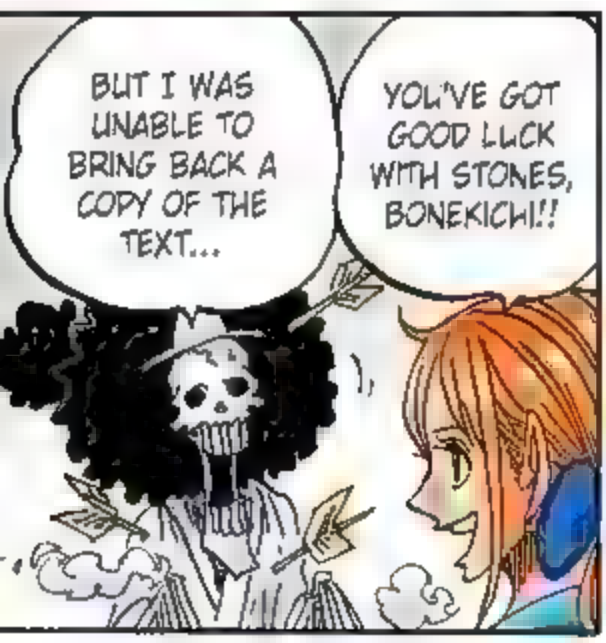

...AND IT IS NOT THE SORT OF CALL MEANT FOR YOU TO USE, LORD MOMONOSUKE!
...BUT THERE IS A SIMILAR PRACTICE AMONG THE OLDER SAYINGS OF KURI...
PERHAPS IT IS ONLY A COINCI-DENCE...
WHAAAT? WHY NOT?!
IT SIMPLY ISN'T!
WHAT?! BUT WHY?!
THEN THIS ONE FORBIDS YOU TO USE IT.

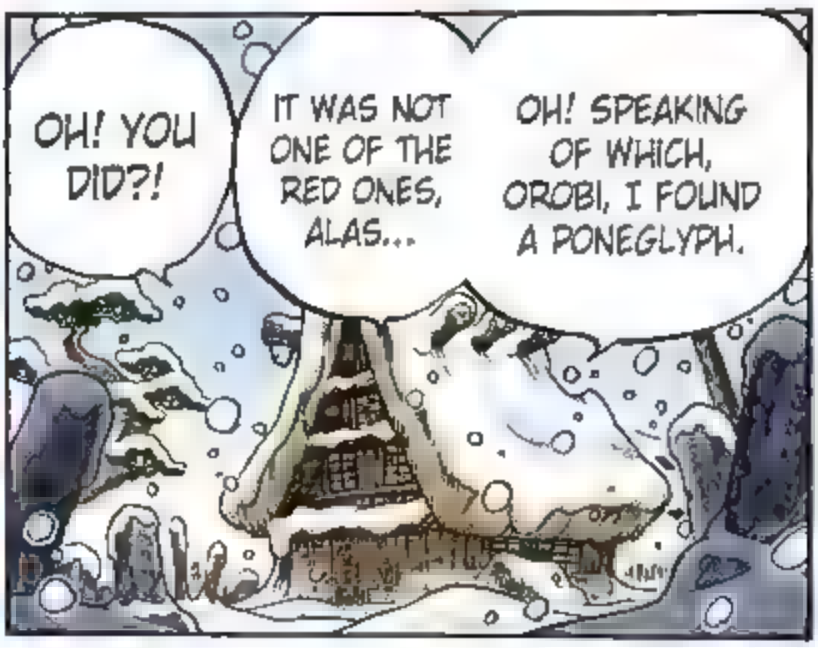

THAT WAS A FRIGHTENING SCENE...
I TELL YOU, THE TOWN WAS IN QUITE AN UPROAR!!
THE NORTHERN GRAVE-YARD
RINGO, WANO
Kibi
FC
Udon
Hakuma
Oni


I HOPE IT WAS THE RIGHT CHOICE TO LEAVE OTOKO AT THE BROTHEL. I'M WORRIED FOR HER...
CATCHY NAME...
TWENTY YEARS AGO, THE GREATEST YAKUZA BOSS IN ALL OF WANO, WITHOUT QUESTION, WAS HYOGORO THE FLOWER.
KYOSHIRO IS A NAME UNFAMILIAR TO THE REST OF US!
WHO GOES AROUND SLASHING PRETTY WOMEN LIKE THAT?! SAMURA. ARE SCARY...
SHE DID INCUR THE SHOGUN'S WRATH...


EVERY ASPECT OF LIFE FROM THE BOTTOM UP IS UNDER HIS RULE IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL.
WE'LL HAVE TO GO IN DISGUISE. THE BATHS AND THE DRINKING WATER ARE ALL UNDER OROCHI'S CONTROL.
WHY DON'T WE GO CHECK ON HER, AND THEN VISIT A BATHHOUSE IN TOWN? I'M EXHAUSTED.
I AGREE, THOUGH... LET'S TAKE A BREAK.
...BUT DO YOU REALLY THINK HE'D GO RUNNING AROUND AFTER A MERE CHILD?

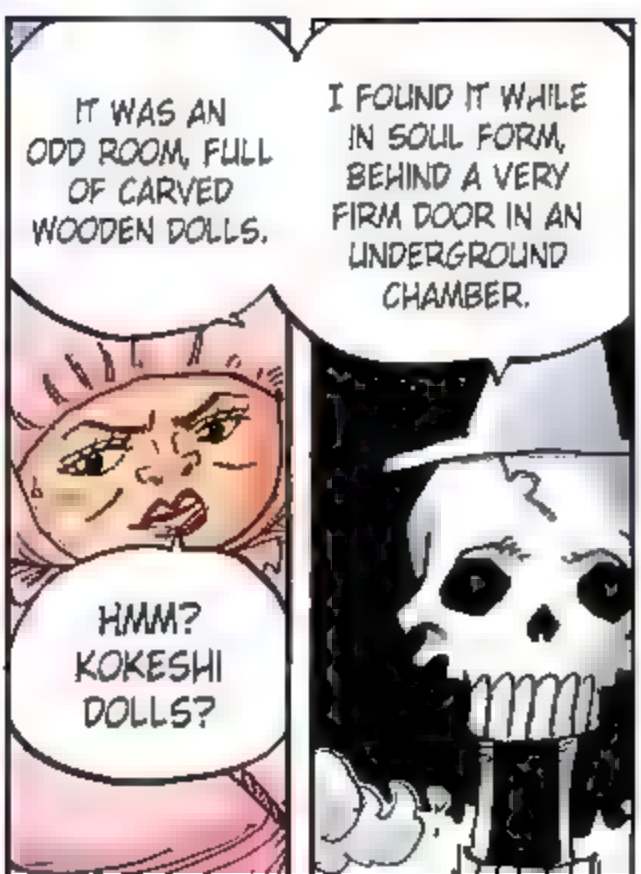

SOUNDS LIKE PLENTY !!!
AS
AS
CHI'S
AND
AP-
ONS--
...THE NUMBER OF THE R MEN AND WEAPONS ...
...THE FEAST TIME, KA.DO'S FAVORITE FOOD, HIS CREW'S HIERARCHY ...
...THE CONTENTS OF THE OFFERINGS THE SHOGUN'S PROCESSION WILL TAKE TO ONIGASHIMA...
...WAS OROCHI'S WAKING TIME ON THE DAY OF THE BIG BATTLE...
I FEEL MISERAB.E. THE ONLY INFORMATION I COULD G.EAN...
GLOOM
SIGH!

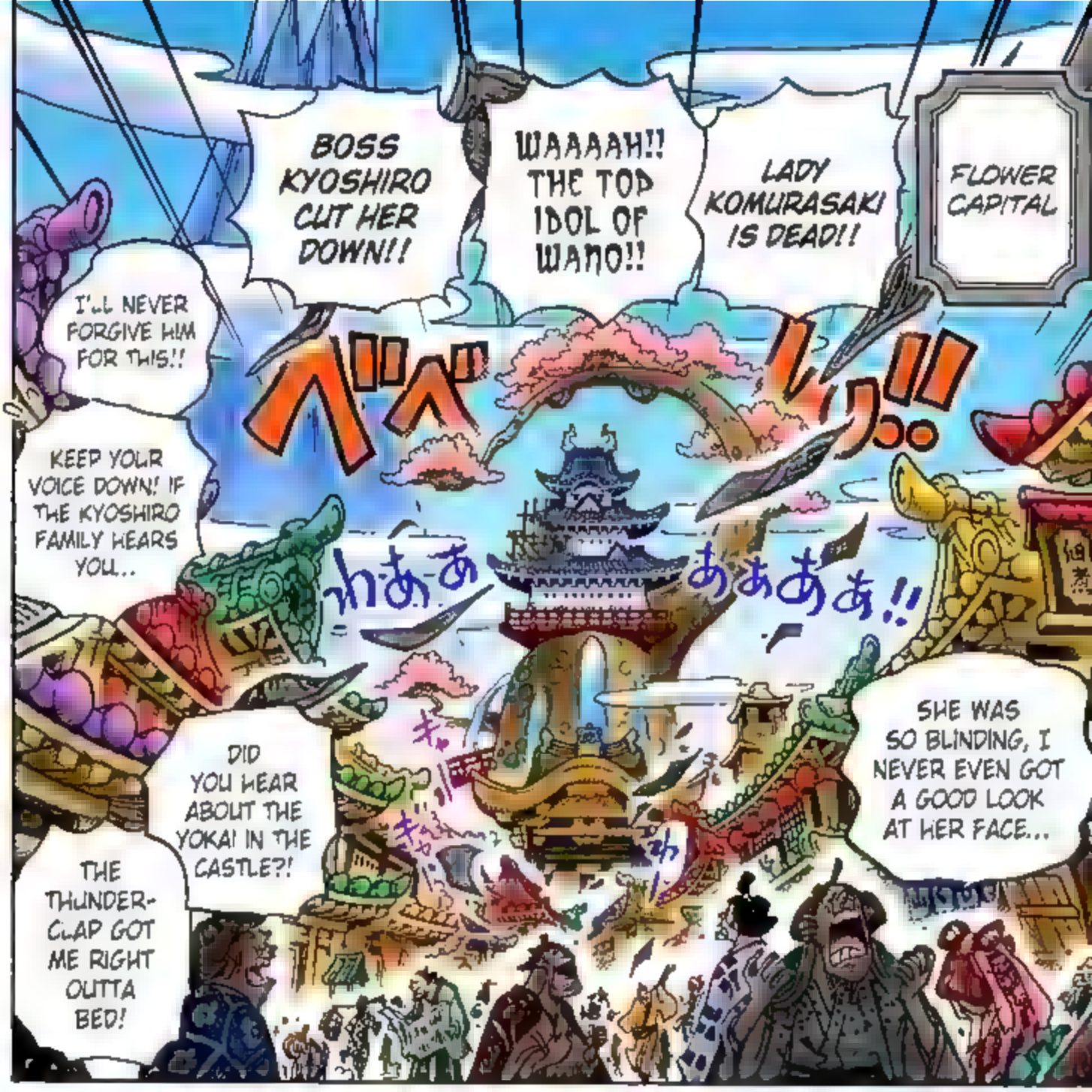

BUT I WAS UNABLE TO BRING BACK A COPY OF THE TEXT...
YOU'VE GOT GOOD LUCK WITH STONES, BONEKICHI!!


OH! YOU DID?!
IT WAS NOT ONE OF THE RED ONES, ALAS...
OH! SPEAKING OF WHICH, OROBI, I FOUND A PONEGLYPH.

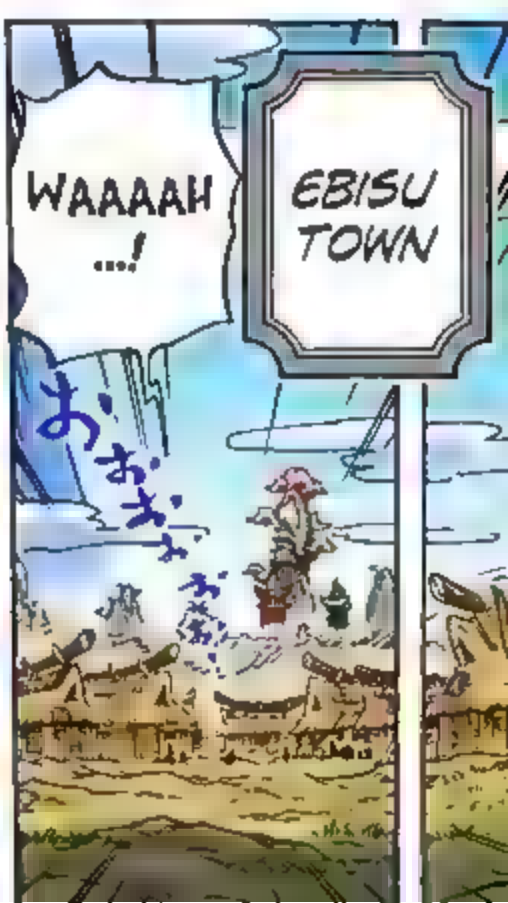
EXCEPT FOR YOU. YOU STAND OUT.
YO HO HO! ANYWAY, OFF TO SEE ABOUT THAT BATH!!
AWWWW !!

THEN I SUPPOSE THE ROAD PONEGLYPH MUST BE ON ONIGASHIMA.

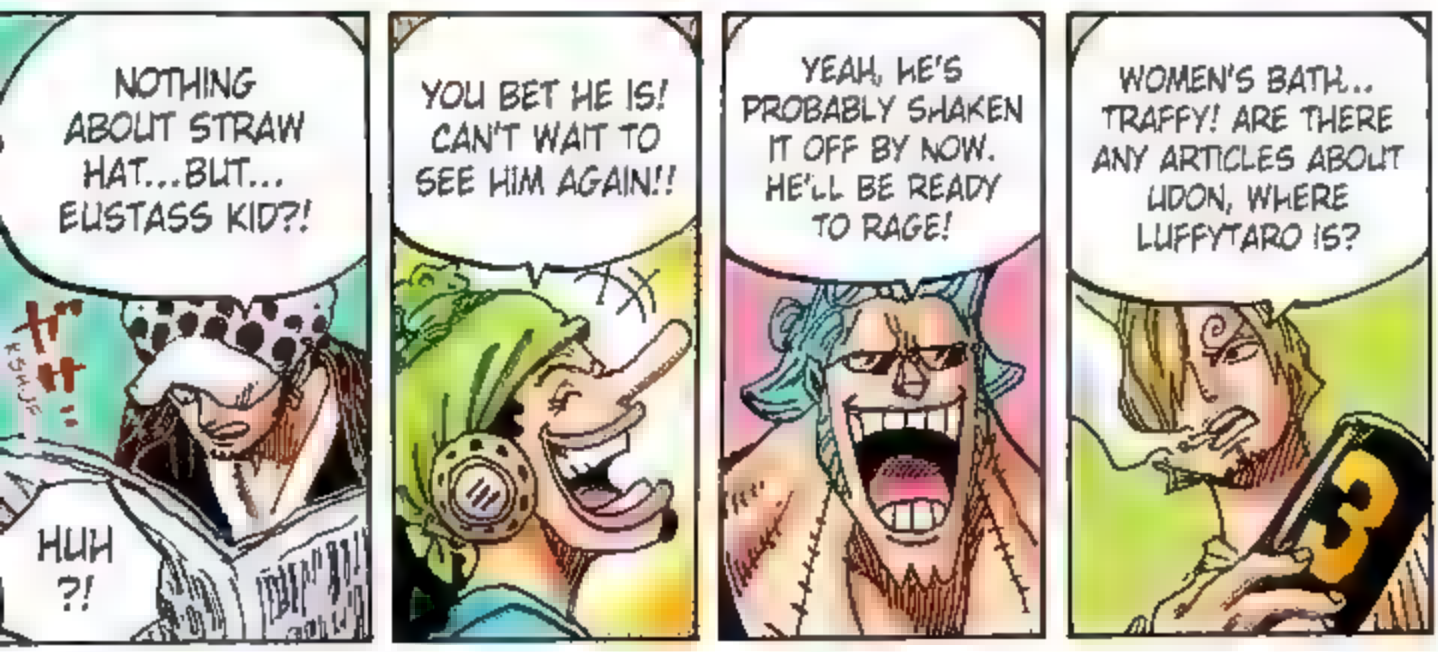

IT WAS AN ODD ROOM, FULL OF CARVED WOODEN DOLLS.
I FOUND IT WHILE IN SOUL FORM, BEHIND A VERY FIRM DOOR IN AN UNDERGROUND CHAMBER.
HMM? KOKESHI DOLLS?

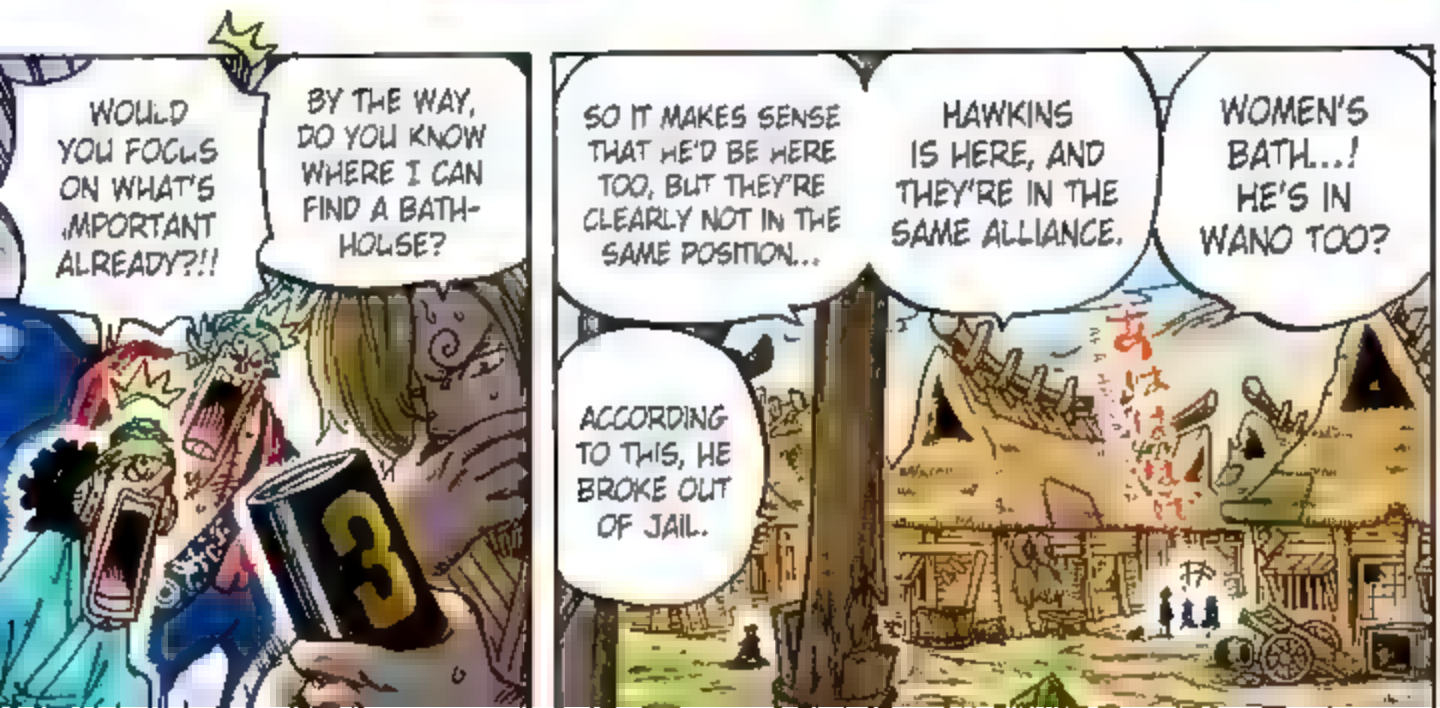

BOSS KYOSHIRO CUT HER DOWN!!
WAAAAH!! THE TOP IDOL OF WANO!!
LADY KOMURASAKI IS DEAD!!
FLOWER CAPITAL
I'LL NEVER FORGIVE HIM FOR THIS!!
KEEP YOUR VOICE DOWN! IF THE KYOSHIRO FAMILY HEARS YOU..
DID YOU HEAR ABOUT THE YOKAI IN THE CASTLE?!
THE THUNDER-CLAP GOT ME RIGHT OUTTA BED!
SHE WAS SO BLINDING, I NEVER EVEN GOT A GOOD LOOK AT HER FACE...

YOU ONLY CAUGHT A GLIMPSE OF HER THE ONE TIME!!
WHY ARE YOU CRYING?!
KOMUWA-SAGIIIIII!!!
HIC... SOB...


WAAAAH ...!
EBISU TOWN

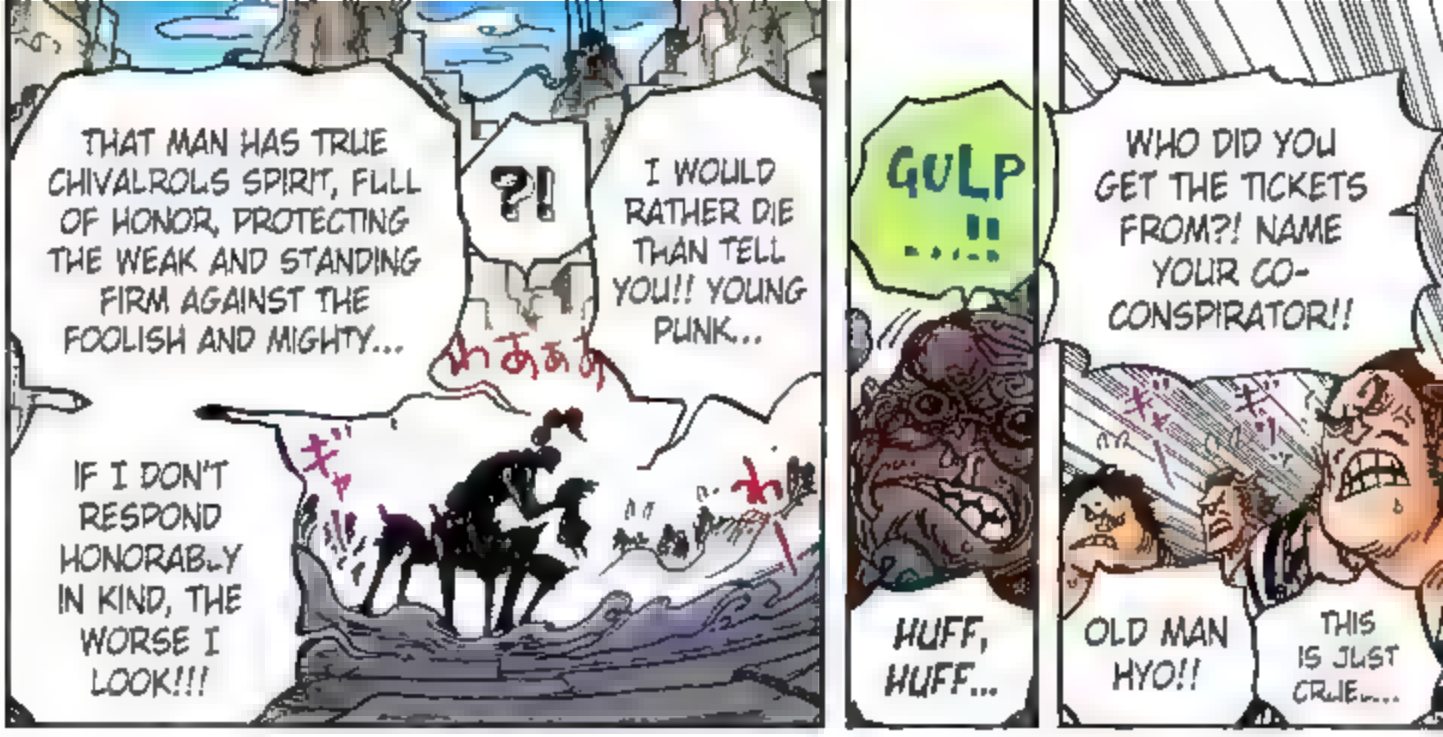
LET'S GET IN TOUCH WITH THAT THING YOU'VE GOT.
THE SMAIL, YOU MEAN?! THESE SMART SNAILS ARE WANO'S VERSION OF TRANSPONDERS
OROBI'S GROUP SHOULD HAVE BEEN THERE WHEN IT HAPPENED. THEY OKAY?
AND WHERE'S YOUR TACT?! WHERE'S YOUR DELICACY?!
SAYS HERE THE FUNERAL'S TOMORROW.
THE DEATH OF A BEAUTIFUL WOMAN IS A LOSS FOR THE ENTIRE WORLD, IDIOT!!
I'M WORRIED TOO.

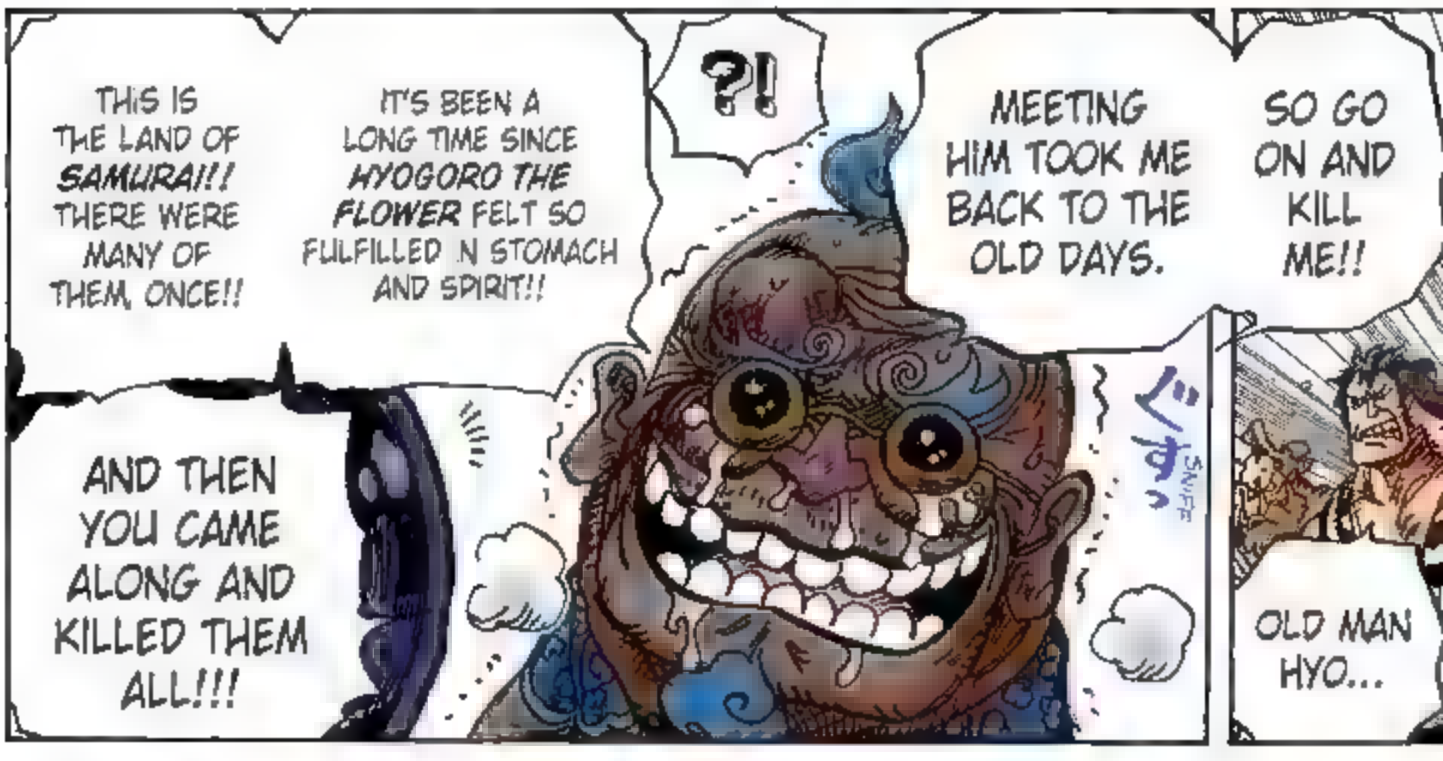

NOTHING ABOUT STRAW HAT...BUT... EUSTASS KID?!
HUH ?!
YOU BET HE IS! CAN'T WAIT TO SEE HIM AGAIN!!
YEAH, HE'S PROBABLY SHAKEN IT OFF BY NOW. HE'LL BE READY TO RAGE!
WOMEN'S BATH.. TRAFFY! ARE THERE ANY ARTICLES ABOUT UDON, WHERE LUFFYTARO IS?

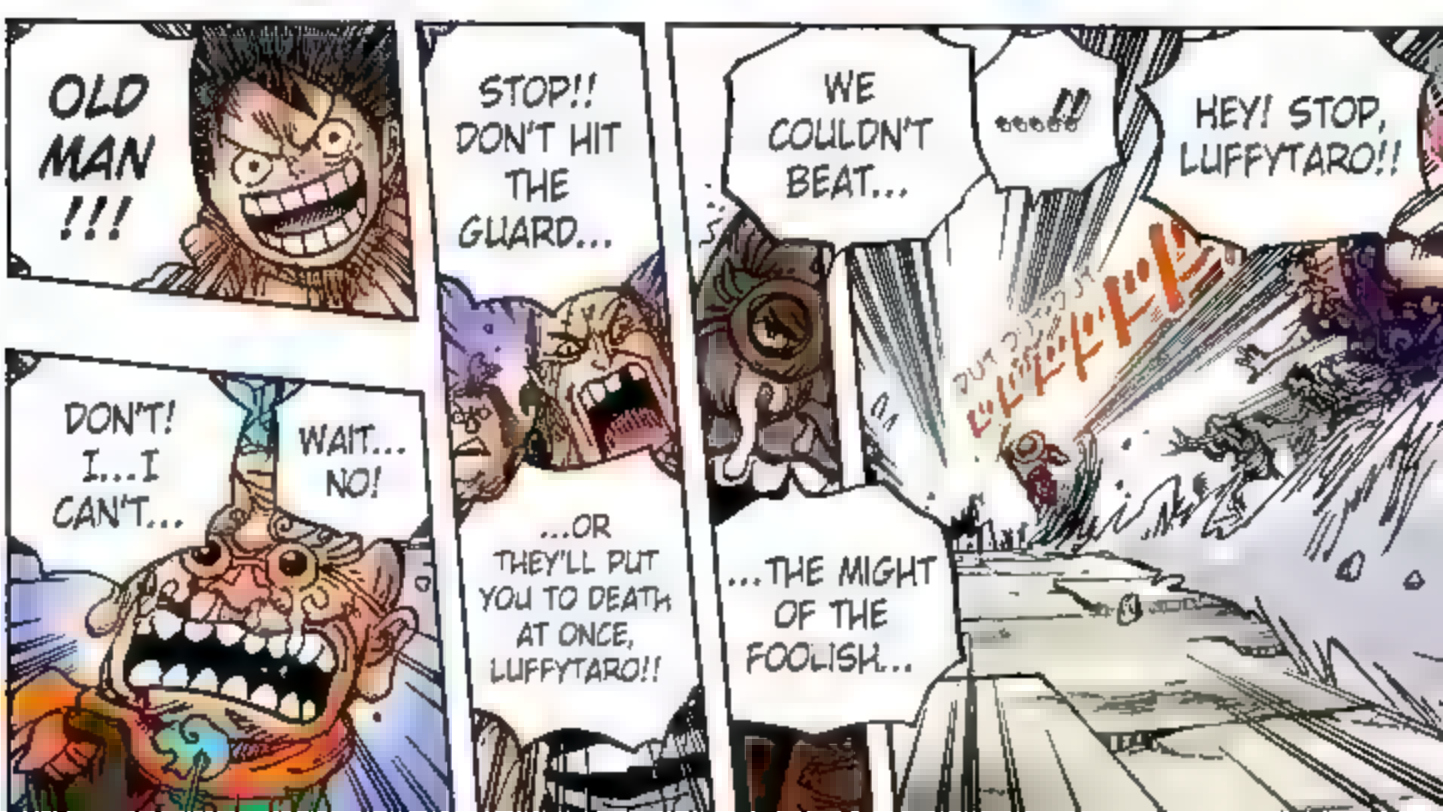

WOULD YOU FOCUS ON WHAT'S IMPORTANT ALREADY?!!
BY THE WAY, DO YOU KNOW WHERE I CAN FIND A BATH-HOUSE?
SO IT MAKES SENSE THAT HE'D BE HERE TOO, BUT THEY'RE CLEARLY NOT IN THE SAME POSITION...
HAWKINS IS HERE, AND THEY'RE IN THE SAME ALLIANCE.
WOMEN'S BATH...! HE'S IN WANO TOO?
ACCORDING TO THIS, HE BROKE OUT OF JAIL.

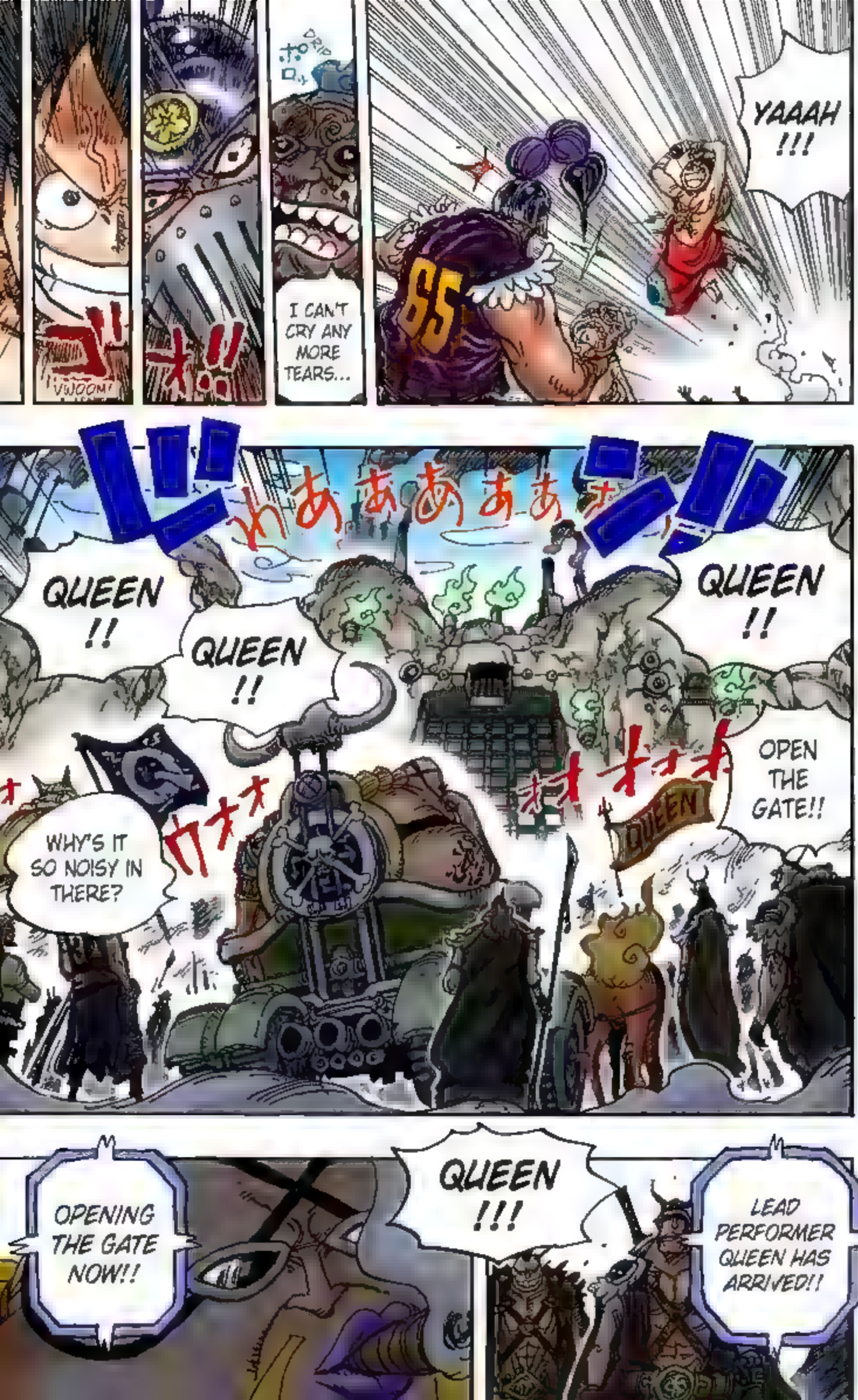
ANYONE WHO HELPED HIM OR KNOWS ANYTHING, COME FORWARD!!
THE PRISONER EUSTASS KID HAS ESCAPED!!
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON, WANO
HE'LL GET CAUGHT AGAIN SOON, AND THEN HE'S REALLY IN FOR IT!!
PTW! PTW!
REAL SHODDY ESCAPE, IF YOU ASK ME! THE GUY GETS AWAY...
THE DEATH PENALTY FOR SURE! WHAT AN AL-PEABRAIN!!
...BUT HE'S STILL GOT HIS SEASTONE CUFFS ON!
PRISON GUARD (GIFTER)
ALPACA-MAN
ALPACA SMILE FRUIT
YOU DIDN'T HELP HIM, DIDJA? SAW YOU TALKIN' WITH HIM A LOT.
NO! DON'T DO IT!!
HE'S GONNA DIE!!
ONE ACT OF DEFIANCE GETS YOUR ARMS CUT OFF!♪
WHAT?! YOU TALKING 'PAC TO ME?! NEED A REFRESHER?
GEEZ, THAT'S GROSS!
TWO ACTS OF DEFIANCE GETS YOUR LEGS CUT OFF!♫

IF YOU CAN'T WORK, G.VE UP AND STARVE.
THAT'S RIGHT.
THE RULE SAYS YOU ONLY EAT AS MUCH AS YOU EARN WORKING!
WE DON'T LOOK KINDLY ON CHEATING, GRAMPS!!
HE'S JUST AN OLD MAN!
PLEASE STOP TORMENTING POOR OL' HYO!!
わあお
あああ
OH...MY POOR... PRECIOUS...
HUFF, HUFF...
...MILLET DUMPLINGS ...!!
HUH?
THEY'RE SO GOOD...!! SO GOOD...
HUFF, CHOMP...
...HOW DO YOU HAVE SO MANY MEAL TICKETS?!
SO TELL ME, OLD MAN. IF YOU CAN BARELY WORK...
I WON'T LET A SINGLE DUMPLING HE GAVE TO ME...
I WON'T SPIT THEM OUT!
URBL!
ORK...
GRMP!
WHAK
...GO TO WASTE!!
CHONK!!
SPIT IT OUT, GRAMPA!!
GANK!
WHO SAID YOU COULD EAT THAT?!!
YOU DON'T HAVE THE RIGHT TO EAT!!!
!!
BMFH !!
STOMP!!

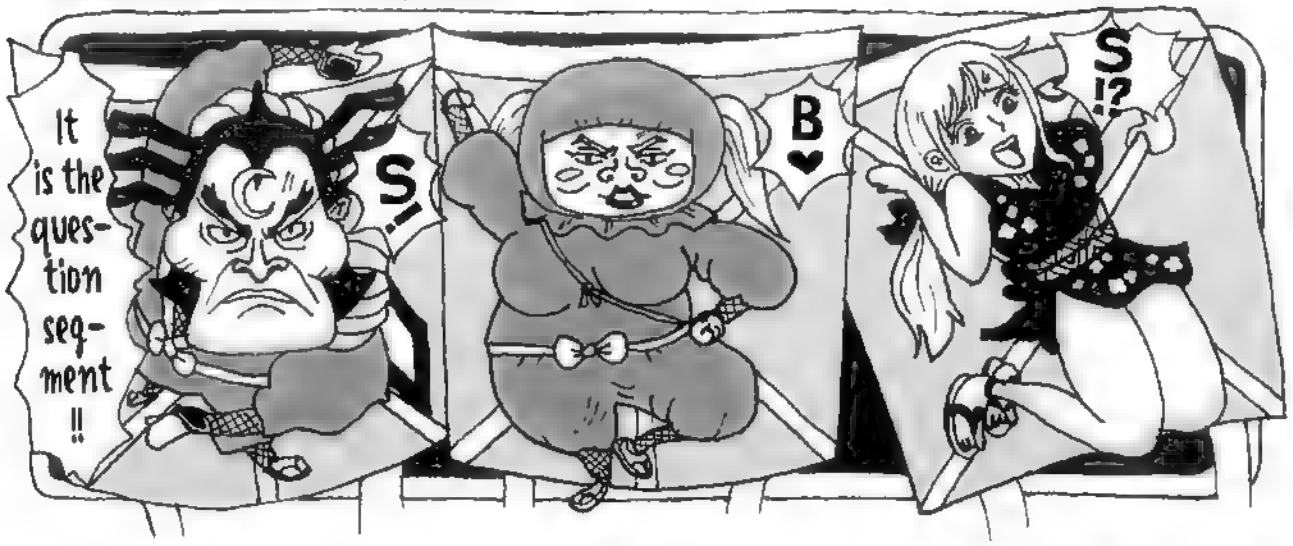

THAT MAN HAS TRUE CHIVALROUS SPIRIT, FULL OF HONOR, PROTECTING THE WEAK AND STANDING FIRM AGAINST THE FOOLISH AND MIGHTY...
?!
I WOULD RATHER DIE THAN TELL YOU!! YOUNG PUNK...
IF I DON'T RESPOND HONORABLY IN KIND, THE WORSE I LOOK!!!
GULP ...!!
HUFF, HUFF...
WHO DID YOU GET THE TICKETS FROM?! NAME YOUR CO-CONSPIRATOR!!
OLD MAN HYO!!
THIS IS JUST CRUE...


THIS IS THE LAND OF SAMURAI!! THERE WERE MANY OF THEM, ONCE!!
IT'S BEEN A LONG TIME SINCE HYOGORO THE FLOWER FELT SO FULFILLED IN STOMACH AND SPIRIT!!
?!
MEETING HIM TOOK ME BACK TO THE OLD DAYS.
SO GO ON AND KILL ME!!
AND THEN YOU CAME ALONG AND KILLED THEM ALL!!!
SNIFF
OLD MAN HYO...


OLD MAN !!!
STOP!! DON'T HIT THE GUARD...
WE COULDN'T BEAT...
...!!
HEY! STOP, LUFFYTARO!!
DON'T! I...I CAN'T...
WAIT... NO!
...OR THEY'LL PUT YOU TO DEATH AT ONCE, LUFFYTARO!!
...THE MIGHT OF THE FOOLISH...


VUUOOM!
DRIP
I CAN'T CRY ANY MORE TEARS...
YAAAH !!!
65
レーーー

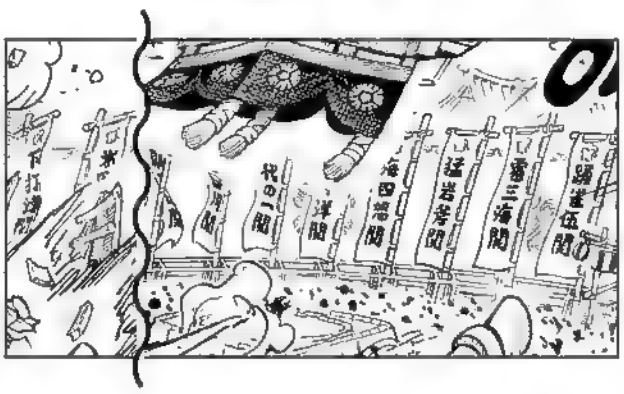
SBS Question Corner



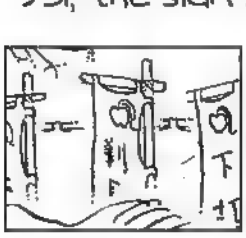
(Buchonosuke, Tochigi)

Q: In the SBS of the previous volume, you mentioned other hidden kanji banners for Jango, Hyozo, Kaido, and so on. I spotted a "Gedatsu" banner too. There's a sign for "Pagaya" in chapter 931, and more for Kuroobi and Gaimon in chapter 934.

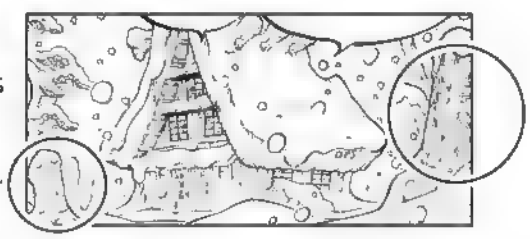
--Odamania



A: I asked my staff, since they're the ones who drew these details in. They confirmed that the sumo names on the banners include Dancing Jango-zeki (Zeki is a sumo title), Hyozo Ocean-zeki, Morgan Axe-zeki, Marineford-zeki, Gedatsu-zeki, Iceberg-zeki and Wiper-zeki. In chapter 917 there's a Hamburg-zeki, and in chapter 931, the sign says "Restaurant Pagaya."



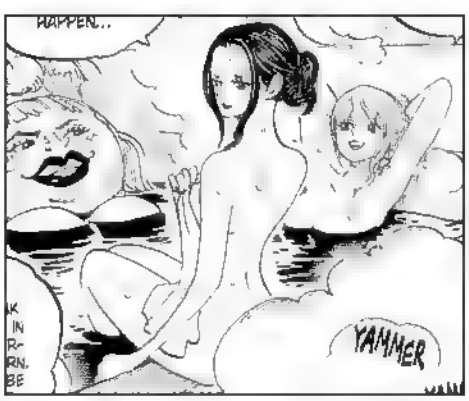
In chapter 934, graves reading Kuroobi and Gaimon.



That's what they told me. You're all crazy, readers and assistants alike!! LOL

Q: Mixed bathing… Oda Sensei, mixed bathing… How can I get to…mixed bathing...the bathhouse in…mixed bathing…the Flower Capital?

--Hayato-no-yasu



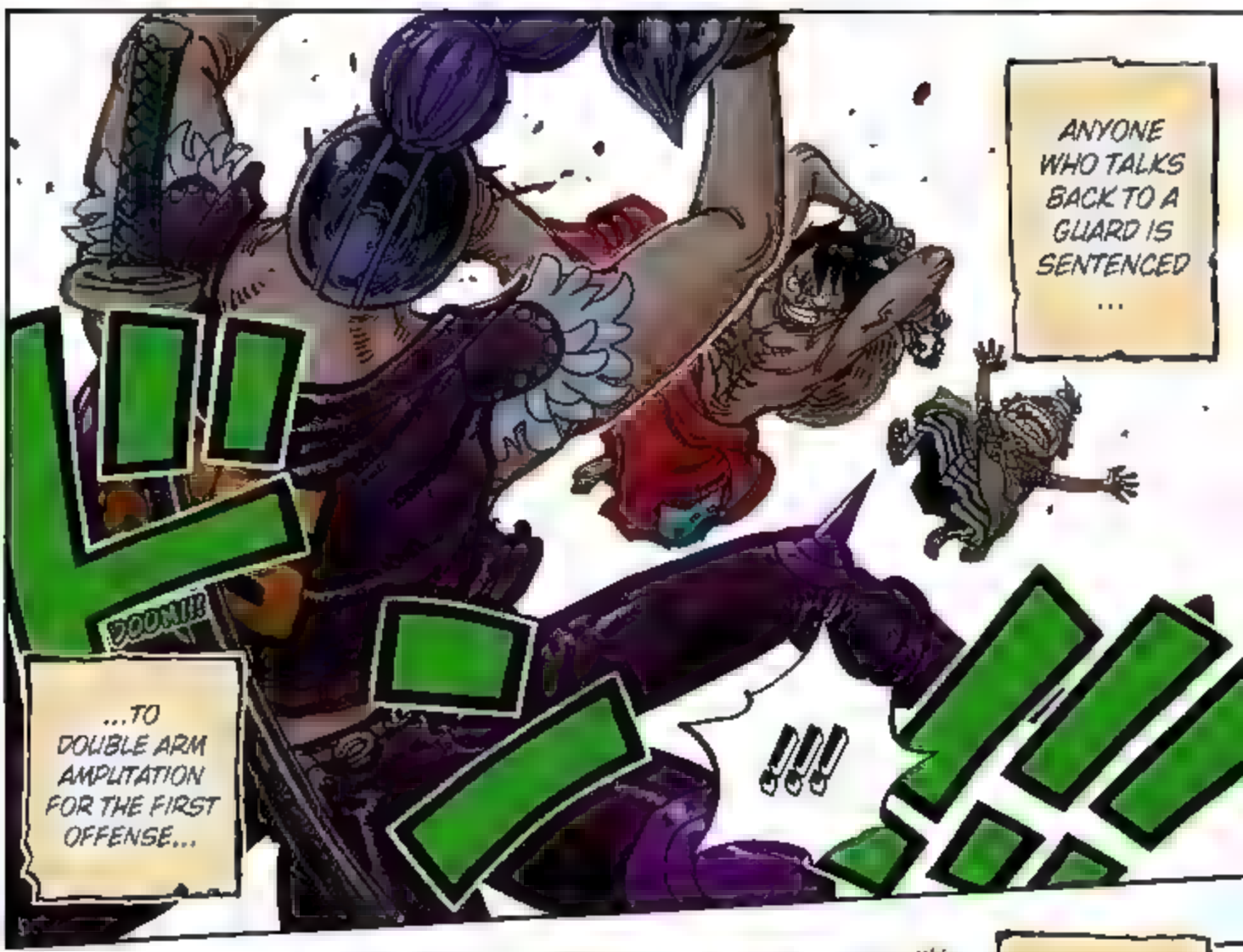
A: Disgusting! Your vulgar desire is exuding from your every word!! This is high culture, I'll have you know! There are still natural hot springs where mixed bathing is practiced in Japan today. But back in the Edo period, it was totally the norm. And since the land of Wano is modeled after that period, I had no choice but to draw a bathhouse scene... I promise, it was against my will. Totally out of my hands. They made me do it!
Oh, excuse me, can you pass the tissue? I need to stop this nosebleed.

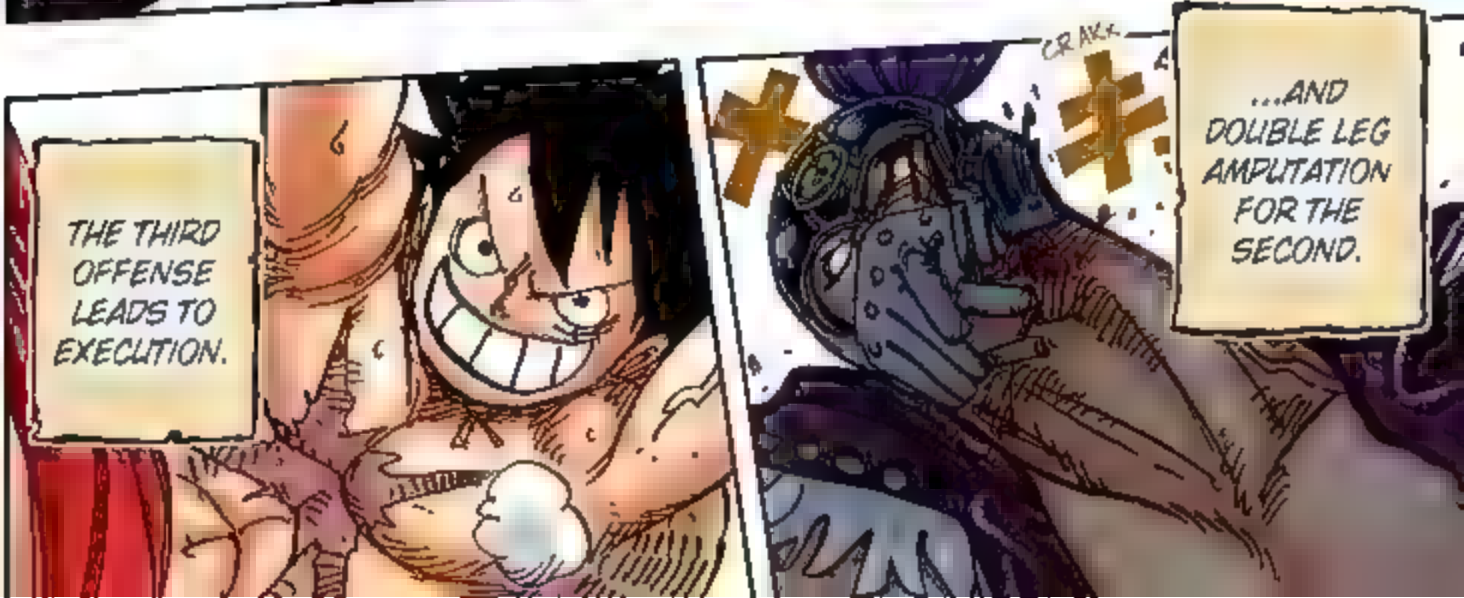
Chapter 935:
QUEEN

REQUEST: "FIREFIGHTING MICE SPRAYING SMOKER WITH WATER BECAUSE THEY THOUGHT HIS CIGAR WAS A FIRE" BY MICHI NAKAHARA

OFFICER'S TOWER, EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON
MISS SOLITAIRE, A KEY'S BEEN STOLEN!!
SOMEONE STOLE THE KEY TO THE SEASTONE CUFFS!!!
?!
WHAT ARE YOU IDIOTS DOING?! DID ANYONE SEE THE THIEF?!
OOOK !!
HE BAMBOOZLED ME INTO PUTTIN' THE FAKE KEYS INTO THE SAFE! WAIT'LL I GET MY CLAWS ON HIM!!
IT WAS A MAN WITH A FREAKISHLY HUGE FACE!!
THAT'S IT, YOU'RE OFF KEY DUTY!!
JUST BECAUSE A GUY CAN ONLY WALK SIDEWAYS...
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP VICE WARDEN (HEADLINER)
SOLITAIRE
MONKEY SMILE FRUIT

SEARCH EVERY-WHERE-- EVEN IN THE RAFTERS!!!
HE MUST STILL BE IN THE TOWER!!!
NIN-NIN-NIN-NIN!
HUH?
I KNOW IT TOOK LONGER THAN EXPECTED...
...BUT JUST A BIT MORE PATIENCE, LUFFYTARO!! THE TIME OF ESCAPE IS AT HAND!!
ALL THAT REMAINS IS TO SLIP AWAY QUIETLY!!
NIN-NIN!!
I'VE LIVED UP TO THE NINJA REPUTATION!!
I HAVE ACQUIRED THE KEY!!
NINE RED SCABBARDS (NINJA)
RAIZO OF THE MIST





EXCAVATION SITE

THE FIRST RULE OF THE EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP IN UDON...

わあああああああ!!

RAAAAAH

ANYONE WHO TALKS BACK TO A GUARD IS SENTENCED ...

DOOM!!

!!!

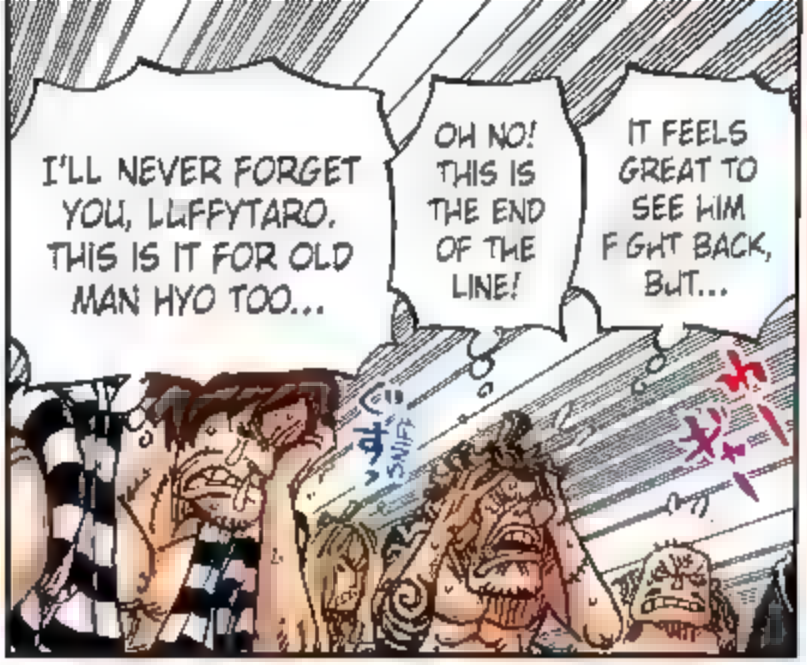
...TO DOUBLE ARM AMPUTATION FOR THE FIRST OFFENSE...

CRAKK

...AND DOUBLE LEG AMPUTATION FOR THE SECOND.

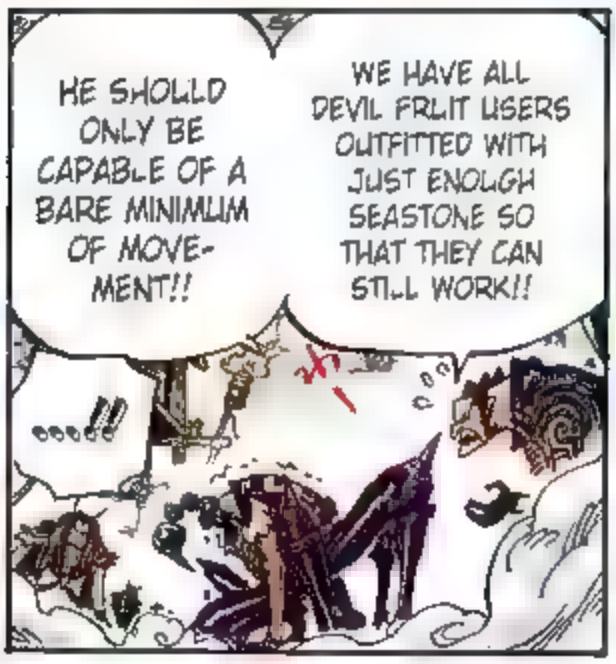
THE THIRD OFFENSE LEADS TO EXECUTION.

どんっ!!
MASTER DAIFUGO !!!
VICE WARDEN (HEADLINER) DAIFUGO SCORPION SMILE FRUIT
BUT IF A PRISONER ...
...SHOULD STRIKE A GUARD...
あああああ
...THIS OFFENSE
...IS PUNISHABLE BY INSTANT DEATH!!
ああああああああ
WHOA, HE KICKED THE VICE WARDEN!!
WE ALL SAW THAT ONE!! NO EXCUSES THIS TIME!!
YOU'RE GONNA BE PUT TO DEATH!!
PUT! TO! DEATH!!
PUT! TO! DEATH!!
わあああああああああぁ!!
...!!


I'LL NEVER FORGET YOU, LUFFYTARO. THIS IS IT FOR OLD MAN HYO TOO...
OH NO! THIS IS THE END OF THE LINE!
IT FEELS GREAT TO SEE HIM FIGHT BACK, BUT...
SNIF

PUT! TO! DEATH!!
PUT! TO! DEATH!!

SO YOU THINK I'M EVEN INFERIOR TO THAT?!
CHARGE!
N-NO, SIR, THAT'S NOT WHAT I--!


HE SHOULD ONLY BE CAPABLE OF A BARE MINIMUM OF MOVEMENT!!
WE HAVE ALL DEVIL FRUIT USERS OUTFITTED WITH JUST ENOUGH SEASTONE SO THAT THEY CAN STILL WORK!!
...!!

HUFF, HUFF... WHY ARE YOU ACTING LIKE IT'S OVER?!
IT WAS A VALIANT FIGHT, STRAW HAT FELLOW!!
?!
WE'RE GETTIN' OUTTA HERE!!

I'M TRAINING NOW!! SO WHEN THESE THINGS COME OFF...
...I'LL BE EVEN STRONGER!!!

WE CAN'T HAVE PEOPLE IGNORING THE LAWS OF PHYSICS...
THE SEASTONE IS WORKING!! HIS WILLPOWER IS SIMPLY OFF THE CHARTS!!
HE'S BREATHING HARD...
WARDEN !!

ELE-
PHANT'S
MARCHOO
!!!
AH
..
AH
..
...WHEN
YOU'LL
NEVER
SEE THE
SUNRISE
AGAIN?!!
WHY
BOTHER
TRAIN-
ING...
BOOM!!
ボゴンッ
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP
CHIEF WARDEN
(HEADLINER)
BABANUKI
ELEPHANT SMILE FRUIT
BWE-
CHOONK
!!!
PAWOO
PAWOO PA
PAPAPA!!
ボゴォ
BABOOM!!!
AAAH
!!
!!

DO I LOOK LIKE I WANNA DIE?!

WHEN DO WE TELL HIM SHE'S DEAD?

LET'S GO, BOYS!!♫

EEEK! IT'S QUEEN!♡

ああああ

ズム STOMP

ズム STOMP

WE'RE GONNA SWING BY THE BROTHEL ON THE WAY BACK!!

ROGER THAT, SIR!!

QUEEN!!

QUEEN!!

WHOOPS! IT'S SHOWTIME.

YOU'RE WASTED ON OROCHI!!

YOU'RE SO ADORABLE! ♡

I'M PLAGUED WITH EXCITEMENT !!

AHHH, KOMURASAKI. ♡

SO I SING THE WAY I DANCE, THAT'S--♫

I LOOK ROUND, BUT IT'S ALL MUSCLE, BABY ♪

ズム STOMP

ああ

FUNKY!!

PLAGUE-A-LICIOUS!!

YEAAAH !!

QUEEN

ズム STOMP

ああ

SO I CHOOSE THE WAY I AM, I STAY-- ♫

IF I GET ANY THINNER, I'LL STEAL ALL YOUR HEARTS ♫

FUNKY!!

ああ!!

STRAW HAT FELLOW!!

ドサッ!! THUMP!!

BEASTS PIRATES, LEAD PERFORMER

"THE PLAGUE"

REWARD 1.32 BILLION ฿

KEPT YA WAITIN', SCUM-BAGS?!!

I LOVE QUEEN! ♡

MASTER QUEEN!!!

WHAT?! WHY DIDN'T YOU TELL ME?!

MASTER QUEEN IS HERE NOW.

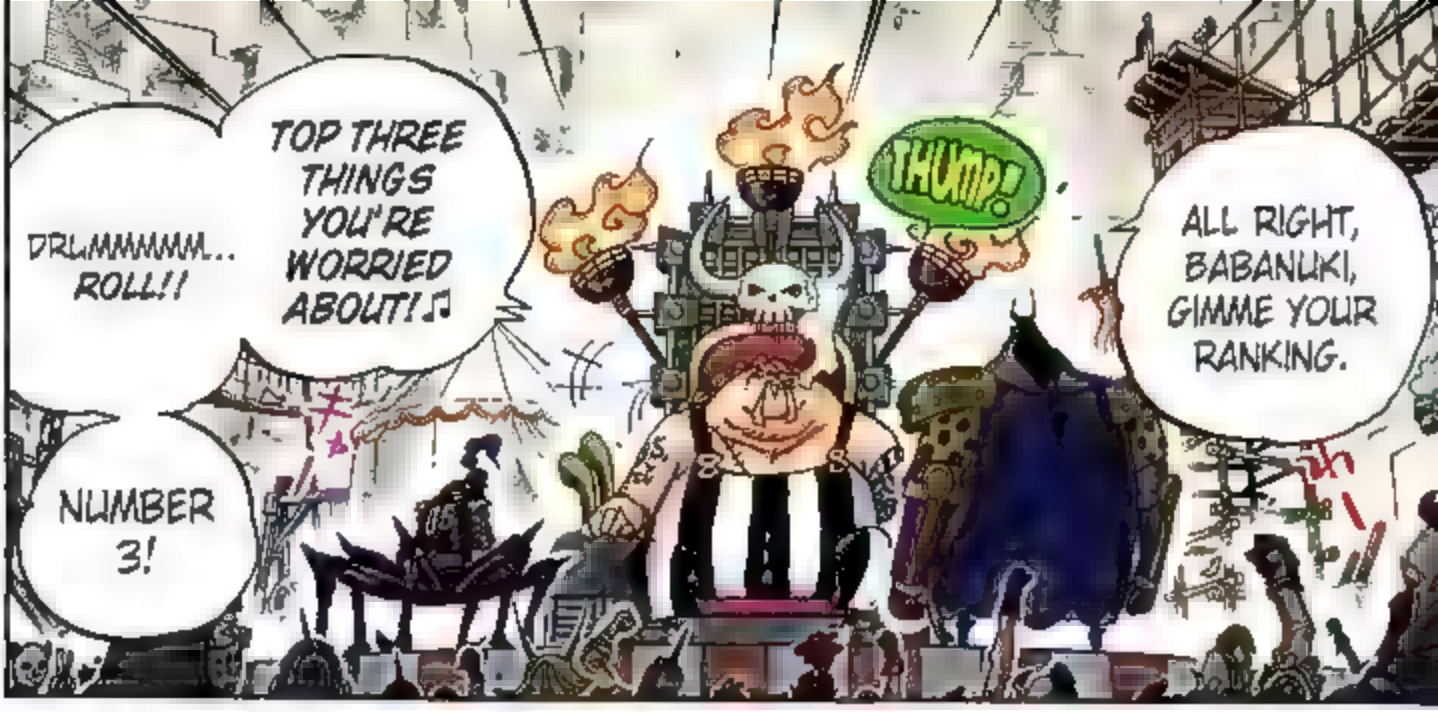
WARDEN BABANUKI !!

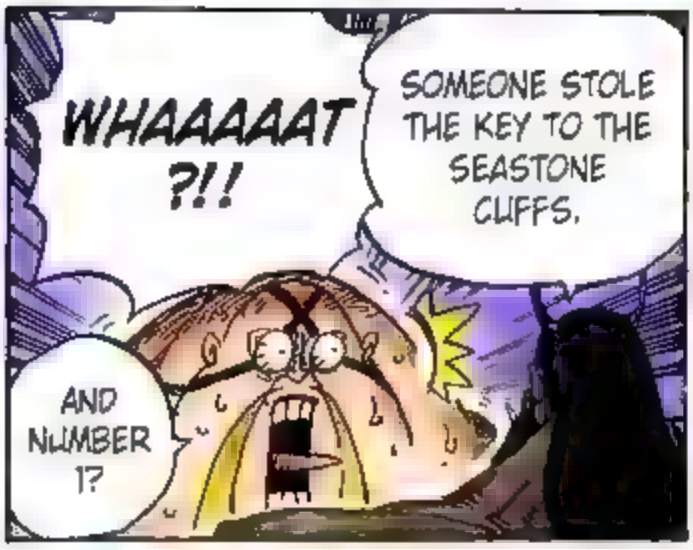
EEEK! ♡

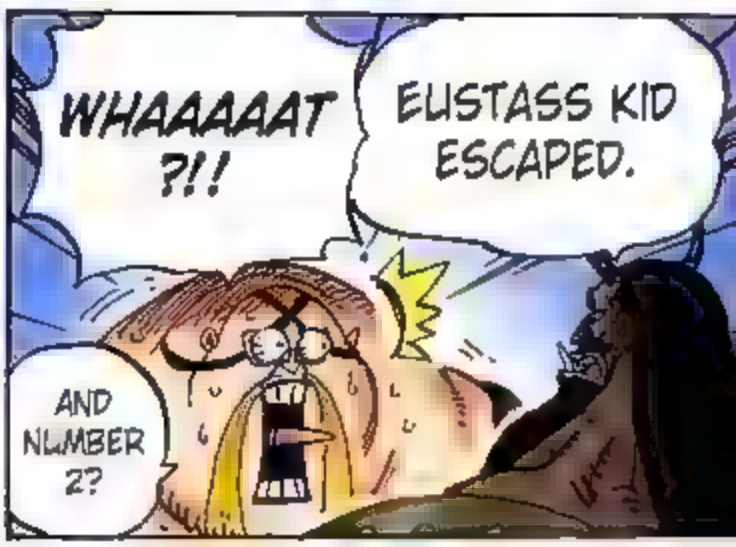
WHOA !!

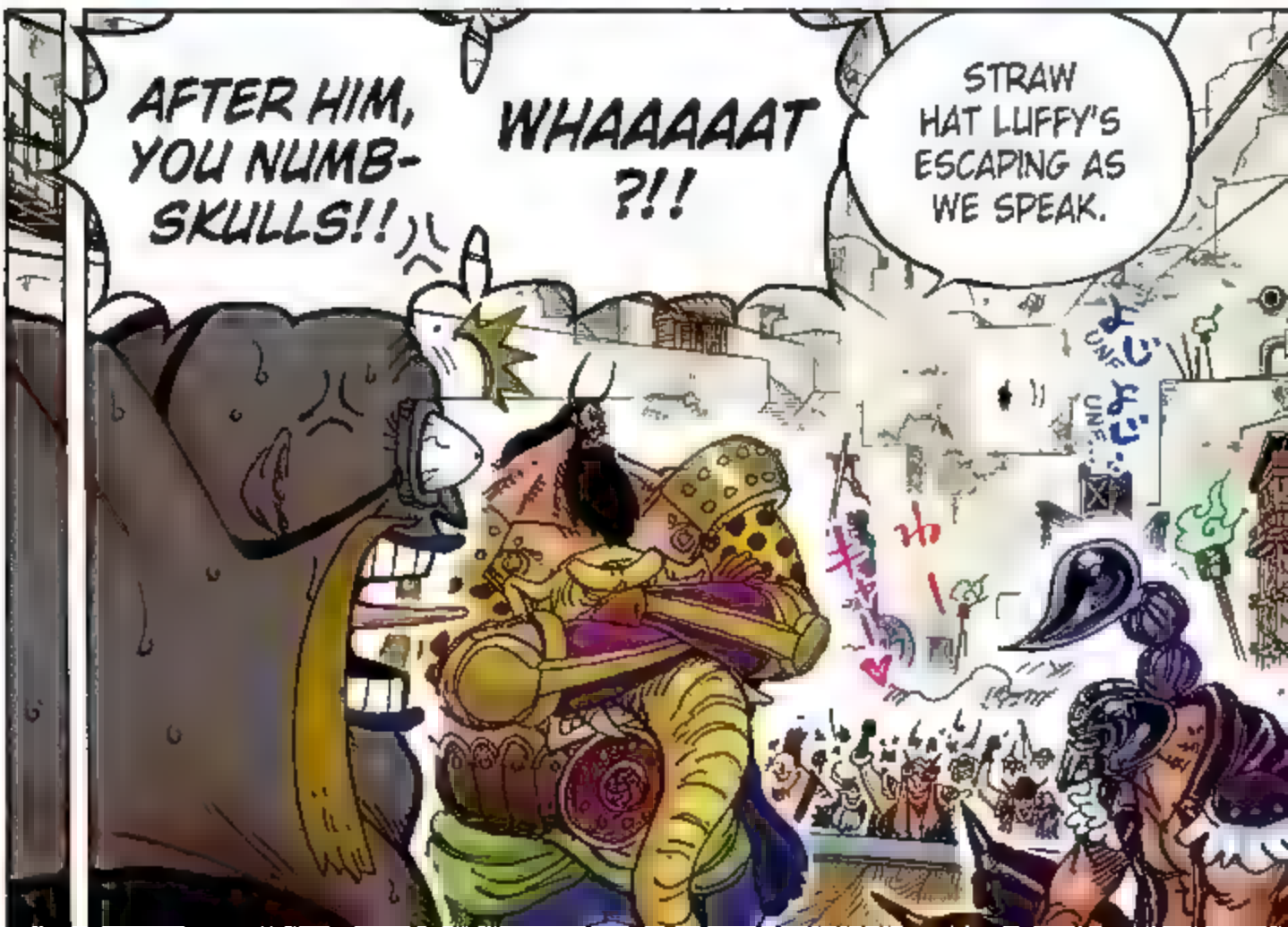
HUH?

DAMMIT... IF ONLY I COULD USE HAKI...


DRUMMMMM... ROLL!!
TOP THREE THINGS YOU'RE WORRIED ABOUT!♫
THUMP!
ALL RIGHT, BABANUKI, GIMME YOUR RANKING.
NUMBER 3!

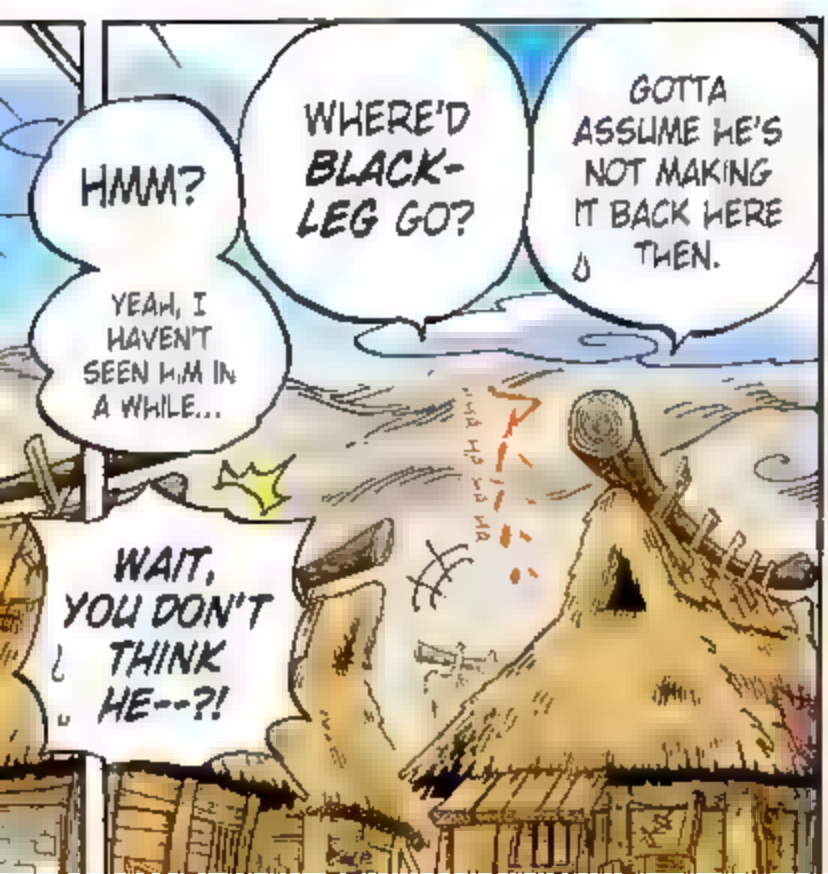

WHAAAAAT?!!
SOMEONE STOLE THE KEY TO THE SEASTONE CUFFS.
AND NUMBER 1?


WHAAAAAT?!!
EUSTASS KID ESCAPED.
AND NUMBER 2?


AFTER HIM, YOU NUMB-SKULLS!!
WHAAAAAT?!!
STRAW HAT LUFFY'S ESCAPING AS WE SPEAK.

EBISU TOWN ...
NOW, NOW!♪
I WON'T HEAR ANOTHER WORD OF IT!
YOU'RE YOUNG MASTER ZOROJURO'S FRIENDS, I HEAR?
GO RIGHT AHEAD AND USE ANY OF THE EMPTY HOMES YOU SEE!
AHA HA HA HA!

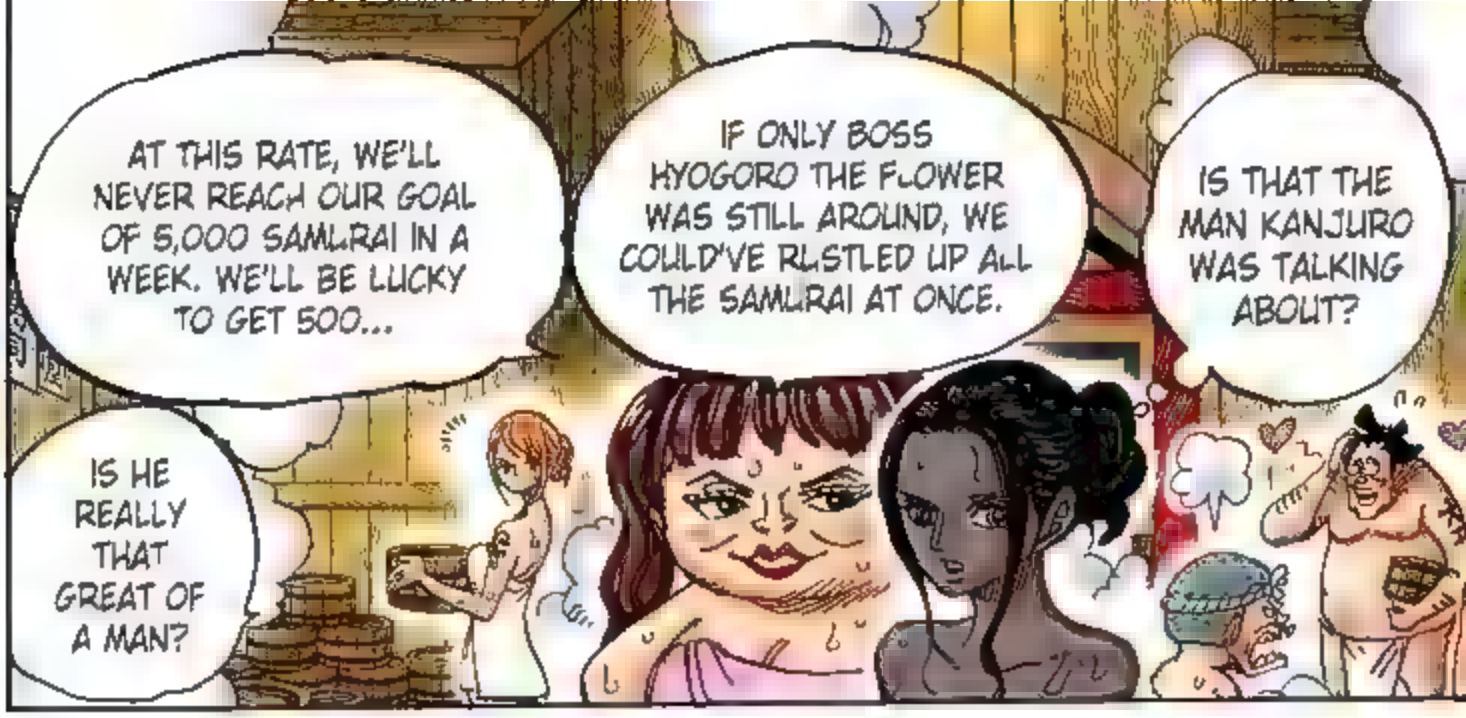
TOO BAD YOU'RE JUST A TAD TOO LATE TO SEE YOUR FRIEND!
HEY, WHAT ELSE CAN YOU DO BUT LAUGH?! AHA HA HA!!
WHY IS THAT FUNNY...?
...YOU'VE GOT YOUR PICK OF THE LITTER! AHA HA HA!
WITH THE WAY EVERYONE'S STARVING TO DEATH LEFT AND RIGHT.
...
WHY, HE JUST LEAPT UP AND RACED HIS WAY OUTTA HERE!!
WHAP
WHAP!!

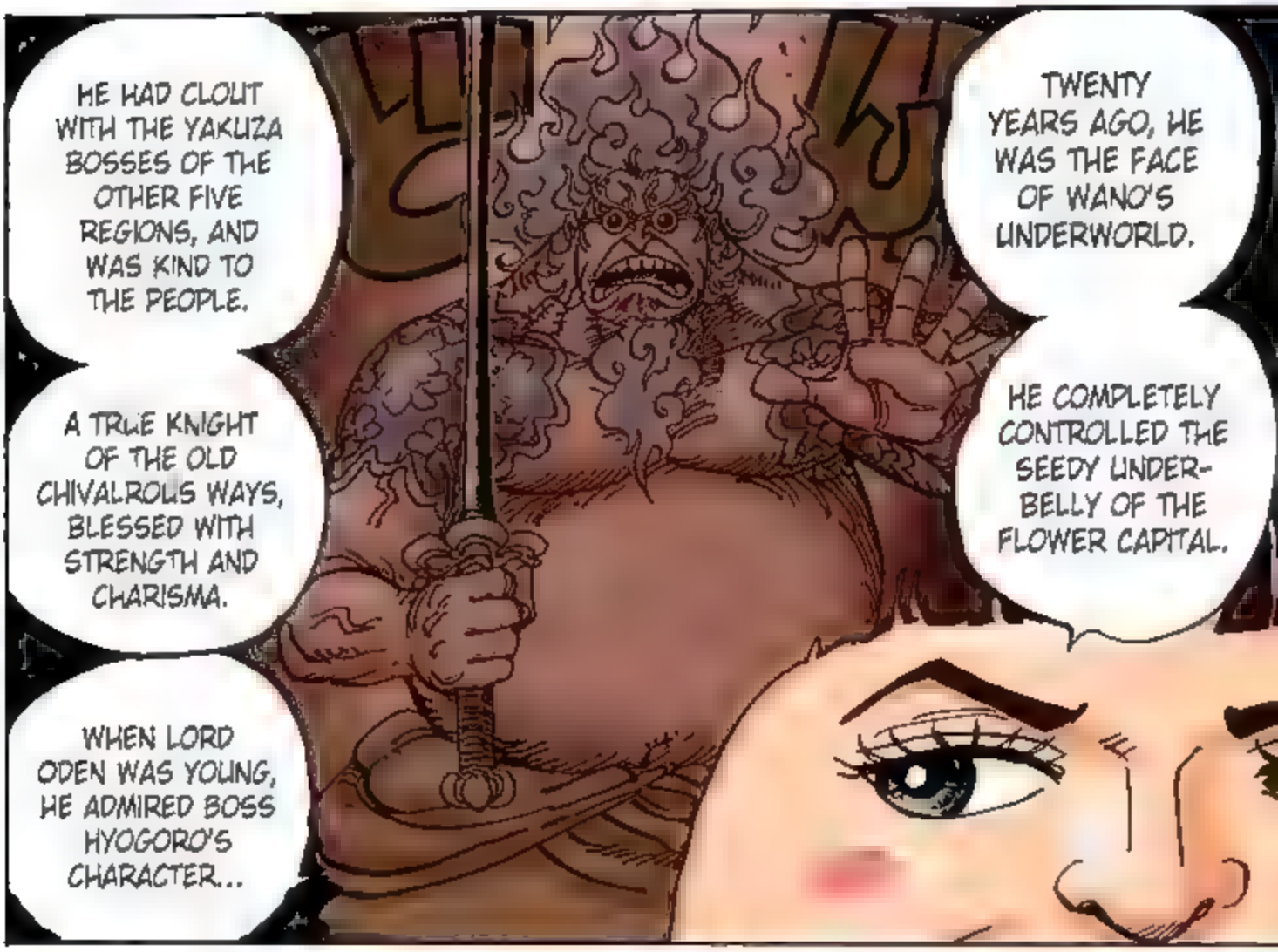

HMM?
WHERE'D BLACK-LEG GO?
GOTTA ASSUME HE'S NOT MAKING IT BACK HERE THEN.
YEAH, I HAVEN'T SEEN HIM IN A WHILE...
WAIT, YOU DON'T THINK HE--?!

WHAT A RACKET! NO IDEA WHO HE WAS CHASIN', OR HOW FAR...
SAID SOMETHIN' ABOUT A SWORD BEIN' STOLEN!
AHA HA HA

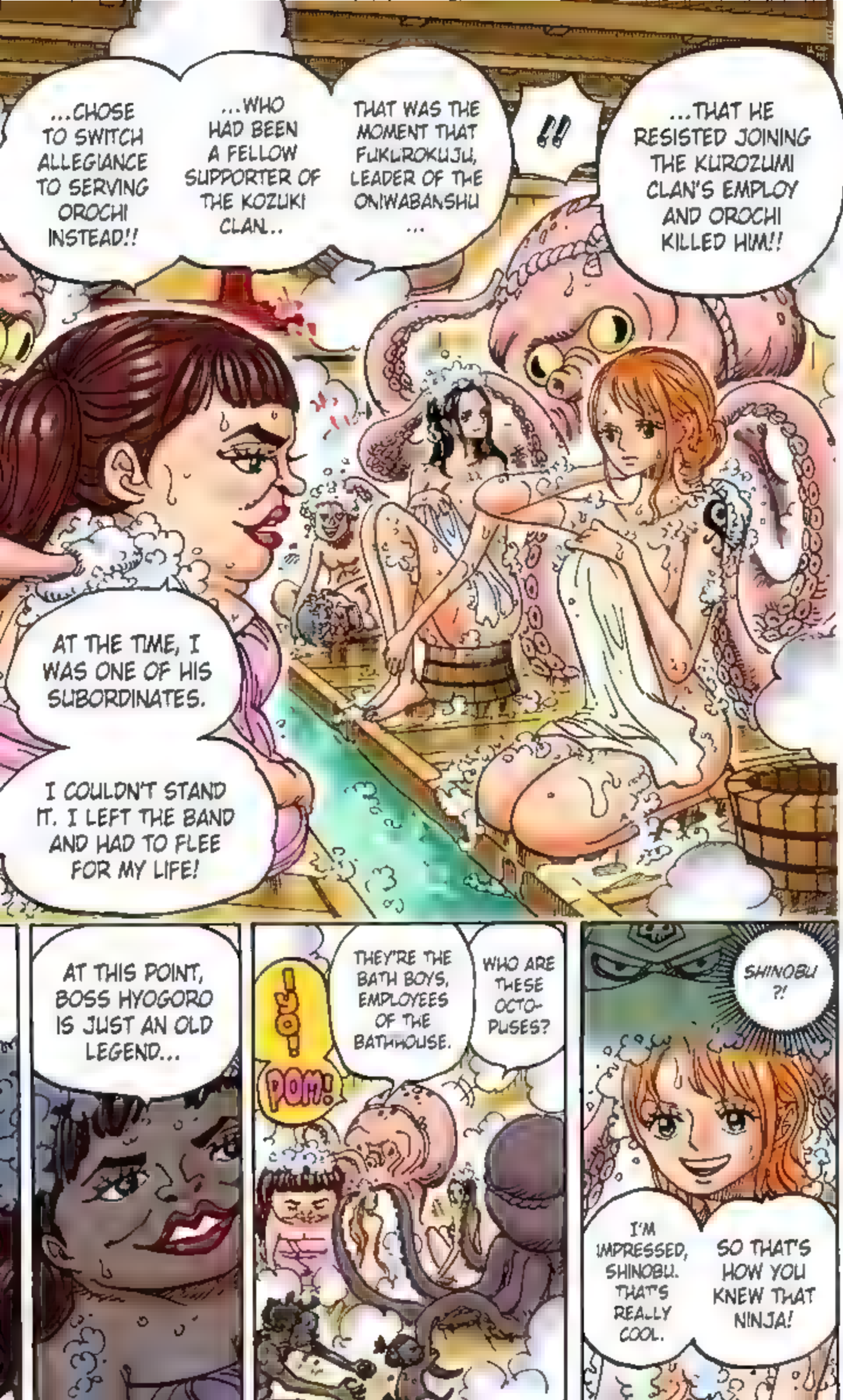
BENG!!
BATH-HOUSE, FLOWER CAPITAL
AHH, I FEEL THE EXHAUSTION DRAINING AWAY...♡
I'M HESITANT TO GET INTO THE BATH IN PUBLIC. IF ANYTHING SHOULD HAPPEN...
WHY, YOU'RE JUST AS CAUTIOUS AS A NINJA!
BUT THAT'S WHAT MAKES IT GOOD.
DOESN'T THE WATER SEEM A BIT TOO HOT?
WE SORCERY USERS FEEL WEAK WHEN SUBMERGED IN WATER, SO I UNDERSTAND YOUR CONCERN. BUT THERE WON'T BE ANY ENEMIES HERE.
WE MIGHT NOT HAVE ANY ENEMIES ...
...BUT I FEEL LIKE I NEED TO START CHARGING MONEY.

BE-BENG!
ベベン♥
I DIDN'T EXPECT MIXED BATHING !!
IS THAT EXOTIC TO YOU? LISTEN, I KNOW ALL THE FELLAS HAVE THEIR EYES GLUED TO ME RIGHT NOW...
...BUT THEY CAN'T HELP IT! THEY'RE STRAPPING YOUNG MEN..
LADY, CAN YOU GET OUT OF THE WAY?
THE YAKUZA ARE SUPPOSED TO BE ON THE SIDE OF THE PEOPLE! I GUESS KIDS THESE DAYS JUST DON'T KNOW...
...
SO?! DON'T YOU KNOW NOTHIN', MAN?!
AIEEEE !!
NINPO: BALL-CRUSHER !!!
SHINOBU, NO!!
GYAAAA
DONG!
WHERE'S THE BATH BOY? I NEED MY BACK WASHED.
SEE, BACK IN MY DAY, THERE WAS A GREAT YAKUZA BOSS NAMED HYOGORO THE FLOWER.
THAT KYOSHIRO REALLY SCARES ME. YOU CAN'T TELL WHAT HE'S THINKING.
YEAH, WELL, HE'S A YAKUZA.

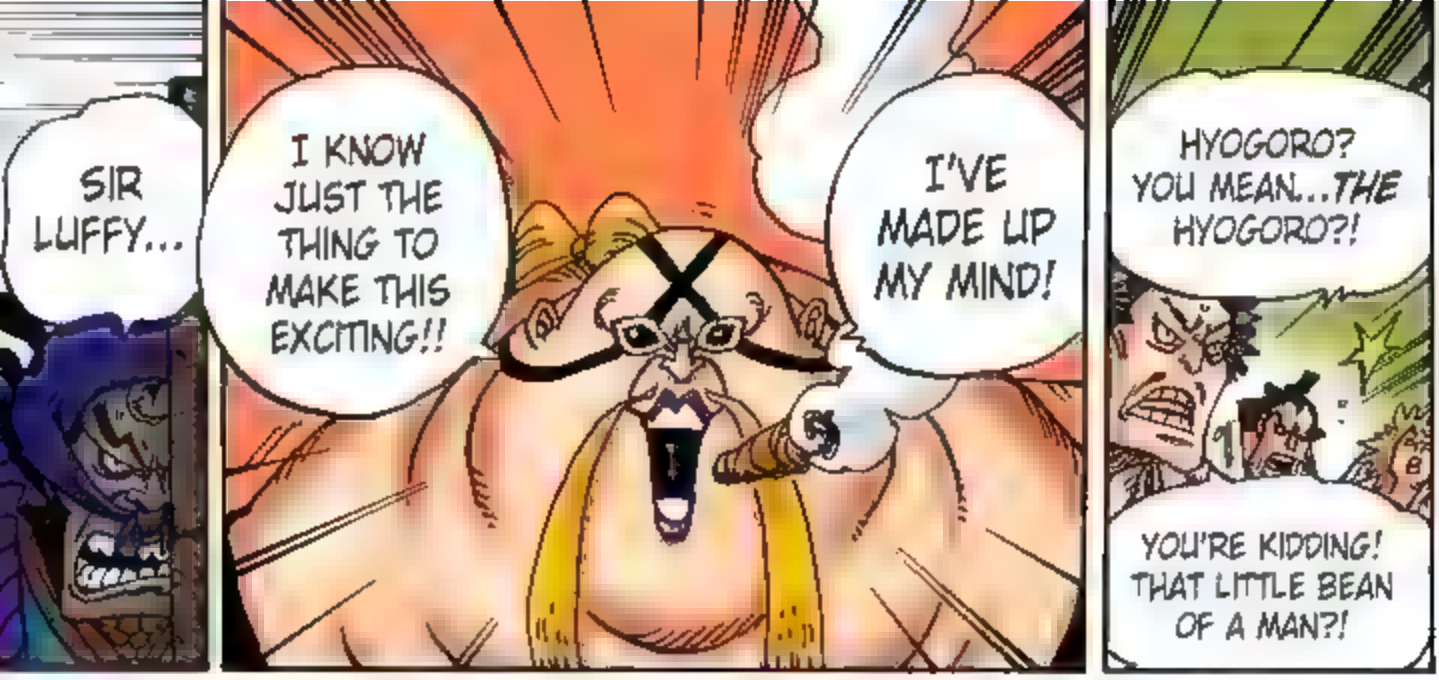

AT THIS RATE, WE'LL NEVER REACH OUR GOAL OF 5,000 SAMURAI IN A WEEK. WE'LL BE LUCKY TO GET 500...
IF ONLY BOSS HYOGORO THE FLOWER WAS STILL AROUND, WE COULD'VE RUSTLED UP ALL THE SAMURAI AT ONCE.
IS THAT THE MAN KANJURO WAS TALKING ABOUT?
IS HE REALLY THAT GREAT OF A MAN?

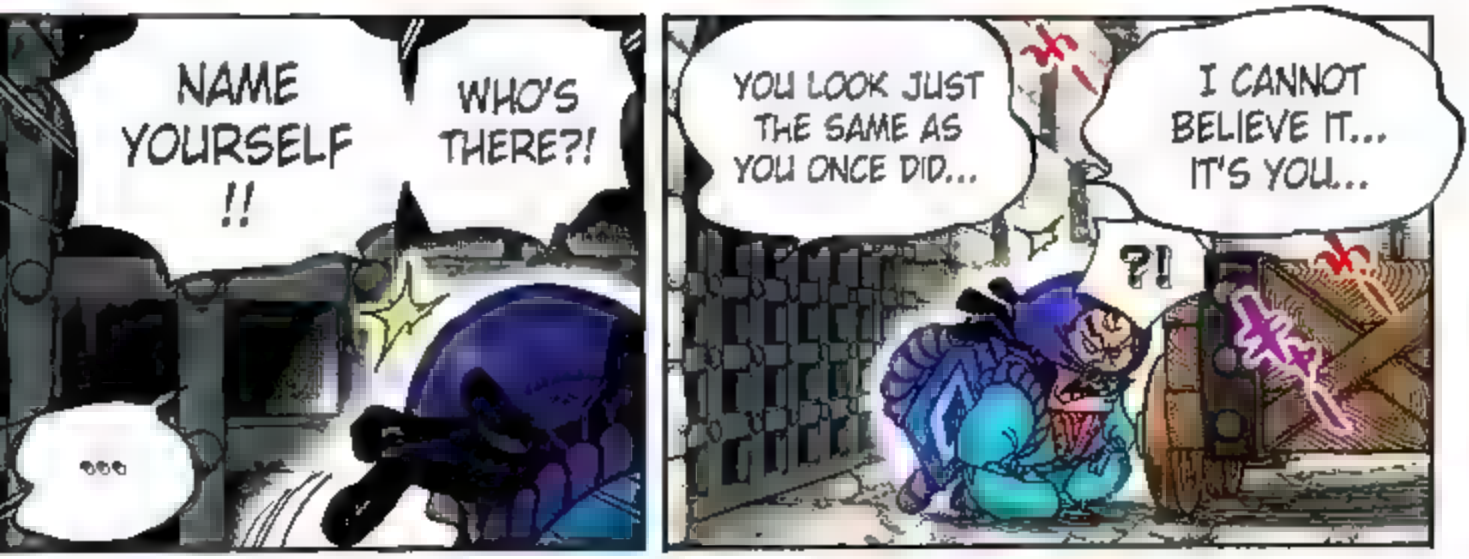

HE HAD CLOUT WITH THE YAKUZA BOSSES OF THE OTHER FIVE REGIONS, AND WAS KIND TO THE PEOPLE.
TWENTY YEARS AGO, HE WAS THE FACE OF WANO'S UNDERWORLD.
A TRUE KNIGHT OF THE OLD CHIVALROUS WAYS, BLESSED WITH STRENGTH AND CHARISMA.
HE COMPLETELY CONTROLLED THE SEEDY UNDER-BELLY OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL.
WHEN LORD ODEN WAS YOUNG, HE ADMIRED BOSS HYOGORO'S CHARACTER...

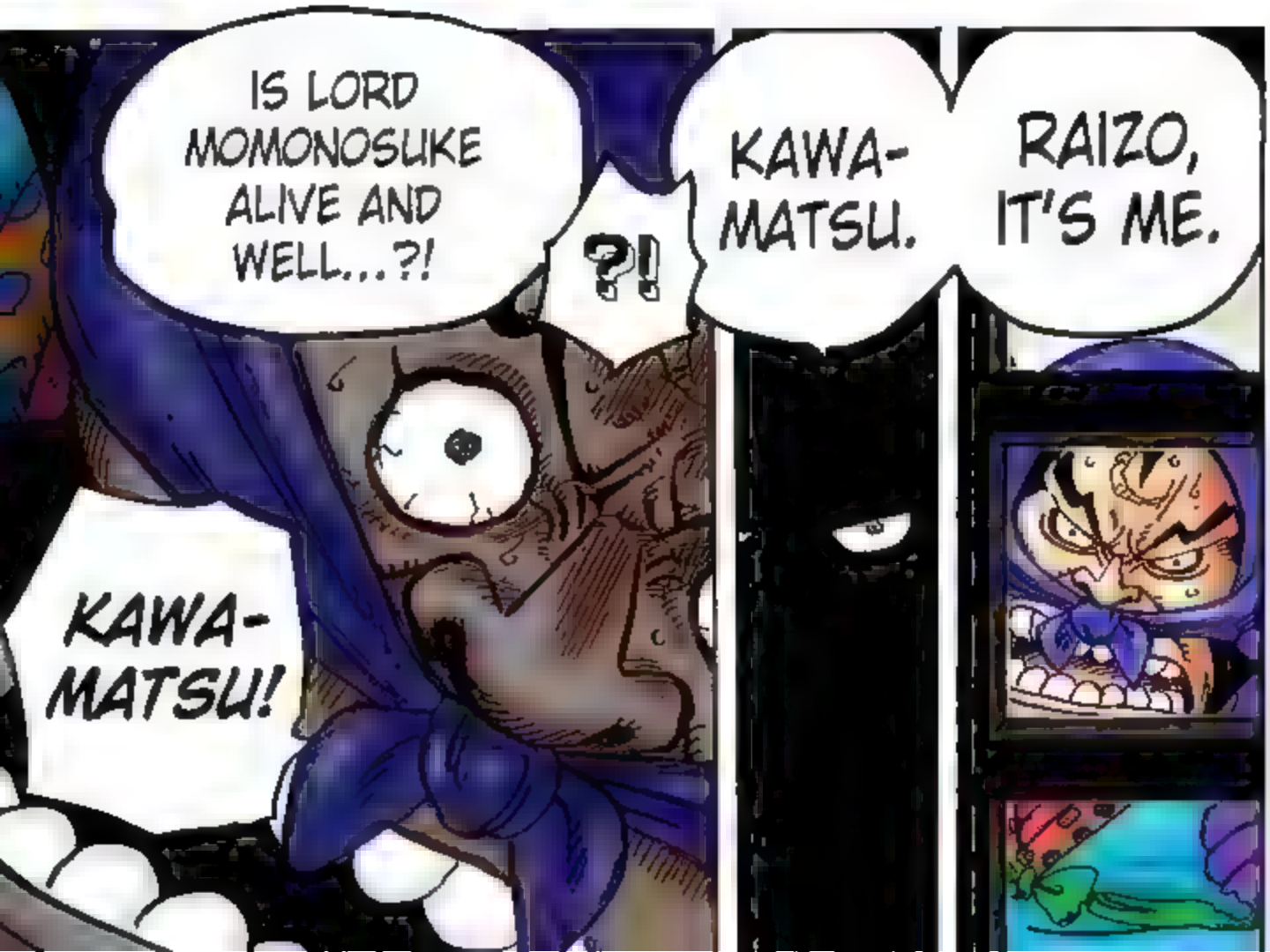
THIS WAS OVER 20 YEARS AGO. THE TALES ON THE WIND SAY...
WHY DON'T WE LOOK FOR *HIM*? THAT WOULD BE A HUGE HELP!!


...THAT HE RESISTED JOINING THE KUROZUMI CLAN'S EMPLOY AND OROCHI KILLED HIM!!
!!
THAT WAS THE MOMENT THAT FUKUROKUJU, LEADER OF THE ONIWABANSHU ...
...WHO HAD BEEN A FELLOW SUPPORTER OF THE KOZUKI CLAN..
...CHOSE TO SWITCH ALLEGIANCE TO SERVING OROCHI INSTEAD!!
AT THE TIME, I WAS ONE OF HIS SUBORDINATES.
I COULDN'T STAND IT. I LEFT THE BAND AND HAD TO FLEE FOR MY LIFE!
AT THIS POINT, BOSS HYOGORO IS JUST AN OLD LEGEND...
POM!
THEY'RE THE BATH BOYS, EMPLOYEES OF THE BATHHOUSE.
WHO ARE THESE OCTO-PUSES?
SHINOBU ?!
I'M IMPRESSED, SHINOBU. THAT'S REALLY COOL.
SO THAT'S HOW YOU KNEW THAT NINJA!

OF ALL THE ROTTEN TIMING!! I HAVE THE KEY RIGHT HERE, SIR LUFFY!!
NO WAY! SHUT UP!!
...AND ALL WILL BE FORGIVEN!
I'M TELLING YOU, ALL YOU HAVE TO DO IS JOIN KAIDO'S PIRATE CREW...
わぁあああああ!!
AND NOW THE LEGENDARY MOB BOSS IS A LITTLE OLD MAN, SHRIVELED WITH MALNUTRITION...
...FATED TO DIE A MISERABLE, FORGOTTEN DEATH!! MWA HA HA HA!!
THIS SHOULD BE A FAMILIAR REFRAIN TO YOU, HYOGORO!!
YEARS AGO, KAIDO AND OROCHI SPENT QUITE A LOT OF TIME TRYING TO WOO YOU TO
SIDE.
?
PLEASE! FOR ME!!
BUT SPARE THIS YOUNG MAN, I BEG OF YOU!
DO WHAT YOU WILL TO ME!!


SIR LUFFY...
I KNOW JUST THE THING TO MAKE THIS EXCITING!!
I'VE MADE UP MY MIND!
HYOGORO? YOU MEAN...THE HYOGORO?!
YOU'RE KIDDING! THAT LITTLE BEAN OF A MAN?!

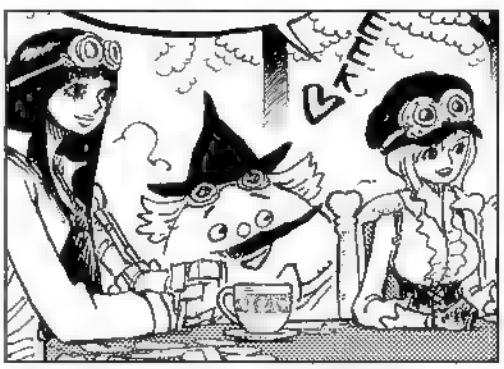

NAME YOURSELF !!
WHO'S THERE?!
...
YOU LOOK JUST THE SAME AS YOU ONCE DID...
I CANNOT BELIEVE IT... IT'S YOU...
?!


IS LORD MOMONOSUKE ALIVE AND WELL...?!
?!
KAWA-MATSU.
RAIZO, IT'S ME.
KAWA-MATSU!

SBS Question Corner

(Andrea the Blackhearted, Spain)

Q: Hello. In chapter 905 of volume 90, what's the name of the woman with the black hair and the mechanical-looking arm to the left of Koala when she's talking to Betty?



--Emerald Usa

A: Ah. Well, the Revolutionary Army has five captains for the four seas and the Grand Line. Each captain has an aide who acts as their second-in-command, the way that Grand Line Revolutionary Captain Ivankov has Inazuma as a deputy. So she is Eastern Forces Captain Belo Betty's aide, Vice Captain Ahiru. Does she have a big role to play in the future? I don't know.

Q: Why are the clouds of Wano, I mean, why are your farts different from the usual farts?!

--King of the Cora Lovers ☆

A: Are you saying what I think you're saying? Have you been under the assumption that all the things you see floating in the sky are my farts?

They're clouds!! Clouds float in the sky!! 人

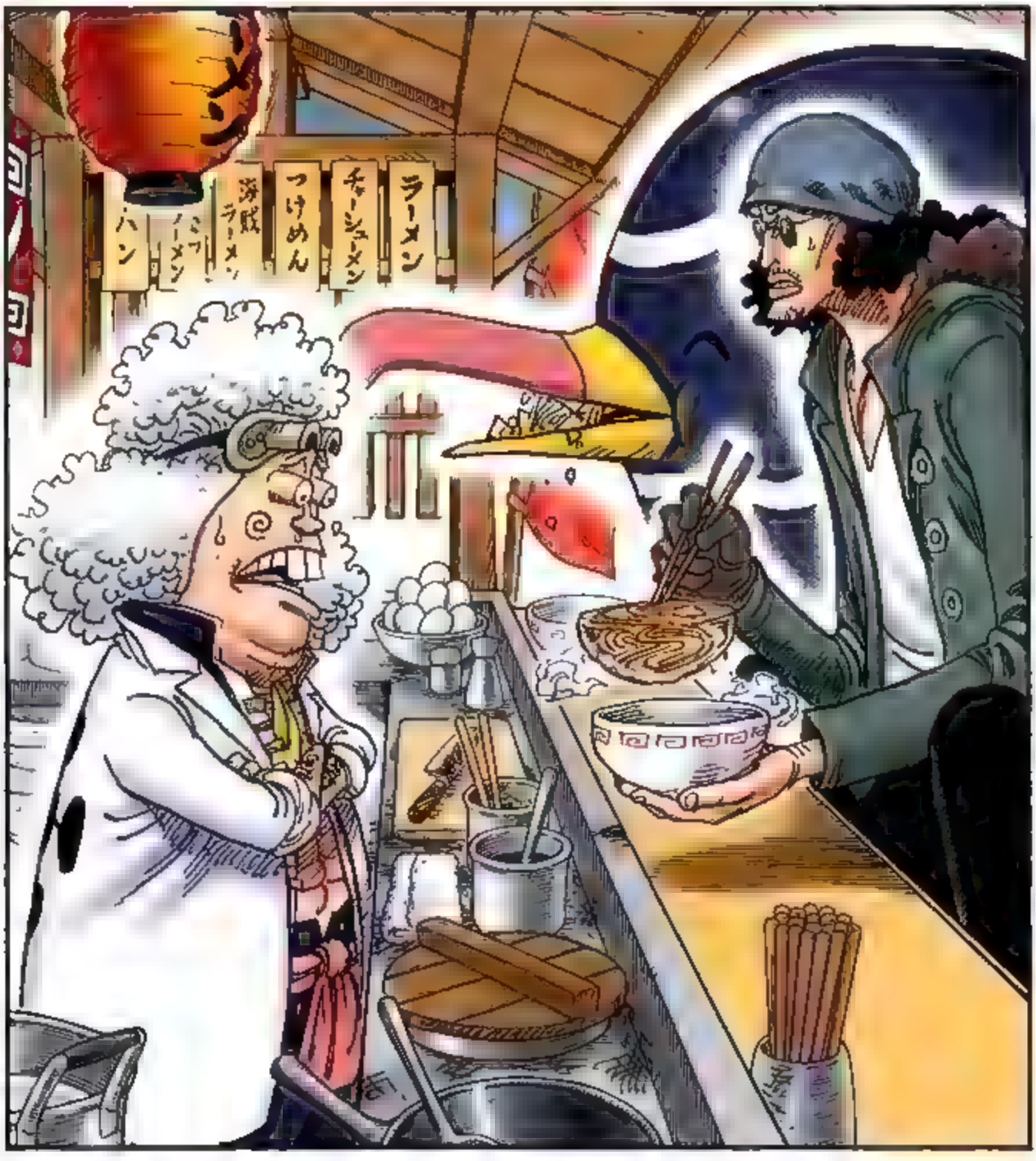
And yes, they look different in Wano! Since it's Wano, I've been trying to make everything look more like the classic *ukiyo-e* art style, and that's why they're different from the usual farts. Poot!

Q: How does Kaido fly when he's in dragon form?

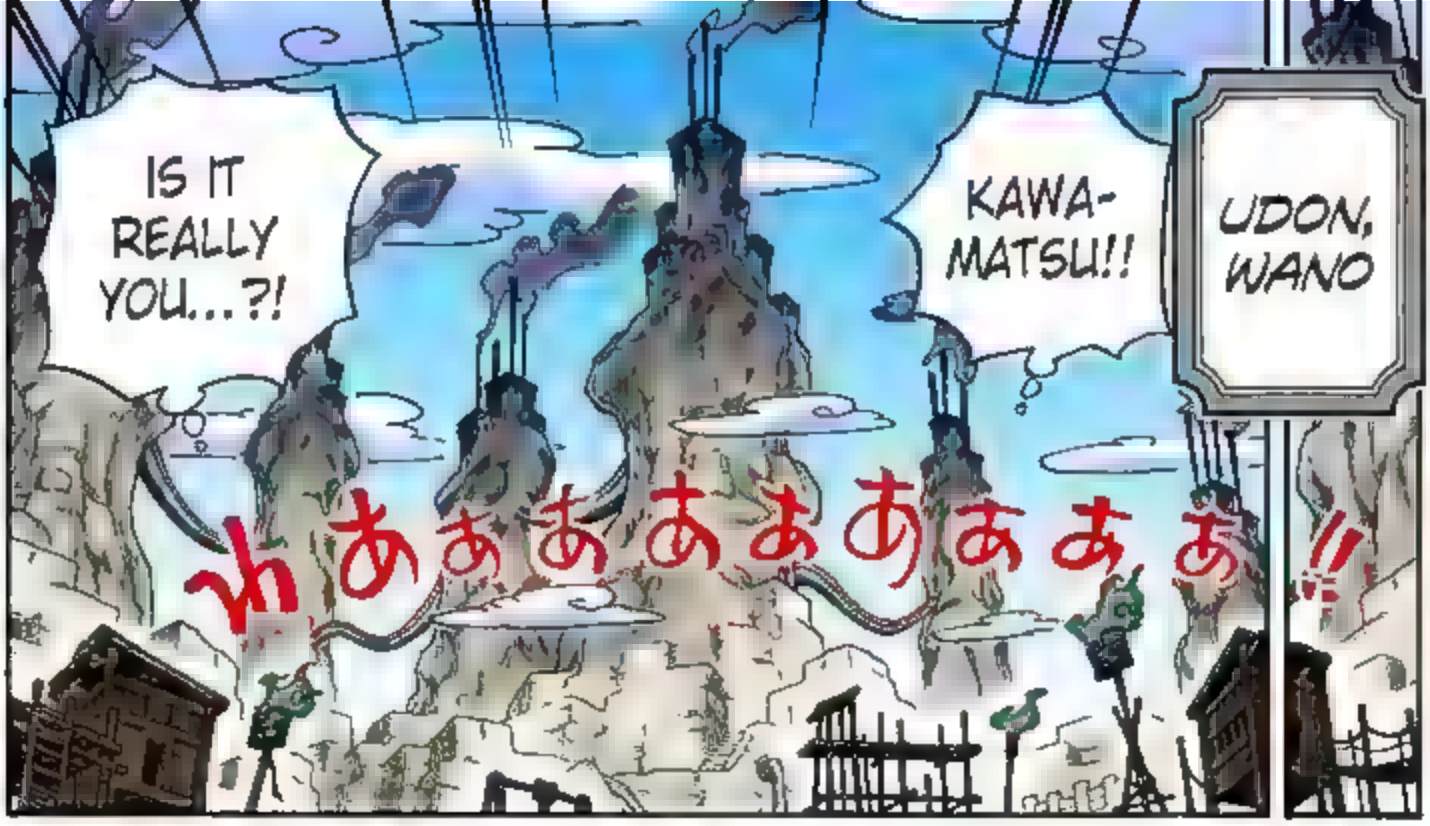
--The Crane From Back Then

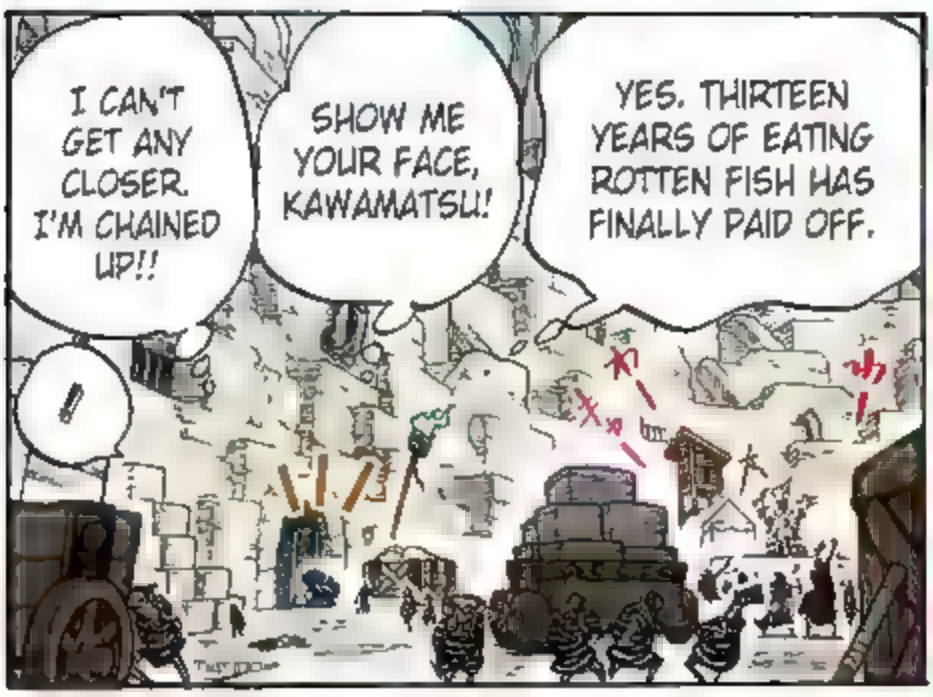
A: I've heard that Asian-style dragons fly by grabbing clouds. So Kaido is creating clouds and walking across them to move in the air.

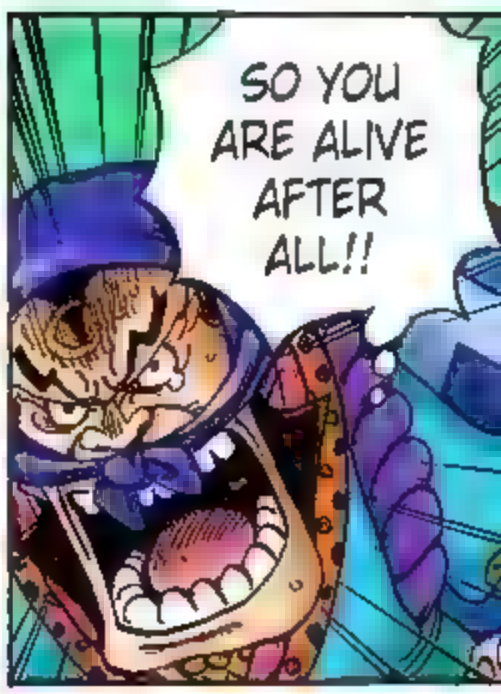
Chapter 936:
SUMO INFERNO

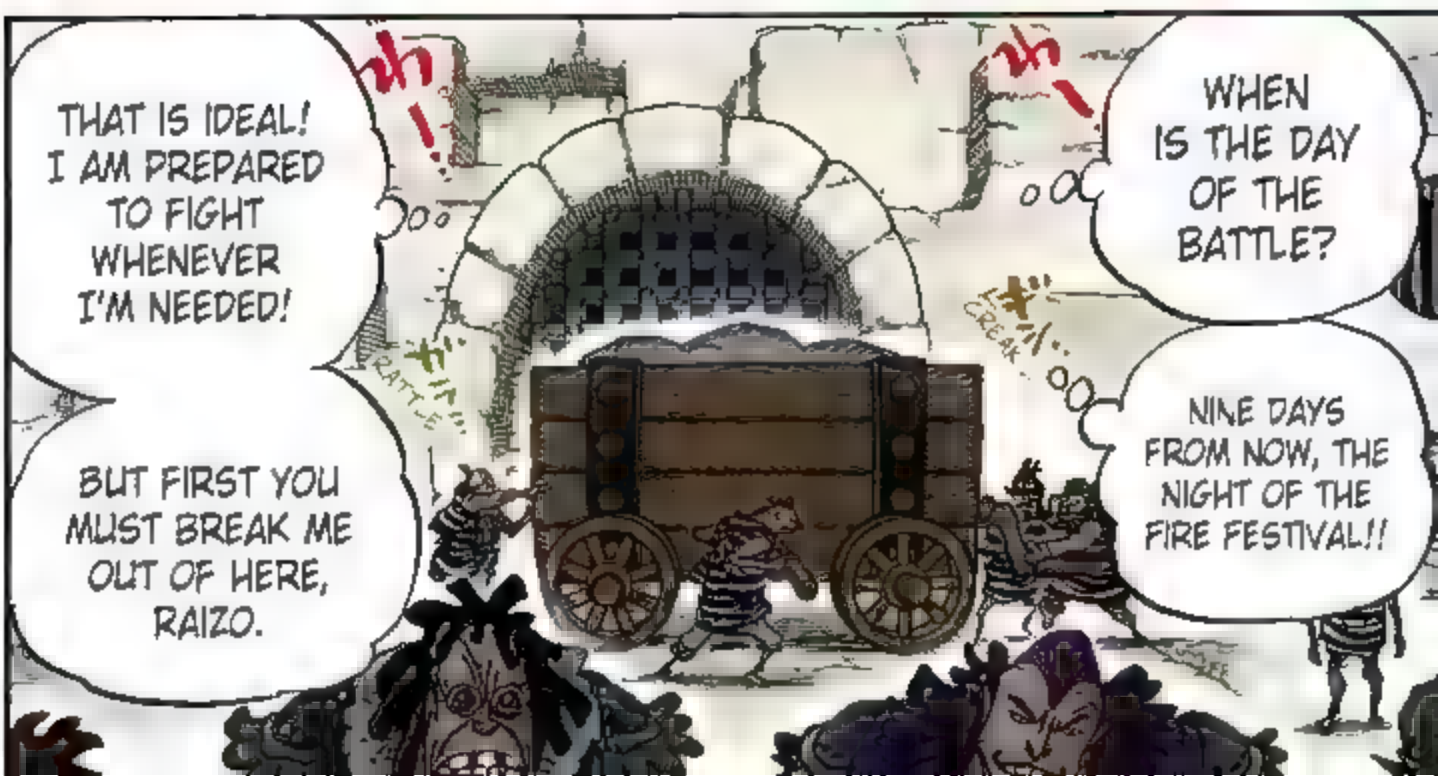


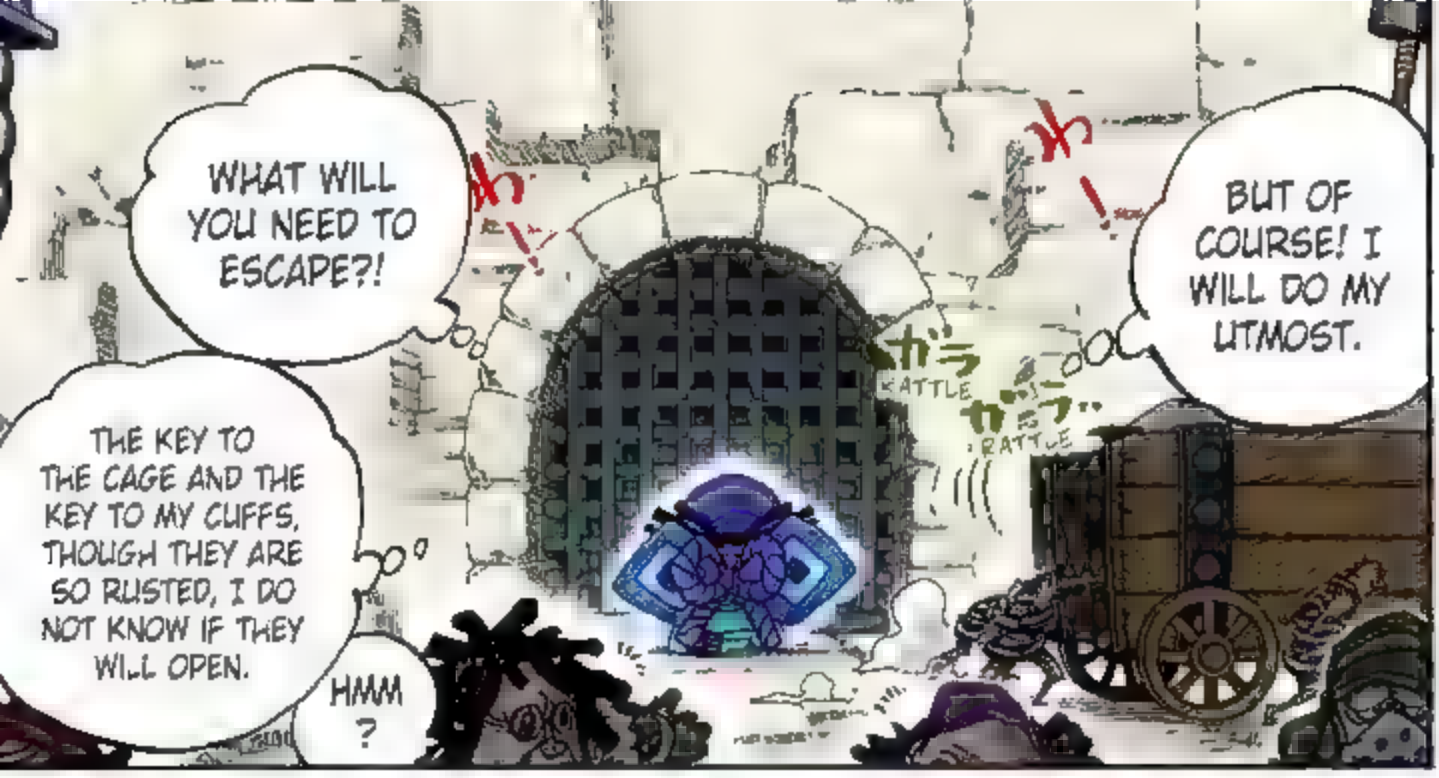
REQUEST: "BLUE PHEASANT ACCIDENTALLY FREEZING WANZE'S BOWL OF RAMEN" BY MISATO

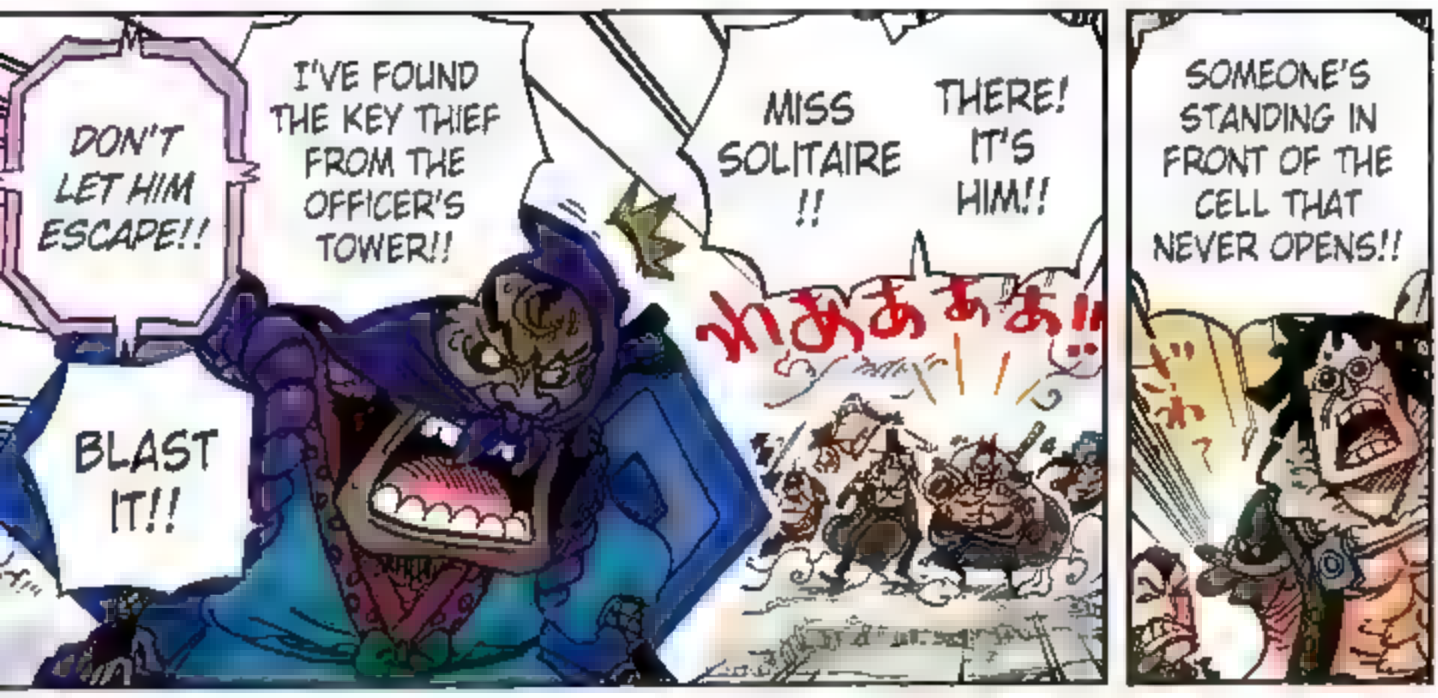

IS IT REALLY YOU...?!
KAWA-MATSU!!
UDON, WANO
ああああああああ!!

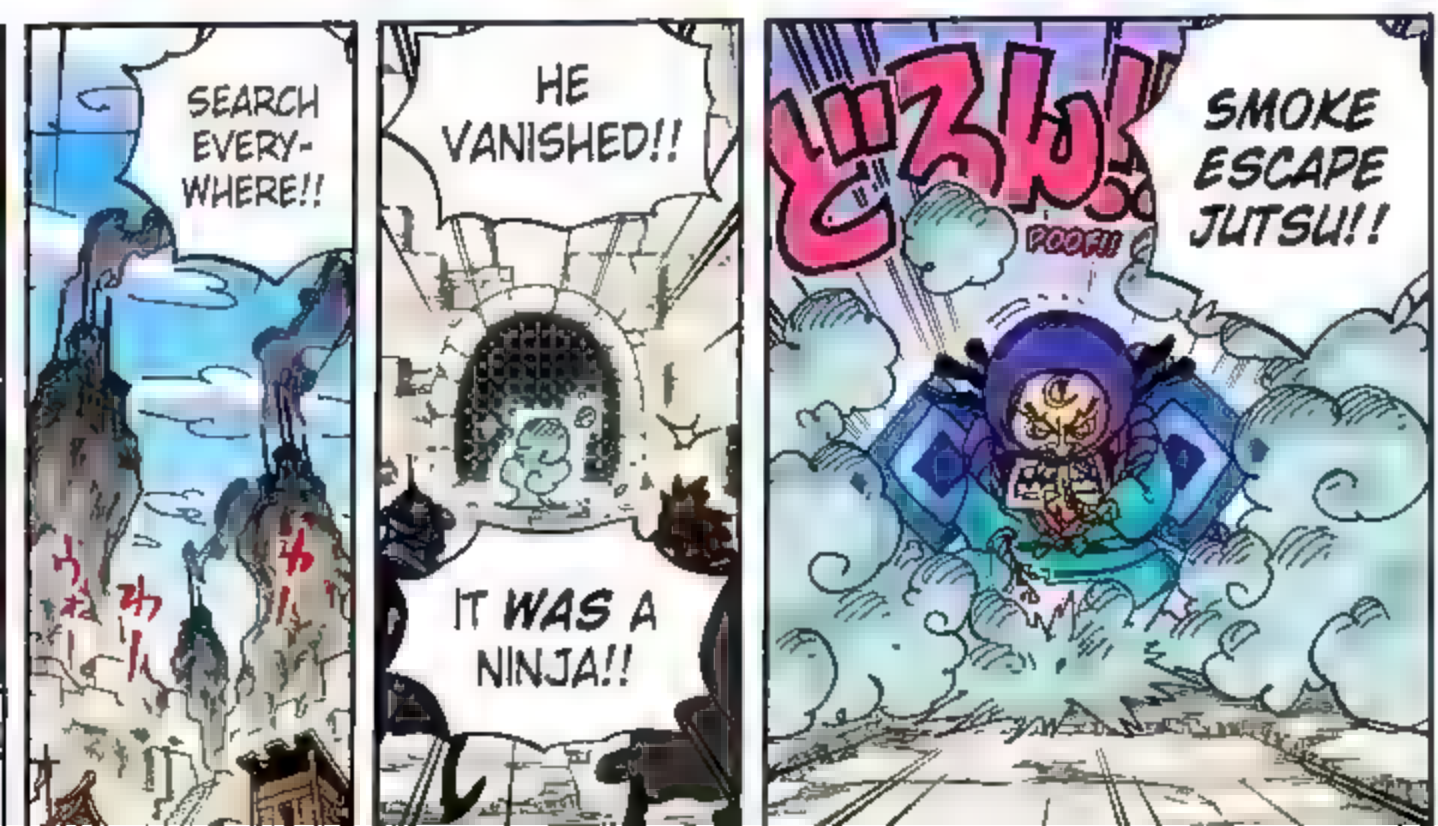

I CAN'T GET ANY CLOSER. I'M CHAINED UP!!
SHOW ME YOUR FACE, KAWAMATSU!
YES. THIRTEEN YEARS OF EATING ROTTEN FISH HAS FINALLY PAID OFF.

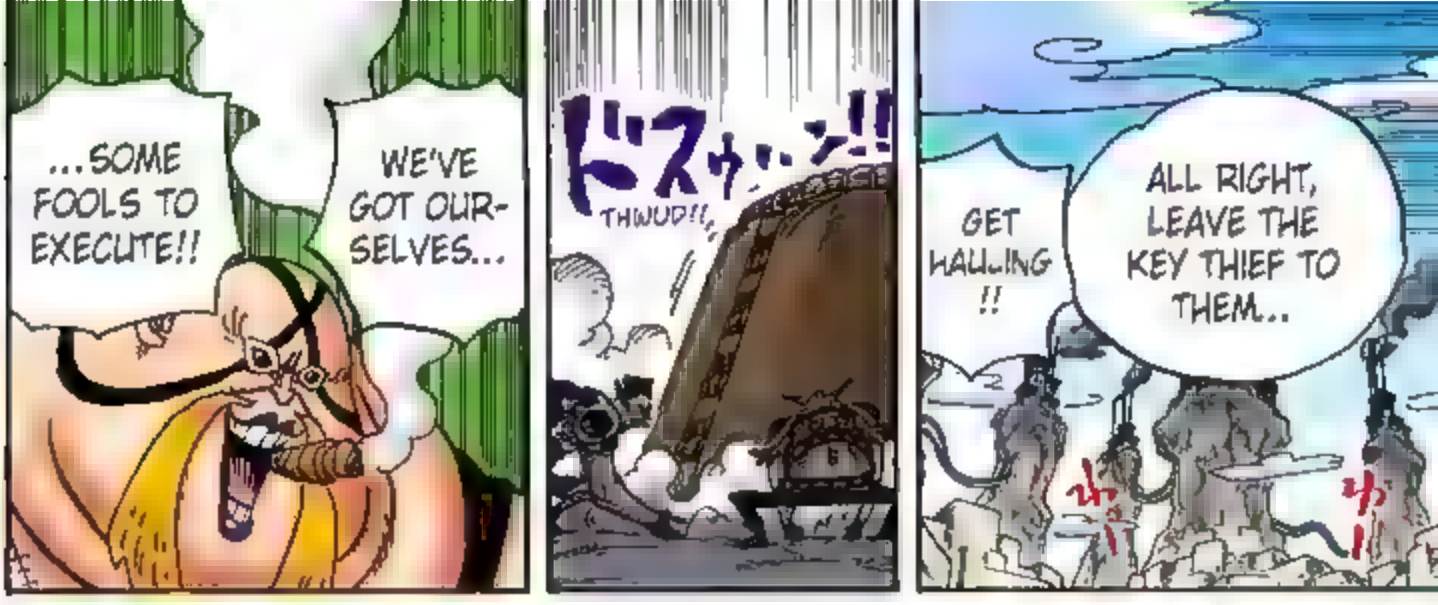

SO YOU ARE ALIVE AFTER ALL!!


THAT IS IDEAL! I AM PREPARED TO FIGHT WHENEVER I'M NEEDED!
BUT FIRST YOU MUST BREAK ME OUT OF HERE, RAIZO.
WHEN IS THE DAY OF THE BATTLE?
NINE DAYS FROM NOW, THE NIGHT OF THE FIRE FESTIVAL!!
RATTLE
CREAK

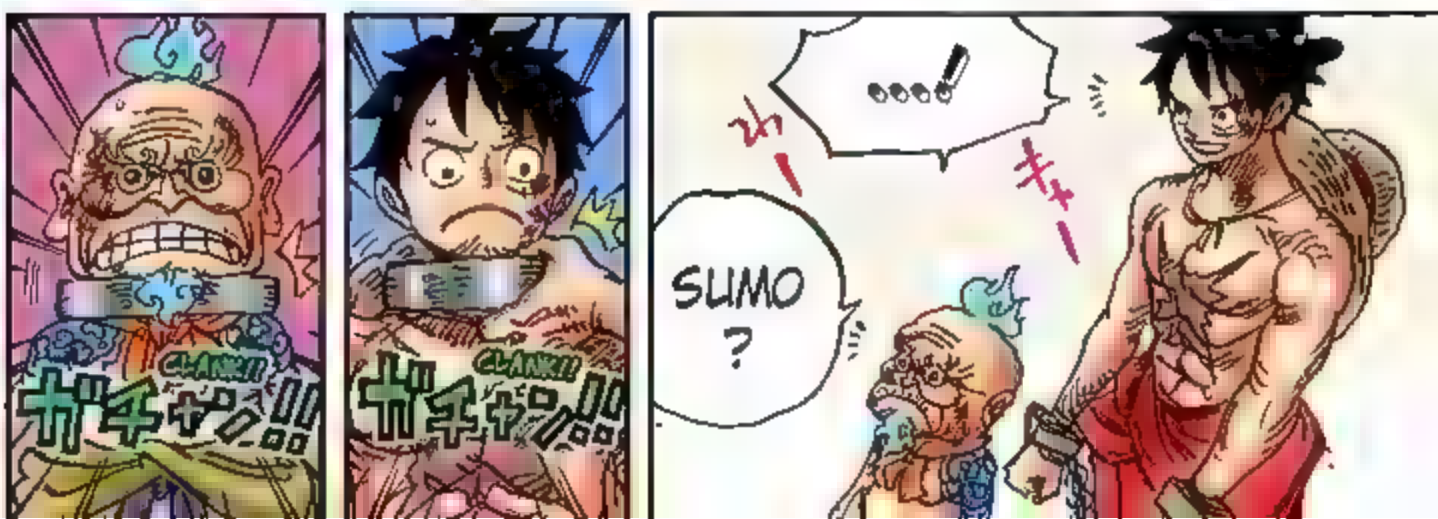

WHAT WILL YOU NEED TO ESCAPE?!
THE KEY TO THE CAGE AND THE KEY TO MY CUFFS, THOUGH THEY ARE SO RUSTED, I DO NOT KNOW IF THEY WILL OPEN.
HMM ?
ガラ RATTLE
ガラ RATTLE
BUT OF COURSE! I WILL DO MY UTMOST.

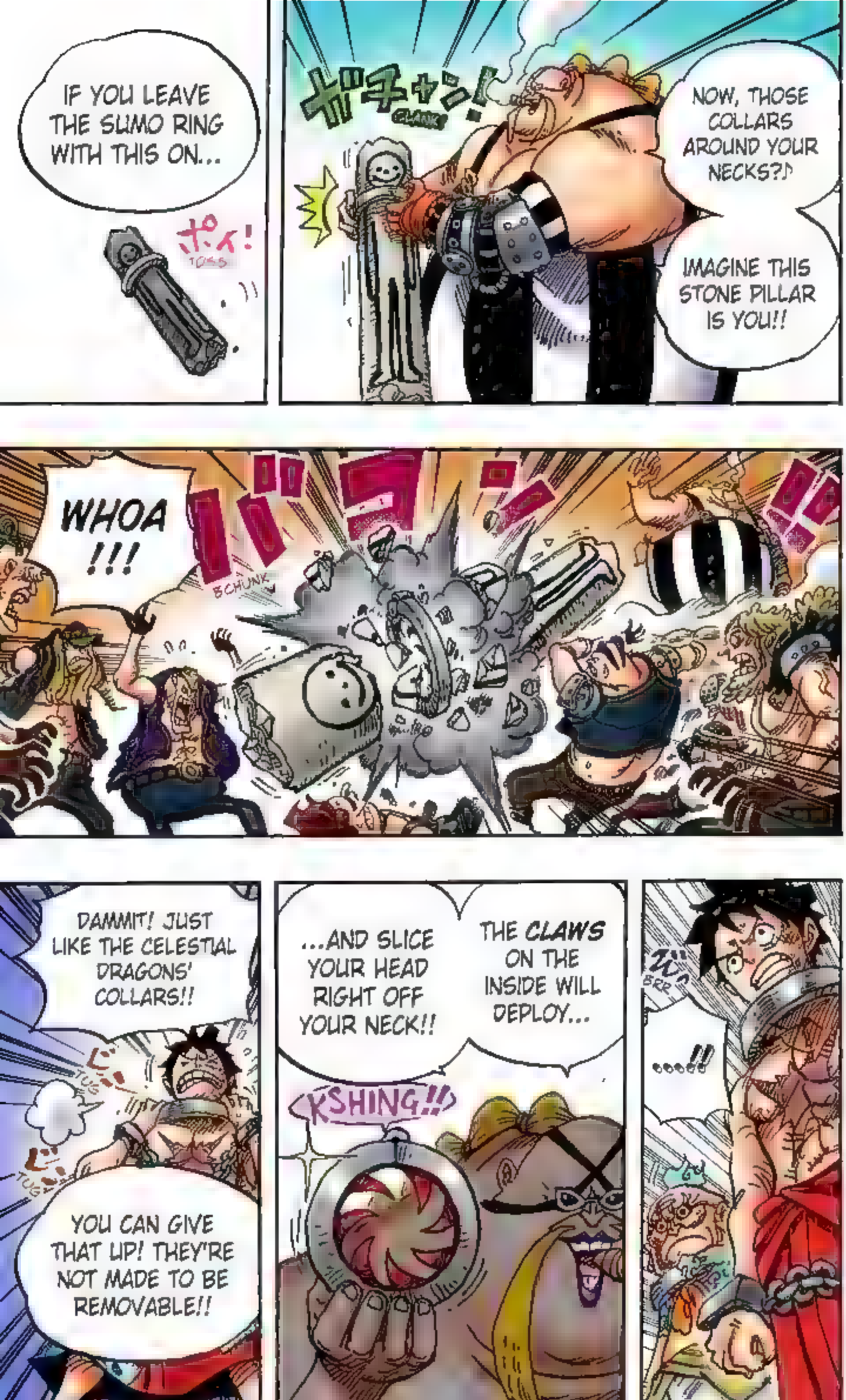

DON'T LET HIM ESCAPE!!
I'VE FOUND THE KEY THIEF FROM THE OFFICER'S TOWER!!
BLAST IT!!
MISS SOLITAIRE !!
THERE! IT'S HIM!!
SOMEONE'S STANDING IN FRONT OF THE CELL THAT NEVER OPENS!!

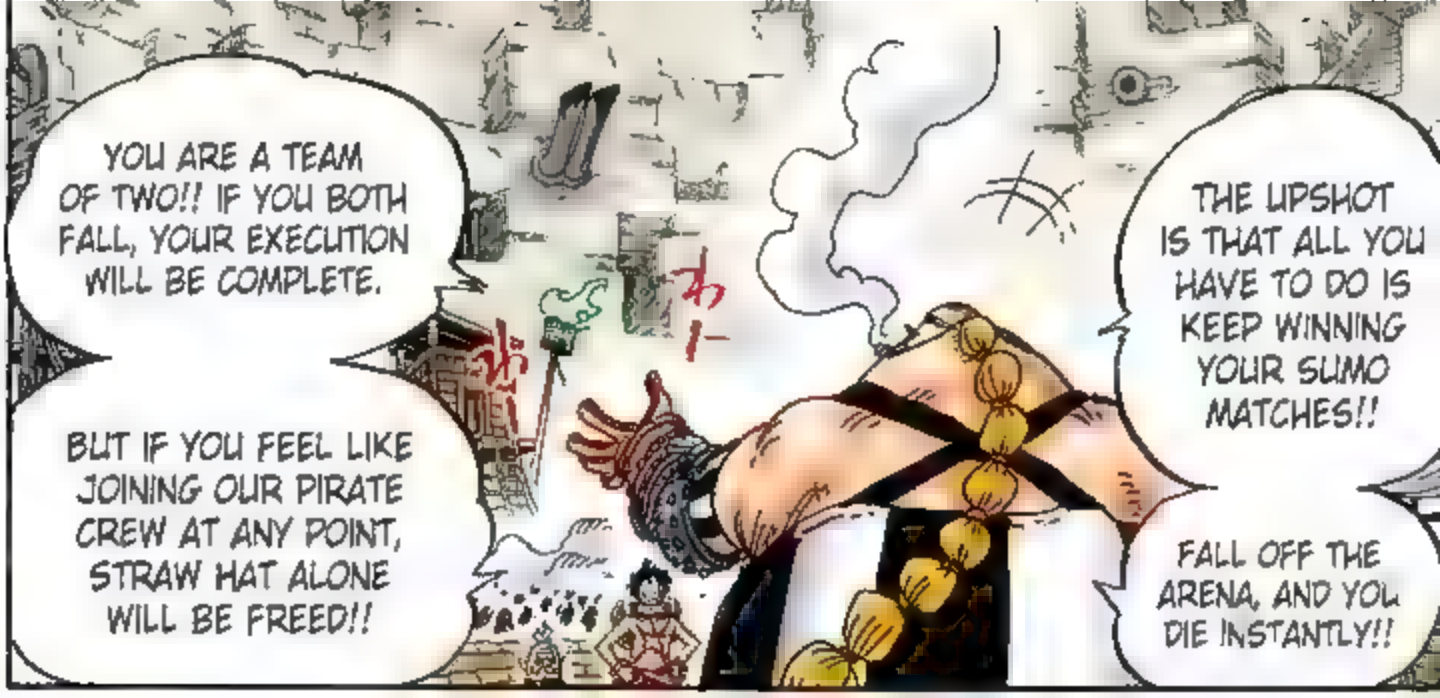

SEARCH EVERY-WHERE!!
HE VANISHED!!
IT WAS A NINJA!!
どろん!
POOF!!
SMOKE ESCAPE JUTSU!!


...SOME FOOLS TO EXECUTE!!
WE'VE GOT OUR-SELVES...
ドスゥ…ン!!
THWUD!!
GET HAULING !!
ALL RIGHT, LEAVE THE KEY THIEF TO THEM..

THE SUMO INFERNO !!!
ドゥ!!
IT'S MASTER QUEEN'S SPECIAL DEVICE PERFORMANCE !!!
ヴォオオオオオオ!!!


CLANK!!
ガチャン!!
CLANK!!
ガチャン!!
...!
キャー
SUMO ?


IF YOU LEAVE THE SUMO RING WITH THIS ON...
ポイ!
TOSS
ガチャン!
CLANK
NOW, THOSE COLLARS AROUND YOUR NECKS?♪
IMAGE THIS STONE PILLAR IS YOU!!
WHOA !!!
バラ
SCHUNK
DAMMIT! JUST LIKE THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS' COLLARS!!
TUG
TUG
YOU CAN GIVE THAT UP! THEY'RE NOT MADE TO BE REMOVABLE!!
...AND SLICE YOUR HEAD RIGHT OFF YOUR NECK!!
THE CLAWS ON THE INSIDE WILL DEPLOY...
KSHING!!
BER
...!!


YOU ARE A TEAM OF TWO!! IF YOU BOTH FALL, YOUR EXECUTION WILL BE COMPLETE.
BUT IF YOU FEEL LIKE JOINING OUR PIRATE CREW AT ANY POINT, STRAW HAT ALONE WILL BE FREED!!
THE UPSHOT IS THAT ALL YOU HAVE TO DO IS KEEP WINNING YOUR SUMO MATCHES!!
FALL OFF THE ARENA, AND YOU DIE INSTANTLY!!

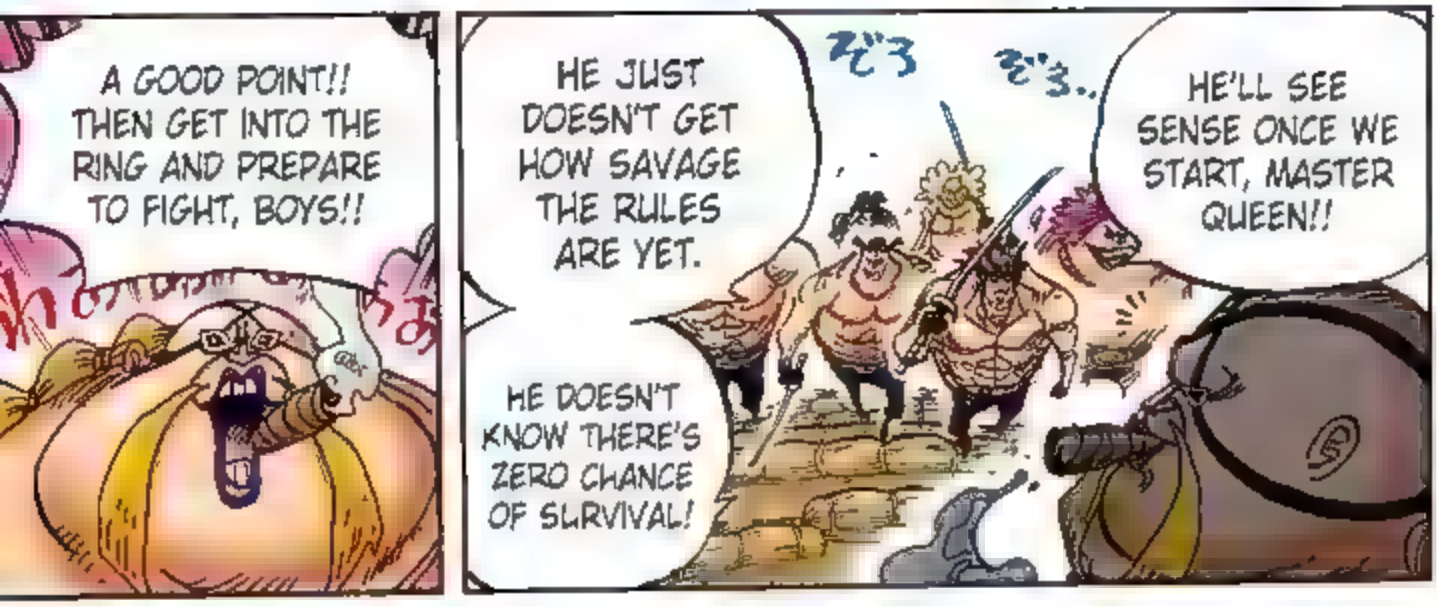
...I'LL REMOVE YOUR SEASTONE CUFFS!♫
!!
!!
CLINK

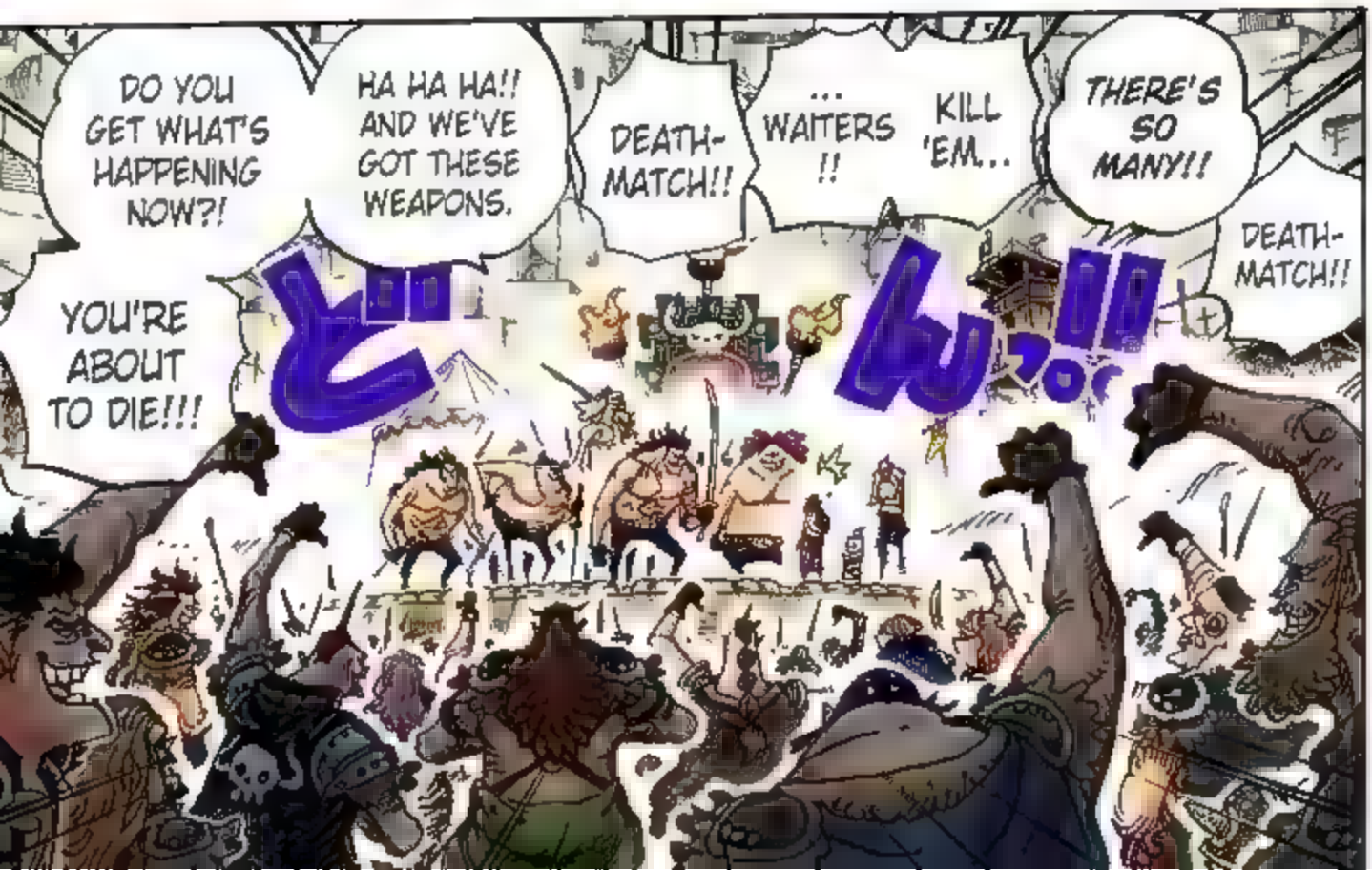
SO TO MAKE THINGS MORE FAIR...
ON OUR SIDE, WE'VE GOT WEAPONS, WE'VE GOT NUMBERS AND WE'VE GOT NO COLLARS!! I HAVE NO LIMIT ON THE MANPOWER AT MY DISPOSAL.

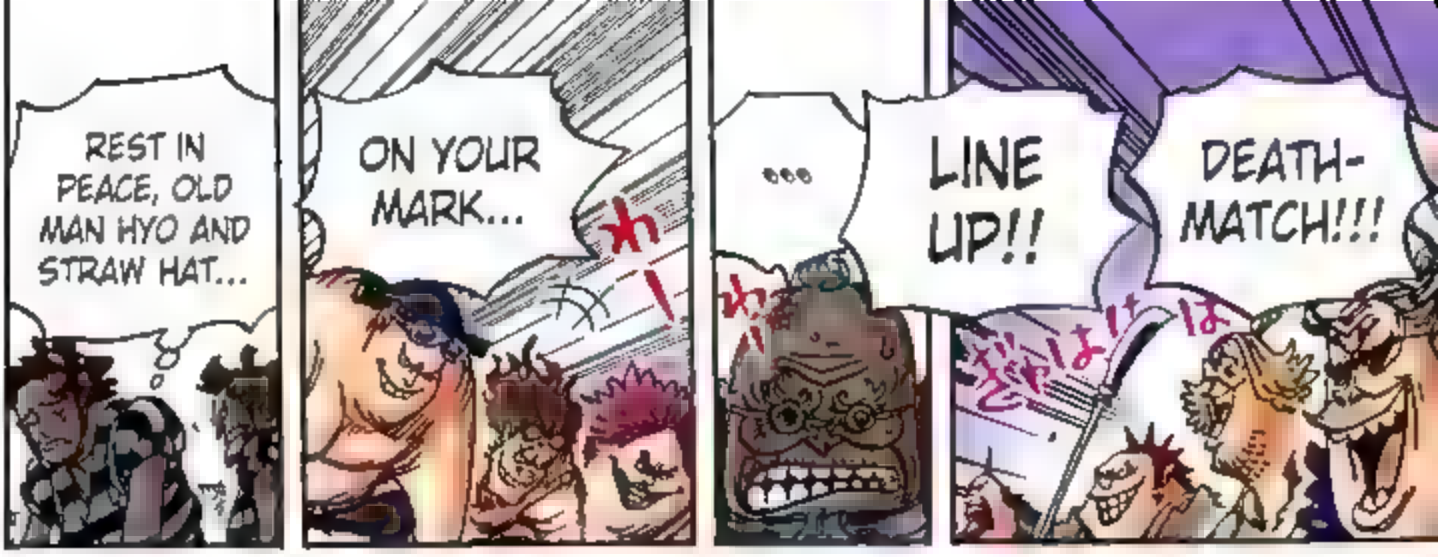
YOU PRETTY MUCH JUST FREED ME FROM BEING CAPTURED!!
YOU'RE A REALLY NICE GUY, HUH?!!
WOO-HOO!! AWESOME !!
HAVE... HAVE YOU FORGOTTEN ABOUT THE COLLAR?!
I PUT SOME-THING FAR MORE DANGEROUS ON YOU INSTEAD!!
うほ!!
ぶん ぶん!

WHAT?! BUT I WORKED SO HARD TO GET THIS KEY!!
THERE GO THE CUFFS!
WAIT, DOES THAT MEAN THIS KEY WOULD NOT FREE SIR LUFFY?!

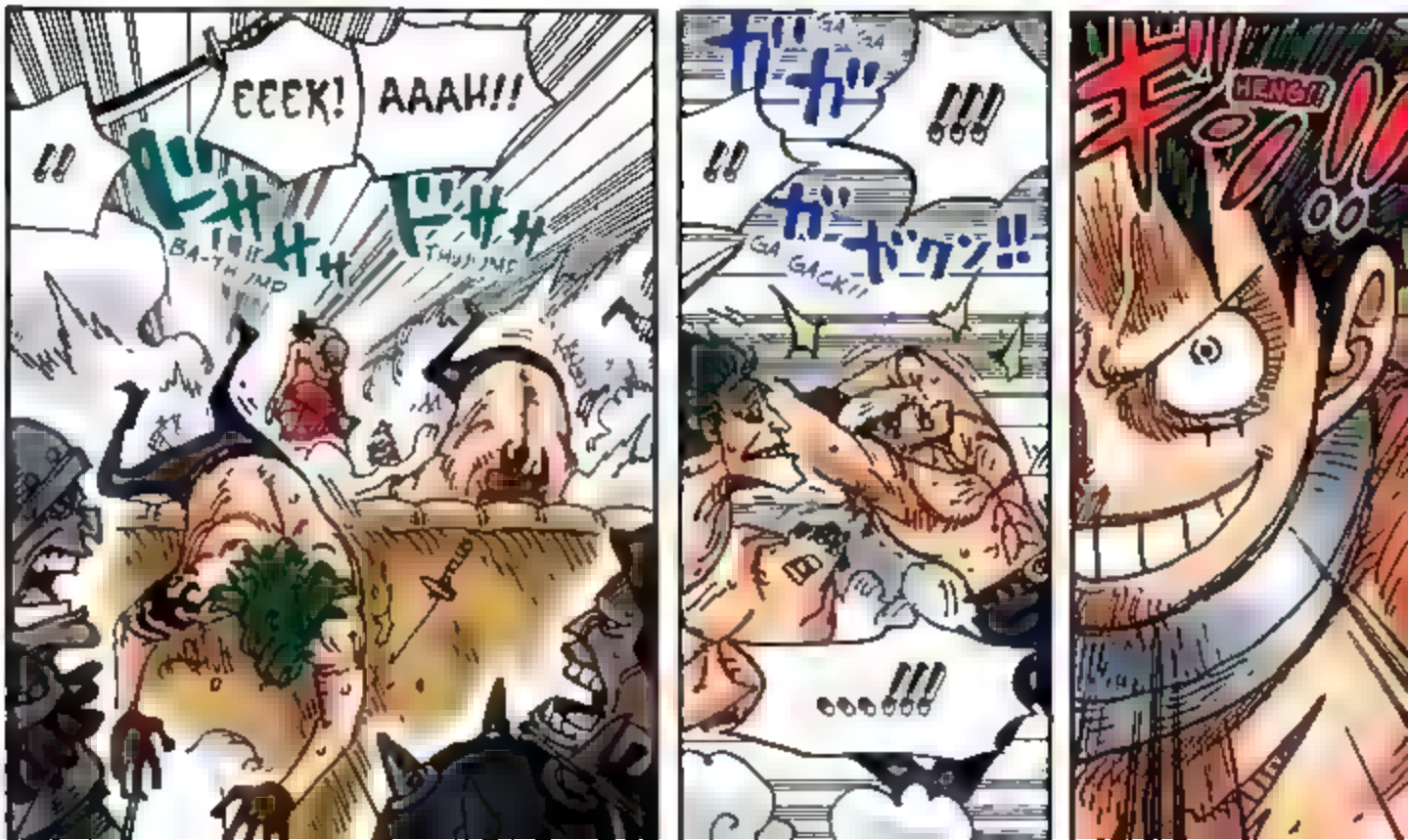
...WILL YOU SET US FREE?!
HEY, BALLOON!! IF I KNOCK YOU OUT...
SO NOT ONLY ARE YOU RUDE, YOU ALSO DON'T LISTEN!!
"BALLOON" ?!
NO, WAIT! IF WE'RE A TEAM, I WILL ONLY HOLD STRAW HAT BACK!
AT LEAST LET US GO ONE AT A TIME...


A GOOD POINT!! THEN GET INTO THE RING AND PREPARE TO FIGHT, BOYS!!
HE JUST DOESN'T GET HOW SAVAGE THE RULES ARE YET.
HE DOESN'T KNOW THERE'S ZERO CHANCE OF SURVIVAL!
HE'LL SEE SENSE ONCE WE START, MASTER QUEEN!!


DO YOU GET WHAT'S HAPPENING NOW?!
HA HA HA!! AND WE'VE GOT THESE WEAPONS.
DEATH-MATCH!!
... WAITERS !!
KILL 'EM..
THERE'S SO MANY!!
DEATH-MATCH!!
YOU'RE ABOUT TO DIE!!!

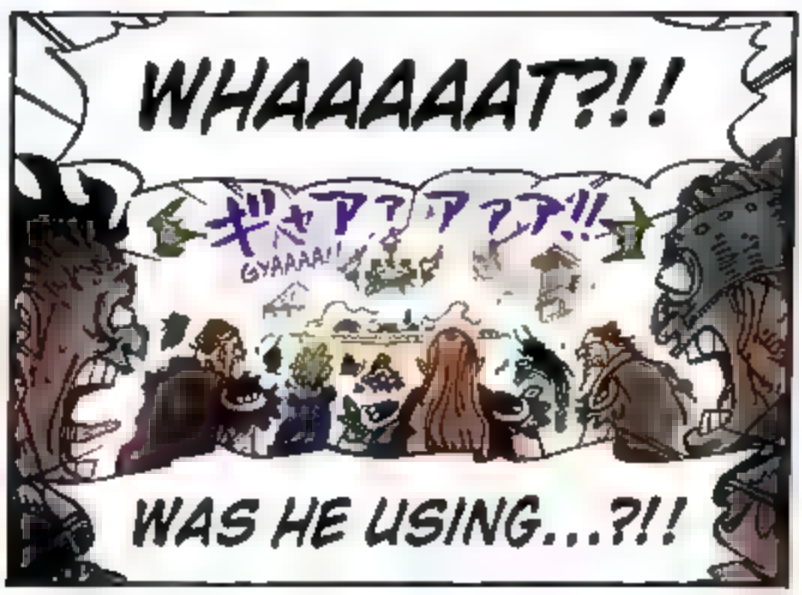


*TATTOO: ONIGASHIMA



THESE GUYS AREN'T EVEN GOOD FOR PRACTICE.
ど!!
OKAY, NEXT!!
...

MWA HA HA HA!
SUPREME KING HAKI, HUH...?


WHAAAAAT?!!
ギャアアアアア!!
GYAAAA!!
WAS HE USING...?!!

HUH ...?

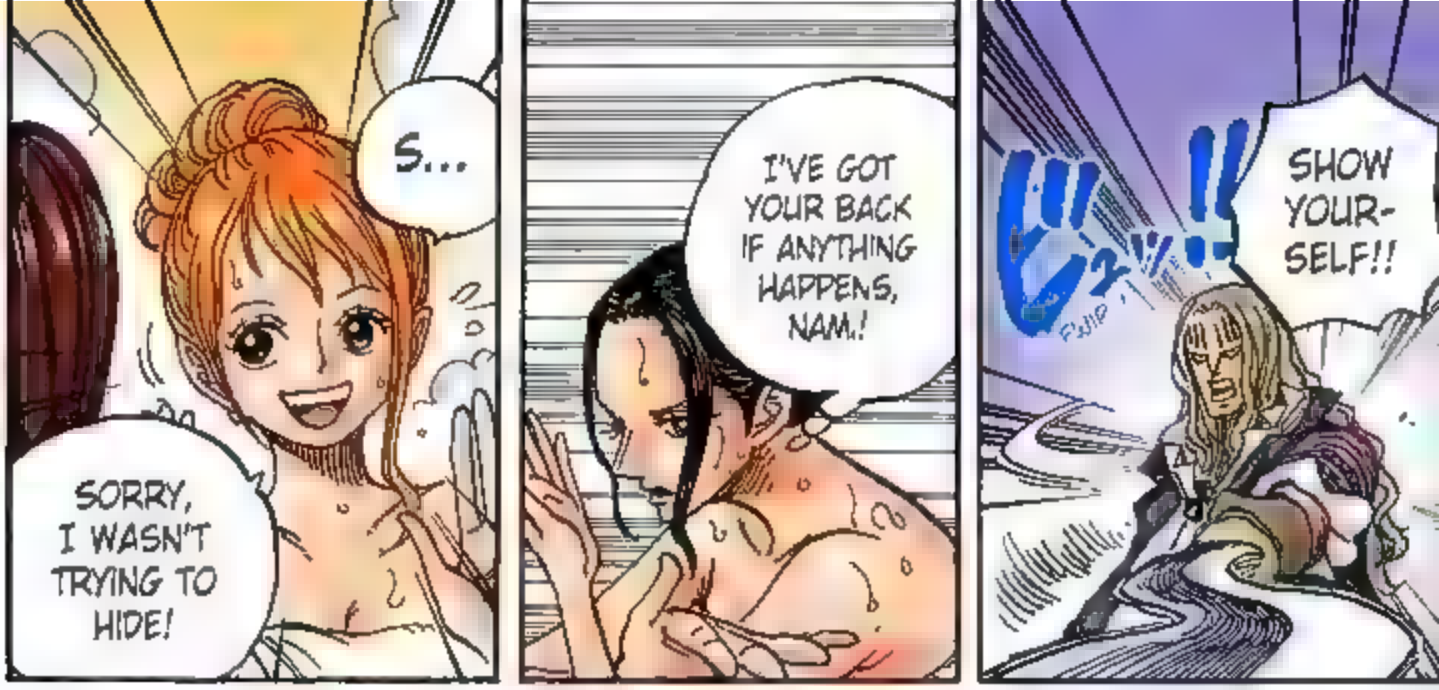
WE NEED HIM, LUFFY-TARO.
JUST DON'T LET BOSS HYOGORO DIE, UNDERSTAND...?
KAPPA PA PA PA!!

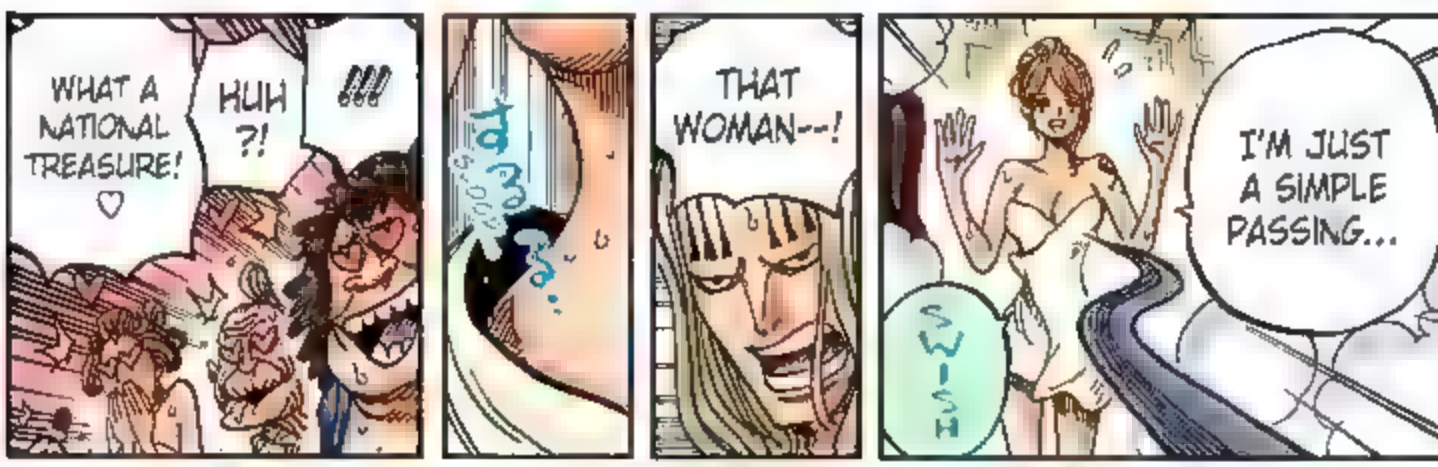
THINGS HAVE BEEN VERY NOISY SINCE HE SHOWED UP...

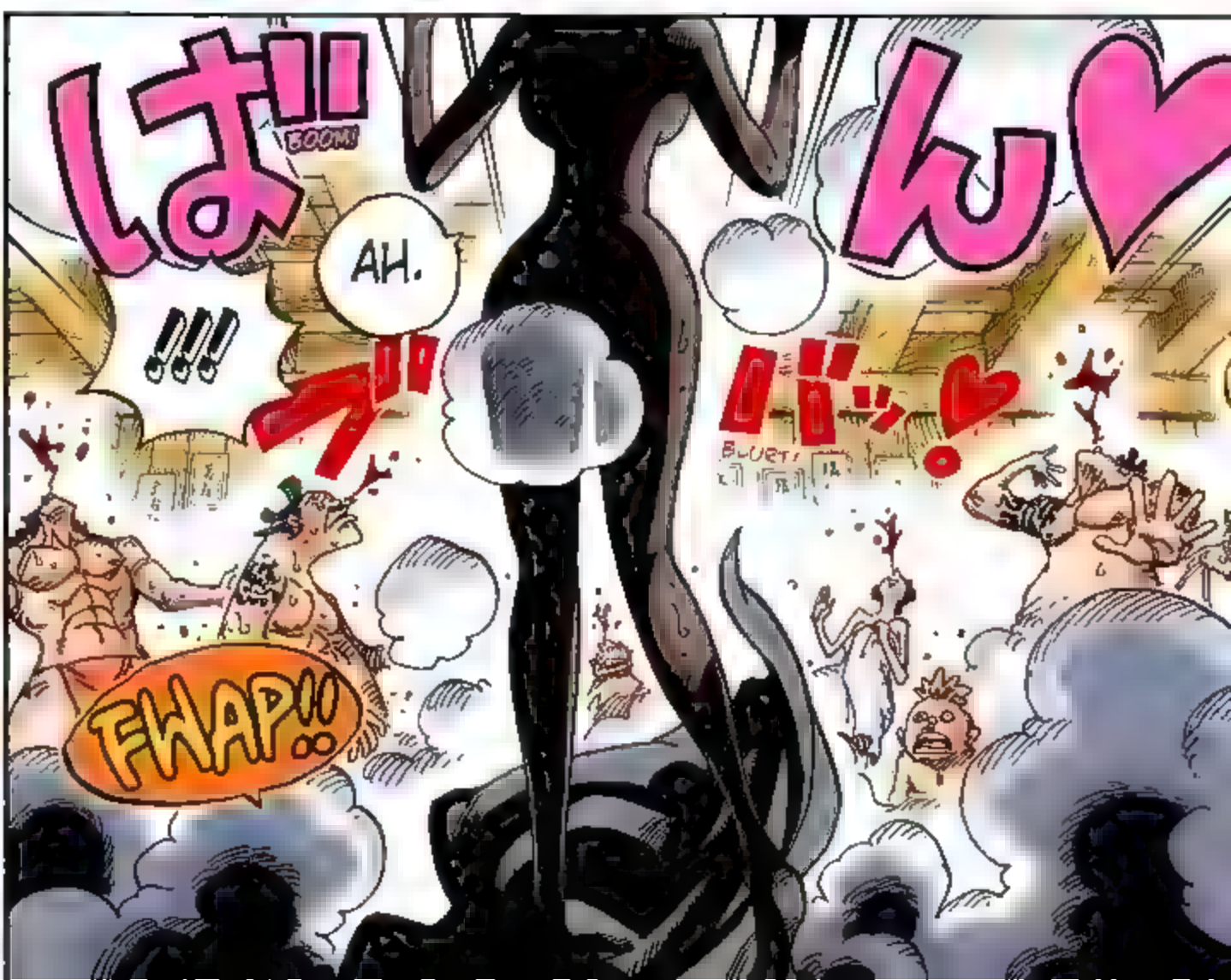
YAAAH
AEEE
...

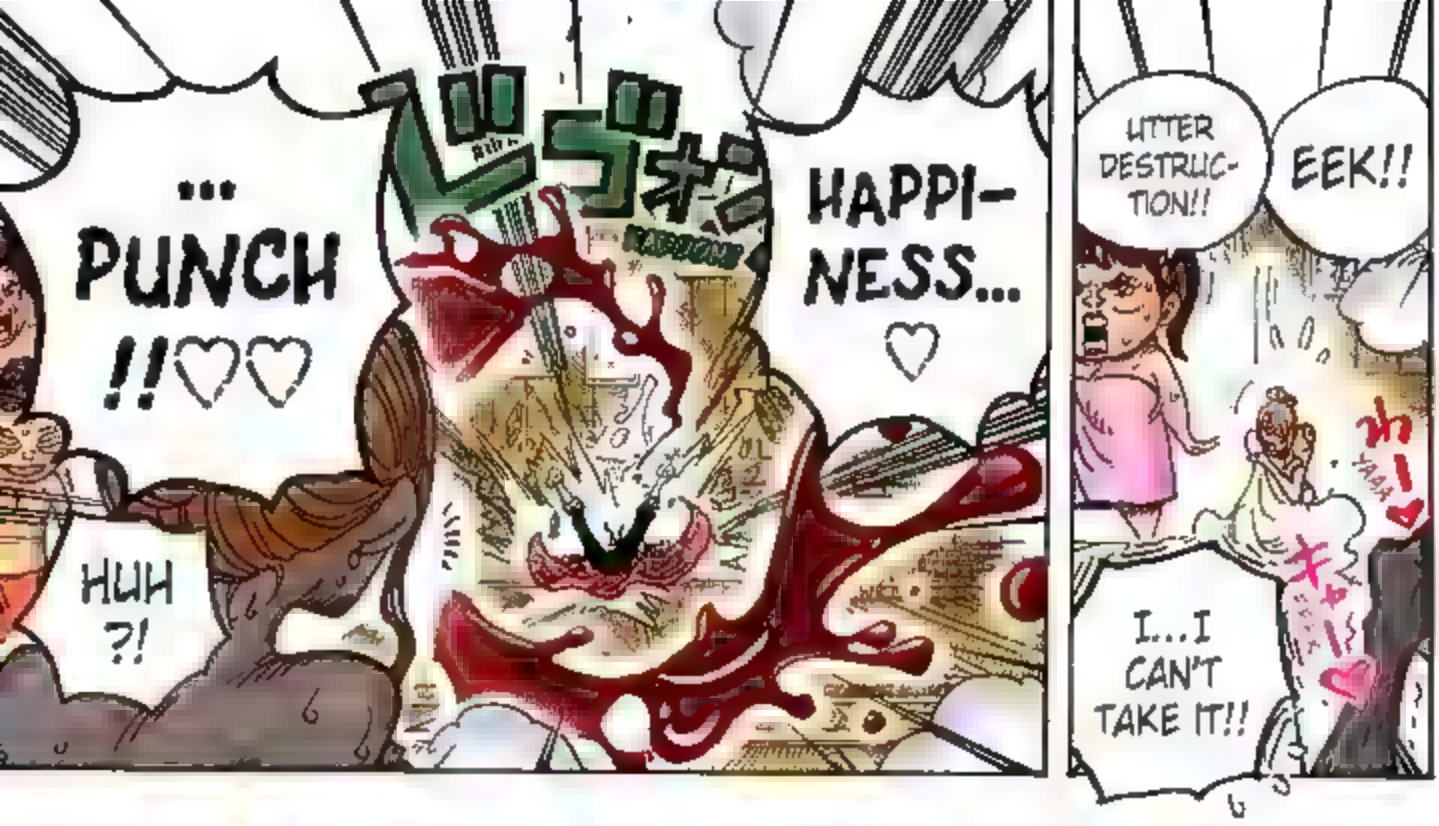
EEEK !!
THIS IS A RAID!!
BATH-HOUSE, FLOWER CAPITAL
A BATH-HOUSE IS THE PERFECT PLACE TO HIDE...
!!
NOBODY MOVE!!
AND DRAKE FROM THE TOBI ROPPO IS OUTSIDE TOO!!
WHY ARE THEY HERE AT THE BATH-HOUSE?!
THAT'S HAWKINS THE HEADLINER FROM THE BEASTS PIRATES!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, DRAKE? GET INSIDE.
MY JOB IS TO ELIMINATE SOME IDIOT NAMED SOBA MASK.
YOU GO AHEAD AND HANDLE THE SMALL STUFF!

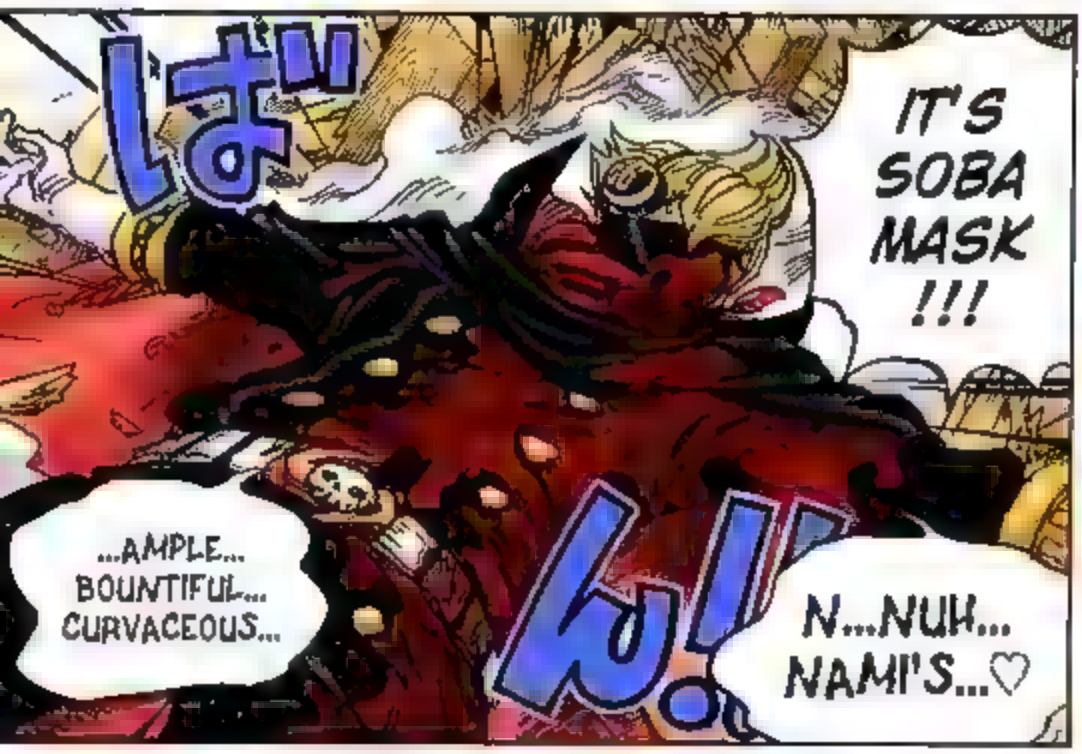
EVERYONE FORM A LINE AND SHOW US YOUR FEET!!
?!
SHOULD WE FIGHT?
TAKE COVER BEHIND MY BACK!
WHAT SHOULD WE DO, SHINOBU?! I'M SURE THEY KNOW ABOUT US.
IT'S NO FAIR THAT THEY'D GO AFTER US WHERE WE'RE MOST VULNERABLE!
I WANT EVERYONE OUT HERE, EVEN THE ONES IN THE BATH!!
!!!
WE'RE ARRESTING ANYONE HERE WHO HAS THE MARK OF A WANING CRESCENT MOON ON THEIR ANKLE!!
IS SOMEONE HIDING BACK THERE?!
OH, SHOOT!
YES, SIR!
SEARCH THEM.
...
THE PLAN HAS LEAKED...?!
BLINK
OH NO! HOW DOES HE KNOW ABOUT THAT?!
...!!


S...
SORRY, I WASN'T TRYING TO HIDE!
I'VE GOT YOUR BACK IF ANYTHING HAPPENS, NAM.!
SHOW YOUR-SELF!!


WHAT A NATIONAL TREASURE! ♡
HUH ?!
!!!
THAT WOMAN--!
I'M JUST A SIMPLE PASSING...
SWISH

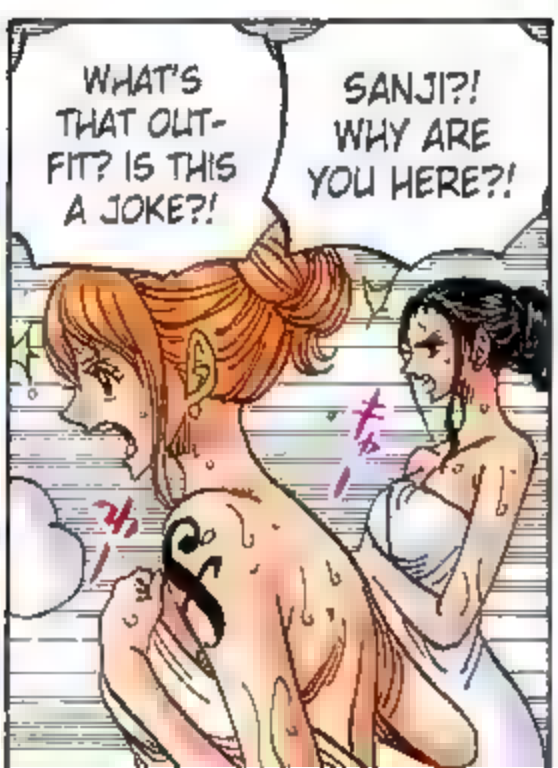

BOOM!
AH.
!!!
FWAP!!
BURST


...
PUNCH
!!♡♡
HUH
?!
HAPPI-
NESS...
♡
UTTER
DESTRUC-
TION!!
EEK!!
I...I
CAN'T
TAKE IT!!


IT'S
SOBA
MASK
!!!
...AMPLE...
BOUNTIFUL...
CURVACEOUS...
N...NUH...
NAMI'S...♡

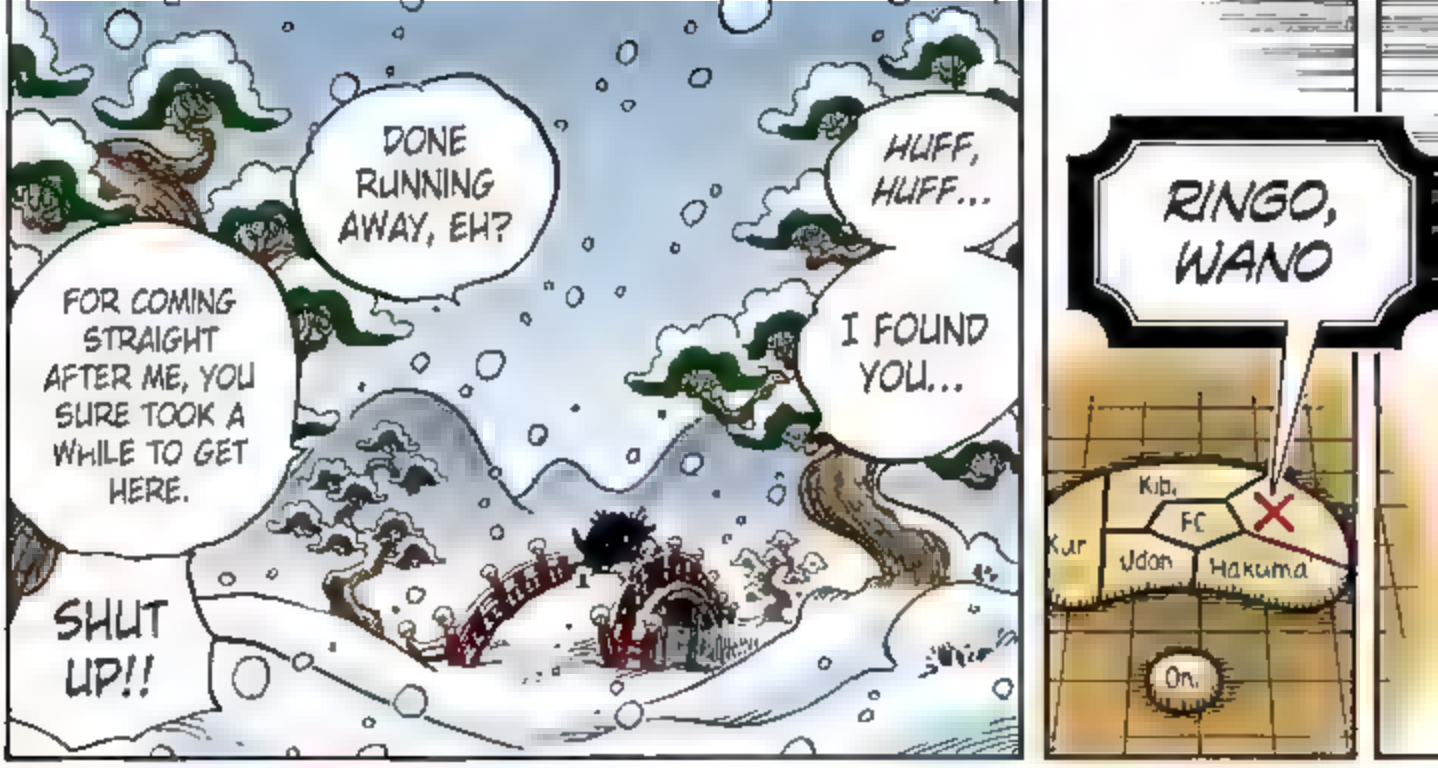
WHAT?!
I SAW HIM
YESTERDAY...

SOUNDS
LIKE HE'S
INSIDE!!
DID YOU
SAY SOBA
MASK?!


WHAT'S
THAT OUT-
FIT? IS THIS
A JOKE?!
SANJI?!
WHY ARE
YOU HERE?!

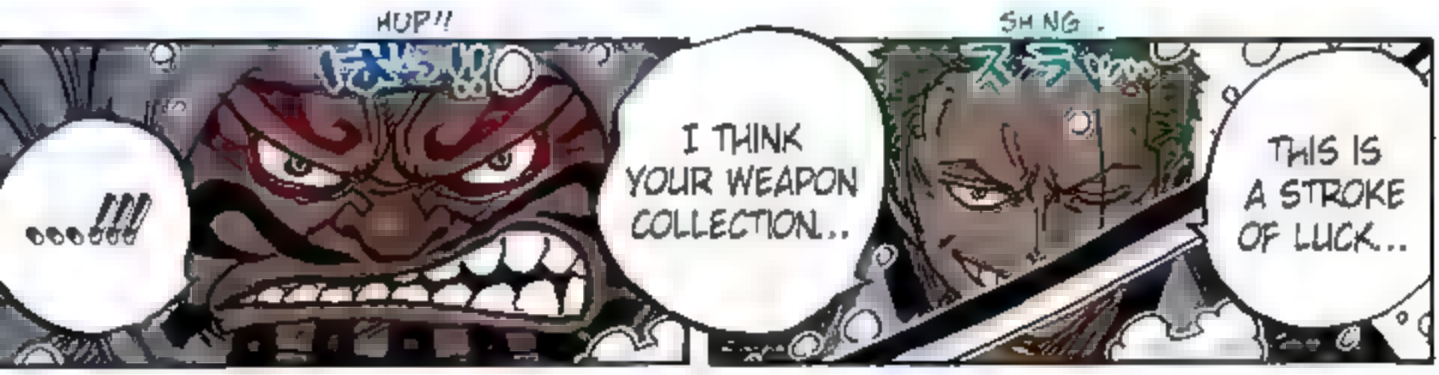
IF YOU'RE WEAK TO THE SIGHT OF A WOMAN'S BODY, JUST SAY SO!!
I'M...NOT... WEAK...
MUHH...
SLUMP!
がくん!
WHOOSH!
ばっ
HEY!! WHERE'S SOBA...
SO ARE YOU. WHAT OF IT?
!!
YOU'RE FROM THE NORTH BLUE, AREN'T YOU, DRAKE?!
LET'S GET OUT OF HERE WHILE WE CAN!!
...!!
...
STEALTH BLACK!!!
THAT'S GERMA 66'S...
THE REAL THING?!

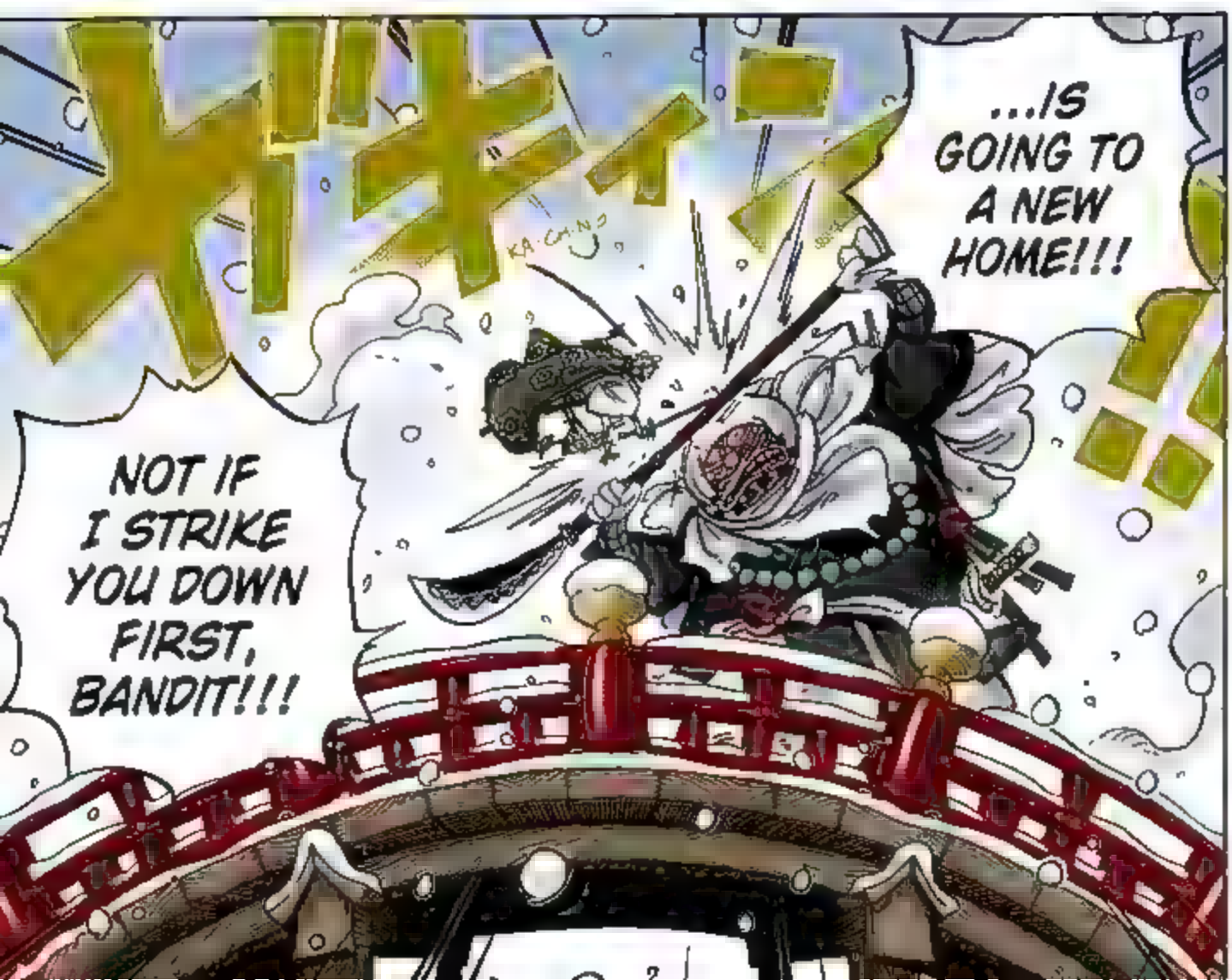
TRUST ME, IT'LL TAKE TOO LONG TO EXPLAIN!!!
LET'S JUST GET OUT OF HERE FOR NOW!!!
YU!!!
KU!!!
DID YOU LOSE TOO MUCH BLOOD?
I COULD DIE HAPPY RIGHT NOW!!
THEY ESCAPED THROUGH THE AIR!!
AFTER THEM!!
!!
WHAT ?!
BEPO AND HIS FRIENDS HAVE BEEN CAPTURED!!
AND THERE'S ONE OTHER BAD PIECE OF INFORMATION ...
?!
IT'S NO GOOD THAT THEY LEARNED ABOUT THE ANKLE TATTOOS!
...OR THE ENTIRE CITY WILL PLUNGE INTO CHAOS!!!
AND YOU WERE DOING WHAT DURING ALL OF THIS?!
THEY WANT TO USE THEM TO LURE OUT TRAFFY!!
WE NEED TO GET HIM UNDER CONTROL...


DONE RUNNING AWAY, EH?
HUFF, HUFF...
FOR COMING STRAIGHT AFTER ME, YOU SURE TOOK A WHILE TO GET HERE.
I FOUND YOU...
SHUT UP!!
RINGO, WANO
Kuj.
FC
Kur
Udon
Hakuma
On.

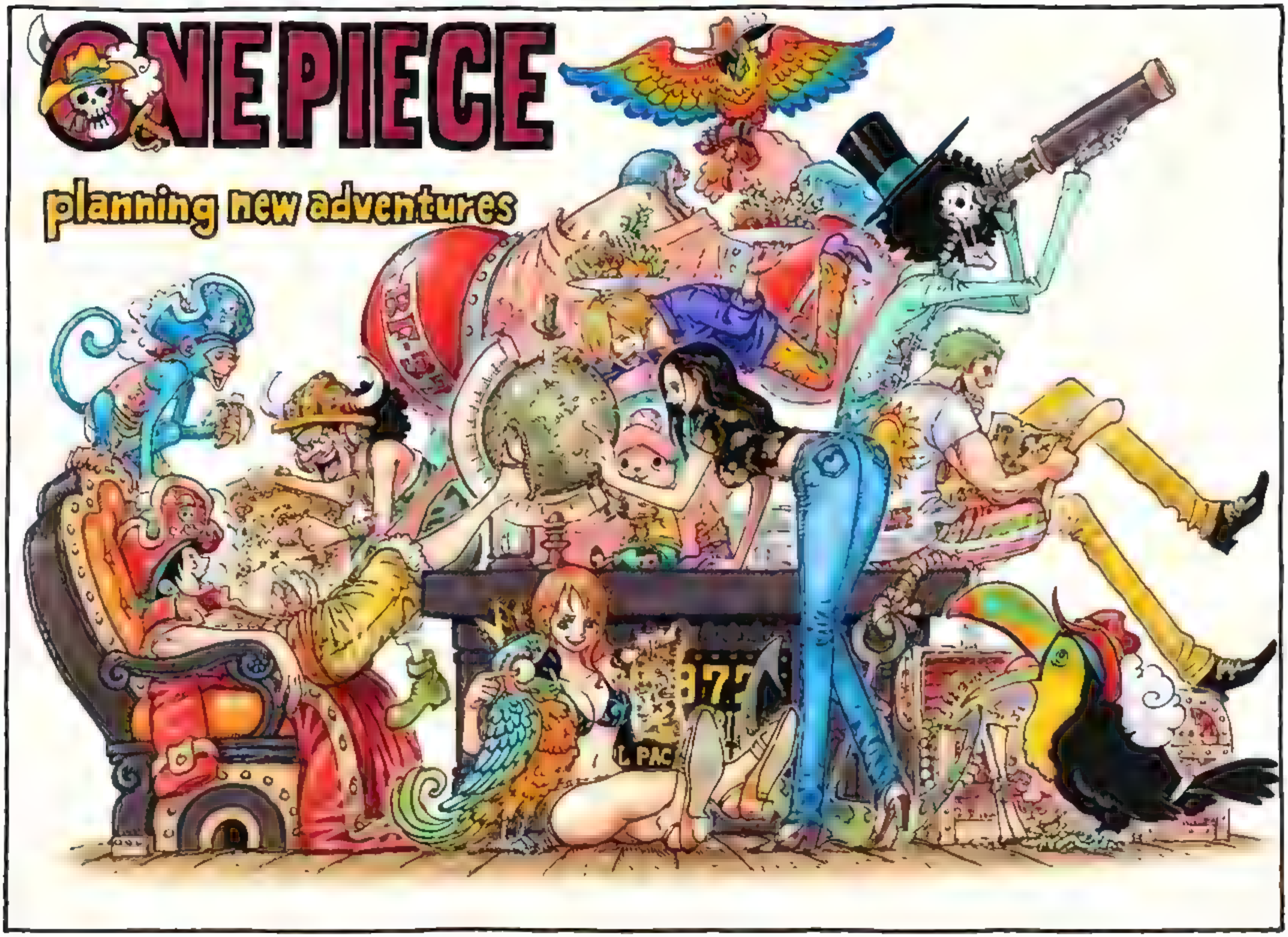
KA!!
...TO WHERE IT BELONGS.
THE FAMED SHUSUI WAS ALREADY BEEN RETURNED...
IT WAS MOST CALLOUSLY STOLEN...
I KNOW THAT!!
...FROM THE GRAVE OF THE LEGENDARY SAMURAI, RYUMA!!

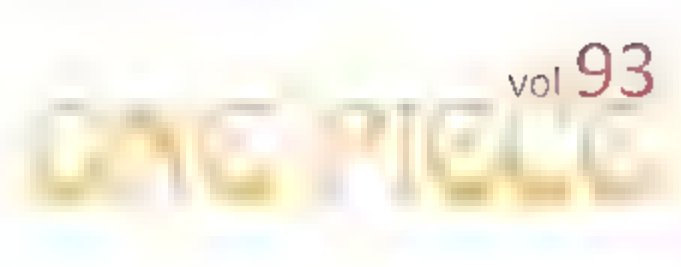
AS IT HAPPENS, WE COULD USE A WHOLE BUNCH OF THEM RIGHT NOW.
YOU A WEAPON COLLECTOR? WHATCHA NEED ALL THOSE WEAPONS FOR?
OR ELSE I WILL TAKE THE OTHER TWO KATANA ON YOUR BELT AS WELL!!
THEN BE SMART AND TURN BACK!!

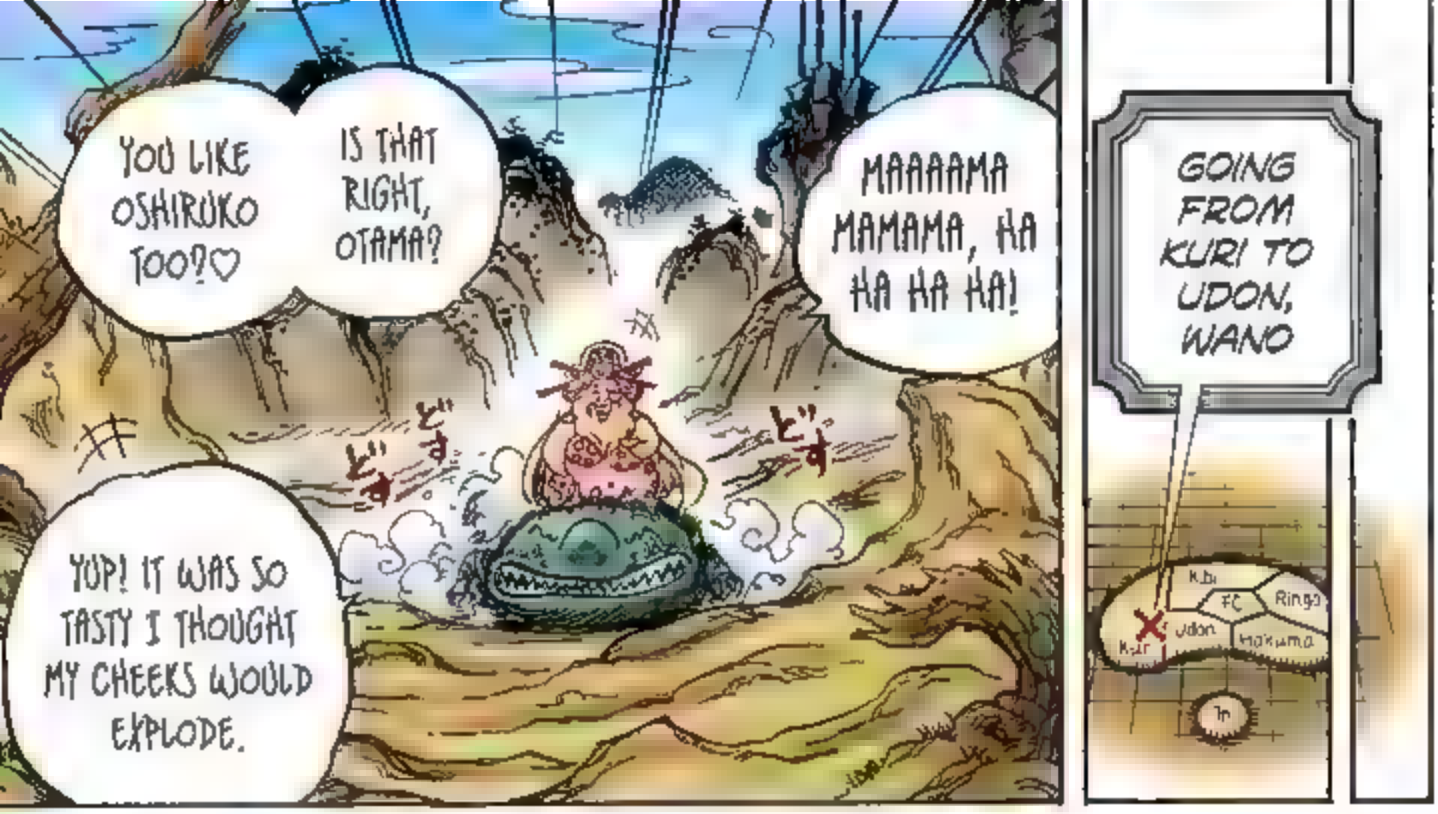

HUP!!
...!!!
I THINK YOUR WEAPON COLLECTION..
SH NG
THIS IS A STROKE OF LUCK..

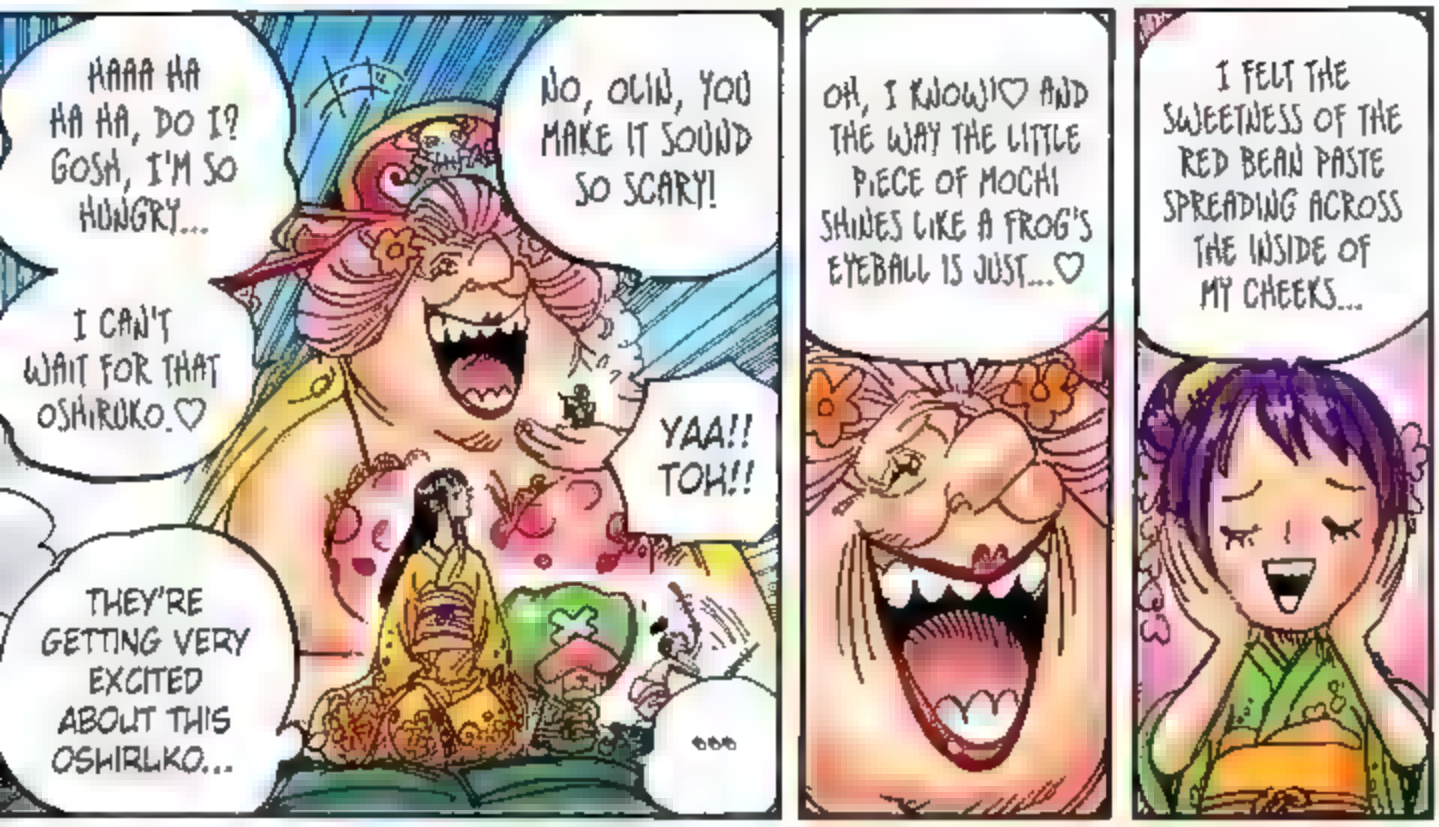

...IS GOING TO A NEW HOME!!!
NOT IF I STRIKE YOU DOWN FIRST, BANDIT!!!

Chapter 937: GYUKIMARU ON BANDIT'S BRIDGE

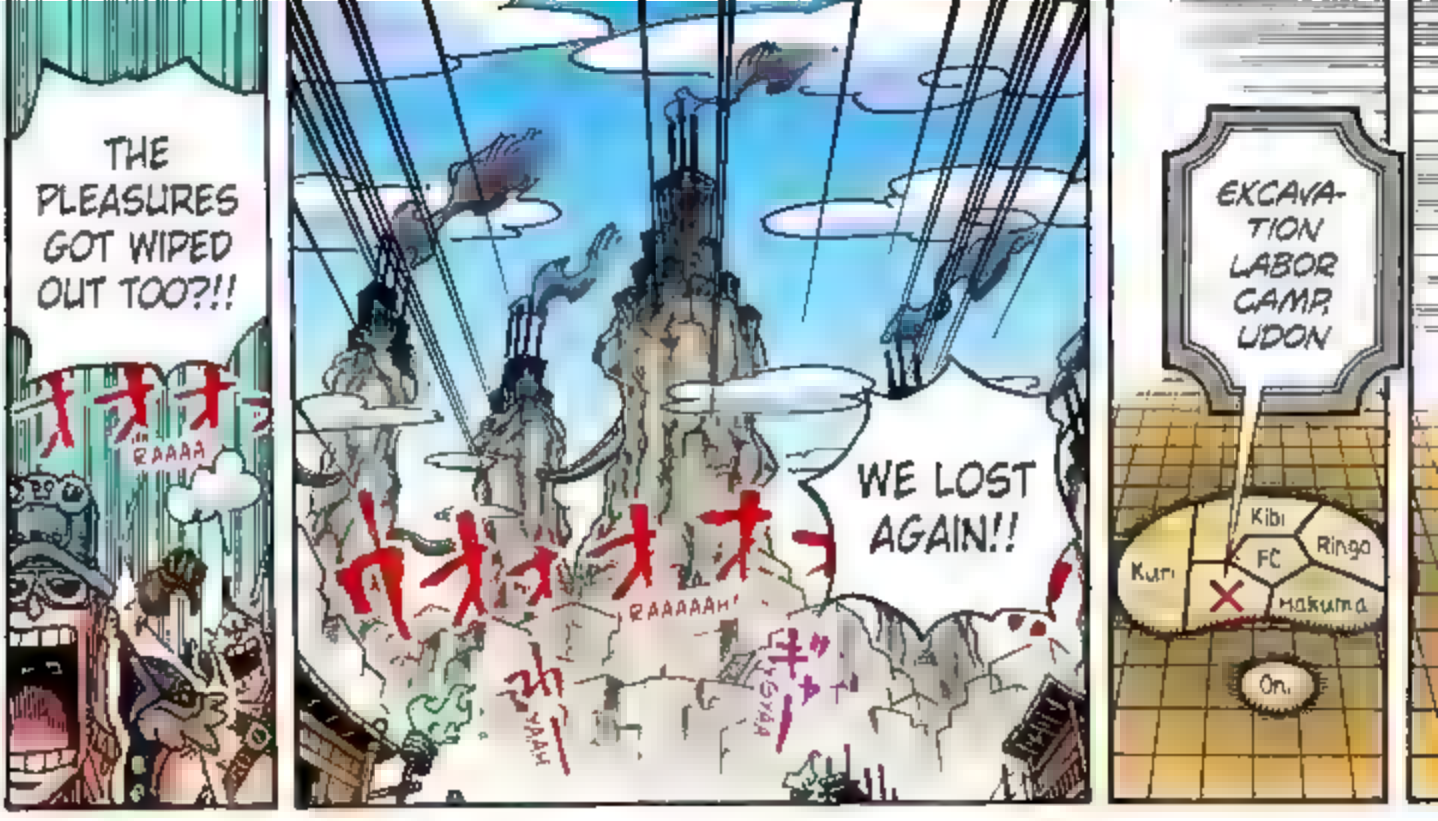


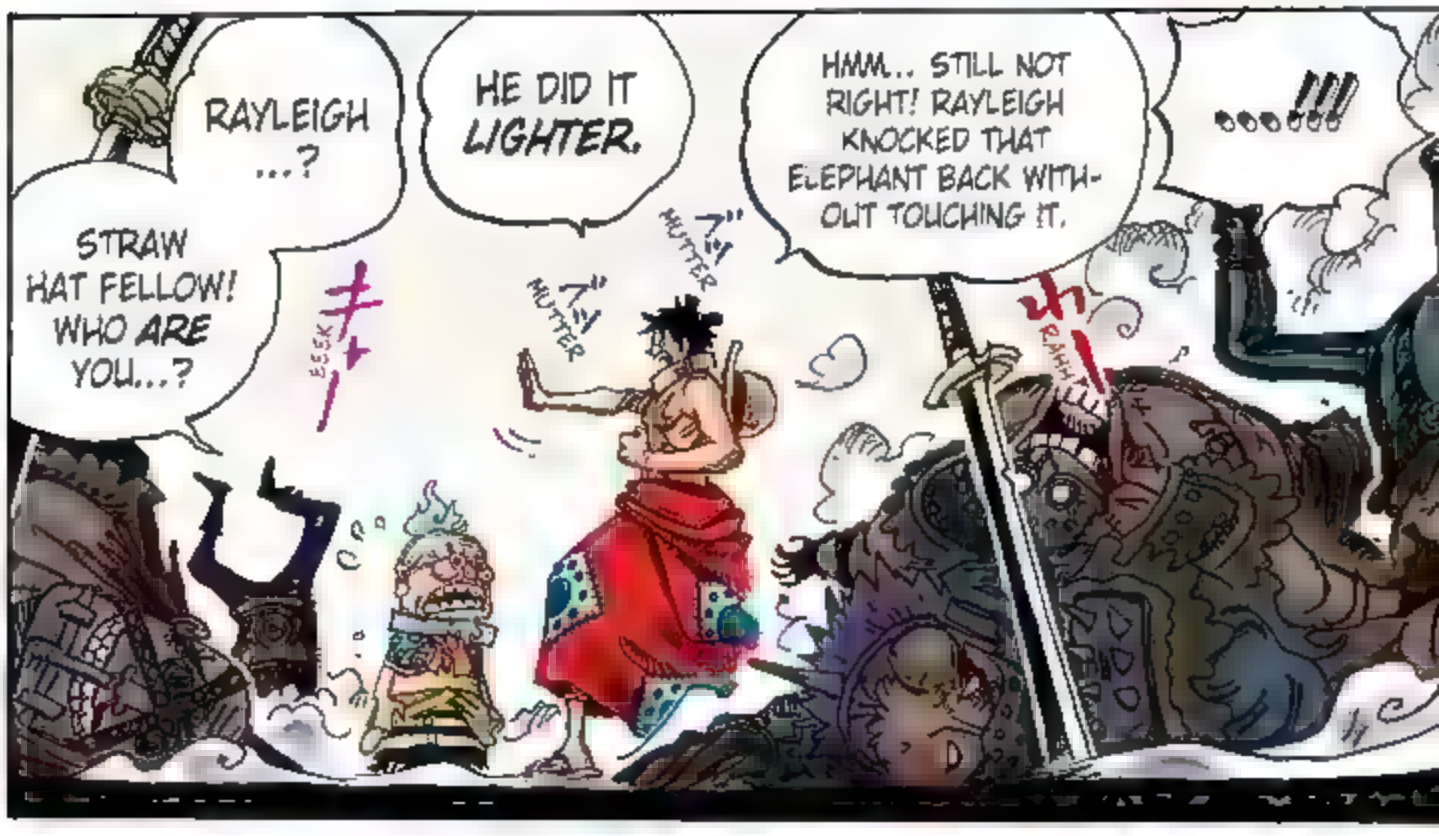

vol 93

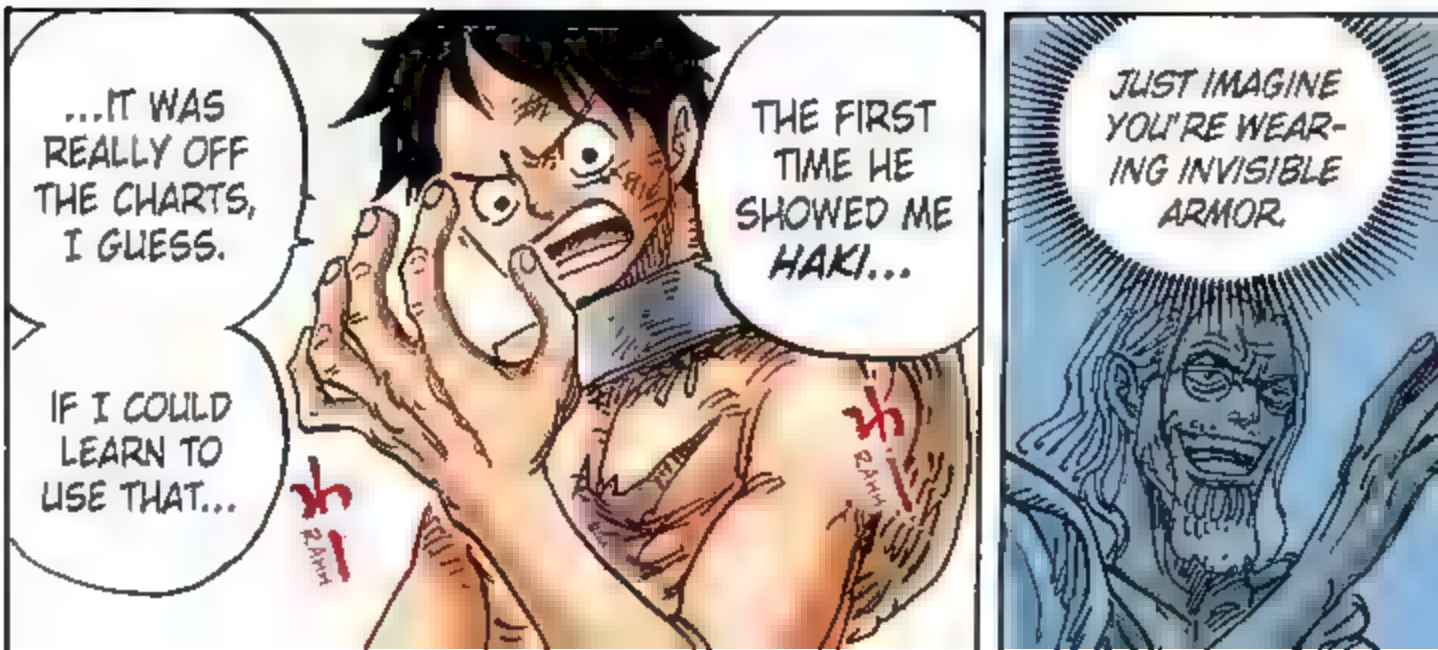

YOU LIKE OSHIRUKO TOO?♡
IS THAT RIGHT, OTAMA?
MAAAAMA MAMAMA, HA HA HA HA!
どず
どず
YUP! IT WAS SO TASTY I THOUGHT MY CHEEKS WOULD EXPLODE.
GOING FROM KURI TO UDON, WANO
K.Bu
FC
Ringo
Udon
Ma'kuma
K.Ur
In

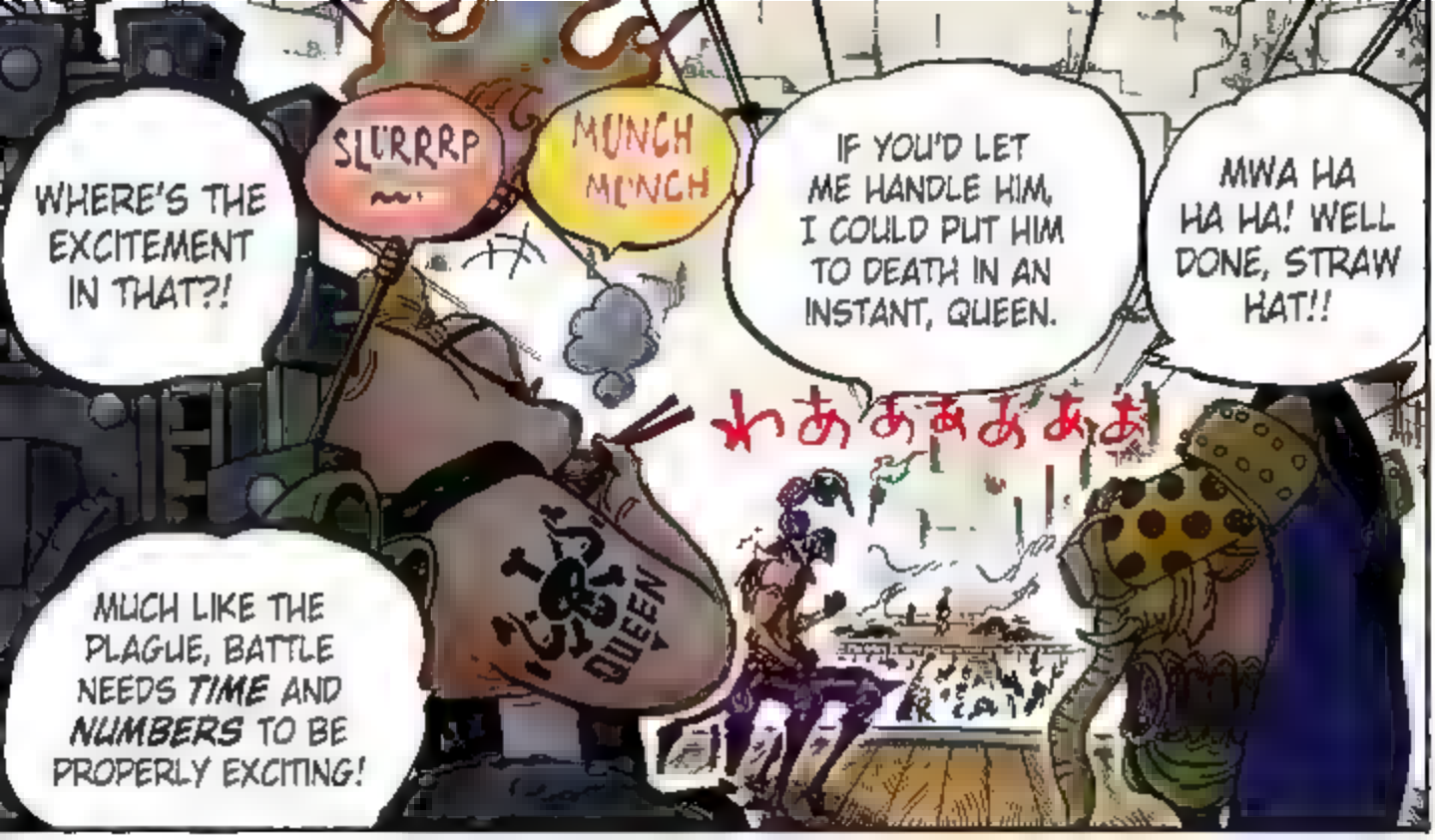

HAAA HA HA HA, DO I? GOSH, I'M SO HUNGRY...
I CAN'T WAIT FOR THAT OSHIRUKO.♡
NO, OLIN, YOU MAKE IT SOUND SO SCARY!
YAA!! TOH!!
THEY'RE GETTING VERY EXCITED ABOUT THIS OSHIRUKO...
OH, I KNOW!♡ AND THE WAY THE LITTLE PIECE OF MOCHI SHINES LIKE A FROG'S EYEBALL IS JUST...♡
I FELT THE SWEETNESS OF THE RED BEAN PASTE SPREADING ACROSS THE INSIDE OF MY CHEEKS...

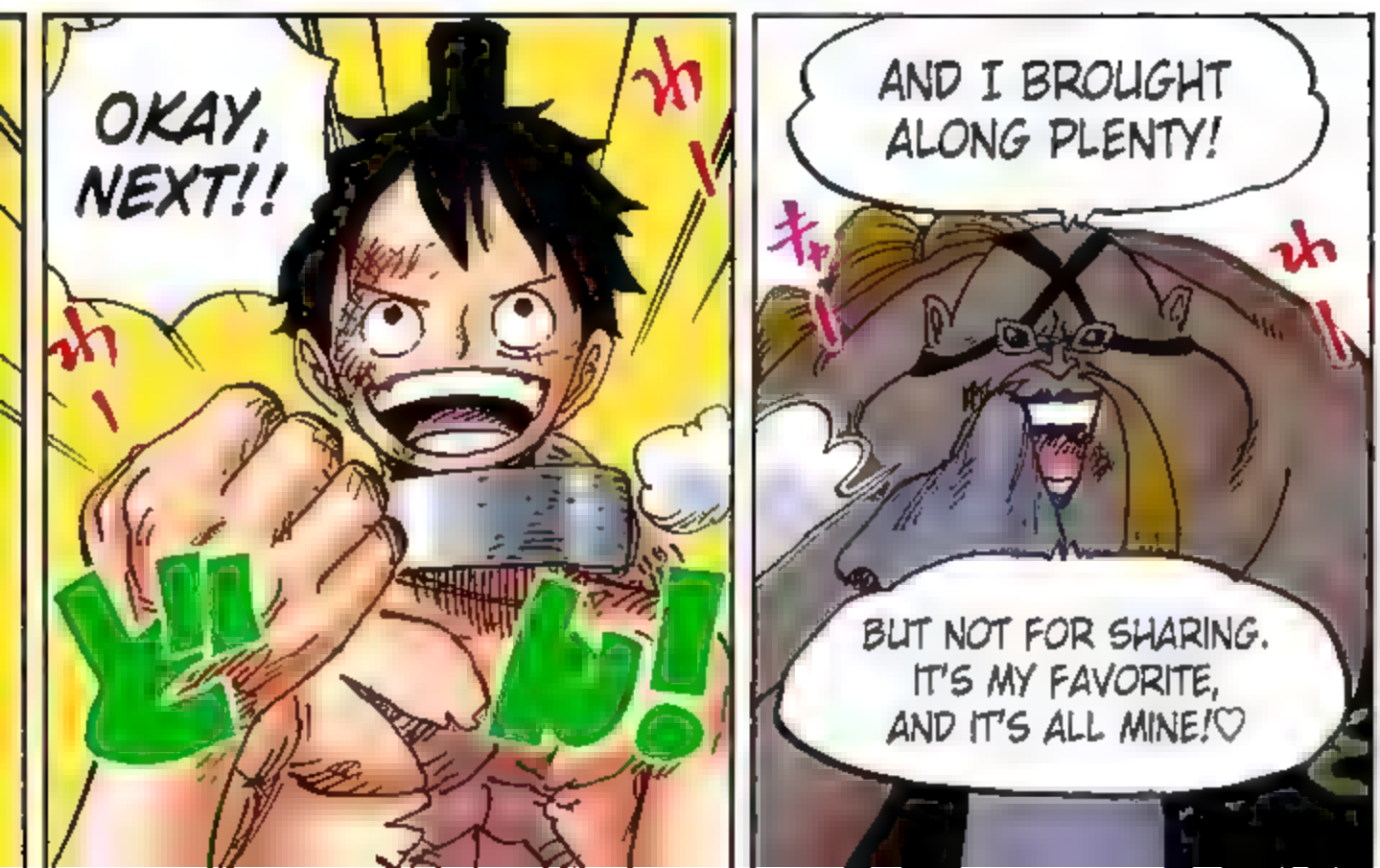
THAT'S ONLY GOING TO MAKE THINGS MORE DANGEROUS FOR LUFFY!!
BUT WHAT IF SHE LEARNS THERE ISN'T ANY...AND RETURNS TO BEING BIG MOM?!


THE PLEASURES GOT WIPED OUT TOO?!!
RAAAA
WE LOST AGAIN!!
RAAAAAH
YAAH
KYSYAA
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON
Kuri
Kibi
FC
Ringo
Makuma
On.


RAYLEIGH ...?
STRAW HAT FELLOW! WHO ARE YOU...?
ESSK
HE DID IT LIGHTER.
MUTTER
MUTTER
HMM.. STILL NOT RIGHT! RAYLEIGH KNOCKED THAT ELEPHANT BACK WITHOUT TOUCHING IT.
...!!!
RAHHH


...IT WAS REALLY OFF THE CHARTS, I GUESS.
IF I COULD LEARN TO USE THAT...
RAHH
THE FIRST TIME HE SHOWED ME HAKI...
RAHH
JUST IMAGINE YOU'RE WEARING INVISIBLE ARMOR.





MWA HA HA HA! WELL DONE, STRAW HAT!!

IF YOU'D LET ME HANDLE HIM, I COULD PUT HIM TO DEATH IN AN INSTANT, QUEEN.

MUNCH MUNCH

SLURRRP

WHERE'S THE EXCITEMENT IN THAT?!

わあああああ

MUCH LIKE THE PLAGUE, BATTLE NEEDS ***TIME*** AND ***NUMBERS*** TO BE PROPERLY EXCITING!

QUEEN

ANOTHER BOWL!!

YES, SIR!

わあああああああ

HOW MANY BOWLS OF OSHIRUKO HAVE YOU HAD?

DON'T QUESTION ME!! OSHIRUKO IS LIKE OXYGEN TO ME! I NEED IT!!

AND I BROUGHT ALONG PLENTY!

キャー

わー

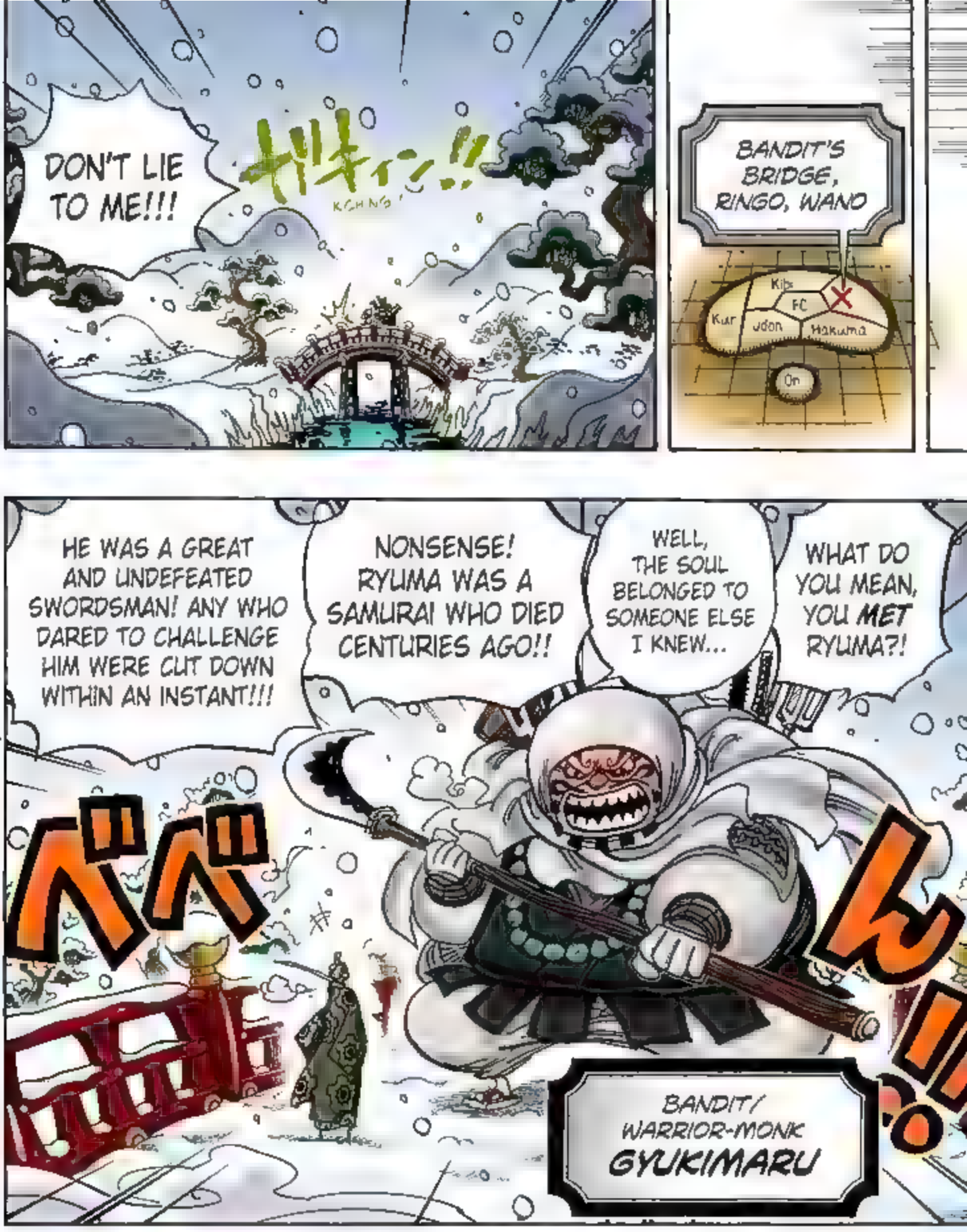
BUT NOT FOR SHARING. IT'S MY FAVORITE, AND IT'S ALL MINE!♡

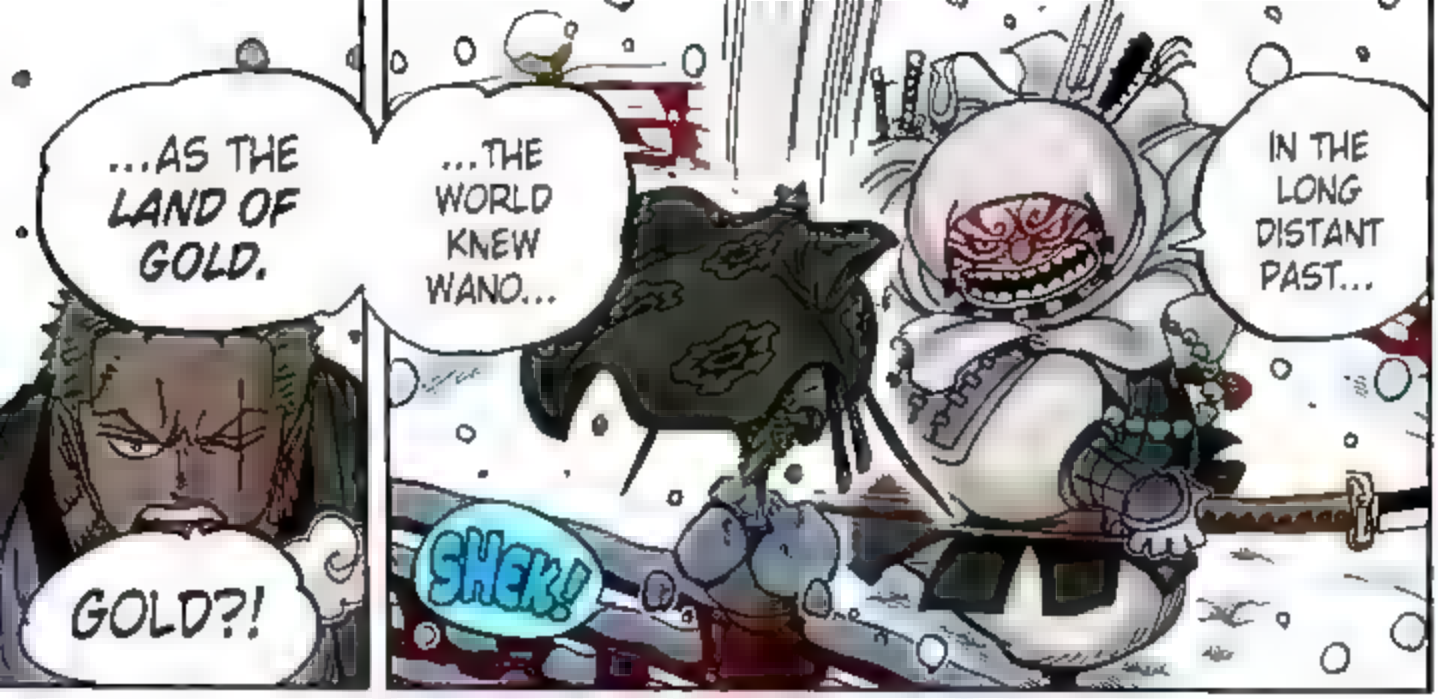
わー

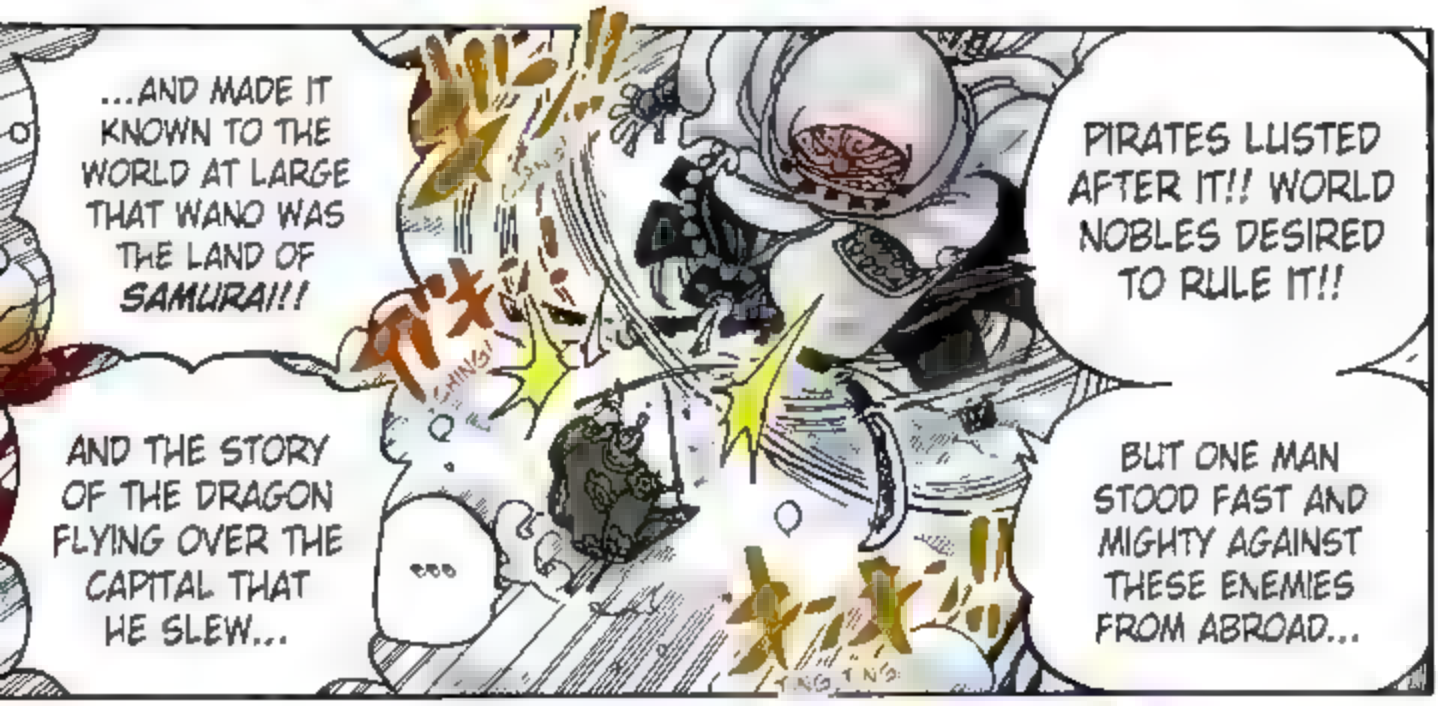
OKAY, NEXT!!

わー

どん!


DON'T LIE TO ME!!!
KCHNG
BANDIT'S BRIDGE, RINGO, WANO
Kibi
FC
Kur
Udon
Hakuma
On
HE WAS A GREAT AND UNDEFEATED SWORDSMAN! ANY WHO DARED TO CHALLENGE HIM WERE CUT DOWN WITHIN AN INSTANT!!!
NONSENSE! RYUMA WAS A SAMURAI WHO DIED CENTURIES AGO!!
WELL, THE SOUL BELONGED TO SOMEONE ELSE I KNEW...
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, YOU MET RYUMA?!
BANDIT/ WARRIOR-MONK GYUKIMARU
SHOOSH!
ZIP
!!
YOU CANNOT POSSIBLY UNDERSTAND THE VALUE OF THE GREAT SHUSUI!!


...AS THE LAND OF GOLD.
GOLD?!
...THE WORLD KNEW WANO...
SHEK!
IN THE LONG DISTANT PAST...

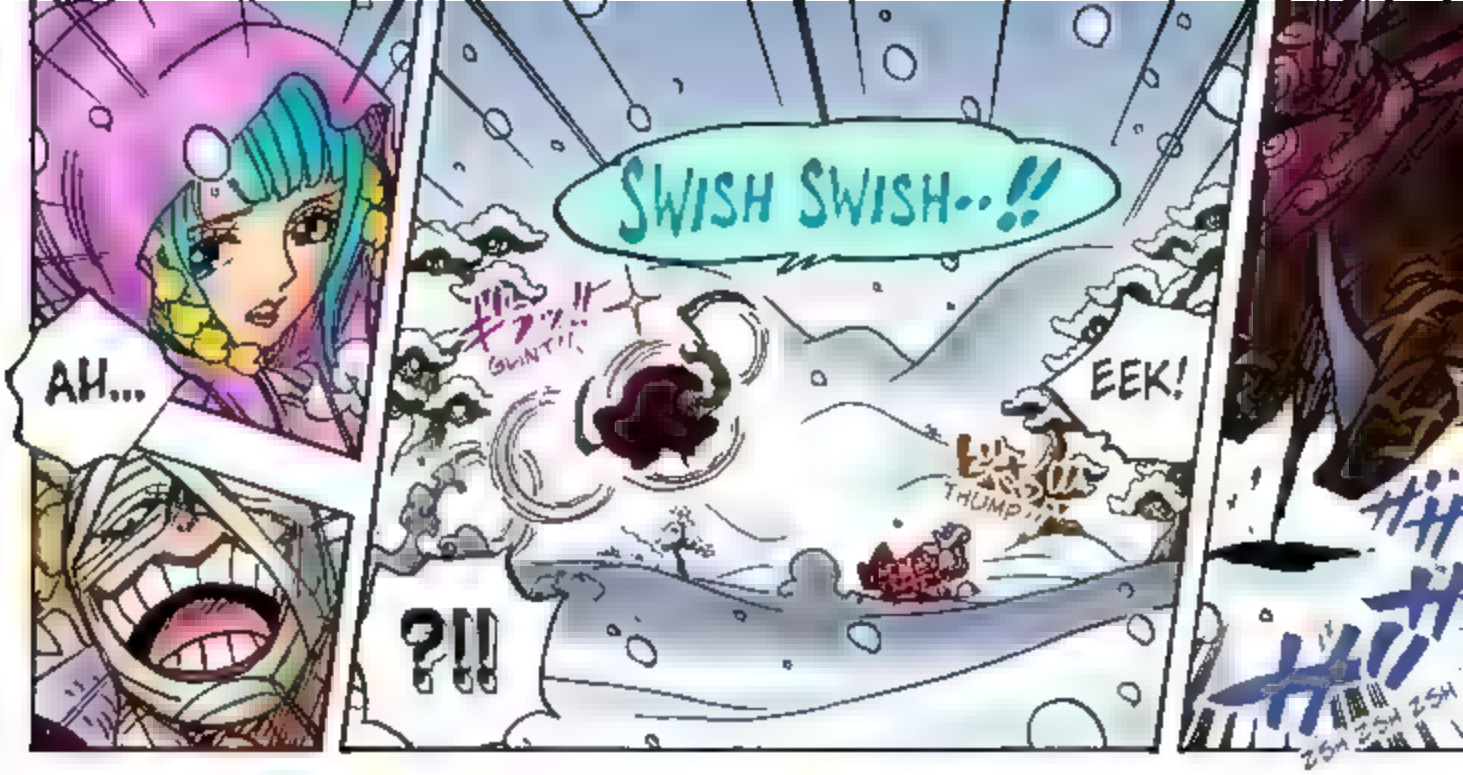

...AND MADE IT KNOWN TO THE WORLD AT LARGE THAT WANO WAS THE LAND OF SAMURAI!!
AND THE STORY OF THE DRAGON FLYING OVER THE CAPITAL THAT HE SLEW...
...
CHING!
PIRATES LUSTED AFTER IT!! WORLD NOBLES DESIRED TO RULE IT!!
BUT ONE MAN STOOD FAST AND MIGHTY AGAINST THESE ENEMIES FROM ABROAD...

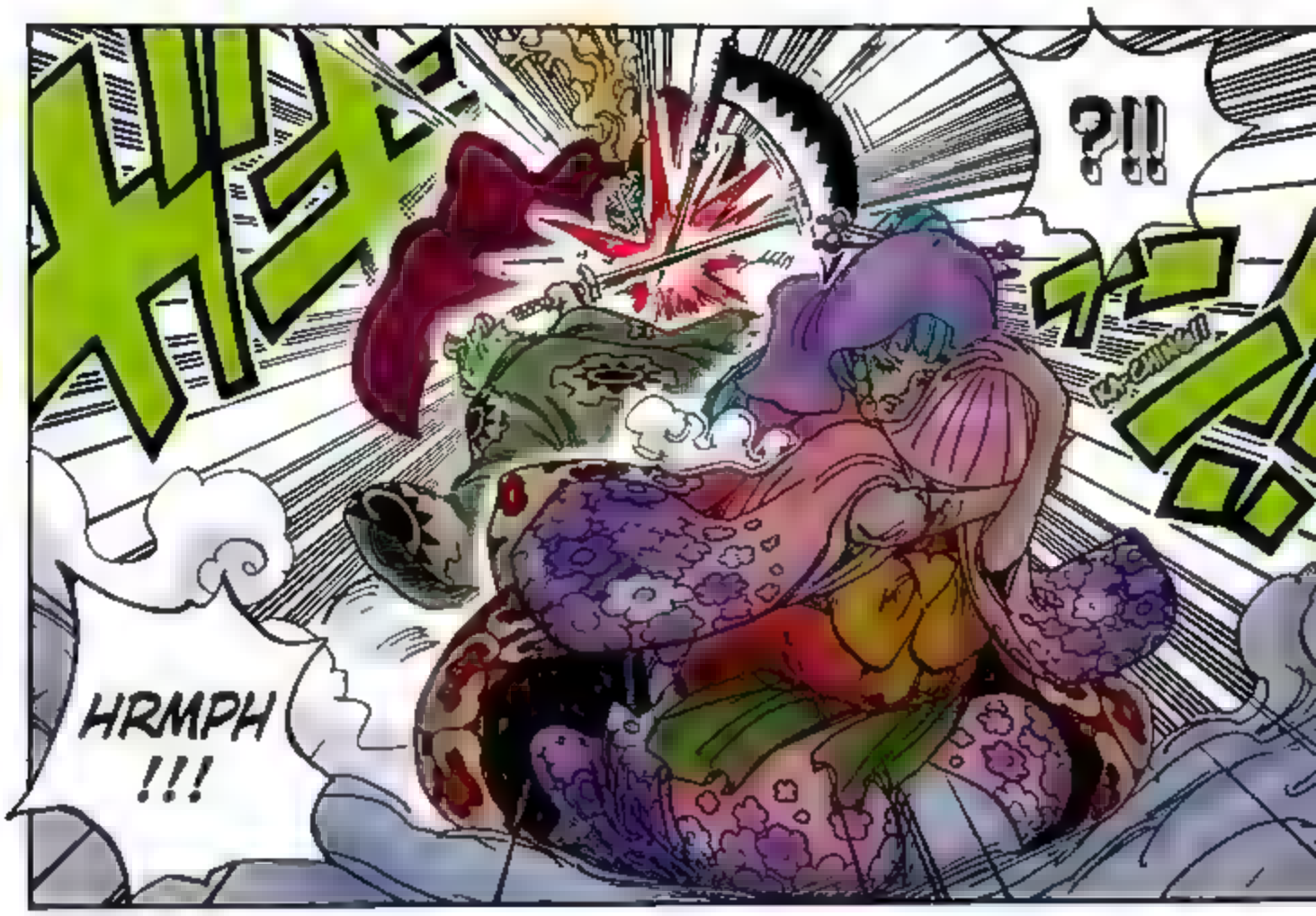
BUT NONE OF THAT'S GOT ANYTHING TO DO WITH ME!!
!!
ALL RIGHT, COOL. I GET IT NOW.
I'M GONNA TAKE SHUSUI BACK!! JUST DOESN'T FEEL RIGHT WITHOUT ALL THREE.

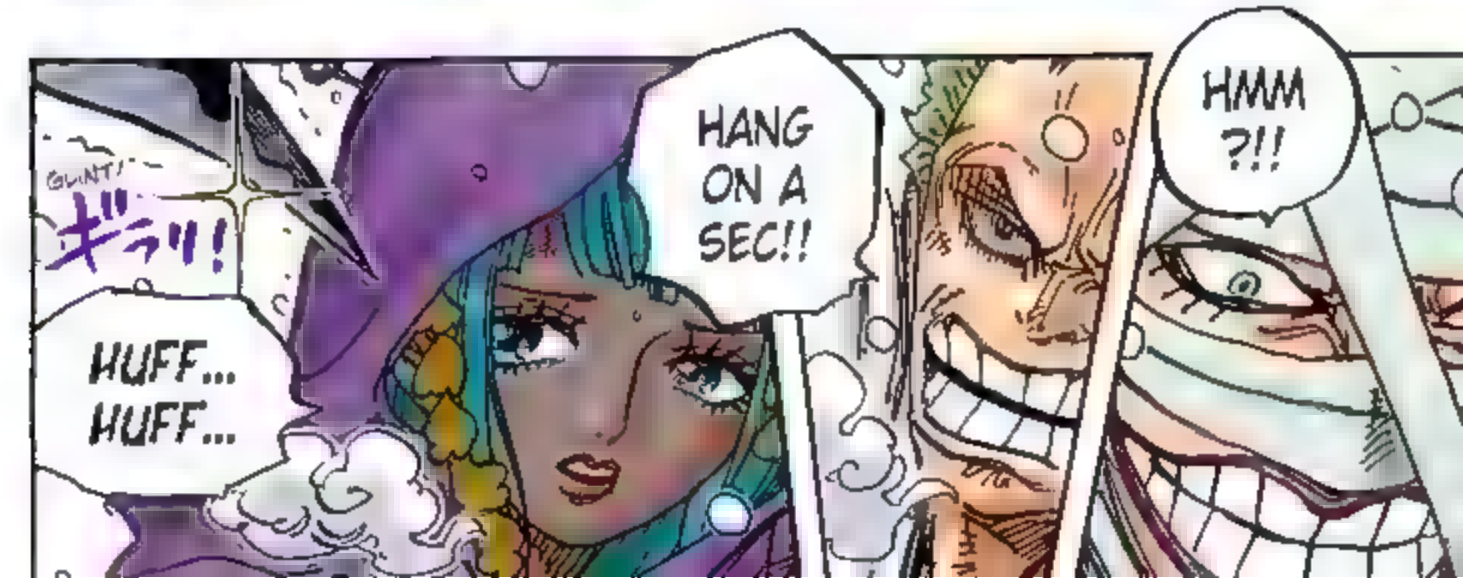
KCHING!
...IS BUT ONE OF RYUMA'S MANY LEGENDS AS A SWORDSMAN!!
...AND HE WAS LAID TO REST WITH HIS KATANA SHUSUI IN A TEMPLE, AND CONSECRATED AS THE GOD OF THE BLADE!!!
SINCE HIS DEATH, RYUMA HAS BEEN MADE A NATIONAL TREASURE...

SO I ASK YOU... ARE YOU BUT SOME GREEDY BOY WITH LITTLE THOUGHT ASIDE FROM YOUR OWN BASE DESIRES?!!
?!!
YOU SAID... "FORGED" ?
SHUSUI IS A BLACK BLADE!! IT WAS FORGED THROUGH RYUMA'S HISTORY OF BATTLE!!
HMPH!! THEN IT SEEMS I HAVE OVERESTIMATED YOU!!
SOMEONE!!! PLEASE HELP!!!
!!
EEEEK !!
WHA--?!
DO YOU MEAN ITS BLACK COLOR CAME FROM..
I WAS WONDERING ABOUT THAT!
...
DAAA !!!
ガキ
HAVE AT THEE!!!
イン!!

PLEASE, SAVE US!! OUR LIVES ARE IN DANGER!!
SOME-ONE!!
A WOMAN AND CHILD?!
...!!
AN OPENING IS THE PATH TO VICTORY IN A FIGHT TO THE DEATH!! I STRIKE ONLY WHEN OPPORTUNITY PRESENTS ITSELF!!
WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA?!! DON'T GO STRIKING AT ME WHEN MY GUARD'S DOWN!!!
SIR SWORDSMEN, PLEASE SAVE US!!
AHA HA HA HA HA HA!!
IS THIS SERIOUS, OR A JOKE?! MAKE UP YOUR MIND!!!
HEY! IT'S A SAMURAI!! HEY, HELP US!!
HMM?
I GUESS THAT RULES OUT A JOKE...
DRIP DRIP...
BLOOD ...

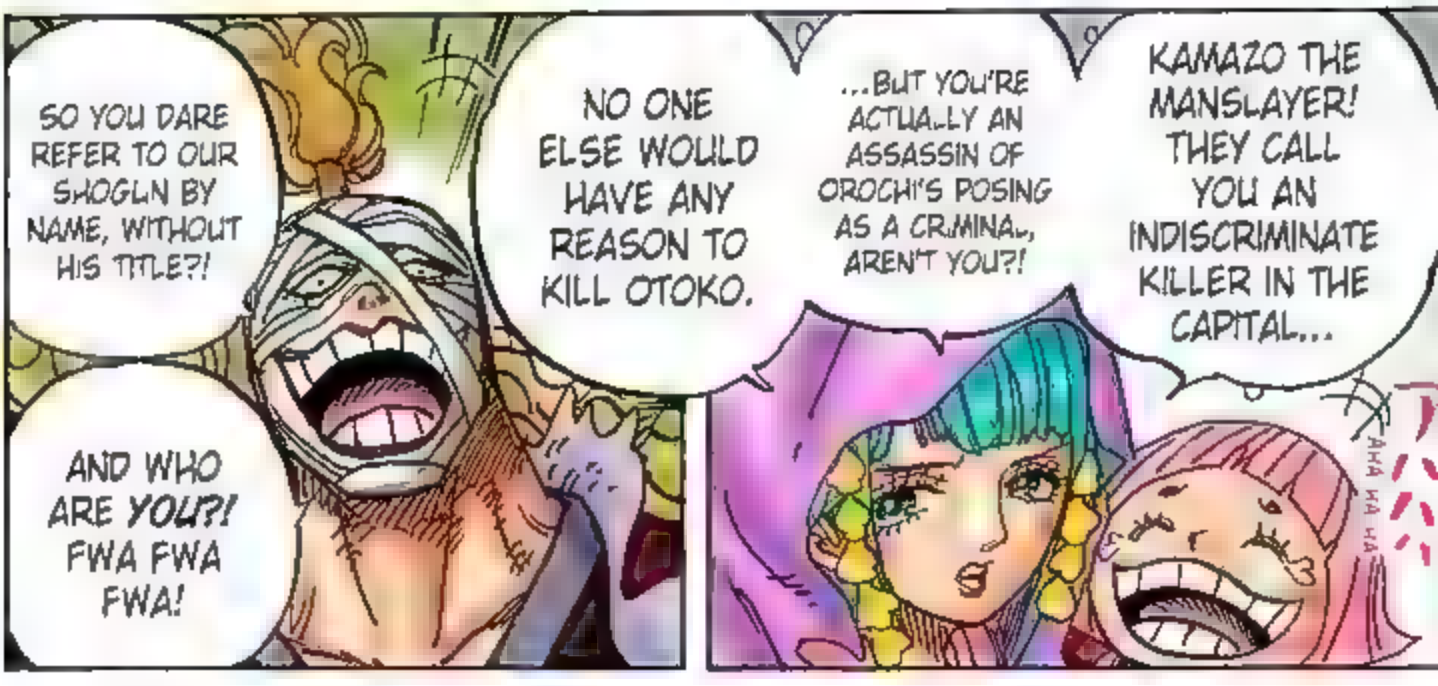

AH...
SWISH SWISH..!!
GLINT!
ギラッ!!
EEK!
THUMP
?!!
ZSH ZSH ZSH


?!!
HRMPH !!!

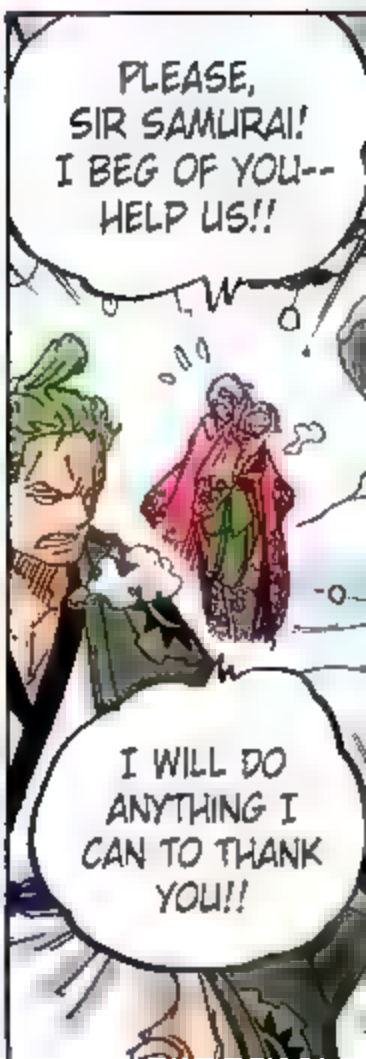

GLINT!
ギラリ!
HUFF... HUFF...
HANG ON A SEC!!
HMM ?!!

READ THE ROOM, MAN!!!
ENOUGH !!!
AAAH !!!
SHUUP!!
HAVE AT THEE!!!
GREG
I KNOW!! I'LL GET TO YOU, GEEZ!!
YOU AND I WERE IN THE MIDST OF A DUEL...
YOU!! YOU'RE THE CRIMINAL ZOROJURO, YES?!
WHY ARE YOU PROTECTING THOSE WOMEN?!
FWA FWA FWA FWA!!
...!!
ZZSH!
HERE WE GO WITH ANOTHER WEIRDO...
AND YOU, WOMAN!! WHY ARE YOU PROTECTING THE CHILD?!
WANTED MAN IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL
KAMAZO THE MANSLAYER
FWA FWA FWA...!!

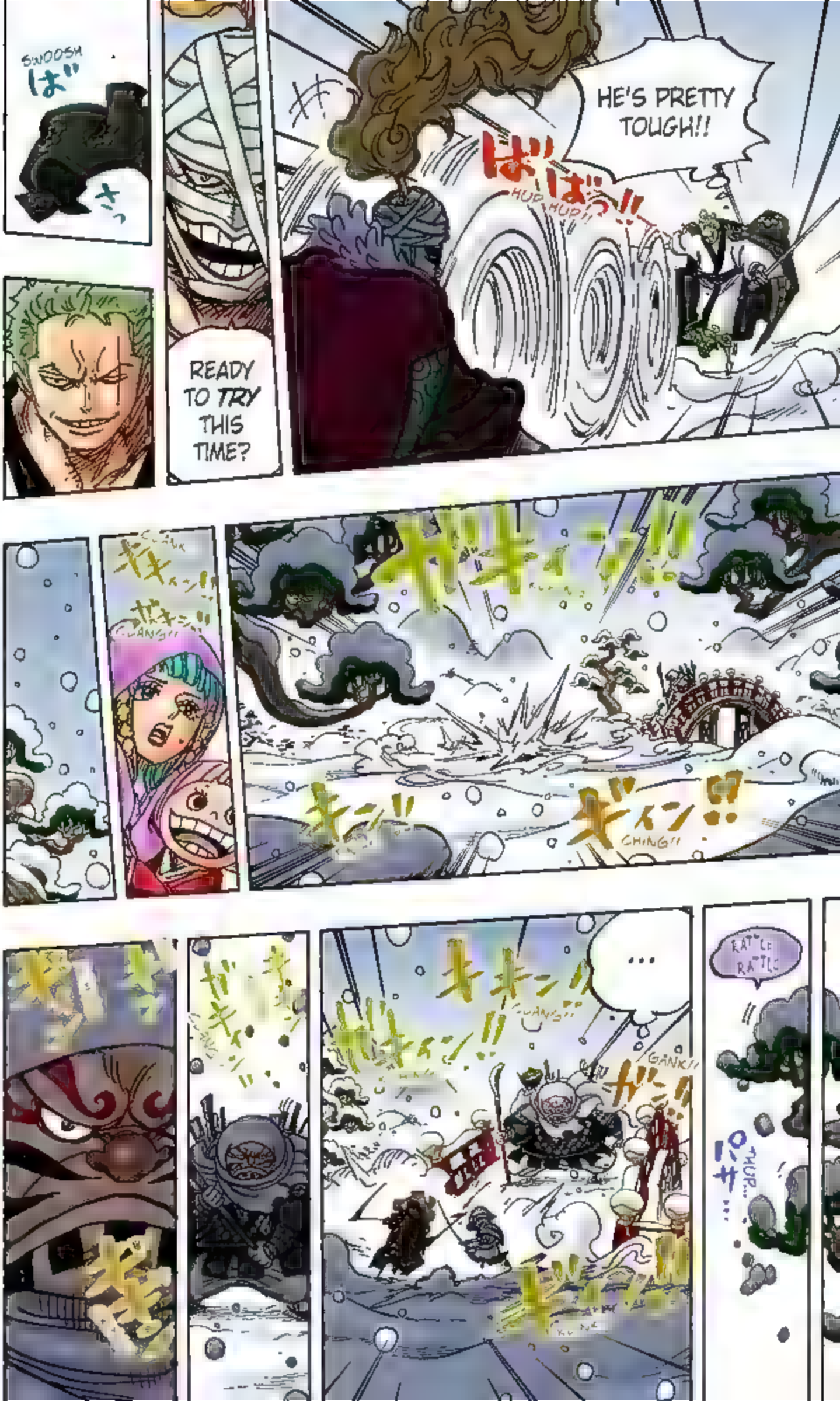
LAUGHING BAG? KYA HA HA HA HA!!
...
AHA HA HA HA
...OF THAT LAUGHING BAG OF A KID.
THE ONLY THING I WANT HERE IS THE LIFE...

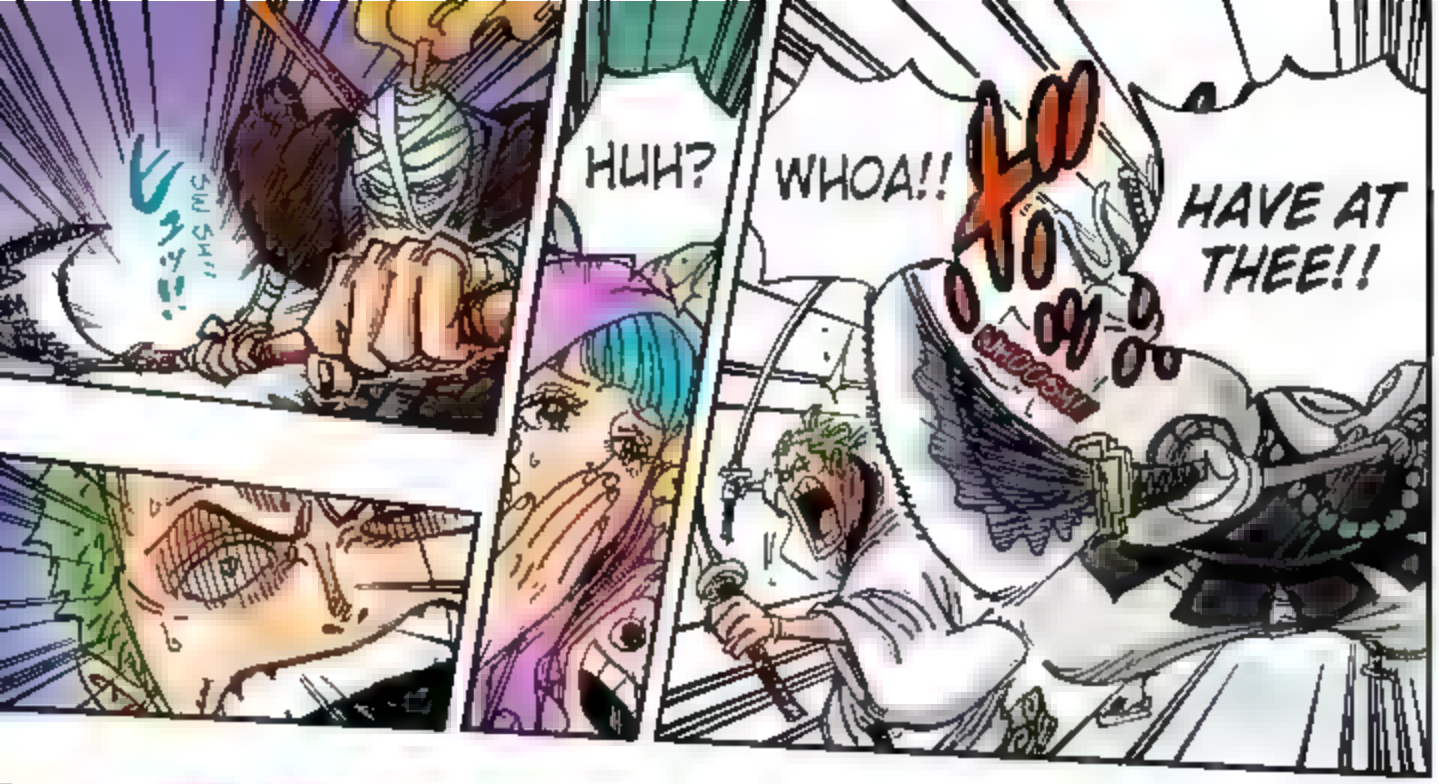

SO YOU DARE REFER TO OUR SHOGUN BY NAME, WITHOUT HIS TITLE?!
AND WHO ARE *YOU*?! FWA FWA FWA!
NO ONE ELSE WOULD HAVE ANY REASON TO KILL OTOKO.
...BUT YOU'RE ACTUALLY AN ASSASSIN OF OROCHI'S POSING AS A CRIMINAL, AREN'T YOU?!
KAMAZO THE MANSLAYER! THEY CALL YOU AN INDISCRIMINATE KILLER IN THE CAPITAL...
AHA HA HA

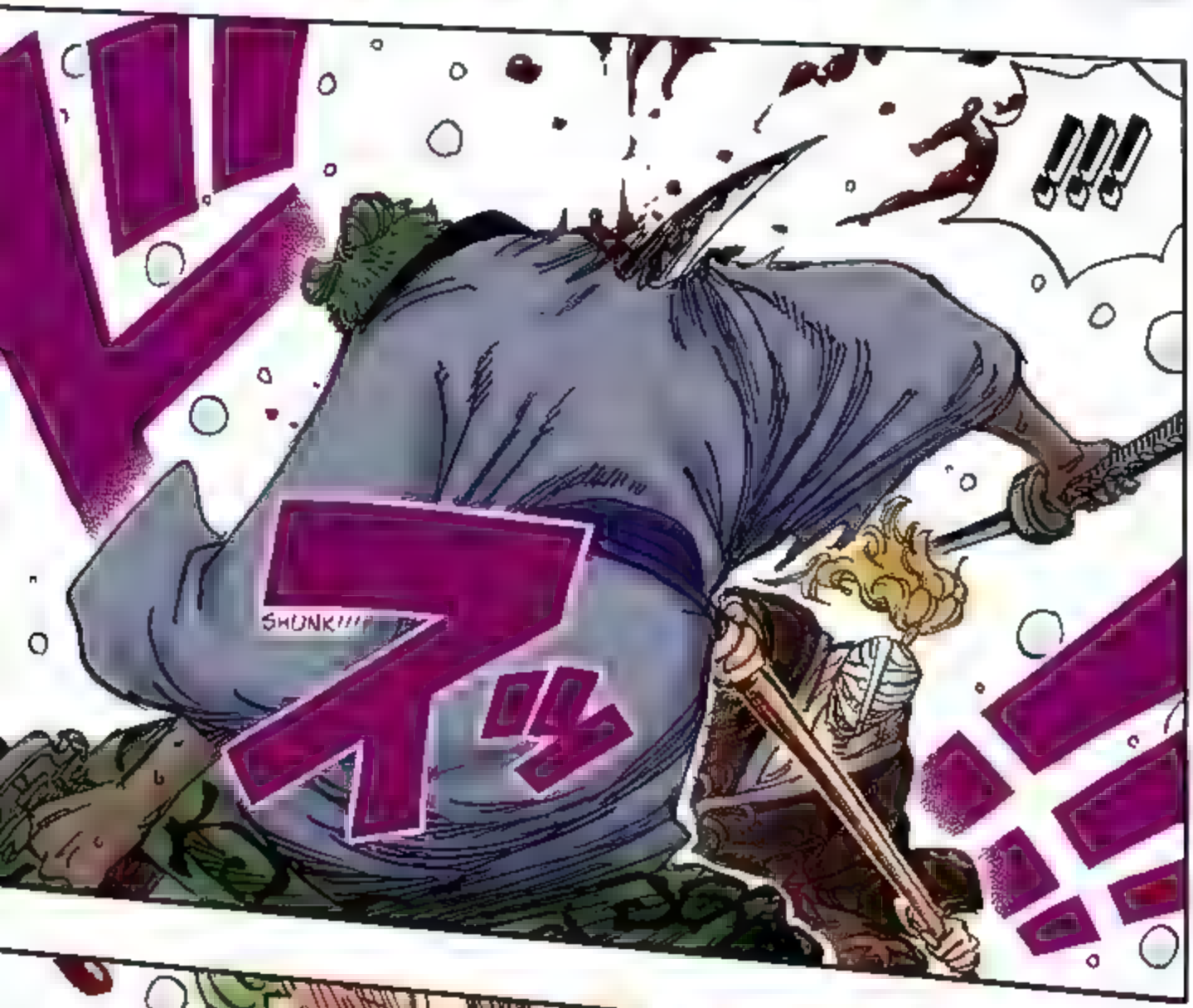
I'LL DO IT FOR A GOOD MEAL AND A DRINK.
OF COURSE!
THEN YOU GOT A DEAL.
WELL, I'D HATE TO SEE A WOMAN AND CHILD SLAUGHTERED RIGHT BEFORE MY EYES, SO...


PLEASE, SIR SAMURAI! I BEG OF YOU-- HELP US!!
I WILL DO ANYTHING I CAN TO THANK YOU!!

I DON'T LIKE THE TROUBLE THAT COMES FROM SLICING UP SOMEONE WITH A BOSS, BUT IN THIS INSTANCE...
...TO KILL ANYONE WHO GETS IN MY WAY.
NO MATTER! I AM UNDER ORDERS ...
NOT TO WORRY!!!
YOU'LL BE THE ONE DYING!!!
!!

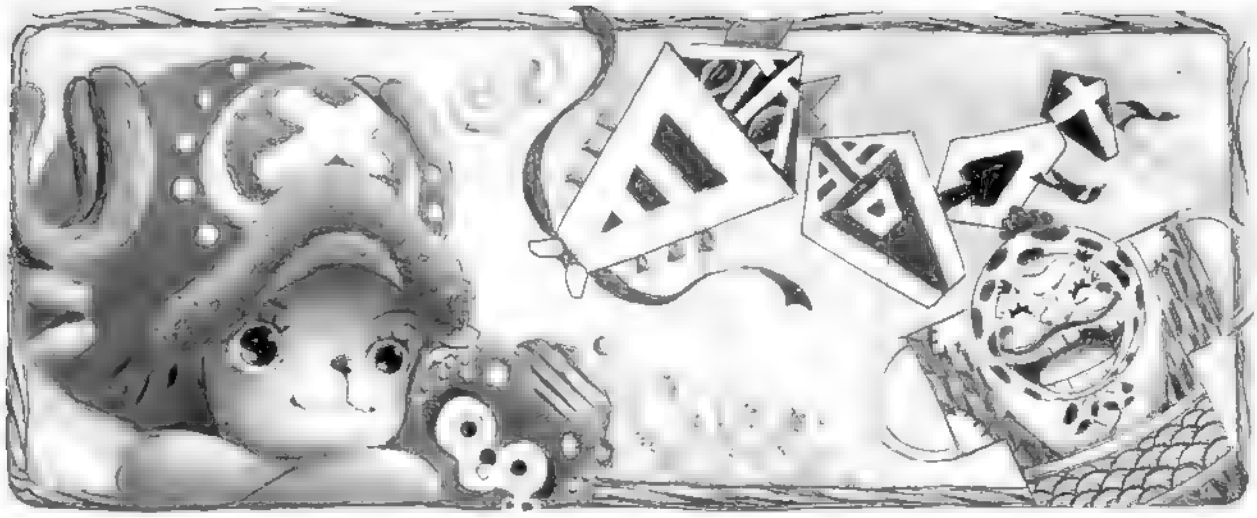

HE'S PRETTY TOUGH!!
ばばっ!!
HUP HUP!!
READY TO TRY THIS TIME?
SWOOSH
ば
さっ
ガキィン!!
CLANG!!
キン!!
ギィン!!
CHING!!
RATTLE RATTLE
パサ...
THUP...
...
キキン!!
CLANG!!
ガキィン!!
GANK!!
ガン!!


SWISH!!
HUH?
WHOA!!
HAVE AT THEE!!


!!!!
SHUNK!!!!

ZOOM!!
ばっ!!
PURGA
...
...TORY
...
THREE... SWORDS ?!
GRRRMM...
ゴゴゴゴ
THREE SWORD STYLE...
CHOMP!!
GUESS I CAN MAKE DO WITH THIS.
HEP HEP!!
ばばっ!!
?!
DRIP
DRIP
DRIP
?!
HUH ?!!
ぐぐっ..!!
HRG...!!
HRG...!!
I CAN'T PULL IT LOOSE!!
WHOOSH!!
ONI GIRI !!!
!!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

Q: I noticed that in Otama's house, there's a tanuki (raccoon dog) that looks like the famous folklore character BunbukuChagama, the shape-shifting tanuki that turns into a teakettle. I don't think she tamed that with her Devil Fruit powers. I'm guessing there's a sweet and touching story behind it. Am I right?

--RyotaEhara

A: You noticed him, huh? As a matter of fact, that's a teakettle that ate the Dog-Dog Fruit, Model Tanuki. It was Hitetsu's prized teakettle, and well taken care of, so when it gained its powers, it stuck around with Hitetsu and Otama. Since it's alive, it can't be put over a fire. It's just a pet that can't boil water anymore.
However, there's one thing I wanted people to notice and point out, and nobody sent in any letters about it, so I guess I have to announce it here!! Look closely at little Bunbuku there...
He's sitting on his own balls!! (LMAO)
And nobody noticed!! I was cracking up to myself when I drew it!!

Q: What's the name of Whitebeard's enormous naginata weapon? Is that one of the Supreme-Grade Weapons?

--Mizumoto

A: It's called Murakumogiri, which means "Cloud Cutter." It's a Supreme-Grade!

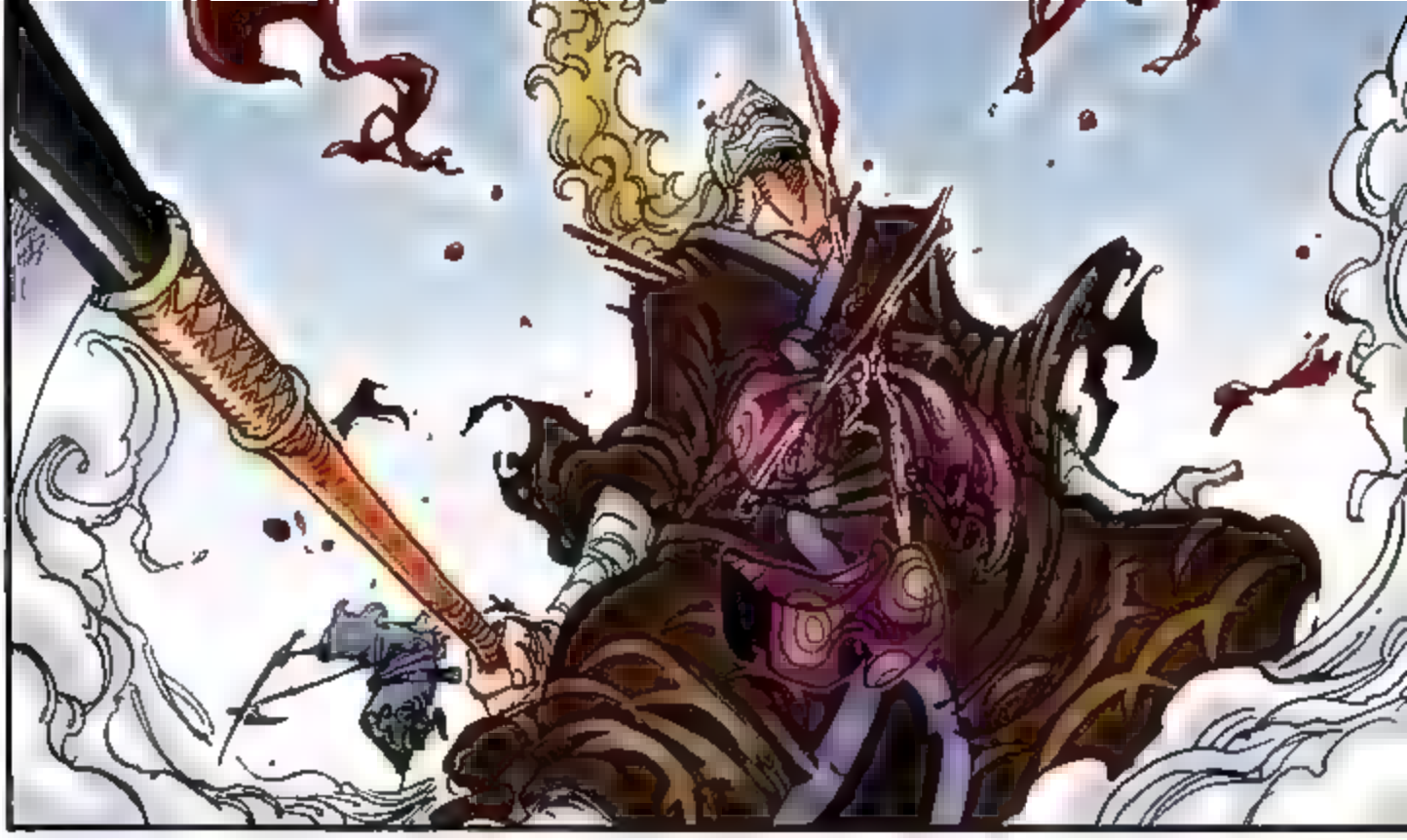
Q: Will Nami's Happiness Punch still set you back about 100,000 berries? Or as her assets have matured, has the price undergone inflation as well?

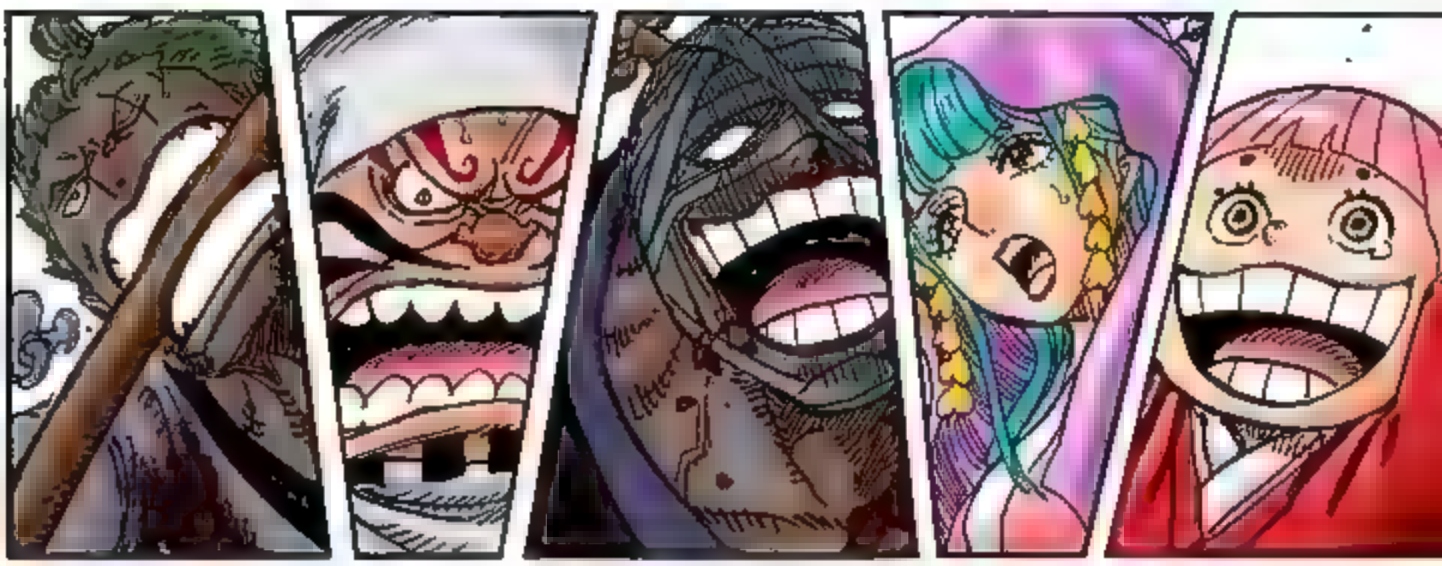
--Sanadacchi

A: But of course. This one wasn't by Nami's choice, though. When was the previous time, Alabasta? Let's assume that it'll be a good 300,000 this time.

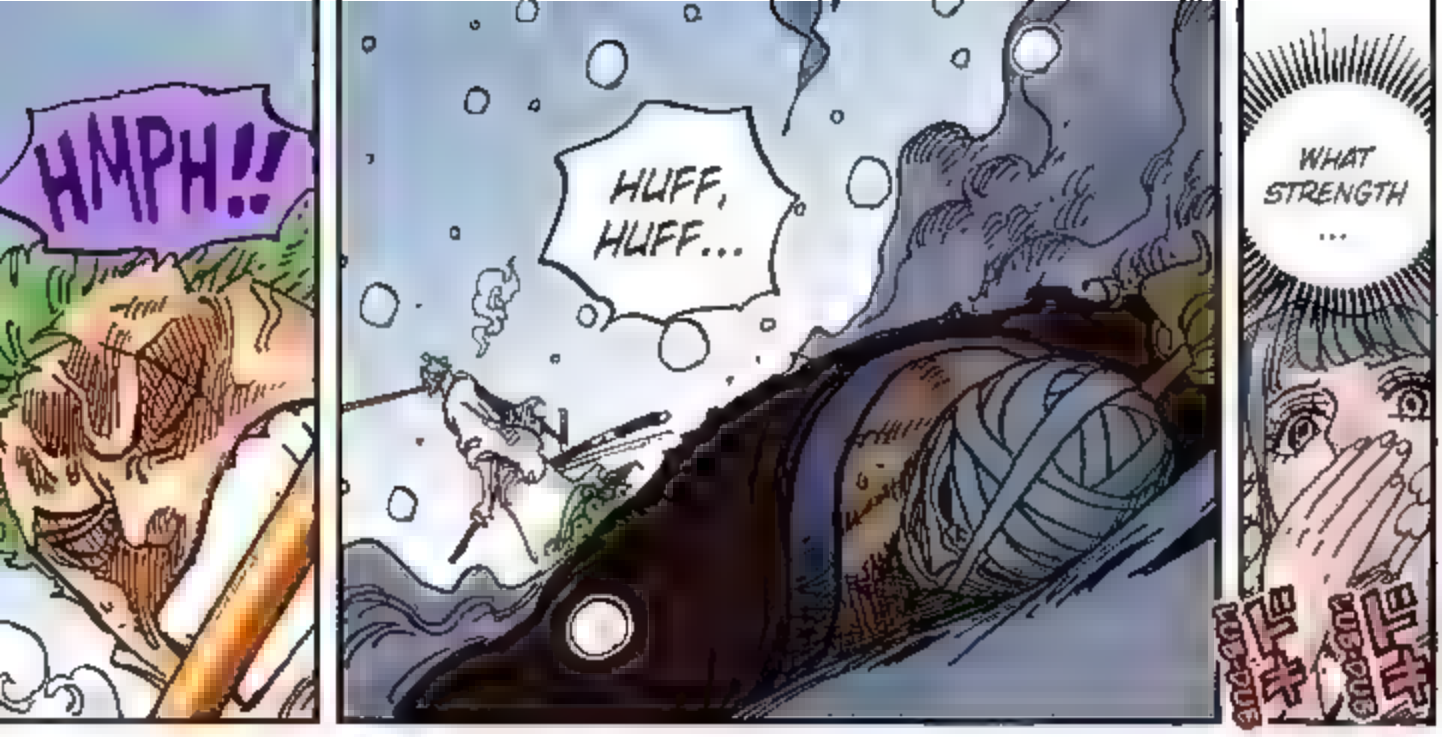
Chapter 938:
A WOMAN'S SECRET

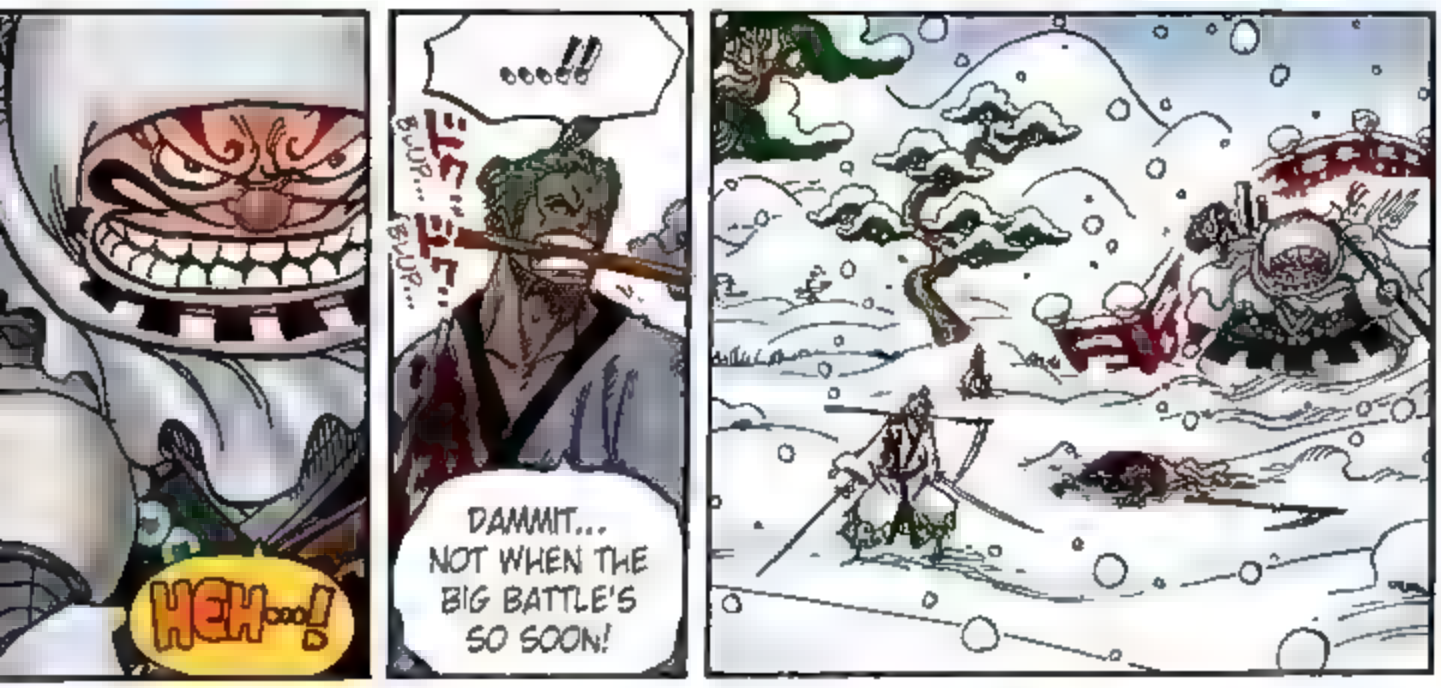
REQUEST: "BIRDS SANDBATHING IN CROCODILE'S SAND" BY PURPLE PANDA

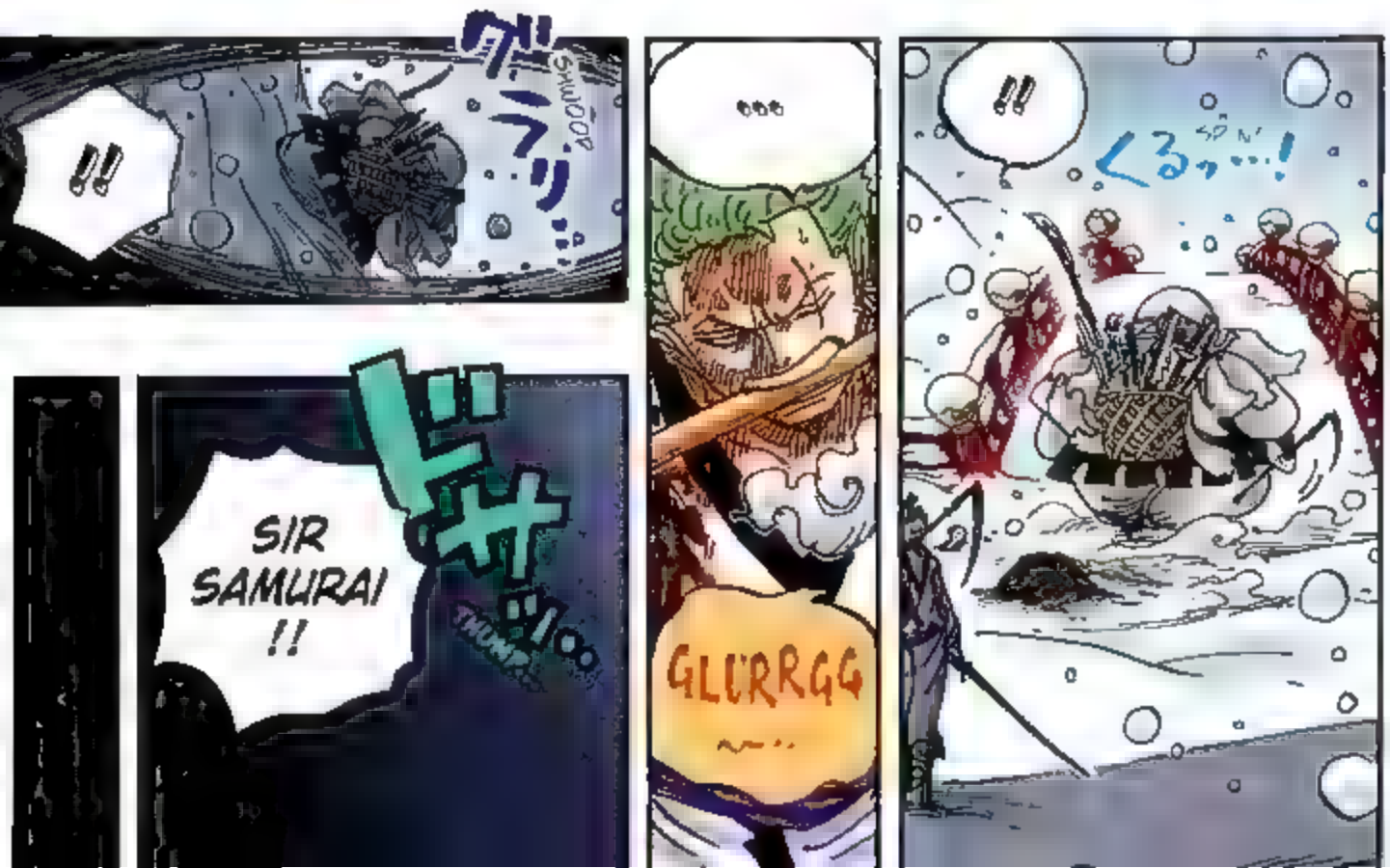


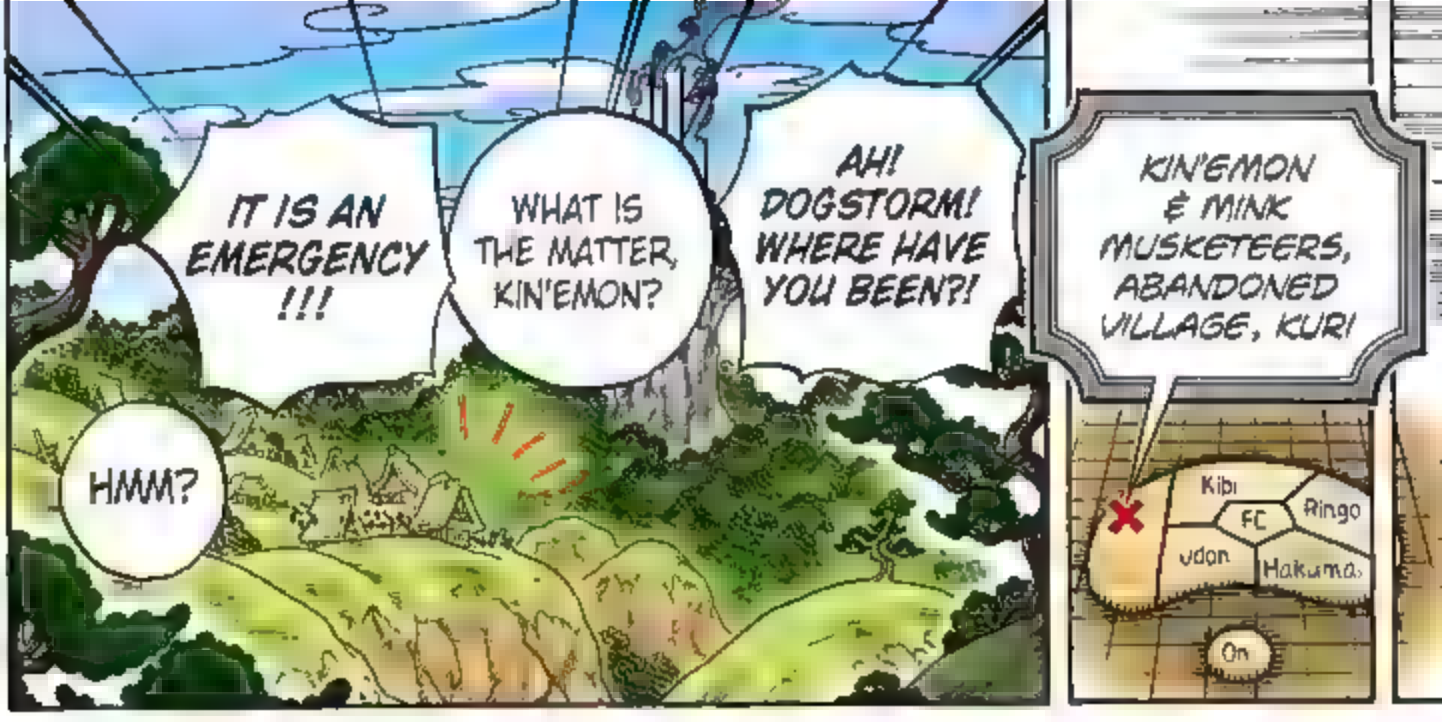


THUD..!!


HMPH!!
HUFF, HUFF...
WHAT STRENGTH ...

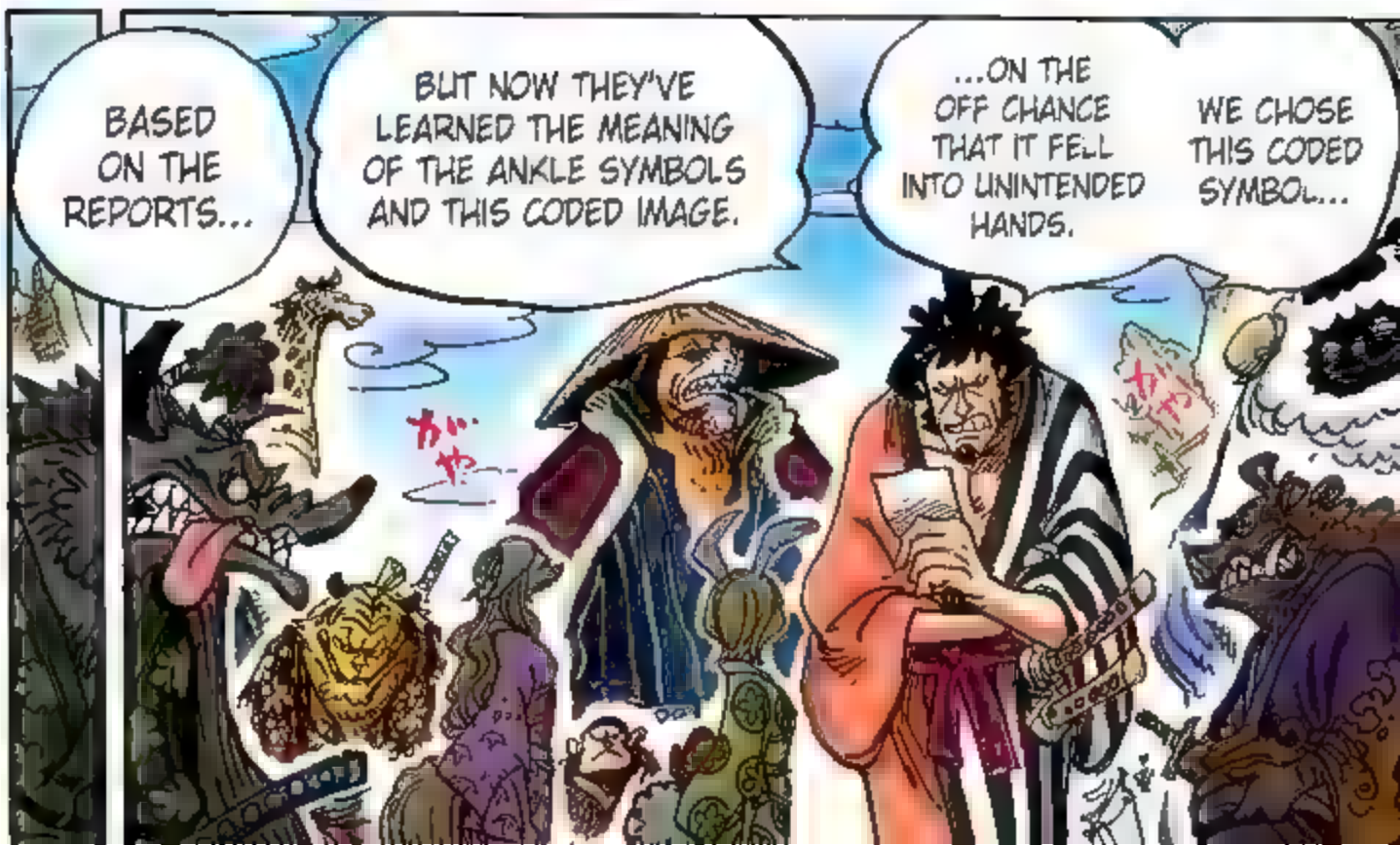

HEH...!
...!!
BLUR... BLUR...
DAMMIT... NOT WHEN THE BIG BATTLE'S SO SOON!

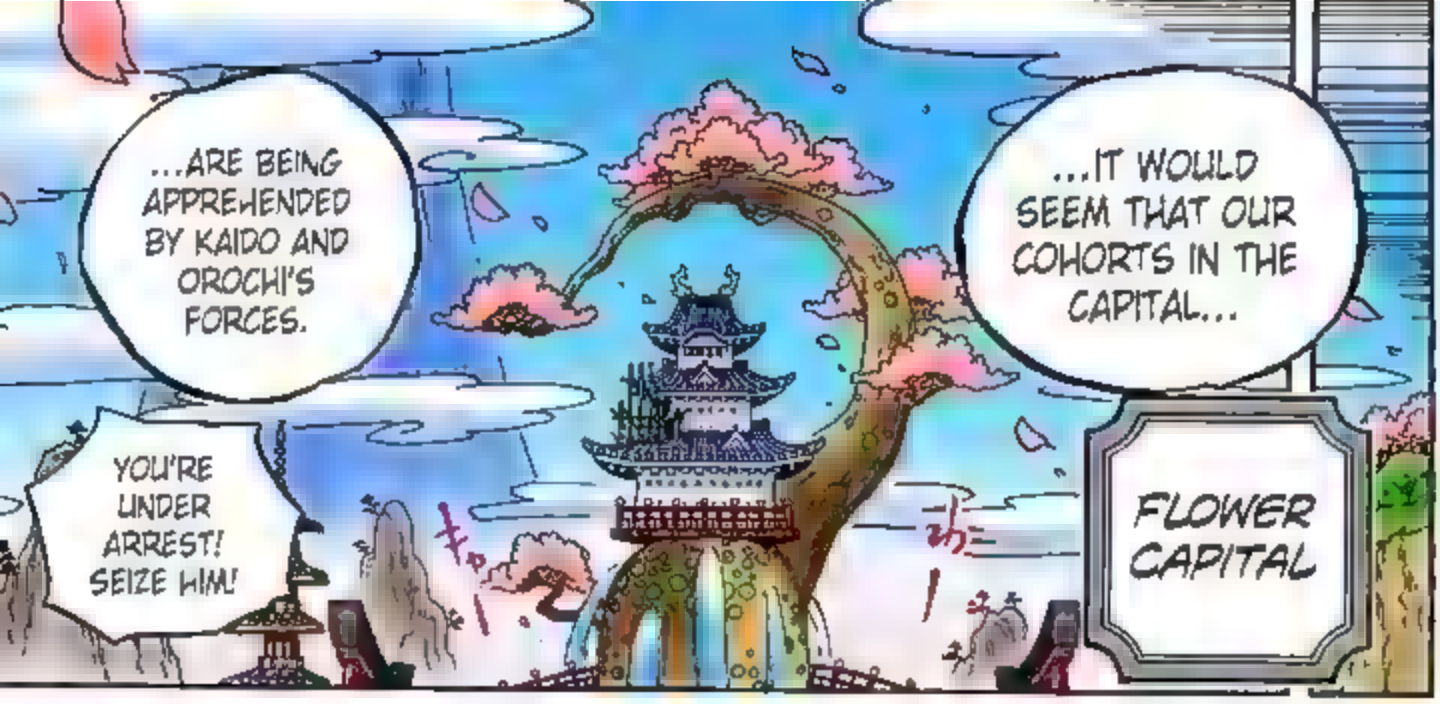

!!
SHWOOP
SIR SAMURAI !!
THUMP
...
GLURRGG
!!
SP N'

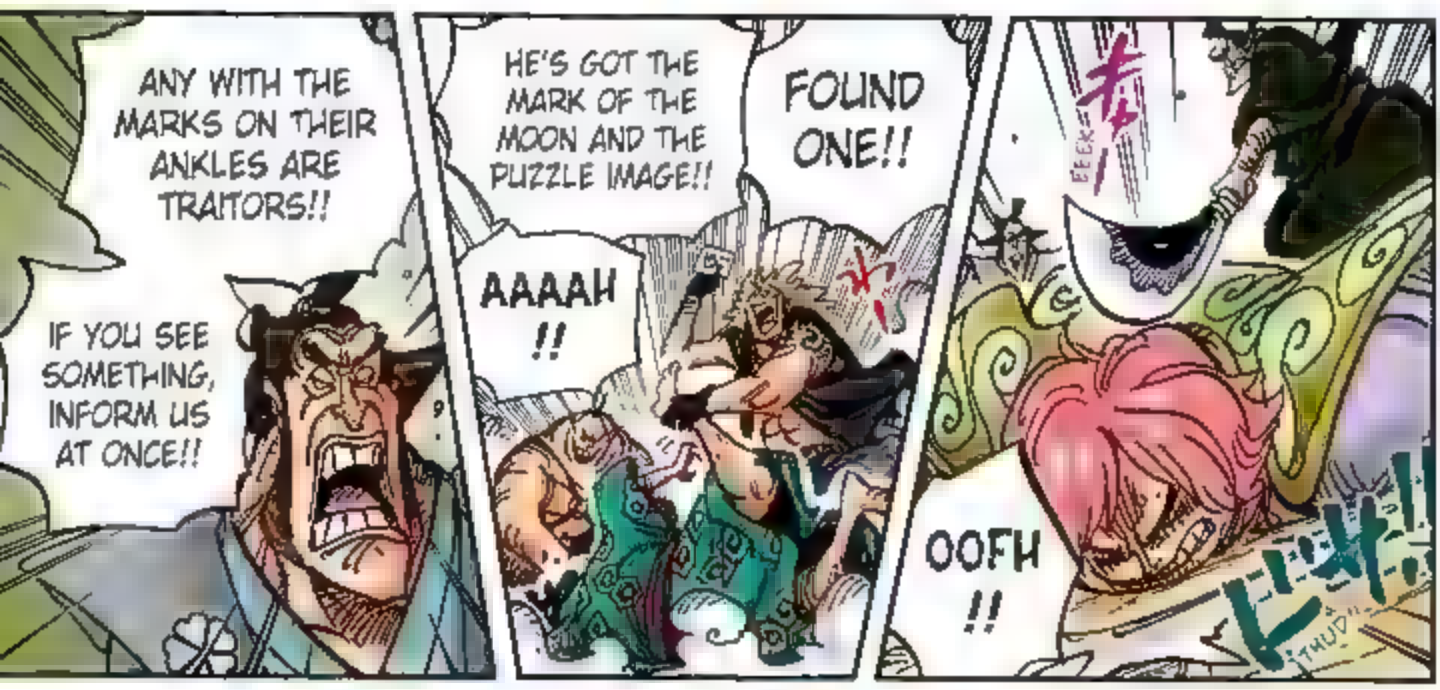

IT IS AN EMERGENCY !!!
WHAT IS THE MATTER, KIN'EMON?
AH! DOGSTORM! WHERE HAVE YOU BEEN?!
HMM?
KIN'EMON & MINK MUSKETEERS, ABANDONED VILLAGE, KURI
Kibi
FC
Ringo
udon
Hakuma
On

I HAD THOUGHT WE WERE CAREFUL WITH OUR DISTRIBUTION. BUT THERE'S NO TELLING WHERE OR HOW THE WORD LEAKED OUT!!

YEAH, AND IT'S TURNING INTO A WHOLE ORDEAL! WHAT SHOULD WE DO, MY LORD?!
THE ENEMY HAS LEARNED ABOUT THE SYMBOLIC FLYER AND THE MARK OF THE MOON?!

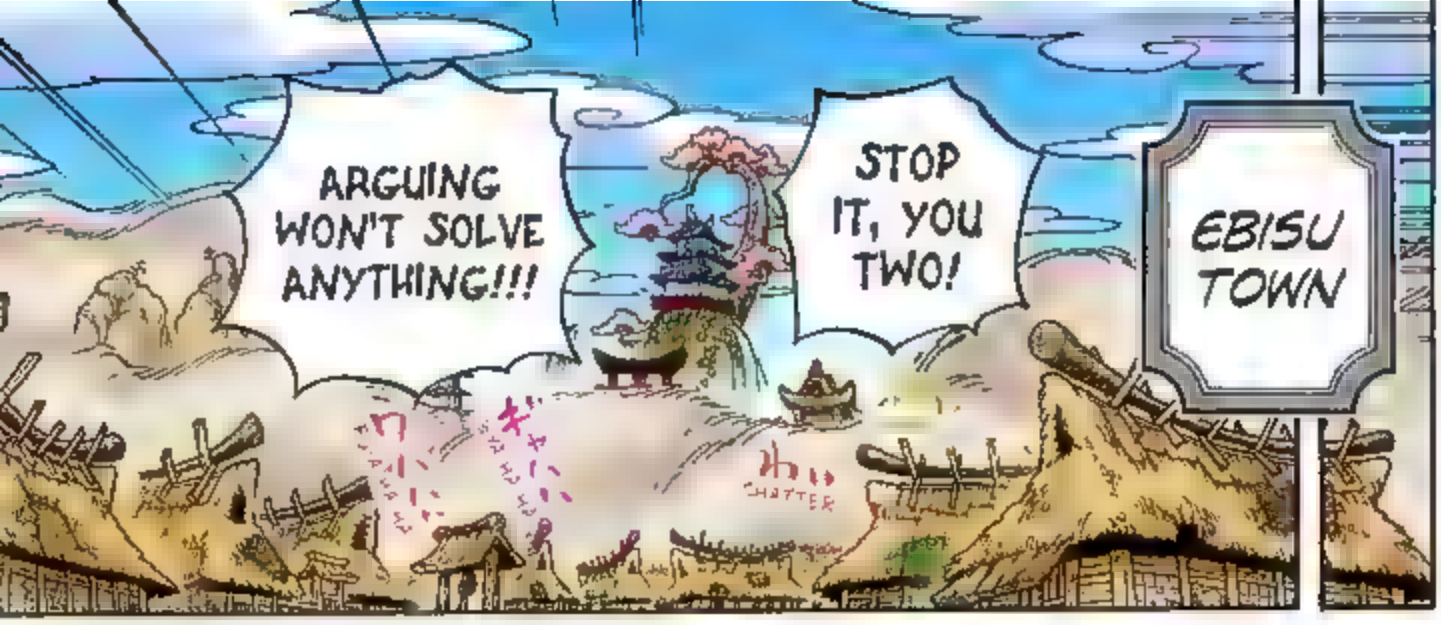

BASED ON THE REPORTS...
BUT NOW THEY'VE LEARNED THE MEANING OF THE ANKLE SYMBOLS AND THIS CODED IMAGE.
...ON THE OFF CHANCE THAT IT FELL INTO UNINTENDED HANDS.
WE CHOSE THIS CODED SYMBOL...

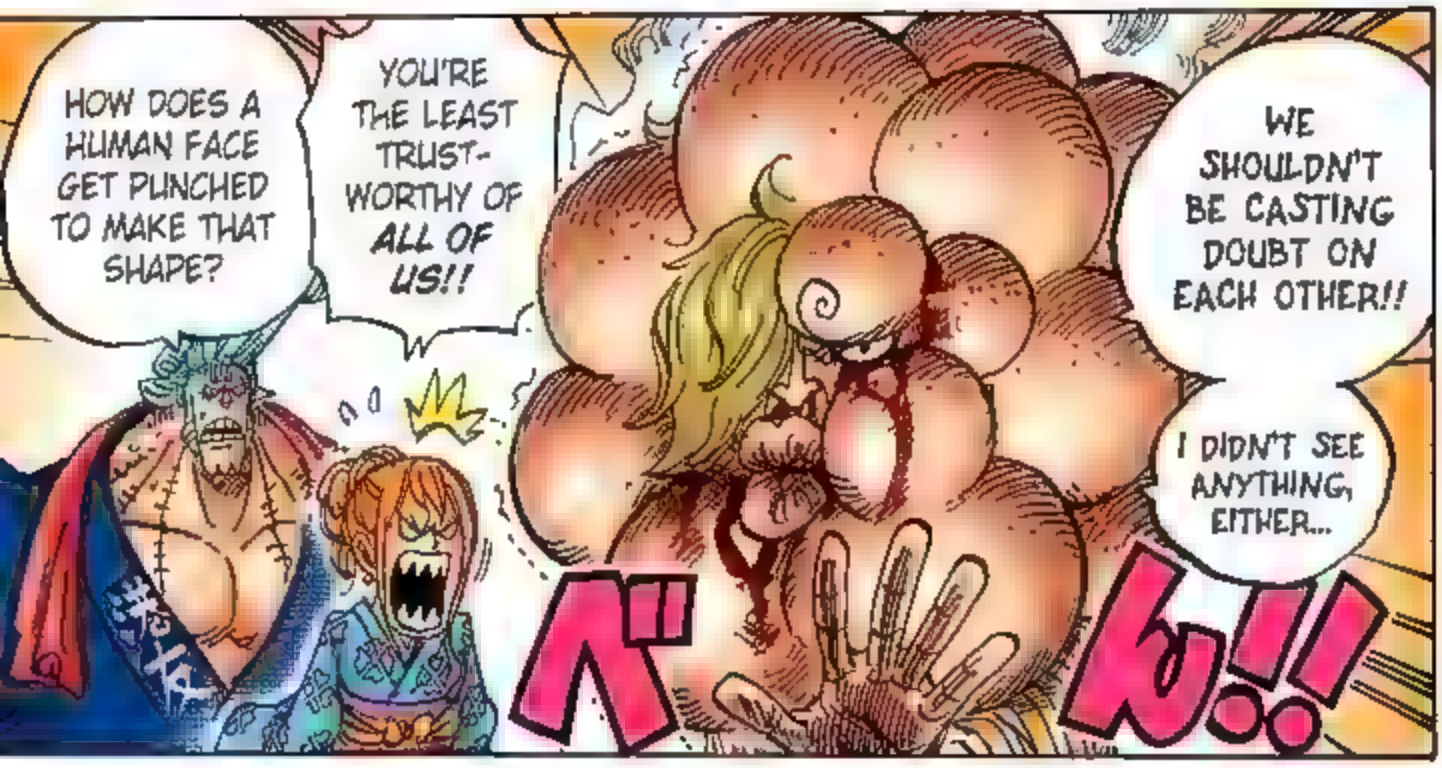

...ARE BEING APPREHENDED BY KAIDO AND OROCHI'S FORCES.
YOU'RE UNDER ARREST! SEIZE HIM!
...IT WOULD SEEM THAT OUR COHORTS IN THE CAPITAL...
FLOWER CAPITAL


ANY WITH THE MARKS ON THEIR ANKLES ARE TRAITORS!!
IF YOU SEE SOMETHING, INFORM US AT ONCE!!
HE'S GOT THE MARK OF THE MOON AND THE PUZZLE IMAGE!!
FOUND ONE!!
AAAAH !!
OOFH !!
THUD

YOU LET THEM GET AWAY TOO, REMEMBER.
WHAT'S THAT SUPPOSED TO MEAN?
GOOD FOR YOU, HMM?
THERE'S NO TIME FOR US TO LEISURELY TOUR THE CITY'S BATH HOUSES!
WORD TRAVELS FAST. THE ENTIRE CAPITAL HAS HEARD BY NOW.

AN ENTIRE BUILDING FULL OF PEOPLE LOSING THEIR WITS LIKE THIS? SOMETHING BAD WOULD HAPPEN.
KOMURASAKI'S WAKE IS CANCELED, BOSS.
BROTHEL, FLOWER CAPITAL
PLEASE BE CAREFUL.
MORE THAN A FEW FOLKS WILL HATE YOU FOR IT, BOSS KYOSHIRO.
WISH THEY'D MIND THEIR OWN BUSINESS...
THE CROWDS AND CHAOS AT HER FUNERAL TOMORROW SHOULD BE EVEN WORSE.
THIS IS PROBABLY THE CAUSE OF ALL OF IT.
SHOGUN OROCHI IS IN A BAD MOOD.
INDEED.
THERE WAS NO OTHER WAY. AND I'M THE ONE SUFFERING THE MOST DAMAGES HERE.

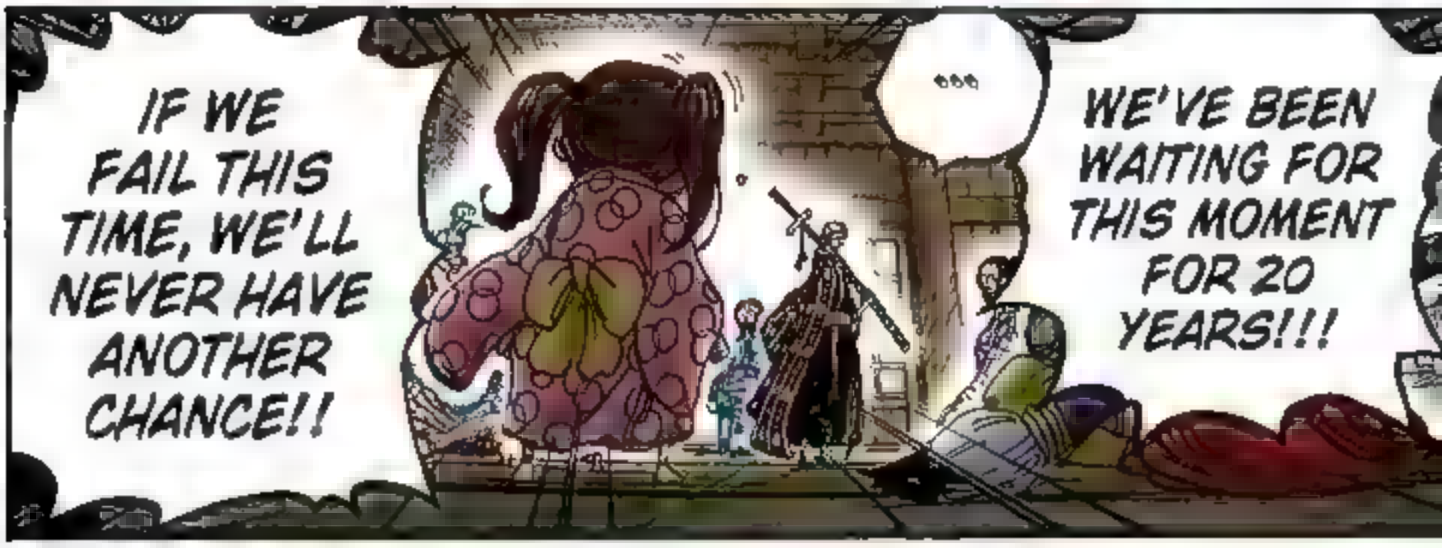

ARGUING WON'T SOLVE ANYTHING!!!
STOP IT, YOU TWO!
EBISU TOWN
CHATTER


HOW DOES A HUMAN FACE GET PUNCHED TO MAKE THAT SHAPE?
YOU'RE THE LEAST TRUST-WORTHY OF ALL OF US!!
WE SHOULDN'T BE CASTING DOUBT ON EACH OTHER!!
I DIDN'T SEE ANYTHING, EITHER...
ドゴ!!

STOP!! THAT'S JUST WHAT THE ENEMY WANTS, TRAFFY!!
WE'LL GET TO THE BOTTOM OF THIS ONCE WE RESCUE AND ASK THEM!!

BEPO AND THE OTHERS WOULD DIE BEFORE THEY TALK!!!
THAT LITTLE BEAR AND HIS FRIENDS MUST HAVE SPILLED ALL THE SECRETS TO OUR OPERATION!!!
DON'T INSULT MY CREW!!!

WE'RE NOT PLAYING A GAME HERE!!!
!!
THIS IS THE COMMON WAY OF THINGS IN THE NINJA WORLD!!!
WHAT DID YOU SAY?!
!
SILENCE THEM FOR GOOD!!
ELIMINATE THE ONES WHO WERE CAPTURED!!
YOU'RE SCARING ME, SHINOBU!!

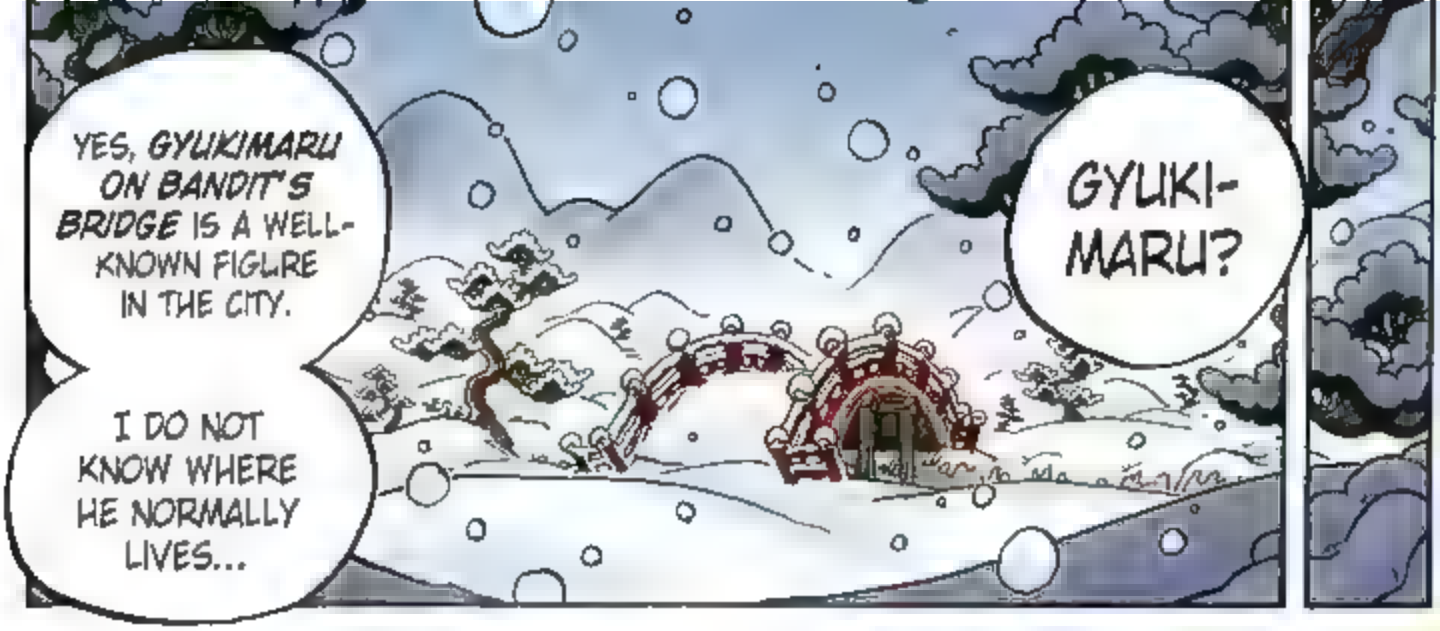

IF WE FAIL THIS TIME, WE'LL NEVER HAVE ANOTHER CHANCE!!
...
WE'VE BEEN WAITING FOR THIS MOMENT FOR 20 YEARS!!!

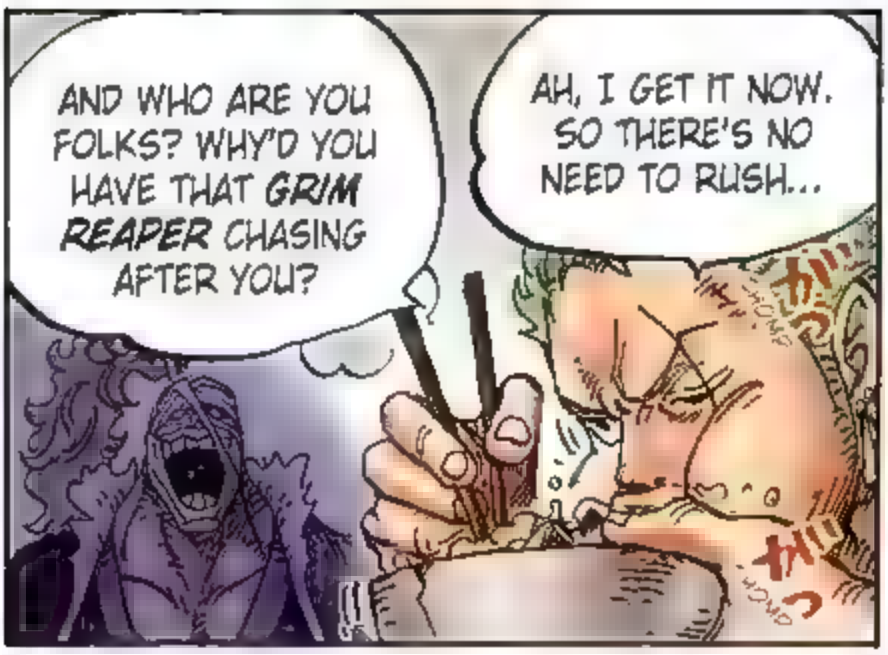
BUT WITHOUT THE HELP OF THESE PEOPLE, WHOSE GOALS MIRACULOUSLY ALIGN WITH OUR OWN...
...WE WILL NEVER BE ABLE TO FULFILL LORD ODEN'S HOPES!!!
THINGS WILL NOT ALWAYS GO AS WE HOPE!! I UNDERSTAND YOUR FRUSTRATION...
!!
MASTER KAN...
STOP THIS, SHINOBU !!!

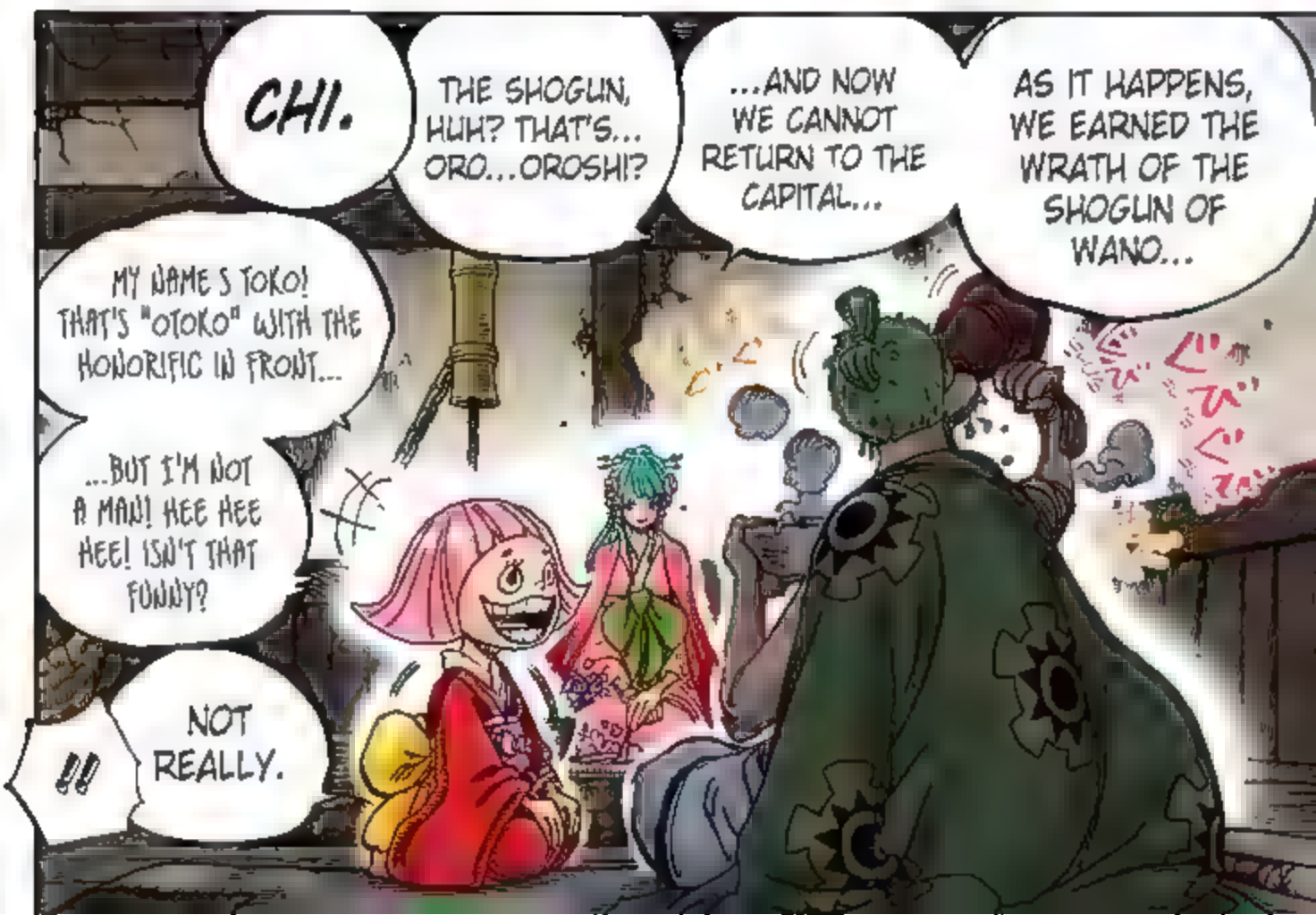
IYO!!
?!
PARDON, GOOD FELLOWS! HELLO THERE!!
!!
COULDN'T HELP BUT OVERHEAR YOUR VOICES OUTSIDE! IYO!!
AND WHAT LOVELY VOICES THEY ARE.♪
HEY, WHO ARE YOU?!
OH! SUCH BEAUTY! AM I IN THE PRESENCE OF A GODDESS?
MY GOODNESS.♡ PLEASE, STEP INSIDE.
OH, COME ON
AH!!
IS THAT... SHINOBU?!
?!
AND KANJURO ?!!
HMM ?!
LOOK! THIS IS ALL THE RAGE IN THE CAPITAL!!
IN FACT, I HAD THRILLS RUNNING UP AN' DOWN MY BACK!!
IS IT TRUE THAT THERE'S...
...A GREAT BATTLE BREWING ?!!

HMM?
NORTHERN GRAVE-YARD, RINGO
PLEASE... YOU NEED YOUR REST FOR NOW.
ドゥ!!
YOU'LL REINJURE YOUR-SELF WALKING ABOUT...
EEK!!
SWORDS !!!
YOU SCARED ME!! KYA HA HA HA!
HUH?
...FOR SAVING OUR LIVES EARLIER.
THANK YOU SO MUCH...

IT WAS MY OWN LACK OF SKILL THAT GOT ME HURT...
IT'S GOT NOTHING TO DO WITH YOU...
I DON'T KNOW HOW TO EXPRESS MY REGRET...
I JUST...
AND YOU SUFFERED THAT TERRIBLE WOUND IN THE PROCESS.
...
YEAH, THANKS!!
OW OW OW, THAT HURTS!!
PLEASE, NO! YOU MUSN'T!! DON'T GO OUTSIDE WHEN YOU'RE HURTING LIKE THAT!
!!
ガしょ!!
THAT'S THE SHOULDER, YOU IDIOT!!!
OH! I'M SO SORRY!!
WHERE DID THAT HUGE GUY GO?! I'VE STILL GOT TO GET MY SWORD BACK FROM H.M!!
ガチャッ!!
WE SPREAD THAT ON, SO YOU'LL GET BETTER IN NO TIME!!
SO YOU STOLE IT.
BACK IN THE CAPITAL, THERE WAS SOME SPECIAL TOAD OIL THAT I STOL...
IT'S INCREDIBLE STUFF! JUST MAKES SWORD WOUNDS MELT AWAY!!
THAT I BOUGHT FOR THIS!!
BUT IT'LL GET BETTER SOON.







GYUKI-MARU?

YES, ***GYUKIMARU ON BANDIT'S BRIDGE*** IS A WELL-KNOWN FIGURE IN THE CITY.

I DO NOT KNOW WHERE HE NORMALLY LIVES...

...BUT HE IS A WARRIOR-MONK WHO APPEARS WHEN ANYONE TRIES TO CROSS THAT BRIDGE CARRYING WEAPONS.

AH, I GET IT NOW. SO THERE'S NO NEED TO RUSH...

AND WHO ARE YOU FOLKS? WHY'D YOU HAVE THAT ***GRIM REAPER*** CHASING AFTER YOU?

AS IT HAPPENS, WE EARNED THE WRATH OF THE SHOGUN OF WANO...

...AND NOW WE CANNOT RETURN TO THE CAPITAL...

THE SHOGUN, HUH? THAT'S... ORO...OROSHI?

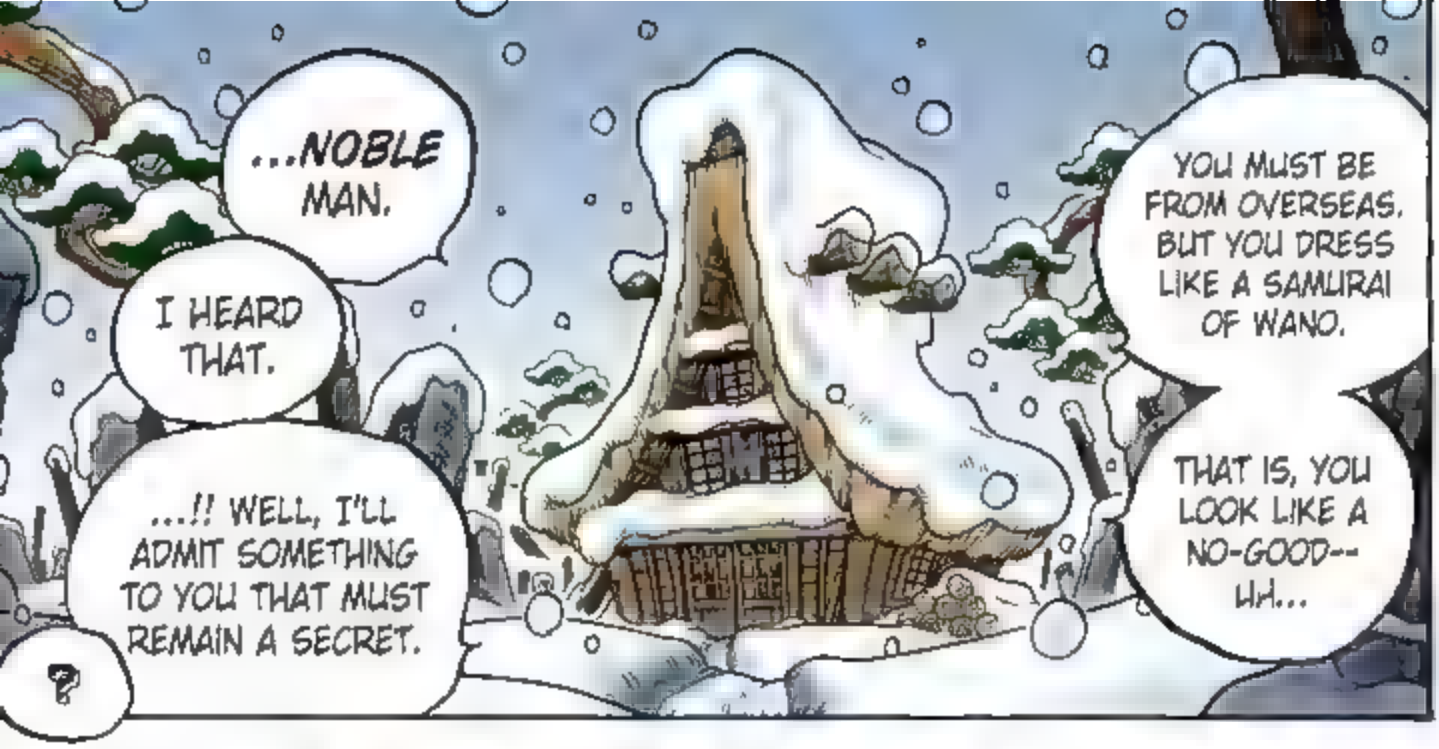
CHI.

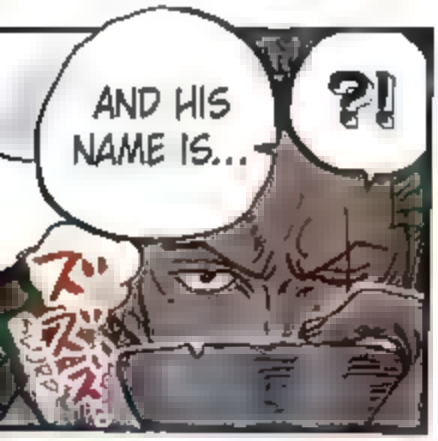
MY NAME S TOKO! THAT'S "OTOKO" WITH THE HONORIFIC IN FRONT...

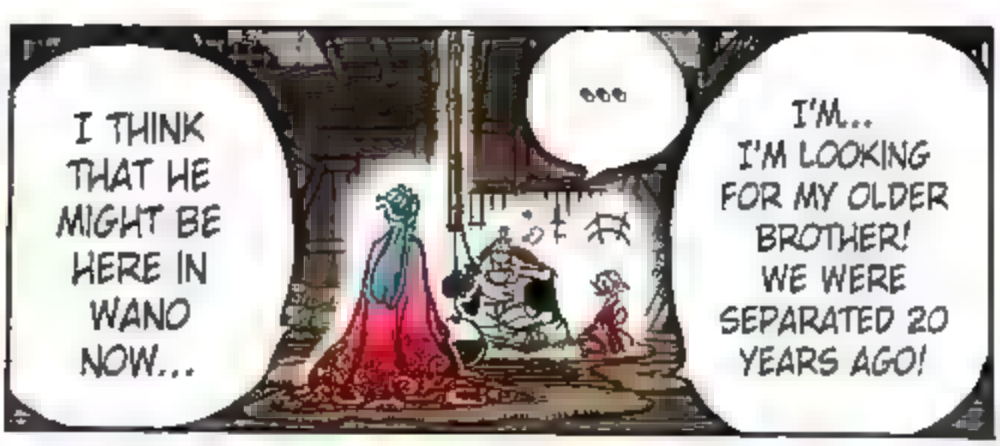
...BUT I'M NOT A MAN! HEE HEE HEE! ISN'T THAT FUNNY?

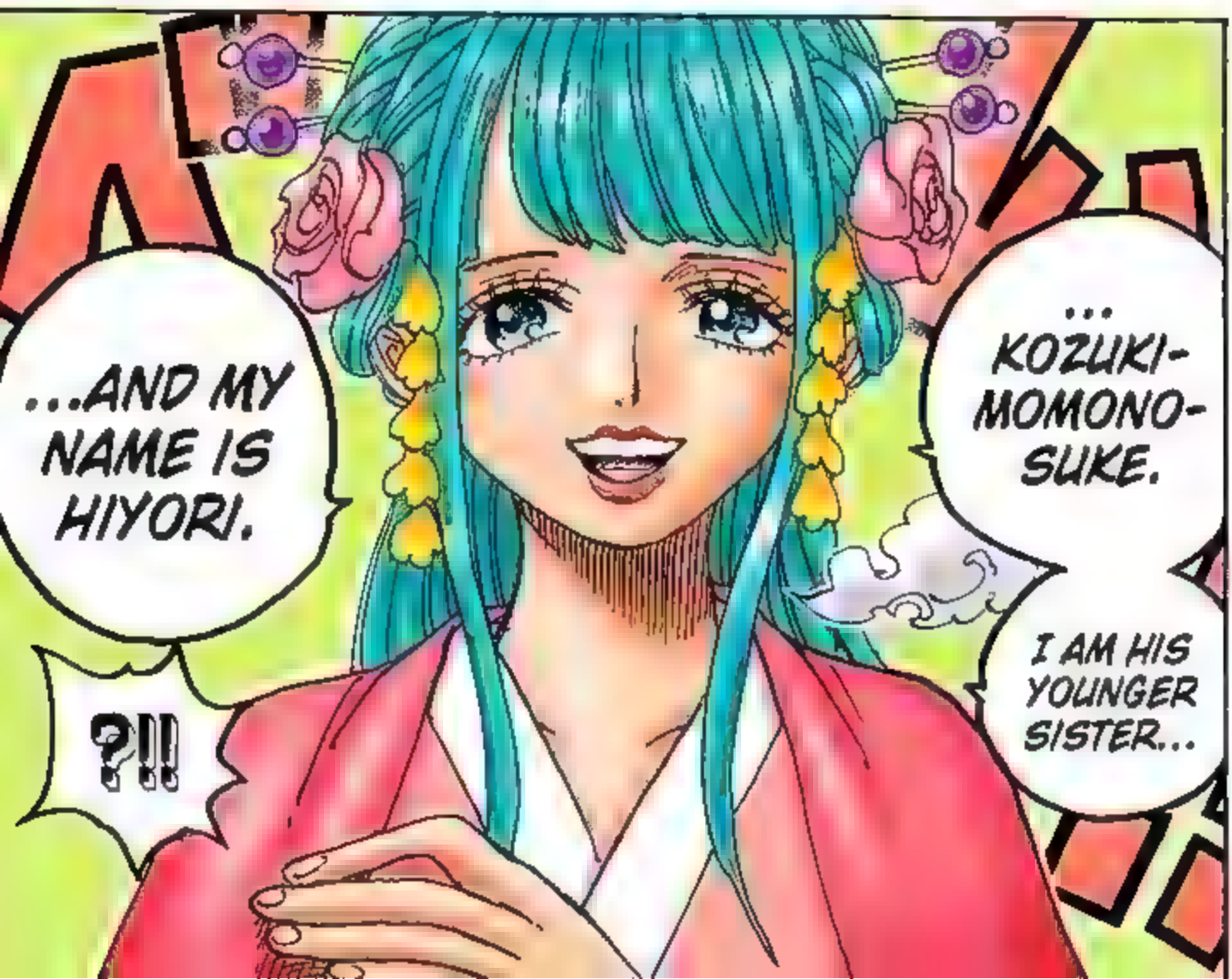
NOT REALLY.

!!


...NOBLE MAN.
I HEARD THAT.
...!! WELL, I'LL ADMIT SOMETHING TO YOU THAT MUST REMAIN A SECRET.
?
YOU MUST BE FROM OVERSEAS. BUT YOU DRESS LIKE A SAMURAI OF WANO.
THAT IS, YOU LOOK LIKE A NO-GOOD-- UH...


AND HIS NAME IS...
?!
ズズズ


I THINK THAT HE MIGHT BE HERE IN WANO NOW...
...
I'M... I'M LOOKING FOR MY OLDER BROTHER! WE WERE SEPARATED 20 YEARS AGO!

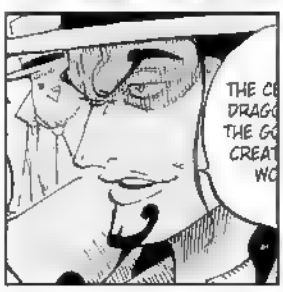

...AND MY NAME IS HIYORI.
?!!
... KOZUKI-MOMONO-SUKE.
I AM HIS YOUNGER SISTER...

SBS Question Corner

(Sasaaki, Okinawa)

Q: I was watching *One Piece Film Gold,* and in the scene where they come face to face, Sakazuki says to Lucci, "Well, well, look who thinks he's Mr. Pervert." What exactly did he mean by that?

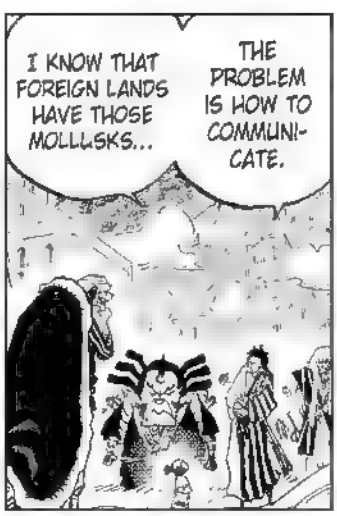
--Domu Kon



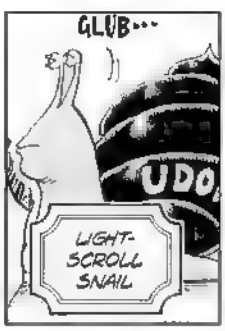
A: Well, people grow more perverted every day, and even Rob Lucci is no exception to that rule. I believe this was the scene where Lucci is printing out some perverted pictures, and Sakazuki asks if he can have one...
It was "Perfect"!!!
He said "Mr. Perfect"!!!

Q: A question for Odacchi. On Zou, Kin'emon seemed unfamiliar with the concept of the Transponder Snail, but now that we're in the Wano arc, there are cylindrical Transponder Snail lookalikes!! Does that mean Wano developed a new means of communication within the last 20 years?

--Toppi Fleet Commander Ohta

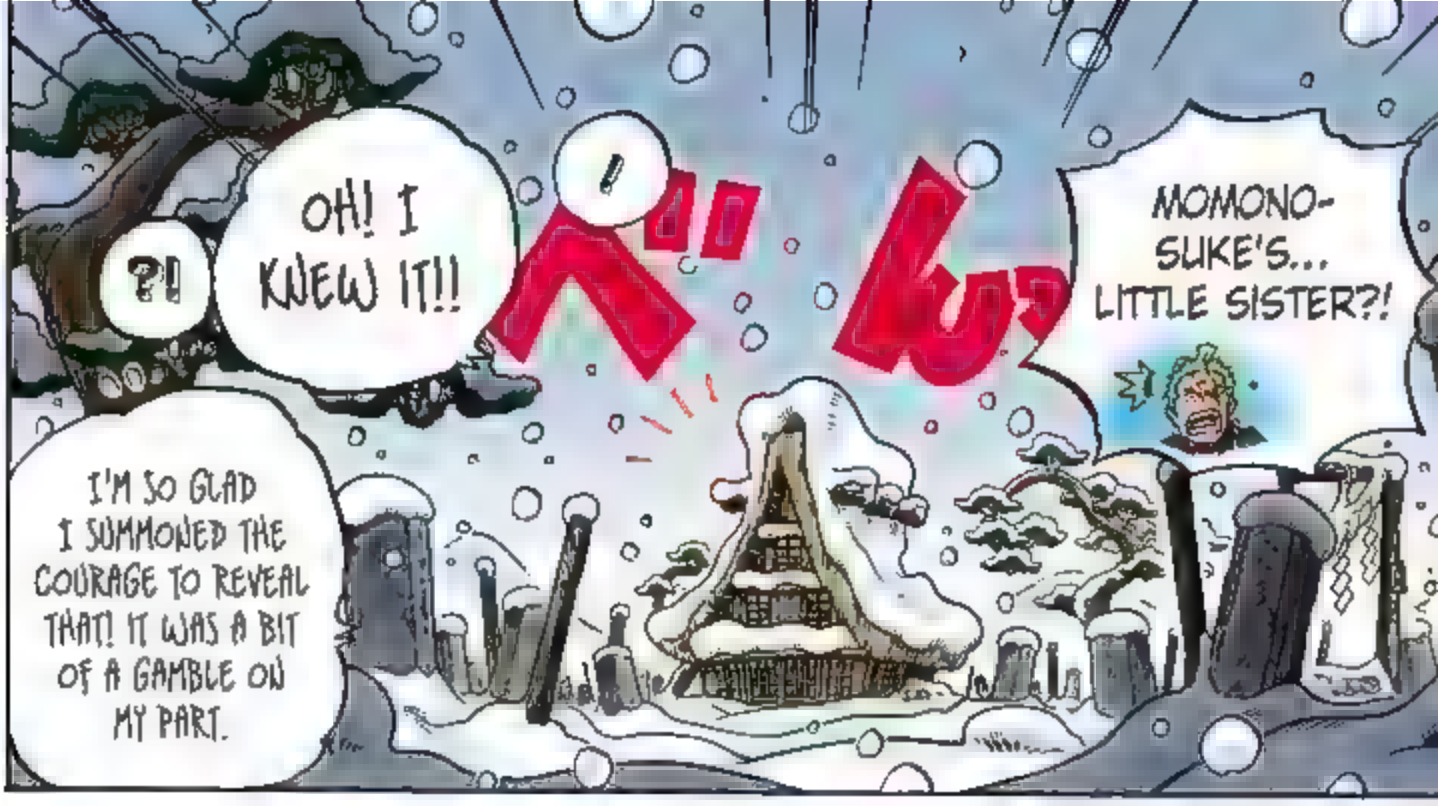


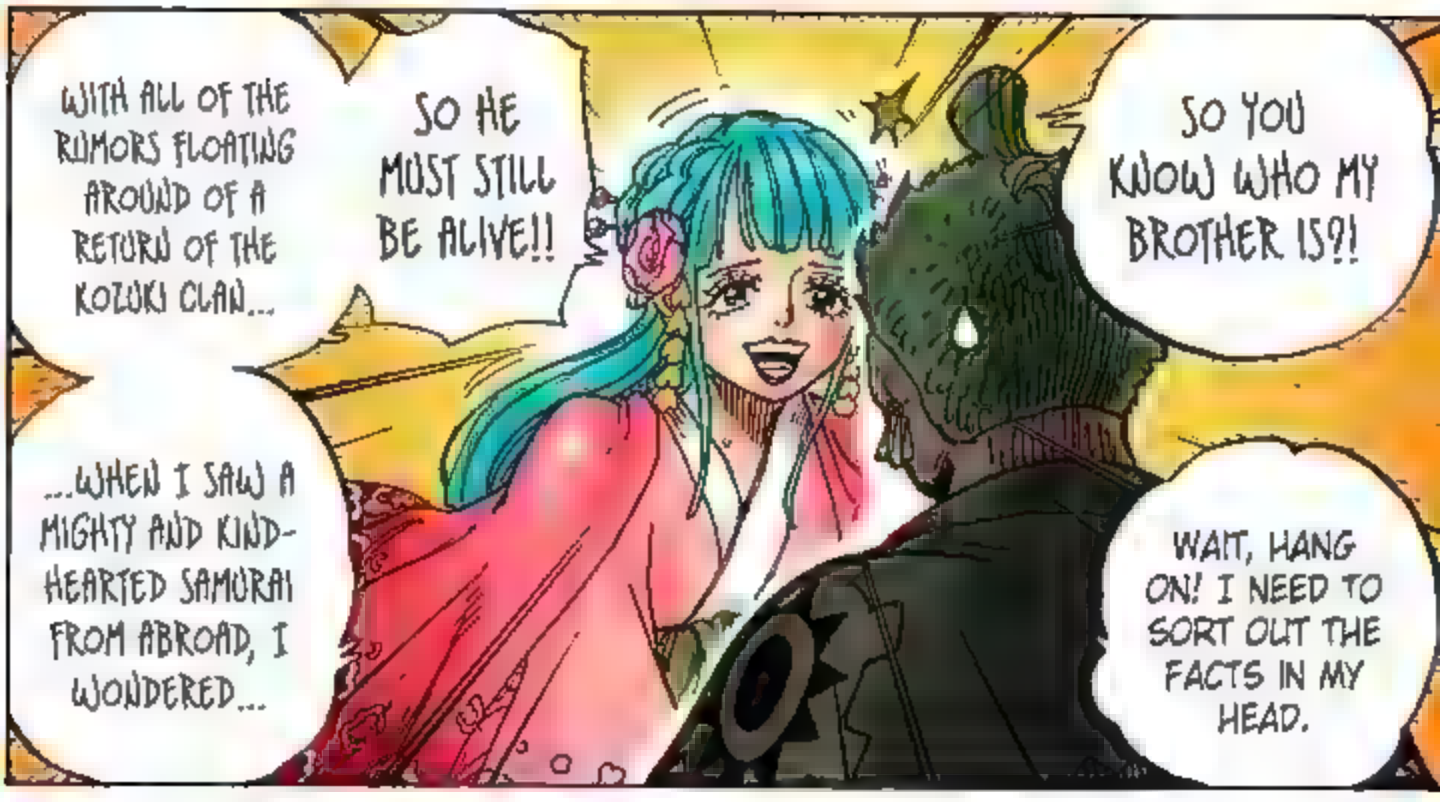
A: That's right. As Usopp explains in chapter 934, these are river snails that send mental signals. They became common in the 20 years since Kin'emon's group vanished, and now they're a common tool used around Wano. They also have Light-Scroll Snails that are similar to Visual Transponder Snails. The one weakness is that their signal strength is a bit weaker than a Transponder Snail's...
And that's it!! See you in next volume's SBS!!

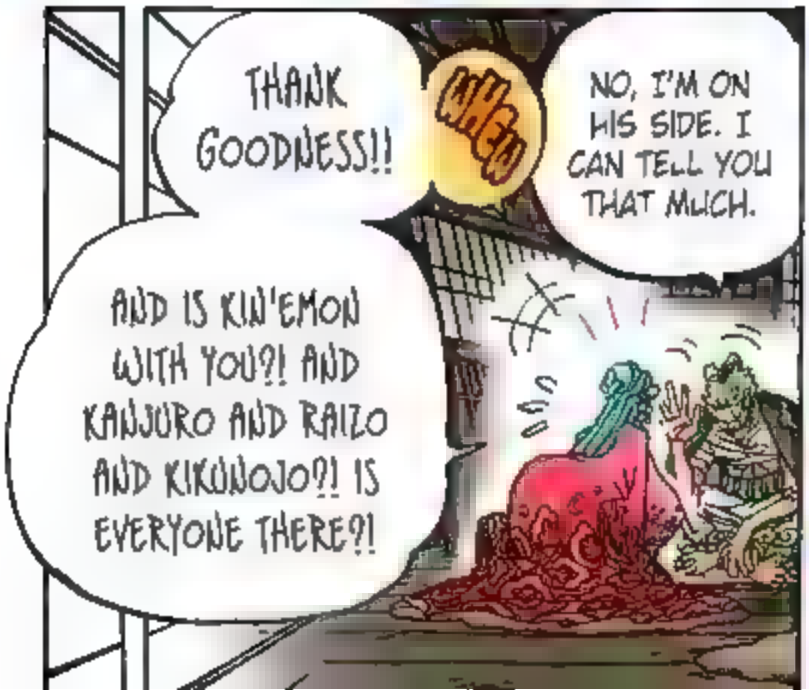


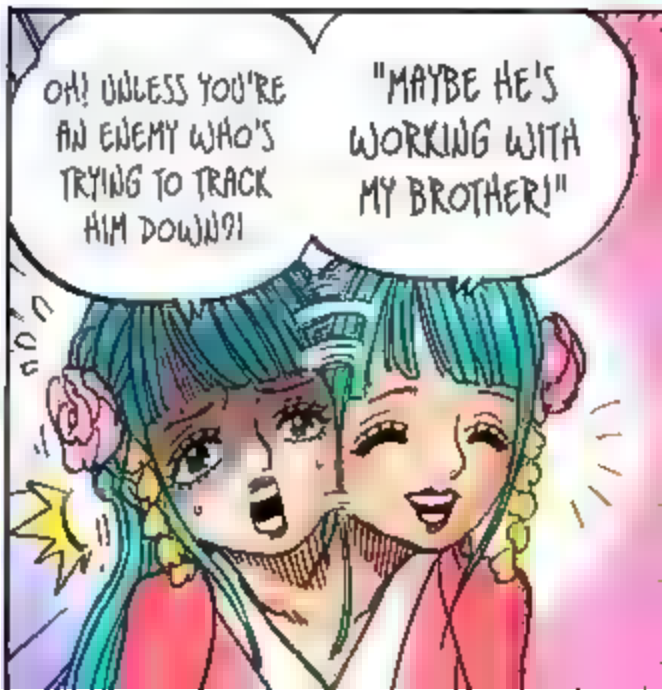
Chapter 939:
THE OLD LEOPARD NEVER FORGETS THE WAY

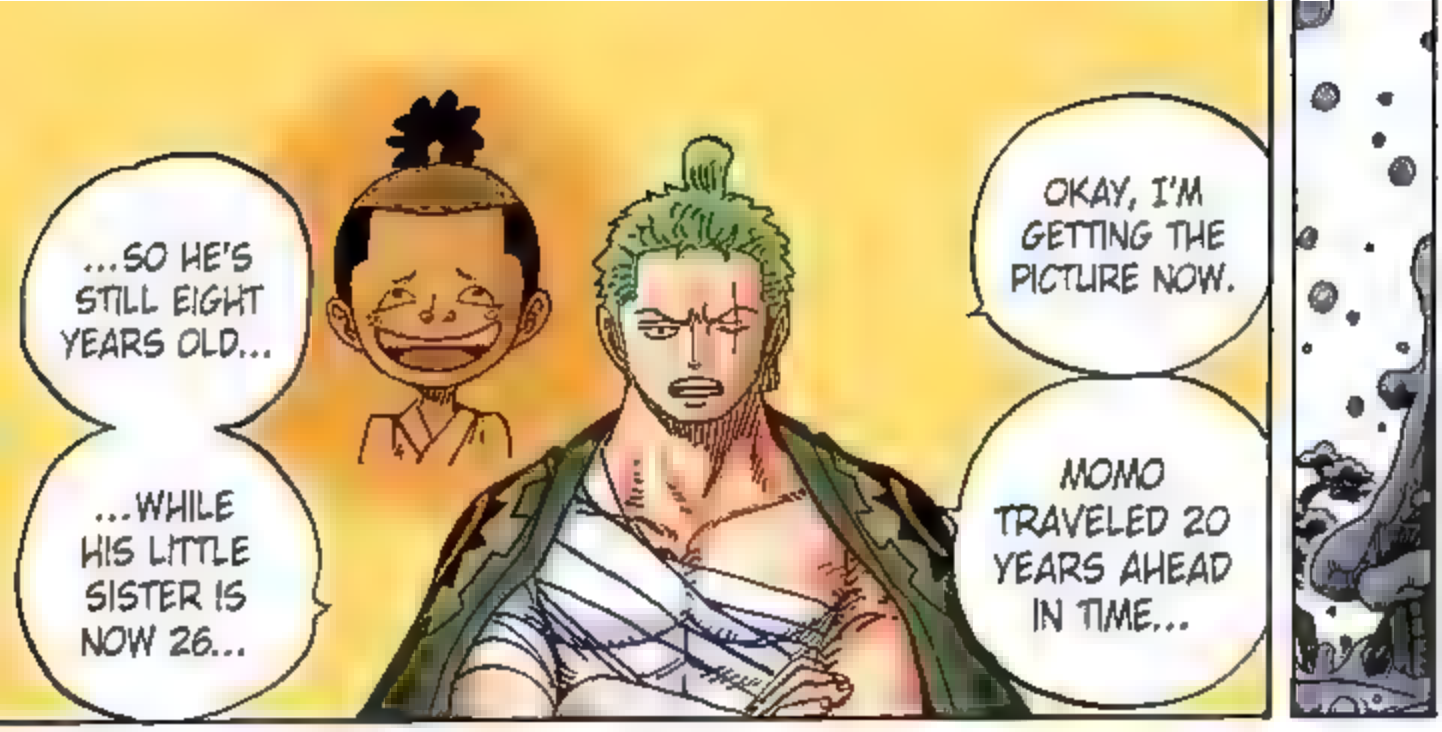
REQUEST: "JINBE GETTING A HAIRCUT ON THE SEAFLOOR FROM A SPIDER CRAB" BY HIYU M.

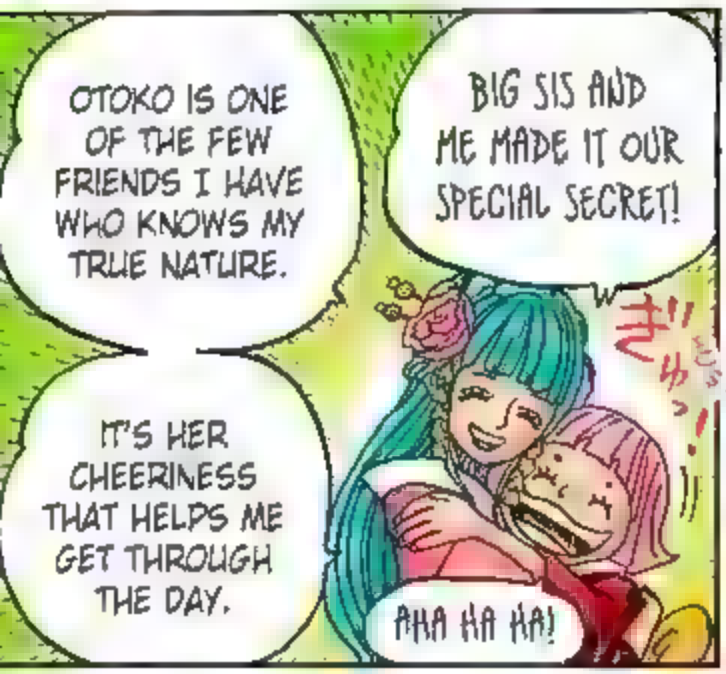

?!
OH! I KNEW IT!!
I'M SO GLAD I SUMMONED THE COURAGE TO REVEAL THAT! IT WAS A BIT OF A GAMBLE ON MY PART.
MOMONOSUKE'S... LITTLE SISTER?!

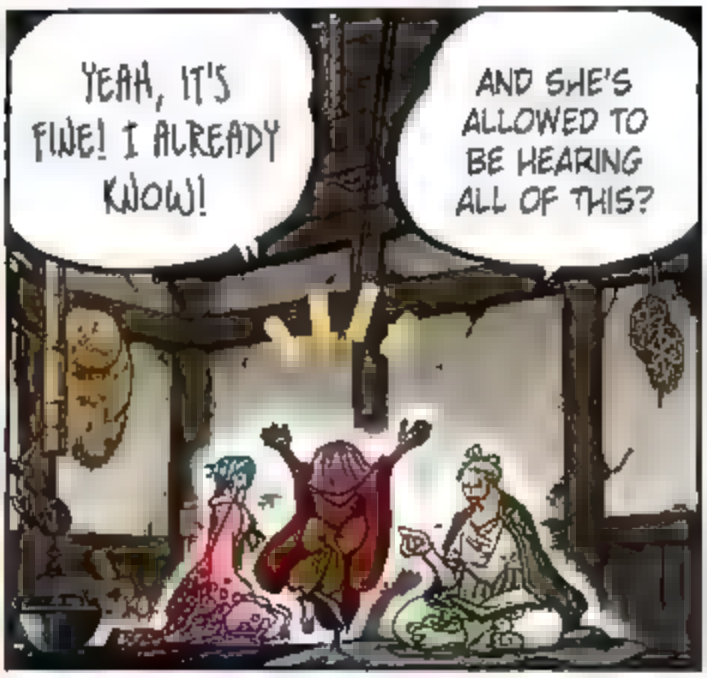

WITH ALL OF THE RUMORS FLOATING AROUND OF A RETURN OF THE KOZUKI CLAN...
SO HE MUST STILL BE ALIVE!!
SO YOU KNOW WHO MY BROTHER IS?!
...WHEN I SAW A MIGHTY AND KIND-HEARTED SAMURAI FROM ABROAD, I WONDERED...
WAIT, HANG ON! I NEED TO SORT OUT THE FACTS IN MY HEAD.

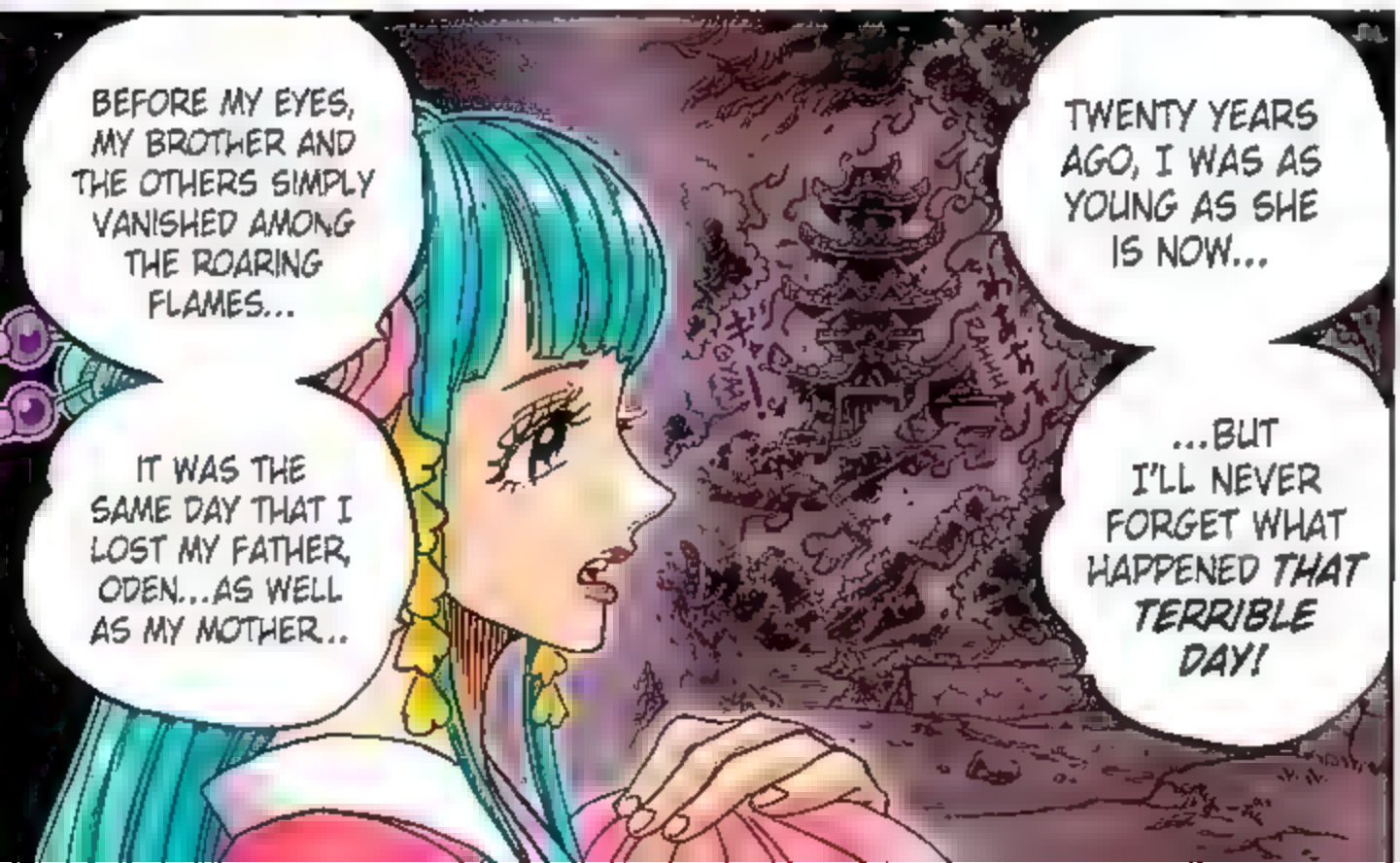

THANK GOODNESS!!
NO, I'M ON HIS SIDE. I CAN TELL YOU THAT MUCH.
AND IS KIN'EMON WITH YOU?! AND KANJURO AND RAIZO AND KIKUNOJO?! IS EVERYONE THERE?!

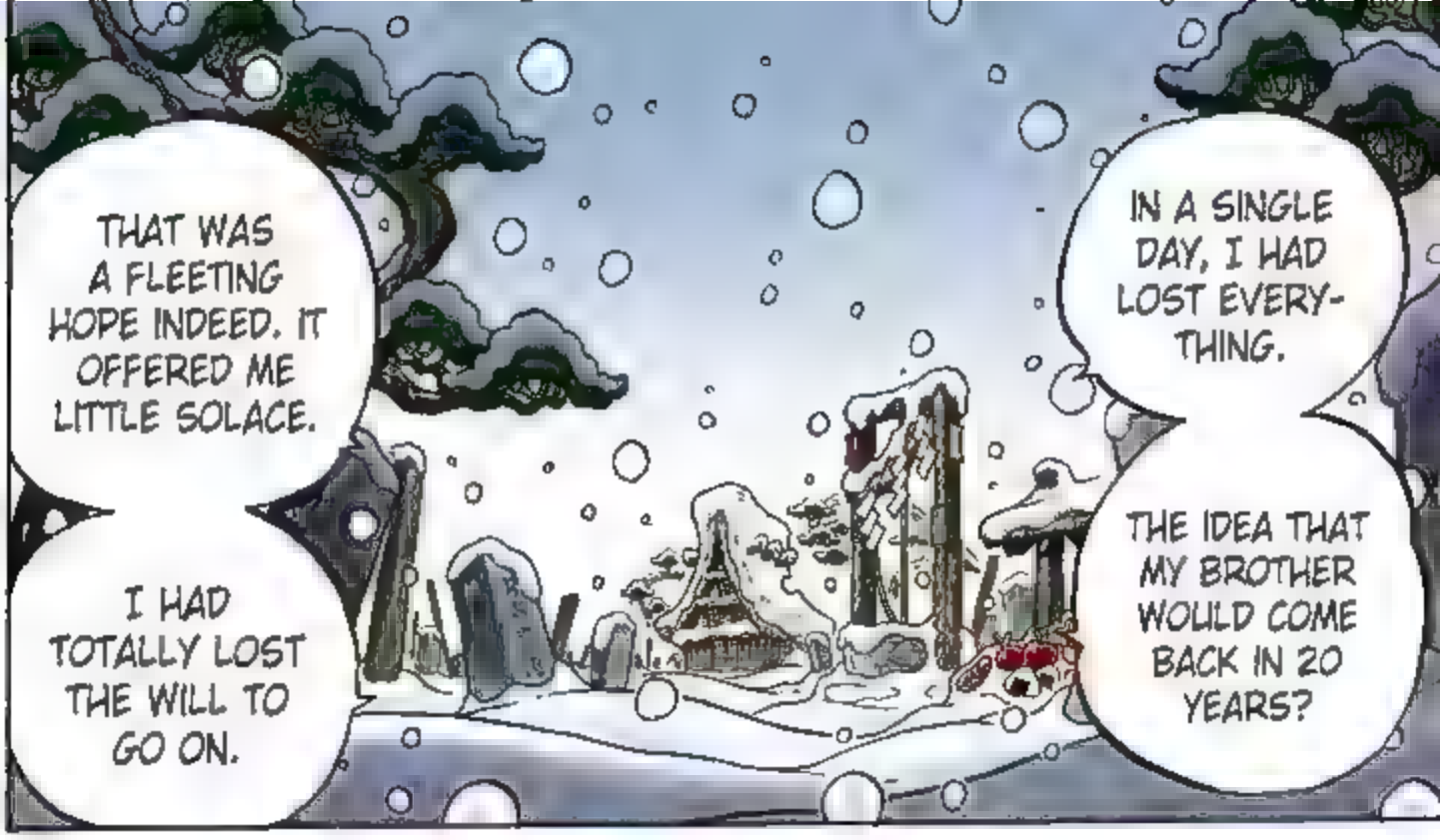

OH! UNLESS YOU'RE AN ENEMY WHO'S TRYING TO TRACK HIM DOWN?!
"MAYBE HE'S WORKING WITH MY BROTHER!"

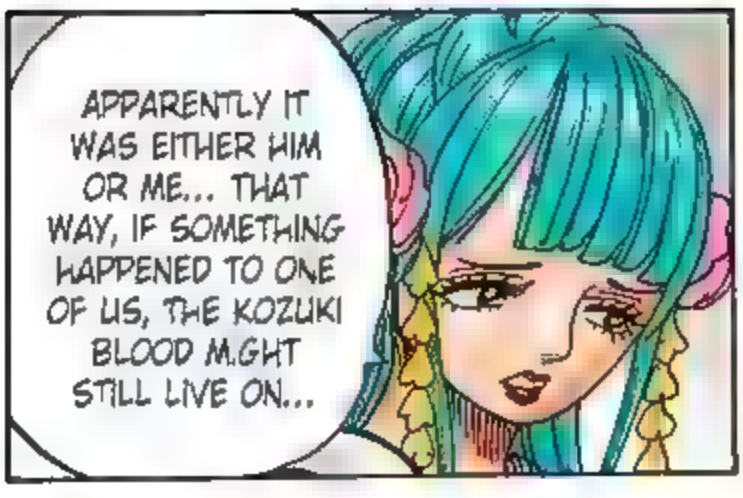

...SO HE'S STILL EIGHT YEARS OLD...
...WHILE HIS LITTLE SISTER IS NOW 26...
OKAY, I'M GETTING THE PICTURE NOW.
MOMO TRAVELED 20 YEARS AHEAD IN TIME...

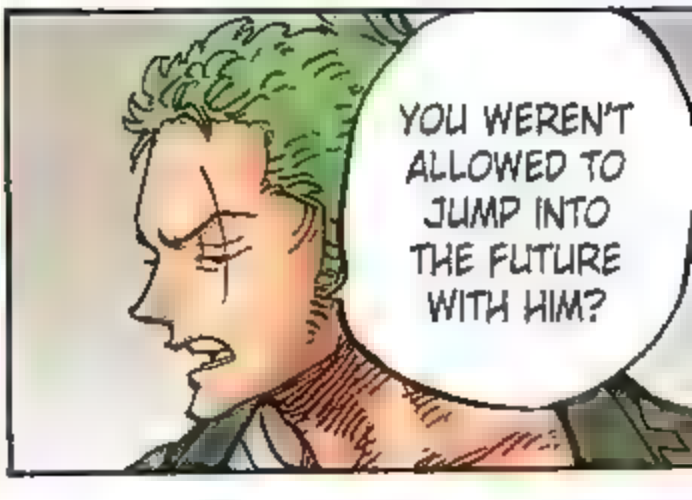

OTOKO IS ONE OF THE FEW FRIENDS I HAVE WHO KNOWS MY TRUE NATURE.
BIG SIS AND ME MADE IT OUR SPECIAL SECRET!
IT'S HER CHEERINESS THAT HELPS ME GET THROUGH THE DAY.
AHA HA HA!

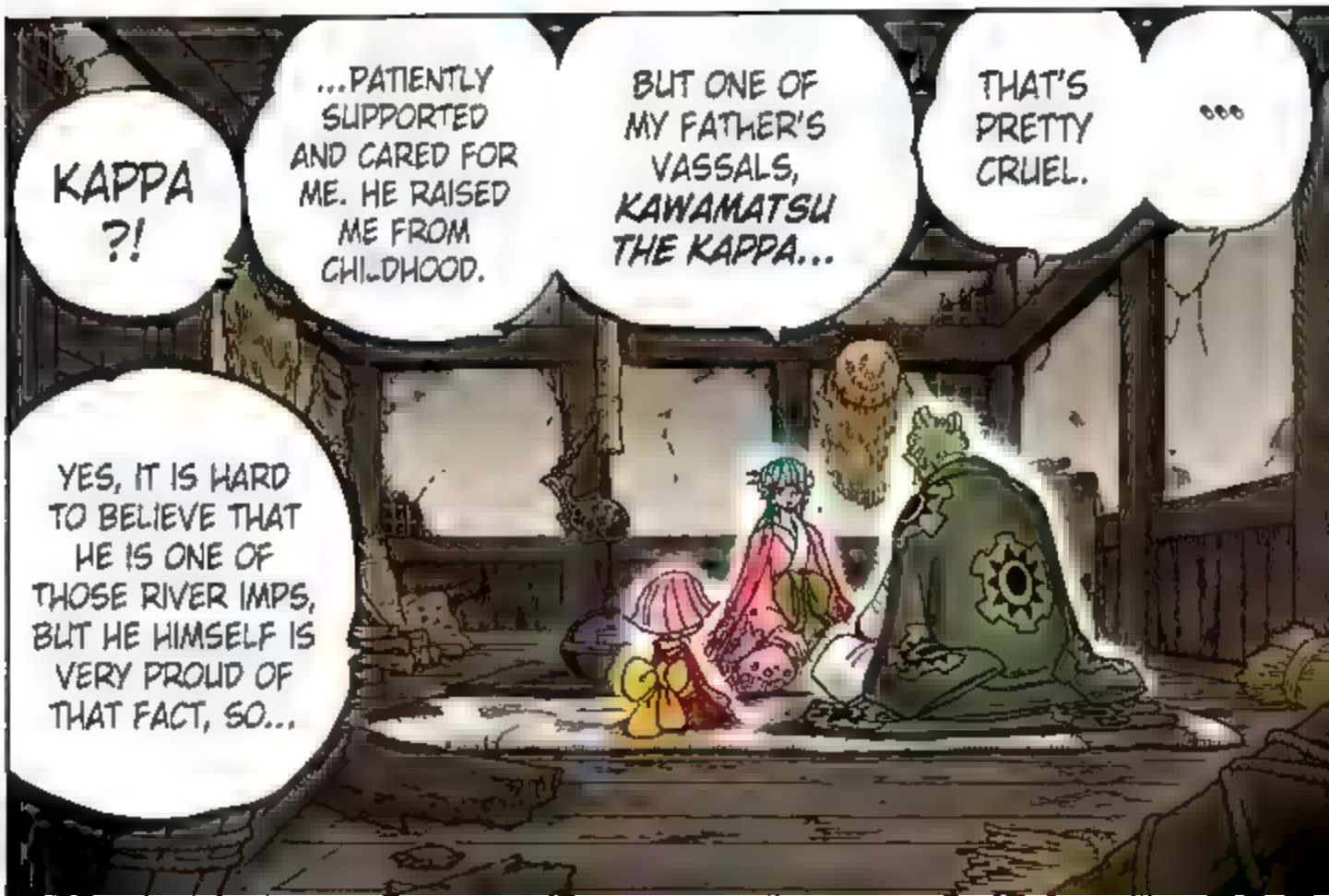

YEAH, IT'S FINE! I ALREADY KNOW!
AND SHE'S ALLOWED TO BE HEARING ALL OF THIS?

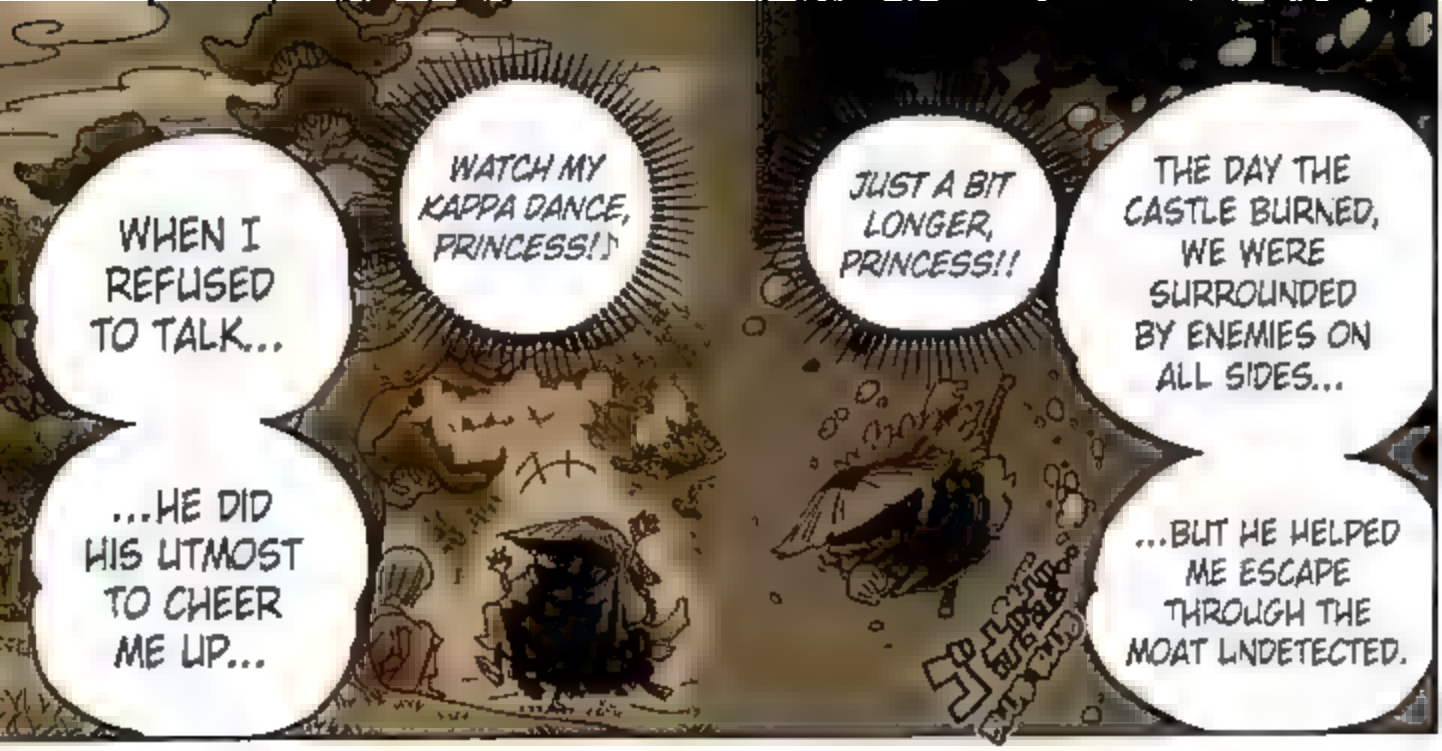

BEFORE MY EYES, MY BROTHER AND THE OTHERS SIMPLY VANISHED AMONG THE ROARING FLAMES...
IT WAS THE SAME DAY THAT I LOST MY FATHER, ODEN...AS WELL AS MY MOTHER...
TWENTY YEARS AGO, I WAS AS YOUNG AS SHE IS NOW...
...BUT I'LL NEVER FORGET WHAT HAPPENED *THAT TERRIBLE DAY!*

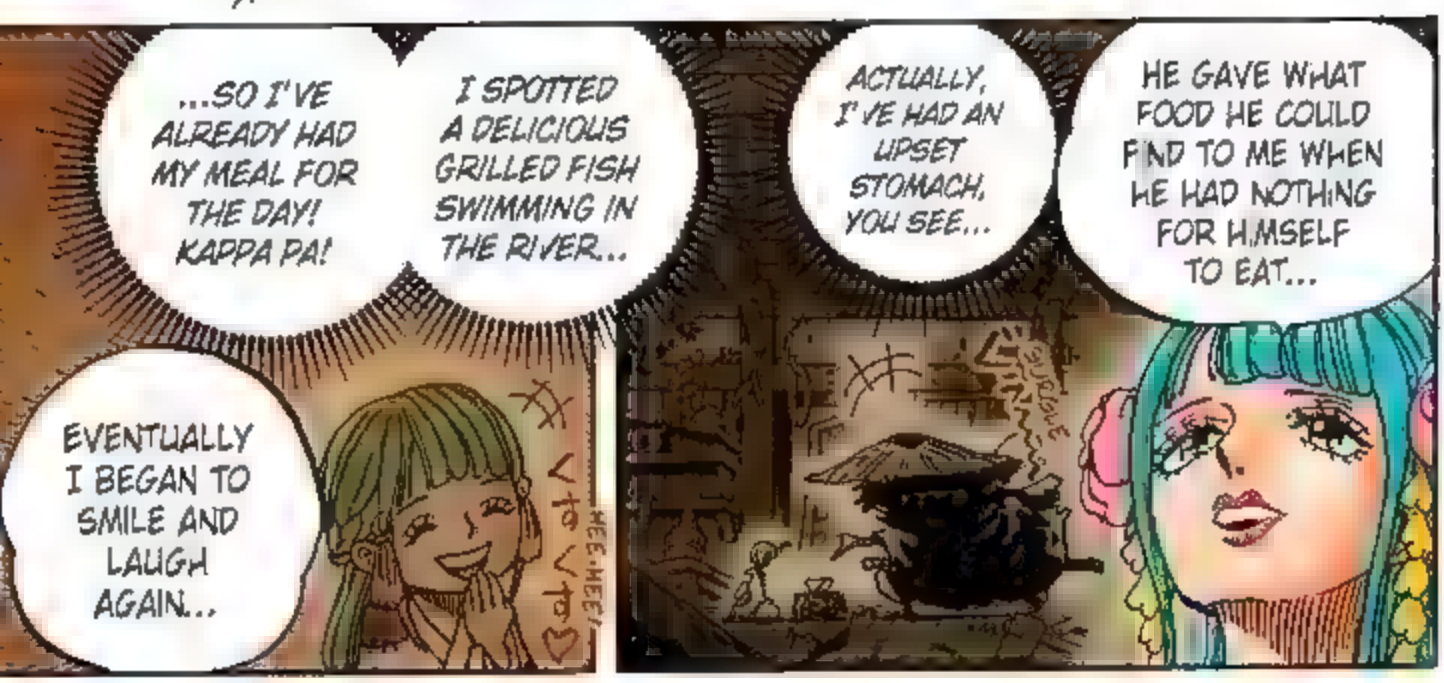

THAT WAS A FLEETING HOPE INDEED. IT OFFERED ME LITTLE SOLACE.
I HAD TOTALLY LOST THE WILL TO GO ON.
IN A SINGLE DAY, I HAD LOST EVERY-THING.
THE IDEA THAT MY BROTHER WOULD COME BACK IN 20 YEARS?

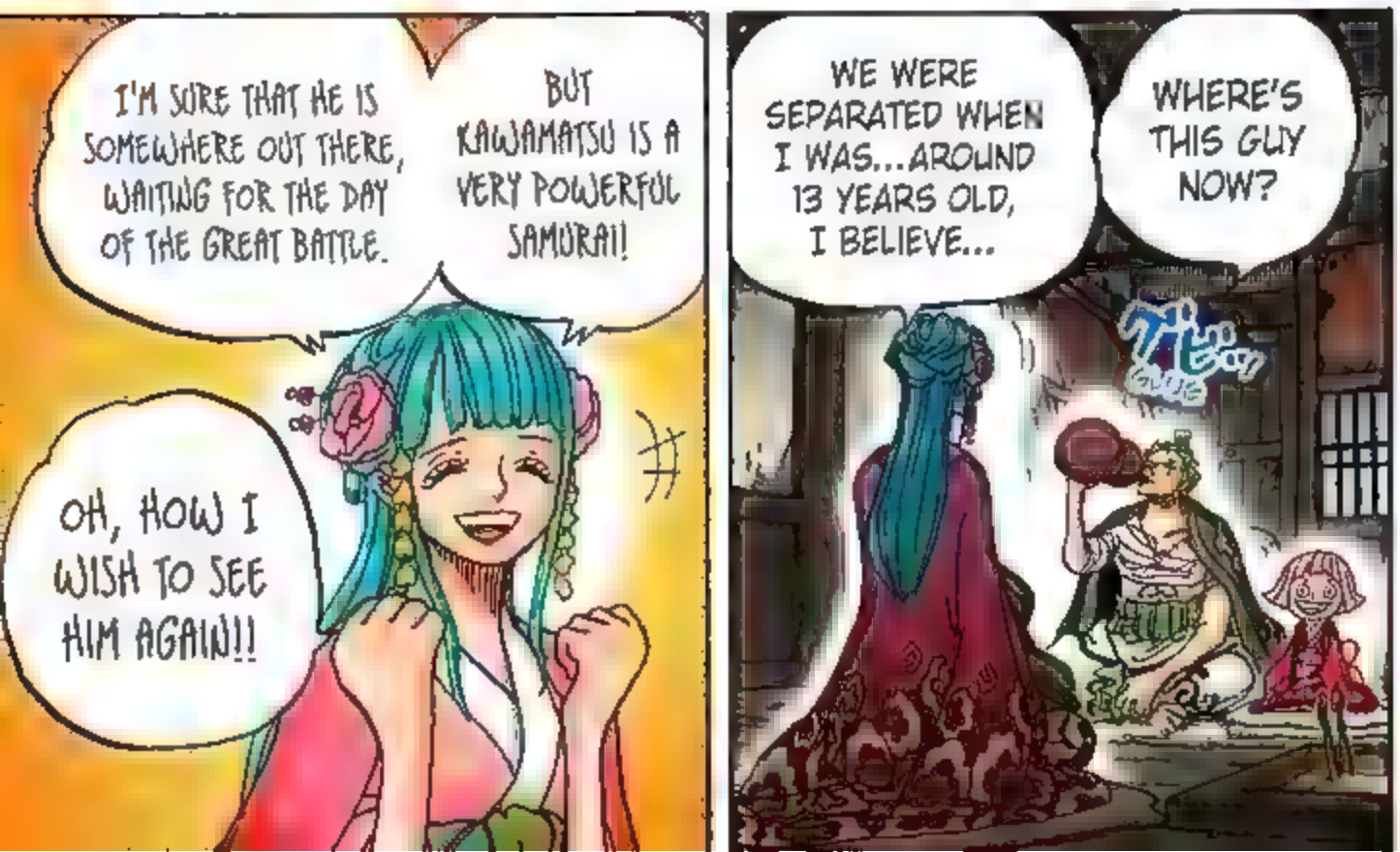

APPARENTLY IT WAS EITHER HIM OR ME... THAT WAY, IF SOMETHING HAPPENED TO ONE OF US, THE KOZUKI BLOOD M.GHT STILL LIVE ON...

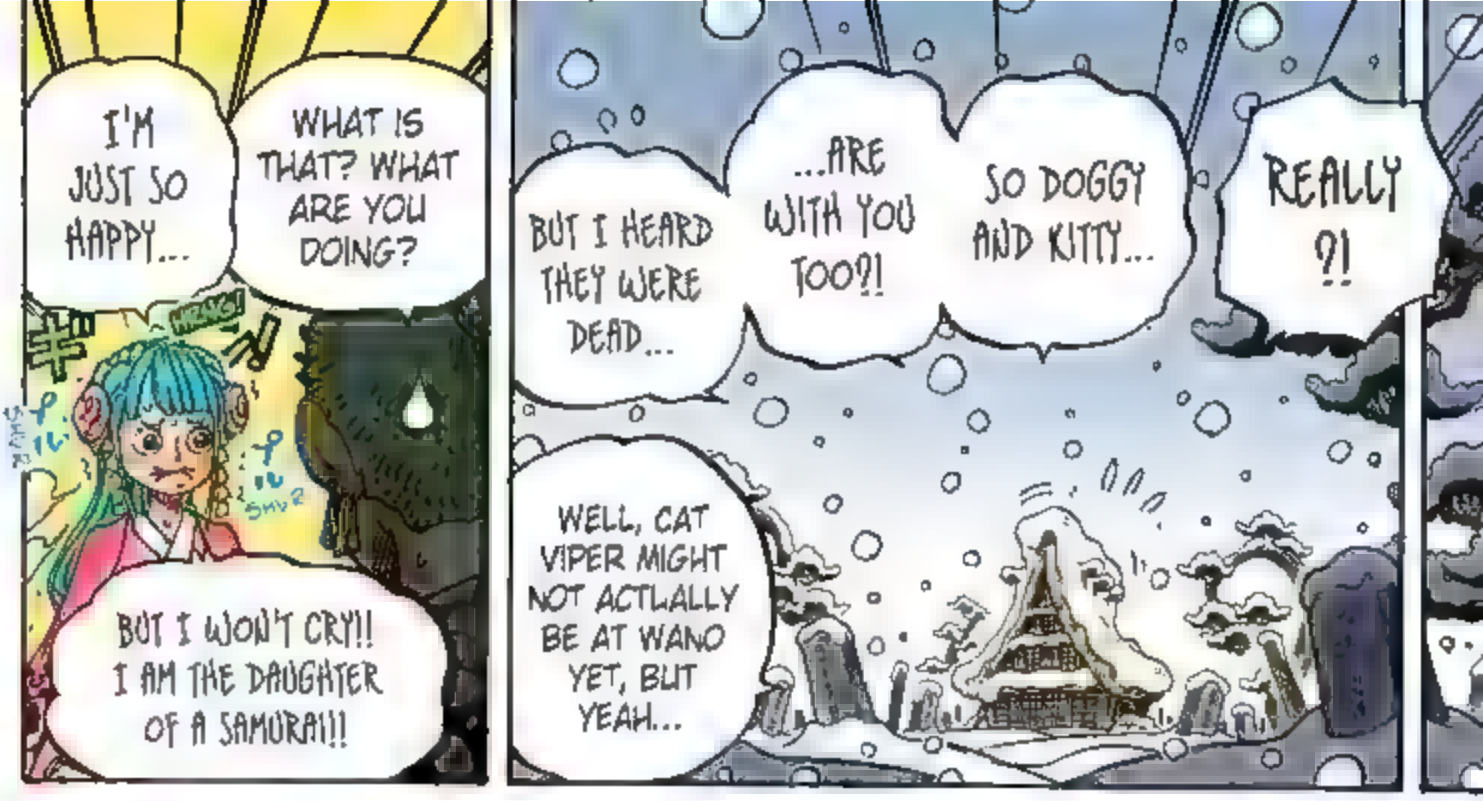

YOU WEREN'T ALLOWED TO JUMP INTO THE FUTURE WITH HIM?

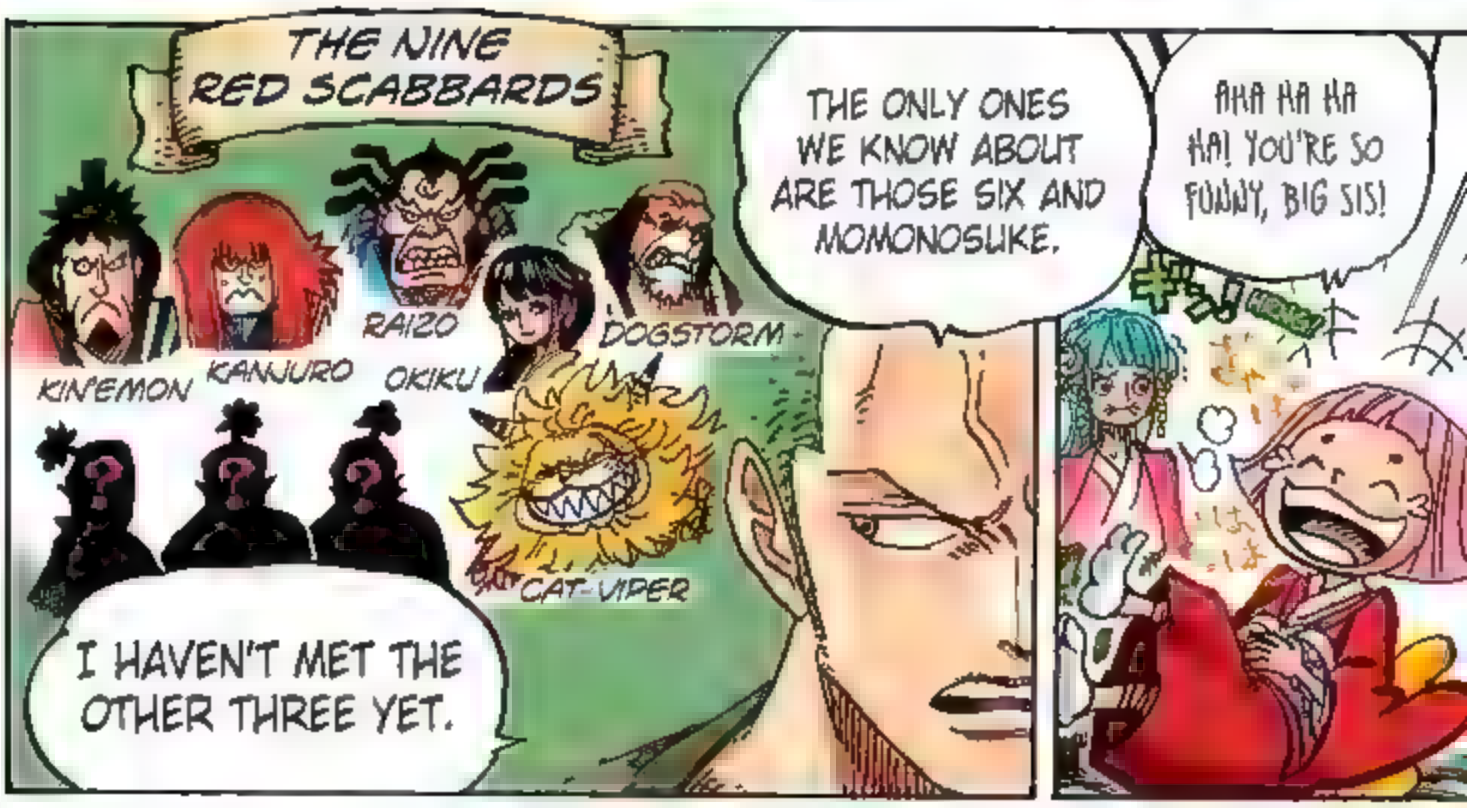

KAPPA ?!
...PATIENTLY SUPPORTED AND CARED FOR ME. HE RAISED ME FROM CHILDHOOD.
BUT ONE OF MY FATHER'S VASSALS, *KAWAMATSU THE KAPPA*...
THAT'S PRETTY CRUEL.
...
YES, IT IS HARD TO BELIEVE THAT HE IS ONE OF THOSE RIVER IMPS, BUT HE HIMSELF IS VERY PROUD OF THAT FACT, SO...

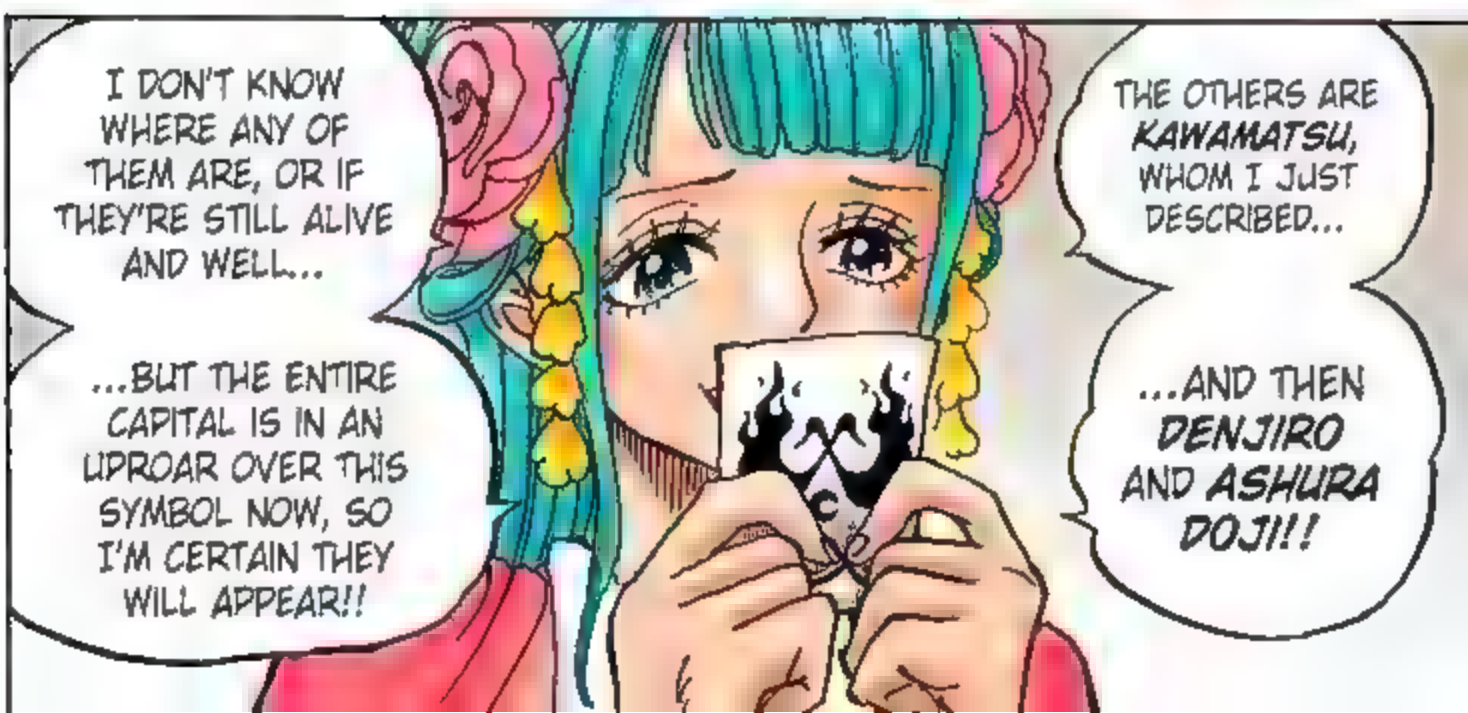

WHEN I REFUSED TO TALK...
...HE DID HIS UTMOST TO CHEER ME UP...
WATCH MY KAPPA DANCE, PRINCESS!♪
JUST A BIT LONGER, PRINCESS!!
THE DAY THE CASTLE BURNED, WE WERE SURROUNDED BY ENEMIES ON ALL SIDES...
...BUT HE HELPED ME ESCAPE THROUGH THE MOAT UNDETECTED.

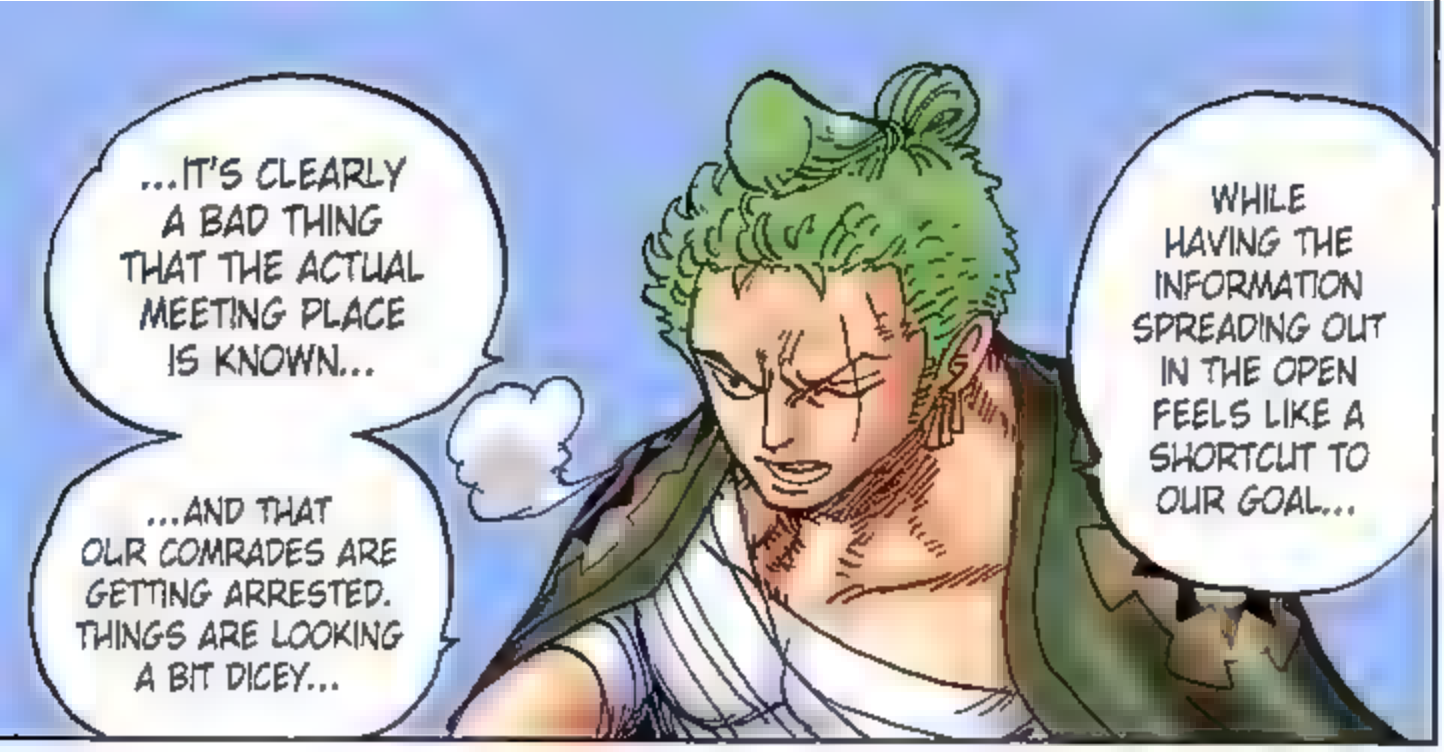

...SO I'VE ALREADY HAD MY MEAL FOR THE DAY! KAPPA PA!
I SPOTTED A DELICIOUS GRILLED FISH SWIMMING IN THE RIVER...
EVENTUALLY I BEGAN TO SMILE AND LAUGH AGAIN...
HEE-HEE!
ACTUALLY, I'VE HAD AN UPSET STOMACH, YOU SEE...
HE GAVE WHAT FOOD HE COULD FIND TO ME WHEN HE HAD NOTHING FOR HIMSELF TO EAT...

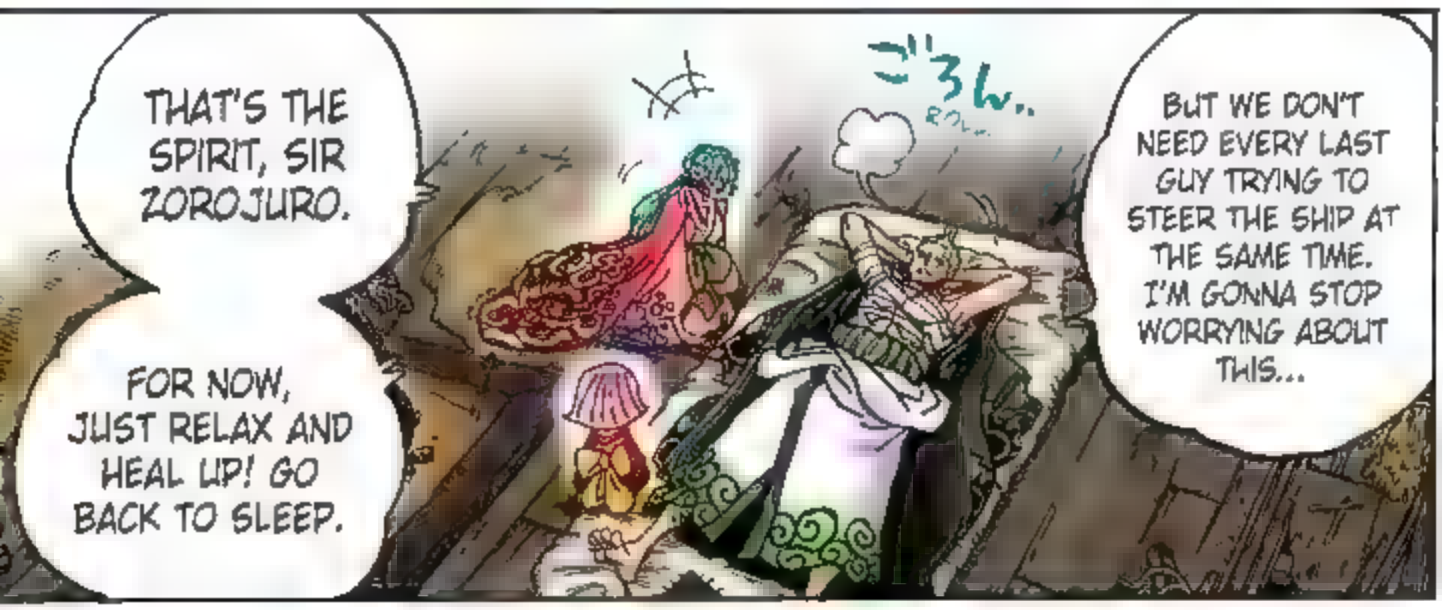

I'M SURE THAT HE IS SOMEWHERE OUT THERE, WAITING FOR THE DAY OF THE GREAT BATTLE.
BUT KAWAMATSU IS A VERY POWERFUL SAMURAI!
OH, HOW I WISH TO SEE HIM AGAIN!!
WE WERE SEPARATED WHEN I WAS...AROUND 13 YEARS OLD, I BELIEVE...
WHERE'S THIS GUY NOW?


I'M JUST SO HAPPY...
WHAT IS THAT? WHAT ARE YOU DOING?
HUHU
BUT I WON'T CRY!! I AM THE DAUGHTER OF A SAMURAI!!
BUT I HEARD THEY WERE DEAD...
...ARE WITH YOU TOO?!
SO DOGGY AND KITTY...
REALLY ?!
WELL, CAT VIPER MIGHT NOT ACTUALLY BE AT WANO YET, BUT YEAH...


THE NINE RED SCABBARDS
KINEMON
KANJURO
RAIZO
OKIKU
DOGSTORM
CAT-VIPER
I HAVEN'T MET THE OTHER THREE YET.
THE ONLY ONES WE KNOW ABOUT ARE THOSE SIX AND MOMONOSUKE.
AHA HA HA HA! YOU'RE SO FUNNY, BIG SIS!
HUHU


I DON'T KNOW WHERE ANY OF THEM ARE, OR IF THEY'RE STILL ALIVE AND WELL...
...BUT THE ENTIRE CAPITAL IS IN AN UPROAR OVER THIS SYMBOL NOW, SO I'M CERTAIN THEY WILL APPEAR!!
THE OTHERS ARE KAWAMATSU, WHOM I JUST DESCRIBED...
...AND THEN DENJIRO AND ASHURA DOJI!!


...IT'S CLEARLY A BAD THING THAT THE ACTUAL MEETING PLACE IS KNOWN...
...AND THAT OUR COMRADES ARE GETTING ARRESTED. THINGS ARE LOOKING A BIT DICEY...
WHILE HAVING THE INFORMATION SPREADING OUT IN THE OPEN FEELS LIKE A SHORTCUT TO OUR GOAL...


THAT'S THE SPIRIT, SIR ZOROJURO.
FOR NOW, JUST RELAX AND HEAL UP! GO BACK TO SLEEP.
ごろん..
BUT WE DON'T NEED EVERY LAST GUY TRYING TO STEER THE SHIP AT THE SAME TIME. I'M GONNA STOP WORRYING ABOUT THIS...

MAYBE IT'S BEST IF I DON'T SEE THEM BEFORE THE BATTLE...
I WONDER WHAT WILL HAPPEN WHEN I SEE THEM...
THEY'LL ALL BE JUST AS I REMEMBER THEM...
BUT HE'S ONLY EIGHT! HOW MYSTERIOUS THAT IS.
IT WOULDN'T BE RIGHT TO THROW COLD WATER ON A WARRIOR'S FIGHT... RIGHT, OTOKO?
ZZZ
ZZZ
ZZZ

YAAAY! MY BROTHER IS ALIVE, OTOKO! ♡
YEAH, I KNOW! IT'S GREAT! AHA HA HA!
...!!
HOW AM I SUPPOSED TO SLEEP WITH YOU YAPPIN' OVER THERE...?

RASETSU TOWN, FLOWER CAPITAL

NOW GET IN THERE, REBEL SCUM!!

TO THINK YOU'VE BEEN LIVING IN OUR FAIR CITY, PLOTTING ITS DEMISE!!

YOU SCHEMING TRAITORS !!!

どさっ!!

OOF !!

TOO BAD FOR YOU, YOUR LITTLE *STUNT'S* ALREADY BEEN REVEALED...

YOU FAILED.

WAIT, FUKUROKUJU! WHAT IS IT ABOUT THESE TATTOOS...

...THAT MAKES YOU THINK WE'RE TRAITORS?! THEY WERE JUST A FASHION STATEMENT ONCE!!

WE HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH ANY KIND OF REBELLION!!

SILENCE!! THEN HOW DO YOU EXPLAIN THIS SYMBOLIC IMAGE?

YOU ARE HERE BY THE SHOGUN'S OWN EDICT! SO PIPE DOWN!!

RASETSU PRISONERS' QUARTERS
AKA: PUBLIC CELLS

THIS IS WHAT HAPPENS TO THOSE WHO DEFY SHOGUN OROCHI AND LORD KAIDO!!

BEHOLD THEIR FOOLISH FACES!!

IT'S QUITE AN ARRESTING SIGHT!! AND THERE ARE STILL MORE TO COME!!

I NEVER EXPECTED WE WOULD ARREST SO MANY AT ONCE!

BEHOLD, YOU ON-LOOKERS!!

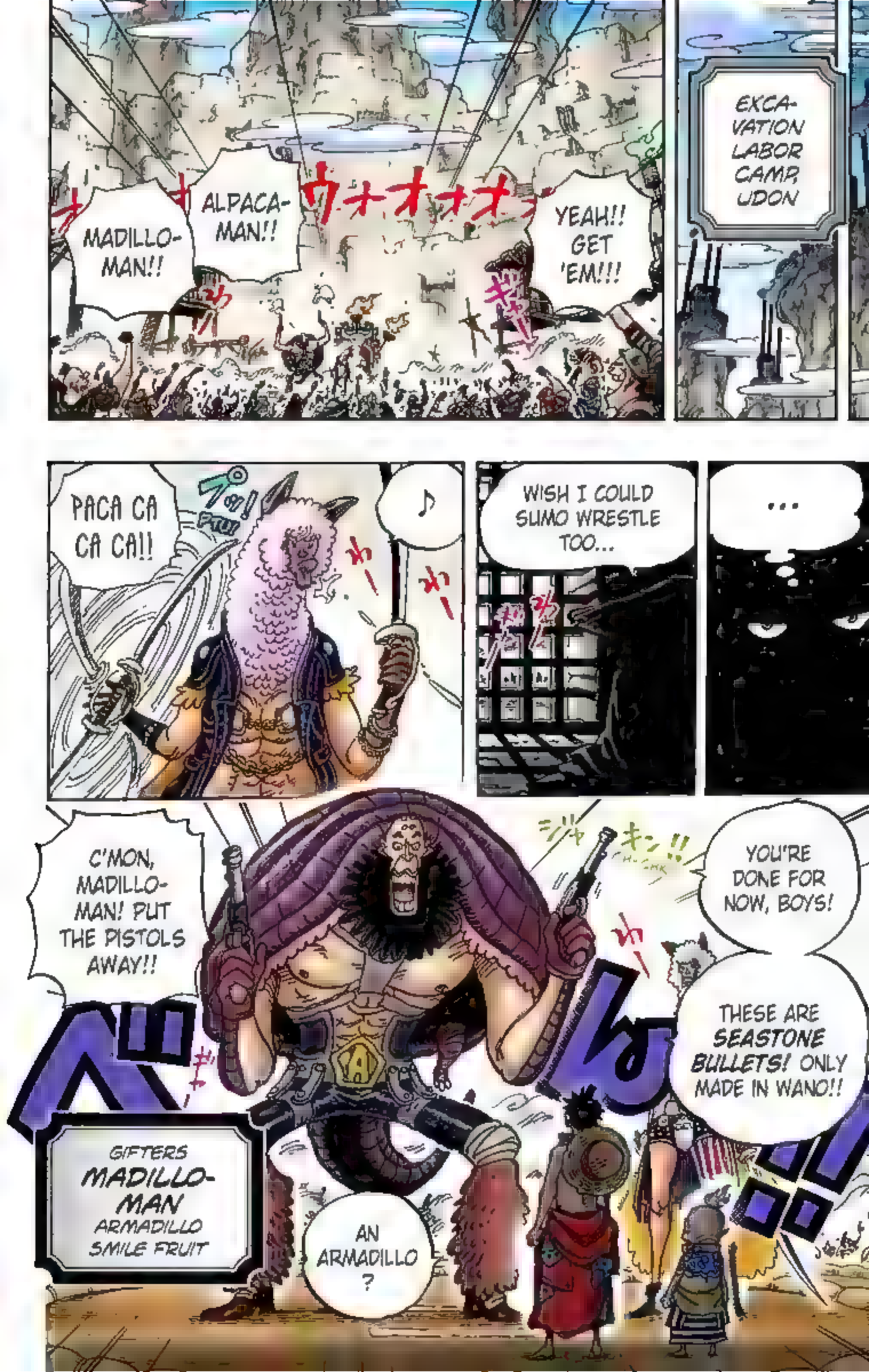
ぺぺんっ!!

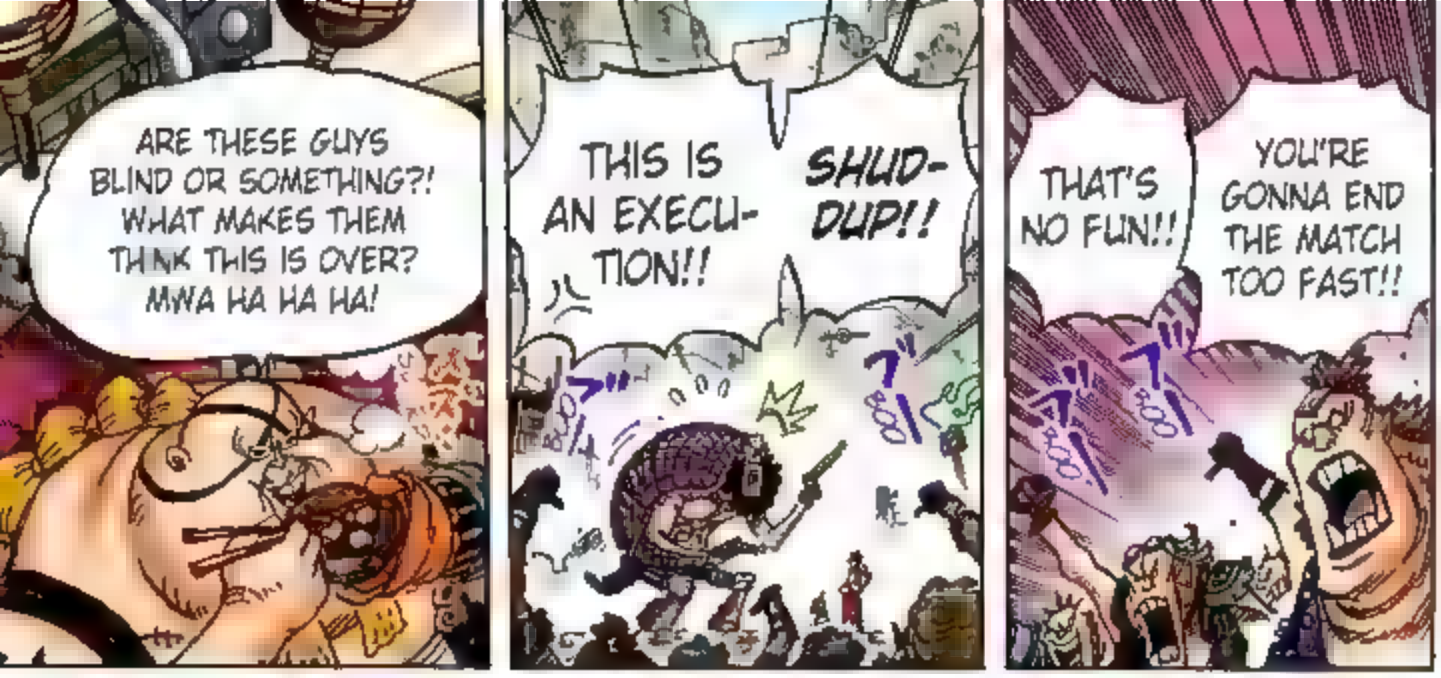
...

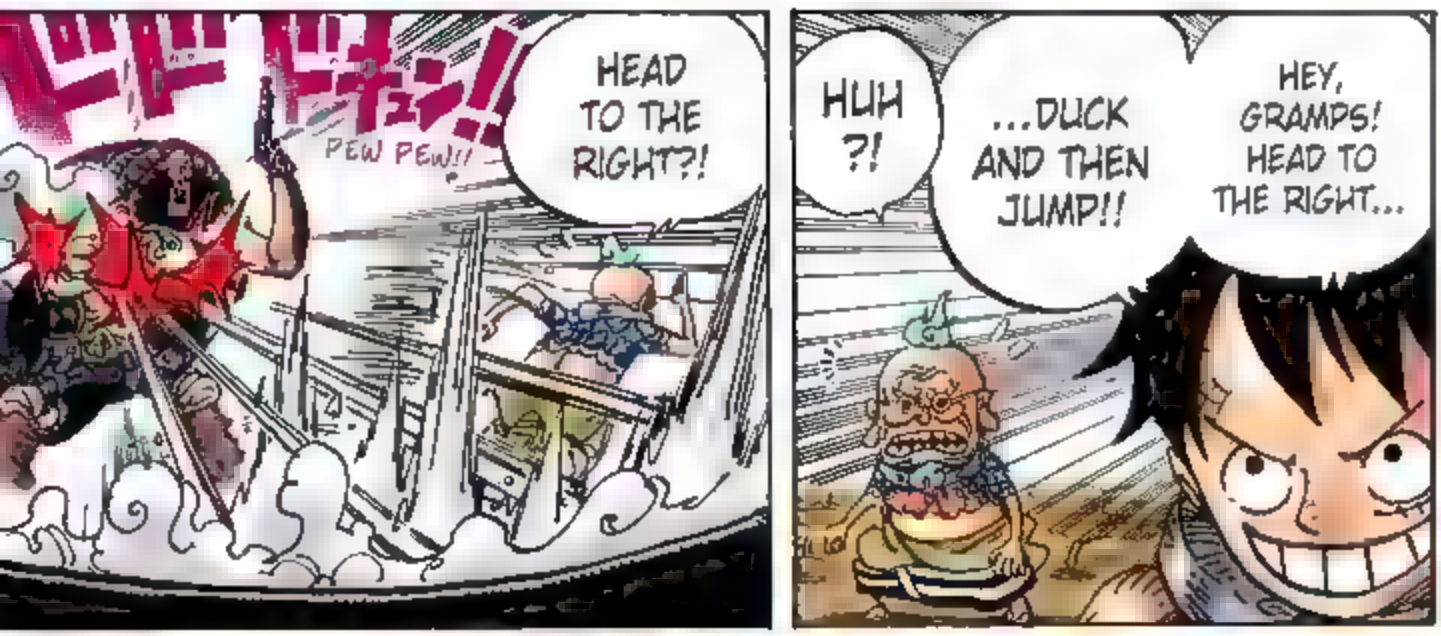
THIS IS A BAD SITUATION ...

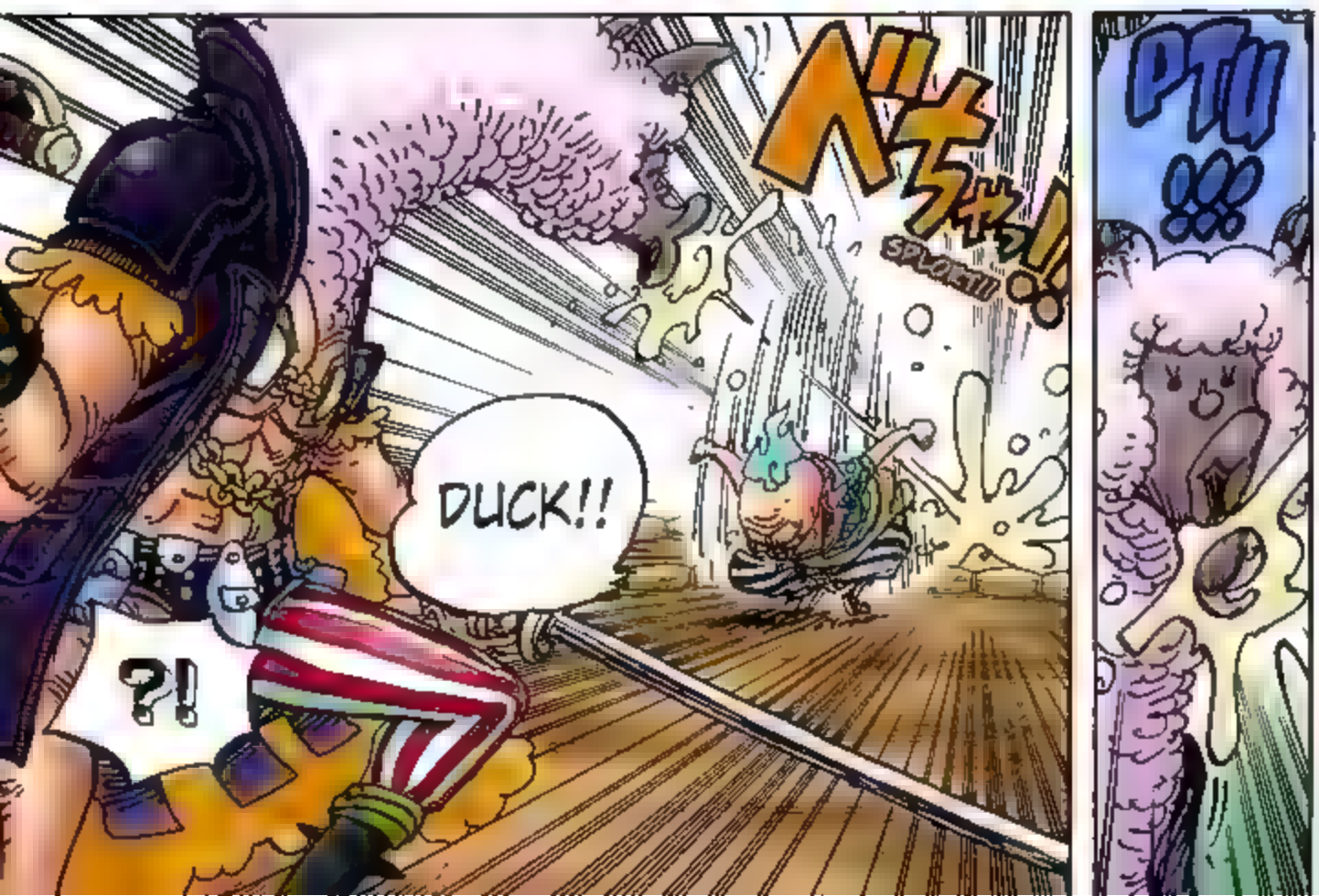
I HOPE THEY DON'T THINK WE SPILLED THE BEANS...

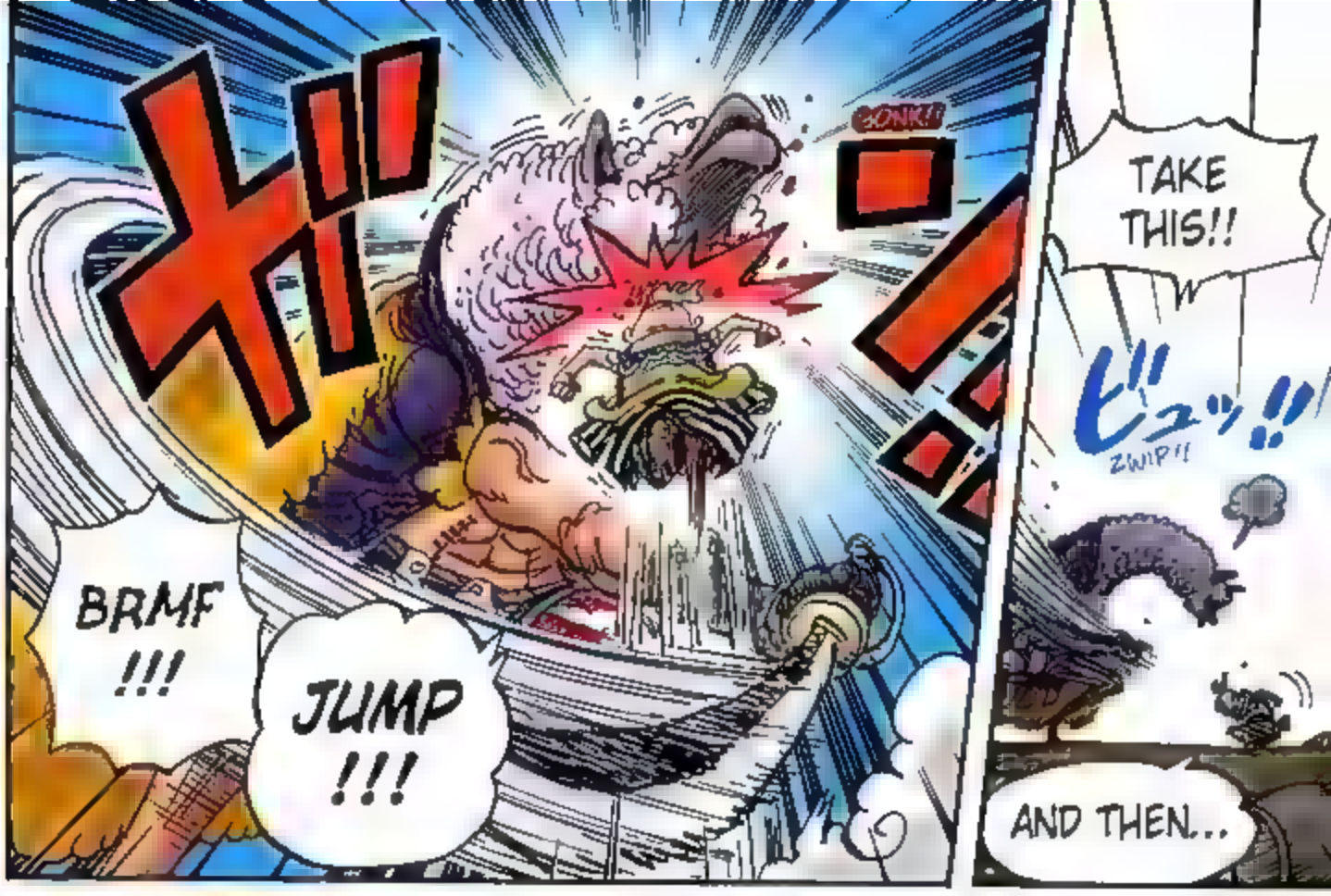
CAPTAIN... WILL BELIEVE IN US...

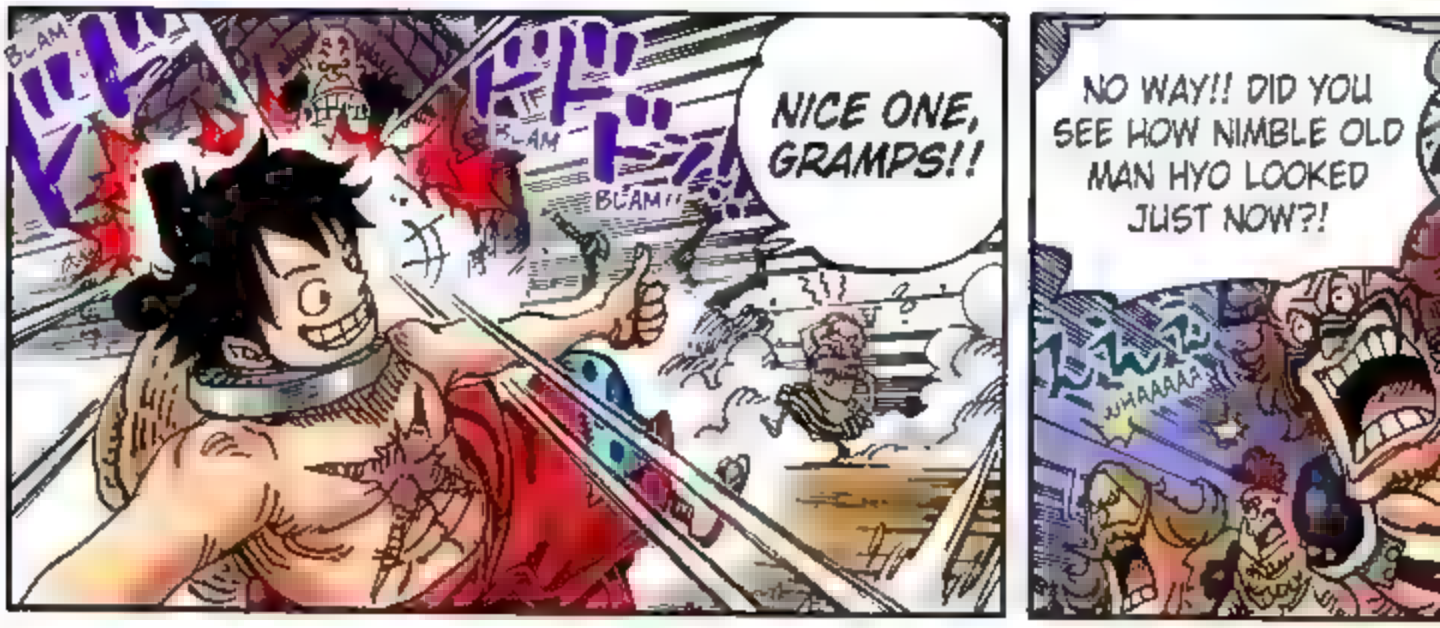

MADILLO-MAN!!
ALPACA-MAN!!
ウオオオオ
YEAH!! GET 'EM!!!
EXCA-VATION LABOR CAMP, UDON
PACA CA CA CA!!
♪
WISH I COULD SUMO WRESTLE TOO...
...
C'MON, MADILLO-MAN! PUT THE PISTOLS AWAY!!
YOU'RE DONE FOR NOW, BOYS!
THESE ARE SEASTONE BULLETS! ONLY MADE IN WANO!!
GIFTERS
MADILLO-MAN
ARMADILLO
SMILE FRUIT
AN ARMADILLO ?

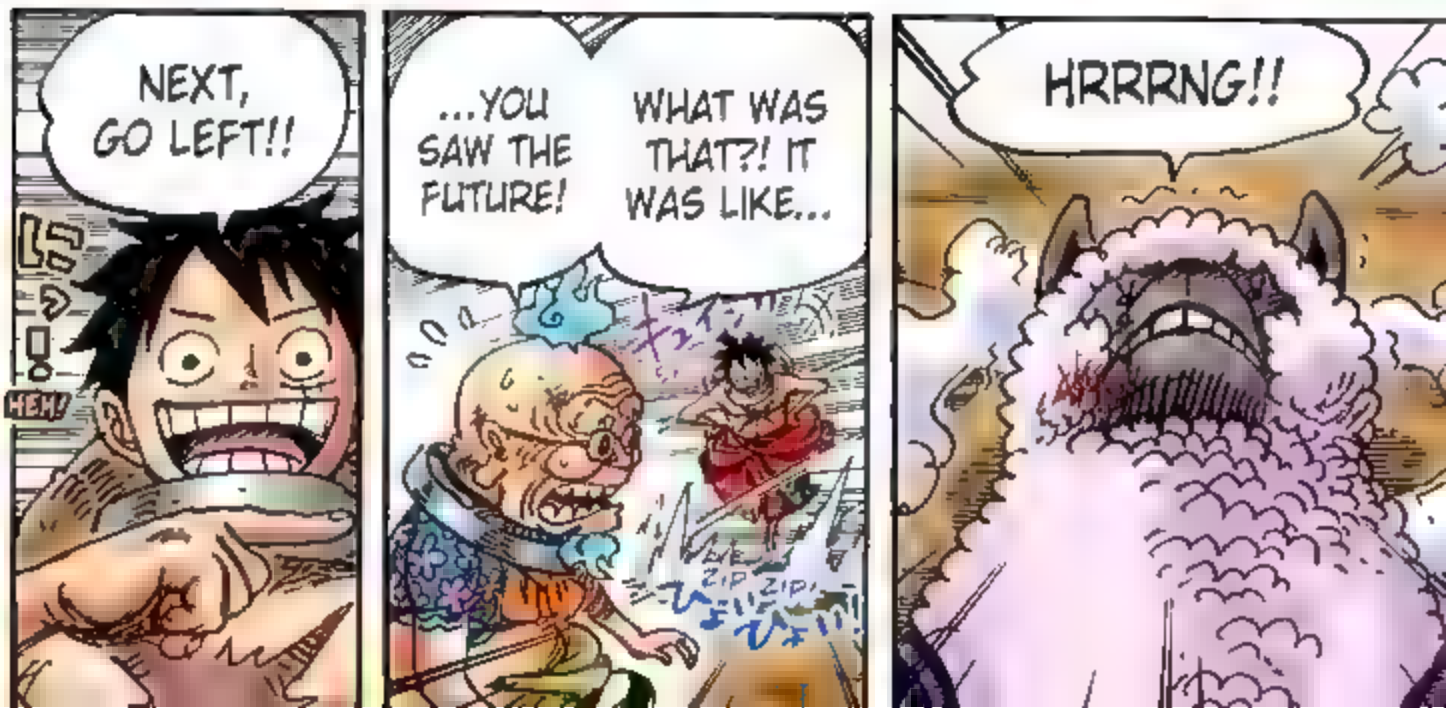

ARE THESE GUYS BLIND OR SOMETHING?! WHAT MAKES THEM THINK THIS IS OVER? MWA HA HA HA!
THIS IS AN EXECU-TION!!
SHUD-DUP!!
THAT'S NO FUN!!
YOU'RE GONNA END THE MATCH TOO FAST!!

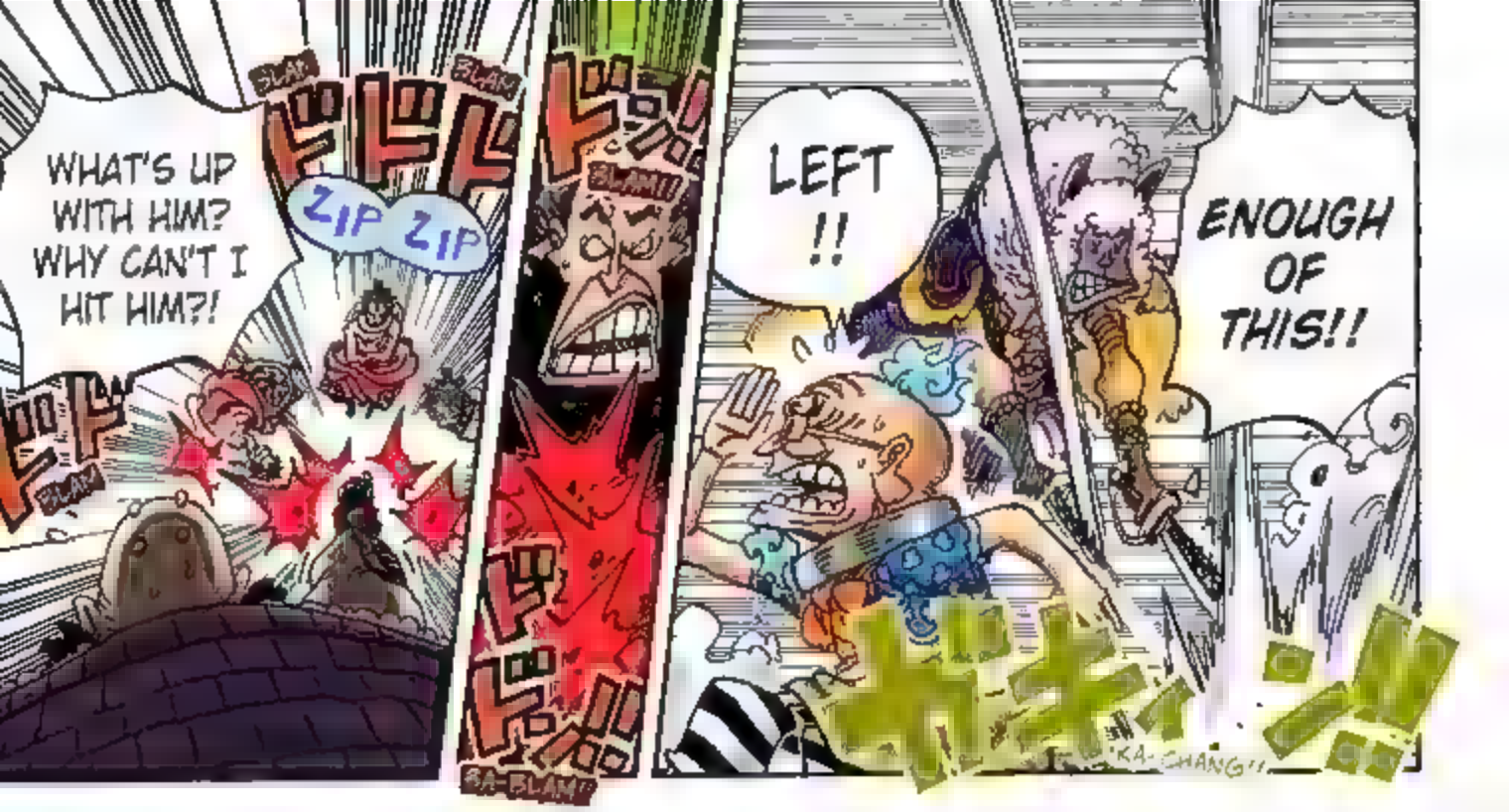

ドドドドン!!
PEW PEW!!
HEAD TO THE RIGHT?!
HUH ?!
...DUCK AND THEN JUMP!!
HEY, GRAMPS! HEAD TO THE RIGHT...

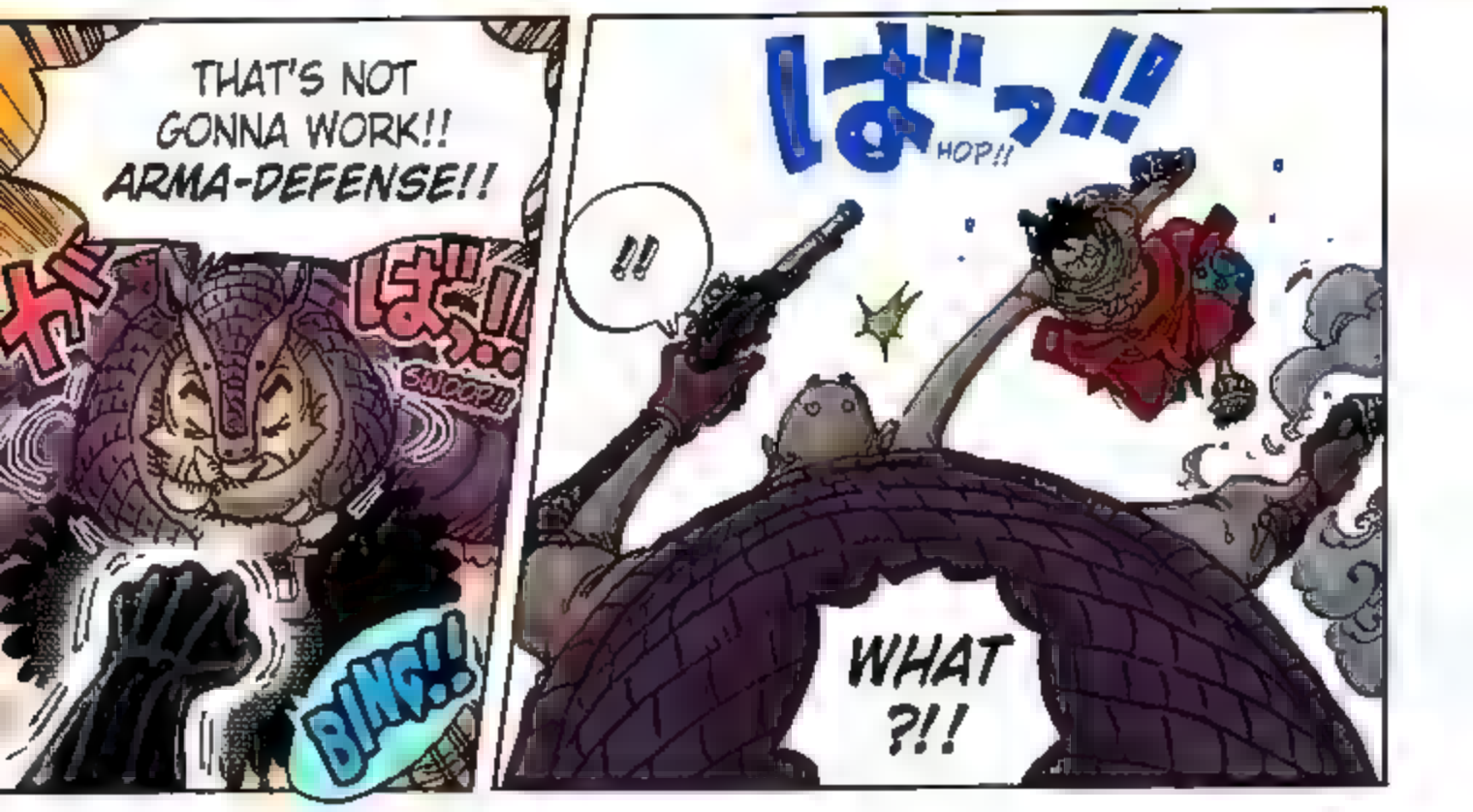

ベチャ!!
SPLAT!!
DUCK!!
?!
PTU !!!

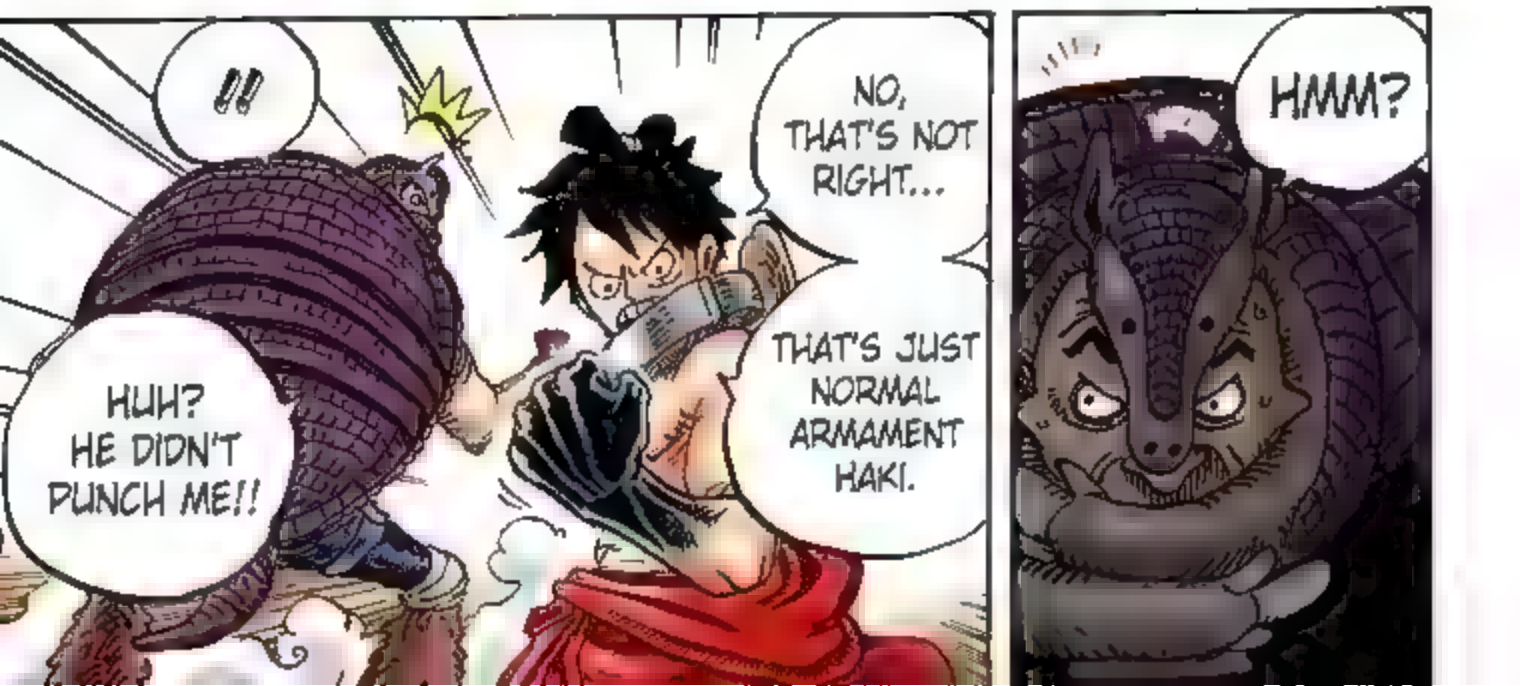

BRMF !!!
JUMP !!!
BONK!!
TAKE THIS!!
ビュッ!!
ZWIP!!
AND THEN...


BLAM
BLAM!!
NICE ONE, GRAMPS!!
NO WAY!! DID YOU SEE HOW NIMBLE OLD MAN HYO LOOKED JUST NOW?!
WHAAAAA

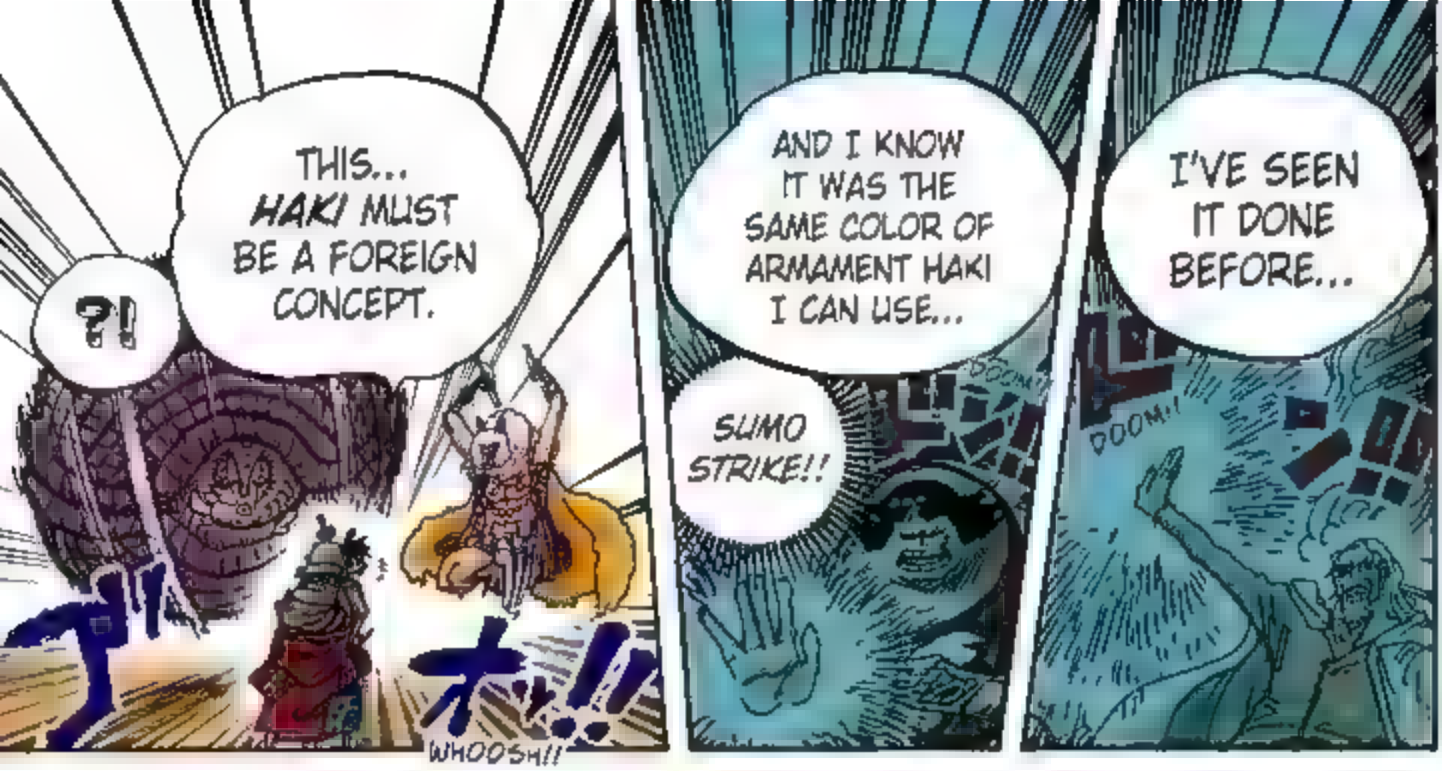

NEXT, GO LEFT!!
HEH!
...YOU SAW THE FUTURE!
WHAT WAS THAT?! IT WAS LIKE...
ZIP ZIP
HRRRNG!!

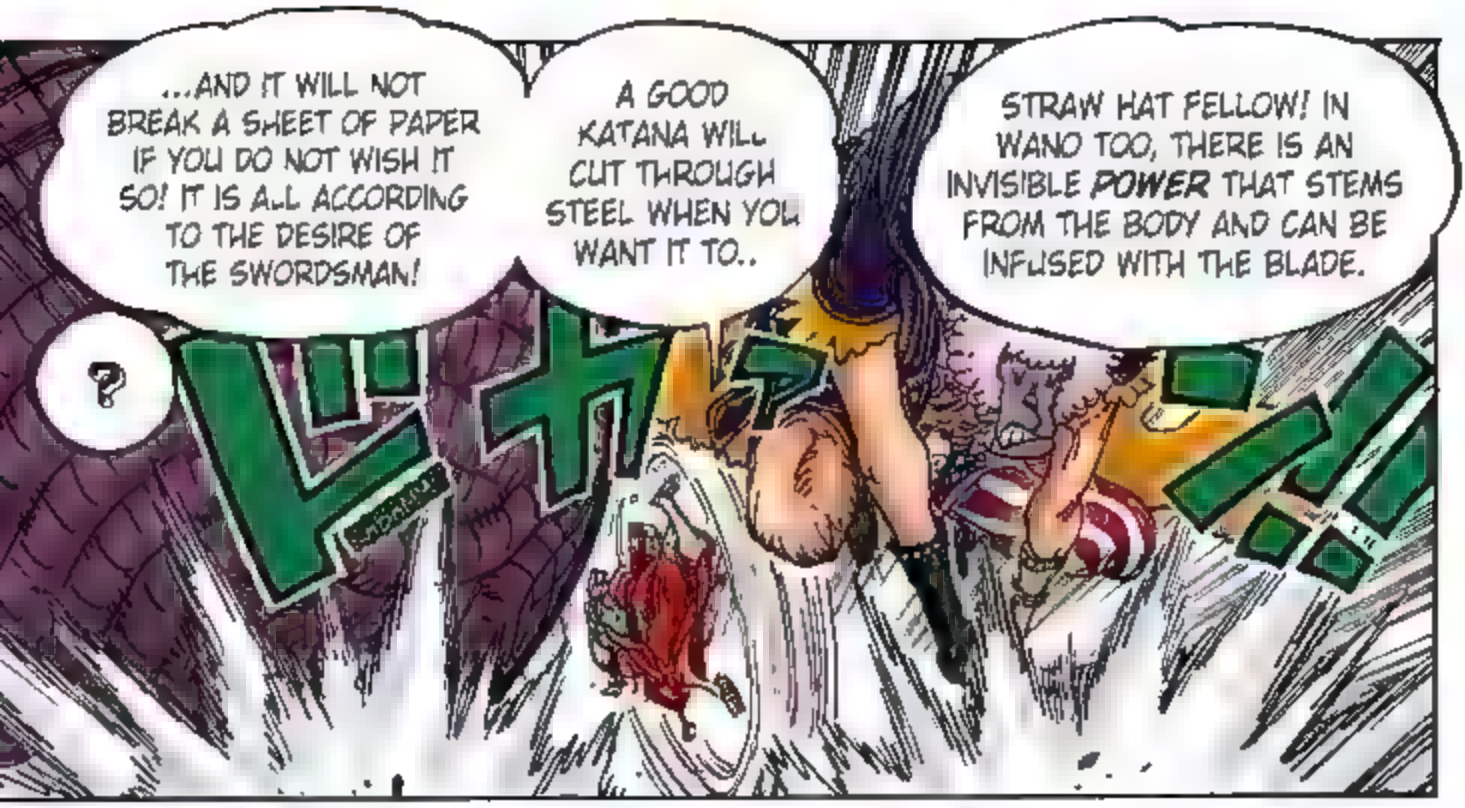

WHAT'S UP WITH HIM? WHY CAN'T I HIT HIM?!
BLAM
ZIP ZIP
LEFT !!
ENOUGH OF THIS!!
KA-CHANG!!

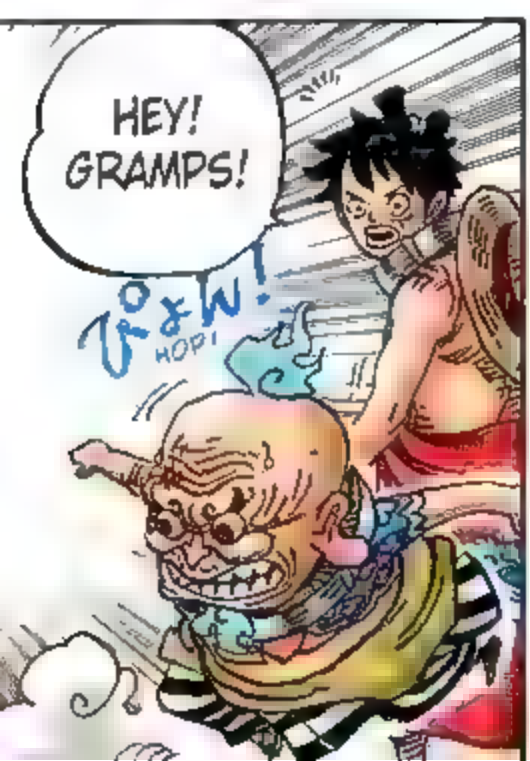

THAT'S NOT GONNA WORK!! ARMA-DEFENSE!!
SNOOP!!
BING!!
HOP!!
!!
WHAT ?!!

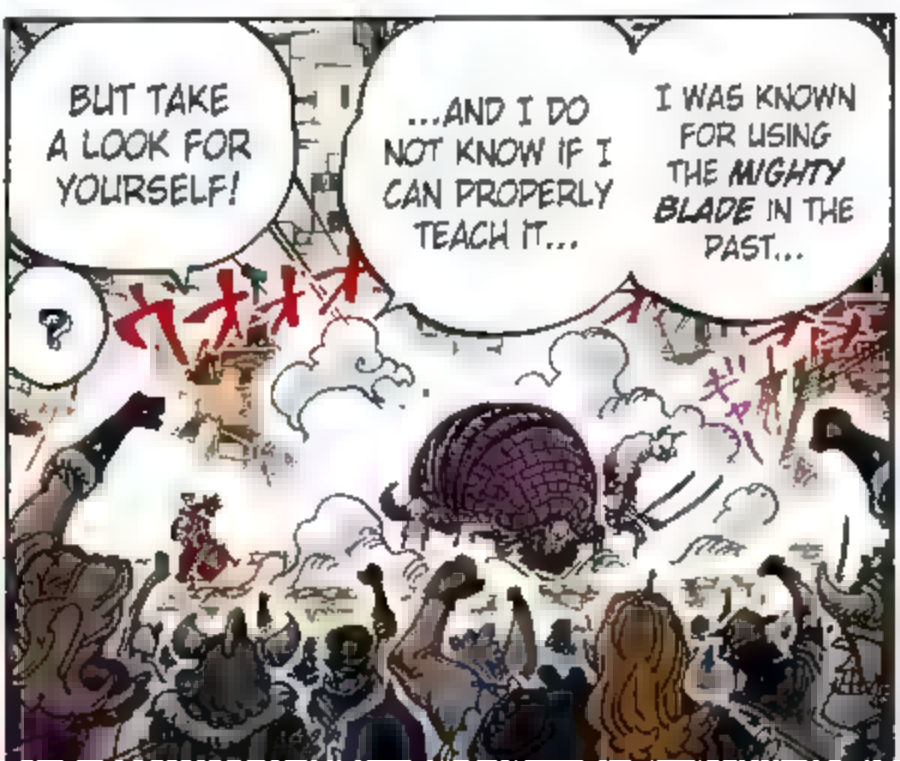

!!
HUH? HE DIDN'T PUNCH ME!!
NO, THAT'S NOT RIGHT...
THAT'S JUST NORMAL ARMAMENT HAKI.
HMM?

HUP!
STAY THERE.
ALPACA FENCING! CHYA CHYA CHYA!
STRAW HAT FELLOW! WHICH WAY NEXT?!
WHAT ?!
KYANG KYANG!
NO, YOU CAN'T DO THIS! PUT ME DOWN!!
I WON'T HAVE YOU BURDENED BY ME THIS WAY!!
IT'LL BE EASIER THIS WAY.
GAK GAK
GLANK
WHOA!
CHYA CHYA CHYA!
I'M NOT TRYING TO HOLD BACK AT THE LAST SECOND!! I WANNA PUNCH THEM AND KNOCK THEM AWAY WITHOUT TOUCHING 'EM!!
BUT I WON'T KNOW UNTIL I CAN ACTUALLY DO IT!!
IT FEELS LIKE I MIGHT BE ABLE TO DESTROY THOSE TOUGH SCALES OF KAIDO'S THAT WAY...
YOU'RE A PRISONER, IN THE MIDST OF THIS SICK EXECUTION GAME... AND YOU SAY YOU'RE TRAINING?!
YOU KEEP HOLDING BACK YOUR PUNCHES AND SAYING, "THAT'S NOT RIGHT." WHAT IN THE WORLD ARE YOU UP TO...?!
ACTUALLY, THE HEAVIER, THE BETTER!
IT'S GOOD TRAINING!!

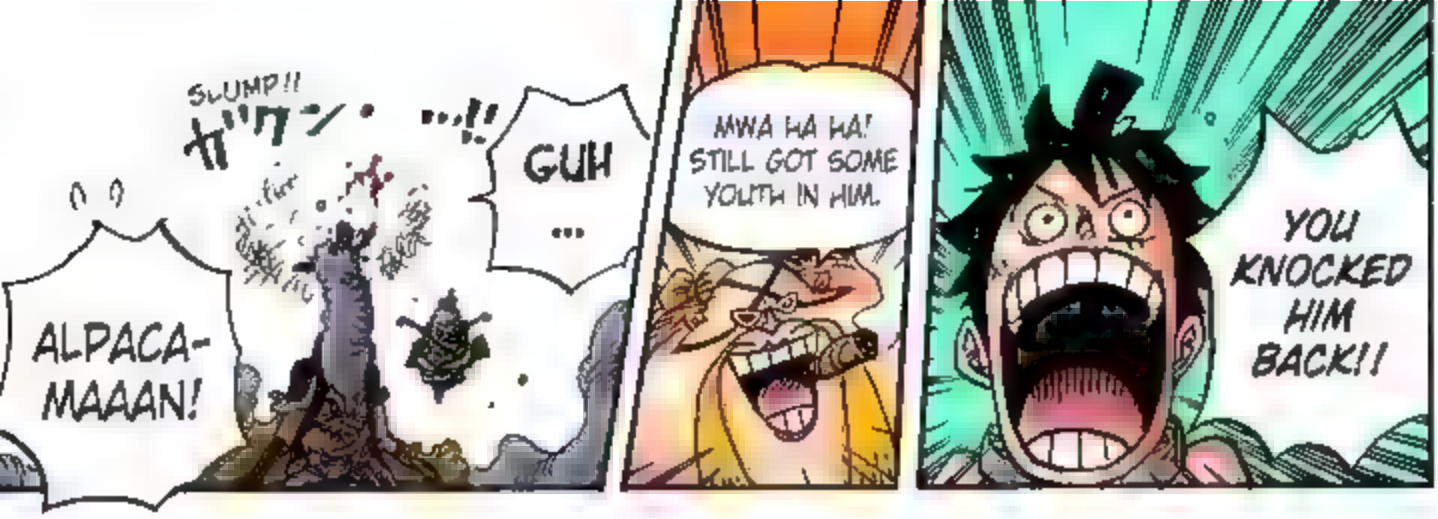

THIS... HAKI MUST BE A FOREIGN CONCEPT.
?!
ゴォ!!
WHOOSH!!
AND I KNOW IT WAS THE SAME COLOR OF ARMAMENT HAKI I CAN USE...
SUMO STRIKE!!
DOOM!!
I'VE SEEN IT DONE BEFORE...
DOOM!!


...AND IT WILL NOT BREAK A SHEET OF PAPER IF YOU DO NOT WISH IT SO! IT IS ALL ACCORDING TO THE DESIRE OF THE SWORDSMAN!
A GOOD KATANA WILL CUT THROUGH STEEL WHEN YOU WANT IT TO..
STRAW HAT FELLOW! IN WANO TOO, THERE IS AN INVISIBLE POWER THAT STEMS FROM THE BODY AND CAN BE INFUSED WITH THE BLADE.
?
ドカラーン!!

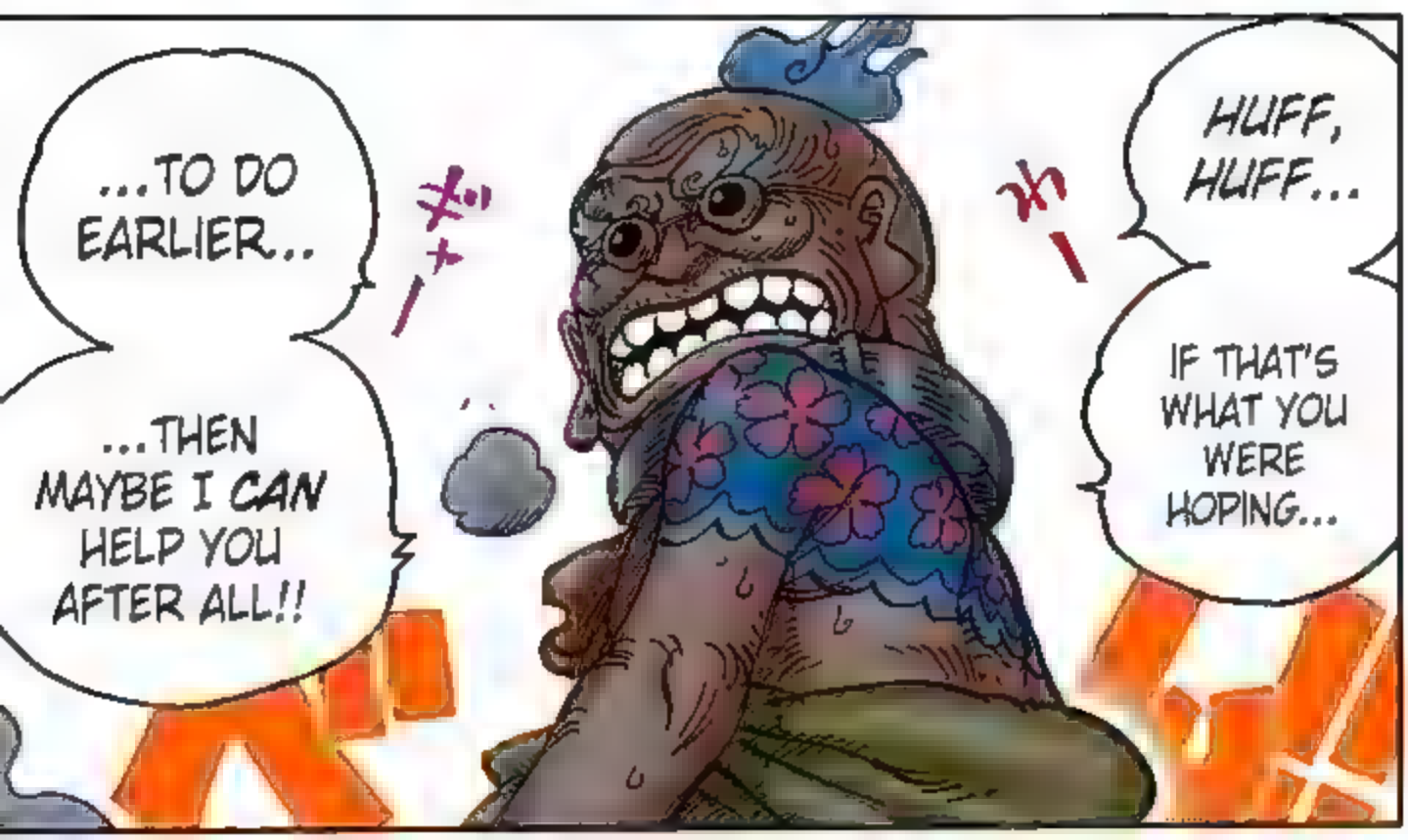

HEY! GRAMPS!
ぴょん! HOP!

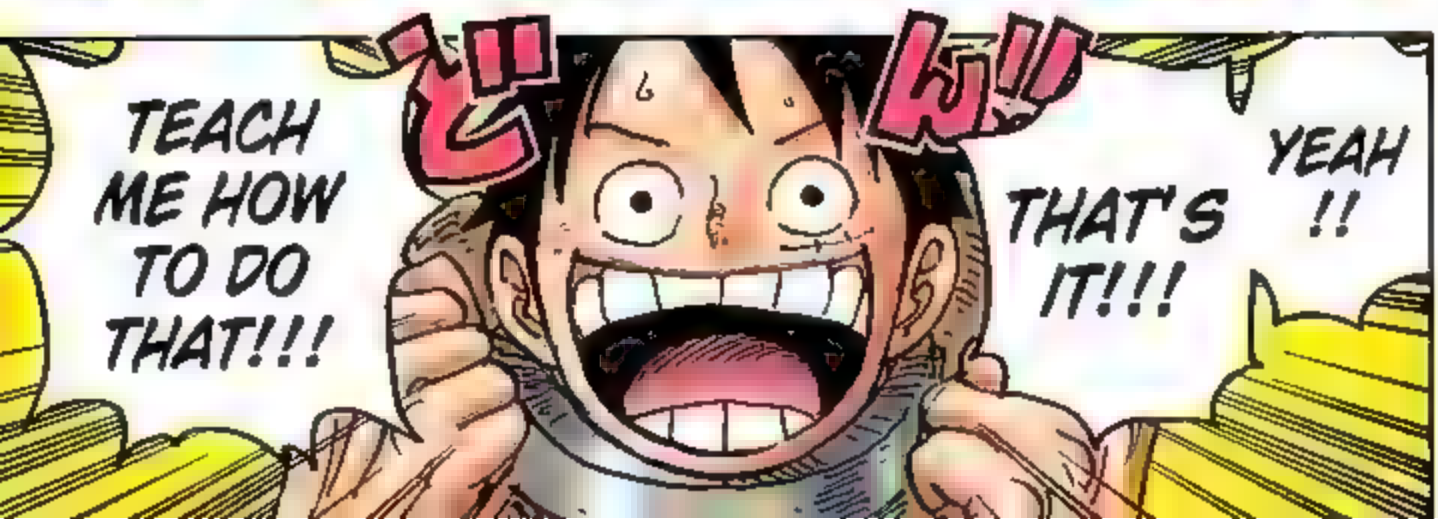

BUT TAKE A LOOK FOR YOURSELF!
...AND I DO NOT KNOW IF I CAN PROPERLY TEACH IT...
I WAS KNOWN FOR USING THE MIGHTY BLADE IN THE PAST...
?
ウオオオ
ギャ

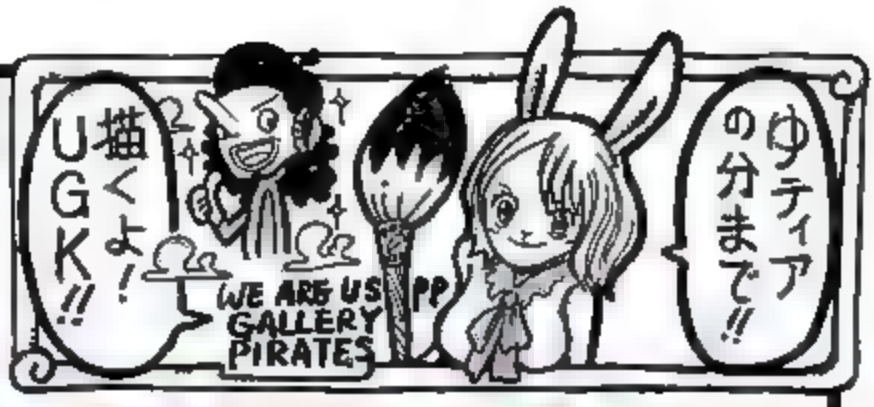
HE'S GONNA SWING DOWN HIS RIGHT-HAND SWORD HARD!!
GIVE ME YOUR DIRECTIONS !!
KACHIING!!
SWISH!!
ACK!!
HUH ?
DOOM!!
!!!
ゴゴ
RRR
RRG
!?
BRR


SLUMP!!
ガクン・・・!!
ALPACA-MAAAN!
GUH ...
MWA HA HA! STILL GOT SOME YOUTH IN HIM.
YOU KNOCKED HIM BACK!!

DO YOU THINK...HYO REALLY IS THE FAMOUS HYOGORO THE FLOWER..?
...JUST TOPPLED A GIFTER!!!
RAAAAAAAAAAAAH
DID YOU SEE THAT?! OLD MAN HYO...

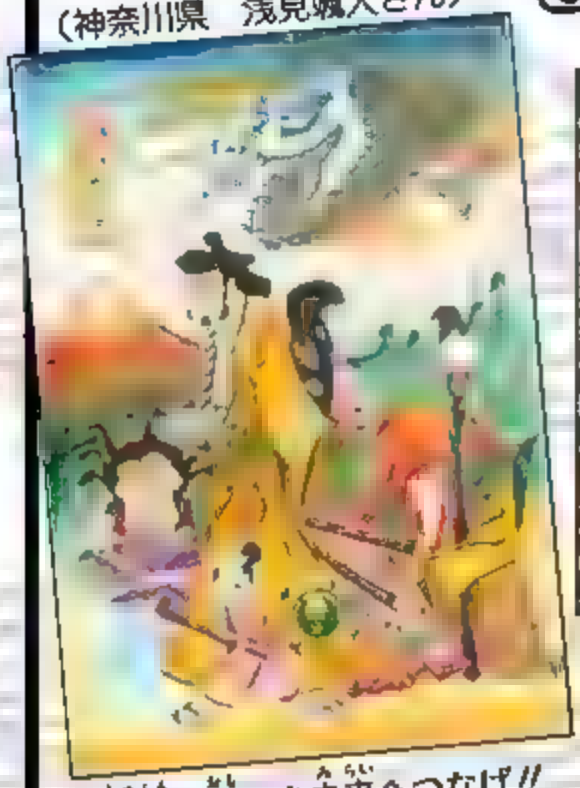

...TO DO EARLIER..
...THEN MAYBE I CAN HELP YOU AFTER ALL!!
HUFF, HUFF...
IF THAT'S WHAT YOU WERE HOPING...


TEACH ME HOW TO DO THAT!!!
THAT'S IT!!!
YEAH !!



（香港 420ランドさん）

（神奈川県　浅見蝿人さん）

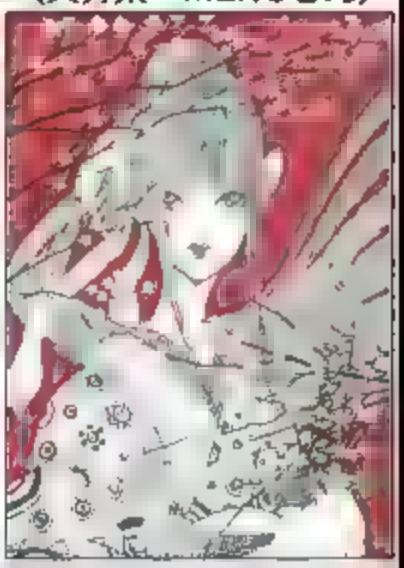


主君の思いを未来へつなげ!!

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

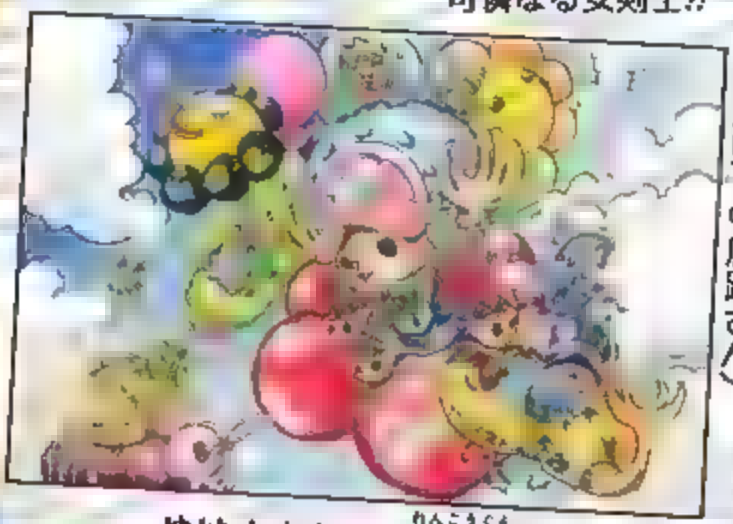
戦う！ 参謀総長サボ！

（大分県　MENOさん）



花の似合う可憐なる女剣士!!

（鳥取県　中原路さん）

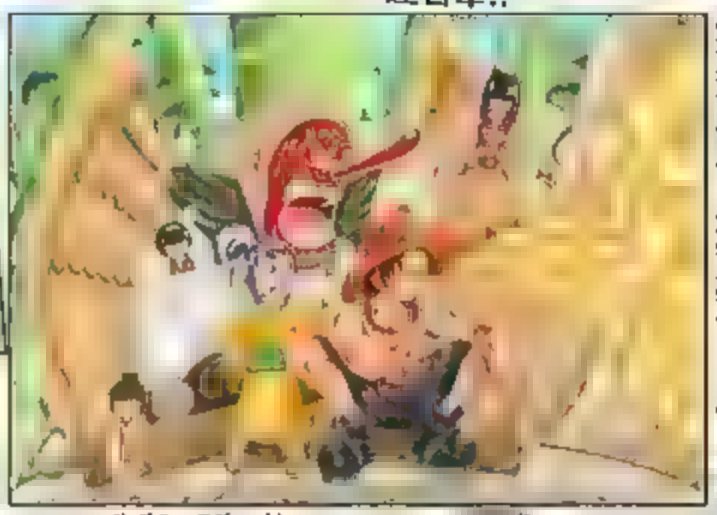


ゆけ！ かわいい連合軍!!

（沖縄県　池田慎之介さん）

ワノ国でも暴れるぞー!!

（神奈川県　牙山雄一さん）



飛徹は美少女コケシコレクター!!

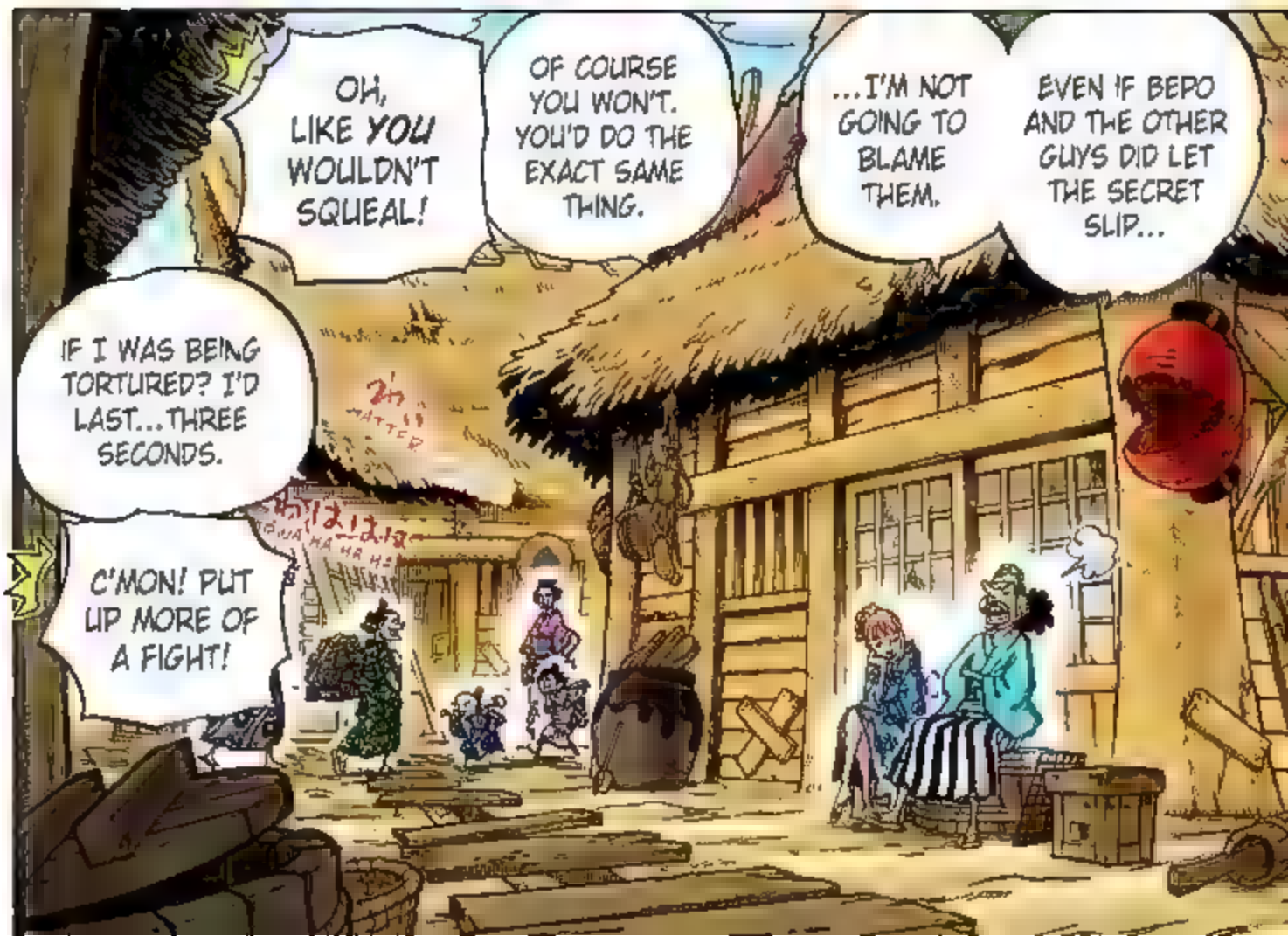
Chapter 940: SPARKS OF REBELLION

*CANDY CRAFTING

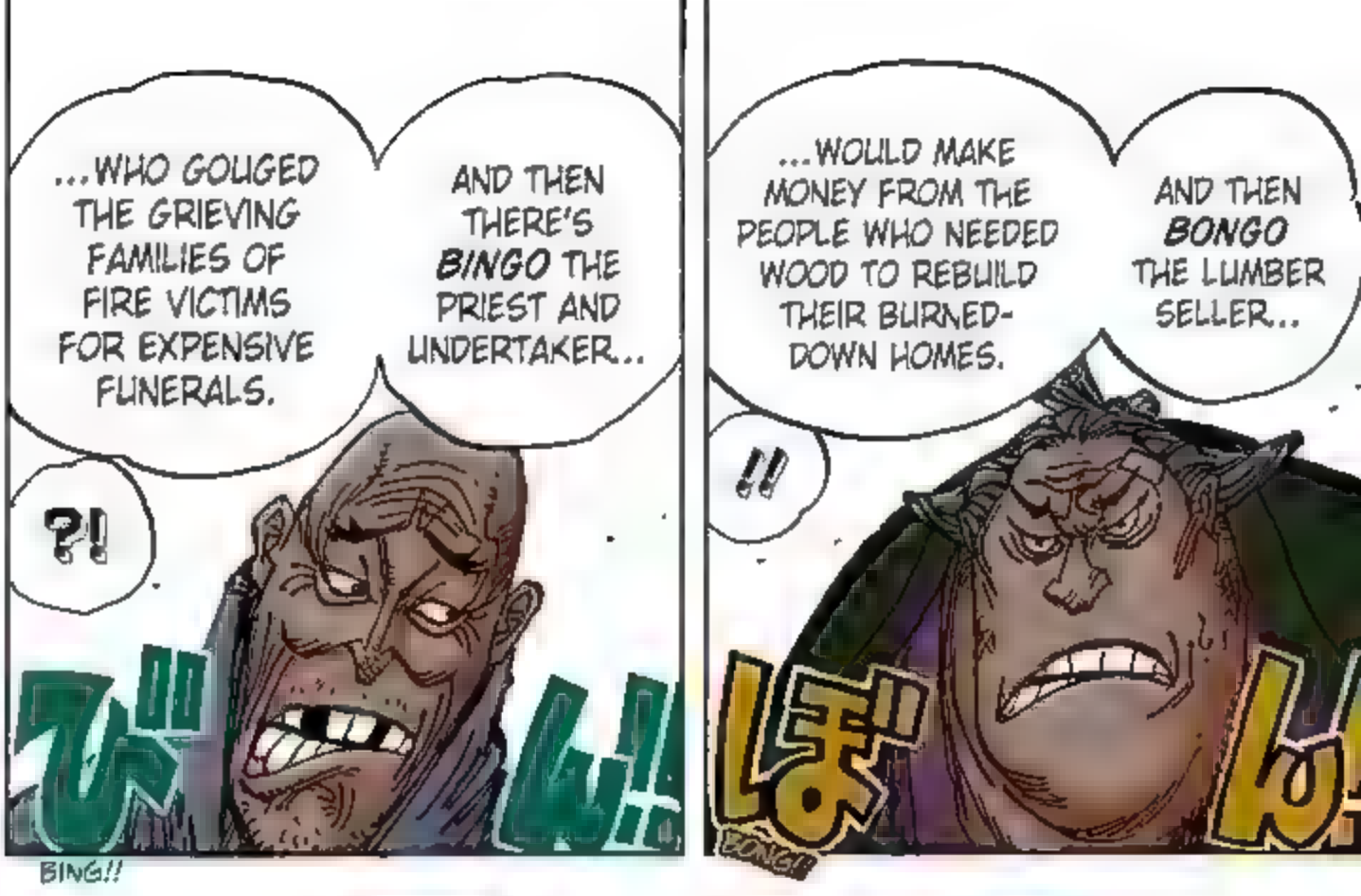
REQUEST: "BARTOLOMEO CRAFTING MASTERPIECE CANDY VERSIONS OF THE STRAW HATS AT A SUMMER FESTIVAL, BUT NOT WANTING TO SELL THEM TO ANYONE" BY I LOVE LOMEO

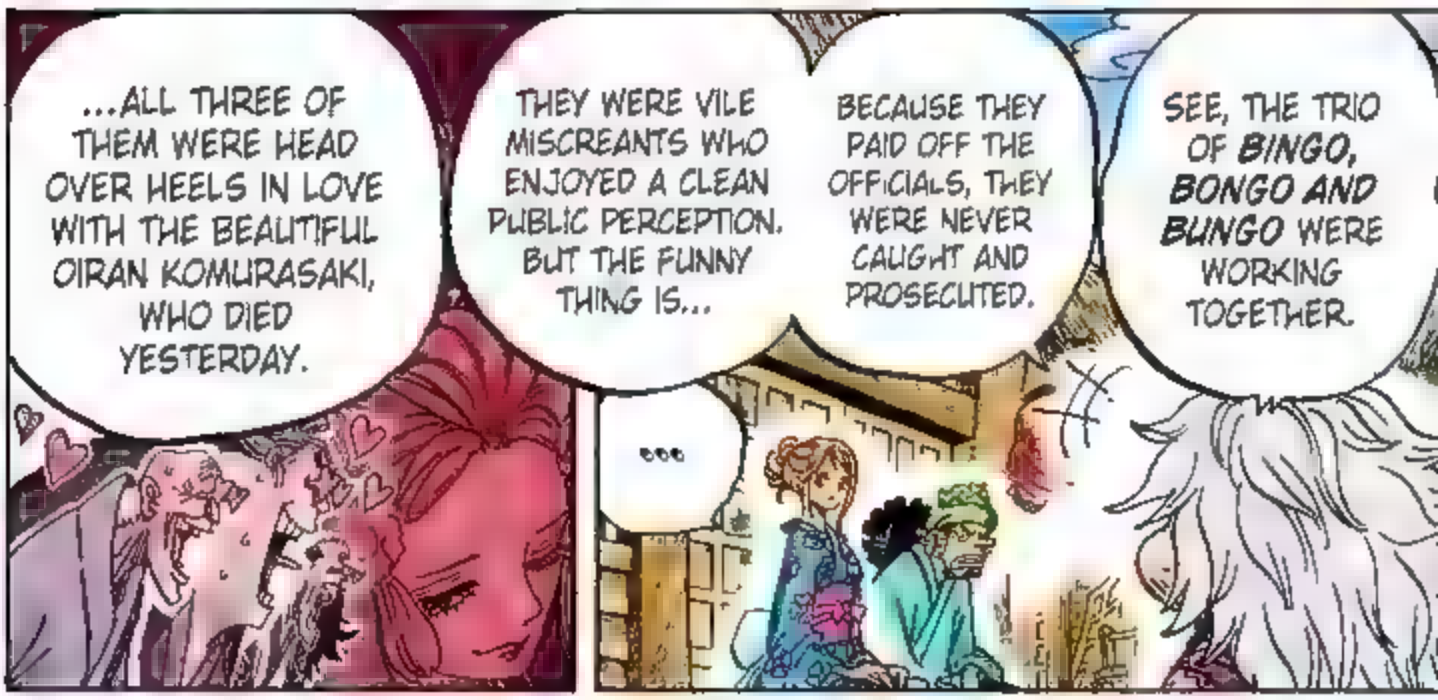
IF WE CAN'T TRUST EACH OTHER IN MOMENTS LIKE THIS...
...THEN I CAN'T EXPECT TO ENTRUST MY SAFETY TO YOU WHEN THE FIGHTING IS FIERCE!!
DON'T FORGET THE FACT THAT YOU DOUBTED THE LOYALTY OF MY CREW.

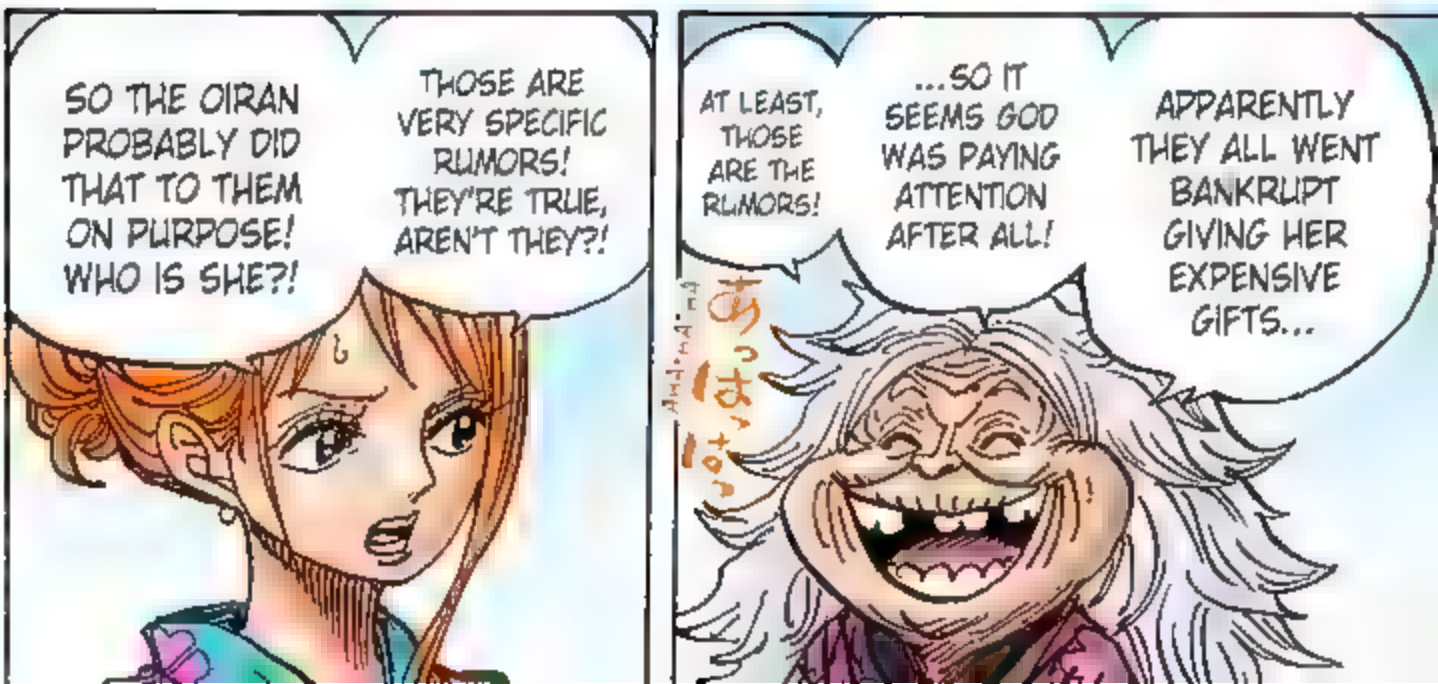
BUT YOU UNDERSTAND WHY SHE'S FRUSTRATED, DON'T YOU?
THEY'VE BEEN WAITING 20 YEARS FOR THIS PLAN TO COME TOGETHER.
WAY TO GO, SHINOBU! HOPE YOU'RE HAPPY!!
UGH!
WELL, THERE WE GO. TRAFFY GOT MAD AND STORMED OFF.
LET'S HOPE HE DECIDES TO COME BACK!

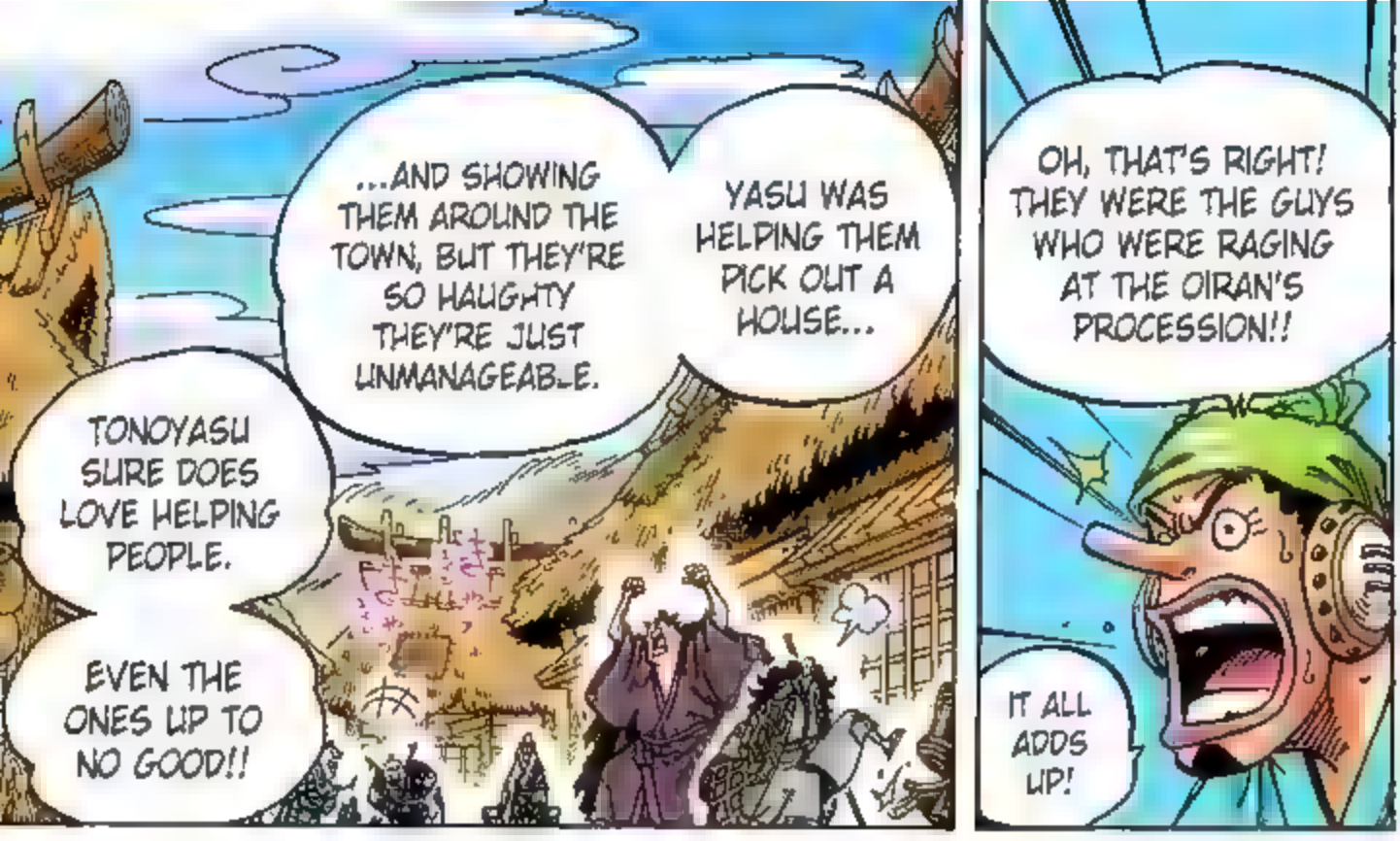

OH, LIKE YOU WOULDN'T SQUEAL!
OF COURSE YOU WON'T. YOU'D DO THE EXACT SAME THING.
...I'M NOT GOING TO BLAME THEM.
EVEN IF BEPO AND THE OTHER GUYS DID LET THE SECRET SLIP...
IF I WAS BEING TORTURED? I'D LAST...THREE SECONDS.
C'MON! PUT UP MORE OF A FIGHT!
GUAHAHAHA

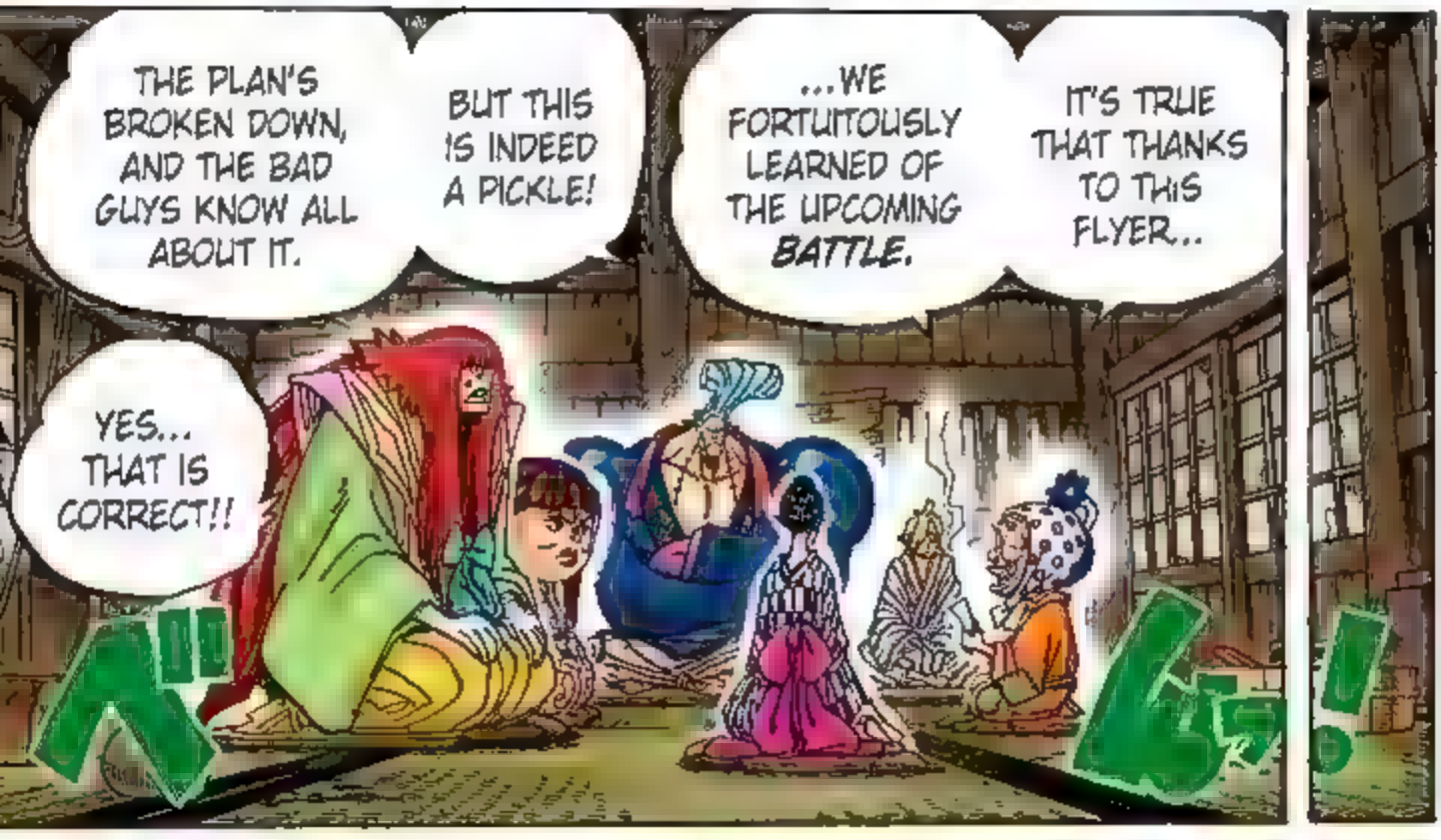
FORMER RESIDENTS OF THE CAPITAL, WHO WERE KICKED OUT OF THE CITY YESTERDAY.
OH, THOSE ARE THE NEW FELLAS.
STOP THAT!!
IT'S THE OLD BEAN-WASHING HAG.
I WILL NEVER SINK TO ACCEPTING THE HELP OF THE LOWER CLASSES!!
HUH?
BEGONE FROM MY SIGHT!!
WHAT'S THIS? SINCE WHEN DO PEOPLE GET ANGRY IN EBISU TOWN?
KICKED OUT?!
WA HA HA HA!!
KYA HA HA HA HA!!
WHAT ARE YOU LAUGHING AT, HUH?!
...THEN PAID OFF OFFICIALS TO AVOID PUNISHMENT.
THE UNDERLING, BUNGO, WENT AROUND LIGHTING FIRES AT NIGHT...
AN ARSONIST?!
AND HE PAID BRIBES TOO?!
BUNGU
ふ!! ふ!!
THE FLOWER CAPITAL ONLY ACCEPTS RESIDENTS WHO ARE LOYAL TO THE SHOGUN AND PRODUCE WEALTH TO KEEP THE ECONOMY FLOWING.
BUT FROM WHAT I HEAR, THEY WERE UP TO SOME BAD BUSINESS! AHA HA HA HA!

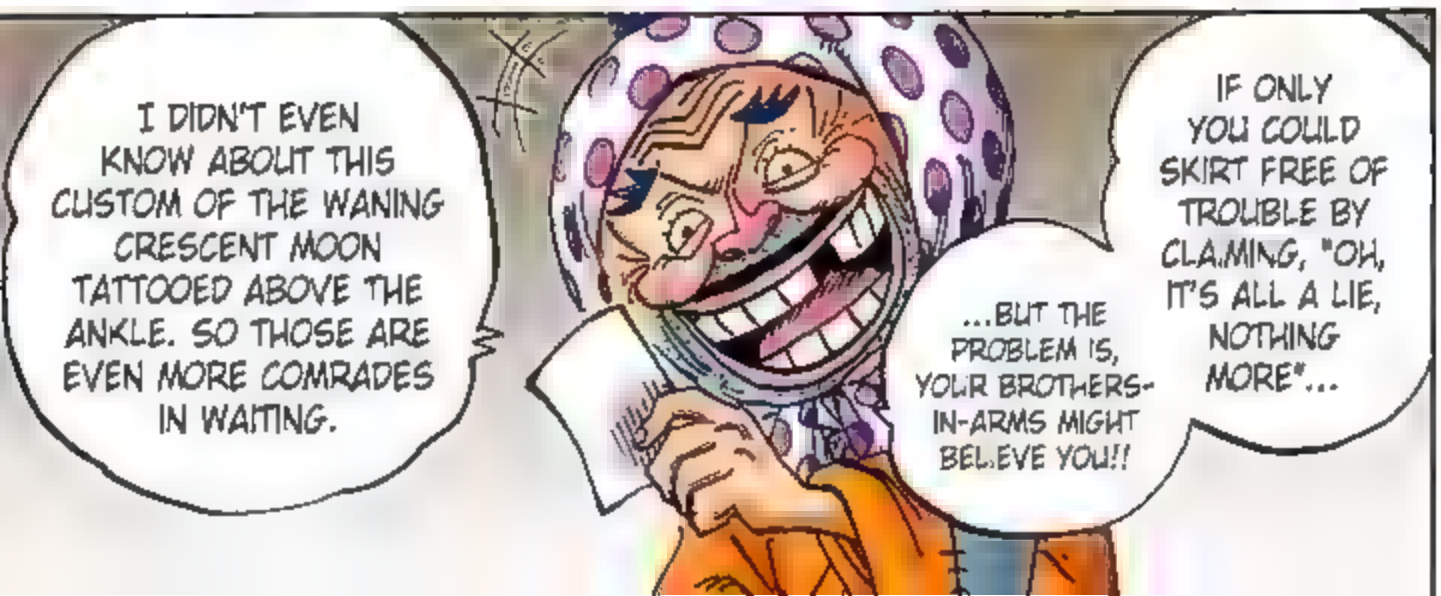

...WHO GOUGED THE GRIEVING FAMILIES OF FIRE VICTIMS FOR EXPENSIVE FUNERALS.
AND THEN THERE'S BINGO THE PRIEST AND UNDERTAKER...
?!
びぃ
ん!!
BING!!
...WOULD MAKE MONEY FROM THE PEOPLE WHO NEEDED WOOD TO REBUILD THEIR BURNED-DOWN HOMES.
AND THEN BONGO THE LUMBER SELLER...
!!
ぼぉ
BONG!

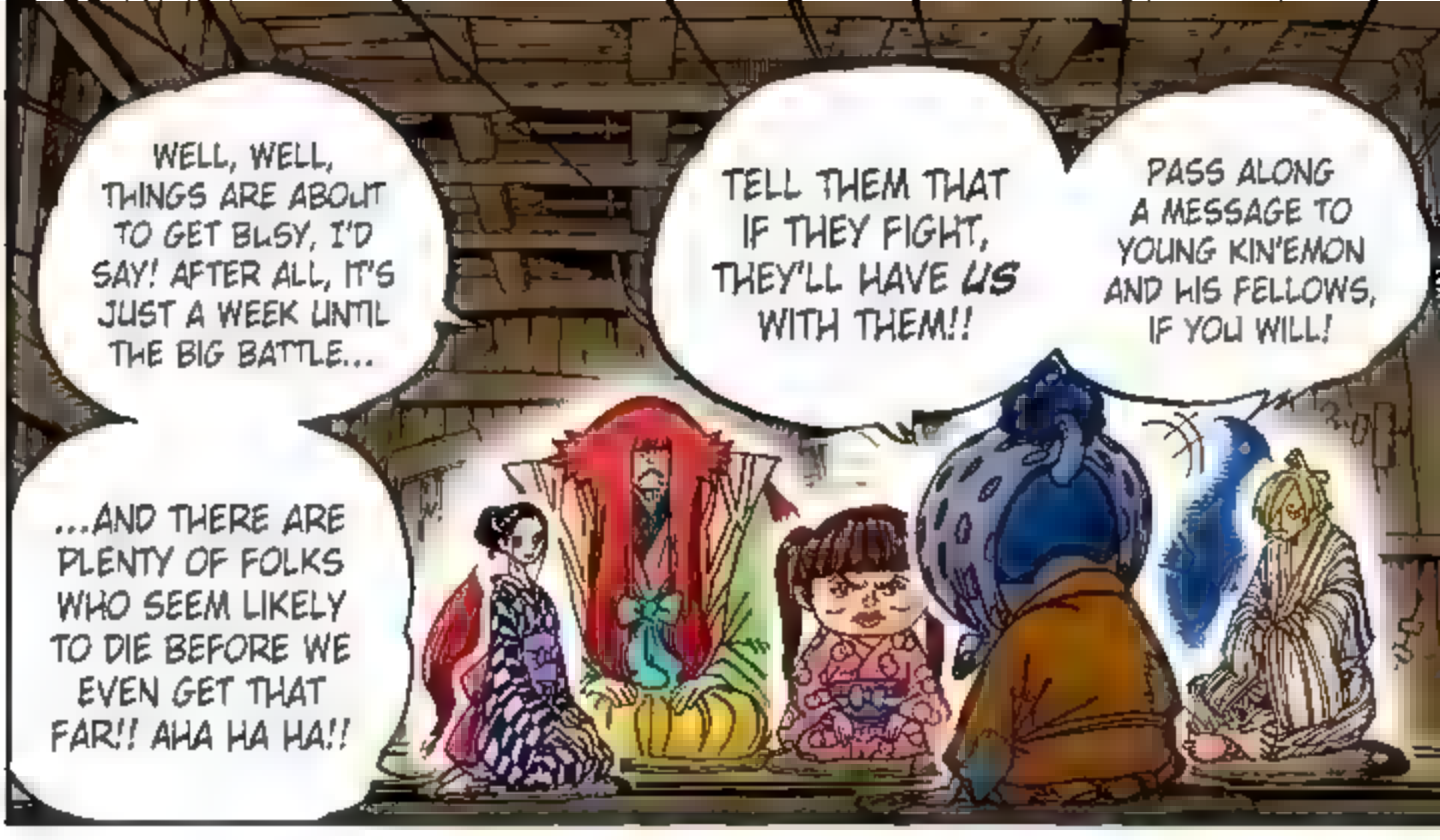

...ALL THREE OF THEM WERE HEAD OVER HEELS IN LOVE WITH THE BEAUTIFUL OIRAN KOMURASAKI, WHO DIED YESTERDAY.
THEY WERE VILE MISCREANTS WHO ENJOYED A CLEAN PUBLIC PERCEPTION. BUT THE FUNNY THING IS...
BECAUSE THEY PAID OFF THE OFFICIALS, THEY WERE NEVER CAUGHT AND PROSECUTED.
SEE, THE TRIO OF BINGO, BONGO AND BUNGO WERE WORKING TOGETHER.
...

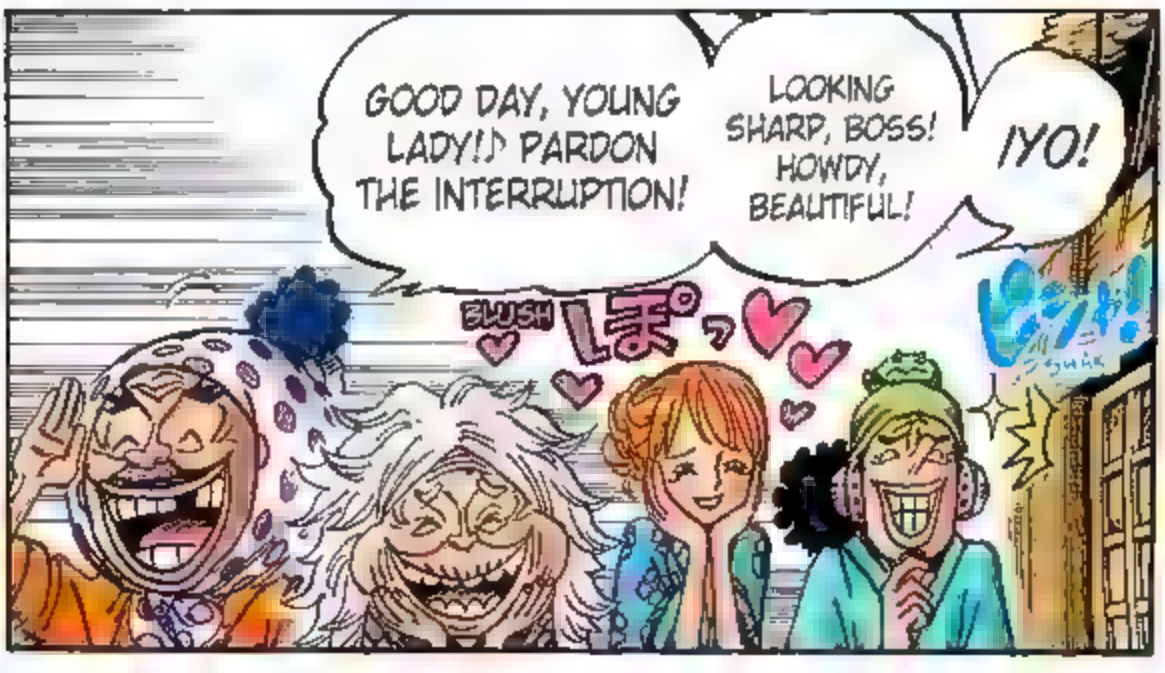

SO THE OIRAN PROBABLY DID THAT TO THEM ON PURPOSE! WHO IS SHE?!
THOSE ARE VERY SPECIFIC RUMORS! THEY'RE TRUE, AREN'T THEY?!
AT LEAST, THOSE ARE THE RUMORS!
...SO IT SEEMS GOD WAS PAYING ATTENTION AFTER ALL!
APPARENTLY THEY ALL WENT BANKRUPT GIVING HER EXPENSIVE GIFTS...
あっはっは


TONOYASU SURE DOES LOVE HELPING PEOPLE.
EVEN THE ONES UP TO NO GOOD!!
...AND SHOWING THEM AROUND THE TOWN, BUT THEY'RE SO HAUGHTY THEY'RE JUST UNMANAGEABLE.
YASU WAS HELPING THEM PICK OUT A HOUSE...
OH, THAT'S RIGHT! THEY WERE THE GUYS WHO WERE RAGING AT THE OIRAN'S PROCESSION!!
IT ALL ADDS UP!

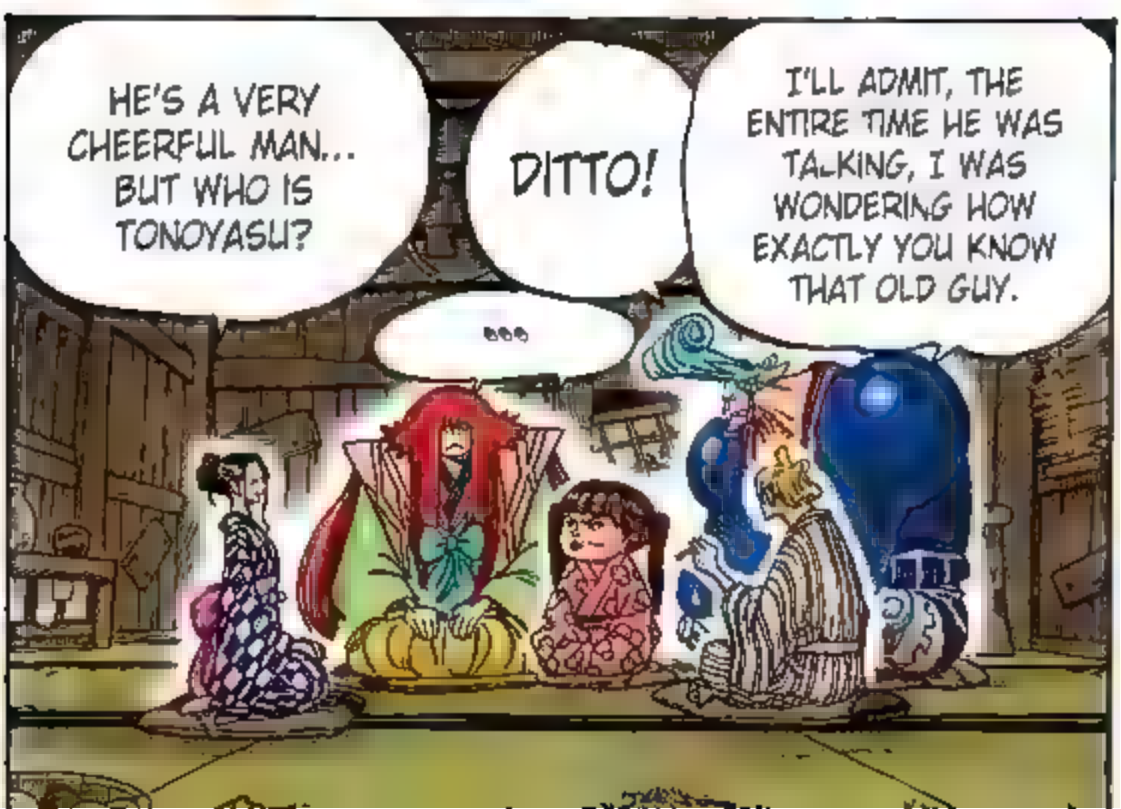

THE PLAN'S BROKEN DOWN, AND THE BAD GUYS KNOW ALL ABOUT IT.
BUT THIS IS INDEED A PICKLE!
YES... THAT IS CORRECT!!
...WE FORTUITOUSLY LEARNED OF THE UPCOMING BATTLE.
IT'S TRUE THAT THANKS TO THIS FLYER...

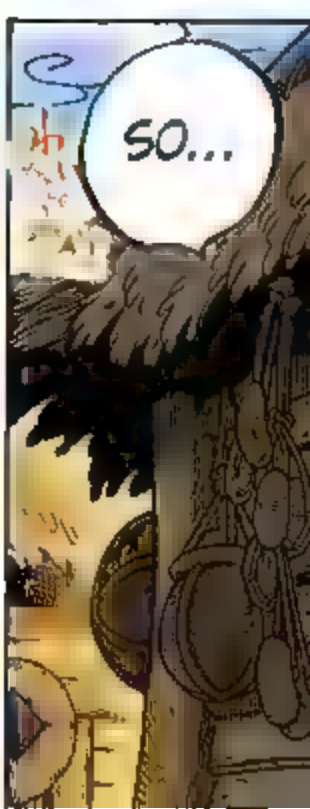

I DIDN'T EVEN KNOW ABOUT THIS CUSTOM OF THE WANING CRESCENT MOON TATTOOED ABOVE THE ANKLE. SO THOSE ARE EVEN MORE COMRADES IN WAITING.
...BUT THE PROBLEM IS, YOUR BROTHERS-IN-ARMS MIGHT BELIEVE YOU!!
IF ONLY YOU COULD SKIRT FREE OF TROUBLE BY CLAIMING, "OH, IT'S ALL A LIE, NOTHING MORE"...


WELL, WELL, THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET BUSY, I'D SAY! AFTER ALL, IT'S JUST A WEEK UNTIL THE BIG BATTLE...
...AND THERE ARE PLENTY OF FOLKS WHO SEEM LIKELY TO DIE BEFORE WE EVEN GET THAT FAR!! AHA HA HA!!
TELL THEM THAT IF THEY FIGHT, THEY'LL HAVE US WITH THEM!!
PASS ALONG A MESSAGE TO YOUNG KIN'EMON AND HIS FELLOWS, IF YOU WILL!


GOOD DAY, YOUNG LADY!♪ PARDON THE INTERRUPTION!
LOOKING SHARP, BOSS! HOWDY, BEAUTIFUL!
IYO!
BLUSH
しぽっ♥
SHUNK

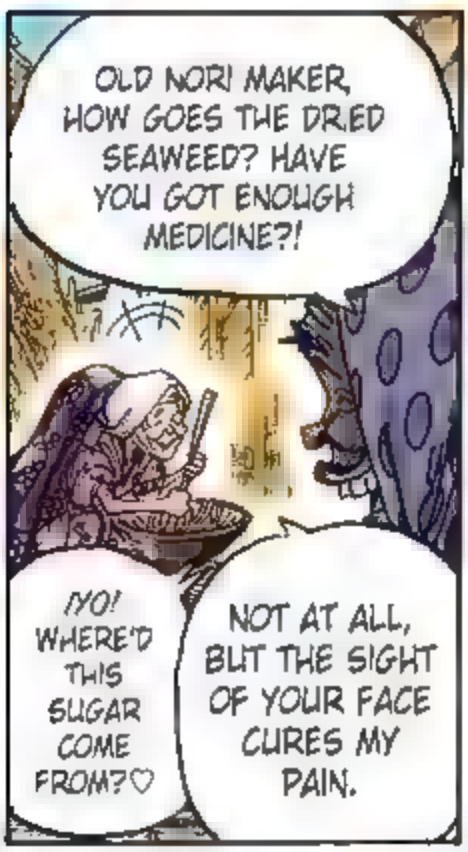
NOW, IF YOU'LL EXCUSE ME...
SHUNK

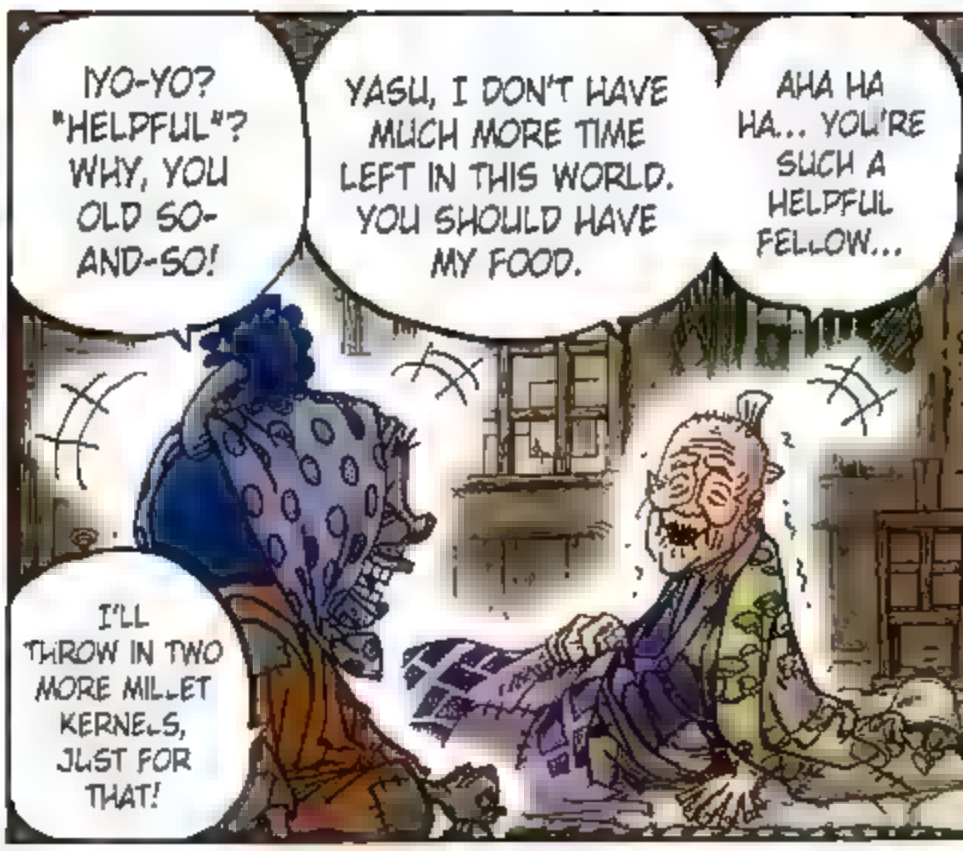

HE'S A VERY CHEERFUL MAN... BUT WHO IS TONOYASU?
DITTO!
I'LL ADMIT, THE ENTIRE TIME HE WAS TALKING, I WAS WONDERING HOW EXACTLY YOU KNOW THAT OLD GUY.


SO...

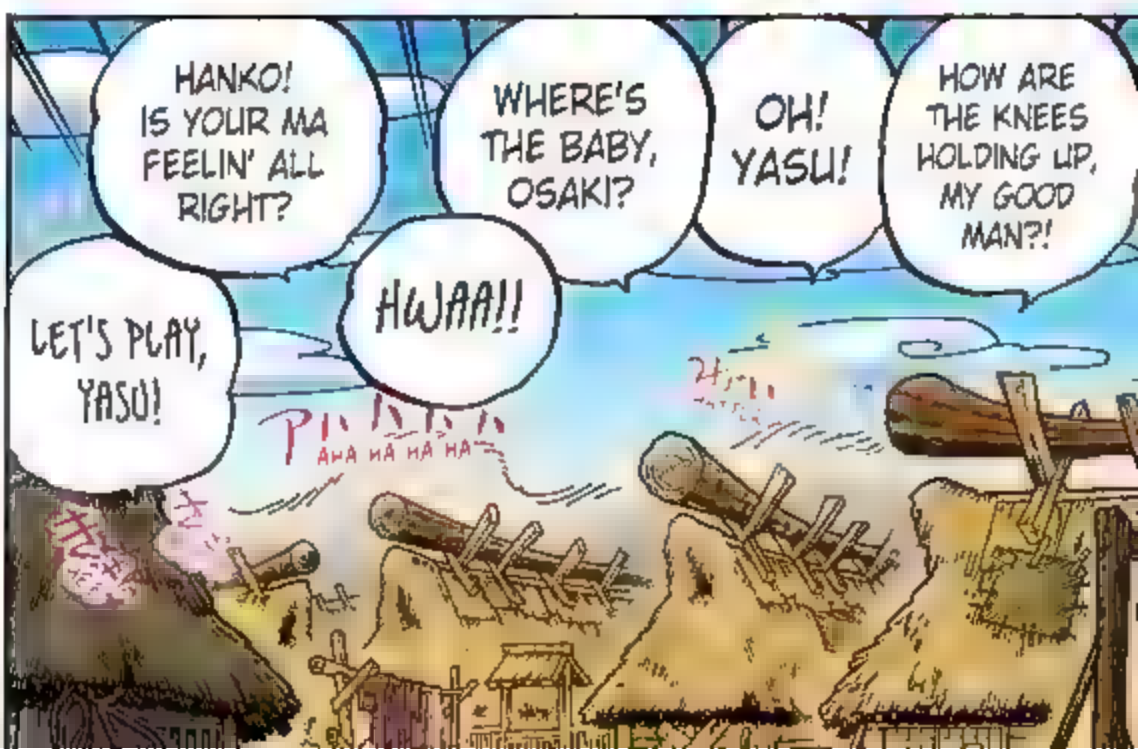
...WE DO NOT KNOW.
GONNNG
THE TRUTH IS...
WELL ...
WHAAAT ?!!
IF HE WAS THAT FAMILIAR WITH YOU...
AND I WOULD HATE TO CAUSE OFFENSE BY ASKING, IN CASE HE WAS SOMEONE IMPORTANT, SO...
...THEN PERHAPS AN OLD FRIEND, OR A TEACHER OR MENTOR IN SOME CAPACITY...?
AND HE SPOKE TO US WITH SUCH FAMILIARITY...
W-WELL, HE DID MOST OF THE TALK-ING...
HOW DO YOU FORGET A GUY THAT MEMORABLE ?!
YOU'VE BEEN TALKING TO HIM THIS ENTIRE TIME WITHOUT KNOWING WHO HE IS?!
OH... YASU...
AHOY THERE, GRAMPS! HOW GOES THE COLIC?
ガラ!! SHUNK
HMMM? WHO COULD IT BE...?
REALLY ?!

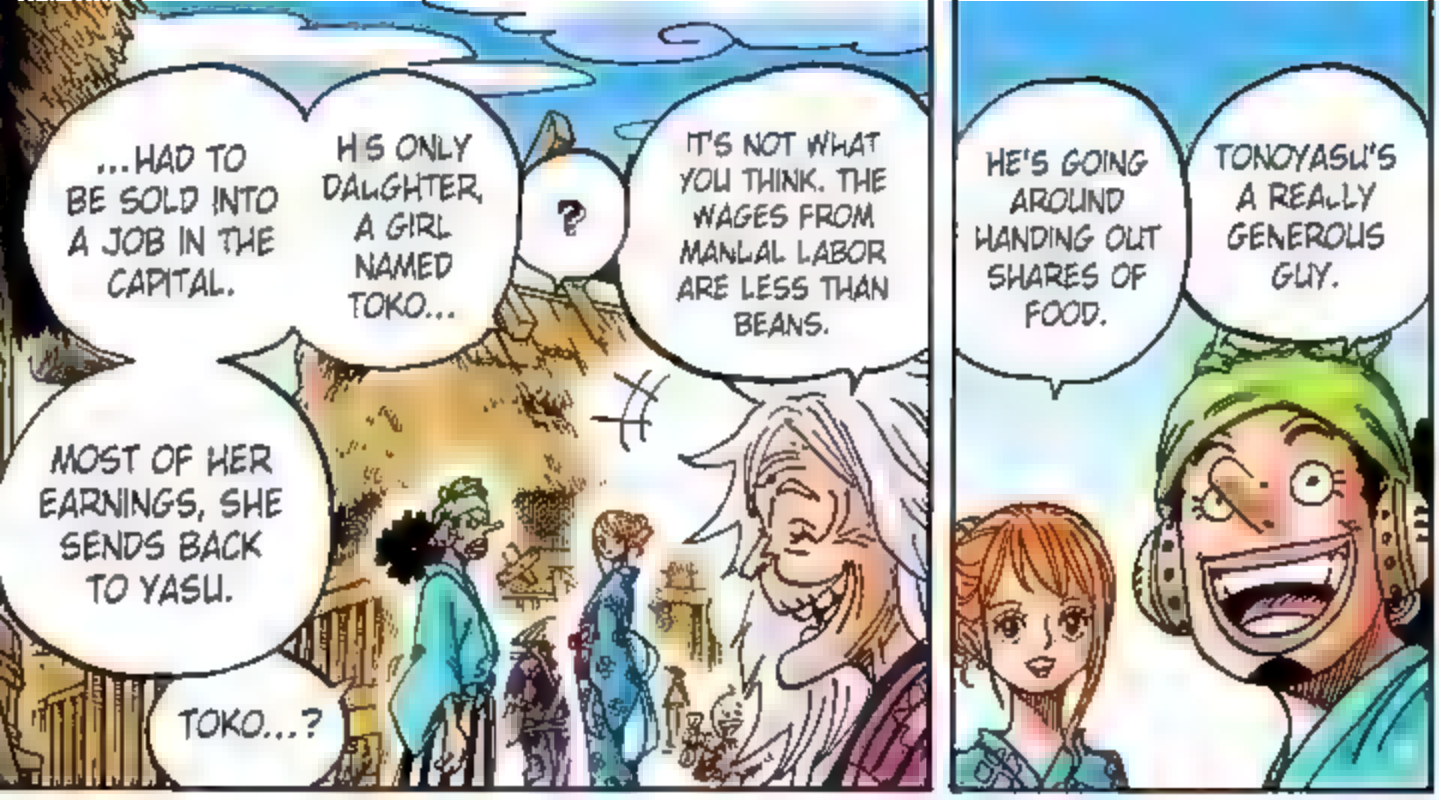
LOOK, I'M LEAVING A BIT OF MILLET AND WATER FOR YA HERE.
SO MAKE SURE YOU EAT UP, YOU HEAR?
MUCH HARDER THAN WORKING, I'LL GIVE YOU THAT!!
IT'S HARD BEING ON YOUR BACK ALL DAY!!

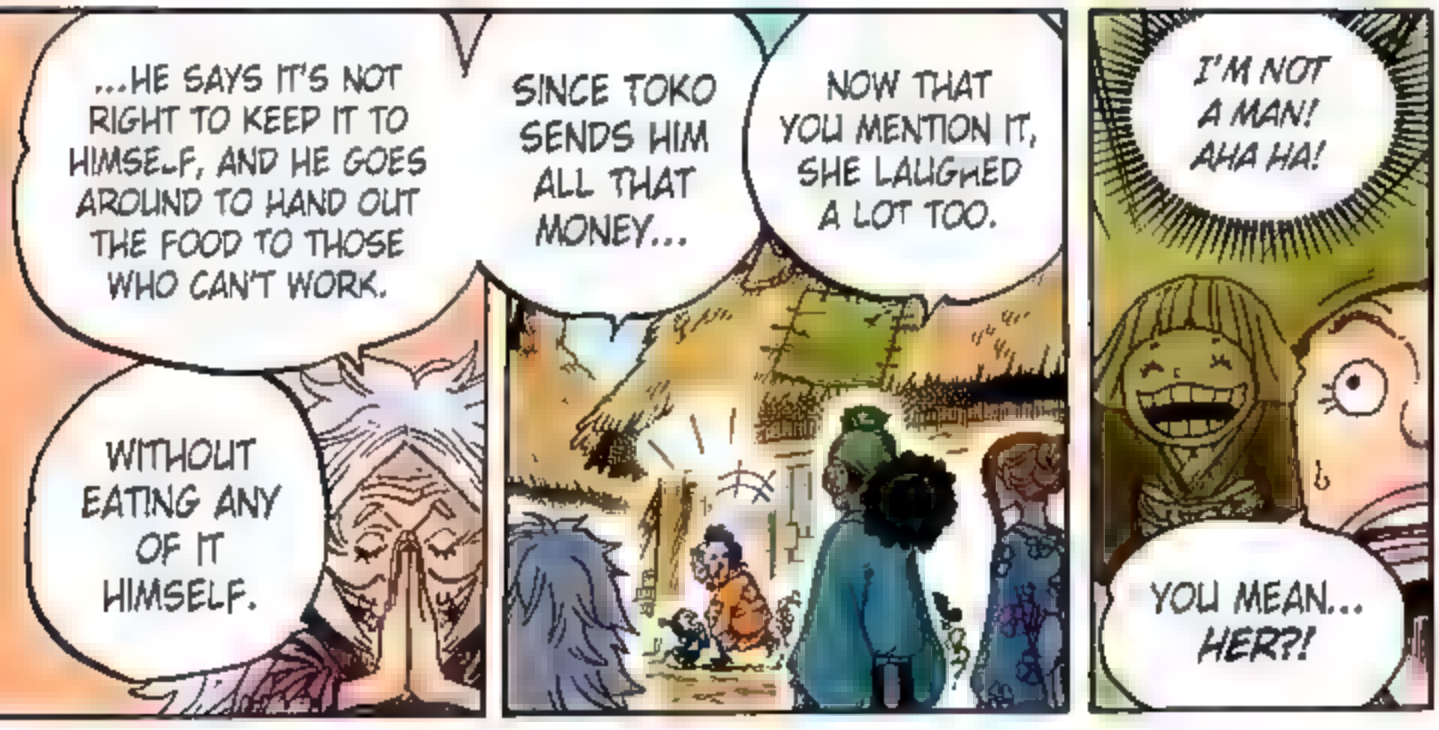

OLD NORI MAKER, HOW GOES THE DRIED SEAWEED? HAVE YOU GOT ENOUGH MEDICINE?!
IYO! WHERE'D THIS SUGAR COME FROM?♡
NOT AT ALL, BUT THE SIGHT OF YOUR FACE CURES MY PAIN.


IYO-YO? "HELPFUL"? WHY, YOU OLD SO-AND-SO!
YASU, I DON'T HAVE MUCH MORE TIME LEFT IN THIS WORLD. YOU SHOULD HAVE MY FOOD.
AHA HA HA... YOU'RE SUCH A HELPFUL FELLOW...
I'LL THROW IN TWO MORE MILLET KERNELS, JUST FOR THAT!

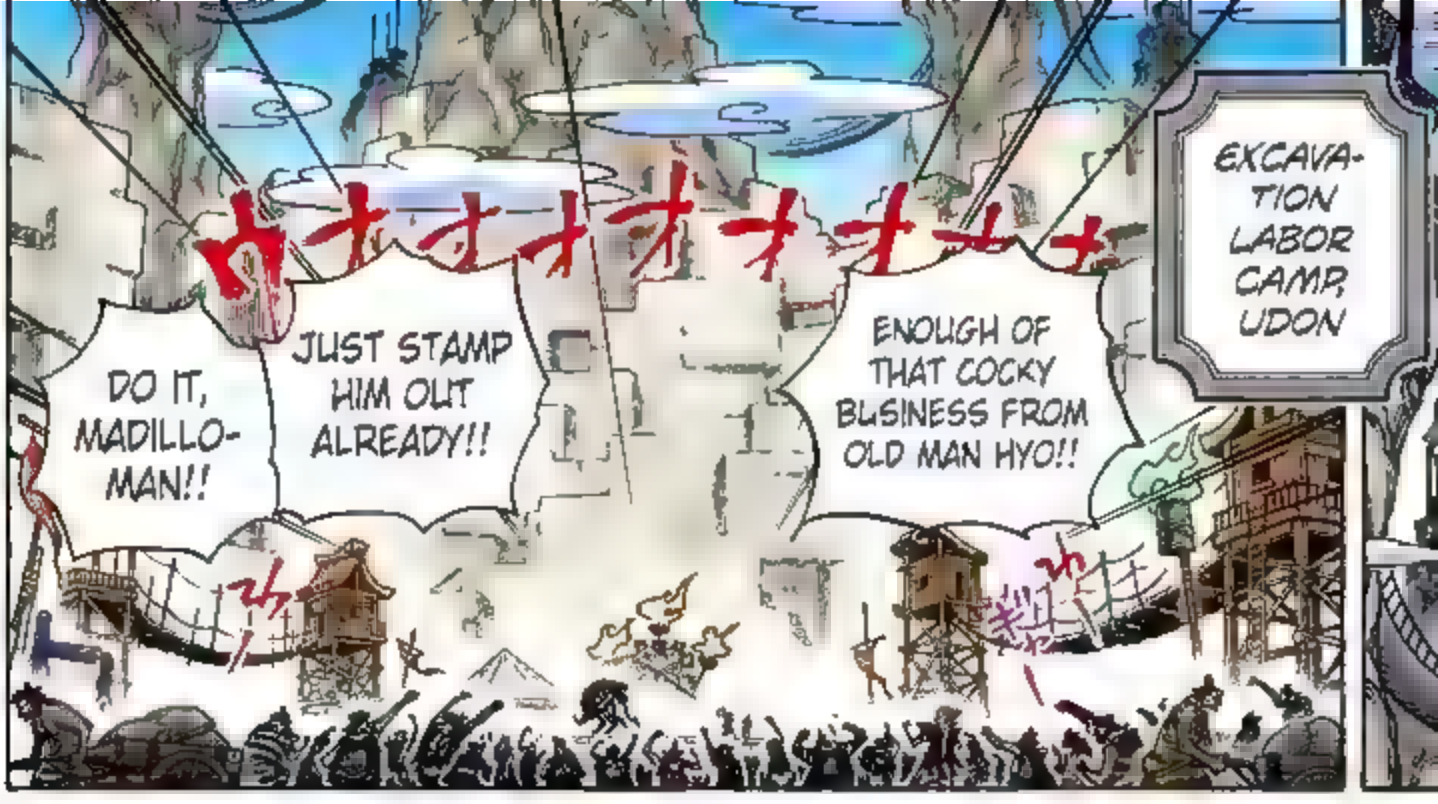
IT'S NOT MUCH, BUT I WANT YOU TO EAT IT.

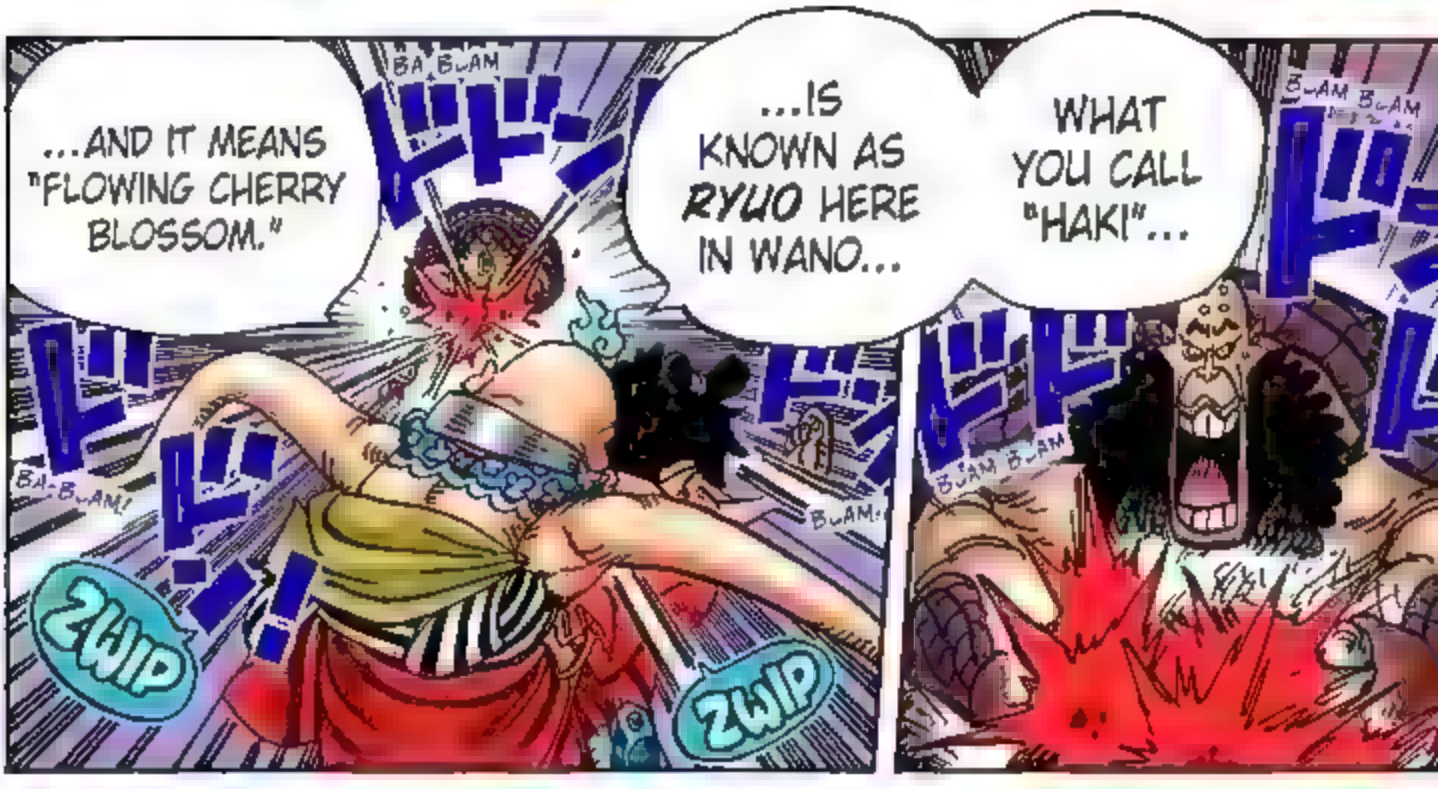

HANKO! IS YOUR MA FEELIN' ALL RIGHT?
WHERE'S THE BABY, OSAKI?
OH! YASU!
HOW ARE THE KNEES HOLDING UP, MY GOOD MAN?!
LET'S PLAY, YASU!
HWAA!!
AHA HA HA HA


...HAD TO BE SOLD INTO A JOB IN THE CAPITAL.
HIS ONLY DAUGHTER, A GIRL NAMED TOKO...
?
IT'S NOT WHAT YOU THINK. THE WAGES FROM MANUAL LABOR ARE LESS THAN BEANS.
MOST OF HER EARNINGS, SHE SENDS BACK TO YASU.
TOKO...?
HE'S GOING AROUND HANDING OUT SHARES OF FOOD.
TONOYASU'S A REALLY GENEROUS GUY.


...HE SAYS IT'S NOT RIGHT TO KEEP IT TO HIMSELF, AND HE GOES AROUND TO HAND OUT THE FOOD TO THOSE WHO CAN'T WORK.
WITHOUT EATING ANY OF IT HIMSELF.
SINCE TOKO SENDS HIM ALL THAT MONEY...
NOW THAT YOU MENTION IT, SHE LAUGHED A LOT TOO.
I'M NOT A MAN! AHA HA!
YOU MEAN... HER?!

AHA HA HA HA HA HA
HE'S OUR SAINT.
HIS FACE AND STATURE MAY LOOK FOOLISH...
...BUT HE'S BEEN A BELOVED FIXTURE AROUND HERE FOR YEARS AND YEARS.

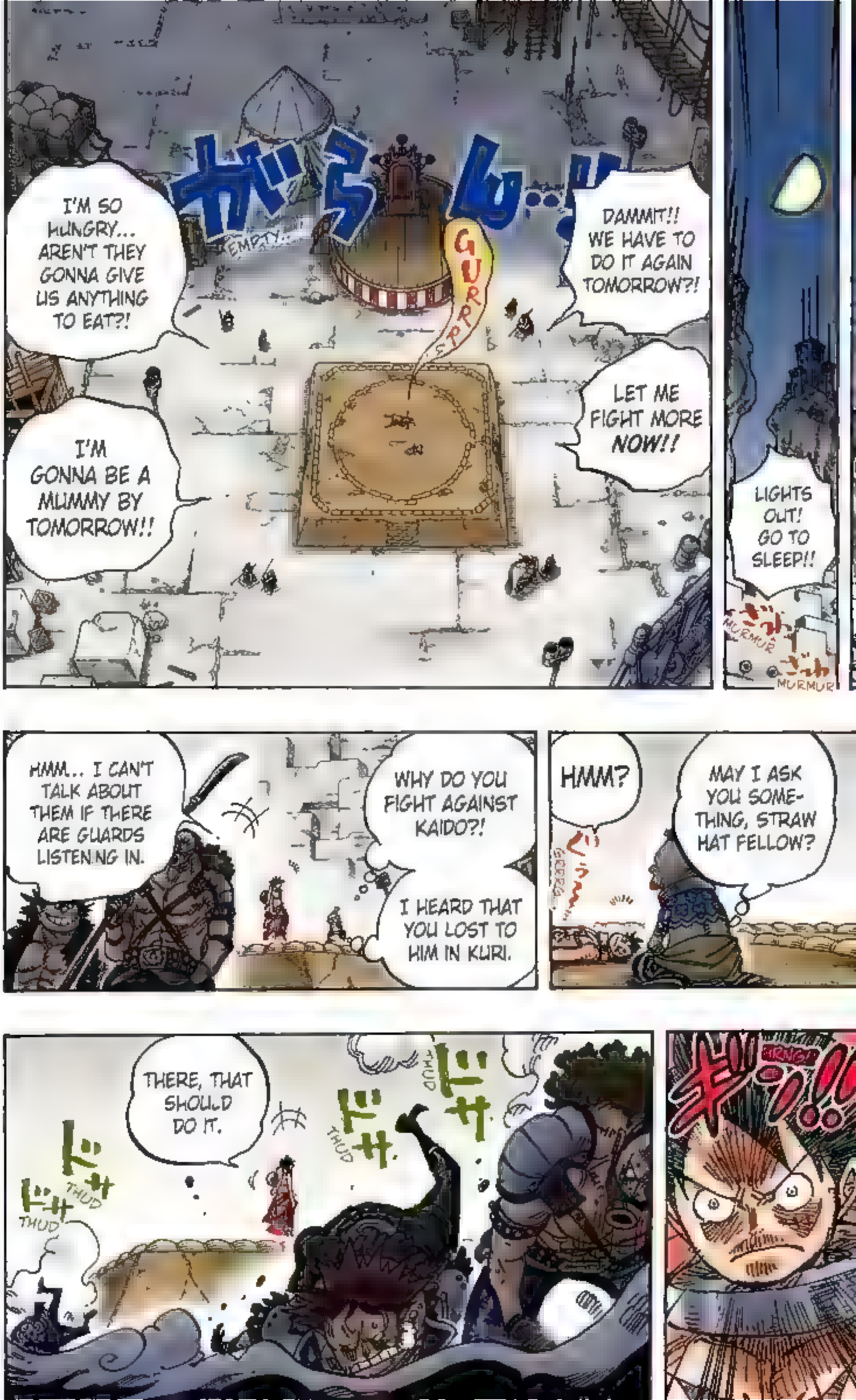

EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON
ENOUGH OF THAT COCKY BUSINESS FROM OLD MAN HYO!!
JUST STAMP HIM OUT ALREADY!!
DO IT, MADILLO-MAN!!


...AND IT MEANS "FLOWING CHERRY BLOSSOM."
...IS KNOWN AS RYUO HERE IN WANO...
WHAT YOU CALL "HAKI"...
BA-BLAM!
BLAM!
ZWIP
ZWIP
BLAM BLAM

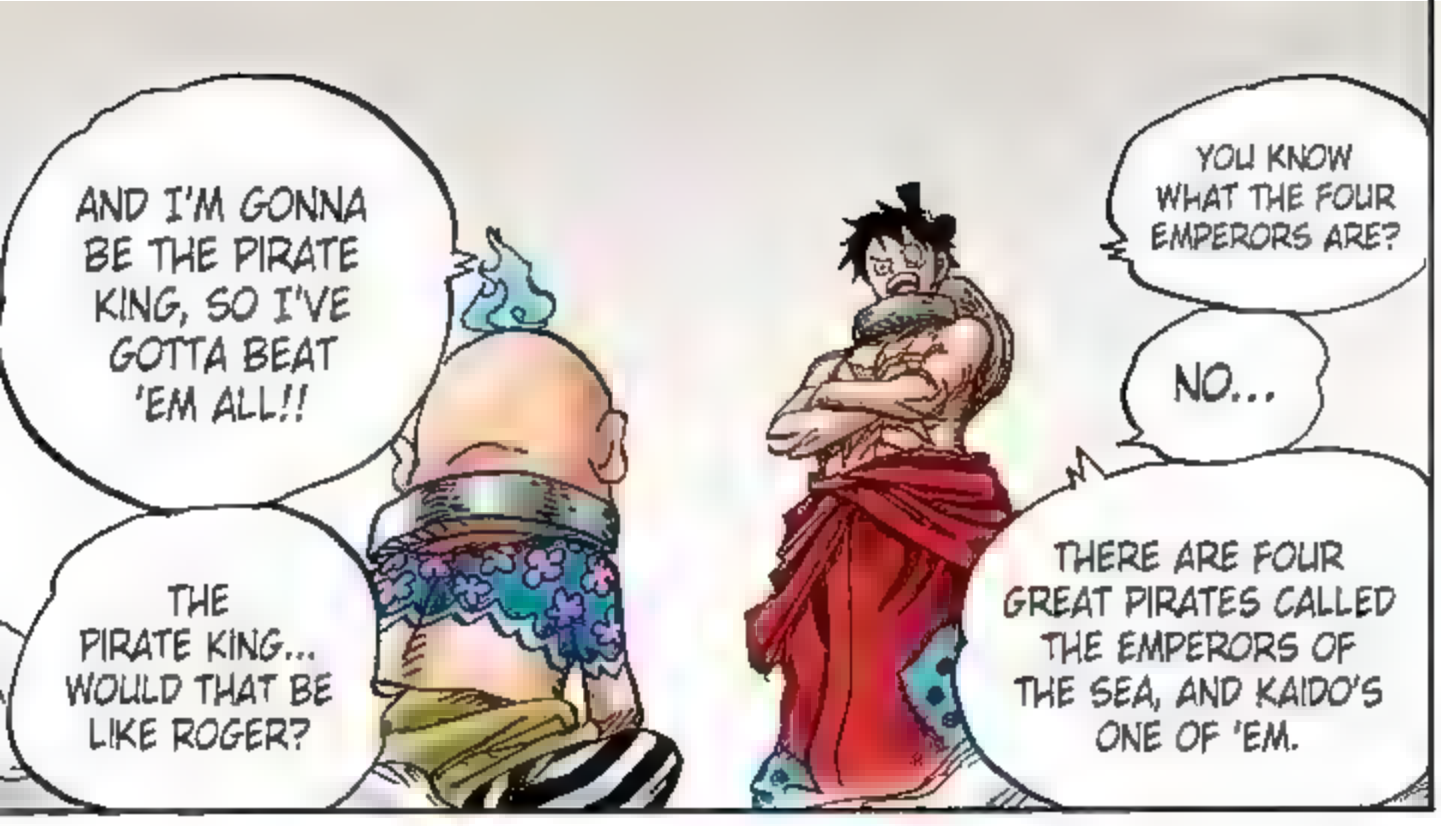
JUMP!

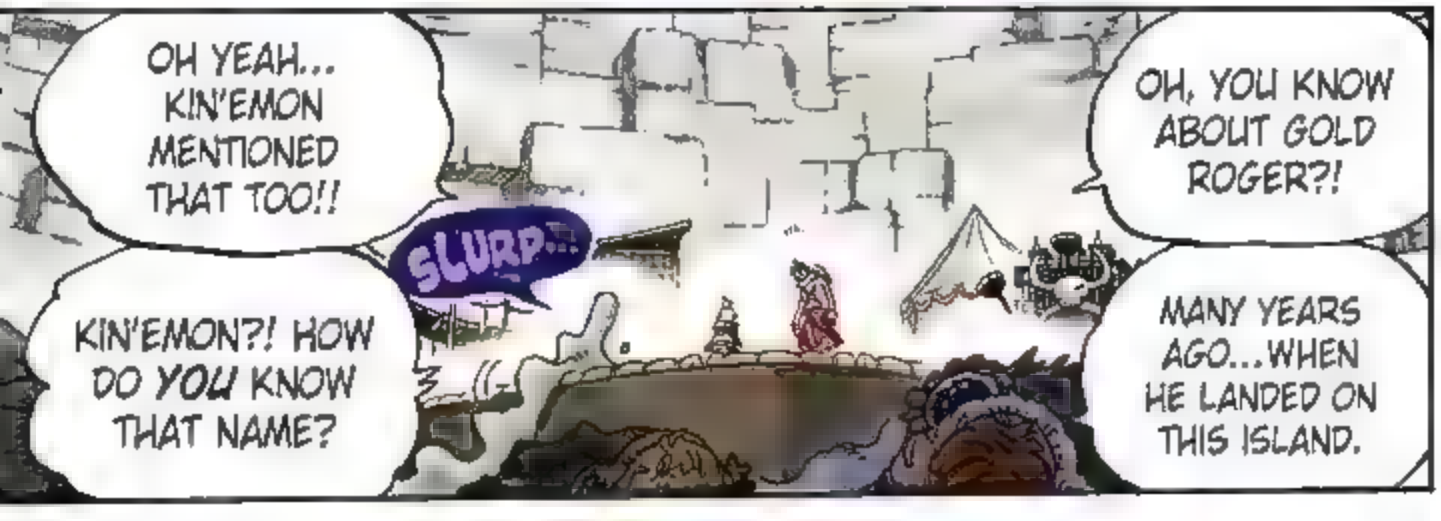
LET THE HAKI FLOW...

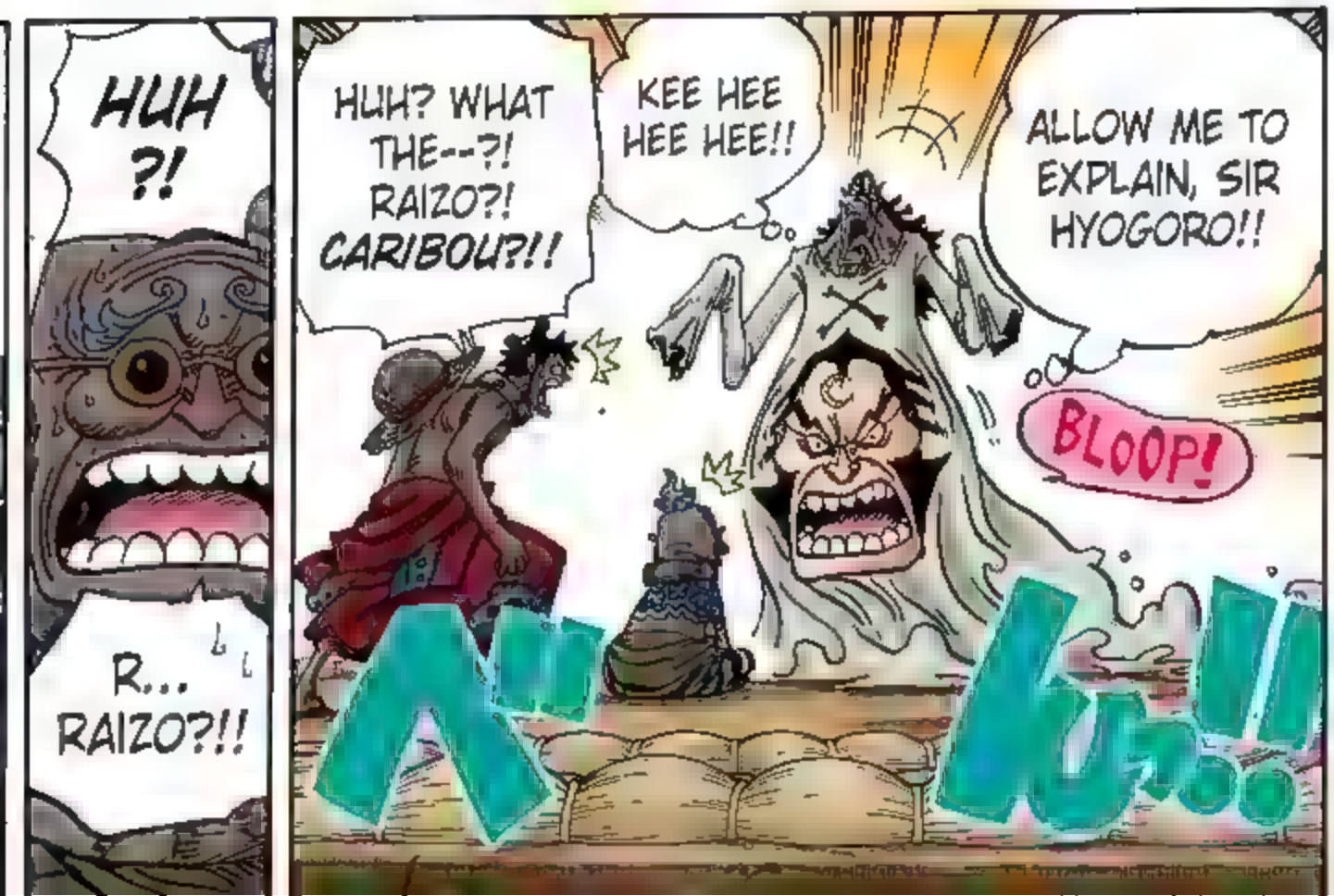
DO NOT OVER-STRESS. YOU MUST ALLOW THE HAKI...
...TO FLOW INTO YOUR FIST FROM THE PARTS THAT DO NOT NEED IT!!
DAMMIT! THAT'S NOT IT!!
KABOOM!!
GONK!!
WRONG !!!
WRONG !!
KA-BAM!
WRONG !!
WRONG !!
BAKOOOM!!
...
WRONNNG !!!
HEY, TAKE IT EASY WITH THE BEATINGS ALREADY!
...!!



LIGHTS OUT! GO TO SLEEP!!
MURMUR
MURMUR
DAMMIT!! WE HAVE TO DO IT AGAIN TOMORROW?!
LET ME FIGHT MORE NOW!!
I'M SO HUNGRY... AREN'T THEY GONNA GIVE US ANYTHING TO EAT?!
I'M GONNA BE A MUMMY BY TOMORROW!!
EMPTY
GURRR
MAY I ASK YOU SOME-THING, STRAW HAT FELLOW?
HMM?
WHY DO YOU FIGHT AGAINST KAIDO?!
I HEARD THAT YOU LOST TO HIM IN KURI.
HMM... I CAN'T TALK ABOUT THEM IF THERE ARE GUARDS LISTENING IN.
THERE, THAT SHOULD DO IT.
THUD
THUD
THUD
THUD

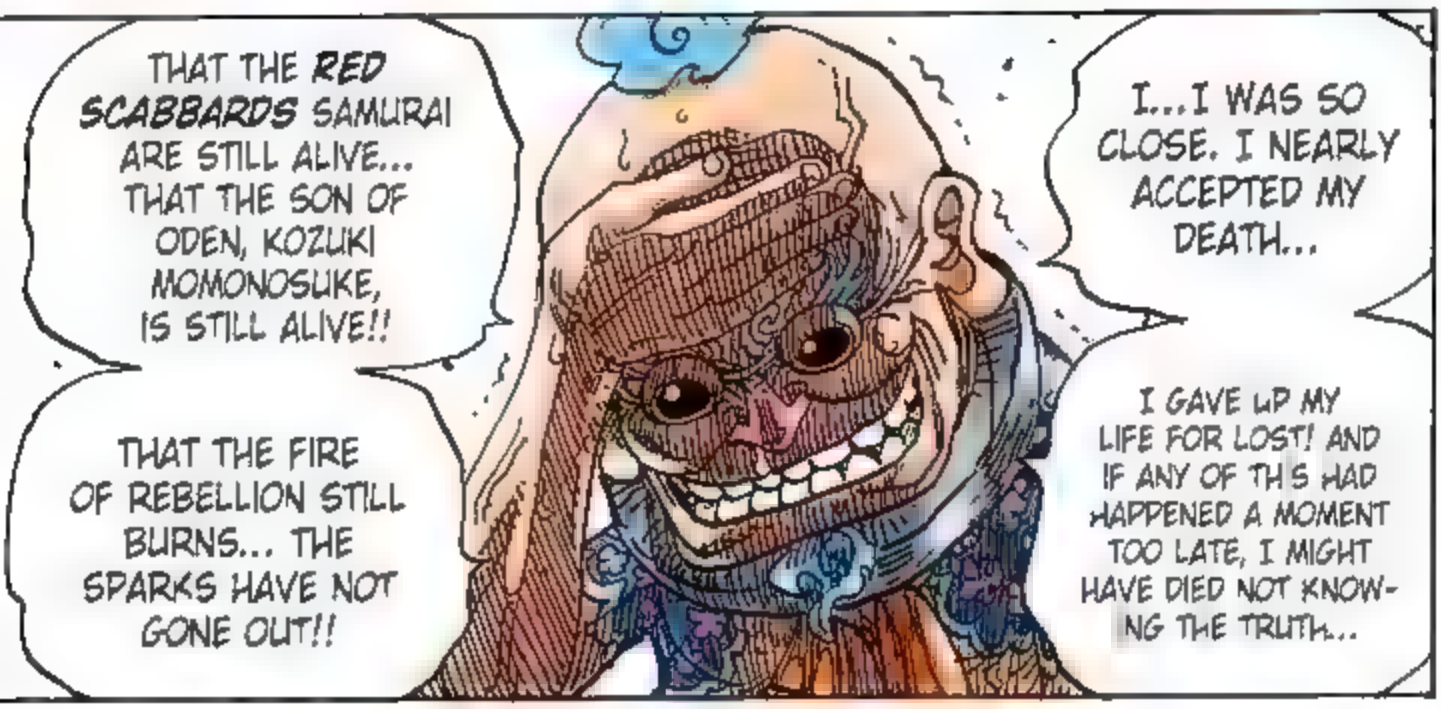

AND I'M GONNA BE THE PIRATE KING, SO I'VE GOTTA BEAT 'EM ALL!!
THE PIRATE KING... WOULD THAT BE LIKE ROGER?
YOU KNOW WHAT THE FOUR EMPERORS ARE?
NO...
THERE ARE FOUR GREAT PIRATES CALLED THE EMPERORS OF THE SEA, AND KAIDO'S ONE OF 'EM.

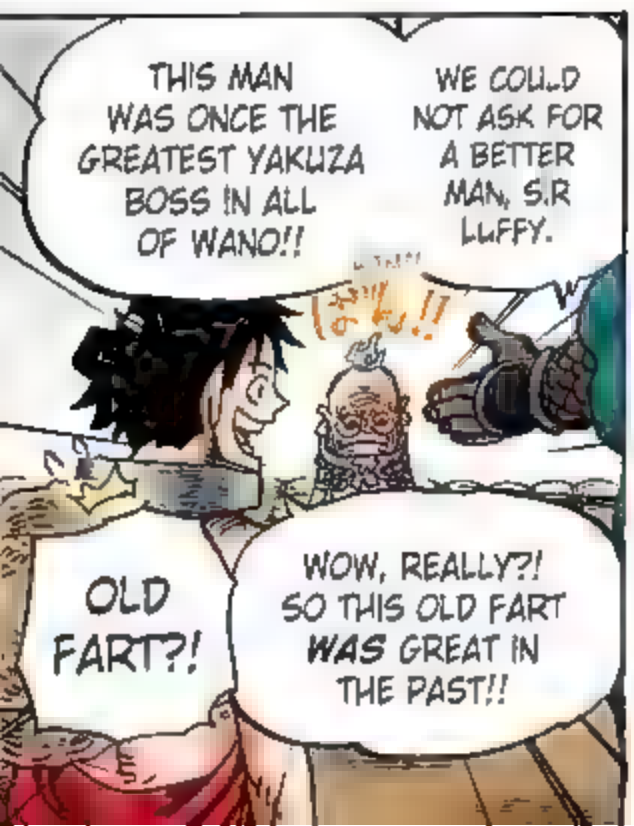

OH YEAH... KIN'EMON MENTIONED THAT TOO!!
KIN'EMON?! HOW DO *YOU* KNOW THAT NAME?
SLURP...
OH, YOU KNOW ABOUT GOLD ROGER?!
MANY YEARS AGO...WHEN HE LANDED ON THIS ISLAND.


HUH ?!
R... RAIZO?!!
HUH? WHAT THE--?! RAIZO?! CARIBOU?!!
KEE HEE HEE HEE!!
ALLOW ME TO EXPLAIN, SIR HYOGORO!!
BLOOP!
NU-KU!!

AND I TOO...
...CAN SCARCELY BELIEVE THAT IT IS YOU, SIR HYOGORO...
...
I... I DOUBT MY VERY EARS!!
YOU SAY THAT YOU TRAVELED ACROSS 20 YEARS OF TIME, FROM THAT FATEFUL DAY TO NOW?!
INDEED!! IT WAS THE WORK OF LADY TOKI'S SORCERY...
YOU'RE THE ONE I'M DOUBTING, CARIBOU!!
COME ON NOW, STRAW HAT, DON'T BE LIKE THAT!♡
KEE HEE HEE!!
I THOUGHT YOU HAD THE KEYS TO MY CUFFS, RAIZO! WHY DID THEY HAVE TO BE THIS GUY'S?!
IS ALL THIS HATE REALLY NECESSARY? C'MON, I KNOW I CAN HELP YOU OUT!!♡ I'M YOUR UNDERLING NOW, BOSS!!
KEE HEE HEE-HEE
ケヒヒヒヒ♡
WHAT?! YOU NEED A RIDE HOME?!
AND ALL I'M ASKIN' FOR IN EXCHANGE...IS A LIIITTLE ITTY-BITTY RIDE ON THE SHIP BACK HOME, SEE?♪
I'VE REALIZED THE ERROR OF MY WAYS! I'M A CHANGED MAN!!
...
G...GRN
に…にっこり♡

HMM? SIR HYOGORO ?
HE WILL BE OF GREAT SERVICE TO US!!
I'M GLAD TO HEAR IT. HE'S GOT SOME FASCINATING SORCERY AT HIS COMMAND, SIR LUFFYTARO.
WHAT?! I MEAN, WHAT... A GENEROUS OFFER! THANK YOU, SIR!
WELL... OKAY! AS LONG AS YOU'VE CHANGED.
ACK!!
...
IS THIS A TRAP OR SOMETHING? THAT WAS TOO EASY! NOW I'M WORRIED...


THAT THE RED SCABBARDS SAMURAI ARE STILL ALIVE... THAT THE SON OF ODEN, KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE, IS STILL ALIVE!!
THAT THE FIRE OF REBELLION STILL BURNS... THE SPARKS HAVE NOT GONE OUT!!
I...I WAS SO CLOSE. I NEARLY ACCEPTED MY DEATH...
I GAVE UP MY LIFE FOR LOST! AND IF ANY OF THIS HAD HAPPENED A MOMENT TOO LATE, I MIGHT HAVE DIED NOT KNOWING THE TRUTH...


THIS MAN WAS ONCE THE GREATEST YAKUZA BOSS IN ALL OF WANO!!
WE COULD NOT ASK FOR A BETTER MAN, SIR LUFFY.
OLD FART?!
WOW, REALLY?! SO THIS OLD FART WAS GREAT IN THE PAST!!

THERE MUST BE SOMETHING I CAN DO!! PLEASE LET ME GIVE YOU MY ASSISTANCE!!
RAIZO, STRAW HAT FELLOW... I KNOW THAT I AM OLD, BUT THERE IS LIFE IN ME YET!!
BENG!

YOU MENTIONED THAT YOU HAVE BEEN GATHERING COMRADES WITHIN THE FLOWER CAPITAL.

BUT SURELY IT IS FATE THAT HAS BROUGHT YOU HERE, TO UDON!!

HERE IN THIS MINING CAMP...

...THERE ARE FOUR OTHER EXCAVATION SITES...

...JUST AS LARGE AS THIS ONE!!

Present Location

THERE ARE TENS OF THOUSANDS OF PRISONERS LIKE US IN UDON!!

BUT NOT ALL OF THEM WERE IMPRISONED FOR PETTY THEFT AND ASSAULT.

...

NEARLY ALL OF THE PRISONERS HERE ARE GUILTY...

...OF REBELLION AGAINST OROCHI!!!

!!

OF COURSE... WHY DIDN'T I THINK OF IT?!

THE RAGE OF THE COUNTRY IS GATHERED THICK AND HEAVY HERE!!

THE YAKUZA LEADERS WHO ONCE SUPPORTED WANO FROM THE SHADOWS ARE ALL HELD AT THIS PRISON.

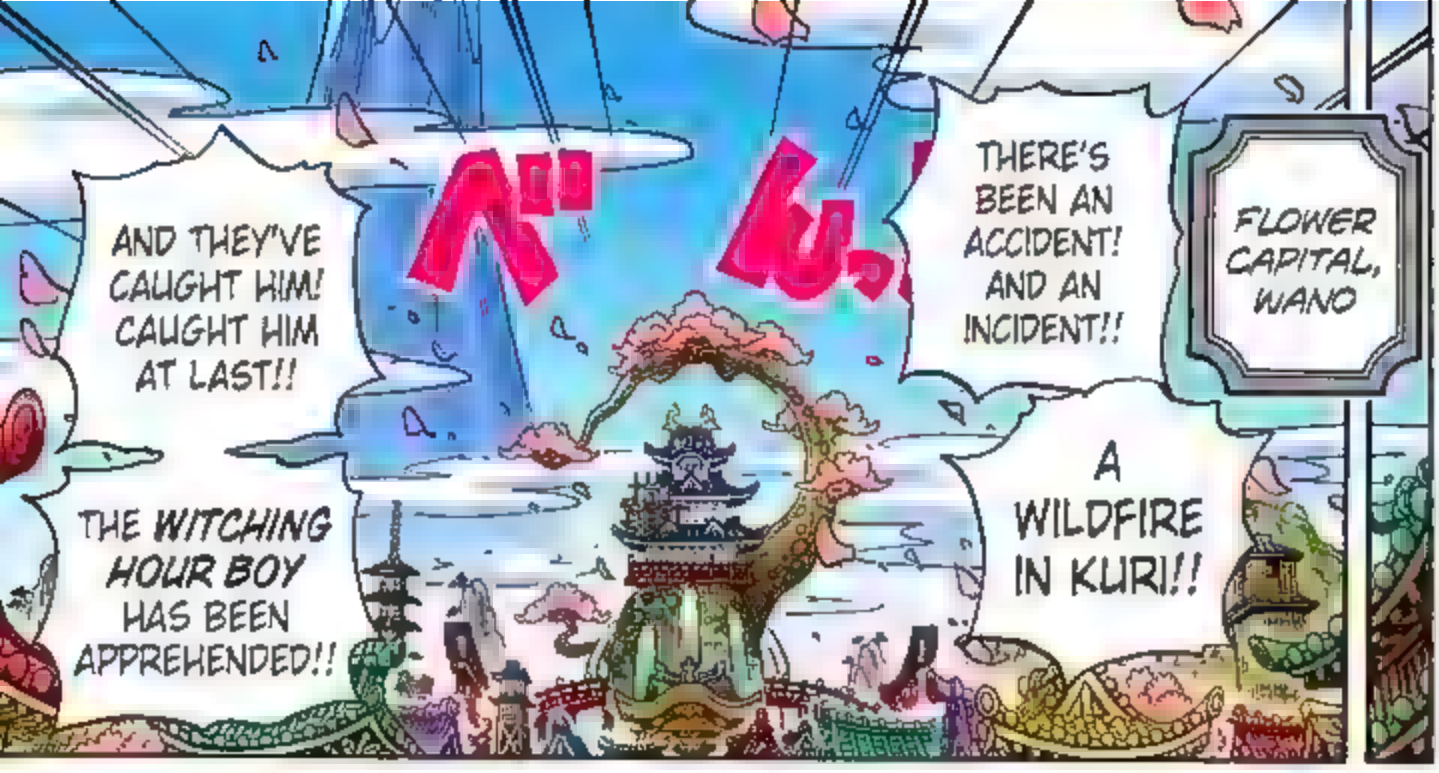
IF I SEND OUT THE WORD, THEY WOULD ALL GLADLY FIGHT FOR THE SAKE OF KOZUKI!!

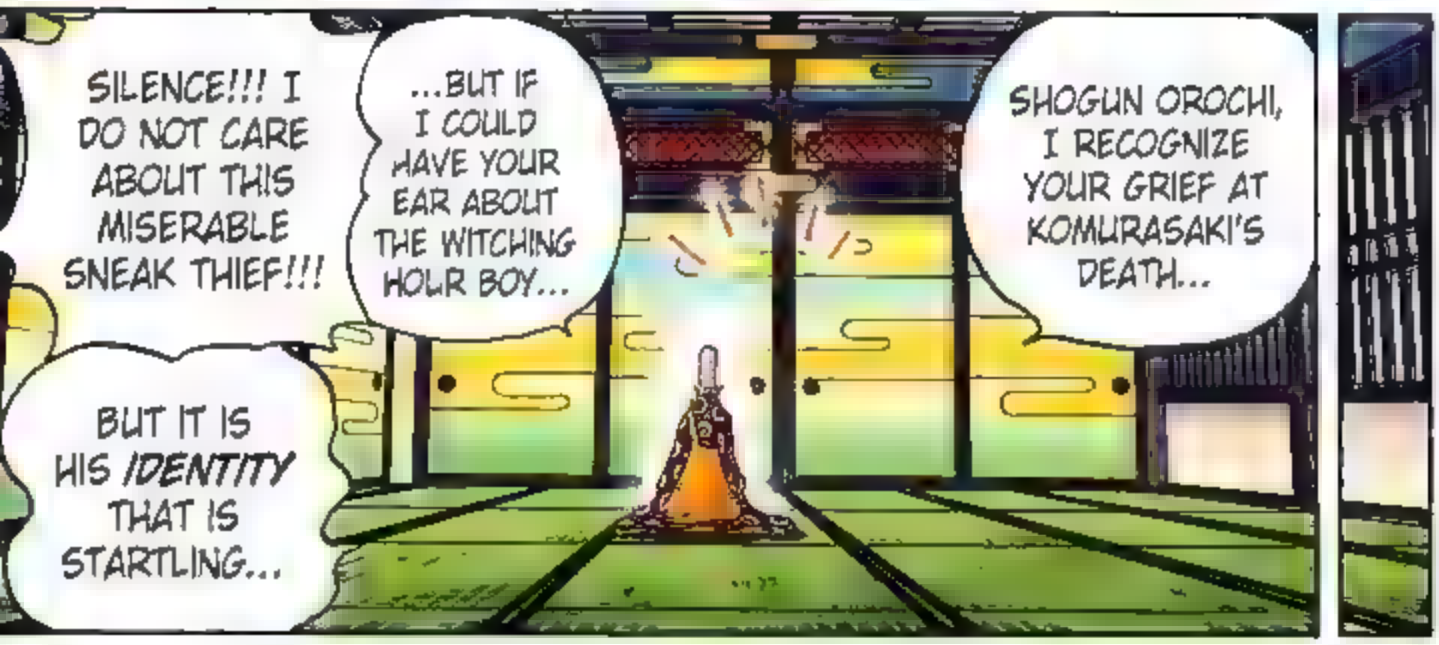
ベん!!

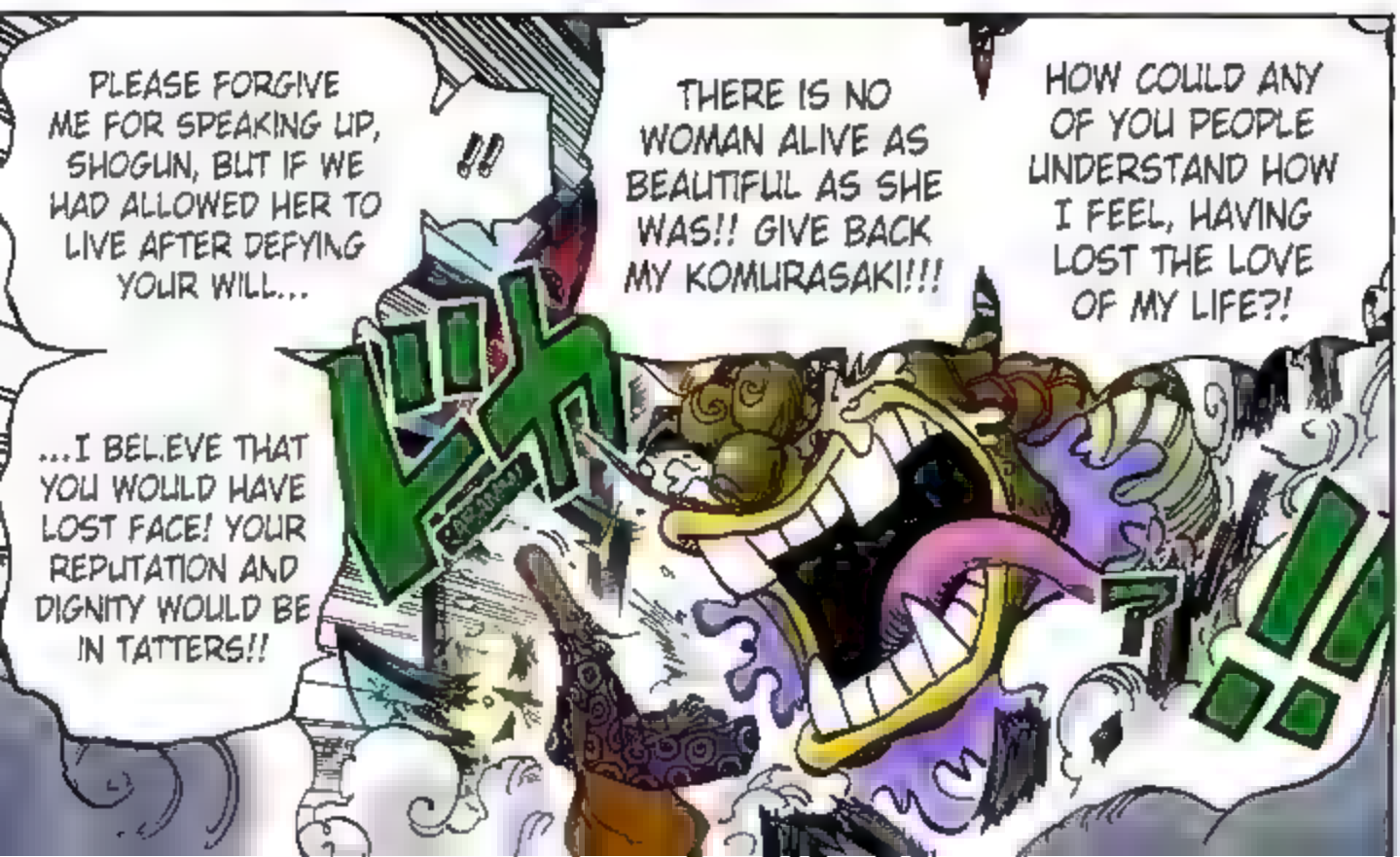
AND RAIZO! DO YOU SEE THAT CELL THERE...?
I'M ALREADY AWARE OF IT.
I'VE EXCHANGED WORDS WITH KAWAMATSU.
HE IS THE FIRST ONE...
...WHOM I MEAN TO RELEASE!!
SMIRK
ニヤリ
...
GRRGG
THAT'S GREAT!! SO IF WE TEAR THIS PLACE DOWN...
DOCM!!
...THEN EVERY-ONE'S GOING TO JOIN OUR SIDE?!!
DON'T SHOUT LIKE THAT, SIR LUFFY!
AND IT'S NOT THAT EASY!
WILDER-NESS, UDON
I'M SLEEPY. I'M HUNGRY. I'M SLEEPY. I'M HUNGRY.
WHEN ARE WE GONNA GET TO THE OSHIRUKO, OKIKU?
OUR SHARKODILE SEEMS TIRED FROM THE JOURNEY...
BUT DON'T WORRY, WE'RE ALREADY WITHIN UDON!
DO WE ACTUALLY WANT TO GET THERE... OR NOT?
GRRRGGG

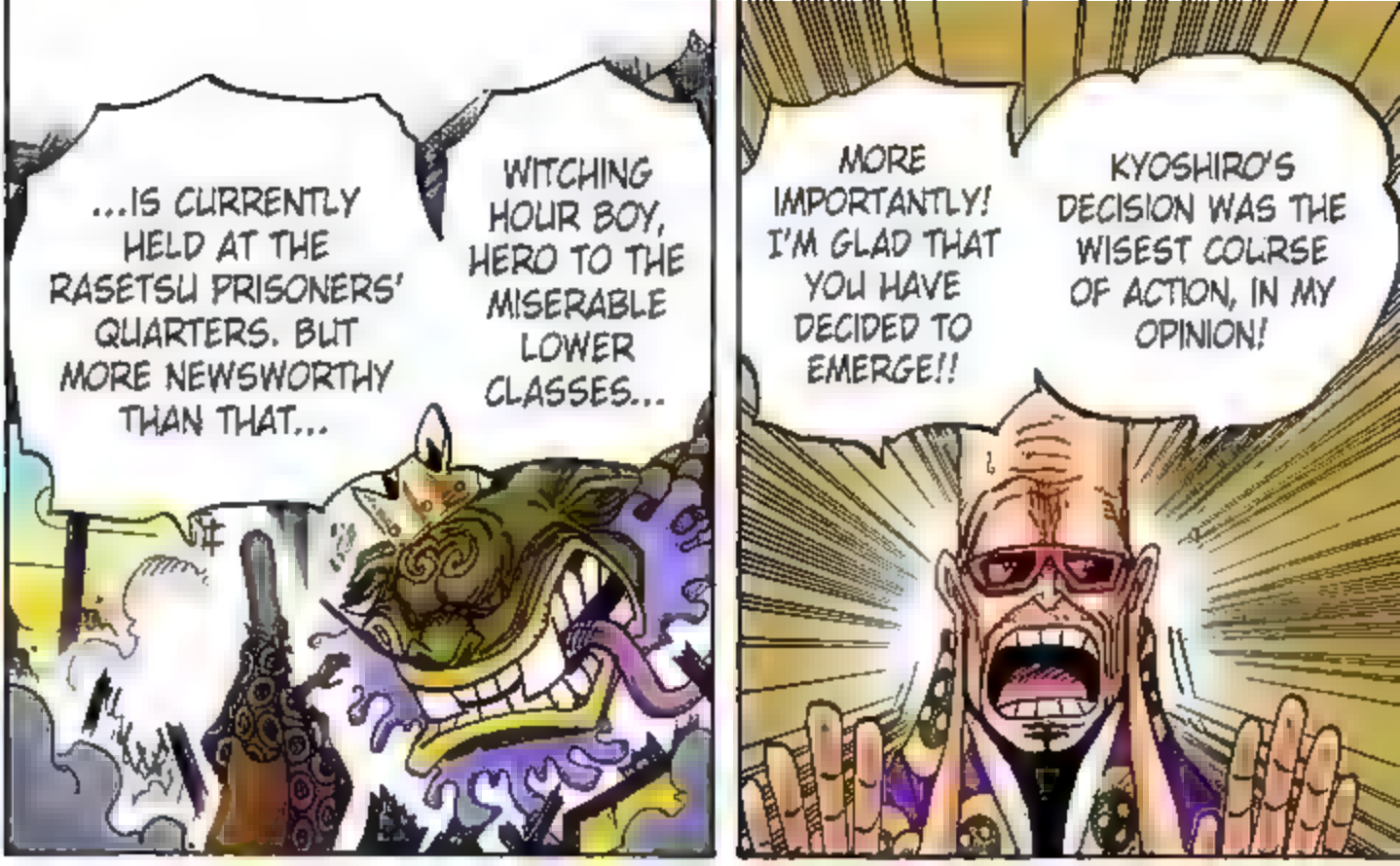
END OF THE SEA
STOP THE VEHICLE
HELL
Home
Beach
WITH YOU TO ANYWHERE
GOOD PLACE
STOP CRYING
COTTON CANDY KINGDOM
PARADISE
PAINT HEAVEN

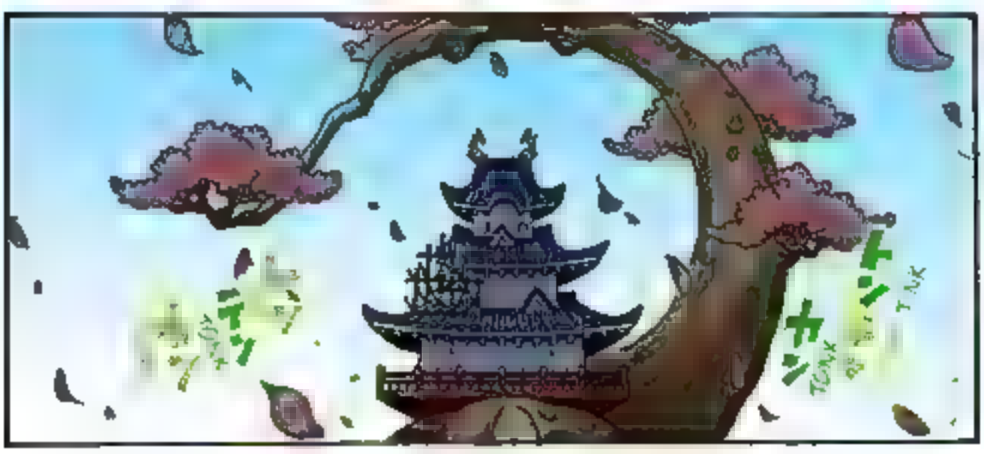
vol 93
ONE PIECE


FLOWER CAPITAL, WANO
THERE'S BEEN AN ACCIDENT! AND AN INCIDENT!!
A WILDFIRE IN KURI!!
AND THEY'VE CAUGHT HIM! CAUGHT HIM AT LAST!!
THE WITCHING HOUR BOY HAS BEEN APPREHENDED!!


SHOGUN OROCHI, I RECOGNIZE YOUR GRIEF AT KOMURASAKI'S DEATH...
...BUT IF I COULD HAVE YOUR EAR ABOUT THE WITCHING HOUR BOY...
SILENCE!!! I DO NOT CARE ABOUT THIS MISERABLE SNEAK THIEF!!!
BUT IT IS HIS IDENTITY THAT IS STARTLING...

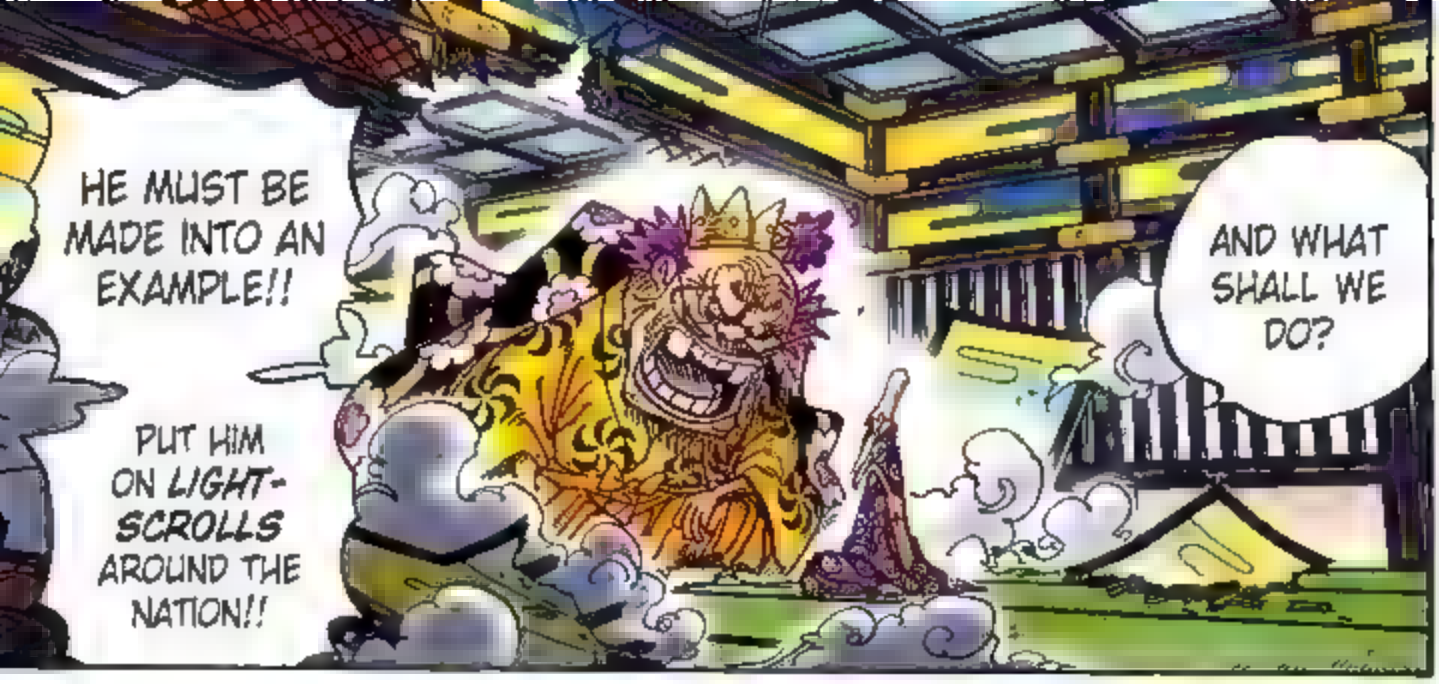

HOW COULD ANY OF YOU PEOPLE UNDERSTAND HOW I FEEL, HAVING LOST THE LOVE OF MY LIFE?!
THERE IS NO WOMAN ALIVE AS BEAUTIFUL AS SHE WAS!! GIVE BACK MY KOMURASAKI!!!
!!
PLEASE FORGIVE ME FOR SPEAKING UP, SHOGUN, BUT IF WE HAD ALLOWED HER TO LIVE AFTER DEFYING YOUR WILL...
...I BELIEVE THAT YOU WOULD HAVE LOST FACE! YOUR REPUTATION AND DIGNITY WOULD BE IN TATTERS!!

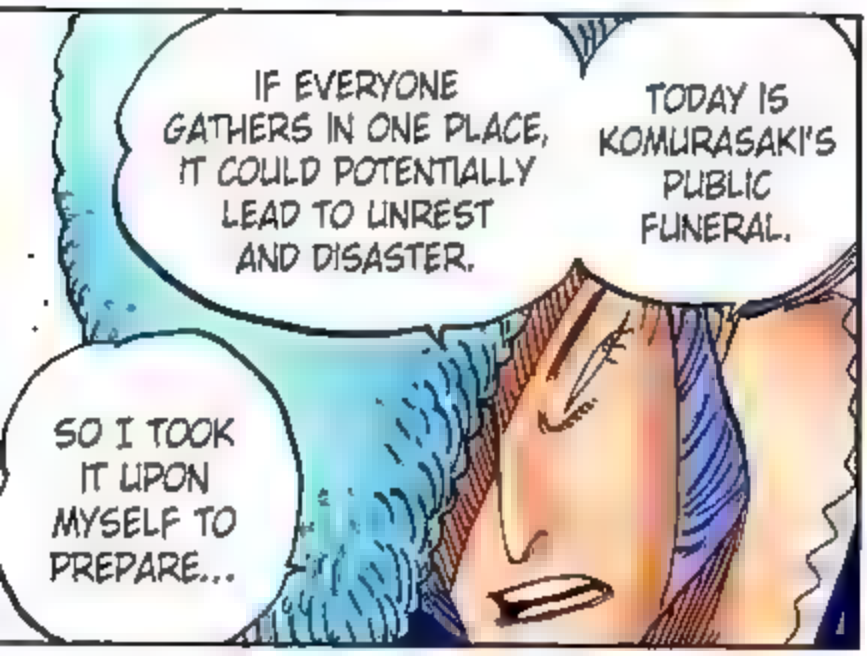

...IS CURRENTLY HELD AT THE RASETSU PRISONERS' QUARTERS. BUT MORE NEWSWORTHY THAN THAT...
WITCHING HOUR BOY, HERO TO THE MISERABLE LOWER CLASSES...
MORE IMPORTANTLY! I'M GLAD THAT YOU HAVE DECIDED TO EMERGE!!
KYOSHIRO'S DECISION WAS THE WISEST COURSE OF ACTION, IN MY OPINION!



...IS HIS IDENTITY...

BUT... HOW IS HE ALIVE?!!
...!!
...!!!

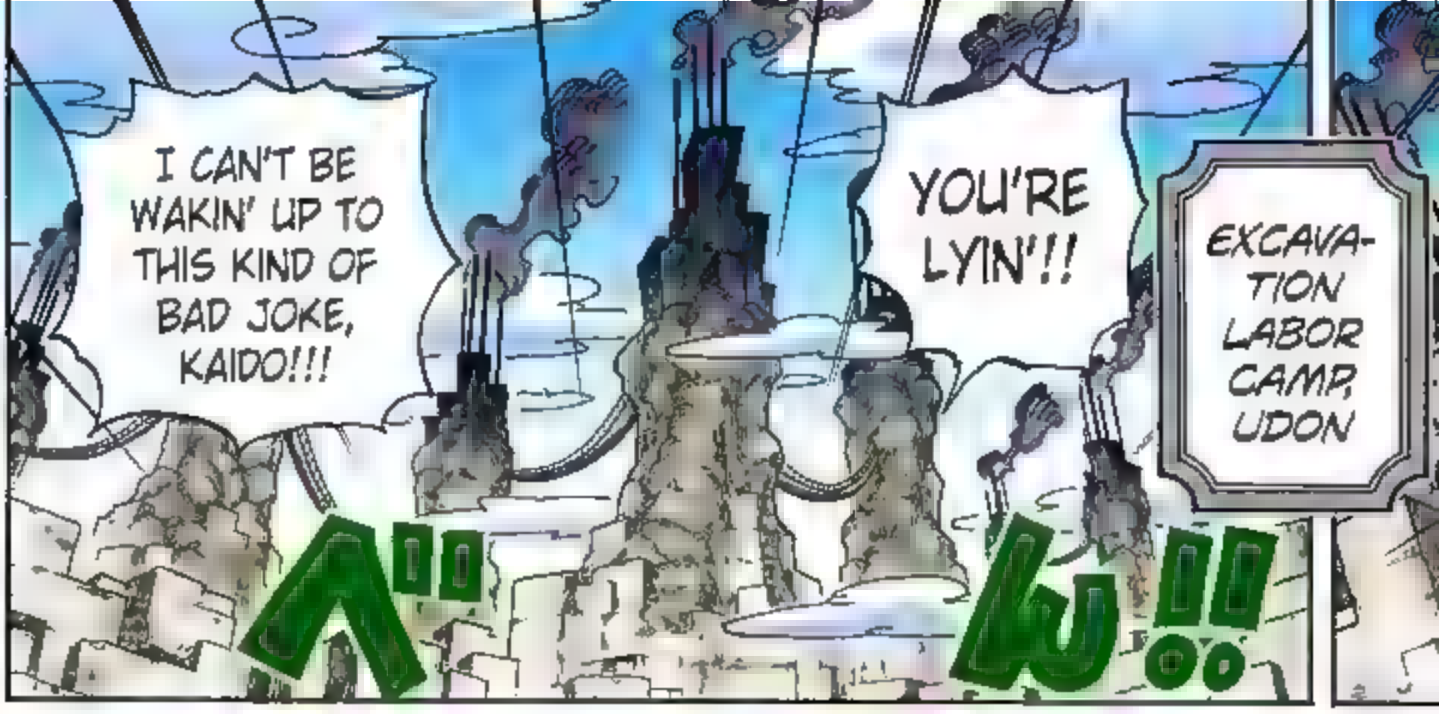

HE MUST BE MADE INTO AN EXAMPLE!!
PUT HIM ON *LIGHT-SCROLLS* AROUND THE NATION!!
AND WHAT SHALL WE DO?

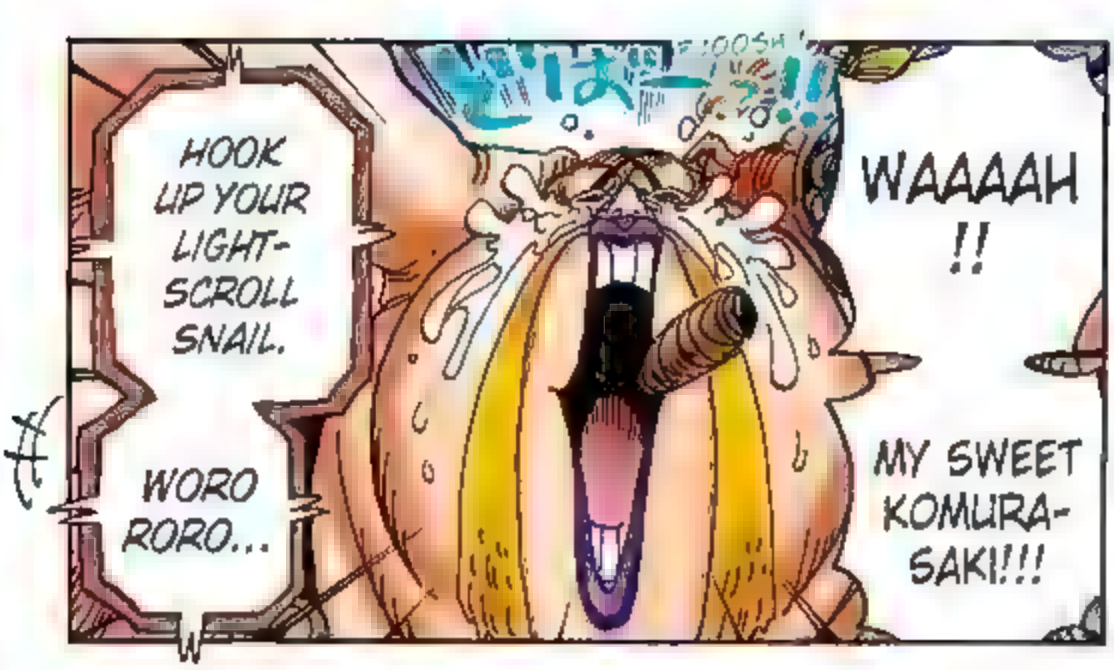

IF EVERYONE GATHERS IN ONE PLACE, IT COULD POTENTIALLY LEAD TO UNREST AND DISASTER.
TODAY IS KOMURASAKI'S PUBLIC FUNERAL.
SO I TOOK IT UPON MYSELF TO PREPARE...

GRRR!! KYOSHIRO !!
I'VE ALREADY HAD THE LIGHT-SCROLLS SET UP, MY LORD.

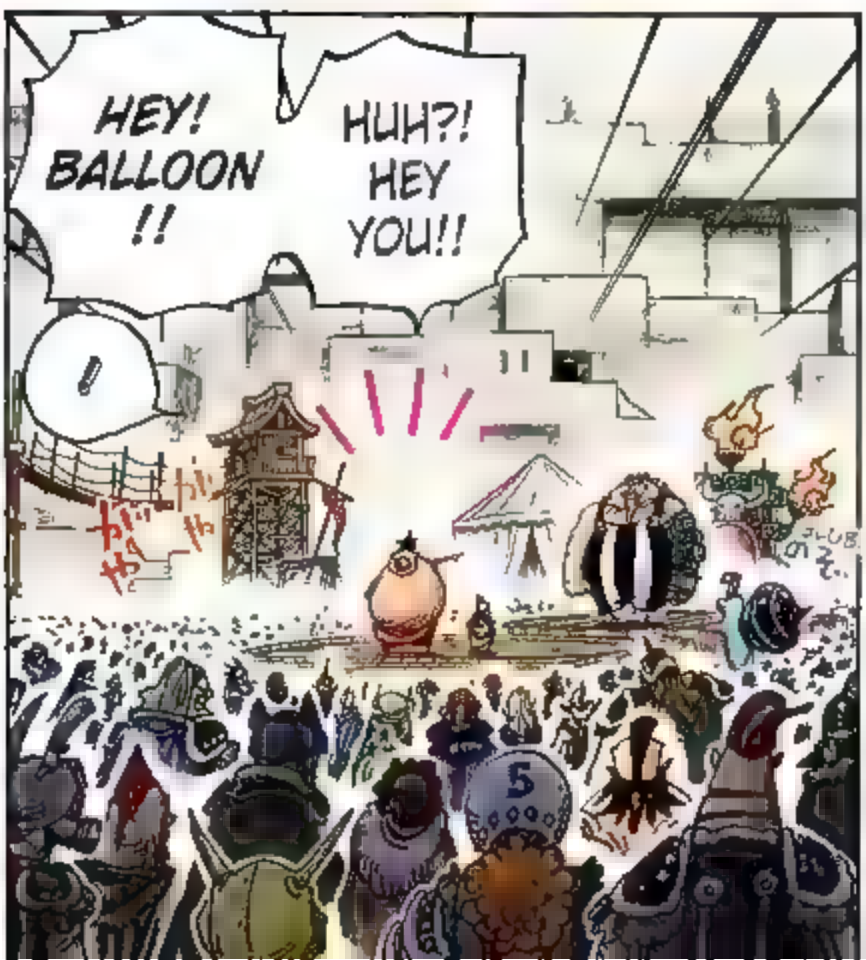
THE TWO *BIGGEST STARS* OF THE CITY DYING TOGETHER! WHAT AN IRONIC TWIST OF FATE!!
WE'LL HAVE IT BE A RITUAL FUNERAL!!
ゴゴゴ
NOW BRING AROUND MY HORSES... I INTEND TO BE IN ATTENDANCE!

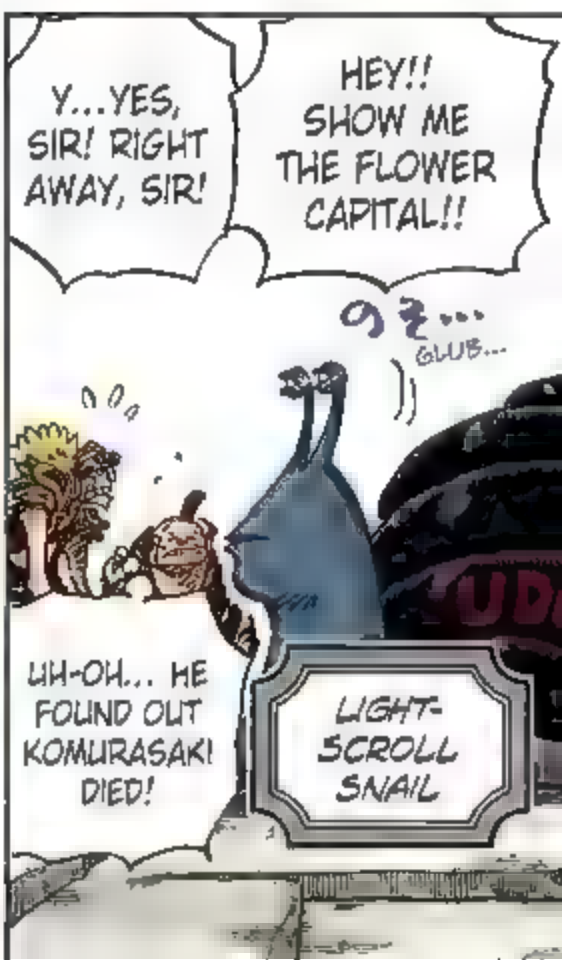
!!
THEN WE SHALL HAVE THE WITCHING HOUR BOY DIE *ALONG WITH* KOMURASAKI...

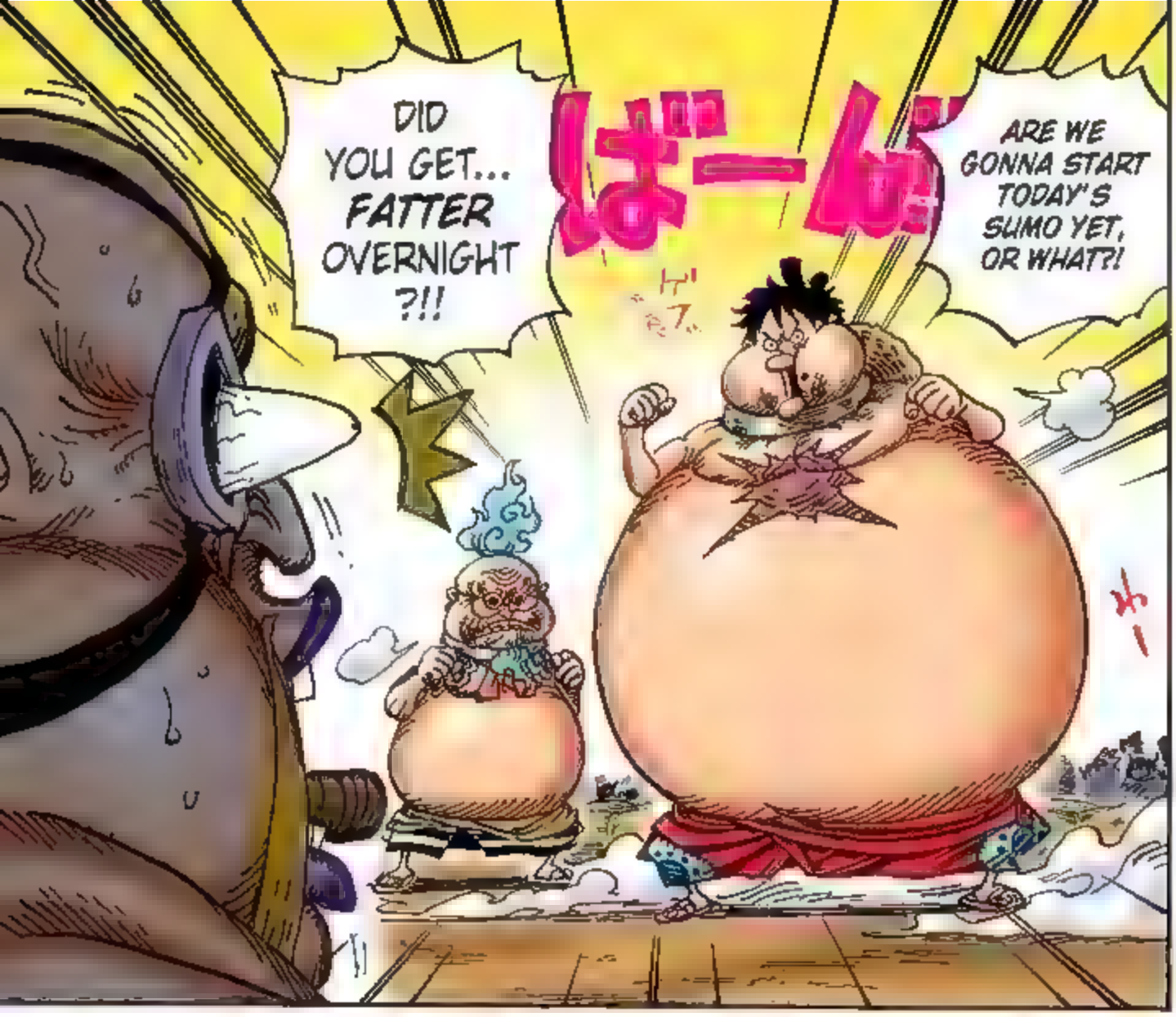

I CAN'T BE WAKIN' UP TO THIS KIND OF BAD JOKE, KAIDO!!!
YOU'RE LYIN'!!
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON
A!!
KU!!

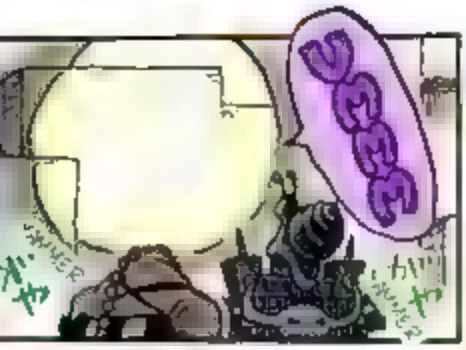

HOOK UP YOUR LIGHT-SCROLL SNAIL.
WORO RORO...
WAAAAH!!
MY SWEET KOMURASAKI!!!

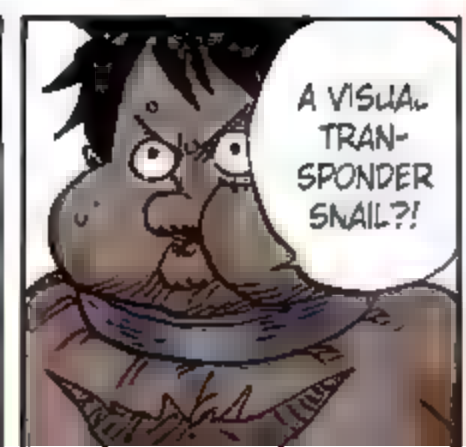
IT'S TRUE!!


HEY! BALLOON!!
HUH?! HEY YOU!!

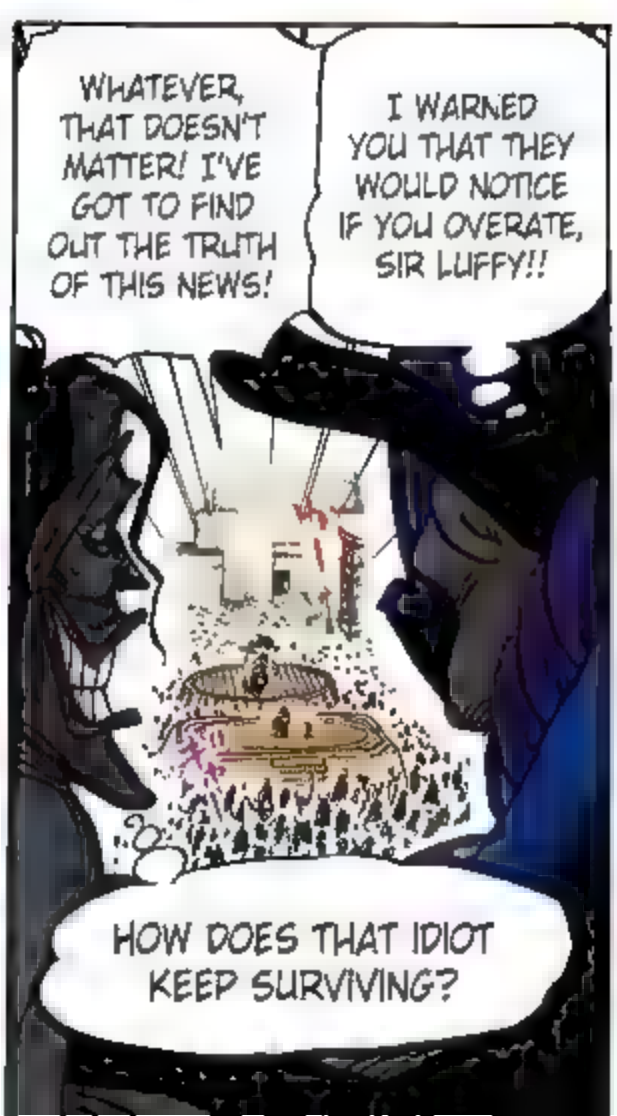

Y...YES, SIR! RIGHT AWAY, SIR!
HEY!! SHOW ME THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!
のそ...
GLUB...
UH-OH... HE FOUND OUT KOMURASAKI DIED!
LIGHT-SCROLL SNAIL


DID YOU GET... FATTER OVERNIGHT ?!!
ばーん
ARE WE GONNA START TODAY'S SUMO YET, OR WHAT?!

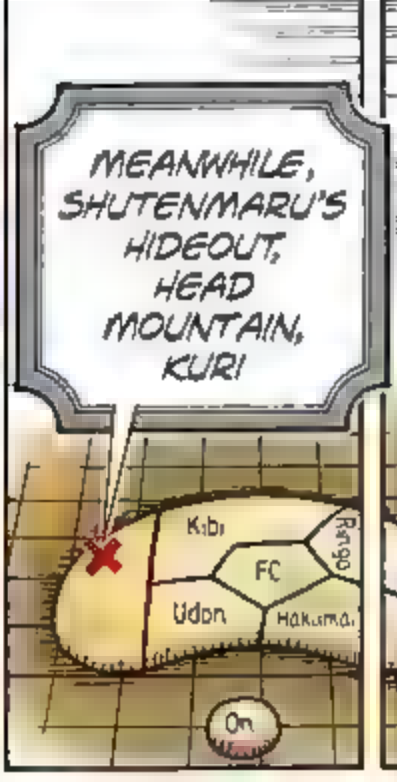

ぐぐぐ

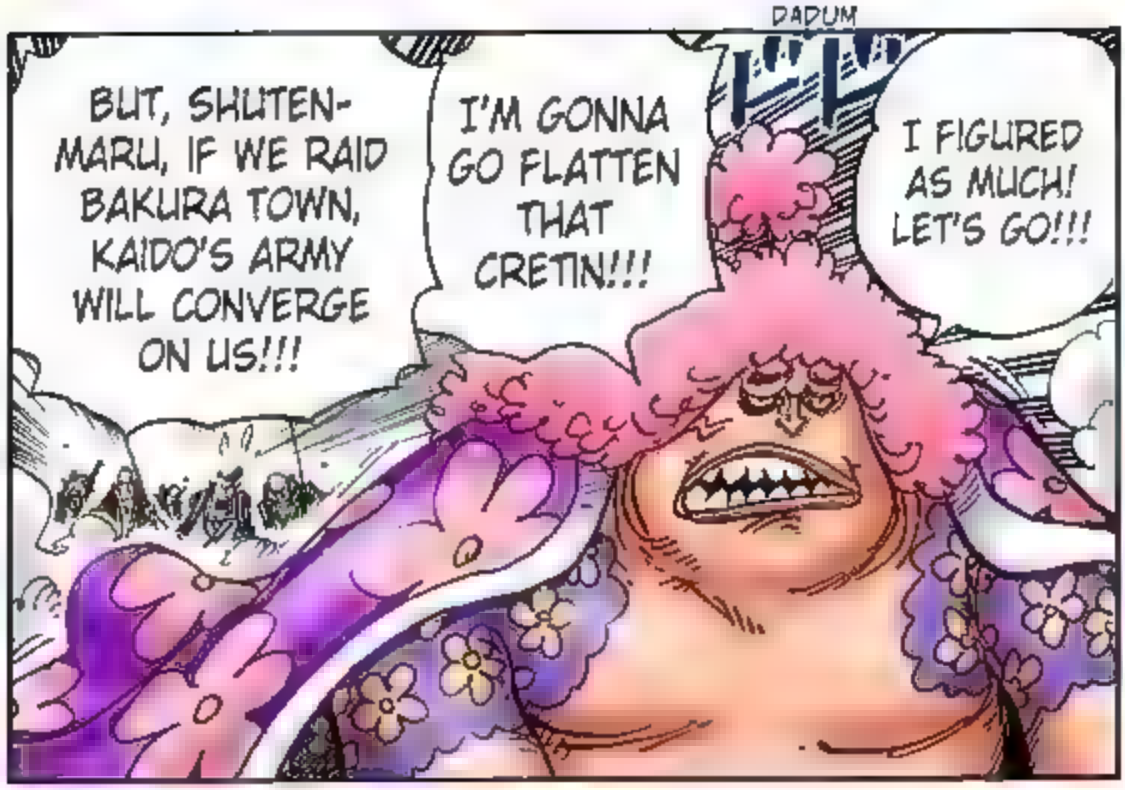

A VISUAL TRAN-SPONDER SNAIL?!

UH, DO YOU THINK WE SHOULD ANNOUNCE THAT ALL OF HIS OSHI-RUKO VANISHED OVERNIGHT TOO?
PSST
PSST
NO WAY! WHO KNOWS WHAT HE'LL DO IF HE SUFFERS THAT KIND OF DOUBLE SHOCK?!

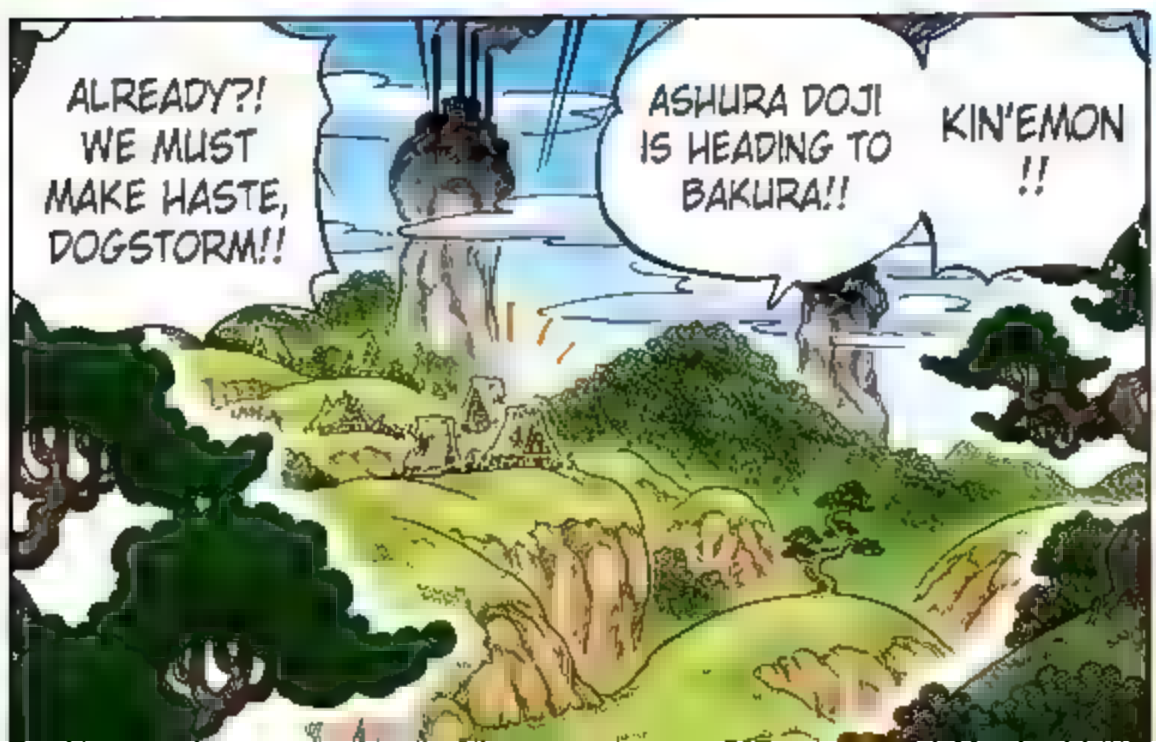

WHATEVER, THAT DOESN'T MATTER! I'VE GOT TO FIND OUT THE TRUTH OF THIS NEWS!
I WARNED YOU THAT THEY WOULD NOTICE IF YOU OVERATE, SIR LUFFY!!
HOW DOES THAT IDIOT KEEP SURVIVING?

WE CAN'T PUT IT OUT! RUN FOR IT!!
ゴオオオオ
FWOOOM
THE FIRE'S MOVING TOO FAST TO STOP!!


MEANWHILE, SHUTENMARU'S HIDEOUT, HEAD MOUNTAIN, KURI
Kibi
Rango
FC
Udon
Hakuma
On


DADUM
BUT, SHUTEN-MARU, IF WE RAID BAKURA TOWN, KAIDO'S ARMY WILL CONVERGE ON US!!!
I'M GONNA GO FLATTEN THAT CRETIN!!!
I FIGURED AS MUCH! LET'S GO!!!

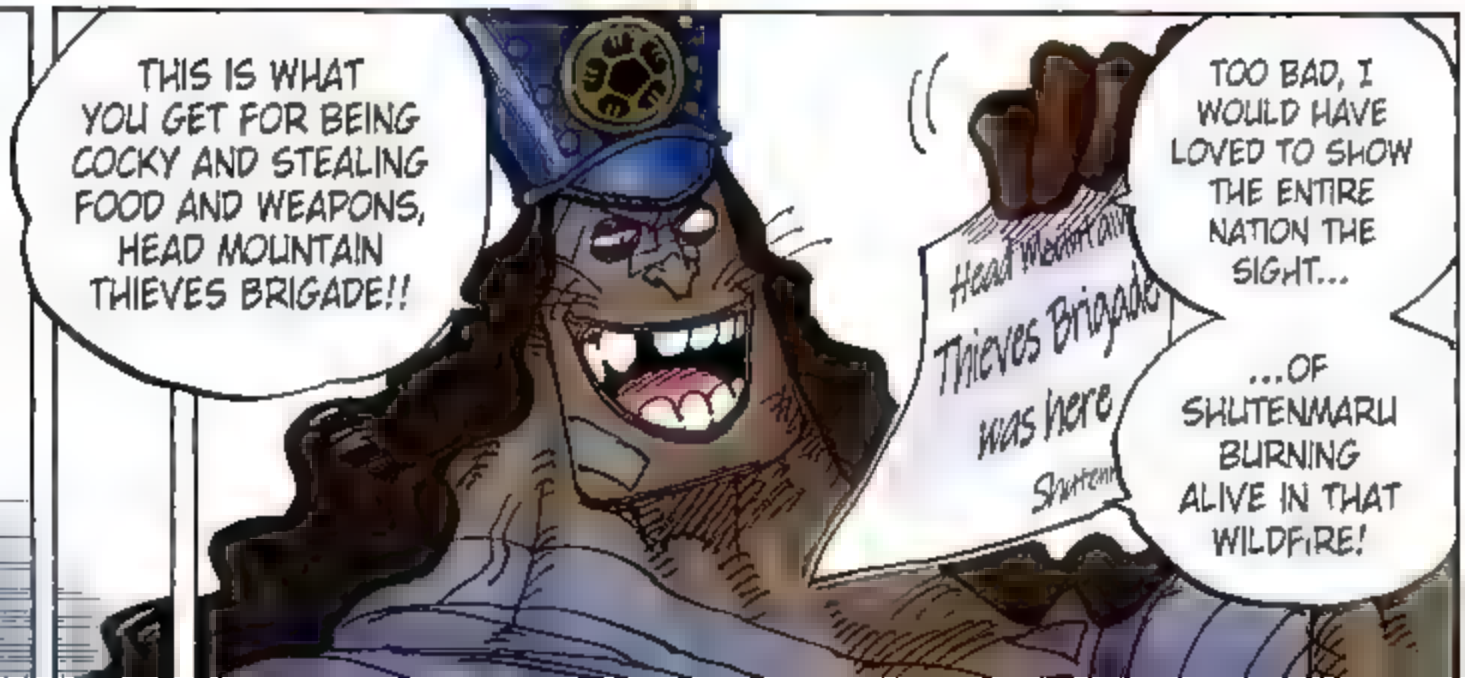
THIS GUY'S ONE OF HOLDEM'S GOONS FROM BAKURA TOWN!!
HE SET THE FIRE!!

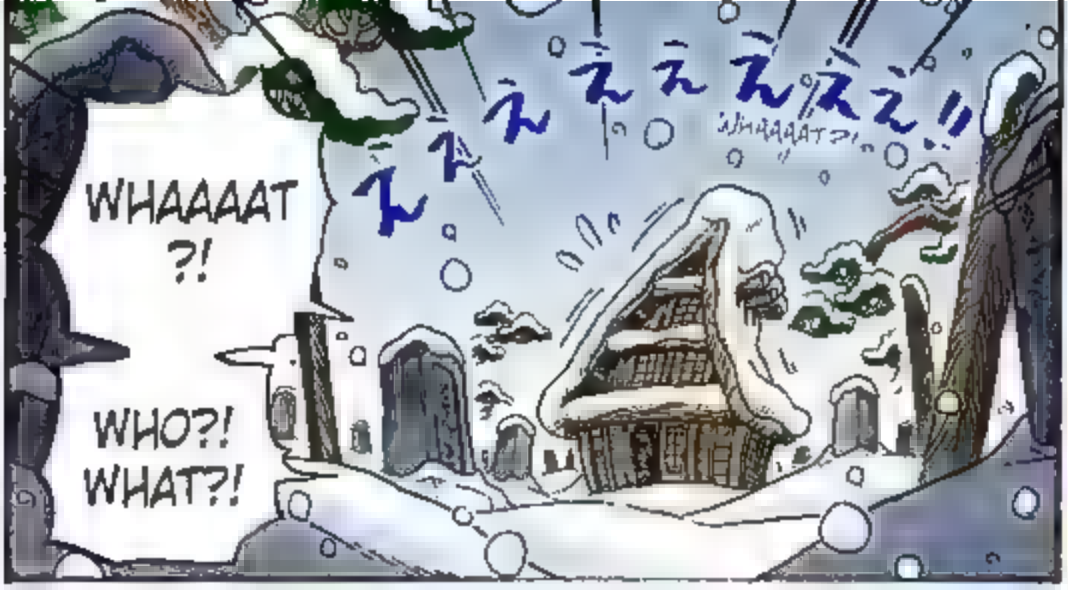

ALREADY?! WE MUST MAKE HASTE, DOGSTORM!!
ASHURA DOJI IS HEADING TO BAKURA!!
KIN'EMON !!

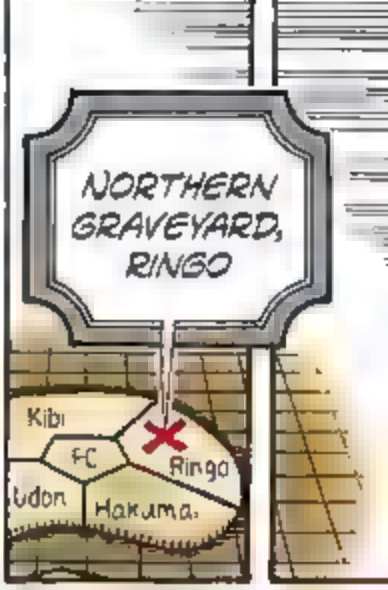
RUINED TOWN, KURI

WE NEED ASHURA WORKING WITH US!!!
THE PLAN HAS GONE OFF THE RAILS, AND NO SOLUTION IS IN SIGHT!!
THIS IS ABOUT WHAT IT TAKES TO MAKE A STUBBORN GOAT LIKE HIM SEE SENSE!!
AS LONG AS IT PITS HIM AGAINST THE BEASTS PIRATES, IT IS FOR THE BEST.
ARSON! I WASN'T EXPECTING A REACTION THAT EXTREME.
DADADUM

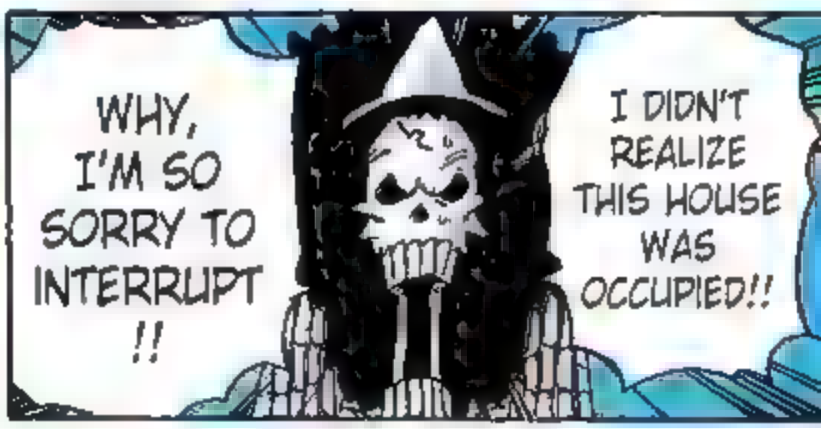
TURN ON THE LIGHT-SCROLL SNAIL!!
YES, SIR!
SOUNDS LIKE THINGS ARE GOING TO BE FUN IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL TODAY.
BAKURA TOWN, KURI
GRRR

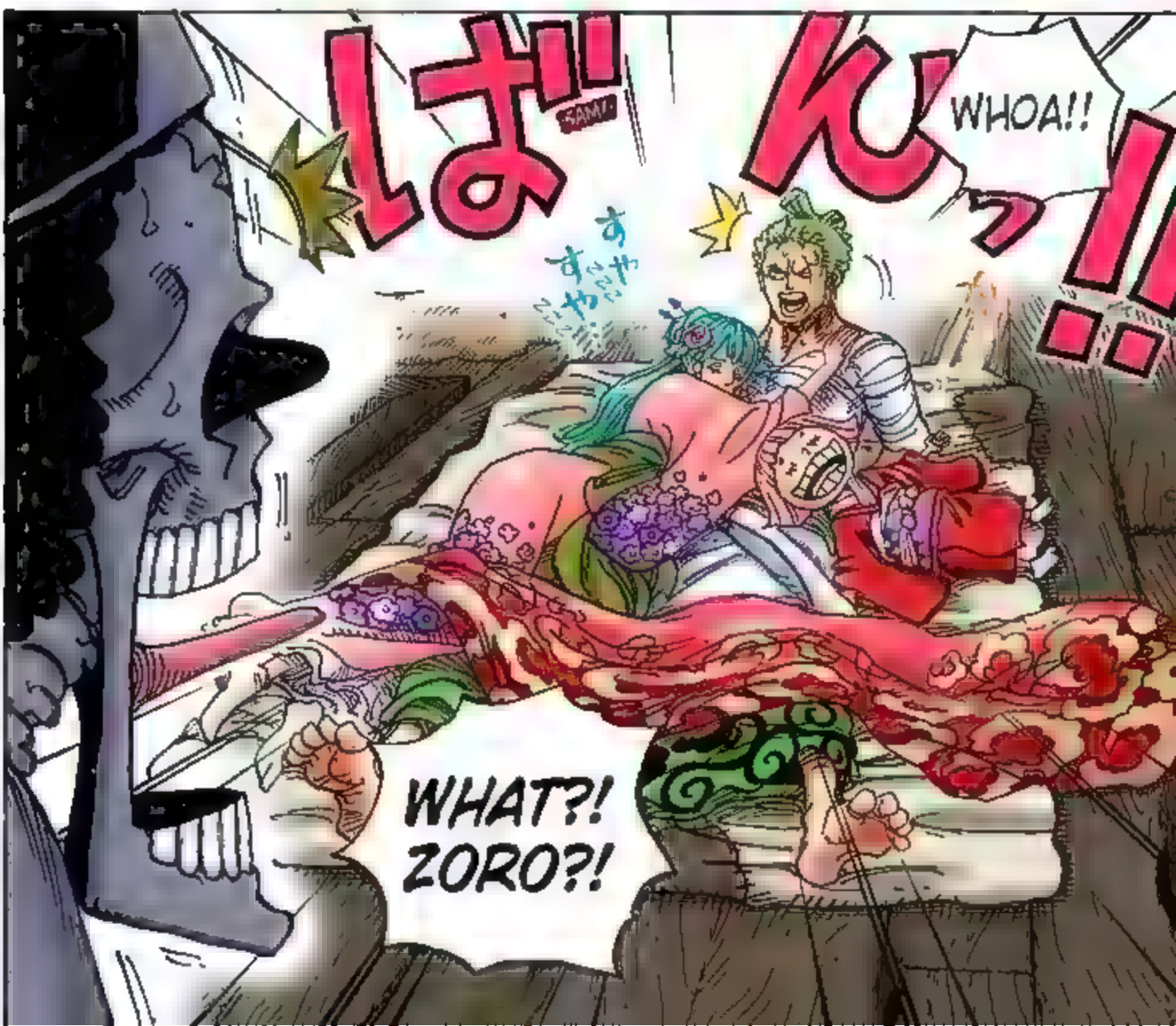

THIS IS WHAT YOU GET FOR BEING COCKY AND STEALING FOOD AND WEAPONS, HEAD MOUNTAIN THIEVES BRIGADE!!
Thieves Brigade was here
TOO BAD, I WOULD HAVE LOVED TO SHOW THE ENTIRE NATION THE SIGHT...
...OF SHUTENMARU BURNING ALIVE IN THAT WILDFIRE!

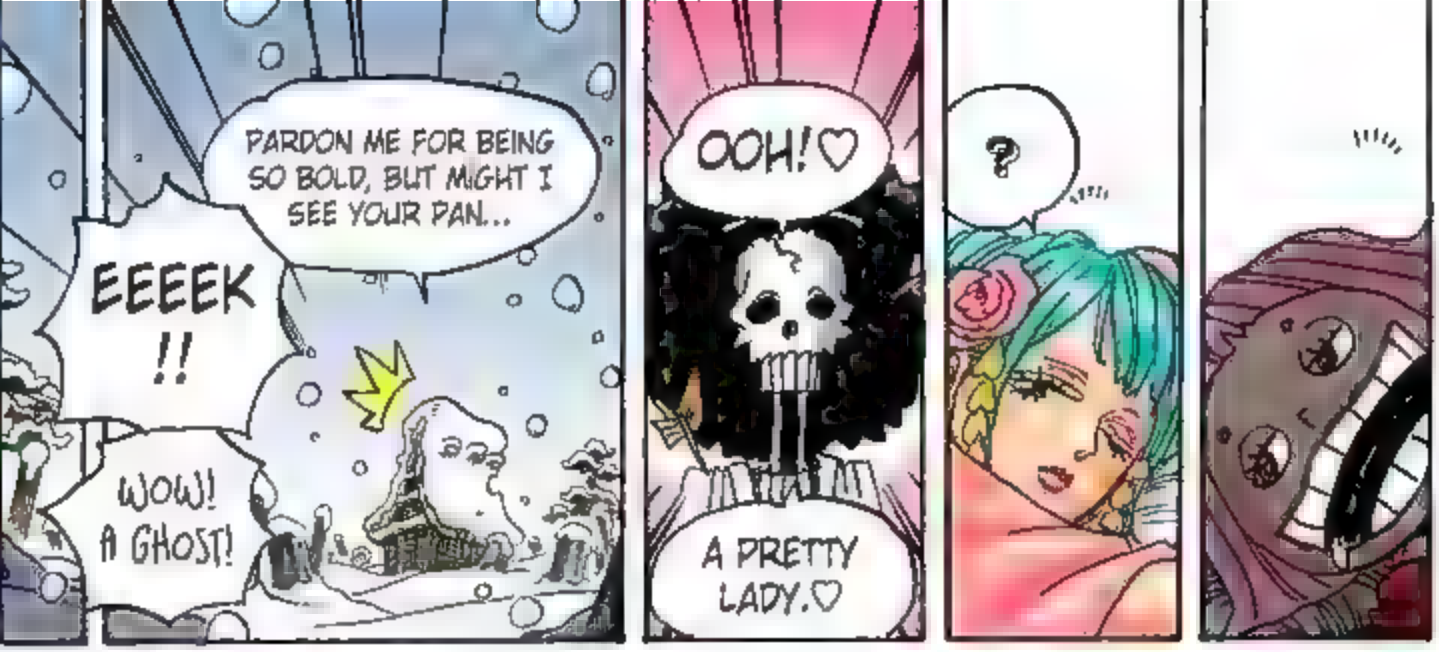

WHAAAAT?!
WHO?! WHAT?!

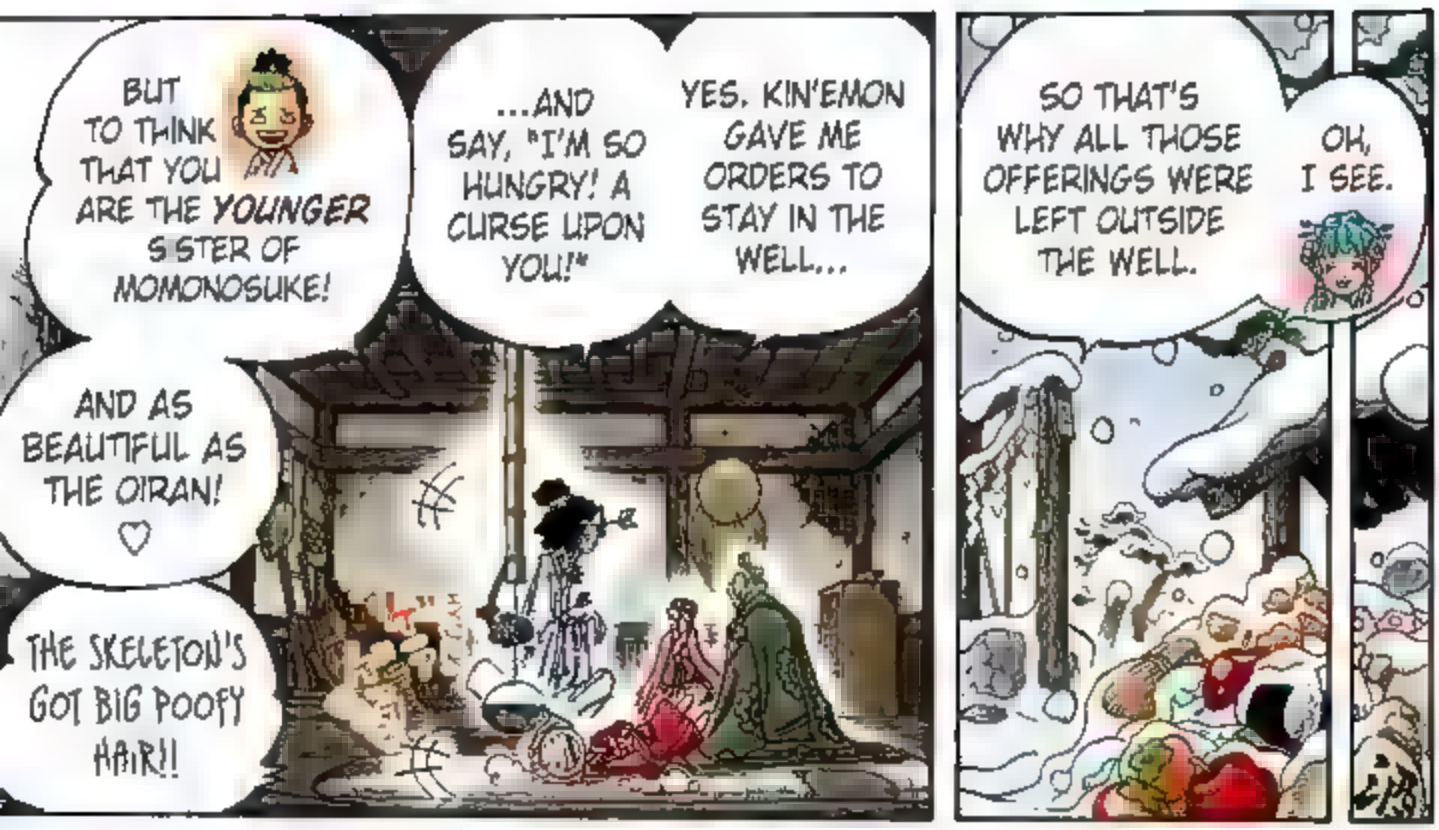

NORTHERN GRAVEYARD, RINGO
Kibi
FC
Ringo
Udon
Hakuma.

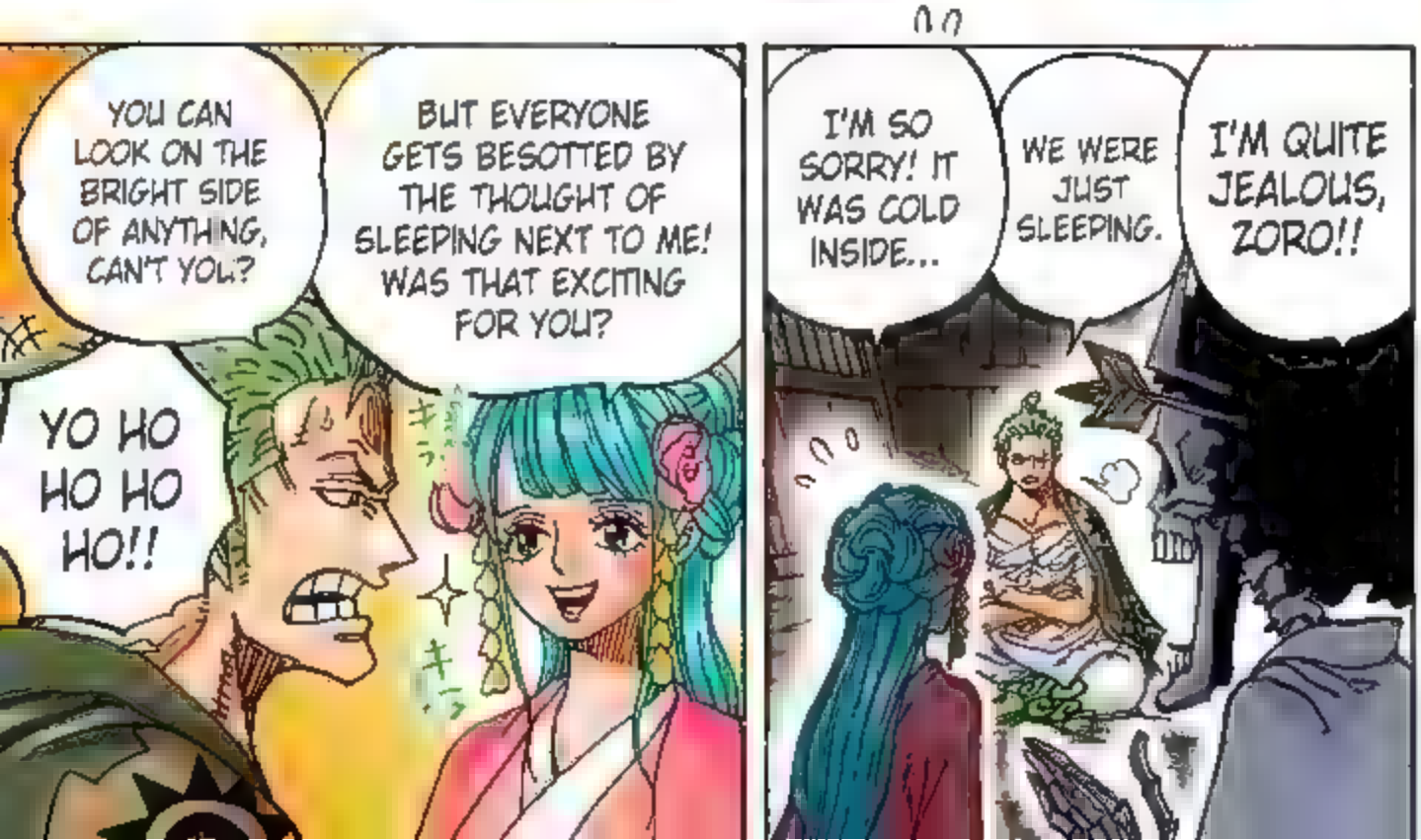
BROOK... WHAT ARE YOU DOING H...
HMM?

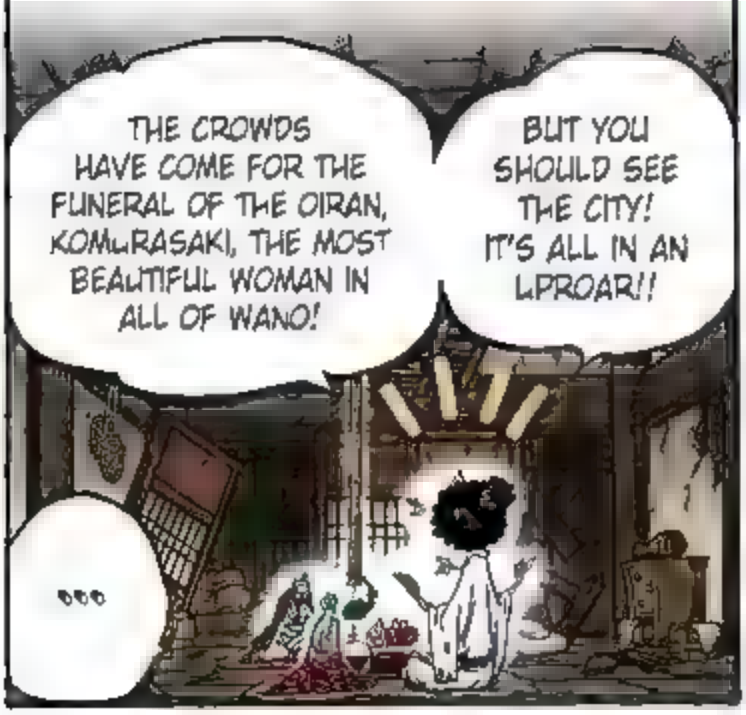

WHY, I'M SO SORRY TO INTERRUPT !!
I DIDN'T REALIZE THIS HOUSE WAS OCCUPIED!!


SAMA
WHOA!!
WHAT?! ZORO?!

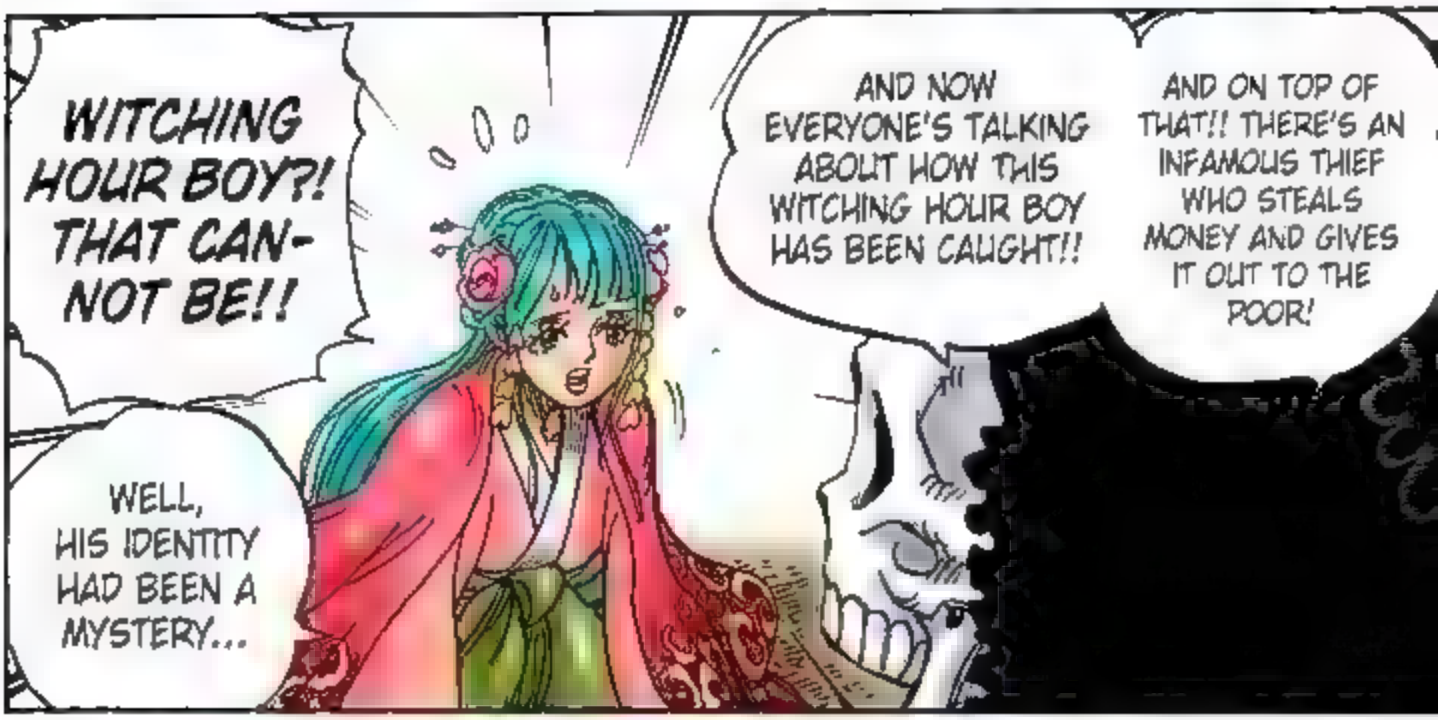

EEEEK !!
PARDON ME FOR BEING SO BOLD, BUT MIGHT I SEE YOUR PAN...
WOW! A GHOST!
OOH!♡
A PRETTY LADY.♡
?

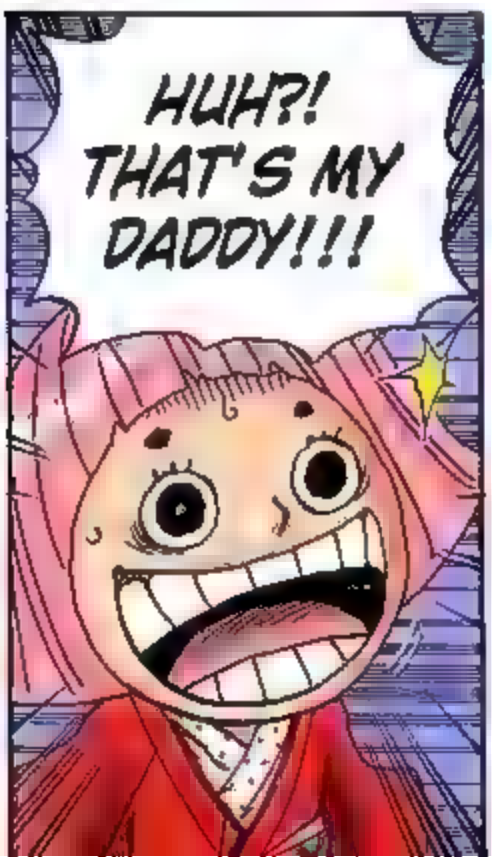

BUT TO THINK THAT YOU ARE THE YOUNGER SISTER OF MOMONOSUKE!
AND AS BEAUTIFUL AS THE OIRAN! ♡
THE SKELETON'S GOT BIG POOFY HAIR!!
...AND SAY, "I'M SO HUNGRY! A CURSE UPON YOU!"
YES. KIN'EMON GAVE ME ORDERS TO STAY IN THE WELL...
SO THAT'S WHY ALL THOSE OFFERINGS WERE LEFT OUTSIDE THE WELL.
OH, I SEE.


YOU CAN LOOK ON THE BRIGHT SIDE OF ANYTHING, CAN'T YOU?
BUT EVERYONE GETS BESOTTED BY THE THOUGHT OF SLEEPING NEXT TO ME! WAS THAT EXCITING FOR YOU?
YO HO HO HO HO!!
I'M SO SORRY! IT WAS COLD INSIDE...
WE WERE JUST SLEEPING.
I'M QUITE JEALOUS, ZORO!!


THE CROWDS HAVE COME FOR THE FUNERAL OF THE OIRAN, KOMURASAKI, THE MOST BEAUTIFUL WOMAN IN ALL OF WANO!
BUT YOU SHOULD SEE THE CITY! IT'S ALL IN AN UPROAR!!
...

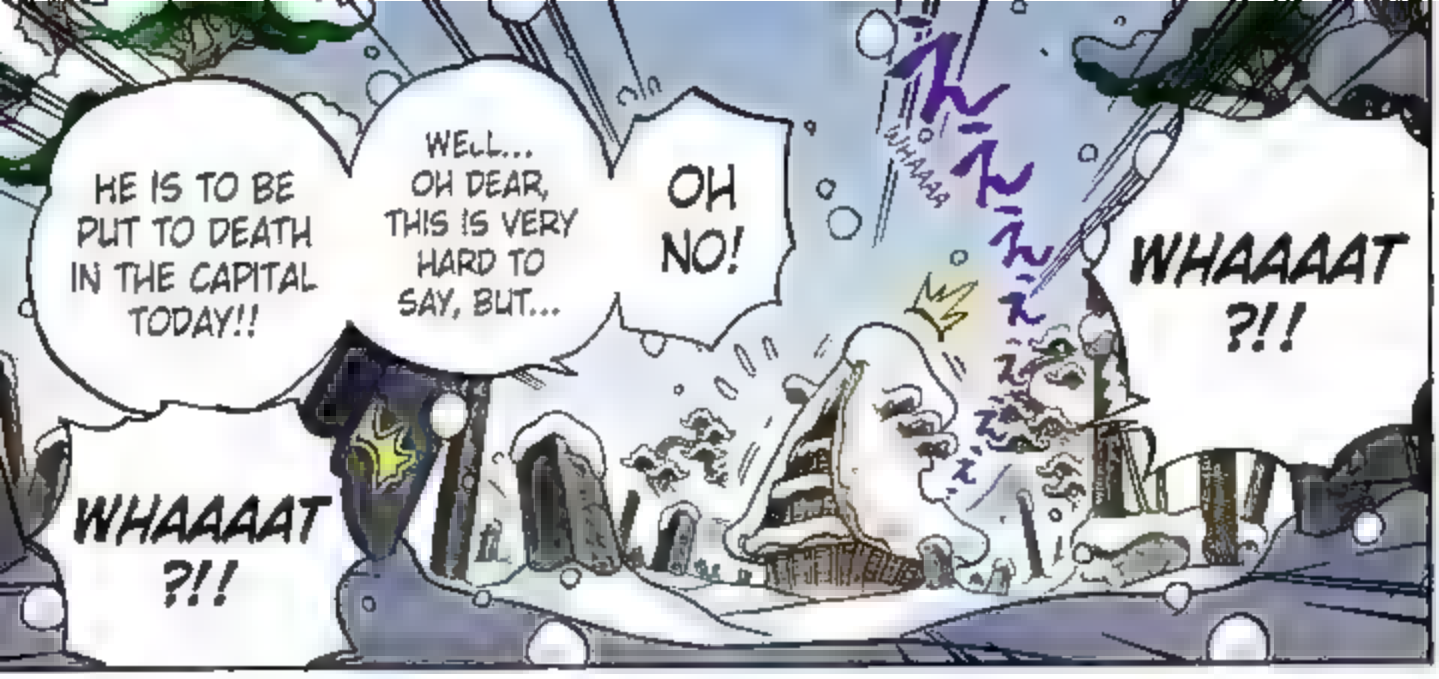
...AND I WENT TO GO FIND THEM, BUT NEVER SUCCEEDED, AND... HERE I AM...
ANYWAY, THE WOMEN LEFT FOR A BATHHOUSE IN THE CAPITAL YESTERDAY...

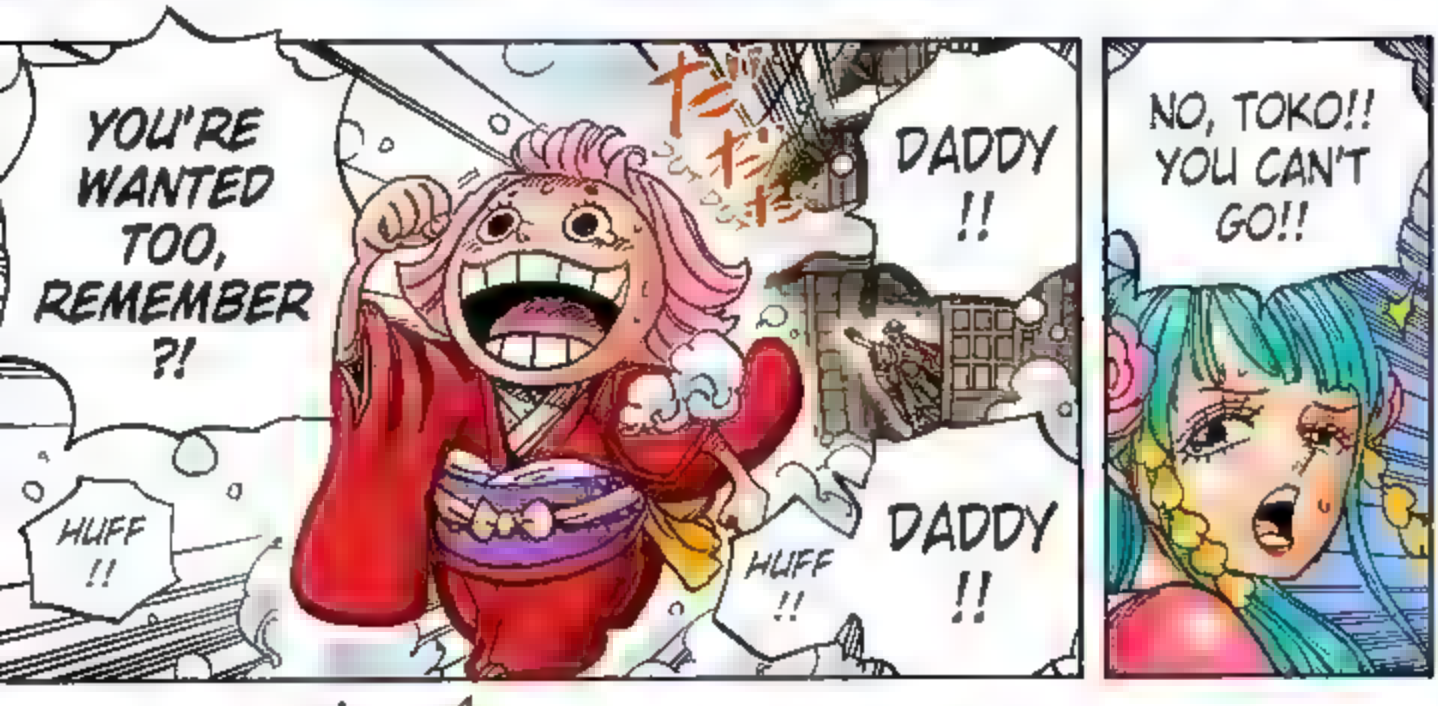

WITCHING HOUR BOY?! THAT CAN-NOT BE!!
WELL, HIS IDENTITY HAD BEEN A MYSTERY...
AND NOW EVERYONE'S TALKING ABOUT HOW THIS WITCHING HOUR BOY HAS BEEN CAUGHT!!
AND ON TOP OF THAT!! THERE'S AN INFAMOUS THIEF WHO STEALS MONEY AND GIVES IT OUT TO THE POOR!

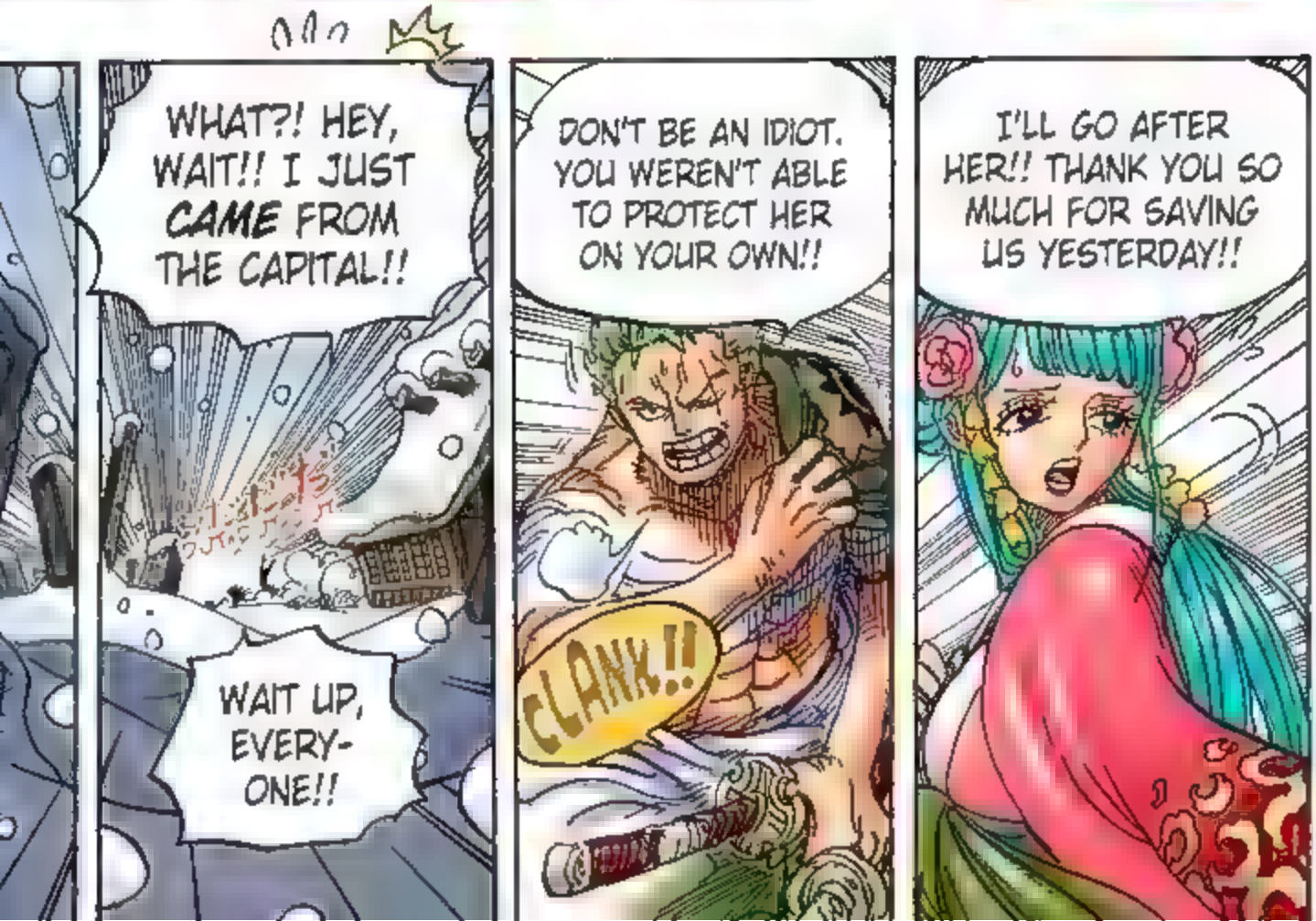

HUH?! THAT'S MY DADDY!!!

WHAT?! YOU MEAN TONOYASU ?!
YES! THAT WAS THE NAME!!

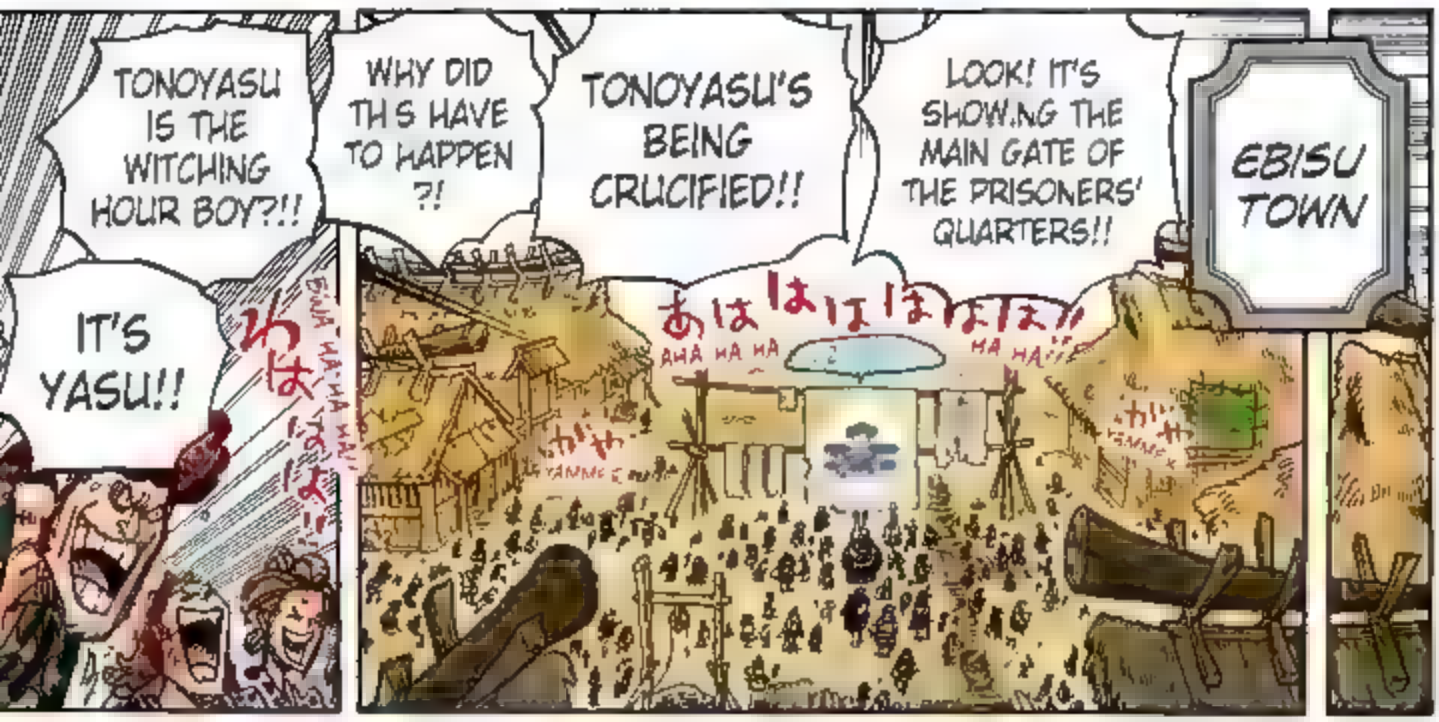
...BUT THE TRUTH IS THAT HE'S...
...AND IT TURNS OUT HE'S QUITE A STAR IN EBISU TOWN! HE GOES BY THE NAME OF SOMETHING-YASU...

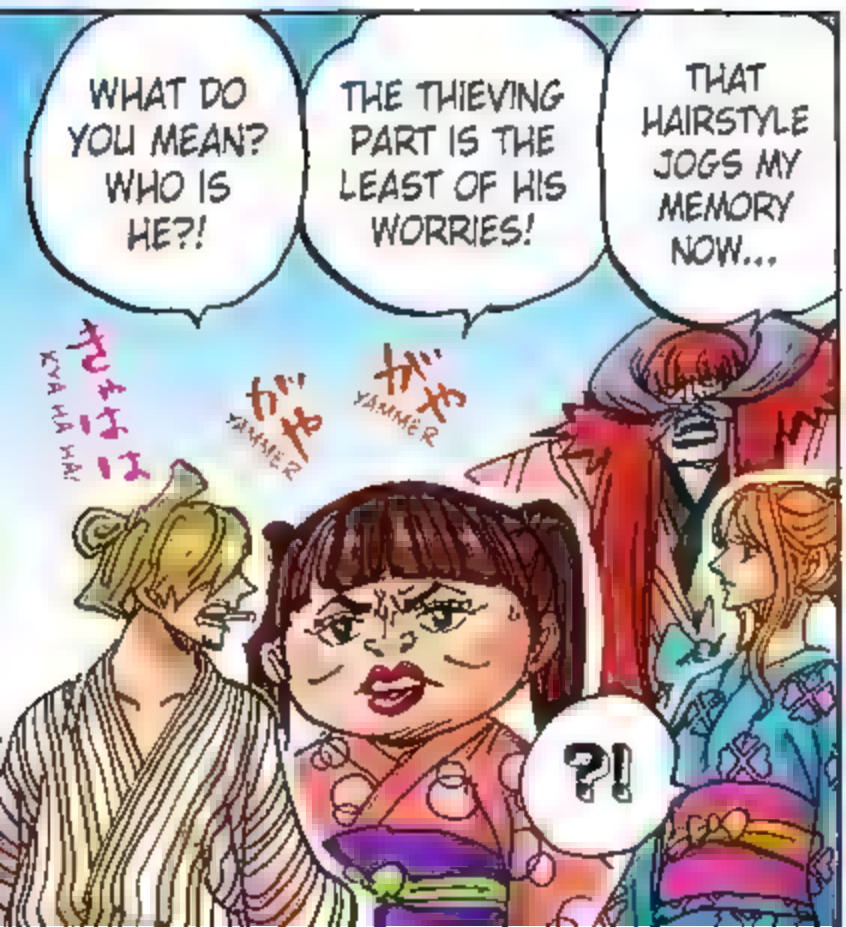

HE IS TO BE PUT TO DEATH IN THE CAPITAL TODAY!!
WELL... OH DEAR, THIS IS VERY HARD TO SAY, BUT...
OH NO!
WHAAAAT ?!!
WHAAAAT ?!!

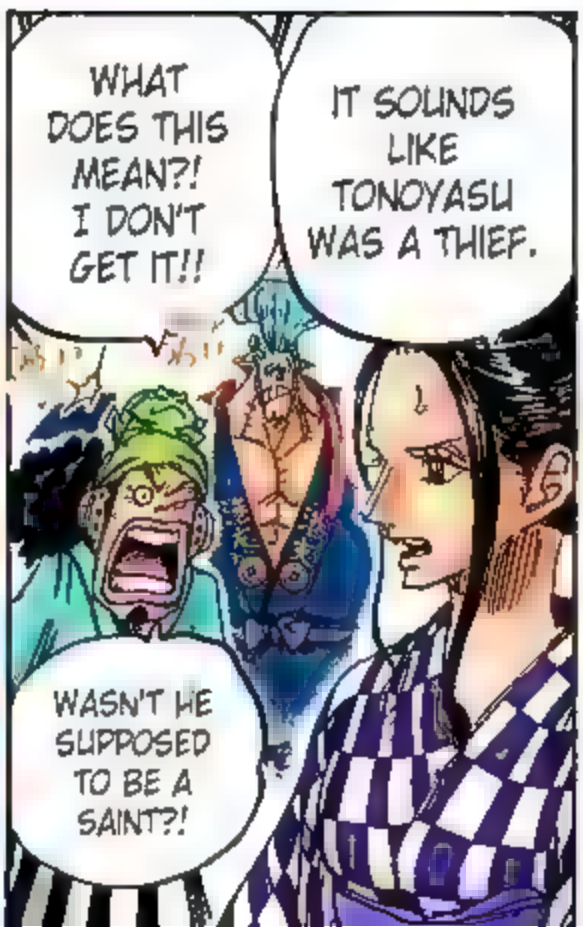

YOU'RE WANTED TOO, REMEMBER ?!
HUFF !!
DADDY !!
HUFF !!
DADDY !!
NO, TOKO!! YOU CAN'T GO!!


WHAT?! HEY, WAIT!! I JUST CAME FROM THE CAPITAL!!
WAIT UP, EVERY-ONE!!
DON'T BE AN IDIOT. YOU WEREN'T ABLE TO PROTECT HER ON YOUR OWN!!
CLANK!!
I'LL GO AFTER HER!! THANK YOU SO MUCH FOR SAVING US YESTERDAY!!

FLOWER CAPITAL
LADY KOMURA-SAKI!!
OIRAN !!
WAAAAH !!
THE TREASURE OF WANO!!!
IF ONLY WE COULD SEE YOU ONE MORE TIME, LADY KOMURASAKI!!
THIS ISN'T THE OIRAN'S PROCESSION I WANTED TO SEE!!







WHY ARE YOU HEADING TO RASETSU TOWN?

SHE DEFIED THE WILL OF SHOGUN OROCHI!!

SHE IS TO BE "TRIED" AS A CRIMINAL AND BURNED AT THE STAKE AT THE PRISONERS' QUARTERS THERE.

EBISU TOWN

LOOK! IT'S SHOWING THE MAIN GATE OF THE PRISONERS' QUARTERS!!

TONOYASU'S BEING CRUCIFIED!!

WHY DID THIS HAVE TO HAPPEN?!

TONOYASU IS THE WITCHING HOUR BOY?!!

IT'S YASU!!

あはははははは!!
AHA HA HA HA HA!!

わはははは!!
BWA HA HA HA!

IT SOUNDS LIKE TONOYASU WAS A THIEF.

WHAT DOES THIS MEAN?! I DON'T GET IT!!

WASN'T HE SUPPOSED TO BE A SAINT?!

THAT HAIRSTYLE JOGS MY MEMORY NOW...

THE THIEVING PART IS THE LEAST OF HIS WORRIES!

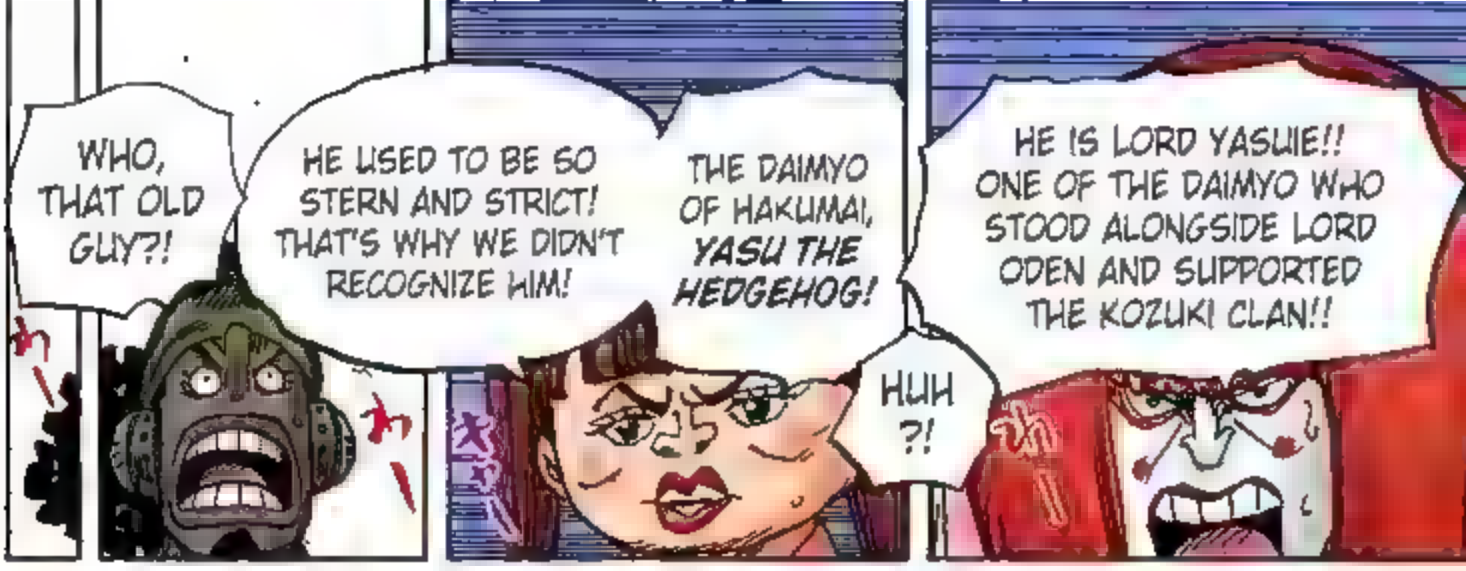
WHAT DO YOU MEAN? WHO IS HE?!

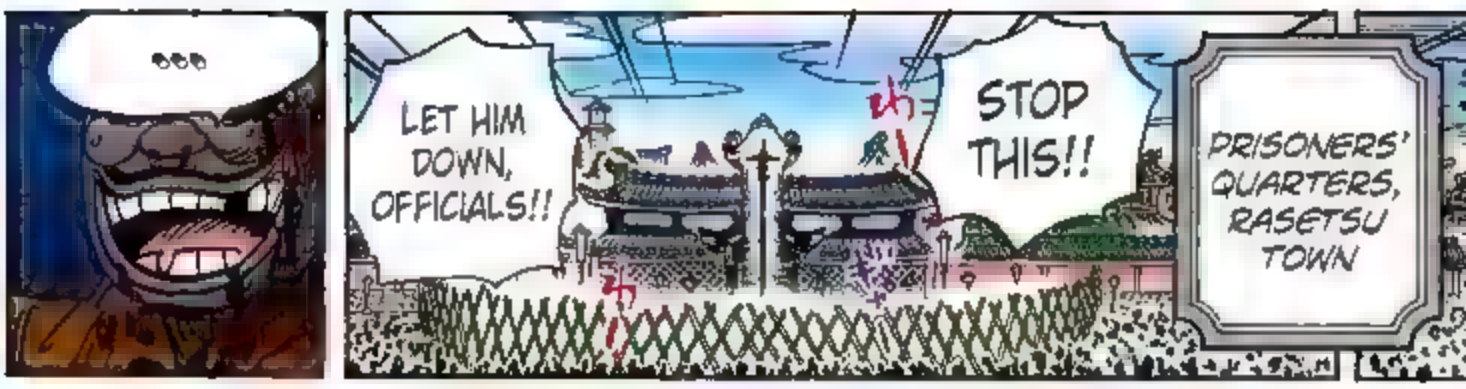
?!

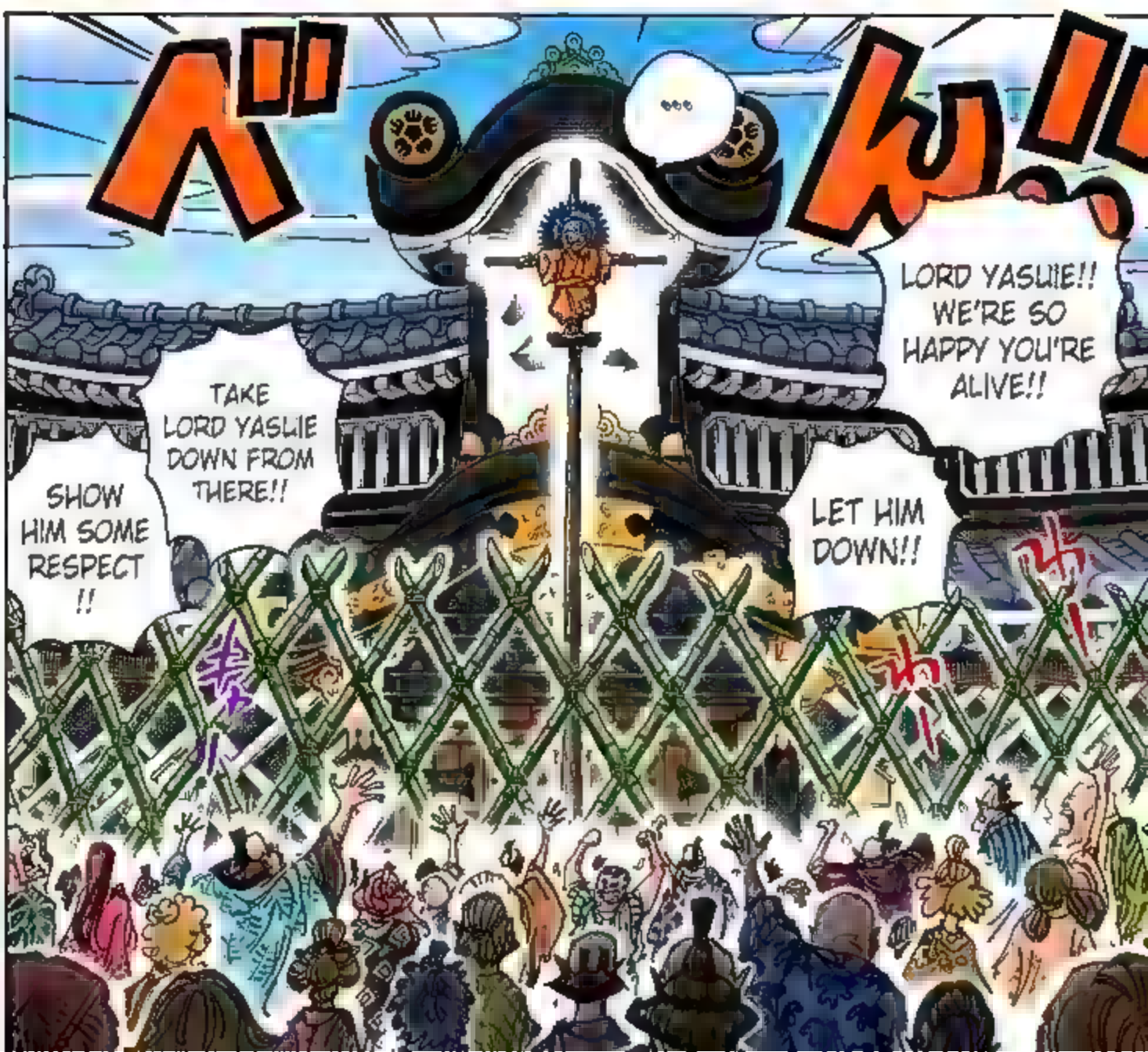
きゃはは
KYA HA HA!

がや
YAMMER

がや
YAMMER


WHO, THAT OLD GUY?!
HE USED TO BE SO STERN AND STRICT! THAT'S WHY WE DIDN'T RECOGNIZE HIM!
THE DAIMYO OF HAKUMAI, YASU THE HEDGEHOG!
HUH ?!
HE IS LORD YASUIE!! ONE OF THE DAIMYO WHO STOOD ALONGSIDE LORD ODEN AND SUPPORTED THE KOZUKI CLAN!!


...
LET HIM DOWN, OFFICIALS!!
STOP THIS!!
PRISONERS' QUARTERS, RASETSU TOWN


...
LORD YASUIE!! WE'RE SO HAPPY YOU'RE ALIVE!!
TAKE LORD YASUIE DOWN FROM THERE!!
SHOW HIM SOME RESPECT !!
LET HIM DOWN!!

YOUR PLEAS WILL GO UNHEARD, MY GOOD PEOPLE.
OROCHI W LL NOT LET ME GO!!
BWA HA HA HA! I GUESS THEY HADN'T FORGOTTEN ABOUT ME AFTER ALL...
LORD YASUIE !!
LORD YASUIE!!
AND ONE THING I WISH TO SAY TO THAT FOOL, OROCHI!!!
?!
BUT FIRST, I HAVE TWO THINGS FOR WHICH I NEED TO APOLOGIZE TO YOU ALL!!
I INTEND TO GO INTO THE GREAT BEYOND LAUGHING!!
DADDY !!
AND ONCE I HAVE MADE MY PEACE...

（香港　420ランドさん）

（山口県　MIICOさん）

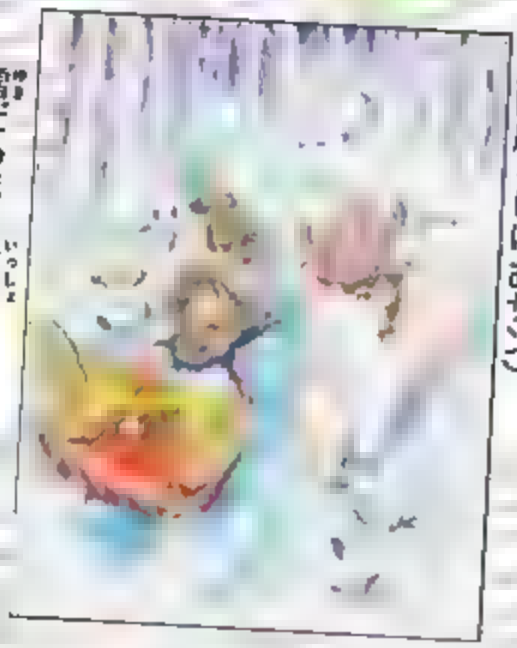
描者、お菊と申す侍〜〜!!

（東京都　かっちゃんサン）

兄弟の運命を結ぶ少女、お玉!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

カワイイバージョン小紫!



（大阪府　しげおサン）

雪だるまと一緒にソリ! ほのぼの。

（大分県　新納健司さん）

オーイエー!!

（群馬県　小林正道さん）

居眠り狂死郎

不気味な侍、狂死郎!!

Chapter 942: DAIMYO OF HAKUMAI, SHIMOTSUKI YASUIE

REQUEST: "MONTD'OR CHOOSING CHEESES FROM *CHEESES OF THE WORLD* AND FIRST-CLASS SOMMELIER MICE CHOOSING WINES FROM *WINES OF THE WORLD*" BY M. HIYU

...THAT WE HAVE THE ONLY PROPER PORT IN ALL OF WANO!
IT IS HERE IN HAKUMAI...
SOME VISITORS MEAN US WELL, OTHERS MEAN US HARM.
RAAAH!!
THEY ARE INDEED THE FIERCEST SAMURAI IN WANO...
THERE-FORE!!
IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT WE HAVE AN INVINCIBLE MILITARY FORCE!!!
BESIDES, EVERYONE SAYS THAT THE TRUE HEIR AFTER KOZUKI SUKIYAKI PASSES WILL NOT BE ODEN!!
IT'LL BE SHOGUN YASUIE!!
I WAS BANISHED FROM THE CASTLE. WHO KNOWS IF I'M EVEN CONSIDERED FAMILY ANYMORE?
HOW LONG ARE YOU GOING TO LOLLYGAG AROUND HERE, ODEN?! THIS IS NO TIME FOR IDLE ADMIRATION!
YOU ARE THE SON OF THE SHOGUN, REMEMBER!!

LORD SUKIYAKI ONLY CUT YOU OFF AS AN ACT OF TOUGH LOVE!!
WHY DON'T YOU TAKE THE HINT AND MEND YOUR WAYS?!
YOU ARE THE MAN WHO BEARS THE KOZUKI CLAN ON HIS SHOULDERS!!
SILENCE, YOU FOOL!!
YEOW !!
BONK
...UNTIL AFTER YOU'VE BECOME A PROPER WARRIOR!!
SHUT UP!! SAVE YOUR SELFISH WHIMS...
YEOW!! WHY DO YOU KEEP HITTIN' ME?!
WHY DOESN'T THIS COUNTRY ALLOW IT?
...BUT I WANT TO GO TO SEA!!
THAT'S ALL NICE AND GOOD, YASU...
THIS CLOSED NATION IS TOO CRAMPED!!
YOU'RE JUST A COMMON HOOLIGAN!!
YOU ARE NO ONE YET!
...
DON'T YOU REALIZE WHO I AM?!
WE'RE SO GLAD YOU'RE ALIVE, LORD YASUIE!!
I'M ORIGINALLY FROM HAKUMA!!!
LORD YASUIE !!!

HE SHOWED UP AT THE HOUR OF THE RAT. JUST LIKE THE RAT HE IS!

WAIT, SO IT'S NOT TRUE?!

I *THOUGHT* THE TIMING DIDN'T MATCH UP!

THEN WHY WOULD HE STEAL...?

I'M NOT THE HERO YOU THINK I AM!!

I'M SORRY TO HAVE LIED TO YOU!!

LORD YASUIE !!

...HAS TURNED INTO RAPT ATTENTION TOWARD YASUIE'S EXECUTION.

THE UPROAR OVER KOMURASAKI'S FUNERAL...

...HE WAS ONCE KNOWN AS THE DAIMYO OF HAKUMAI!!

ばばばっ!!

RASETSU PRISONERS' QUARTERS, FLOWER CAPITAL

SHIMO-TSUKI YASUIE!!

THOUGH HE HAS SUNK TO BEING A SYCOPHANT BY TRADE IN EBISU TOWN...

あ あああああ

THIS MAN WAS CAUGHT STEALING IN THE CAPITAL LAST NIGHT!!

LORD YASUIE !!

THAT WAS A LIE!! I FIGURED THAT IF I WAS GOING TO DIE...

?!

...I MIGHT AS WELL GRAB YOUR ATTENTION!!

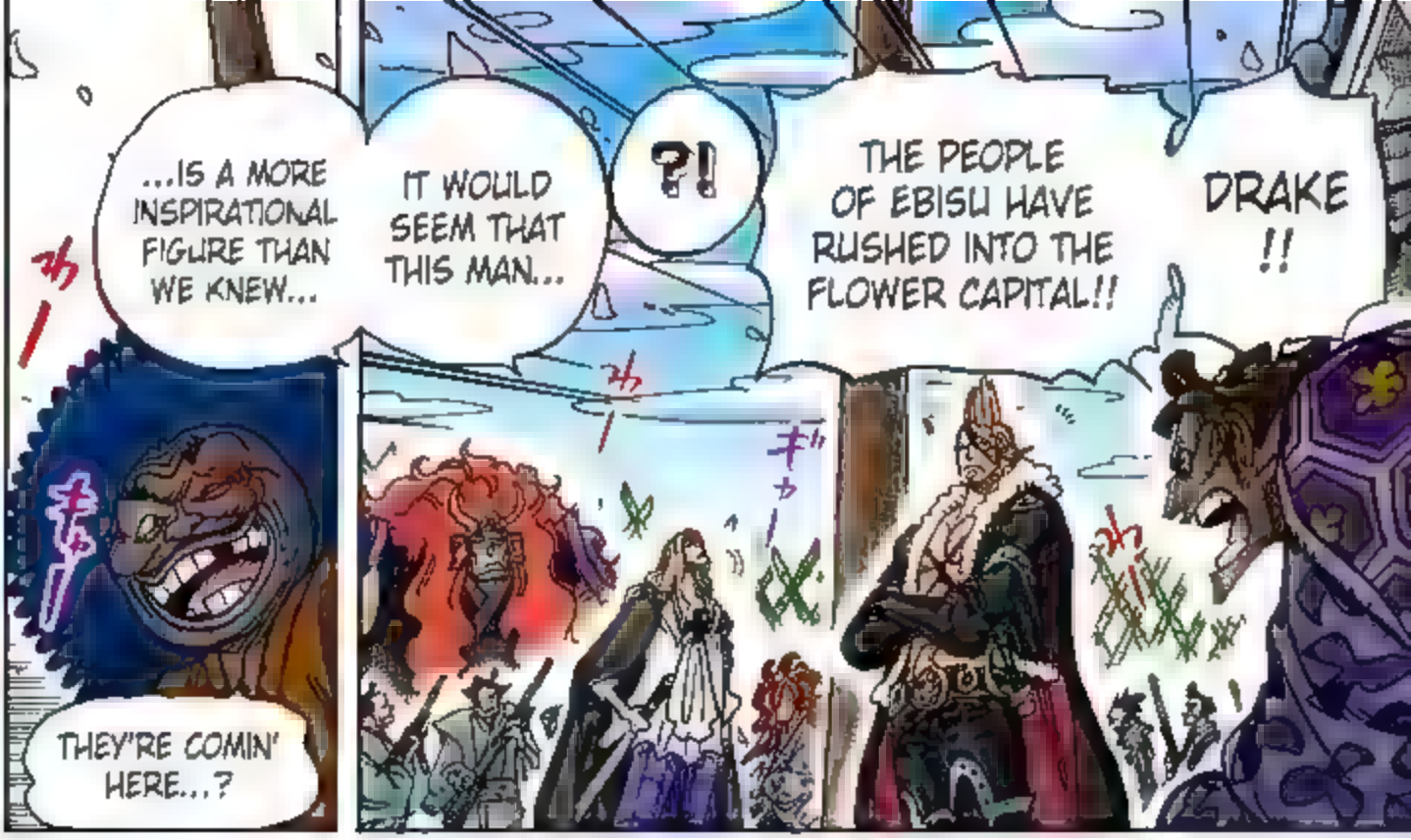
...THE WITCHING HOUR BOY, THE THIEF WHO STRIKES AT THE THIRD HOUR OF THE BULL IN THE NIGHT...

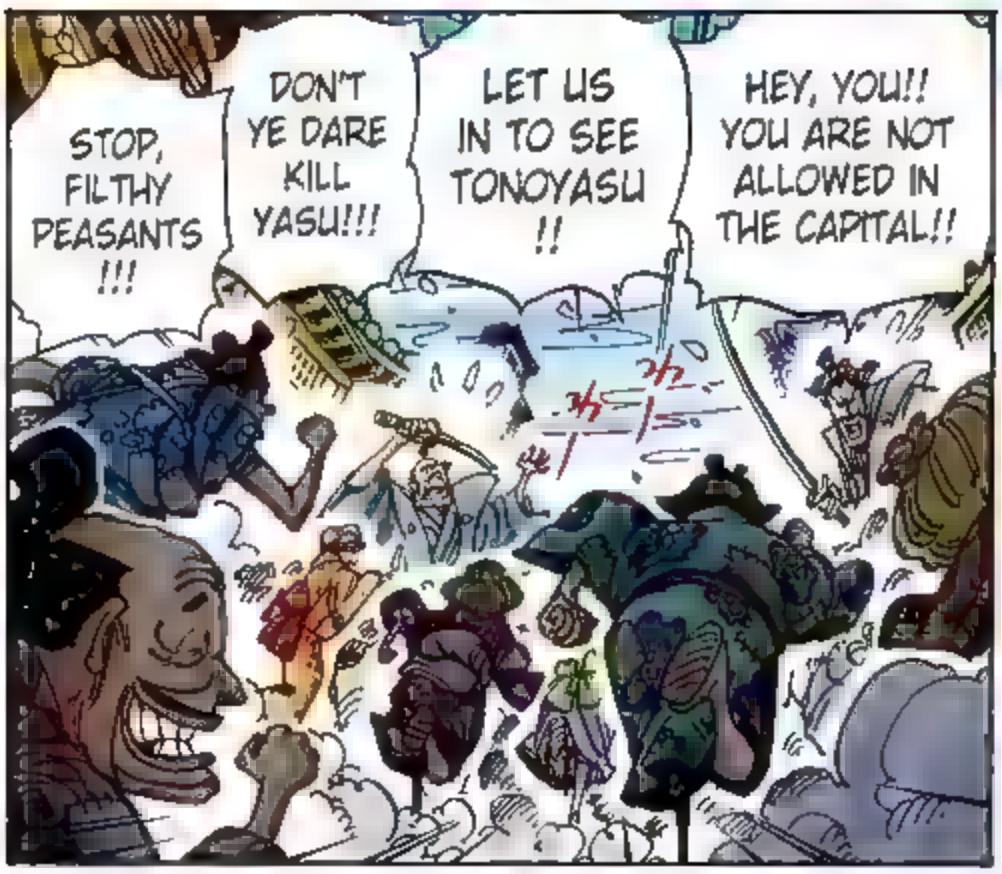
HE ALSO ADMITTED TO BEING A FIGURE OF ILL REPUTE WITHIN THE CAPITAL...

ゴゴゴ!!

...HE IS HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH IN DISGRACE ALONGSIDE THE OIRAN KOMURASAKI!!

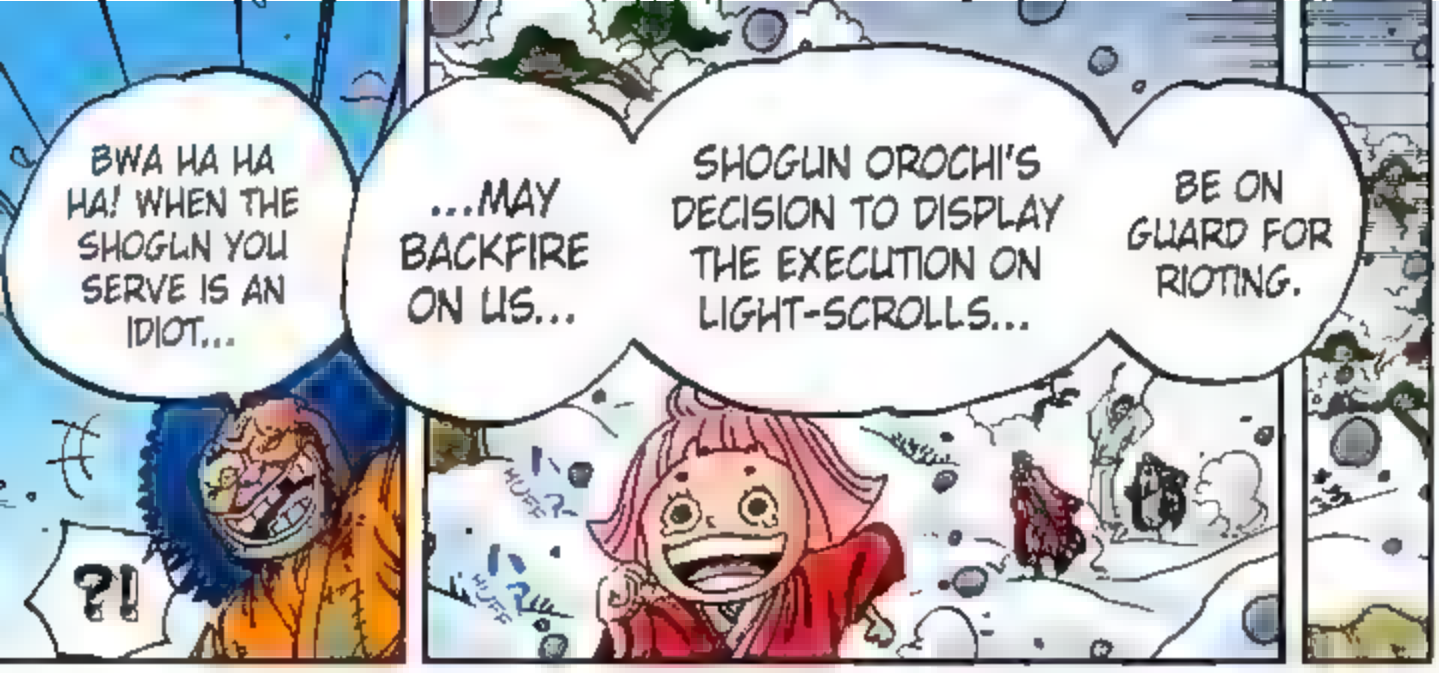
FOR HIS TERRIBLE PAST CRIMES OF LEADING AN ARMY IN REBELLION AGAINST SHOGUN OROCHI...


...IS A MORE INSPIRATIONAL FIGURE THAN WE KNEW...
IT WOULD SEEM THAT THIS MAN...
?!
THE PEOPLE OF EBISU HAVE RUSHED INTO THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!
DRAKE !!
THEY'RE COMIN' HERE...?

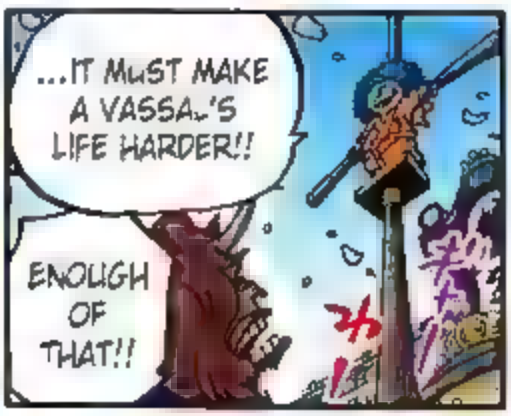

STOP, FILTHY PEASANTS !!!
DON'T YE DARE KILL YASU!!!
LET US IN TO SEE TONOYASU !!
HEY, YOU!! YOU ARE NOT ALLOWED IN THE CAPITAL!!

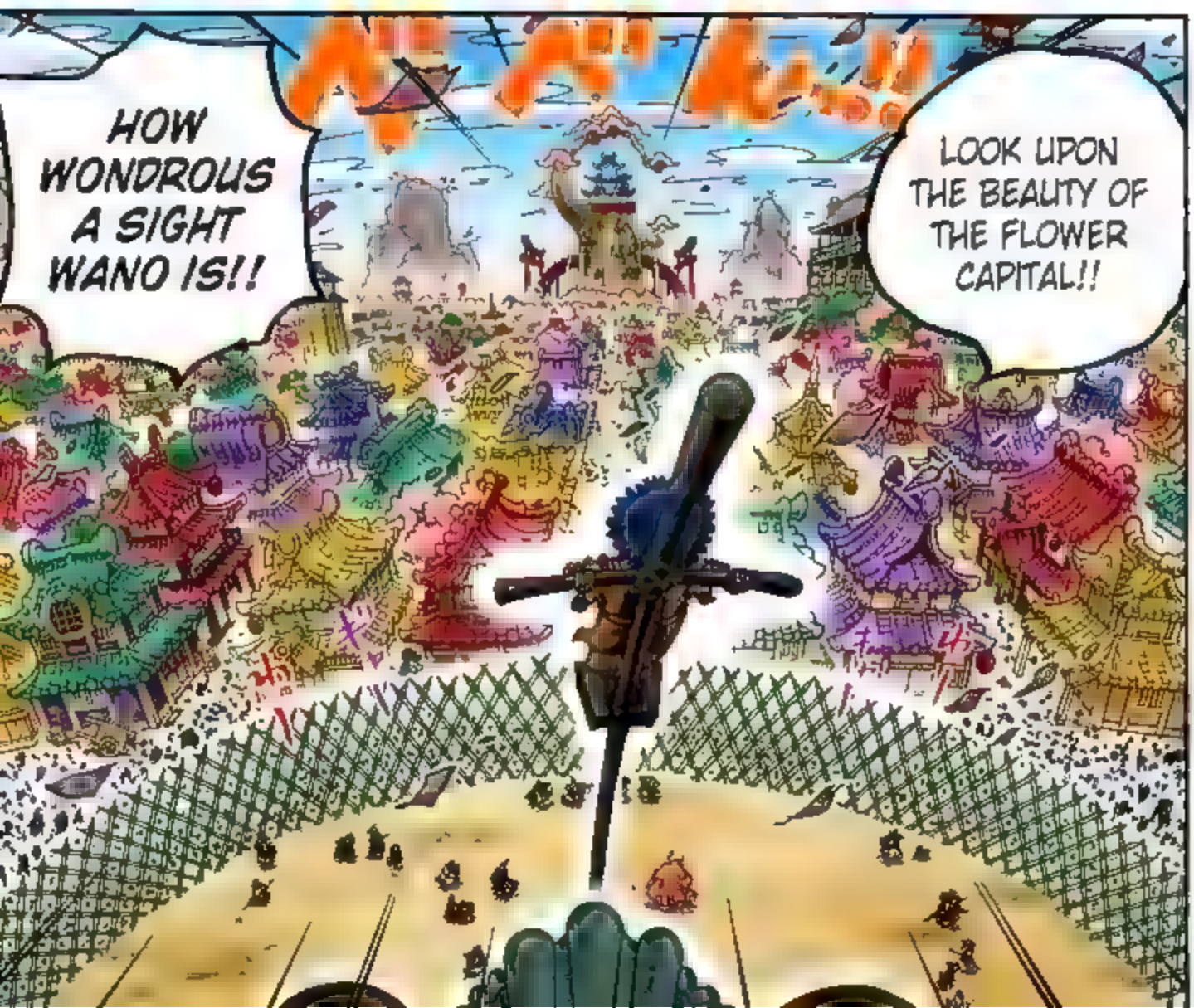
STOP! TURN BACK!!
ENTRANCE TO THE FLOWER CAPITAL
わあぁあぁ

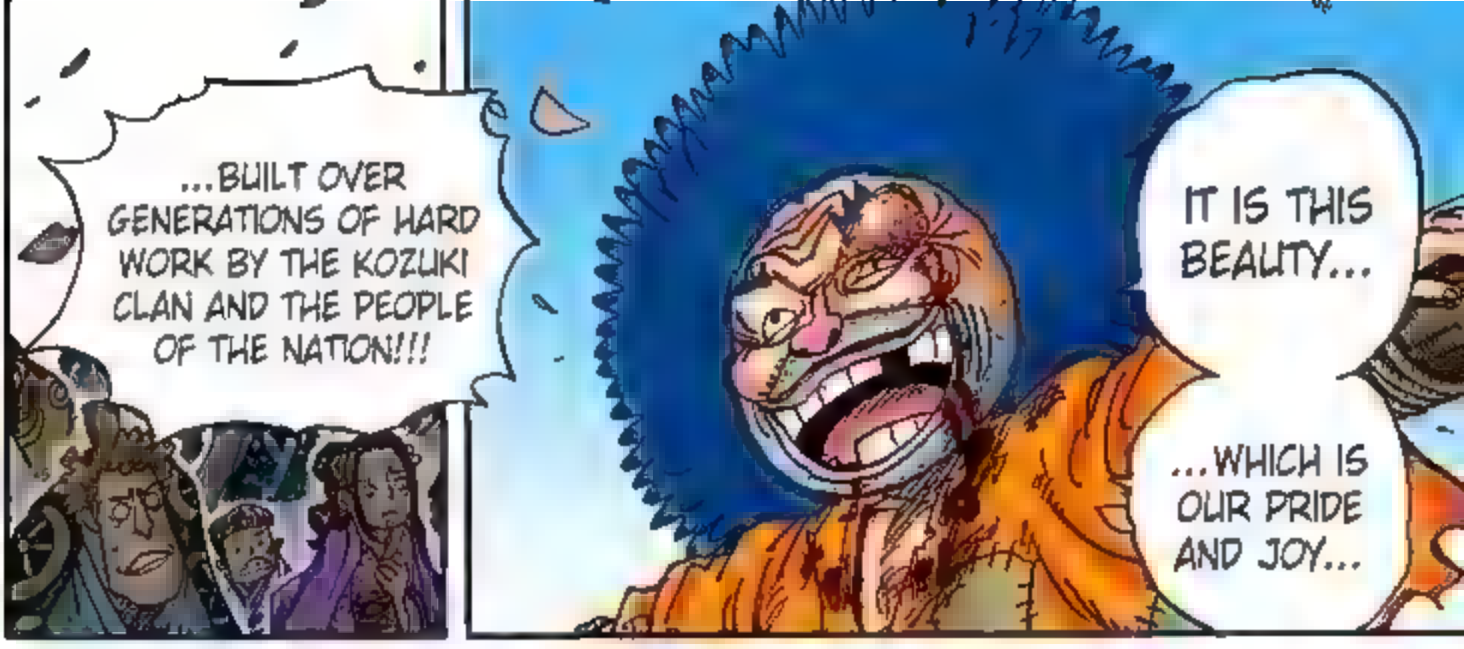
IF YOU DIE, WHO WILL WE HAVE TO SUPPORT US?!
わあぁあぁあぁ
DON'TCHA GO DYIN' ON US NOW, YASU!!

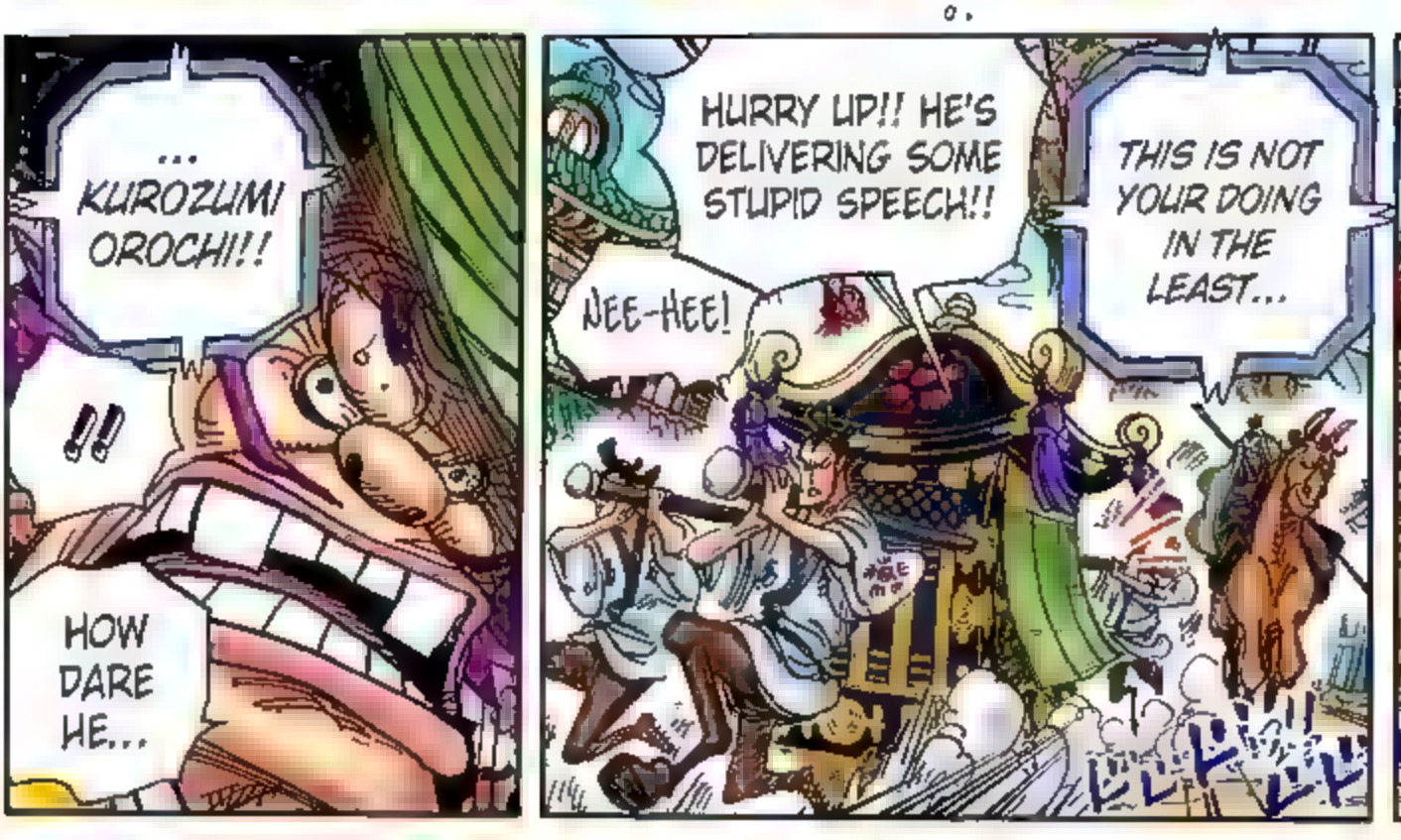

BWA HA HA HA! WHEN THE SHOGUN YOU SERVE IS AN IDIOT...
?!
...MAY BACKFIRE ON US...
SHOGUN OROCHI'S DECISION TO DISPLAY THE EXECUTION ON LIGHT-SCROLLS...
BE ON GUARD FOR RIOTING.
MUFF
MUFF

!!
GOOD PEOPLE!!
MURMURI
AND NOW!!

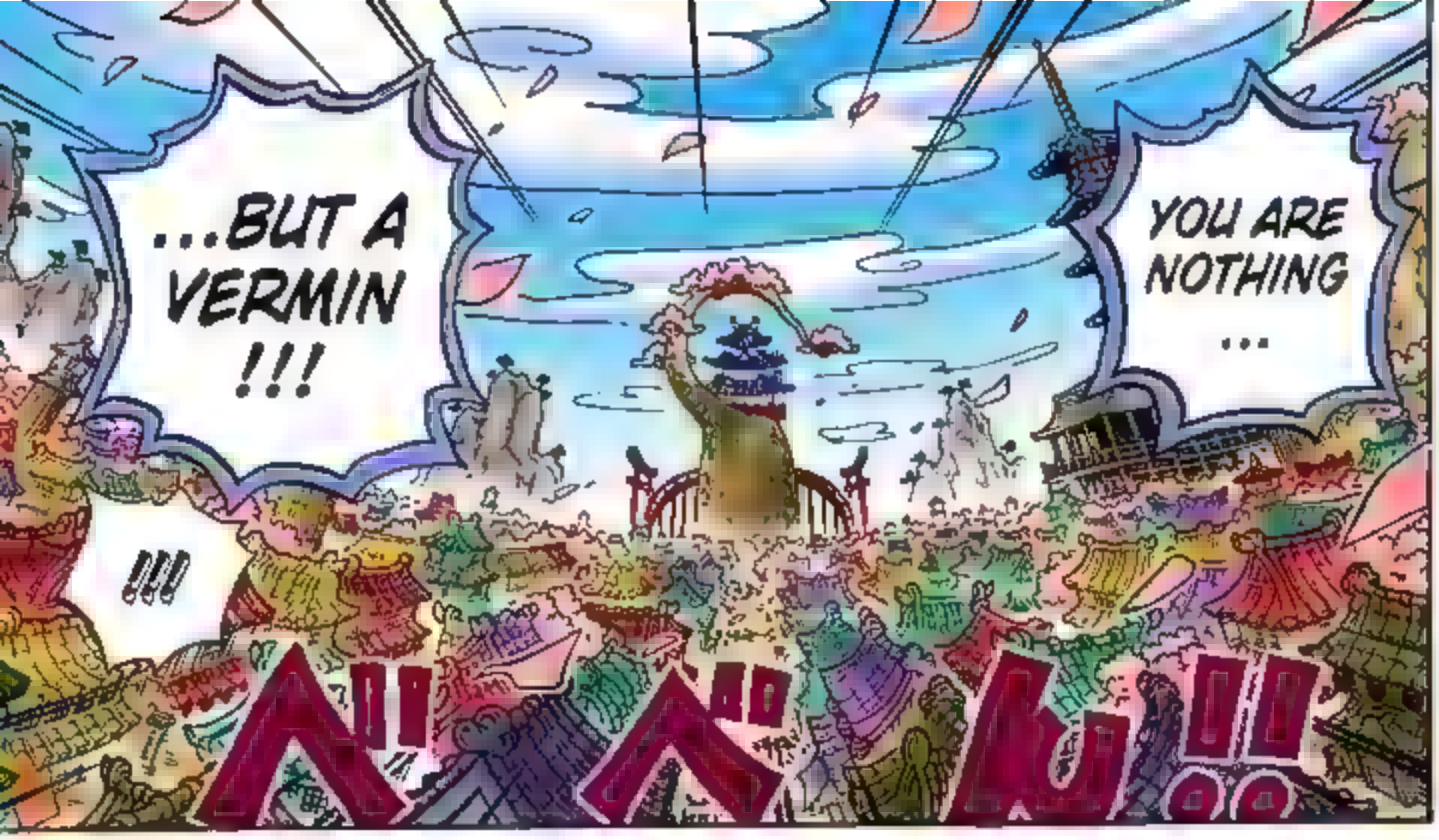

...IT MUST MAKE A VASSAL'S LIFE HARDER!!
ENOUGH OF THAT!!

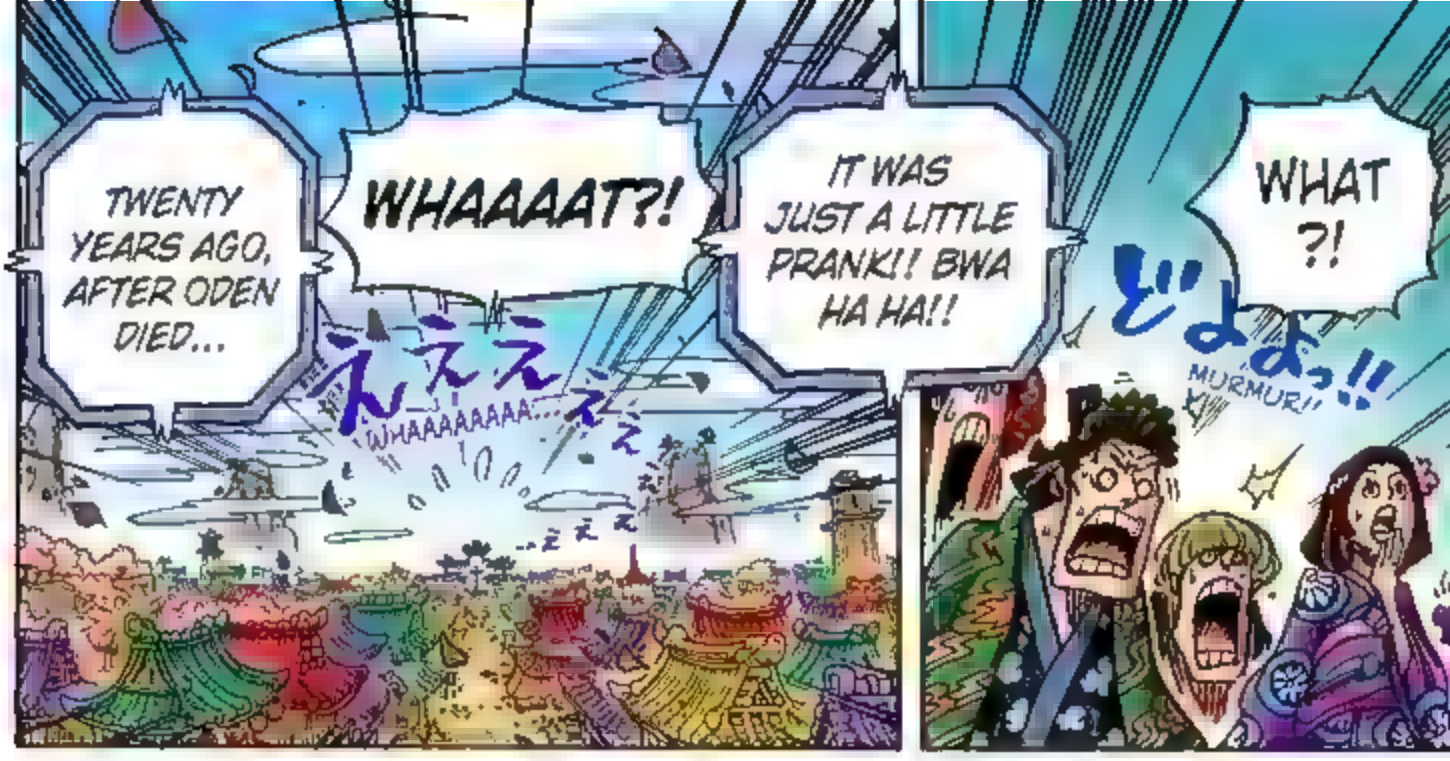

HOW WONDROUS A SIGHT WANO IS!!
LOOK UPON THE BEAUTY OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!

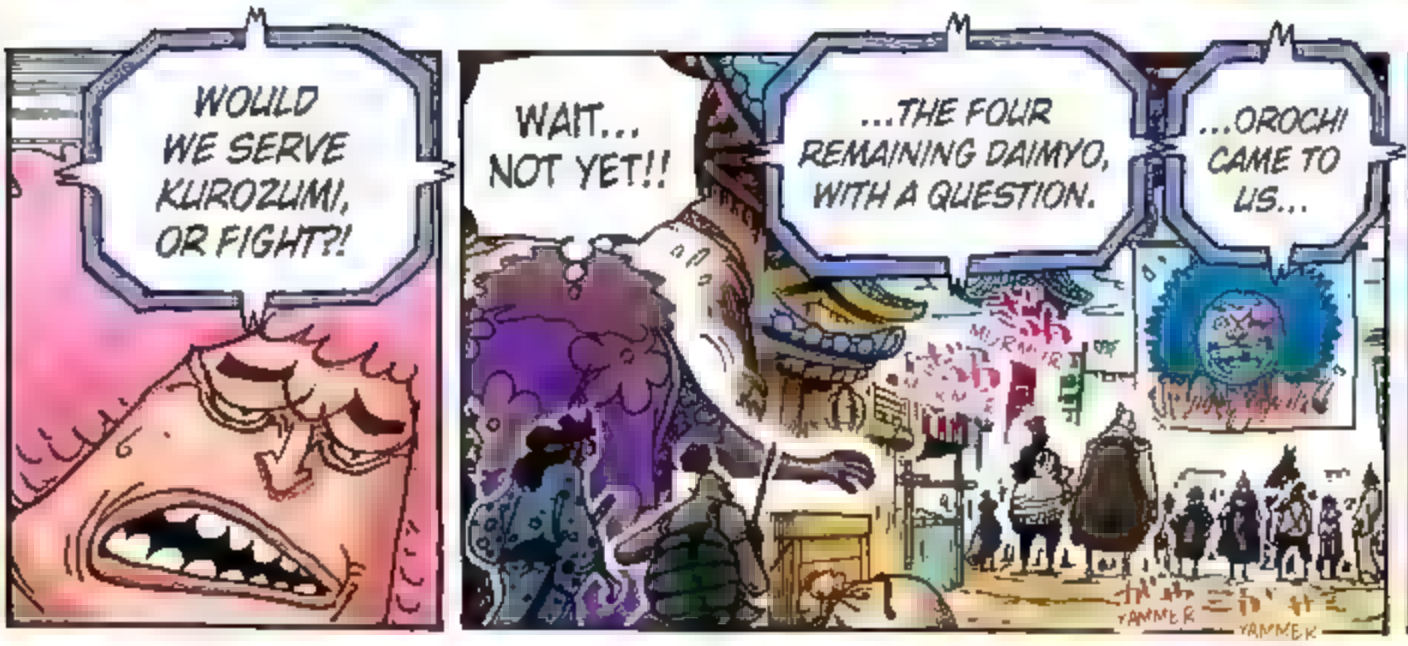

...BUILT OVER GENERATIONS OF HARD WORK BY THE KOZUKI CLAN AND THE PEOPLE OF THE NATION!!!
IT IS THIS BEAUTY...
...WHICH IS OUR PRIDE AND JOY...

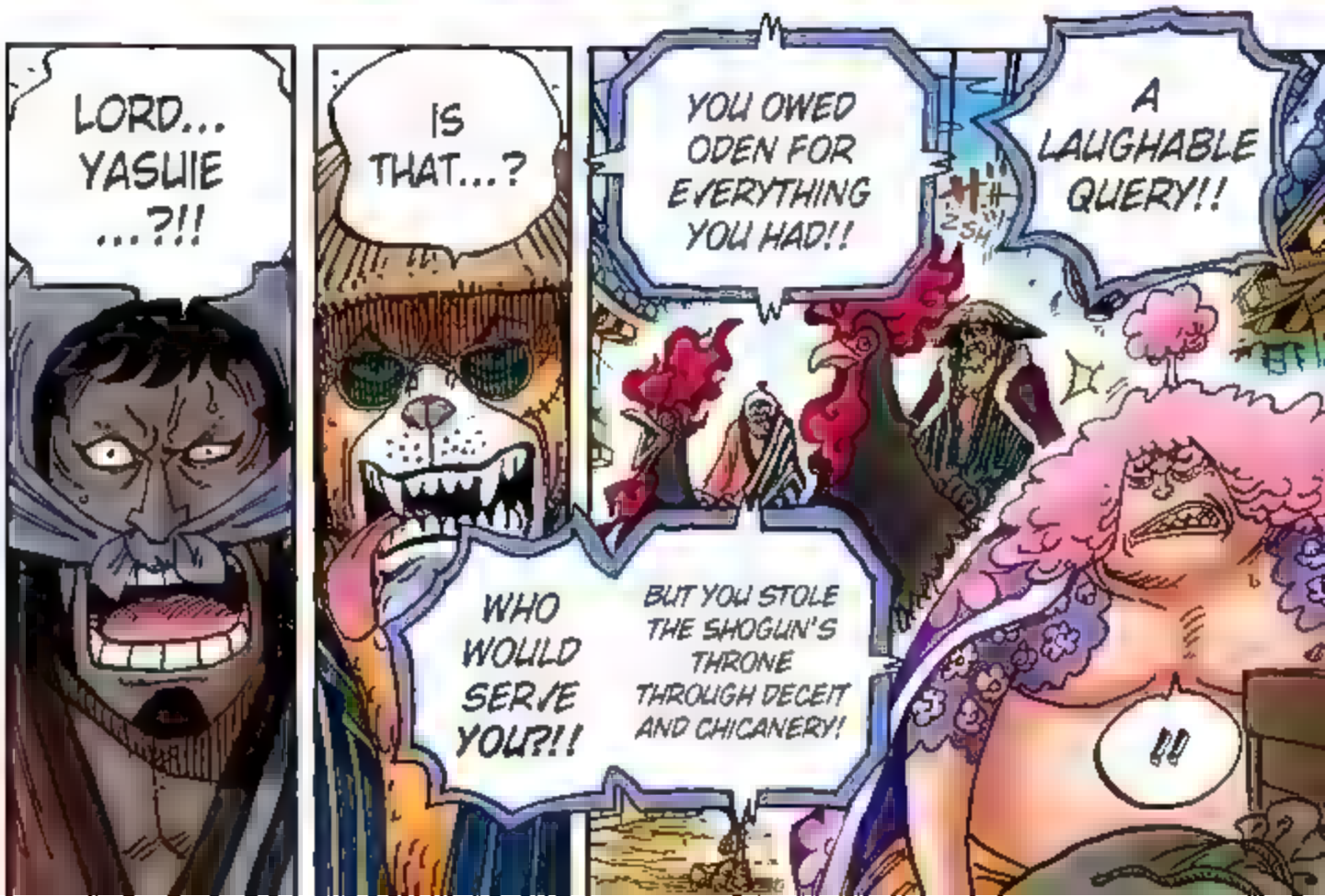

...
KUROZUMI OROCHI!!
!!
HOW DARE HE...
HURRY UP!! HE'S DELIVERING SOME STUPID SPEECH!!
NEE-HEE!
THIS IS NOT YOUR DOING IN THE LEAST...

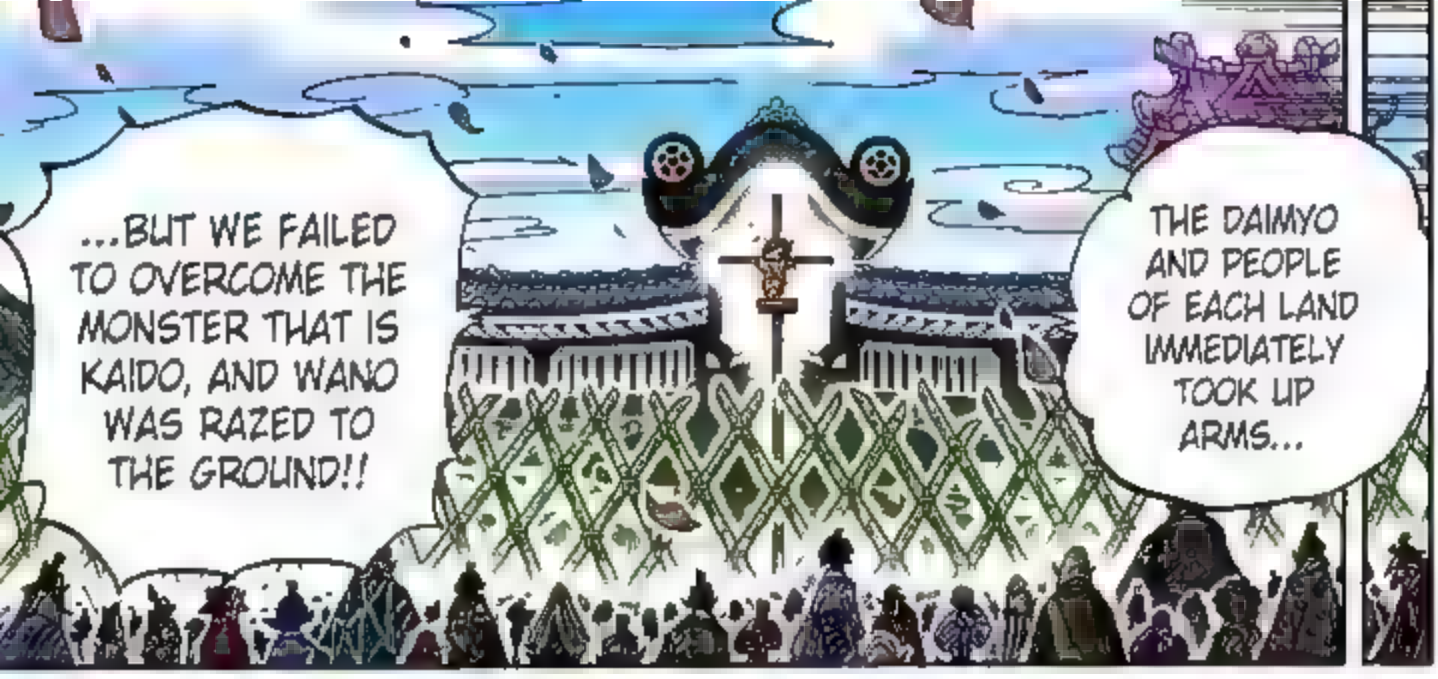
...IS POLLUTE AND CORRUPT THEM WITH YOUR SLUDGE AND GREED!!!
!!
CAN YOU HEAR ME, OROCHI?!
ALL YOU HAVE DONE TO OUR BOUNTIFUL FORESTS AND FIELDS AND RIVERS AND VILLAGES...

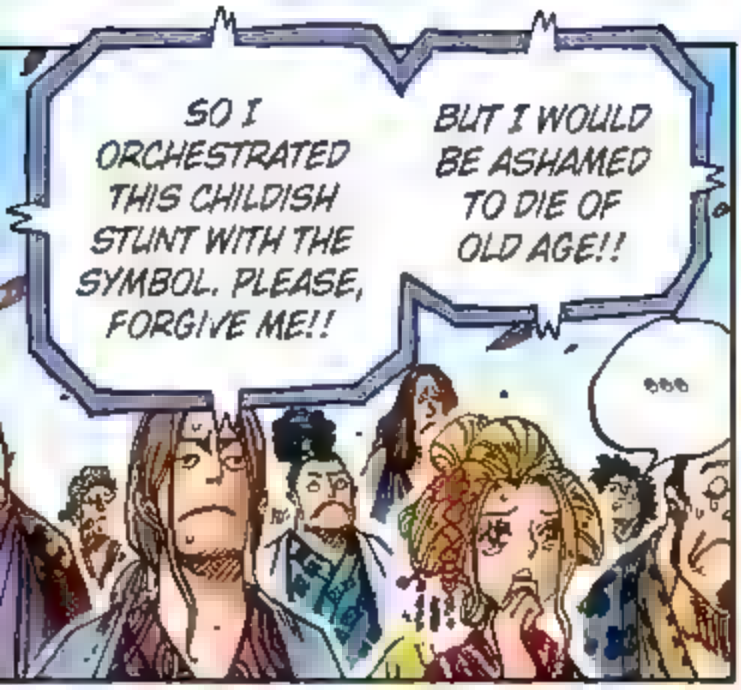

...BUT A VERMIN !!!
YOU ARE NOTHING ...
!!!
ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THE RIDDLE IMAGE THAT HAS BEEN CIRCULATING?!
NOW I HAVE AN APOLOGY FOR YOU ALL!!
OR THINGS WILL REALLY GO OUT OF CONTROL!!
STOP, LORD YASUIE! DON'T SAY ANY MORE!!
YOU'LL PAY FOR THIS, YASUIE...
I CREATED THAT IMAGE!!!
?!!
IN THE 20 YEARS SINCE THE DEATH OF THE KOZUKI NAME, WITHOUT ANY MANPOWER TO AVENGE THEM...
...I MOURNED THE LOSS OF THAT GREAT HOUSE, AND SO...

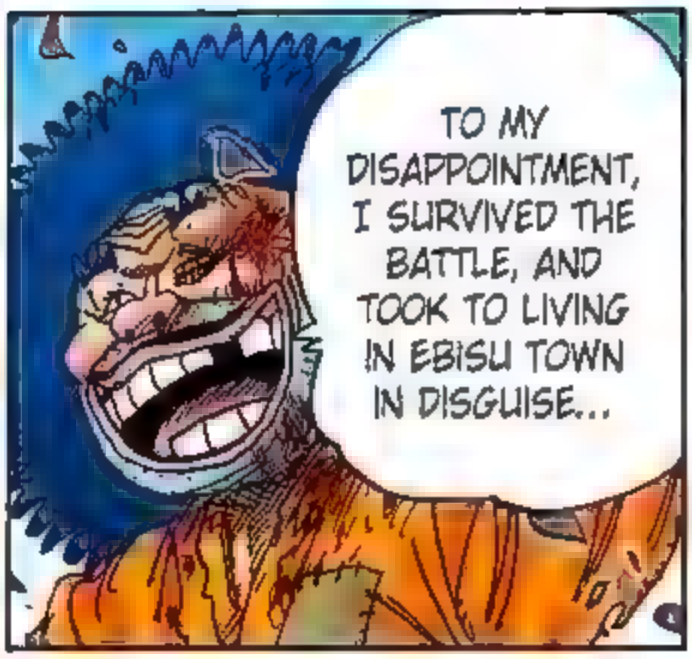

TWENTY YEARS AGO, AFTER ODEN DIED...
WHAAAAT?!
えええ
WHAAAAAAAA...
IT WAS JUST A LITTLE PRANK!! BWA HA HA!!
WHAT ?!
どよっ!!
MURMUR!!


WOULD WE SERVE KUROZUMI, OR FIGHT?!
WAIT... NOT YET!!
...THE FOUR REMAINING DAIMYO, WITH A QUESTION.
...OROCHI CAME TO US...
MURMUR
YAMMER
YAMMER


LORD... YASUIE ...?!!
IS THAT...?
YOU OWED ODEN FOR EVERYTHING YOU HAD!!
A LAUGHABLE QUERY!!
WHO WOULD SERVE YOU?!!
BUT YOU STOLE THE SHOGUN'S THRONE THROUGH DECEIT AND CHICANERY!
!!


...BUT WE FAILED TO OVERCOME THE MONSTER THAT IS KAIDO, AND WANO WAS RAZED TO THE GROUND!!
THE DAIMYO AND PEOPLE OF EACH LAND IMMEDIATELY TOOK UP ARMS...

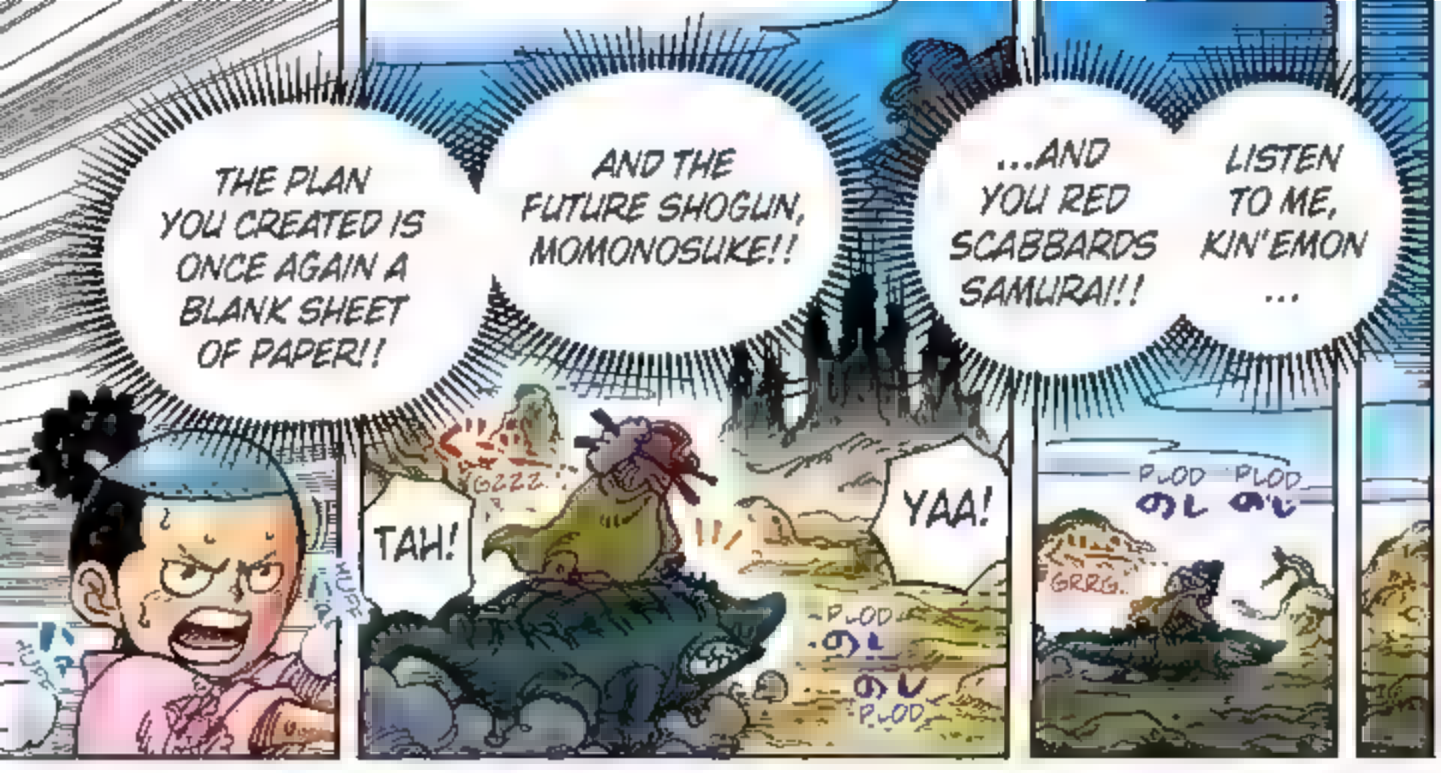

SO I ORCHESTRATED THIS CHILDISH STUNT WITH THE SYMBOL. PLEASE, FORGIVE ME!!
BUT I WOULD BE ASHAMED TO DIE OF OLD AGE!!
...

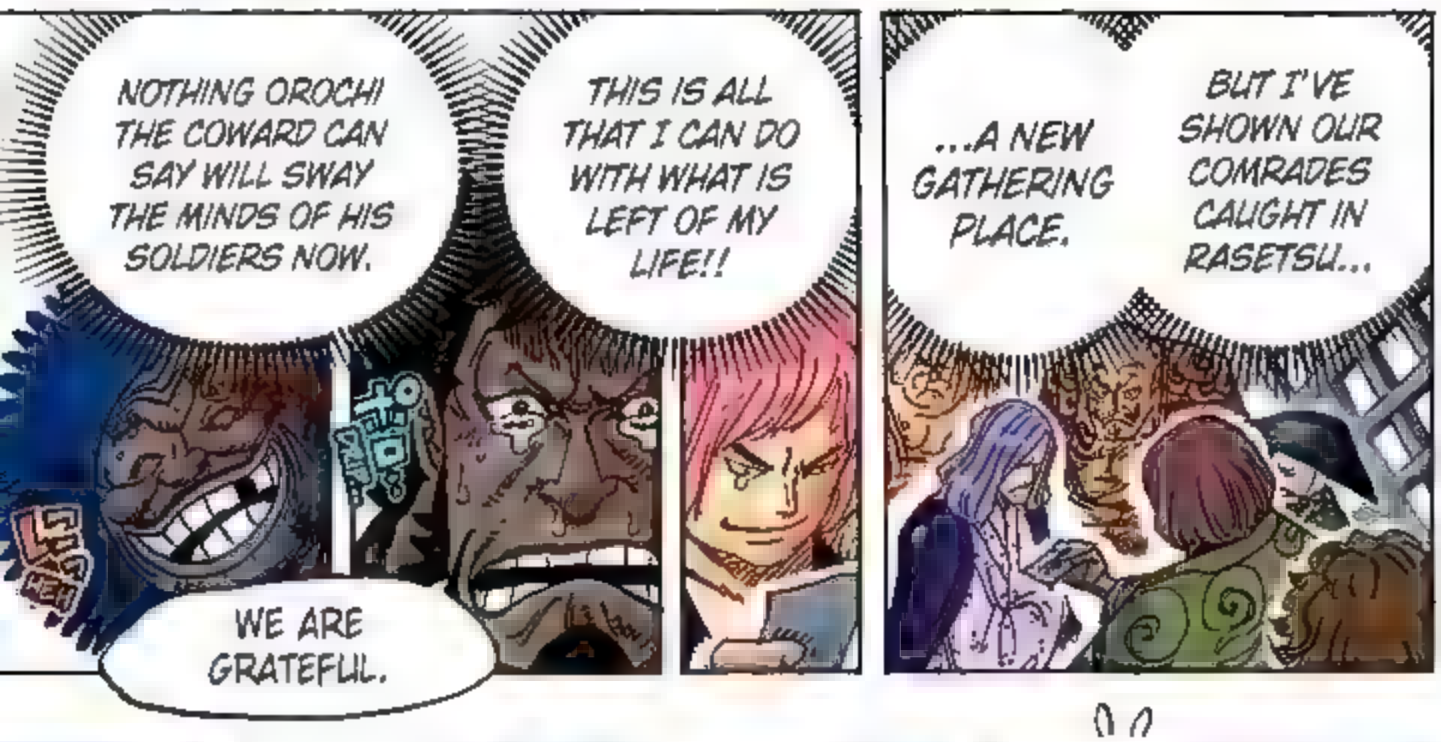

TO MY DISAPPOINTMENT, I SURVIVED THE BATTLE, AND TOOK TO LIVING IN EBISU TOWN IN DISGUISE...

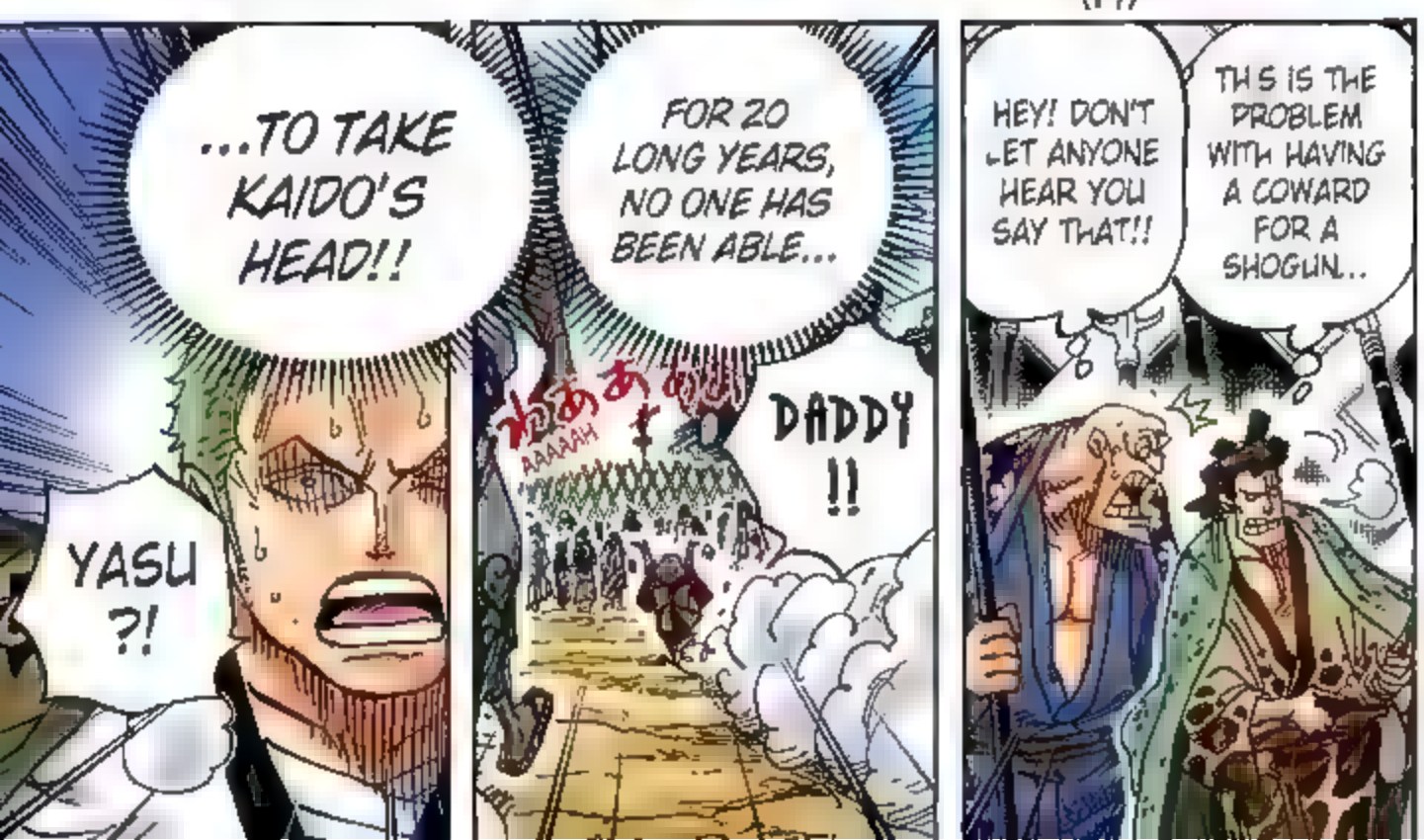
WHAT?! YOU MEAN SHOGUN OROCHI WAS JUST IMAGINING THE DANGER?!
WHAT NOW? LOOK HOW MANY PEOPLE WE'VE ARRESTED!!

HE PANICKED SO MUCH THAT HE APPREHENDED INNOCENT PEOPLE, JUST FOR WEARING THE TREND OF THE MOON SYMBOL UPON THEIR SKIN!!
HOWEVER, OROCHI'S COWARDICE KNOWS NO BOUNDS...
?!
ACK!

ENOUGH OF THIS, YASUIE!! I'LL PUMP YOU FULL OF LEAD!!!
ZSH!!
DADADUM
RASETSU TOWN IS COMING INTO VIEW, SHOGUN!!
DADADUM
OROCHI...
?!
HOW ABOUT THIS... SHALL I RECITE THE WORDS THAT HAVE A STRANGLEHOLD ON YOUR HEART?
ANY LAST WORDS, YASUIE?!!
SHI-CHIK..!!
THERE YOU ARE, OROCHI.
HOW LONG HAS IT BEEN?
WA HA HA HA!!
SO THIS IS WHERE IT ENDS...
"...SHALL NEVER IN HIS LIFE TRULY DEVOUR ODEN!!"
!!
"A MAN OF SUCH SMALL CALIBER..."


THE PLAN YOU CREATED IS ONCE AGAIN A BLANK SHEET OF PAPER!!
AND THE FUTURE SHOGUN, MOMONOSUKE!!
...AND YOU RED SCABBARDS SAMURAI!!!
LISTEN TO ME, KIN'EMON ...
TAH!
YAA!
PLOD
GRRG..

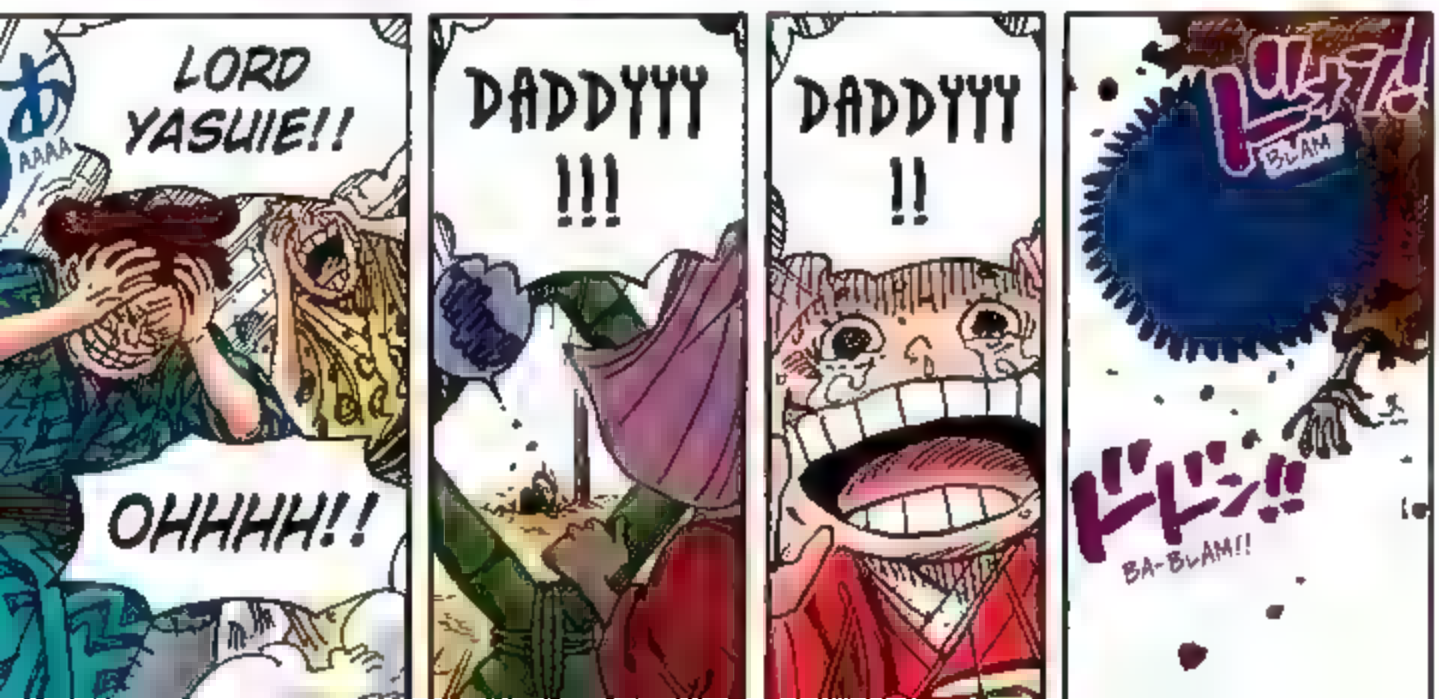

NOTHING OROCHI THE COWARD CAN SAY WILL SWAY THE MINDS OF HIS SOLDIERS NOW.
THIS IS ALL THAT I CAN DO WITH WHAT IS LEFT OF MY LIFE!!
WE ARE GRATEFUL.
...A NEW GATHERING PLACE.
BUT I'VE SHOWN OUR COMRADES CAUGHT IN RASETSU...


...TO TAKE KAIDO'S HEAD!!
FOR 20 LONG YEARS, NO ONE HAS BEEN ABLE...
YASU ?!
DADDY !!
AAAAAH
HEY! DON'T LET ANYONE HEAR YOU SAY THAT!!
THIS IS THE PROBLEM WITH HAVING A COWARD FOR A SHOGUN..

...SHALL MAKE THE FINAL GRAND JOURNEY!! IN FACT, I THINK I'LL GO SINGING!!!
NAY, THE FRIENDLY ODDBALL OF EBISU TOWN...
COVER THE CHILDREN'S EYES!! FOR NOW THE FINAL DAIMYO SERVING KOZUKI...
ハハハ
BENG!
AND A-ONE, AND A-TWO!! ♫
AVENGE YOUR FALLEN LIEGE!!!
GO!! TO ONIGASHIMA !!
DADDY !!
I WILL AWAIT THE GOOD NEWS IN THE AFTERLIFE!!!
YASUIEEE !!!
CHK-CHK!

!!!
BLAM!!
FORGIVE YOUR FATHER FOR LEAVING YOU BEHIND!!
BLAM
BLAM!
BA-BLAM!!
FORGIVE ME, OTOKO!!

LORD YASUIE!!
NO, YASU!!
RAAAA
IT'S THE BEGGARS FROM EBISU!! KICK THEM OUT OF THE CITY!!
BLAM.BLAM
TONO-YASU!!
BA-BLAM!!
BLAM!!
BLAM!!


LORD YASUIE!!
AAAA
OHHHH!!
DADDYYY !!!
DADDYYY !!
BLAM
BA-BLAM!!

どわっはっはっは
DWA HA HA HA HA
PWAAA HA HA HA HA!!
?!!
TONOYASU JUST UP AN' DIED!!!
AAAA HA HA HA HA!!
KYA HA HA HA HA!!
WA HA HA! LORD YASUIE!! HE'S DEAD!!!
はっはっはっは
HA HA HA HA HA HA
?!!
?

HEEEE! HA HA HA HA!!!
HEY... WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU?!
SOMEONE JUST DIED...
BLIB BLIB
??
WHAT'S SO FUNNY ABOUT THAT?!!
NO...
ボロッ
DRIP

AHA HA HA HA HA HA!!!
はははははは
HA HA HA HA HA HA
MY DADDY...
アハハ
AHA HA HA
...IS DEAD!!!
AHA HA HA HA!!

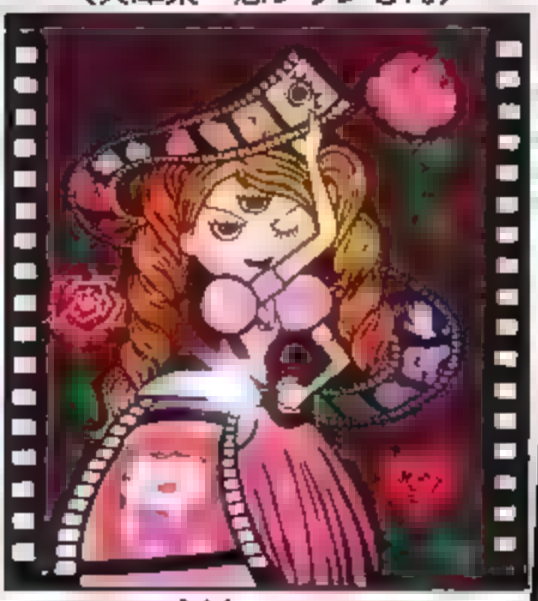
WHAT'S WRONG WITH--?!
NO!! THEY'RE ALL CRYING!!!
?!
THE PEOPLE OF EBISU WHO ALWAYS LAUGH...
...CAN'T ACTUALLY *SHOW* WHEN THEY'RE SAD OR SUFFERING!!
THEY'VE BEEN ROBBED OF EVERY EXPRESSION BUT SMILES... LAUGHING IS ALL THEY CAN DO ANYMORE!!!

AND IT'S ALL... BECAUSE OF KAIDO AND OROCHI...
GYA HA HA HA
ぎゃははは
TUG...
...!!
IT'S BECAUSE OF THOSE THINGS THEY BROUGHT HERE...
ベん
BENG!
THE "SMILE" FRUITS!!!
?!!!

93 えびす町の人気者。(完)

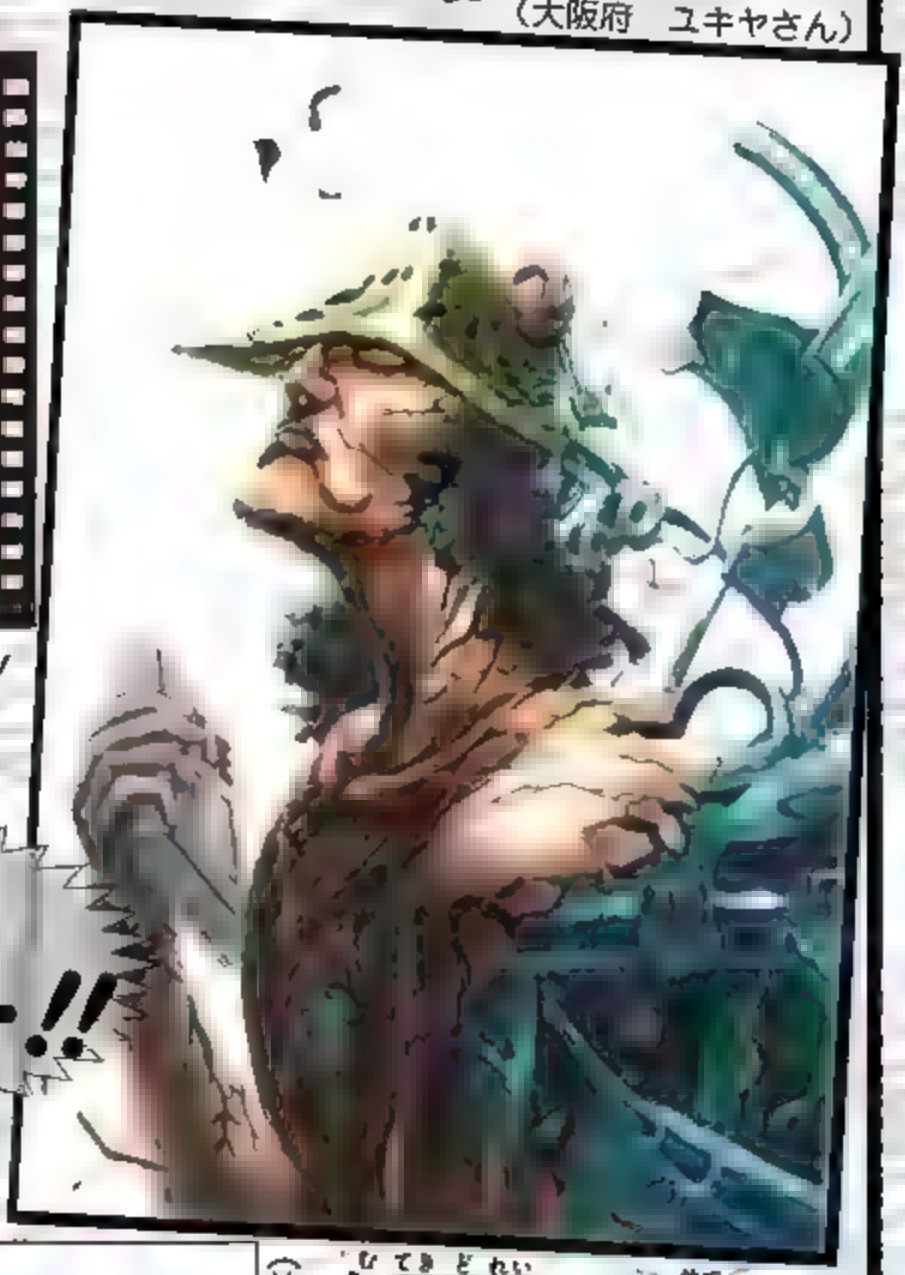
（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

（兵庫県　悪プリンさん）



プリンは記憶のディレクター!!

（大阪府　ユキヤさん）



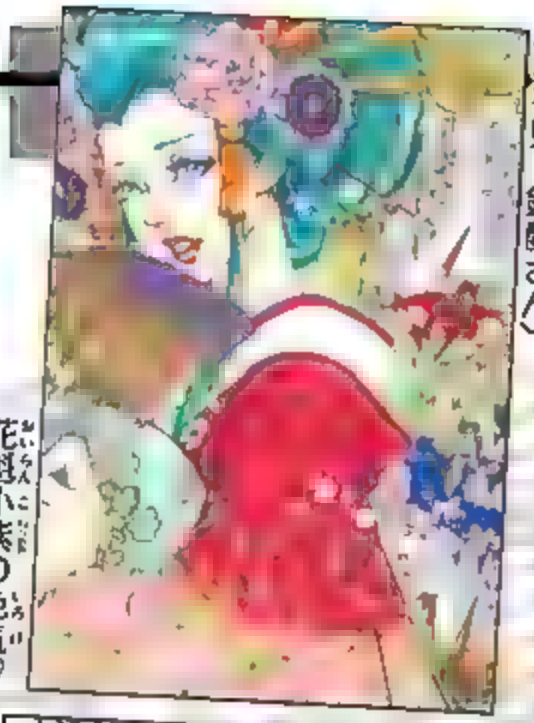
大賞もってけー!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

王女、この世の平和を願う。

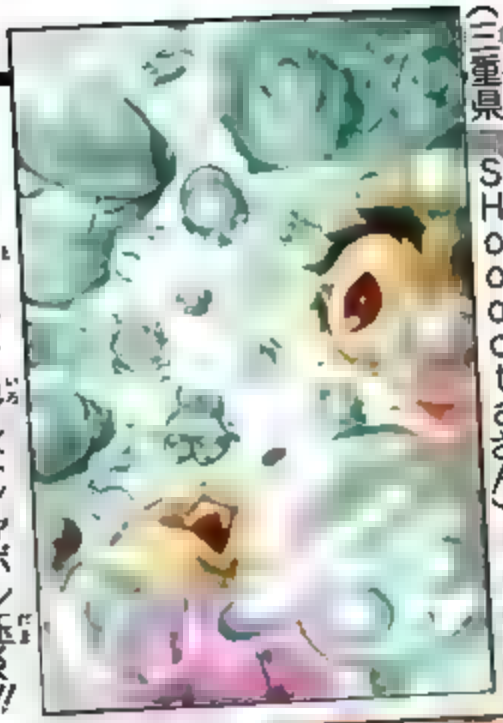
無敵奴隷くまの切なさ、伝わるぜー!!!
大賞もってけー!!

（神奈川県　エメラルドうさサン）



（岩手県　鈴蘭さん）

花魁小紫の色気♡



（三重県　SHooootaさん）

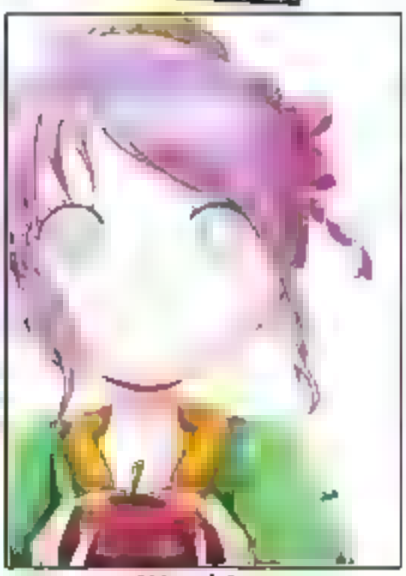
飛んでけ色んなシャボン玉〜!!

（神奈川県　安・D・彪介さん）

金属を味方にする男キッド!!

（栃木県　部長の介さん）

オロチを守るヤクザの親分!!

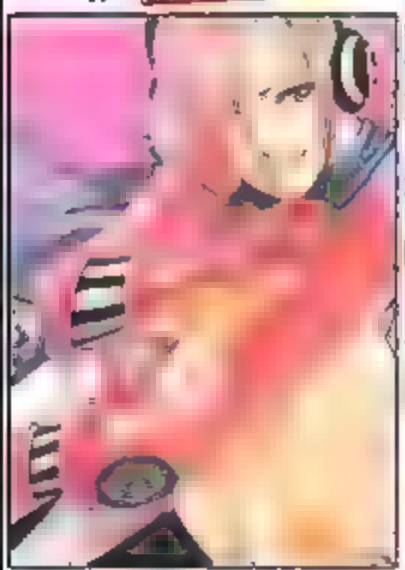


（神奈川県　まーがれっとサン）

瞳に映る
ルフィとエース!!

（福岡県　山本亮さん）

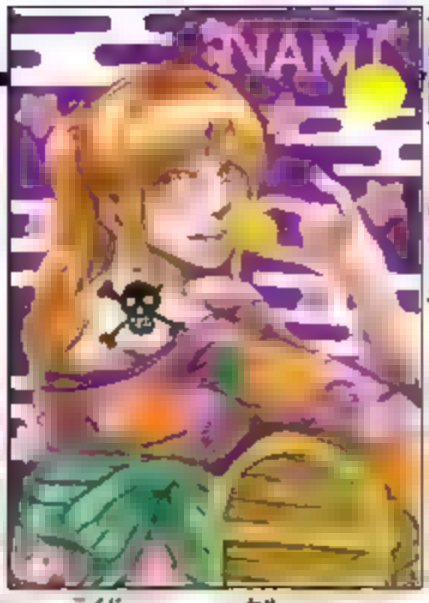
ニセ者——!!!



（東京都　増田陸さん）

ジェルマの良心。
レイジュ姉さん!

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社、編集部、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。掲載の都合上、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合はその旨を明記してください。いただいた個人情報は本企画抽選の目的には使用しません。

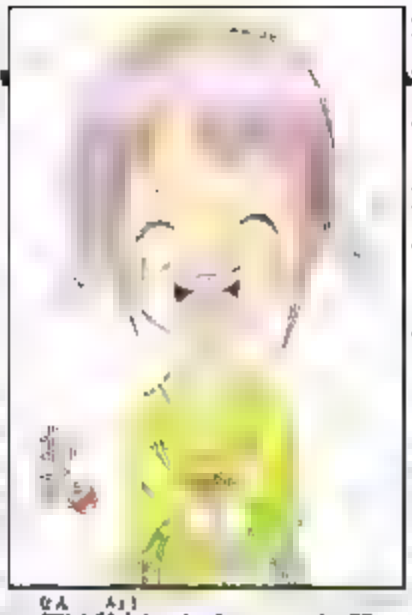


（広島県　まいサン）

ワノ国おナミ、稼げるか!?

（岐阜県　みさきサン）

かっこいい!!
実写エース!!



（大分県　五十代さん）

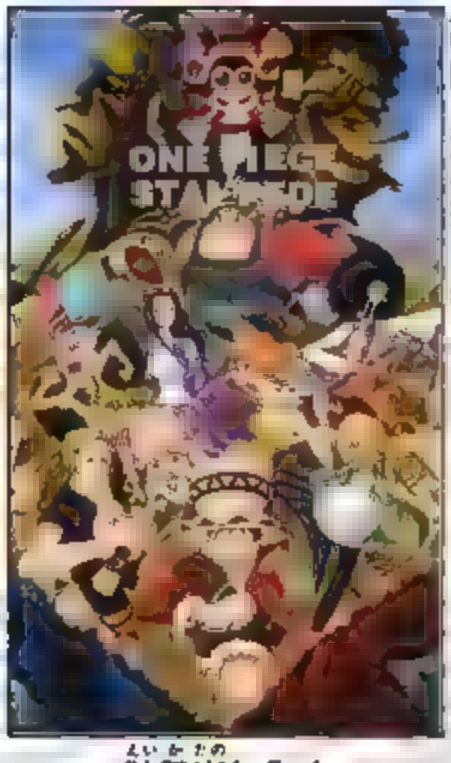
何だ妙にかわいいな♡

（中国　ZMさん）

花の都大乱闘!!

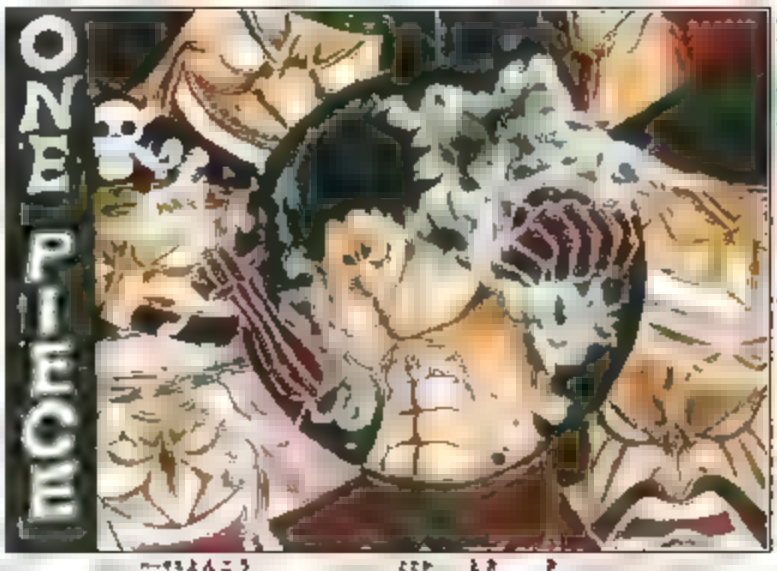
（がみお×アカマさん）

お庭番衆切り絵絵巻!!



（中国　瀬半拍さん）

映画楽しみ！
スタンピード!!

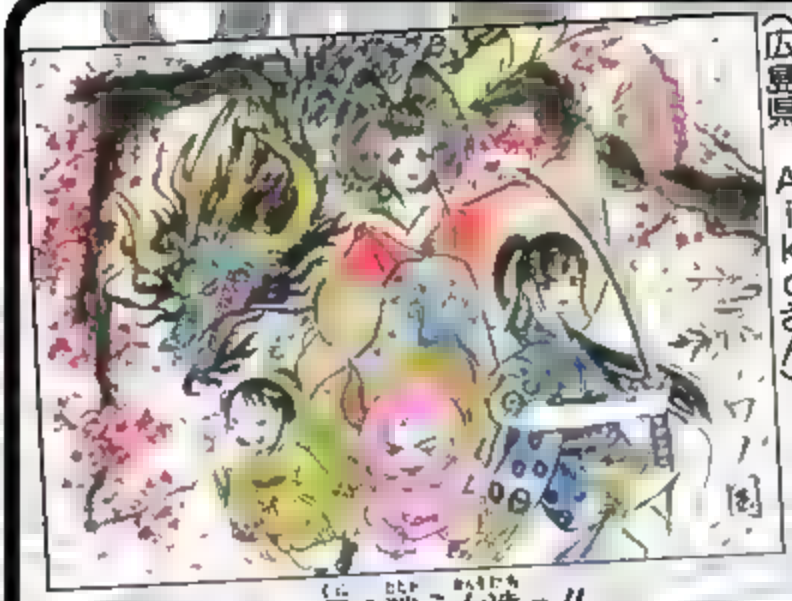


（千葉県　SOさん）

vs.四皇!-ついに戦う時が来た!!

UGK審査委員長 ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**住所・氏名(PN)・年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!
P.N.表記は、はっきりと!!

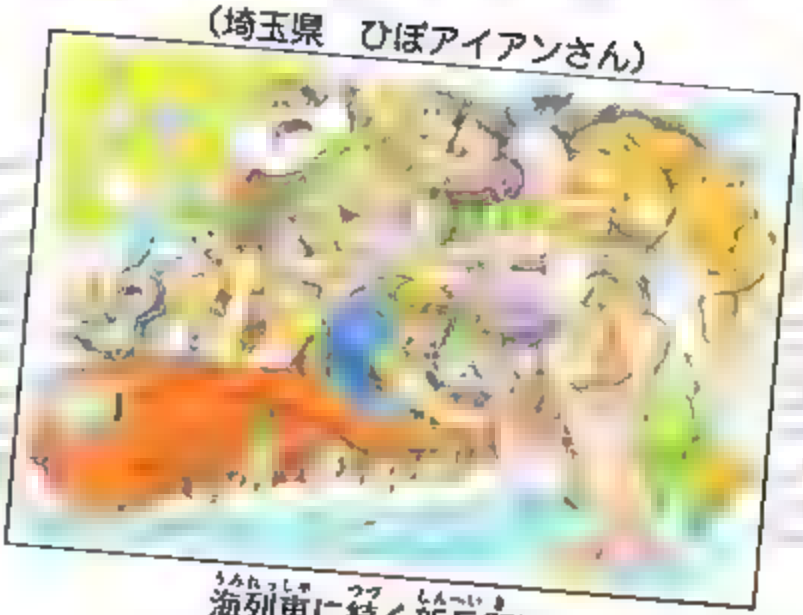


(広島県　Aikoさん)

ワノ国の戦う女達っ!!

(埼玉県　ポッとDeのACEさん)

スペード海賊団、船長ありし日の姿!!

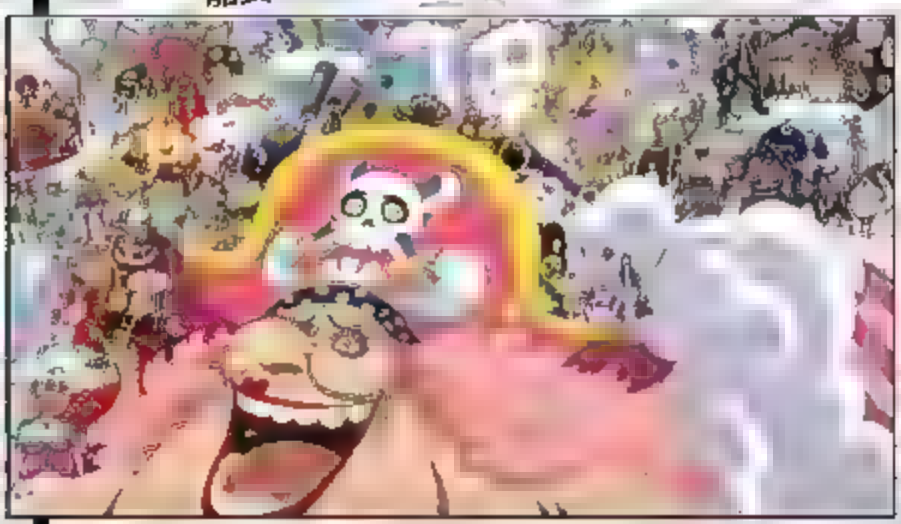


(埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん)

海列車に続く新兵器!?

(福島県　薄井誠さん)

また会えるかな？
第三の目からキラリと涙。



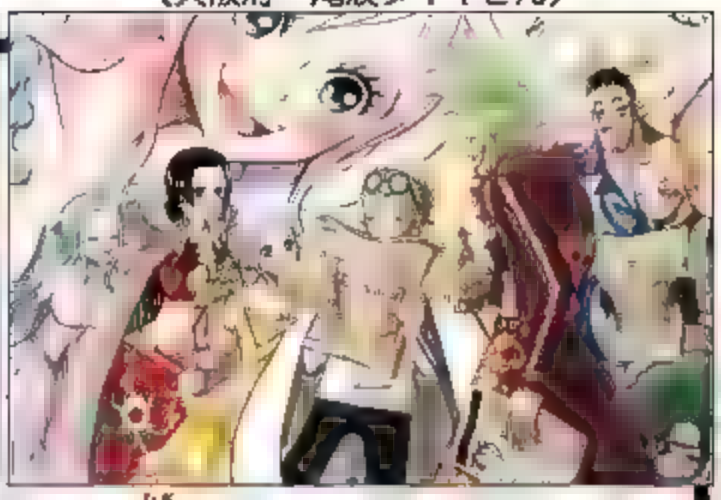
(中国　もち団子さん)

細かい!! みん〜な家族!!

（?県　?さん）

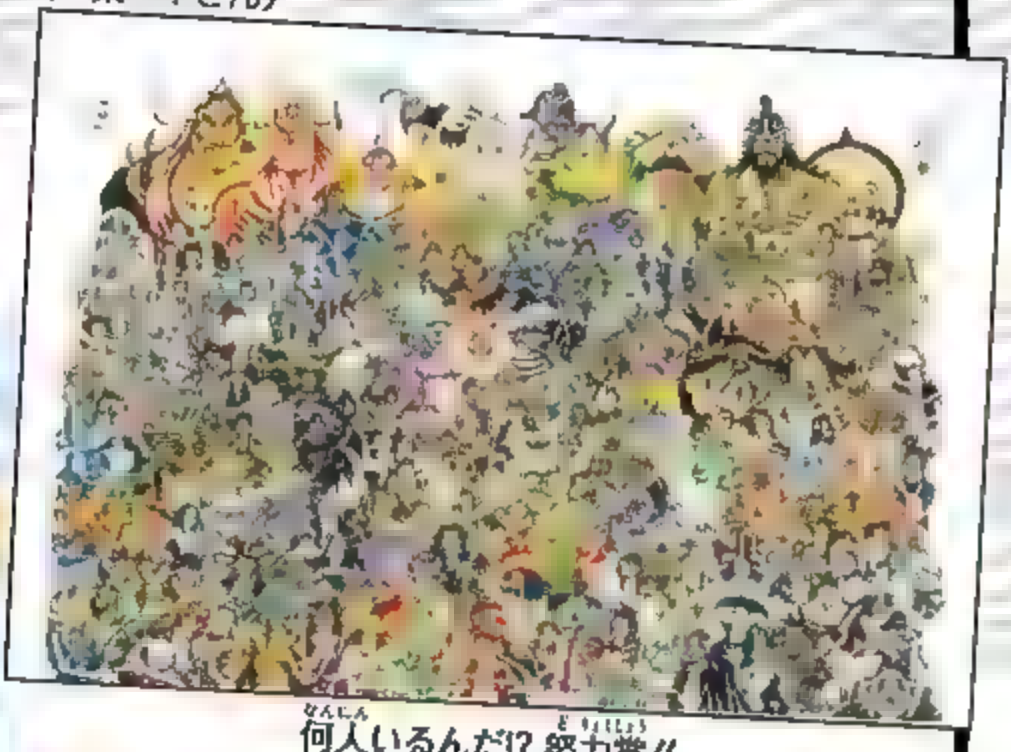
ハコ四皇(よんこう)～!! 強(つよ)ェぞ!!

（大阪府　滝波タイキさん）



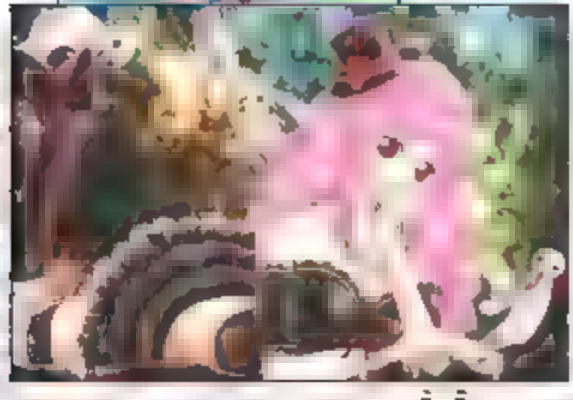
麦(むぎ)わらちゃんファンクラブ!!

（?県　?さん）



何人(なんにん)いるんだ!? 努力賞(どりょくしょう)!!

シンプルにりりしくナミ♡



（福岡県　笹平正広さん）

ゴーストプリンセスの午後(ごご)♡

（福岡県　高月宏徳さん）

忍者軍団揃(にんじゃぐんだんそろ)い踏(ふ)み!!

ウソップ様(さま)より告知(こくち)

[ONE PIECE.com(ワンピースドットコム)]で「ウソップギャラリー海賊団(かいぞくだん)」がカラーで見(み)れるぞ!!
惜(お)しくもコミックスに載(の)れなかったクルー達(たち)の作品(さくひん)も厳選公開(げんせんこうかい)だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

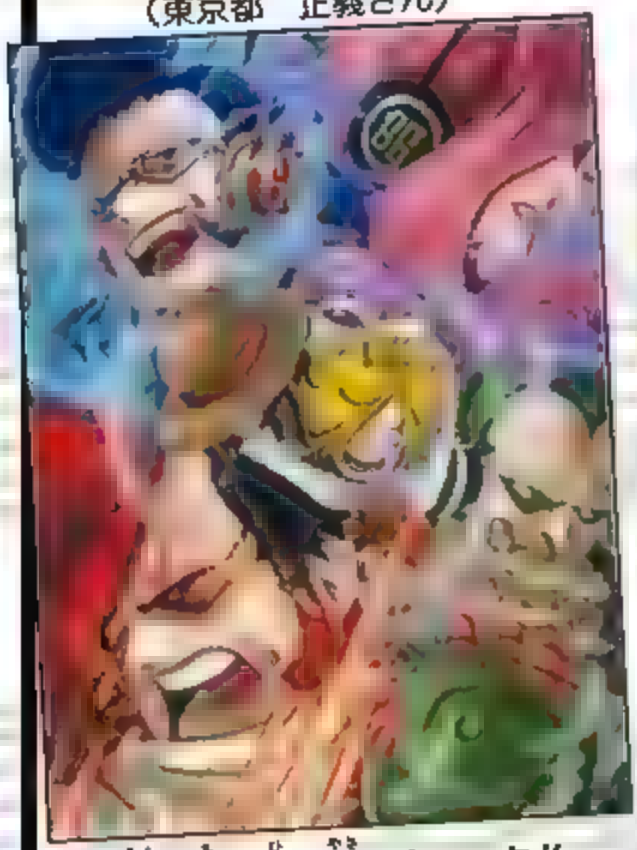
（神奈川県　渡邊晃さん）

行進!! ビッグ・マム海賊団!!

（岐阜県　へーんたいサン）

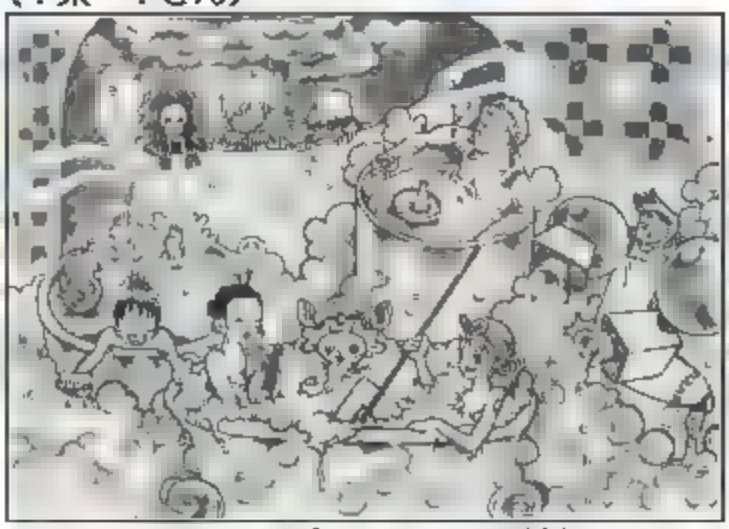
はい、バカ。

（東京都　正義さん）

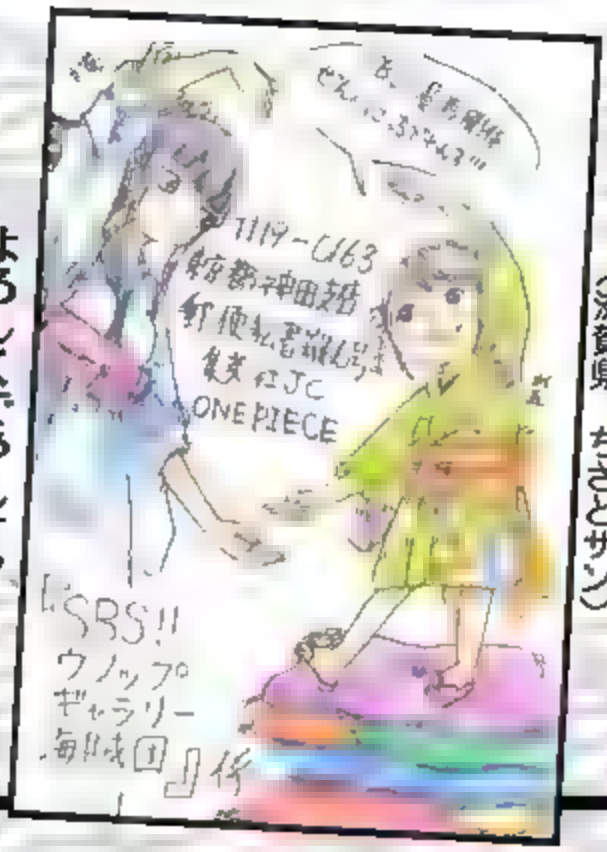


悪の血を引く優しきコック!!

（?県　?さん）



シャボン風呂にみんなで混浴!!



よろしくでやんす!!

（滋賀県　ちさとサン）

アニメ関係

〒178-8567
東京都練馬区東大泉
2-10-5
東映アニメーション
企画営業部
『ONE PIECE』係
まで!!

劇場版 ONE PIECE ワンピース STAMPEDE スタンピード

8月9日公開!!

全世界臨戦態勢!!

一触即発の〝海賊万博〟!!!

モンキー・D・ルフィ　Dr.ノア・ゾロ　ナミ　ウソップ　サンジ　トニートニー・チョッパー　ニコ・ロビン　フランキー　ブルック
ダグラス・バレット　ブエナ・フェスタ　アン　ドナルド・モデラート　トラファルガー・ロー　ユースタス・キッド　キラー
ジュエリー・ボニー　カポネ・ベッジ　バジル・ホーキンス　スクラッチメン・アプー　ウルージ　X・ドレーク　バギー
ボア・ハンコック　ジュラキュール・ミホーク　スモーカー　藤虎　黄猿　サカズキ　たしぎ　ヒナ　コビー　ヘルメッポ　戦桃丸
モンキー・D・ガープ　センゴク　サボ　コアラ　ロブ・ルッチ　マーシャル・D・ティーチ　クロコダイル　アルビダ　Mr.3
フォクシー　ワポル　バルトロメオ　キャベンディッシュ　ペローナ　ゴール・D・ロジャー　AND MORE...

ダグラス・バレット参戦!!!

〝大海賊時代〟を殺す男

立ち上がれ、全勢力。

映画に参戦 ゲスト声優のスペシャルコメント!!

ドナルド・モデラート役
山里亮太

ついに来たか！オファーを待ってましたよ！本当に夢が叶うってあるんだなって思いました。僕が演じるモデラートは、ルフィ達が戦う中でそれを司会進行していく光栄な役。ルフィ達と遂に会話ができる！こんなに嬉しい事はないです。全身全霊、全力でやらせていただきます！

"海賊万博"の実況を務める司会者のモデラート！笑いあり波乱連発の万博に、お笑い界のファンダジスタが挑む。その名実況が映画をヒートアップさせる事間違いなし!!

プエナ・フェスタ役
ユースケ・サンタマリア

ただの一ファンとして「ONE PIECE」が大好きなので、20周年の記念すべき作品に参加する事ができてとても光栄です。僕が演じるプエナ・フェスタは、とてもインパクトのある見た目で、迫力のあるキャラクター。今まで培ってきたスキル全てを使って、絶妙な魅力を出していきたいと思います。期待していてください！目撃者になってくれ！

今回の映画の舞台となる"海賊万博"の主催者フェスタ！ド派手でどこか怪しげな雰囲気を放つキャラクターを、多彩な才能で活躍し続ける男が見事に演じ切るぞ!!

その他にも！豪華キャスト続々登場!!

様々な業界から集結する超豪華ゲスト！誰が一体どんな役を演じるのか!?ぜひ劇場で耳をすませて確かめよう!!

フィッシャーズ

ロン・モンロウ（栗子）

竹中直人

「ONE PIECE」史上最大級!!

まだまだたくさんのキャラクターが参戦予定!!

アン役
指原莉乃

オファーをいただきとても驚きましたが、とにかく嬉しかったです！私が演じる歌姫アンはかわいくて、ちょっとセクシーな女の子なのでプレッシャーを感じています。皆さんの足を引っ張らない様に、アフレコへ向けて練習し、しっかり歌姫アンを努めたいと思います。頑張ります！

モデラートと共に"海賊万博"を盛り上げる歌姫のアン!!溢れる「ONE PIECE」愛で、天真爛漫なエンターテイナーを表現してくれる!!モデラートとの掛け合いにも注目!!

P204～207の情報は2019年6月現在の情報です。

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版

ONE PIECE

93 巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2019, 2021

初版発行　　2019 年
デジタル版発行　2021 年

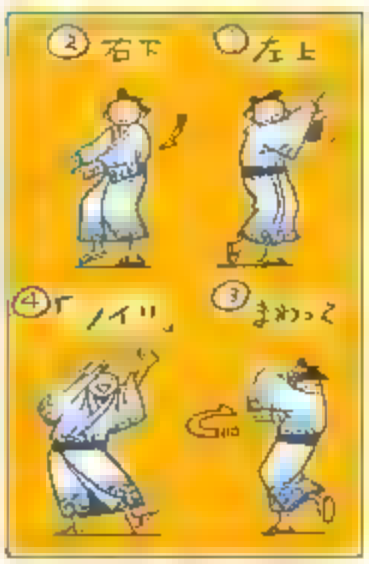
発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

EXTRA PAGES



尾田栄一郎

こんな感じかと思ってたよね!?
きみもそう思ってたよね!!
「ソイ」っていうのは、
「大豆」のことなんだって!!
93巻、始まるソイ!!

YouTube https://www.youtube.com/channe.
/UCdAHaWcXdpbT5XkN2Er6BUQ
LINE https://goo.gl/a8rsxD

ONE PIECE
ワンピース
巻九十三
尾田栄一郎
集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻九十三 "えびす町の人気者。
JUMP COMICS
ワンピース
ONE PIECE
尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

本体・表紙

巻九十四 "兵どもが夢"

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

ワンピース

EIICHIRO ODA

Apparently, snails won't travel over their own trails because they hate the sliminess of it. **What gives?!!**

-Eiichiro Oda, 2019

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

巻九十四 〝兵どもが夢〟

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

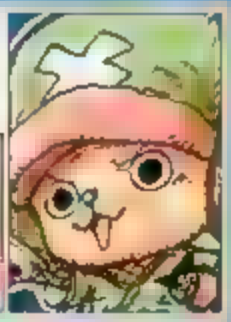
The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]

Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew

[redacted]



Luffytaro [Ronin]

Monkey D. Luffy

A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training, he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

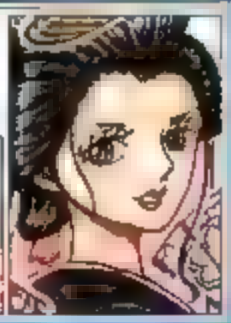
[redacted]

Orobi [Geisha]

Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly

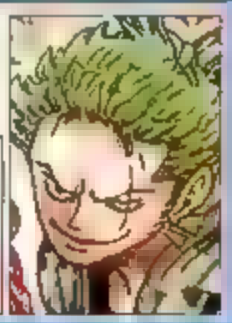


Zorojuro [Ronin]

Roronoa Zoro

Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

[redacted]

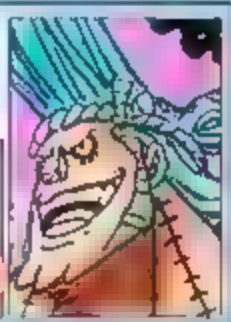


Franosuke [Carpenter]

Franky

Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Badimore

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly

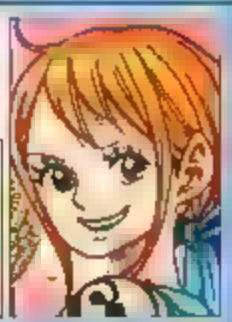


Onami [Kunoichi]

Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly

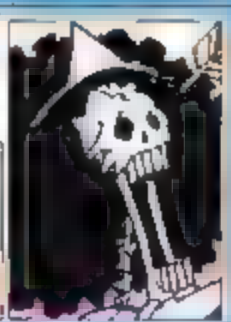


Bonekichi [Ghost]

Brook

Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly



Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]

Usopp

Received Heracles-sun lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

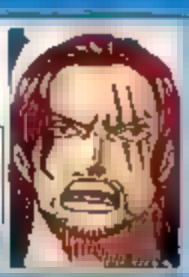
Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly

Shanks

シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Captain of the Red-Hair Pirates

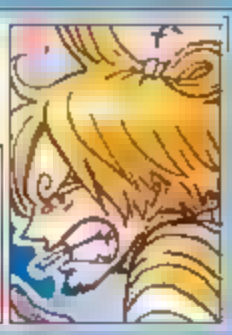


Sangoro [Soba Cook]

Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newkama Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom

Cook, Bounty: 330 million belly



The story of ONE PIECE 1~94

Beasts Pirates

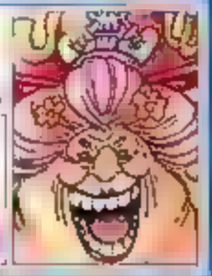
Kaido, King of the Beasts
[Emperor of the Sea]

A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Beasts Pirates

Olin

Charlotte Linlin [Emperor of the Sea

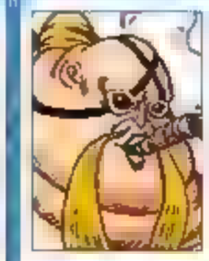


One of the Four Emperors, a.k.a Big Mom. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

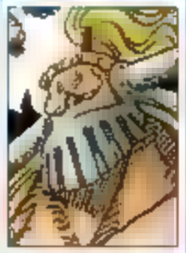
Captain, Big Mom Pirates

Load Performers

King the Wildfire



Queen the Plague



Jack the Drought

Tobi Roppo

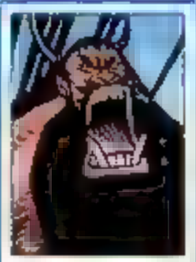
X. (Diez) Drake

Page One

Headliners

Basil Hawkins

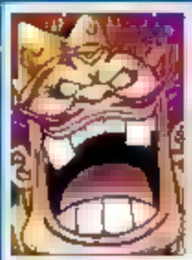
Hordem



Babanuki

Daifugo

Sobtaire



Kurozumi Orochi

Shogun of Wano

Fukurokuju

Leader, Orochi Oniwabanshu

Orochi Oniwabanshu

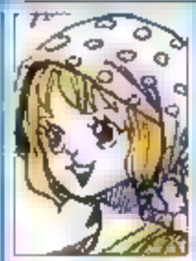
Shogun of Wano's Private Ninja Squad

Napping Kyoshiro

Money Changer for the Kurozumi Clan

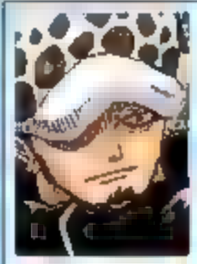
Ninja-Pirate-Mink-Samurai Alliance

Character



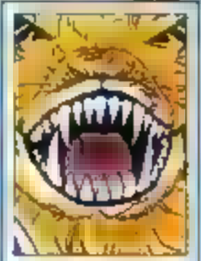
Carrot, Bunny Mink

Beast-absent Tribe Kingdom



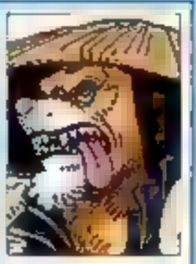
Trafalgar Law

Captain, Heart Pirates



Cat Viper

King of the Night, Mokomo

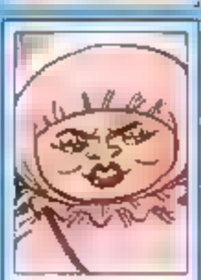


Duke Dogstorm

King of the Day, Mokomo

Kazuki Momonosuke

Daimyo (Heir) in Kuri in Wano

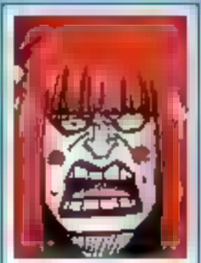


Shinobu

Veteran Kunoichi

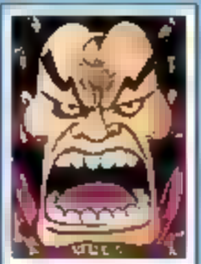
Okaku

Samurai of Wano



Evening Shower Kamuro

Samurai of Wano



Raizo of the Mist

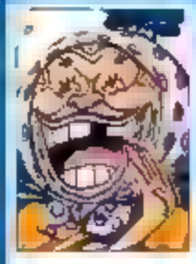
Ninja of Wano

Foxfire Kin'emon

Samurai of Wano

Otama

Chief of Kuri in Wano



Tonoyasu

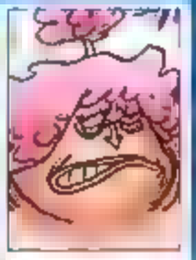
Daimyo of the Kozuki Clan

Toko

Kanjuro, Yasuie's Daughter

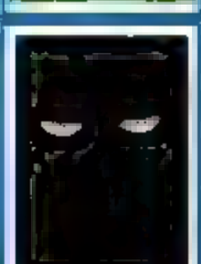
Kozuki Hiyori

Momonosuke's Little Sister



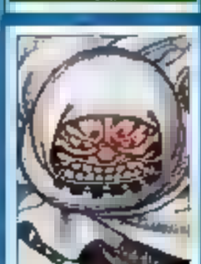
Ashura Doji (Shutenmaru)

Chief, Head Mountain Thieves Brigade



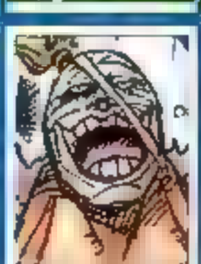
Kawamatsu

Samurai of Wano



Gyukimaru

Bandit Warrior-monk

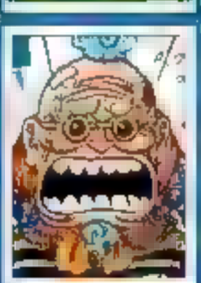


Kamazo the Manslayer

Wanted Man in the Capital

Eustass Kid

Captain, Kid Pirates



Hyogoro the Flower

Old Yakuza Boss

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

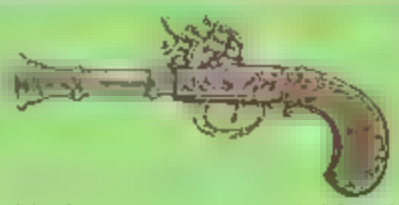
Luffy and crew disembark on Wano for the purpose of defeating Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. They begin to recruit allies for a raid in two weeks' time, but Kaido's sudden appearance leads to Luffy's defeat. Luffy is sent to the excavation labor camp while the rest of the crew is spotted by Kaido's underlings and have to go on the run!

As the group works to collect info, free Luffy and gather more allies, Kaido's side learns about the raid plan. A former daimyo with the Kozuki Clan, Yasuie realizes the danger and gives up his life to pretend to take responsibility, sending the plan back to square one. Kin'emon and company mourn his death, but there are still many problems to be solved before the raid.

vol.94

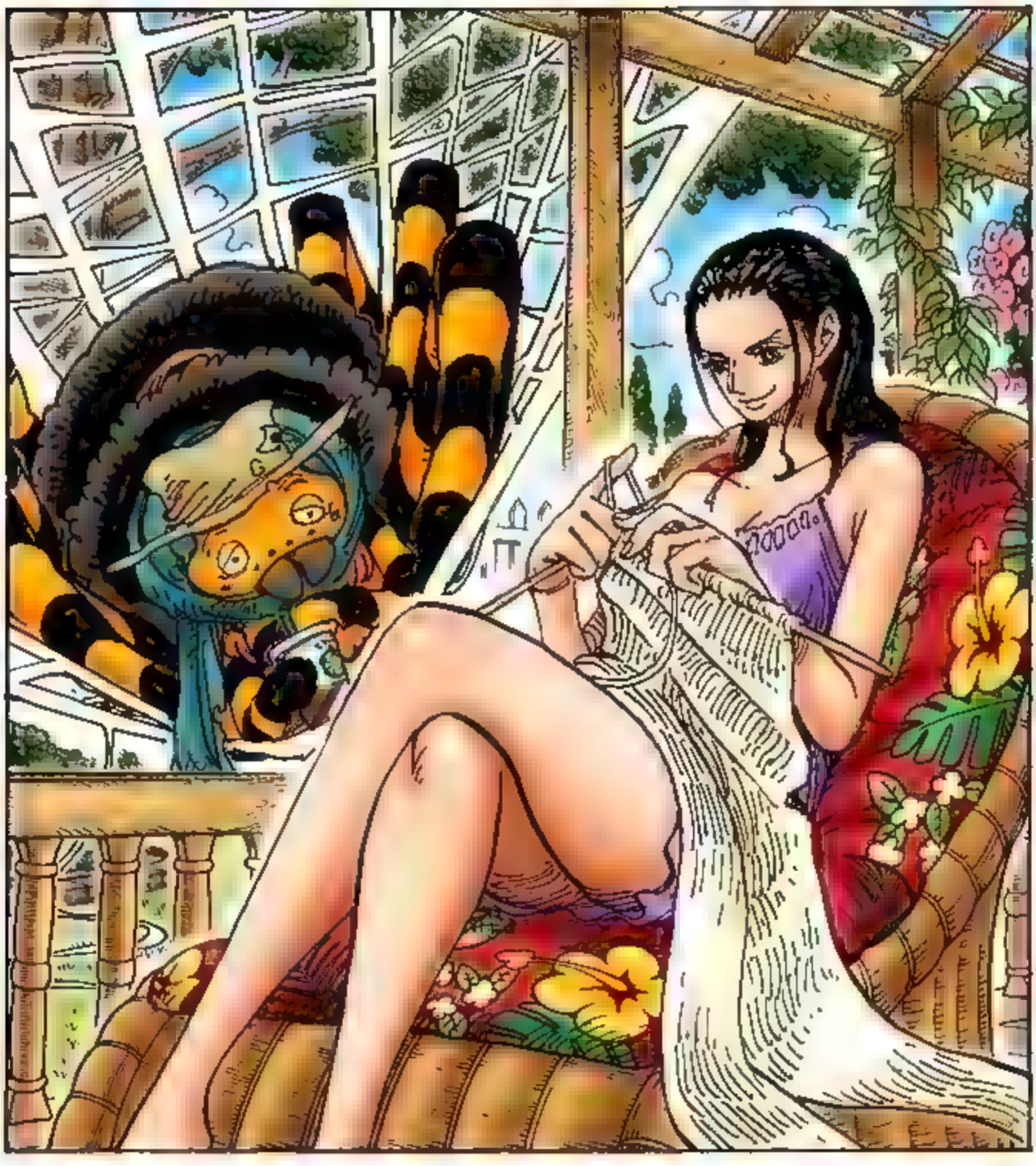
CONTENTS

第943話 Smile 007
第944話 Partner 025
第945話 Olin 042
第946話 Queen vs. Olin 061
第947話 Queen's Gamble 079
第948話 Introducing Kawamatsu the Kappa 097
第949話 Mummy 114
第950話 A Soldier's Dream 135
第951話 Rampage 152
第952話 Hiyori and Kawatmatsu 173
第953話 Once a Fox 191



※今巻はストーリーの構成上、
11話収録されています。

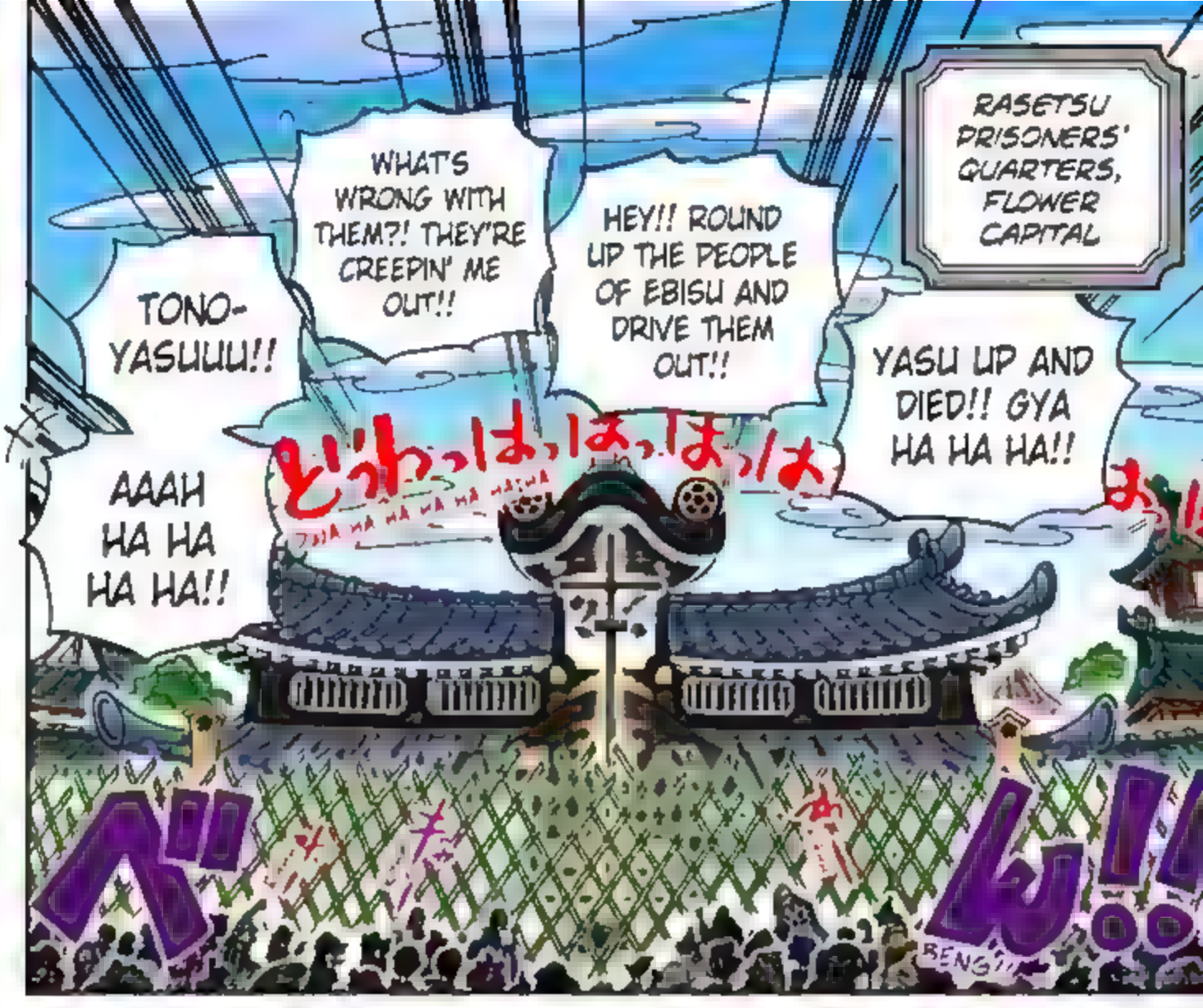
Chapter 943:
SMILE

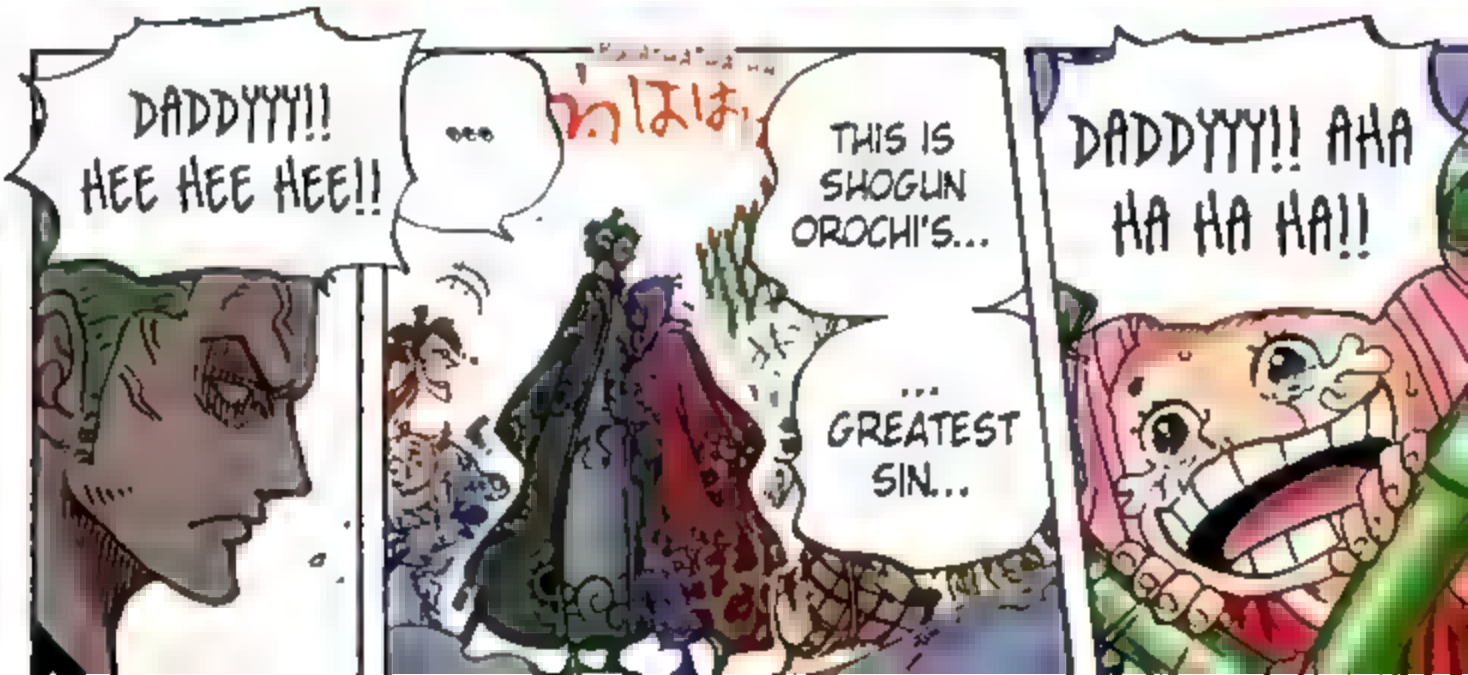


REQUEST: "ROBIN KNITTING WITH TARANTULA THREAD" BY NODA SKYWALKER

OH, ODEN...
WHERE DO YOU FIND THESE PEOPLE...?
IF YOU'RE GOING TO KILL US, HEDGE-HOG...
BECAUSE ODEN IS HARD UP FOR GOLD!
WHY DID YOU TRY TO STEAL ALL OF THIS MONEY?
...THEN GET IT OVER WITH!!
HAKUMAI, WANO
AND THERE! TAKE THIS AS WELL! USE IT!
MORE MONEY ?!
WHAT KIND OF TRAP ARE YOU SETTING?!
LORD YASUIE, THESE ARE HAKUMAI'S FUNDS!!
WHAT ?!!
WHAT ?!
YOU CAN HAVE ALL OF THE MONEY YOU TRIED TO STEAL...
IF HE HAS RUFFIANS LIKE YOU FOR VASSALS...
PRACTICE MANNERS, BUY BOOKS, LEARN THINGS.
THEN USE THESE COINS TO CLEAN YOURSELF UP.
...ODEN WILL ONLY EMBARRASS HIMSELF!!
?!
OF COURSE I DO! I OWE THAT MAN MY LIFE!!
DO YOU LOVE ODEN?

NOT ONLY MUST YOU PROTECT YOUR LIEGE, YOU WILL DO THE SAME...
...MUST BE THE GREATEST SAMURAI OF THE LAND!!
THOSE WHO SERVE AND SUPPORT HIM...
ONE DAY, HE WILL BE SHOGUN OF WANO!!
...FOR THE CAPITAL...AND EVENTUALLY ALL OF WANO!
BENG!!
...
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
...!!
IS THAT UNDER-STOOD?!!
YOU WILL BE OUR GUARDIAN DEITIES!!
DUT DUT DUT DUT
LORD YASUIE...!!
...!!





RASETSU PRISONERS' QUARTERS, FLOWER CAPITAL

YASU UP AND DIED!! GYA HA HA HA!!

HEY!! ROUND UP THE PEOPLE OF EBISU AND DRIVE THEM OUT!!

WHAT'S WRONG WITH THEM?! THEY'RE CREEPIN' ME OUT!!

TONO-YASUUU!!

AAAH HA HA HA HA!!

どわっはっはっはっは

ん!!

BENG!!

GET OUT OF THE CAPITAL, BEGGARS!!

AHA HA HA!

NO WAY! AHA HA HA! WE'RE NOT LEAVIN'!!

WHY ARE THEY LAUGHING AFTER LORD YASUIE WAS PUT TO DEATH?!!

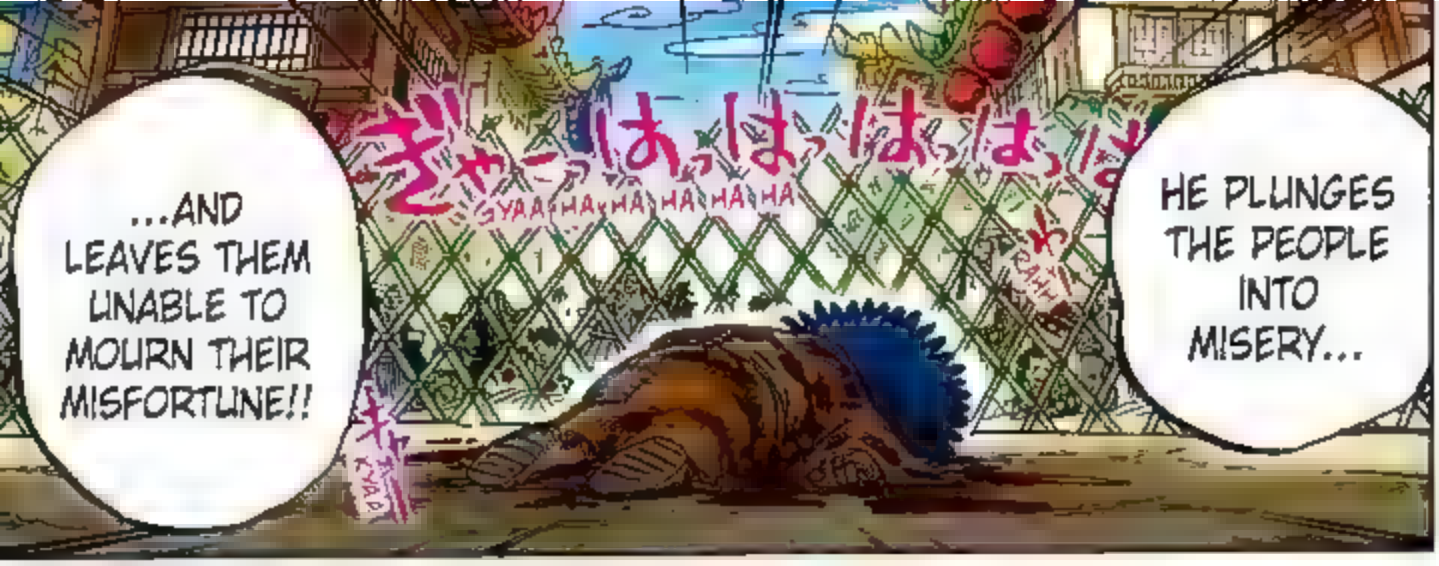
DADDYYY!! AHA HA HA HA!!

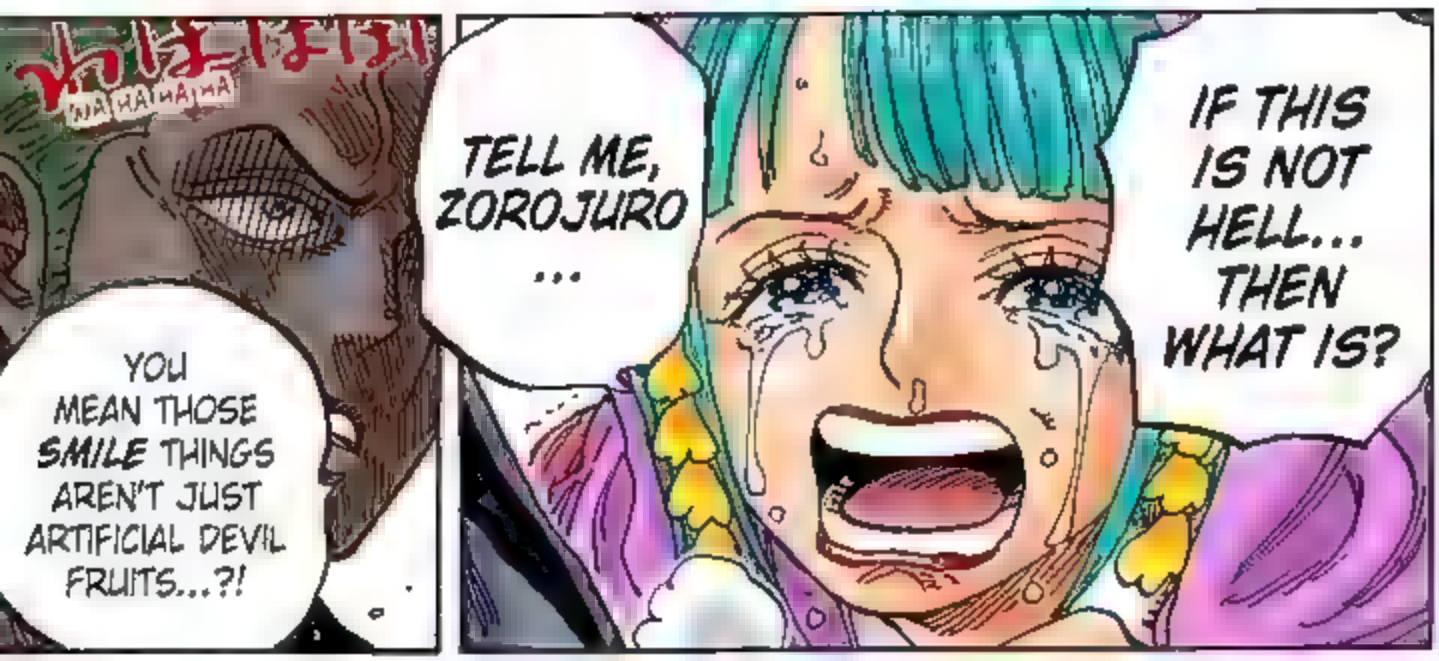
THIS IS SHOGUN OROCHI'S...

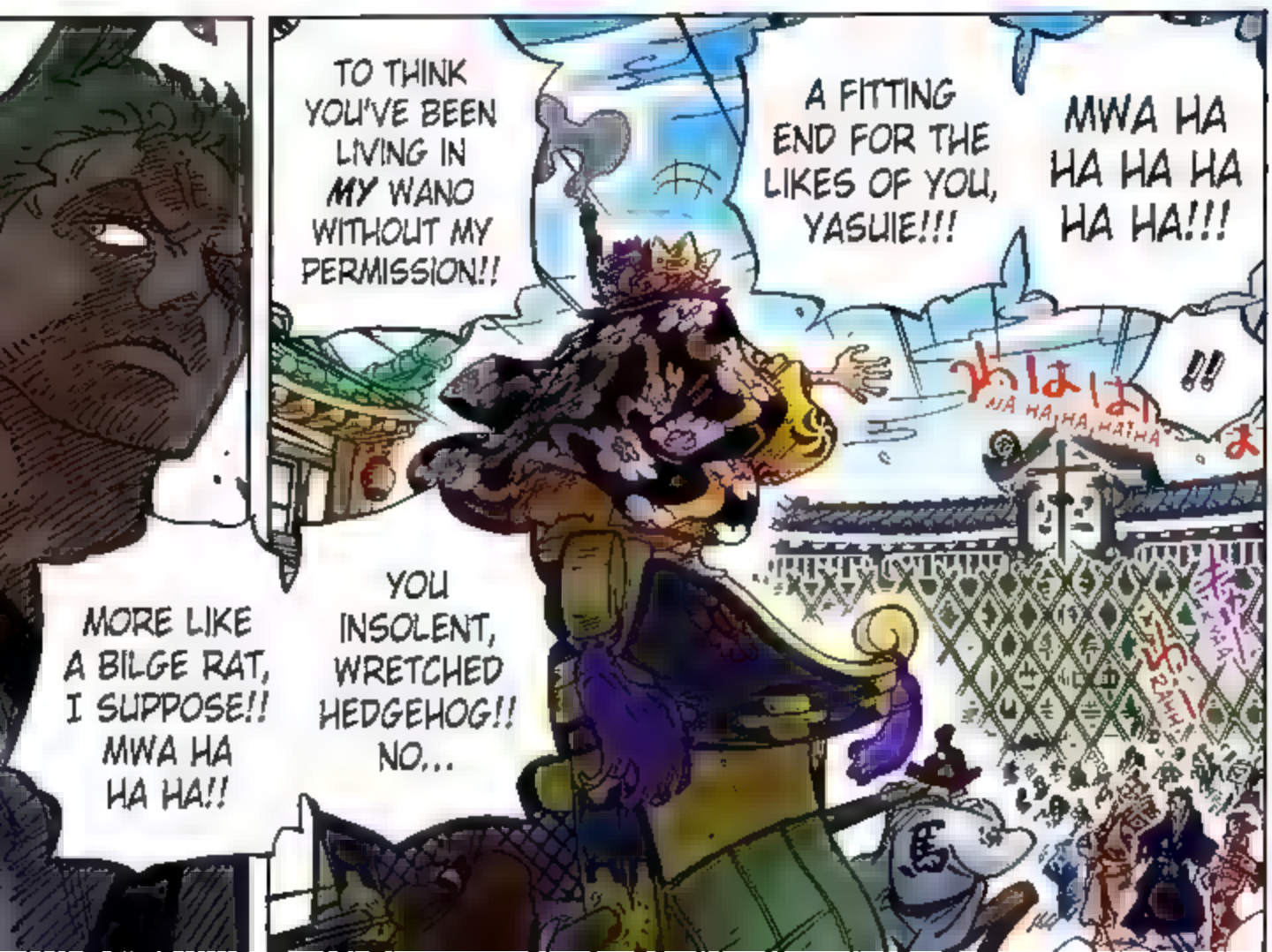
... GREATEST SIN...

...

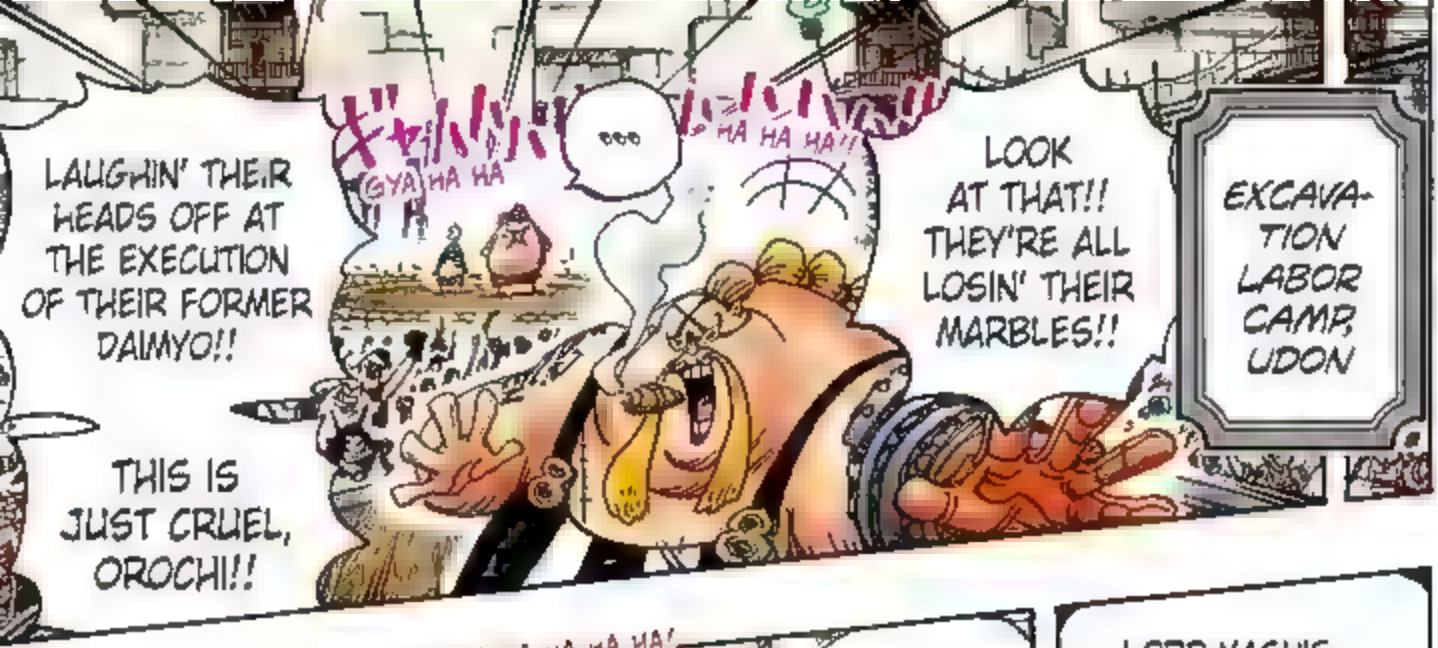
DADDYYY!! HEE HEE HEE!!

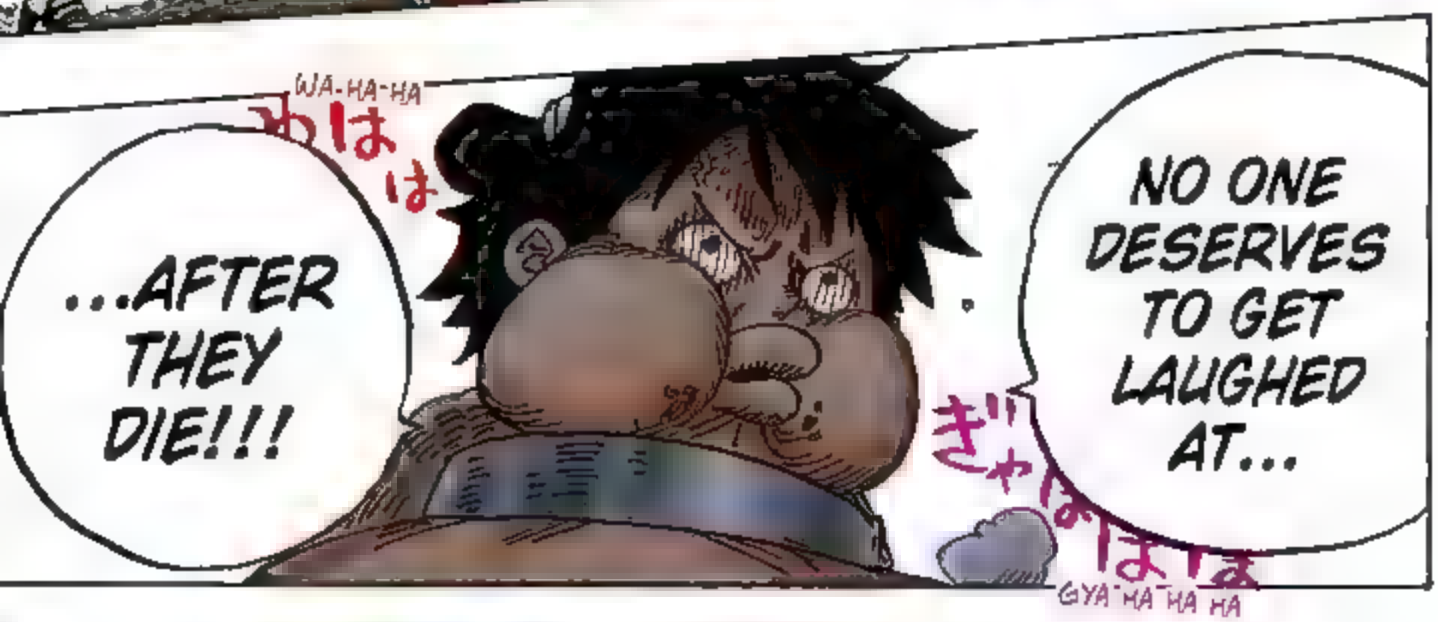

...AND LEAVES THEM UNABLE TO MOURN THEIR MISFORTUNE!!
HE PLUNGES THE PEOPLE INTO MISERY...


YOU MEAN THOSE SMILE THINGS AREN'T JUST ARTIFICIAL DEVIL FRUITS...?!
TELL ME, ZOROJURO ...
IF THIS IS NOT HELL... THEN WHAT IS?


MORE LIKE A BILGE RAT, I SUPPOSE!! MWA HA HA HA!!
YOU INSOLENT, WRETCHED HEDGEHOG!! NO...
TO THINK YOU'VE BEEN LIVING IN MY WANO WITHOUT MY PERMISSION!!
A FITTING END FOR THE LIKES OF YOU, YASUIE!!!
MWA HA HA HA HA HA!!!
!!

THAT'S THE SPIRIT, MY SUBJECTS!! LAUGH HIM INTO THE AFTERLIFE!!
THIS IS WANO!! BRIGHT, CHEERFUL WANO!!
YOU MIGHT MISTAKE IT FOR PARADISE!!
GYA HA HA HA HA HA
STOMP-A-DOMP
OH NO!! THEY GOT TONOYASU!!
WE DIDN'T MAKE IT IN TIME!!
RAHHHH
DMP DMP DMP!!
LORD YASUIE!!!
I DID NOT RECOGNIZE YOU UNTIL YOU WERE CRUCIFIED! A MISTAKE THAT DESERVES NOTHING SHORT OF SEPPUKU!!
BUT THIS DOESN'T MAKE SENSE!!
THE PEOPLE OF EBISU TOWN REVERED HIM. WHY WOULD THEY BE...
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
HUFF, HUFF...
LORD YASUIEEE!!!





EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON

LOOK AT THAT!! THEY'RE ALL LOSIN' THEIR MARBLES!!

...

LAUGHIN' THEIR HEADS OFF AT THE EXECUTION OF THEIR FORMER DAIMYO!!

THIS IS JUST CRUEL, OROCHI!!

LORD YASUIE... I HAD NO IDEA HE WAS STILL ALIVE...

THERE MUST BE SOME REASON, RIGHT...?

!!

NO MATTER WHO THAT GUY WAS...

NO ONE DESERVES TO GET LAUGHED AT...

...AFTER THEY DIE!!!

I SUSPECT IT IS THE EFFECT OF THE *SMILE* FRUITS...

YOU WILL FIND SOME OF THOSE FOLKS WHO CANNOT DO ANYTHING BUT LAUGH HERE TOO...

?!

SO YOU KNEW THAT OUR PLAN WAS RUINED, LORD YASUIE...

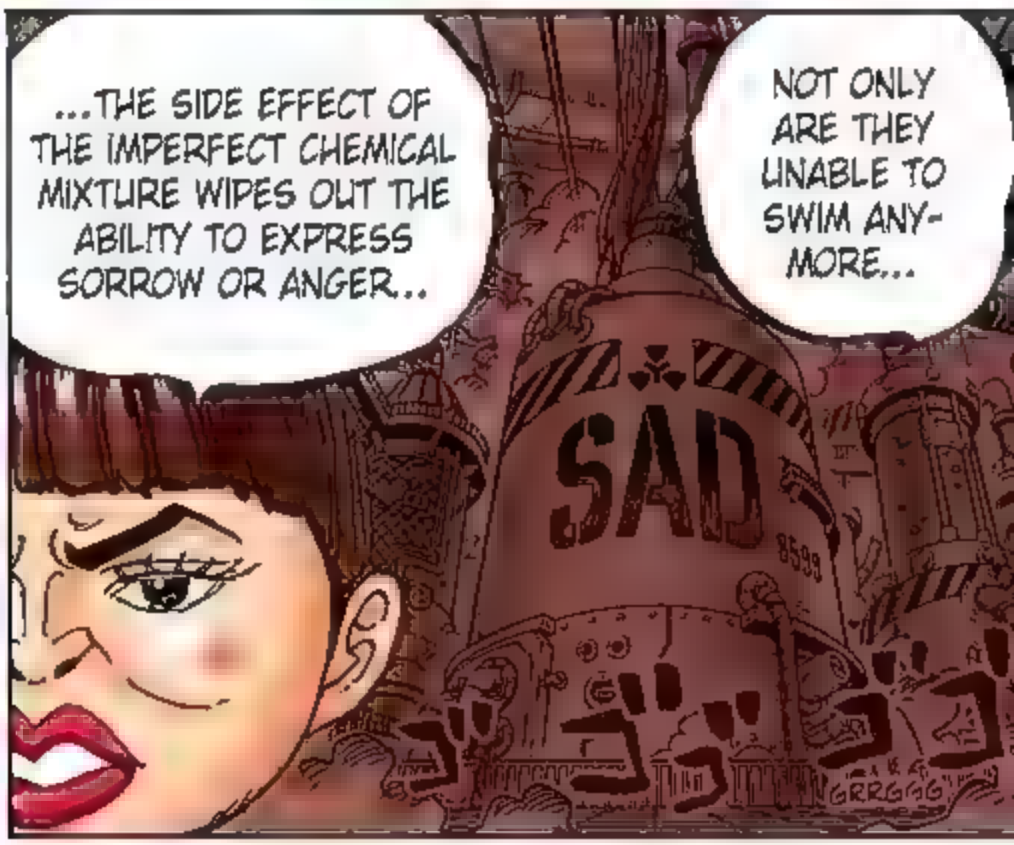
...AND YOU TOOK IT UPON YOURSELF TO...TO...!!

HE'S ONE SICK SNAKE OF A MAN.
WORO RO RO RO...
AHH, THAT OLD OROCHI.
ONIGA-SHIMA
GRRMMM
BWA,HA,HA,HA
GYA HA HA HA
!!
DO YOU KNOW ABOUT THE SMILE FRUIT?
DOGSTORM, KIN'EMON...
BAKURA TOWN, KURI
...ARE ACTUALLY MASKS.
HUH?!
THE SMILES THAT THE PEOPLE OF EBISU WEAR...
I SUPPOSE I SHOULD HAVE TOLD YOU EARLIER..
...FOR THE REST OF THEIR LIVES!!
?
AHA-HA-HA
MASKS THAT THEY CAN NEVER REMOVE...

...AND IMPORTING STRANGE ARTIFICIAL FRUITS IN RETURN...
THEY BEGAN TRADING THE WEAPONS BUILT IN THIS COUNTRY...
SMILE...
...KAIDO AND OROCHI BEGAN A NEW VENTURE.
SEVERAL YEARS AGO...
WA HA HA HA HA
KYAA
THE ARTIFICIAL DEVIL FRUITS... WE DESTROYED THE FACTORY WHERE THEY WERE BEING MADE.
THAT'S WHAT MASTER KIN TOLD ME.
...BUT IN EXCHANGE, THE HORRIBLE FRUIT CONFERS THE FEROCIOUS POWER OF A WILD ANIMAL.
WHEN ONE EATS THE FRUIT, IT INVITES THE SEA'S HATRED, LEAVING YOU UNABLE TO SWIM...
BUT EVERYTHING THAT SOUNDS TOO GOOD TO BE TRUE CONTAINS HIDDEN RISKS...
...IN AN ATTEMPT TO CREATE THE MIGHTIEST PIRATE CREW IN EXISTENCE!!!
...TO GIVE HIS OWN FOLLOWERS MONSTROUS STRENGTH...
BY DOING THIS, KAIDO WAS ABLE...
RAAAAHHH!!

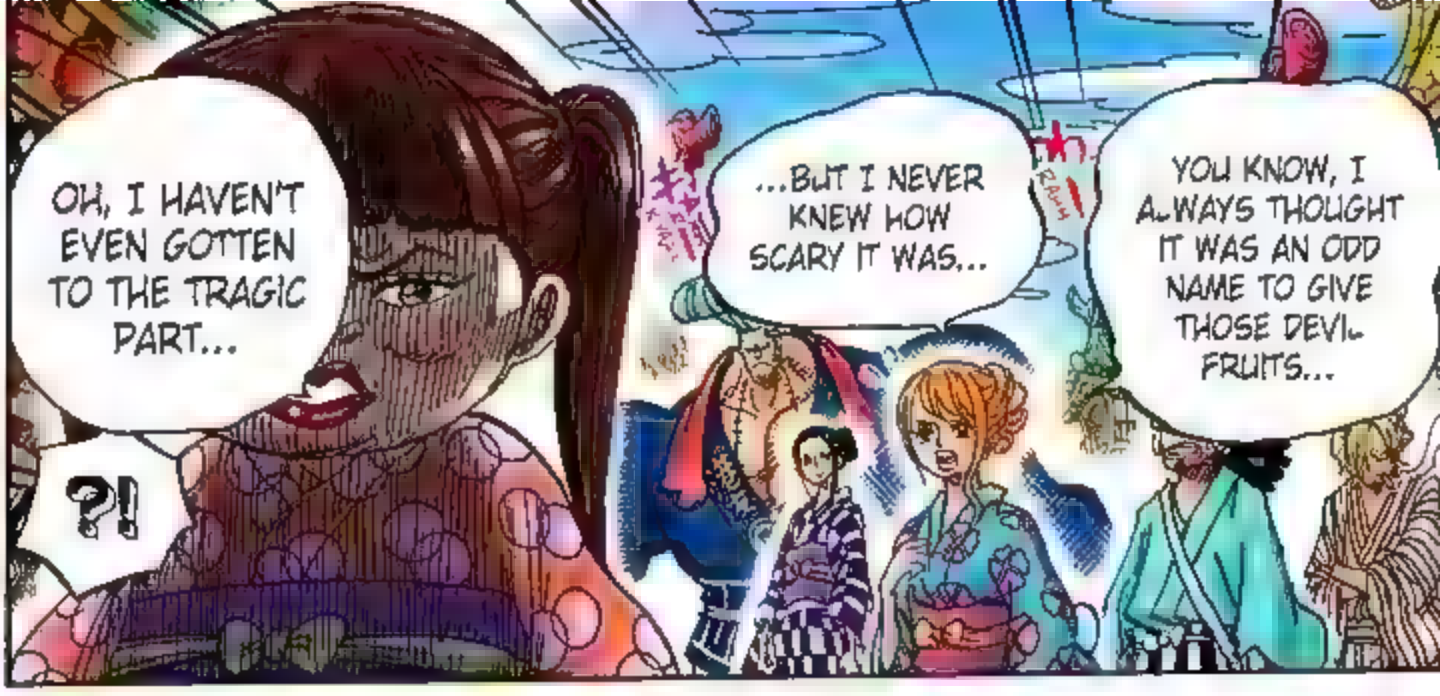
...ONLY ONE OF THEM WILL ACTUALLY GAIN ITS POWER.
THE OTHER NINE LOSE OUT AND RECEIVE ONLY THE DOWNSIDES.
SUCCESS RATE OF THIS ARTIFICIAL STRENGTHENING EFFECT IS ONLY TEN PERCENT.
IF 10 PEOPLE EAT THE FRUIT...

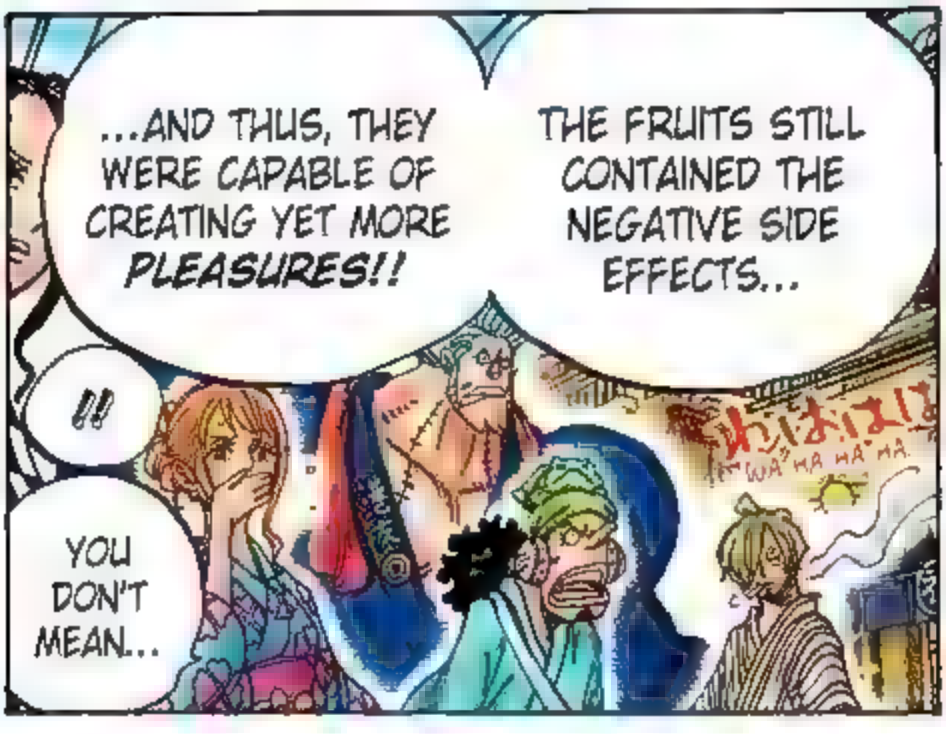
...MEANING THAT THE ONLY THING THEY CAN DO ANYMORE IS LAUGH!!
WHAT ?!

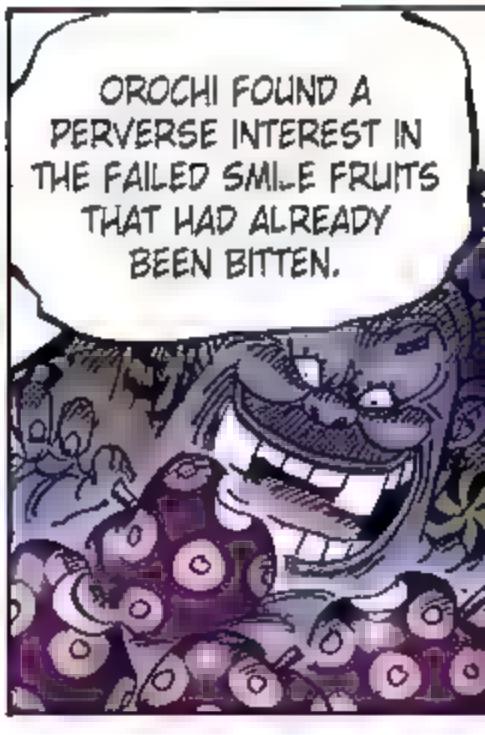

...THE SIDE EFFECT OF THE IMPERFECT CHEMICAL MIXTURE WIPES OUT THE ABILITY TO EXPRESS SORROW OR ANGER...
NOT ONLY ARE THEY UNABLE TO SWIM ANY-MORE...
SAD
8599
GRRGRG

THOSE WHO HAVEN'T EATEN A FRUIT YET AND ARE STILL EXPECTING THEIR CHANCE TO GAIN ANIMAL POWERS...
...ARE THE WAITERS!!
WAITERS
ウェイターズ
THE BASIC FIGHTERS OF KAIDO'S BEASTS PIRATES ARE SEPARATED INTO THREE DIFFERENT CATEGORIES.

...ARE THE PLEASURES!!
AND THOSE UNLUCKY FIGHTERS WHO ATE THE FRUIT AND WERE LEFT WITH NOTHING BUT ETERNAL LAUGHTER...
プレジャーズ
PLEASURES
...ARE THE GIFTERS!!
THE LUCKY ONE-IN-TEN CATEGORY OF THOSE WHO SUCCESSFULLY GAINED ANIMAL STRENGTH...
ギフターズ
GIFTERS
THUS, THE SMILE FRUIT!!!
...THE MASTERMINDS CHOSE TO NAME THE CONCOCTION IN MOCKERY OF THEIR CONDITION.
AFTER SEEING THE PARTICULAR MISFORTUNE OF THOSE WHO WERE UNLUCKY...
ドドド

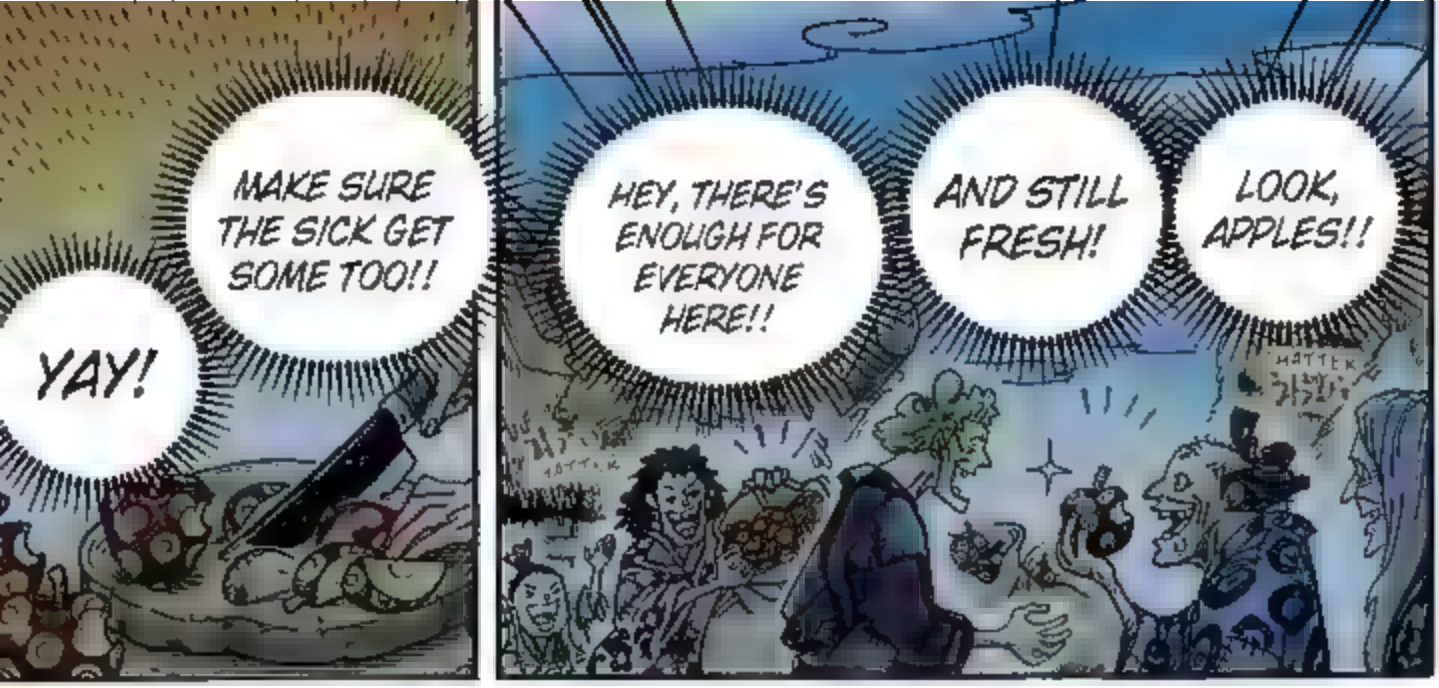

OH, I HAVEN'T EVEN GOTTEN TO THE TRAGIC PART...
?!
...BUT I NEVER KNEW HOW SCARY IT WAS...
YOU KNOW, I ALWAYS THOUGHT IT WAS AN ODD NAME TO GIVE THOSE DEVIL FRUITS...

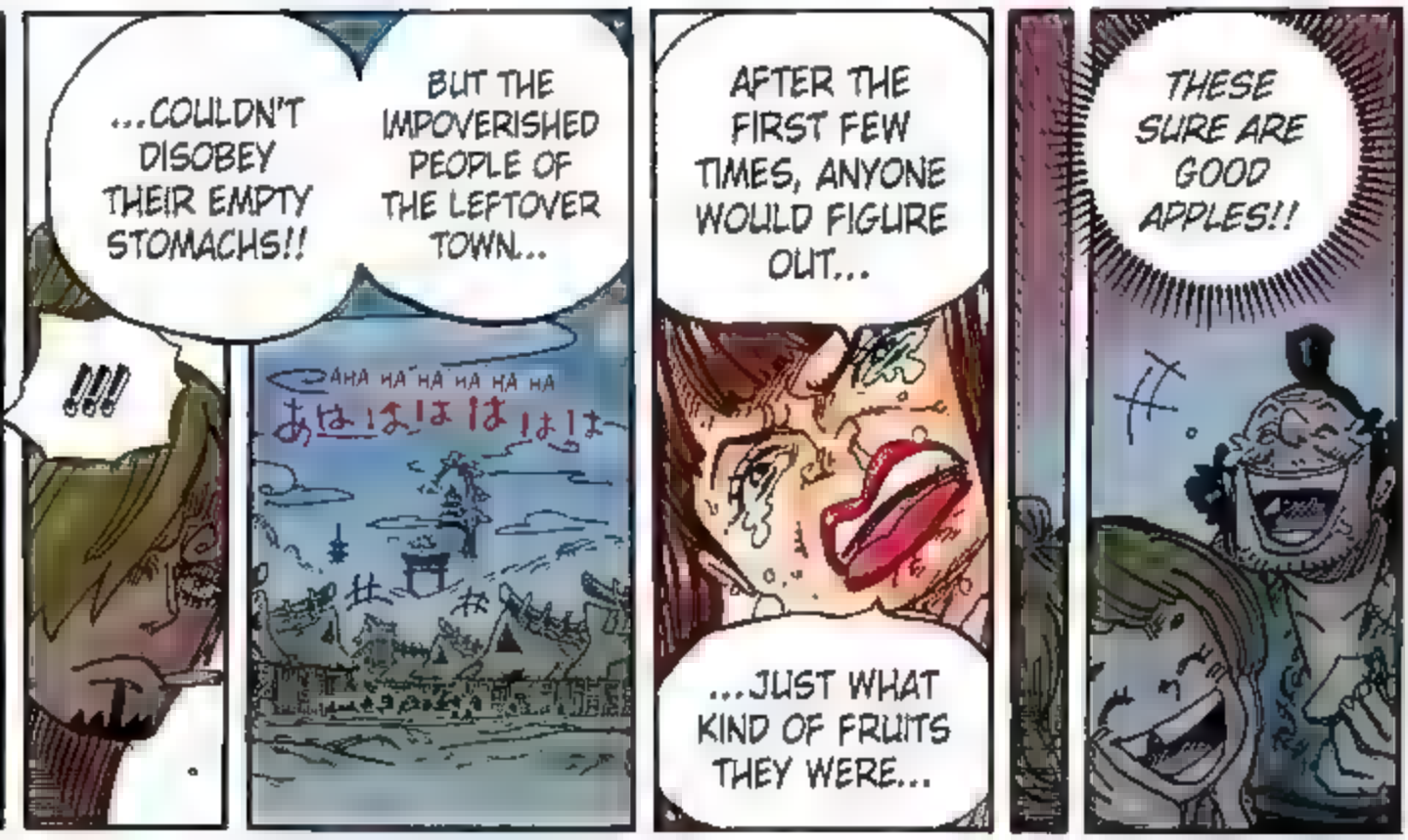

...AND THUS, THEY WERE CAPABLE OF CREATING YET MORE PLEASURES!!
THE FRUITS STILL CONTAINED THE NEGATIVE SIDE EFFECTS...
!!
YOU DON'T MEAN...
わはははは
WA HA HA HA


OROCHI FOUND A PERVERSE INTEREST IN THE FAILED SMILE FRUITS THAT HAD ALREADY BEEN BITTEN.

SO HE HAD SOME OF THOSE FAILED SMILE FRUITS SLIPPED IN AMONG THE LEFTOVERS THAT TRICKLED OUT OF THE CAPITAL.
?!!

...FOR THE LEFTOVER TOWN OUTSIDE THE FLOWER CAPITAL, WITH ALL OF ITS WEEPING AND DEATH.
OROCHI HELD A PARTICULAR CONTEMPT...

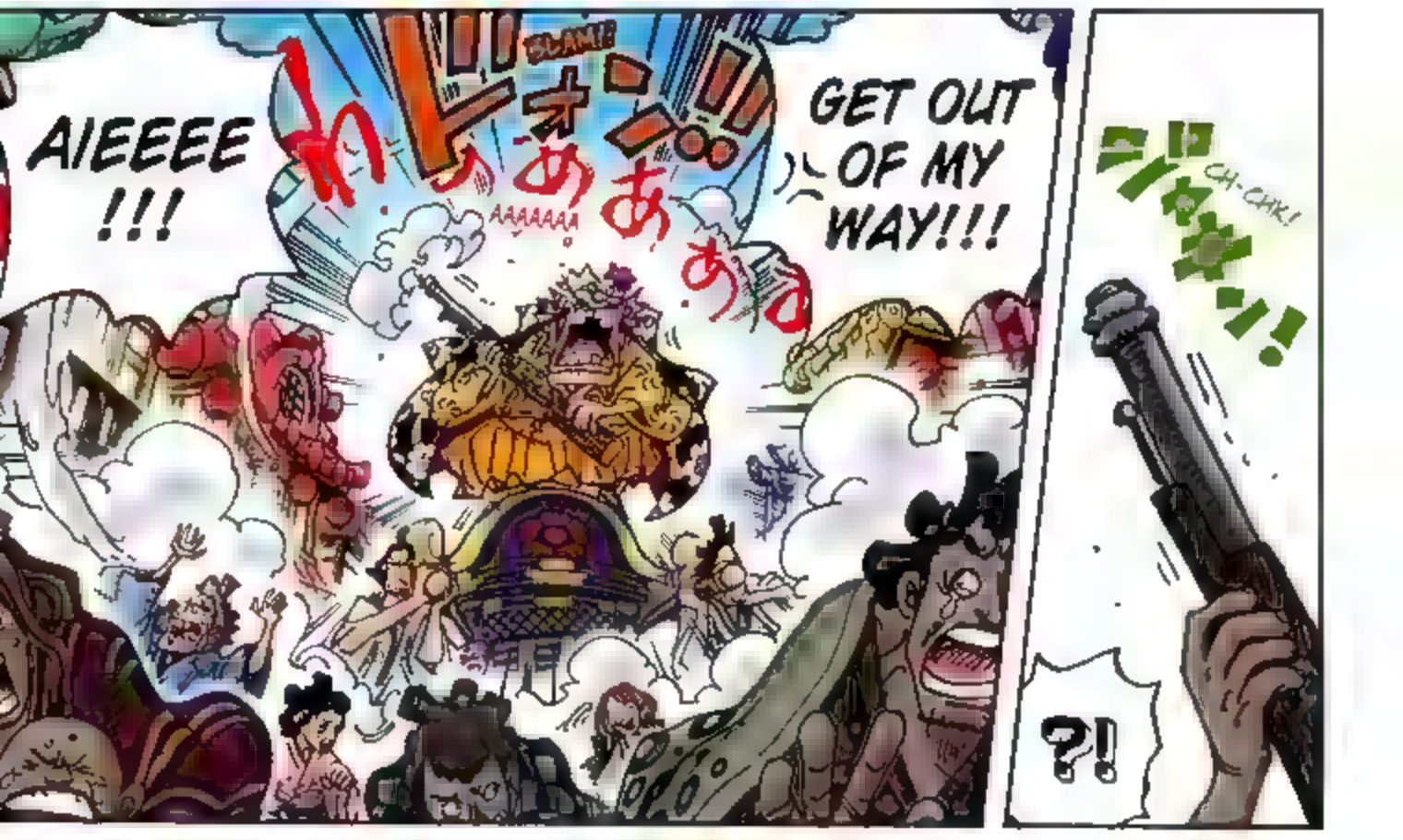

YAY!
MAKE SURE THE SICK GET SOME TOO!!
HEY, THERE'S ENOUGH FOR EVERYONE HERE!!
AND STILL FRESH!
LOOK, APPLES!!

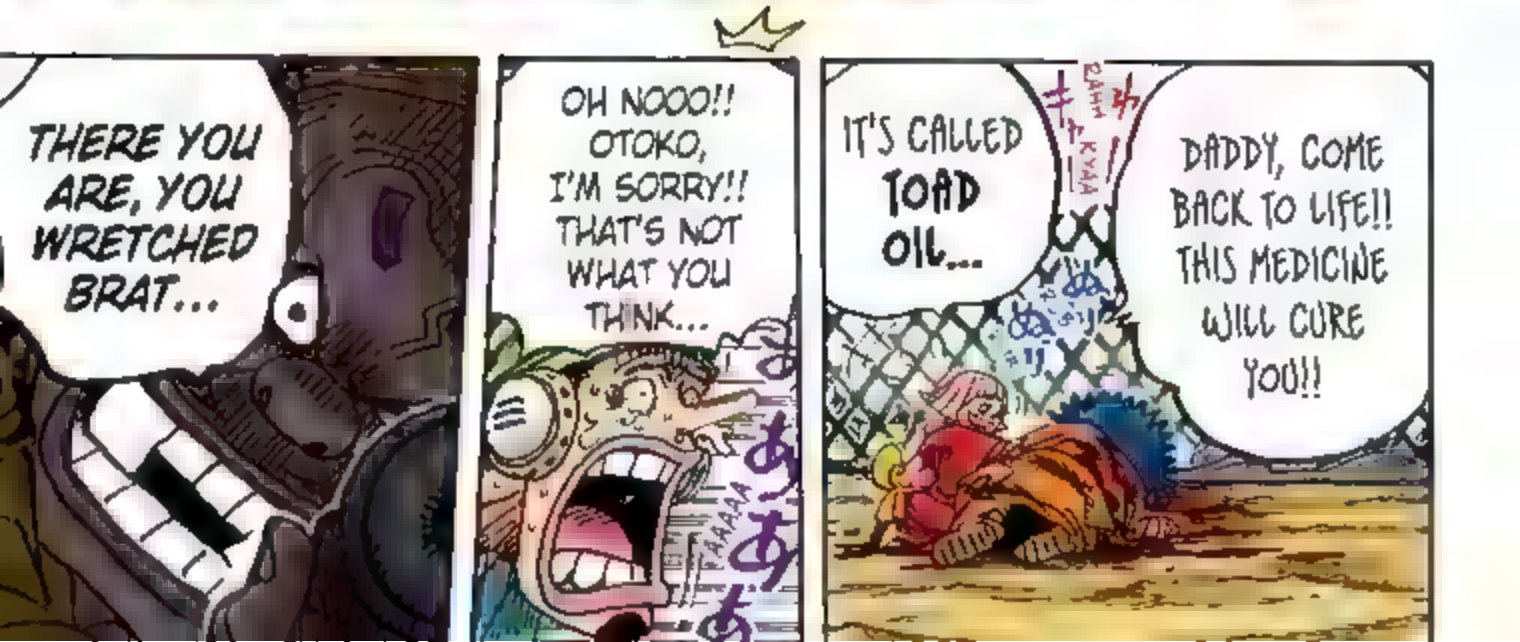

...COULDN'T DISOBEY THEIR EMPTY STOMACHS!!
BUT THE IMPOVERISHED PEOPLE OF THE LEFTOVER TOWN...
!!!
AHA HA HA HA HA HA
あはははははは
AFTER THE FIRST FEW TIMES, ANYONE WOULD FIGURE OUT...
...JUST WHAT KIND OF FRUITS THEY WERE...
THESE SURE ARE GOOD APPLES!!

...WHERE EVERY LAST PERSON IS BRIGHT AND CHEERFUL...
IT MIGHT LOOK HAPPY AT A GLANCE, BUT IT'S A TRAGIC PLACE WHERE CHILDREN CAN'T EVEN MOURN THEIR PARENTS' DEATHS...
AND THAT'S HOW EBISU TOWN CAME TO BE A PLACE...
...!!

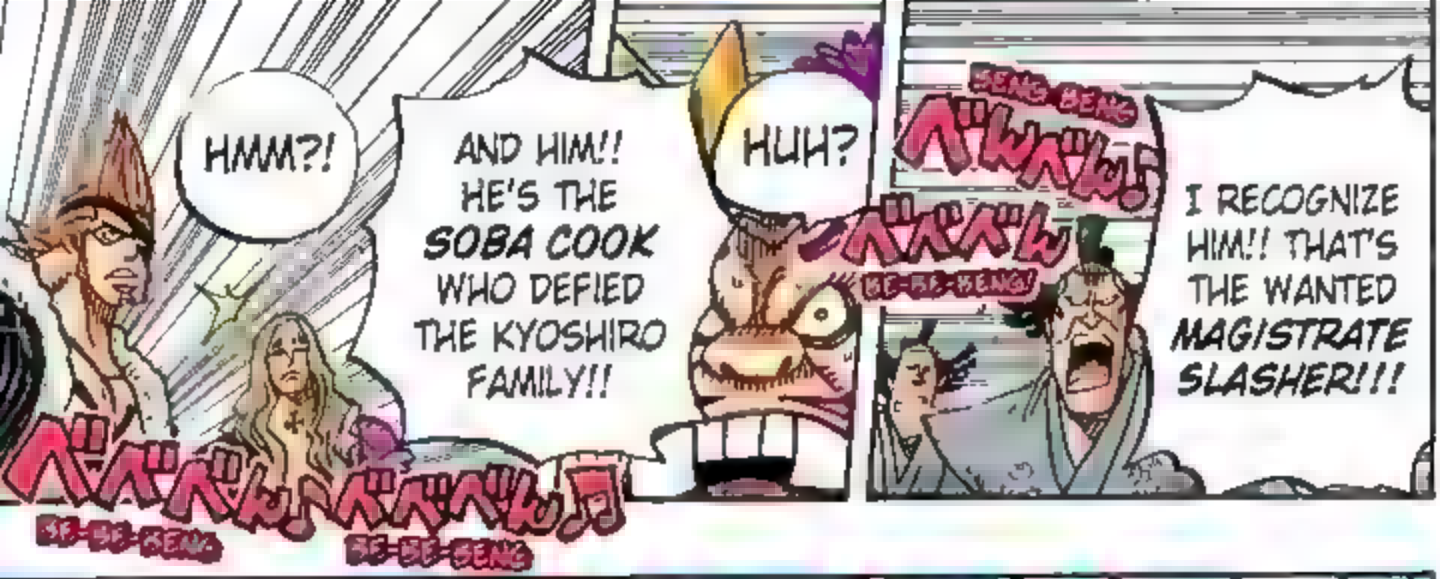
PLEASE, I BEG OF YOU...
DON'T BLAME THEM FOR LAUGHING!!
ぎゃははは
GYA HA HA HA
YOU GOTTA SMILE, OR THAT GOOD FORTUNE WILL GET AWAY!!
USE THAT MOUTH OF YERS AND SMILE!♪ SMILE!!♫
...
HEY! STOP THAT, LITTLE GIRL!!
GET BACK BEHIND THE GATE!!
わああ
RAAAAA
?!!
ばっ
ん っ!!
DADDY, LOOK! I HAVE GOOD MEDICINE FOR YOU! AHA HA HA!!
TOKO ?!!
わあす
RAAAHH
SHE SLIPPED THROUGH THE GATE!! GET HER BACK!!
DON'T, TOKO!!
COME BACK RIGHT NOW!!

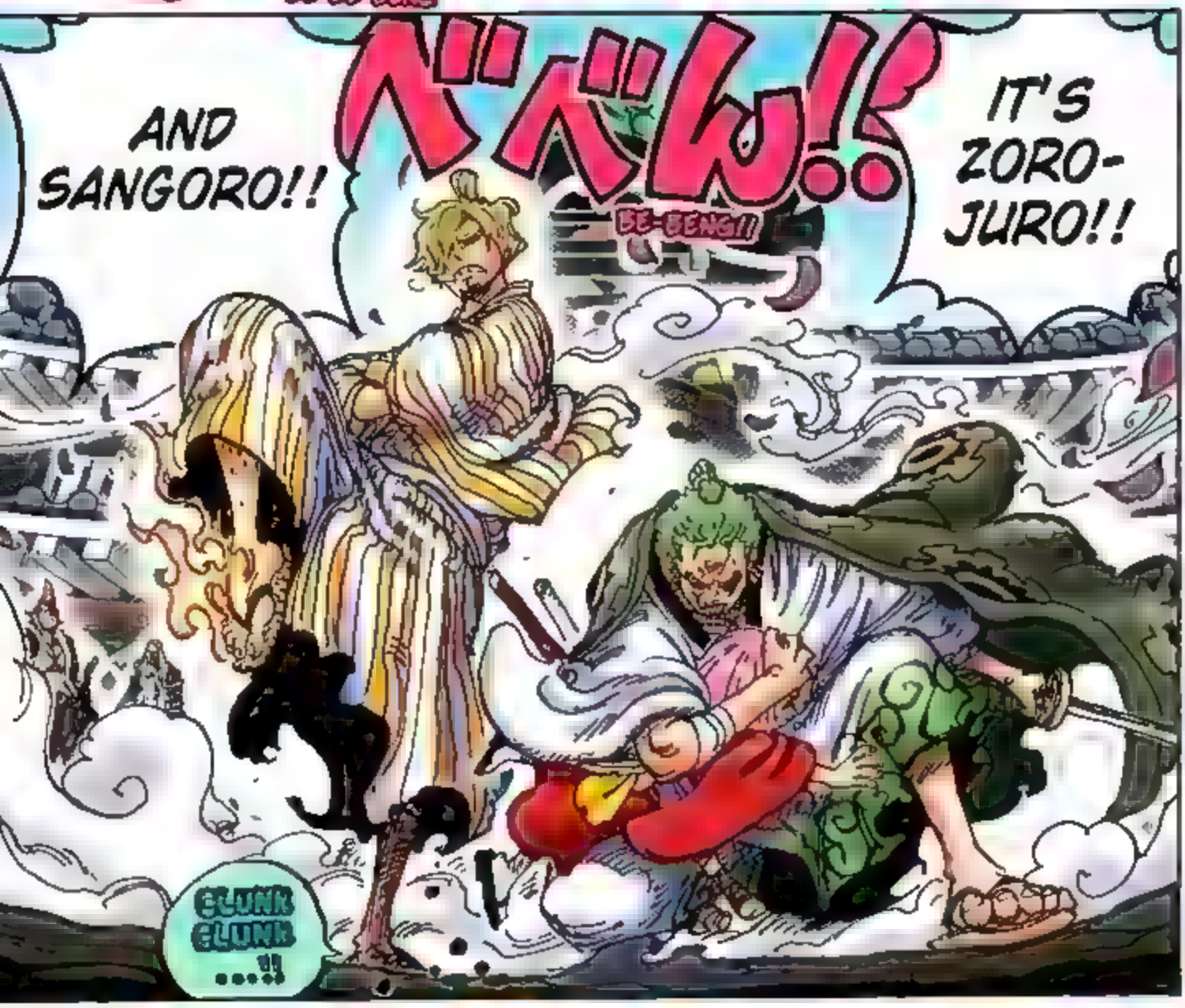
PLEASE, TOKO, COME BACK!!
OR OROCHI WILL FIGURE IT OUT!!
SHE'S TONOYASU'S DAUGHTER!!
OH, THAT'S RIGHT!!
OTOKO ?!!
WHAT ?!
HEY! I RECOGNIZE HER.. THAT'S THE GIRL WHO CAME FOR MY SOBA!!

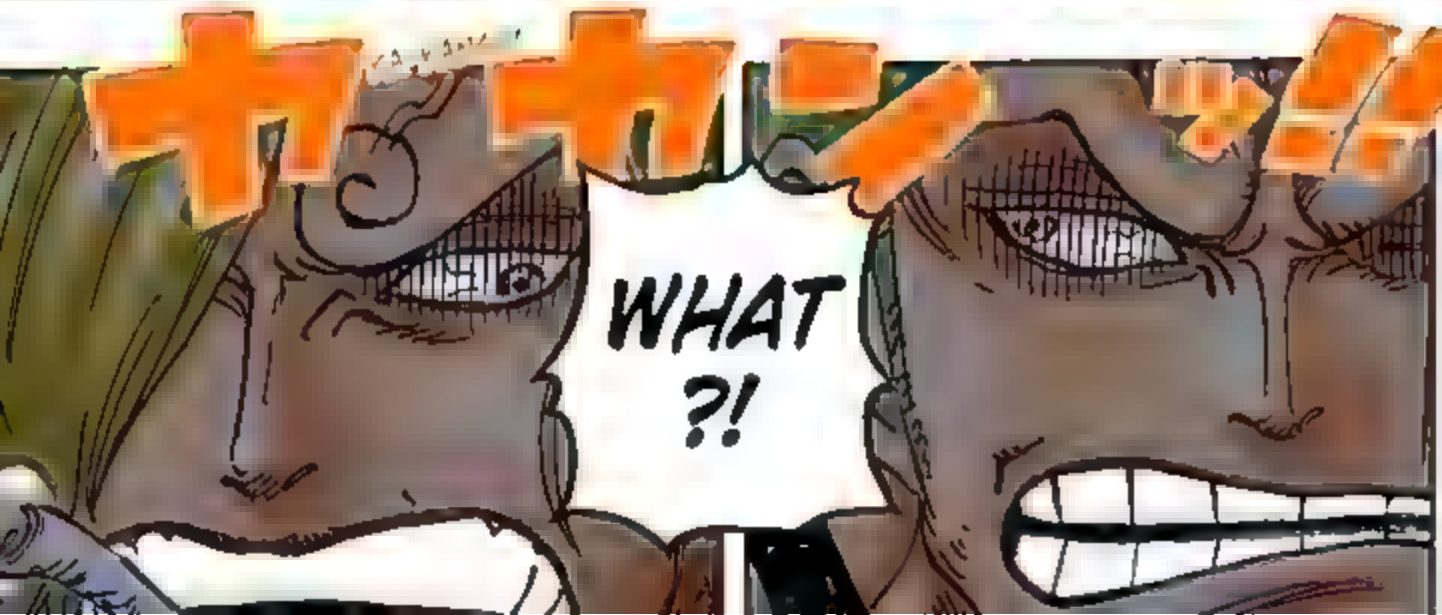

AIEEEE !!!
GET OUT OF MY WAY!!!
?!


THERE YOU ARE, YOU WRETCHED BRAT...
OH NOOO!! OTOKO, I'M SORRY!! THAT'S NOT WHAT YOU THINK...
IT'S CALLED TOAD OIL...
DADDY, COME BACK TO LIFE!! THIS MEDICINE WILL CURE YOU!!

...THEN KOMURASAKI WOULD NOT HAVE HAD TO DIE, BRAT!!!
CH-CHK!!
AHA! SO YOU WERE YASUIE'S DAUGHTER!! NO WONDER YOU HAD AN ATTITUDE!!
IF YOU HADN'T CACKLED AND MOCKED ME THE WAY YOU DID...
TWO GENERATIONS OF YOUR FAMILY HAVE EARNED MY WRATH!!!
ANOTHER EXECU-TION!!!
BLAM!
BLAM!
SA-BLAM!!
AHA HA HA!
RUN, OTOKO!! YOU DON'T NEED TO DIE TOO!!!
GET BETTER, DADDY!!
HUH?
?!!
AHA HA HA!
BENG
BE-BENG
GSHUNK!!
AHA HA HA!
EEEEK !!
BE-BE-BENG
BENG BENG


HMM?!
AND HIM!! HE'S THE SOBA COOK WHO DEFIED THE KYOSHIRO FAMILY!!
HUH?
BENG BENG
I RECOGNIZE HIM!! THAT'S THE WANTED MAGISTRATE SLASHER!!!
BE-BE-BENG
BE-BE-BENG
BE-BE-BENG

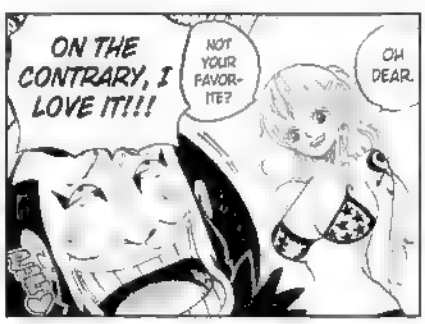

AND SANGORO!!
BE-BENG!!
IT'S ZORO-JURO!!
CLUNK CLUNK ...!!


WHAT ?!

(Masamichi Kobayashi, Gunma)

Q: I'm starting the SBS!
--Normal Is Best

A: Whoa!! It's so normal!! You can't get more normal!!
I wasn't expecting this.



Q: Odacchi! You're not supposed to tie breast bands around your head as a disguise!
--Takataka

A: Huh? Oh, come now! Wa ha ha ha! You joker, you! Wa ha ha ha ha!! Wa ha ha ha ha ha...huh? I hear police sirens...

Q: I have a very important announcement, Oda Sensei. On page 23 of volume 87, isn't Sanji kicking Big Mom? What happened to the Sanji who wouldn't kick a woman?!
--Momotaro Hunter

A: Actually, I got several letters pointing this out. You're wrong! In that scene, Big Mom is throwing a punch at Reiju, and Luffy and Sanji are trying to block it. But how can you stop a punch from Big Mom just by standing there? You can't! So he had to kick just to neutralize the force of her fist! That's a defensive act, and not kicking a woman! Sanji's ironclad oath hasn't been broken!!

Q: I just have one thing to say to Sanji.
"If it's a mixed bath already, you don't need to use your stealth function!!"
--Toshiy

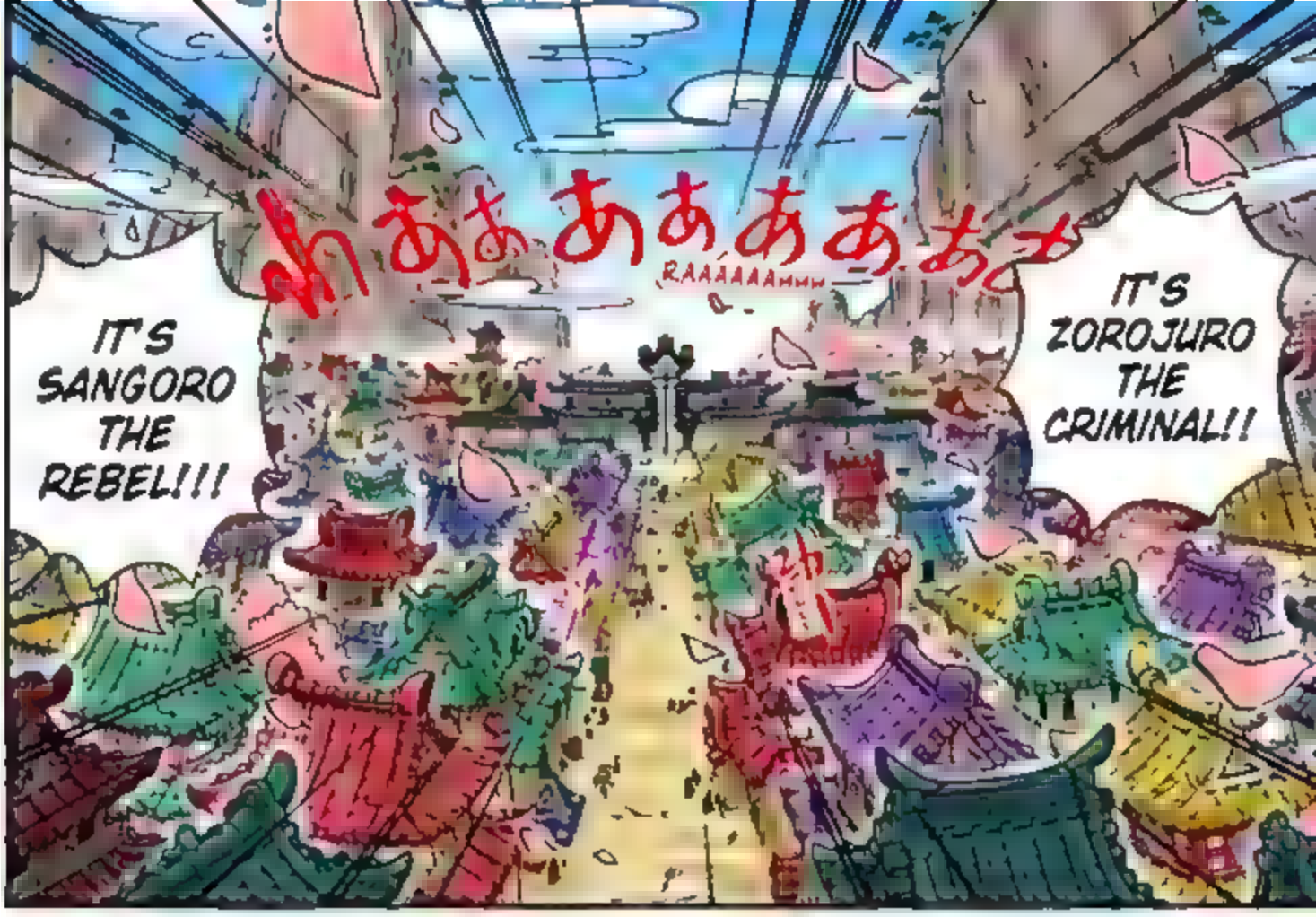
A: Well, Sanji? Did you hear that?

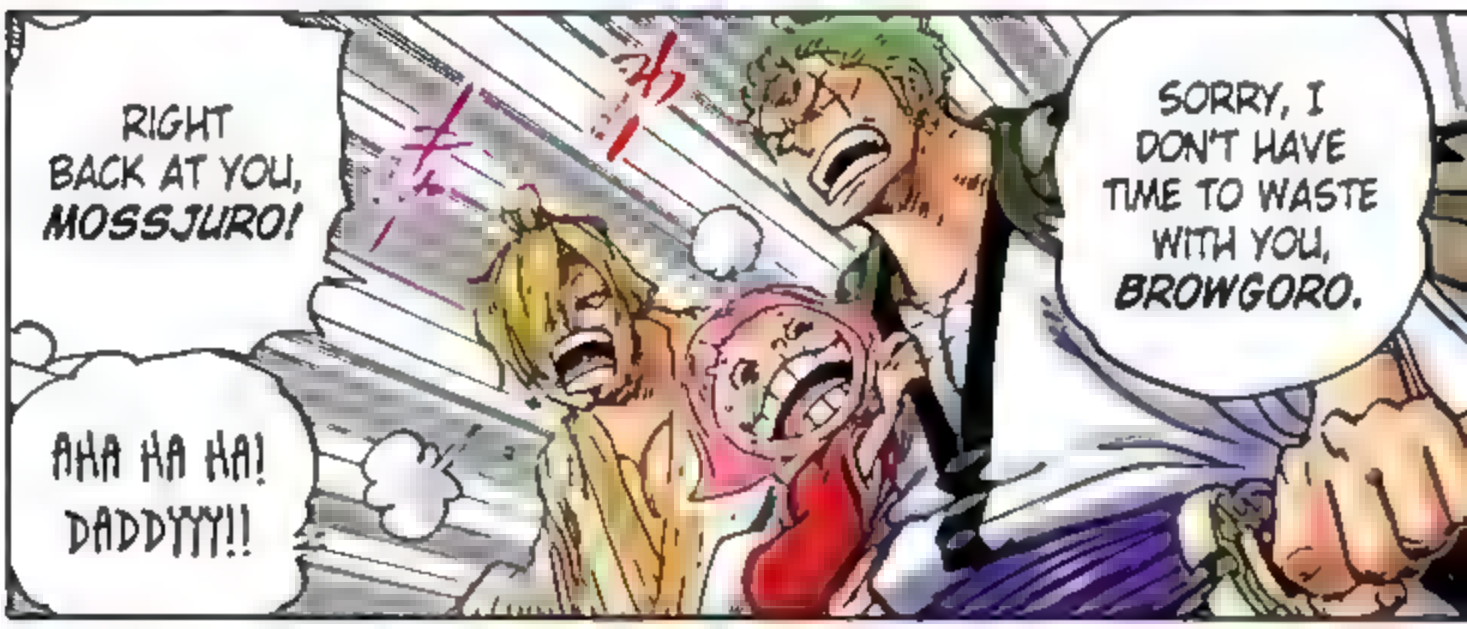
Sanji: Toshiy, don't you know that it's not acceptable to ogle a naked woman, just because the bath happens to be mixed-use?! But if I go invisible, I can ogle all I...

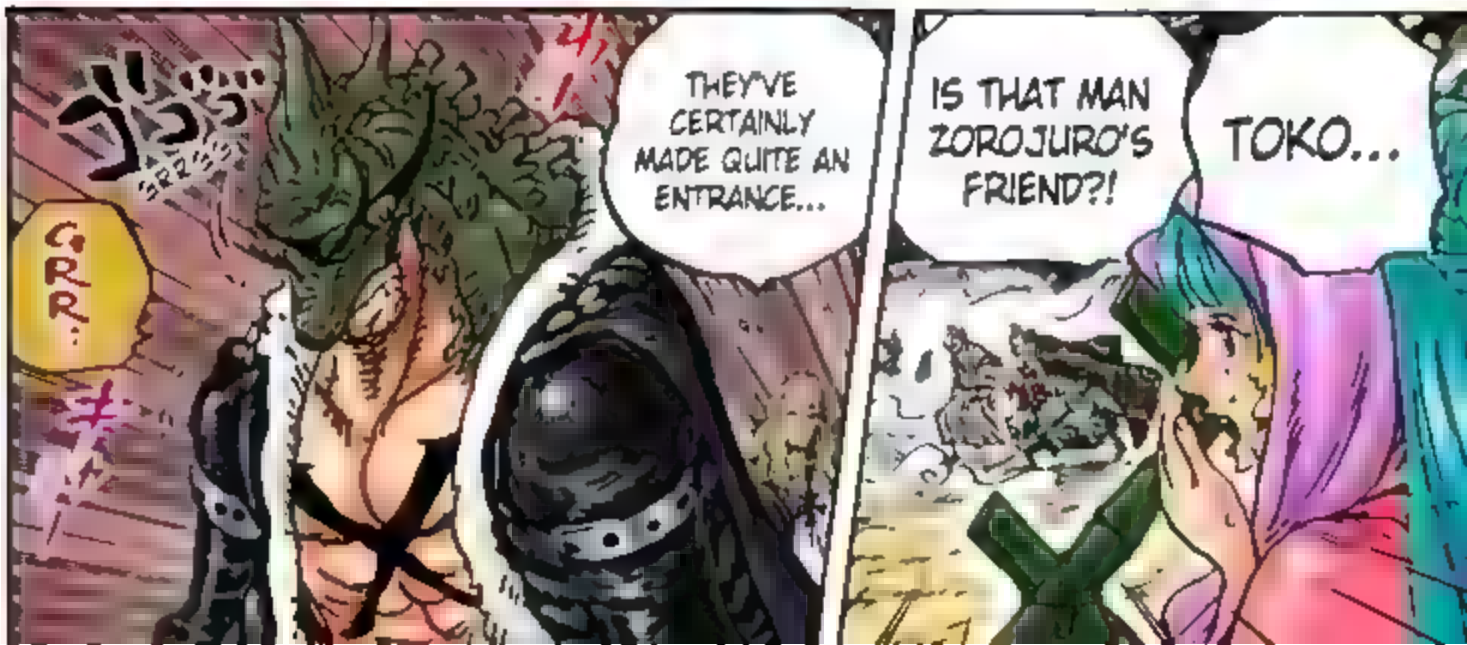
A: Stop right there, Sanji!!
Peeping at women is a crime, young boys!! C'mon, it's SBS time!

Chapter 944:
PARTNER

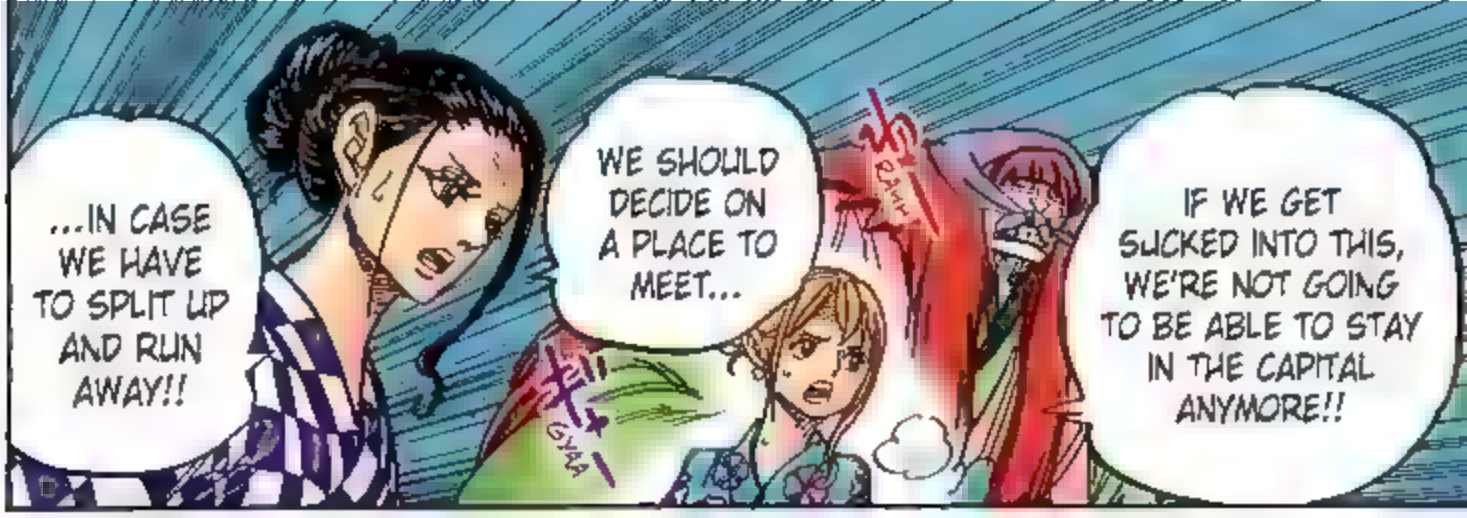
REQUEST: "HANCOCK BLUSHING AFTER PUTTING A STRAW HAT ON A YOUNG MONKEY (WEARING A LUFFY T-SHIRT)" BY ONANTURE

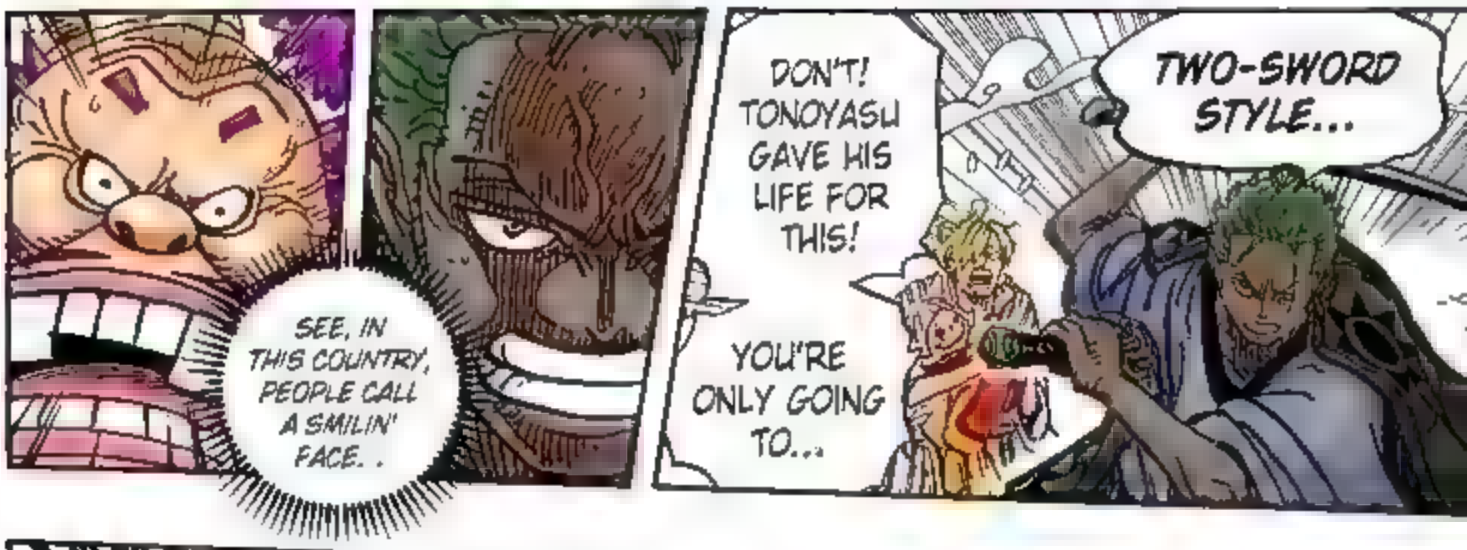

RAAAAAAHHH
IT'S SANGORO THE REBEL!!!
IT'S ZOROJURO THE CRIMINAL!!


RIGHT BACK AT YOU, MOSSJURO!
SORRY, I DON'T HAVE TIME TO WASTE WITH YOU, BROWGORO.
AHA HA HA! DADDYYY!!


GRR.
THEY'VE CERTAINLY MADE QUITE AN ENTRANCE...
IS THAT MAN ZOROJURO'S FRIEND?!
TOKO...

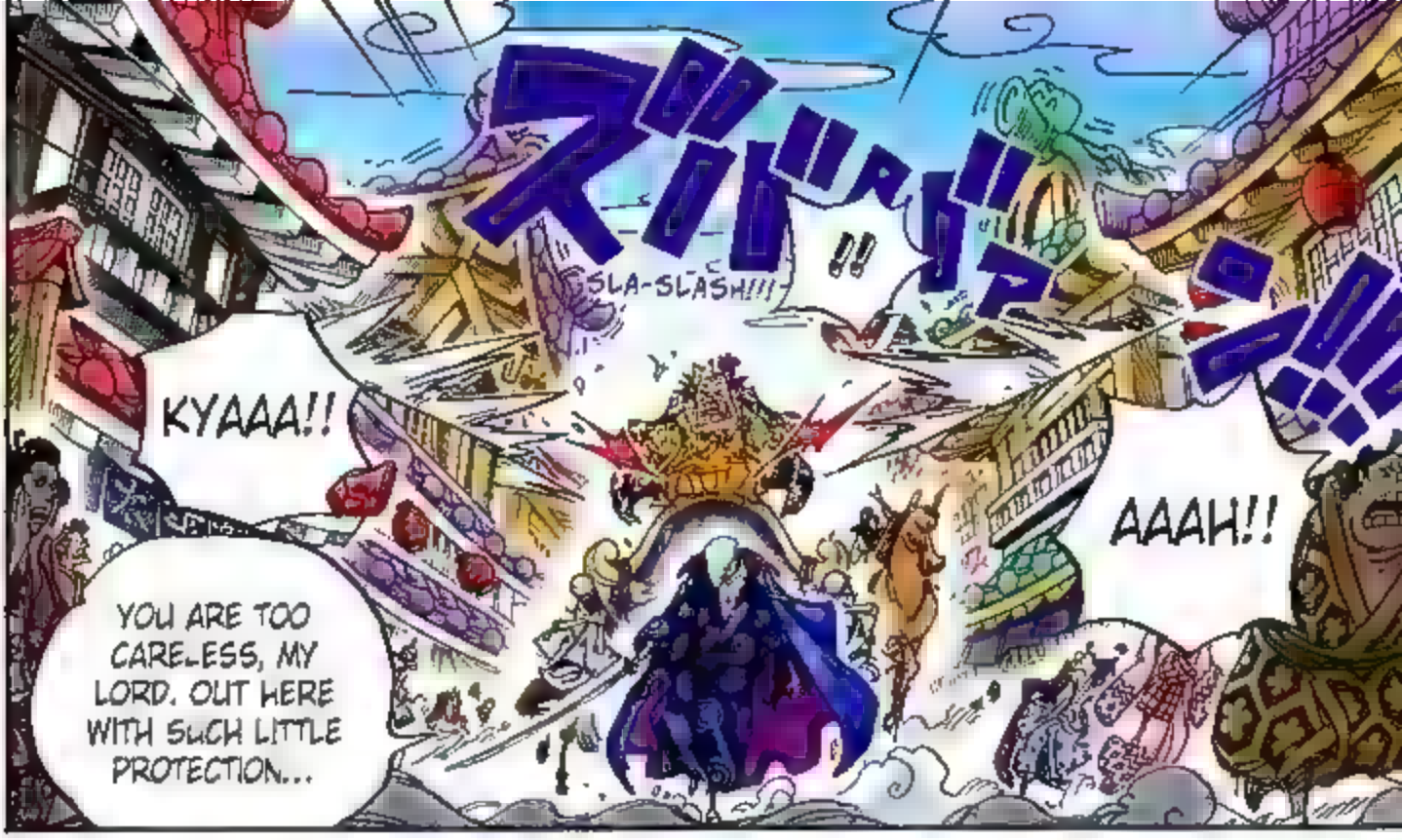
CURSE YOU!! YOU'VE RUINED THIS EXECUTION!!
RAAAHH
わあああ
CH-CHK!!
THAT BRATTY LITTLE DAUGHTER OF YASUIE'S IS A DIRTY CRIMINAL!!
MORE AND MORE OF THE RAT'S FELLOWS KEEP SHOWING THEIR SNOUTS!!
LISTEN UP, SAMURAI!! YOU HAVE MY PERMISSION...
...TO SLAY ANYONE WHO INTER-FERES!!!
YES, SIR!!
CH-CHK!!
TAKE HER.
WHAT ?!!
ZORO'S IN THE CAPITAL TOO?!
THINGS ARE GETTIN' OUTTA HAND, BUT I CAN'T BLAME 'EM!!
WAY TO SAVE OTOKO!!
WE'VE GOT TO GET LORD YASUIE OUT OF HERE!
HIS BODY DESERVES DIGNITY!!


...IN CASE WE HAVE TO SPLIT UP AND RUN AWAY!!
WE SHOULD DECIDE ON A PLACE TO MEET...
GYAA
IF WE GET SUCKED INTO THIS, WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE ABLE TO STAY IN THE CAPITAL ANYMORE!!


SEE, IN THIS COUNTRY, PEOPLE CALL A SMILIN' FACE. .
DON'T! TONOYASU GAVE HIS LIFE FOR THIS!
YOU'RE ONLY GOING TO...
TWO-SWORD STYLE...

720-POUND PHOENIX!!!
WHOOSH!!
...AN EBISU SMILE, MY FRIEND!
IT'S WHAT GIVES THIS TOWN THE NAME OF EBISU!!

オオ!!
EEEK!!
オオオオ
?!!
KACHI-CHINK!!
IT'S BOSS KYOSHIRO!!
!!


SLA-SLASH!!!
KYAAA!!
YOU ARE TOO CARELESS, MY LORD. OUT HERE WITH SUCH LITTLE PROTECTION...
AAAH!!

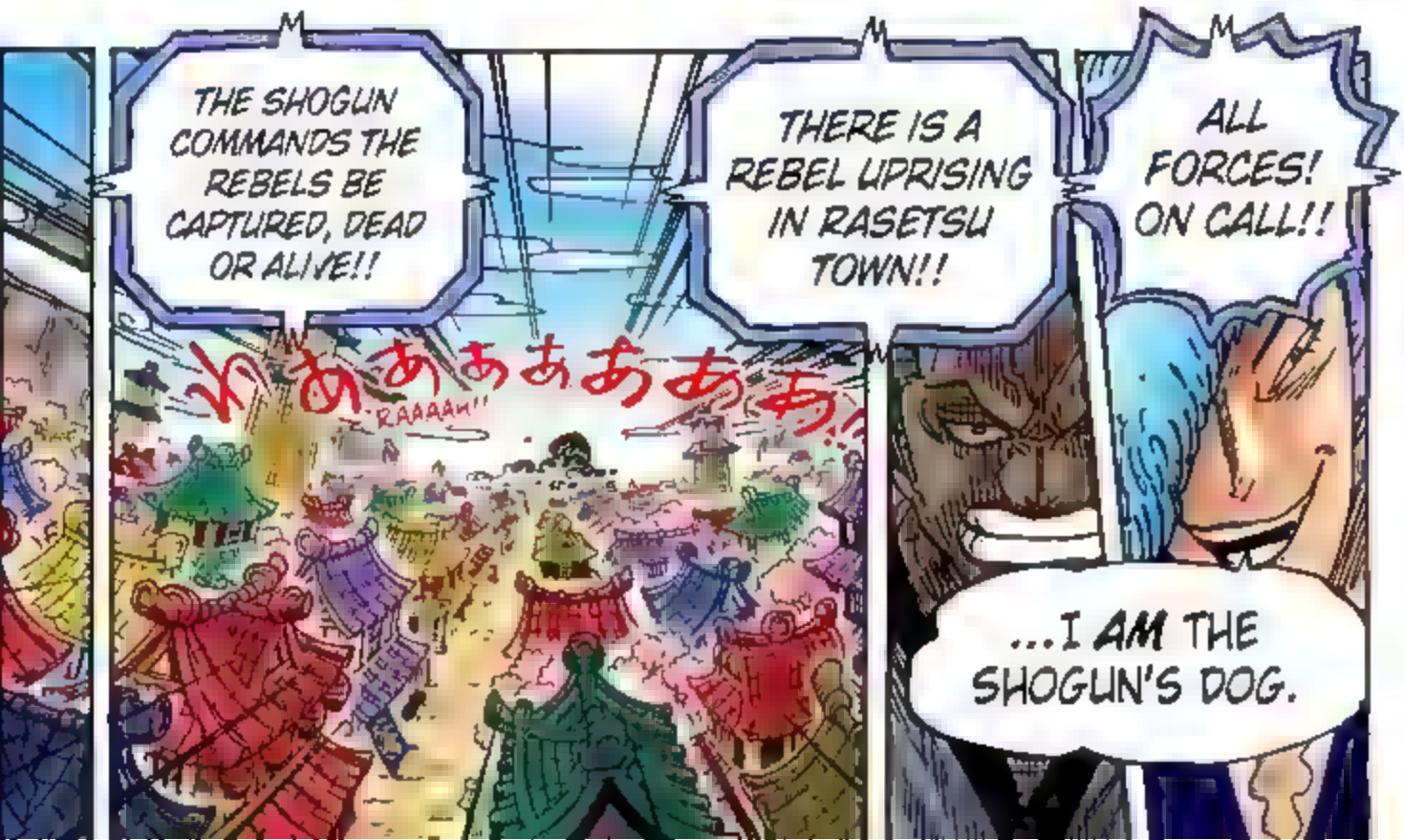
GYAOOWR
!!
!!
THAT RONIN...TRIED TO KILL ME!!
WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU?! COOL YOUR HEAD, MAN!!!

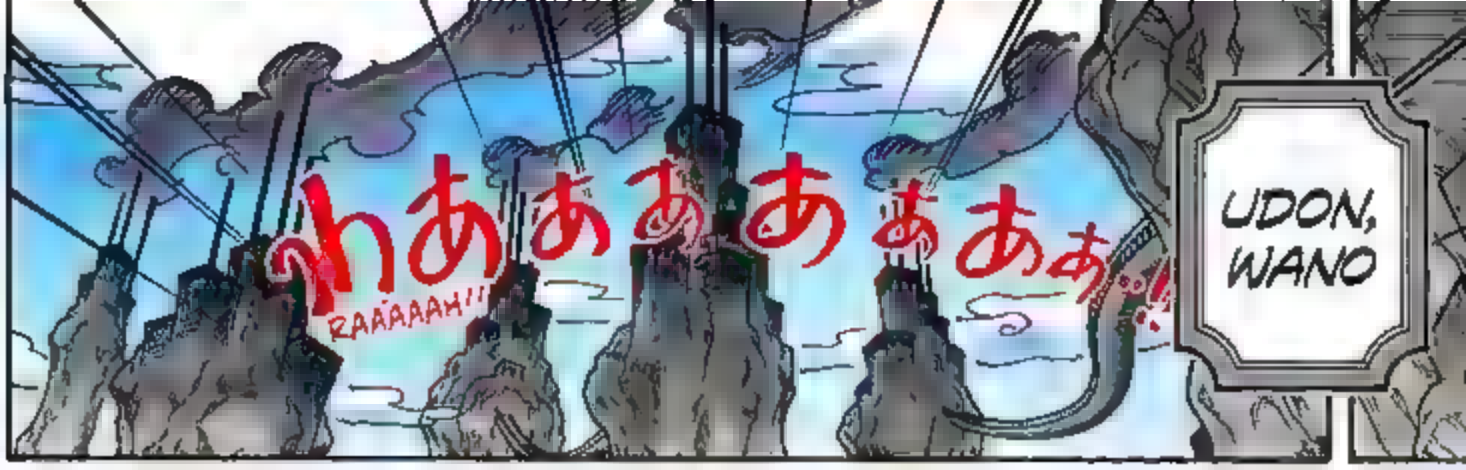
AAAH!!
NOW DRAKE IS RAMPAG-ING!!!
CHOMP
GET OFFA ME!!
FIRE!!
!
COVER MY BACK.
YOU GOT IT!!!
?!!

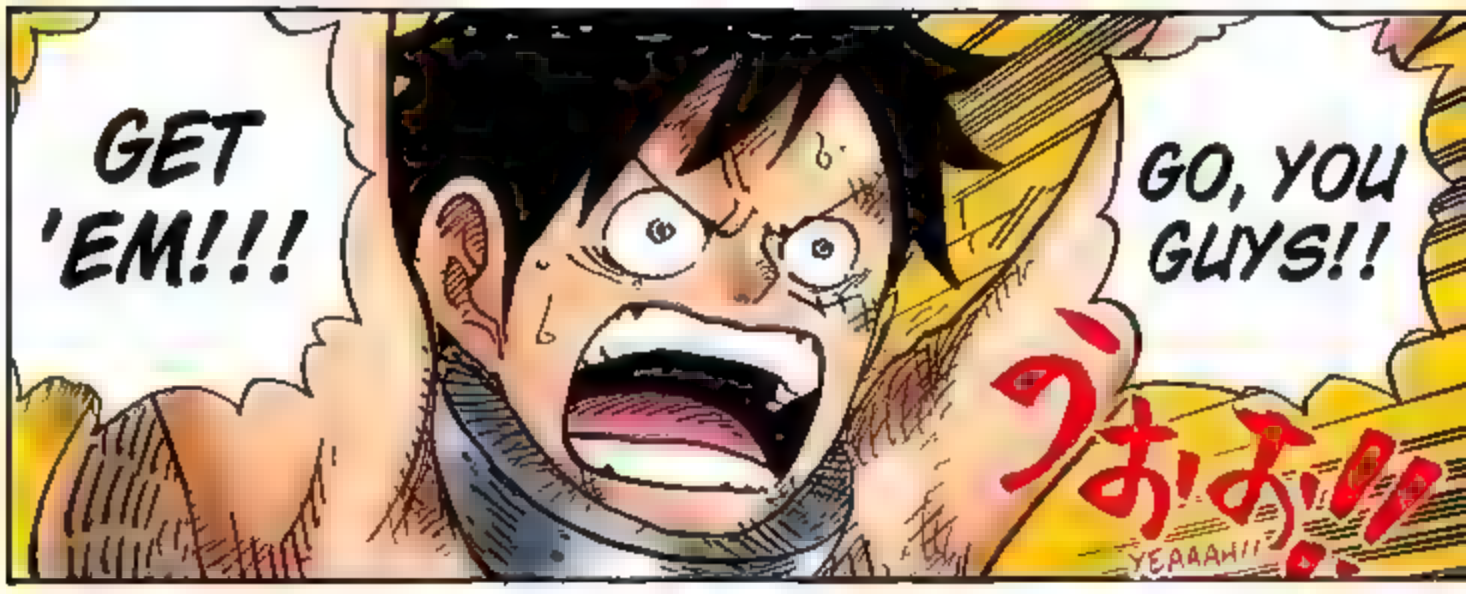
WHO IS THAT CARPENTER ?!!
GYAAAA
WHY DON'T OUR GUNS WORK?!!
STRONG RIGHT!!
GYAAA !!!
DEK DEK DEK
WHO ARE THOSE GUYS?!
WHAT'S HAPPENING OUT THERE ?!
THEY JUST STOLE LORD YASUIE!!
DON'T WORRY!!
WE WON'T LET 'EM DISGRACE YOU!!
CH-CHK!
AAAAH!!

NEE-HEE-HEE!!
EVERYONE WHO DARES TO DEFY ME MUST BE ELIMINATED!!!
KILL THEM!! I COMMAND YOU!!
わあああ
YAAAAAA
キャー
KYAA
GET THE SHOGUN TO THE PALACE !!!

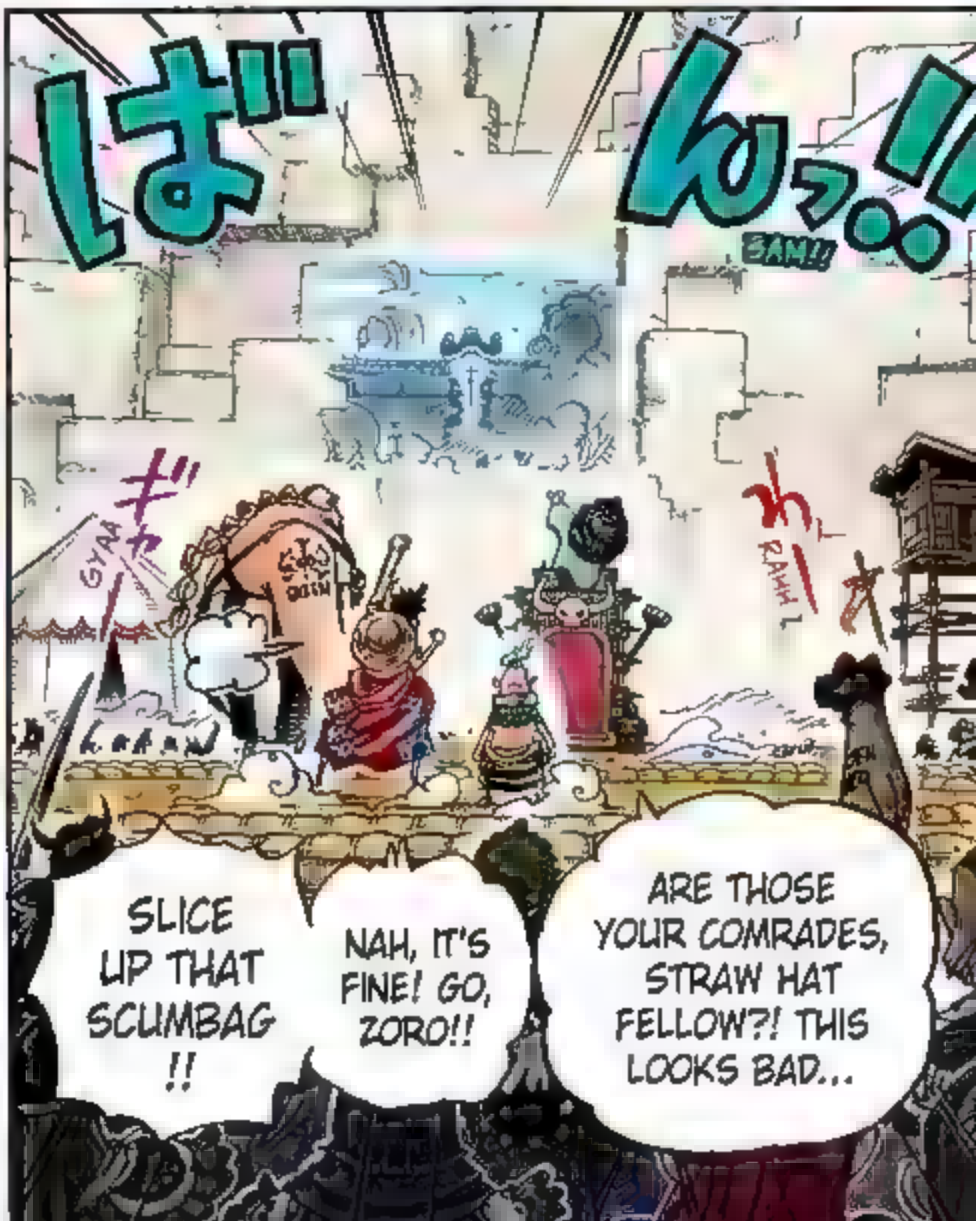
I DON'T THINK SO!!
!!!
カキーン!!
KAKIIN
OUTTA MY WAY!!
AFTER ALL...


THE SHOGUN COMMANDS THE REBELS BE CAPTURED, DEAD OR ALIVE!!
THERE IS A REBEL UPRISING IN RASETSU TOWN!!
ALL FORCES! ON CALL!!
わあああああ
RAAAAH!!
...I AM THE SHOGUN'S DOG.


RAAAAH!!
UDON, WANO


GET 'EM!!!
GO, YOU GUYS!!
YEAAAH!!

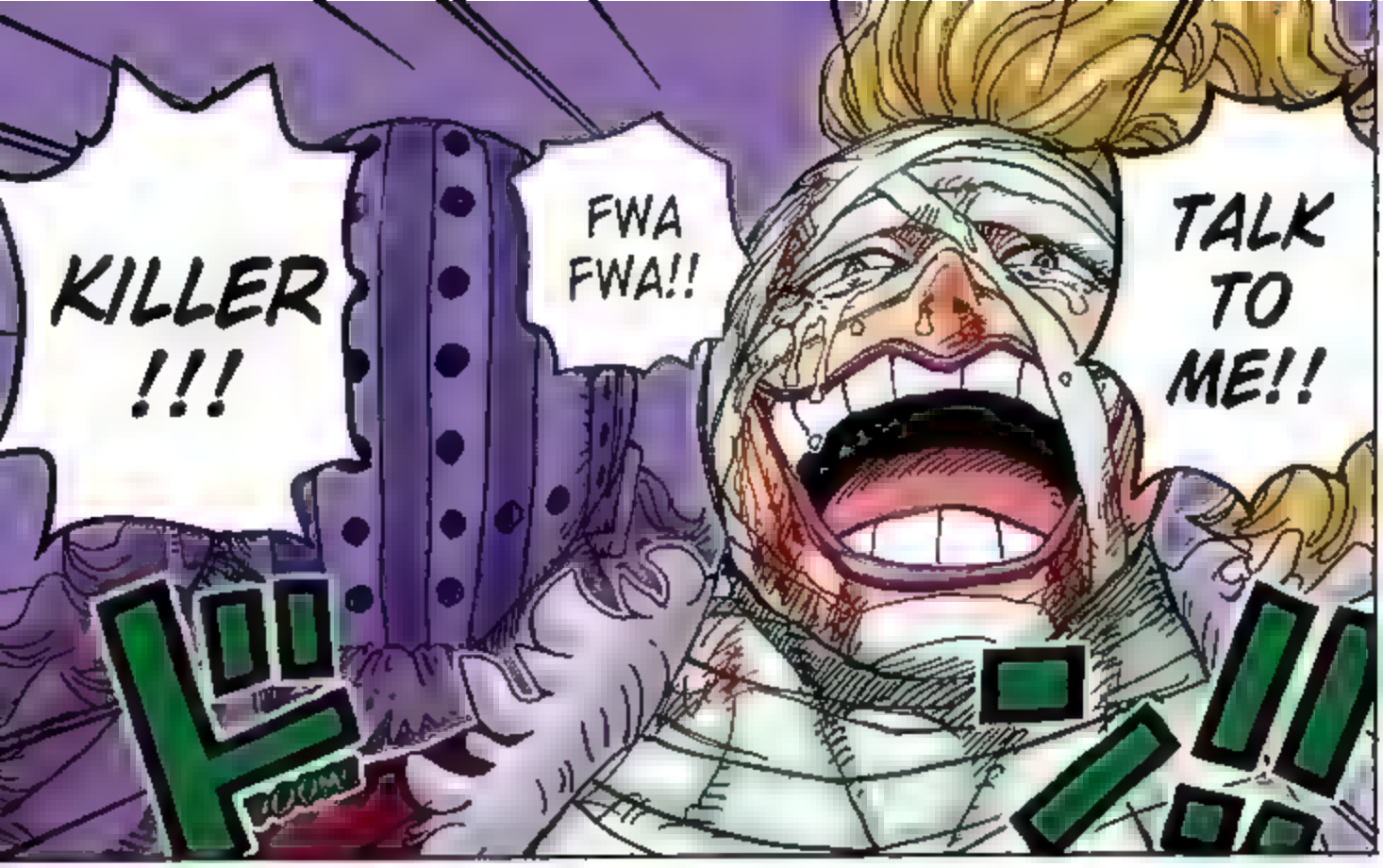
THOSE ARE YOUR FOLKS, STRAW HAT?! WA HA HA HA!
GOING AFTER OROCHI?! HILARIOUS!!

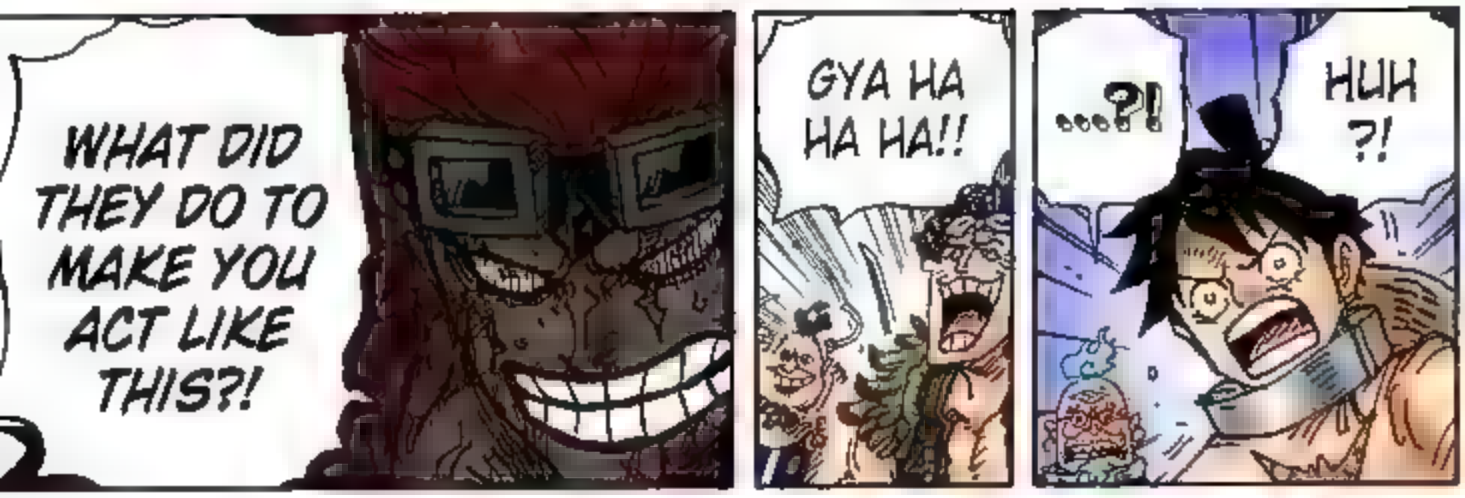

BAM!!
GYAA
RAHH
SLICE UP THAT SCUMBAG !!
NAH, IT'S FINE! GO, ZORO!!
ARE THOSE YOUR COMRADES, STRAW HAT FELLOW?! THIS LOOKS BAD...

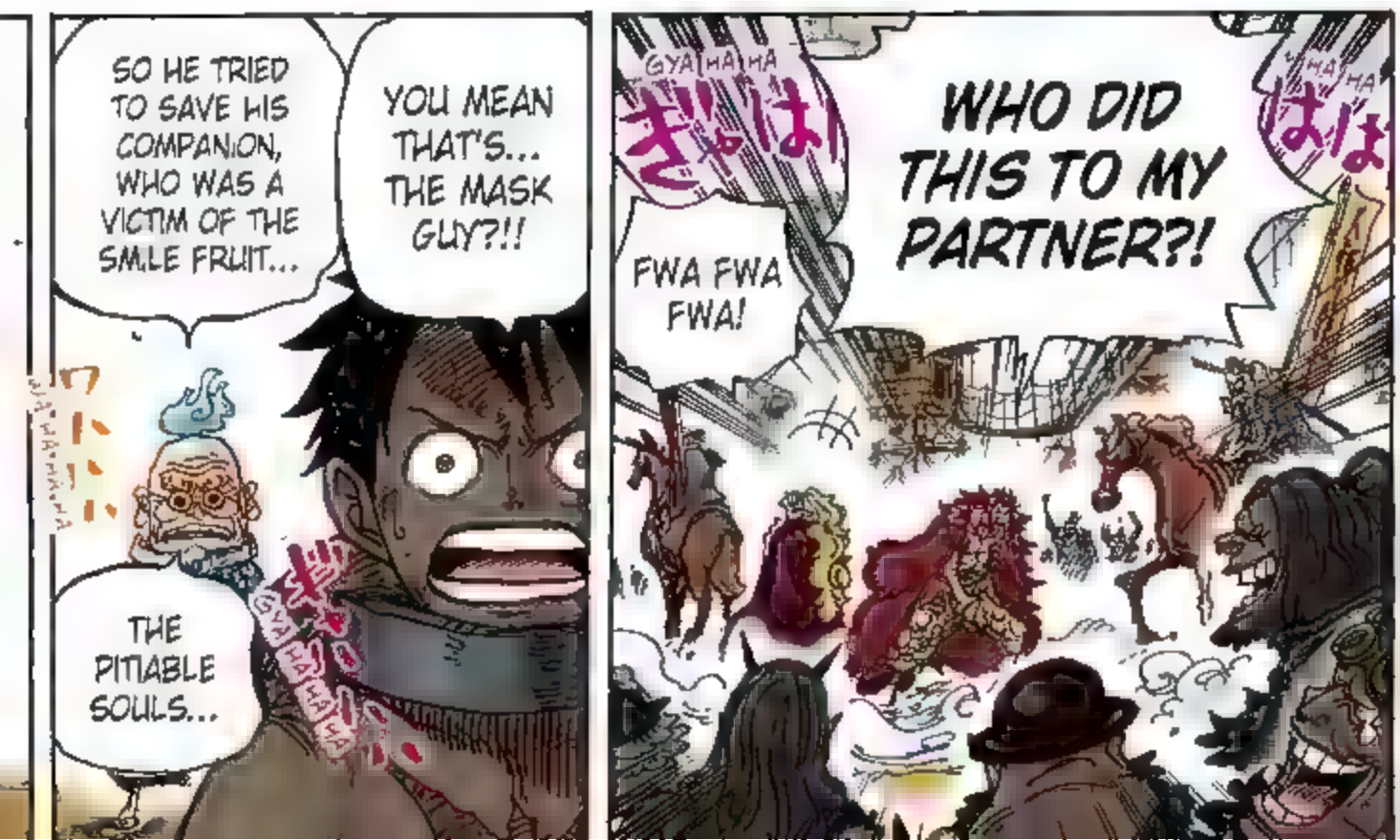
MASTER QUEEN, WE'VE GOT MORE CRIMINALS FROM THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!

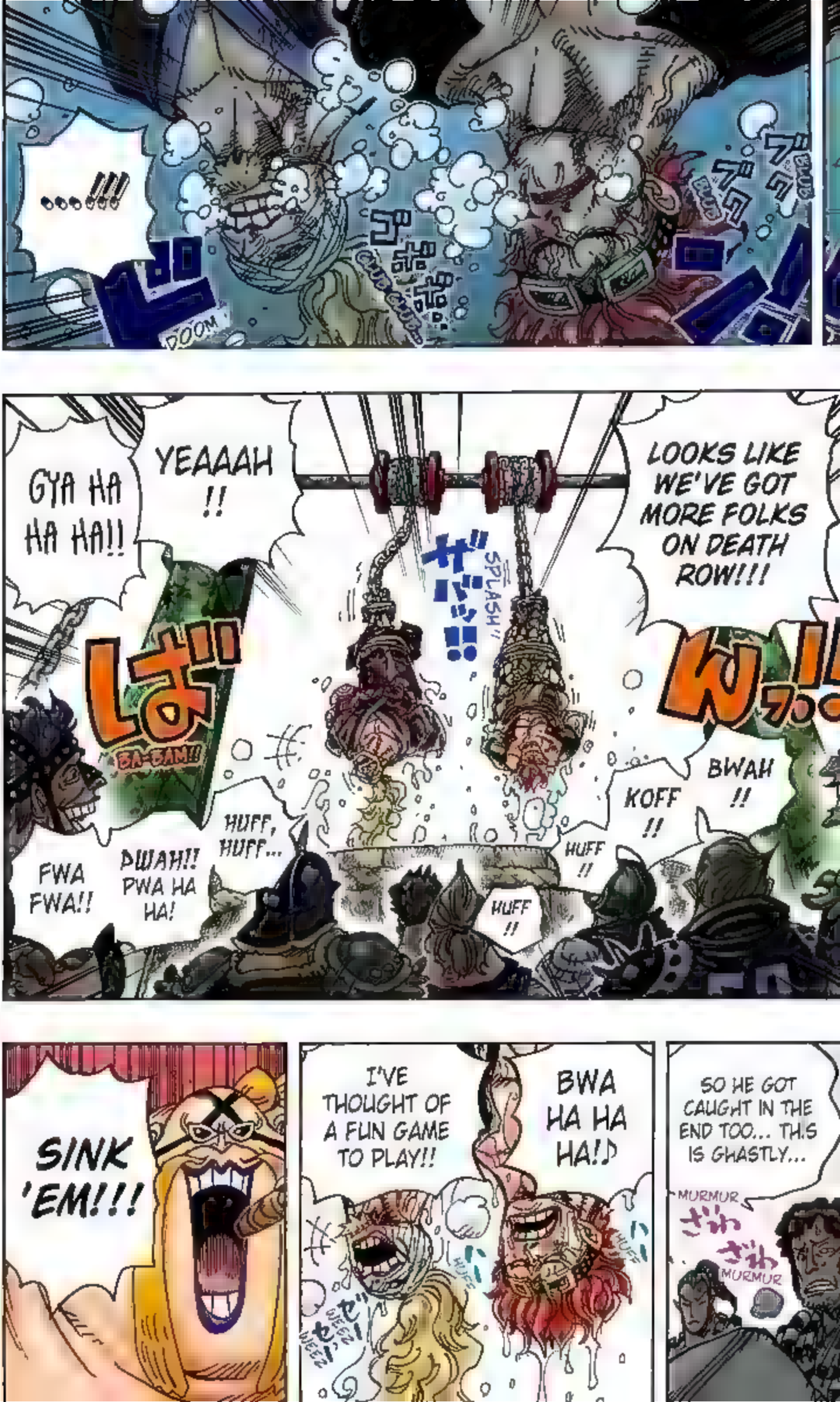
LORD OROCHI SAYS WE CAN DO WHAT WE WANT WITH HIM.
IT'S KAMAZO THE MANSLAYER, WHO APPARENTLY FAILED IN HIS DUTY TO THE SHOGUN.
わあああ RAHHH
RAHH
WELL...
RAHH
RAHH
CRIMINALS ?!
PAWOO
WHO IS IT, BABANUKI ?!
WE ALSO CAUGHT THE ESCAPED CAPTAIN KID ALONG THE WAY!!!
AND WOULD YOU BELIEVE IT...
OOH, KAMAZO! I'VE HEARD THE RUMORS ABOUT HIM!!
HERE HE IS!! KAMAZO THE MANSLAYER, LOCKED IN CHAINS!!
わぁあああ RAAAAHH
...!!
FWA FWA FWA!!
GYA HA HA HA! BACK SO SOON?!
THE PUNISH-MENT FOR ESCAPING IS DEATH!!
DOOM!!
I DON'T BELIEVE THIS, KID!! HOW DUMB CAN YOU GET?!!
!!
JAGGY !!

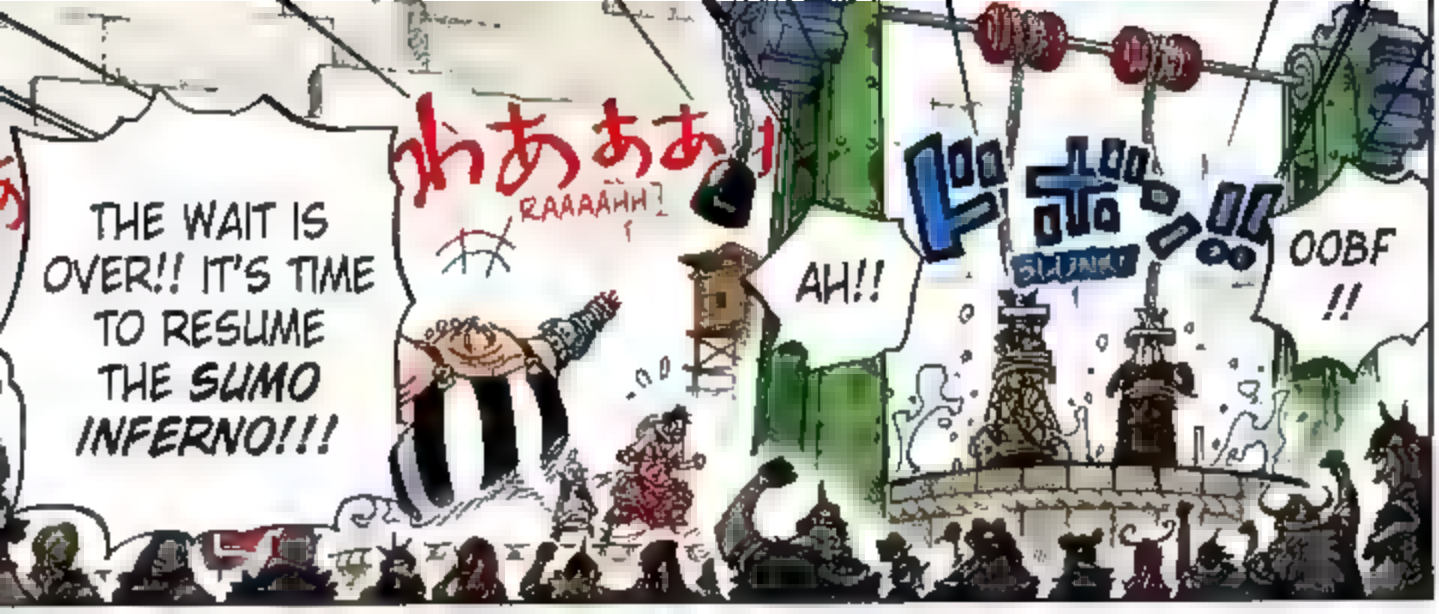
...
I WONDER IF HE FORGOT THAT HE HAD SEASTONE CUFFS ON! HA HA HA!
AND HERE WE ARE!!
WE SHOT HIM A FEW TIMES, BUT HE DIDN'T TRY TO RUN AT ALL.
ACTUALLY, HE WAS SHOUTING AND RUSHING RIGHT AT US...
...AND THAT WAS WHY YOU STOPPED YOURSELF FROM LAUGHING EVER AGAIN.
HEY, MAN... I THOUGHT YOU HATED THE WAY YOU LAUGH...
KAHH
KAHH
FWA FWA FWA!
...BUT THEN HE LET HIMSELF GET CAUGHT?!
SO HE MANAGED TO GET AWAY...
...!!
AFTER YOU SPLIT OFF FROM ME, WHAT DID KAIDO DO TO YOU?! OR WAS IT OROCHI?!
SO WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU?!
WHERE DID EVERYONE GO?!
RAAAAAA
FWA FWA FWA!!
ANSWER ME!!!
AND YOU WOULD BEAT ANYONE HALF TO DEATH WHO MOCKED THE WAY YOU LAUGH...
ZSH
THAT WAS WHY YOU ENDED UP COVERING YOUR FACE WITH THAT MASK...
FWAAA FWA FWA!!

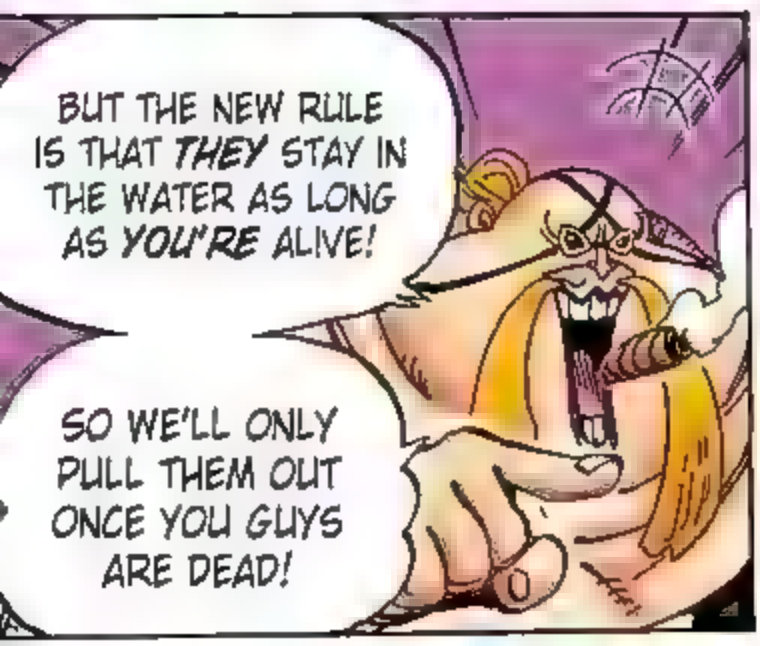

KILLER !!!
FWA FWA!!
TALK TO ME!!
DOOM!

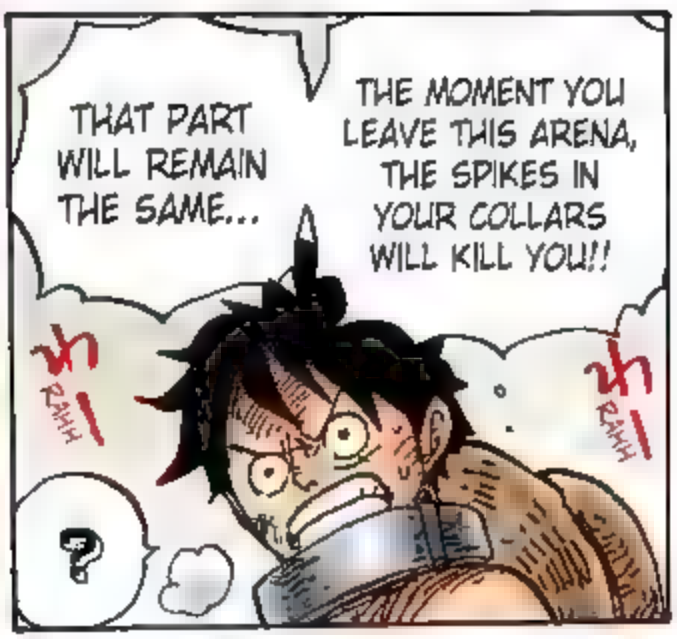

WHAT DID THEY DO TO MAKE YOU ACT LIKE THIS?!
GYA HA HA HA!!
...?!
HUH ?!


SO HE TRIED TO SAVE HIS COMPANION, WHO WAS A VICTIM OF THE SMILE FRUIT...
YOU MEAN THAT'S... THE MASK GUY?!!
THE PITIABLE SOULS...
GYA HA HA HA
WHO DID THIS TO MY PARTNER?!
FWA FWA FWA!


...!!!
DOOM
LOOKS LIKE WE'VE GOT MORE FOLKS ON DEATH ROW!!!
YEAAAH !!
GYA HA HA HA!!
SPLASH!!
BA-BAM!!
BWAH !!
KOFF !!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
HUFF, HUFF...
PWAH!! PWA HA HA!
FWA FWA!!
SO HE GOT CAUGHT IN THE END TOO... THIS IS GHASTLY...
MURMUR
MURMUR
BWA HA HA HA!♪
I'VE THOUGHT OF A FUN GAME TO PLAY!!
SINK 'EM!!!


THE WAIT IS OVER!! IT'S TIME TO RESUME THE SUMO INFERNO!!!
RAAAAHH!
AH!!
SLUNK!
OOBF !!


BUT THE NEW RULE IS THAT THEY STAY IN THE WATER AS LONG AS YOU'RE ALIVE!
SO WE'LL ONLY PULL THEM OUT ONCE YOU GUYS ARE DEAD!


THAT PART WILL REMAIN THE SAME...
THE MOMENT YOU LEAVE THIS ARENA, THE SPIKES IN YOUR COLLARS WILL KILL YOU!!
RAHH
RAHH
?

YOU MIGHT DO INFAMOUS DEEDS, AND EARN BOUNTIES OF BILLIONS...
...BUT EVERY HUMAN BEING CAN DROWN IN JUST TWO INCHES OF WATER!!

!!
SO WHY DID YOU JUST LOOK A BIT PANICKED?
THAT'S TRUE, OF COURSE...
THAT'S RIDICULOUS!! I'VE GOT NOTHING TO DO WITH THEM!!!
FUNK♪
IS IT BECAUSE YOU'RE RIVALS, BATTLING IT OUT IN THE SAME GENERATION?!
THEN YOU COULD HELP YOUR PALS AND DIE FOR THEM!!

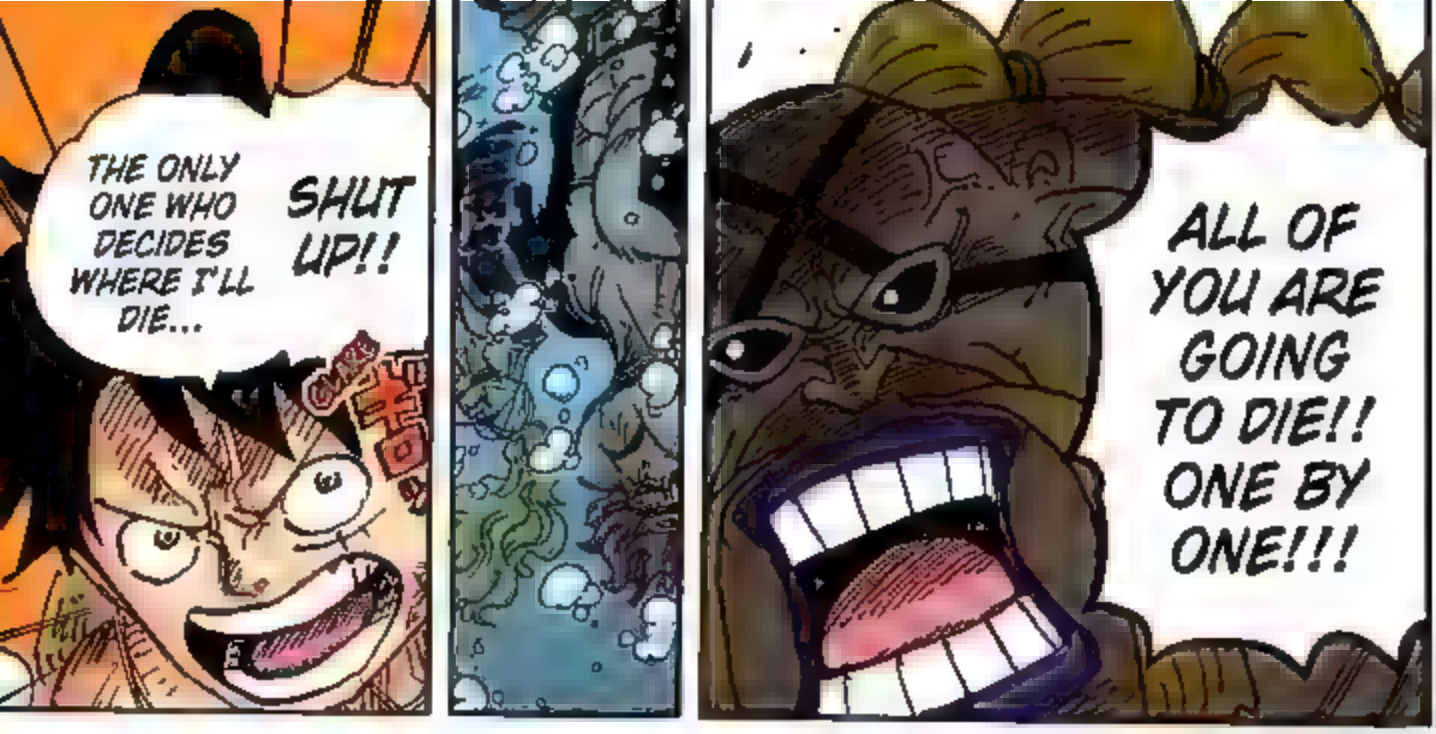
FWAP!
...
WHOOSH
THEN WHY DON'T YOU GET ON THE STAGE?!!
I'LL WHOOP YOU AND PUT AN END TO ALL OF THIS!!!

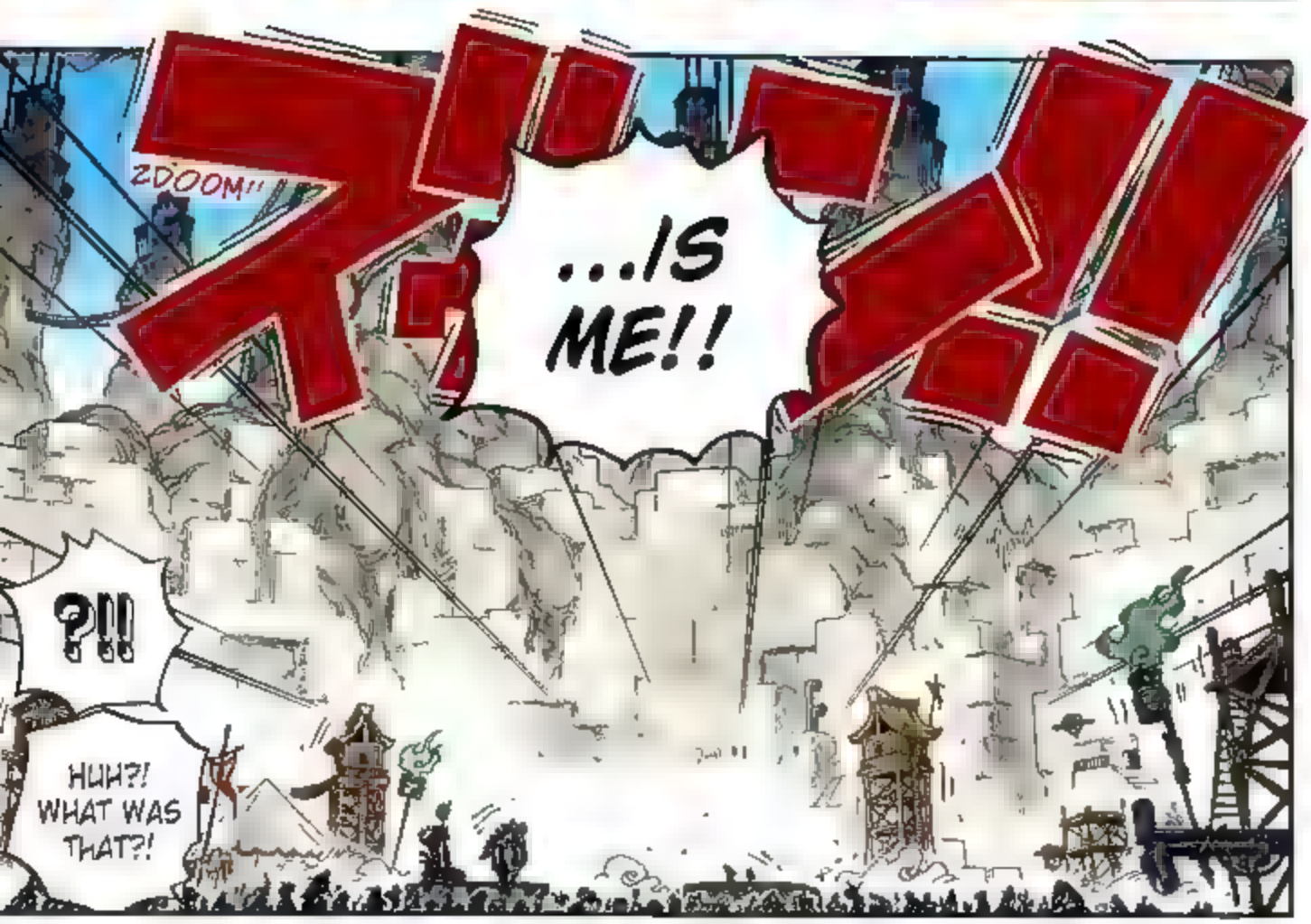
WHUF!
ZWOORP!!
WHO DO YOU THINK YOU'RE ORDERING AROUND?
?!
AAAH !!

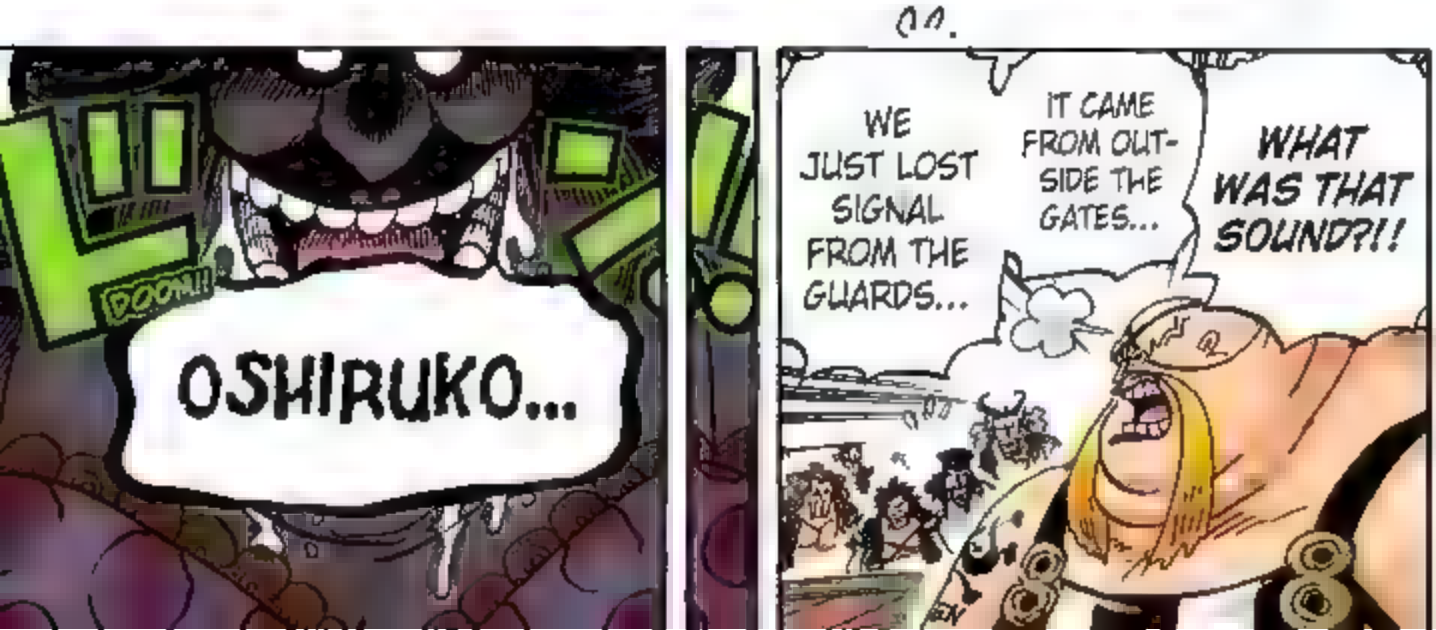
YOU THINK YOU CAN BEAT US?
HE HASN'T EATEN HIS OSHIRUKO YET TODAY.
UH-OH, HE'S IN A BAD MOOD...

WHAT MAKES YOU THINK YOU'RE GETTING OUT OF HERE ALIVE?
WHO SAID YOU COULD FEEL HOPE?
...

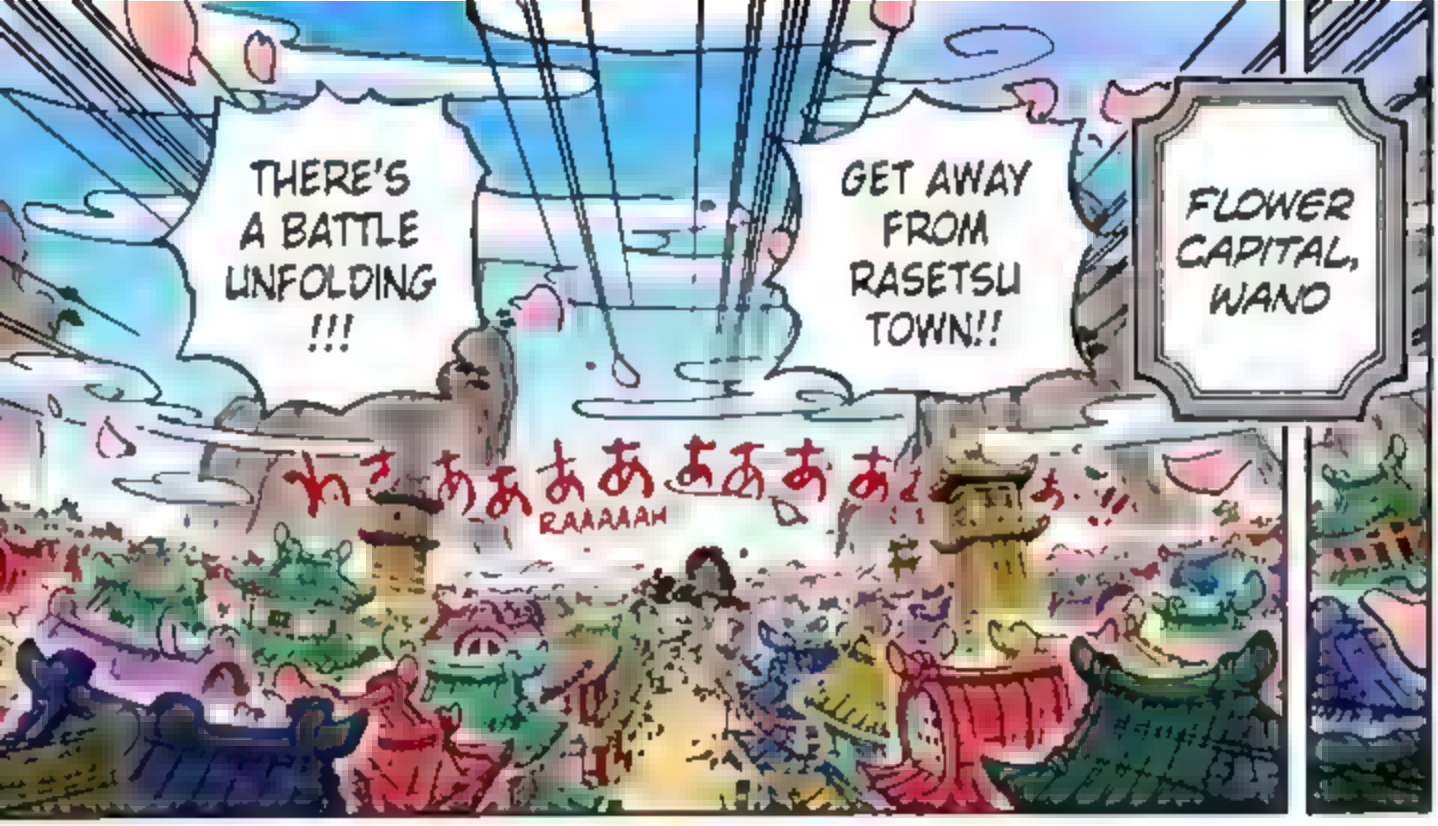
DON'T BE SO FULL OF YOURSELVES, BOYS.
BLUB...
BLUB...
...!!

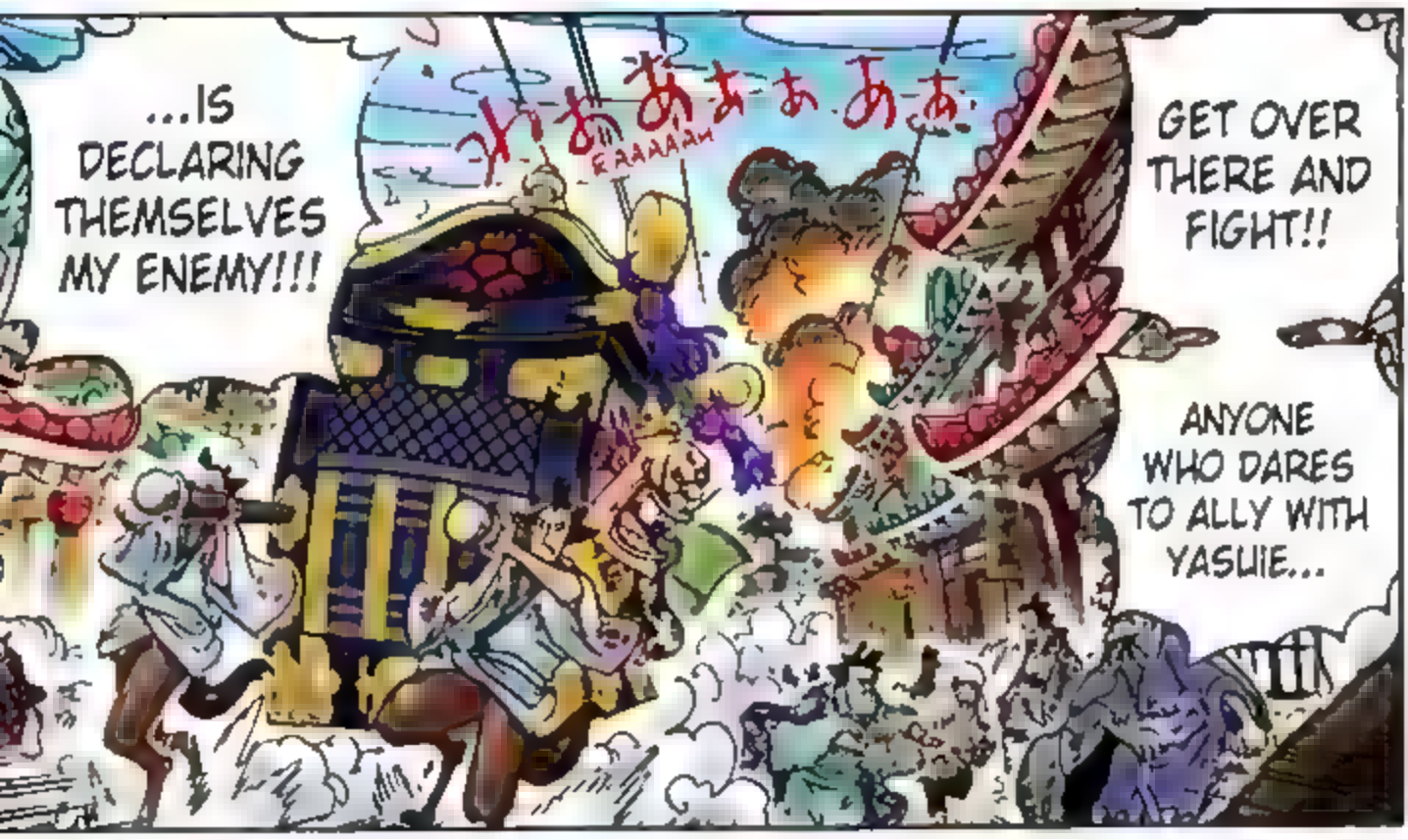

THE ONLY ONE WHO DECIDES WHERE I'LL DIE...
SHUT UP!!
ALL OF YOU ARE GOING TO DIE!! ONE BY ONE!!!


ZDOOM!!
...IS ME!!
?!!
HUH?! WHAT WAS THAT?!


DOOM!!
OSHIRUKO...
WE JUST LOST SIGNAL FROM THE GUARDS...
IT CAME FROM OUT-SIDE THE GATES...
WHAT WAS THAT SOUND?!

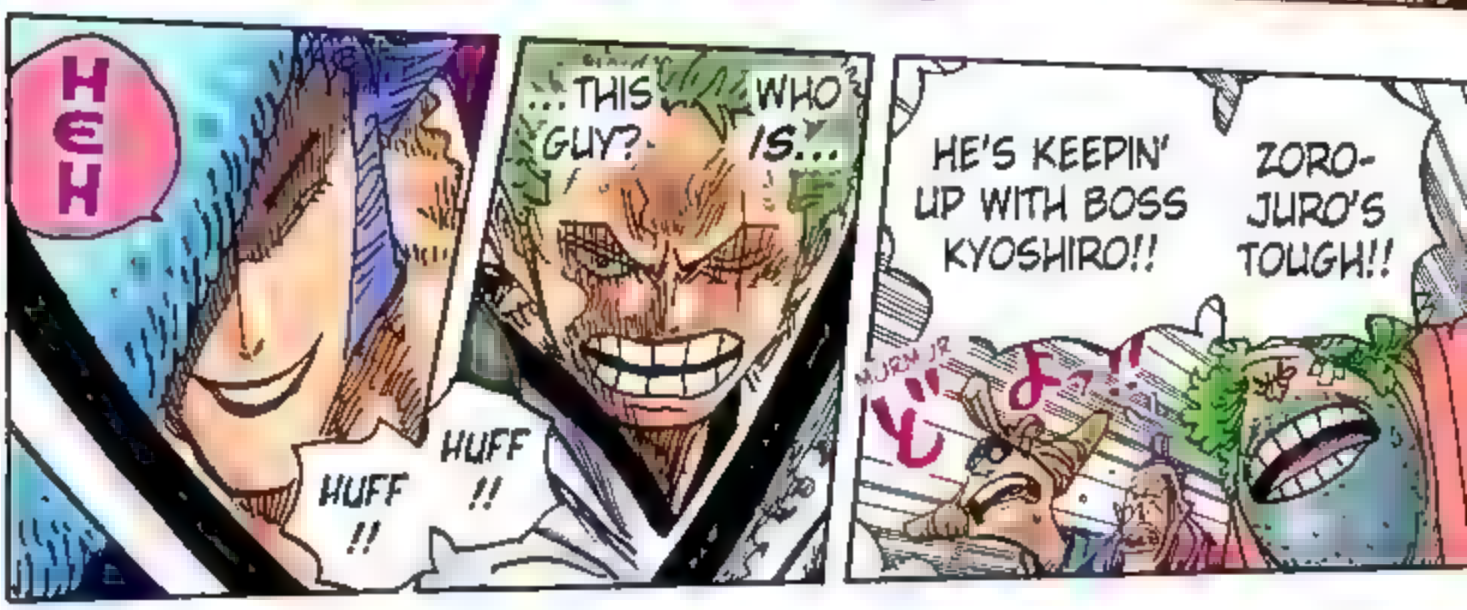
Chapter 945: OLIN

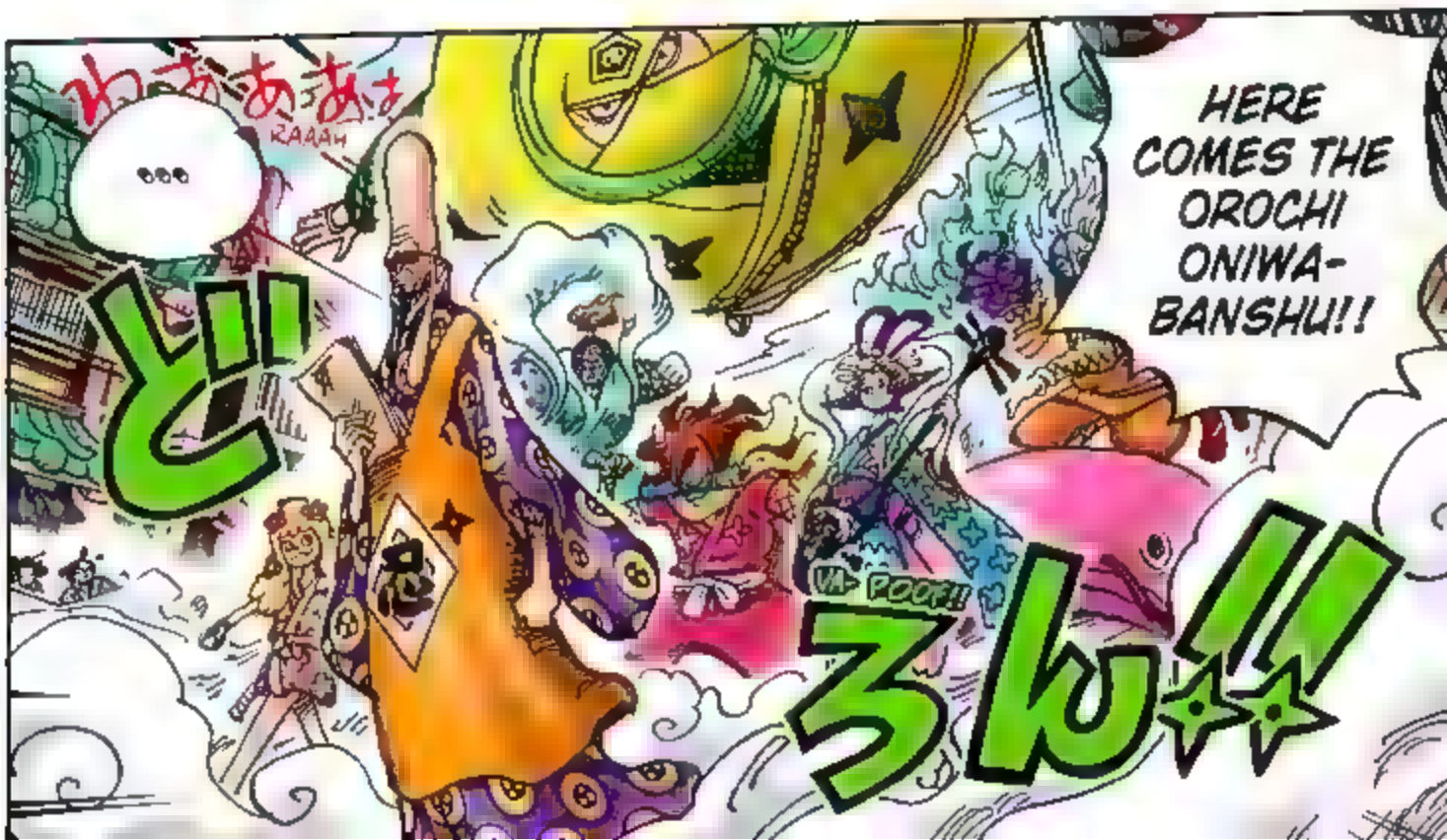

THERE'S A BATTLE UNFOLDING !!!
GET AWAY FROM RASETSU TOWN!!
FLOWER CAPITAL, WANO
RAAAAAH


...IS DECLARING THEMSELVES MY ENEMY!!!
RAAAAAH
GET OVER THERE AND FIGHT!!
ANYONE WHO DARES TO ALLY WITH YASUIE...

SEIZE THEM ALL AND STRIKE OFF THEIR HEADS!!!
...!!

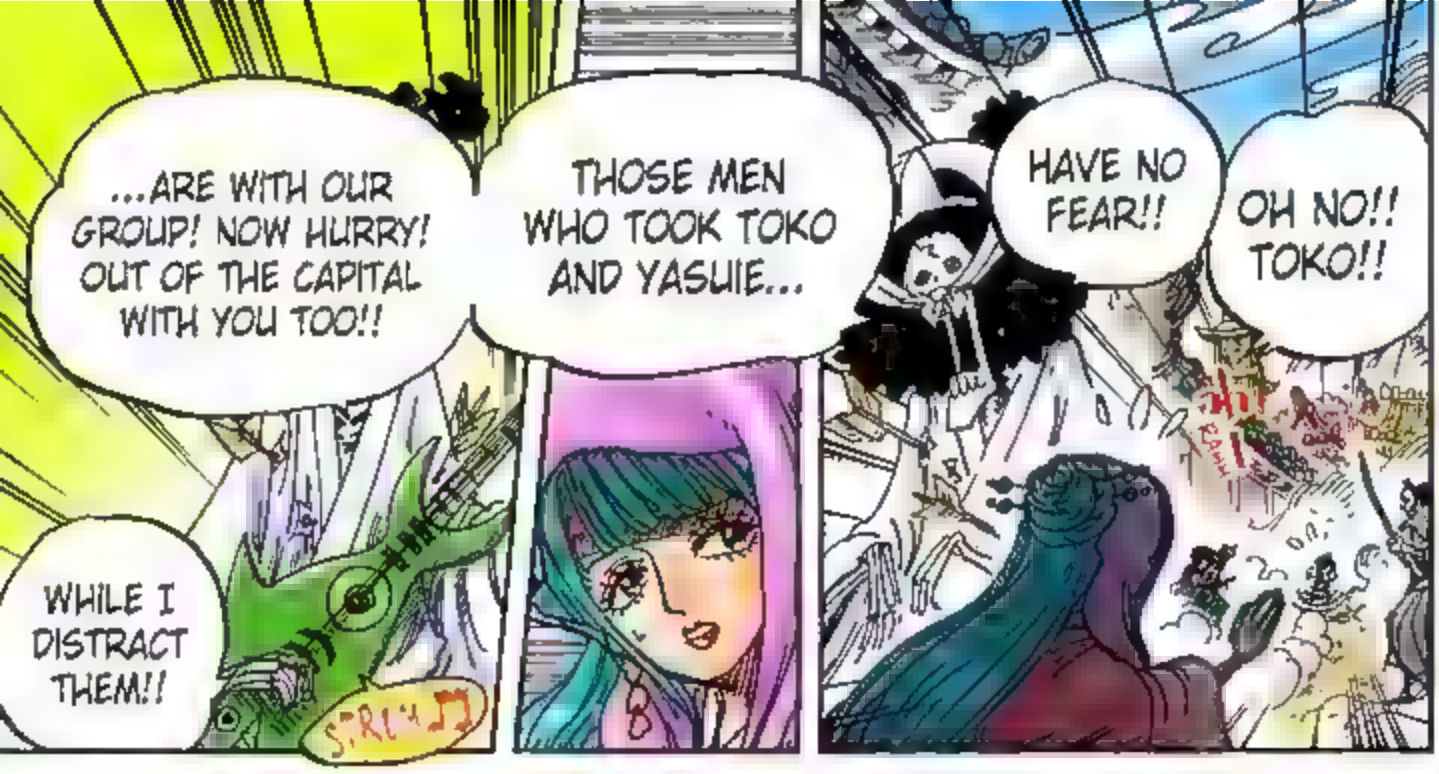
GIVE IT UP, RONIN!!
KACHING
WAIT, OROCHI!!
CLANG
KCHANG

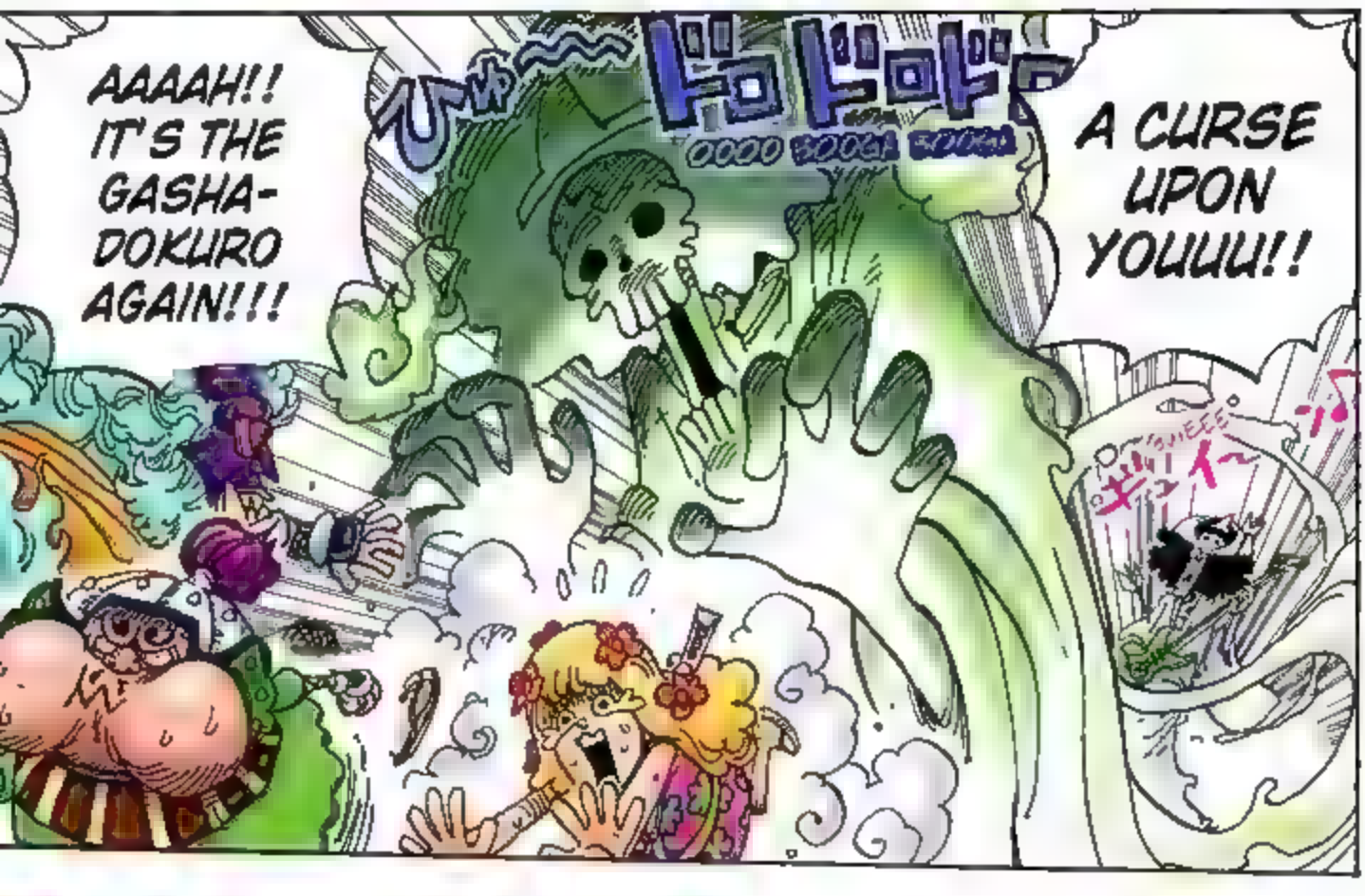

HEH
...THIS GUY?
WHO IS...
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
HE'S KEEPIN' UP WITH BOSS KYOSHIRO!!
ZORO-JURO'S TOUGH!!
MURMUR

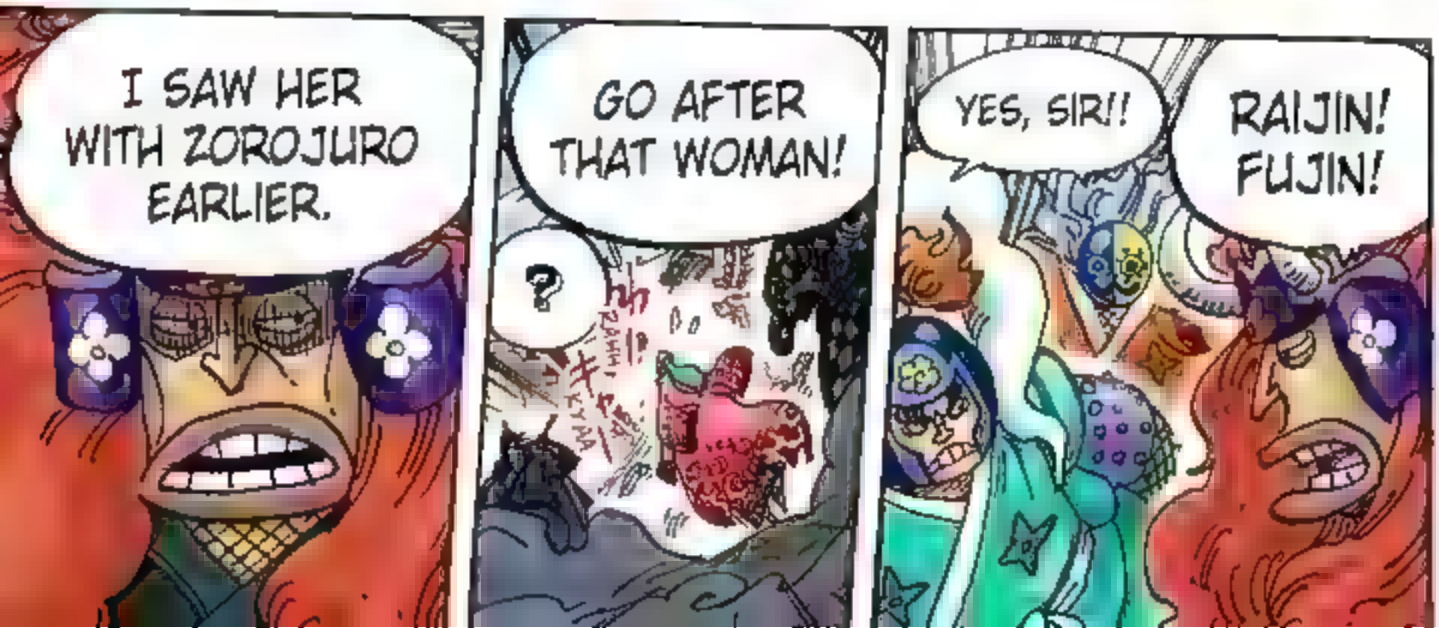

KAAAH
HERE COMES THE OROCHI ONIWA-BANSHU!!
VA-POOF!!

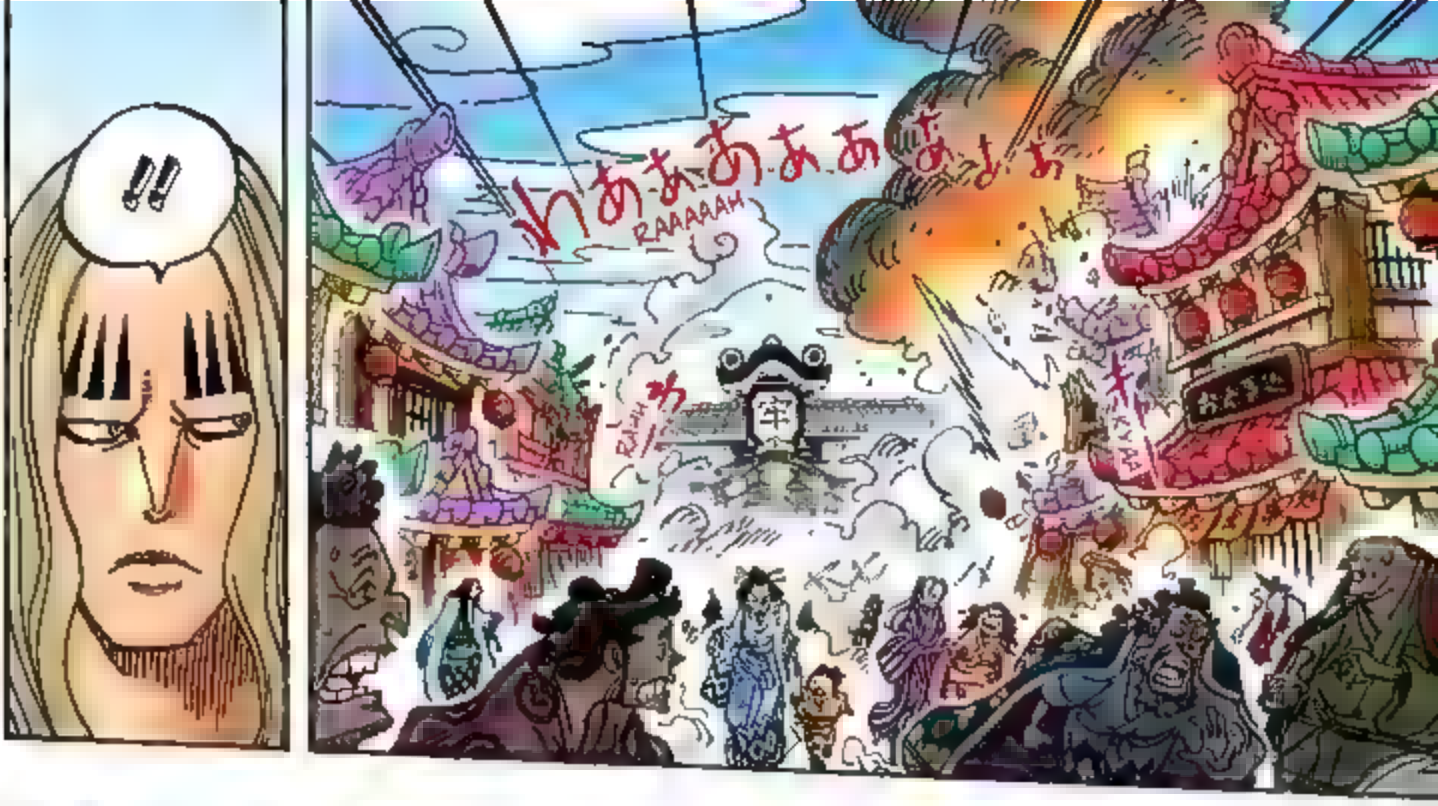
IF WE SUBJECT THEM TO TORTURE...
...WE WILL LEARN WHAT THEY'RE AFTER.
YES, SIR!!
HUP HUP
HUP
CAPTURE ONE OF THEM, ANY ONE.
SWISH
SWISH
SWISH
THE STRAW HAT PIRATE CREW, HUH.
HAWKINS WAS RIGHT, THEN.
THAT'S JUST A GUN!!
BLAM-BLAM-BLAM
BE-BEN BEN!
NINPO: HELL BIWA!!
KADOOM
HE'S RUNNING OFF WITH THE KAMURO GIRL!! AFTER THEM!!
I KNOW!
DON'T WORRY, I'VE GOT HER!! WATCH OUT FOR THE DINOSAUR!!!
THANKS, USOHACHI!
DADDY!! AHA HA HA!!

COME ON, THEN!!
GYAOWR!!
FZZT
ARE YOU...
THWAK!!
...SOBA MASK?!
!!!
KADOOM!!
WE GOT THE INTEL ABOUT YOU. THE VINSMOKE BLOODLINE, EH?
DON'T YOU EVER..
...SAY THAT NAME AGAIN!!!

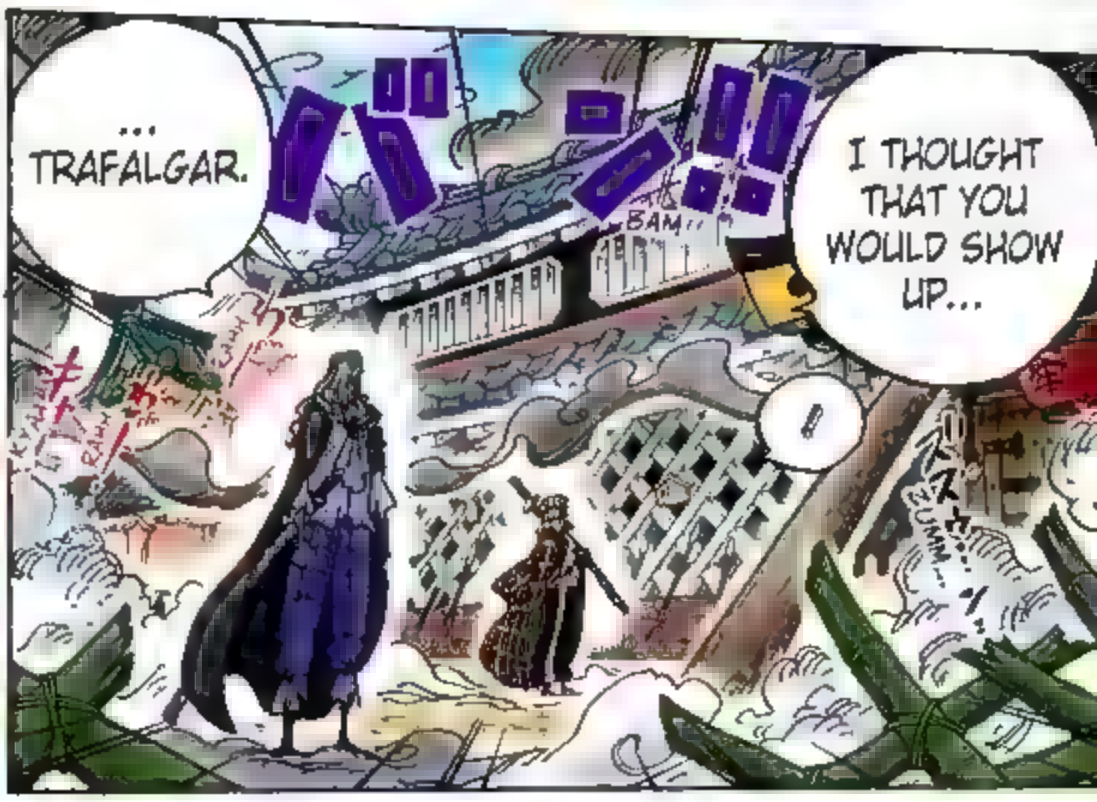

...ARE WITH OUR GROUP! NOW HURRY! OUT OF THE CAPITAL WITH YOU TOO!!
THOSE MEN WHO TOOK TOKO AND YASUIE...
WHILE I DISTRACT THEM!!
HAVE NO FEAR!!
OH NO!! TOKO!!

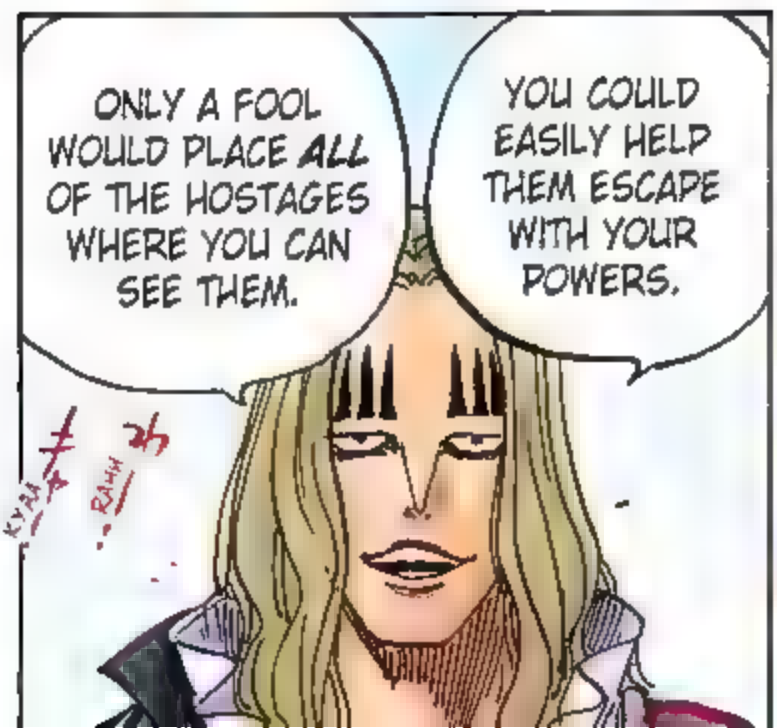

AAAAH!! IT'S THE GASHA-DOKURO AGAIN!!!
A CURSE UPON YOUUU!!


I SAW HER WITH ZOROJURO EARLIER.
GO AFTER THAT WOMAN!
YES, SIR!!
RAIJIN! FUJIN!

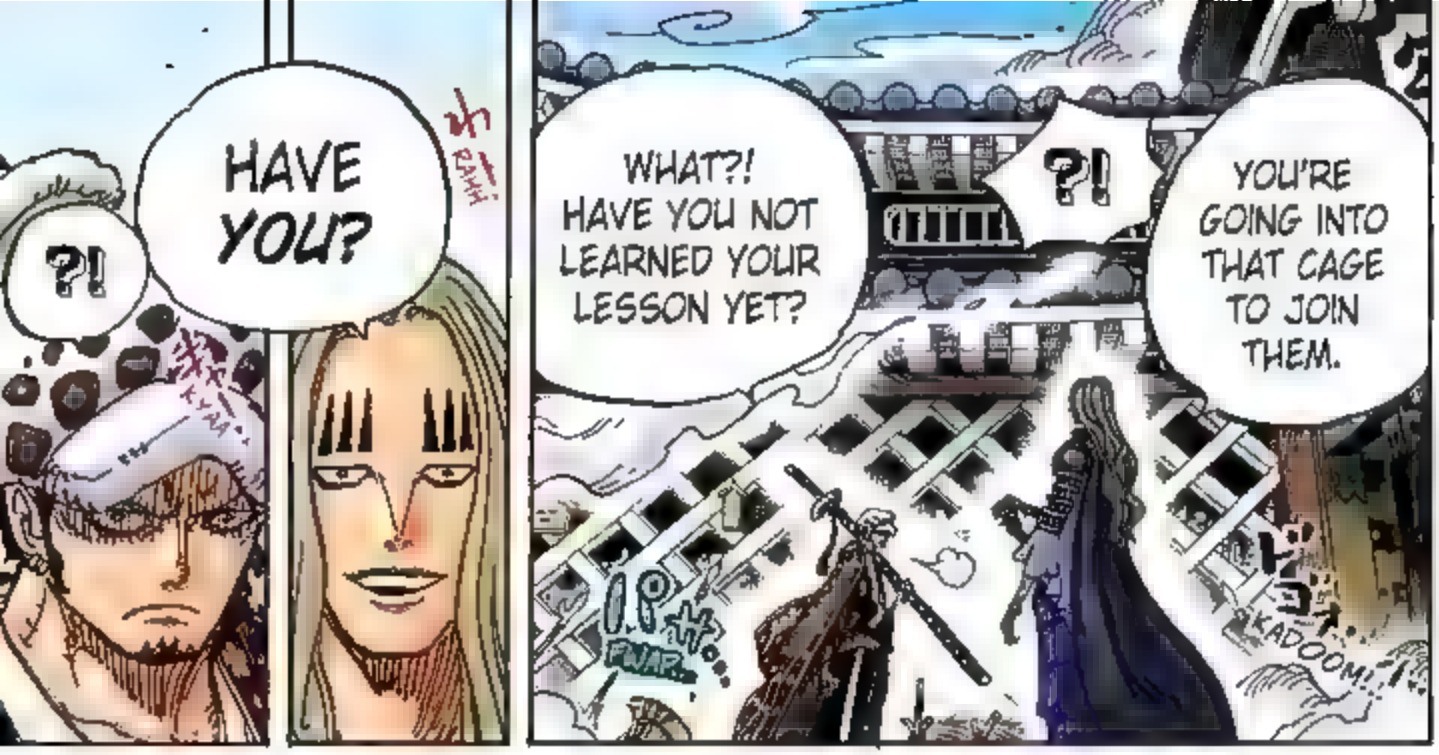

!!
RAAAAH

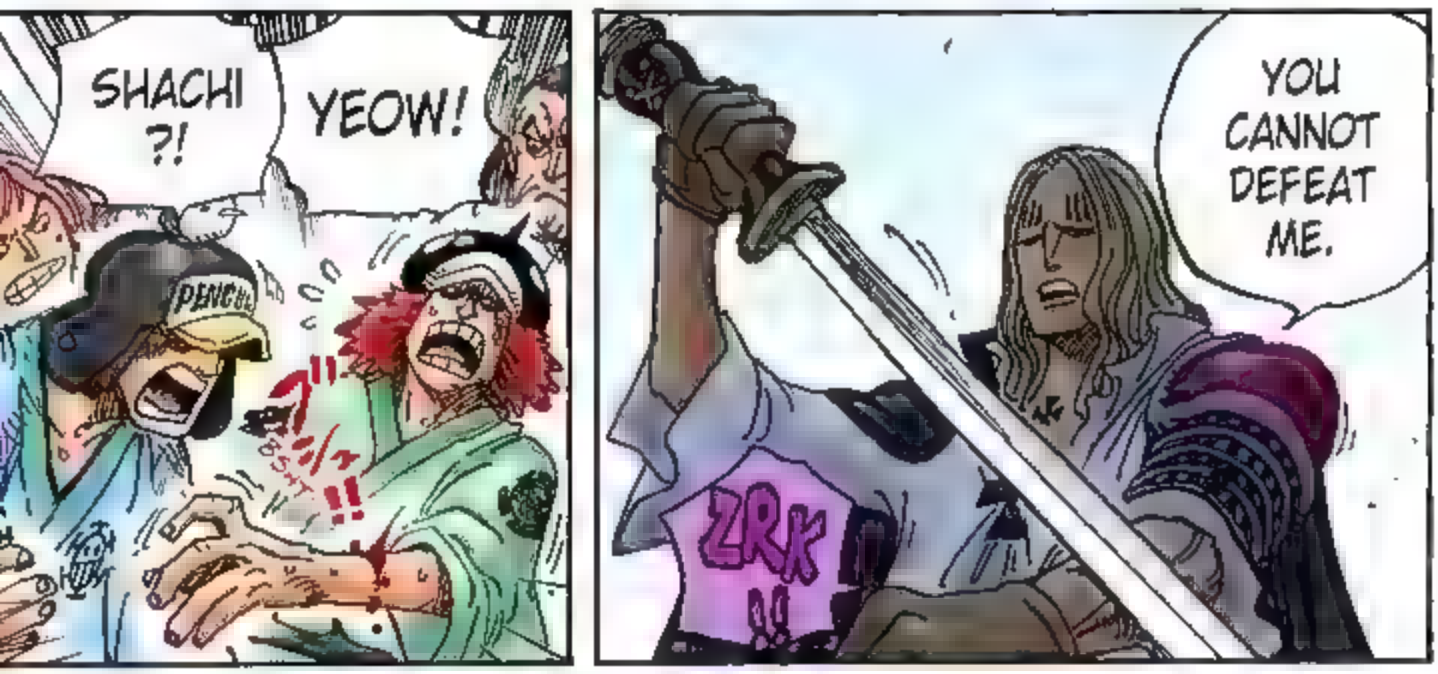
CAPTAIN!
PENGUIN

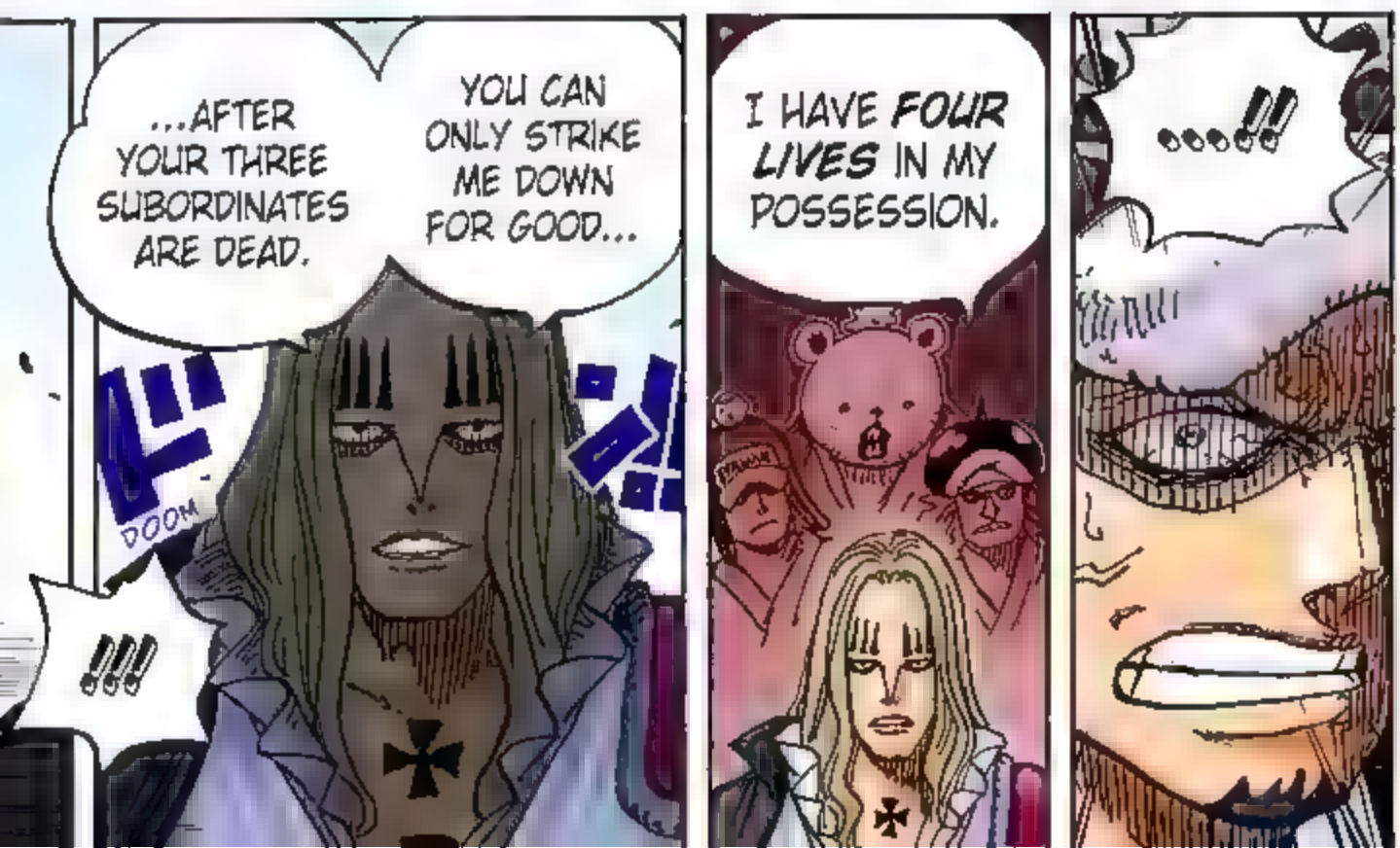

...
TRAFALGAR.
BAM
I THOUGHT THAT YOU WOULD SHOW UP...


ONLY A FOOL WOULD PLACE ALL OF THE HOSTAGES WHERE YOU CAN SEE THEM.
YOU COULD EASILY HELP THEM ESCAPE WITH YOUR POWERS.

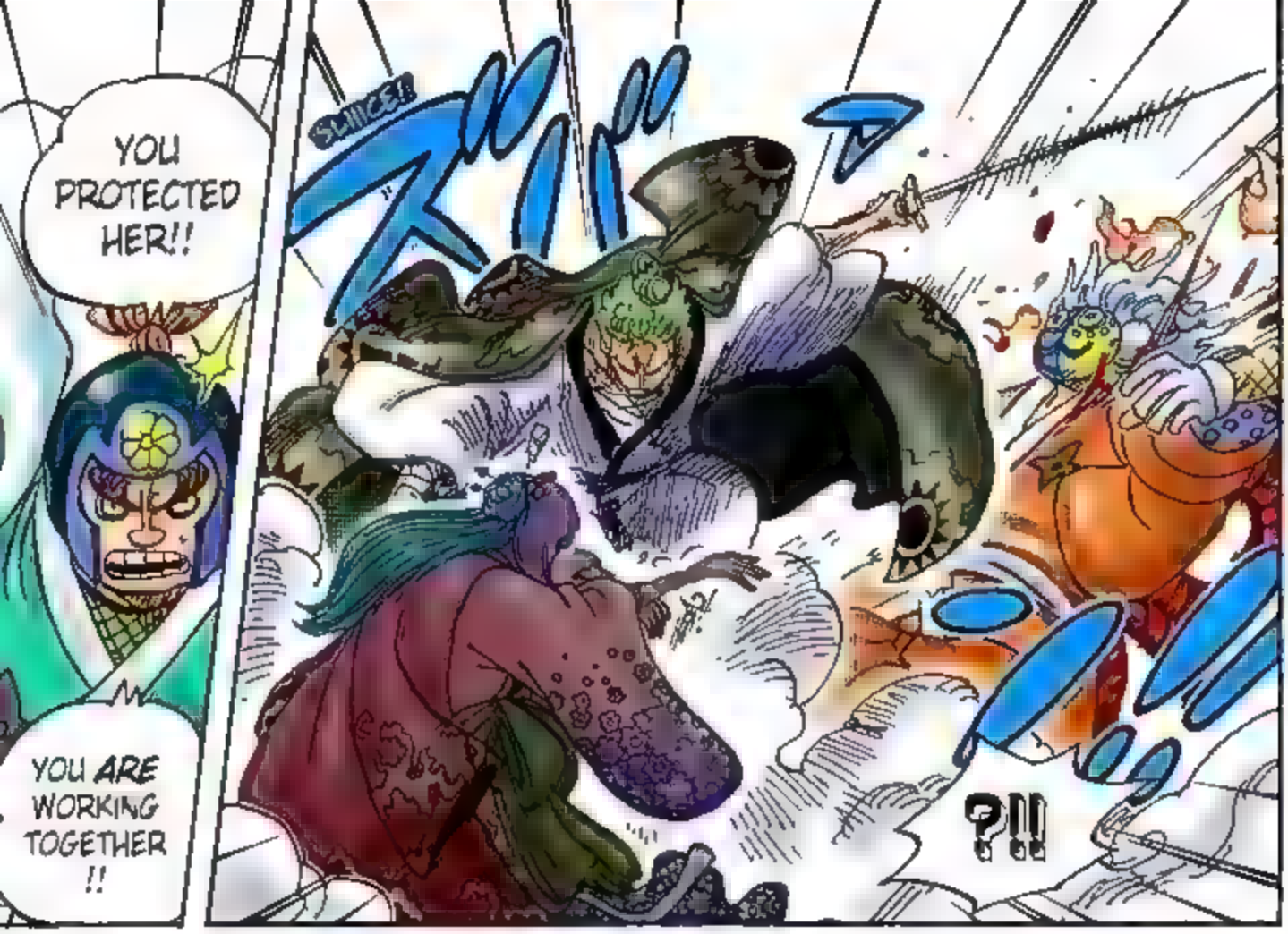
A POLAR BEAR...
THERE WAS ONE MORE...

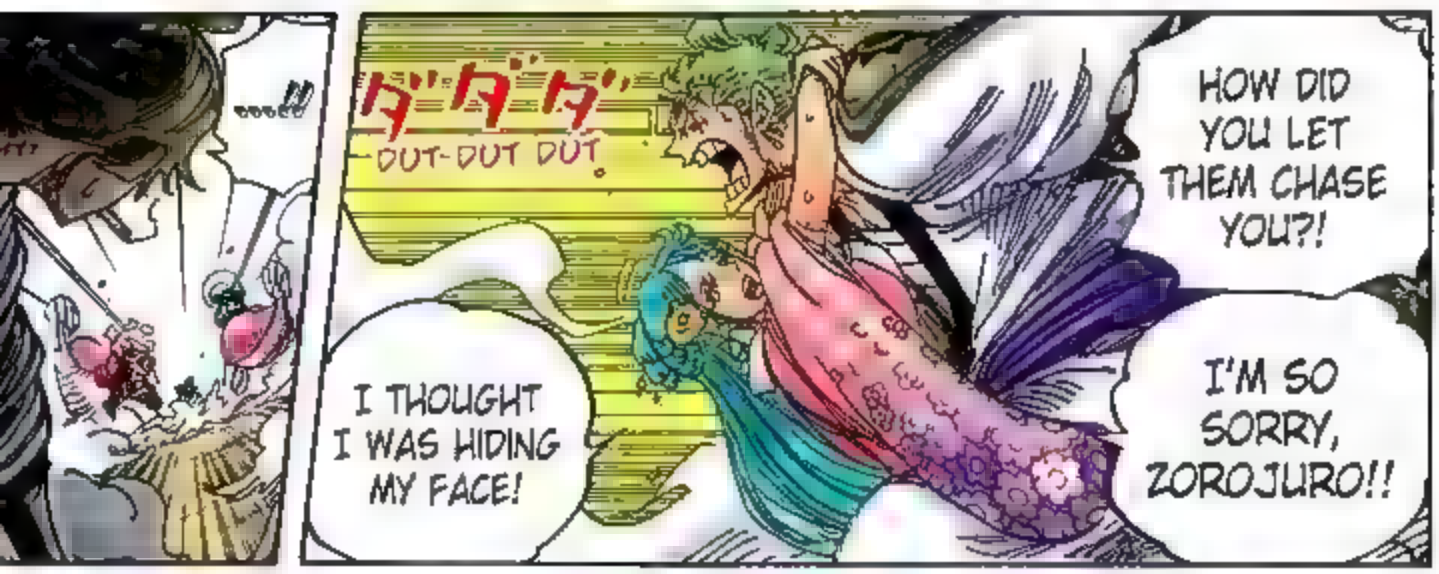

?!
HAVE YOU?
WHAT?! HAVE YOU NOT LEARNED YOUR LESSON YET?
?!
YOU'RE GOING INTO THAT CAGE TO JOIN THEM.
FWAP
KADOOM!

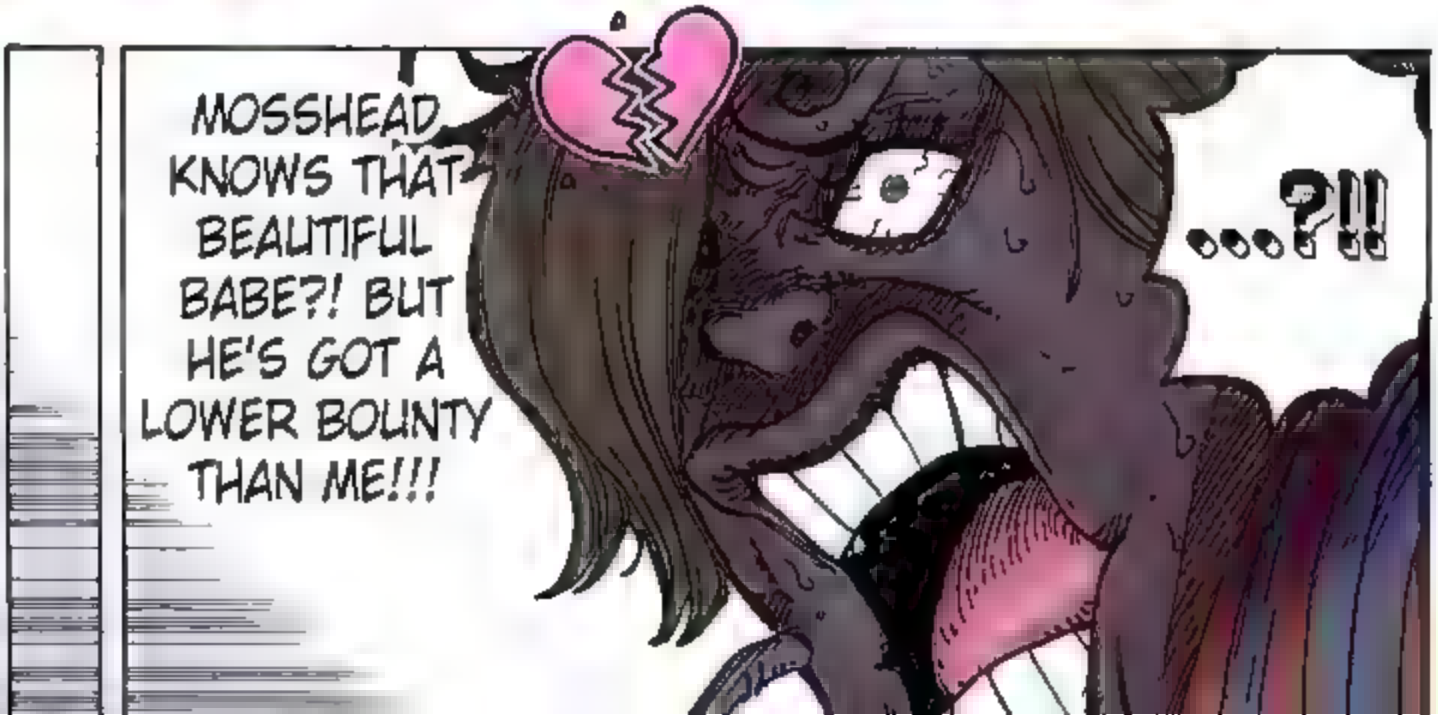

SHACHI ?!
YEOW!
PENGU
BSHT
YOU CANNOT DEFEAT ME.
ZRK


...AFTER YOUR THREE SUBORDINATES ARE DEAD.
YOU CAN ONLY STRIKE ME DOWN FOR GOOD...
DOOM
!!!
I HAVE FOUR LIVES IN MY POSSESSION.
...!!

?!!
おあああああ
RAAAAH
KYAAAA !!!
A BEAUTIFUL WOMAN, UNDER ATTACK!!
BAM!
THAT WAS A PRETTY LADY!!
DING!!
HUH?
WHOA!!
SHE NEEDS MY HELP...
DA-DA-DASH!!
ZIONPU

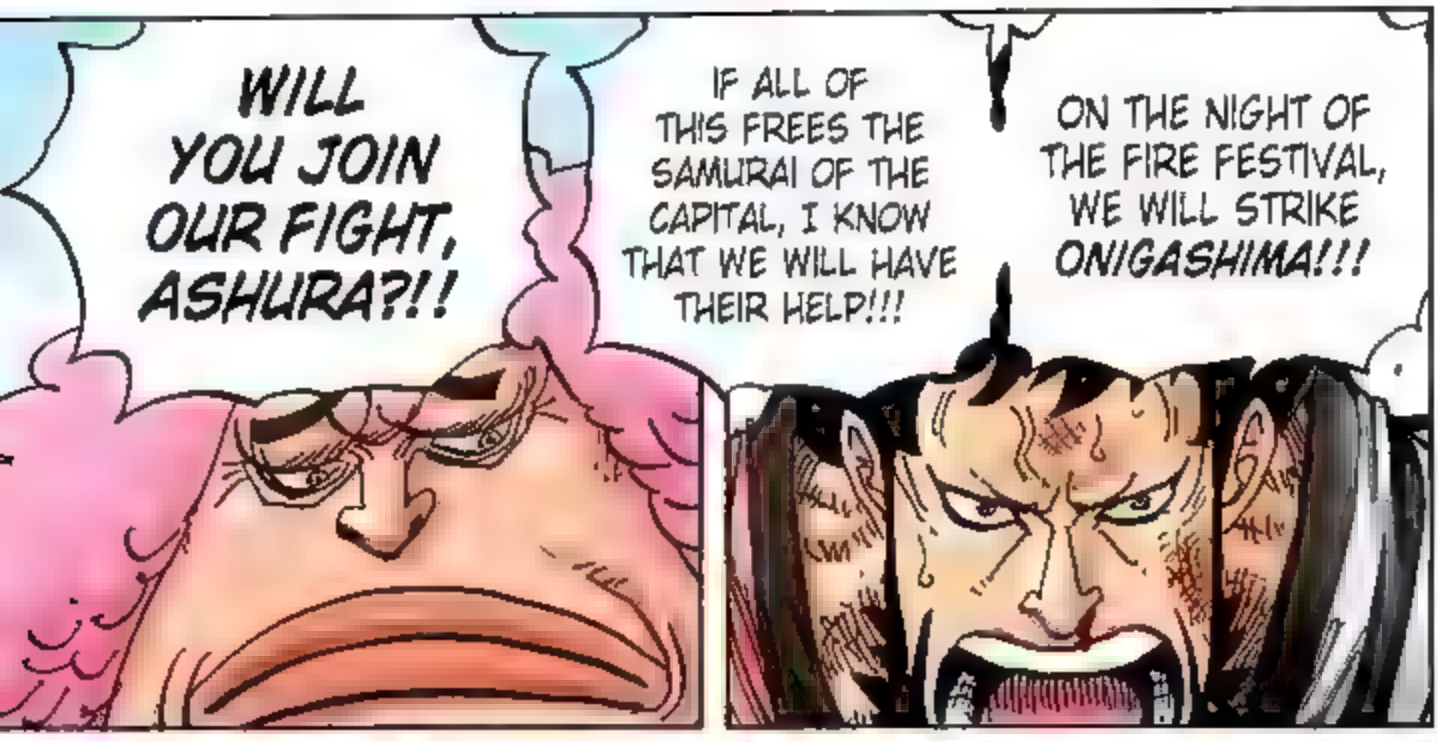

YOU PROTECTED HER!!
SLICE!
YOU ARE WORKING TOGETHER !!
?!!

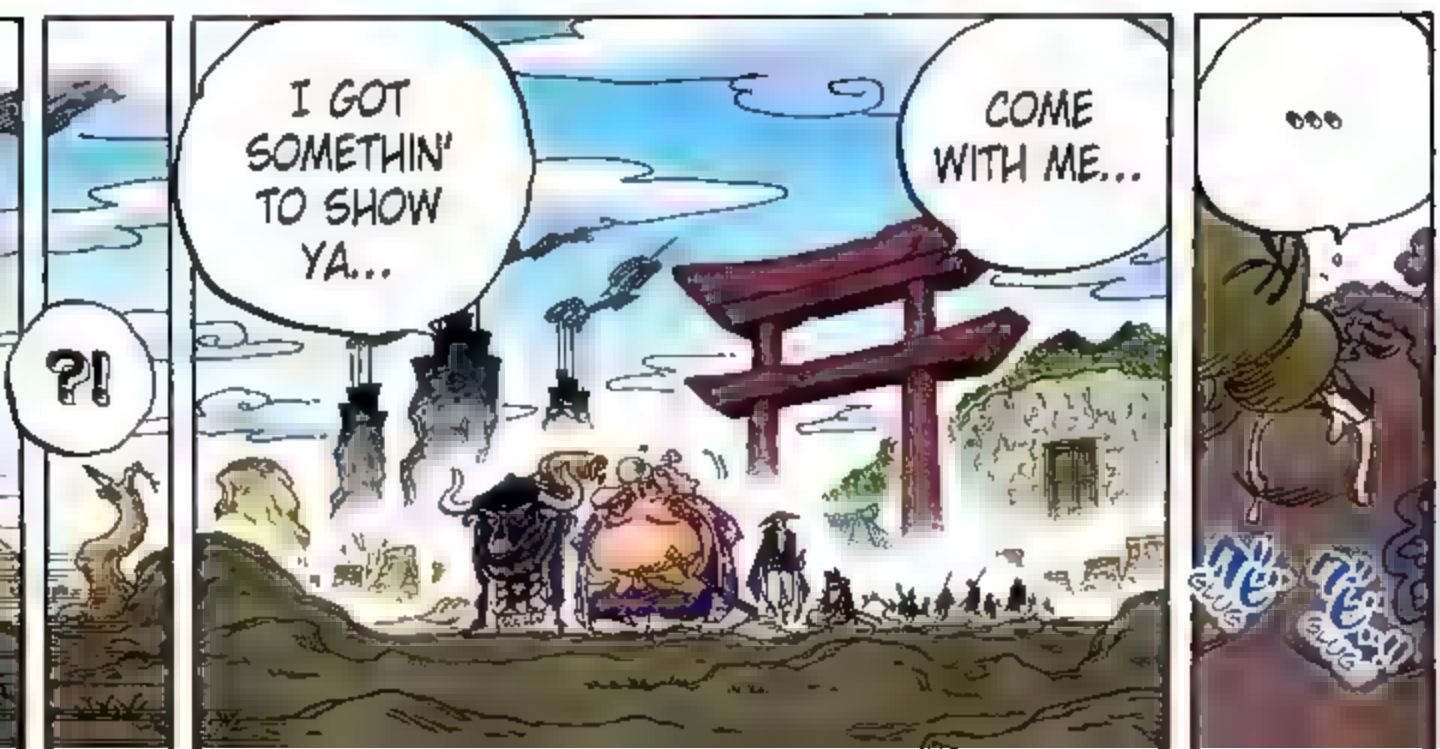

...!!
ダダダ
-DUT-DUT DUT-
I THOUGHT I WAS HIDING MY FACE!
HOW DID YOU LET THEM CHASE YOU?!
I'M SO SORRY, ZOROJURO!!


MOSSHEAD KNOWS THAT BEAUTIFUL BABE?! BUT HE'S GOT A LOWER BOUNTY THAN ME!!!
...?!!

YOU TRIED TA MANIPULATE US?!!
WHACK
OUTSIDE OF BAKURA TOWN, KURI
Kibi
FC
Ringo
Kur
Udon
Hakuma
On
WAIT, ASHURA!! WE WERE IN THE WRONG!!
KIN'EMON !!
OOF!!
THEY BURNED DOWN OUR MOUNTAIN!!
THWUD!
...AND SO I ARROGANTLY PRESUMED YOU WOULD HELP IF I INVOKED THE SAKE OF OUR LIEGE!! AND WHEN TIME PRESSED, I FORCED THE ISSUE...
IT'S TRUE! I SHOULD HAVE SWALLOWED MY PRIDE AND BEGGED YOU FROM THE START!!
KOFF !!
FORGIVE ME, ASHURA!!
GONK!!
IT NEVER OCCURRED TO ME THAT 20 LONG YEARS CAN CHANGE A MAN...

IF ANYONE IS AWARE THAT THE MOON TATTOOS ARE NOT JUST A FASHIONABLE FAD...
...IT IS THE SAMURAI WHO WERE APPREHENDED FOR BEARING THEM!!
...
BUT THE PLAN IS STILL ALIVE!!
LORD YASUIE GAVE HIS LIFE TO DECEIVE THE ENEMY AND DIVERT ATTENTION!!


WILL YOU JOIN OUR FIGHT, ASHURA?!!
IF ALL OF THIS FREES THE SAMURAI OF THE CAPITAL, I KNOW THAT WE WILL HAVE THEIR HELP!!!
ON THE NIGHT OF THE FIRE FESTIVAL, WE WILL STRIKE ONIGASHIMA!!!


?!
I GOT SOMETHIN' TO SHOW YA...
COME WITH ME...
...
GLUG
GLUG

BIG MOM ?!!

DOOM!!

BUH ...

WHAT'S THAT? IS IT SOMETHING YUMMY?

58

ズズゥン!! ZDUMM

EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON

バキバ CRAK CRAK

ドォン!! BOOM!!

THE SECOND AND THIRD GATES ARE RUINED TOO!!

THE GATE AT THE FRONT ENTRANCE HAS BEEN DESTROYED!!

どよ MURMUR

どよっ! MURMUR

IS THAT ...?!

?!

SHE'S AN *EMPEROR OF THE SEA* LIKE KAIDO!! WHY IS SHE HERE?!!

AAAAAH !!!

AM I DREAMING RIGHT NOW?!!

WHAAAT ?!!

?

えぇ

THEY SAID THEY SANK HER SHIP!!!

WHAT IS BIG MOM DOING HERE?!!

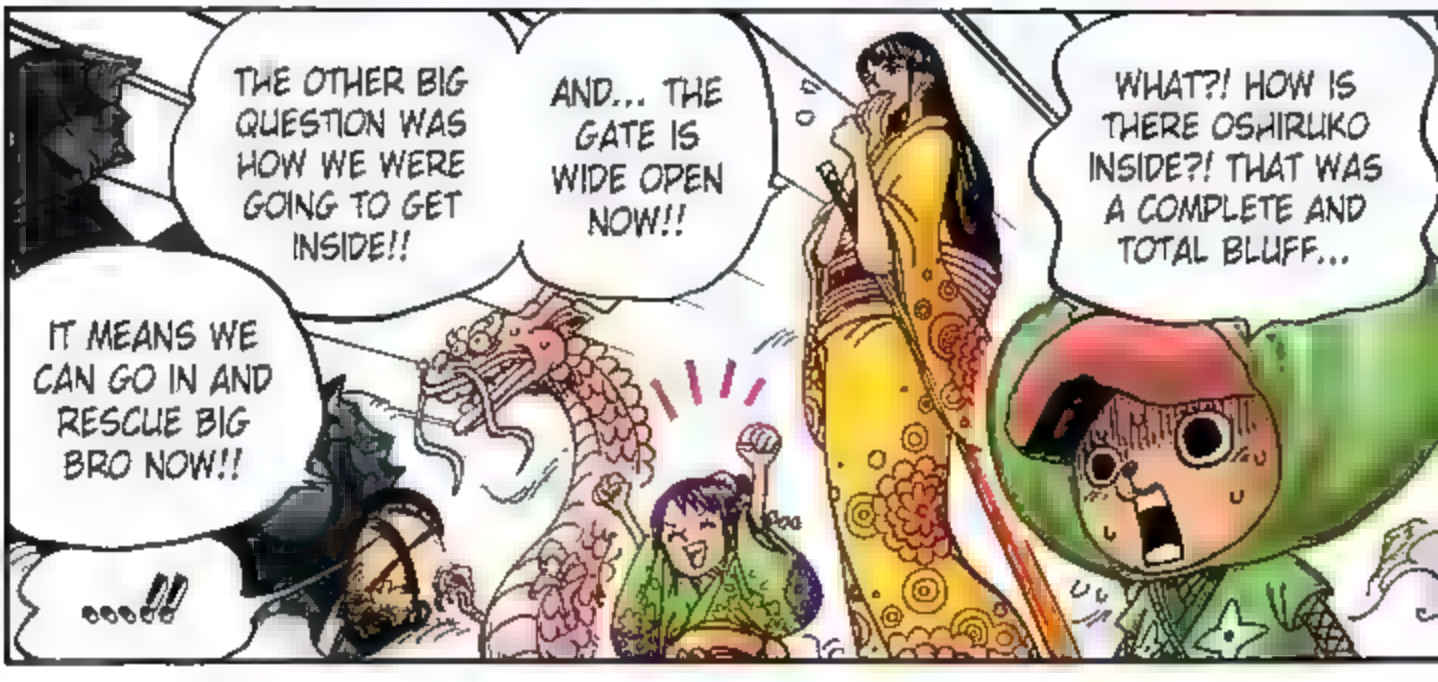
WHAT OTHER HAG COULD DESTROY THOSE STEEL GATES, THOUGH...?

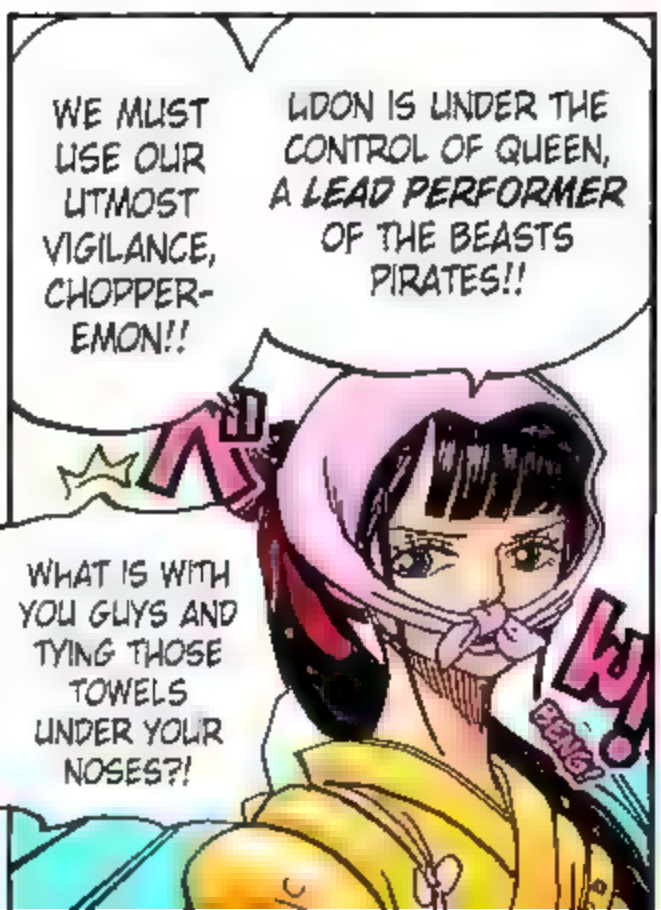
SHE LOOKS FAMILIAR, BUT IT CAN'T BE...

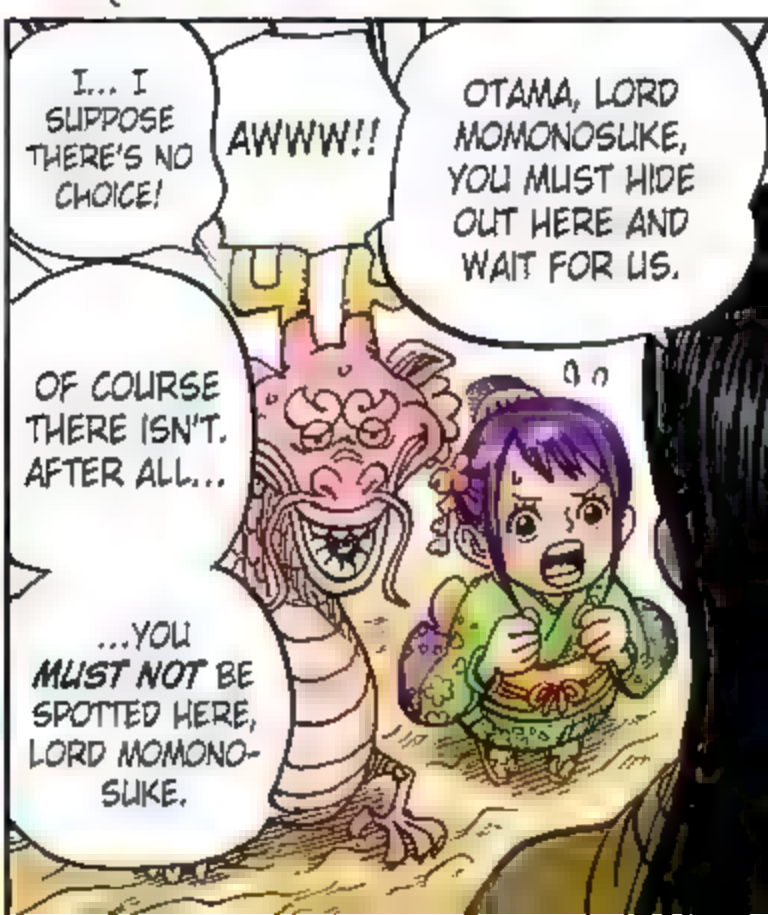
IT *HAS* TO BE...

O...OLIN'S CALLIN' FOR ME!!
LET'S EAT IT TOGETHER!!!
ぐったり... SLUMP

I SMELL THE SCENT OF OSHIRUKO!!
COME QUICK, OTAMA!!
スーハースーハー


THE OTHER BIG QUESTION WAS HOW WE WERE GOING TO GET INSIDE!!
AND... THE GATE IS WIDE OPEN NOW!!
WHAT?! HOW IS THERE OSHIRUKO INSIDE?! THAT WAS A COMPLETE AND TOTAL BLUFF...
IT MEANS WE CAN GO IN AND RESCUE BIG BRO NOW!!
...!!


WE MUST USE OUR UTMOST VIGILANCE, CHOPPER-EMON!!
UDON IS UNDER THE CONTROL OF QUEEN, A *LEAD PERFORMER* OF THE BEASTS PIRATES!!
WHAT IS WITH YOU GUYS AND TYING THOSE TOWELS UNDER YOUR NOSES?!
ドン!
BANG!


I... I SUPPOSE THERE'S NO CHOICE!
AWWW!!
OTAMA, LORD MOMONOSUKE, YOU MUST HIDE OUT HERE AND WAIT FOR US.
OF COURSE THERE ISN'T. AFTER ALL...
...YOU *MUST NOT* BE SPOTTED HERE, LORD MOMONOSUKE.

DID YOU JUST SAY OSHIRUKO ?!
MURMUR
MURMUR
YEAH, WHERE IS IT?
GIVE IT HERE!
WE HEARD YOU GET TO EAT ALL YOU WANT, SO THAT'S WHY WE CAME! ♡
ABSOLUTE NONSENSE!! WHO TOLD YOU THAT?!!
AAAH!! MASTER QUEEN'S CHANG-ING FORM!!!
?
DID YOU KNOW OSHIRUKO IS MY FAVORITE?! IS THAT WHY YOU'VE COME TO STEAL IT?!!
I THINK THE BOSS IS LOSIN' IT!!
...??
WAIT, YOU GUYS!! JAGGY AND HIS PAL ARE GONNA DROWN WHILE YOU'RE ARGUING ABOUT NONSENSE!!
BAM
...!!
PULL THEM UP FIRST!!!
...
...
YOU CALL THIS NON-SENSE?!!
CRAK
CRAK
ARE YOU GOING TO FIGHT, SIR?!
NOT SO FAST, MASTER QUEEN!! FIGHTING WITH BIG MOM OVER FOOD CAN HAVE DISASTROUS CONSEQUENCES!!
...

JUST GIMME THAT...

HUH?

ENOUGH!

RAAAAAH

HUH ?

...SO MAYBE SHE'LL GET PUSHED AROUND BY A FIERCE ENEMY...

SHH

BUT THEN, OLIN IS JUST A NICE VERSION OF BIG MOM...

OH GEEZ, I CAN ALREADY HEAR SHOUTING...

I'M SCARED...

WE HAVE PLENTY OF OSHIRUKO, BUT IT'S ALL MINE...

YOU WON'T GET A DROP OF IT, OLD HAG!!!

DOOOM

MASTER QUEEN!!

...OSHI-RUKOOO !!!

ドカ

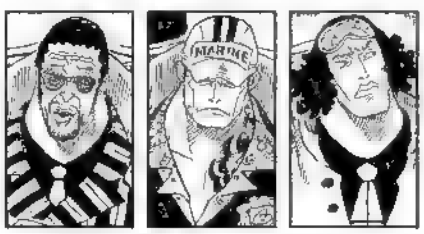
BU-HURGLE !!!

DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT ANCIENT MODEL BRACHIOSAURUS

IF ONLY YOU KNEW THAT IT'S ALL GONE!!

(Bouvardia, Tokyo)

Q: We all know that the naming pattern of the Navy admirals is a color plus an animal in Japanese. I'm imagining that there must be some kind of deliberating body within the Navy that determines the admiral names. Could the man in charge of this body actually be the legendary Vice Admiral Namingheim? I mean, it has to be, right…?!



--Iroha

A: Y...yes!! How did you know about him? There are other Navy members who have nicknames like that, not just the admirals, but they're all named by him!! ➡

Q: Chapter 943… I'm stunned!!! (Beng!!)
Is that Izo?! The 16th division commander of the Whitebeard Pirates was formerly one of the Akazaya Nine? Whoa… Was Kozuki Oden the former 16th division commander?!

--420 Land

A: Whoa... That's a very small detail you've picked up on. That's the flashback scene where a young Kin'emon and cohorts get captured. There certainly are nine of them present, but what should be Okiku looks a bit...different? Izo, by the way, is one of the Whitebeard division captains who showed up in the Paramount War. He wears traditional Japanese clothing and does resemble that character. Also, there's that note in volume 82, chapter 820, that a number of Wano people were on Whitebeard's ship too. All of this will be made clearer in time, so just sit back and read. You'll figure it out!

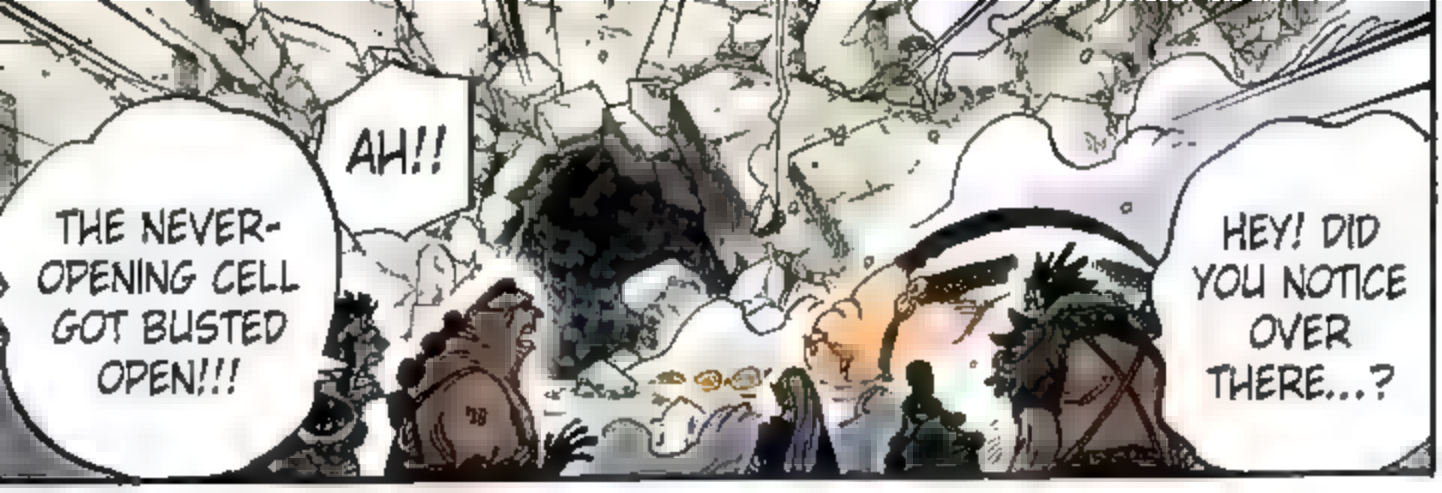
Chapter 946:
QUEEN VS. OLIN

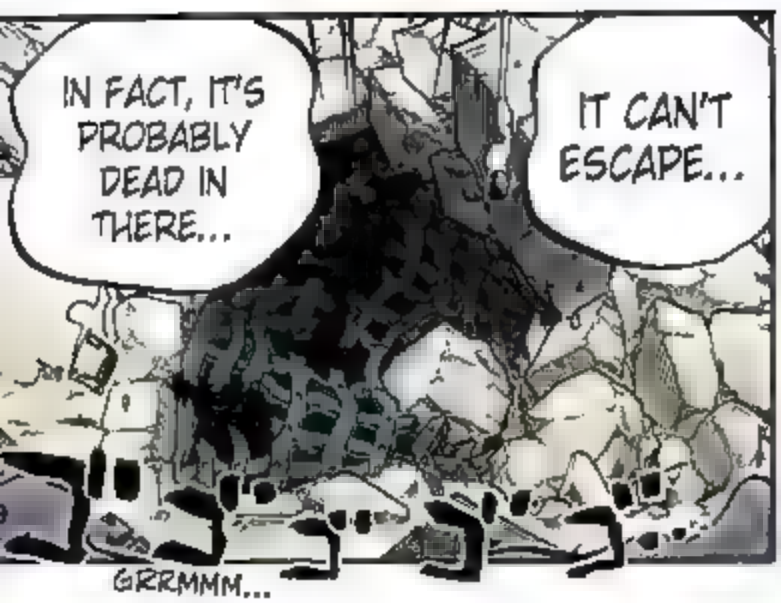
REQUEST: "KIN'EMON AND OTSURU ON A NIGHTTIME DATE BY FOXFIRE-LIGHT" BY HONEYLICKER

MASTER QUEEN!!!
AAAAAAAA
あああああ
OOF ...
ZSH
KSHUNK
WHOA !!
ZWOOM
ZWOOM...
YOU HAG, DO YOU HAVE ANY IDEA WHO I...
GIMME YOUR OSHIRUKO, YOU BIG DUMB LIZARD!!!
AIEEEE !!!
ZABABABABABAM
AAAAH !!!
OSHIRU-KOOO!!
...!!!
O... OLIN?!
AAAA
...!!
WHO IS THAT OLD WOMAN?!
SHE'S NOT JUST SOME OLD LADY, I'LL TELL YOU THAT!!

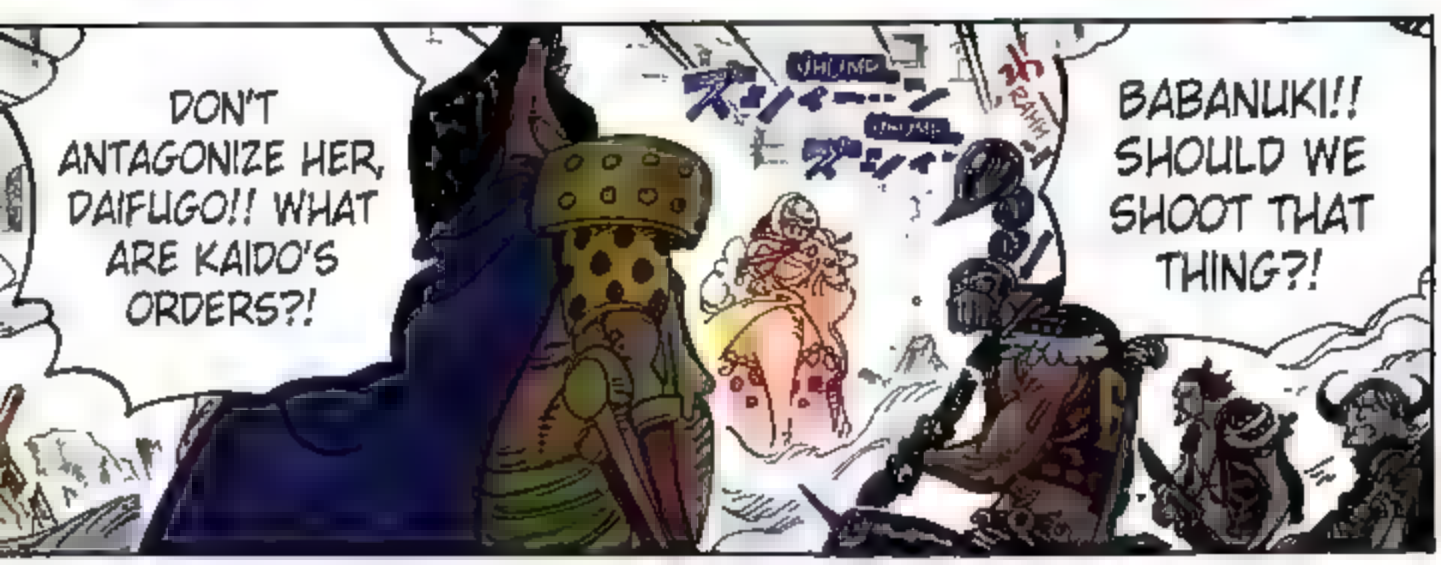
ズズ
ズゥーン
ZADOOOM
!!
ブオッ
WHOOSH
GET DOWN, GRAMPS !!
WHOA !!
AAAH!!!
UDON'S IN TROUBLE!!!
あぁぁぁぁぁ
AAAAAA
ドサ
THUMP
ドサ
THUMP
!!!
ビヤァ
!!!
AAAH !!!
GYAAAA !!!
ガシャッ!!
CRUNCH!!
FWA FWA!!
KOFF !!
HUFF !!
KOFF
HUFF !!
PWAH !!

HEY!! ARE YOU ALIVE?!!
ZDUMM
OH!!
GOOD, THEY'RE OUT NOW!!
GET UP, MASTER QUEEN!!
BA-BAM
MURMUR
MURMUR
MASTER QUEEN!!
THAT'S THE REAL BIG MOM!! SHE'S ON ANOTHER LEVEL ENTIRELY!!!
...IN JUST TWO HITS!!
AAAAH!! SHE KNOCKED OUT A GUY WORTH 1.3 BILLION BELLY...
WE GOTTA REPORT TO KAIDO!!!
WHUMP...
SNIF SNIF...
GYAAAA
SHWOOO...

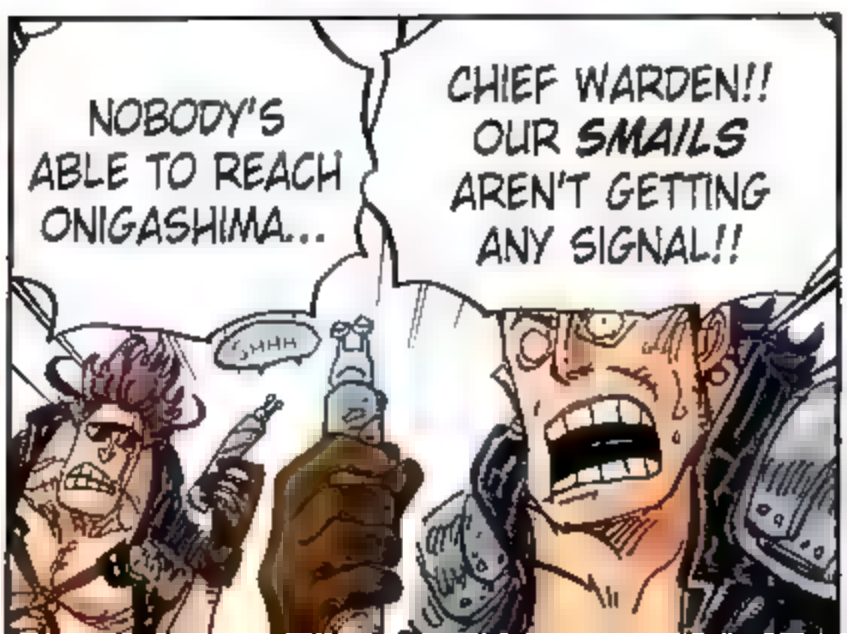

AH!!
THE NEVER-OPENING CELL GOT BUSTED OPEN!!!
HEY! DID YOU NOTICE OVER THERE...?

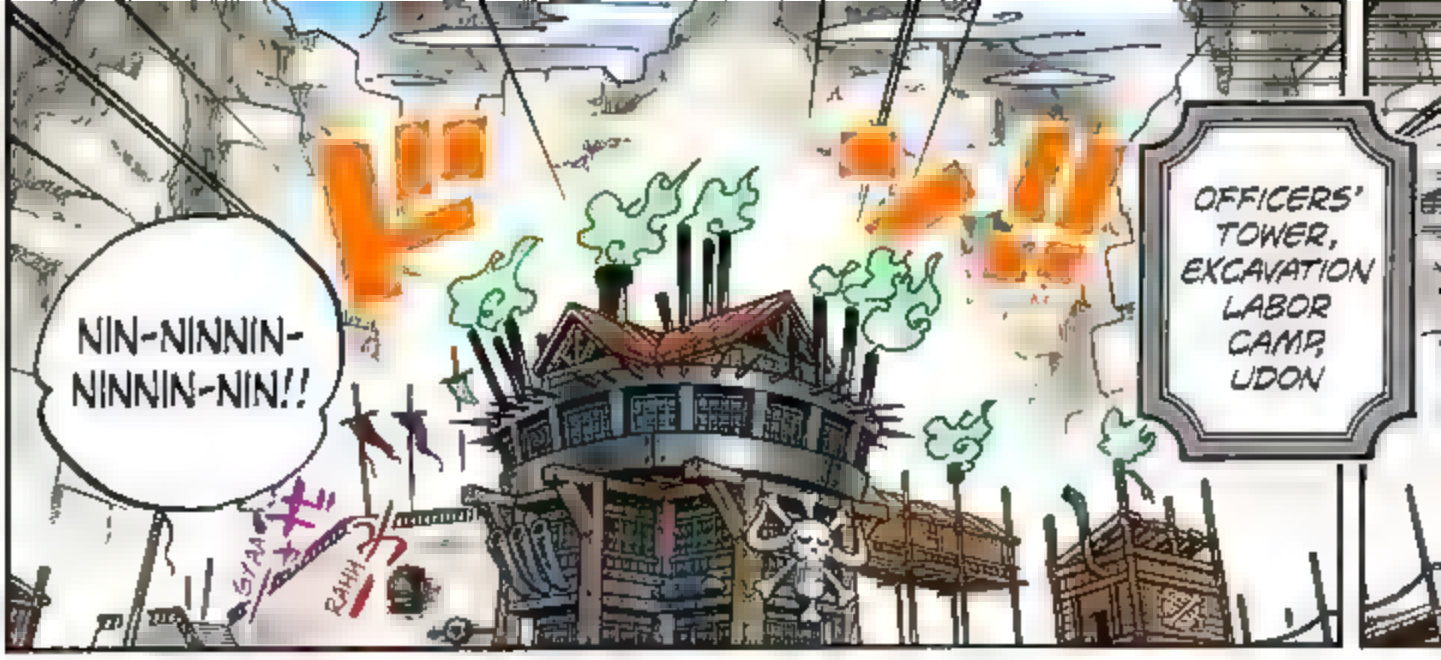

IN FACT, IT'S PROBABLY DEAD IN THERE...
IT CAN'T ESCAPE...
GRRMMM...

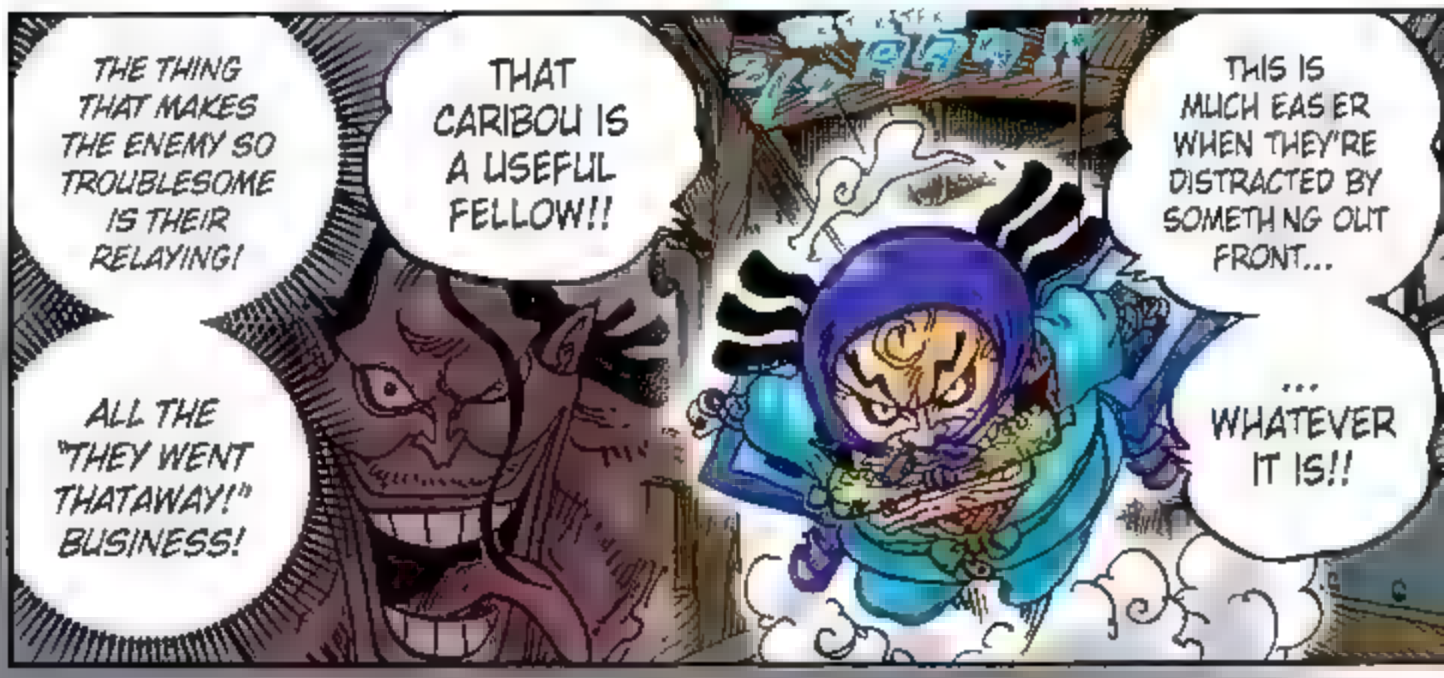
...BUT IT'S GOTTA BE CHAINED UP INSIDE!!
I HAVE NO IDEA WHAT'S IN THERE...

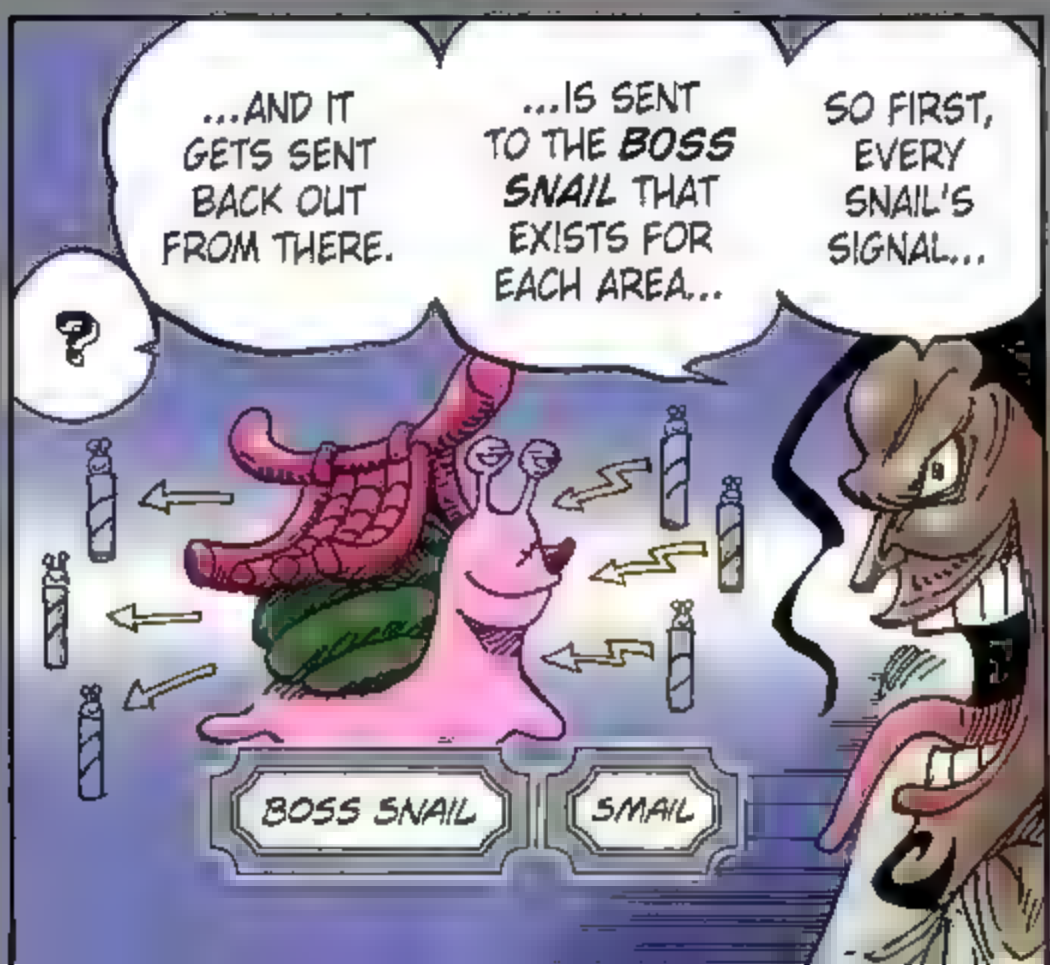

DON'T ANTAGONIZE HER, DAIFUGO!! WHAT ARE KAIDO'S ORDERS?!
BABANUKI!! SHOULD WE SHOOT THAT THING?!

WHAT?!

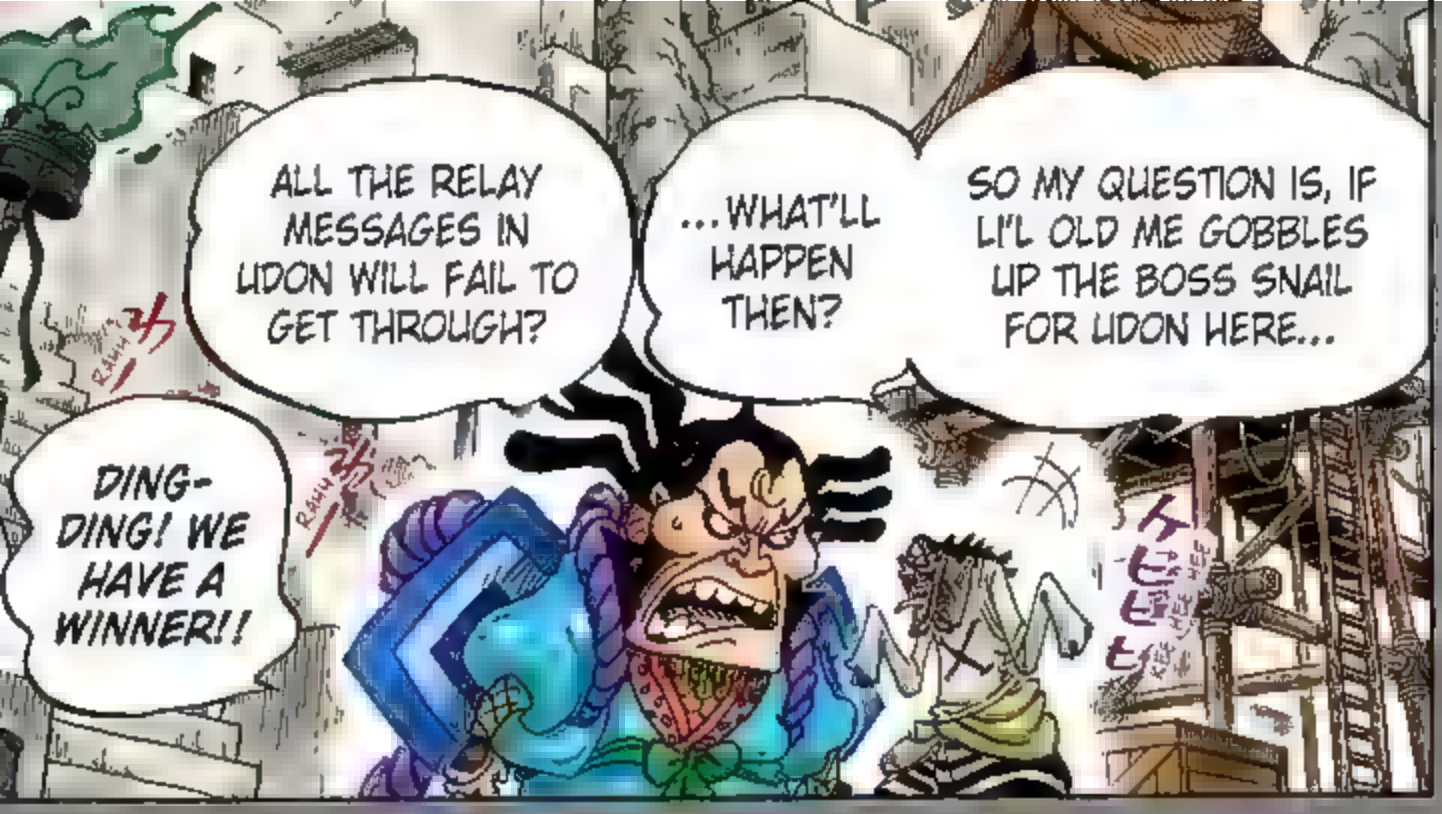

NOBODY'S ABLE TO REACH ONIGASHIMA...
CHIEF WARDEN!! OUR SMAILS AREN'T GETTING ANY SIGNAL!!
SHHH

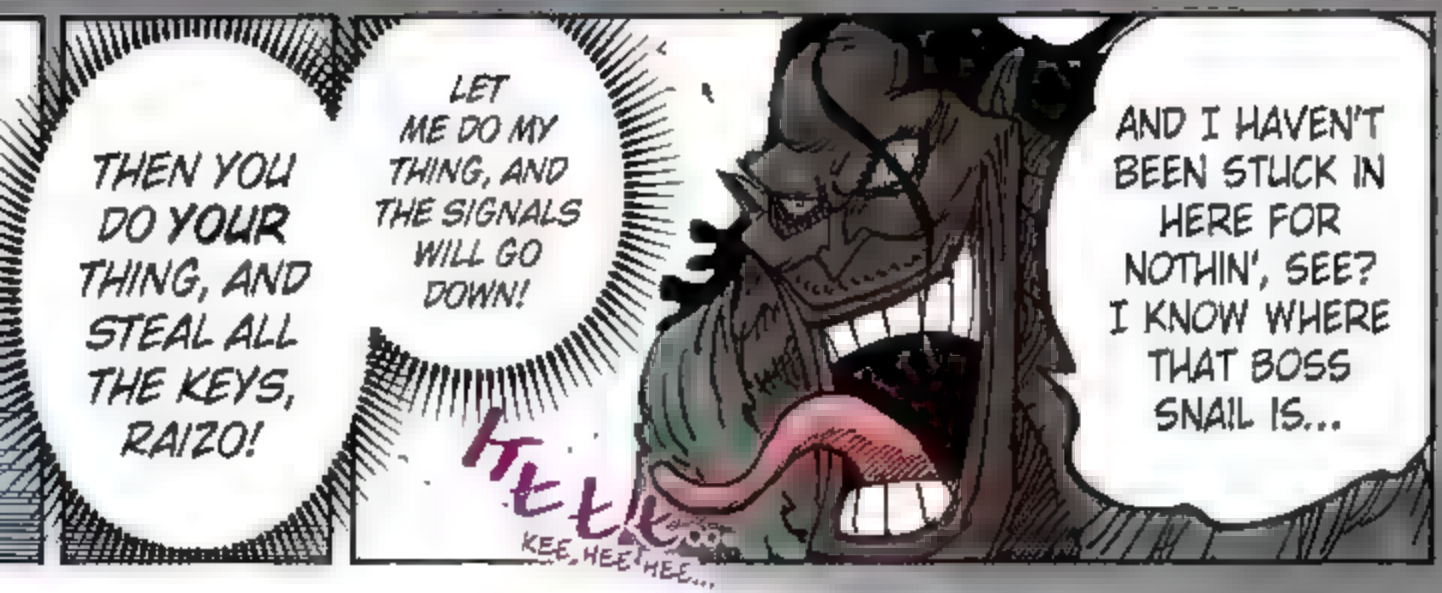

NIN-NINNIN-NINNIN-NIN!!
OFFICERS' TOWER, EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON
SYAA
RAHH


THE THING THAT MAKES THE ENEMY SO TROUBLESOME IS THEIR RELAYING!
THAT CARIBOU IS A USEFUL FELLOW!!
THIS IS MUCH EASIER WHEN THEY'RE DISTRACTED BY SOMETHING OUT FRONT...
ALL THE "THEY WENT THATAWAY!" BUSINESS!
... WHATEVER IT IS!!


?
...AND IT GETS SENT BACK OUT FROM THERE.
...IS SENT TO THE BOSS SNAIL THAT EXISTS FOR EACH AREA...
SO FIRST, EVERY SNAIL'S SIGNAL...
BOSS SNAIL
SNAIL

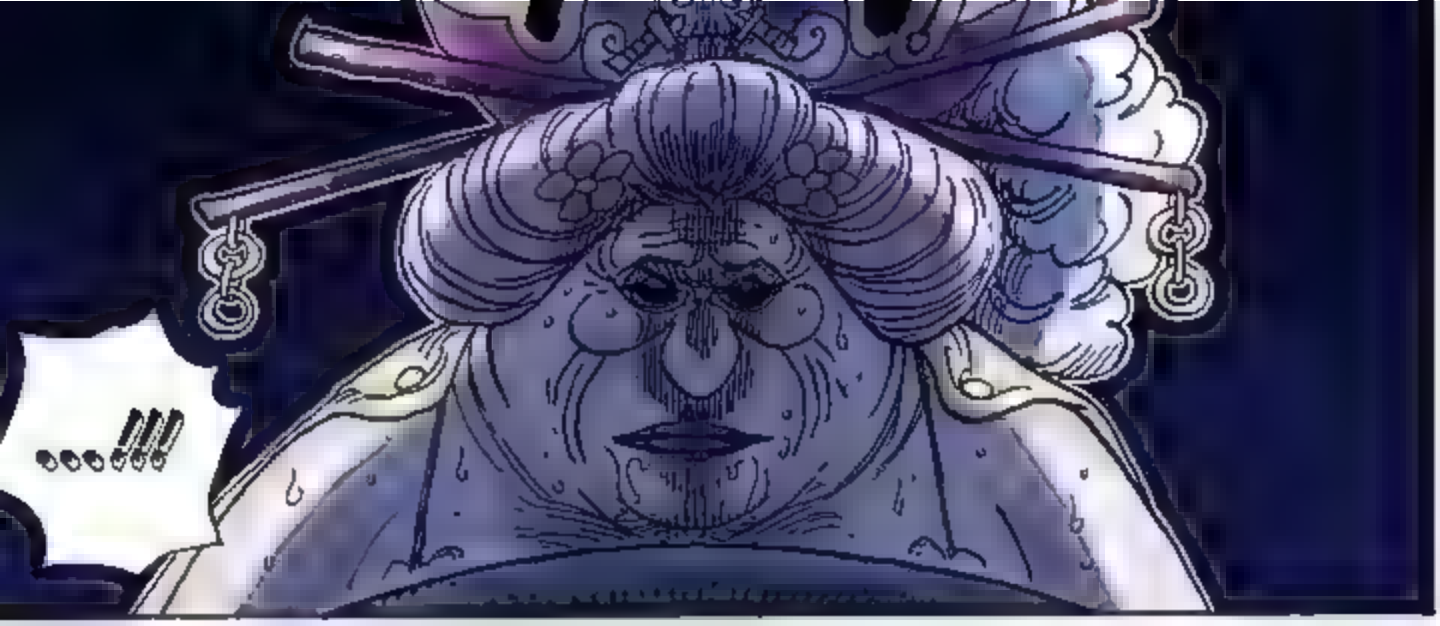
BUT YOU SEE, THE SMART SNAILS THEY USE IN WANO...
...HAVE ONE WEAKNESS-- WEAK MENTAL SIGNALS!!

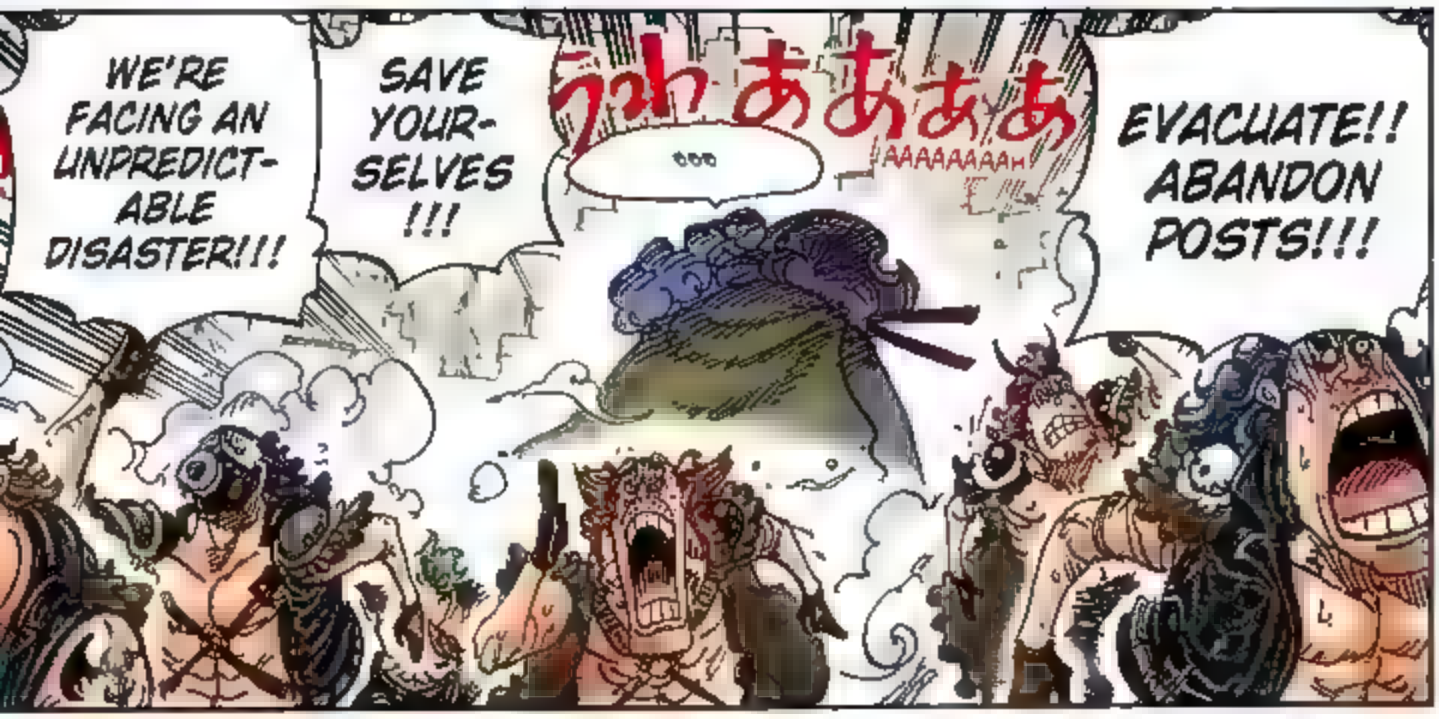

ALL THE RELAY MESSAGES IN UDON WILL FAIL TO GET THROUGH?
...WHAT'LL HAPPEN THEN?
SO MY QUESTION IS, IF LI'L OLD ME GOBBLES UP THE BOSS SNAIL FOR UDON HERE...
DING-DING! WE HAVE A WINNER!!

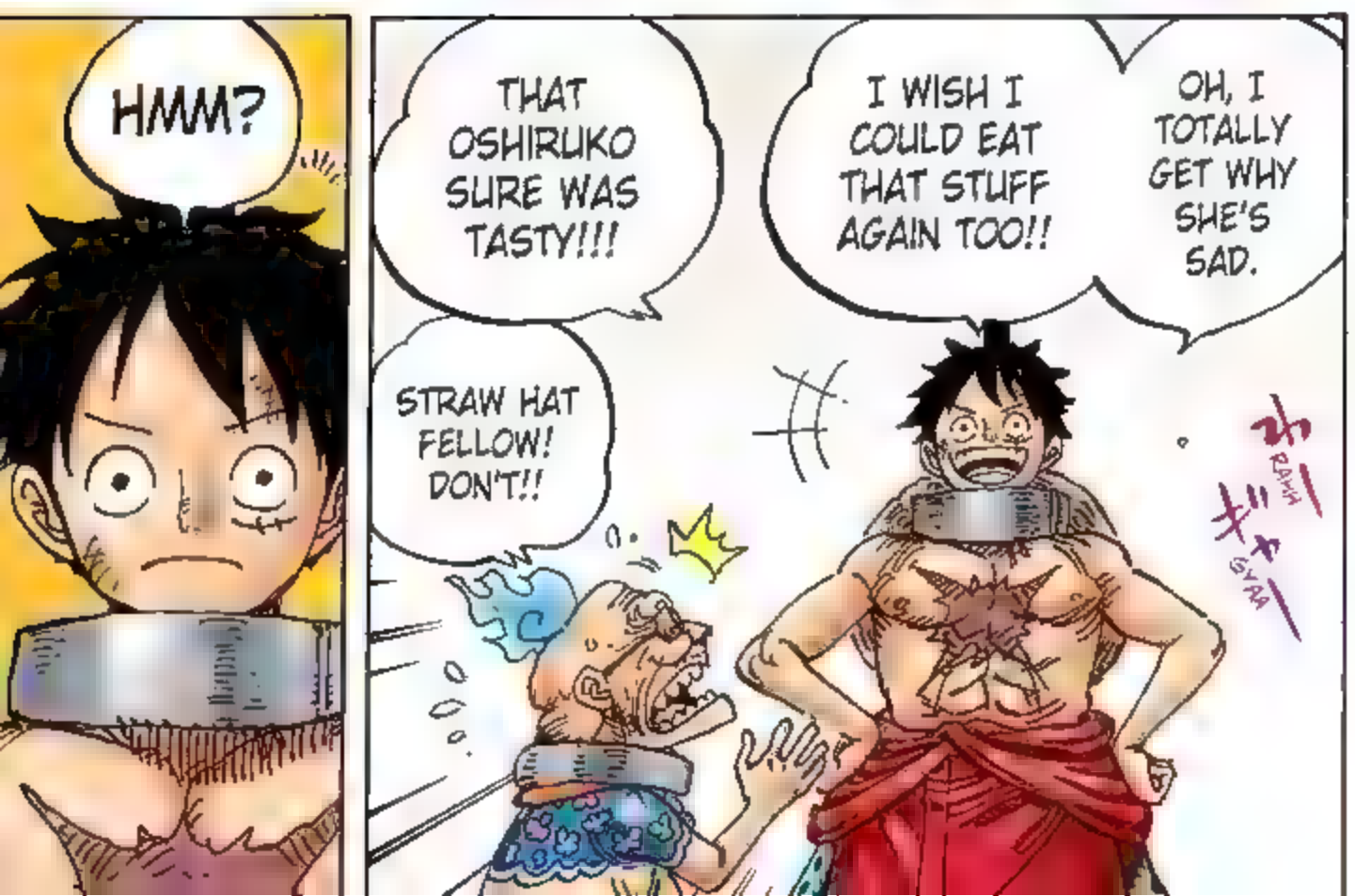

THEN YOU DO YOUR THING, AND STEAL ALL THE KEYS, RAIZO!
LET ME DO MY THING, AND THE SIGNALS WILL GO DOWN!
AND I HAVEN'T BEEN STUCK IN HERE FOR NOTHIN', SEE? I KNOW WHERE THAT BOSS SNAIL IS...
KEE, HEE, HEE...

JUST A LITTLE LONGER, KAWAMATSU... AND THEN I'LL SET YOU FREE!!
MY SMAIL'S NOT WORKING!!
HELLO? COME IN! I'M IN BUILDING B...
WHAT HAPPENED?! WHO DID THIS TO YOU?!
HUH?!

I FOUND IT!♡
THE OSHIRUKO !!♡
!!!
SHE FOUND THE POT!
DOOM
MURMUR
MURMUR
MURMUR
AH, WHAT A SWEET, RICH SCENT!♡ THERE'S SO MUCH OF IT INSIDE!♡
IT WAS WORTH THE LONG TRIP TO GET HERE!!
OH NO! BUT IT'S EMPTY INSIDE!
WHAT'LL HAPPEN ONCE SHE FINDS OUT?! WHO WILL SHE BE ANGRY AT?!
SHE MIGHT JUST SLAUGHTER ALL OF US!!
TWITCH
MURMUR
MURMUR
POP!
?!!!
EMPTY!!


...!!!


WE'RE FACING AN UNPREDICT-ABLE DISASTER!!!
SAVE YOUR-SELVES !!!
うわあああ
AAAAAAAAH
...
EVACUATE!! ABANDON POSTS!!!

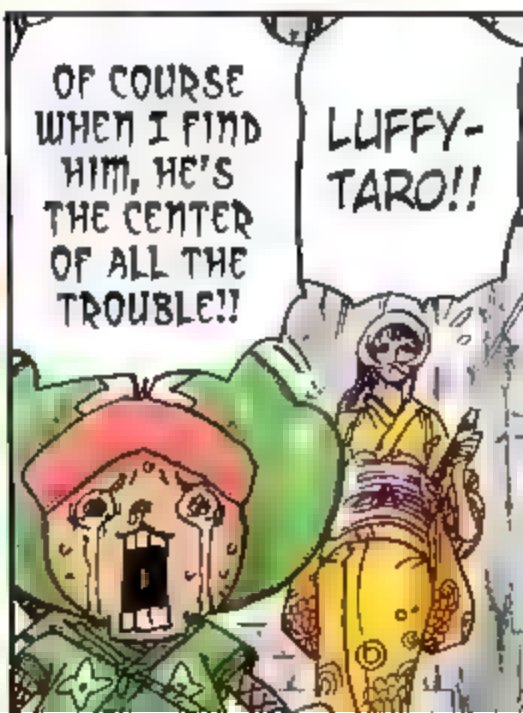

HMM?
THAT OSHIRUKO SURE WAS TASTY!!!
I WISH I COULD EAT THAT STUFF AGAIN TOO!!
OH, I TOTALLY GET WHY SHE'S SAD.
STRAW HAT FELLOW! DON'T!!
RAMEN GYM

SO...
ドゥ!!
DOOM!!
...?!
GLARE
HMM?

IT WAS YOU!!!
GRRRG
BECAUSE YOU JUST SAID...
WHY'S EVERYONE LOOKIN' AT ME?
AAAA
あああ

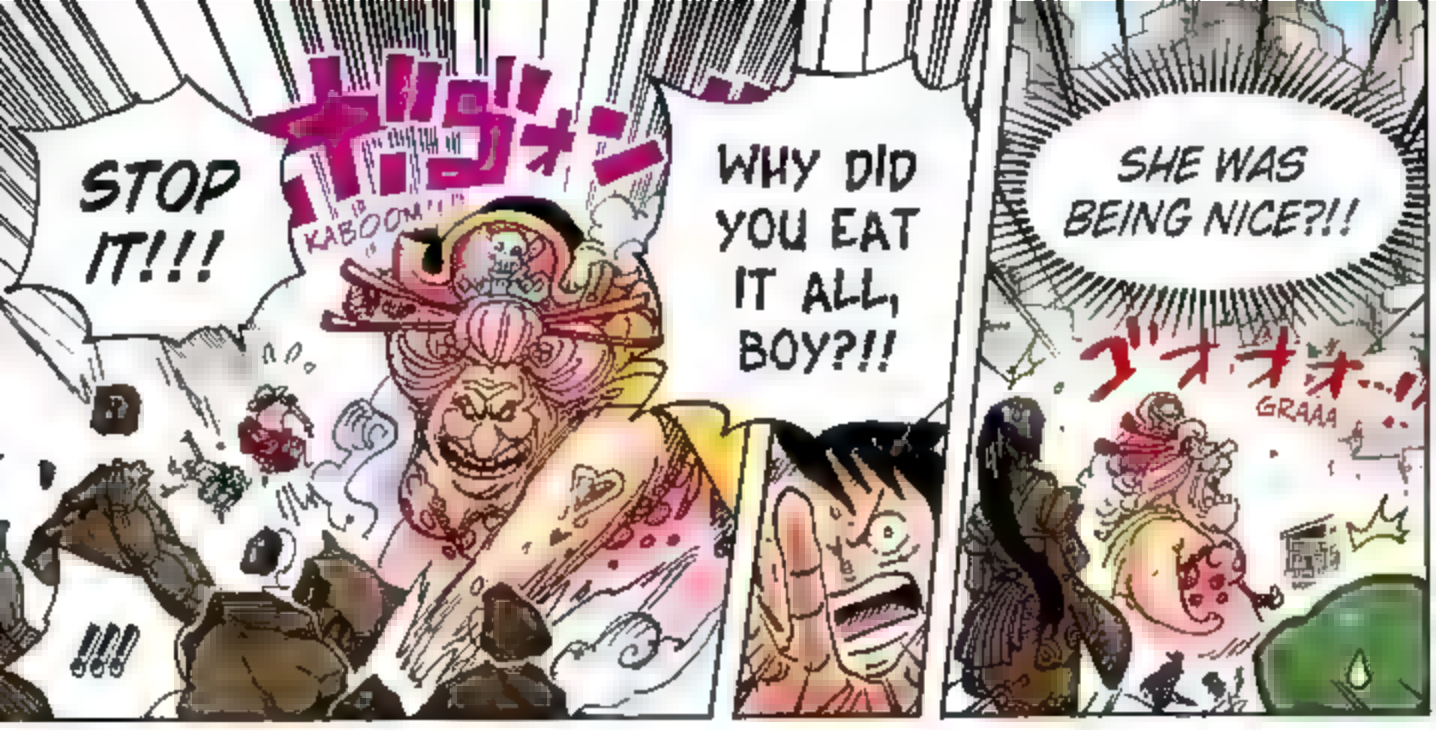
I WAS ONLY THINKING HOW GOOD THAT OSHIRUKO WAS!!
WHAT?! I SAID THAT OUT LOUD?!
YOU JUST SAID IT AGAIN!!

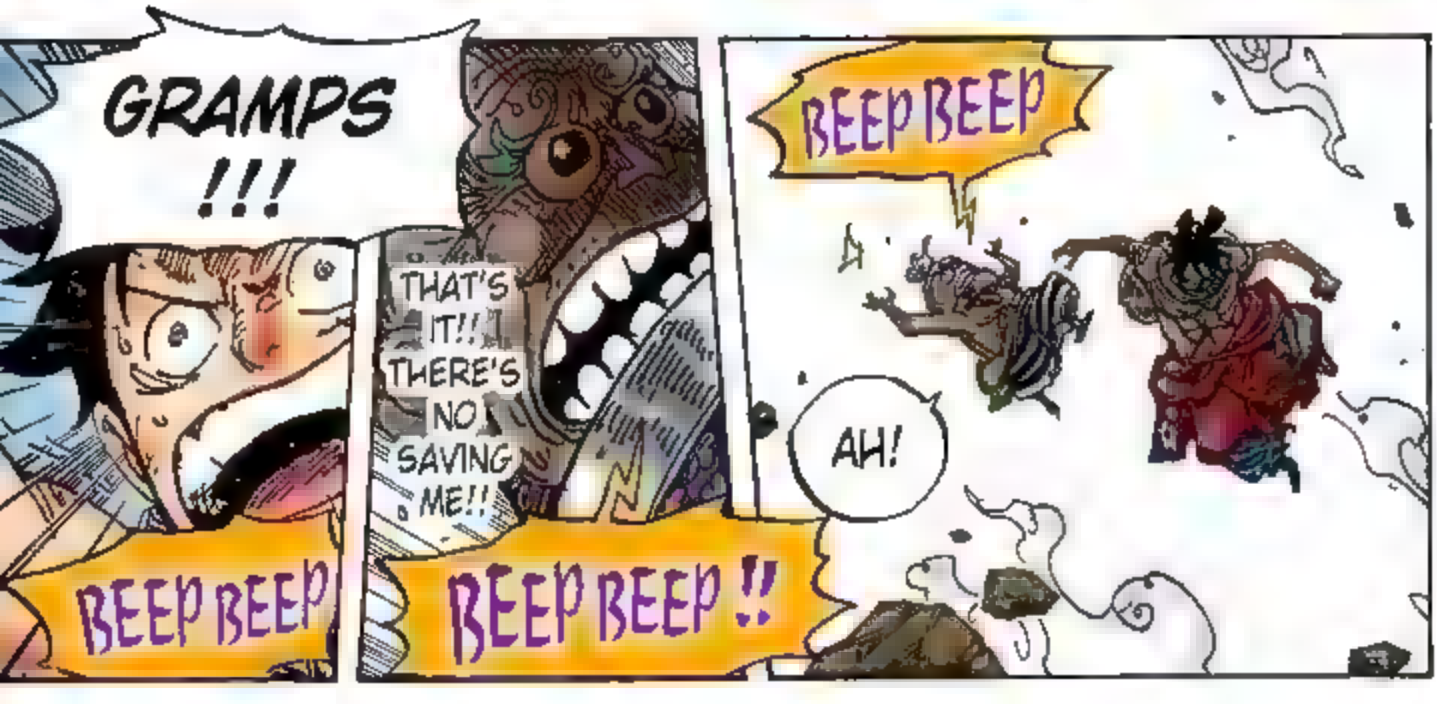
DID HE EAT THE OSHIRUKO...?!

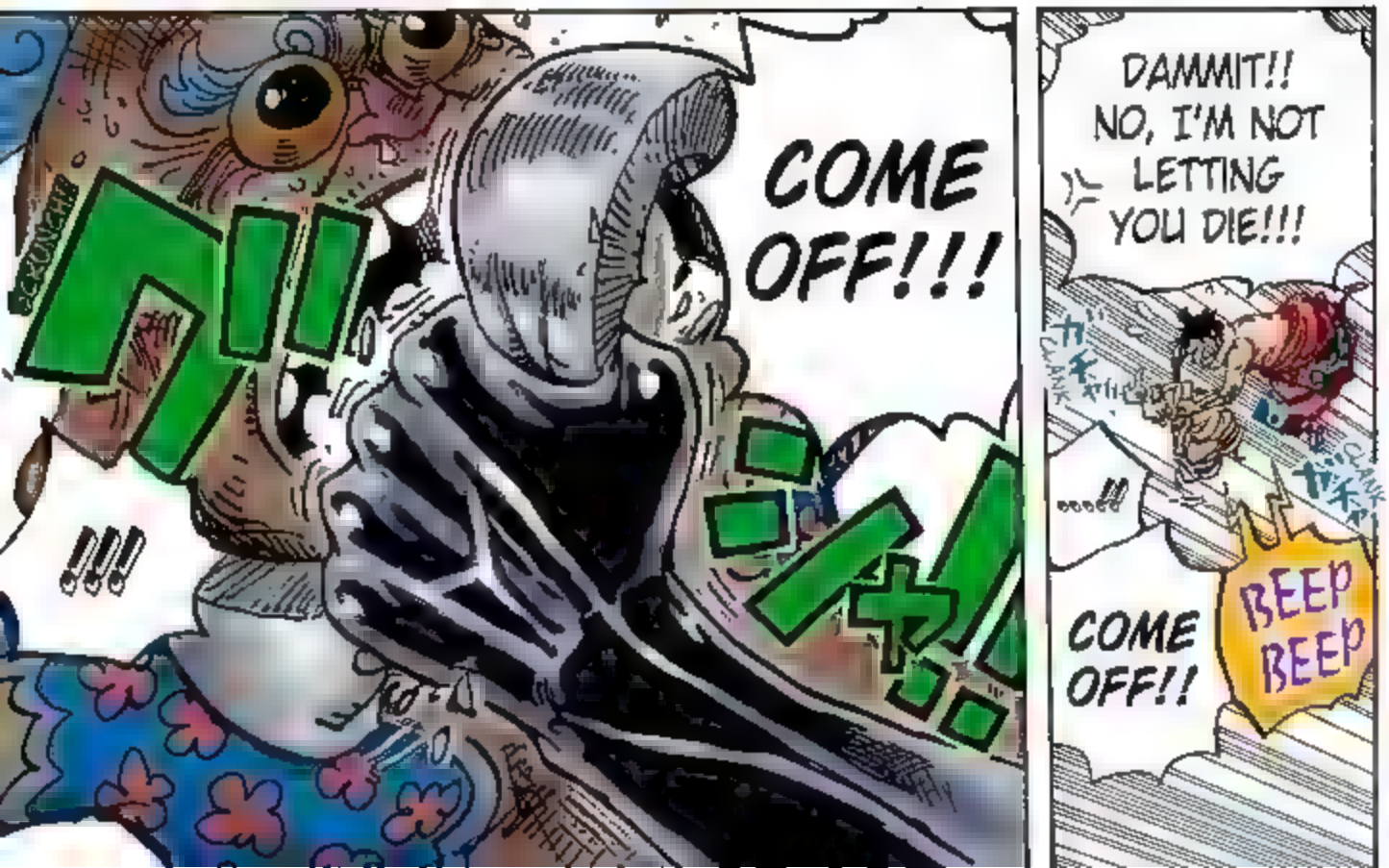

OF COURSE WHEN I FIND HIM, HE'S THE CENTER OF ALL THE TROUBLE!!
LUFFY-TARO!!

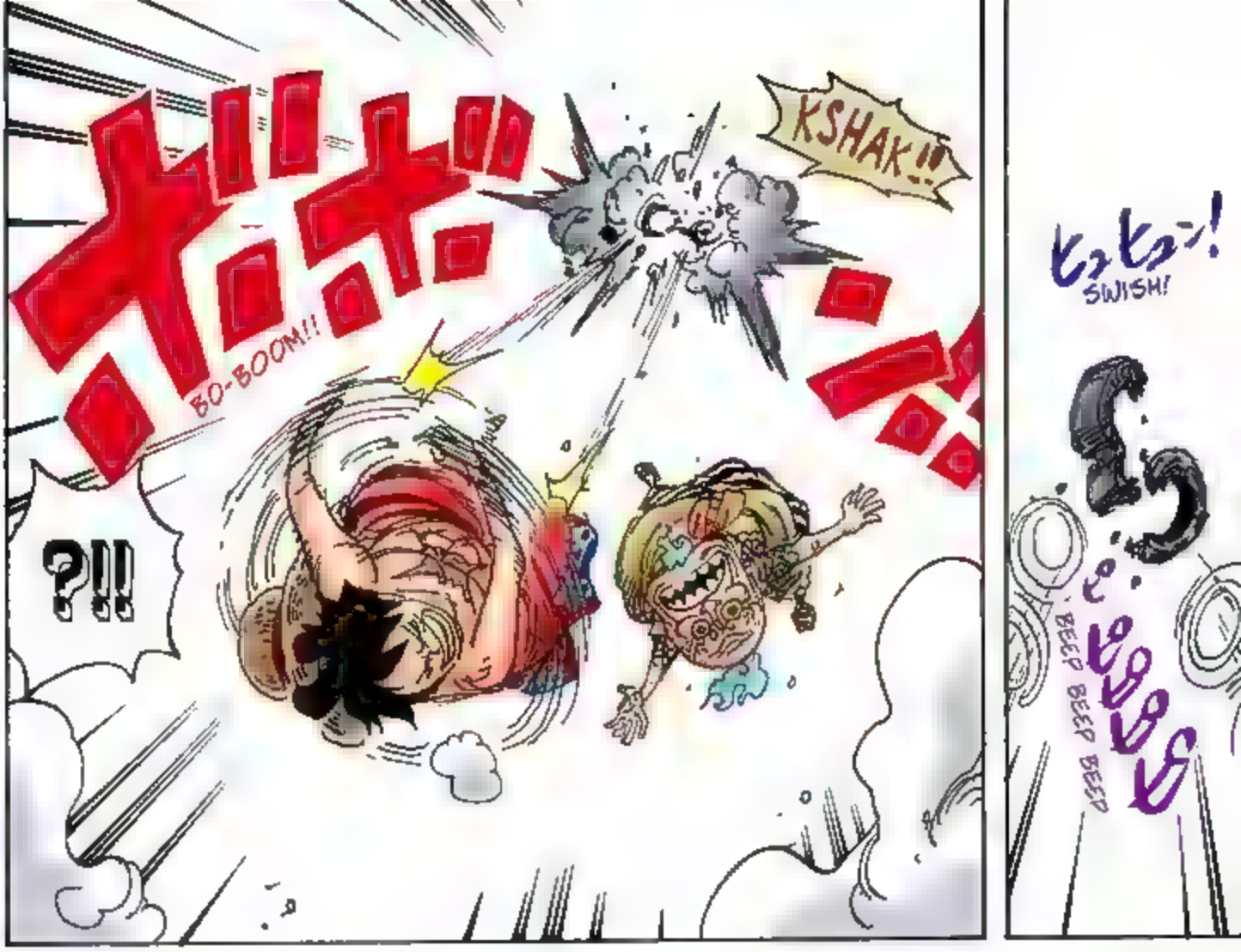
ヒュッ!!
SWISH!!
ボカ
SAKAMM!
AAAAH !!!
WAIT, BIG MOM, WAIT!!
IF WE FALL OFF OF THIS SPOT, WE'RE BOTH GONNA DIE!!
BLADES IN THESE COLLARS WILL CUT OUR HEADS OFF!!
I SAID, WHO...
...IS THIS...
...BIG MOM PERSON ?!!
AND WHO ARE YOU?! WHY DID YOU EAT MY OSHIRUKO?!!
ドゴォン!!
KADOOM
WHAAAT ?!!
OH, I GUESS SHE DOESN'T RECOGNIZE ME THROUGH MY SAMURAI DISGUISE!!

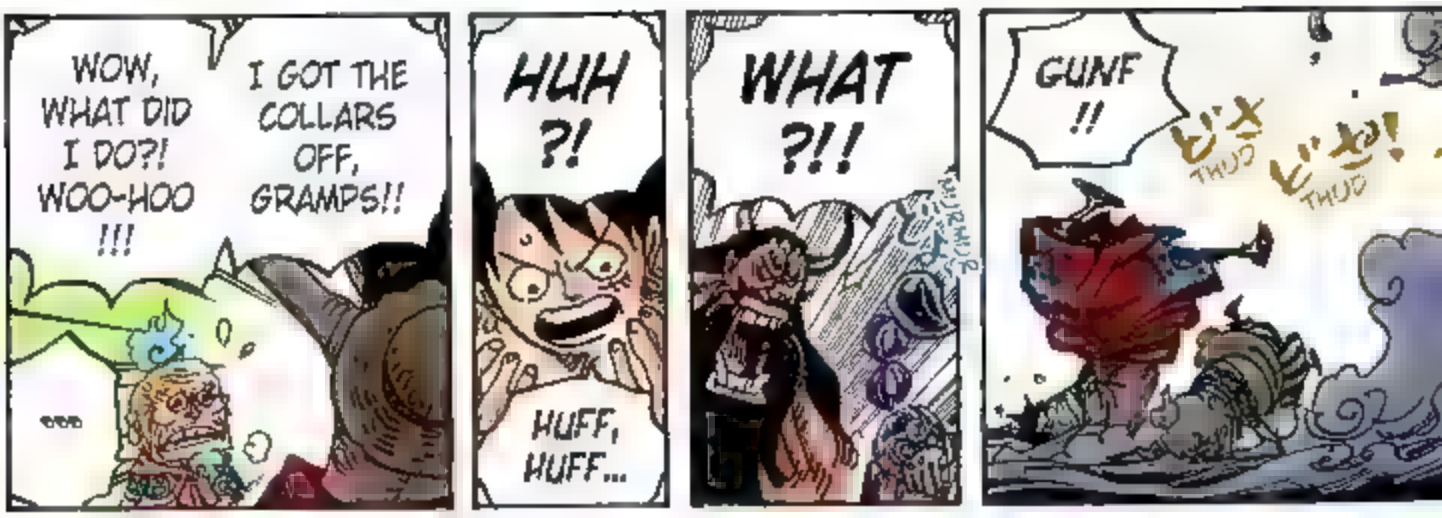
IT'S BAD NEWS! ONE MORE PUSH, AND WE'RE DONE FOR!
MINE JUST BEEPED!!
BEEP!
UH-OH!! THIS IS REALLY BAD!!
WE CAN'T BACK DOWN A SINGLE STEP!!
KSHUNK
SHUT UP!!
GYA !!
RAAAAH
TAKE THEM, BIG MOM, AND LEAVE US ALONE!!
I WANTED EVERYONE TO HAVE THE OSHIRUKO!!!
HUH ?!!
...! I WANTED TO TAKE BACK ALL THE OSHIRUKO FOR THEM!!
EVERYONE IN THAT POOR LITTLE VILLAGE WAS SO NICE TO ME...
YOU LOOK GREAT, OLIN!

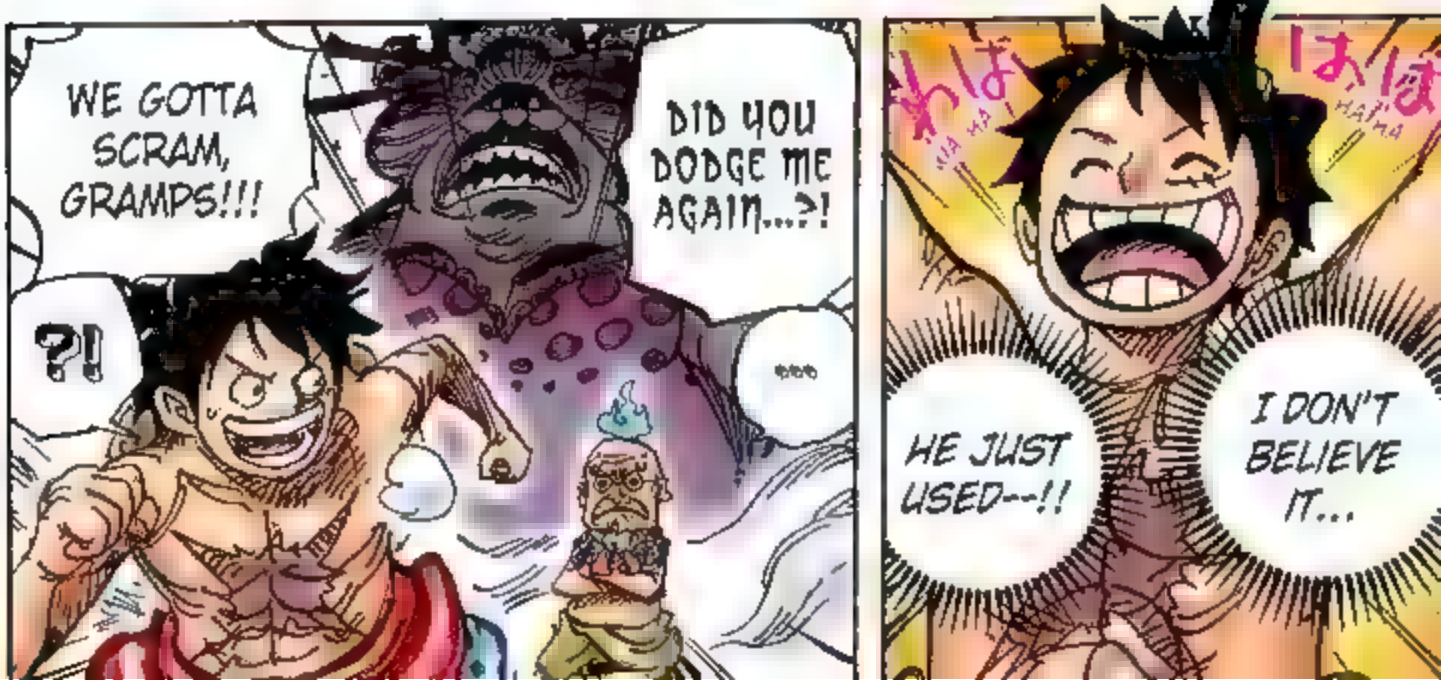

STOP IT!!!
ボロダオン
KABOOM!!
WHY DID YOU EAT IT ALL, BOY?!!
SHE WAS BEING NICE?!!
ゴオオオ…!!
GRAAA

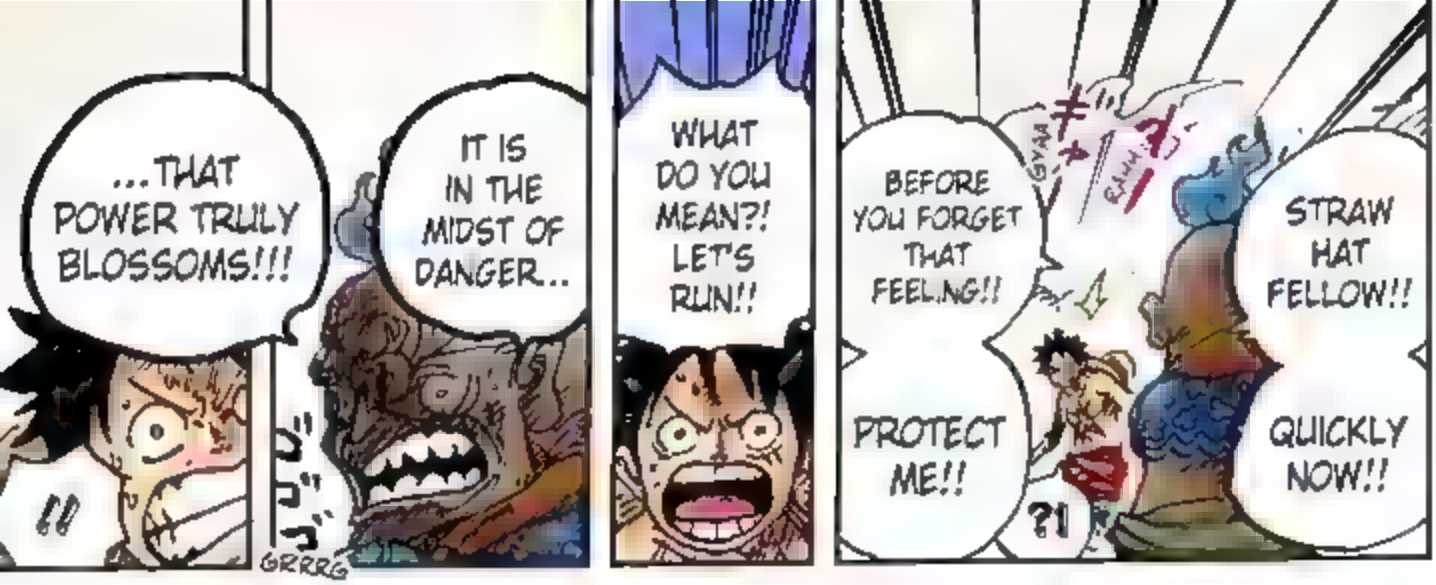

GRAMPS !!!
BEEP BEEP
THAT'S IT!! THERE'S NO SAVING ME!!
BEEP BEEP !!
BEEP BEEP
AH!


COME OFF!!!
DAMMIT!! NO, I'M NOT LETTING YOU DIE!!!
COME OFF!!
BEEP BEEP


KSHAK!!
BO-BOOM!!
?!!
ヒュヒュン!
SWISH!
ピピピピ
BEEP BEEP BEEP BEEP


WOW, WHAT DID I DO?! WOO-HOO !!!
I GOT THE COLLARS OFF, GRAMPS!!
...
HUH ?!
HUFF, HUFF...
WHAT ?!!
MURMUR
GUNF !!
ビメ THUD
ビメ! THUD


WE GOTTA SCRAM, GRAMPS!!!
?!
DID YOU DODGE ME AGAIN...?!
...
はは HA HA
はは HA HA
HE JUST USED--!!
I DON'T BELIEVE IT...



STRAW HAT FELLOW!!
QUICKLY NOW!!
BEFORE YOU FORGET THAT FEELING!!
PROTECT ME!!
?!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?! LET'S RUN!!
IT IS IN THE MIDST OF DANGER...
...THAT POWER TRULY BLOSSOMS!!!
!!
GRRRG
ARE YOU CRAZY?! THIS IS TRAINING?!! IF I MESS UP...
...YOU'RE GOING TO DIE!!!
DOOM!!
I KNOW THAT!!!
!!!
THEN COME !!!
EMPEROR OF THE SEA!!!
WHUP!

SBS Question Corner

(Naoki Sagawa, Ibaraki)

Q: Is it just a coincidence that Kin'emon's wife is named Otsuru, and there's also the Otsuru in the Navy?

--Ruru

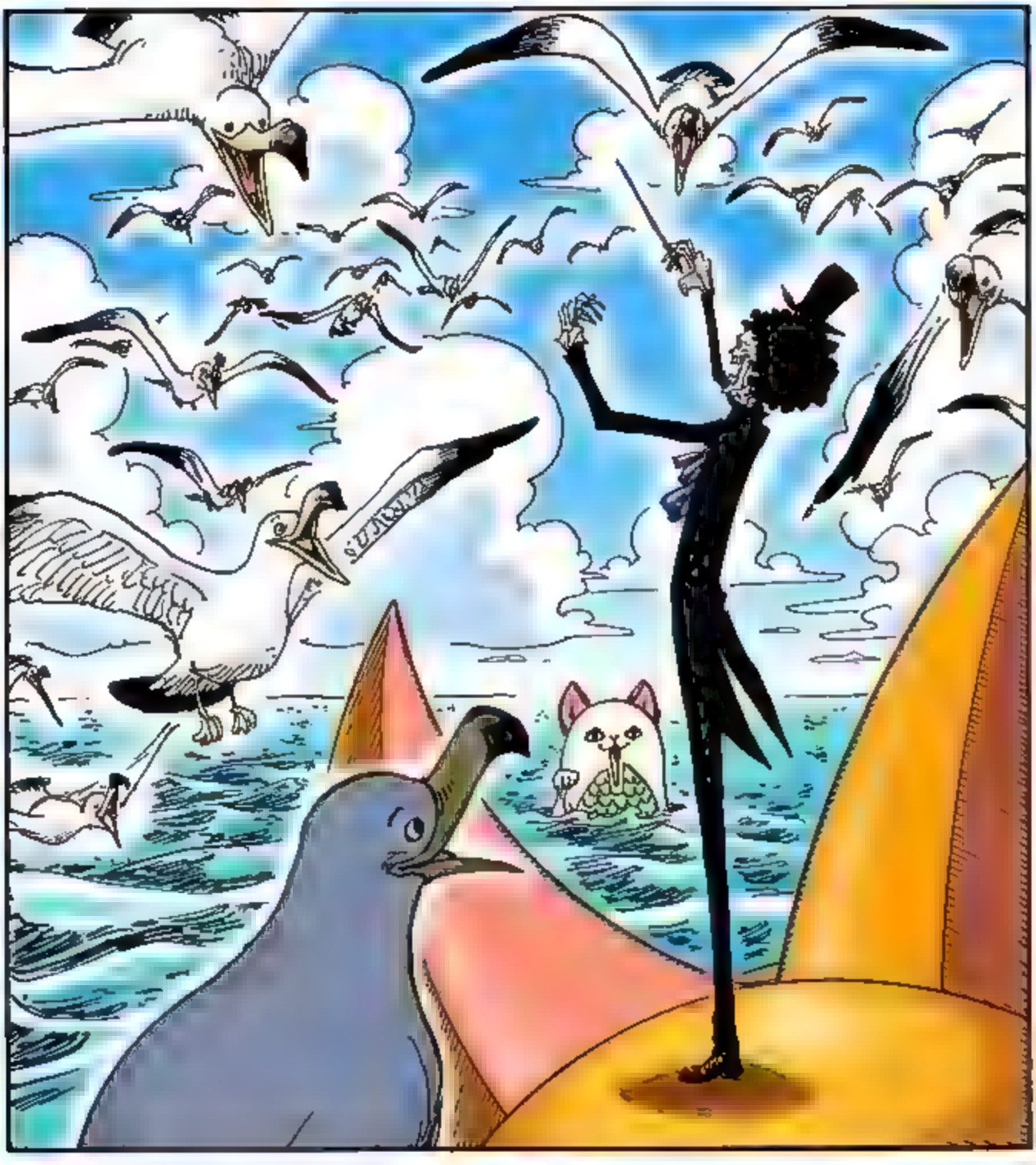
A: Yeah, they're the same, aren't they? But here's the thing. Does everyone remember a shojo manga by the title of *Nana*? As a matter of fact, the two main characters are both named Nana! It's redundant! But the series is super popular and famous!! So, like...it's okay, right? And if they should meet one day, they're going to say... "Guess what, Tsuru? My name's Tsuru too."

Q: Show us Usopp at age 40 and 60!!

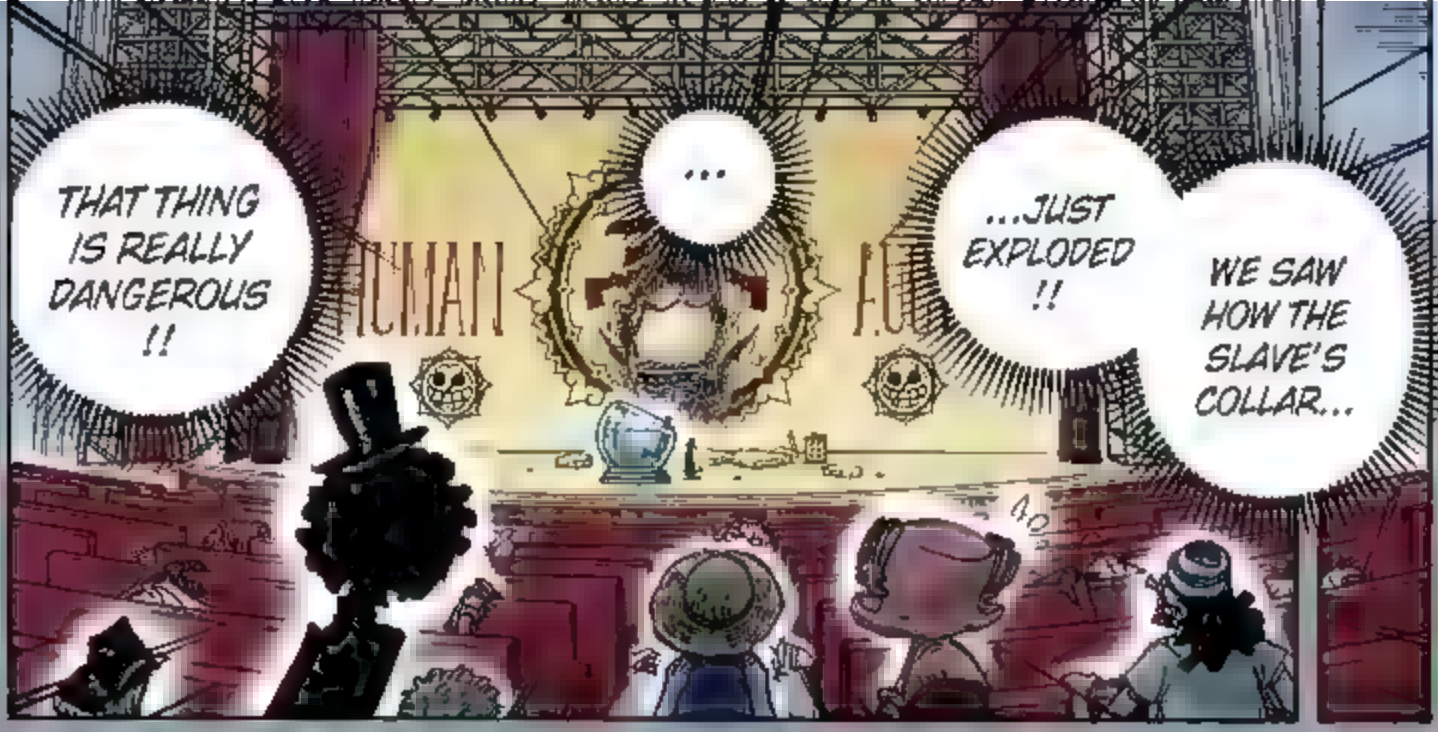
--Match and Takeshi

A: Okay, here!

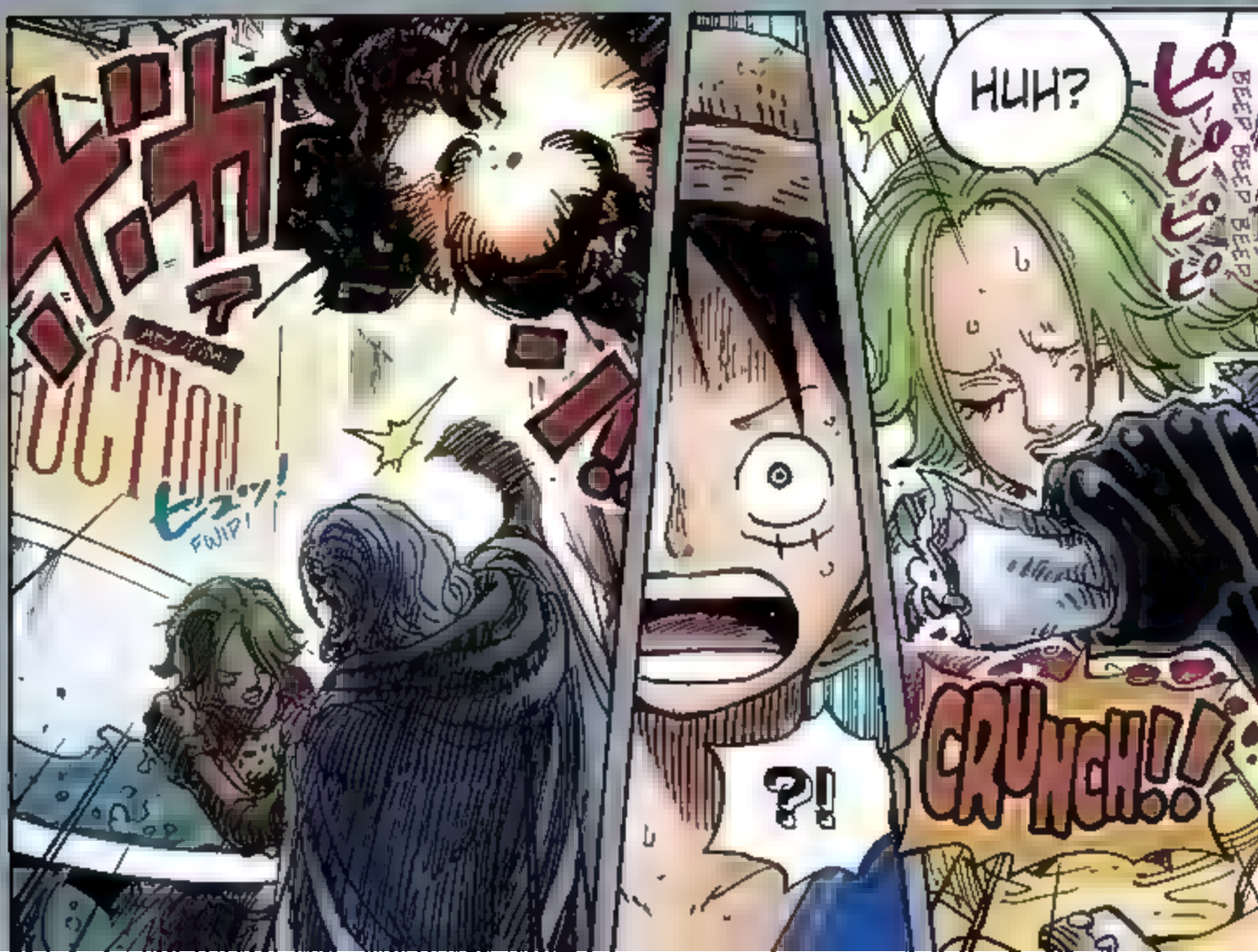
Chapter 947:
QUEEN'S GAMBLE

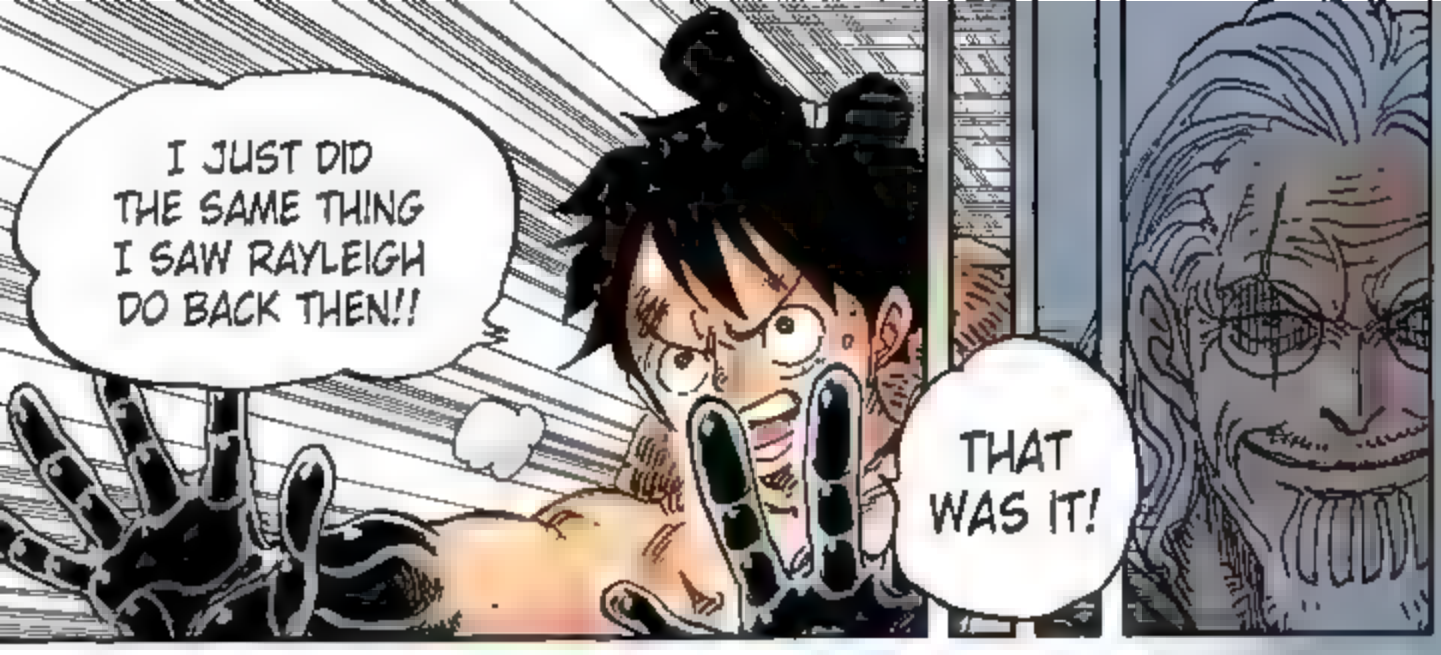


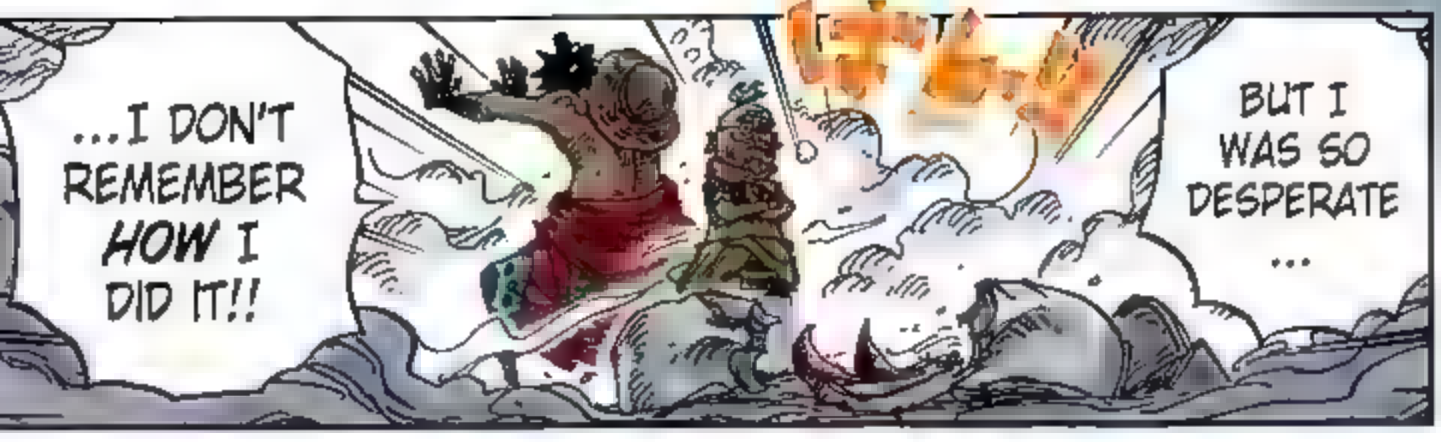
REQUEST: "BROOK CONDUCTING A CHORUS OF SEAGULLS ON THE DECK OF THE *SUNNY*" BY NODA SKYWALKER

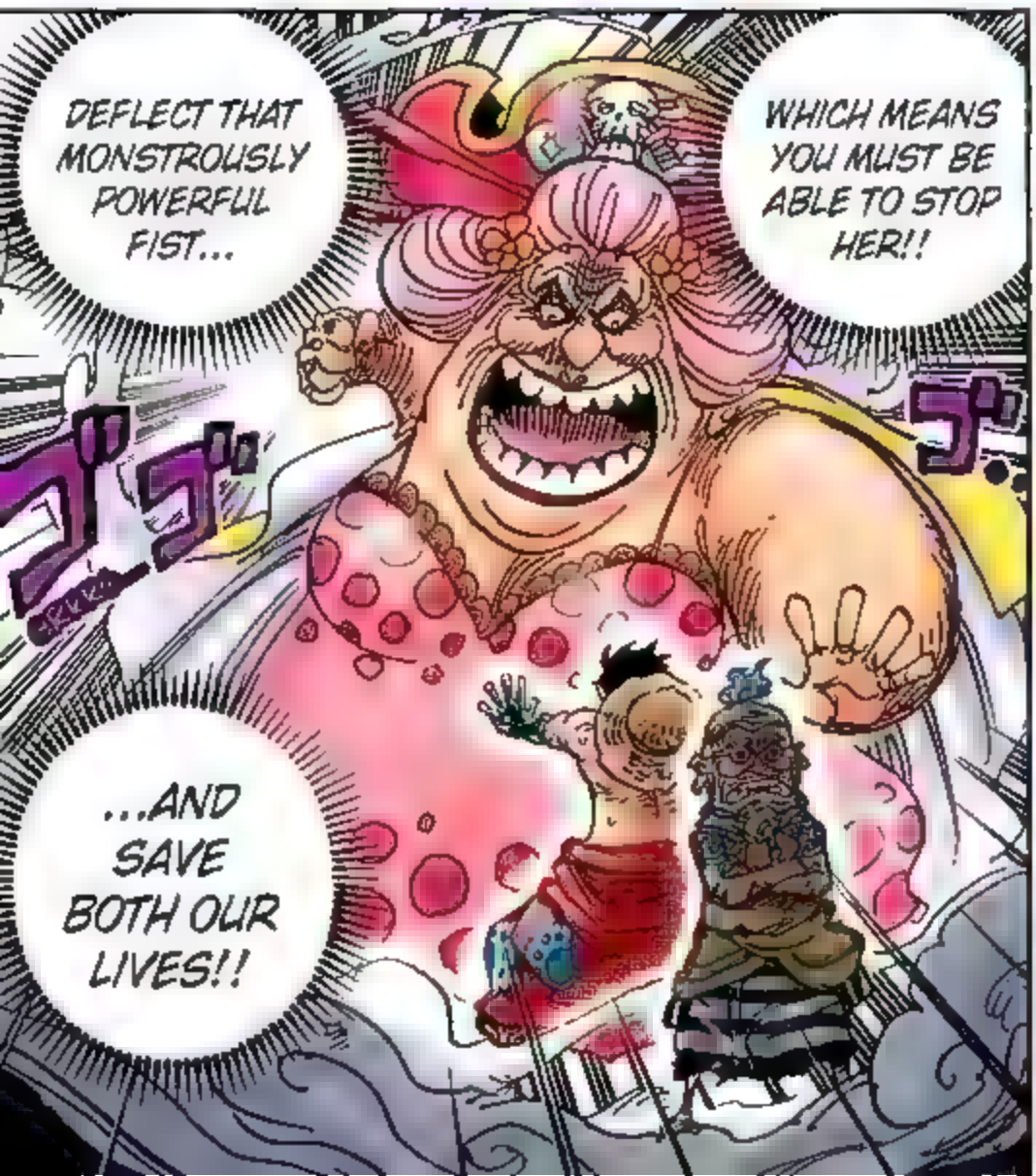

THAT THING IS REALLY DANGEROUS !!
...
...JUST EXPLODED !!
WE SAW HOW THE SLAVE'S COLLAR...

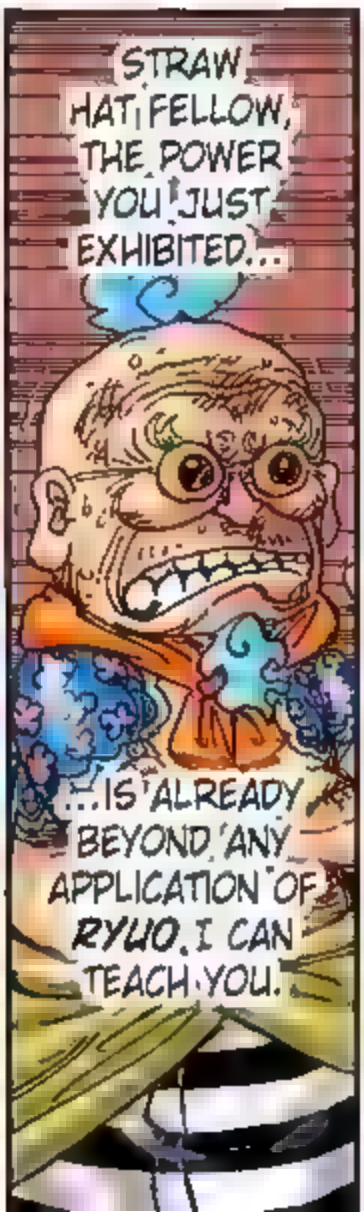
BEEP BEEP
AHH!
IT'S OKAY. BE CALM.
BEEP BEEP
BEEP BEEP


ドカ
UCTION
ヒュッ!
FWIP!
HUH?
ピピピピピ
BEEP BEEP BEEP
?!
CRUNCH!!


I JUST DID THE SAME THING I SAW RAYLEIGH DO BACK THEN!!
THAT WAS IT!


...I DON'T REMEMBER HOW I DID IT!!
BUT I WAS SO DESPERATE ...


DEFLECT THAT MONSTROUSLY POWERFUL FIST...
WHICH MEANS YOU MUST BE ABLE TO STOP HER!!
ゴゴ
ゴ
...AND SAVE BOTH OUR LIVES!!


STRAW HAT FELLOW, THE POWER YOU JUST EXHIBITED...
...IS ALREADY BEYOND ANY APPLICATION OF RYUO. I CAN TEACH YOU.

...I LET THE HAKI... FLOW...
RATHER THEN CLENCHING UP...
IS HE CRAZY ?!
THAT'S IMPOSSIBLE !!
IS HE GONNA STOP THE BLOW?!
COME!!!
YAAAH!!!
...INTO MY HANDS!!
I KNOW HE CAN DO IT!!
B-BMP!!
WHAM!
GYAAAA !!!
ああああ AAAAA...

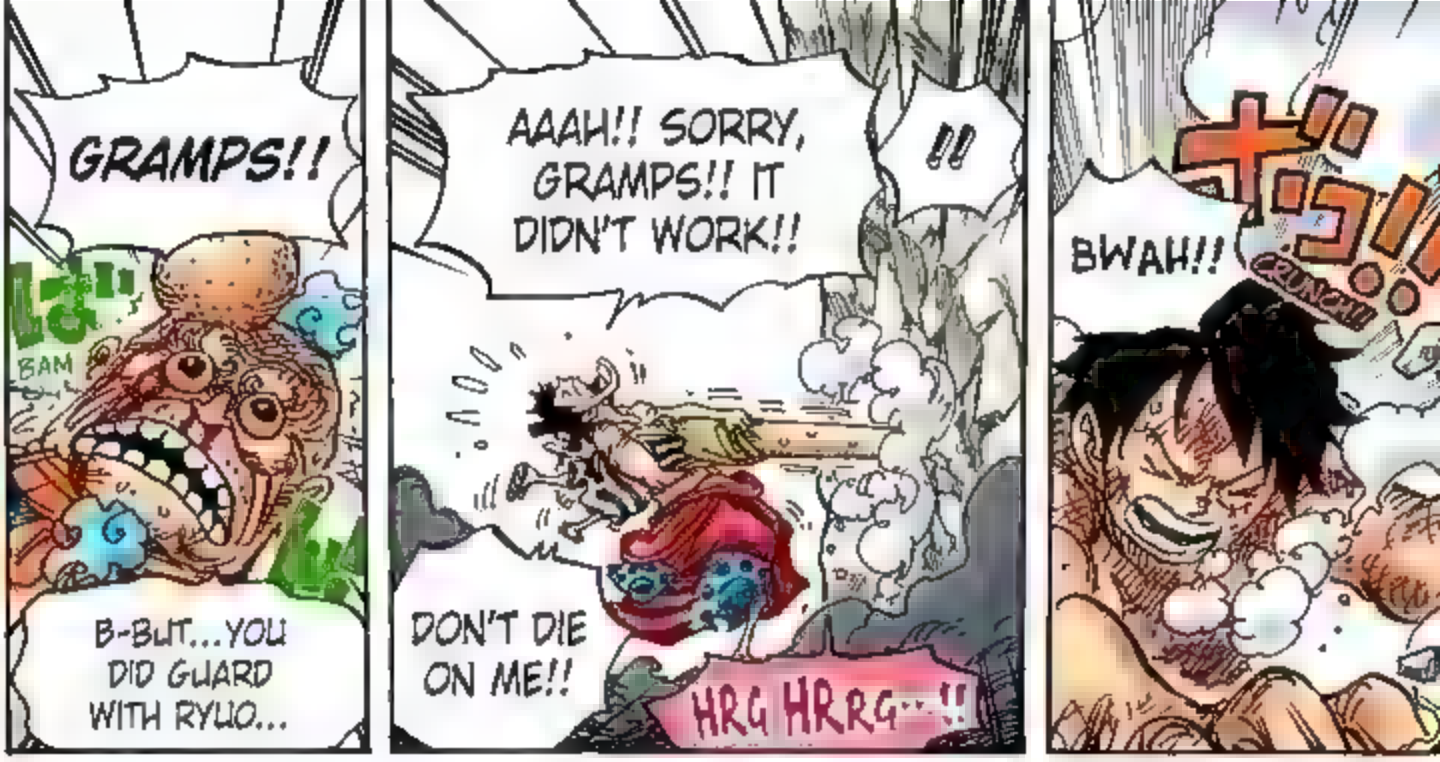
ボロオ…ン!!
BAKOOM!!
?!!

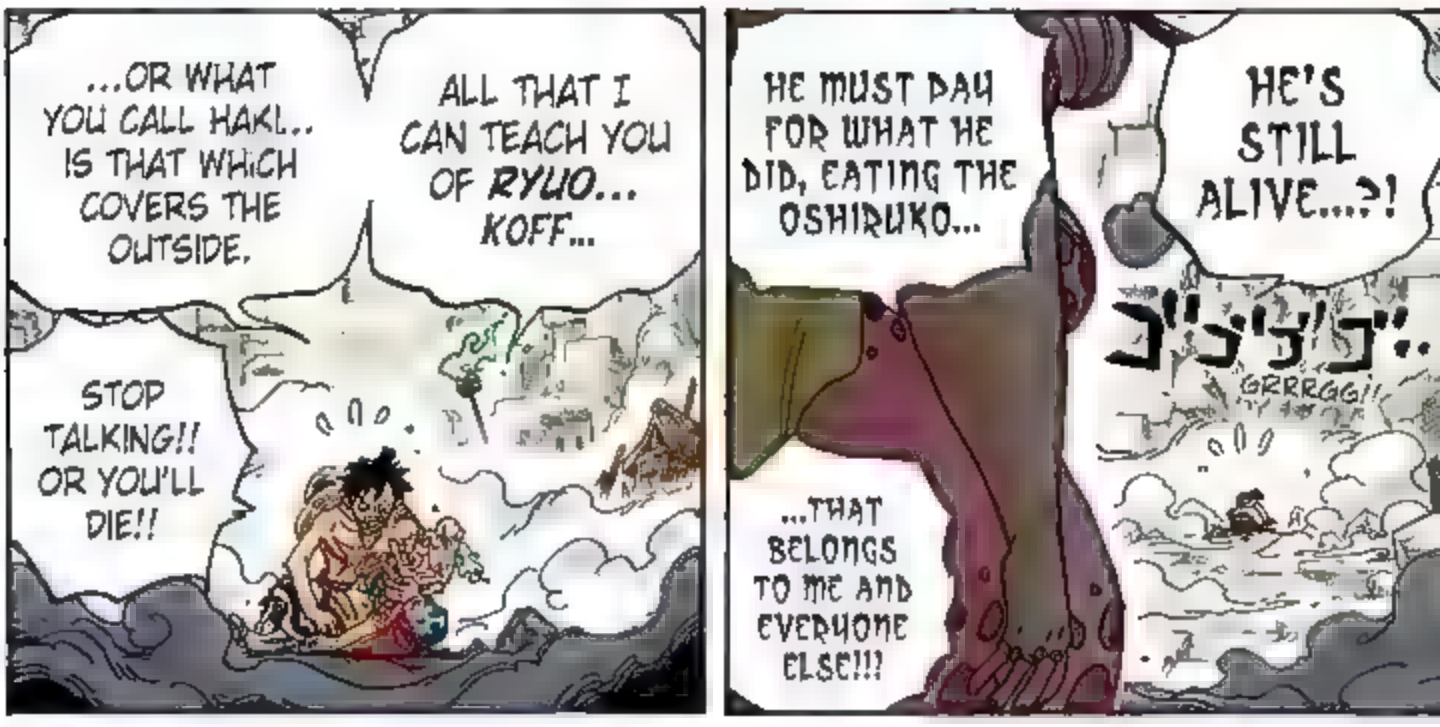
AAAA
あ.あぁぁ
LUFFYYYY !!!
LUFFY-TARO!

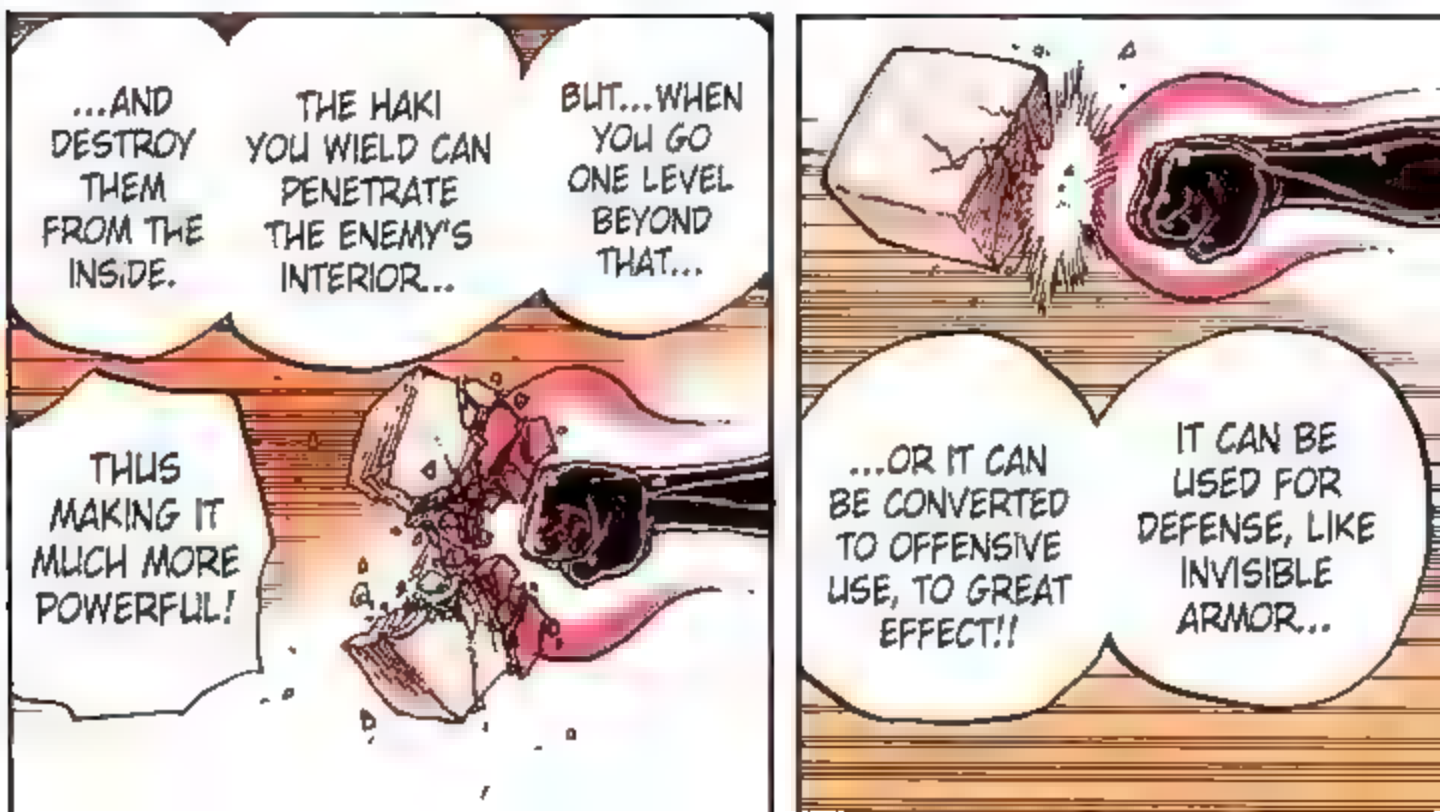
…!!

WE WARNED YOU!!!
WHAAA
えーん
えーん

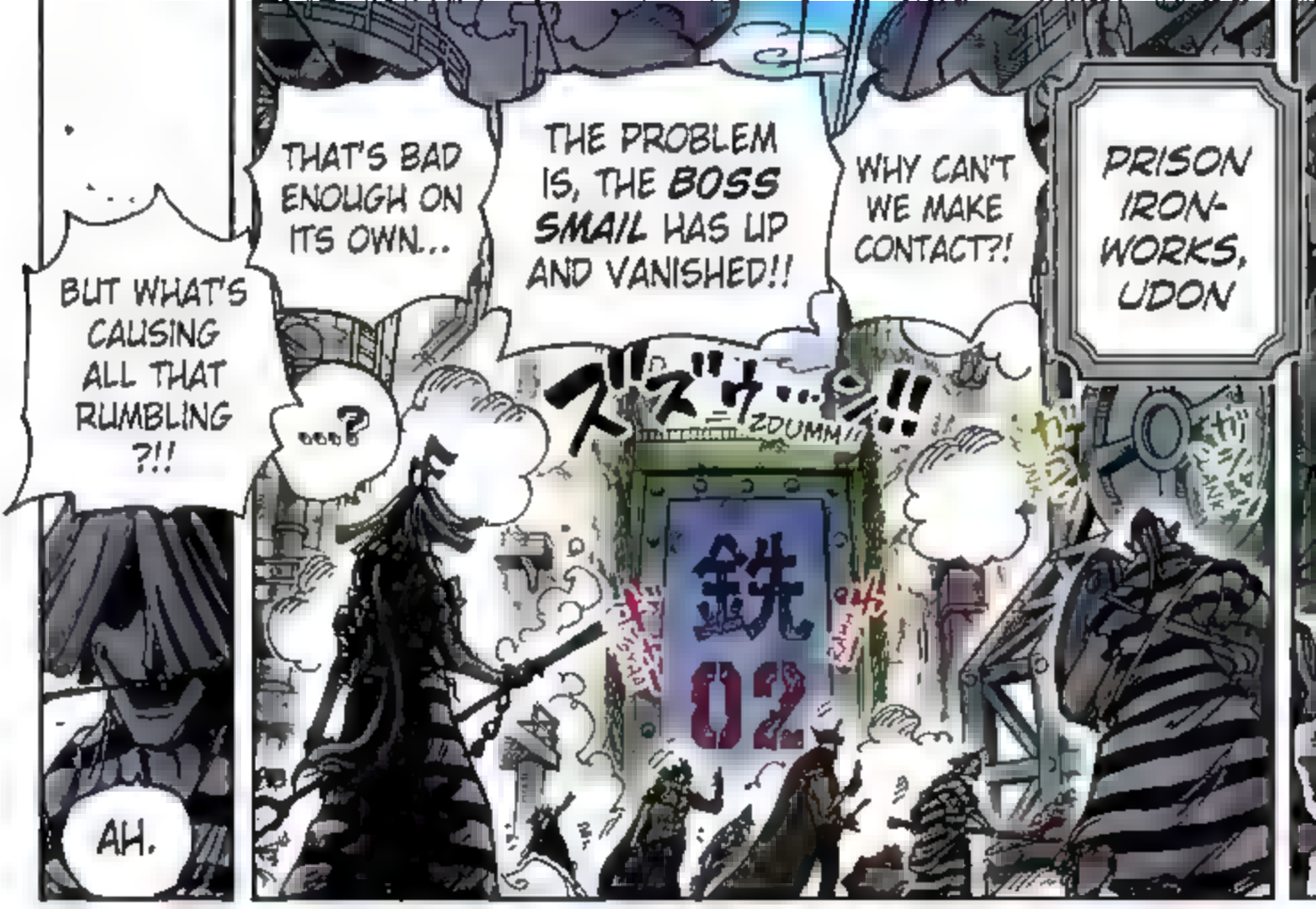
TWIK TWIK..
TWIK..

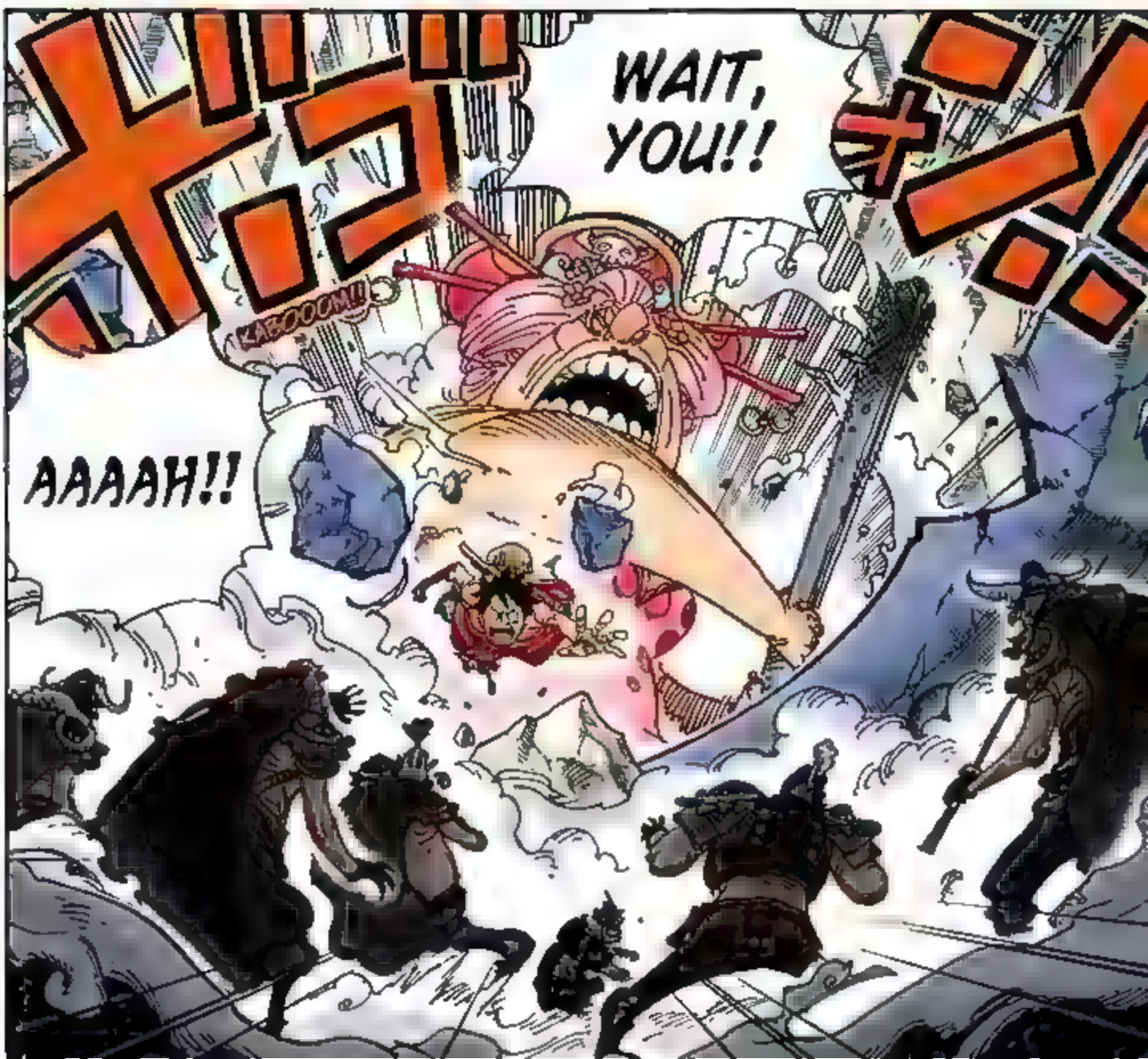

GRAMPS!!
BAM
B-BUT...YOU DID GUARD WITH RYUO...
AAAH!! SORRY, GRAMPS!! IT DIDN'T WORK!!
!!
DON'T DIE ON ME!!
HRG HRRG...!!
BWAH!!
ゴッ!!
CRUNCH!


...OR WHAT YOU CALL HAKI... IS THAT WHICH COVERS THE OUTSIDE.
ALL THAT I CAN TEACH YOU OF RYUO... KOFF...
STOP TALKING!! OR YOU'LL DIE!!
HE MUST PAY FOR WHAT HE DID, EATING THE OSHIRUKO...
...THAT BELONGS TO ME AND EVERYONE ELSE!!!
HE'S STILL ALIVE...?!
ゴゴゴゴ..
GRRRGG!!


...AND DESTROY THEM FROM THE INSIDE.
THE HAKI YOU WIELD CAN PENETRATE THE ENEMY'S INTERIOR...
BUT...WHEN YOU GO ONE LEVEL BEYOND THAT...
THUS MAKING IT MUCH MORE POWERFUL!
...OR IT CAN BE CONVERTED TO OFFENSIVE USE, TO GREAT EFFECT!!
IT CAN BE USED FOR DEFENSE, LIKE INVISIBLE ARMOR...

THOSE STEEL COLLARS...
...WERE DESTROYED FROM THE INSIDE BY YOUR HAKI!!
YOU CAN ALREADY DO IT!!
CRUNCH!!
YOU ALREADY KNOW...
...HOW TO INFUSE YOURSELF WITH OUTWARD HAKI...!!
!!
BUT YOU DO IT... UNCON-SCIOUSLY...
SLUMP...
!!
GRAMPS !!
HRRRNG !!
YOU'RE GOING TO PAY!!!
WHOA!
BEST OF LUCK, STRAW HAT FELLOW!!
SWISH!!





PRISON IRON-WORKS, UDON

WHY CAN'T WE MAKE CONTACT?!

THE PROBLEM IS, THE **BOSS SMAIL** HAS UP AND VANISHED!!

THAT'S BAD ENOUGH ON ITS OWN...

BUT WHAT'S CAUSING ALL THAT RUMBLING ?!!

...?

AH.

ズズゥ…ン!!

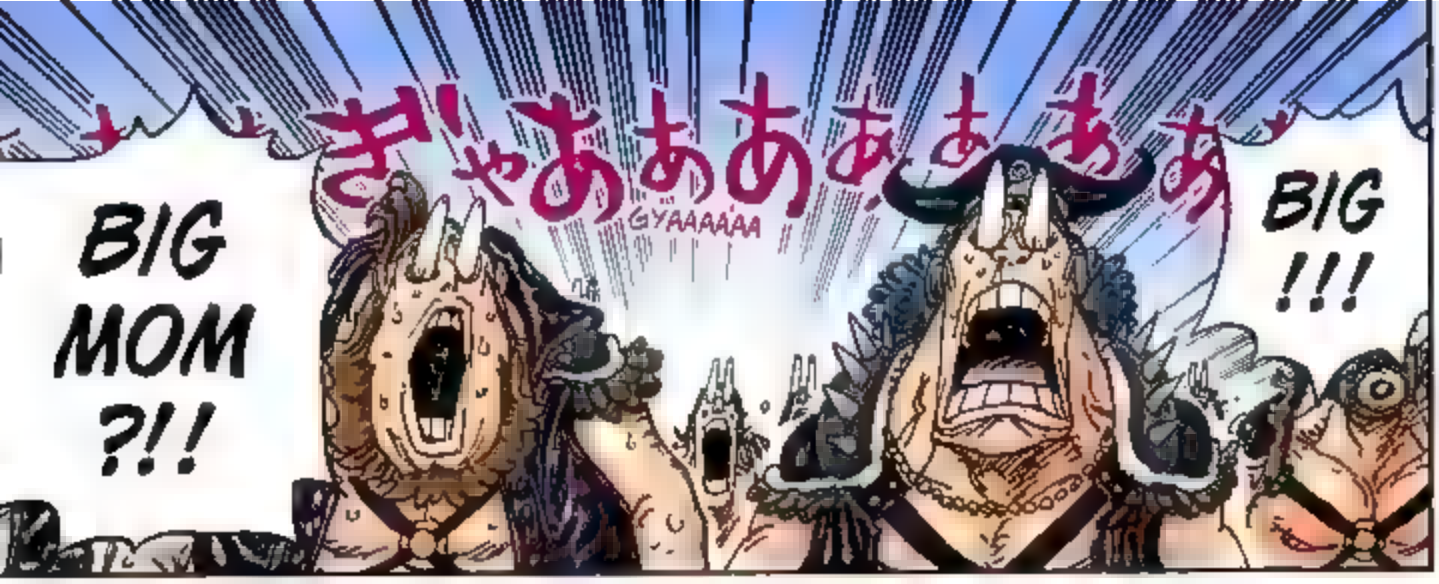
ZDUMM!!

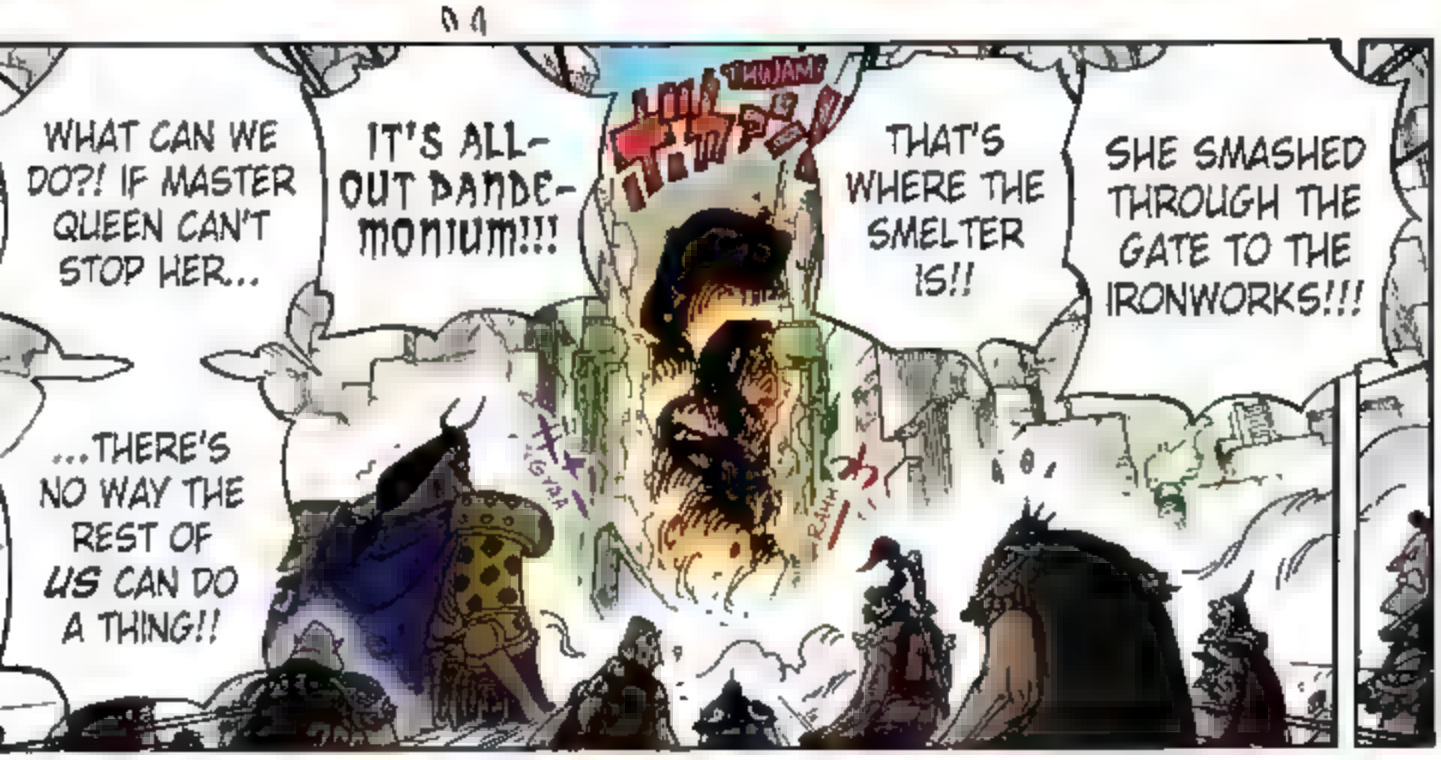
銑 02

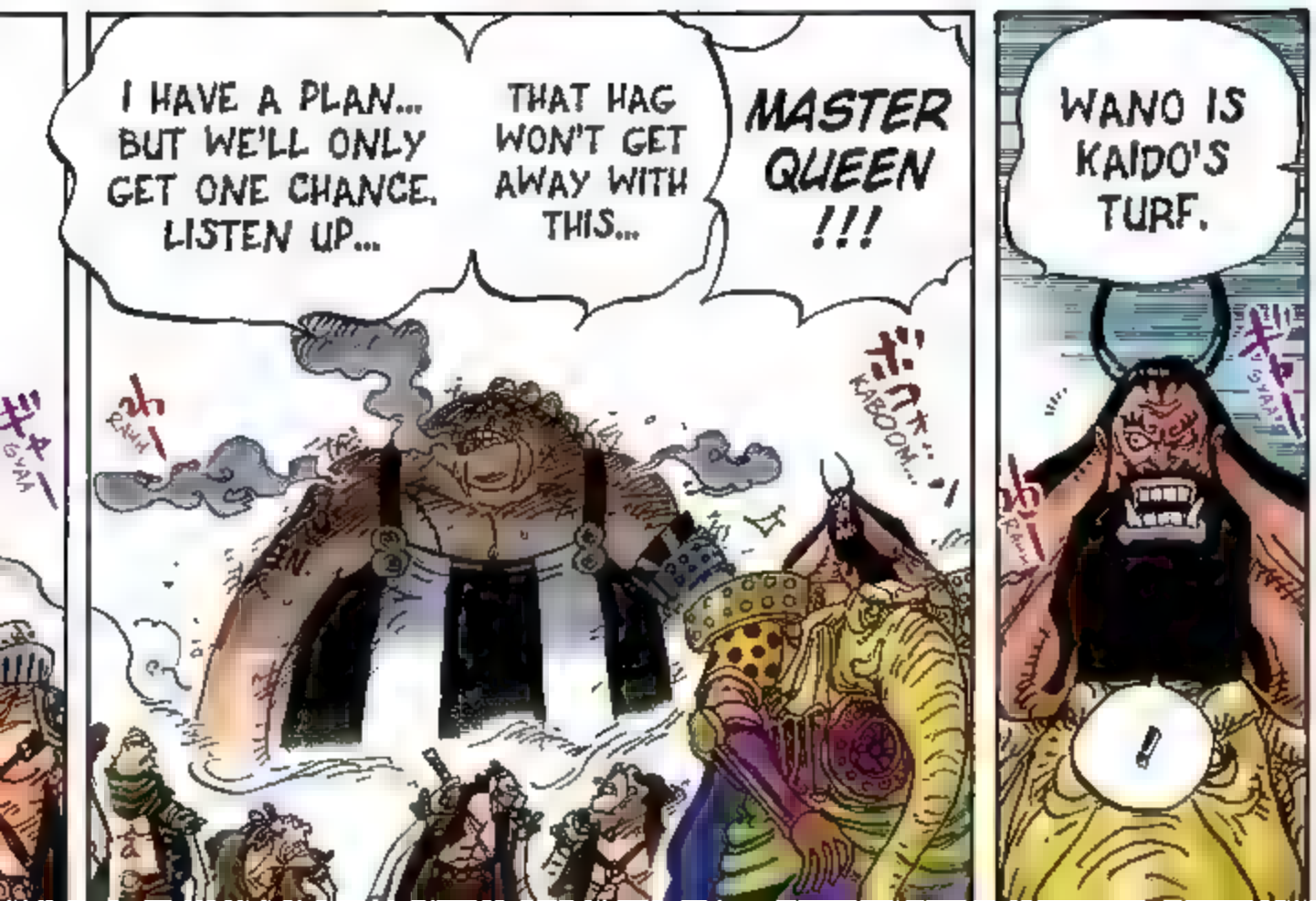
WAIT, YOU!!

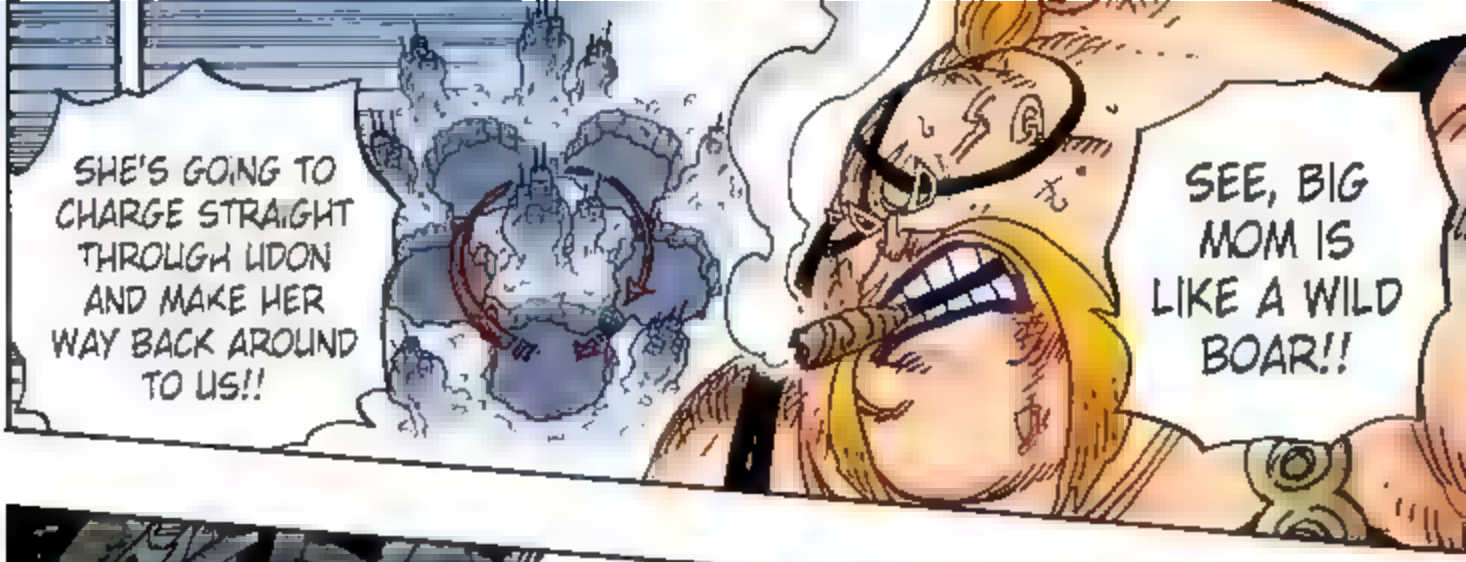
AAAAH!!

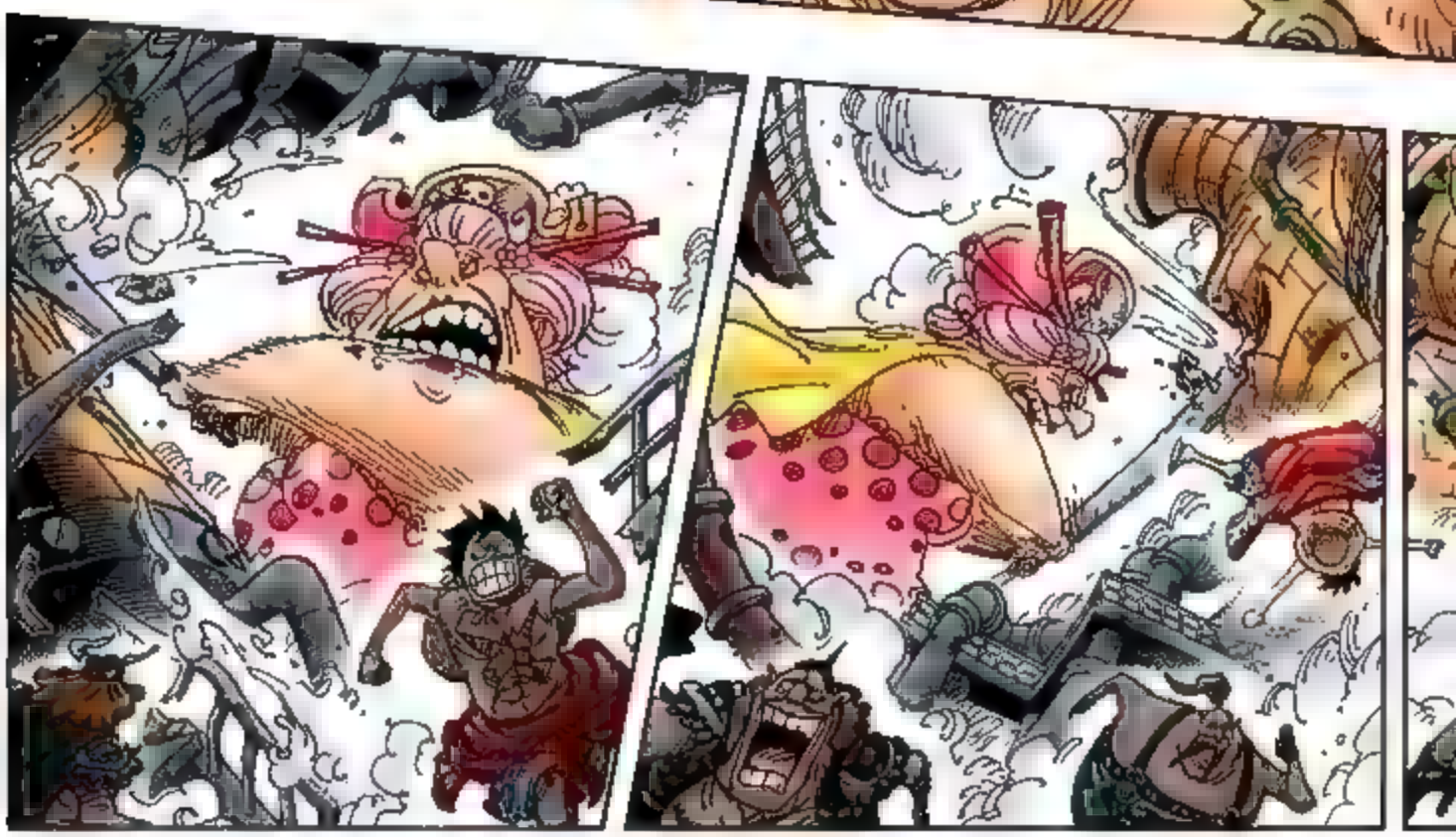
KABOOOM!!

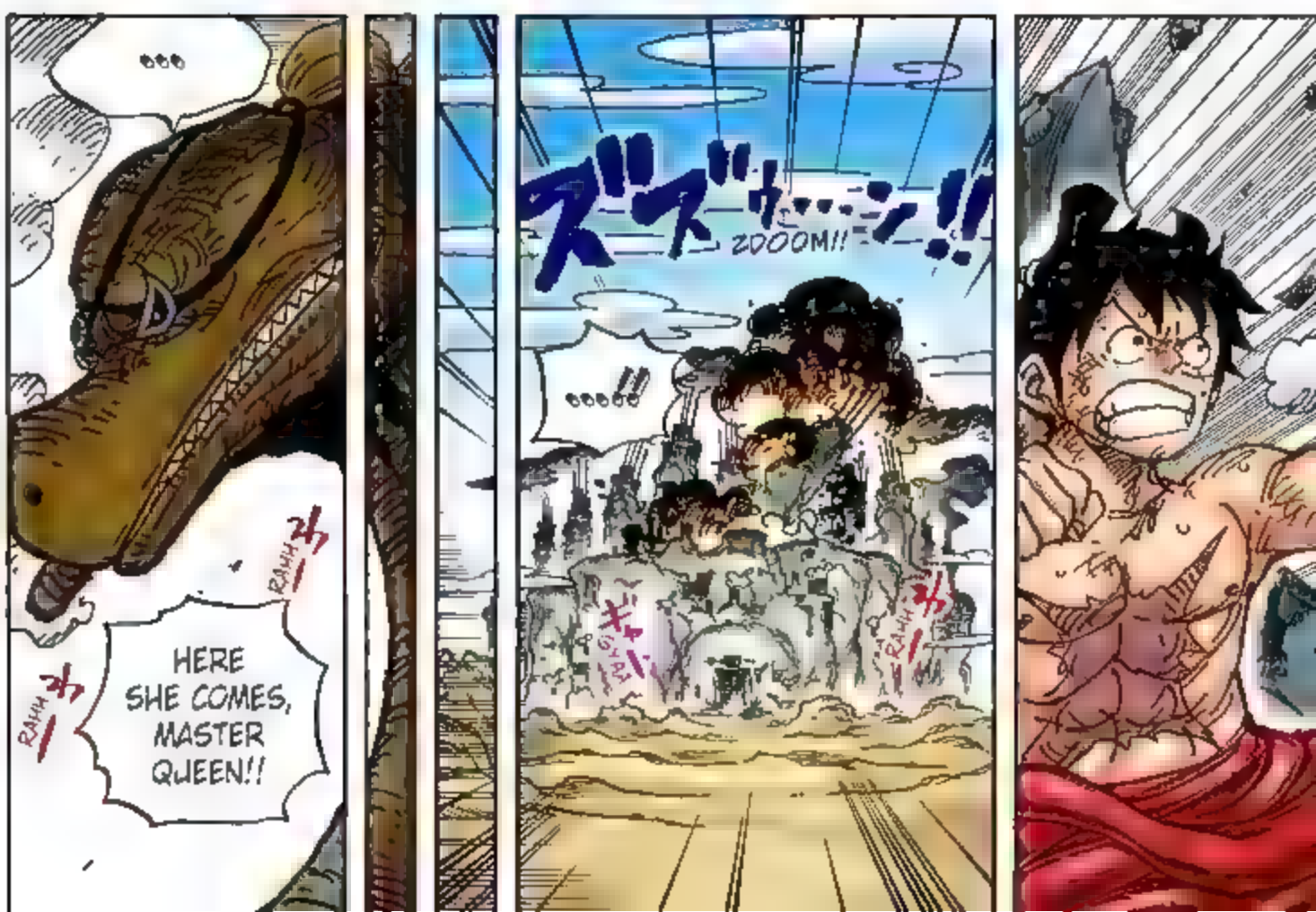

BIG MOM ?!!
ぎゃあああああ
GYAAAAAA
BIG !!!


WHAT CAN WE DO?! IF MASTER QUEEN CAN'T STOP HER...
IT'S ALL-OUT PANDE-MONIUM!!!
THWAM!
THAT'S WHERE THE SMELTER IS!!
SHE SMASHED THROUGH THE GATE TO THE IRONWORKS!!!
...THERE'S NO WAY THE REST OF US CAN DO A THING!!
GYAA
RAHH


I HAVE A PLAN... BUT WE'LL ONLY GET ONE CHANCE. LISTEN UP...
THAT HAG WON'T GET AWAY WITH THIS...
MASTER QUEEN !!!
KABOOM...
RAHH
GYAA
WANO IS KAIDO'S TURF.
!
GYAA!
RAHH







SEE, BIG MOM IS LIKE A WILD BOAR!!

SHE'S GOING TO CHARGE STRAIGHT THROUGH UDON AND MAKE HER WAY BACK AROUND TO US!!

ズズゥ…ン!!

ZDOOM!!

…!!

…

HERE SHE COMES, MASTER QUEEN!!

RAHH

RAHH

RAHH

KRUNCH!!
BENG!!
...!!
HUP...!!
GRRGGG...
OSHIRUKO?!
OSHIRUKO
VOOSH!!
...!!
EMPTY!
RAAAH!

KA-RUNCH!!

BRACHIO ...

...BOMBER !!!

LONG LIVE THE QUEEN!! SAVIOR OF WANO!!!

YEAH!! HE GOT HER!!!

...!!!

RADAAAH

AH!

MAMA!

MAMA ...

BA-BUMP!!

KUMA

...AND I GOT SEPARATED FROM THE REST, AND THEN... I WENT TO SOME DINGY LITTLE VILLAGE...

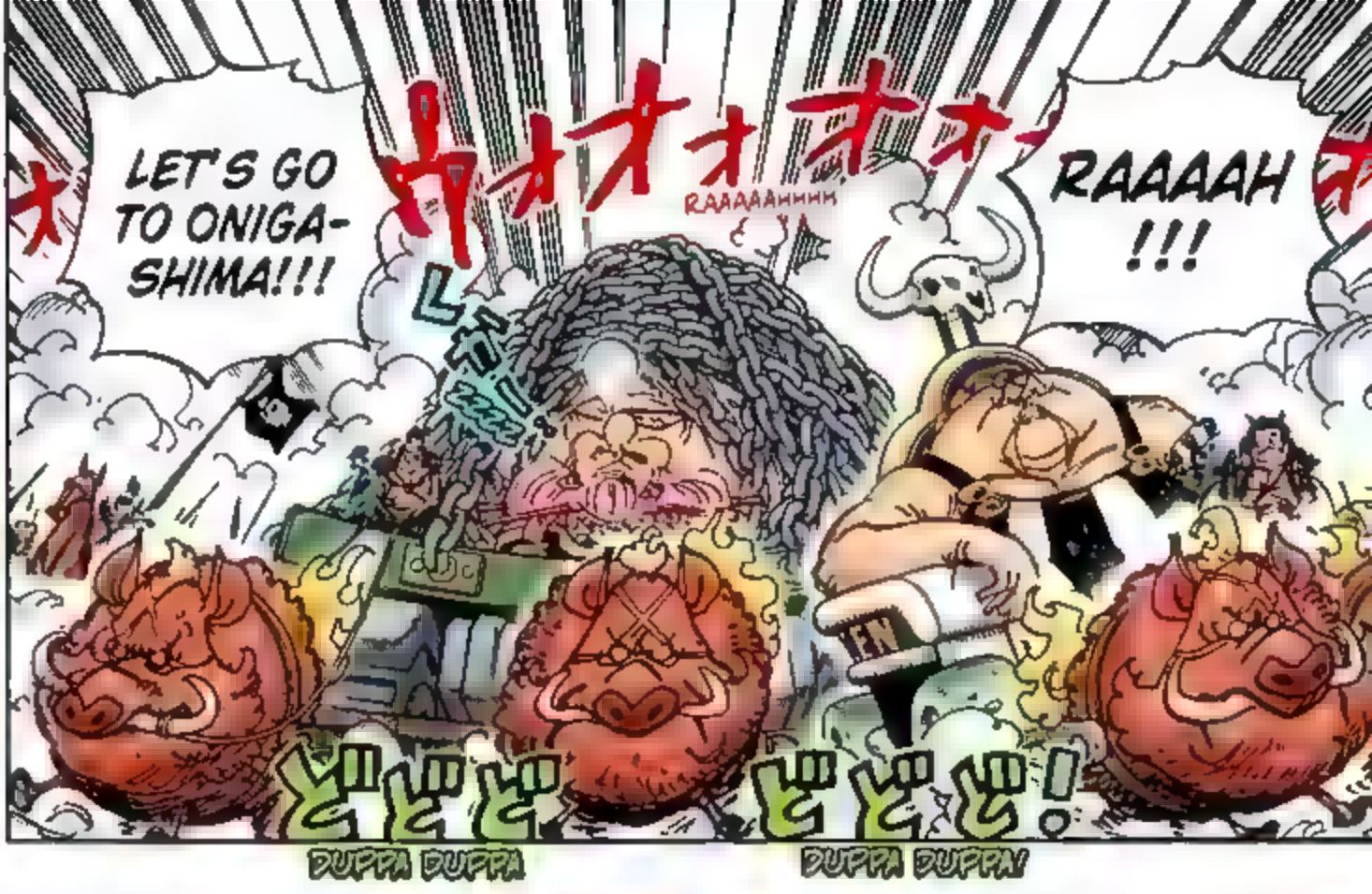
BOOMP

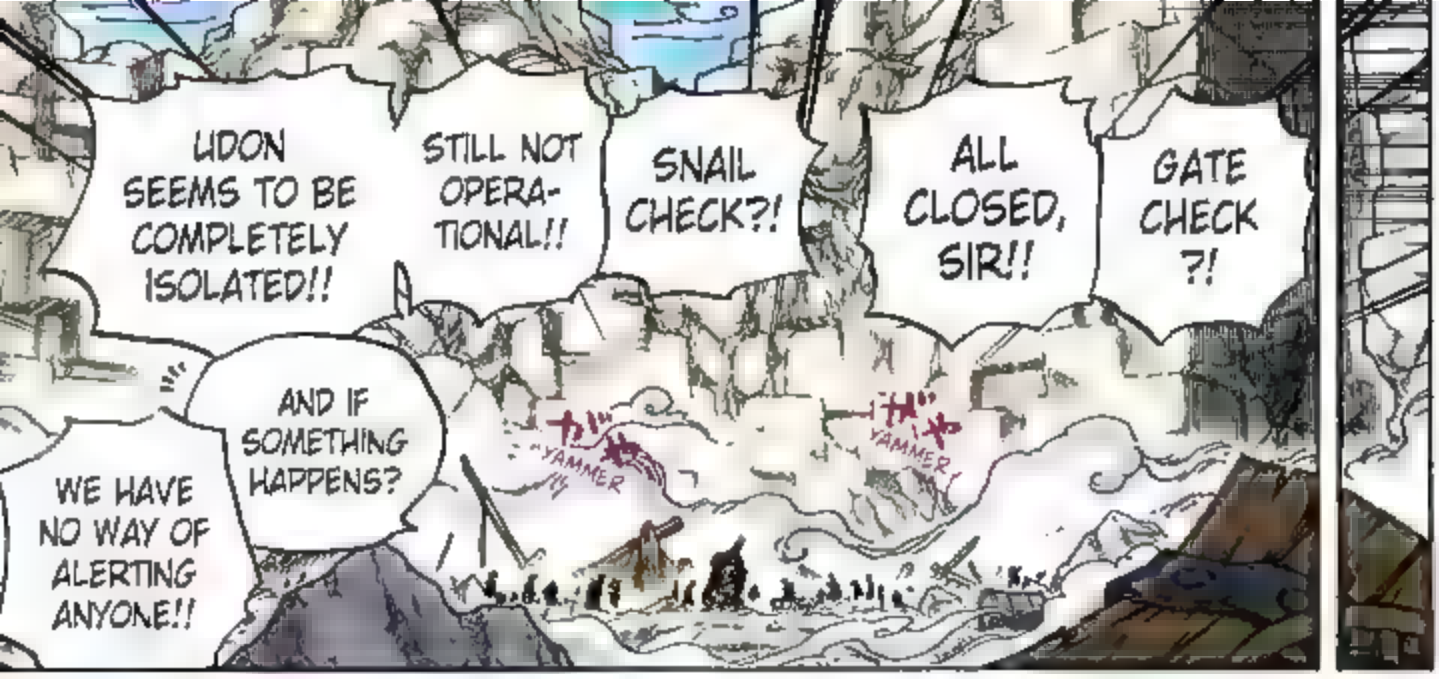
HUH?! MY HEAD IS KILLING ME!! WHAT WAS I JUST DOING?! OH, RIGHT... I FELL INTO THE SEA...

BOOMP

WHY, YOU'RE QUEEN FROM KAIDO'S CREW...
WHAT'S THIS...?
GLURRGG
WHY DIDN'T THAT KNOCK THE HAG OUT?!!
W-WAIT... ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!
?!
SWISH!
THAT'S RIGHT... I REMEMBER EVERYTHING NOW...!!
GRRRGGG
AGA-GA-GA-GA!
I'M GONNA DIE.
WUH-OH!
AIIIE...
SHE'S NOT ACTING LIKE SHE WAS BEFORE!! WHAT HAPPENED?!
I'M A GONER!! NOPE-NOPE-NOPE-NOPE-NOPE! FORGET THIS MONSTER!!
GZZZZ
...?!
?!!
THWUD!!
QUEE

GET OUT SOME 100 PERCENT PURE SEASTONE CUFFS AND CHAINS!!!
WRAP IT AROUND HER 100 TIMES AND GIVE HER 100 WILD ANIMAL SEDATIVES!!
YES, SIR!!
IS THE SHIP READY?!!
YOU BET!!!
LEAVE ONLY A BARE MINIMUM OF JAILERS!! EVERYONE ELSE ON THE SHIP!!!
IF THIS MONSTER WAKES UP, WE'RE ALL DEAD!!!
EVERY SECOND IS PRECIOUS!!
TRANSPORT BIG MOM TO ONIGASHIMA!! DOUBLE-MAXIMUM SECURITY PROTOCOL!!!
YES, SIR!!
SHE'S BUSTED DOWN EVERY DOOR IN THE PLACE!! LOCK DOWN UDON WITH THE EMERGENCY GATES!!!
THROW ALL THE PRISONERS IN CELLS AND GET THIS PLACE IN ORDER!!!
BABANUKI!! I'M PUTTING ALL OF UDON UNDER YOUR COMMAND!!!
YES, SIR!! BUT I'M WORRIED ABOUT ONE MAN IN PARTIC...
LET'S GET MOVING!!!


LET'S GO TO ONIGA-SHIMA!!!
オオオオオオ
RAAAAAHHHH
RAAAAH !!!
ZZZZ
EN
ドドド

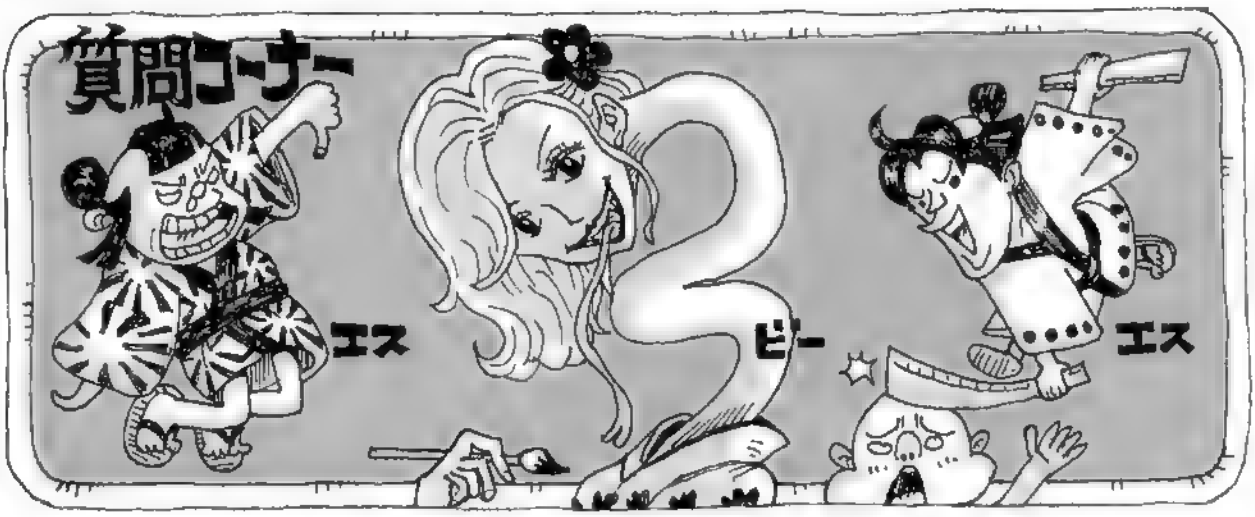


GATE CHECK ?!
ALL CLOSED, SIR!!
SNAIL CHECK?!
STILL NOT OPERA-TIONAL!!
UDON SEEMS TO BE COMPLETELY ISOLATED!!
AND IF SOMETHING HAPPENS?
WE HAVE NO WAY OF ALERTING ANYONE!!
YAMMER
YAMMER

SO I GET TO FIGHT ALL I WANT!
?!
WHAT?! WHO SAID THAT?!
IT WON'T BE QUITE AS EXCITING WITHOUT BIG MOM OR BALLOON MAN...
OH, RIGHT! HE'S STILL FREE...

I'VE ALWAYS BEEN FREE.
AND NOW THIS PLACE IS MINE.
?!!

SBS Question Corner



(Buchonosuke, Tochigi)

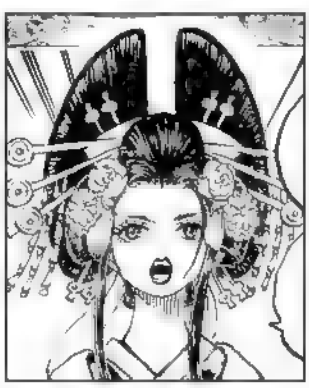
Q: Oda Sensei, I want to be a person who helps others, so I'd like to work as a bathhouse assistant. But since I only have two arms, I can only help the women.

--Sanadacchi

A: There you are, Sanada the pervert!! You can't work here. The only future I can envision is you getting arrested!! Unfortunately, to explain the full history of bathhouse assistants, known as "Sansuke," would take too much time, so if you're curious, look them up yourself. The short story is that it's a fact that in the Edo period, there were male employees at mixed-use bathhouses who helped to wash the customers' bodies. But they would never hire a pervo like Sanada! So don't even think about it!!

Q: I just saw Sanada, and he said he wanted to see more scenes at the mixed bath.

--Match and Takeshi



A: Sanada, you jerk!!

Q: Sanada just said he wants Komurasaki to step on him.

--Match and Takeshi

A: Sanada!! Stop ruining the sanctity of the SBS!!

Q: The tree on Shutenmaru's head is from a rakugo routine called Atamayama, right? So where does the tree grow out of your body, Oda Sensei?

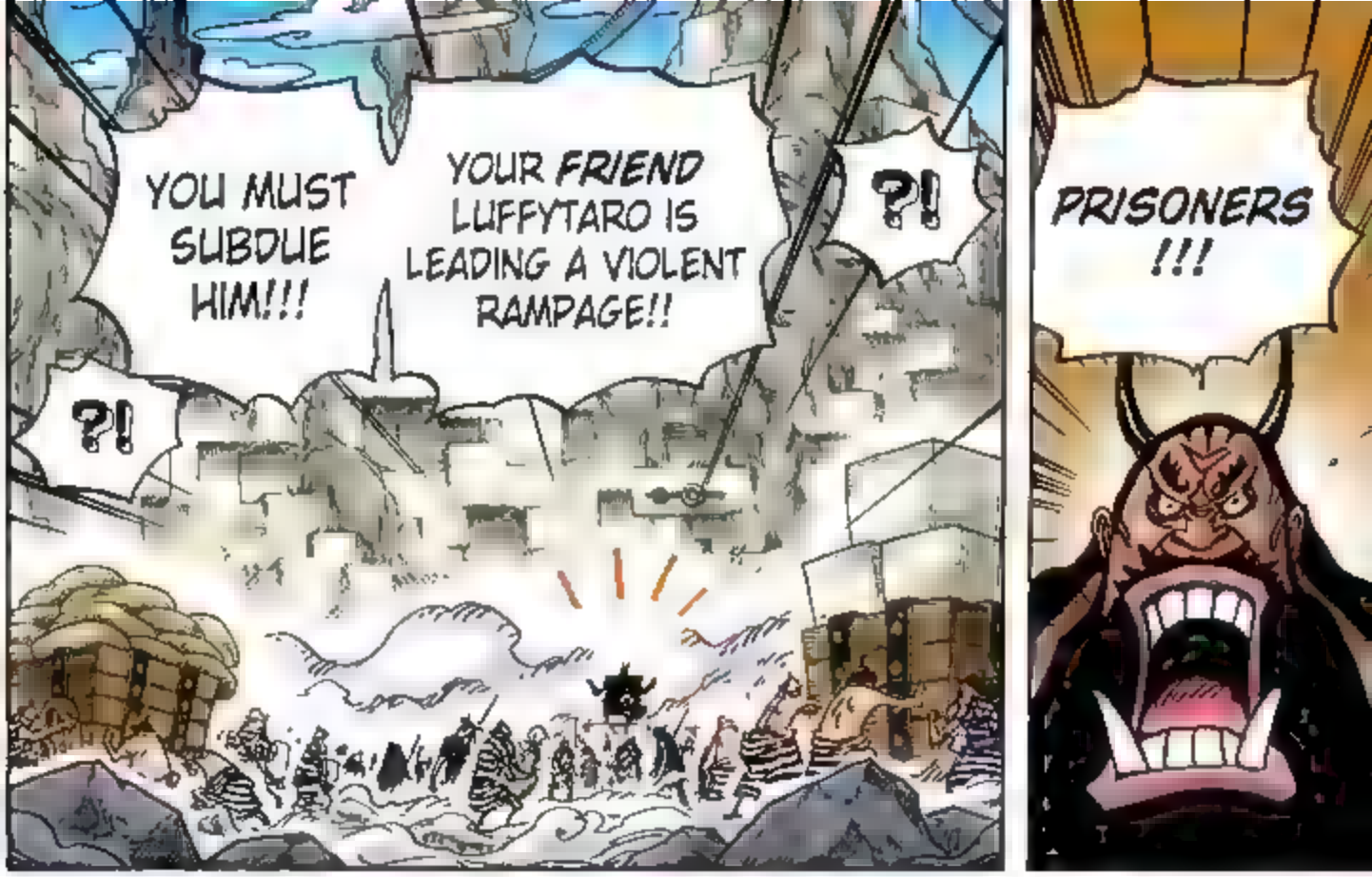
--Kinbo

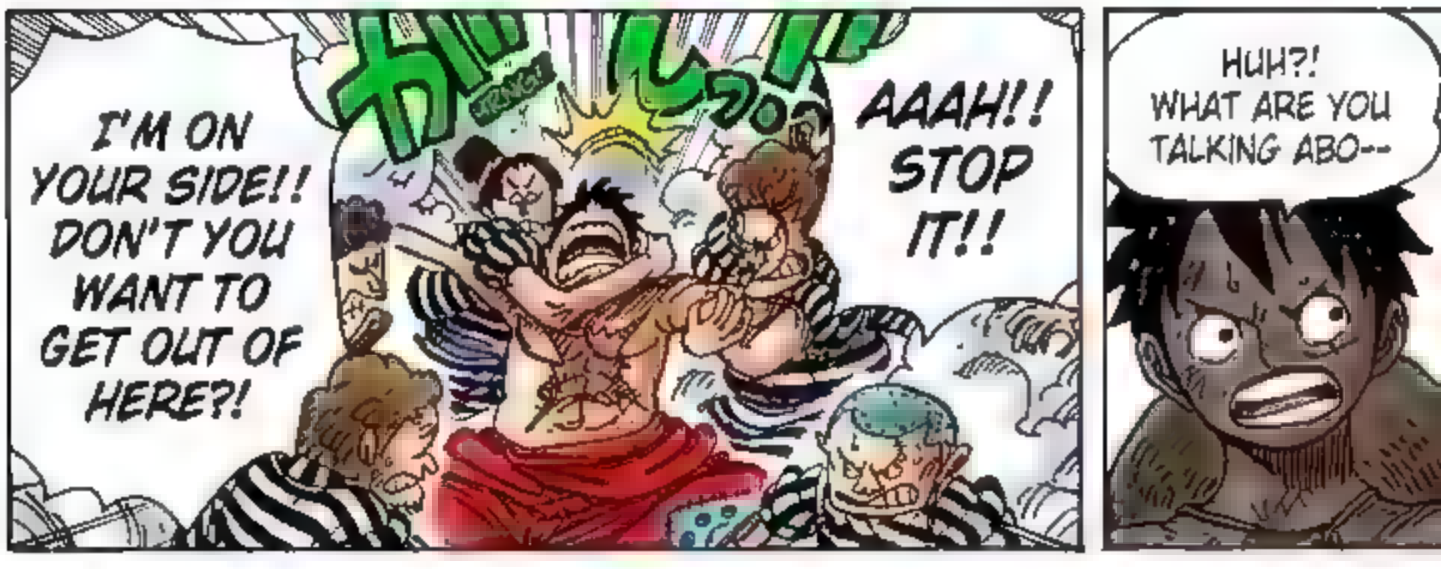
A: That's right! There's a story in rakugo called Atamayama, meaning "head mountain." It's a strange and surreal story where a little cherry blossom tree grows out of a man's head, and then everyone goes up onto his head to watch the blossoms fall. Now, you asked where the tree grows out of my own body? Obviously, my crotch!! Come and watch the flowers bloom!! Huh? I hear police sirens...

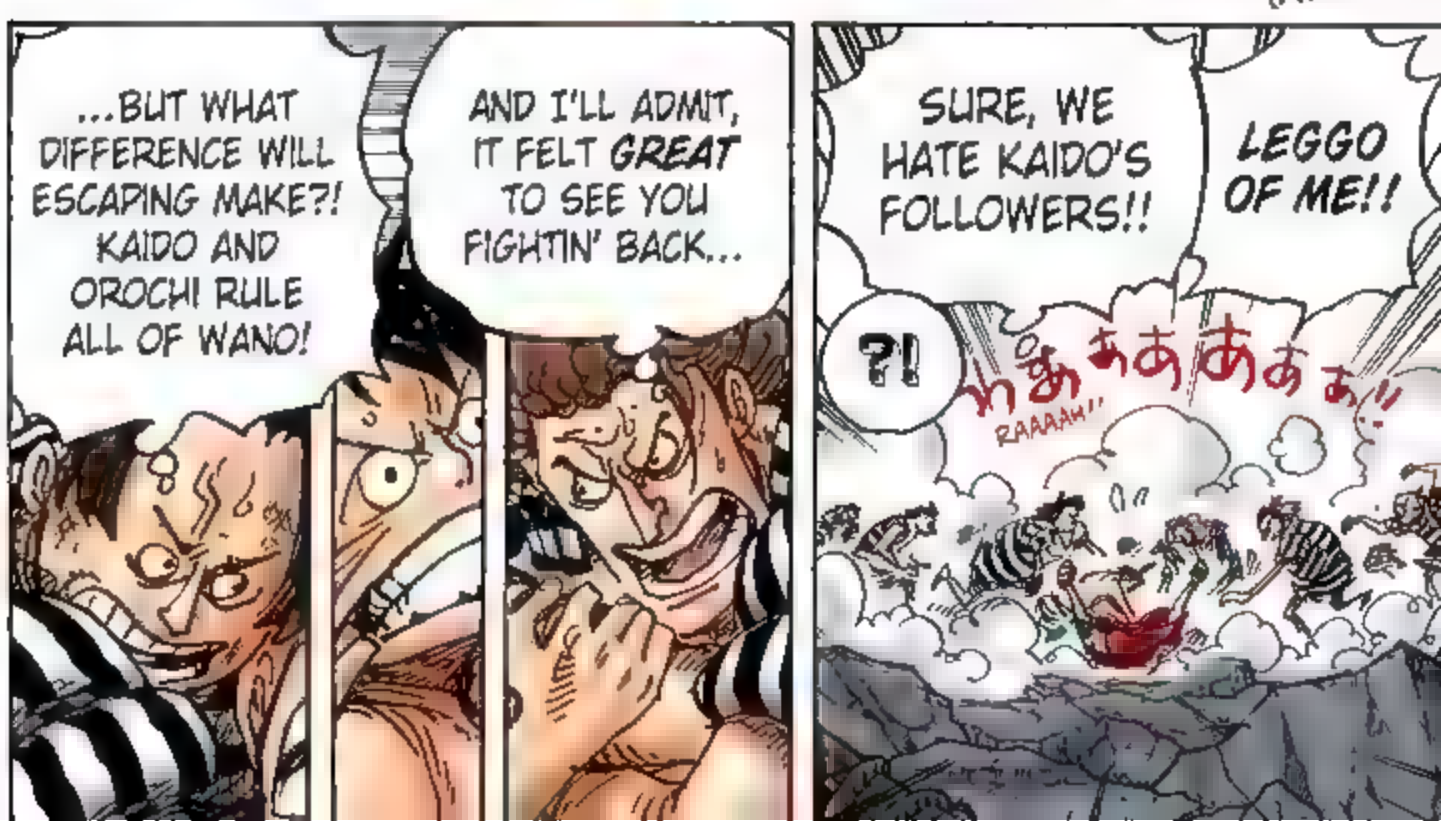
Chapter 948:
INTRODUCING KAWAMATSU THE KAPPA

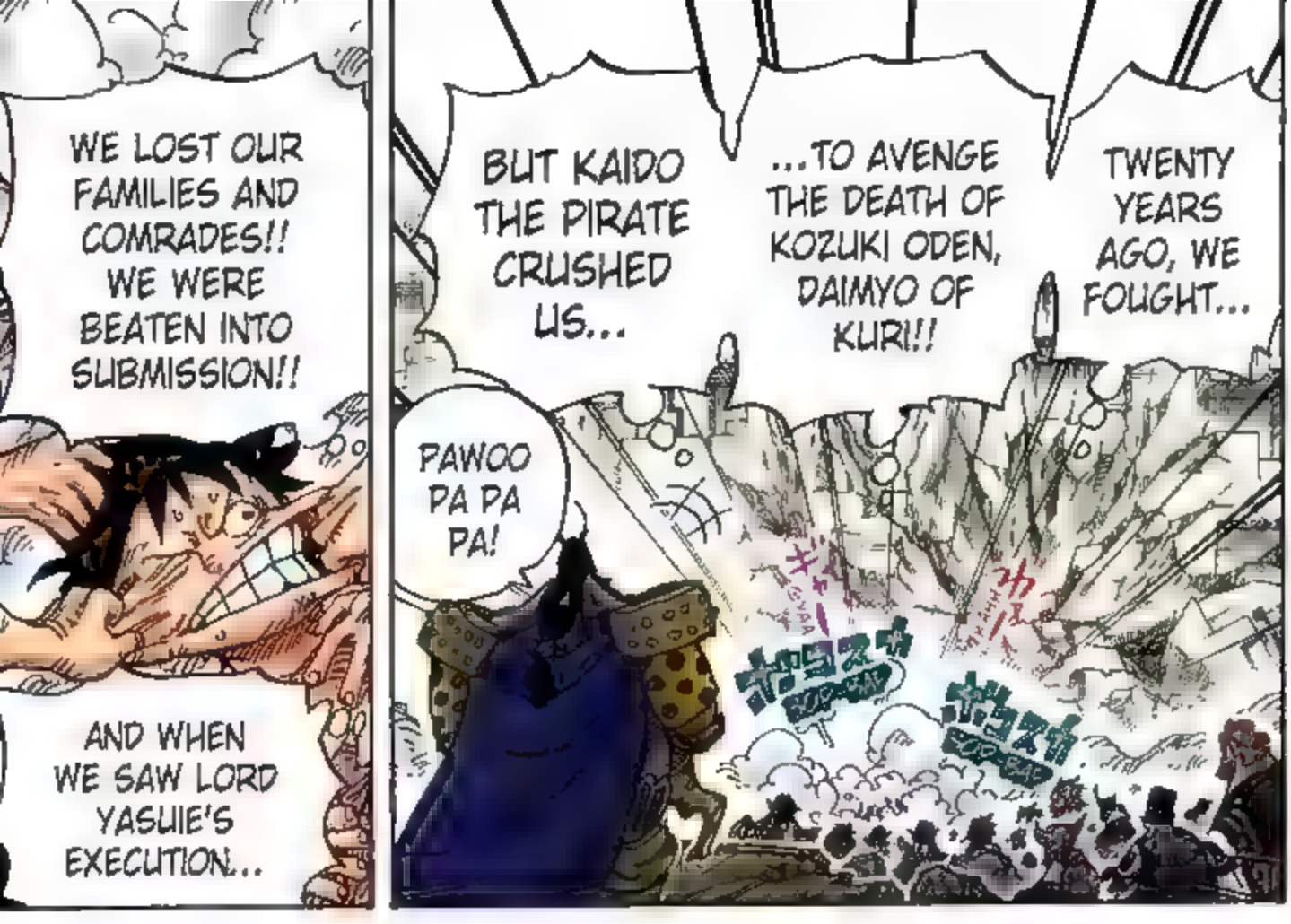
LIMITED COVER SERIES, NO. 24
VOL. 1: "ESCAPE SUCCESSFUL"

JUST LOOK HOW MANY...
...SPARRING PARTNERS I HAVE!!
I KNOW I'LL FIGURE IT OUT!!!
BE-BENG!!
WEEZ
HUFF
WHAT SHOULD WE DO, CHOPPER-EMON?
WE NEED TO GO RESCUE OLIN!
NO WE DON'T!! THAT'S A RELIEF TO ME!!
MORE IMPORTANT IS HELPING LUFFYTARO!! WHY ISN'T HE RUNNING AWAY?!
CHIEF WARDEN!! SHOULD WE PACK THE PRISONERS INTO THEIR CELLS BEFORE THEY GET ANY FUNNY IDEAS?!
THAT WON'T BE NECESSARY ...
HUH ?!
NOTHING GETS THAT STRAW HAT FELLOW DOWN...
KIANO
ワノ国
UDON
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP...
Kib
FC
Ringo
Kur
Udon
Hakumai
Oni
CAPTURE STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
GANK!!
IMAGINE THE HAKI...
...FLOWING THROUGH MY BODY.
HRMP !!
MM, NOT QUITE!!
HEH!
AGH !
WRONG!! BUT...

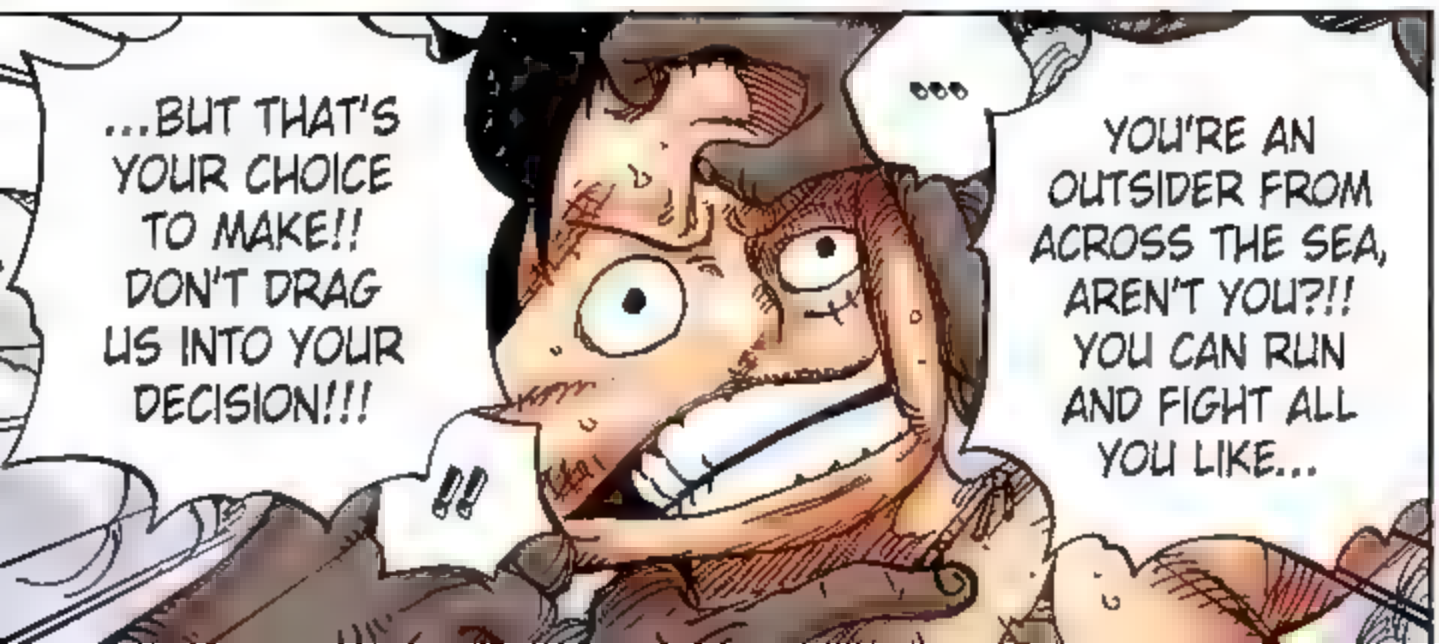

YOU MUST SUBDUE HIM!!!
YOUR FRIEND LUFFYTARO IS LEADING A VIOLENT RAMPAGE!!
?!
?!
PRISONERS !!!

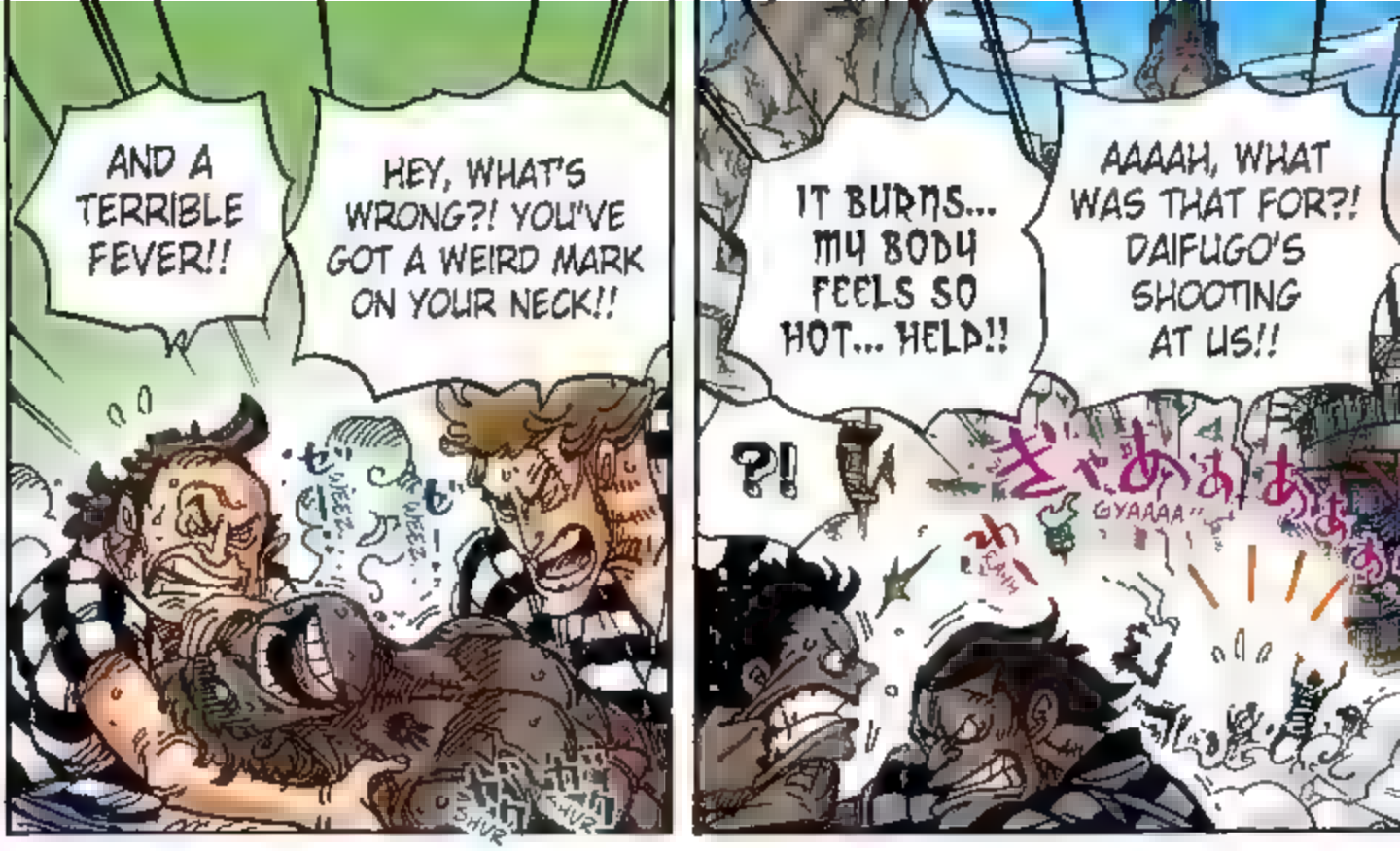

I'M ON YOUR SIDE!! DON'T YOU WANT TO GET OUT OF HERE?!
AAAH!! STOP IT!!
HUH?! WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABO--

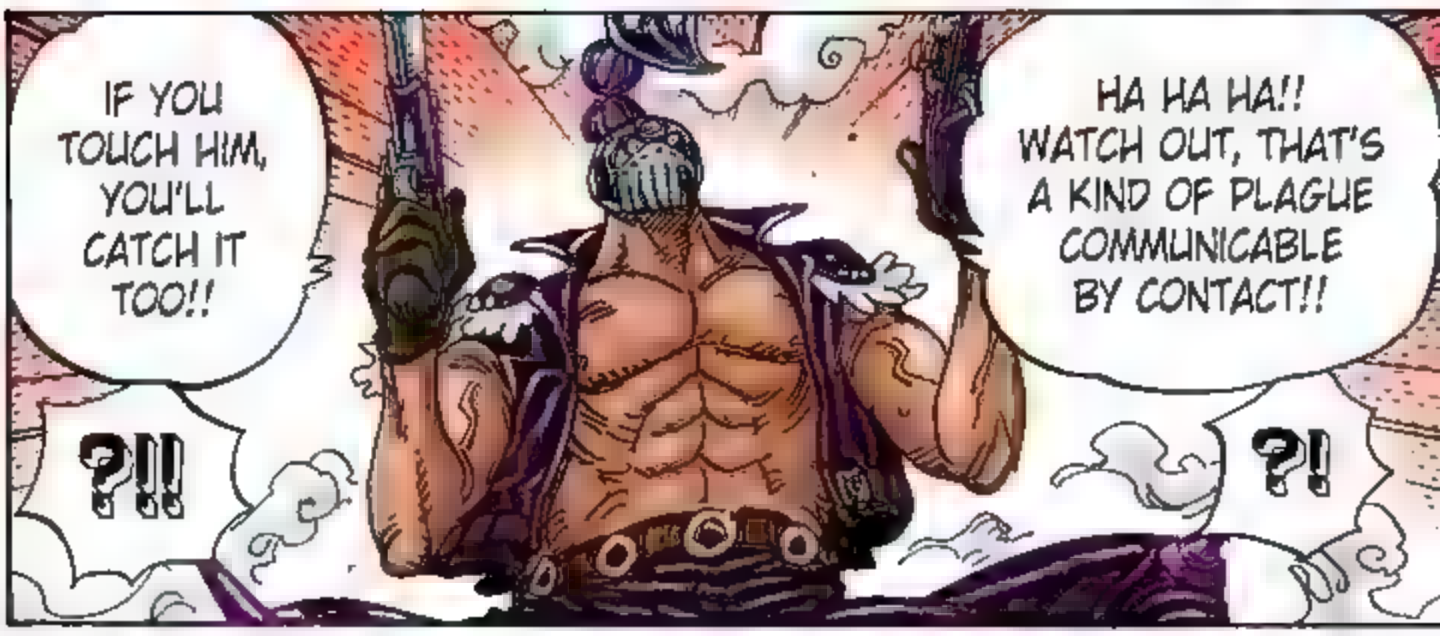

...BUT WHAT DIFFERENCE WILL ESCAPING MAKE?! KAIDO AND OROCHI RULE ALL OF WANO!
AND I'LL ADMIT, IT FELT GREAT TO SEE YOU FIGHTIN' BACK...
SURE, WE HATE KAIDO'S FOLLOWERS!!
LEGGO OF ME!!
?!
RAAAAH!!


WE LOST OUR FAMILIES AND COMRADES!! WE WERE BEATEN INTO SUBMISSION!!
AND WHEN WE SAW LORD YASUIE'S EXECUTION...
BUT KAIDO THE PIRATE CRUSHED US...
...TO AVENGE THE DEATH OF KOZUKI ODEN, DAIMYO OF KURI!!
TWENTY YEARS AGO, WE FOUGHT...
PAWOO PA PA PA!

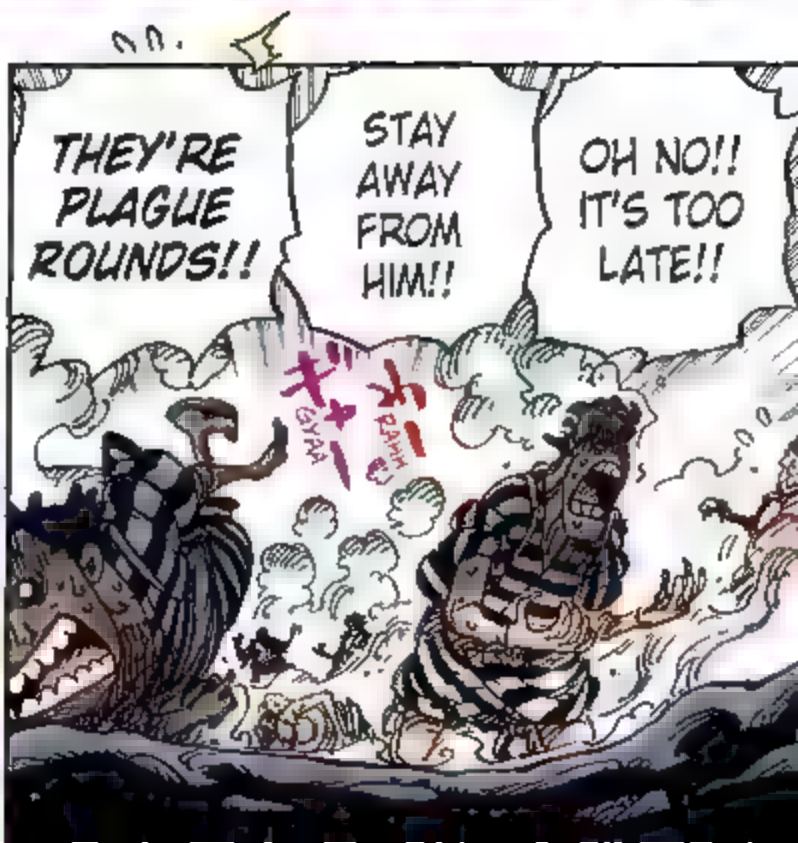
THERE IS NO FREEDOM TO BE FOUND ANYWHERE IN THIS COUNTRY ANYMORE!!
LEAVING THIS PLACE WILL NOT GIVE US OUR HOMES BACK, OR FOOD TO FILL OUR STOMACHS!
!!
...ALL OF THE OLD TERROR AND DESPAIR FLOODED BACK!!

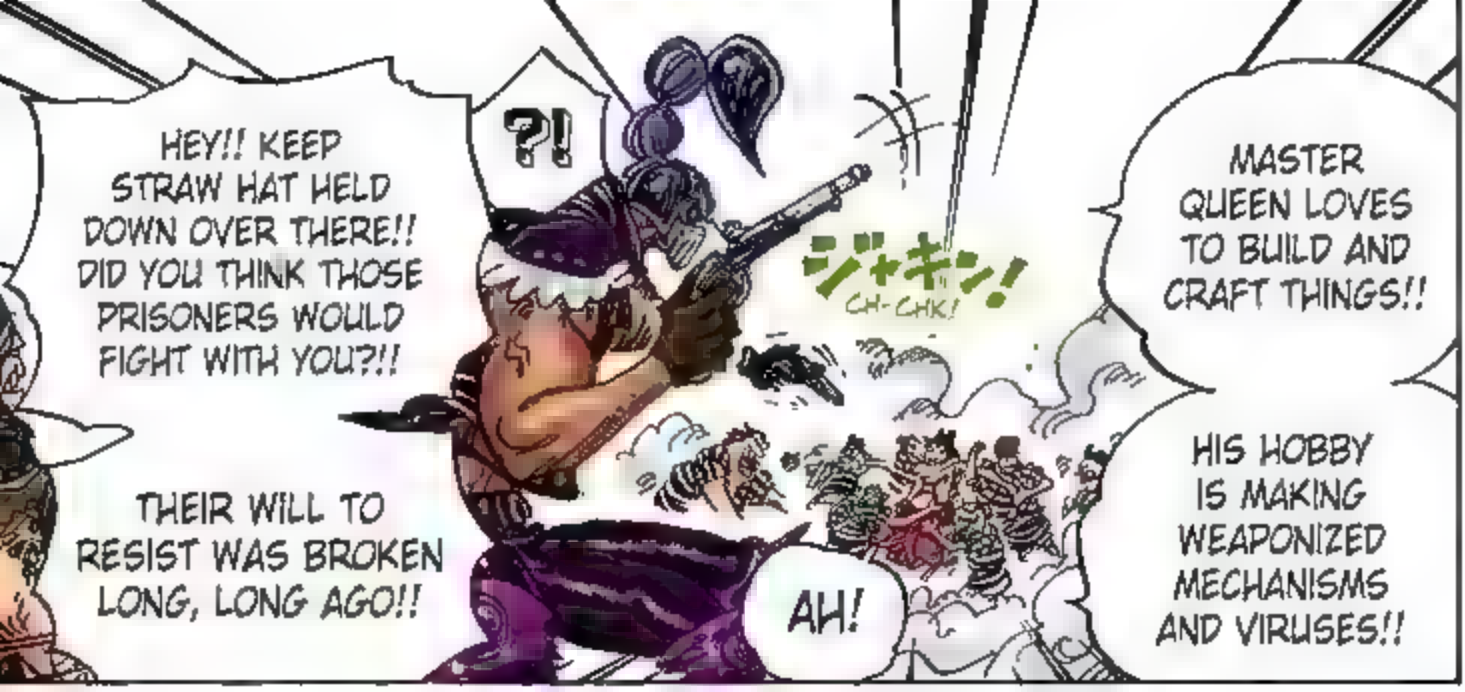

...BUT THAT'S YOUR CHOICE TO MAKE!! DON'T DRAG US INTO YOUR DECISION!!!
!!
...
YOU'RE AN OUTSIDER FROM ACROSS THE SEA, AREN'T YOU?!! YOU CAN RUN AND FIGHT ALL YOU LIKE...

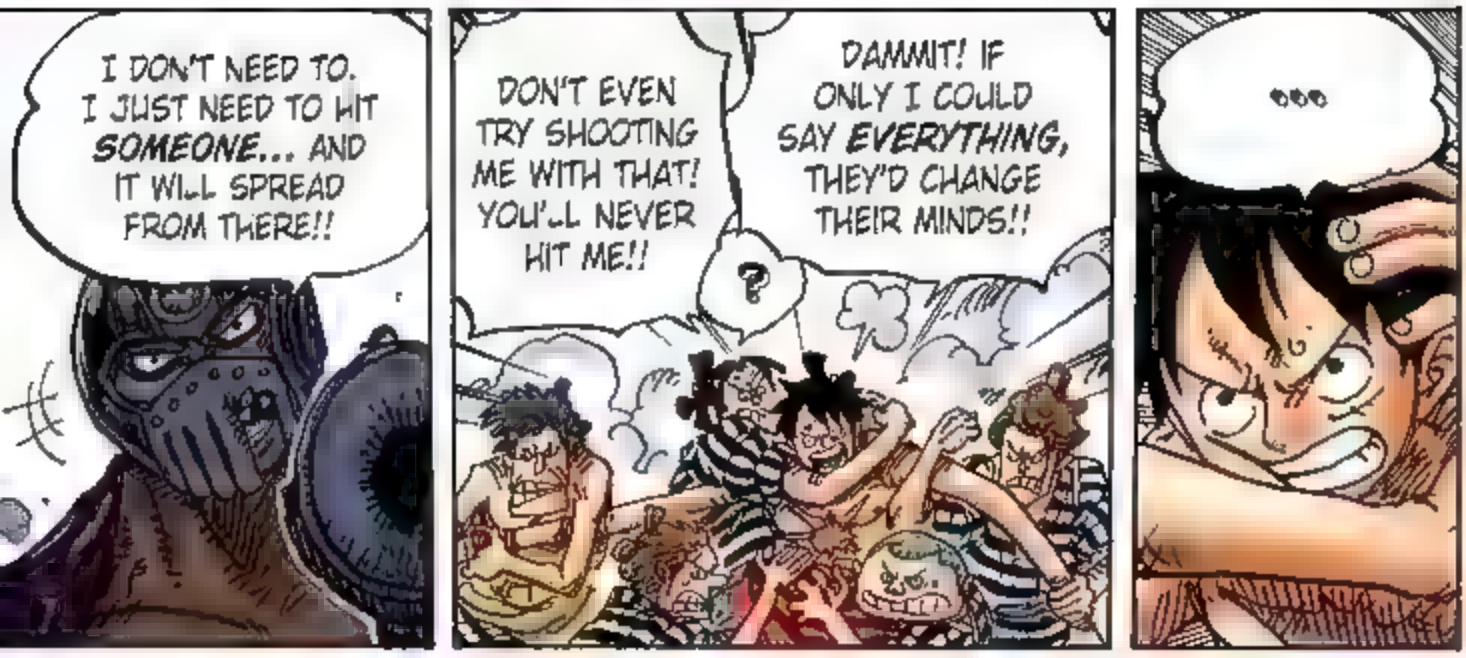

AND A TERRIBLE FEVER!!
HEY, WHAT'S WRONG?! YOU'VE GOT A WEIRD MARK ON YOUR NECK!!
WEEZ
WEEZ
SHUR
SHUR
IT BURNS... MY BODY FEELS SO HOT... HELP!!
AAAAH, WHAT WAS THAT FOR?! DAIFUGO'S SHOOTING AT US!!
?!
ぎゃあああ
GYAAAA
GAHH


IF YOU TOUCH HIM, YOU'LL CATCH IT TOO!!
?!!
HA HA HA!! WATCH OUT, THAT'S A KIND OF PLAGUE COMMUNICABLE BY CONTACT!!
?!

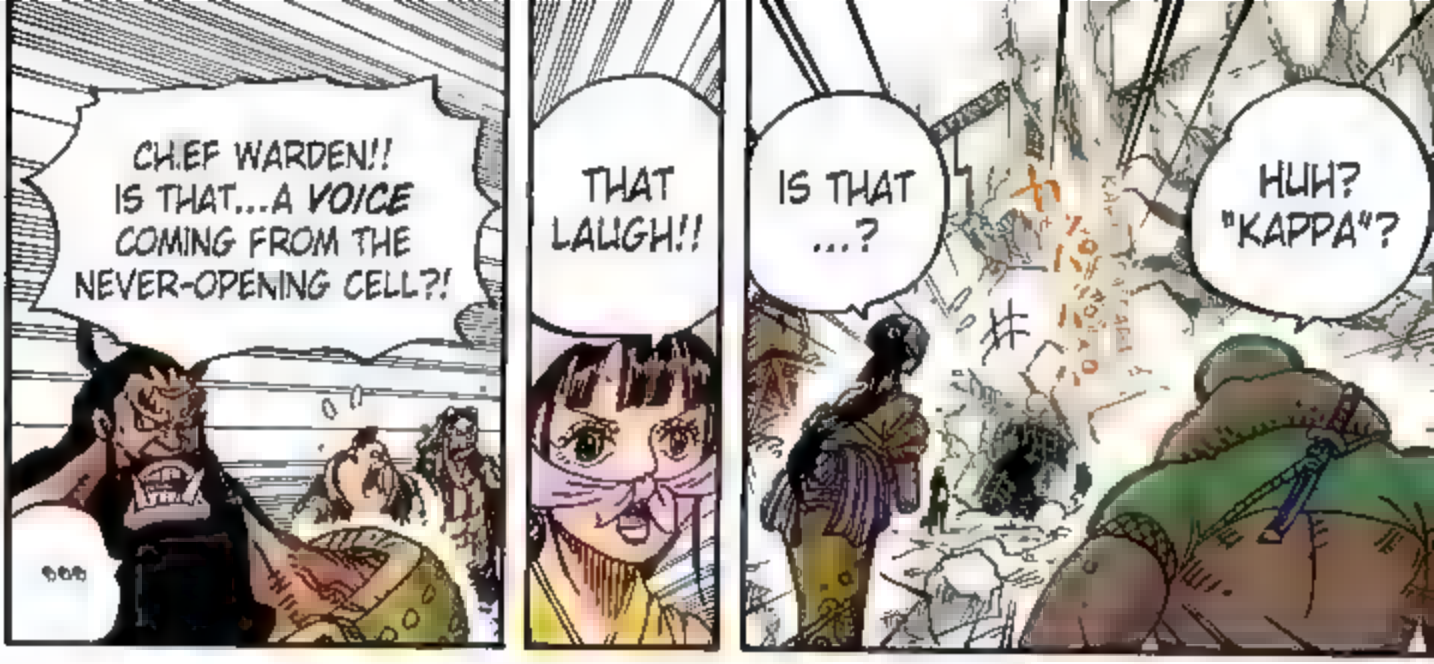
ANYONE WHO TRIES ANY FUNNY BUSINESS GETS SHOT WITH ONE OF THESE BULLETS!!
WA HA HA! THAT FIRST ONE IS AN EXAMPLE TO YOU!!
!!

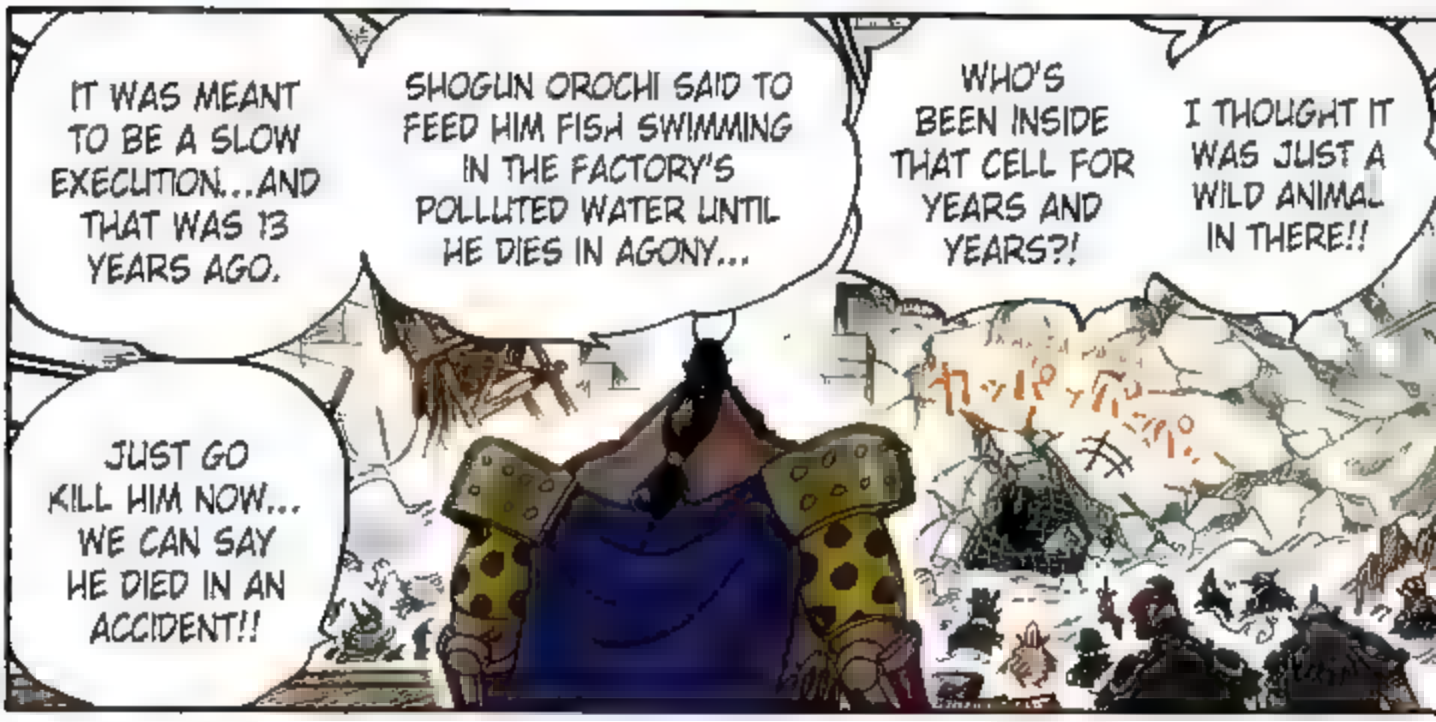

THEY'RE PLAGUE ROUNDS!!
STAY AWAY FROM HIM!!
OH NO!! IT'S TOO LATE!!
ぎゃ
GYAA
み
RAHH

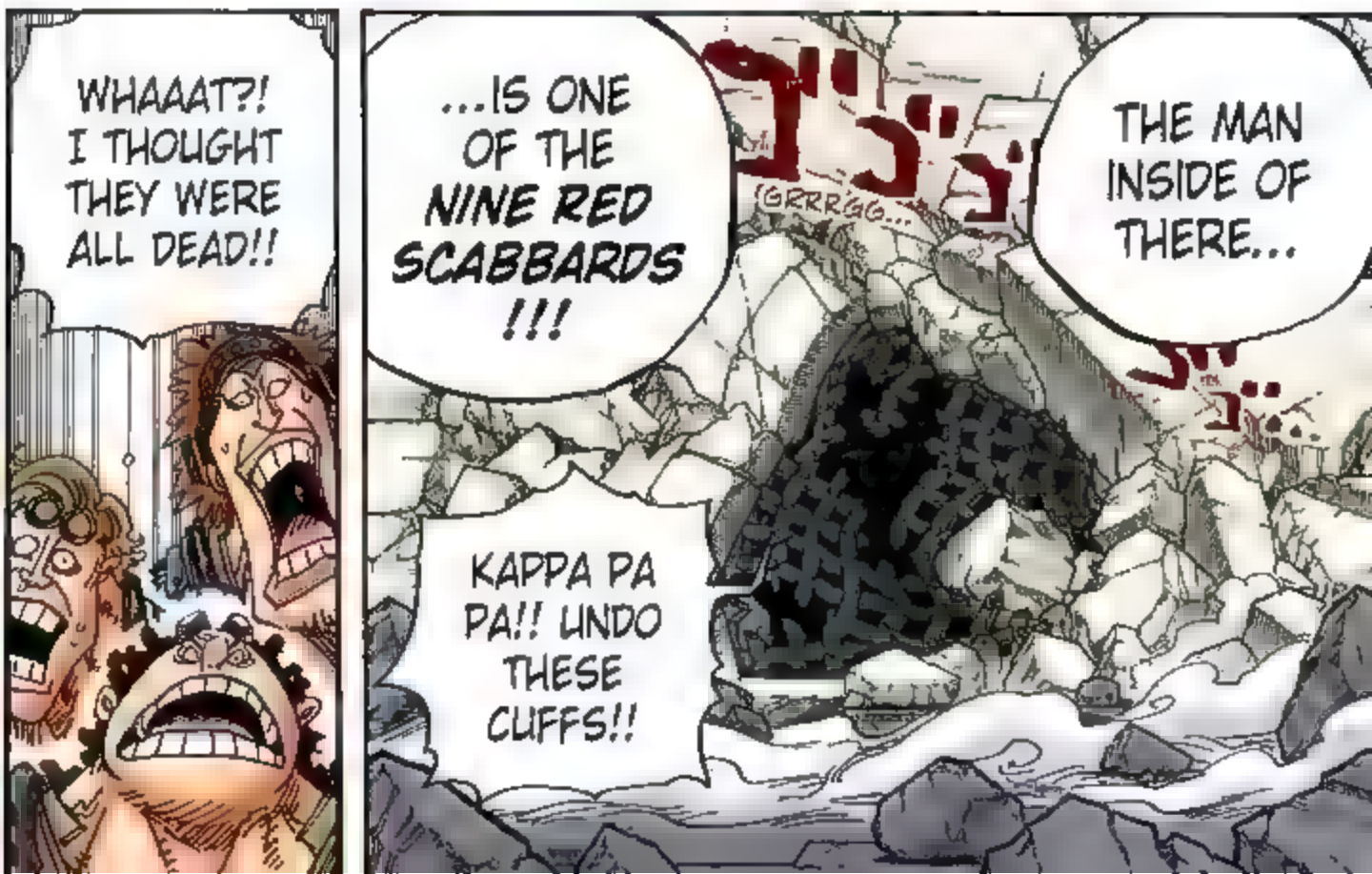

HEY!! KEEP STRAW HAT HELD DOWN OVER THERE!! DID YOU THINK THOSE PRISONERS WOULD FIGHT WITH YOU?!!
?!
ジャキン!
CH-CHK!
MASTER QUEEN LOVES TO BUILD AND CRAFT THINGS!!
THEIR WILL TO RESIST WAS BROKEN LONG, LONG AGO!!
AH!
HIS HOBBY IS MAKING WEAPONIZED MECHANISMS AND VIRUSES!!

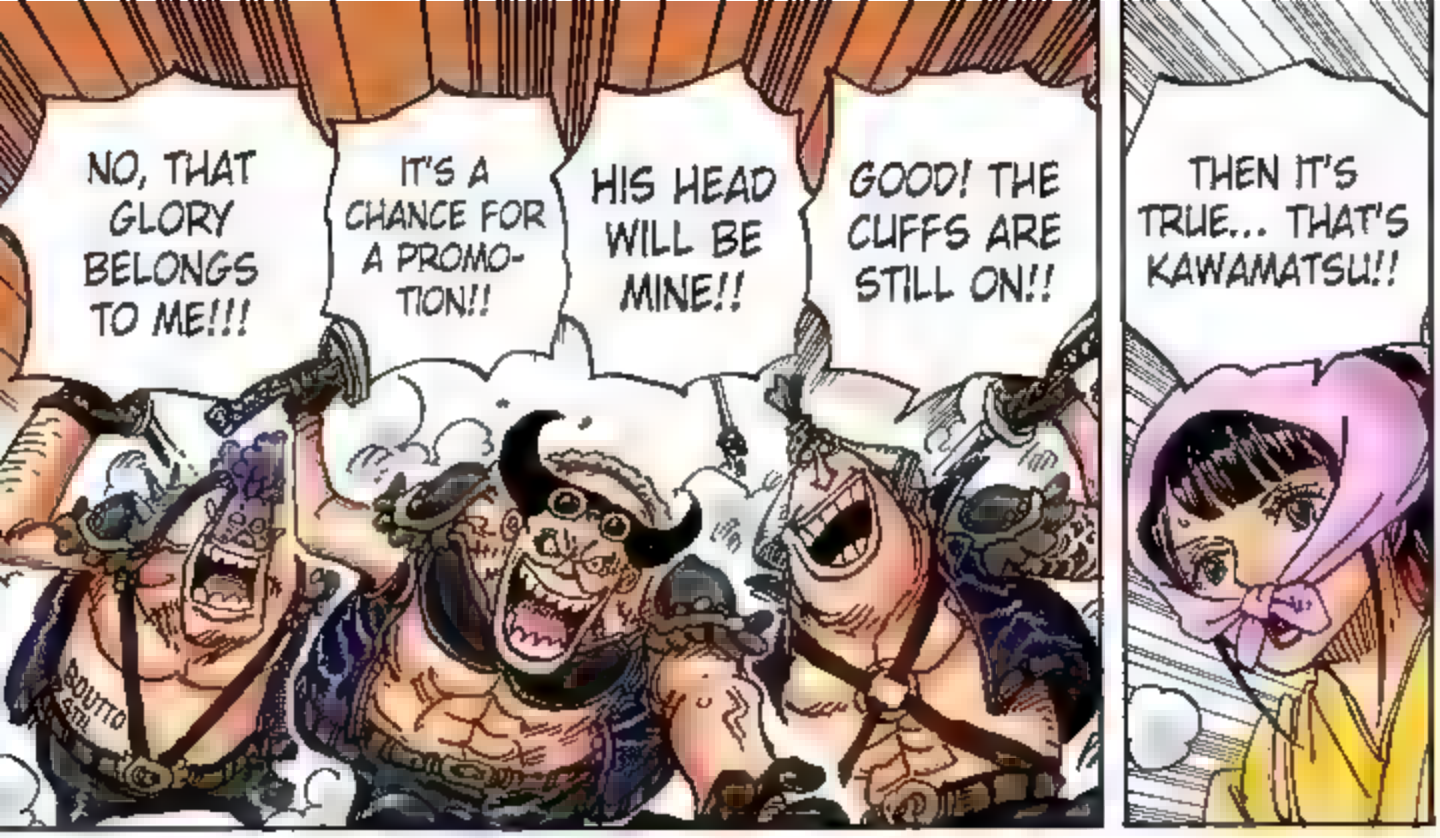

I DON'T NEED TO. I JUST NEED TO HIT SOMEONE... AND IT WILL SPREAD FROM THERE!!
DON'T EVEN TRY SHOOTING ME WITH THAT! YOU'LL NEVER HIT ME!!
DAMMIT! IF ONLY I COULD SAY EVERYTHING, THEY'D CHANGE THEIR MINDS!!
?
...

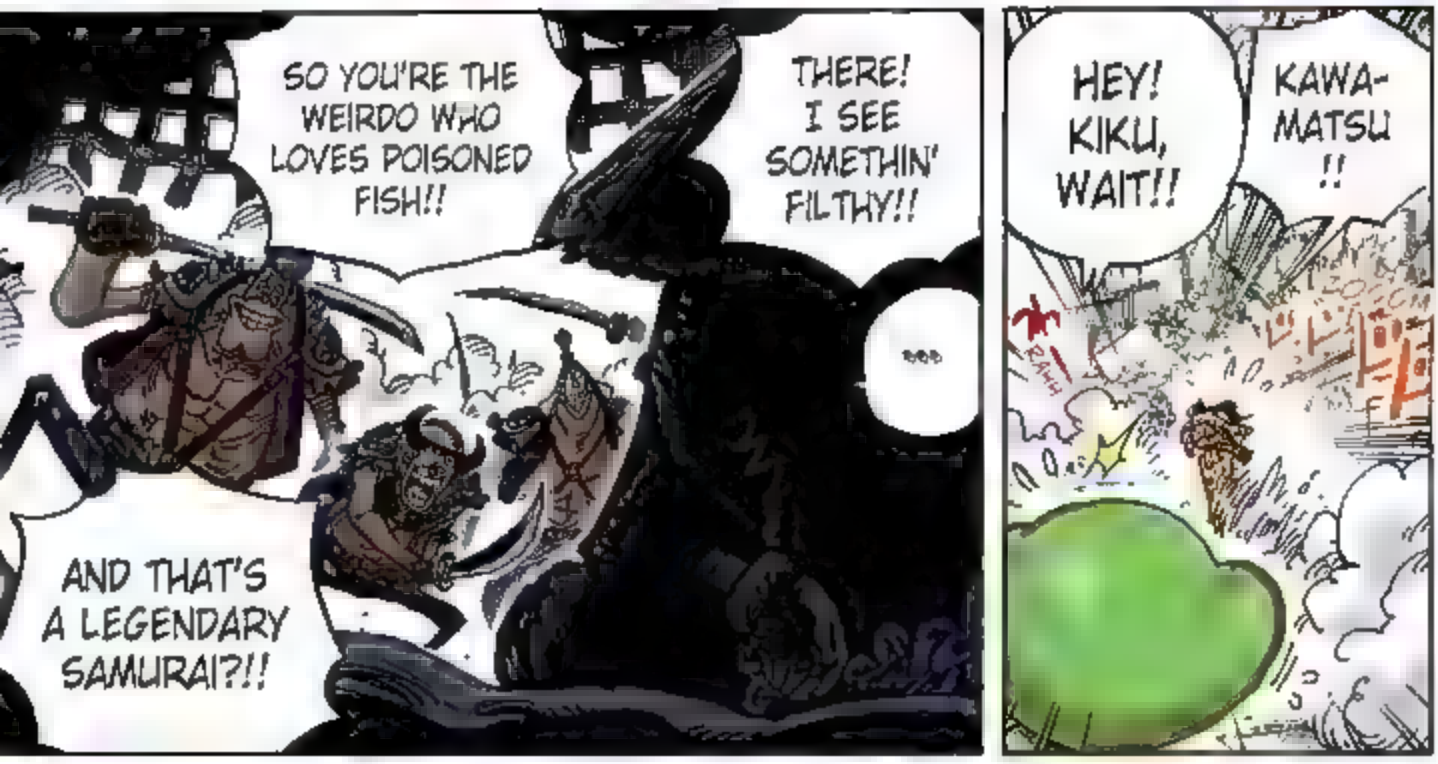
TELL THEM THERE'S HOPE!! TELL THEM THEY'VE GOT ONE LAST CHANCE!!
??
RIGHT, THERE'S SOMEONE OVER THERE...
THAT'S RIGHT!! YOU TELL THEM, STRAW HAT BOY!!
!!
?!
KAAADDA DA DA DADA!!

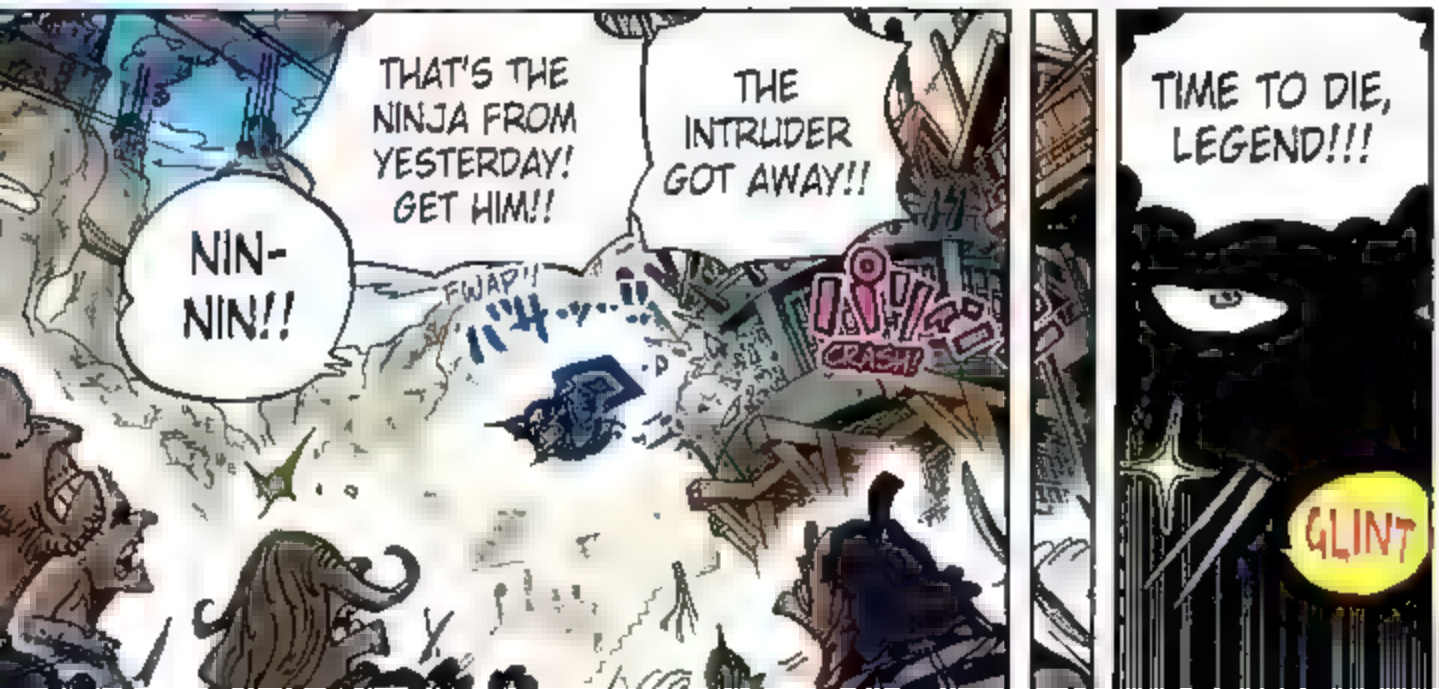

CHIEF WARDEN!! IS THAT...A VOICE COMING FROM THE NEVER-OPENING CELL?!
THAT LAUGH!!
IS THAT ...?
HUH? "KAPPA"?

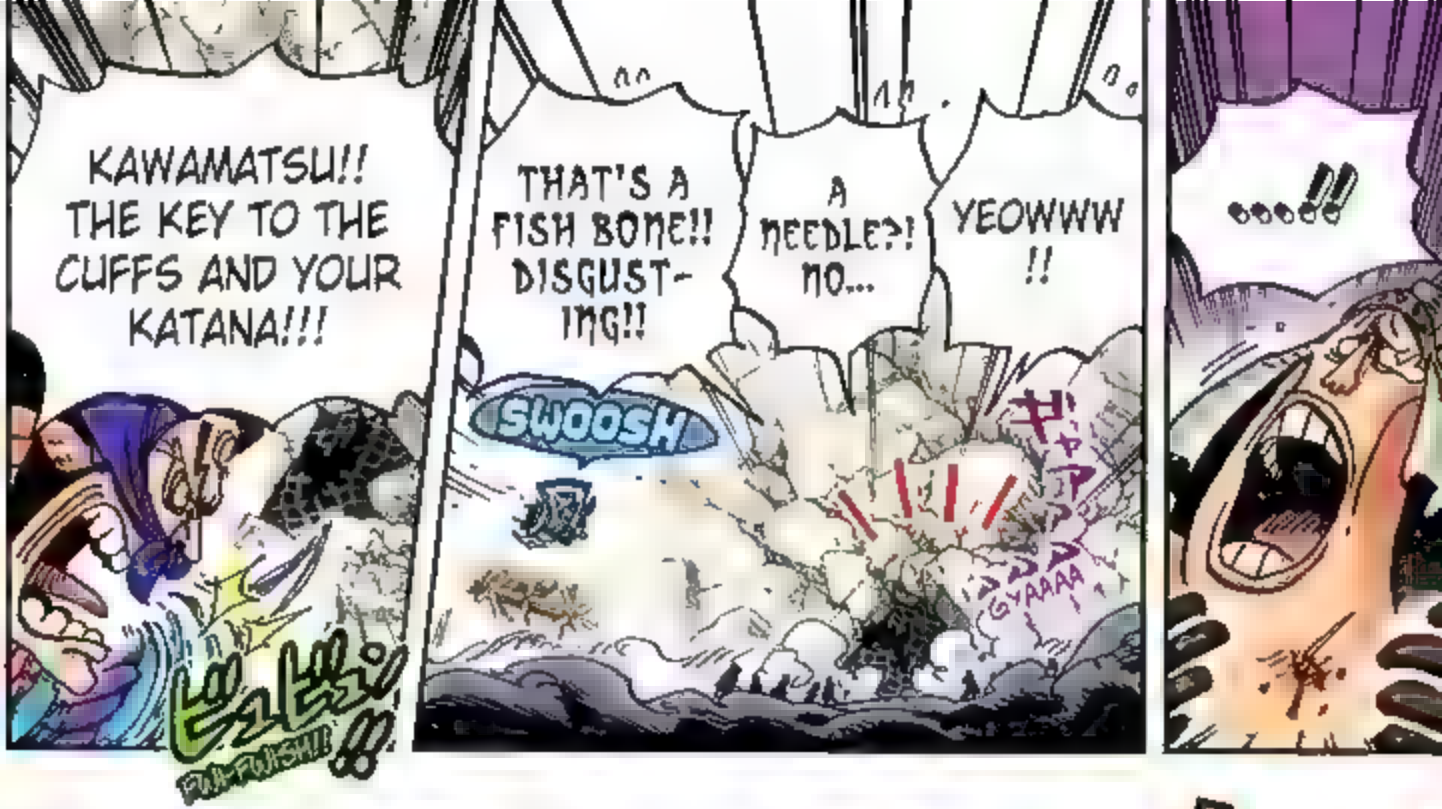

IT WAS MEANT TO BE A SLOW EXECUTION...AND THAT WAS 13 YEARS AGO.
SHOGUN OROCHI SAID TO FEED HIM FISH SWIMMING IN THE FACTORY'S POLLUTED WATER UNTIL HE DIES IN AGONY...
WHO'S BEEN INSIDE THAT CELL FOR YEARS AND YEARS?!
I THOUGHT IT WAS JUST A WILD ANIMAL IN THERE!!
JUST GO KILL HIM NOW... WE CAN SAY HE DIED IN AN ACCIDENT!!


WHAAAT?! I THOUGHT THEY WERE ALL DEAD!!
...IS ONE OF THE NINE RED SCABBARDS !!!
GRRGG...
THE MAN INSIDE OF THERE...
KAPPA PA PA!! UNDO THESE CUFFS!!

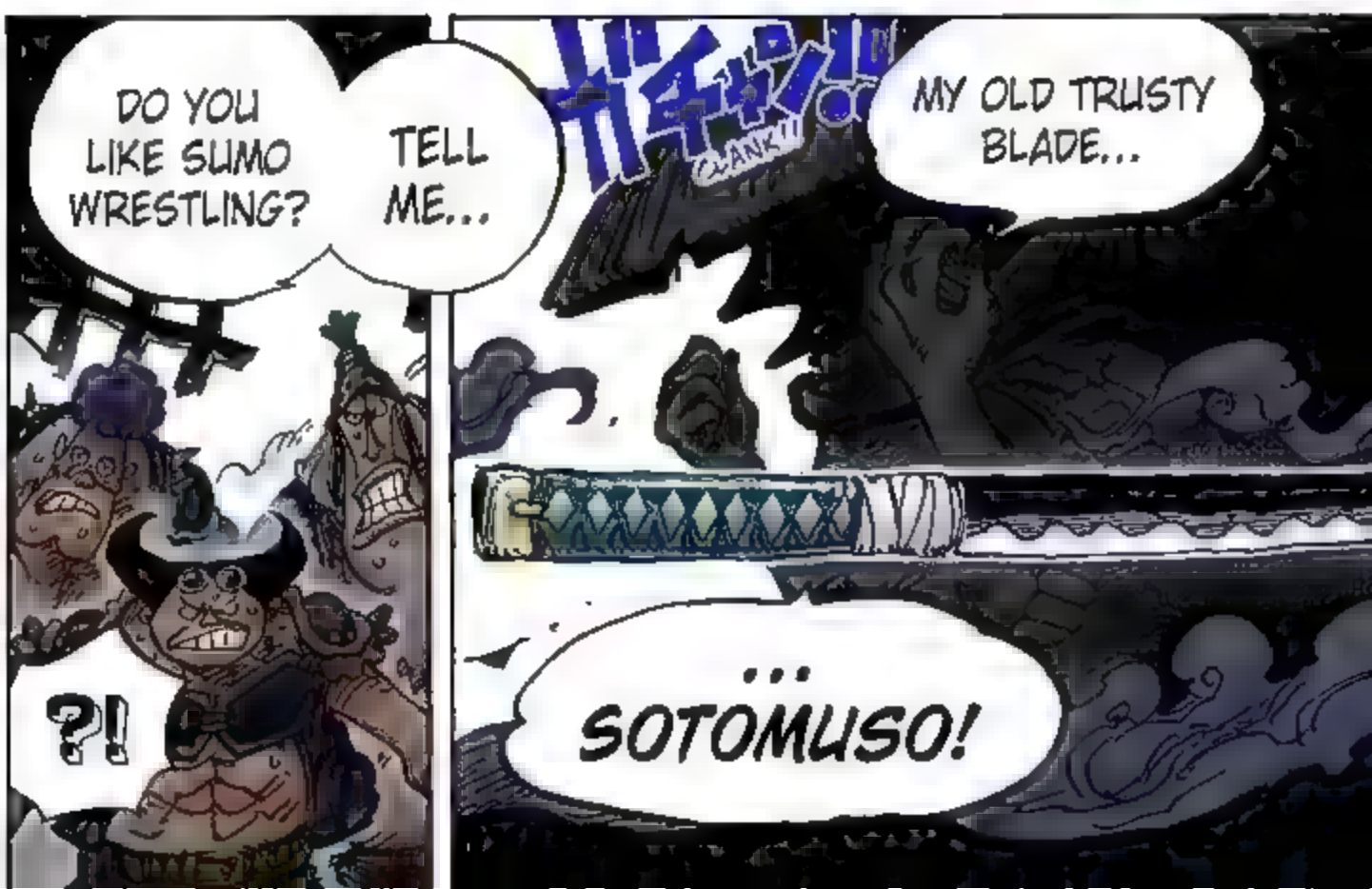

NO, THAT GLORY BELONGS TO ME!!!
IT'S A CHANCE FOR A PROMO-TION!!
HIS HEAD WILL BE MINE!!
GOOD! THE CUFFS ARE STILL ON!!
SOUTTO
THEN IT'S TRUE... THAT'S KAWAMATSU!!


SO YOU'RE THE WEIRDO WHO LOVES POISONED FISH!!
THERE! I SEE SOMETHIN' FILTHY!!
...
AND THAT'S A LEGENDARY SAMURAI?!!
HEY! KIKU, WAIT!!
KAWA-MATSU !!
PAH!

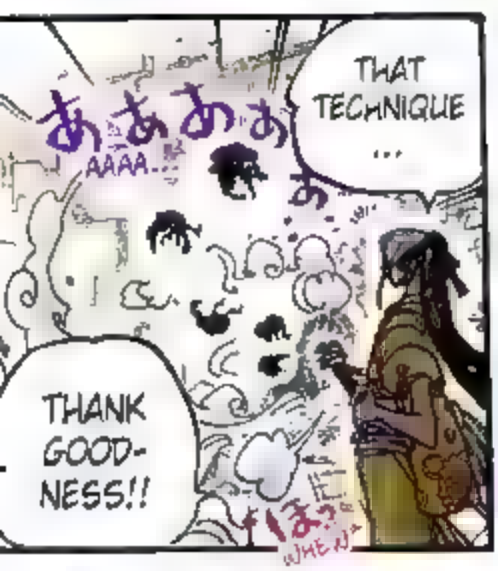

NIN-NIN!!
THAT'S THE NINJA FROM YESTERDAY! GET HIM!!
THE INTRUDER GOT AWAY!!
FWAP!!
CRASH!
TIME TO DIE, LEGEND!!!
GLINT

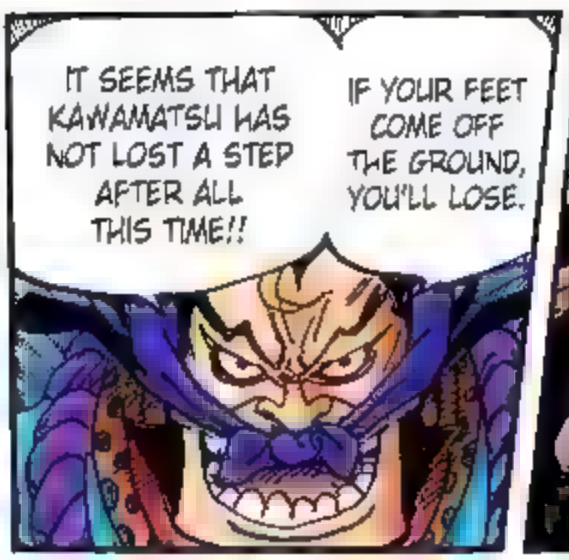

KAWAMATSU!! THE KEY TO THE CUFFS AND YOUR KATANA!!!
THAT'S A FISH BONE!! DISGUST-ING!!
A NEEDLE?! NO...
YEOWWW !!
SWOOSH
GYAAAA
.....!!

JUST IN TIME...
...RAIZO.
WHOA!!
JINGLE!!
GAK!!


DO YOU LIKE SUMO WRESTLING?
TELL ME...
?!
CLANK!!
MY OLD TRUSTY BLADE...
...
SOTOMUSO!

WHAT HAPPENED TO THEM?!
THEY'RE FLYING BACK THIS WAY!!!
WHA-WHA-WHAM
!!!
YAGURA RYUO!!
AAAAH !!!


AAAA...
THAT TECHNIQUE ...
THANK GOOD-NESS!!
WHEW


IT SEEMS THAT KAWAMATSU HAS NOT LOST A STEP AFTER ALL THIS TIME!!
IF YOUR FEET COME OFF THE GROUND, YOU'LL LOSE.

WHAT ?!

...THEY CALL THIS KAPPA STYLE!!

LIKE SWIMMING AGAINST THE RAPIDS OF THE GREAT RIVER..
GLINT!

...BUT IT WAS SO DISGUSTING, MY INNARDS SCREAMED FOR MERCY.

I'D HEARD THAT POISONOUS FISH WAS A DELICACY...

OOFH !!

THUD

THUD

COMPARED TO THE SUFFERING OF MY LORD, THIS WAS BUT A PLEASANT BREEZE!!

YET I PERSEVERED FOR 13 LONG YEARS!!

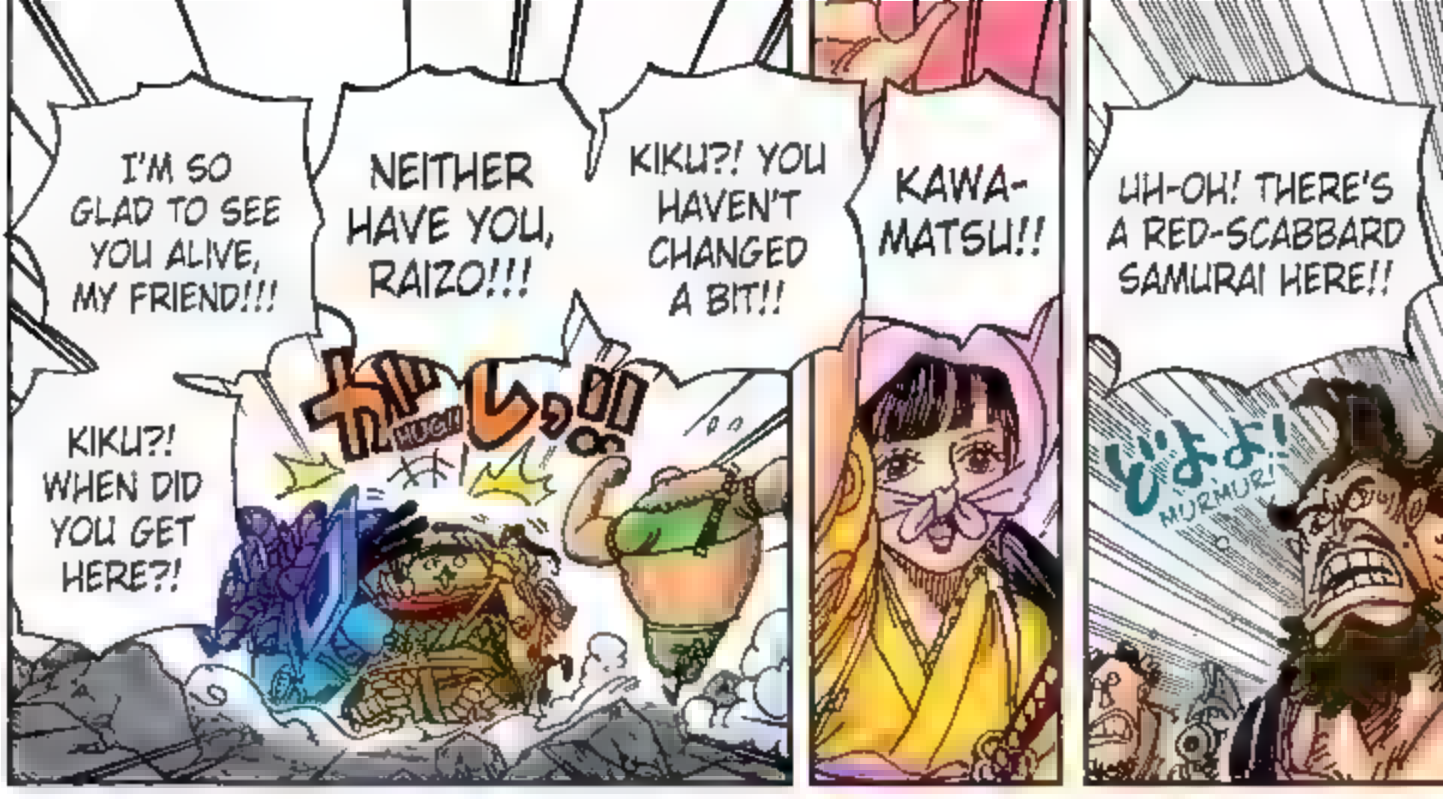
HOW I HAVE AWAITED THIS MOMENT!!!

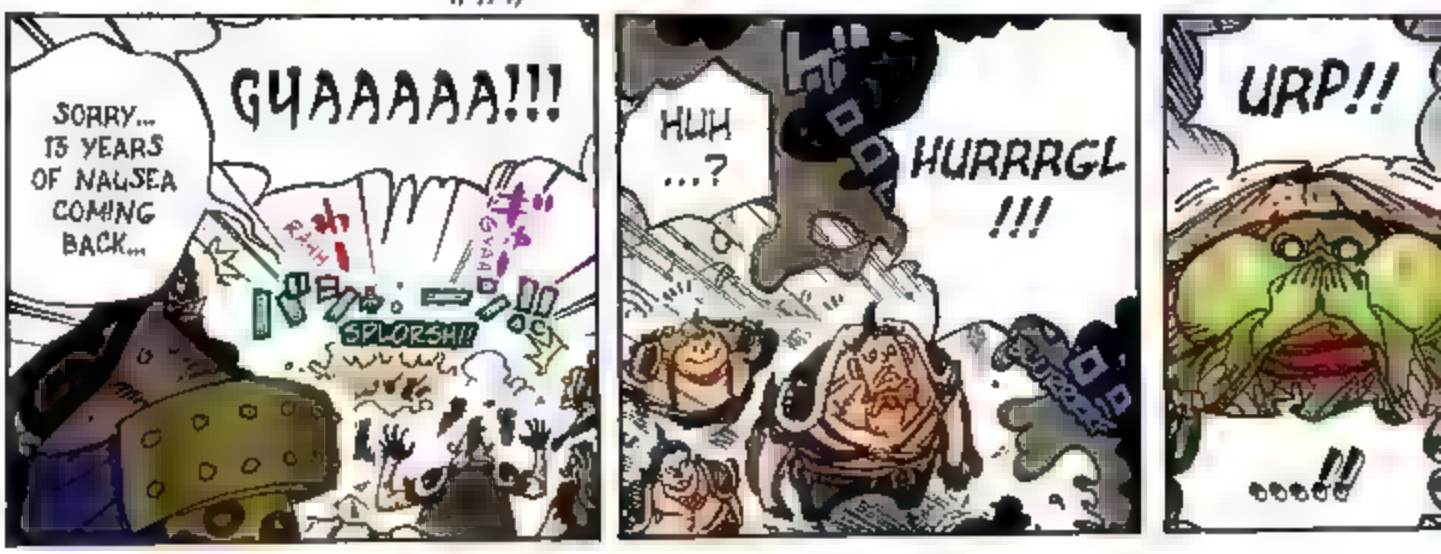
KOZUKI CLAN VASSAL YOKOZUNA KAWAMATSU

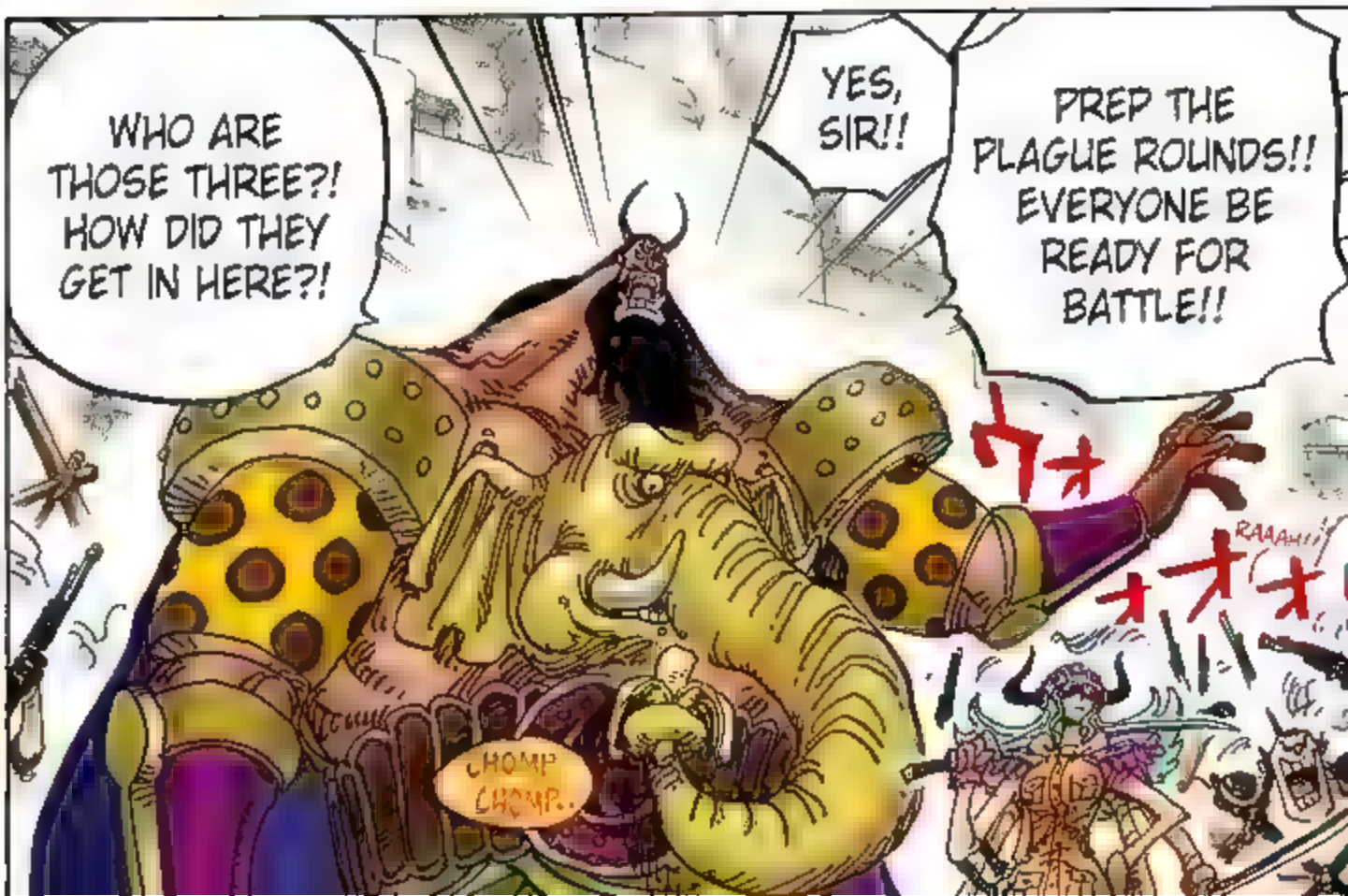
KAWAMATSU THE KAPPA JOINS THE BATTLE!!!

GAAAH !!!

RIVER OF RETRIBU-TION!!!!


I'M SO GLAD TO SEE YOU ALIVE, MY FRIEND!!!
NEITHER HAVE YOU, RAIZO!!!
KIKU?! YOU HAVEN'T CHANGED A BIT!!
KAWA-MATSU!!
UH-OH! THERE'S A RED-SCABBARD SAMURAI HERE!!
KIKU?! WHEN DID YOU GET HERE?!
HUGU
びよよ!
MURMUR!


GUAAAAA!!!
SORRY... 15 YEARS OF NAUSEA COMING BACK...
RAAH
GYAAD
SPLORSH!!
HUH ...?
HURRRGL !!!
URP!!
...!!


WHO ARE THOSE THREE?! HOW DID THEY GET IN HERE?!
YES, SIR!!
PREP THE PLAGUE ROUNDS!! EVERYONE BE READY FOR BATTLE!!
CHOMP CHOMP..
RAAAH!!

A KAPPA ...!!
GET AWAY FROM LUFFYTARO !!
AAAH!!
?!
...
RAAAH
わあああ
WHO IS THAT GIANT WOMAN?!
KIKU! RAIZO!
!
WHAT? IS THAT...BOSS HYOGORO?!
?
GRAMPS!
ZSH...!!
SHOW THEM ALL WHO YOU ARE!!
?!
IF YOU WANT TO INSPIRE AND LEAD THOSE WHOSE SPIRITS WERE BROKEN...
...OR WHO FOUGHT ONCE BEFORE AND WERE LAID LOW...
MURMUR
MURMUR
...THEN YOU MUST REMOVE YOUR DISGUISE...
YES, OF COURSE...
...TO SHOW THEM WHO YOU ARE!!
SHUNK...

THE FIRST STEP TO GAIN THEIR TRUST.

A KAPPA.

WE ARE NOT MERE GHOSTS AND MEMORIES!!!

THE SAMURAI AND MOST POWERFUL OF SUMO WRESTLERS, *YOKOZUNA KAWAMATSU!!*

AND THE OLD MAN WITH THEM REALLY IS WHO WE THOUGHT!

IT'S *HYOGORO THE FLOWER!*

DOOM!

SO WHO IS LUFFY-TARO, THEN?!!

...

THIS MAKES IT SOUND LIKE OROCHI'S RAMBLINGS WERE TRUE...

WE'VE GOT TO REPORT THIS TO KAIDO SOME-HOW!!!

WHAT ABOUT ME?!

NO... NOW THAT YOU HAVE SEEN US...

...WE DEMAND YOUR SILENCE.

!!

...!!

THAT MASK... BUT I THOUGHT HE DIED AT ODEN CASTLE!!

ISN'T THAT THE MASK OF THE MOST HANDSOME SWORDS-MAN OF WANO, *KIKUNOJO OF THE FALLEN SNOW?!*

WHAT?! YOU'RE A MAN?!

THIS ONE IS A WOMAN AT HEART.♡

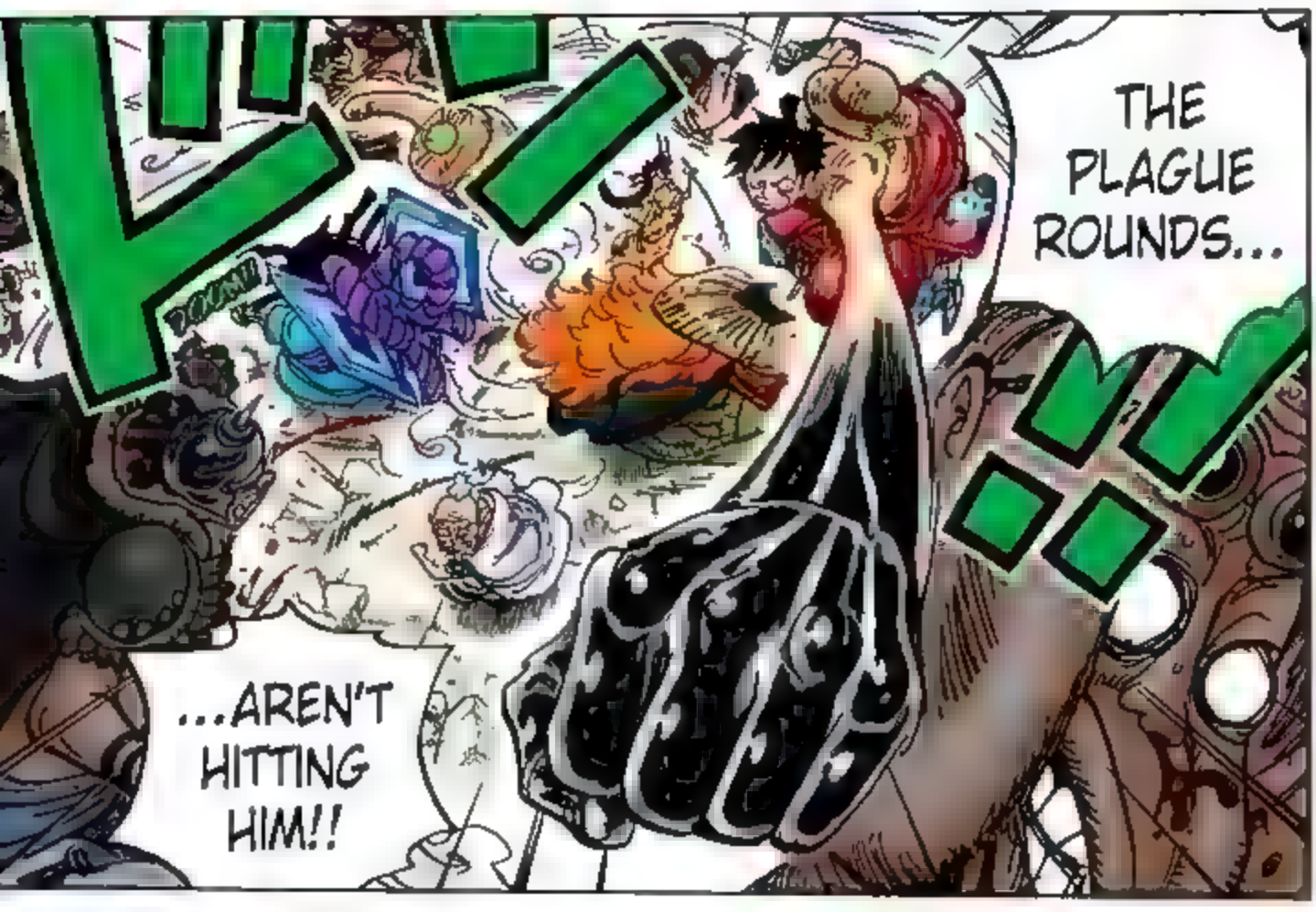
THAT MASK IS SCARY!!

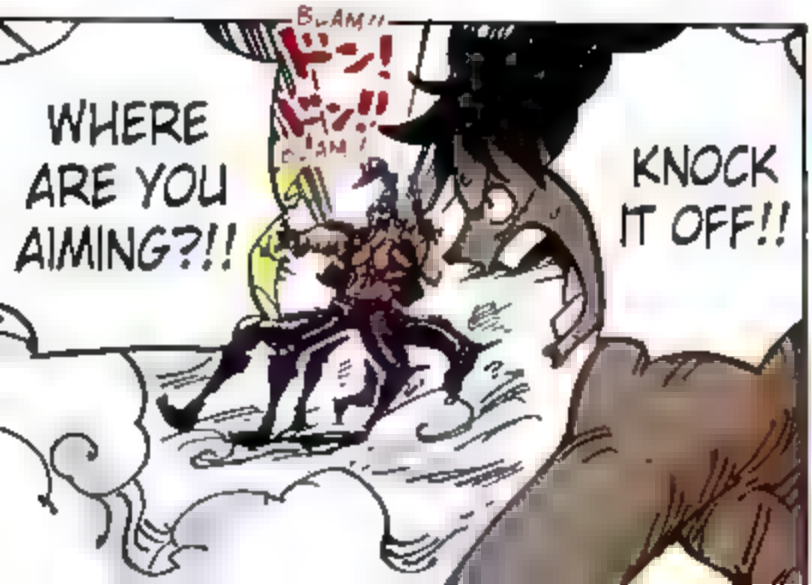
AND THAT'S FUKUROKUJU'S RIVAL NINJA, *RAIZO OF THE MIST!!*

Chapter 949: MUMMY

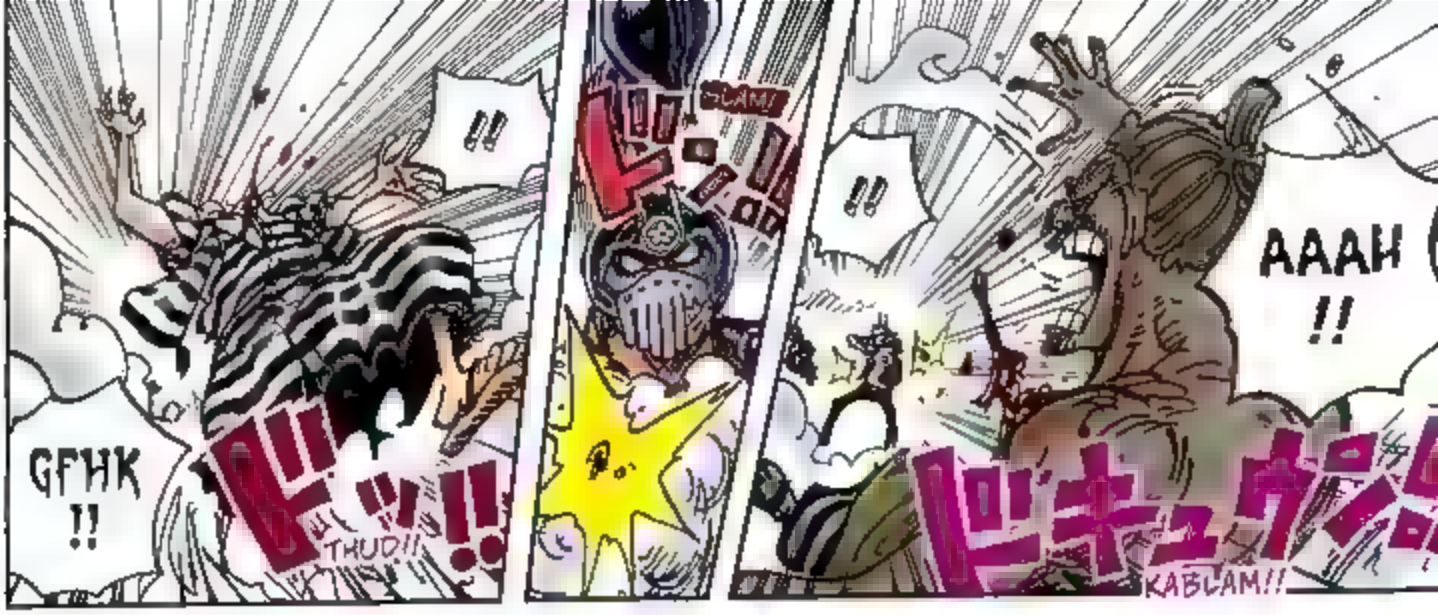
vol.94
ONE PIECE

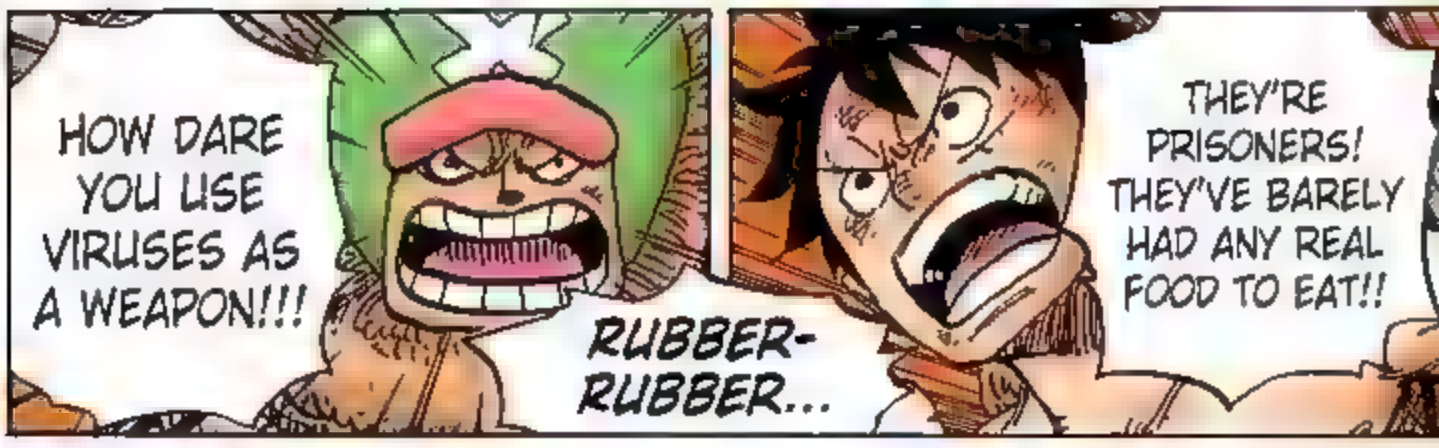
ELIMINATE THE MEDDLE-SOME SIX!!
UDON, WANO
!!
RAAAAH!!
BA-BLAM!!
BLAM!!

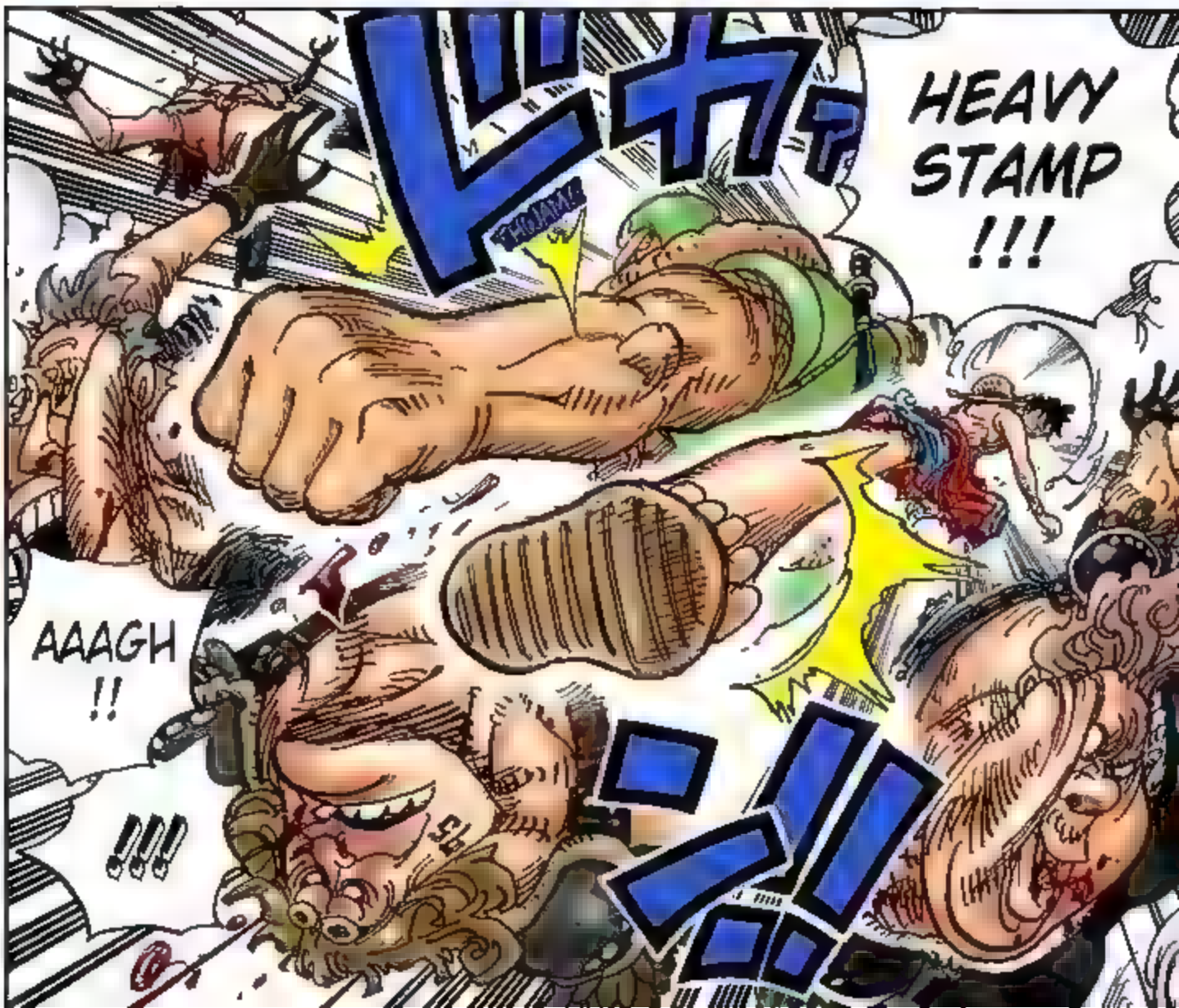

THE PLAGUE ROUNDS...
...AREN'T HITTING HIM!!


WHERE ARE YOU AIMING?!!
BLAM!!
KNOCK IT OFF!!

I TOLD YOU-- IT CAN BE ANY OF THEM!!


GFHK !!
THUD!!
SLAM!
AAAH !!
KABLAM!!


HOW DARE YOU USE VIRUSES AS A WEAPON!!!
RUBBER- RUBBER...
THEY'RE PRISONERS! THEY'VE BARELY HAD ANY REAL FOOD TO EAT!!


HEAVY STAMP !!!
AAAGH !!
!!!

GYAAA !!
SLICE!!
LEAVE MY COMRADES ALONE!!!
BE-BEND!!
IT'S A D-DEMON !!!
KAPPA STYLE...
YORI-KIRI!!
GYAAA !!

CLANK!!
!!
ZAD
ZAD
DADADOOM!!
LIGHTNING SHURIKEN !!
AAAH !!
?!
USE THOSE, SIR LUFFY'S FRIEND!! ONE OF THEM WILL BE THE RIGHT KEY!!
FWAH FWAH...
FWAH FWAH!
RAAAA
HUP!
STOMP
GYAA!!
FIRE THE PLAGUE ROUNDS!!

AAAGH !!
BLAM!!
BLAM! BLAM!
DAMMIT! THEY KEEP GOING AFTER THE PRISONERS!!
NO! STAY AWAY!!
HELP! IT'S SPREAD-ING!!
AAAH! IT BURNS!!
RAHH
FOOM!!
I'VE BEEN SHOT!!
OH NO...
OOH !!
BAM!
TSST...
GYAA
RAHH
...THEN LEADS TO BURNING PAIN ALL OVER ONE'S BODY...AND BLOOD EVERY-WHERE...
IT STARTS WITH HEAT SPREADING FROM THE BULLET WOUND...
AAAAH!!
OH, I FORGOT TO MENTION THE NAME OF THE PLAGUE...
AIEEEE !!!

MOVE IT, ALL OF YOU!! OR DO YOU ***WANT*** TO BE BRANDED TRAITORS?!!

!!!

YOU ARE ***HUMAN WEAPONS*** THAT CAN DEFEAT OUR ENEMIES JUST BY TOUCHING THEM!!!

!

NOW MOVE IT, ALL OF YOU!!

...UNTIL THEY SPREAD THE MISERY TO OTHERS!!

AAAH !!

ぎゃあああ GYAAA

THE VICTIM IS LEFT RACKED WITH AGONY, WRITHING AND CRAWLING FOR HELP...

THEY MIGHT AS WELL BE DRIED, ROTTED PLANTS!!!

BAM!!

JUST LOOK! THAT'S THE FINAL FATE OF THOSE WHO CONTRACT IT!

...ALL OF UDON IS OUR ENEMY!!

ドドドドドドドド!!

RAAAAAH!!

IN THE END...

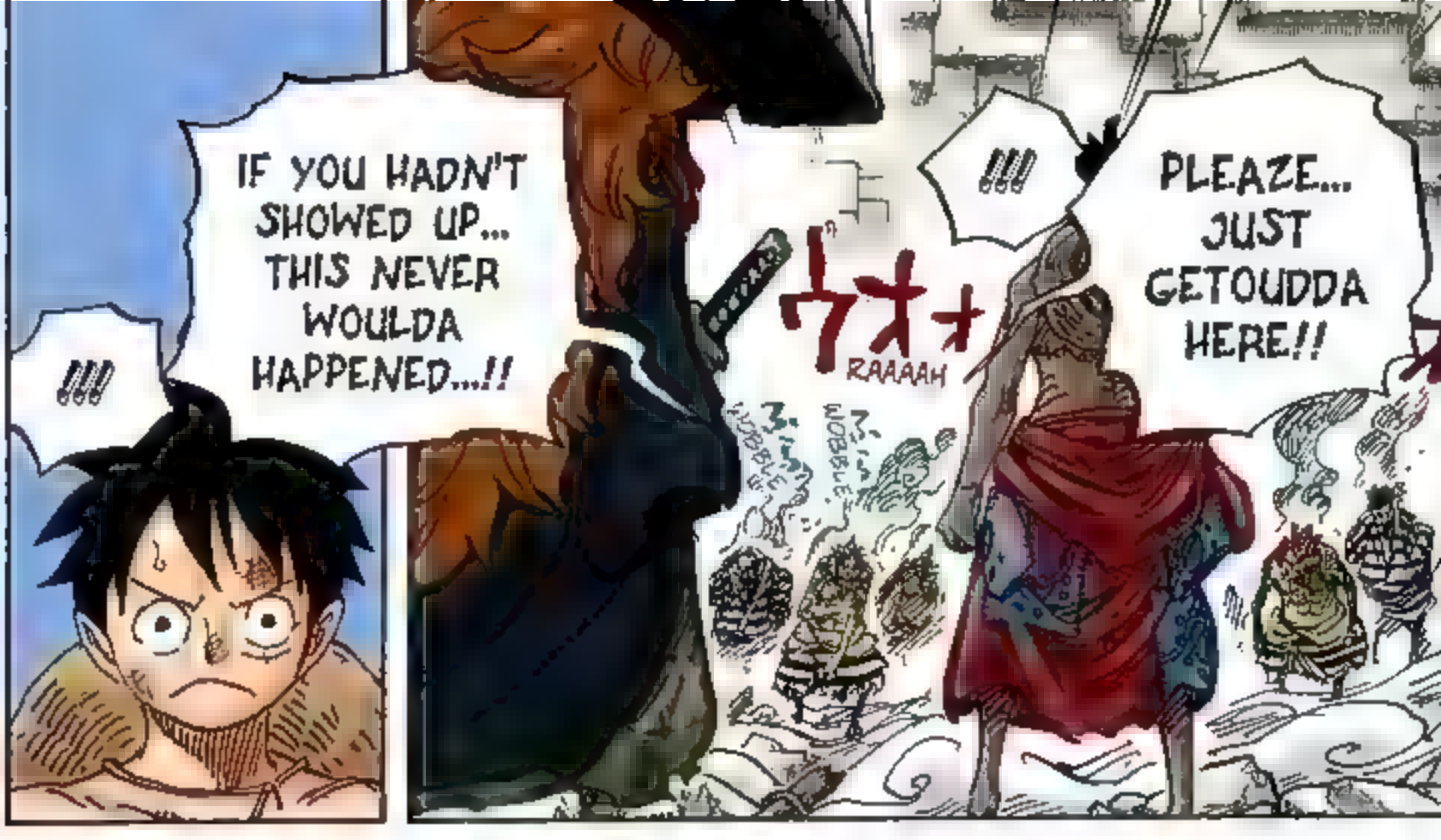
...!!!

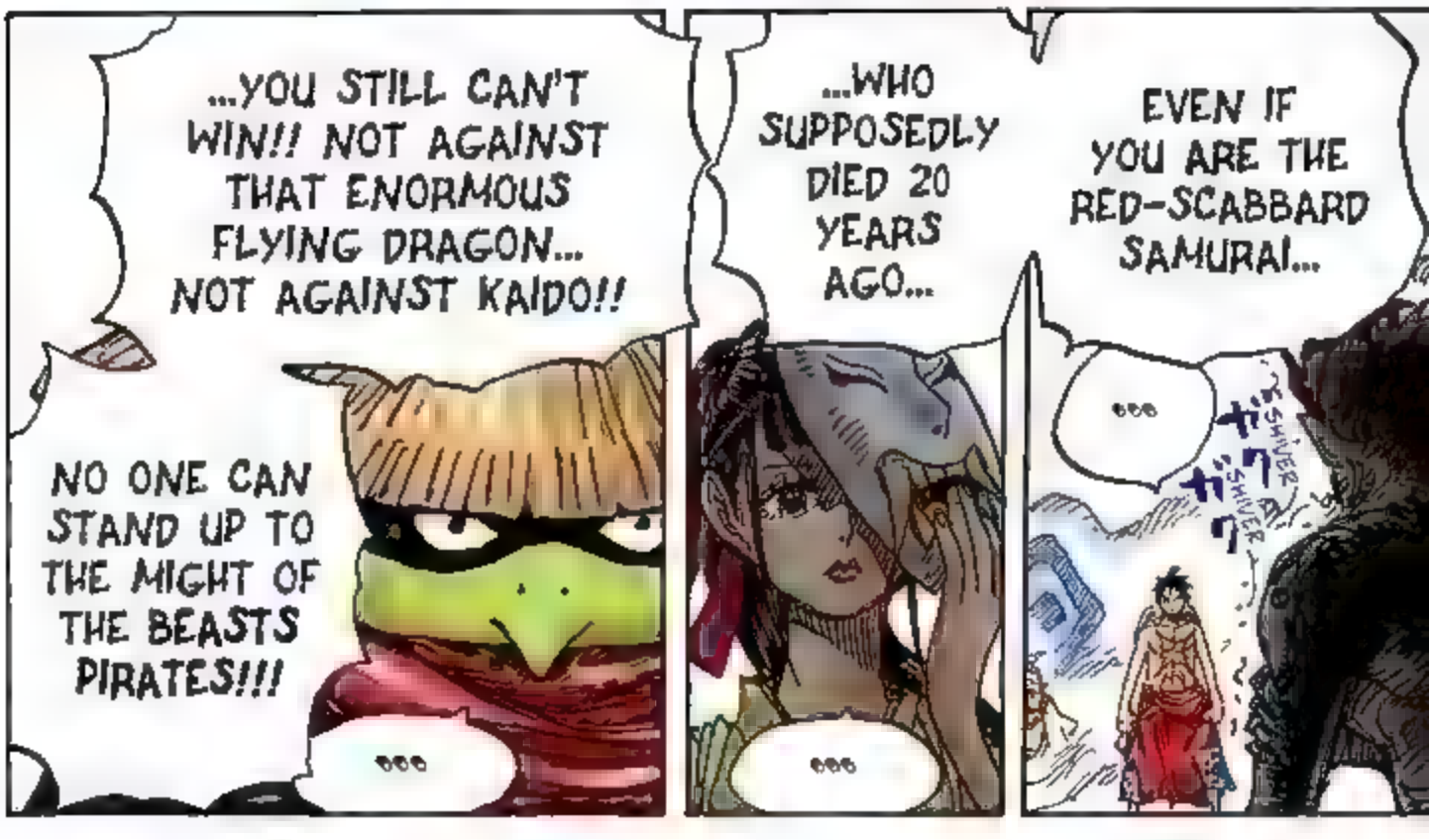
AND THE PLAGUE'S NAME IS... ***MUMMY!!!***

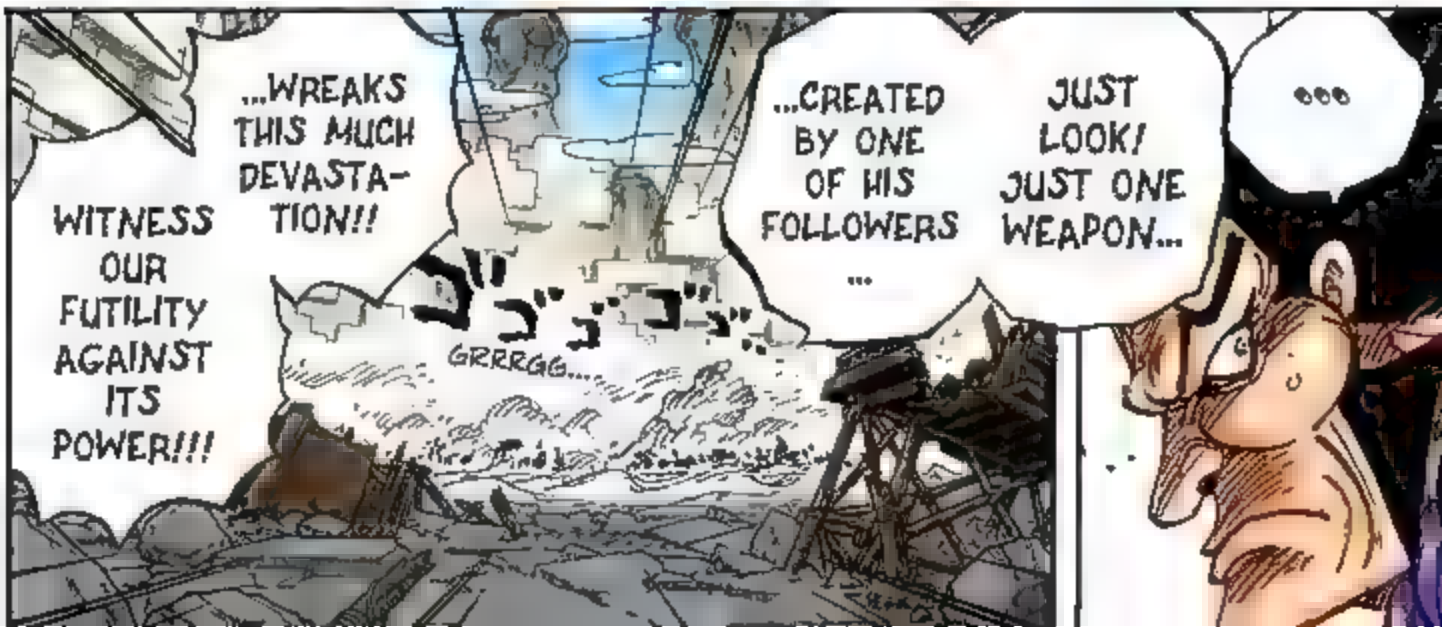
ドロ!!

DOOM!!

THIS IS ONE OF MASTER QUEEN'S GREATEST MASTER-PIECES!!


!!!
IF YOU HADN'T SHOWED UP... THIS NEVER WOULDA HAPPENED...!!
ウォォ
RAAAAH
!!!
PLEAZE... JUST GETOUDDA HERE!!
WOBBLE WOBBLE

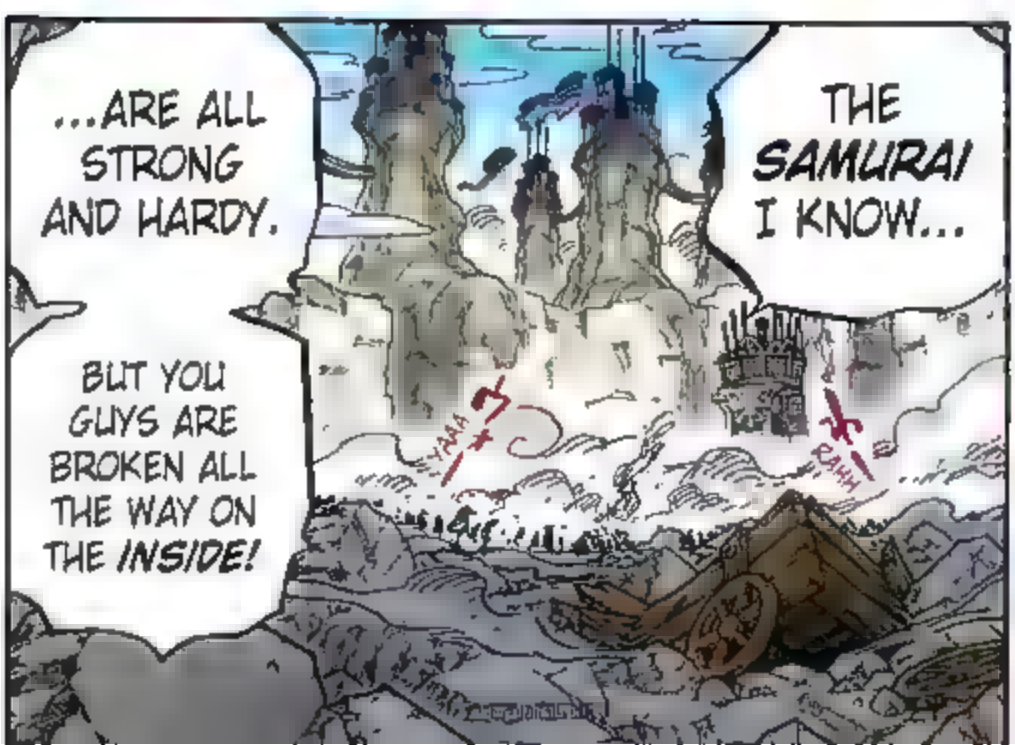

...YOU STILL CAN'T WIN!! NOT AGAINST THAT ENORMOUS FLYING DRAGON... NOT AGAINST KAIDO!!
NO ONE CAN STAND UP TO THE MIGHT OF THE BEASTS PIRATES!!!
...
...WHO SUPPOSEDLY DIED 20 YEARS AGO...
...
EVEN IF YOU ARE THE RED-SCABBARD SAMURAI...
...
ガクガク SHIVER SHIVER


WITNESS OUR FUTILITY AGAINST ITS POWER!!!
...WREAKS THIS MUCH DEVASTA-TION!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
GRRRGG...
...CREATED BY ONE OF HIS FOLLOWERS ...
JUST LOOK! JUST ONE WEAPON...
...

THAT'S RIGHT!! IF YOU OUTSIDERS HADN'T COME ALONG...
...EVEN LIFE AT UDON WOULD HAVE BEEN NORMAL...
...
WE WOULDN'T HAVE SUFFERED LIKE THIS...
HUFF
HUFF
GRAB!!
HUH ?!!
NO, LUFFYTARO! YOU MUSTN'T TOUCH THEM--!!
...!!
BLUP
BLUP
...!!
STOP, ALL OF YOU!!
WHAT THE-- ?!!
?!!

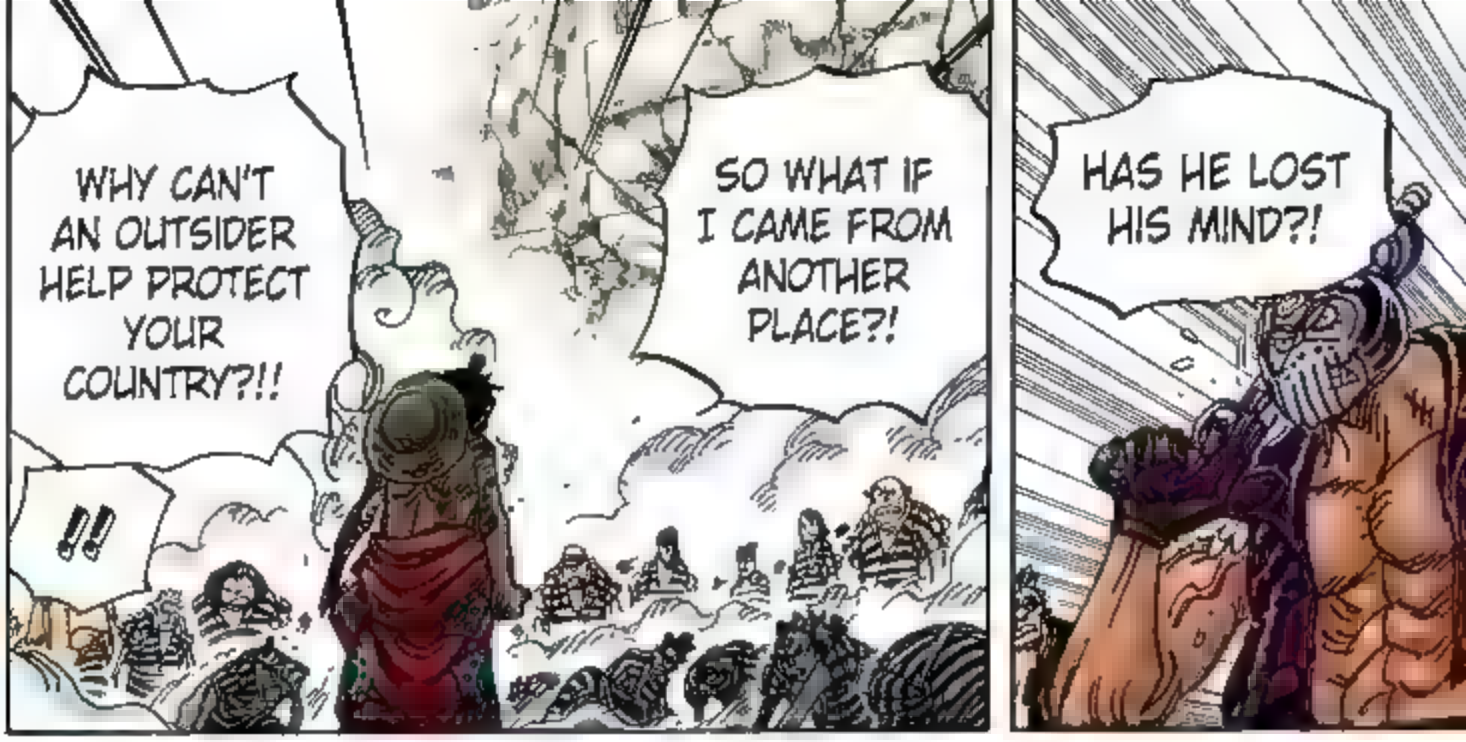
YOU CALL THIS DEVASTATION?!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, SIR LUFFY-TARO?!!
IS HE INSANE?!!
HE TOUCHED US...HIM-SELF?!!
!!

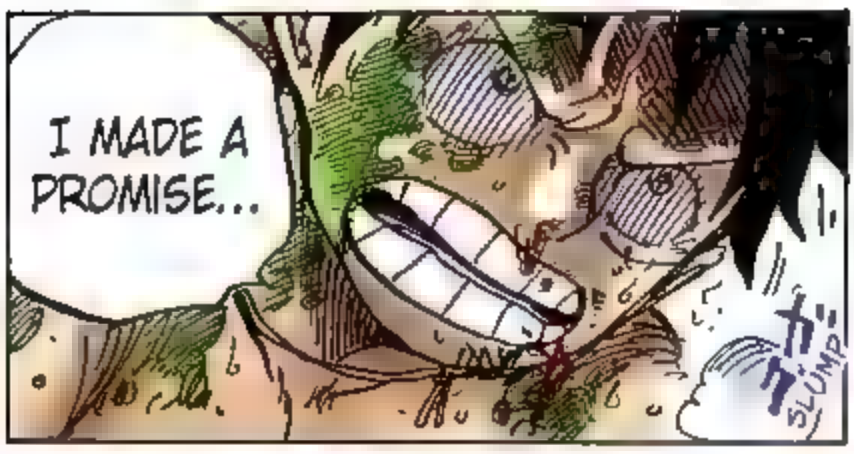
...NO EFFECT ON ME!!!
THIS STUFF HAS...
YOU CALL THIS OVER-WHELMING POWER..?
DOOM!


...ARE ALL STRONG AND HARDY.
BUT YOU GUYS ARE BROKEN ALL THE WAY ON THE *INSIDE!*
THE *SAMURAI* I KNOW...
YAAA
RAHH

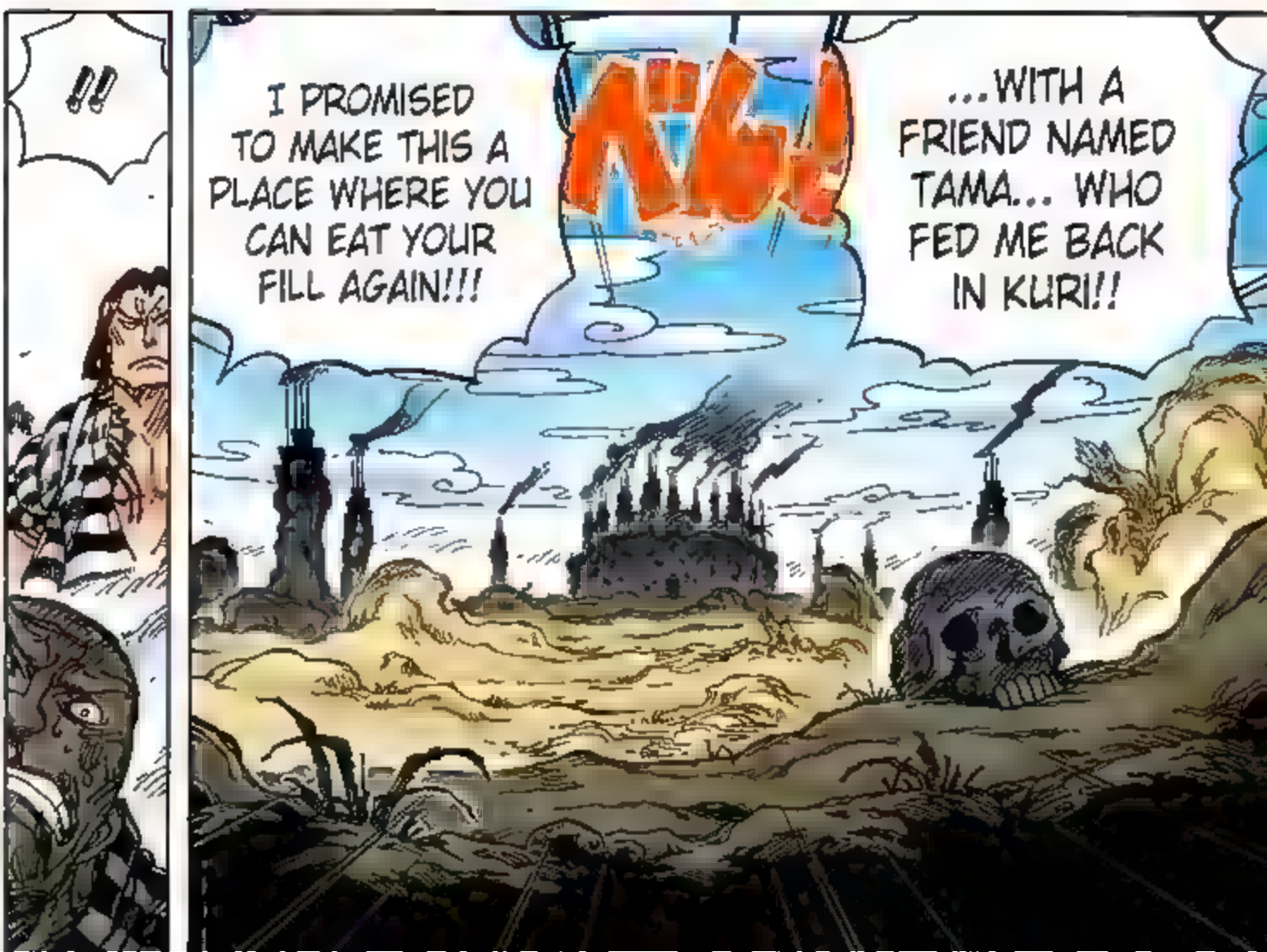
LIAR!! GET AWAY FROM THEM, LUFFY!!

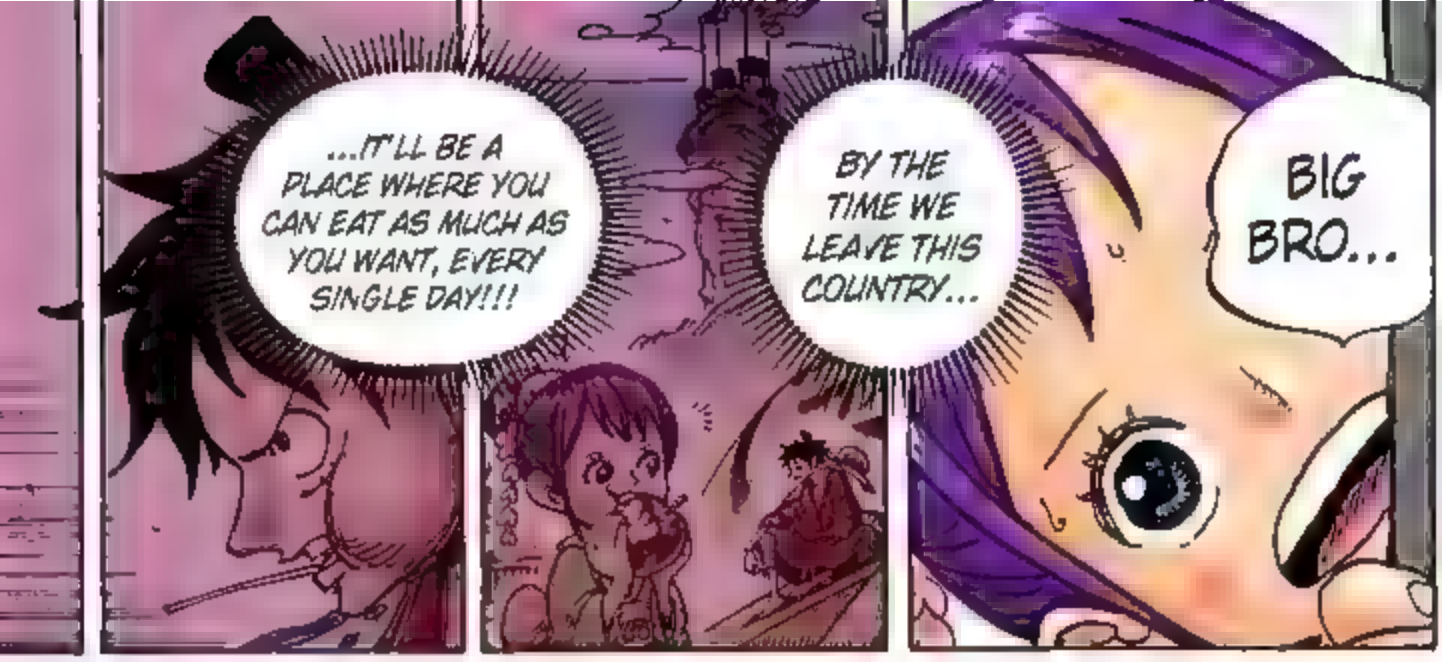
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, NORMAL LIFE?!
...!!
OBEYING EVERY ORDER THEY GIVE YOU, LIVING OFF OF DUMPLINGS... IS THAT NORMAL?!
OPEN YOUR EYES!!
ドカァン!!
THUMM!!
わあああ
AAAAAAA
!!
あああぁ
YOU'RE NOTHING BUT SLAVES!!!
?!!
...!!!
...
ひぎこ!
BOINK!
GYAA
RAHH
THEY'RE STILL ALIVE AND WELL...
YOU CALL THAT WELL?! HE LOOKS DREADFUL.

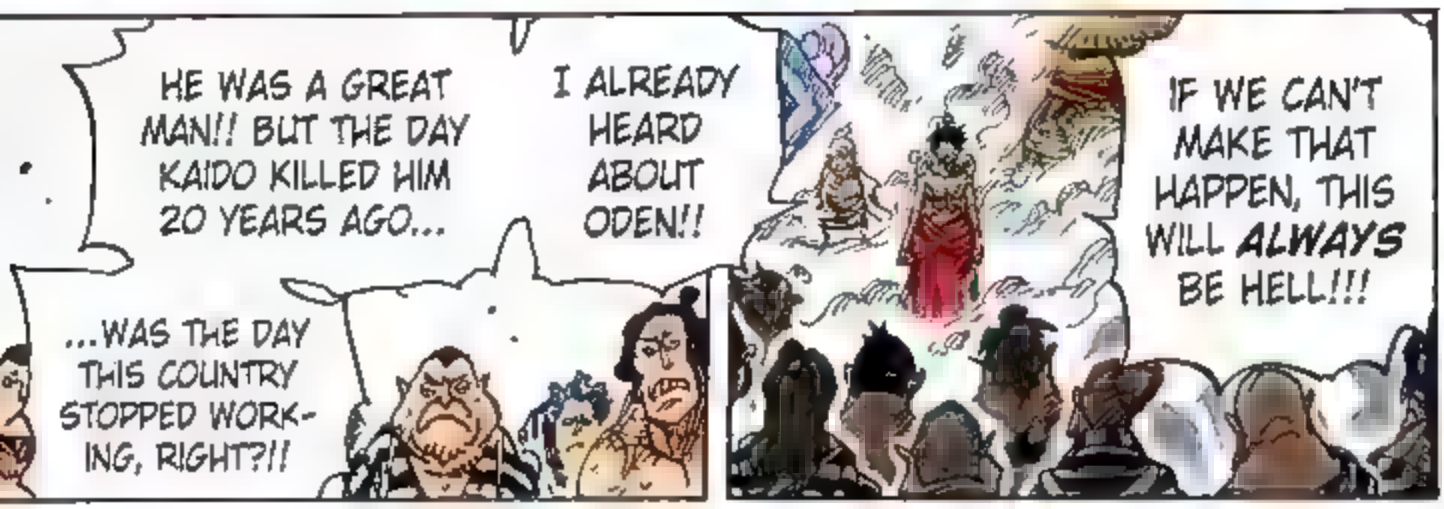

WHY CAN'T AN OUTSIDER HELP PROTECT YOUR COUNTRY?!!
!!
SO WHAT IF I CAME FROM ANOTHER PLACE?!
HAS HE LOST HIS MIND?!


I MADE A PROMISE...
SLUMP

...!!

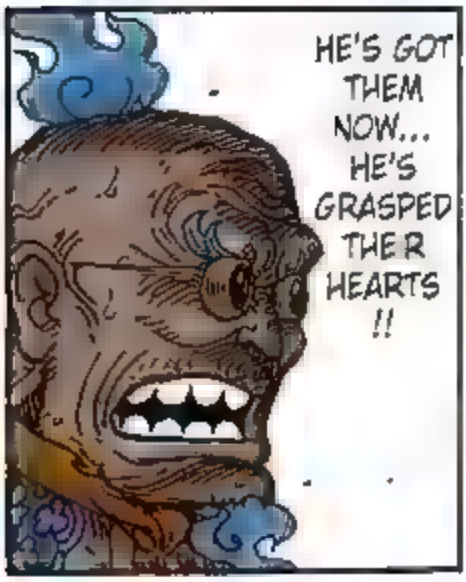

!!
I PROMISED TO MAKE THIS A PLACE WHERE YOU CAN EAT YOUR FILL AGAIN!!!
AGH
...WITH A FRIEND NAMED TAMA... WHO FED ME BACK IN KURI!!


...IT'LL BE A PLACE WHERE YOU CAN EAT AS MUCH AS YOU WANT, EVERY SINGLE DAY!!!
BY THE TIME WE LEAVE THIS COUNTRY...
BIG BRO...

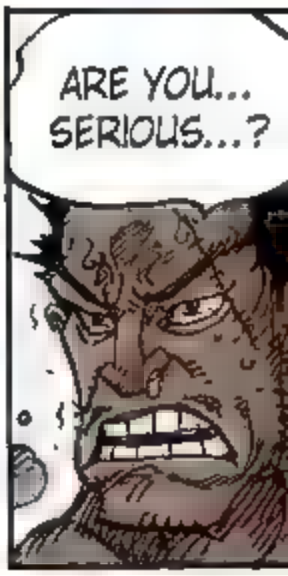

HE WAS A GREAT MAN!! BUT THE DAY KAIDO KILLED HIM 20 YEARS AGO...
I ALREADY HEARD ABOUT ODEN!!
...WAS THE DAY THIS COUNTRY STOPPED WORKING, RIGHT?!!
IF WE CAN'T MAKE THAT HAPPEN, THIS WILL ALWAYS BE HELL!!!

...TO FIGHT KAIDO AND WIN!!!
WE CAME HERE ...
?!!

SO MAKE UP YOUR MINDS! RIGHT NOW!!
....!!
!!!
THERE'S NO REASON FOR THE PEOPLE ON OUR OWN SIDE TO STOP US!!!
ARE YOU WITH US... OR ARE YOU WITH KAIDO?!


HE'S GOT THEM NOW... HE'S GRASPED THE R HEARTS !!

ARE YOU GIVING US...ANOTHER CHANCE...?!
SHLUMP...


ARE YOU... SERIOUS...?

THE PLAGUE SHOT!!
ばしっ!
FAWOO

...THE ENSUING PANIC WILL TURN THE TABLES YET AGAIN!!
BAM!
200
ONCE THEY SUFFER THE CONCENTRATED POWER OF 200 DOSES OF PLAGUE...

UH-OH, THEIR HEARTS AND MINDS ARE WAVERING.
どよ
どよ
MURMUR
MURMUR
BUT THERE'S A BIG SPACE IN THE MIDDLE. IF I SHOOT IT IN THERE...

HUH?!
ELEPHANT ...
GRRRG...
PAWOO PAWOO, PA PA PA PA!
AH..
AH..
TOO LATE!!!
PA PA PA!!
PAWOO!
AH...
AH..
PLEASE, ANYTHING BUT THAT!!
NO!! CHIEF WARDEN, NOT THAT!!
HEY!! BABANUKI'S GOING TO SHOOT SOMETHING THIS WAY!!
GRRRG...
PAHH
GYAA
AH...AH...
I SAW A PRETTY BAD FUTURE JUST NOW...
WHUT.
TIE!
FRNK

!!

そりょっ!!

ACK!!

YOU GET THE REST.

WE'VE DECIDED TO *REBEL!!*

?!!

WE KNOW, AND WE DON'T CARE.

REMEMBER, ANYONE WHO DEFIES A JAILER IN THEIR FIRST OFFENSE GETS...

HEY! STOP, YOU!!

ボキ CRUK

バキ CRAK

ホーホア

AH-BURNK

PAGYAAA !!!

BRILLIANT WORK, STRAW HAT FELLOW!!

YOU'VE BROUGHT US ONE HECK OF A RINGER, KIN'EMON!!

EIGHT DAYS TO THE GREAT BATTLE, AND WITHOUT THE MAIN ARMY KNOWING...

...UDON IS PACIFIED!!

GUAAAA !!!

RAHHH !!

ギャアアア GYAAA

RAHH

GYAA

WHAT A CAPABLE FELLOW!!

ゴゴゴ GRRGG...

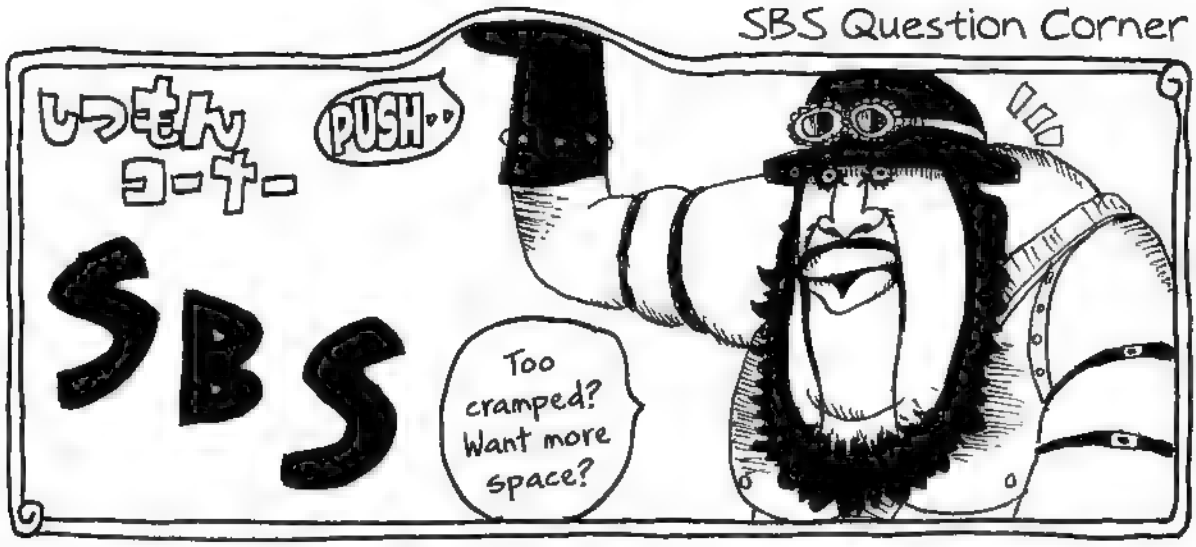
THUD!!

SHEEP

CHIEF WARDEN !!!

あ AAAAA

MASTER BABANUKI !!!



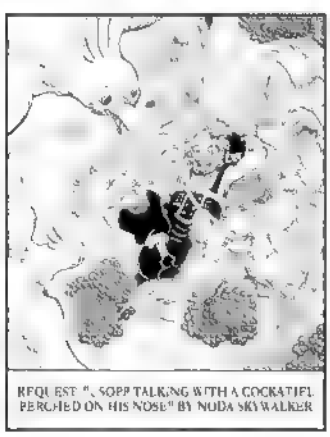
(Art Club Member, Hokkaido)

Q: Mr. Oda! I have a question!! The skirt on the girl who collapsed against Belo Betty on page 67 of volume 90 sure looks a lot like the skirt of the milk maid Moda's skirt from when she appears in the "Ace's Great Search for Blackbeard" cover story, starting in chapter 278! Is that Moda?!

--Kyarin

A: Yes, that's correct. Good catch. At the time, Lulucia was still a peaceful kingdom, but King Seki has been a terrible ruler, and the people are miserable now. Hopefully the courage the Revolutionaries brought to them will help Moda keep going.

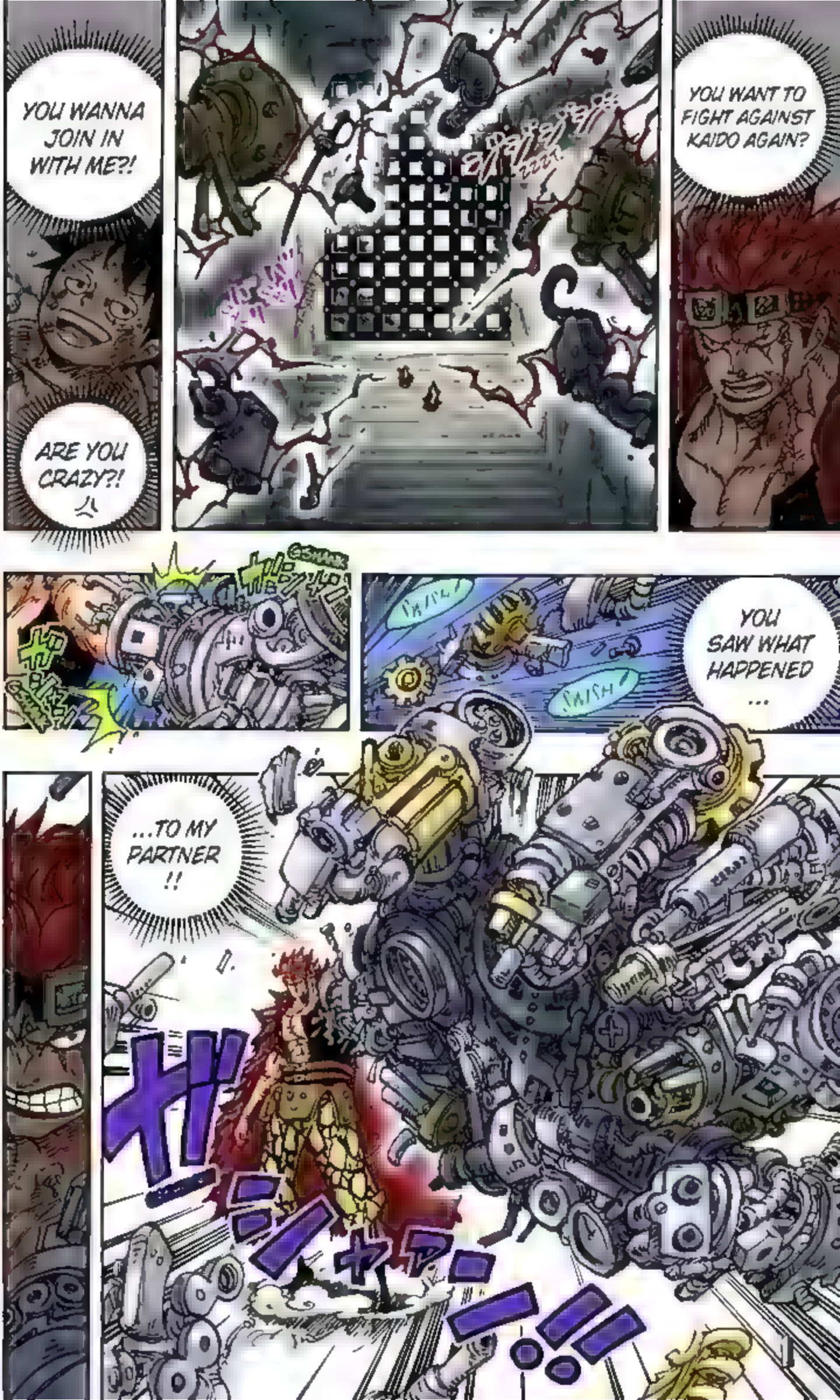
Q: I have a question about the reader request chapter covers. In volume 56, it said, "covers with an animal and one Straw Hat member at a time," but now you're taking requests that don't have animals or Straw Hats in them, right? What are the actual requirements to get your idea picked?



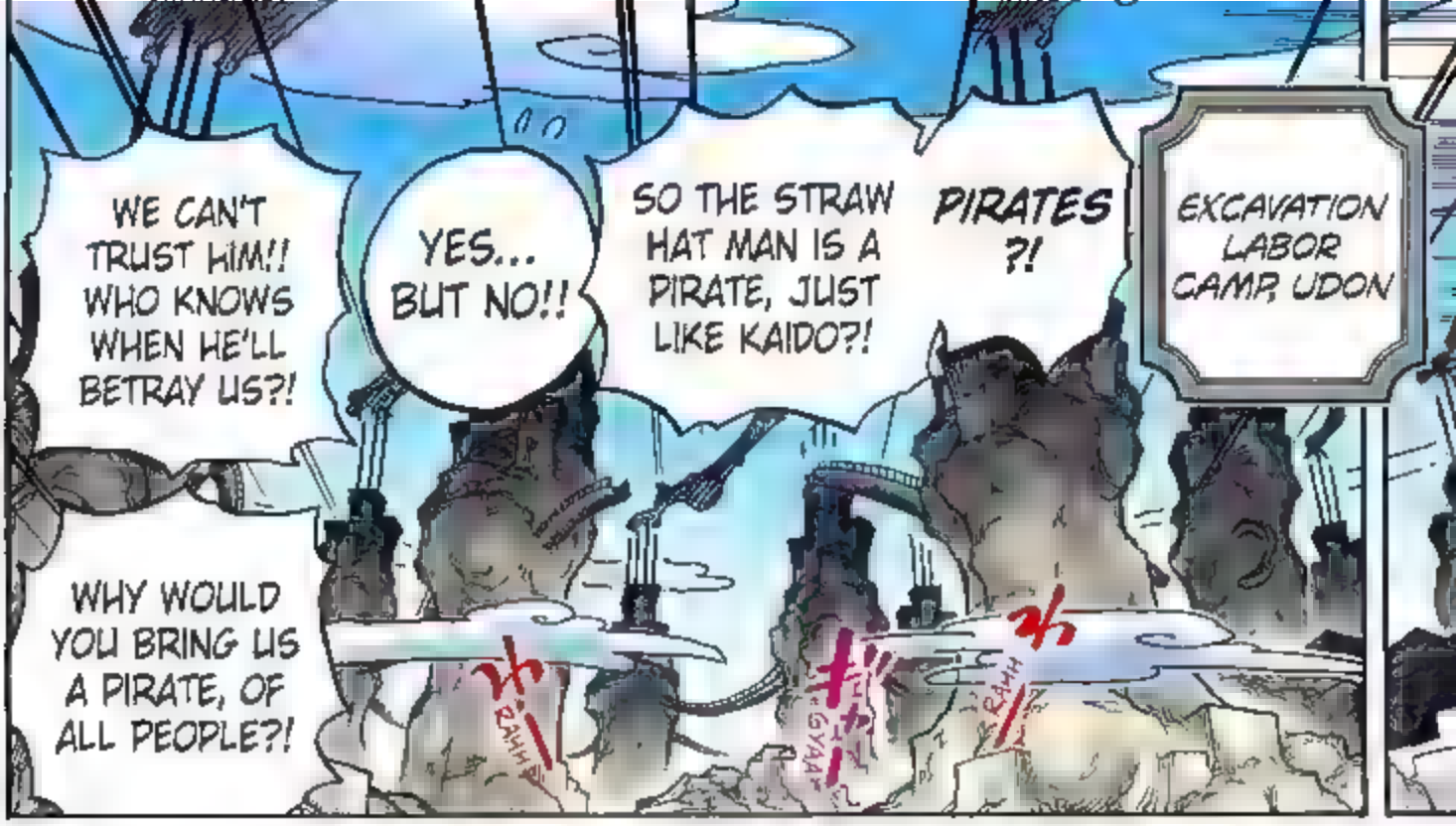
A: Well, I've never actually put out an official set of rules for them or anything, if I'm remembering correctly. Thank you all for your many reader requests. The basic format is just "Animal plus Character doing ____," and I like having a lot of them involve the Straw Hats. At first I thought, I want to get as many people's requests in as possible, so I only drew one for each individual. But some people are so good at making requests that tickle my fancy, and I got tired of worrying, "I can't draw this person's request for a second time, even though I really like this prompt," so I decided that I'll just draw the ones I like, no matter what. If you can capture my interest through the animal choice and character choice, I will happily draw your request. Drawing is my hobby, after all. If I want to draw it, I'll even use it for a two-page color spread. So put animals in those too. After 22 years of this, I've drawn just about everything, so the newer and fresher the request, the more fun it is for me.

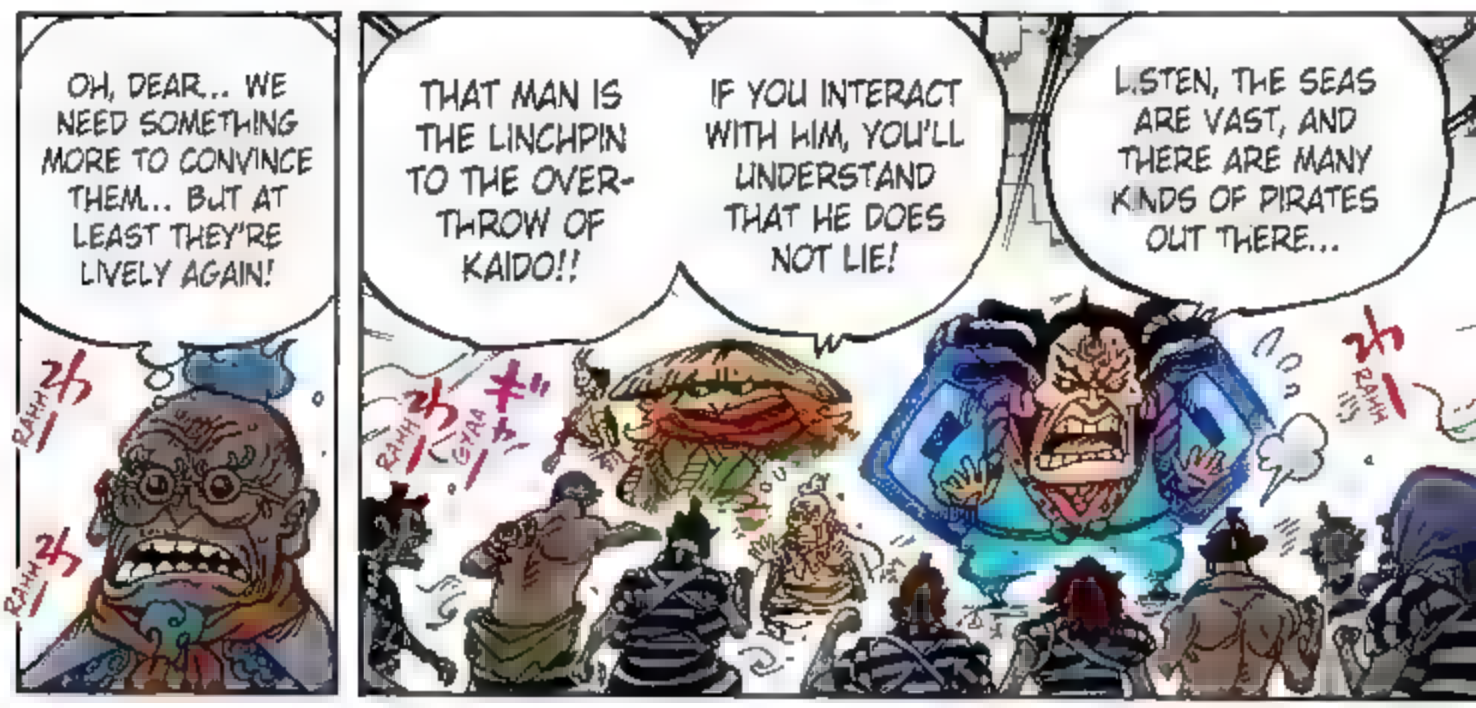
Chapter 950:
A SOLDIER'S DREAM

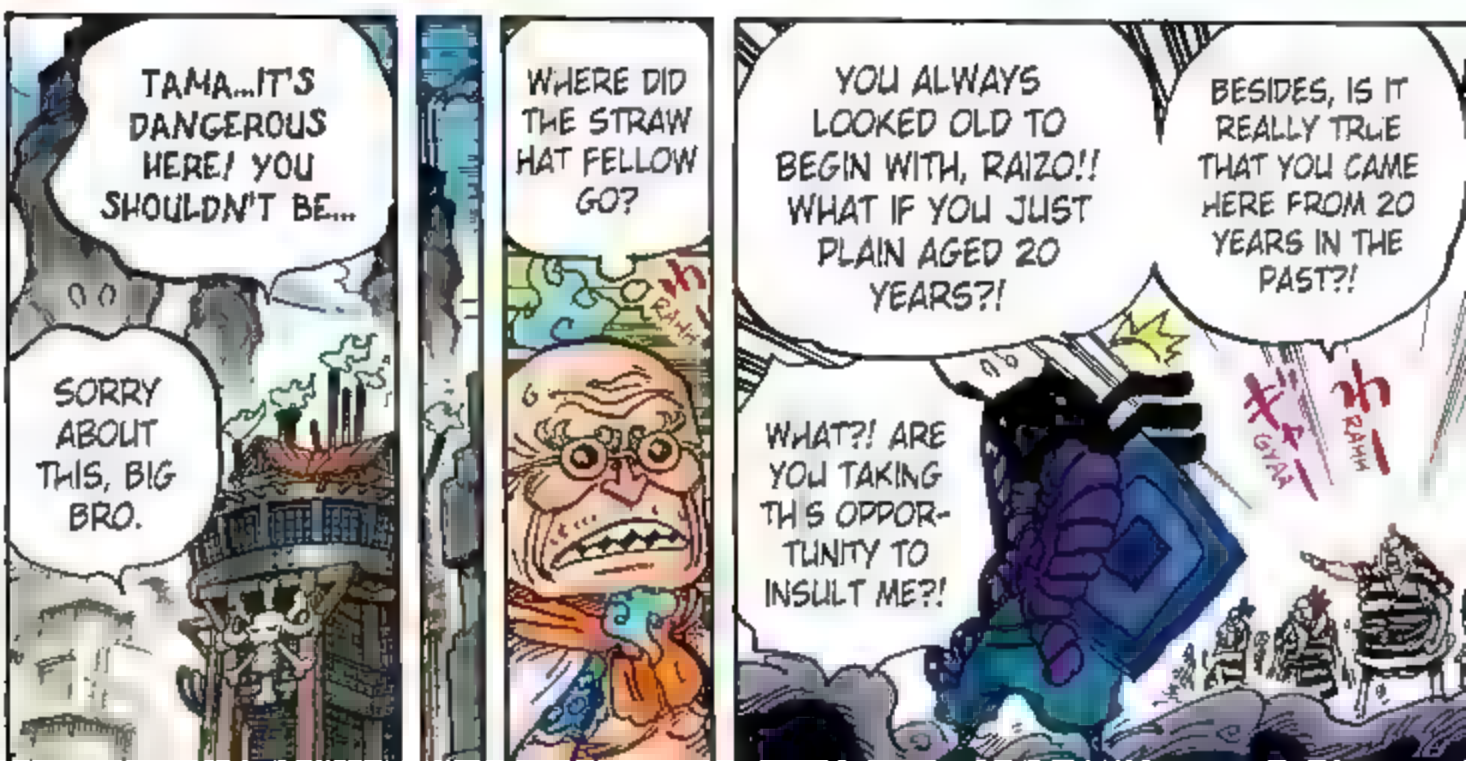
GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 2: "I WANT TO SEE MY TWIN SISTER LOLA!!"

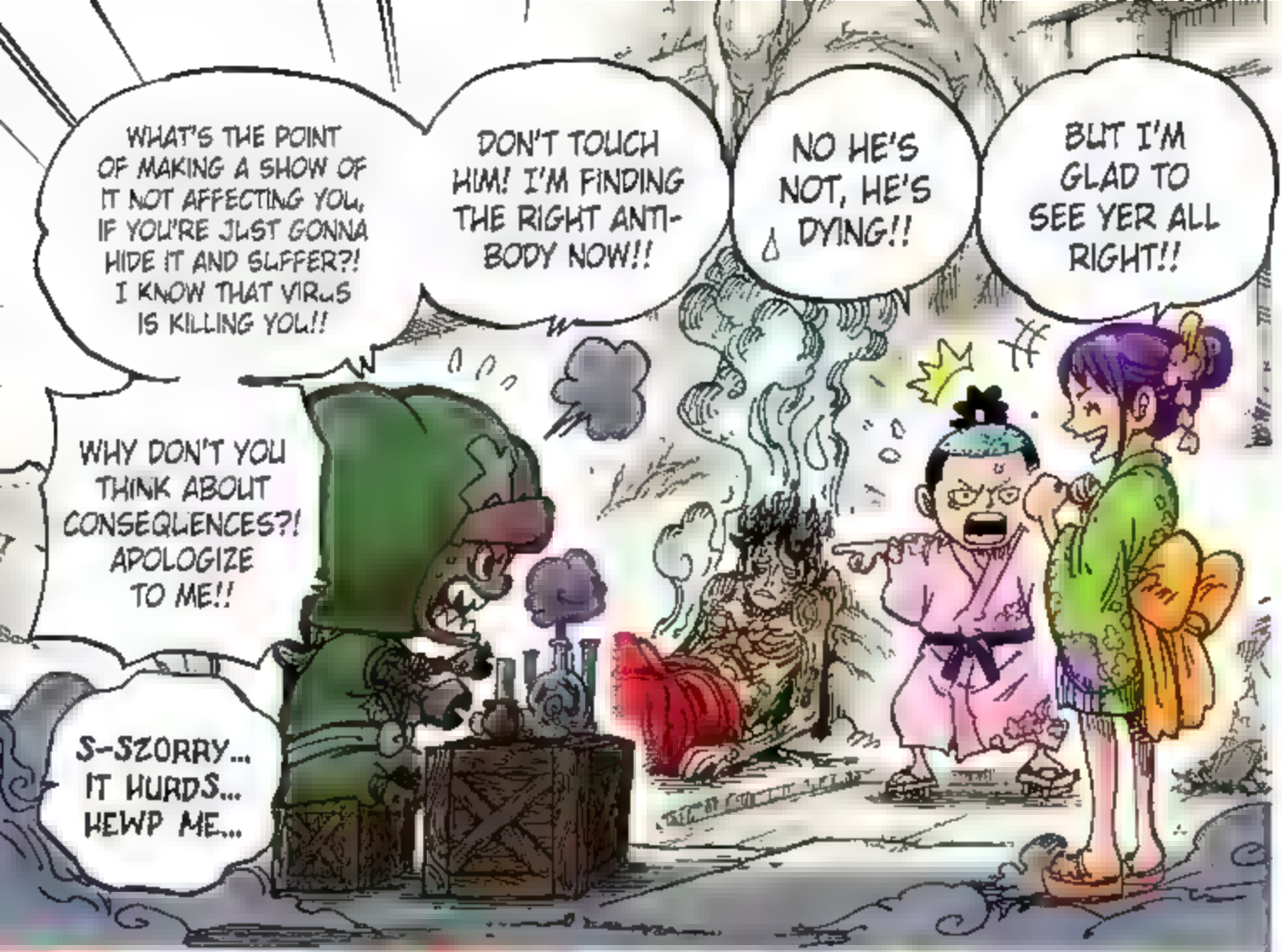

YOU WANNA JOIN IN WITH ME?!
ARE YOU CRAZY?!
YOU WANT TO FIGHT AGAINST KAIDO AGAIN?
GOSHARK
SWISH
YOU SAW WHAT HAPPENED ...
...TO MY PARTNER !!

CONSIDER IT A GIFT...
I DON'T TRUST ANYONE!!
ズズゥ…ン!!
ZDUMM!!
CLANK
I'M SICK OF THE ALLIANCE.
CLUNK
CLUNK
...THAT I DON'T KILL YOU RIGHT HERE!!
ガシャン…
CLANK…
ガシャン…!!
CLANK!!
LET'S GET OUR PEOPLE BACK!!!
LET'S GO, KILLER.
WE DO THINGS OUR OWN WAY!!!


WE CAN'T TRUST HIM!! WHO KNOWS WHEN HE'LL BETRAY US?!
YES... BUT NO!!
SO THE STRAW HAT MAN IS A PIRATE, JUST LIKE KAIDO?!
PIRATES ?!
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON
WHY WOULD YOU BRING US A PIRATE, OF ALL PEOPLE?!
RAHH
GYAA
RAHH

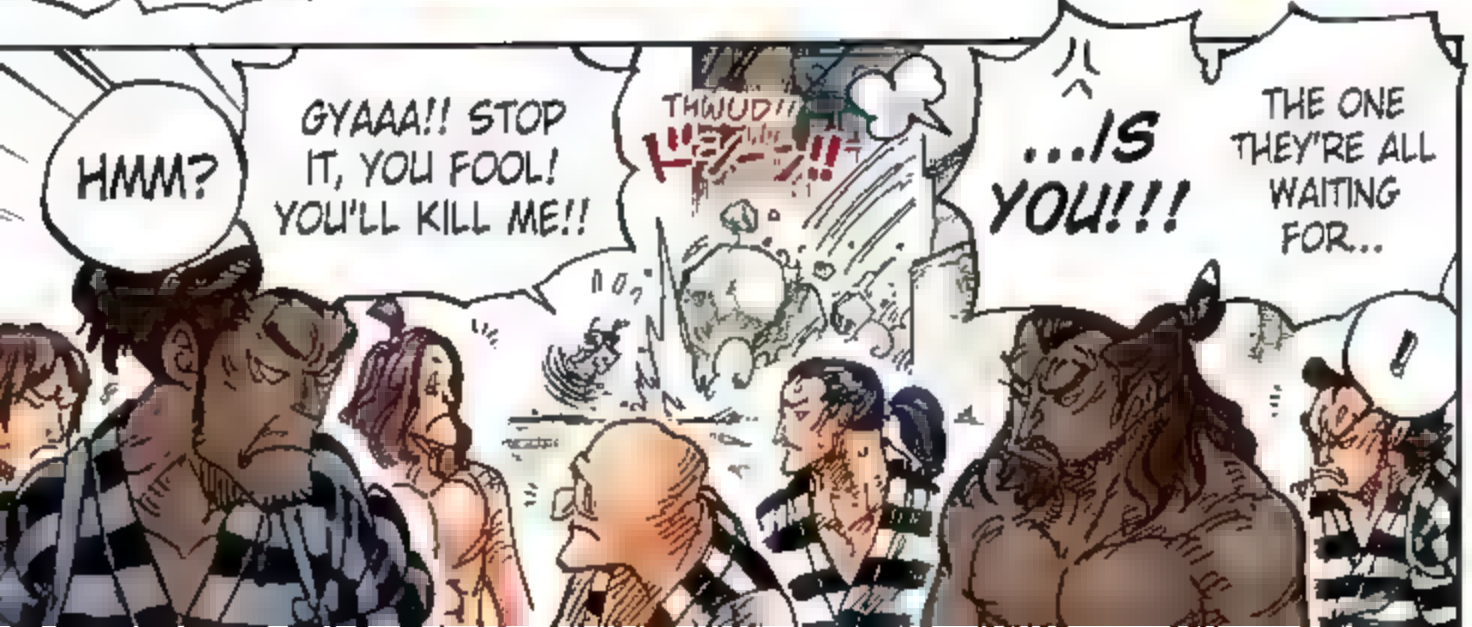

OH, DEAR... WE NEED SOMETHING MORE TO CONVINCE THEM... BUT AT LEAST THEY'RE LIVELY AGAIN!
THAT MAN IS THE LINCHPIN TO THE OVER-THROW OF KAIDO!!
IF YOU INTERACT WITH HIM, YOU'LL UNDERSTAND THAT HE DOES NOT LIE!
LISTEN, THE SEAS ARE VAST, AND THERE ARE MANY KINDS OF PIRATES OUT THERE...
RAHH
GYAA
RAHH


TAMA...IT'S DANGEROUS HERE! YOU SHOULDN'T BE...
SORRY ABOUT THIS, BIG BRO.
WHERE DID THE STRAW HAT FELLOW GO?
RAHH
YOU ALWAYS LOOKED OLD TO BEGIN WITH, RAIZO!! WHAT IF YOU JUST PLAIN AGED 20 YEARS?!
BESIDES, IS IT REALLY TRUE THAT YOU CAME HERE FROM 20 YEARS IN THE PAST?!
WHAT?! ARE YOU TAKING THIS OPPOR-TUNITY TO INSULT ME?!
GYAH
RAHH


WHAT'S THE POINT OF MAKING A SHOW OF IT NOT AFFECTING YOU, IF YOU'RE JUST GONNA HIDE IT AND SUFFER?! I KNOW THAT VIRUS IS KILLING YOU!!
DON'T TOUCH HIM! I'M FINDING THE RIGHT ANTI-BODY NOW!!
NO HE'S NOT, HE'S DYING!!
BUT I'M GLAD TO SEE YER ALL RIGHT!!
WHY DON'T YOU THINK ABOUT CONSEQUENCES?! APOLOGIZE TO ME!!
S-SZORRY... IT HURDS... HEWP ME...

SILENCE, YOU INSOLENT DOG!! THAT WAS NOT AN INVITATION FOR YOU TO ADD ON!!
YEAH, WELL, THAT'S CUZ YOU'RE STUPID AND COWARDLY...
...AND WEAK AND A CHICKEN AND TOTALLY HELPLESS!!
DON'T HIT HIM OR YOU'LL CATCH IT, MOMO.
GO ON, MOMO!!
?!

...BUT HE IS TRULY EXTRAORDINARY DESPITE IT.
LUFFY MIGHT BE STUPID ...
I COULD NEVER DO SUCH A THING.


HMM?
GYAAA!! STOP IT, YOU FOOL! YOU'LL KILL ME!!
THWUD!! ドシーン!!
...IS YOU!!!
THE ONE THEY'RE ALL WAITING FOR..
!

...MUST BE MY FATHER... THE GREAT SHADOW CAST BY THE KOZUKI CLAN THAT SUPPORTED WANO FOR ALL THOSE YEARS!!

IT'S NOT ME!! WHAT I SEE REFLECTED IN THEIR EYES...

LORD MOMONOSUKE...

I SEE. WHAT WE WERE MISSING ...

ZMF

...

AAH...

AH!

HUH?

IT'S NEVER FELT SO HEAVY UPON ME UNTIL NOW!! DON'T BE AFRAID, MOMONOSUKE!!

...AND WHAT WE HAVE BEEN DOING UP TO THIS POINT...

I WILL TELL YOU WHAT HAPPENED THAT TERRIBLE DAY...

E-EVERYONE, PLEASE HEAR ME OUT.

YES, SIR!!

OOOHH

SOMETHING THAT LIES BEYOND THE BATTLE!!

!!!

IT IS GOOD TO SEE YOU ALIVE AND WELL!!!

...WAS A DREAM.

ZWOOSH!!!

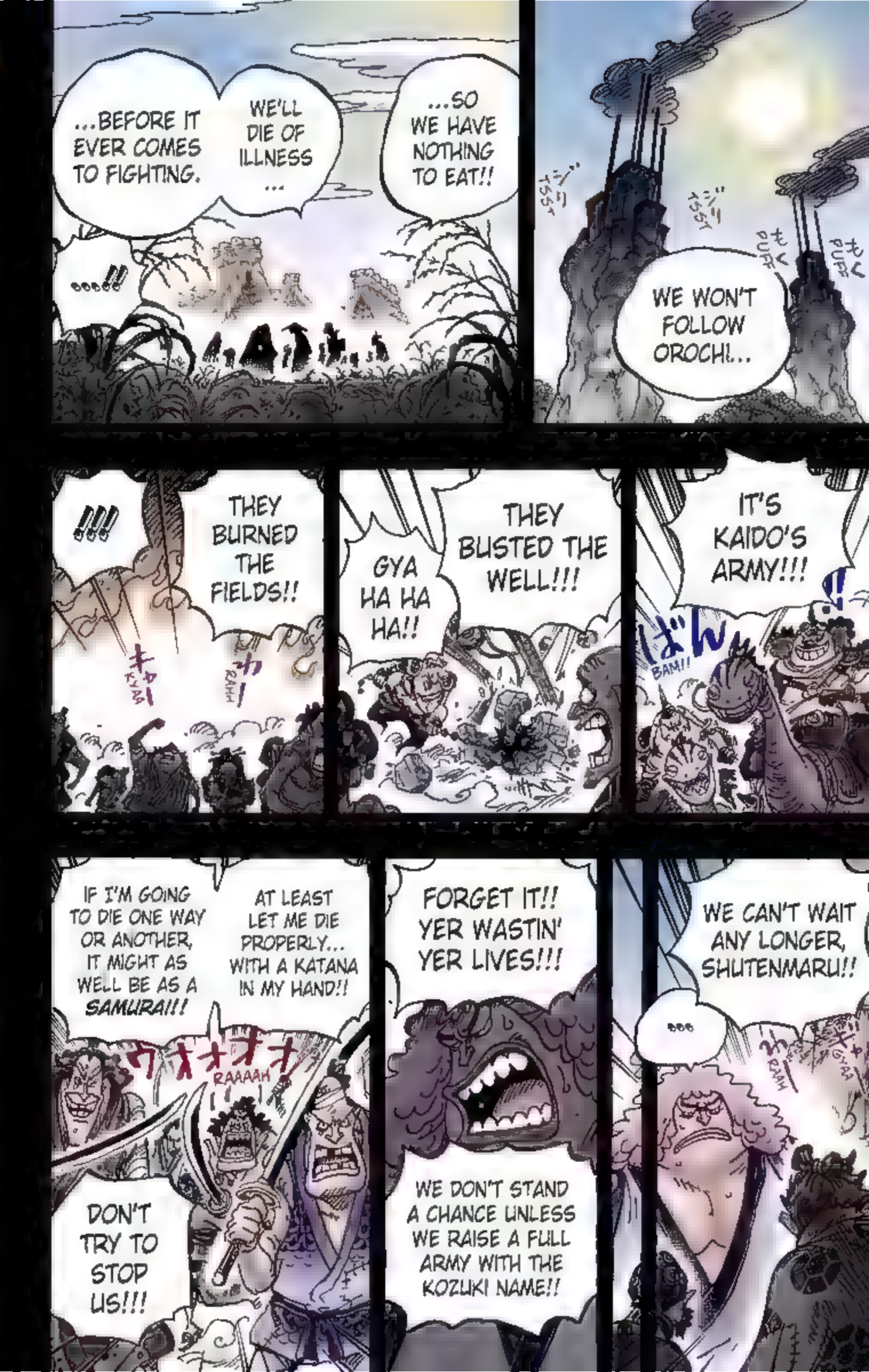
獄

BUT I WILL REJOIN THE GROUP BEFORE THE BATTLE!!

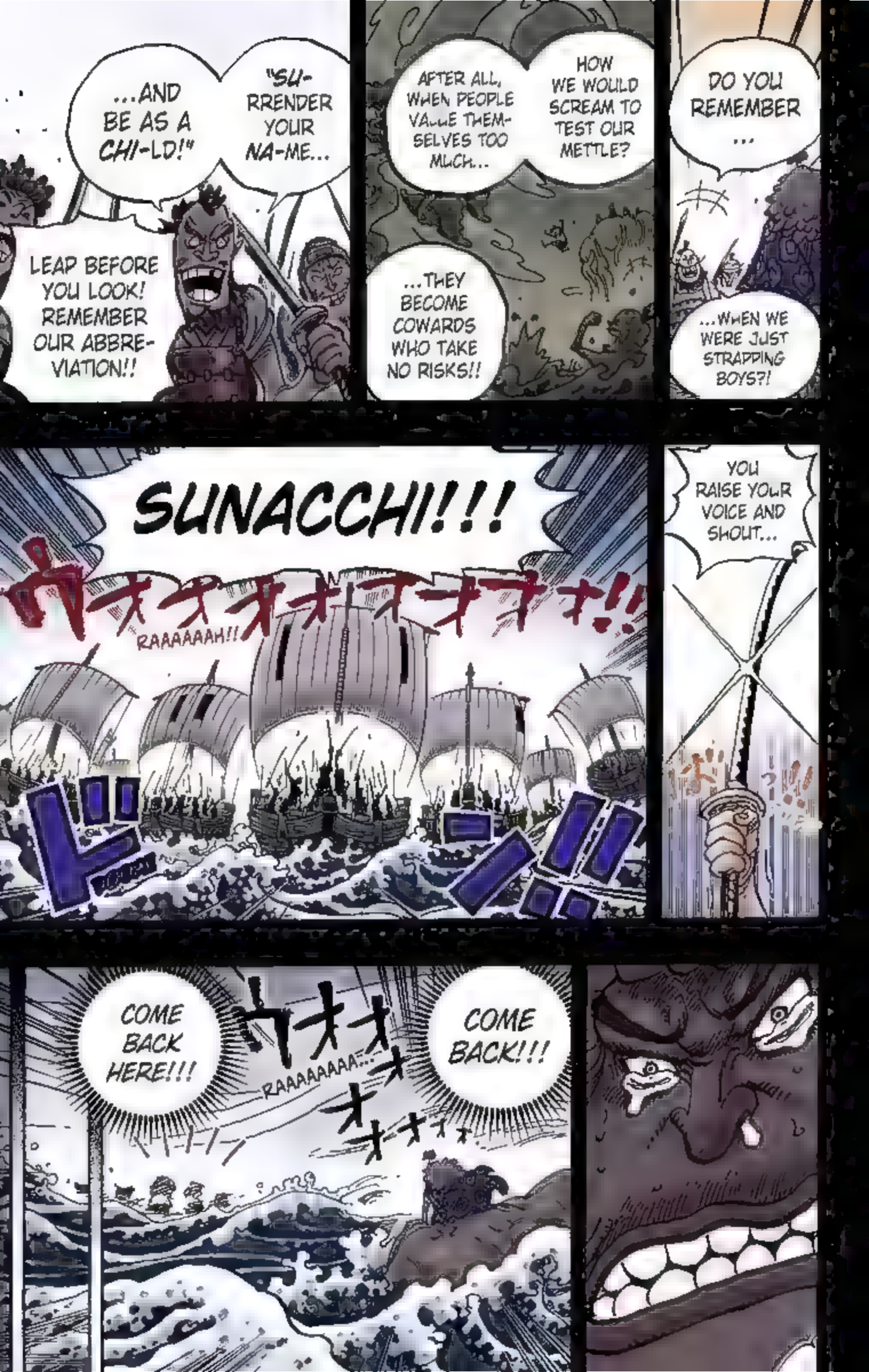
IT IS A RELIEF TO SEE LORD MOMONOSUKE LOOKING SO BOLD... BUT FOR NOW, THERE IS A PLACE I URGENTLY WISH TO GO.

VERY WELL, THEN!!

KURI, WANO
Kibi
FC
Ringo
Kuri
Udon
Hakuma
On
THIS IS 20 YEARS FOR YOU.
THIS IS HOW HARD IT IS TO CONTINUE BELIEVING IN LEGENDS...
...
...AS INSUBSTANTIAL AS THE CLOUDS...
TEN YEARS WAS AS FAR AS WE COULD GET...
...
THEY COULDN'T TAKE IT ANY LONGER. THEY HEADED TO ONIGASHIMA...
BE-BENG!!
...AND THEY ALL DIED!!!
...!!
IT'S BEEN TEN YEARS. WE'RE OLDER NOW.
IF WE HAVE TO WAIT 20, WE'LL BE EVEN WEAKER!!
...
AND YOU WANT US TO KEEP WAITING FOR PEOPLE WHO MIGHT NEVER ACTUALLY RETURN?!
RAAAA
TRUST IN THEM!! KIN'EMON AND THE OTHERS WILL COME BACK!!!
THEY'LL HAVE LORD MOMONO-SUKE WITH THEM!!



WE WON'T FOLLOW OROCHI...
もく PUFF
もく PUFF
ジリ TSST
ジリ TSST
...SO WE HAVE NOTHING TO EAT!!
WE'LL DIE OF ILLNESS ...
...BEFORE IT EVER COMES TO FIGHTING.
...!!
IT'S KAIDO'S ARMY!!!
!!
ばん BAM!!
THEY BUSTED THE WELL!!!
GYA HA HA HA!!
THEY BURNED THE FIELDS!!
!!!
キャー KYAA
わー RAAH
WE CAN'T WAIT ANY LONGER, SHUTENMARU!!
...
わー RAAH
ギャー GYAA
FORGET IT!! YER WASTIN' YER LIVES!!!
WE DON'T STAND A CHANCE UNLESS WE RAISE A FULL ARMY WITH THE KOZUKI NAME!!
AT LEAST LET ME DIE PROPERLY... WITH A KATANA IN MY HAND!!
IF I'M GOING TO DIE ONE WAY OR ANOTHER, IT MIGHT AS WELL BE AS A *SAMURAI!!*
ウオオオオ RAAAAH
DON'T TRY TO STOP US!!!

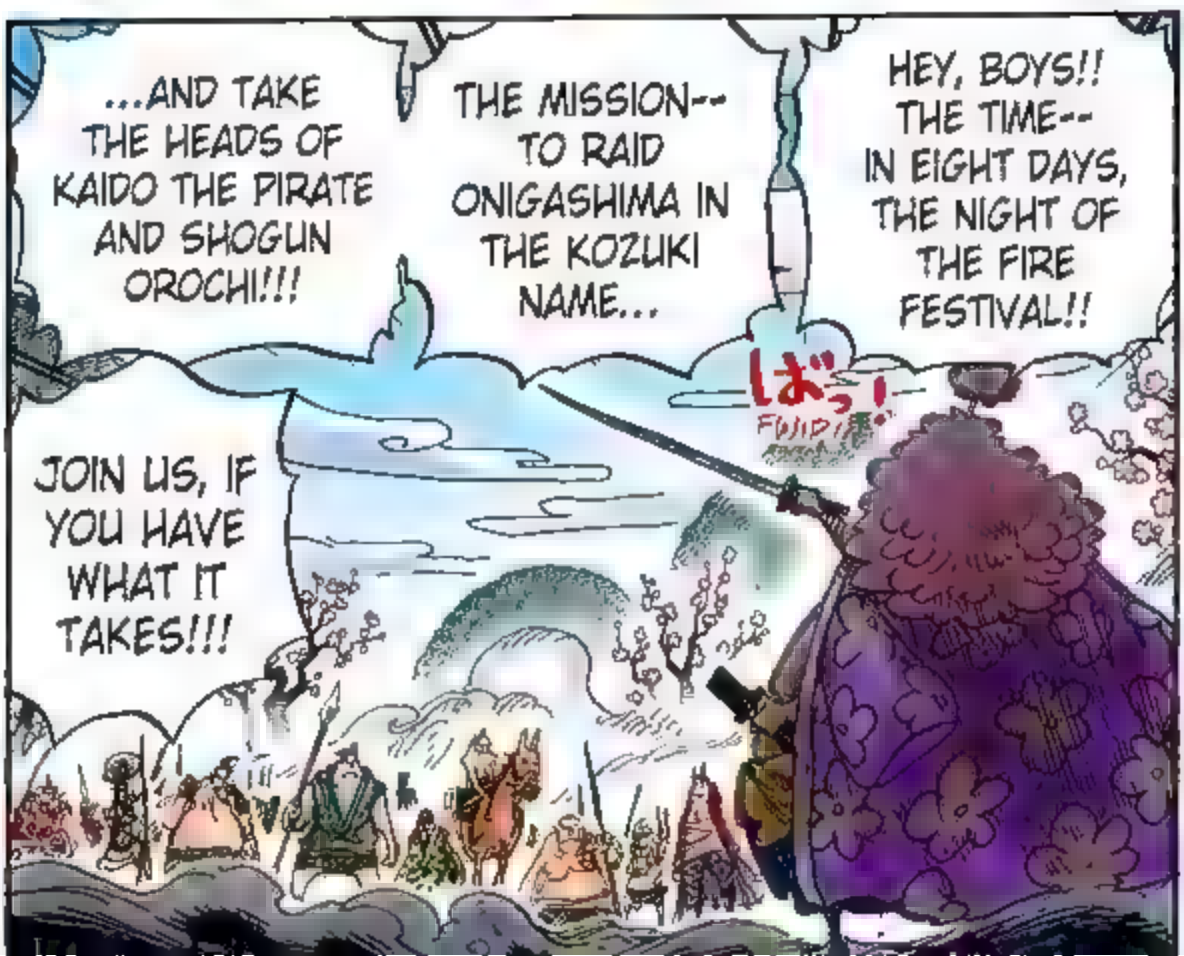

...AND BE AS A CHI-LD!"
"SU-RRENDER YOUR NA-ME...
LEAP BEFORE YOU LOOK! REMEMBER OUR ABBRE-VIATION!!
AFTER ALL, WHEN PEOPLE VALUE THEM-SELVES TOO MUCH...
HOW WE WOULD SCREAM TO TEST OUR METTLE?
...THEY BECOME COWARDS WHO TAKE NO RISKS!!
DO YOU REMEMBER ...
...WHEN WE WERE JUST STRAPPING BOYS?!
SUNACCHI!!!
RAAAAAAH!!
YOU RAISE YOUR VOICE AND SHOUT...
COME BACK HERE!!!
RAAAAAAAA...
COME BACK!!!

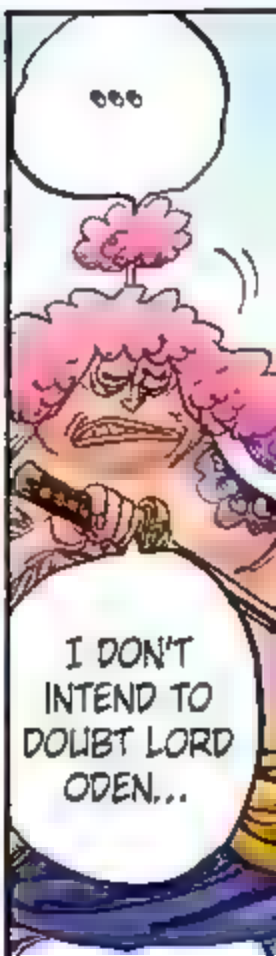
BE-BENG!!

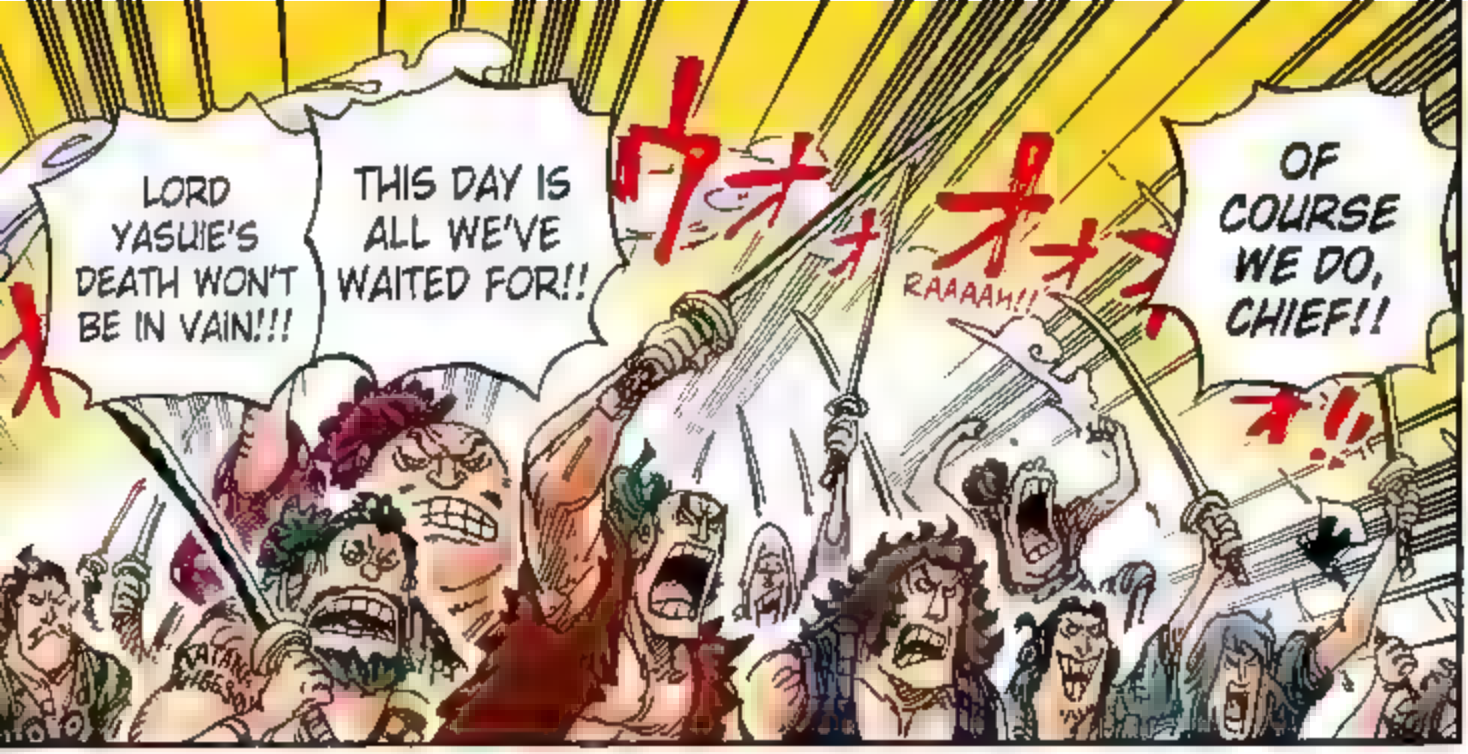
THERE *MUST* BE A MEANING TO IT ALL!!

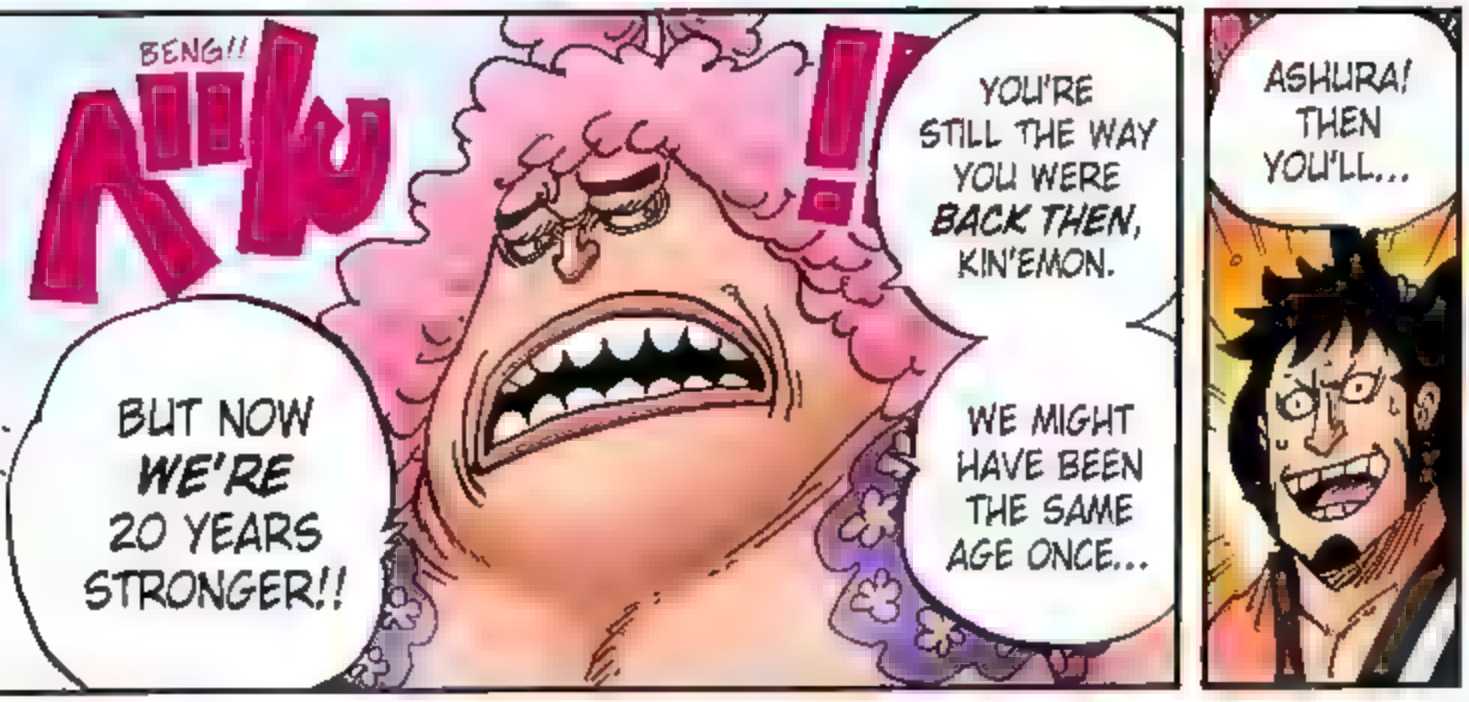
WE WILL KNOW WHEN THE JOB IS DONE!!

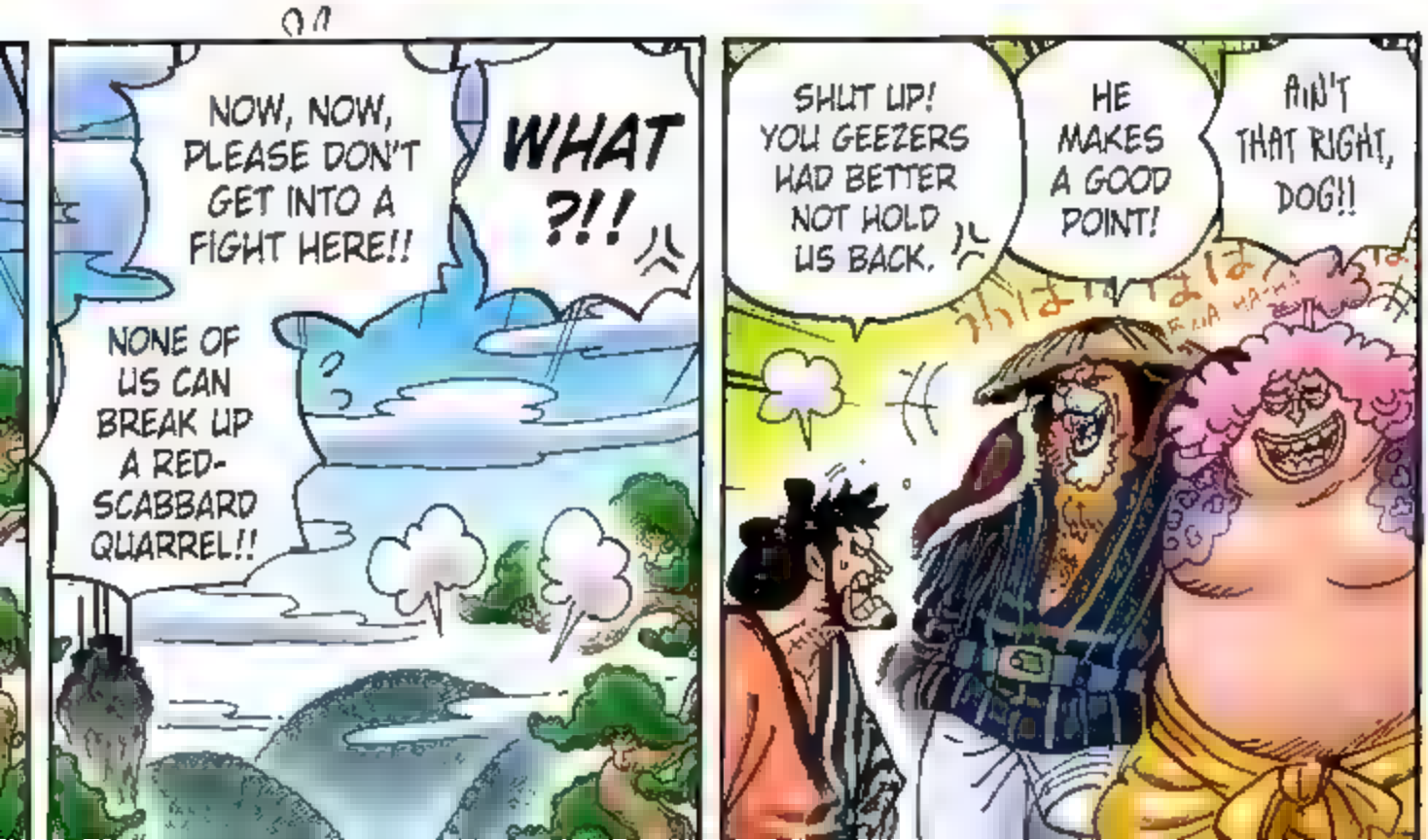
WHY DID IT TAKE 20 WHOLE YEARS...?

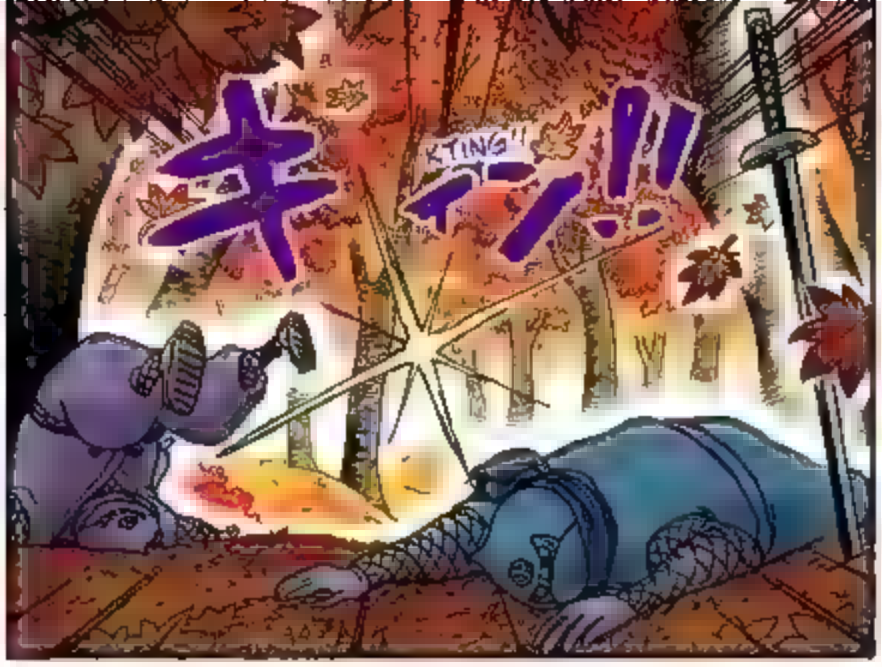

...AND TAKE THE HEADS OF KAIDO THE PIRATE AND SHOGUN OROCHI!!!
THE MISSION-- TO RAID ONIGASHIMA IN THE KOZUKI NAME...
HEY, BOYS!! THE TIME-- IN EIGHT DAYS, THE NIGHT OF THE FIRE FESTIVAL!!
JOIN US, IF YOU HAVE WHAT IT TAKES!!!

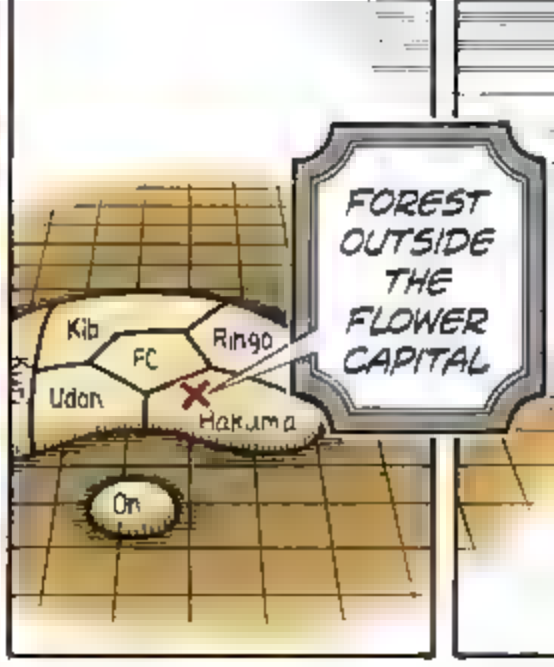

...
I DON'T INTEND TO DOUBT LORD ODEN...

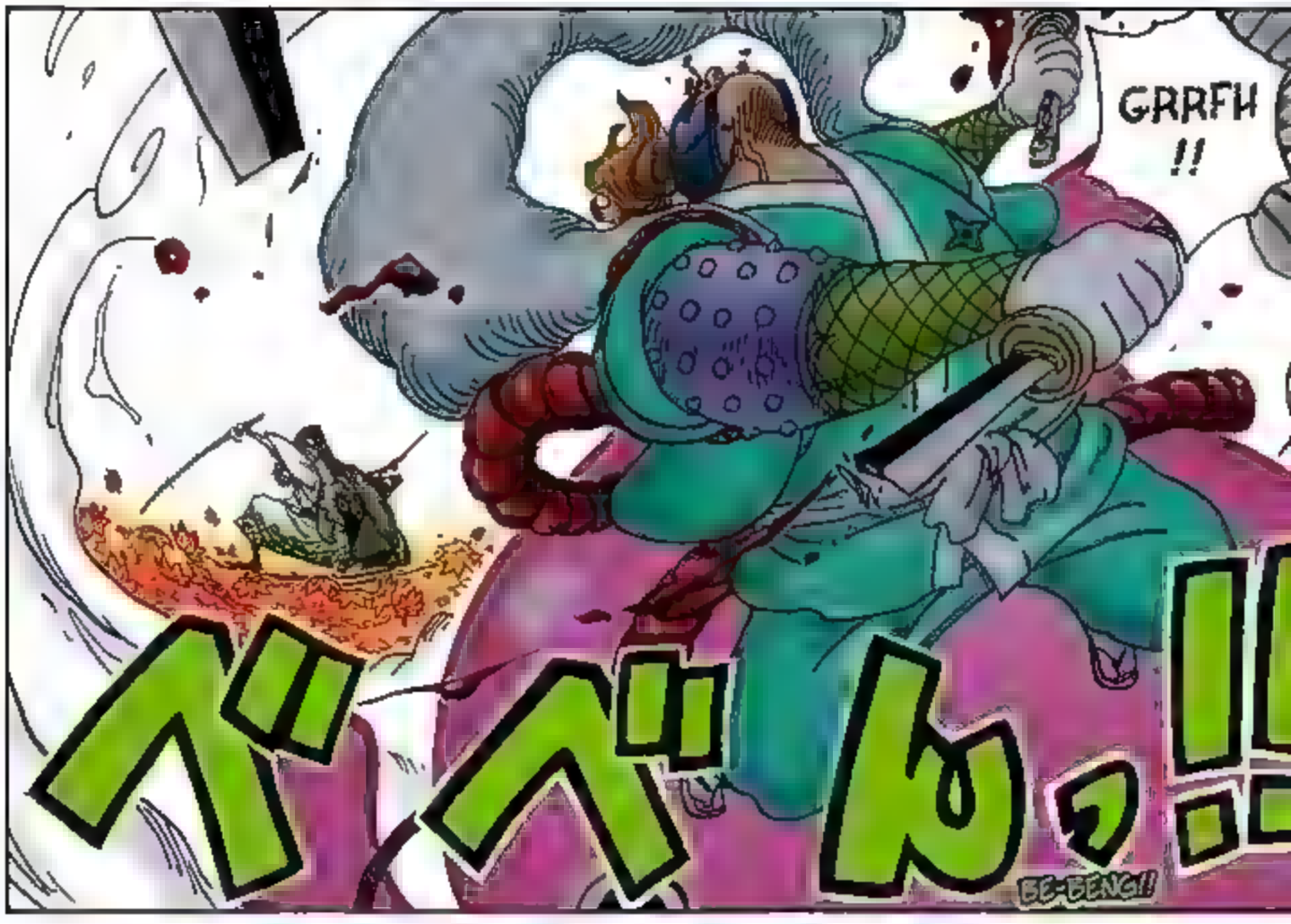

LORD YASUIE'S DEATH WON'T BE IN VAIN!!!
THIS DAY IS ALL WE'VE WAITED FOR!!
ウオオオオ
RAAAAH!!
OF COURSE WE DO, CHIEF!!
オ!!

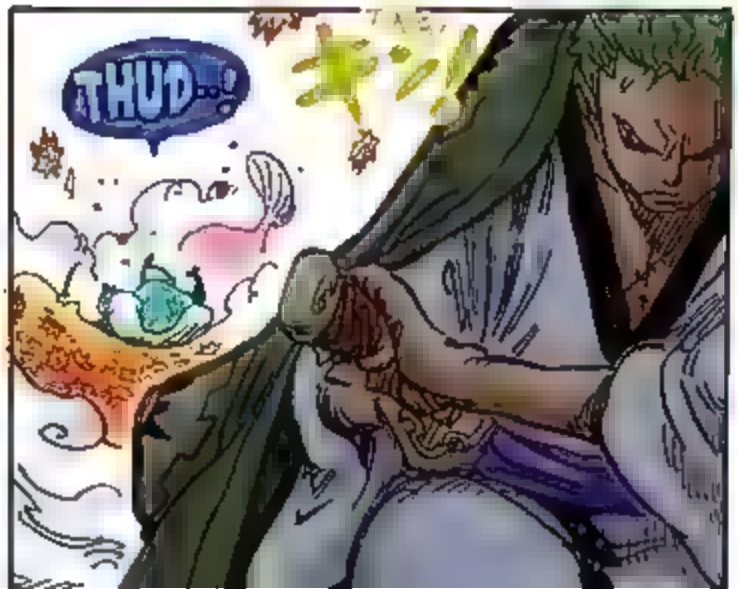

BENG!!
ベル!!
BUT NOW WE'RE 20 YEARS STRONGER!!
YOU'RE STILL THE WAY YOU WERE BACK THEN, KIN'EMON.
WE MIGHT HAVE BEEN THE SAME AGE ONCE...
ASHURA! THEN YOU'LL...

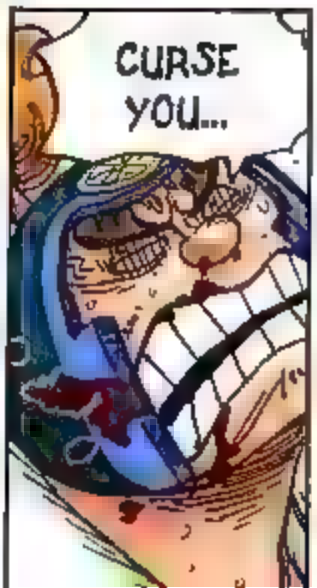

NOW, NOW, PLEASE DON'T GET INTO A FIGHT HERE!!
WHAT ?!!
NONE OF US CAN BREAK UP A RED-SCABBARD QUARREL!!
SHUT UP! YOU GEEZERS HAD BETTER NOT HOLD US BACK.
HE MAKES A GOOD POINT!
AIN'T THAT RIGHT, DOG!!


キィーン!!
KTING!!


FOREST OUTSIDE THE FLOWER CAPITAL
Kib
FC
Ringo
Udon
Hakuma
Om


GRRFH !!
ベベベッ!!
BE-BENG!!

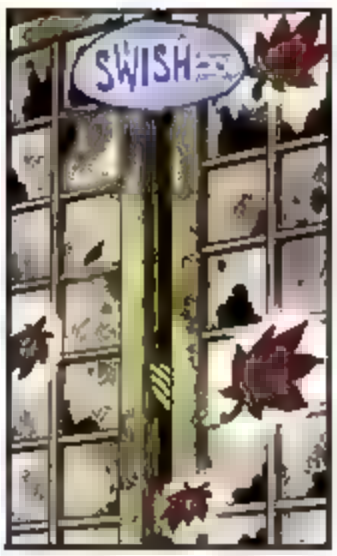

THUD...!


CURSE YOU...

ENMA SHRINE, DEEP IN THE FOREST
HUFF !!
IS THAT ALL OF THEM..?
HOW MANY OF THESE STUPID NINJA ARE IN THIS ARMY, ANYWAY?
HUFF !!

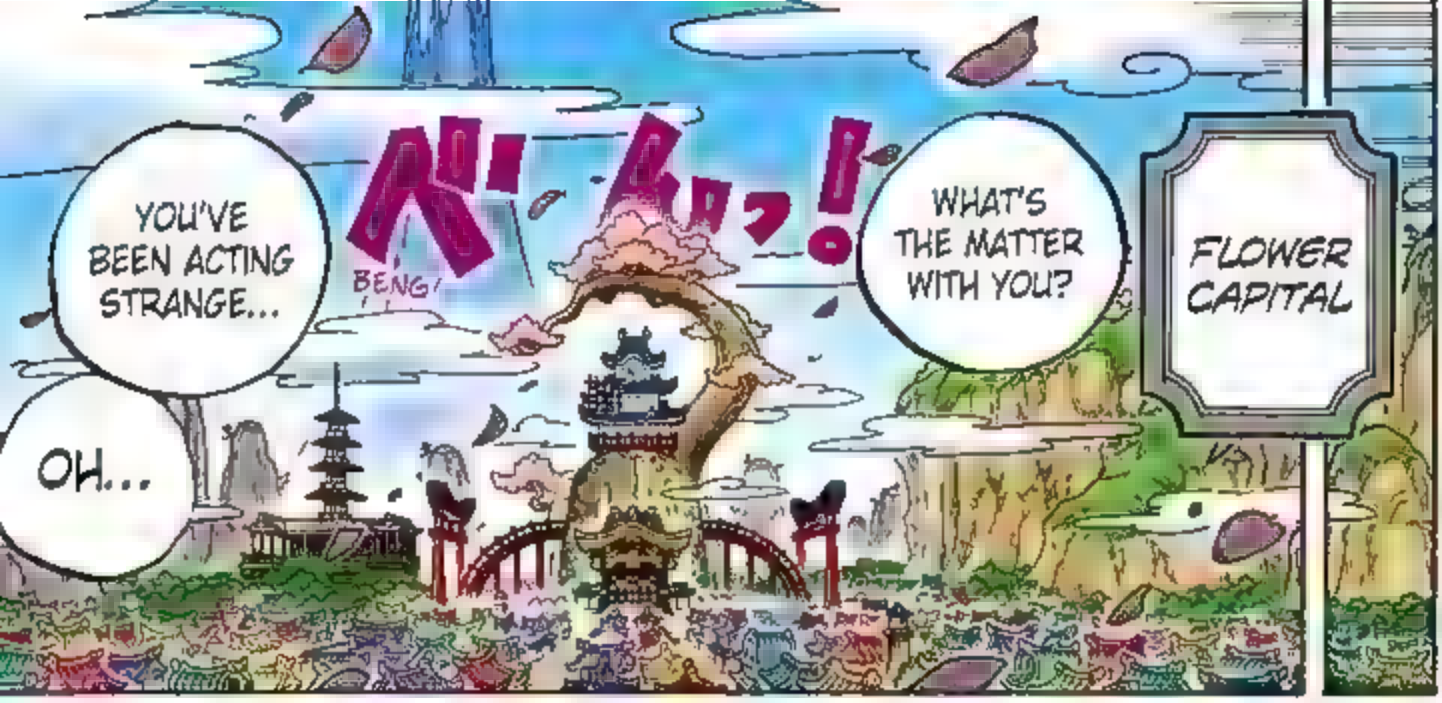
...BUT DON'T WORRY ABOUT IT.
MAYBE SO...

I'M SORRY.
I'VE BEEN A BURDEN ON YOU.

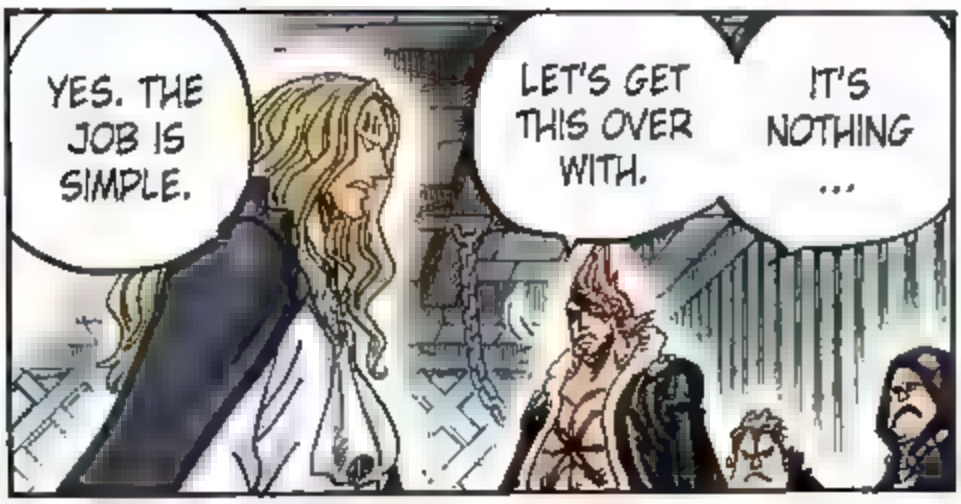

SWISH

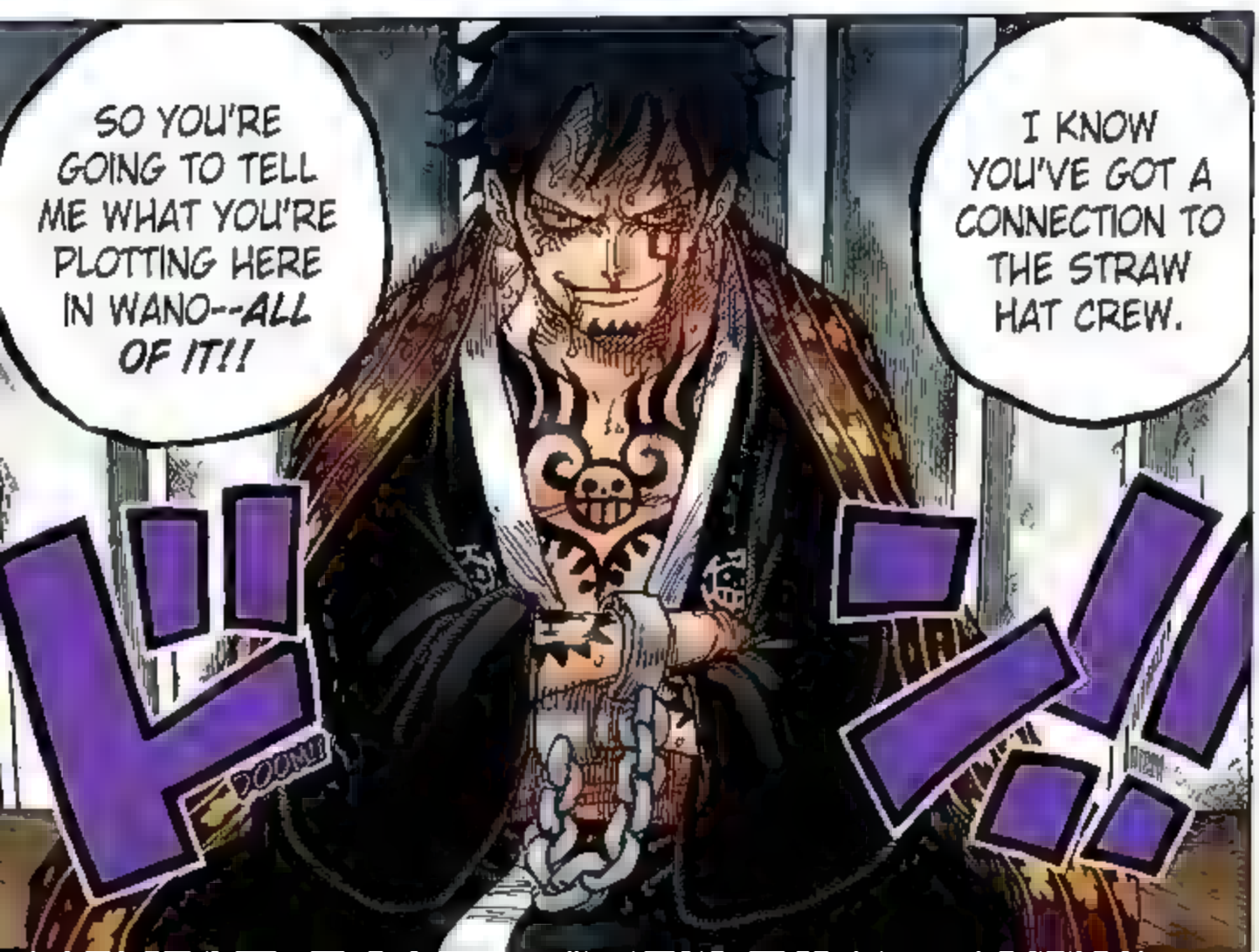
BUT I'M WORRIED ABOUT OTOKO... I HOPE SHE'S ALL RIGHT.
ANYWHERE IS FINE, AS LONG AS I CAN HIDE.
I LEFT HER WITH MY PEOPLE! SHE'LL BE FINE, PHYSICALLY SPEAKING...
RIGHT NOW, I WANNA GO AFTER THE GUY WHO TOOK MY SWORD.
どさ THUD
IF I LET YOU DIE, I'D HAVE TO ANSWER TO MOMONOSUKE.
YOU GOING BACK TO THAT HOUSE IN THE SNOW?

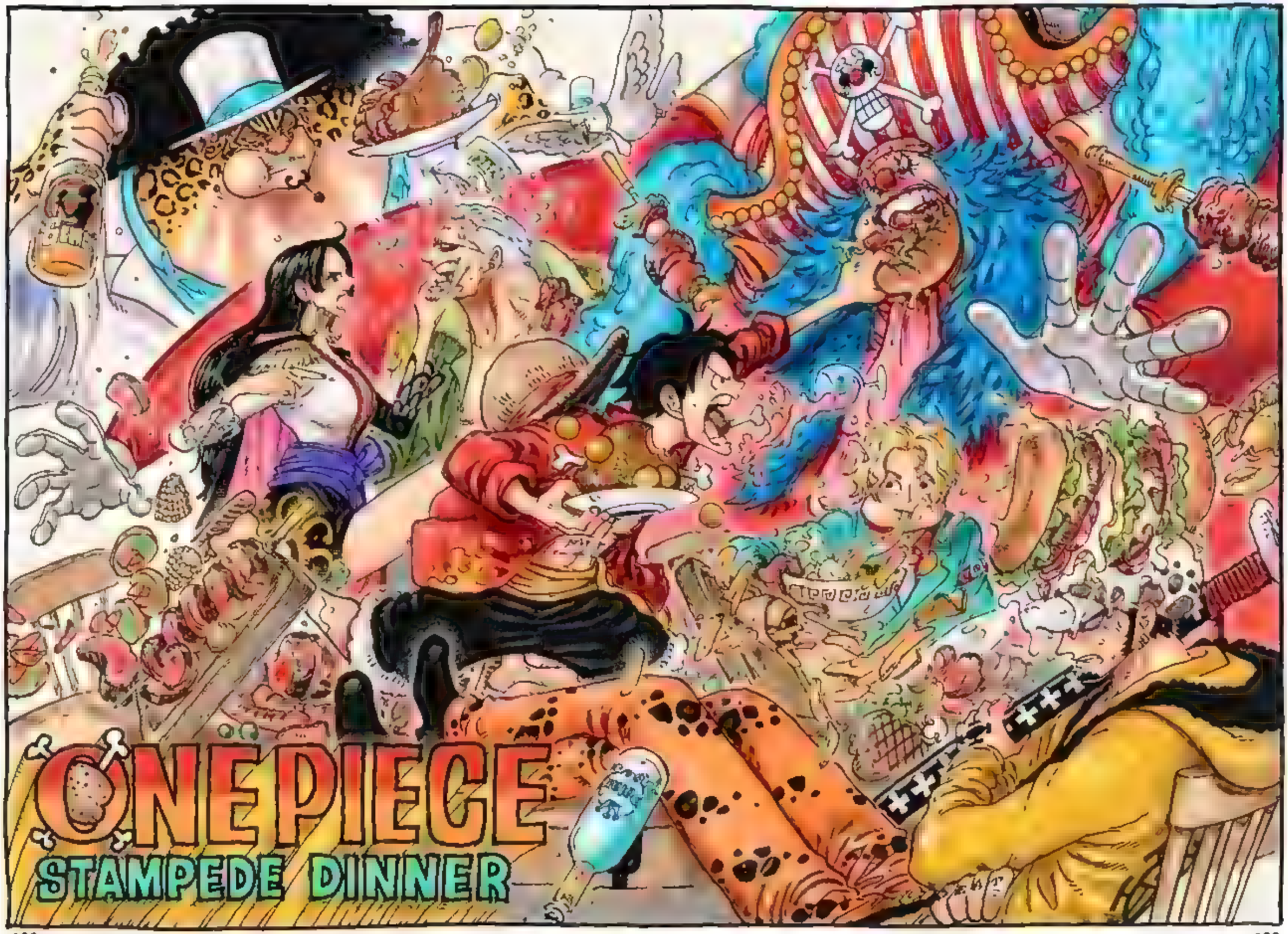
YOU CANNOT UNDERSTAND THE VALUE OF THE GREAT SHUSUI!!
I GOTTA GET IT BACK BY THE TIME OF THE BATTLE.
THE WEIGHT JUST DOESN'T SIT RIGHT ON MY WAIST WITHOUT IT...
TO THE FAMOUS BANDIT'S BRIDGE OF RINGO, I PRESUME...
I WILL TAKE YOU THERE, OF COURSE.
I'M GOING TO AVENGE TONOYASU'S DEATH.
!
I CAN'T FORGIVE OROCHI FOR THIS...
...
...I WISH THAT I COULD KILL HIM MYSELF!!
AS FAR AS OROCHI GOES...


YOU'VE BEEN ACTING STRANGE...
BENG!
WHAT'S THE MATTER WITH YOU?
FLOWER CAPITAL
OH...

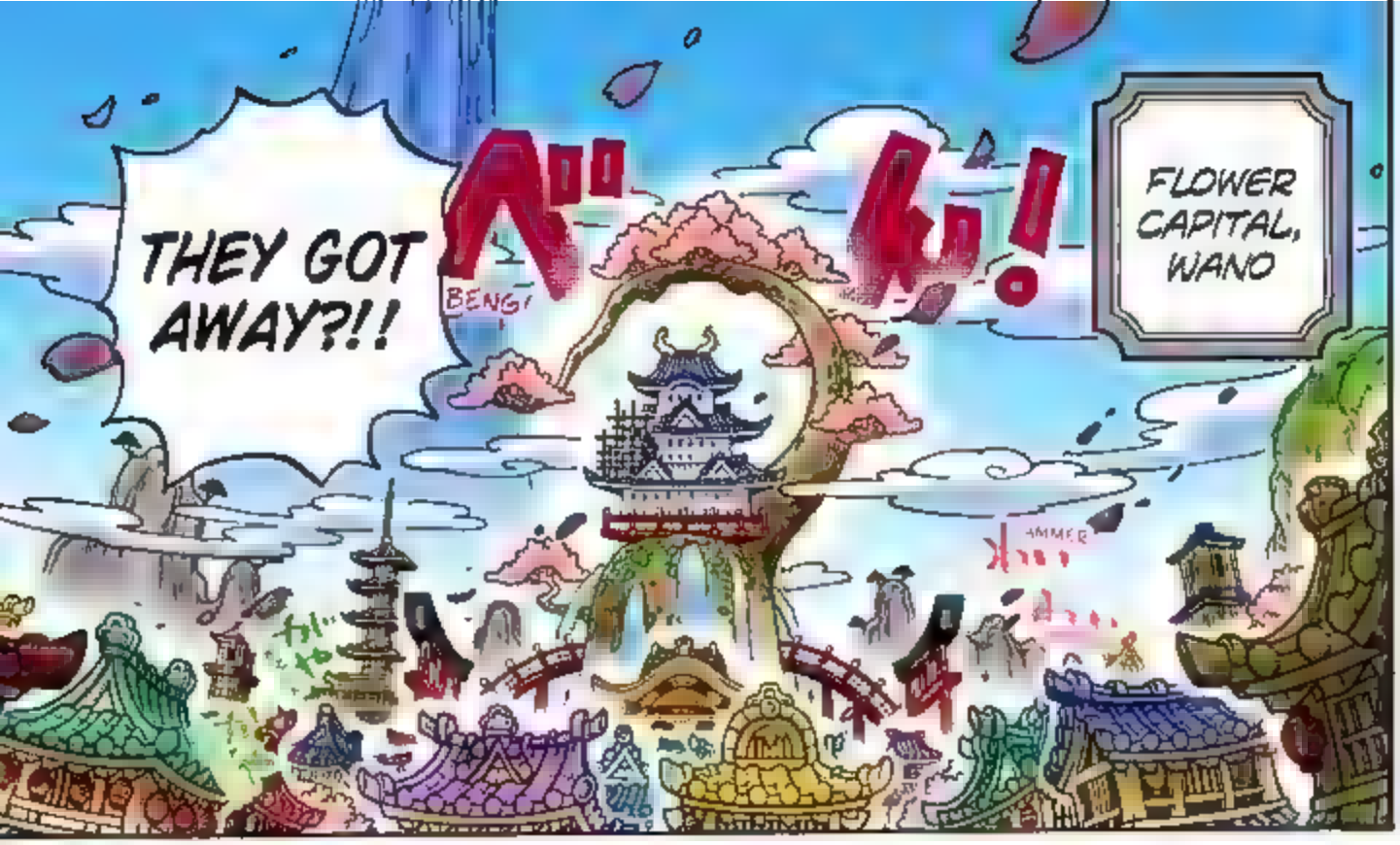
ONCE HE SPEAKS, IT WILL BE OVER VERY QUICKLY.

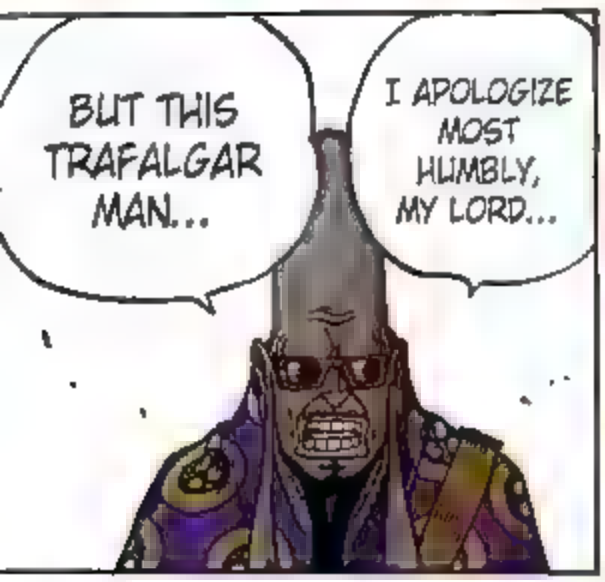

YES. THE JOB IS SIMPLE.
LET'S GET THIS OVER WITH.
IT'S NOTHING ...

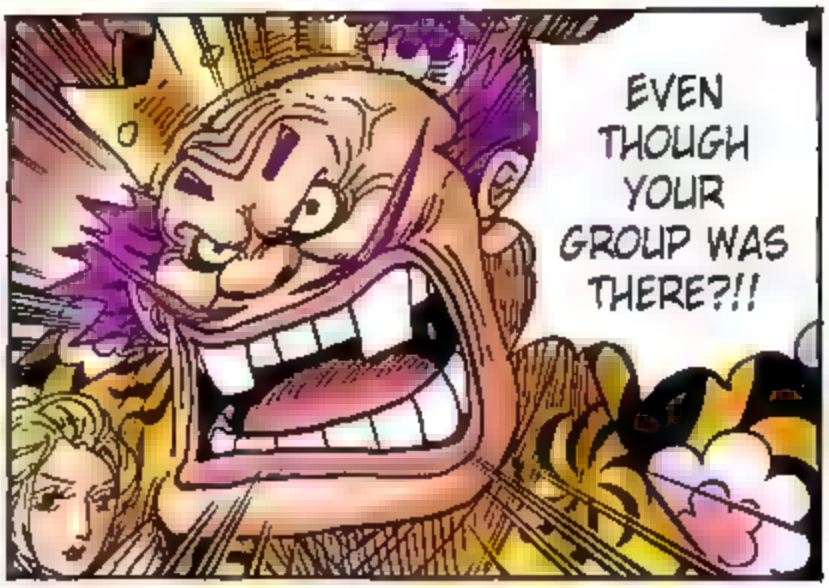

SO YOU'RE GOING TO TELL ME WHAT YOU'RE PLOTTING HERE IN WANO--ALL OF IT!!
I KNOW YOU'VE GOT A CONNECTION TO THE STRAW HAT CREW.
DOON!
DRUM


ONEPIECE
STAMPEDE DINNER

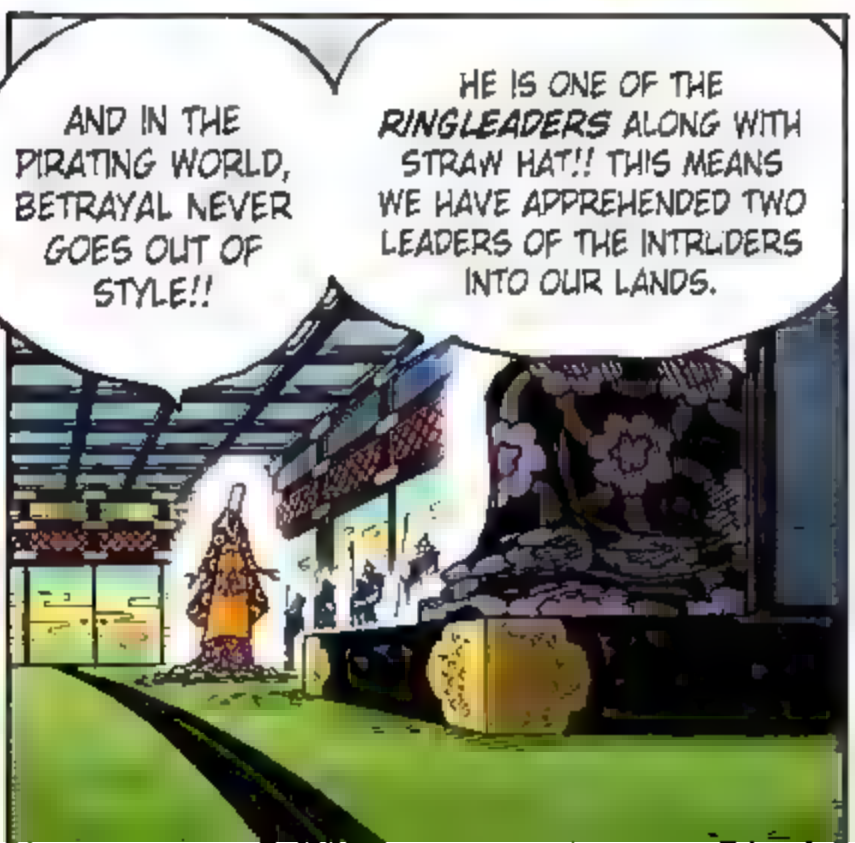
vol.94
ONE PIECE


THEY GOT AWAY?!!
BENG!
FLOWER CAPITAL, WANO

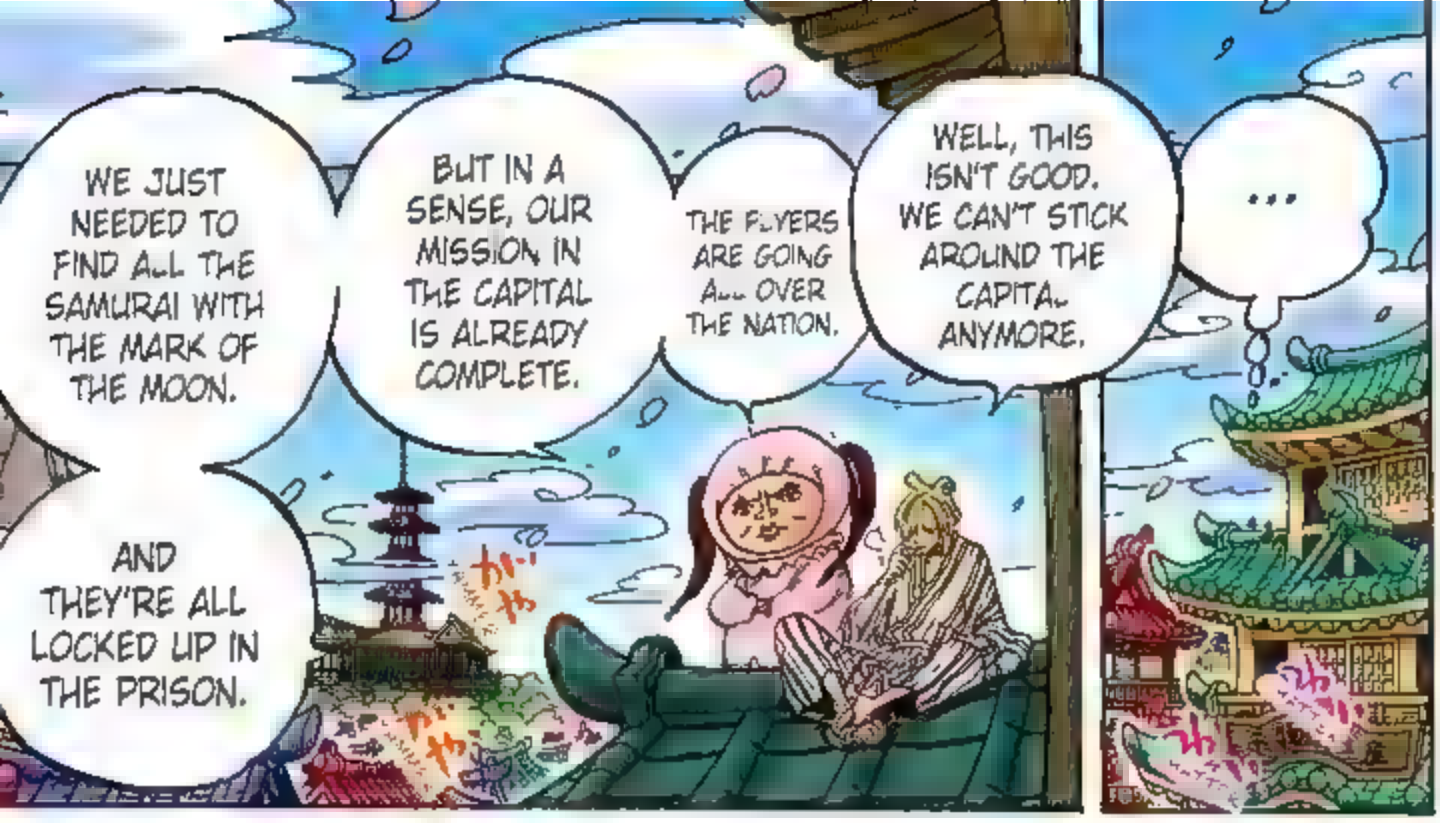

BUT THIS TRAFALGAR MAN...
I APOLOGIZE MOST HUMBLY, MY LORD...

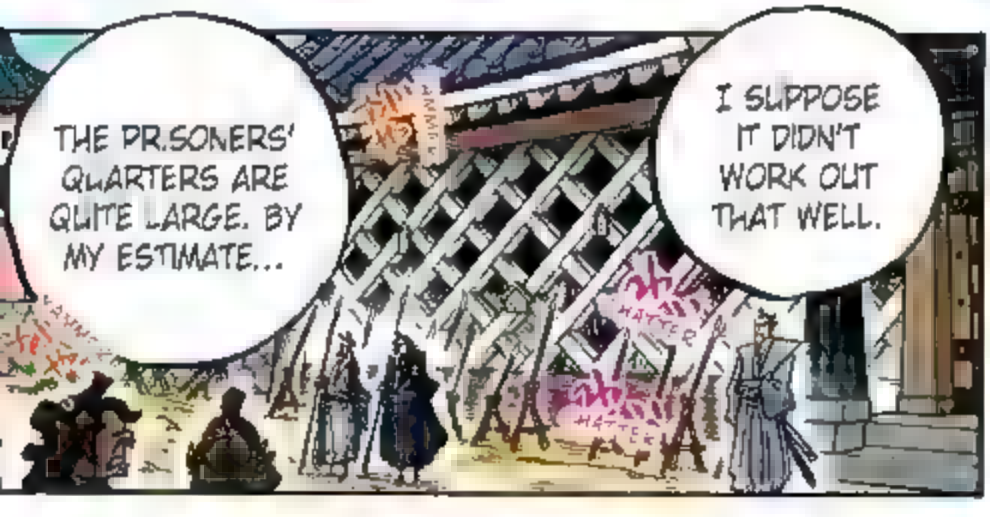

EVEN THOUGH YOUR GROUP WAS THERE?!!

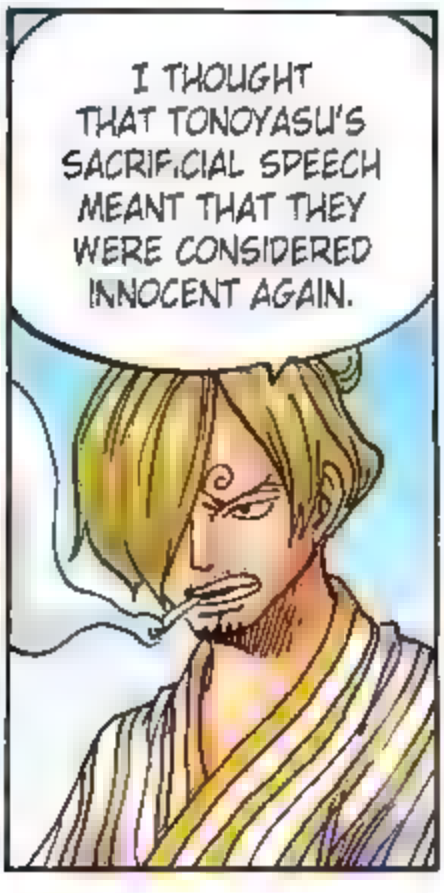
A GOOD TORTURE REGIMEN SHOULD RENDER THEM PLIABLE.
VERY GOOD! THIS PLEASES ME!!


AND IN THE PIRATING WORLD, BETRAYAL NEVER GOES OUT OF STYLE!!
HE IS ONE OF THE RINGLEADERS ALONG WITH STRAW HAT!! THIS MEANS WE HAVE APPREHENDED TWO LEADERS OF THE INTRUDERS INTO OUR LANDS.

HOW DOES THE CAPITAL LOOK?
HAVE NO CONCERN, MY LIEGE!!
WE HAVE PLACED THE CITY ON HIGH ALERT...
ZSH ZSH ZSH
...WITH SAMURAI AND NINJA ON PATROL IN EVERY QUARTER!!
WE WILL NOT ALLOW A SINGLE ATTEMPT ON YOUR LIFE...
...UNTIL EVERY LAST ONE OF THE INTRUDERS IS CAPTURED!!
BE-BENG!!
ARE THOSE ALL WANTED SKETCHES?!
BE WARNED! IF YOU SEE THESE PEOPLE AND DO NOTHING, OR KEEP THEIR SECRETS...
...YOU WILL BE JUDGED HARSHLY FOR THE CRIME OF CONSPIRACY!!
WHAP!!


WE JUST NEEDED TO FIND ALL THE SAMURAI WITH THE MARK OF THE MOON.
BUT IN A SENSE, OUR MISSION IN THE CAPITAL IS ALREADY COMPLETE.
THE FLYERS ARE GOING ALL OVER THE NATION.
WELL, THIS ISN'T GOOD. WE CAN'T STICK AROUND THE CAPITAL ANYMORE.
...
AND THEY'RE ALL LOCKED UP IN THE PRISON.

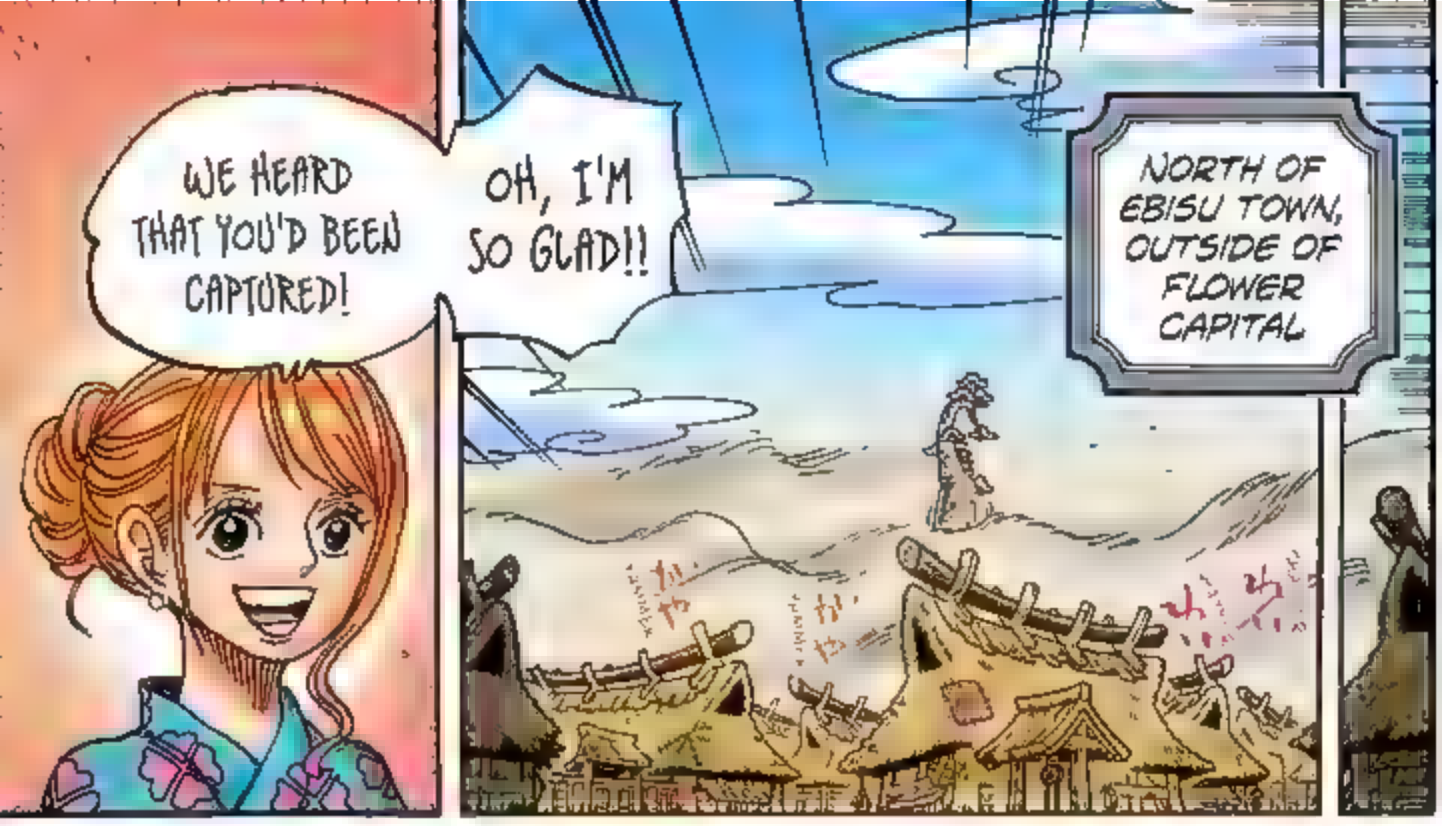

THE PRISONERS' QUARTERS ARE QUITE LARGE. BY MY ESTIMATE...
I SUPPOSE IT DIDN'T WORK OUT THAT WELL.


I THOUGHT THAT TONOYASU'S SACRIFICIAL SPEECH MEANT THAT THEY WERE CONSIDERED INNOCENT AGAIN.

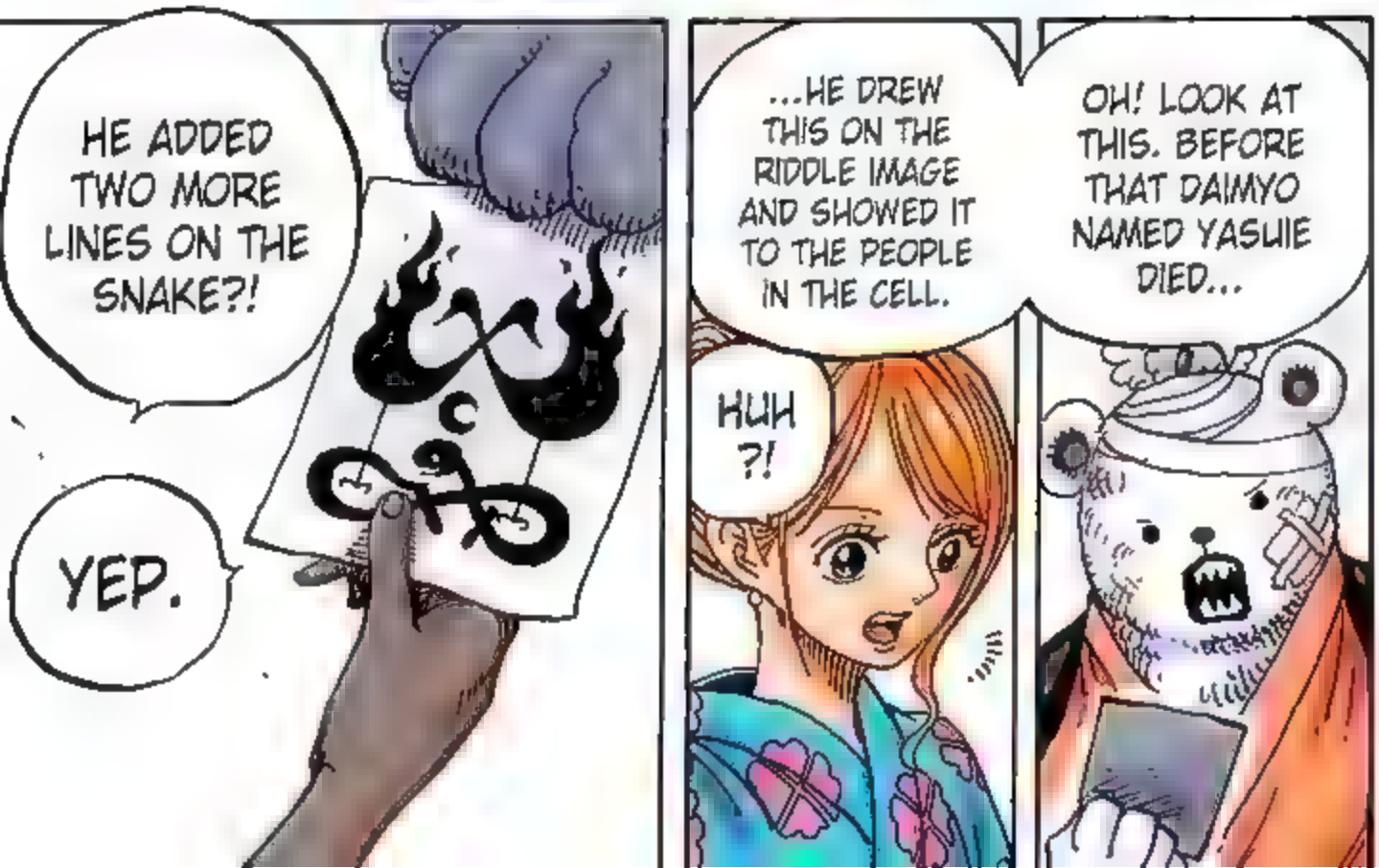
...THEY'VE GOT A THOUSAND LOCKED UP IN THERE.
...

WHAT? YOU THINK LORD OROCHI'S GONNA ADMIT HE MADE A MISTAKE?!
WHY AREN'T WE LETTING 'EM WALK?
HEY, THESE ARE THE FOLKS WE JAILED BECAUSE OF SHOGUN OROCHI'S MISTAKE, RIGHT?

JUST WHEN WE FINALLY FOUND PEOPLE ON OUR SIDE!
WE NEED A PLAN. WE'VE GOT TO HAVE THEIR STRENGTH WITH US.
YEAH, PLUS LAW'S CREW IS IN THERE.
BY THE WAY, SHINOBU...
WHAT ARE THEY DOING?
...
THEY'RE MAKING SKY BOATS IN PREPARATION FOR THE FIRE FESTIVAL.
IT'S A SHAME, I BET THEY'RE NOT IN THE MOOD FOR A FESTIVAL AFTER TWO IMPORTANT PEOPLE JUST DIED.
JUST THE OPPOSITE!
THE FIRE FESTIVAL OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL IS A CEREMONY TO MOURN AND REMEMBER THE DEAD.
IT'S THE TIME WHEN OUR WISHES AND FEELINGS REACH THEM MORE THAN EVER...
OHHH...
BE BENG!!
Polar Bear
Likeness
Likeness


WE HEARD THAT YOU'D BEEN CAPTURED!
OH, I'M SO GLAD!!
NORTH OF EBISU TOWN, OUTSIDE OF FLOWER CAPITAL

GOOD!
WE GOT LUCKY AND... ESCAPED.
YEAH ...

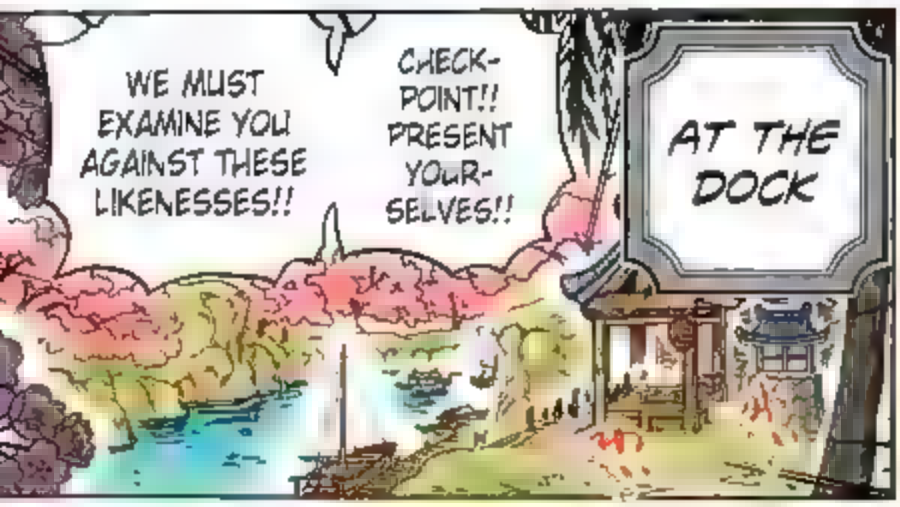

HE ADDED TWO MORE LINES ON THE SNAKE?!
YEP.
...HE DREW THIS ON THE RIDDLE IMAGE AND SHOWED IT TO THE PEOPLE IN THE CELL.
HUH ?!
OH! LOOK AT THIS. BEFORE THAT DAIMYO NAMED YASUIE DIED...

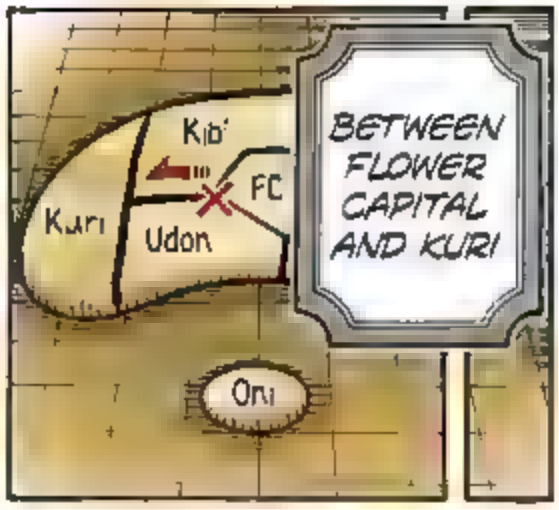
THAT'S REALLY IMPORTANT!! I'LL HAVE TO PASS THIS ON TO KIN'EMON!!
IT WAS IN YASUIE'S FINAL MESSAGE.
THAT WOULD SUGGEST THE MEANING OF THE CODE HAS CHANGED.
BUT THE WANO PEOPLE UNDERSTOOD IT.
IF YOU REFUSE, TRAFALGAR LAW WILL CHOOSE...
GET OUT! YOUR LIVES ARE BARGAINING CHIPS...
ガコ
CREAK...
...TO COME FOR MY LIFE... AND THAT INCLUDES YOURS.
...!!
NO WORRIES!
THANKS !!
IF ANYTHING HAPPENS, WE MEET AT AMIGASA VILLAGE!
...ARE JUST AS DANGEROUS AS THEY SEEM..
...
SORRY, CAPTAIN!! WE SCREWED UP...
THE THREATS OF A MAN WHO INCLUDES NO HOPE IN HIS FUTURE PLANS...

DOES THIS MEET YOUR DEMANDS, TRAFALGAR?
NOW YOU ARE FULLY RELEASED.
THUD
THUD
THUD
THESE THREE LIVES ARE YOURS.
?!
WHAT ?!!
DON'T TELL STRAW HAT AND THE OTHERS THAT I'VE BEEN CAUGHT!!
KEEP QUIET ABOUT THIS.
LISTEN CLOSELY.
WHY NOT, CAPTAIN?!
BUT OUR CAPTAIN'S LIFE COMES BEFORE THE PLAN.
I KNOW.
WE CAN'T JUST SIT AROUND DOING NOTHING.
BENG!
WHY NOT?!
...

...THIS SOLEMN DUTY!!
I HUMBLY ACCEPT...
AHA HA HA! WELL, HE'S IN YOUR HANDS NOW.
EBISU TOWN
DO IT FOR US... PLEASE! HEE HEE HEE!! AHA HA HA!!
BUT OF COURSE! WE ALL OWE LORD YASUIE OUR LIVES!!
AHA HA HA! THANKS, MISTER!!
I WILL TAKE LORD YASUIE'S REMAINS TO KURI, WHERE HE CAN BE LAID TO REST.
UNTIL WE MEET AGAIN!! NOW LET'S HURRY!!
SO LONG, EVERYONE.
OKAY !!
NAMI, KANJURO, LET'S GO!!
WE'RE ALL SET!!
GRUN GRUN!!

ベベン!!
BE-BENG!!
Likeness
Kunoichi Onami
Likeness
Carpenter Framosuke
Likeness
Shachi


WE MUST EXAMINE YOU AGAINST THESE LIKENESSES!!
CHECK-POINT!! PRESENT YOUR-SELVES!!
AT THE DOCK


Kib'
FC
Kuri
Udon
BETWEEN FLOWER CAPITAL AND KURI
Oni

90

HEY, GET THOSE PEOPLE OUTTA HERE!
THEY'RE HAUNTED BY A GHOST!

VERY WELL! PASS!!
Likeness
Orobi
Likeness
Usobachi

ガヤ ガヤ

I'M AT A LOSS FOR WORDS, ASHURA!!!

WELL, THEY MAY NEED A LITTLE WORK.

WE HAULED 'EM HERE FROM ALL THE PORTS AROUND THE COUNTRY KAIDO DESTROYED...

MY WORD!! SHIPS!!!

SHIPS!! SHIPS!!

RUINED SOUTH-WEST PORT, KURI

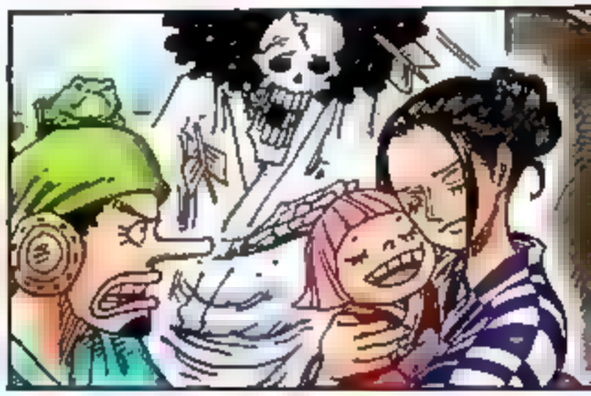
SHE CRIED HERSELF TO SLEEP INSIDE MY ROBE.

WHERE IS OTOKO, BONEKICHI?

HERE, I'LL HOLD HER.

YOU DON'T HAVE ANY BODY WARMTH.

WHY, I SAY!



BUT AT LAST, I CAN SEE OUR RAID COMING TOGETHER!!

WE'LL NEED SIR FRANOSUKE'S HELP TO REPAIR THESE!!

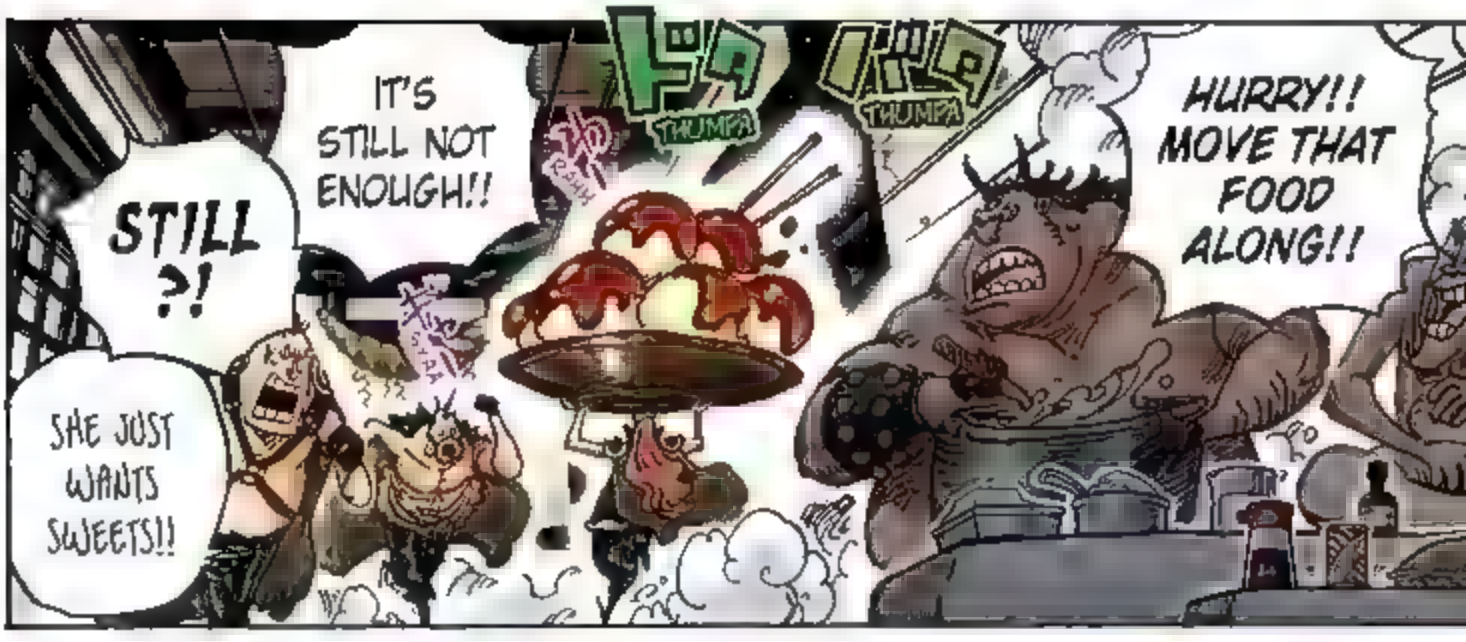
I DON'T REMEMBER YOU BEING THIS THOUGHTFUL.

WHAT A BOON THIS IS! YOU'VE IMPRESSED ME, ASHURA!!

YOU THINK I SPENT THE LAST 20 YEARS *ASLEEP?*

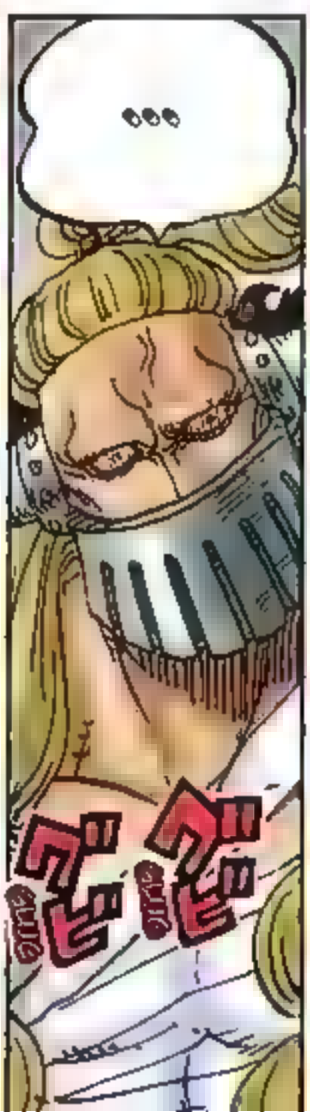
WITH THESE, WE CAN FERRY THOUSANDS OF SOLDIERS TO ONIGASHIMA.

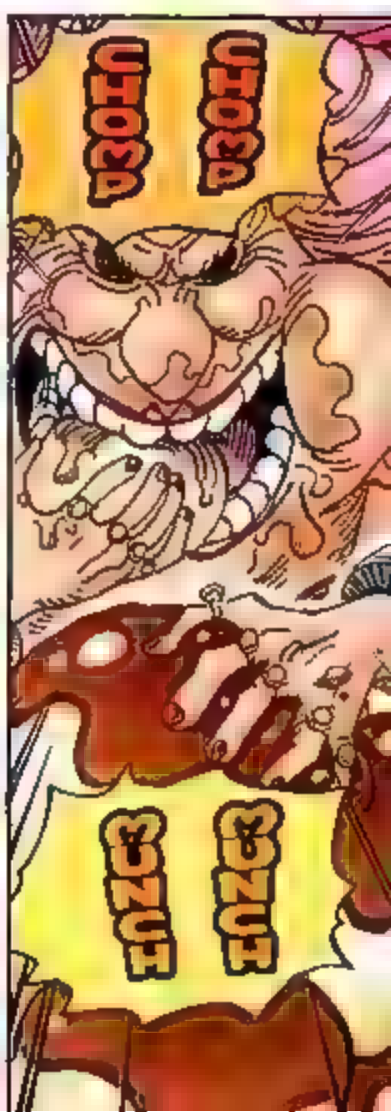
ONIGA-SHIMA


STILL ?!
IT'S STILL NOT ENOUGH!!
SHE JUST WANTS SWEETS!!
HURRY!! MOVE THAT FOOD ALONG!!

WELL, YA DID A PISS-POOR JOB OF IT, KING!! WAY TO GO!!!

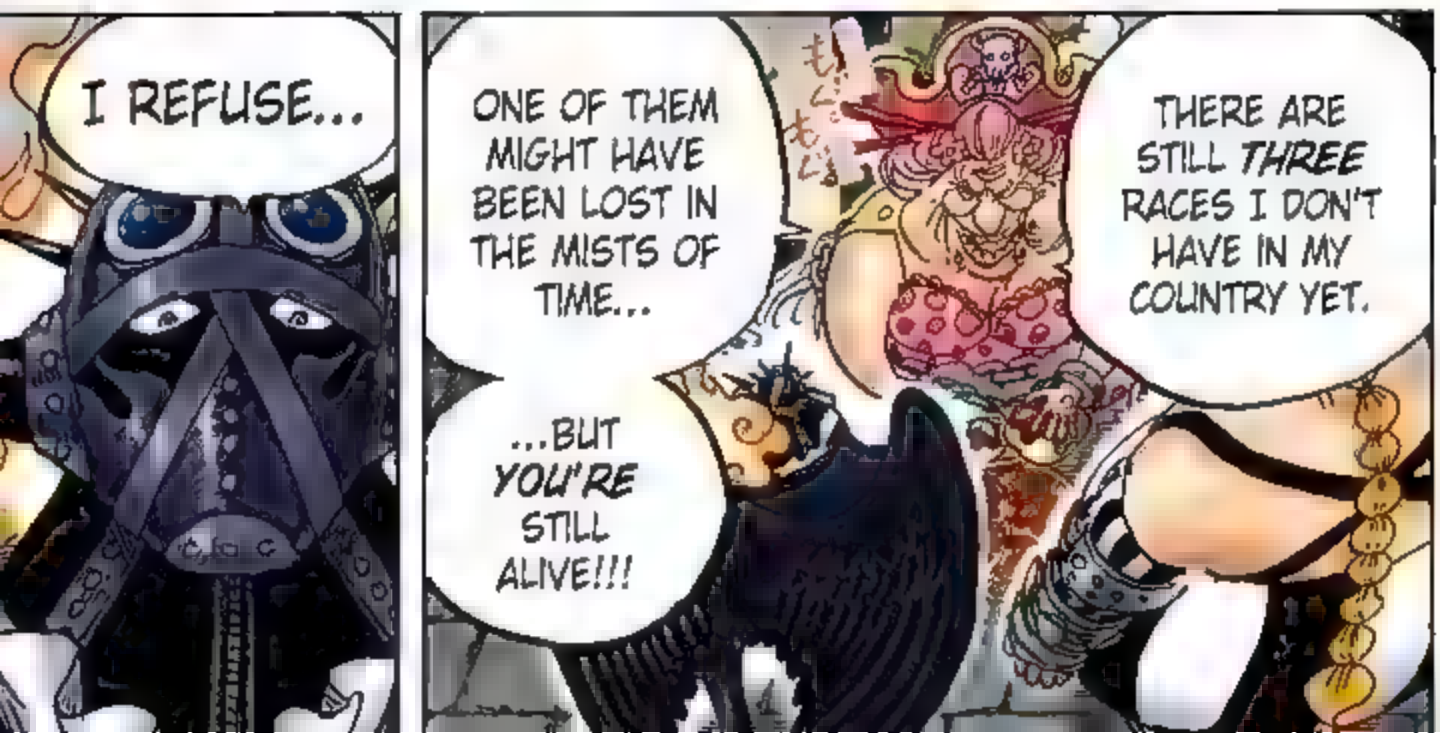
I COULD HAVE SWORN I KNOCKED THEIR SHIP OFF THE FALLS...


...



I DIDN'T HAVE ANY SIGNAL IN UDON! WHAT WAS I SUPPOSED TO DO?!
SHUD-DUP!!
WHY DID YOU BRING HER HERE, QUEEN?
HEY... KING...

...IF YOU COME AND JOIN US!! MA MAMAMA...
!!
I'LL OFFER TO FORGET WHAT YOU DID YESTERDAY...
!


I REFUSE...
ONE OF THEM MIGHT HAVE BEEN LOST IN THE MISTS OF TIME...
...BUT YOU'RE STILL ALIVE!!!
THERE ARE STILL THREE RACES I DON'T HAVE IN MY COUNTRY YET.

KAIDO ...
SO YOU'VE SHOWN YOUR FACE HERE AT LAST, LINLIN.
ドォーン!!
MA MA HA HA HA HA, TOO BAD.
IN THAT CASE, TAKE OFF THESE CUFFS.
IN WHAT CASE?! ARE YOU NUTS, HAG?!
JUST LISTENING TO THEM TALK IS GONNA MAKE ME PEE MY BRITCHES...
MASTER QUEEN JUST CALLED HER A HAG!! I CAN'T BELIEVE IT...
DID YOU KNOW THAT LONG AGO, BIG MOM AND MASTER KAIDO WERE IN THE SAME PIRATE CREW?
WHAT ARE YOU DOING? RELEASE HER.
!!!
MASTER KAIDO!!!
HEY, HE TOLD YOU TO LET ME GO...
WHAT ?!!
H-H-HE MUST HAVE BEEN JOKING...
TAKE THEM OFF.
HUH?!!
CLANK!!
CLATTER!!
AAAHH ...
HOW MANY DECADES HAS IT BEEN?!!

NAPOLEON !!
YES, MAMA!
I'M GLAD YOU'RE BACK TO NORMAL!!
A SWORD POPPED OUT...
SOMETIMES I WISH I WASN'T SO SHY...
...AND STARTED TALKING!!
I TOLD YOU I'D KILL YOU IF YOU CAME HERE.
AND WHAT KIND OF IDIOT SHOWS UP TO GET KILLED?!
GRRRGGGRGGG
DOOOM!!
?!!!
EVERY-ONE EVACUATE !!
GET OFF OF ONIGASHIMA NOW!!!
AAAAAAA
GRRRGGGG
AAAAA

SBS Question Corner

(Takahisa Fujiwara, Nara)

Q: I really want to see an anthropomorphized version of Griffon, the sword Shanks uses. I bet it looks really awesome as a person.

--Red-Haired Straw Hat

A: You wanna see Shanks's Griffon? I'm really good at drawing human versions of them! Don't worry, pal, I got you!!

Q: In chapter 931, "Soba Mask," Usopp and Franky are complaining about Sanji's wonderful character name, clamoring for a chance to give him a name of their own making. Now I'm wondering what that name would be. In fact, why don't you just tell us what all of the Straw Hats would name him?

--S. Masae

A: Okay. Let's ask them!

"Black! Mask! Crest!"

"Idiot"

"Cape"

"Lightning Skyzer"

"Unfortunate Mask"

"Go Go Sanji!"

"Black Rolling Destroyer"

"Jealou-C Women's Bath-man"

Which one would you go by?

Q: When Reiju sucks the poison out of Luffy, she says "Thanks for the treat♡" and licks her lips at the same time. I thought that was cute, so I've been trying to mimic it, but the best I can do sounds more like "Hanks ho peep" or "Fank bo beep." How do you say that?

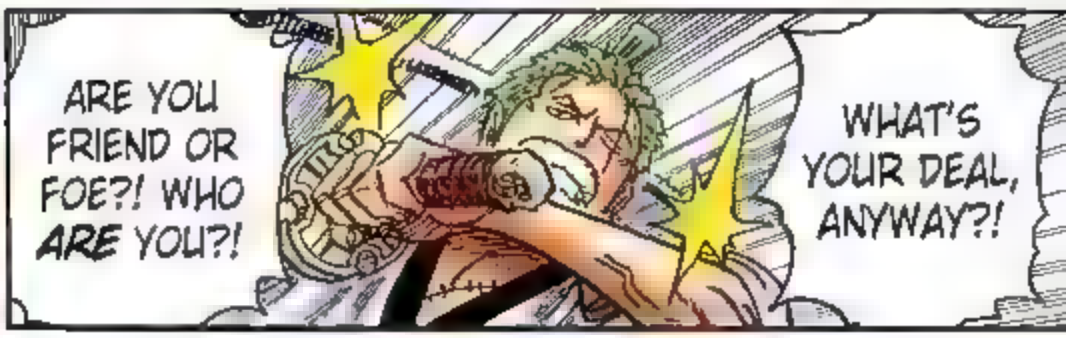
--Karinto

A: Well, the truth is, you're supposed to interpret that as "Thanks for the treat♡" and then she licks her lips. But if your hard work has already gotten you to the point of "Fank bo beep," then you're almost there! You can nearly do it already! "Thanks for the treat♡"!!

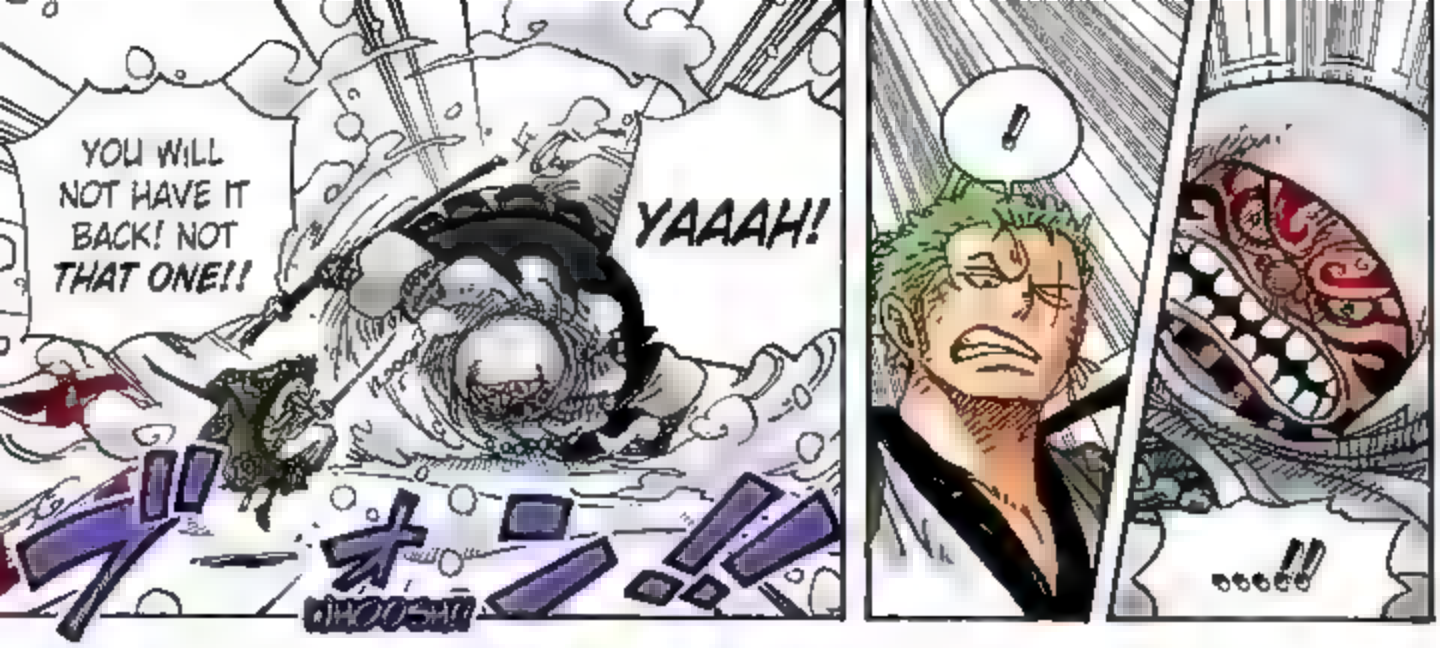
Chapter 952:
HIYORI AND KAWAMATSU

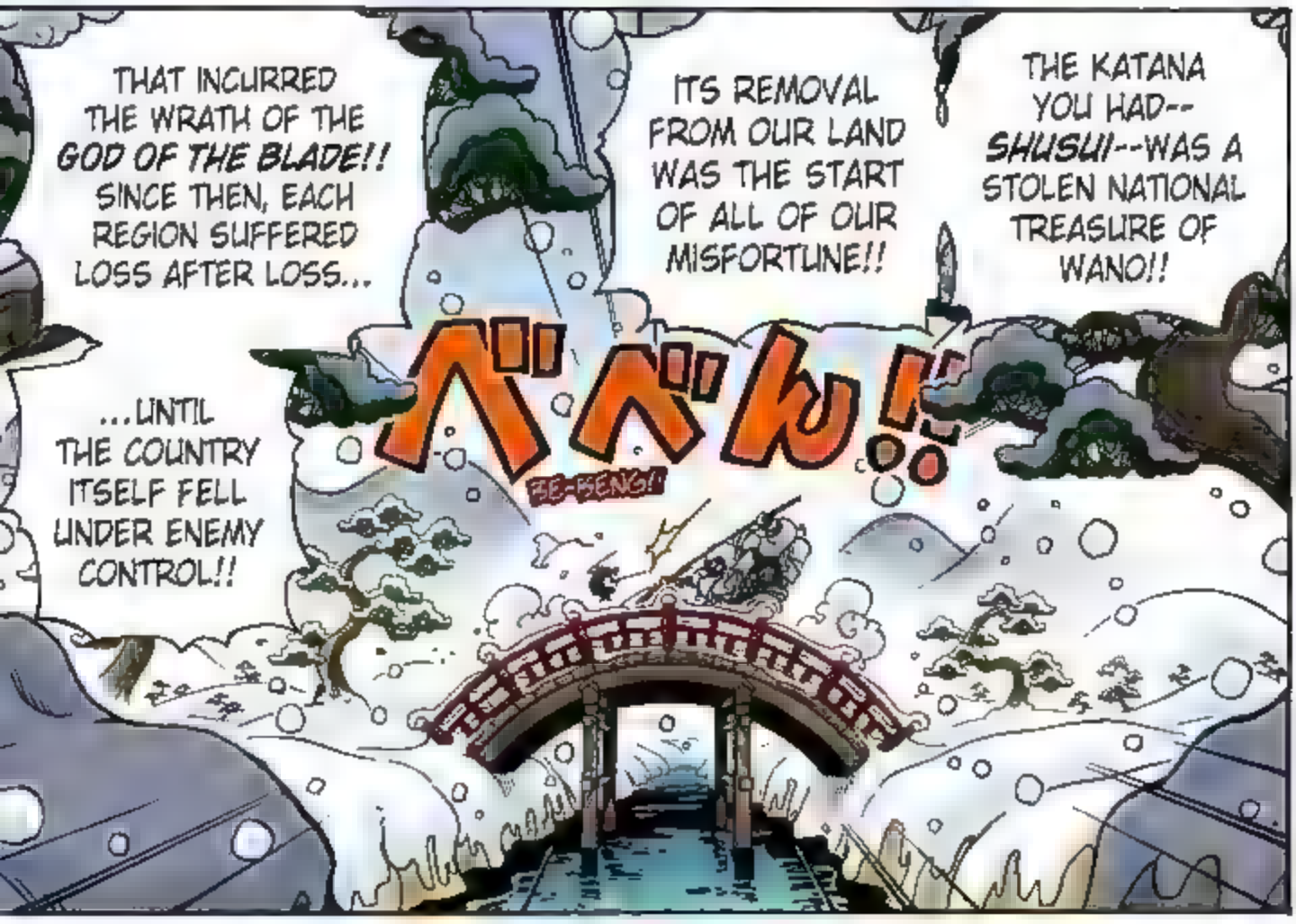
BANDIT'S BRIDGE, RINGO
KCHING!!
THE NEXT DAY...

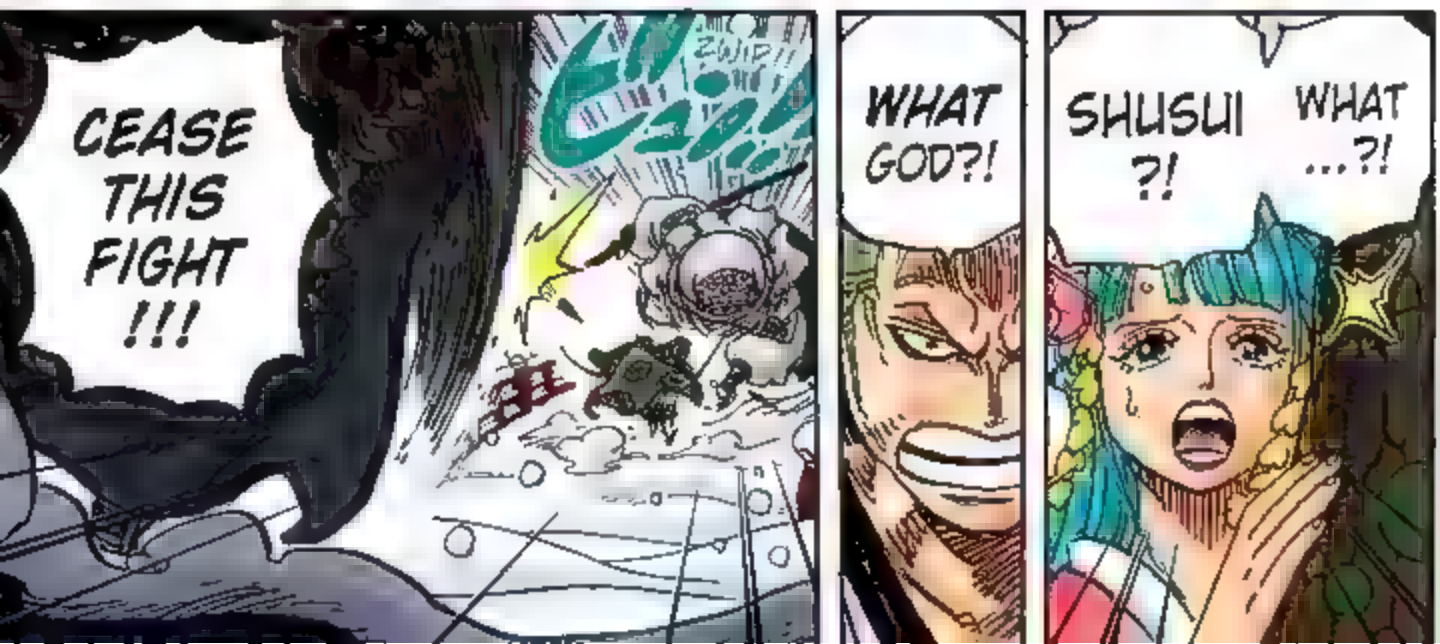
!!!


ARE YOU FRIEND OR FOE?! WHO ARE YOU?!
WHAT'S YOUR DEAL, ANYWAY?!

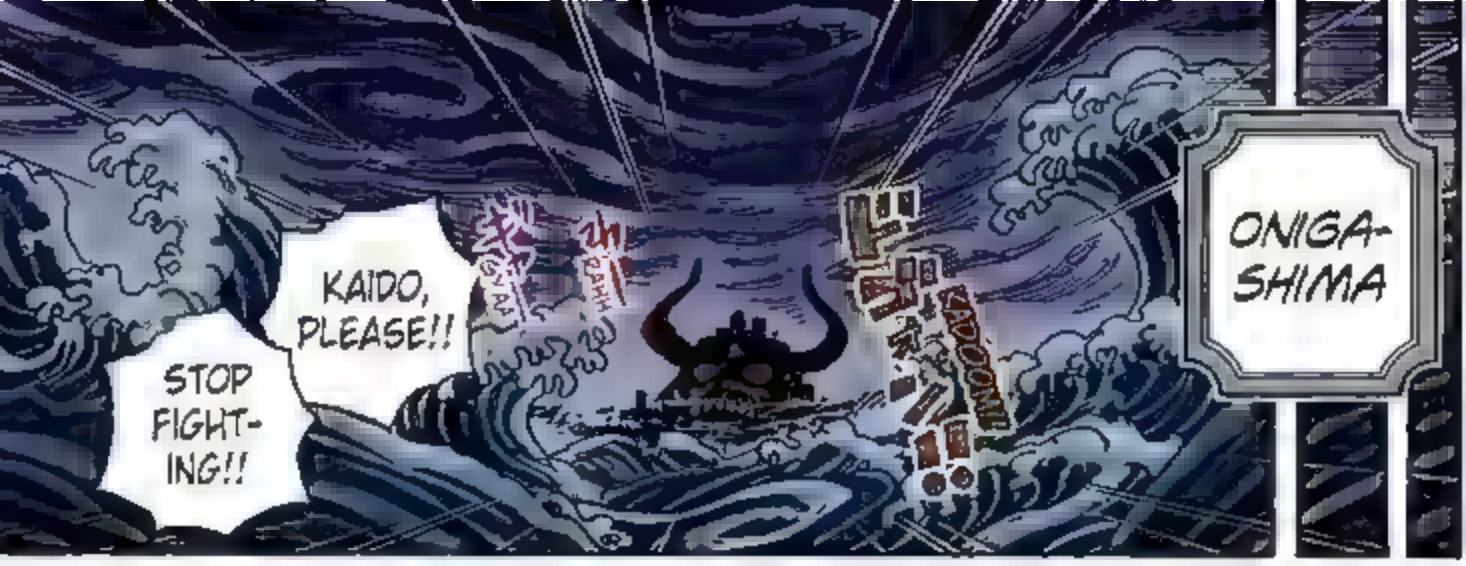
DON'T WASTE YOUR LIFE FOR THE SAKE OF ONE MEASLY WEAPON!!!
GIVE BACK MY SWORD ALREADY!!
WHAT ARE YOU TRYING TO DO WITH THEM?!
WHY DO YOU KEEP STEALING THE WEAPONS OF PEOPLE PASSING THROUGH?
WEEZ... WEEZ...
HUFF... HUFF...
A!!
K!!
BENG!!


YOU WILL NOT HAVE IT BACK! NOT THAT ONE!!
YAAAH!
ヴーオーン!!
WHOOSH!!
!
...!!

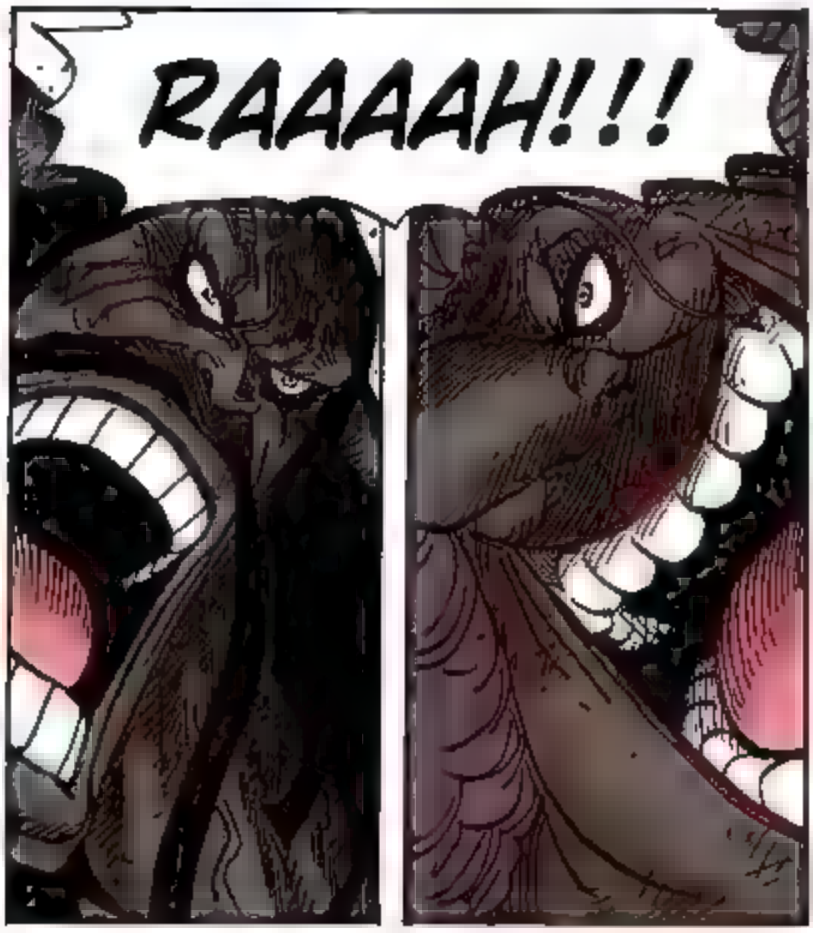

THAT INCURRED THE WRATH OF THE GOD OF THE BLADE!! SINCE THEN, EACH REGION SUFFERED LOSS AFTER LOSS...
ITS REMOVAL FROM OUR LAND WAS THE START OF ALL OF OUR MISFORTUNE!!
THE KATANA YOU HAD-- SHUSUI--WAS A STOLEN NATIONAL TREASURE OF WANO!!
...UNTIL THE COUNTRY ITSELF FELL UNDER ENEMY CONTROL!!
ベベン!!
BE-BENG!!

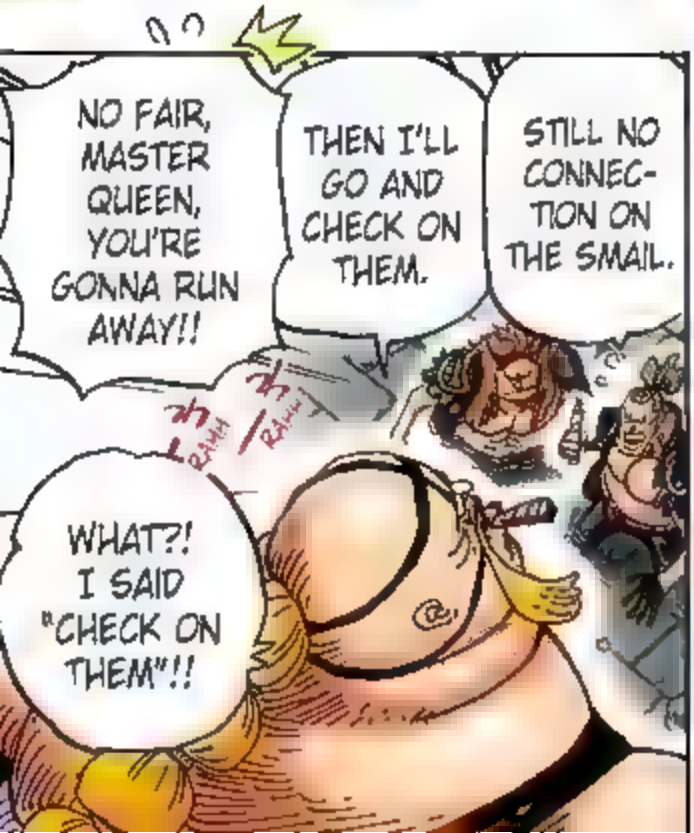

CEASE THIS FIGHT !!!
WHAT GOD?!
SHUSUI ?!
WHAT ...?!

!!
AHH.
TAKK!!
KADDA DADADA!! WHAT DO I FIND HERE?
A SAMURAI AND MONK, DOING BATTLE IN THIS REMOTE PLACE?!
ぱしっ!!
FWAP!!
AND YET NEITHER OF YOU IS TRYING TO KILL THE OTHER! A FARCICAL SIGHT!
BENG!!
...!!!
A FISH-MAN...?
HMM?!
WHY DO YOU KNOW MY NAME?!
!!!
KAWA-MATSU?! IS THAT YOU?!


ONIGA-SHIMA
KADOOM!
KAIDO, PLEASE!!
STOP FIGHT-ING!!

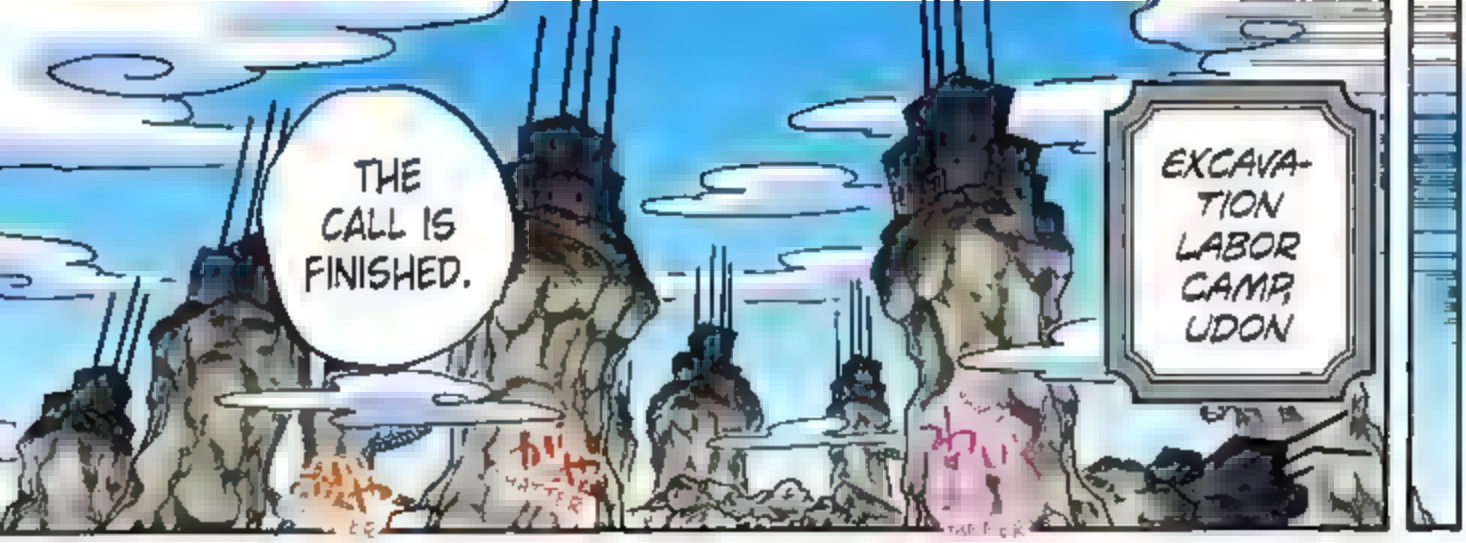
ドゴゴ…!!
KADOOM!
IT'S GONE ON ALL THROUGH THE NIGHT!! THE ISLAND CAN'T TAKE IT!!
WHEN IS THIS FIGHT GOING TO FINISH?!


RAAAAH!!!

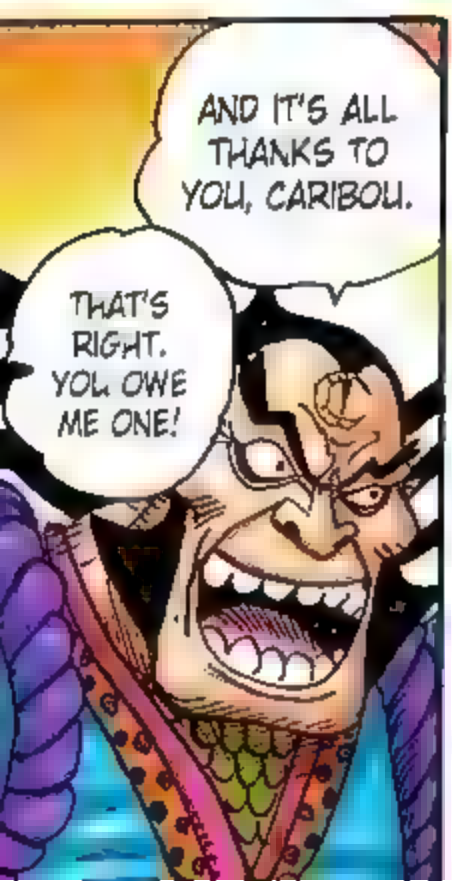

NO FAIR, MASTER QUEEN, YOU'RE GONNA RUN AWAY!!
THEN I'LL GO AND CHECK ON THEM.
STILL NO CONNEC-TION ON THE SMAIL.
WHAT?! I SAID "CHECK ON THEM"!!

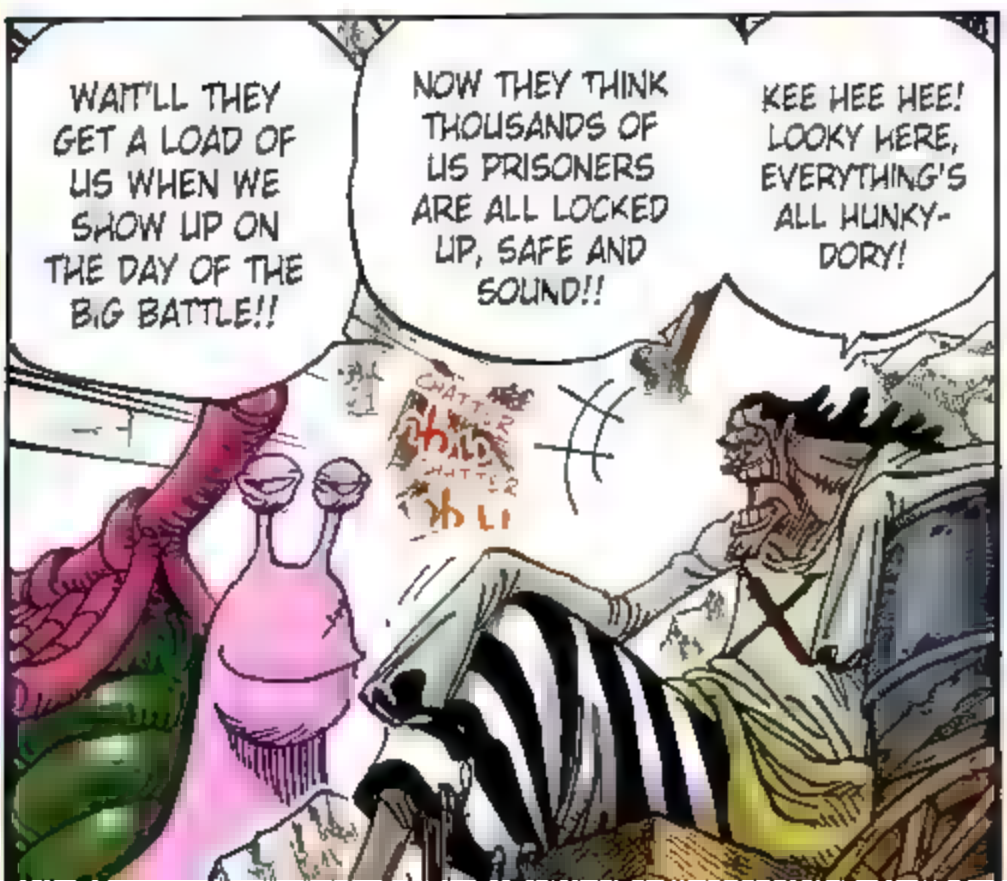
YOU CLOWNS !!
WHAT KIND OF IDIOT RUNS AWAY WHEN THE BOSS IS FIGHTING?!
SHOULD WE ACTUALLY EVACUATE TO THE MAIN-LAND?!
ANYWAY, HAS THERE BEEN ANY WORD FROM UDON YET?!

THIS IS WARDEN BABANUKI FROM UDON!!
WOOO!! QUEEN!!!
YO! QUEEN SPEAKING.
CLICK
RAAHHH
QUEEN
QUEEN
RRRR
RRR
RRR!!
HE'S LOOKING FOR A HEROIC REASON TO LEAVE ONIGASHIMA!!
NEED SOME HELP? WE CAN HEAD BACK IF YOU WANT.
I KNOW I TOOK A LOT OF THE MEN WITH ME.
YES, SIR.
SOUNDS LIKE YOU GOT THE SMAILS WORKING AGAIN.
THEY TURNED HIM DOWN!!
NO NEED FOR NOW, SIR.
ZDOOM!!
MASTER QUEEN!!
LET THERE BE PROBLEMS.
SO LONG FOR NOW. AS REPORTED, THERE ARE NO PROBLEMS...
ZDOOM!!
...INTO THE CELLS TO GET THEM TO BEHAVE!!
WE PUT STRAW HAT LUFFY AND CAPTAIN KID AND ALL THE OTHER EYESORES...
I SEE...


THE CALL IS FINISHED.
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON

WHAT INCREDIBLE SORCERY!! BENDING ENEMIES TO YOUR WILL WITH MILLET DUMPLINGS?
YEP, THANKS! GOOD BOY.
BAM!
WAS THAT TO YOUR LIKING, MASTER?!
MURMUR
BAP!
MURMUR
IT WORKS ON ANIMALS AND ANIMAL SORCERY USERS.


AND IT'S ALL THANKS TO YOU, CARIBOU.
THAT'S RIGHT. YOU OWE ME ONE!


WAIT'LL THEY GET A LOAD OF US WHEN WE SHOW UP ON THE DAY OF THE BIG BATTLE!!
NOW THEY THINK THOUSANDS OF US PRISONERS ARE ALL LOCKED UP, SAFE AND SOUND!!
KEE HEE HEE! LOOKY HERE, EVERYTHING'S ALL HUNKY-DORY!
CHATTER

MORE IMPORTANTLY, I'M JUST GLAD FOR LUFFYTARO.
I DON'T WANT ANY SAMURAI DEBTS. THEY'RE TOO HEAVY.
IT'S FINE. THE VIRUS WAS PRETTY SIMPLE TO STOP, ACTUALLY.
WE WOULD GIVE OUR LIVES TO REPAY WHAT WE OWE YOU!!
SIR CHOPPER-EMON! WE ARE IN YOUR DEBT!
ベベベん!!!
BE-BENG!!

LUFFY-TARO!!
YAAAAH!!
LET'S DO THIS, PEOPLE!!
HE'S BACK TO BEING HEALTHY AND THE STAR OF THE SHOW!!
ウオオオオオ!!
RAAAAH!!

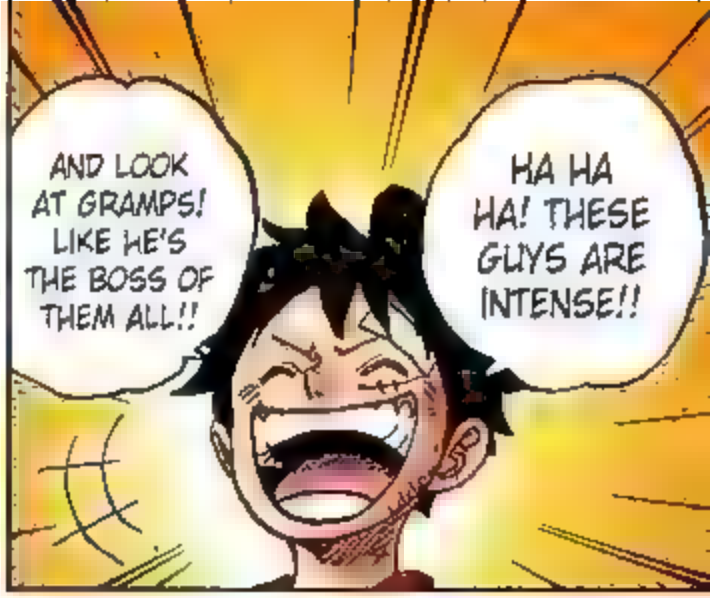
WHOA... IT'S THE YAKUZA BOSSES OF EVERY REGION!!
おおお
OHHH

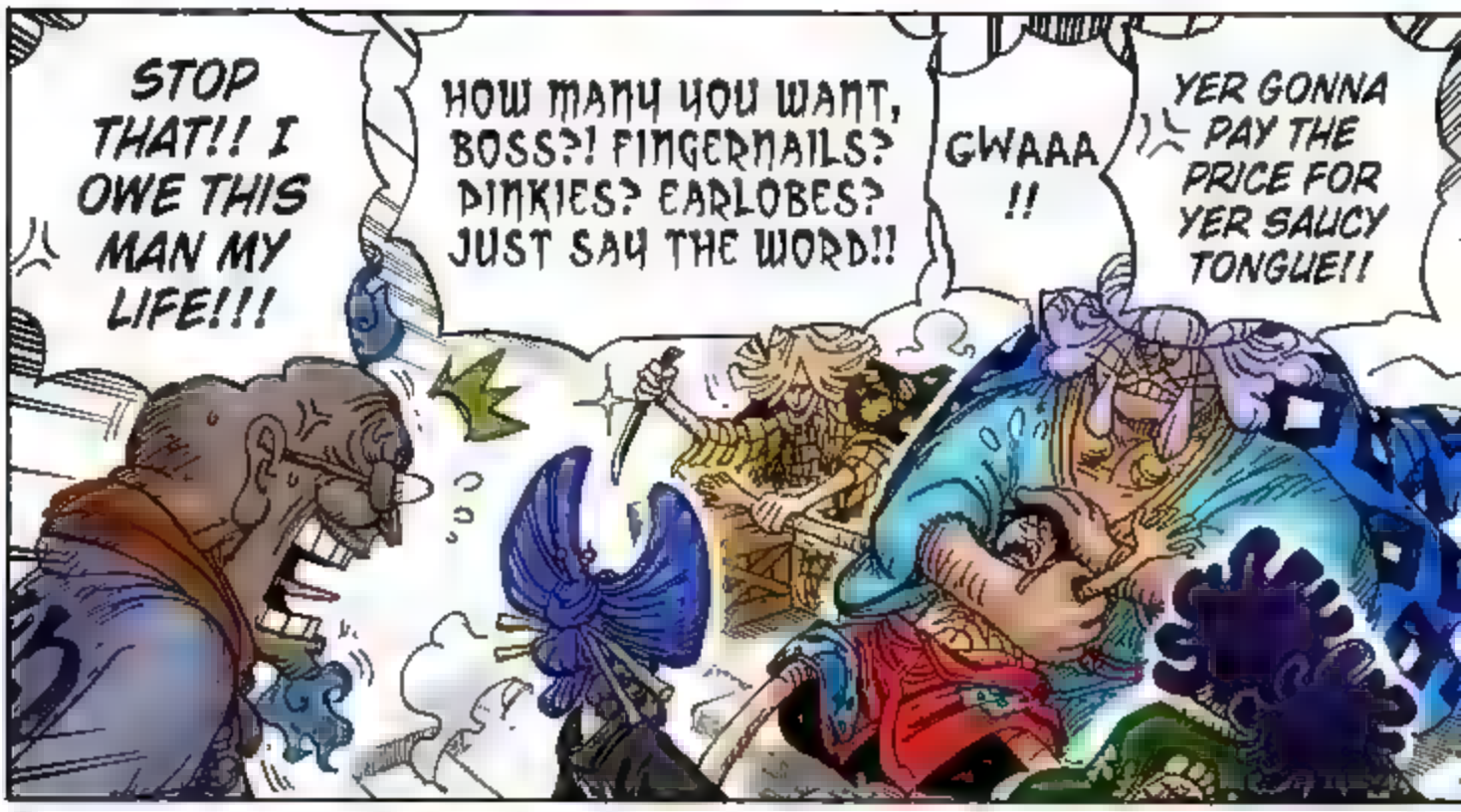
TO THINK THAT I WOULD LIVE TO ONE DAY SPEAK TO YOU AGAIN!!
BOSS HYOGORO!
!
ZSH!!
RAHHH

HA HA... ALL HE HAD TO DO WAS BRING OUT LORD MOMONOSUKE...
...AND LOOK HOW THEY TRUST HIM NOW.

KIBI
SNAKE-EYES YATAPPE!!
RINGO
OCHO THE BOTTLE GOURD!!
HAKUMAI
SPLIT-HAT TSUNA-GORO!!
UDON
BLOOD-WRITING OHMASA!!
AS BACKWARD AS NEEDIN' TO TAKE A CRAP AS SOON AS YOU LEAVE THE BATH!!
YOU'RE WORRIED ABOUT *US?!* YOU GOT IT BACKWARD!
AND YOU.. I'M GLAD TO SEE YOU ALIVE.
WE'LL GET RIGHT TO WORK!!
WE'RE GOING TO ROUND UP ALL THE TRAITORS STILL IN HIDING AROUND THE NATION!!

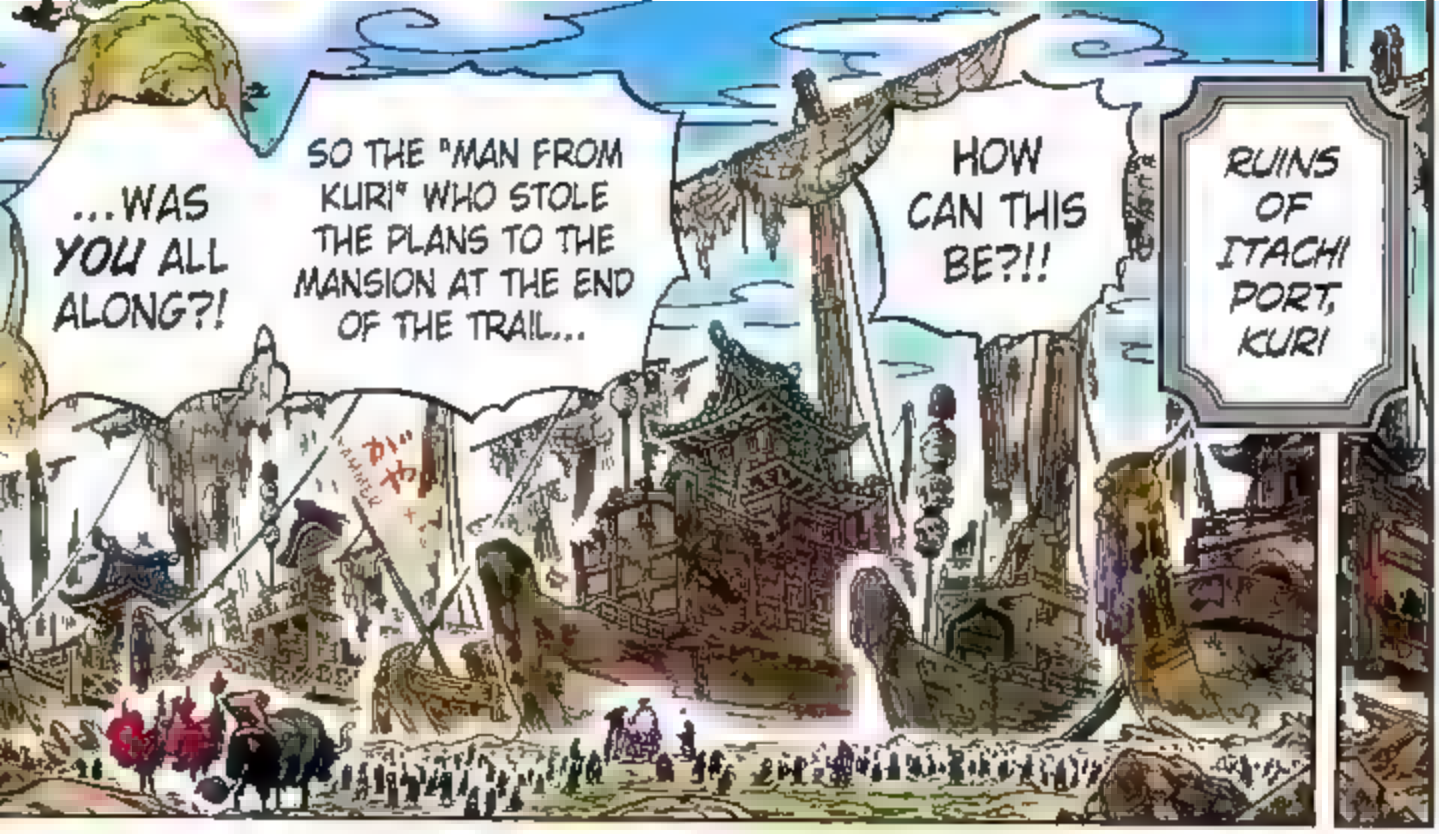
"GRAMPS" ...?
!!
!!
ギロッ!!
GLARE...!!

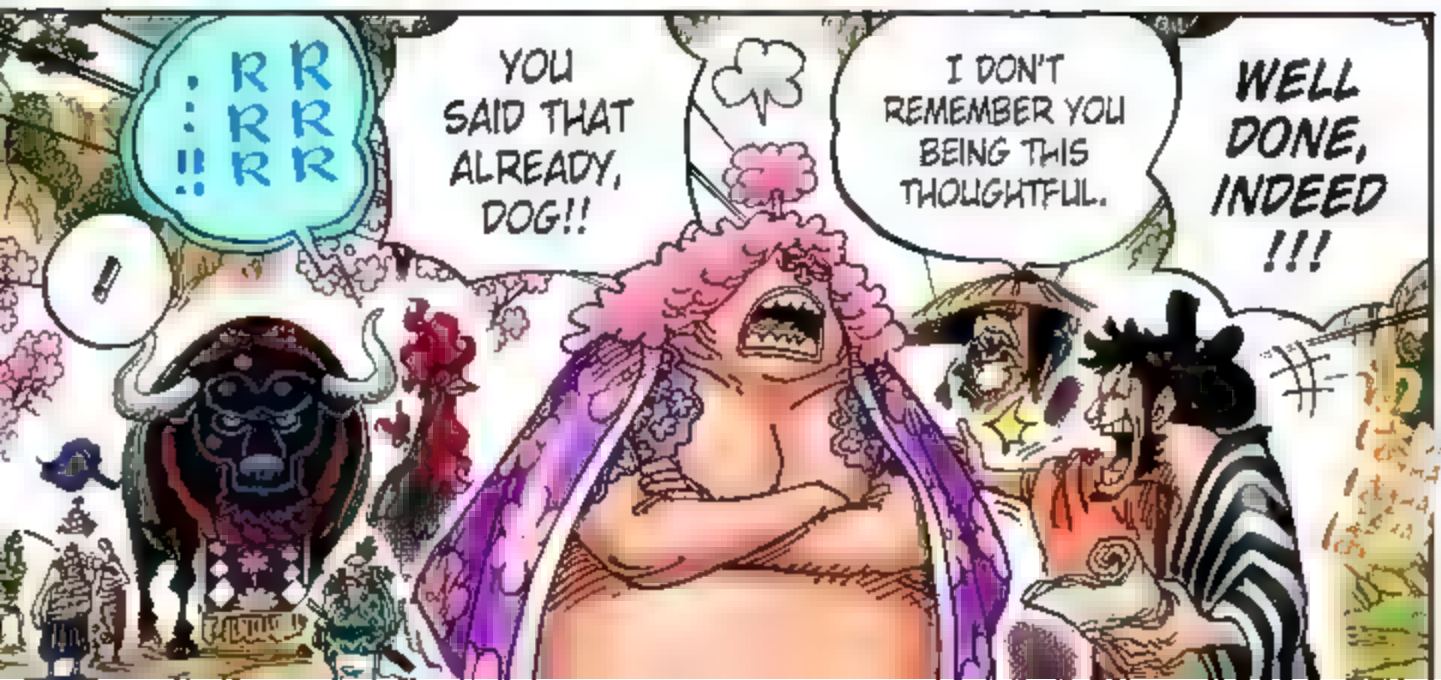

AND LOOK AT GRAMPS! LIKE HE'S THE BOSS OF THEM ALL!!
HA HA HA! THESE GUYS ARE INTENSE!!


STOP THAT!! I OWE THIS MAN MY LIFE!!!
HOW MANY YOU WANT, BOSS?! FINGERNAILS? PINKIES? EARLOBES? JUST SAY THE WORD!!
GWAAA !!
YER GONNA PAY THE PRICE FOR YER SAUCY TONGUE!!

...WE CAN FINALLY REPORT BACK TO KIN'EMON.
WELL, NOW THAT THIS IS OVER...

LET THIS BE A LESSON TO MIND YOUR MANNERS...
AN ACT OF MERCY SPARED YOUR STONES TODAY, BOY.
LIKE I CARE!!
GRRRRGG...





RUINS OF ITACHI PORT, KURI

HOW CAN THIS BE?!!

SO THE "MAN FROM KURI" WHO STOLE THE PLANS TO THE MANSION AT THE END OF THE TRAIL...

...WAS *YOU* ALL ALONG?!

WE WERE LOOKING FOR THESE!!

どん!

DOOM

THE PLANS TO KAIDO'S MANSION ON ONIGASHIMA !!!

NOW WE CAN DEVISE A STRATEGY FOR THE FORAY INTO ENEMY TERRITORY!!!

WELL DONE, INDEED !!!

I DON'T REMEMBER YOU BEING THIS THOUGHTFUL.

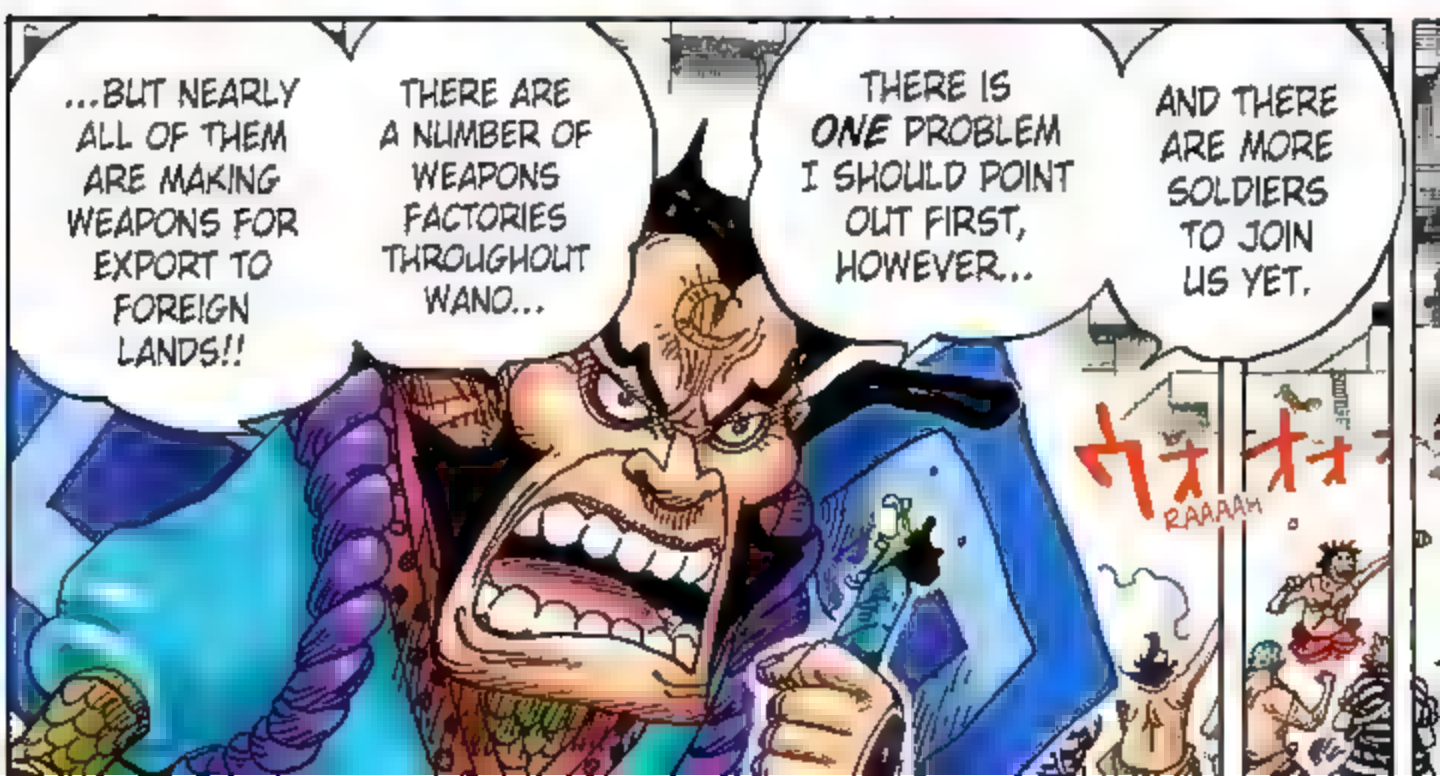
YOU SAID THAT ALREADY, DOG!!

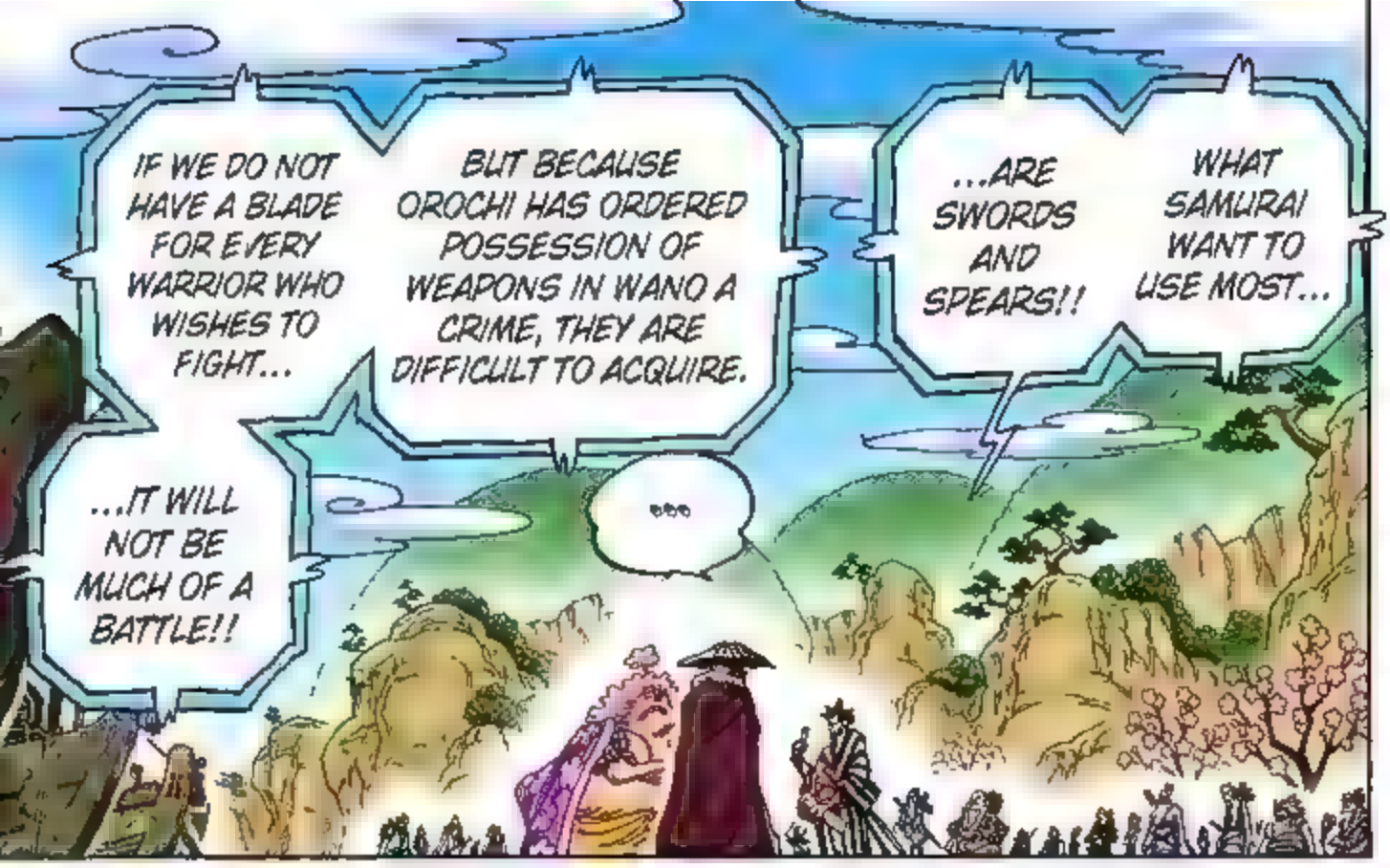
RRRRRR...!!

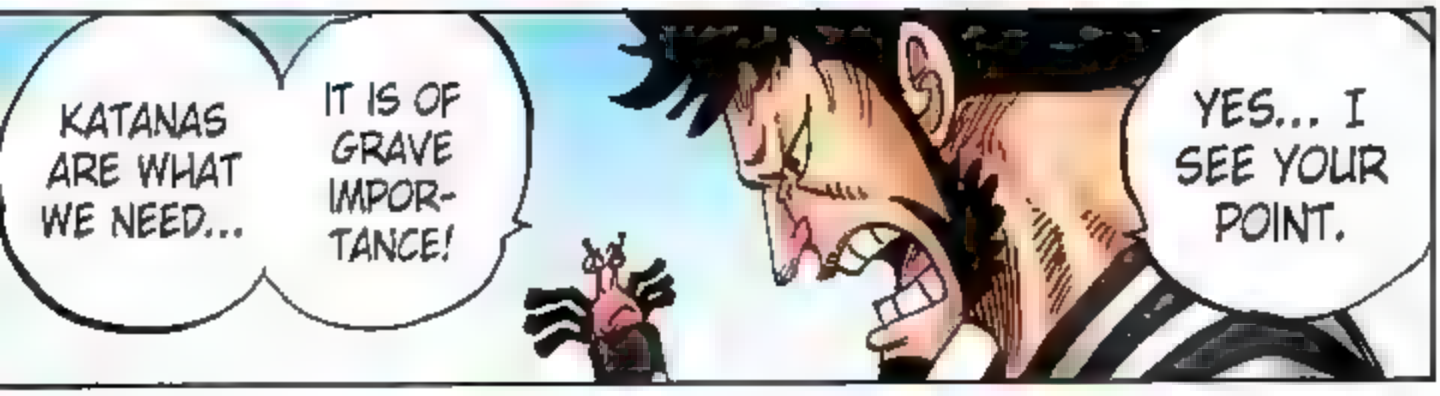
!

IT WOULD TAKE TOO LONG TO EXPLAIN IT ALL, BUT IN BRIEF...
AND MUCH, MUCH MORE!
!
HOW DID IT GO? DID YOU RESCUE SIR LUFFYTARO?!
IS THAT YOU, RAIZO?!

HOW DID RELEASING LUFFY TURN INTO ALL OF THAT?!
THAT NUMBER'S PREPOSTER-OUS!!
THE LABOR CAMP, TAKEN OVER?!!
THREE AND A HALF THOUSAND MEN?!! SIR LUFFY RESCUED?! AND EVEN KAWAMATSU FOUND AND RELEASED?!!
THR-- !!
THEY HAD KAWAMATSU CAPTIVE?


...BUT NEARLY ALL OF THEM ARE MAKING WEAPONS FOR EXPORT TO FOREIGN LANDS!!
THERE ARE A NUMBER OF WEAPONS FACTORIES THROUGHOUT WANO...
THERE IS ONE PROBLEM I SHOULD POINT OUT FIRST, HOWEVER...
AND THERE ARE MORE SOLDIERS TO JOIN US YET.
RAAAAH

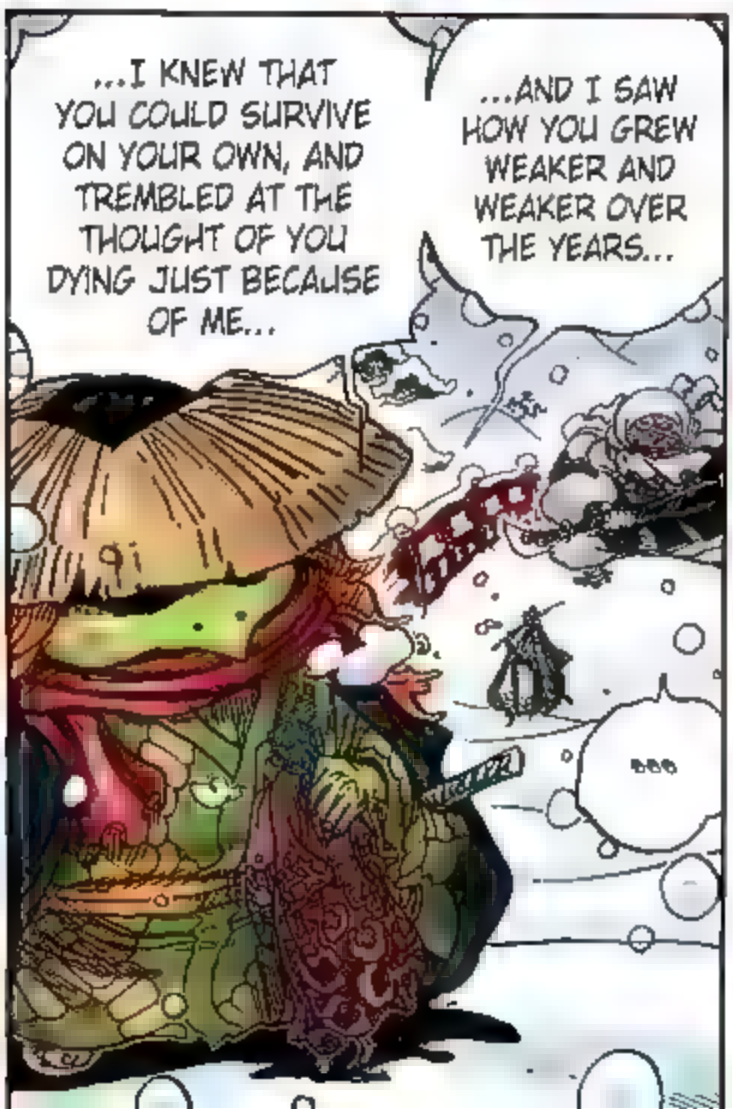

IF WE DO NOT HAVE A BLADE FOR EVERY WARRIOR WHO WISHES TO FIGHT...
BUT BECAUSE OROCHI HAS ORDERED POSSESSION OF WEAPONS IN WANO A CRIME, THEY ARE DIFFICULT TO ACQUIRE.
...ARE SWORDS AND SPEARS!!
WHAT SAMURAI WANT TO USE MOST...
...IT WILL NOT BE MUCH OF A BATTLE!!
...


KATANAS ARE WHAT WE NEED...
IT IS OF GRAVE IMPOR-TANCE!
YES... I SEE YOUR POINT.

...I WILL NOW HEAD TO AMIGASA VILLAGE AND MAKE IT OUR BASE!!
COLLECT YOUR INFORMATION AND SUBMIT A DETAILED REPORT, RAIZO!!
I SHALL!!
BUCKS!!
WE'VE MADE PROGRESS HERE AS WELL...
...BUT STAY PUT FOR NOW. TO BEST ASSESS OUR TRUE STRENGTH...
DUT-DUT
BENG!!

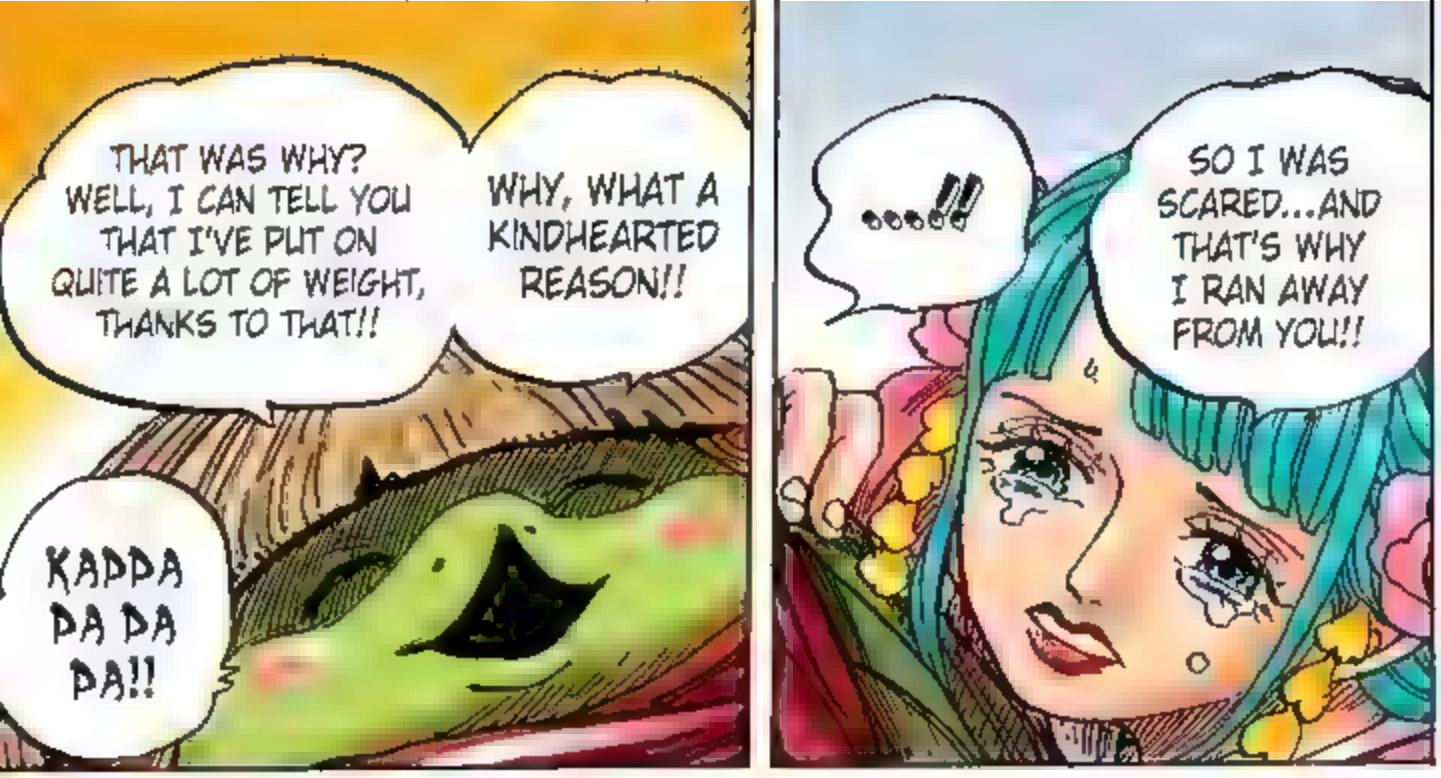
I NEVER THOUGHT...
...THAT I WOULD MEET YOU AGAIN LIKE THIS!!
WAAAH!! KAWAMATSU !!
BANDIT'S BRIDGE, RINGO

...IS THE GREATEST GIFT I COULD IMAGINE, LADY HIYORI!!
TO SEE YOU ALIVE AND WELL THIS WAY...

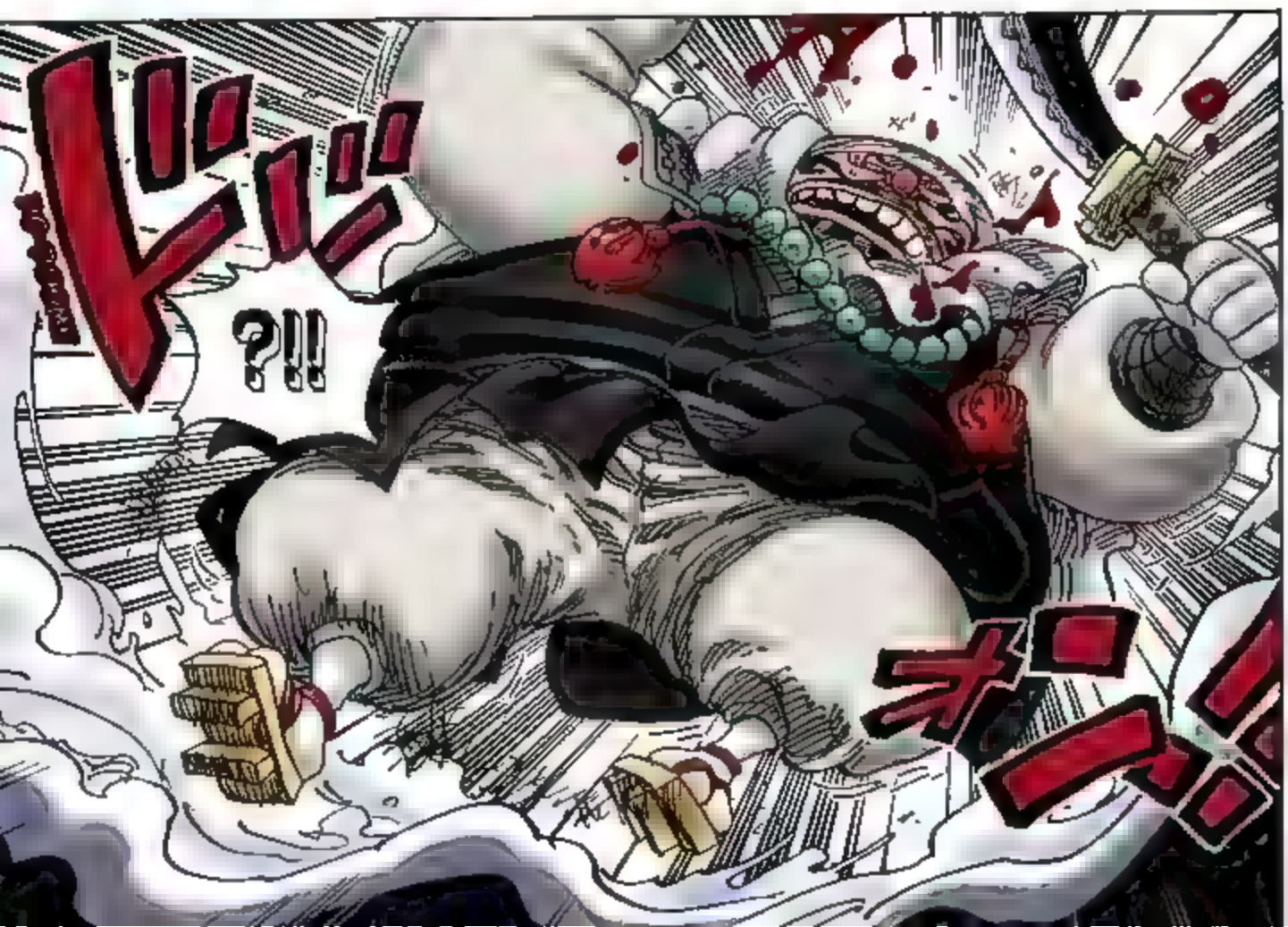

...I KNEW THAT YOU COULD SURVIVE ON YOUR OWN, AND TREMBLED AT THE THOUGHT OF YOU DYING JUST BECAUSE OF ME...
...AND I SAW HOW YOU GREW WEAKER AND WEAKER OVER THE YEARS...
...

I'M SO SORRY! I'M SORRY FOR GETTING SCARED AND RUNNING AWAY FROM YOU!!
BUT WHEN YOU KEPT GIVING WHAT LITTLE FOOD YOU COULD FIND TO ME...

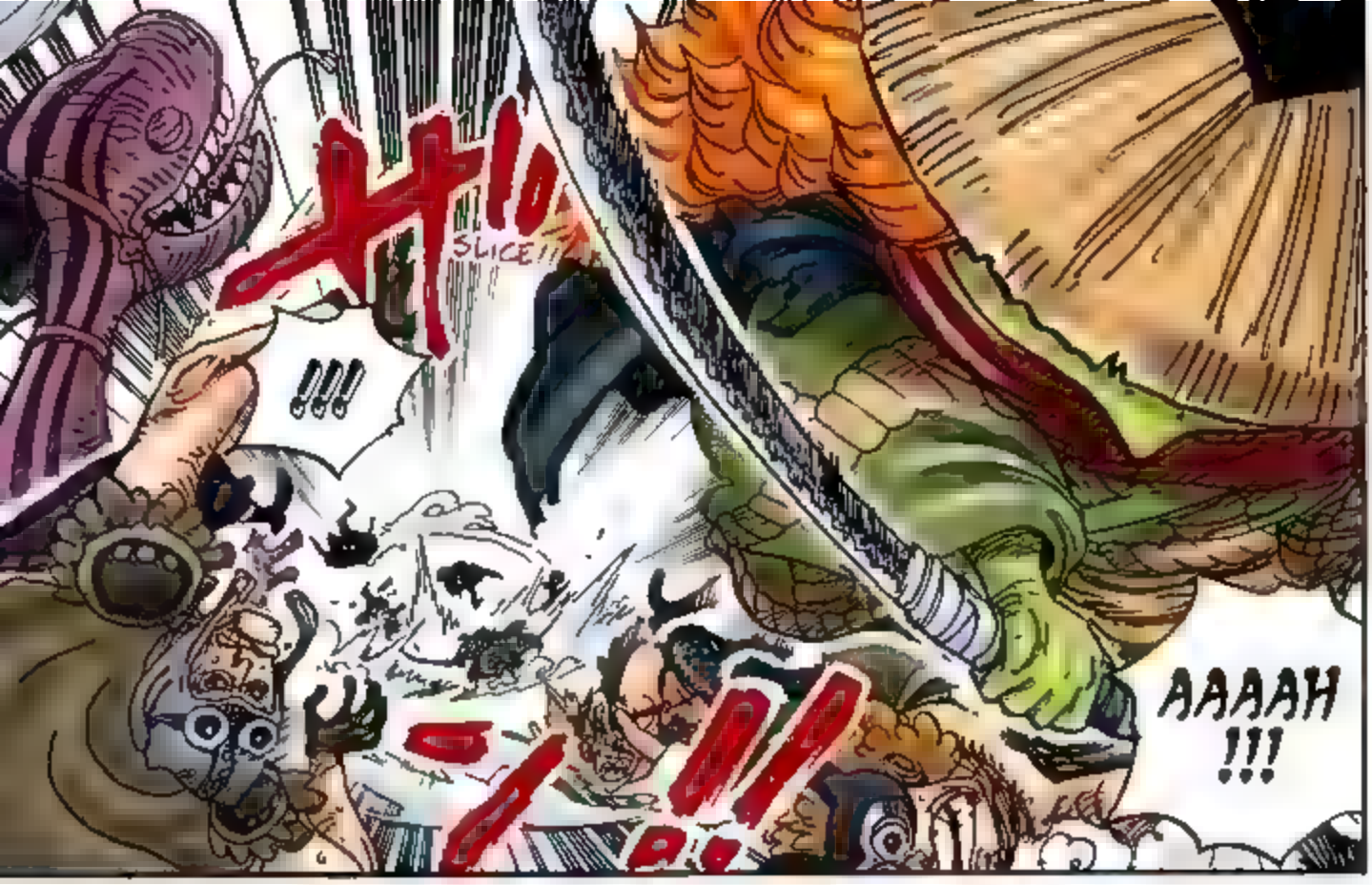
THAT'S RIGHT! SHE SAID THAT AFTER HER PARENTS DIED...
...SHE WAS RAISED BY A KAPPA...

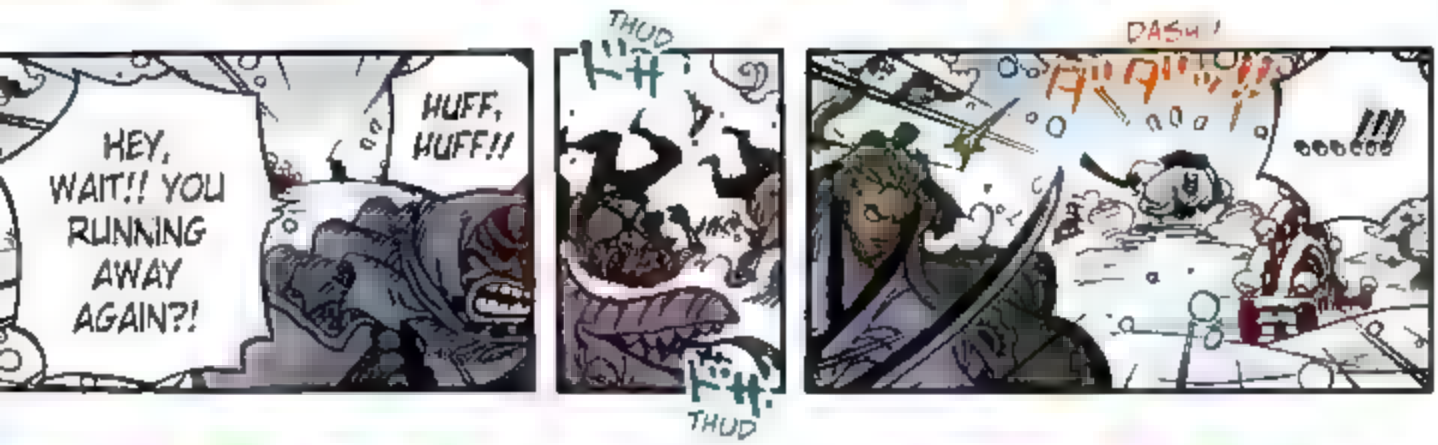

THAT WAS WHY? WELL, I CAN TELL YOU THAT I'VE PUT ON QUITE A LOT OF WEIGHT, THANKS TO THAT!!
WHY, WHAT A KINDHEARTED REASON!!
KAPPA PA PA PA!!
...!!
SO I WAS SCARED...AND THAT'S WHY I RAN AWAY FROM YOU!!

EH-EHU!!
DADUM DADUM DADUM
HMM?
...!!!


?!!

WHO GOES THERE?!!
HUH ?!
THWUMP!!
YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR STEALING OUR WEAPONS!!!
WE'RE TAKING THEM ALL BACK TODAY!!
BWA HA HA! WE'RE HERE FOR REVENGE, GYUKIMARU!!
THESE MAGNUMS ARE FOR WILD BEASTS!!
CH-CHIK!
SHING..
STAY BACK, LADY HIYORI.
ARE THOSE MEN WITH YOU?!
NO MATTER!! SHOOT THEM ALL DEAD!!!


SLICE!!
!!!
AAAAH !!!


HEY, WAIT!! YOU RUNNING AWAY AGAIN?!
HUFF, HUFF!!
THUD
THUD
DASH!
...!!!

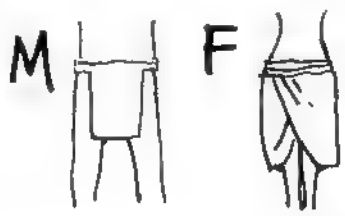
BENG
HUFF, HUFF...
MASTER KAWA-MATSU...
I'M SO GLAD...
...YOU'RE ALIVE AND WELL!!!

(1♡OP, Ishikawa)

Q: In Wano, everyone wears kimonos. Does that mean they wear *fundoshi* loincloths underneath?

--Briefs

A: Of course!! All the men wear fundoshi! The women wear a kind of underskirt called a *yumoji*. That's the style in Wano.



Q: Do you still look at every single postcard and piece of fan mail you get, Oda Sensei?

--Suemitsu

A: I read them all! Of course I do! In fact, I've never discarded a single piece, in 22 years (laughs). It's way too much to keep at home, so I rent out a place to keep the letters I've already read and have them sent there. It's at "bust through the floor" levels of weight! Thank you, everyone!! You've sent all your honest feelings, so of course I can't throw them away.

Q: Odacchi! I just realized something! Hyogoro has flaming style hair, just like the komainu and koma deer, and so on… So he must be a "koma human"!!!

--420 Land

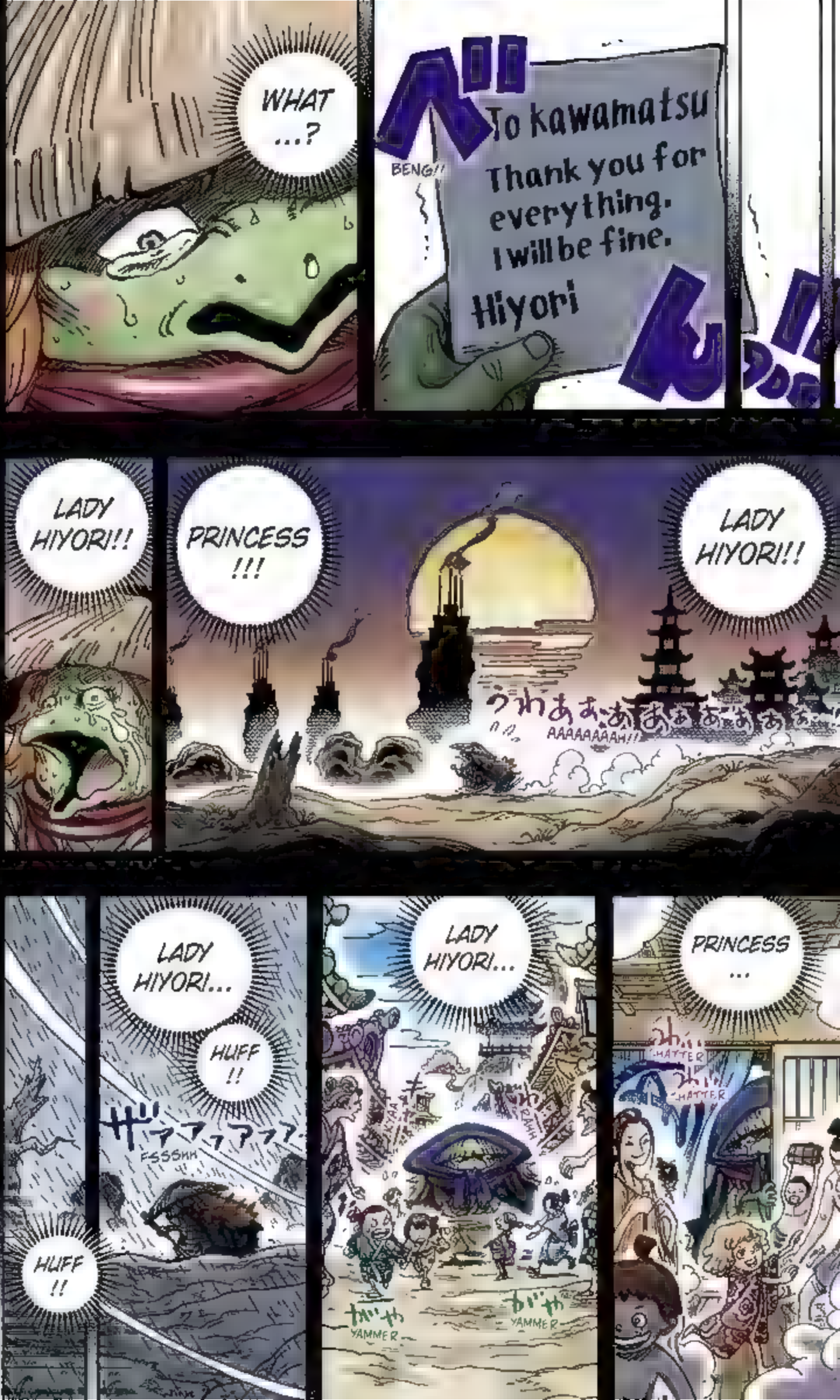
A: Oh! So that's the answer...! In that case, he's a koma human.

Q: Is the light Imu will erase from history…me?

A: I wouldn't worry about that. Live your life as you see fit. And that goes for all of you!! Have a great life! The SBS is over now!! See you next volume!!!

Chapter 953:
ONCE A FOX

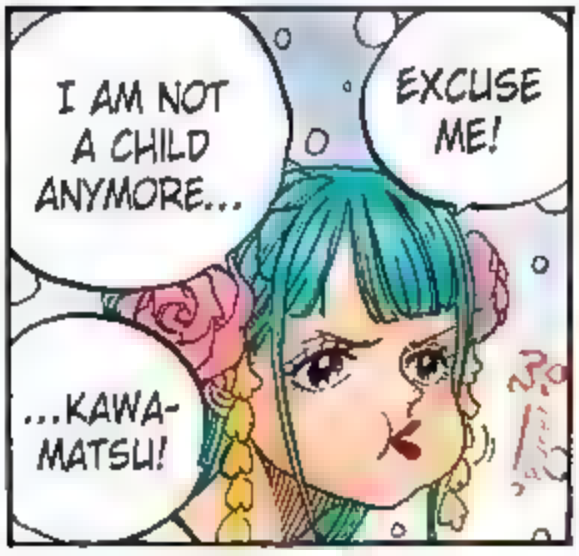
GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY, VOL. 4:
"ENEMY SHIP SEIZED!! OFF TO THRILLER BARK"

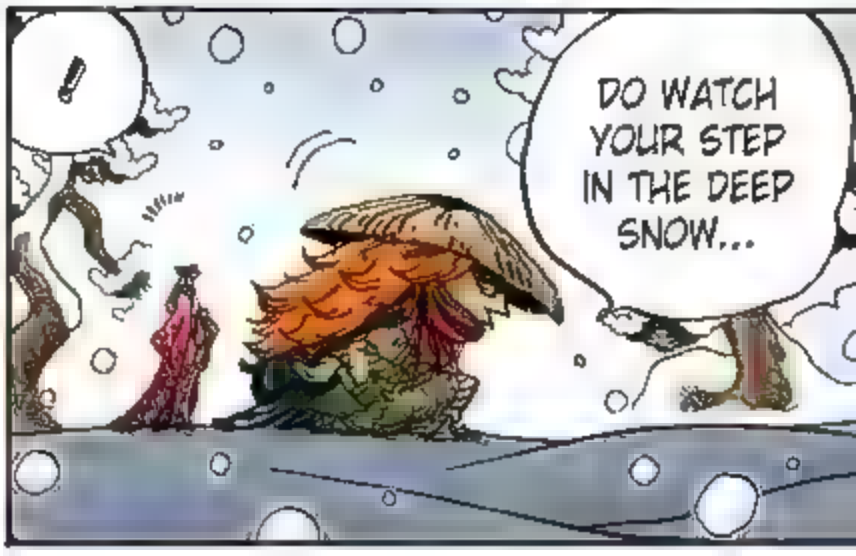


To kawamatsu
Thank you for everything. I will be fine.
Hiyori
BENG!!
WHAT ...?
LADY HIYORI!!
PRINCESS !!!
LADY HIYORI!!
AAAAAAAAH!!
PRINCESS ...
CHATTER
CHATTER
LADY HIYORI...
YAMMER
YAMMER
LADY HIYORI...
HUFF !!
FSSSHH
HUFF !!

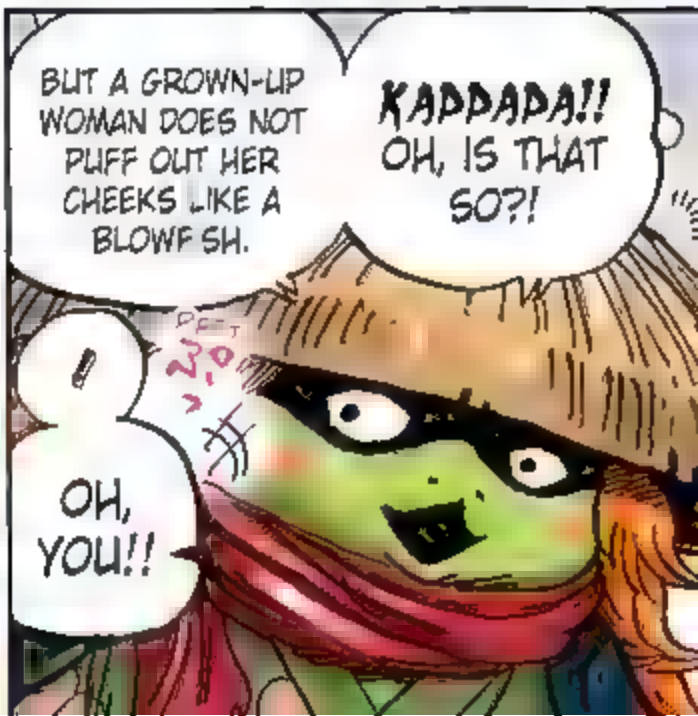
HUFF !!
STOMP
STOMP
STOMP
STOMP
HUFF !!
PRESENT DAY, RINGO
WHERE THE HECK AM I...?
KSHUNK
THIS GUY JUST DOESN'T GIVE UP...
EVEN WITH HIS WOUNDS ...
HUH?
WELL, AS LONG AS I KEEP FOLLOWING THE BLOODSTAINS...

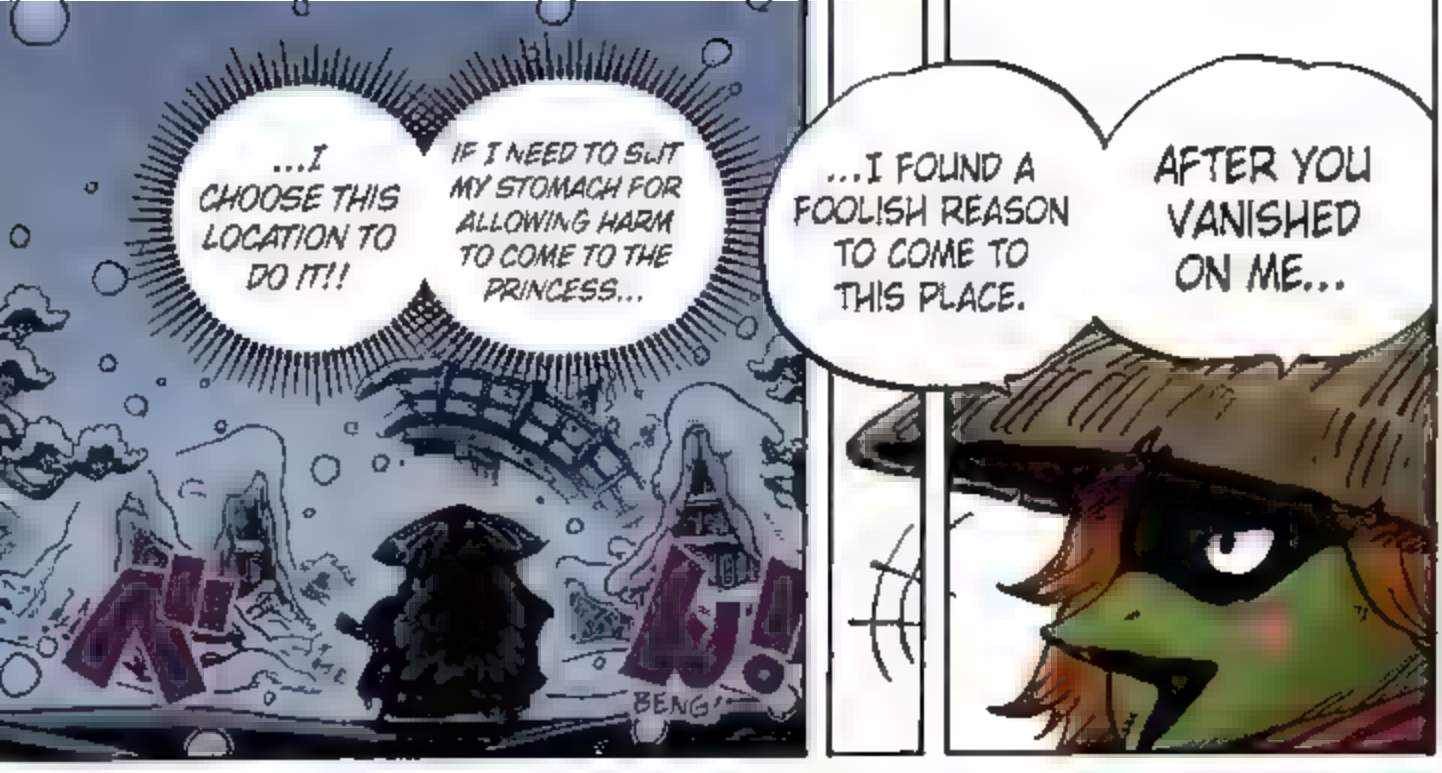
BANDIT'S BRIDGE
I CANNOT BELIEVE THEY ARE STILL HUNTING MORE REMNANTS!
AND WHO WAS THAT ENORMOUS WARRIOR-MONK?
WE OUGHT TO MOVE FROM HERE.

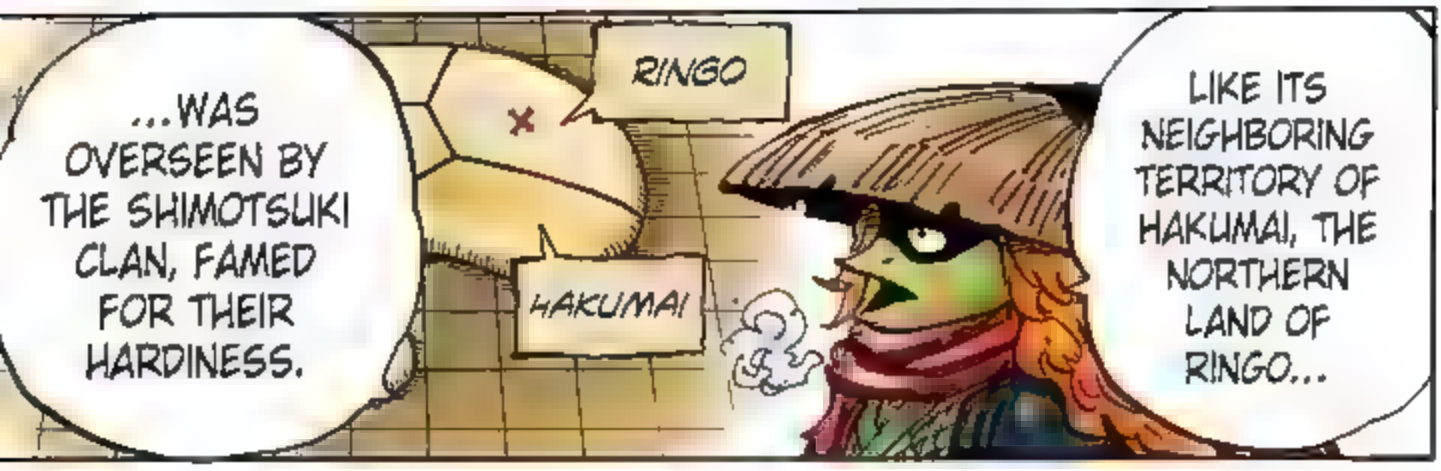

I AM NOT A CHILD ANYMORE...
EXCUSE ME!
...KAWA-MATSU!


!
DO WATCH YOUR STEP IN THE DEEP SNOW...

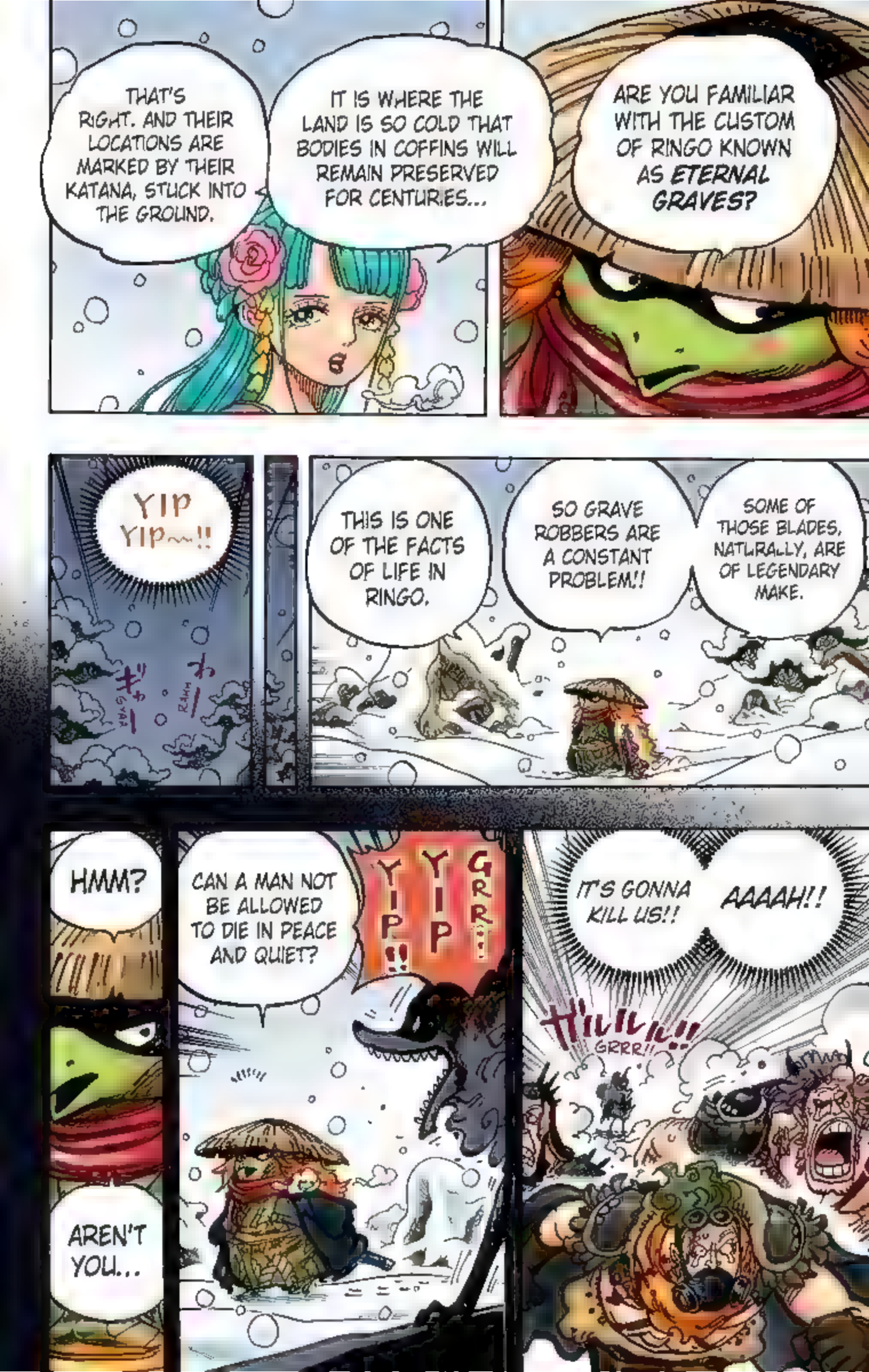
...
BUT WHY ARE YOU HERE NOW?
THERE ARE SO MANY THINGS TO TALK TO YOU ABOUT.


BUT A GROWN-UP WOMAN DOES NOT PUFF OUT HER CHEEKS LIKE A BLOWFISH.
KADDADA!! OH, IS THAT SO?!
!
OH, YOU!!


...I CHOOSE THIS LOCATION TO DO IT!!
IF I NEED TO SLIT MY STOMACH FOR ALLOWING HARM TO COME TO THE PRINCESS...
AH!
BENG
...I FOUND A FOOLISH REASON TO COME TO THIS PLACE.
AFTER YOU VANISHED ON ME...


...WAS OVERSEEN BY THE SHIMOTSUKI CLAN, FAMED FOR THEIR HARDINESS.
RINGO
HAKUMAI
LIKE ITS NEIGHBORING TERRITORY OF HAKUMAI, THE NORTHERN LAND OF RINGO...

BUT KAIDO SAW TO IT THAT RINGO DID NOT ESCAPE DESTRUCTION EITHER.
THE DAIMYO'S NAME WAS SHIMOTSUKI USHIMARU, A MASTER OF THE SWORD WHO ALWAYS TRAVELED WITH A FOX COMPANION.
FOX ...?


THAT'S RIGHT. AND THEIR LOCATIONS ARE MARKED BY THEIR KATANA, STUCK INTO THE GROUND.
IT IS WHERE THE LAND IS SO COLD THAT BODIES IN COFFINS WILL REMAIN PRESERVED FOR CENTURIES...
ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THE CUSTOM OF RINGO KNOWN AS ETERNAL GRAVES?
YIP YIP~~!!
THIS IS ONE OF THE FACTS OF LIFE IN RINGO.
SO GRAVE ROBBERS ARE A CONSTANT PROBLEM!!
SOME OF THOSE BLADES, NATURALLY, ARE OF LEGENDARY MAKE.
HMM?
CAN A MAN NOT BE ALLOWED TO DIE IN PEACE AND QUIET?
YIP!!
YIP
GRR!!
AREN'T YOU...
IT'S GONNA KILL US!!
AAAAH!!
GRRR!!

BENG!!
YIP!!
YIP!!
?!
GRRR!!
ONIMARU?!
IT WAS THE COMPANION TO THE DECEASED DAIMYO OF RINGO, SHIMOTSUKI USHIMARU.
THIS KOMA FOX WENT BY THE NAME OF ONIMARU.
HMM?
...!!
THUMP!
ONIMARU!!
SWOOSH...
I HAVE MET YOU ONCE BEFORE.
GRRR!!
...!!

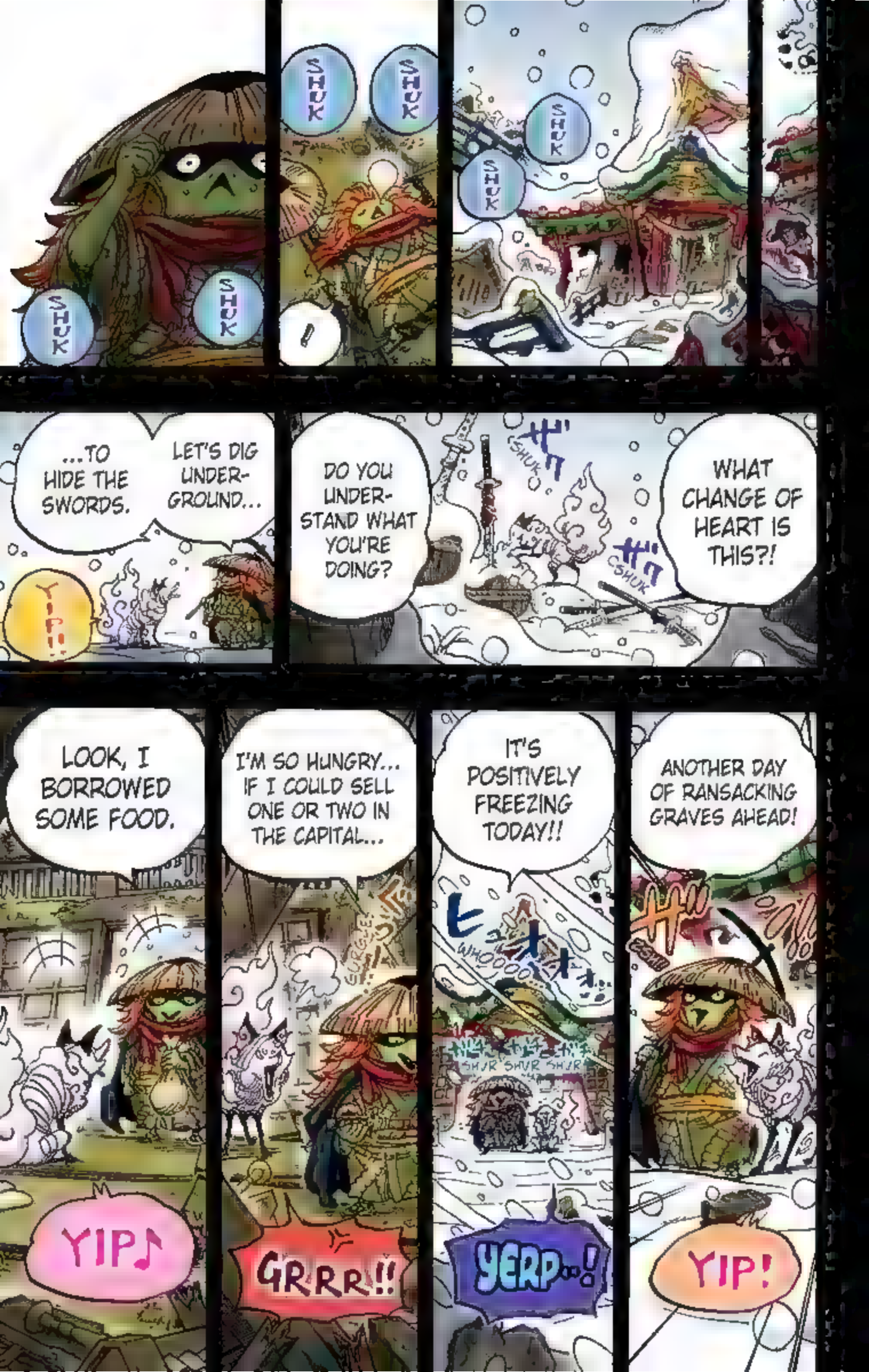
FOR OVER FIVE YEARS AFTER RINGO'S DOWNFALL...
...YOU'VE BEEN GUARDING THIS ALL ON YOUR OWN?!
DO YOU MEAN TO TELL ME...
...ONIMARU FOUGHT THE GRAVE ROBBERS, ALL ALONE.
AND YOU CAN'T PROTECT YOUR MASTER'S GRAVE IF YOU'RE DEAD.
YOUR WOUNDS WON'T HEAL UNLESS YOU EAT.
HERE'S SOMETHING TO EAT!!
WHEN THE PEOPLE OF RINGO ARE BORN, THEY'RE GIFTED A KATANA.
ACCORDING TO FOLKLORE, FOXES LOVE FRIED TOFU.
THEY LIVE WITH THEIR KATANA, AND USE IT AS A GRAVE MARKER WHEN THEY DIE.

SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
FORGIVE ME!! I KNOW!!!
YIP !!
YIP !!
YIP !!
GRRRR !!!
DON'T RAISE SUCH A FUSS!!
カラン!!
CLANK!!
FORGIVE ME.
YIIIP !!!
YIIIP !!!

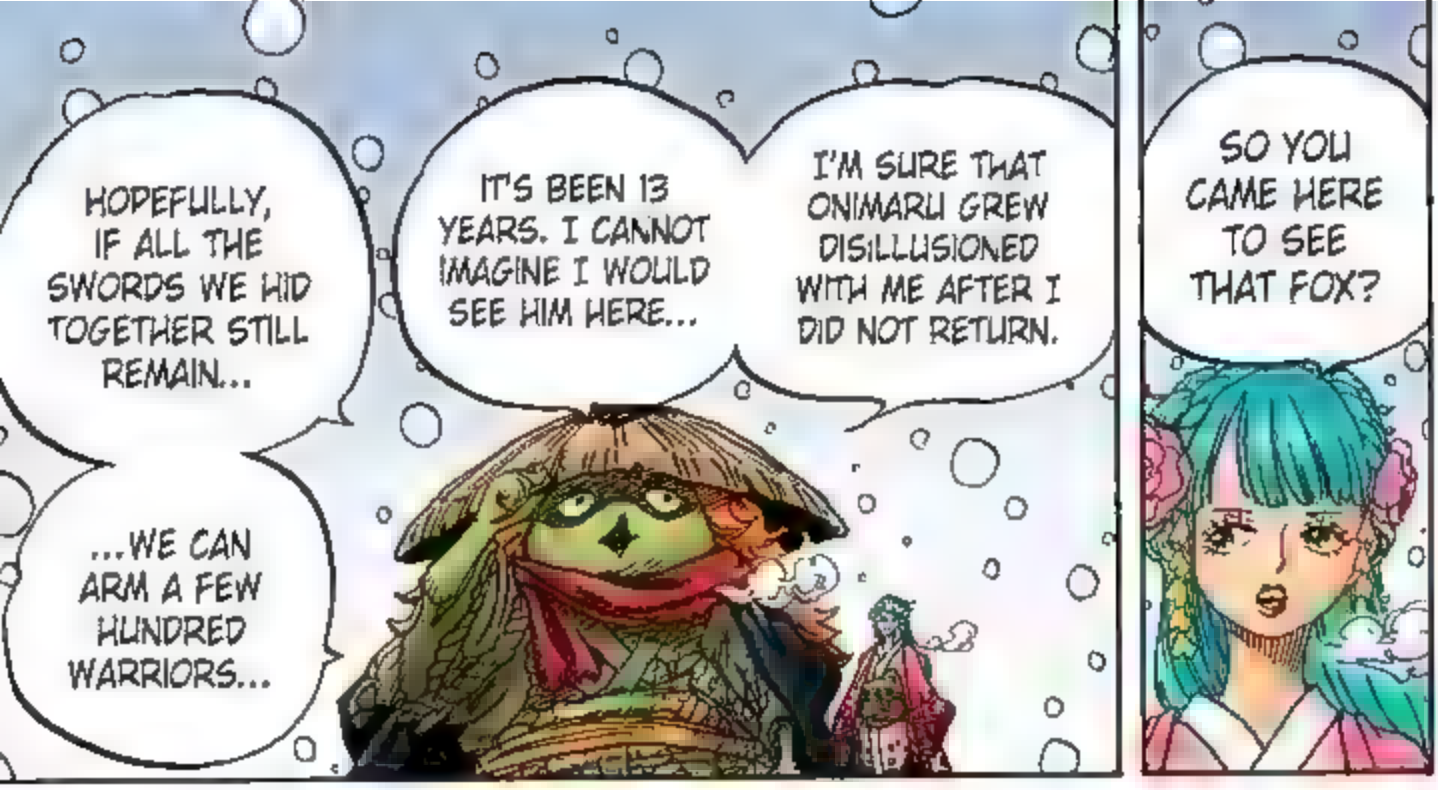
AAH !!
CHOMP!!!
BUT 13 YEARS HENCE... THERE WILL BE ANOTHER GREAT WAR!!!
I HAVE NO DESIRE TO DISTURB THE SLEEP OF THE DEAD EITHER!!
GRRR!!
HOW AM I SUPPOSED TO EXPLAIN THIS TO A FOX?!
...!!
GET OFF!!
THWUMP!!
AND WHEN THAT HAPPENS, WE WILL NEED A GREAT NUMBER OF SWORDS!!!
CHOMP!!
THE DAY WILL COME WHEN THE SAMURAI OF THE NATION STAND TALL AND PROUD AGAIN!!!

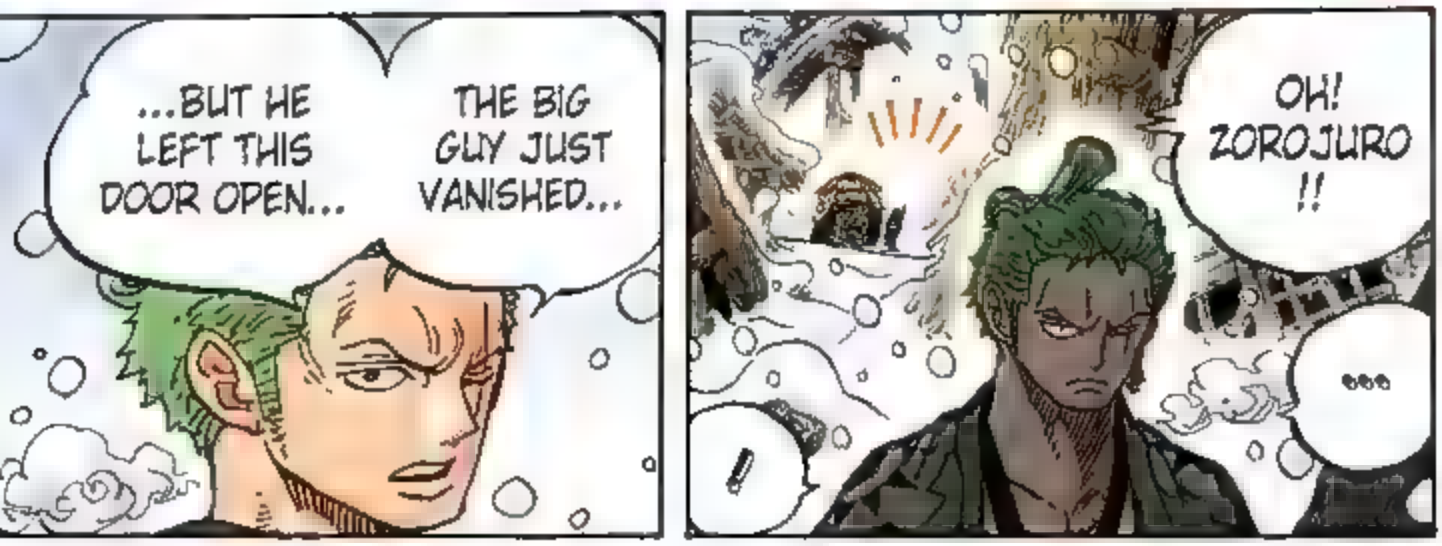
THIS IS STILL A BATTLE-FIELD!!!
GRRRR!!!
THE SOUL THAT RESIDES IN A KATANA MAKES A SAMURAI STRONG, AND ENABLES HIM TO DESTROY HIS ENEMIES!!!
IN BATTLE, WHEN YOUR COMPANION DIES BEFORE YOUR EYES, YOU TAKE HIS SWORD AND CONTINUE ONWARD!!
...IS NOT YET FINISHED!!
IT IS TOO EARLY TO LET THESE SWORDS SLEEP!!!
GRRRR!!
THE BATTLE BETWEEN THE BEASTS PIRATES AND THE LAND OF WANO...
THAT IS THE ONE MISSION THAT I CAN BE ALLOWED TO HAVE...
!!
I WILL RETRIEVE AND HIDE THEM ALL BEFORE THAT CAN HAPPEN!!
WE CANNOT ALLOW THEM TO BE STOLEN BY THIEVES BEFORE THE COMING DAY!!
GRRRR!!
GRRRR!!!
SHUK!!

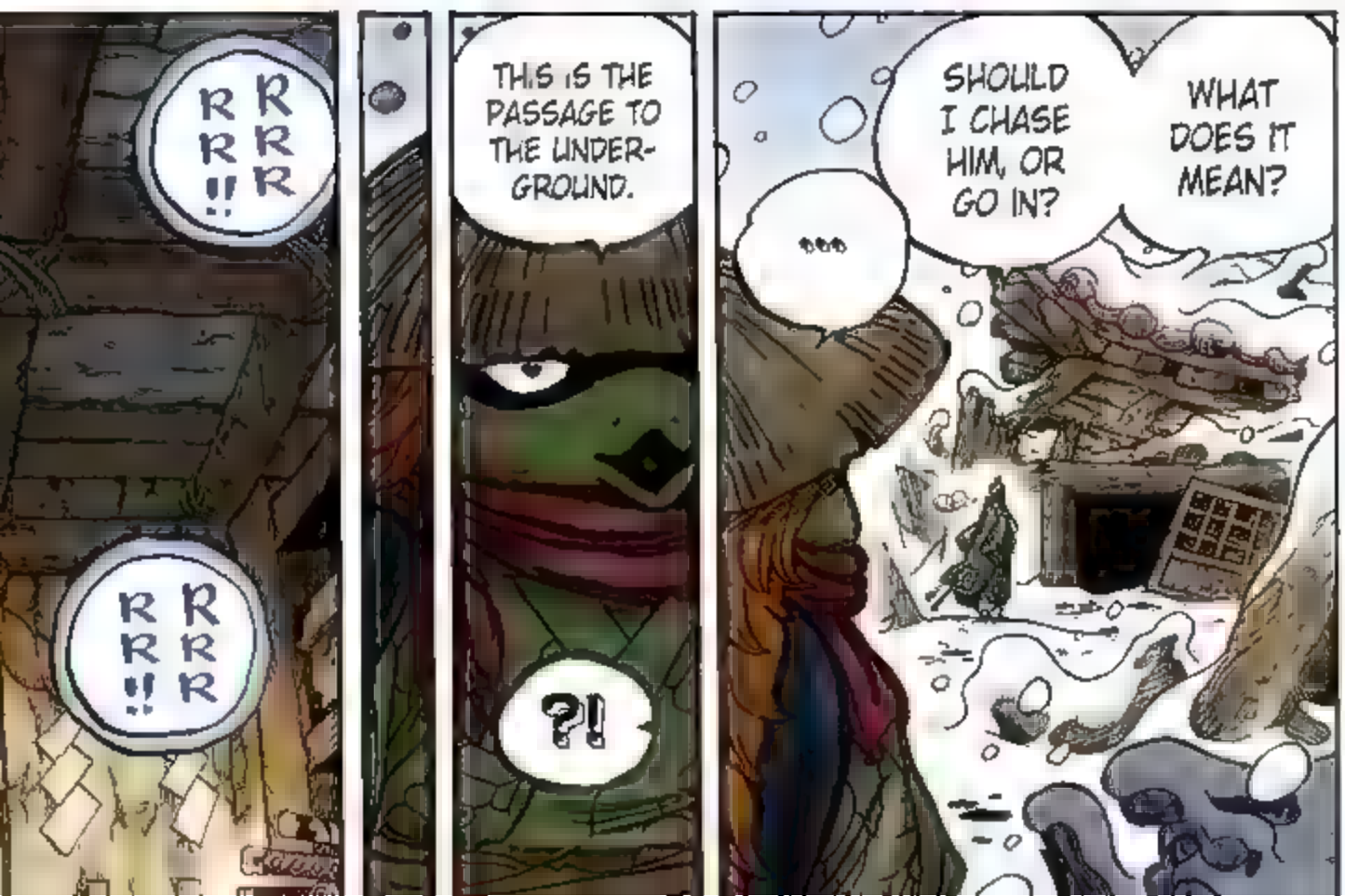
I MAY HAVE FAILED TO PROTECT LADY HIYORI...
ぐすっ!!
SNIFF!!
...BUT AT LEAST I CAN DO THIS!!
GRRR...
IF I DON'T DO SOMETHING, MY CONSCIENCE WILL DESTROY ME UTTERLY!!
IF YOU'RE HUNGRY...
...THEN TEAR MY ARM OFF AND TAKE IT AWAY ALREADY!!!
I WILL NOT STOP ROBBING THESE GRAVES!!!
...!!
ザク!!
SHUK!!
ザク!!
SHUK!!
ザク
SHUK
ザク
SHUK
ザク
SHUK


SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
SHUK
...TO HIDE THE SWORDS.
LET'S DIG UNDER-GROUND...
YIP!!
DO YOU UNDER-STAND WHAT YOU'RE DOING?
CSHUK
CSHUK
WHAT CHANGE OF HEART IS THIS?!
LOOK, I BORROWED SOME FOOD.
YIP♪
I'M SO HUNGRY... IF I COULD SELL ONE OR TWO IN THE CAPITAL...
GURGLE
GRRR!!
IT'S POSITIVELY FREEZING TODAY!!
WHOOOO...
SHUR SHUR SHUR
YERP..!
ANOTHER DAY OF RANSACKING GRAVES AHEAD!
ZSHU
YIP!

GET BACK HERE! THEY'RE REAL GRAVE ROBBERS!!
WHO IS THAT GUY?!!
WHO, ME? WHY, I'M... I'M...
I'M GYUKIMARU OF BANDIT'S BRIDGE!!!
KAPPA PA PA!!
YIP —!!
BEYOND THIS BRIDGE LIES RINGO'S HEART!! YOU CANNOT HAVE THESE GRAVES!!
DROP THOSE WEAPONS!!
THEY ARE NOT YOURS!!
AND AFTER SOME TIME DOING THAT...
...I WENT TO THE CAPITAL FOR ONE OF MY TRIPS TO ACQUIRE FOOD...
...AND FOUND MYSELF UNABLE TO RETURN FOR...CERTAIN REASONS.
"GYUKIMARU"? IS THAT A COINCIDENCE? HOW STRANGE...
WE'VE CAUGHT YOU AT LAST, FRIED TOFU THIEF!!
RAAAAH
I WAS SLOPPY.

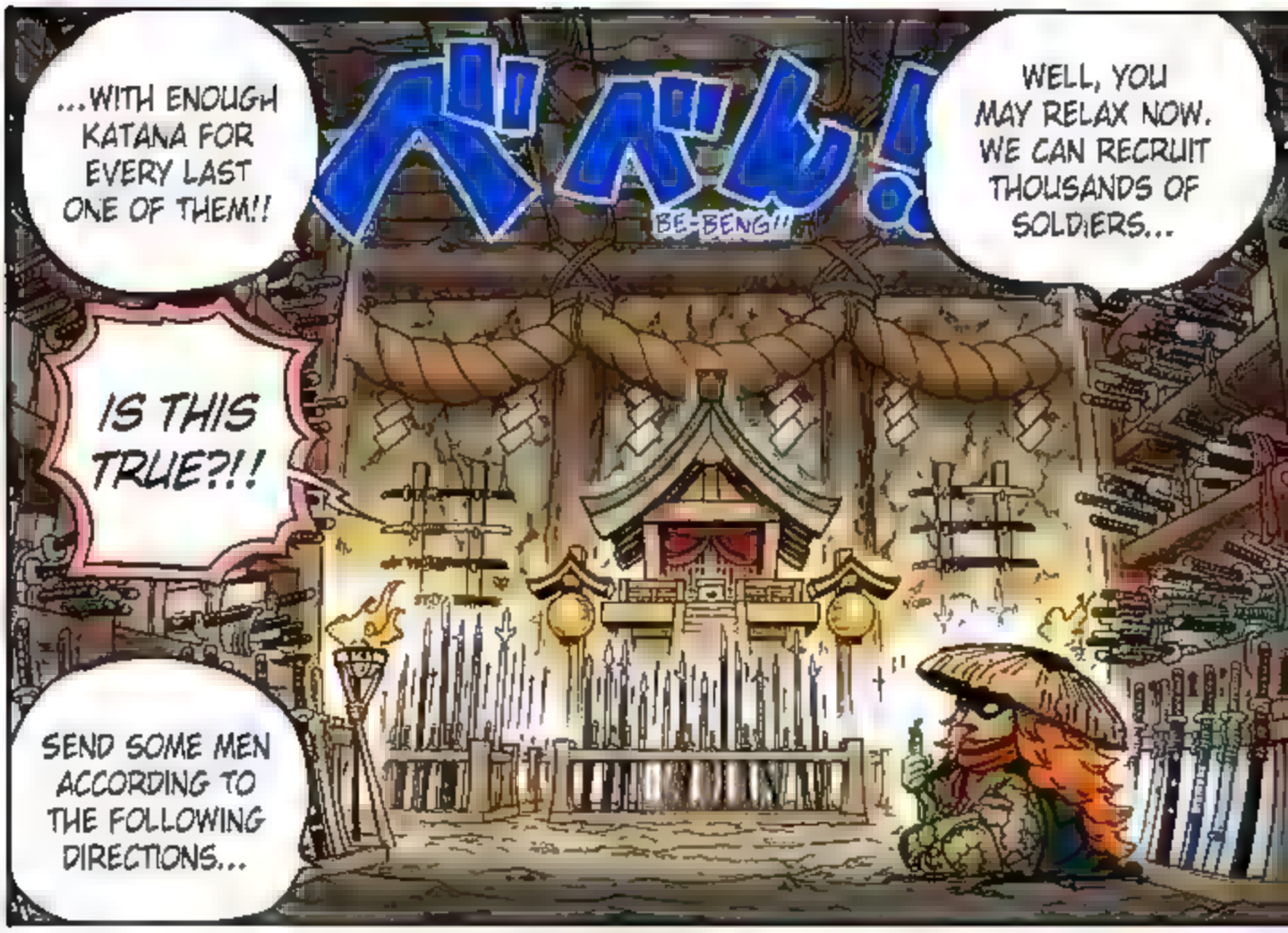

HOPEFULLY, IF ALL THE SWORDS WE HID TOGETHER STILL REMAIN...
...WE CAN ARM A FEW HUNDRED WARRIORS...
IT'S BEEN 13 YEARS. I CANNOT IMAGINE I WOULD SEE HIM HERE...
I'M SURE THAT ONIMARU GREW DISILLUSIONED WITH ME AFTER I DID NOT RETURN.
SO YOU CAME HERE TO SEE THAT FOX?

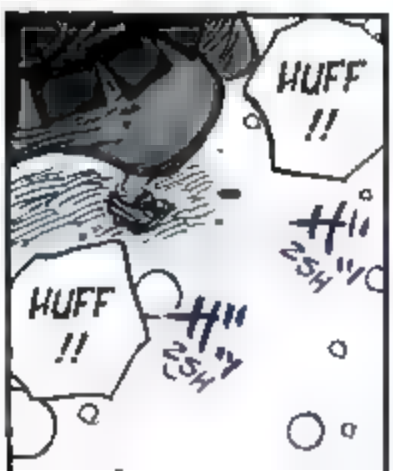

...BUT HE LEFT THIS DOOR OPEN...
THE BIG GUY JUST VANISHED...
OH! ZOROJURO !!
!
...


RRR !! RRR
RRR !! RRR
THIS IS THE PASSAGE TO THE UNDER-GROUND.
?!
SHOULD I CHASE HIM, OR GO IN?
WHAT DOES IT MEAN?
...

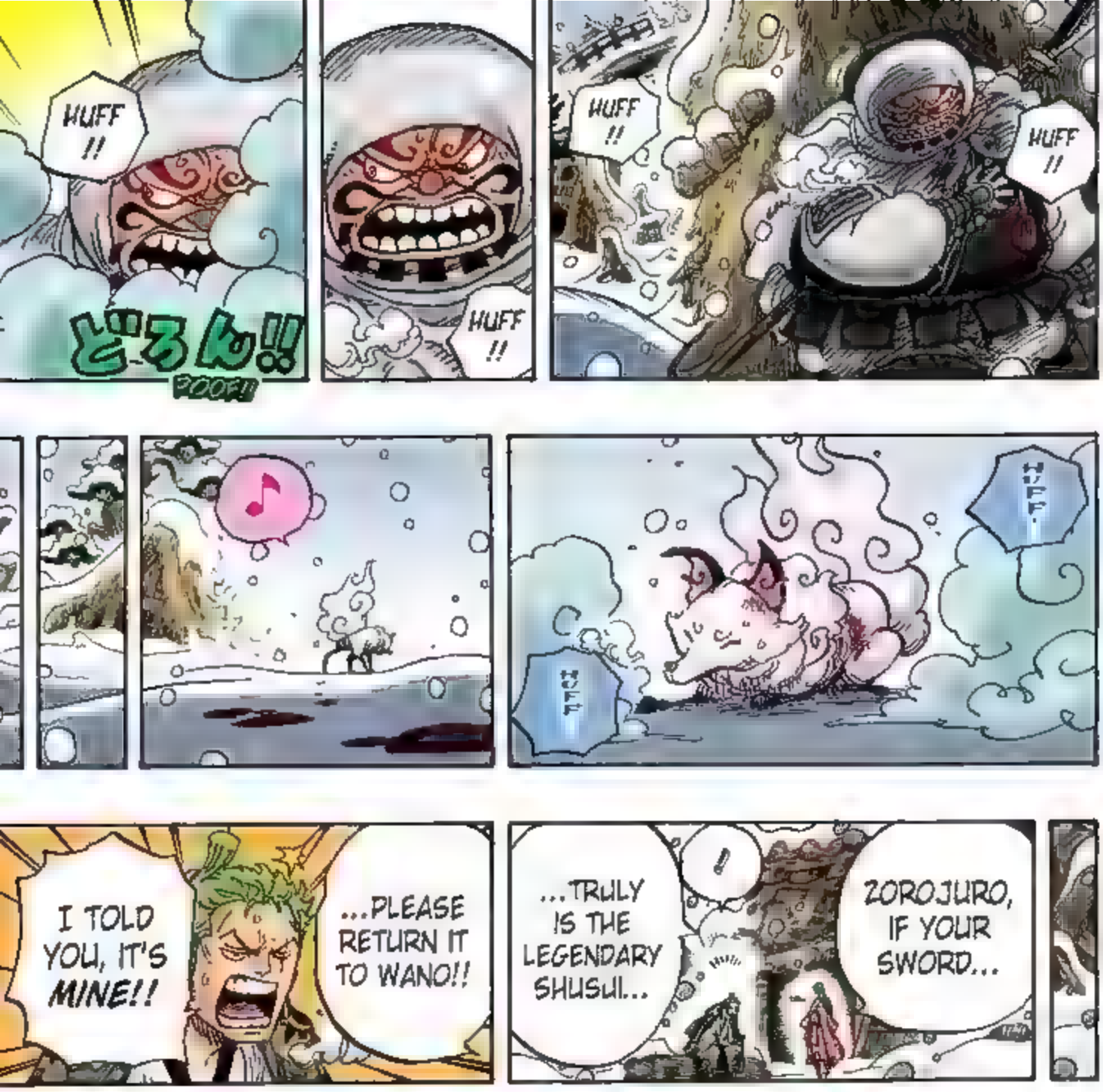
KAWA-MATSU!! I AM SO GLAD YOU ARE ALIVE!!
AFTER UDON, WE HAVE A LARGE INFLUX OF MANPOWER...
...BUT PERHAPS NOT ENOUGH WEAPONS TO ARM THEM, I SUSPECT?
YES, THAT IS TRUE!! VERY ASTUTE OF YOU!! IT'S A PROBLEM.
OROCHI'S CONFISCATED ALL THE WEAPONS IN THE NATION IN THE LAST 20 YEARS.

CLICK!!
IS THAT YOU, KIN'EMON?


ベベん!!
BE-BENG!!
...WITH ENOUGH KATANA FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF THEM!!
WELL, YOU MAY RELAX NOW. WE CAN RECRUIT THOUSANDS OF SOLDIERS...
IS THIS TRUE?!!
SEND SOME MEN ACCORDING TO THE FOLLOWING DIRECTIONS...


HUFF !!
HUFF !!

WAS IT ONIMARU...? NO, THIS HAD TO BE HUMAN WORK...
BUT WHY ARE THERE SO MANY NOW...?!



TO BE CONTINUED IN *ONE PIECE*, VOL 95!

（埼玉県　ぴぼアイアンさん）

大賞だー!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

なんと温かい
家族イラスト!!
ほっこり大賞
もってけー!!!

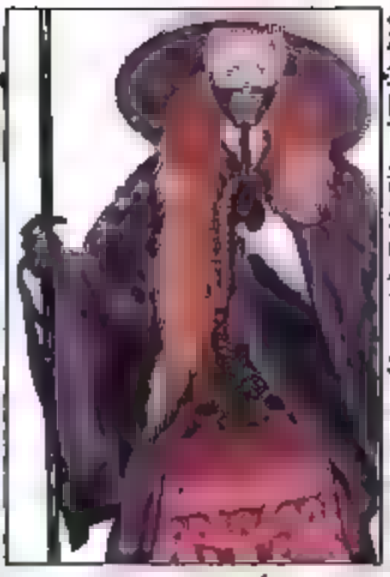
（新潟県　Hitomiさん）

（神奈川県
紅月金柑さん）

みんなニコニコ
えびす町!!

（群馬県
小林正道さん）

竜虎従え
無敵の剣士!!



（栃木県　部長の介さん）

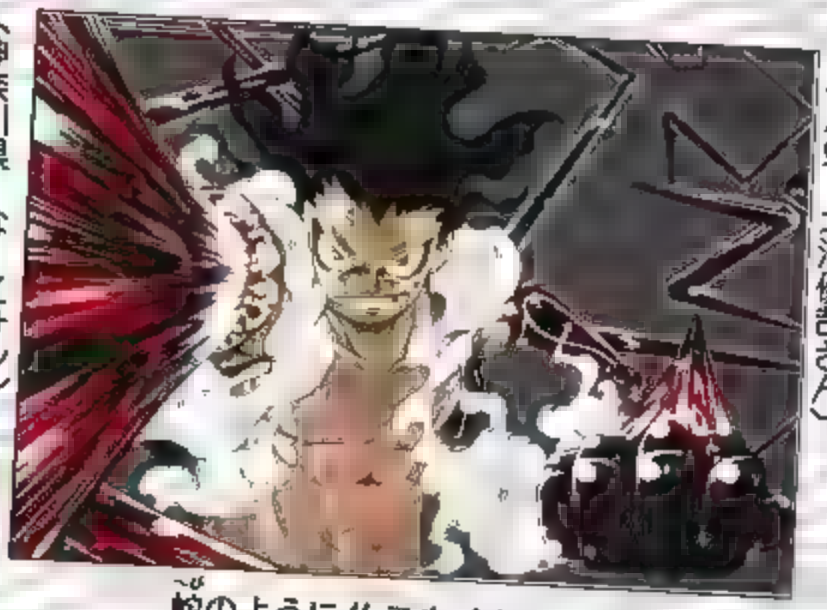
カタクリ、ワノ国へ!!

（大阪府　しげおサン）

ナミ雪姫と８人の海賊。

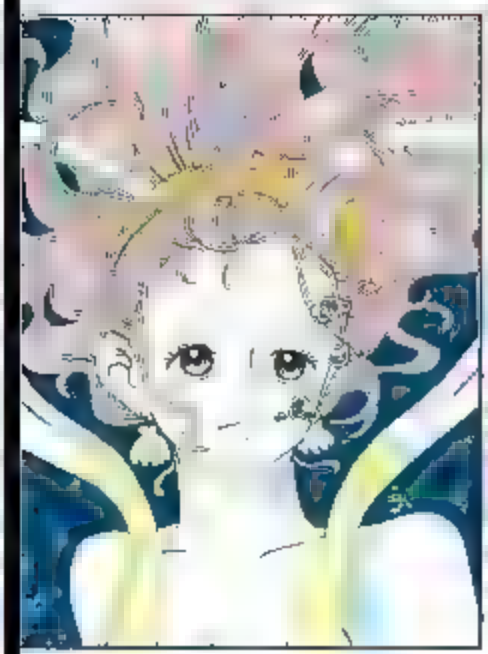
（茨城県　かずやんサン）

すっかり侍、
ルフィ太郎と仲間達！



（群馬県　北澤優哉さん）

蛇のように!! スネイクマン!!



（神奈川県　なーこサン）

ルフィはまだかな？
海の底の人魚姫。

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）

侍の娘。
小紫は誇りたかく!!

（静岡県　このみサン）

フェルトで描いたイラスト!! お見事!!

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。編集の都合上、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。いただいた個人情報は本企画以外の目的には使用しません。

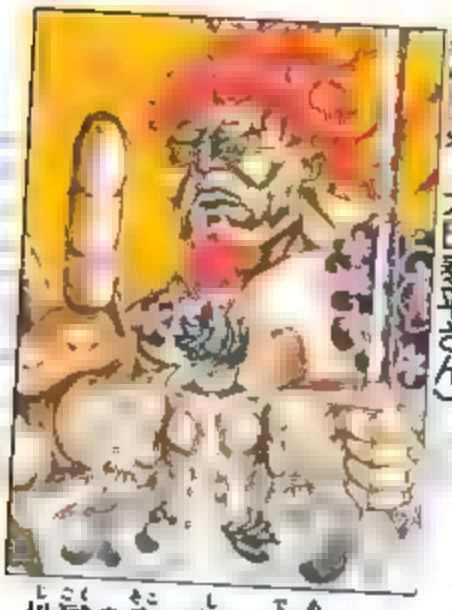
（広島県　まいサン）

シャボンディ以来の顔合わせ!!

（愛知県　エーケーさん）

ジェルマ5人、勢揃い!!

（島根県　大田泰平さん）



地獄の底で師に出会う!!

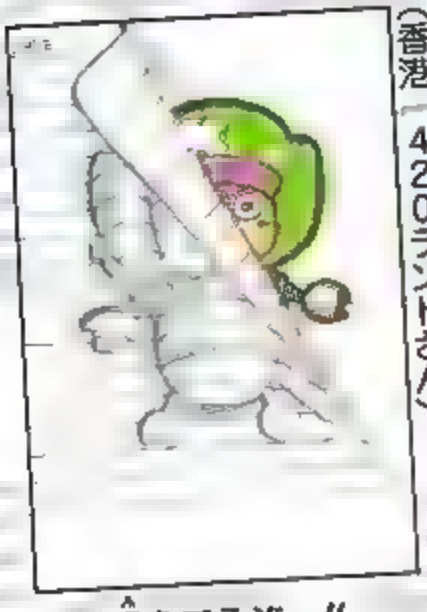
（島根県　吾川浩さん）

おリンとチョパえもんのハコフィギュア!!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

お玉に弟子入り笠編みエース！

（香港　420ランドさん）

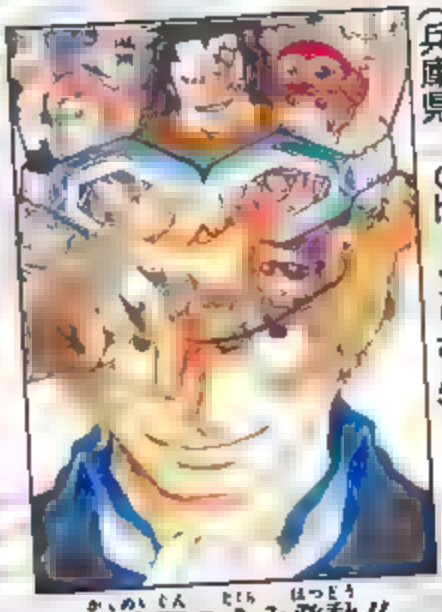


見えてるぞー!!
忍者チョパえもん！

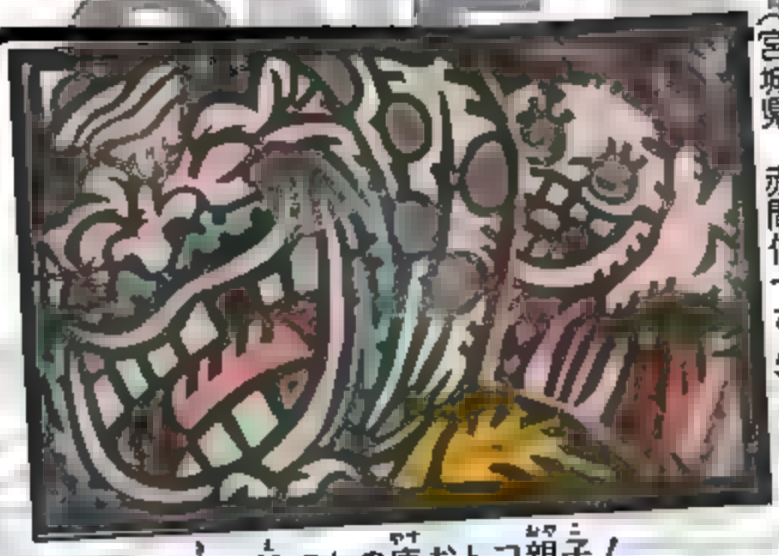
（岩手県　鈴蘭さん）

大人なボルチェ♡
成長したな！

（兵庫県　ch-yoさん）



革命軍の企み発動!!



（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

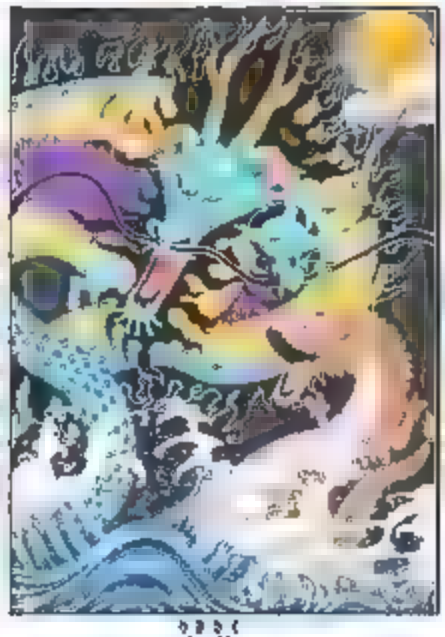
切り絵でトトの康おトコ親子！

（大分県　MENOさん）

侍ゾロ!!　似合いすぎ!!

（中国　TaiKOP癒車さん）

3兄弟で花見宴!!!

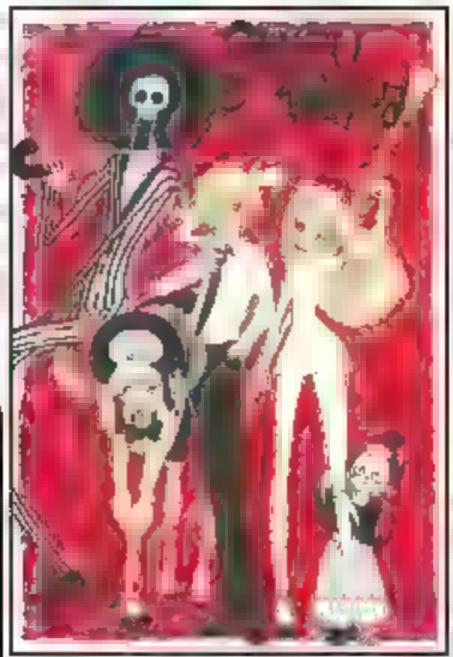


（神奈川県　牙山雄一さん）

力作!!
カイドウvs.モモの助!!

（岐阜県　じゅうじろサン）

何と500円玉に乗る程のミニマム作品。
米に描いた"麦わらの一味"!!



（奈良県　ふうかサン）

ぐるわらの一味見参!!!

UGK審査委員長 ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に
直接、住所・氏名(P.N.)・年齢・電話番号を
書き込んでくれ!!
P.N.表記は、はっきりと!!

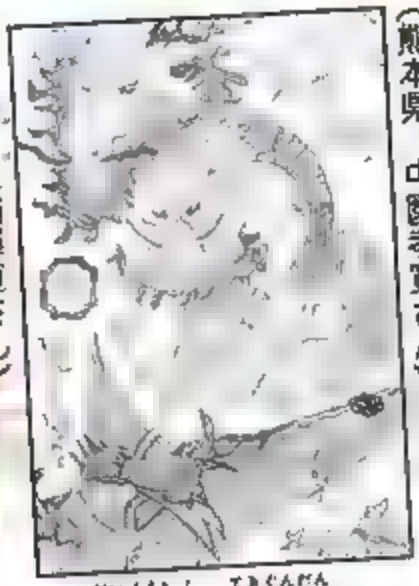
（栃木県　あい♪サン）

みんなで夜桜！酒持って来い!!

（東京都　かっちゃんサン）

ぐっすり眠る悪童３人！

（熊本県　中園孝寛さん）

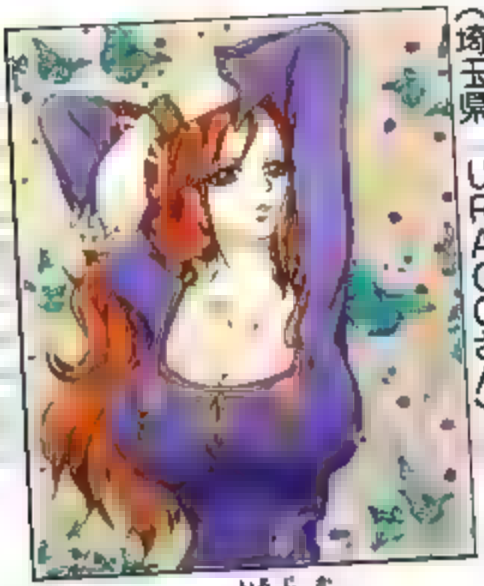


大迫力の敵軍団!!

（愛知県　三輪輝直さん）

悪党三人、
兎丼からの脱出!!

（埼玉県　URACOさん）



ナミが色仕掛け
してくる～♡

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

ワノ国のペロ・ペティ!!

（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

今や英雄!!
へっぽこコピー!!

（福岡県　山本亮さん）

取れないお面。泣けない町。

（神奈川県　菅原広人さん）

映画スタンピード!! あいつもこいつも大暴れ!!

（福井県　サンジくんの脚の毛#1ファンさん）

かわいい絵柄でワノ国!!

（北海道　ヒビキMさん）

名勝負!! ルフィvs.カタクリ!!

続きは Web版 ウソップギャラリー海賊団へ!!

ウソップギャラリー海賊団　検索

（広島県　Aikoさん）

←アニメスタッフ・声優さんへお手紙!!

➡マンガ関係でありんすよー!!

※コミックス発売当時の情報です

劇場版
ONE PIECE STAMPEDE
熱狂的大ヒット!!
2019年公開作品
初日観客動員数
NO.1!!!
まだまだ今後の動きに期待!
続報は映画公式サイトやWEBで発表するぞ!!
https://www.onepiece-movie.jp/

OP』の知と愛を競うイベント!!
全国一斉
ONE PIECE ナレッジキング決定戦
優勝賞品はコレだ!!
金のルフィトロフィー
尾田栄一郎に好きなキャラクターを描いてもらえるカラーサイン色紙
優勝者のVIVRE CARD製作
超豪華ONE PIECEグッズ

ONE PIECE

海賊無双4

大人気ゲームシリーズ最新作！

2020年発売予定!!

参戦キャラ40人以上！超爽快無双アクション!!

大軍や巨大な敵をド派手な技でブッ飛ばす爽快感！新作からは建物の破壊も可能に!!ゲームならではのストーリーモードにも注目だ!!

公式サイトでプレイ動画もチェック!!

https://oppw4-20.bn-ent.net/

フィギュア界ワノ国突入!!!

Portrait Of Pirates P.O.P Warriors Alliance

カイドウ

"四皇"カイドウ巨大フィギュア化!!

チョパえもん

おナミ

ワノ国フィギュアも展開する"P.O.P"シリーズの詳細はコチラ！

https://www.megahobby.jp/event/pop_sp/

P214～215の情報は2019年9月現在の情報です。

©尾田栄一郎／2019「ワンピース」製作委員会 ©尾田栄一郎／集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション ©BANDAI NAMCO Entertainment Inc.

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
94巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2019, 2021

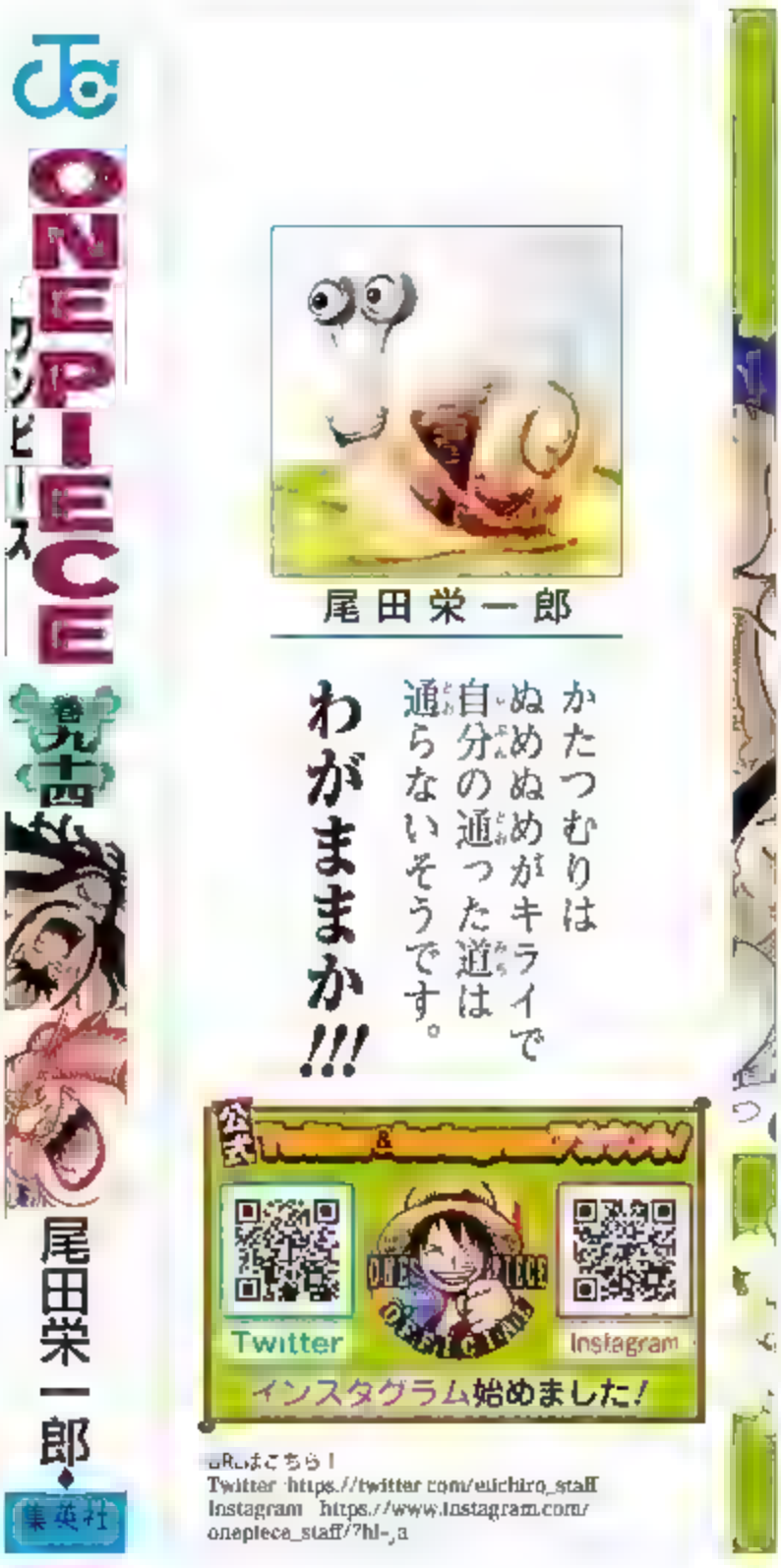
初版発行　　2019年
デジタル版発行　2021年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS



背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

巻九十五 "おでんの冒険"

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース
ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎
—EIICHIRO ODA—

尾田栄一郎

You know how you start cleaning one tiny corner of your room, and then it just never ever stops?!

Yeah. Nice. I always wanted to say that (but not actually do it). Well, now I'm done. But this adventure isn't done by a long shot!! Enjoy volume 95!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2019

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

巻九十五〝おでんの冒険〟

尾田栄一郎

The Straw Hat Crew

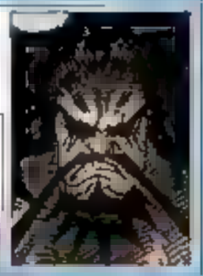
Beasts Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts

[Emperor of the Sea]

A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Beasts Pirates



Big Mom

Charlotte Linlin [Emperor of the Sea]

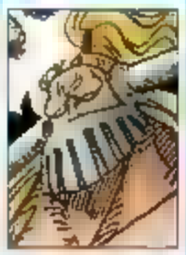
One of the Four Emperors, a.k.a Big Mom. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates

Lead Performers

King the Wildfire

Queen the Plague



Jack the Drought

Tobi Roppo

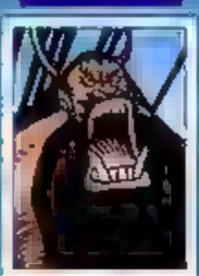
X. (Diez) Drake

Page One

Headliners

Basil Hawkins

Holdem



Babanuki

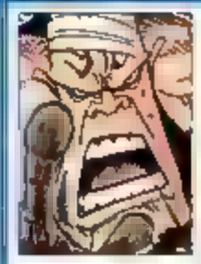
Daifugo

Solitaire

Speed

Dobon

Heart Pirates

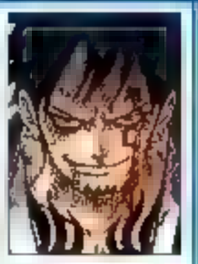


Jean Bart
Crew, Heart Pirates

Shachi
Crew, Heart Pirates

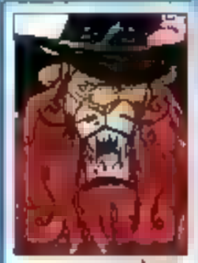
Penguin
Crew, Heart Pirates

Bepo
Navigator, Heart Pirates



Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates

Mokomo Dukedom

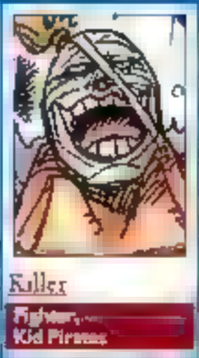


Full Power Shimoni...
Captain, Dogstorm Musketeers

Wanda Dog Mink
Bestlebeast Tribe, Kingsbird

Carrot Bunny Mink
Bestlebeast Tribe, Kingsbird

Kid Pirates



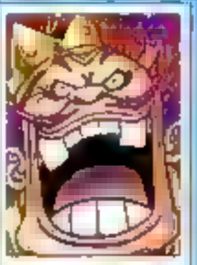
Killer
Fighter, Kid Pirates

Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates

Napping Kyoshiro
Money Changer for the Kurozumi Clan

Orochi Oniwabanshu
Shogun of Wano's Private Ninja Squad

Eukurokuju
Leader, Orochi Oniwabanshu



Kurozumi Orochi
Shogun of Wano

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

Luffy and crew disembark on Wano for the purpose of defeating Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. They begin to recruit allies for a raid in two weeks' time, but Kaido's sudden appearance leads to Luffy's defeat. Luffy is sent to the excavation labor camp while the rest of the crew is spotted by Kaido's underlings and have to go on the run!

Kaido's side learns about the raid plan, but thanks to Yasuie's sacrifice, the plans are successfully changed. Kin'emon and his fellow samurai must rebuild the plan without time to mourn their fallen friend. Meanwhile, Luffy succeeds in taking over the excavation camp, adding Hyogoro and the other yakuza to his side before the big battle. By that point, Big Mom has recovered her memories and started to fight with Kaido.

ONE PIECE

vol.95

CONTENTS

第954話 Like a Dragon Given Wings 007

第955話 Enma 023

第956話 Big News 041

第957話 Ultimate 058

第958話 The Promised Port 079

第959話 Samurai 095

第960話 Introducing Kozuki Oden 113

第961話 The Mountain God Incident 131

第962話 Daimyo and Vassals 149

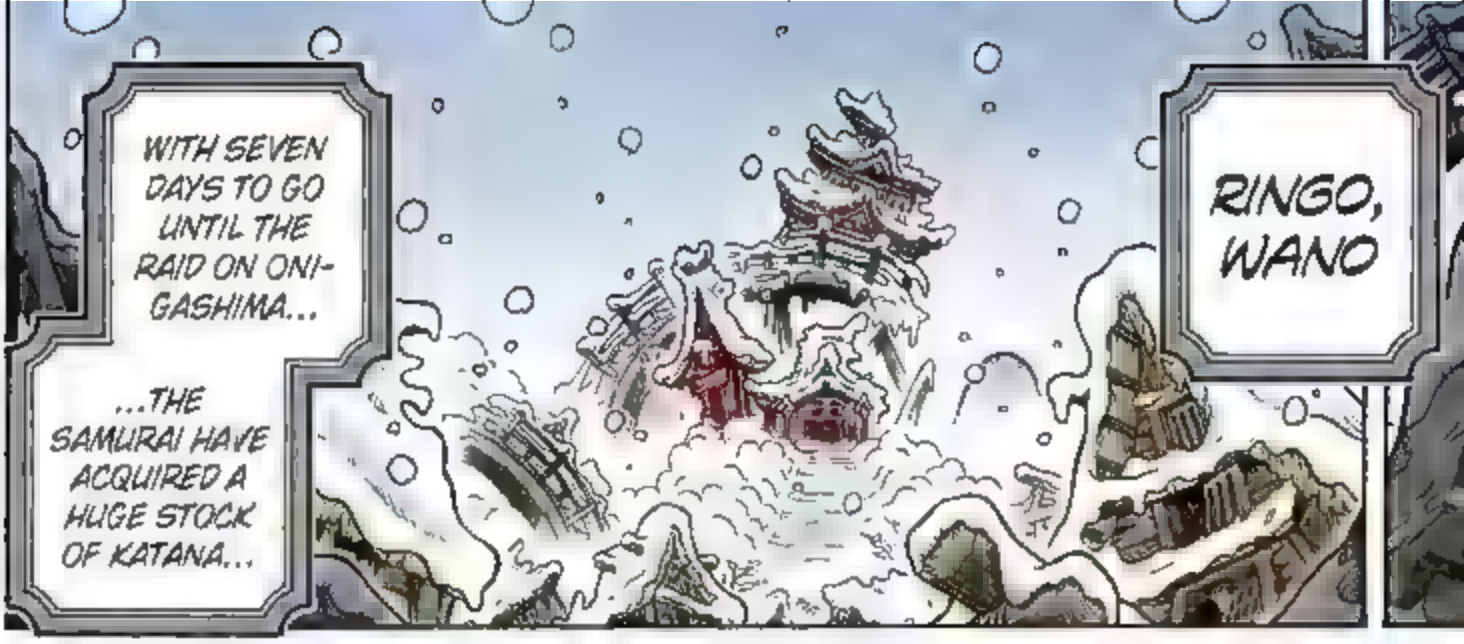
第963話 Becoming Samurai 163

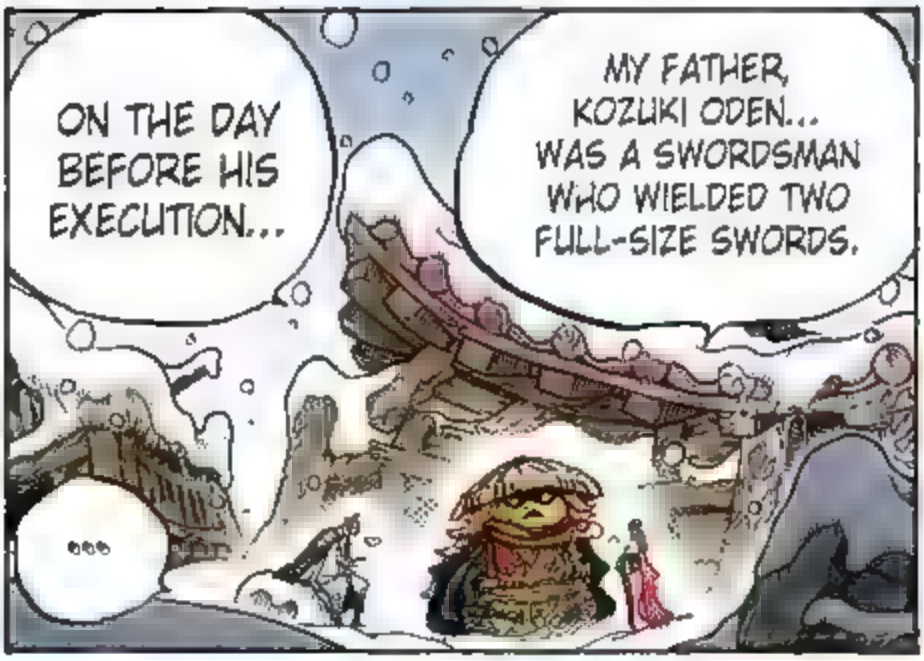
第964話 Oden's Adventure 181

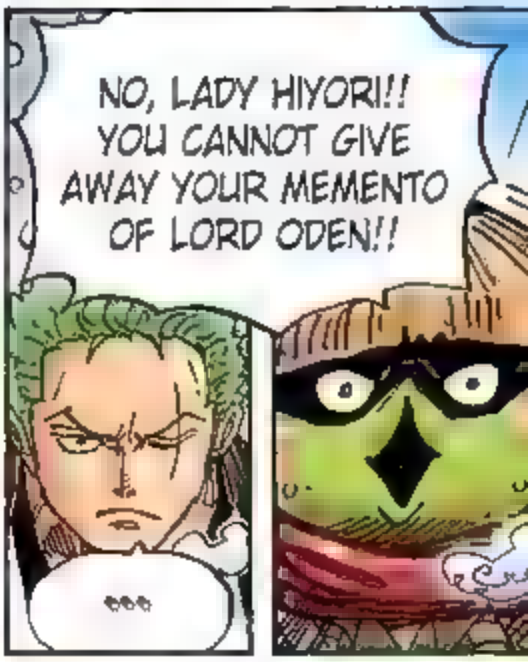
★この作品はフィクションです。実在の人物・団体・事件などには、いっさい関係ありません。
★今巻はストーリーの構成上、11話収録されています。

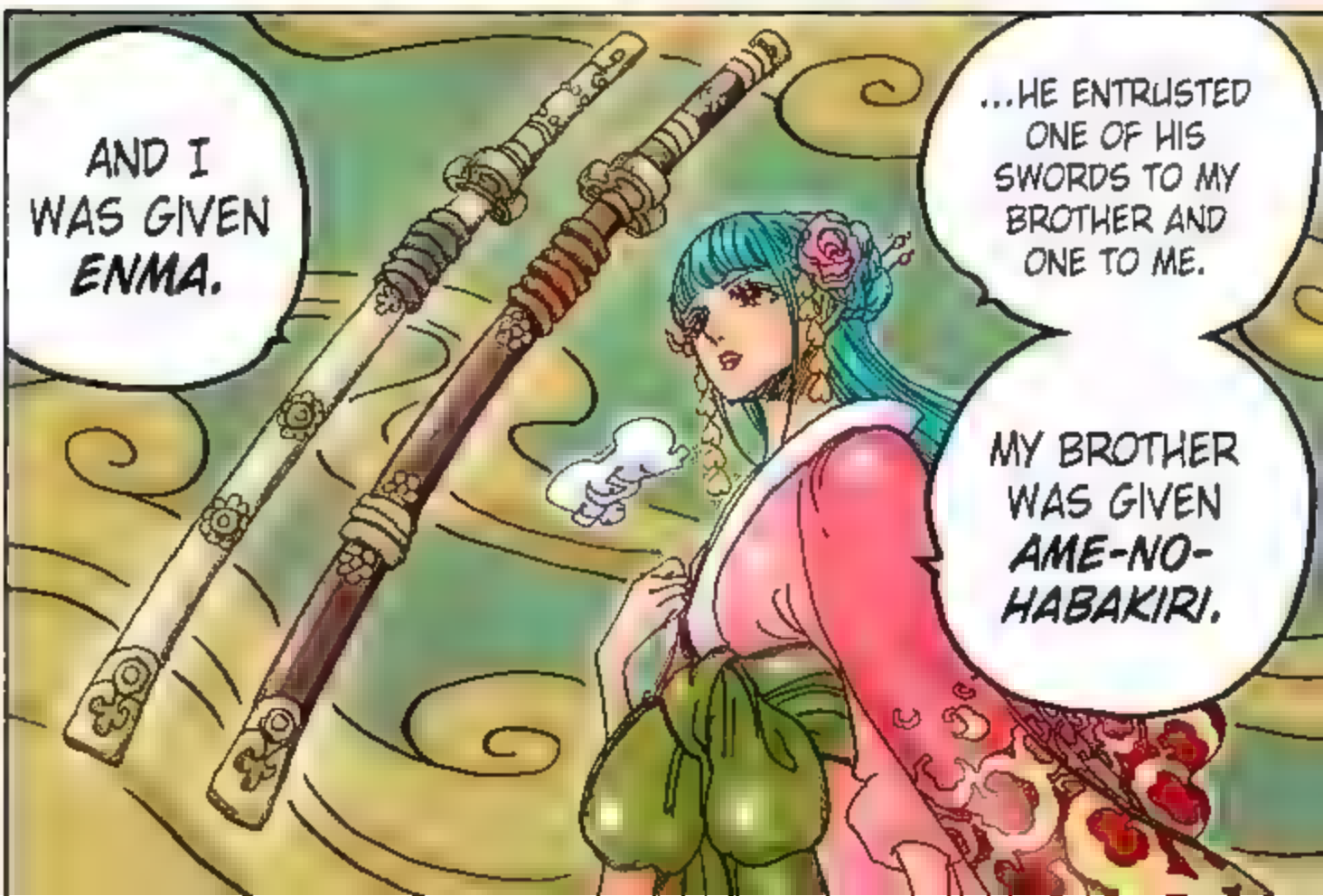
Chapter 954:
LIKE A DRAGON GIVEN WINGS

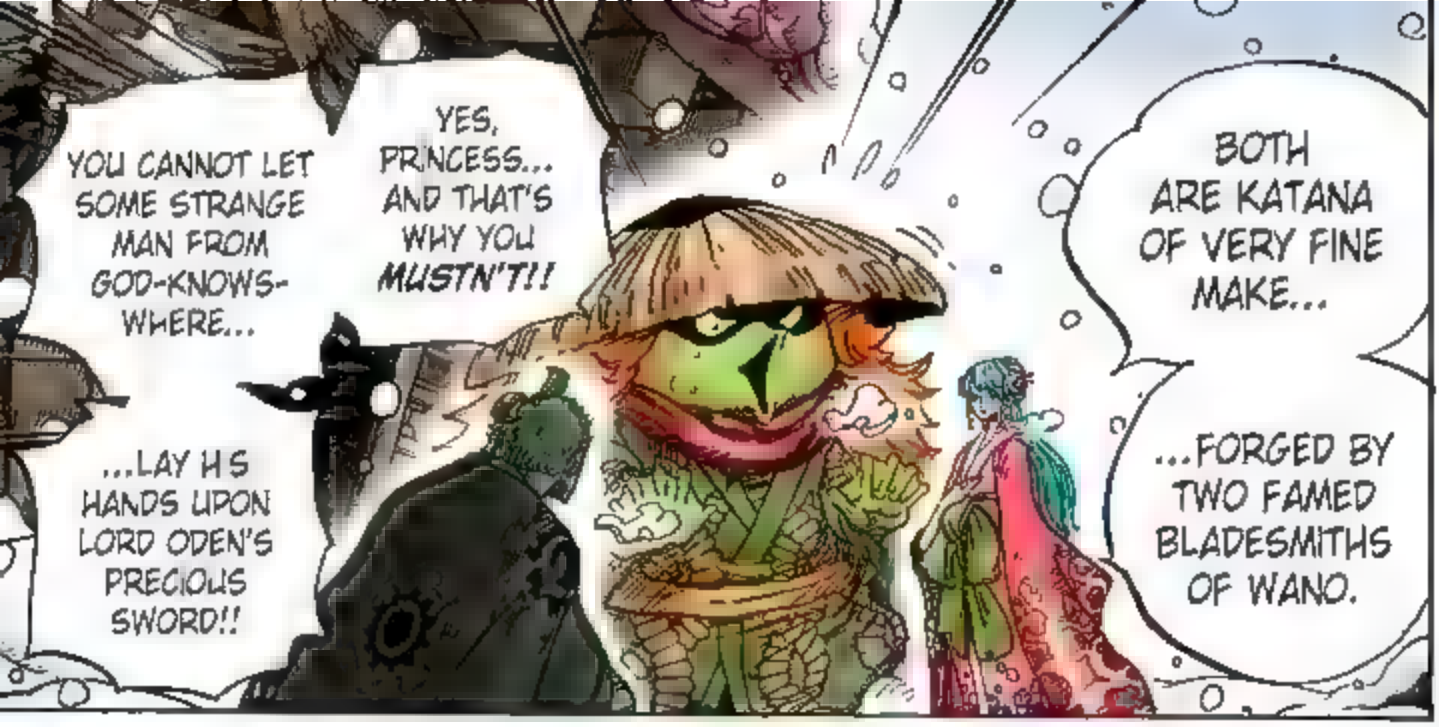
GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 5: "CAN'T GET PAST THE RED LINE WITH ALL THE HUBBUB AT THE REVERIE!!"

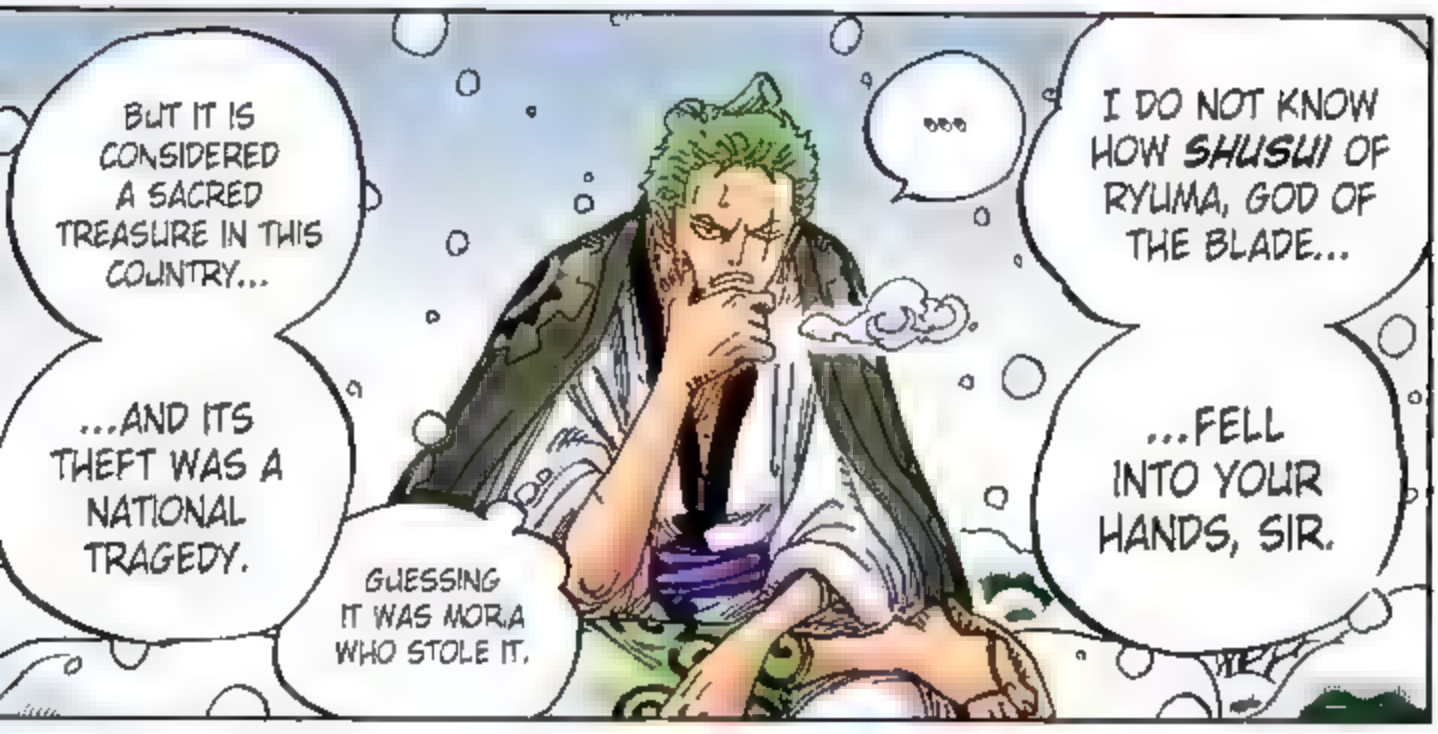

WITH SEVEN DAYS TO GO UNTIL THE RAID ON ONI-GASHIMA...
...THE SAMURAI HAVE ACQUIRED A HUGE STOCK OF KATANA...
RINGO, WANO

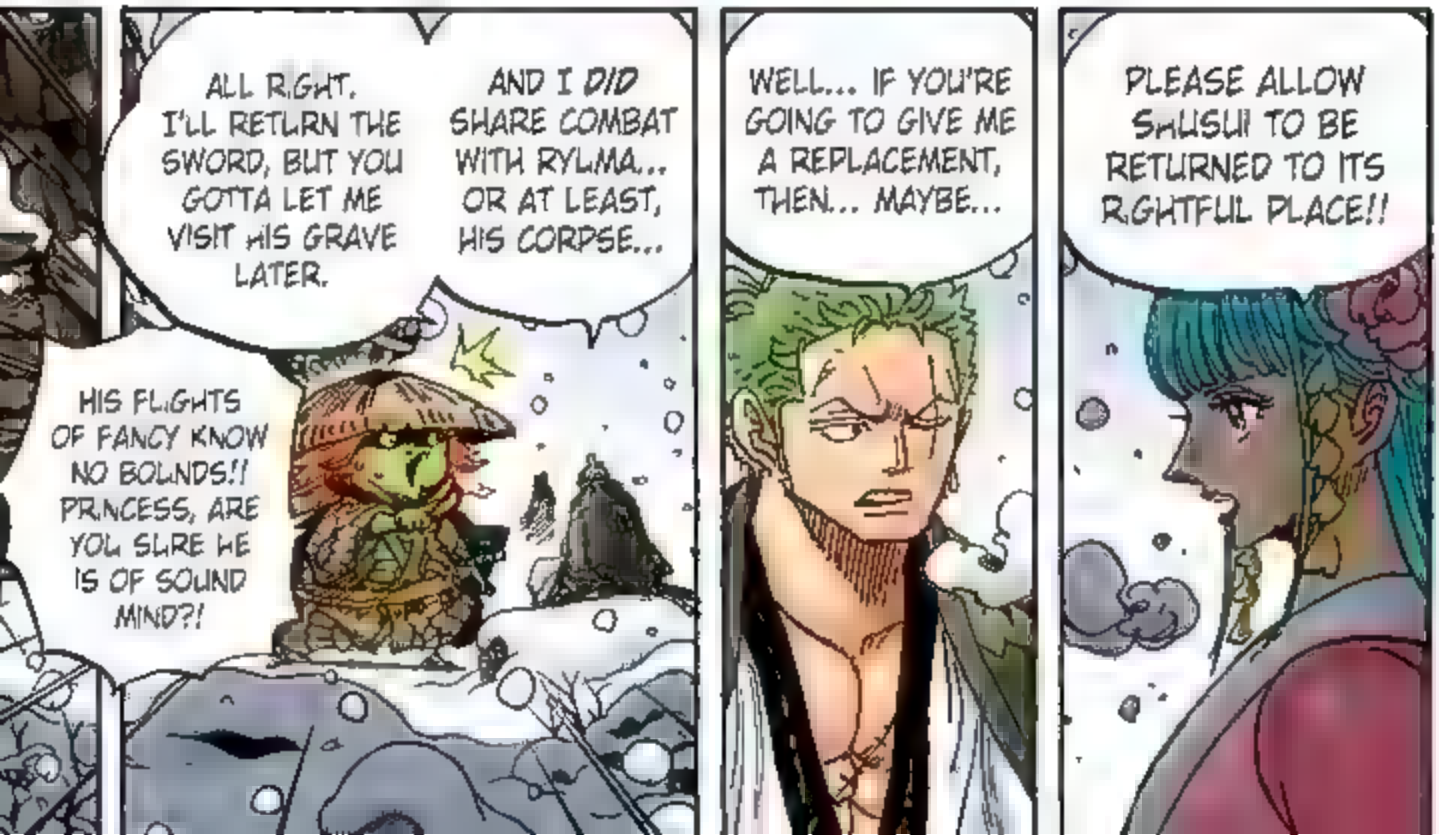

ON THE DAY BEFORE HIS EXECUTION...
MY FATHER, KOZUKI ODEN... WAS A SWORDSMAN WHO WIELDED TWO FULL-SIZE SWORDS.
...


NO, LADY HIYORI!! YOU CANNOT GIVE AWAY YOUR MEMENTO OF LORD ODEN!!
...


AND I WAS GIVEN ENMA.
...HE ENTRUSTED ONE OF HIS SWORDS TO MY BROTHER AND ONE TO ME.
MY BROTHER WAS GIVEN AME-NO-HABAKIRI.


YOU CANNOT LET SOME STRANGE MAN FROM GOD-KNOWS-WHERE...
...LAY HIS HANDS UPON LORD ODEN'S PRECIOUS SWORD!!
YES, PRINCESS... AND THAT'S WHY YOU MUSTN'T!!
BOTH ARE KATANA OF VERY FINE MAKE...
...FORGED BY TWO FAMED BLADESMITHS OF WANO.


BUT IT IS CONSIDERED A SACRED TREASURE IN THIS COUNTRY...
...AND ITS THEFT WAS A NATIONAL TRAGEDY.
GUESSING IT WAS MORIA WHO STOLE IT.
...
I DO NOT KNOW HOW SHUSUI OF RYUMA, GOD OF THE BLADE...
...FELL INTO YOUR HANDS, SIR.


ALL RIGHT. I'LL RETURN THE SWORD, BUT YOU GOTTA LET ME VISIT HIS GRAVE LATER.
AND I DID SHARE COMBAT WITH RYUMA... OR AT LEAST, HIS CORPSE...
HIS FLIGHTS OF FANCY KNOW NO BOUNDS!! PRINCESS, ARE YOU SURE HE IS OF SOUND MIND?!
WELL... IF YOU'RE GOING TO GIVE ME A REPLACEMENT, THEN... MAYBE...
PLEASE ALLOW SHUSUI TO BE RETURNED TO ITS RIGHTFUL PLACE!!

HE IS ALWAYS IN SEARCH OF MIGHTY SOLDIERS!!

"I W.LL GLADLY TAKE YOU, IF YOU AGREE TO JOIN ME."

WHAT CAN WE DO...?

...!!

YAMMER

YAMMER

THE SAMURAI IN RASETSU HAVE STILL NOT BEEN RELEASED.

FLOWER CAPITAL

MY CHANCES OF VICTORY IN THAT SITUATION WERE ***ZERO PERCENT.***

IT IS HOW HE WILL BUILD HIS ALMIGHTY ARMY.

I DID NOT HAVE ANY OTHER CHOICE...

CHANCE OF SUCCESSFUL ESCAPE, ZERO PERCENT. CHANCE OF SURVIVAL UPON SURRENDER, 40 PERCENT.

KAIDO WILL NOT KILL MEN OF SUCH STRONG DISPOSITION.

HE WILL ATTEMPT TO BREAK THEIR SPIRIT SO THAT THEY OBEY HIM.

THEY STOOD UP TO HIM AND FOUGHT UNTIL THEY COULD FIGHT NO LONGER...

BUT KID AND KILLER WERE DIFFERENT.

THE ONE BETWEEN YOU, KID AND APOO?

WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR ALLIANCE?

ZOOM!!!

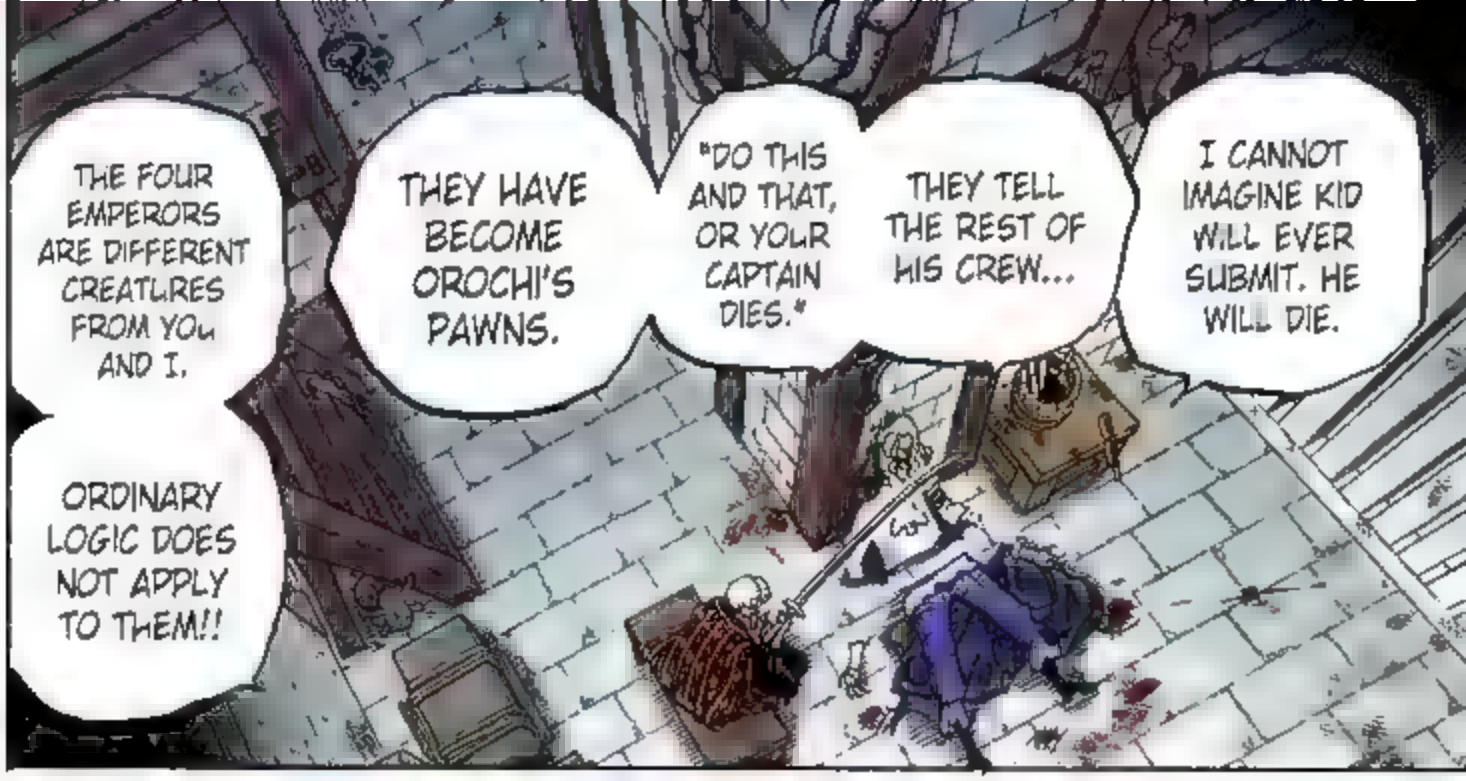
...

THAT MONSTER KAIDO SAID TO US...

...

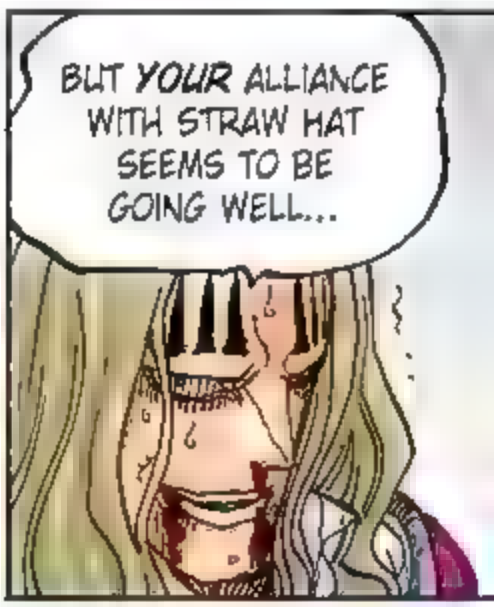
SCRATCHMEN APOO WAS IN KAIDO'S EMPLOY ALL ALONG...

WE WERE TRICKED. BETRAYED ...


THE FOUR EMPERORS ARE DIFFERENT CREATURES FROM YOU AND I.
ORDINARY LOGIC DOES NOT APPLY TO THEM!!
THEY HAVE BECOME OROCHI'S PAWNS.
"DO THIS AND THAT, OR YOUR CAPTAIN DIES."
THEY TELL THE REST OF HIS CREW...
I CANNOT IMAGINE KID WILL EVER SUBMIT. HE WILL DIE.

SUKSU!!
I'M THE ONE ASKING QUESTIONS.
!!

...HAS YOUR OPINION CHANGED AT ALL?
NOW THAT YOU'VE COME HAPPILY INTO WANO...


BUT YOUR ALLIANCE WITH STRAW HAT SEEMS TO BE GOING WELL...

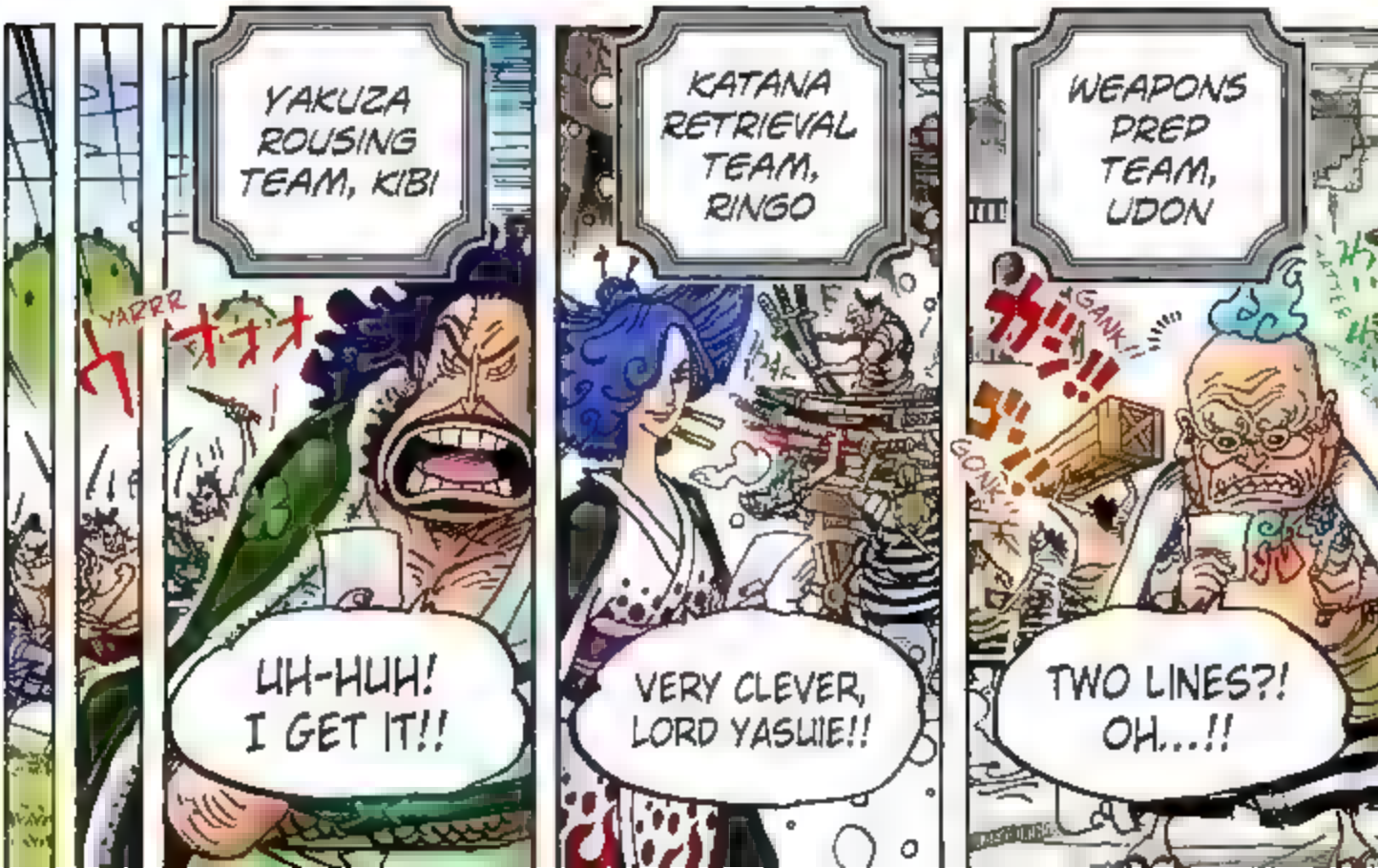
...THEN CONSIDER ME A WILLING PARTICIPANT...
IF LETTING ME WALK IS PART OF YOUR PLOT...
SIX DAYS UNTIL THE RAID ON ONIGA-SHIMA.
BANG!!
バン!!

CLANK...
CREAK...

...YOUR UTTER DEFEAT!!!
I WANT YOU TO RECALL...
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON
GANK!!
GONK!!
RECALL HOW ALL OF YOUR STRENGTH AMOUNTED TO NOTHING!!
HUFF !!
GONK!!
THAT IS KAIDO'S SKIN!!
HE'S POUNDING THAT STEEL LIKE IT'S GELATIN...
HUFF !!
WE DON'T HAVE TIME!! THE ENEMY IS A MONSTER!!
BUT YOU CAN DO THIS!!!
FIVE DAYS UNTIL THE RAID.
YAAAA!!!
DOOM!!

KIN'EMON SPEAKING.
AMIGASA VILLAGE, KURI
THERE HAS BEEN AN ALTERATION TO THE RIDDLE IMAGE YOU HOLD.
LORD YASUIE'S MESSAGE IS TO ADD TWO LINES TO THE STOMACH OF THE VIPER!!

GOOD.
SHIP REPAIR TEAM, ITACHI PORT, KURI
TELL HIM WE'RE GONNA GET THESE SHIPS BACK IN SUPER-SHAPE!!
YOU TALKIN' TO KIN'EMON ?!
WE GOT THIS, MAN!!
RAAAAA
TWO LINES... GOT IT!! I UNDERSTAND NOW!!


YAKUZA ROUSING TEAM, KIBI
KATANA RETRIEVAL TEAM, RINGO
WEAPONS PREP TEAM, UDON
YARRR
GANK
GONK
UH-HUH! I GET IT!!
VERY CLEVER, LORD YASUIE!!
TWO LINES?! OH...!!

...UNLESS YOU KNOW THE NAMES OF WANO'S PORTS.

THIS WOULD NOT MAKE SENSE...

SO WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THE VIPER HAS TWO EXTRA L NES? L.KE... "WIPER"?

SCIER

I'M IMPRESSED. ALL THE WANO PEOPLE FIGURED IT OUT RIGHT AWAY.

EACH PORT OF WANO HAS A NAME THAT SUGGESTS A DIFFERENT ANIMAL.

BUT TWO LEGS HAVE BEEN ADDED ON IT.

THE DRAWING OF A PIT VIPER, OR ***HABU,*** INDICATES A DESTINATION OF HABU PORT.

BY ATTACHING LEGS TO THE VIPER, IT BECOMES A LIZARD, OR ***TOKAGE!***

NEKO PORT

KAERU PORT

Flower Capita

ITACHI PORT

TOKAGE PORT

HABU PORT

MOGURA PORT

...LORD YASUIE WAS ABLE TO ENSURE OUR RAID CONTINUES, ALL IN ONE CLEAN STROKE.

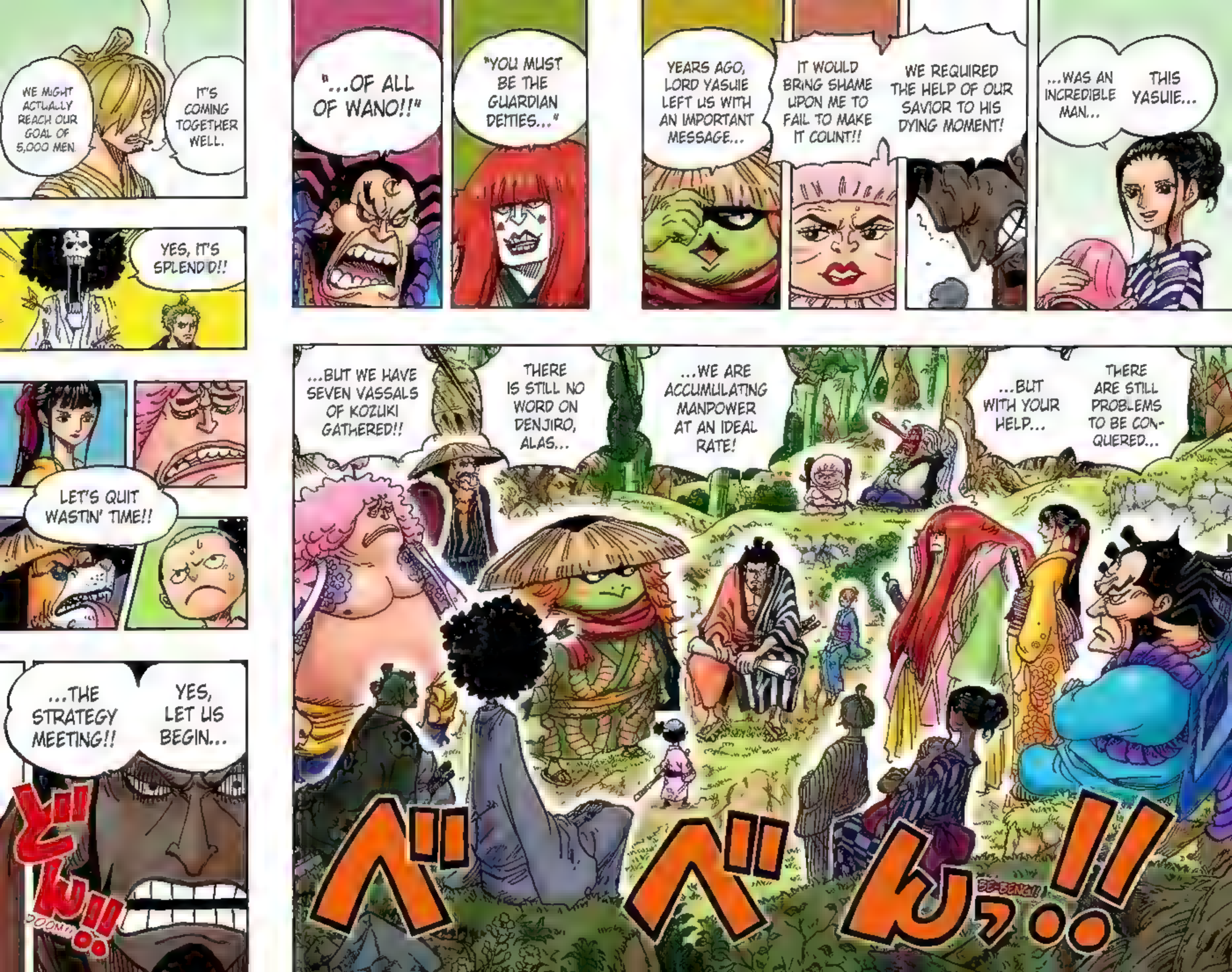
...TO KEEP THE DETAILS AWAY FROM OUR CUNNING FOES...

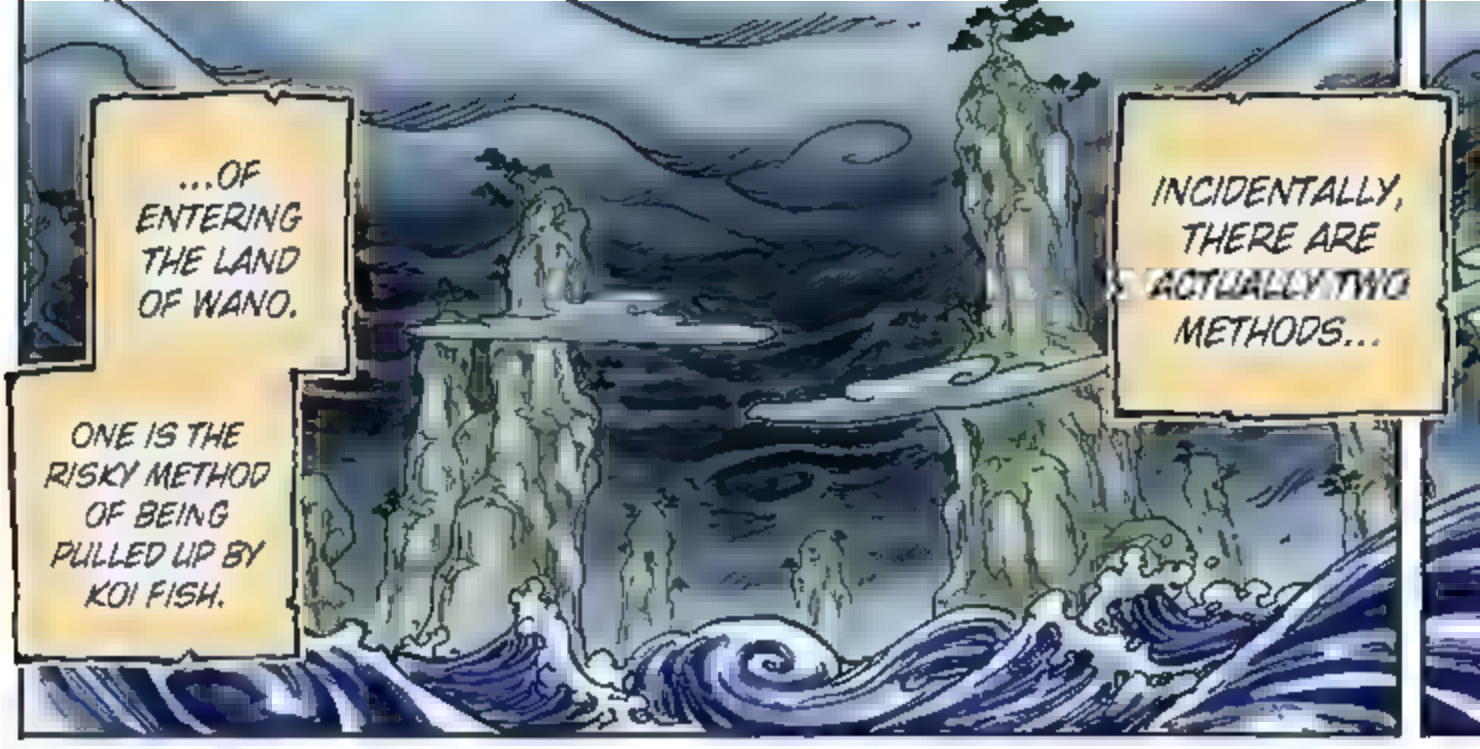
BY CLEVERLY ALTERING THE MEETING PLACE OF THE PLAN...

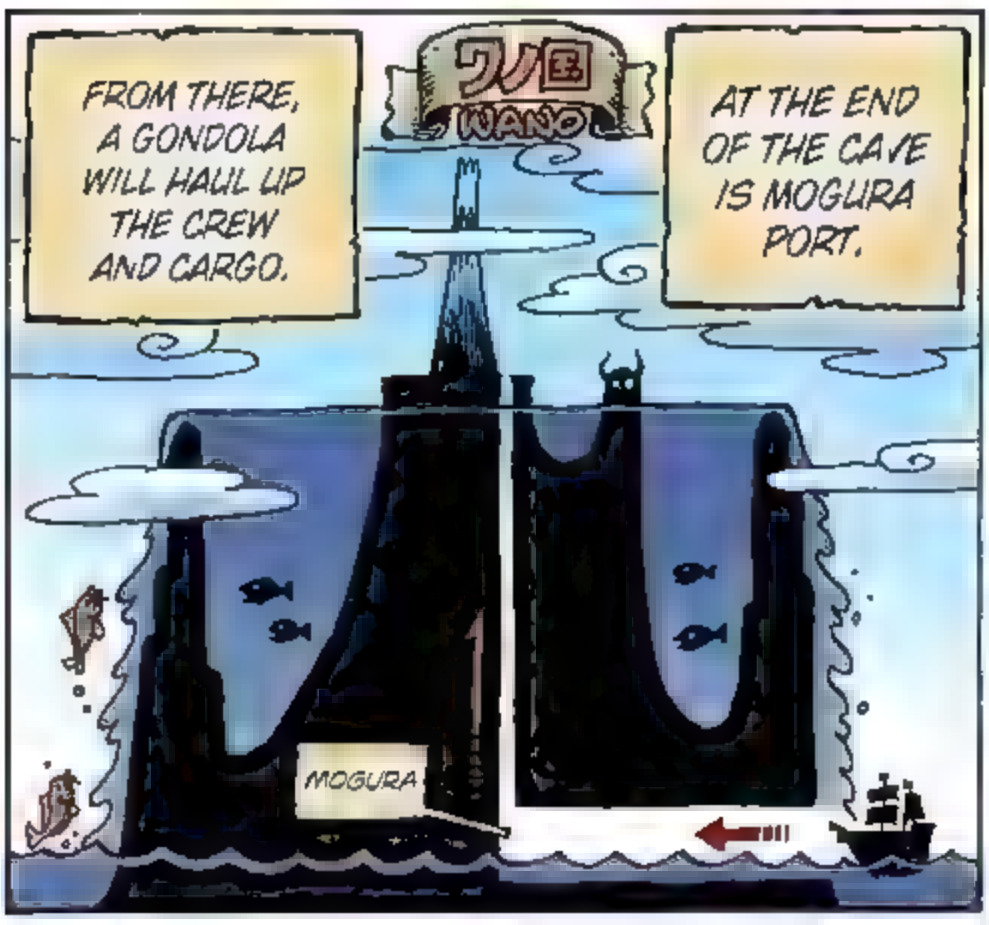
AND THERE IS A TOKAGE PORT IN UDON.

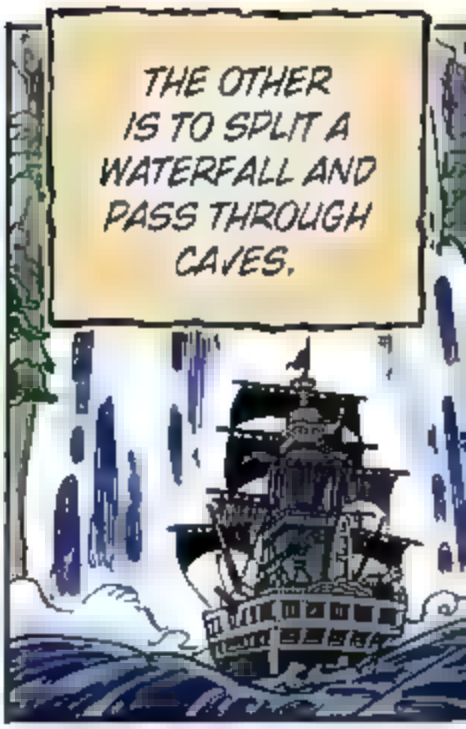
MARCH

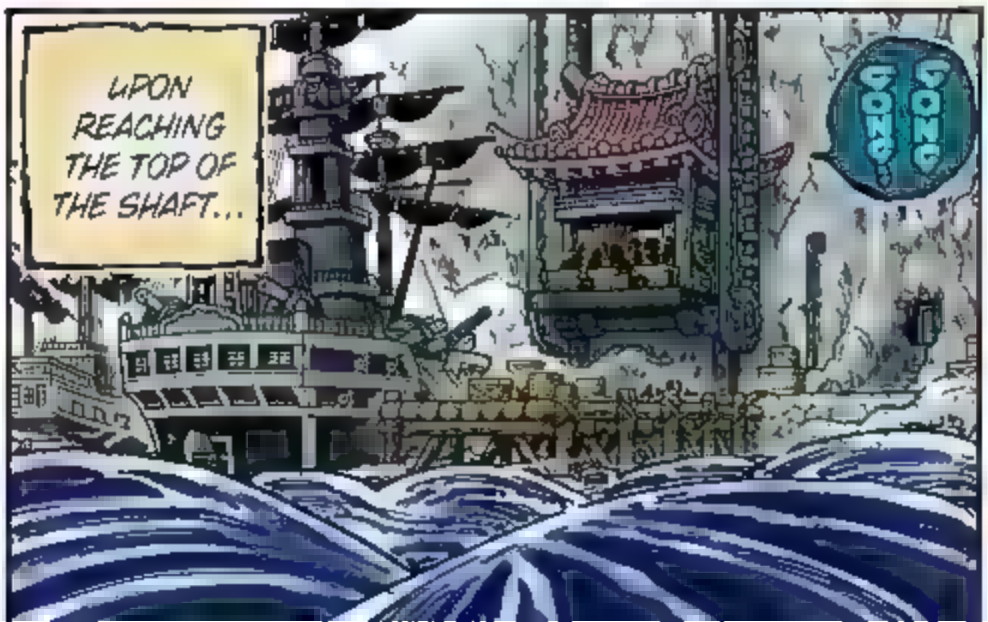
MARCH


THIS YASUIE...
...WAS AN INCREDIBLE MAN...
WE REQUIRED THE HELP OF OUR SAVIOR TO HIS DYING MOMENT!
IT WOULD BRING SHAME UPON ME TO FAIL TO MAKE IT COUNT!!
YEARS AGO, LORD YASUIE LEFT US WITH AN IMPORTANT MESSAGE...
"YOU MUST BE THE GUARDIAN DEITIES..."
"...OF ALL OF WANO!!"
IT'S COMING TOGETHER WELL.
WE MIGHT ACTUALLY REACH OUR GOAL OF 5,000 MEN.
YES, IT'S SPLENDID!!
THERE ARE STILL PROBLEMS TO BE CONQUERED...
...BUT WITH YOUR HELP...
...WE ARE ACCUMULATING MANPOWER AT AN IDEAL RATE!
THERE IS STILL NO WORD ON DENJIRO, ALAS...
...BUT WE HAVE SEVEN VASSALS OF KOZUKI GATHERED!!
LET'S QUIT WASTIN' TIME!!
YES, LET US BEGIN...
...THE STRATEGY MEETING!!
ぐぐぐぅ..!!
BE-BENG!!
どん!!
DOOM!!

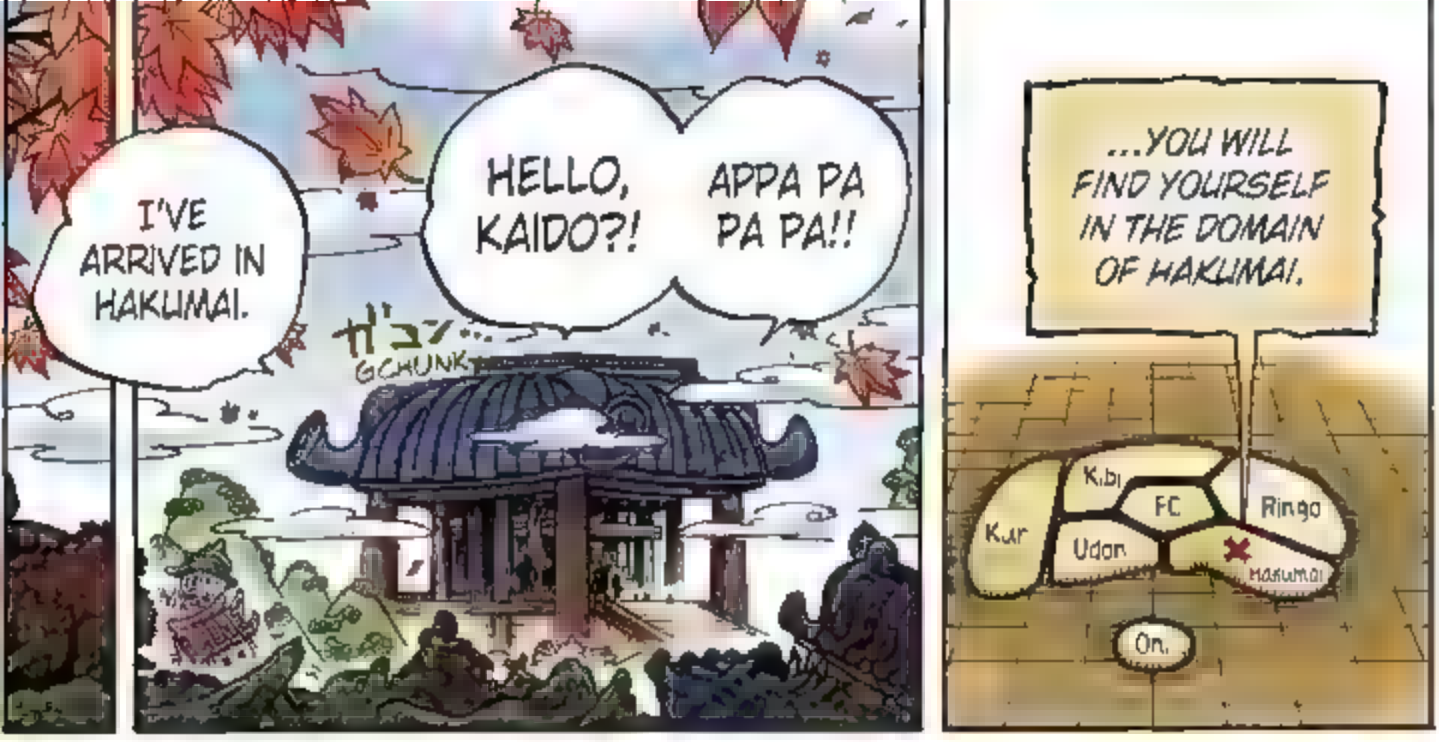

...OF ENTERING THE LAND OF WANO.
ONE IS THE RISKY METHOD OF BEING PULLED UP BY KOI FISH.
INCIDENTALLY, THERE ARE ACTUALLY TWO METHODS...


FROM THERE, A GONDOLA WILL HAUL UP THE CREW AND CARGO.
ワノ国 WANO
AT THE END OF THE CAVE IS MOGURA PORT.
MOGURA

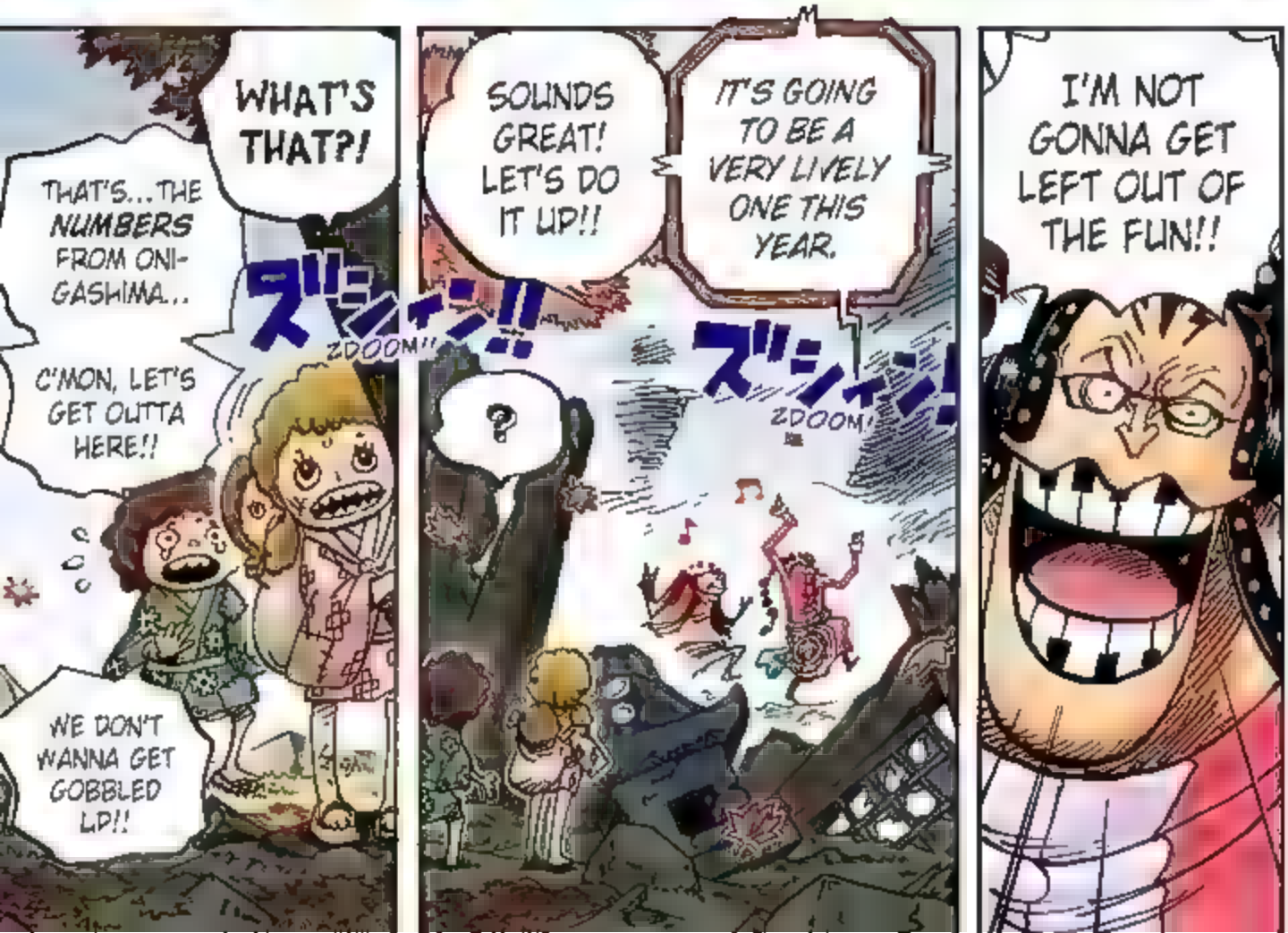

THE OTHER IS TO SPLIT A WATERFALL AND PASS THROUGH CAVES.


UPON REACHING THE TOP OF THE SHAFT...
GONG
GONG
GONG

FSSSHH.
NATURALLY, THERE IS NO SAFE PASSAGE WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OF KAIDO AND OROCHI.


I'VE ARRIVED IN HAKUMAI.
HELLO, KAIDO?!
APPA PA PA PA!!
ガコン…
GCHUNK
...YOU WILL FIND YOURSELF IN THE DOMAIN OF HAKUMAI.
Kibi
FC
Ringo
Kur
Udon
Hakumai
On.

APPA PA PA! OF COURSE WE HAVE!!
IT'S THE ANNUAL GOLDEN FESTIVAL!!
EVEN YOU'VE COME BACK BEFORE THE PARTY?!
WHAT'S THIS?


WHAT'S THAT?!
THAT'S...THE NUMBERS FROM ONI-GASHIMA...
C'MON, LET'S GET OUTTA HERE!!
WE DON'T WANNA GET GOBBLED UP!!
ズシィン!!
ZDOOM!!
SOUNDS GREAT! LET'S DO IT UP!!
IT'S GOING TO BE A VERY LIVELY ONE THIS YEAR.
?
ズシィン!
ZDOOM!
I'M NOT GONNA GET LEFT OUT OF THE FUN!!

WHAT IS IT?

HEY! LISTEN UP.

HOW DID THEY GO FROM A DEATH MATCH TO BEING FRIENDS...?

THAT'S RIGHT! WE'RE CE-LEBRAT-ING!!

THE FIRE FESTIVAL'S GOING TO BE THE GREATEST PARTY EVER!!

I HATE THOSE GUYS!! THEY'RE SUCH MESSY DRUNKS!

THEY'RE COMING TO THE PARTY TOO?!

WHAT ?!

IT WOULD SEEM THE *NUMBERS* HAVE RETURNED...

...ARE GOING TO BE FORMING A PIRATE ALLIANCE!!!

...AND THE BIG MOM PIRATES...

THE BEASTS PIRATES...

?!!

DOOM!!

...*THEN* WE CAN FINISH OUR FIGHT TO THE DEATH!!!

AND ONCE WE'VE WORKED TOGETHER TO TAKE OVER THE WORLD...

HAAAAAA

AAAAAAA

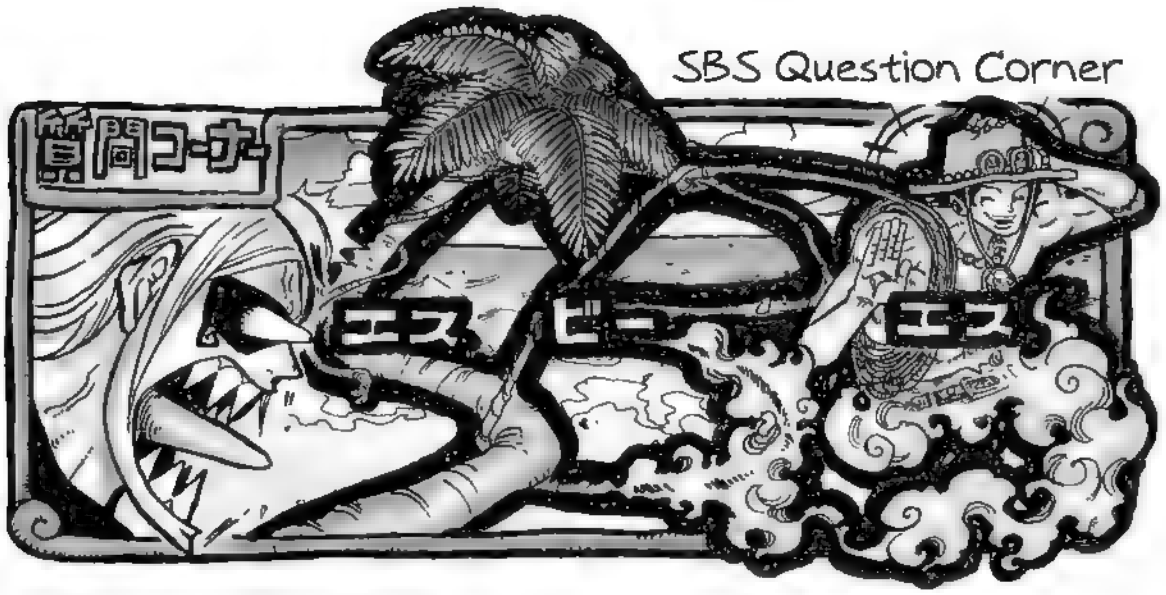
WHAAAAT ?!!

OOOOO

!!!

DOOM!!

SBS Question Corner



(Hamane, Tokyo)

Q: Whoa! A UFO! (*While Odacchi is distracted*)
Ready, set… Start the SBS!!

--Tomo and Isshi

A: Huh?! Where?! I wanna see a UFO! I've never seen one!! I'll take my bike to check it out!! Which way did it go?! Oh! I see something shining! And spinning! No, that's just an idol fan waving glowsticks...
Wait a second, the SBS started without me!!

Q: Question for Odacchi! Does the teacher with the elongated neck have Devil Fruit powers? Or is she part of a special race?

--Masajuro the Ronin

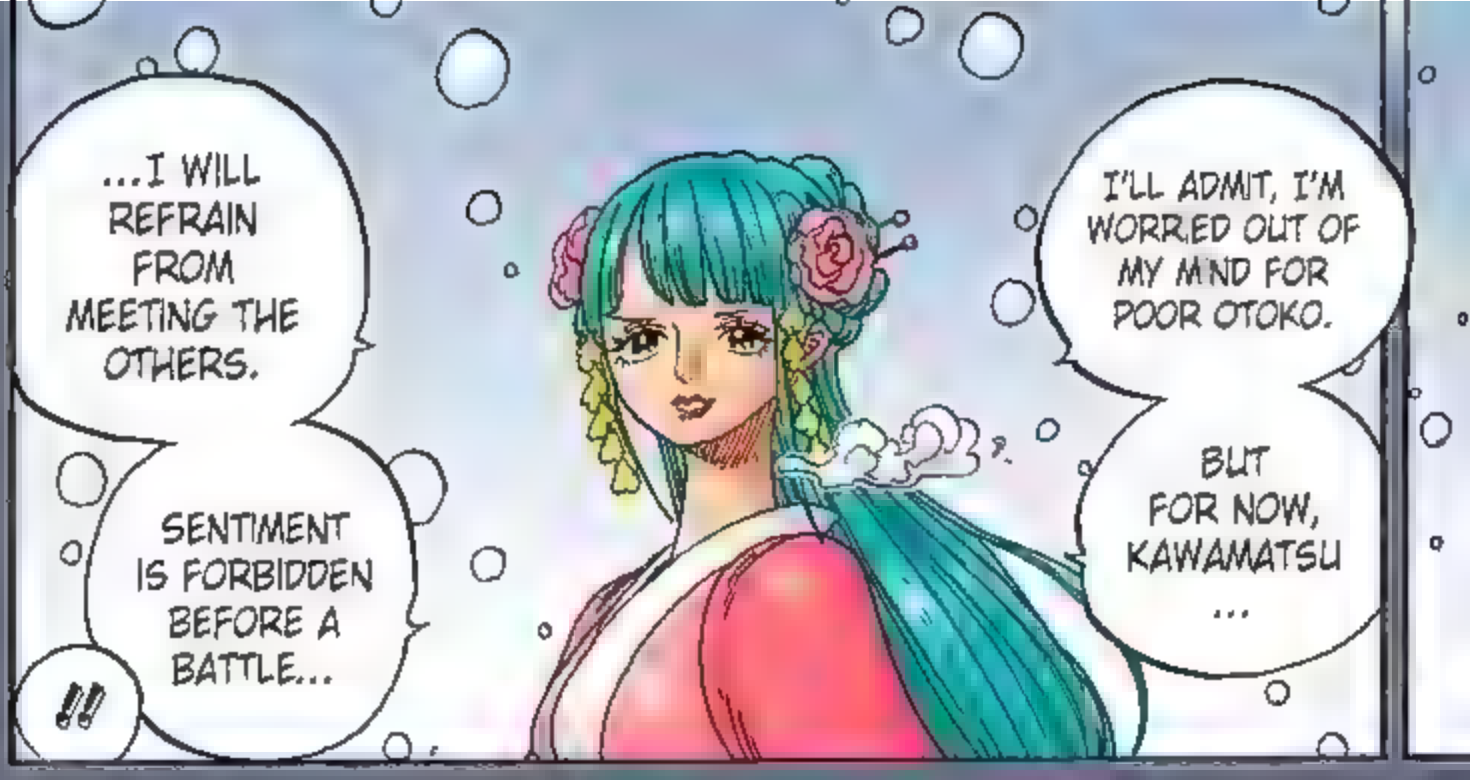
A: Ah yes, that would be Miss Sarahebi. She's a very popular teacher with the children, but of course, she's a henchman of Orochi and Kaido, and is filling the kids' heads with anti-Kozuki lies. Her neck is a snake's neck because of a Smile fruit.

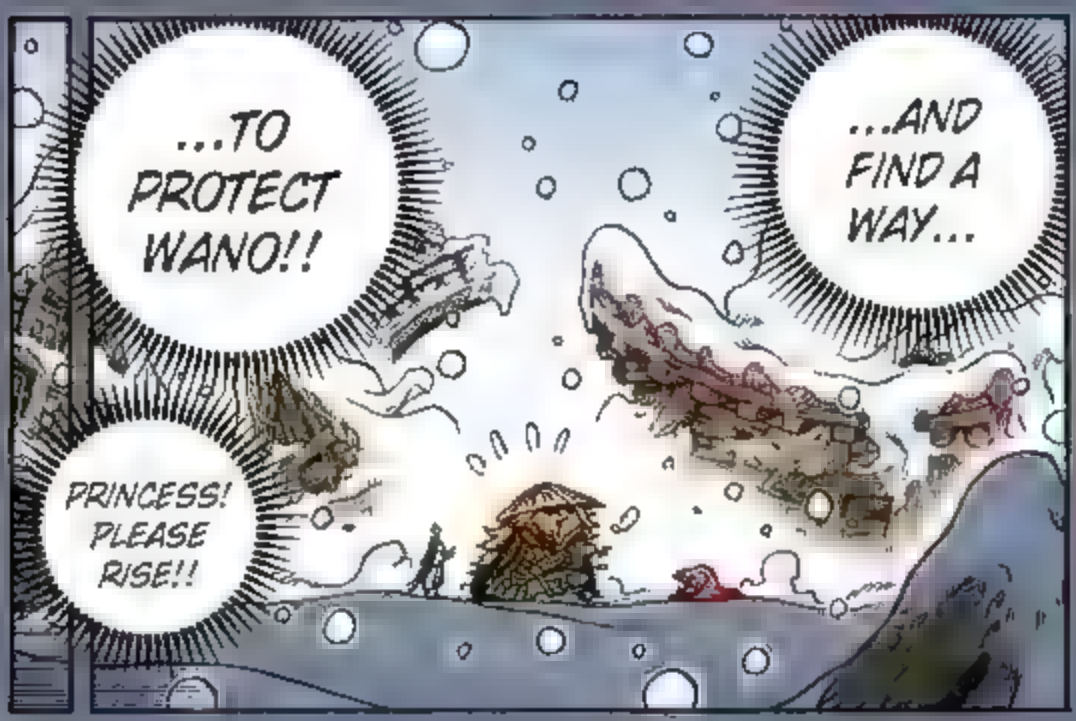
Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. I would like to know the flower and animal that you associate with each member of the Worst Generation.

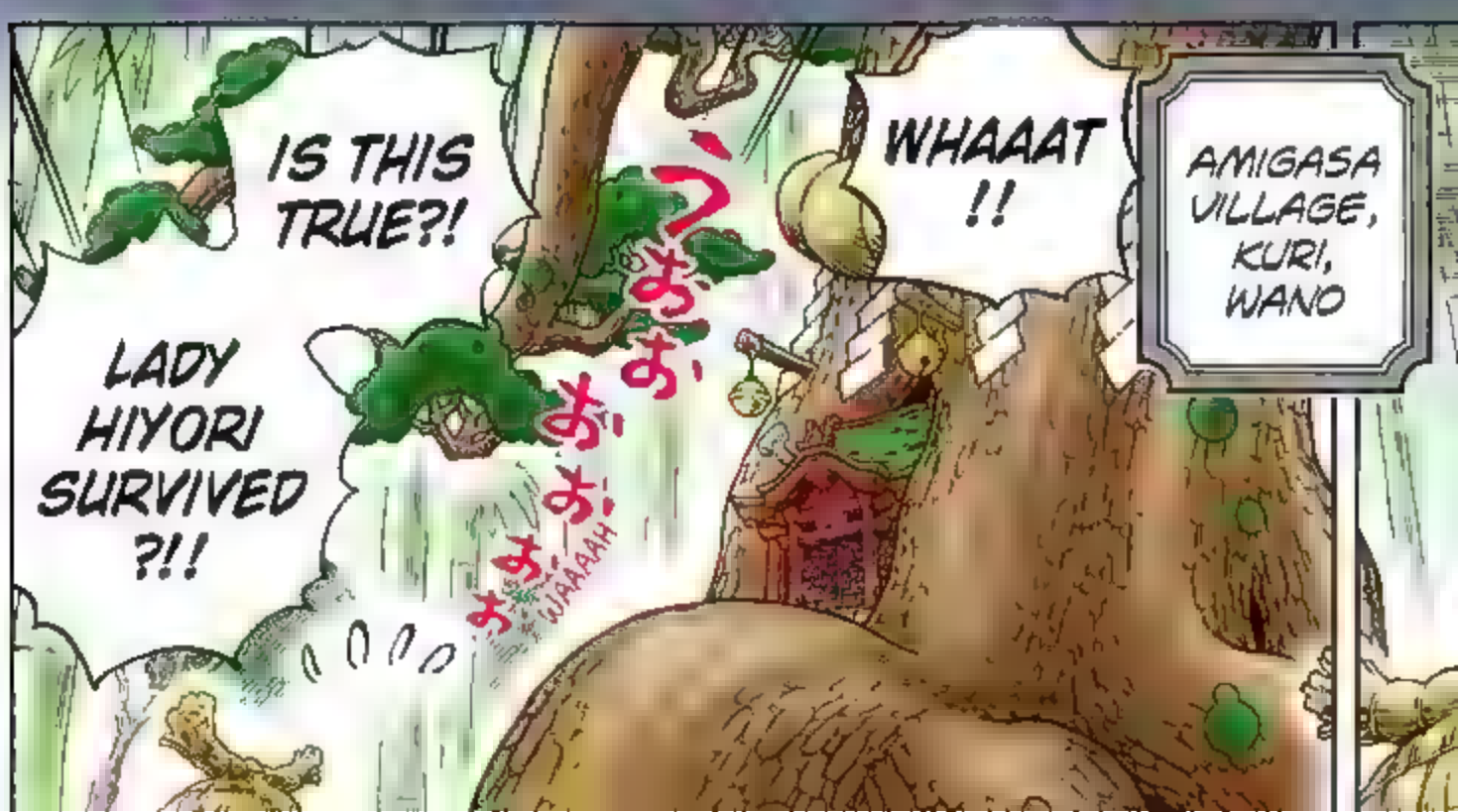
--Takusai

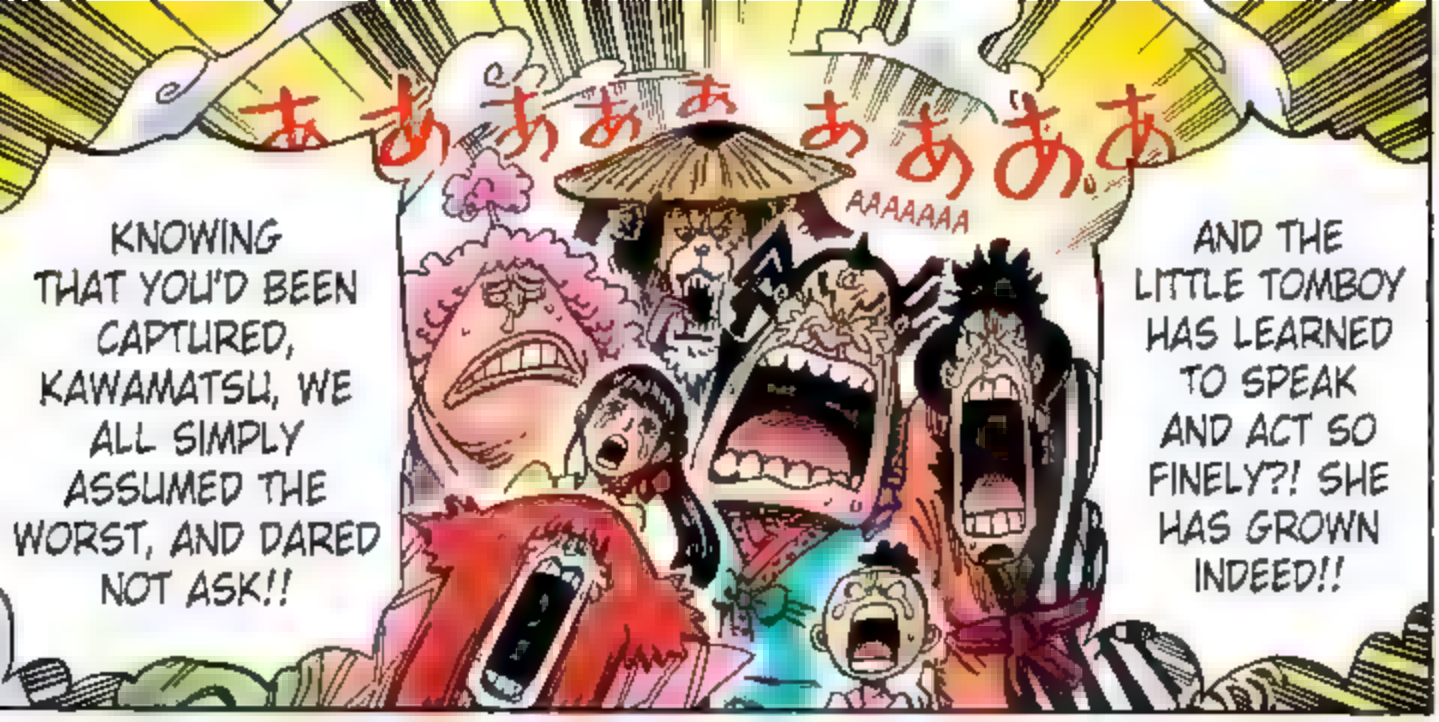
A: Okay. I don't know much about flowers, so I'm not looking up their special flower meanings or anything!

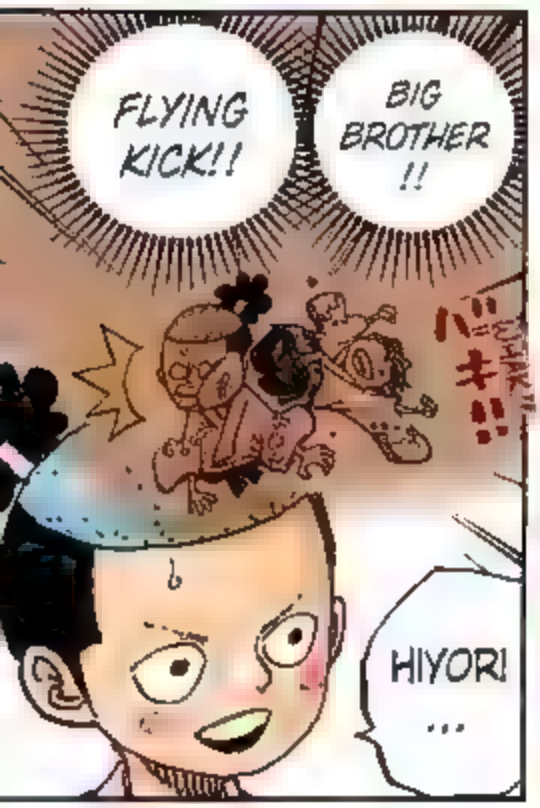
Chapter 955:
ENMA

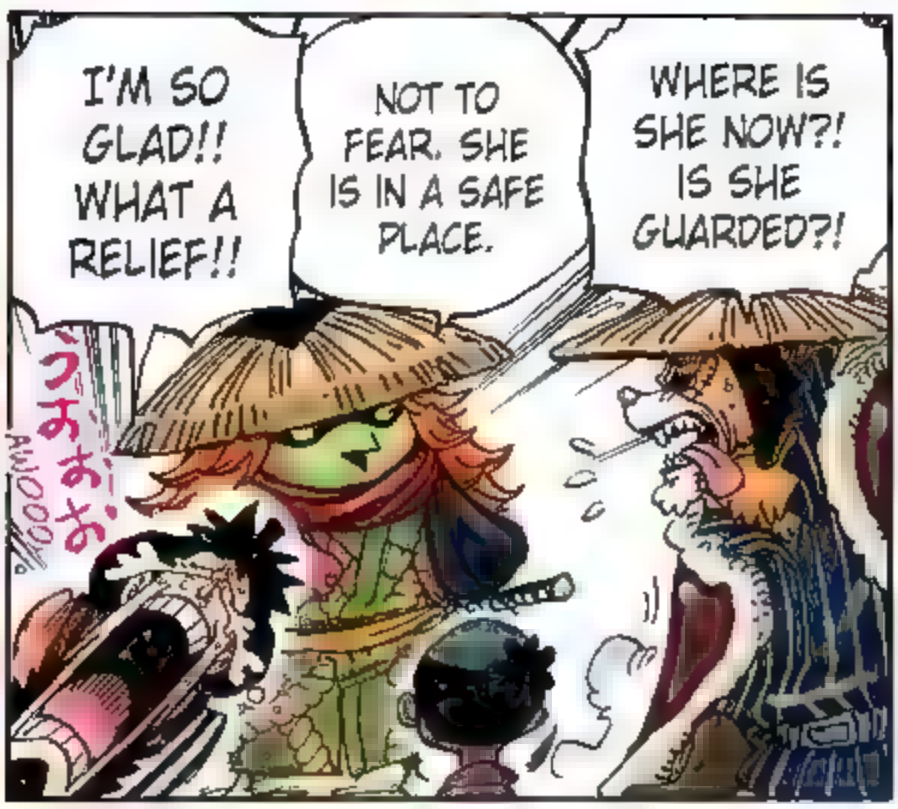




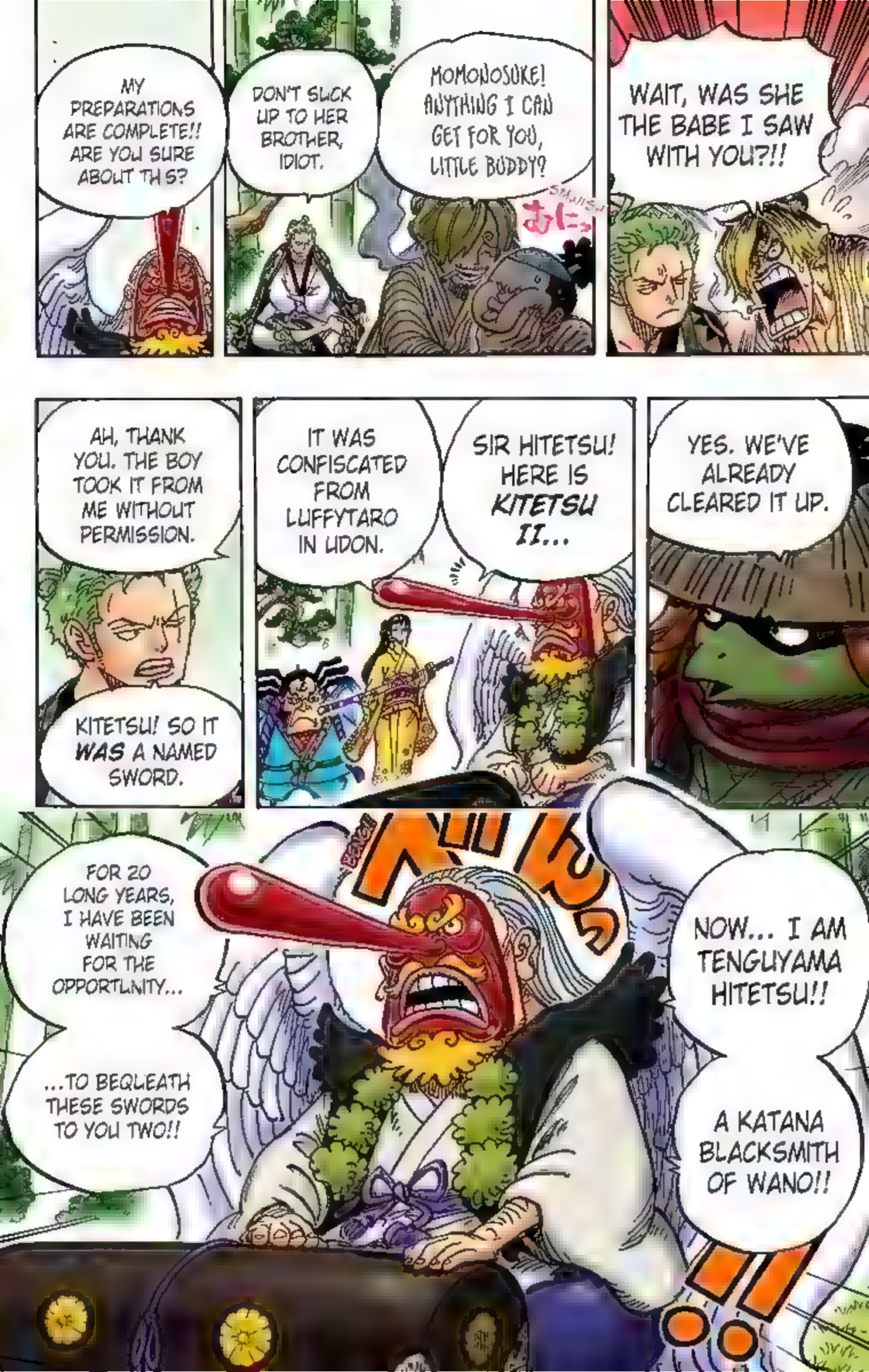

IS THIS TRUE?!
LADY HIYORI SURVIVED ?!!
WHAAAT !!
AMIGASA VILLAGE, KURI, WANO
うおおお


あああああ
AAAAAAA
KNOWING THAT YOU'D BEEN CAPTURED, KAWAMATSU, WE ALL SIMPLY ASSUMED THE WORST, AND DARED NOT ASK!!
AND THE LITTLE TOMBOY HAS LEARNED TO SPEAK AND ACT SO FINELY?! SHE HAS GROWN INDEED!!


FLYING KICK!!
BIG BROTHER !!
バーキ!!
HIYORI ...


I'M SO GLAD!! WHAT A RELIEF!!
NOT TO FEAR. SHE IS IN A SAFE PLACE.
WHERE IS SHE NOW?! IS SHE GUARDED?!
うおおお
AWOOO

SHE'S 18 YEARS OLDER THAN YOU NOW.
YOU GOTTA GET YOUR MIND OUT OF THE PAST.
LISTEN, MOMO...
HIYORI IS ROUGH-AND-TUMBLE, BUT AT HER CORE SHE IS SOFT AND QUICK TO TEARS...
YOU RESCUED HER, ZOROJURO? I AM IN YOUR DEBT.
WHAT?! A FLYING KICK FROM SOMEONE 18 YEARS OLDER?! THAT SOUNDS DANGEROUS.
OH!!



WAIT, WAS SHE THE BABE I SAW WITH YOU?!!

MOMONOSUKE! ANYTHING I CAN GET FOR YOU, LITTLE BUDDY?

DON'T SUCK UP TO HER BROTHER, IDIOT.

MY PREPARATIONS ARE COMPLETE!! ARE YOU SURE ABOUT THIS?

YES. WE'VE ALREADY CLEARED IT UP.

SIR HITETSU! HERE IS ***KITETSU II...***

IT WAS CONFISCATED FROM LUFFYTARO IN UDON.

AH, THANK YOU. THE BOY TOOK IT FROM ME WITHOUT PERMISSION.

KITETSU! SO IT ***WAS*** A NAMED SWORD.

NOW... I AM TENGUYAMA HITETSU!!

A KATANA BLACKSMITH OF WANO!!

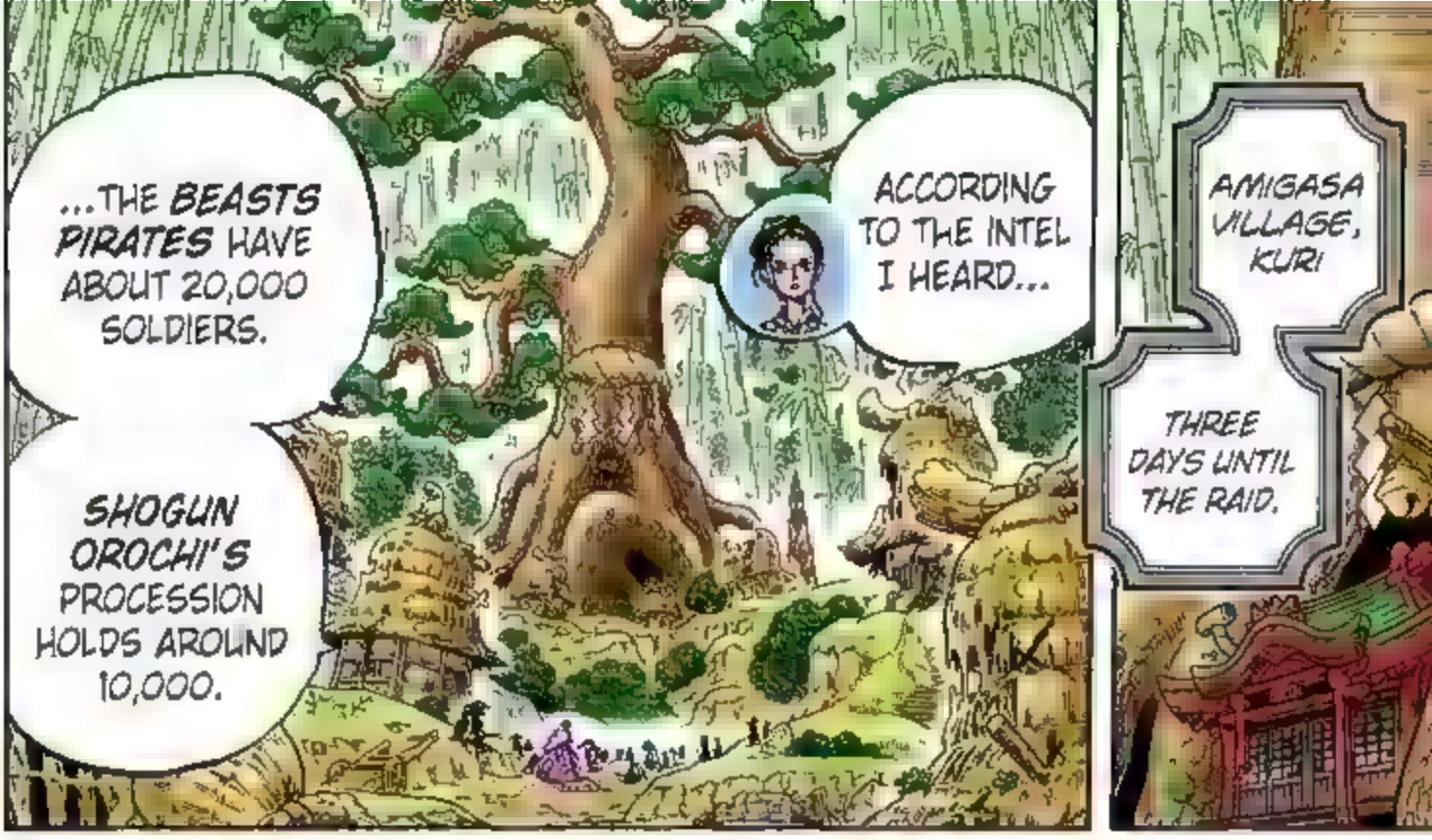
FOR 20 LONG YEARS, I HAVE BEEN WAITING FOR THE OPPORTUNITY...

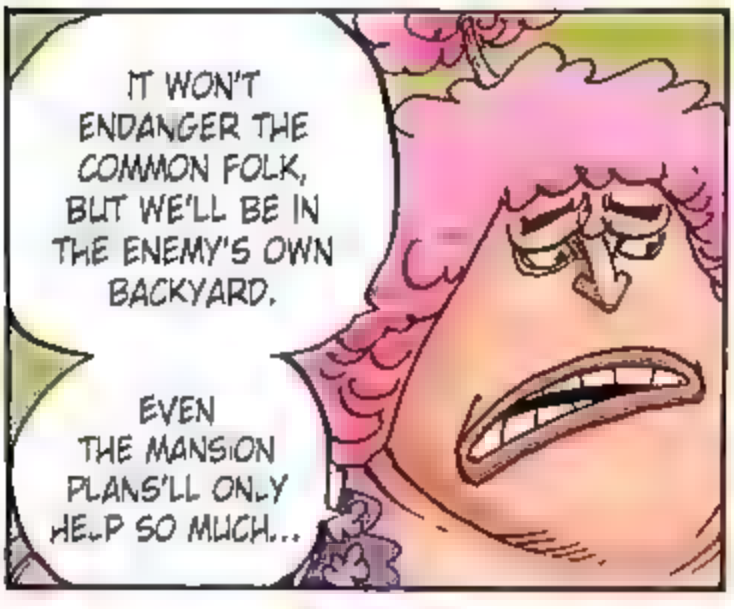
...TO BEQUEATH THESE SWORDS TO YOU TWO!!

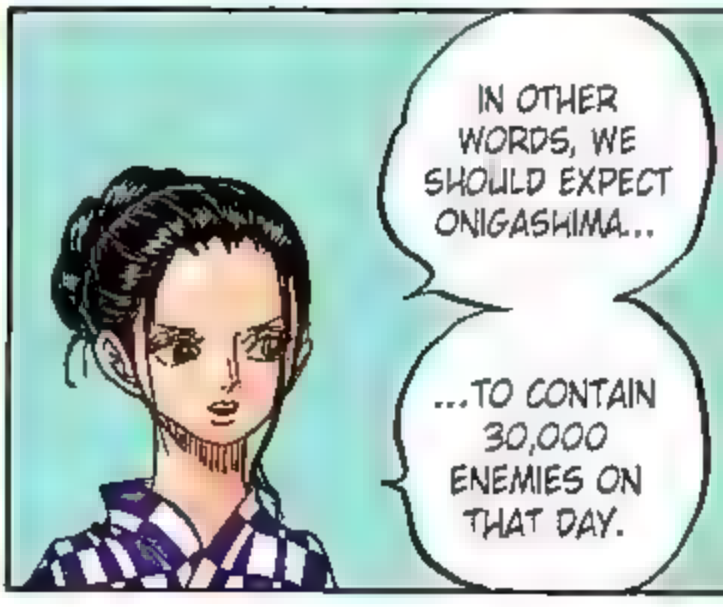
SU-SENG!!
...AND ENMA, THAT SPLITS THE EARTH TO THE BOTTOM OF HELL!!
LORD ODEN'S SWORDS--AME-NO-HABAKIRI, THAT CUTS DOWN THE HEAVENS...
BOTH ARE HELD AMONG THE 21 EXCELLENT-GRADE SWORDS ALONG WITH SHUSUI.
AS FOR ENMA... IT IS NOW YOURS!! THOUGH I WILL WARN YOU...
...
ZUSHI...
I'M, ER..NOT AFRAID! BUT I WANT YOU TO KEEP IT FOR NOW.
OH! I'M... NOT READY YET!!
WHAT SHALL WE DO WITH MY MASTERPIECE, LORD MOMONOSUKE?!
OOOOOH!!
?
NO!

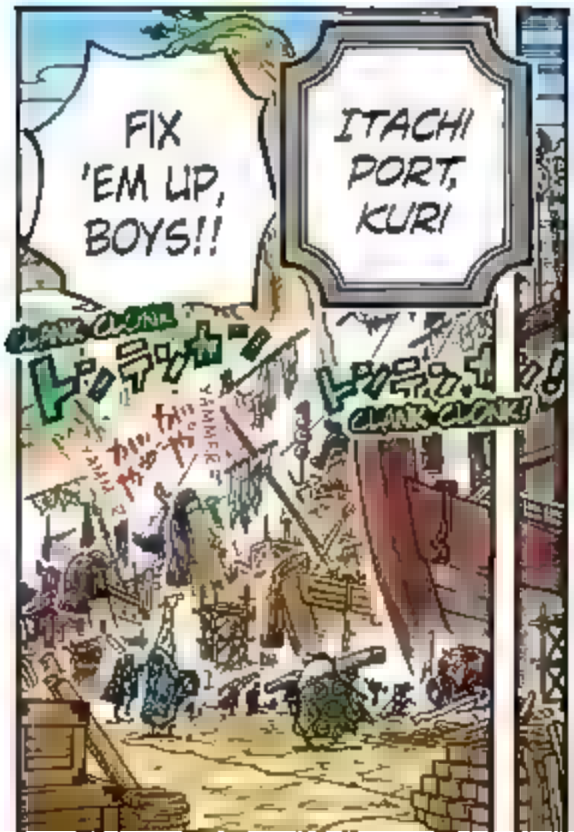
...
CUT DOWN ONE OF THOSE TREES TO TEST ITS EDGE.
ばさっ
FWUP!
...AND THAT MAN WAS KOZUKI ODEN!!!
BEFORE OR AFTER, ONLY ONE MAN HAS EVER TAMED ENMA...
SLICE!!
!!!
WHAT ?!!
SIR ZORO, I SAY THIS ONLY OUT OF KINDNESS...
...BUT I WOULD NOT ACCEPT THAT SWO...
バン!!
BAM!!
FSSSSH
AAAH!! ZORO-JURO'S ARM!!
...!!
HE SLICED THE COAST-LINE!!
おおおお
WHOAAA

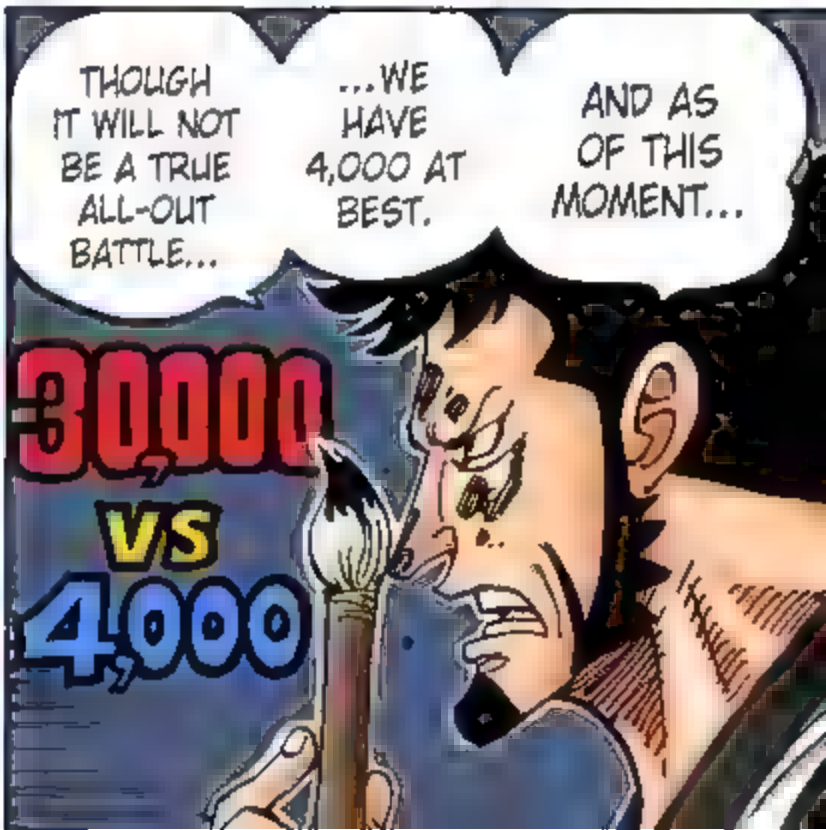
BOOM!!
GIVE IT BACK!!
HEY, YOU...
GRRRGG...
ゾロ!!
GLARE!!
A NORMAL SWORDSMAN WOULD BE A MERE HLSK RIGHT NOW!
...AND SLICES MORE THAN NEEDED!! WELL DONE...
IT EXUDES ITS WIELDER'S RYUO ON ITS OWN...
HUFF !!
...!!
HUFF !!
WHAT SHALL WE DO? WOULD YOU LIKE A DIFFERENT KATANA?
I CAN'T BELIEVE THIS FELLOW...
SO BY THE TIME I'M USED TO THIS...
...IT'LL MEAN I'VE GOTTEN THAT MUCH STRONGER, WON'T IT?
KAPPA PA PA!
GRN
NO, I'LL TAKE THIS ONE!!!
ENMA, HUH?!
DOOM!











AMIGASA VILLAGE, KURI

THREE DAYS UNTIL THE RAID.

ACCORDING TO THE INTEL I HEARD...

...THE **BEASTS PIRATES** HAVE ABOUT 20,000 SOLDIERS.

SHOGUN OROCHI'S PROCESSION HOLDS AROUND 10,000.

IN OTHER WORDS, WE SHOULD EXPECT ONIGASHIMA...

...TO CONTAIN 30,000 ENEMIES ON THAT DAY.

IT WON'T ENDANGER THE COMMON FOLK, BUT WE'LL BE IN THE ENEMY'S OWN BACKYARD.

EVEN THE MANSION PLANS'LL ONLY HELP SO MUCH...

AND AS OF THIS MOMENT...

...WE HAVE 4,000 AT BEST.

THOUGH IT WILL NOT BE A TRUE ALL-OUT BATTLE...

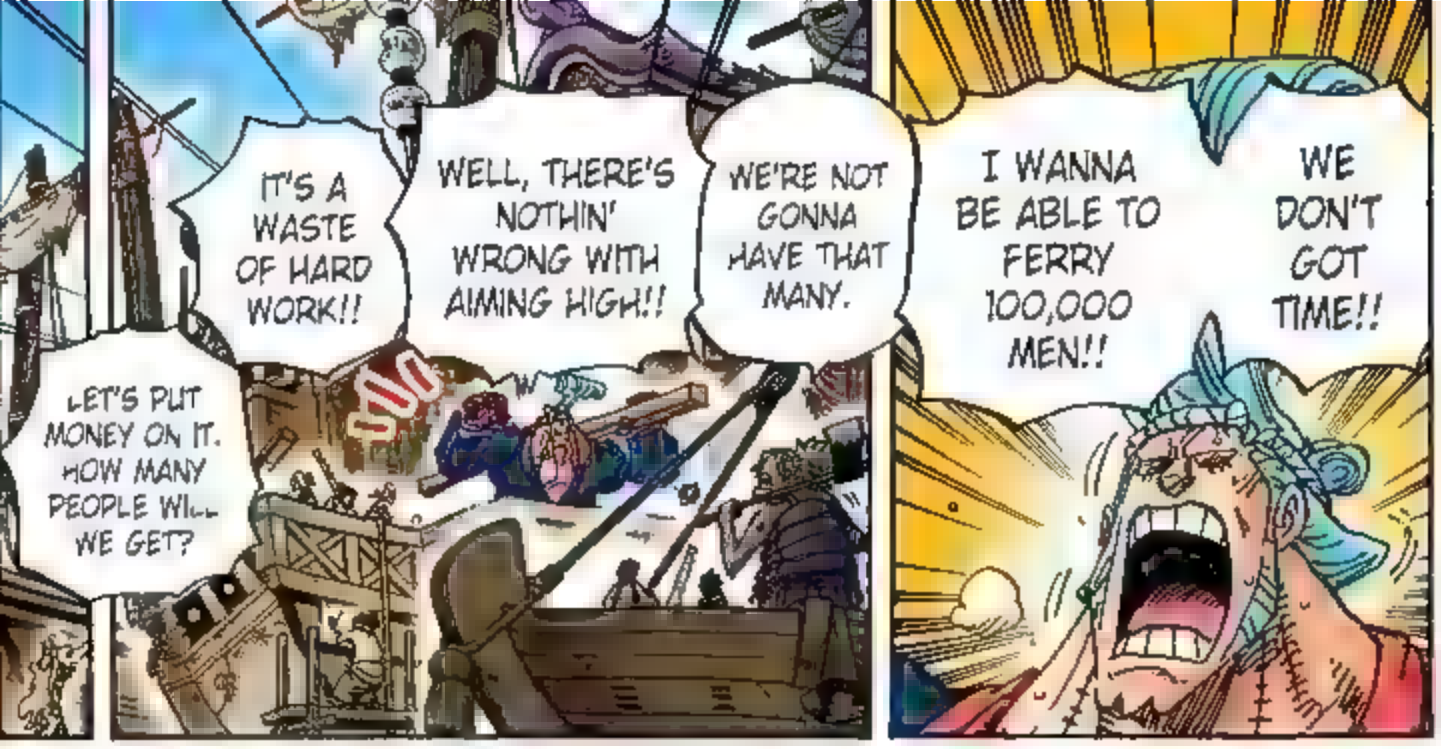
30,000 VS 4,000

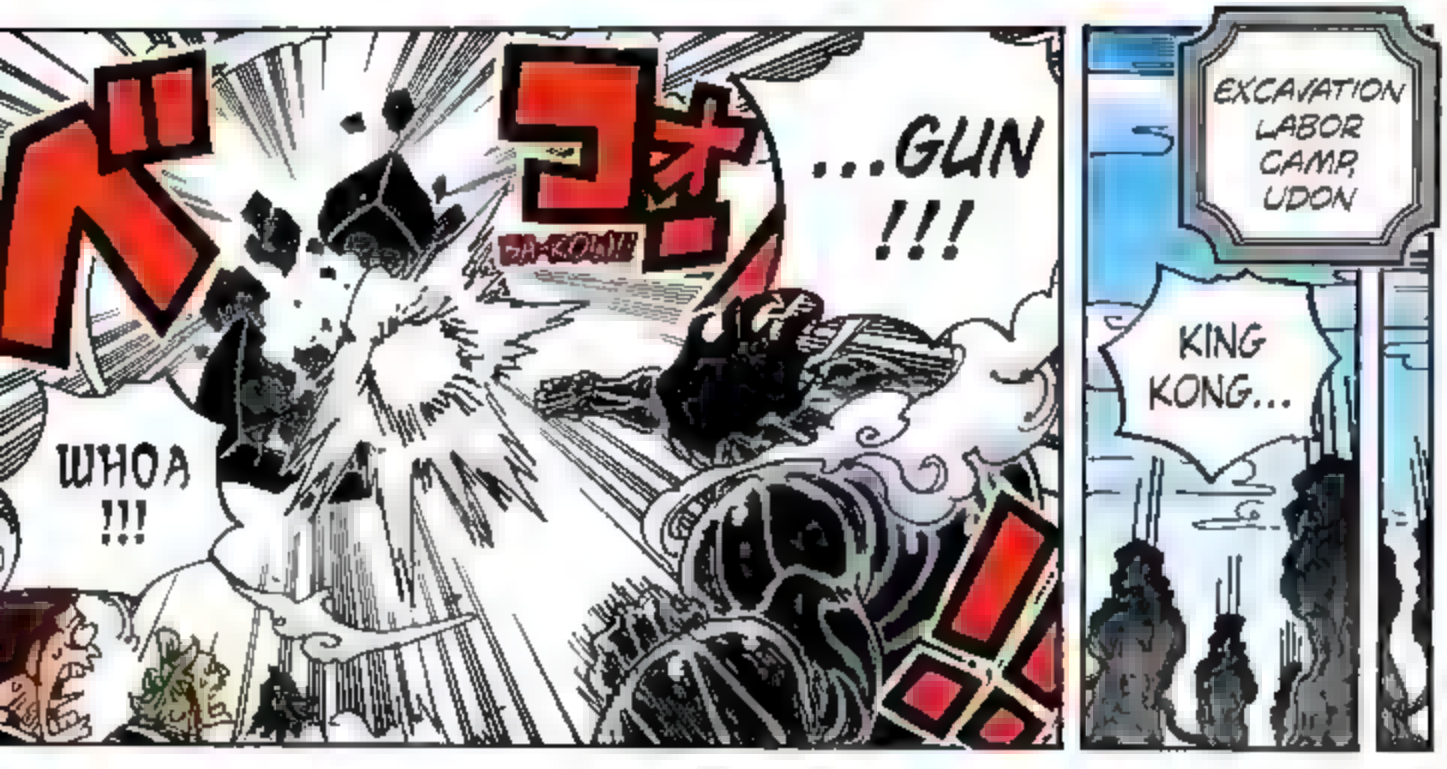
ITACHI PORT, KURI

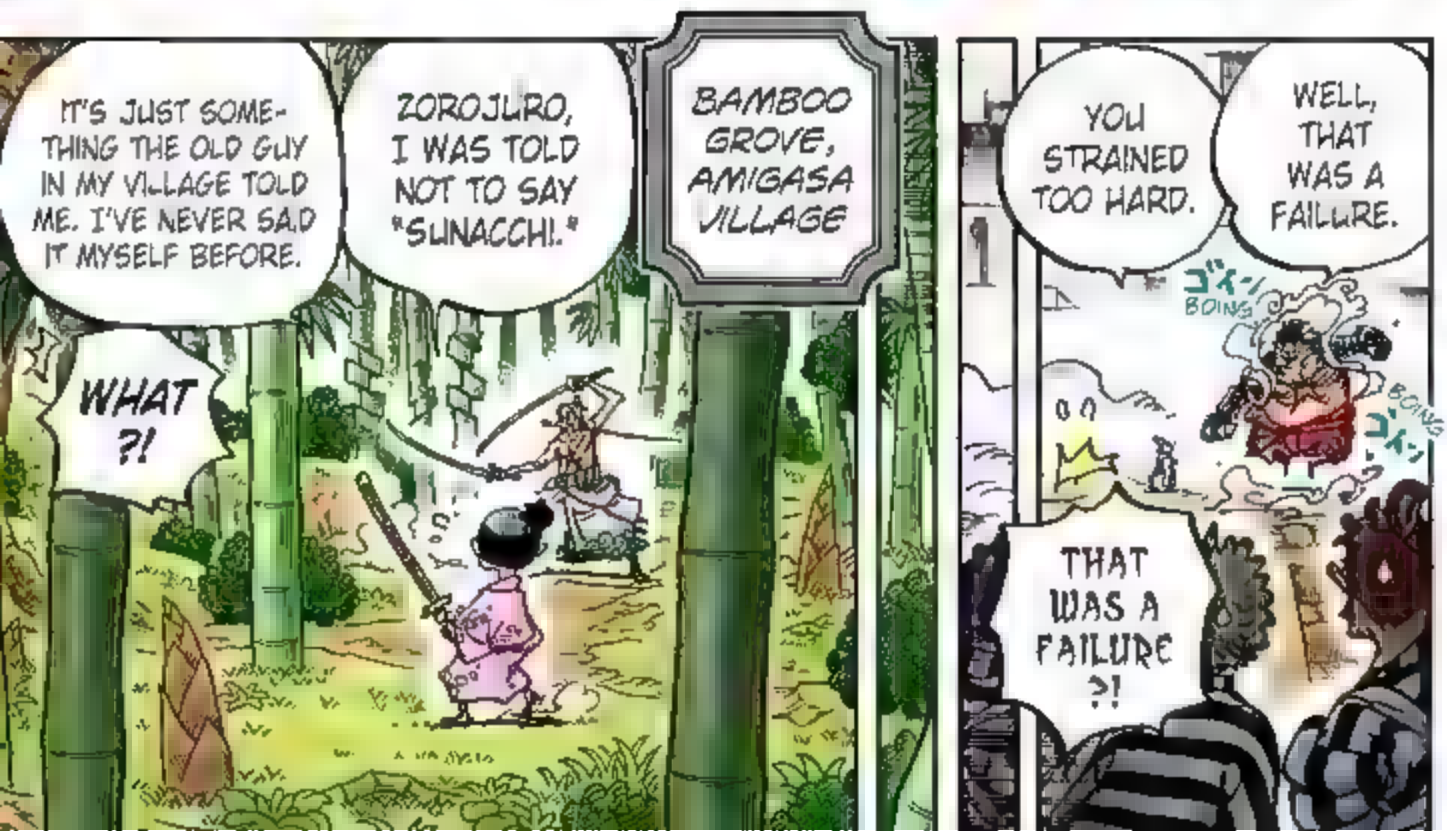
FIX 'EM UP, BOYS!!

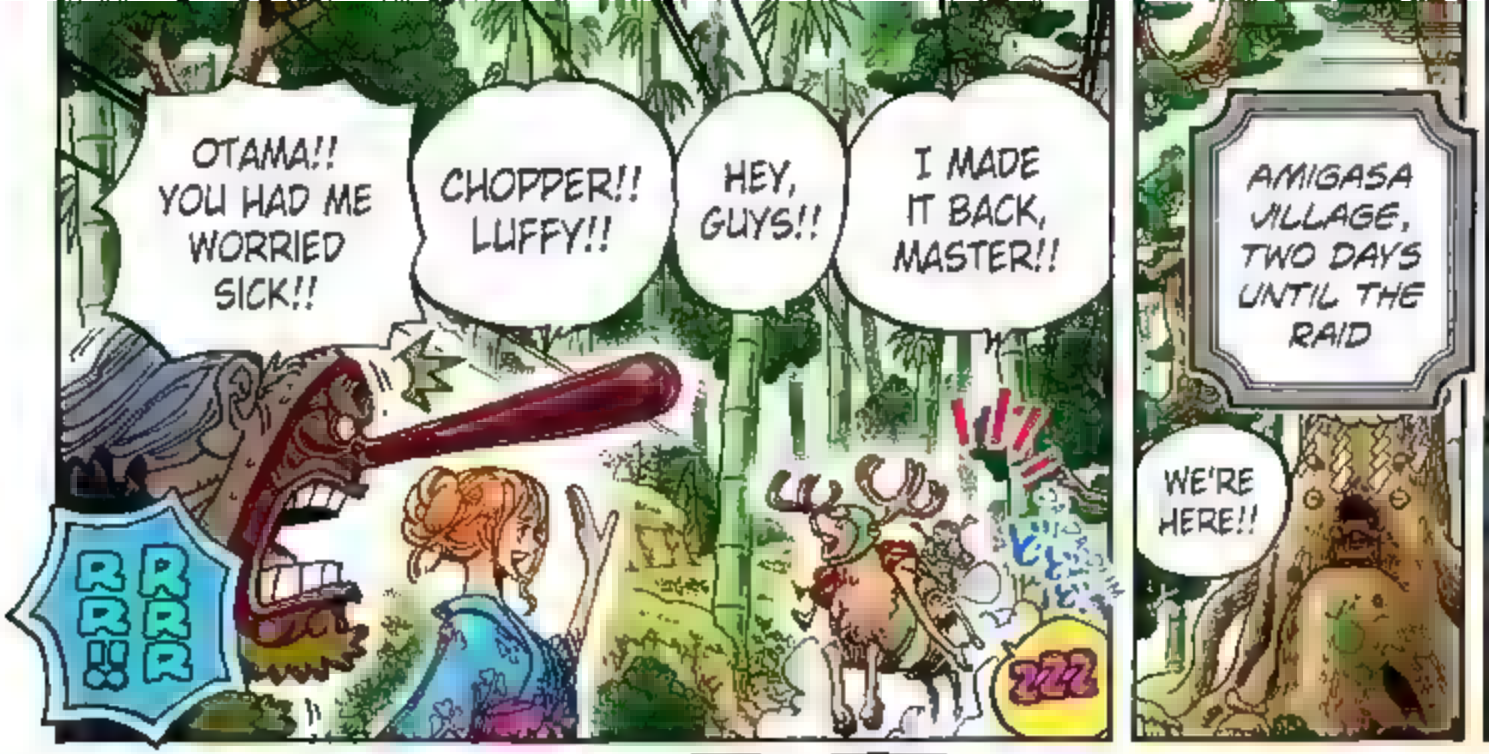
CLANK CLONK

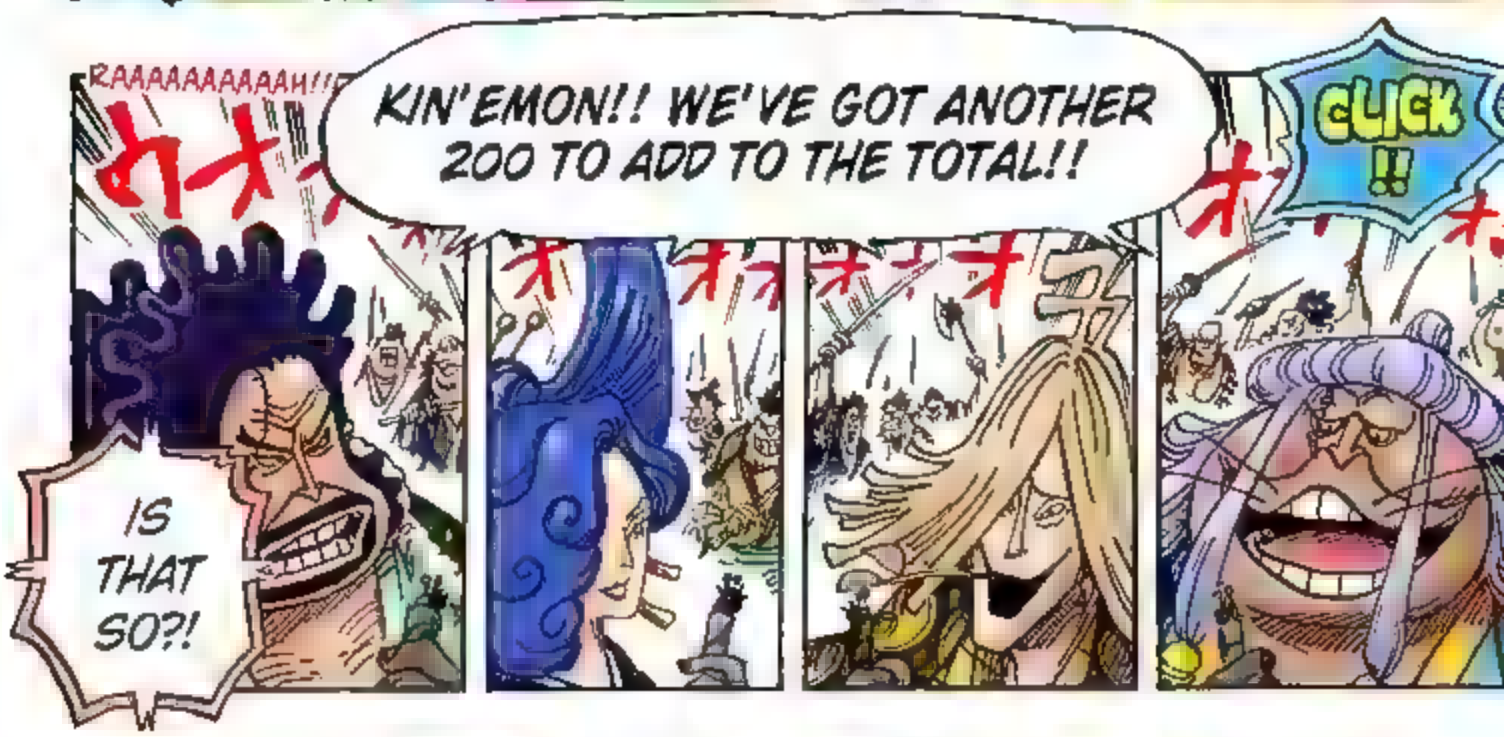
CLANK CLONK!

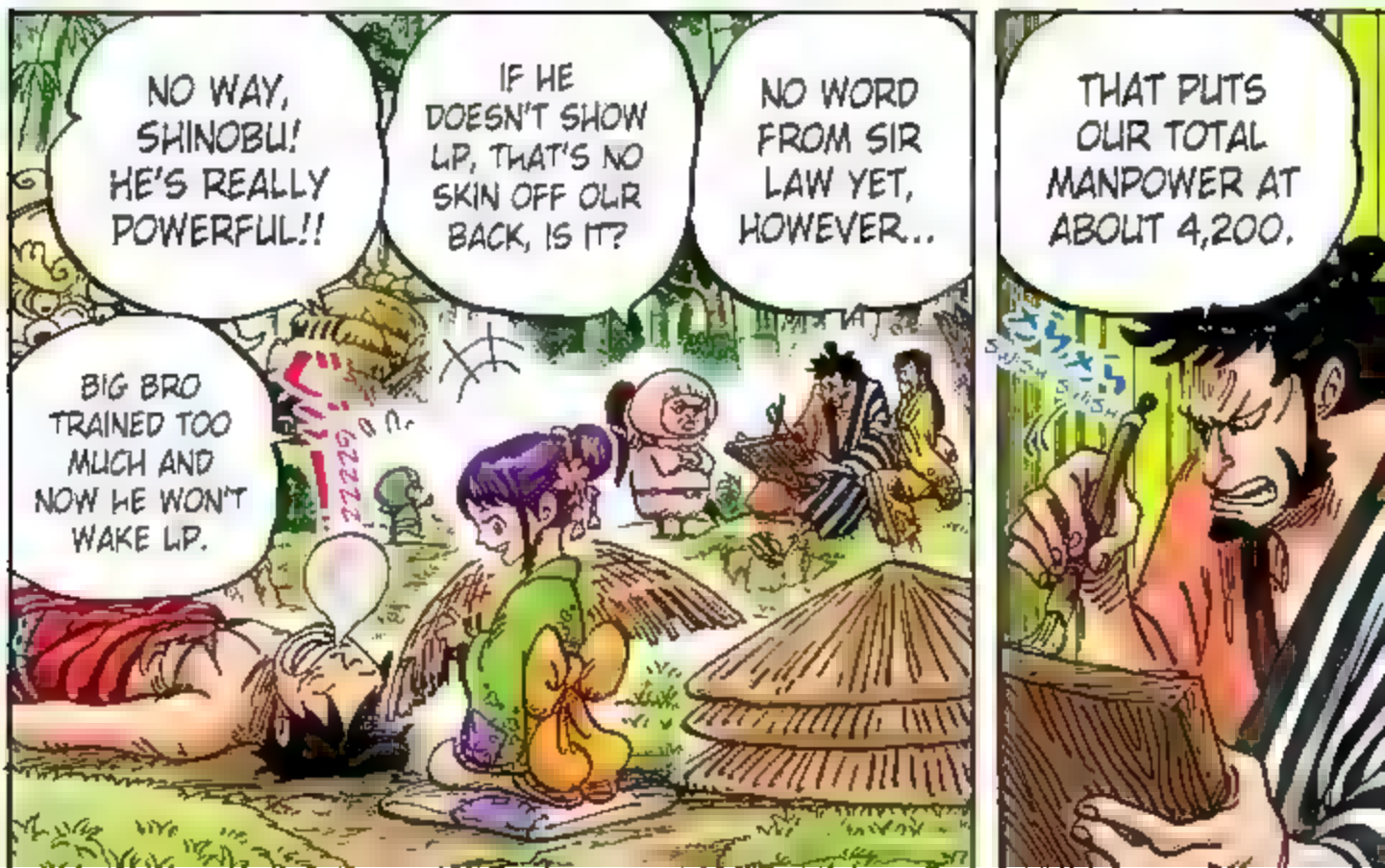

IT'S A WASTE OF HARD WORK!!
WELL, THERE'S NOTHIN' WRONG WITH AIMING HIGH!!
WE'RE NOT GONNA HAVE THAT MANY.
LET'S PUT MONEY ON IT. HOW MANY PEOPLE WILL WE GET?
I WANNA BE ABLE TO FERRY 100,000 MEN!!
WE DON'T GOT TIME!!

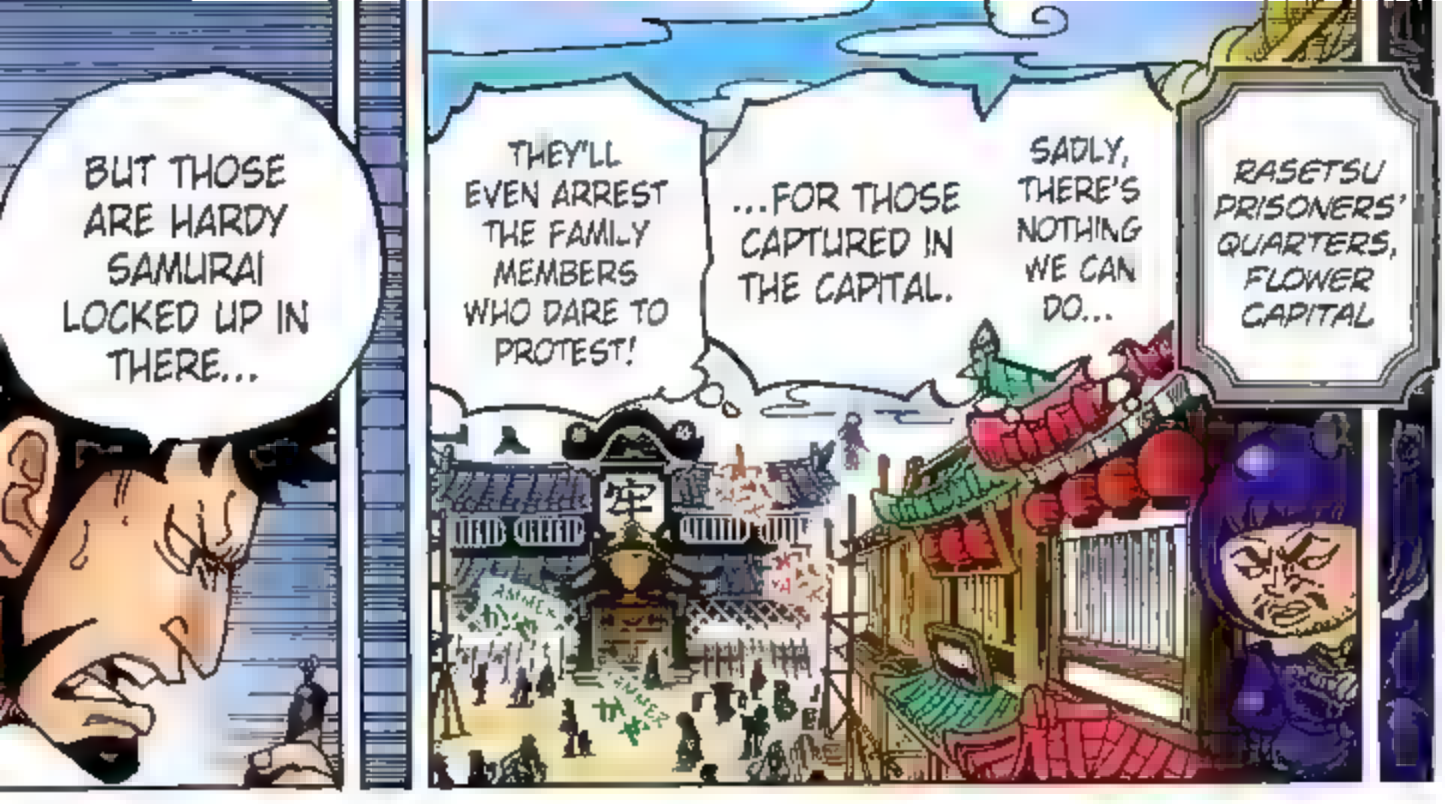

ドゴォ
DA-KOW!!
...GUN !!!
WHOA !!!
EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP, UDON
KING KONG...

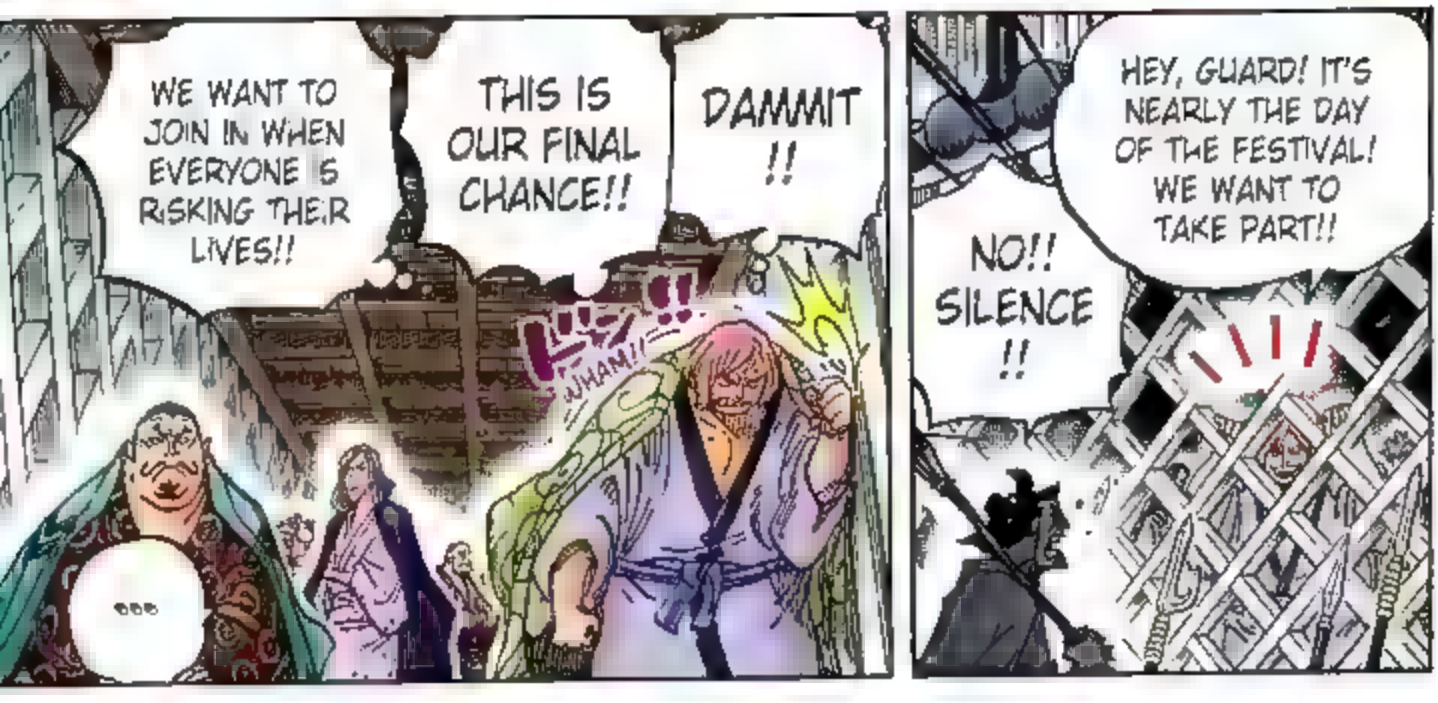

IT'S JUST SOMETHING THE OLD GUY IN MY VILLAGE TOLD ME. I'VE NEVER SAID IT MYSELF BEFORE.
ZOROJURO, I WAS TOLD NOT TO SAY "SUNACCHI."
BAMBOO GROVE, AMIGASA VILLAGE
WHAT ?!
YOU STRAINED TOO HARD.
WELL, THAT WAS A FAILURE.
ゴイン! BOING
BOING ゴイン
THAT WAS A FAILURE ?!


OTAMA!! YOU HAD ME WORRIED SICK!!
CHOPPER!! LUFFY!!
HEY, GUYS!!
I MADE IT BACK, MASTER!!
RRR RR!!
AMIGASA VILLAGE, TWO DAYS UNTIL THE RAID
WE'RE HERE!!


RAAAAAAAAAH!!!
KIN'EMON!! WE'VE GOT ANOTHER 200 TO ADD TO THE TOTAL!!
IS THAT SO?!
CLICK!!

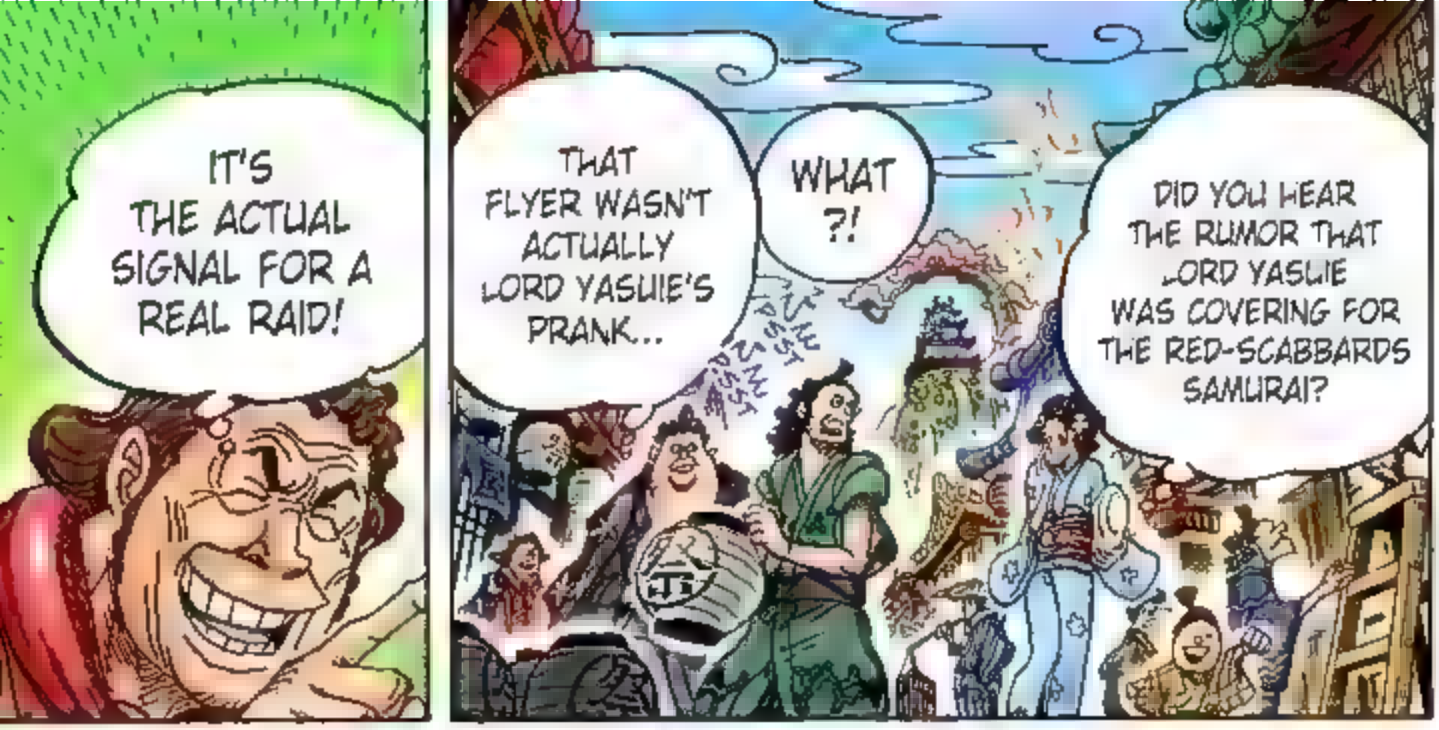

NO WAY, SHINOBU! HE'S REALLY POWERFUL!!
IF HE DOESN'T SHOW UP, THAT'S NO SKIN OFF OUR BACK, IS IT?
NO WORD FROM SIR LAW YET, HOWEVER...
THAT PUTS OUR TOTAL MANPOWER AT ABOUT 4,200.
BIG BRO TRAINED TOO MUCH AND NOW HE WON'T WAKE UP.
ZZZZZ

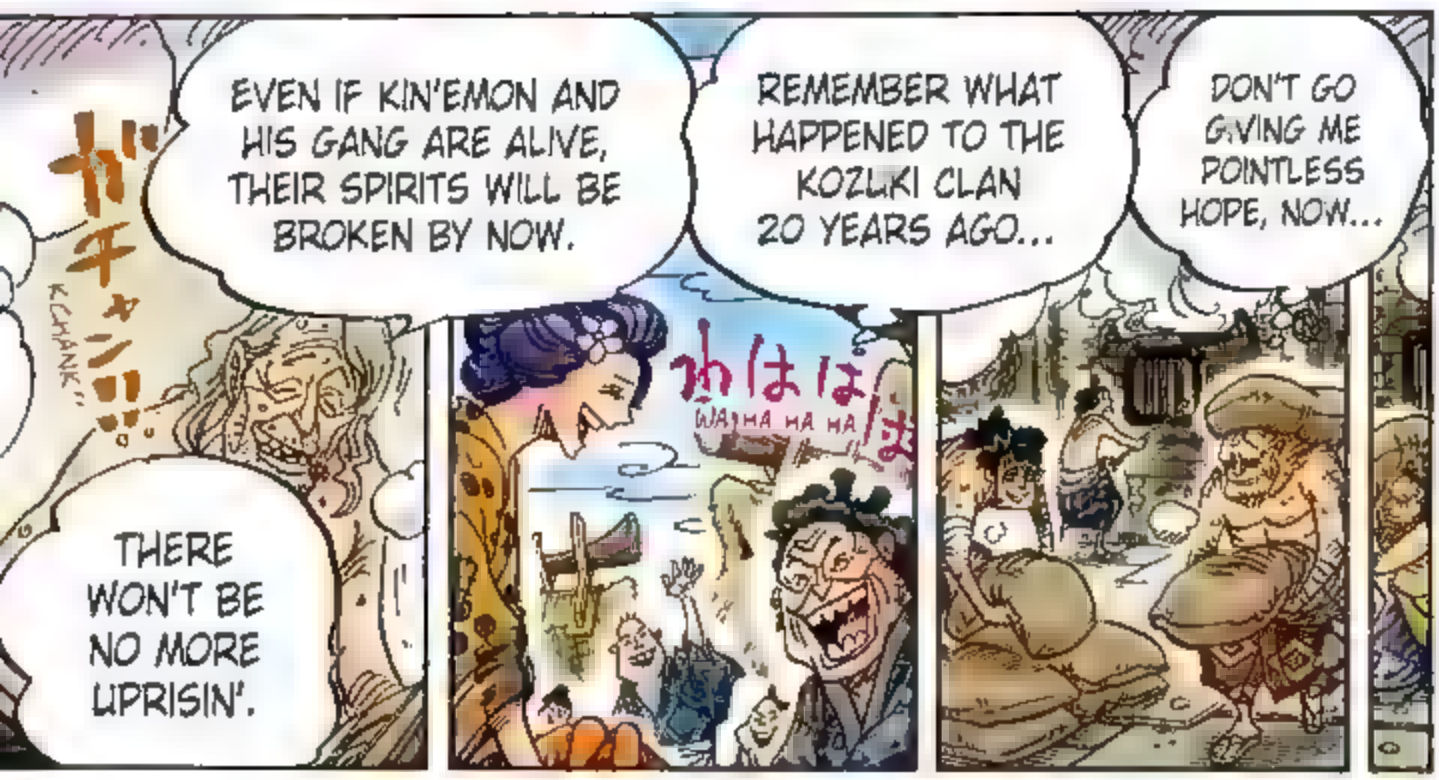

BUT THOSE ARE HARDY SAMURAI LOCKED UP IN THERE...
THEY'LL EVEN ARREST THE FAMILY MEMBERS WHO DARE TO PROTEST!
...FOR THOSE CAPTURED IN THE CAPITAL.
SADLY, THERE'S NOTHING WE CAN DO...
RASETSU PRISONERS' QUARTERS, FLOWER CAPITAL
牢

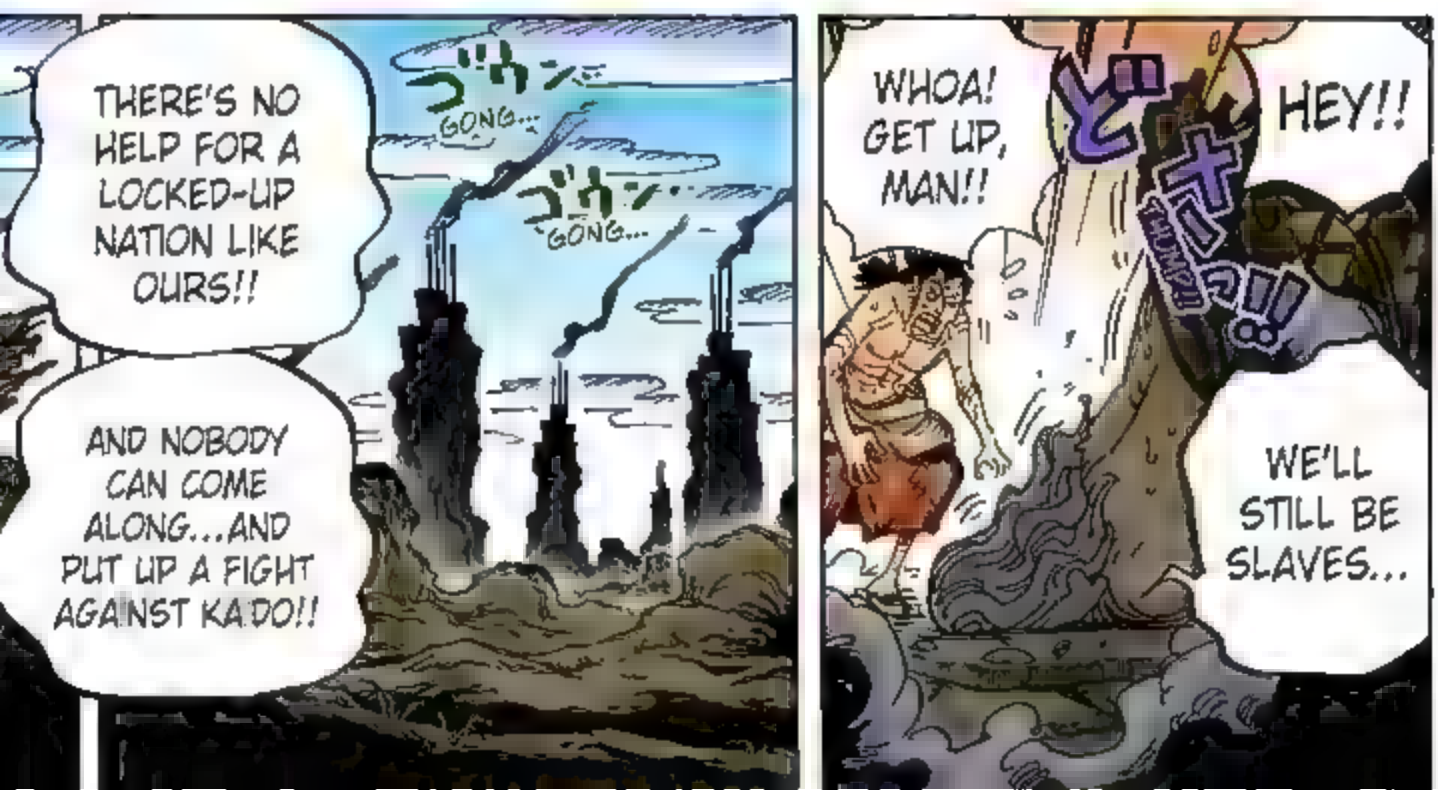

WE WANT TO JOIN IN WHEN EVERYONE IS RISKING THEIR LIVES!!
THIS IS OUR FINAL CHANCE!!
DAMMIT !!
WHAM!!
HEY, GUARD! IT'S NEARLY THE DAY OF THE FESTIVAL! WE WANT TO TAKE PART!!
NO!! SILENCE !!

GOT IT!!
LET US MEET AT THE PROMISED PORT!!
USE YOUR REMAINING TIME TO TRAVEL AND PREPARE!!
WELL DONE, EVERY-ONE!!
RAAAAH

AMIGASA VILLAGE, KURI
THE DAY BEFORE THE RAID!!
WE'RE GOING TO LEAVE FIRST, SIR LUFFY.
WE MUST GET THERE BEFORE EVERYONE ELSE.
OKAY !!
OUR SUNNY IS HERE ON THE COAST!!
DON'T GET SPOTTED, ALL RIGHT?!
PREPOS-TEROUS! WE'VE BEEN SCOUTING IT OUT!!
REMEMBER, WE'RE COUNTING ON YOU!!
GO ON AHEAD. WE GOT THIS!!
AT THE PORT, THEN!!
YOU BET!!
UMF!!
THERE ARE COUNTLESS SMOKE-STACKS OVER THIS LAND...
...AND EVEN MORE UNFORTUNATE LABORERS BENEATH THEM.
CLANG
CLANG
GAKONK
CLANK
CLONK
YOU THINK IT'S TRUE...?
WHAT'S TRUE?!
KACHING!!
CLANG


IT'S THE ACTUAL SIGNAL FOR A REAL RAID!
THAT FLYER WASN'T ACTUALLY LORD YASUIE'S PRANK...
WHAT ?!
DID YOU HEAR THE RUMOR THAT LORD YASUIE WAS COVERING FOR THE RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI?


EVEN IF KIN'EMON AND HIS GANG ARE ALIVE, THEIR SPIRITS WILL BE BROKEN BY NOW.
REMEMBER WHAT HAPPENED TO THE KOZUKI CLAN 20 YEARS AGO...
DON'T GO GIVING ME POINTLESS HOPE, NOW...
THERE WON'T BE NO MORE UPRISIN'.
WAHA HA HA HA


THERE'S NO HELP FOR A LOCKED-UP NATION LIKE OURS!!
AND NOBODY CAN COME ALONG...AND PUT UP A FIGHT AGAINST KAIDO!!
GONG...
GONG...
WHOA! GET UP, MAN!!
HEY!!
THUMP!
WE'LL STILL BE SLAVES...

WHEN WE WIN THE FIGHT, WE'LL BUILD FANCIER GRAVES!!

康イエ

*YASUIE

ペドロ

*PEDRO

YOU ALREADY WIELD *KITETSU III.* THAT IS ONE OF MINE.

HMM?

BOY...DO YOU FIND THAT ENMA FITS COMFORTABLY IN YOUR HAND?

WHAT, REALLY?!

IT WORKS MUCH LIKE A CURSED BLADE DOES. THE WEAK CANNOT CONTROL IT...

...SET OFF ACROSS THE BARREN GROUND, CRUNCHING LIKE WINTER FROST UNDER THEIR SOLES.

MEANWHILE, SEVEN SAMURAI WITH RED SCABBARDS, ONE SHINOBI, AND ONE LITTLE LORD...

ベベベ

THE MOST LIKELY REASON IT FEELS FAMILIAR TO YOU MUST BE SOME TWIST OF FATE.
YOU SEE, THAT WHITE BLADE, WADO ICHIMONJI, AND ENMA...
!!
...WERE BOTH CRAFTED BY THE SAME MAN!! THE BLACKSMITH SHIMOTSUKI KOZABURO.
HE BROKE THE LAWS AND LEFT THIS LAND OVER 50 YEARS AGO.
PERHAPS LADY HIYORI RECOGNIZED YOUR SWORD AND GAVE YOU HER FATHER'S MEMENTO.
ENMA IS NOT YET FORGED INTO A BLACK BLADE!! DEPENDING ON YOU, ITS RANK MIGHT YET BE RAISED.
!!
COME NOW!!
GATHER 'ROUND!!
THE SKY IS CLEAR...
...O'ER THE FLOWER CAPITAL WHERE THE CHERRY BLOSSOMS FALL.
THE DAY OF THE FIRE FESTIVAL IS HERE AT LAST.
MAKE WAY, MAKE WAY!!
THE SHOGUN'S PROCESSION IS PASSING THROUGH!!
AND A BATTLE THAT WILL AFFECT THE FATE OF THE VERY WORLD...
...IS ABOUT TO BEGIN!!
WANO, ACT TWO
END
BE-BENG!
KAPOW!!
HEE HEE HEE!!
JUST YOU WAIT, KAIDO.
UDON IS SAFE AND WELL?
YES, SIR, NO PROBLEMS!
HMM. WAS IT A BAD REPORT...?!
UNTRUSTWORTHY FOOL...
BUT AS LONG AS I HAVE THIS INFORMATION, THAT IS ENOUGH.
A SWITCH FROM HABU PORT TO TOKAGE PORT!!
KOZUKI HIYORI, STILL ALIVE!! SOMEWHERE IN THE NORTH...
BE BENG

(1 ♡ OP, Ishikawa)

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. I have a question to ask you. Zolo bites his sword. Doesn't that hurt his teeth? My favorite character is Zolo.

--Shunya N.

A: Ahh, Zolo's biggest fan, Shunya! That's a very kind concern. Yeah, I bet Zolo's teeth probably hurt. But he bites on the sword through the pain anyway! He does this because he made a promise with his old best friend when he was a kid. They promised that one of them would become the strongest in the world, and the sword he bites now is a memento of that friend after she died. Now Zolo uses three swords because he turns his friend's sorrow into strength! So he bites his sword even if his teeth hurt! He'll do it until he becomes the best in the world!! Thanks for your letter! Send them in whenever you want!

Q: You know how, in the bathhouse of chapter 935, someone is using the art of water escape to hide in the bath? As a matter of fact, that was me!

--Sanadacchi

A: That was you?!
I was having a nice wholesome, heartwarming SBS with Shunya and you've ruined it all!!

Q: I've noticed that there are times when right after a really emotional or touching moment at the end of a chapter, there won't be something really tasteless like an SBS segment when you turn the page. Is that an intentional decision, or just a coincidence?

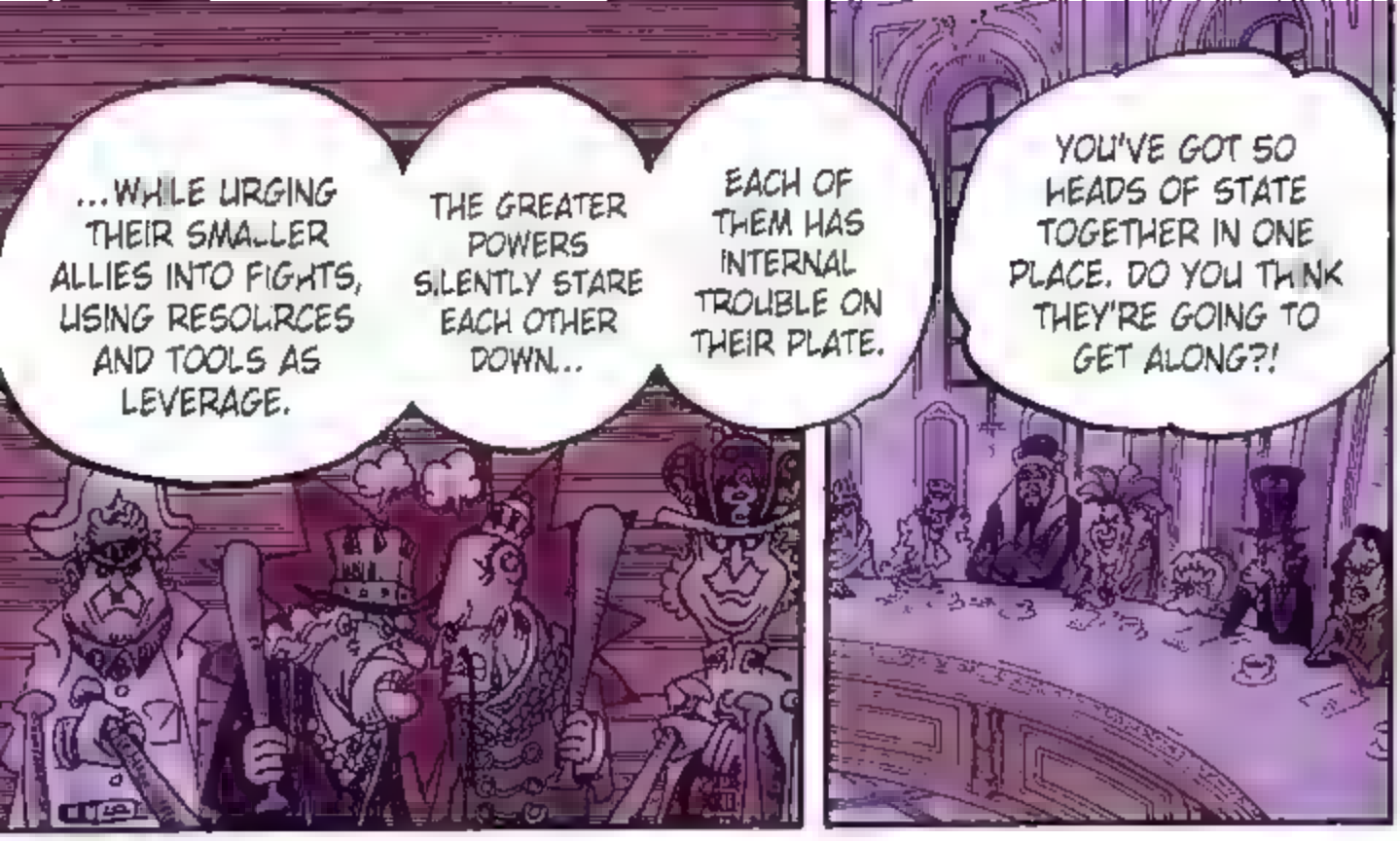
--Hoshito

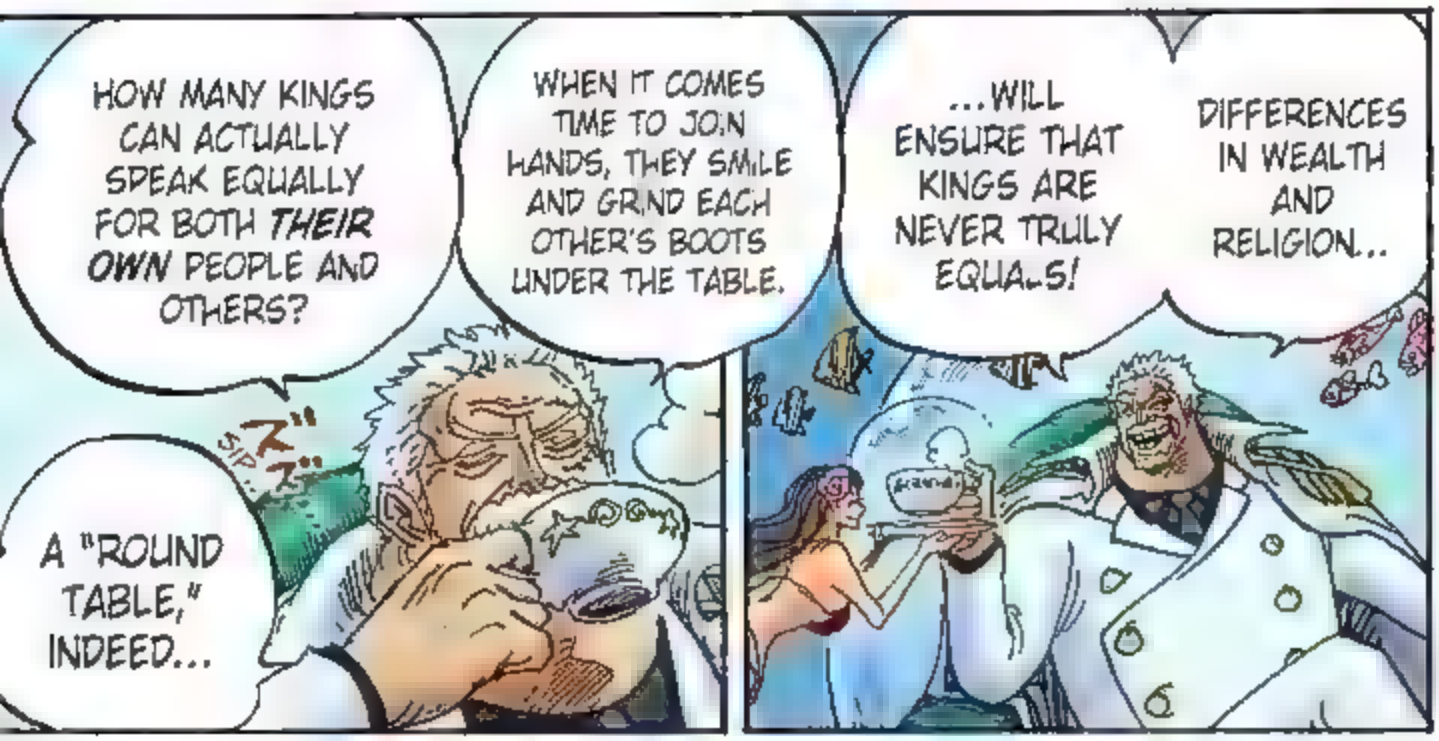
A: Yes! Sometimes I use a placeholder instead. I do pay close attention to that stuff! I mean, the last thing you want to see after a nice heartfelt moment is Sanada!

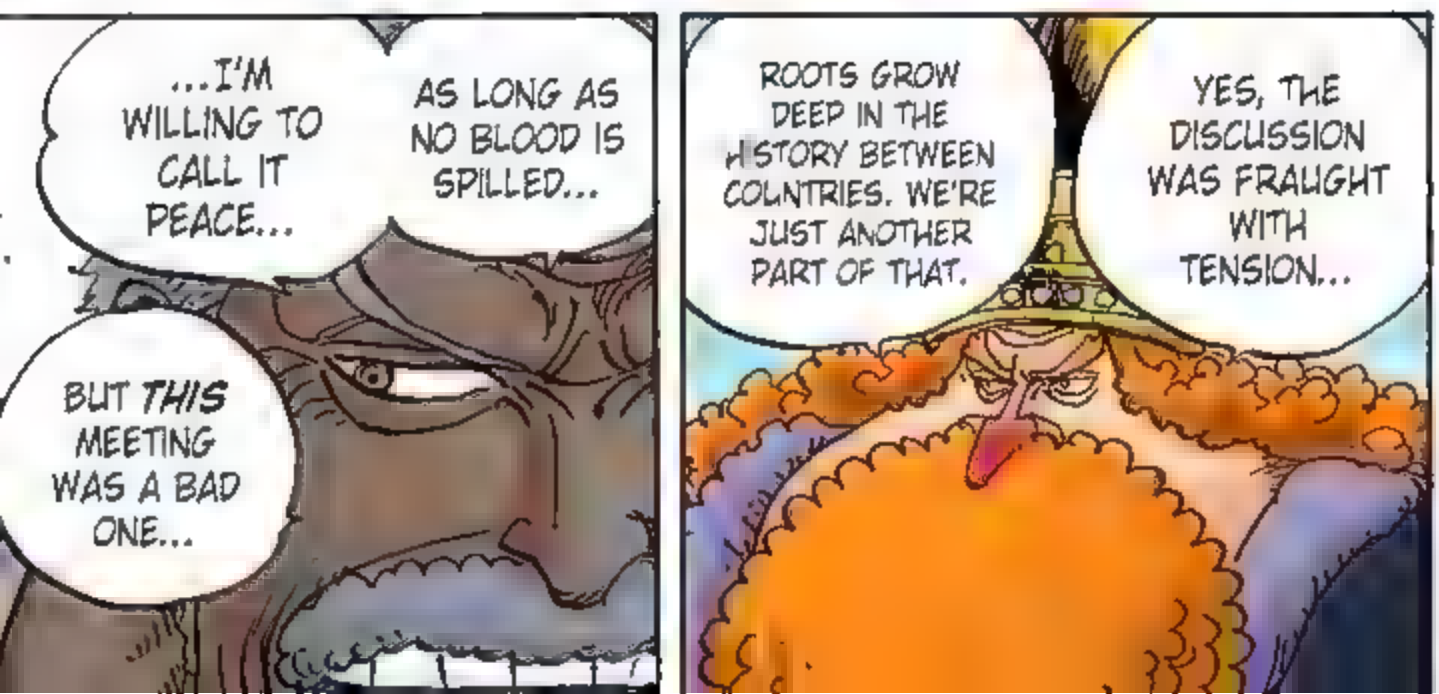
Chapter 956:
BIG NEWS

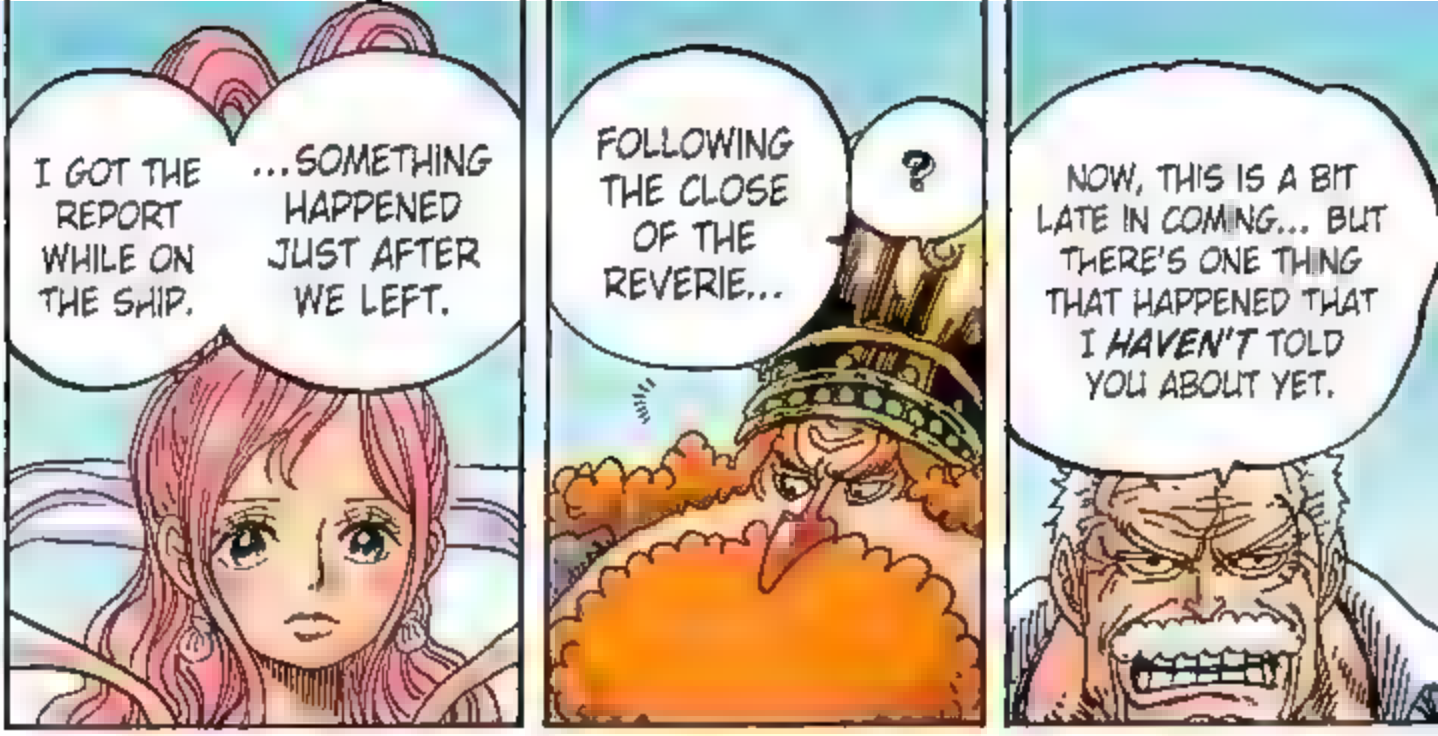
CONGRAT-ULATIONS ON FINISHING THE TRIP!!
RYUGU PALACE, RYUGU KINGDOM, FISH-MAN ISLAND
THANK YOU, SIR LUFFY'S GRAND-FATHER!!

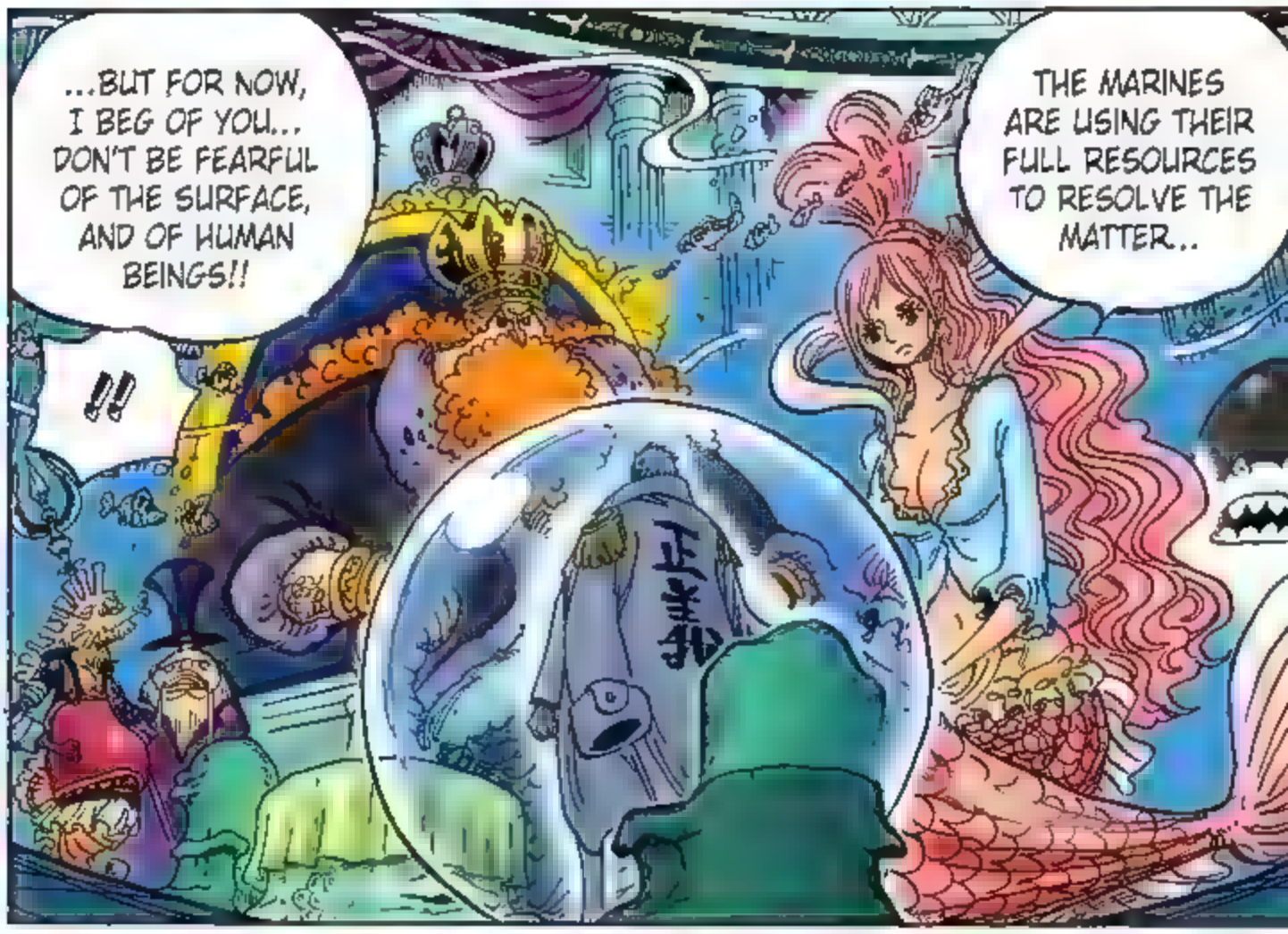
WELL, I CAN STAY LONG ENOUGH FOR TEA, BUT GIVEN THE CIRCUMSTANCES...
...NOT ANY LONGER THAN THAT!!
YOU'VE EARNED SOME REST YOURSELF, GARP.
I'M POSITIVELY TUCKERED OUT.
YOU MUST BE TIRED, NEPTUNE! BWA HA HA HA!!
THE REVERIE ALWAYS SEEMS TO RESULT IN CHAOS...

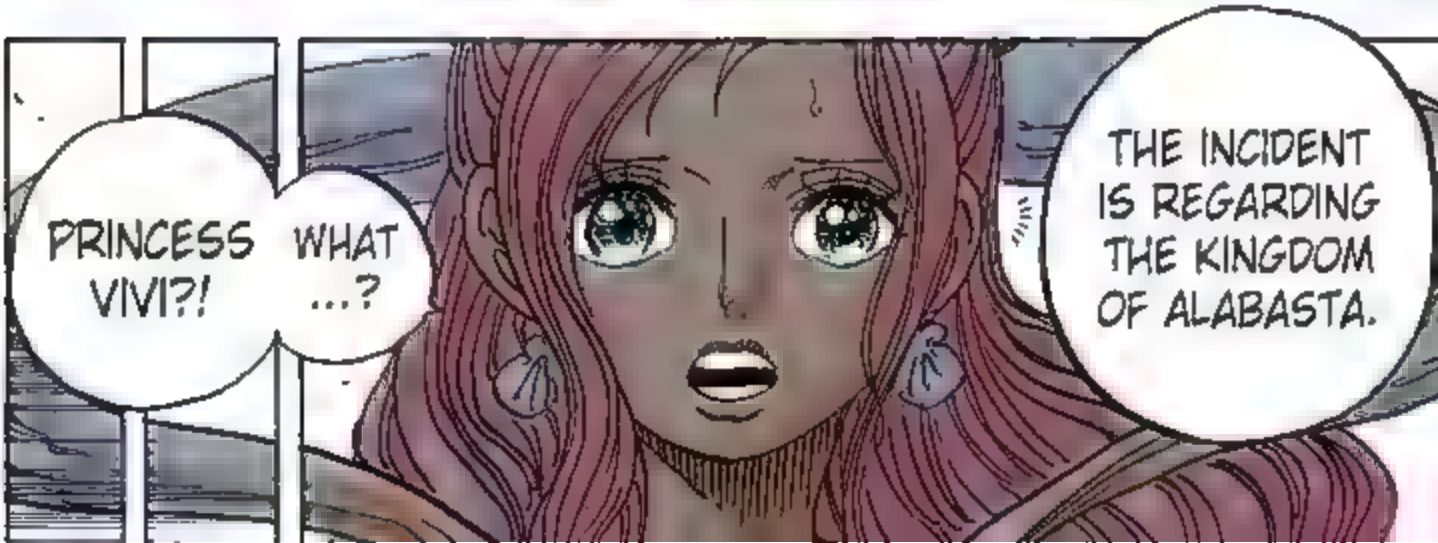

...WHILE URGING THEIR SMALLER ALLIES INTO FIGHTS, USING RESOURCES AND TOOLS AS LEVERAGE.
THE GREATER POWERS SILENTLY STARE EACH OTHER DOWN...
EACH OF THEM HAS INTERNAL TROUBLE ON THEIR PLATE.
YOU'VE GOT 50 HEADS OF STATE TOGETHER IN ONE PLACE. DO YOU THINK THEY'RE GOING TO GET ALONG?!

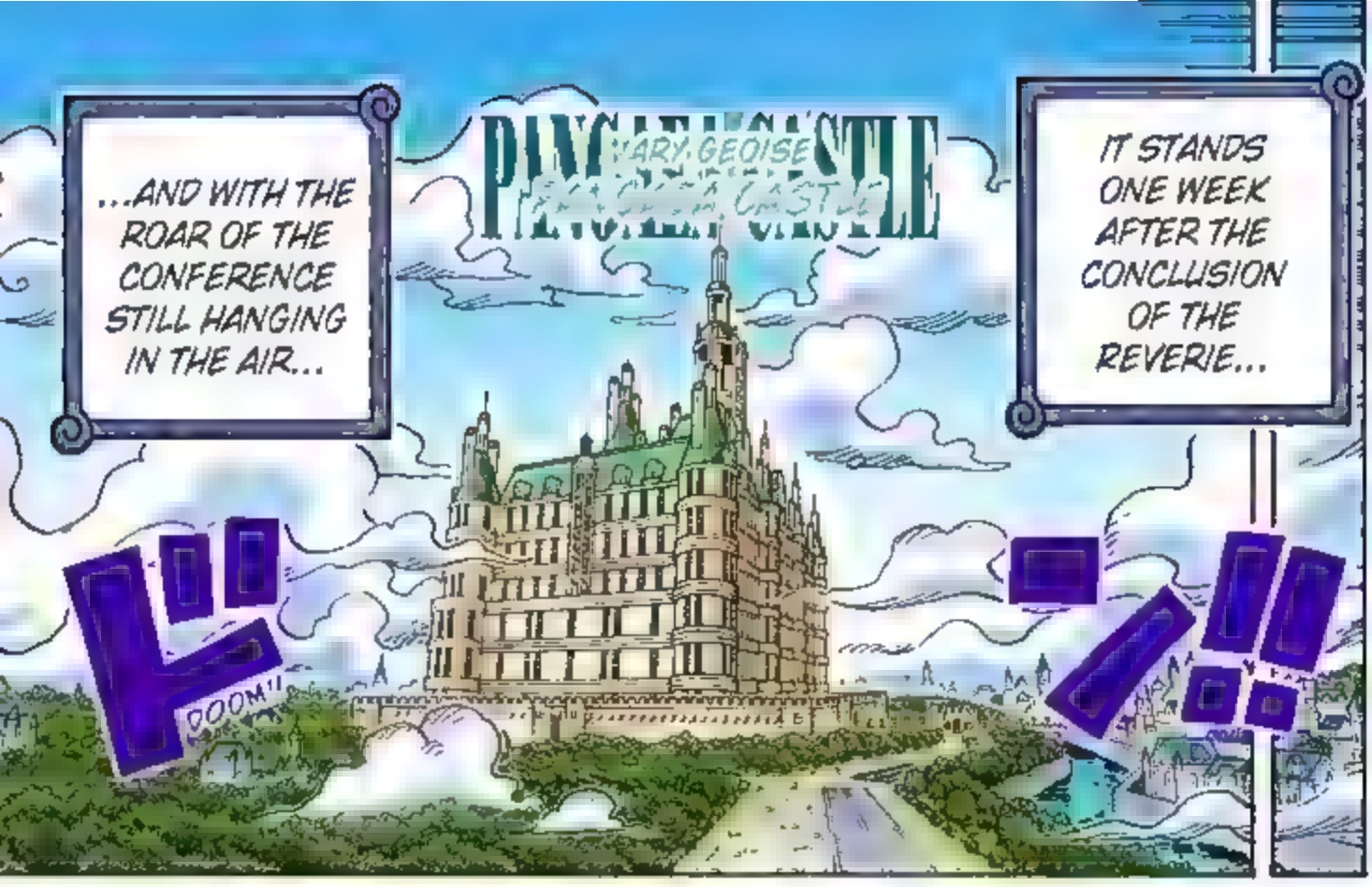

HOW MANY KINGS CAN ACTUALLY SPEAK EQUALLY FOR BOTH *THEIR OWN* PEOPLE AND OTHERS?
WHEN IT COMES TIME TO JOIN HANDS, THEY SMILE AND GRIND EACH OTHER'S BOOTS UNDER THE TABLE.
A "ROUND TABLE," INDEED...
...WILL ENSURE THAT KINGS ARE NEVER TRULY EQUALS!
DIFFERENCES IN WEALTH AND RELIGION...


...I'M WILLING TO CALL IT PEACE...
AS LONG AS NO BLOOD IS SPILLED...
BUT *THIS* MEETING WAS A BAD ONE...
ROOTS GROW DEEP IN THE HISTORY BETWEEN COUNTRIES. WE'RE JUST ANOTHER PART OF THAT.
YES, THE DISCUSSION WAS FRAUGHT WITH TENSION...

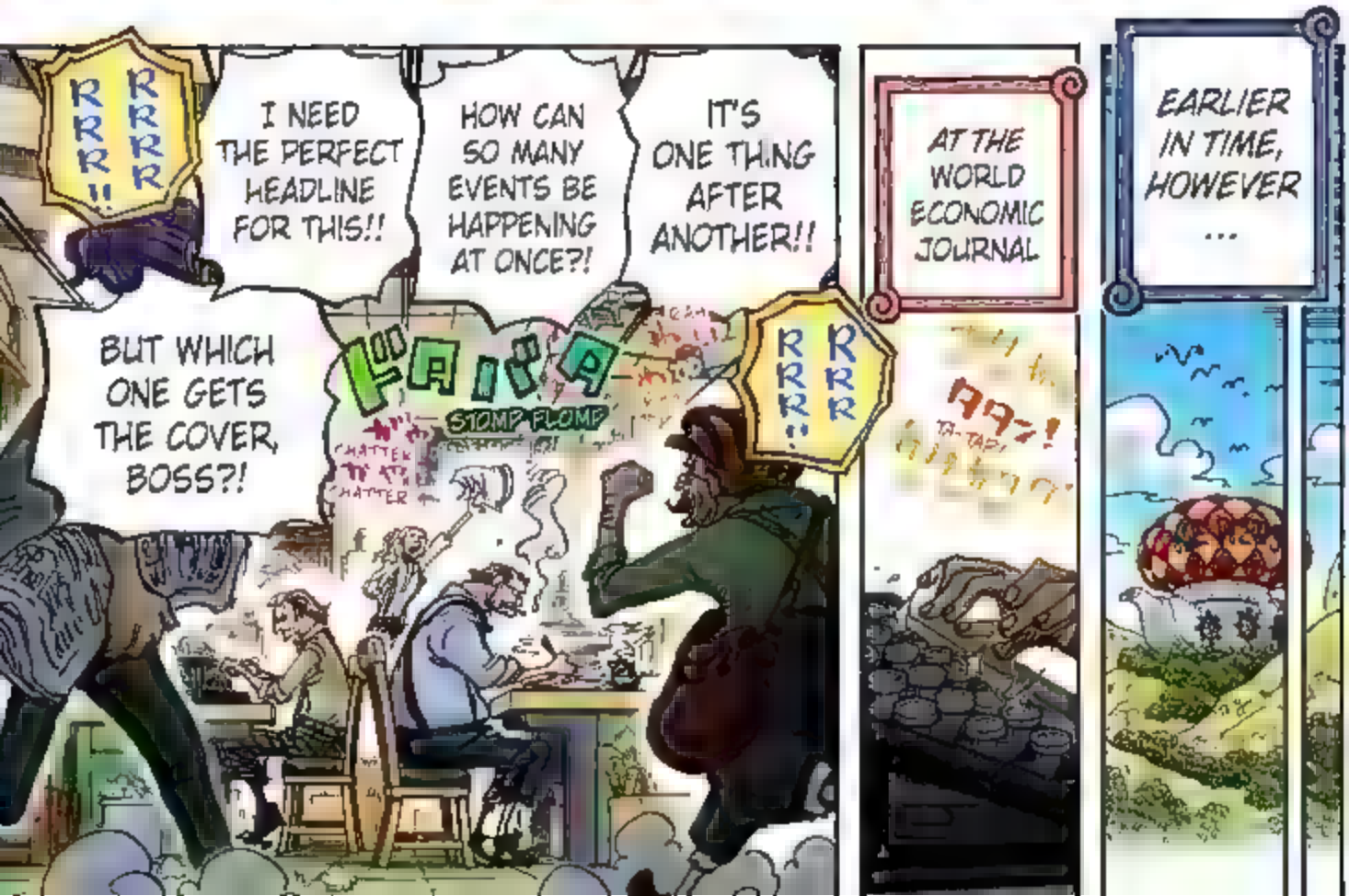

I GOT THE REPORT WHILE ON THE SHIP.
...SOMETHING HAPPENED JUST AFTER WE LEFT.
FOLLOWING THE CLOSE OF THE REVERIE...
?
NOW, THIS IS A BIT LATE IN COMING... BUT THERE'S ONE THING THAT HAPPENED THAT I HAVEN'T TOLD YOU ABOUT YET.

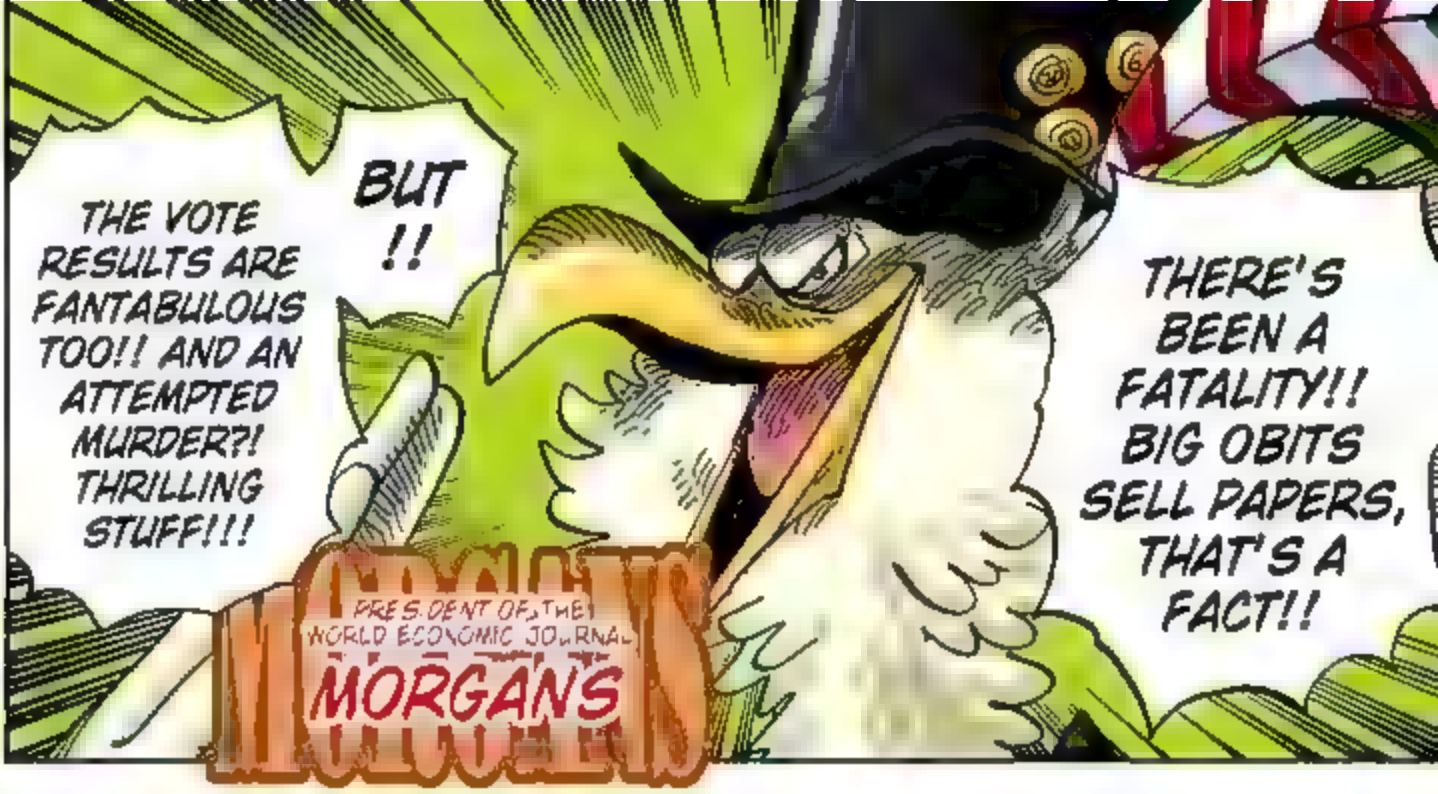

...BUT FOR NOW, I BEG OF YOU... DON'T BE FEARFUL OF THE SURFACE, AND OF HUMAN BEINGS!!
!!
THE MARINES ARE USING THEIR FULL RESOURCES TO RESOLVE THE MATTER..

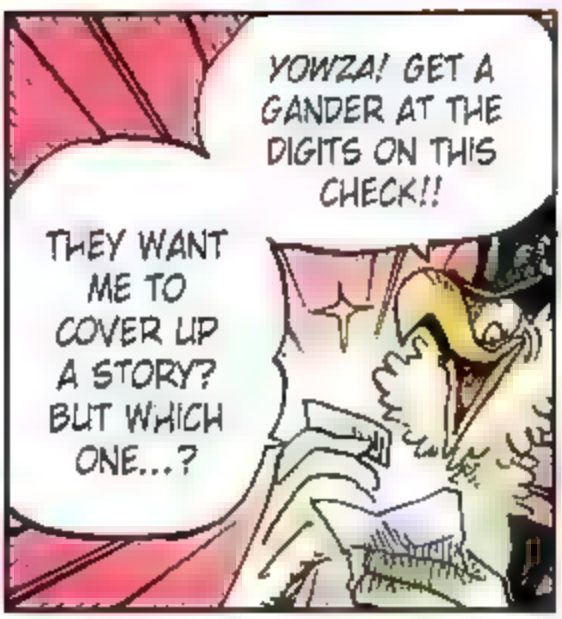

PRINCESS VIVI?!
WHAT ...?
THE INCIDENT IS REGARDING THE KINGDOM OF ALABASTA.

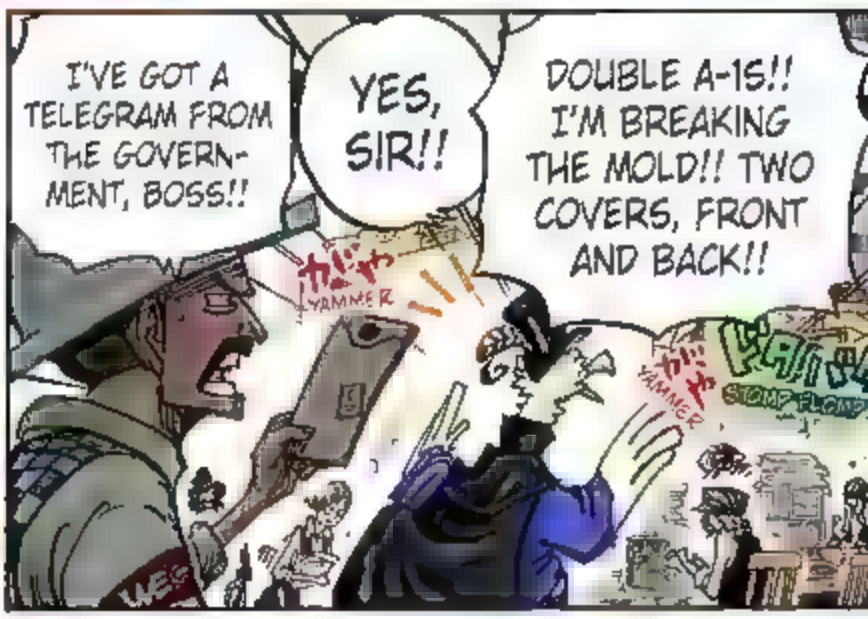

...AND WITH THE ROAR OF THE CONFERENCE STILL HANGING IN THE AIR...
IT STANDS ONE WEEK AFTER THE CONCLUSION OF THE REVERIE...
DOOM!!

...TO TRAVEL BACK TO THEIR HOMES.
RAAAAA
...THE HEADS OF NATIONS DEPART...
RAHH!
RAHH!


RRR!! RRRR
I NEED THE PERFECT HEADLINE FOR THIS!!
HOW CAN SO MANY EVENTS BE HAPPENING AT ONCE?!
IT'S ONE THING AFTER ANOTHER!!
BUT WHICH ONE GETS THE COVER, BOSS?!
STOMP FLOMP
CHATTER CHATTER
RRR!! RRR
AT THE WORLD ECONOMIC JOURNAL
TA-TAP!
EARLIER IN TIME, HOWEVER ...


THE VOTE RESULTS ARE FANTABULOUS TOO!! AND AN ATTEMPTED MURDER?! THRILLING STUFF!!!
BUT !!
THERE'S BEEN A FATALITY!! BIG OBITS SELL PAPERS, THAT'S A FACT!!
PRESIDENT OF THE WORLD ECONOMIC JOURNAL
MORGAN'S


YOWZA! GET A GANDER AT THE DIGITS ON THIS CHECK!!
THEY WANT ME TO COVER UP A STORY? BUT WHICH ONE...?

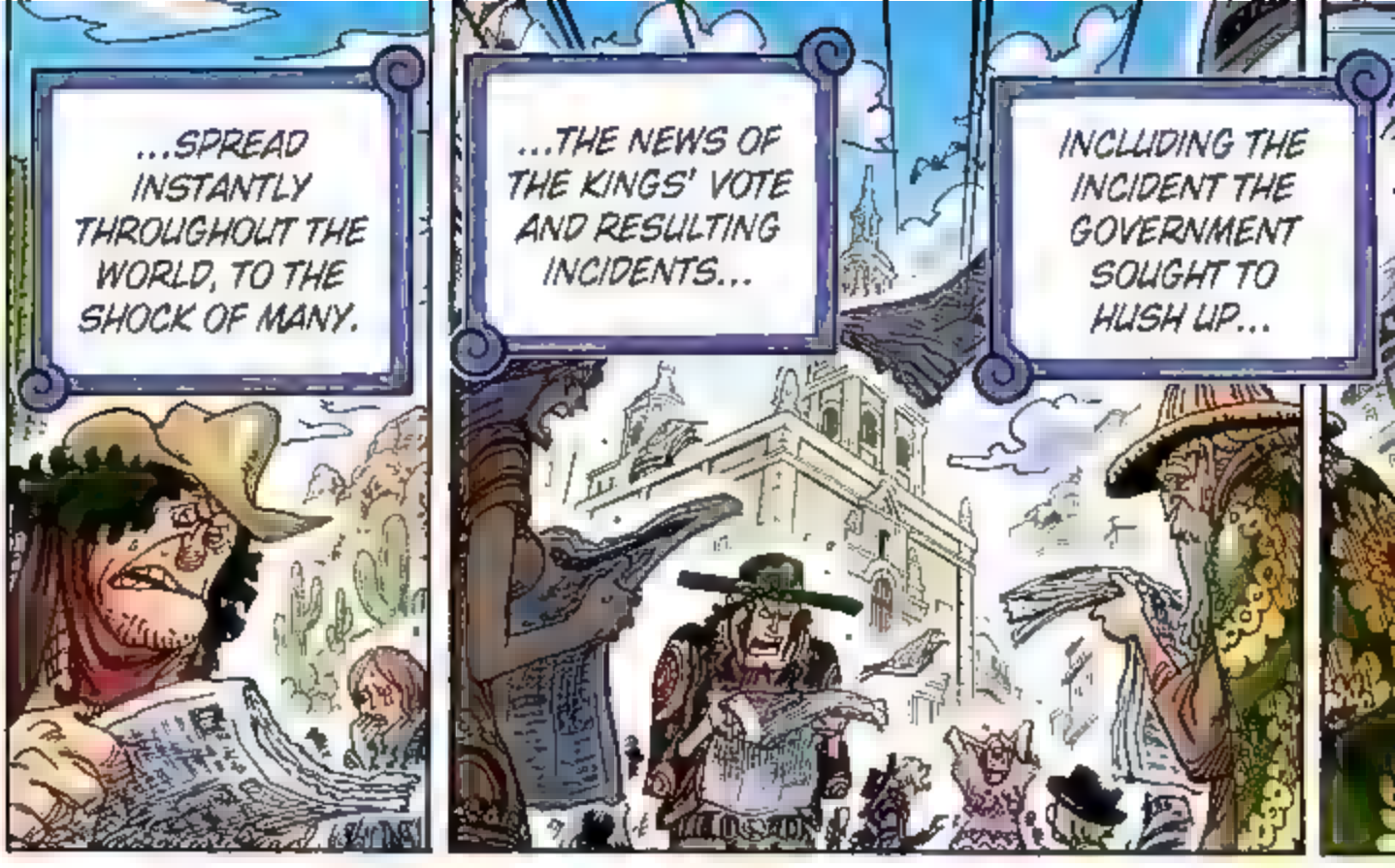

I'VE GOT A TELEGRAM FROM THE GOVERNMENT, BOSS!!
YES, SIR!!
DOUBLE A-1S!! I'M BREAKING THE MOLD!! TWO COVERS, FRONT AND BACK!!
YAMMER
YAMMER
STOMP STOMP

YOU'RE GOING TO DO AS WE SAY, MORGANS.
?!!

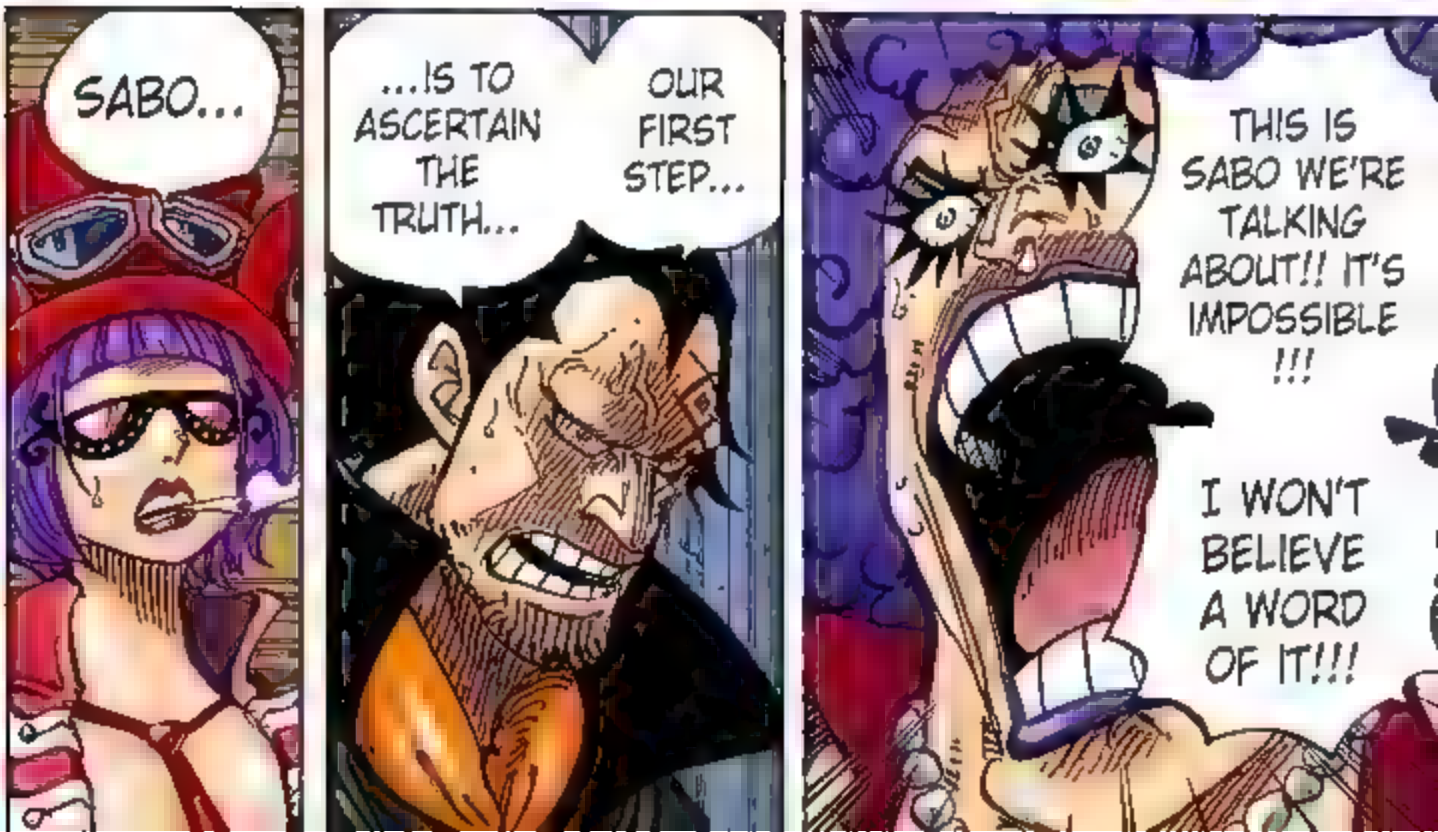
...
RIP
RIP
NOW, NOW...

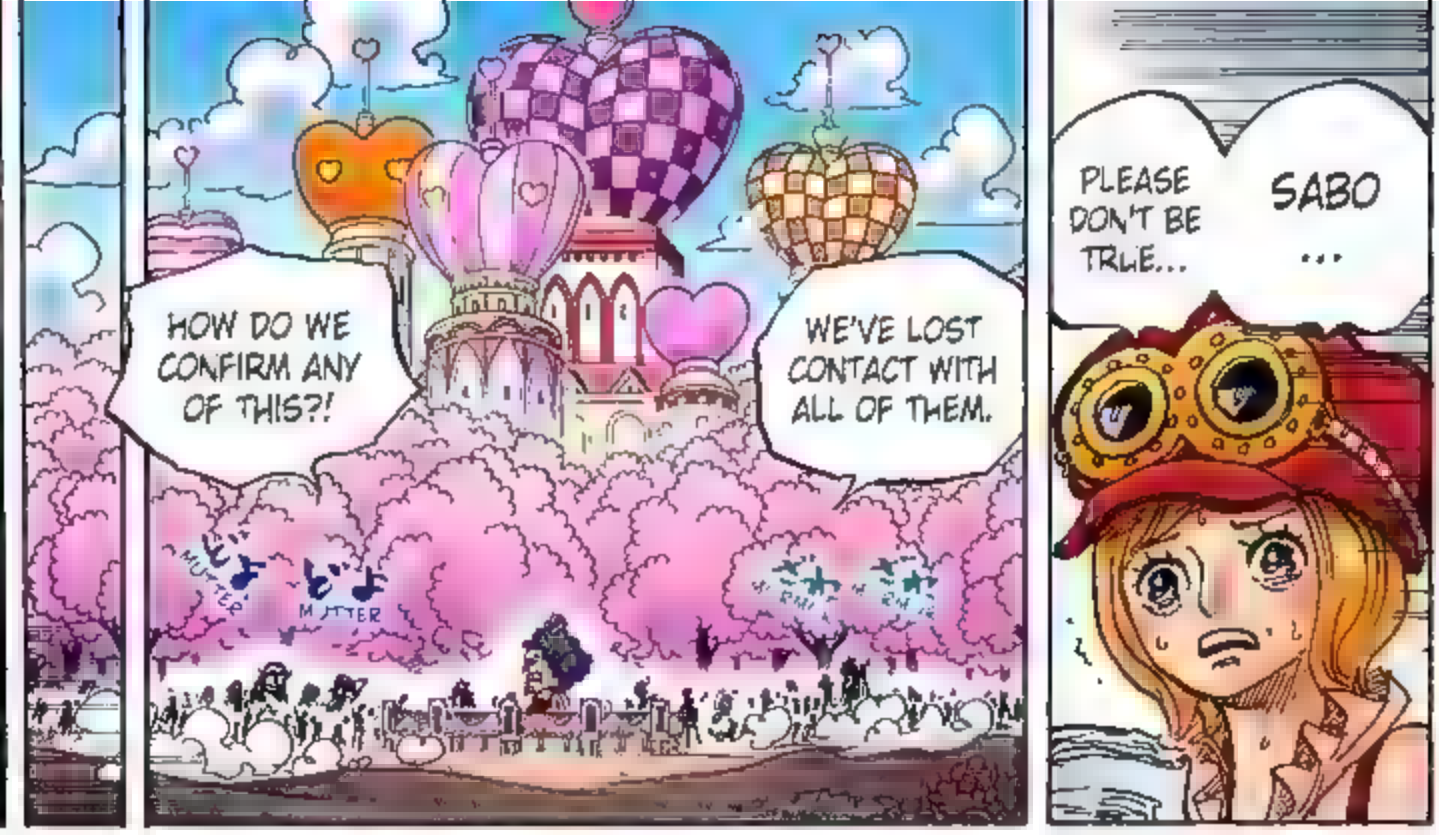
KUWA HA HA HA... BOUNCE IT BACK TO 'EM!!
!
THEY WANT ME TO SIT ON A STORY THIS BIG?! NEVER!!

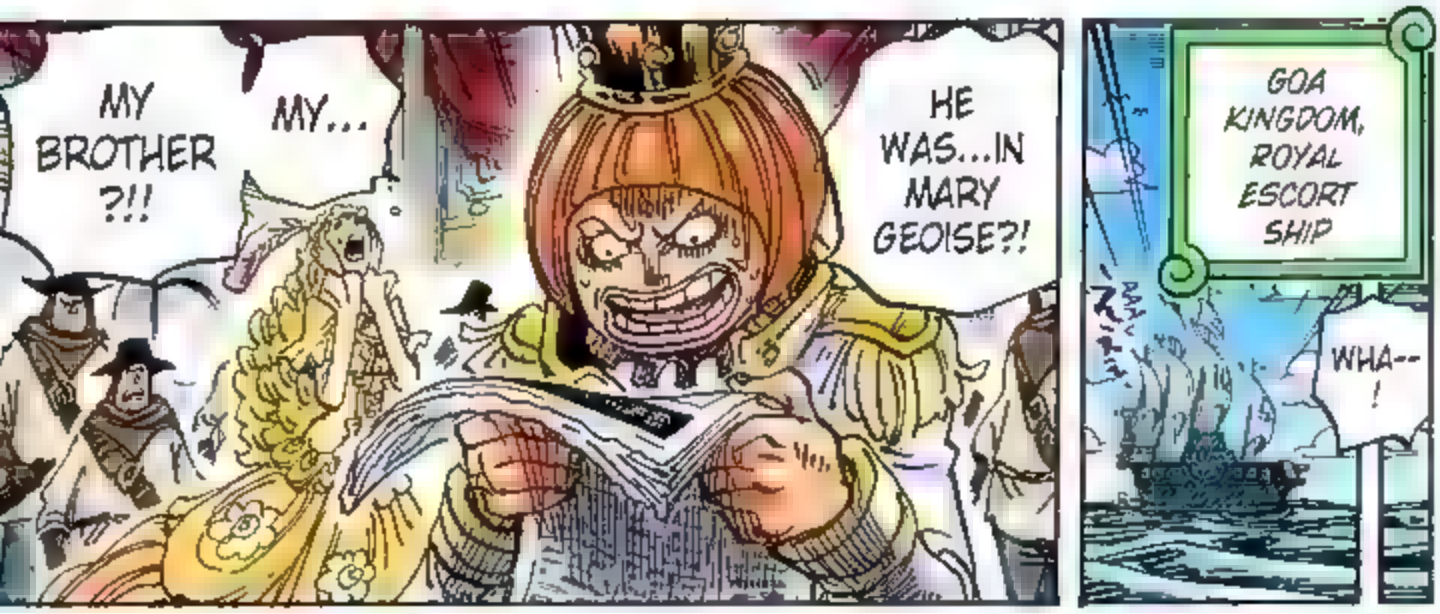
WHEN DID YOU INFILTRATE MY PAYROLL?!
?!
EEEK !!
BLAM!!
BA-BLAM!!
GYAA!
RAHH
AAAH!! IT'S CIPHER POL!!
...BUT FIRST AND FOREMOST, I'M A JOURNALIST !!!
I MAY BE A MONEY-HUNGRY SCROOGE...
DOOM!!!
DON'T MESS WITH BIG NEWS MORGANS IF YOU KNOW WHAT'S GOOD FOR YOU!!! I'M KING OF THE NEWS!!!
BOSS BEAT UP A GOVERNMENT AGENT!!
AS THE DJ OF THE PRINTED PAGE, I GET PEOPLE'S HEARTS DANCING!! AND I'M THE ONE WHO DECIDES WHAT NEWS IS FIT TO PRINT!!!
SOUNDS LIKE HE'S GOT SOME LEAKED INTEL.
I'VE GOT A MESSAGE FROM KING WAPOL, MR. MORGANS!!
YES, BOSS!!
WE'RE MOVIN' OFFICE!!
RAHH
ZZZ

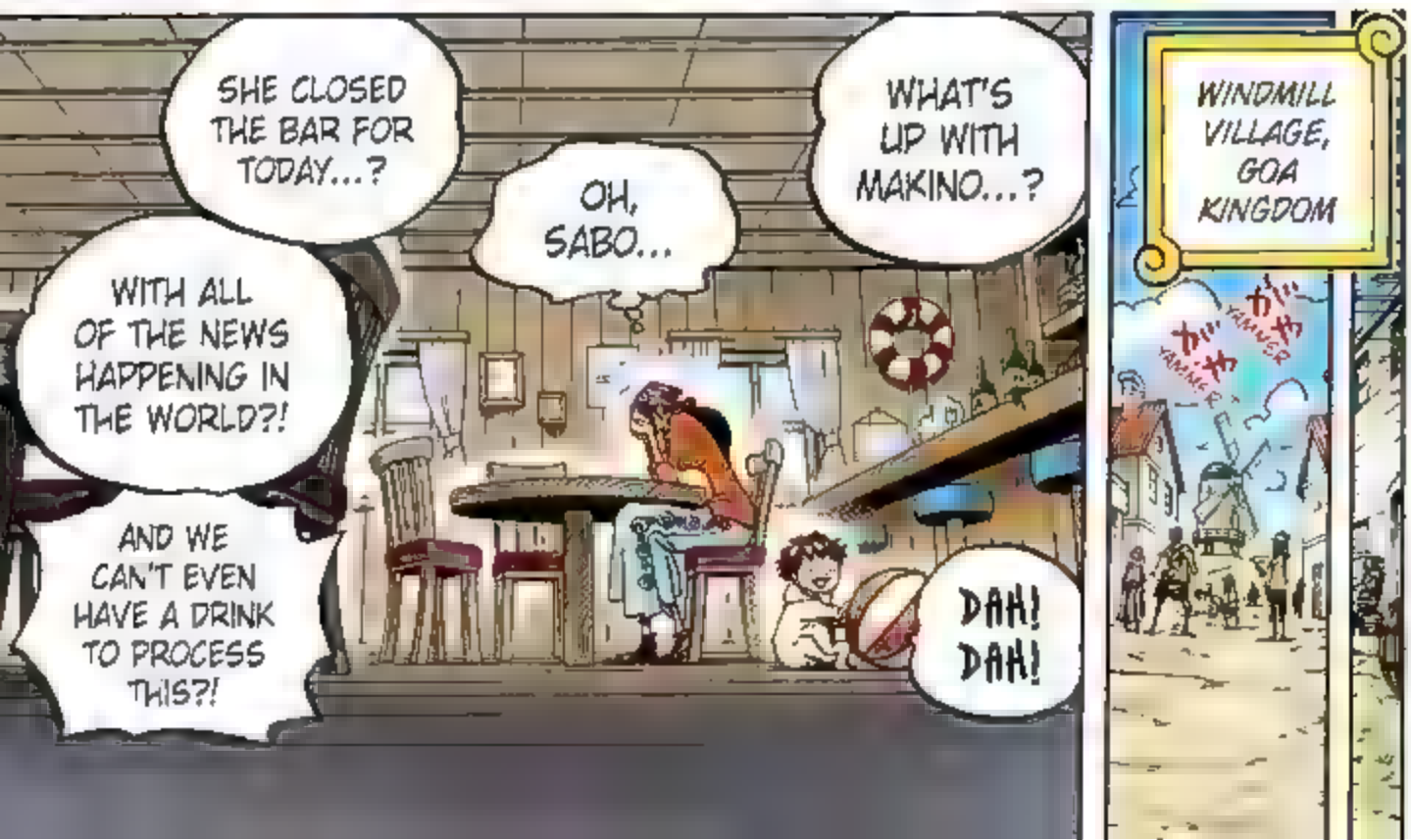

...SPREAD INSTANTLY THROUGHOUT THE WORLD, TO THE SHOCK OF MANY.
...THE NEWS OF THE KINGS' VOTE AND RESULTING INCIDENTS...
INCLUDING THE INCIDENT THE GOVERNMENT SOUGHT TO HUSH UP...

THAT CAN'T BE TRUE!! YOU'RE KIDDING, SABO!!!
うわぁぁぁぁぁぁ
WAAAAAA
IT'S THE W.E.J.!! THAT BIRD'S LYING THROUGH HIS BEAK!!
REVOLUTIONARY HQ
KAMABAKKA KINGDOM
WHAT?! WHAT DOES THIS MEAN?!


SABO...
...IS TO ASCERTAIN THE TRUTH...
OUR FIRST STEP...
THIS IS SABO WE'RE TALKING ABOUT!! IT'S IMPOSSIBLE !!!
I WON'T BELIEVE A WORD OF IT!!!


HOW DO WE CONFIRM ANY OF THIS?!
WE'VE LOST CONTACT WITH ALL OF THEM.
MUTTER
MUTTER
PLEASE DON'T BE TRUE...
SABO ...

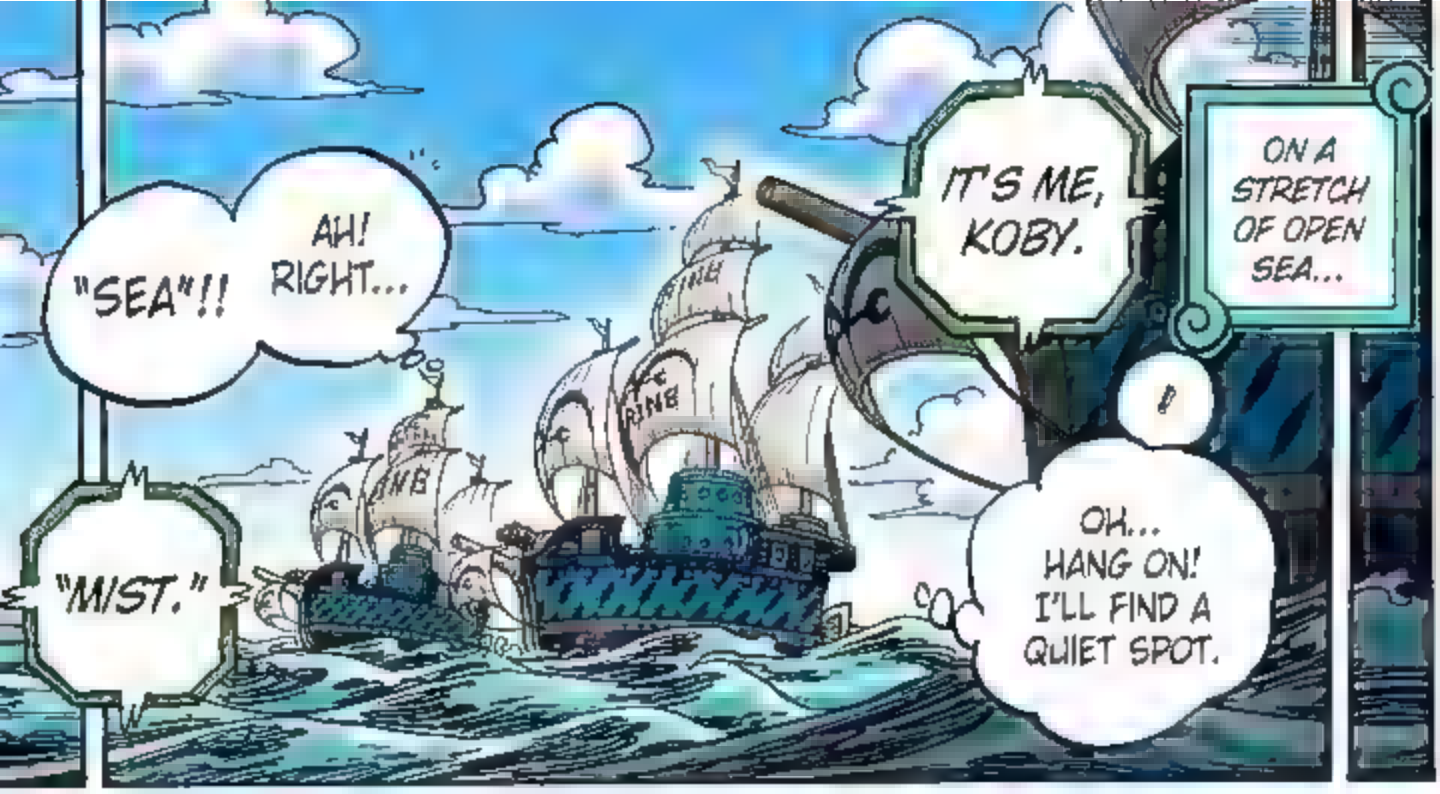

MY BROTHER ?!!
MY...
HE WAS...IN MARY GEOISE?!
GOA KINGDOM, ROYAL ESCORT SHIP
WHA--!


SHE CLOSED THE BAR FOR TODAY...?
OH, SABO...
WHAT'S UP WITH MAKINO...?
WITH ALL OF THE NEWS HAPPENING IN THE WORLD?!
AND WE CAN'T EVEN HAVE A DRINK TO PROCESS THIS?!
DAH! DAH!
WINDMILL VILLAGE, GOA KINGDOM
YAMMER
YAMMER

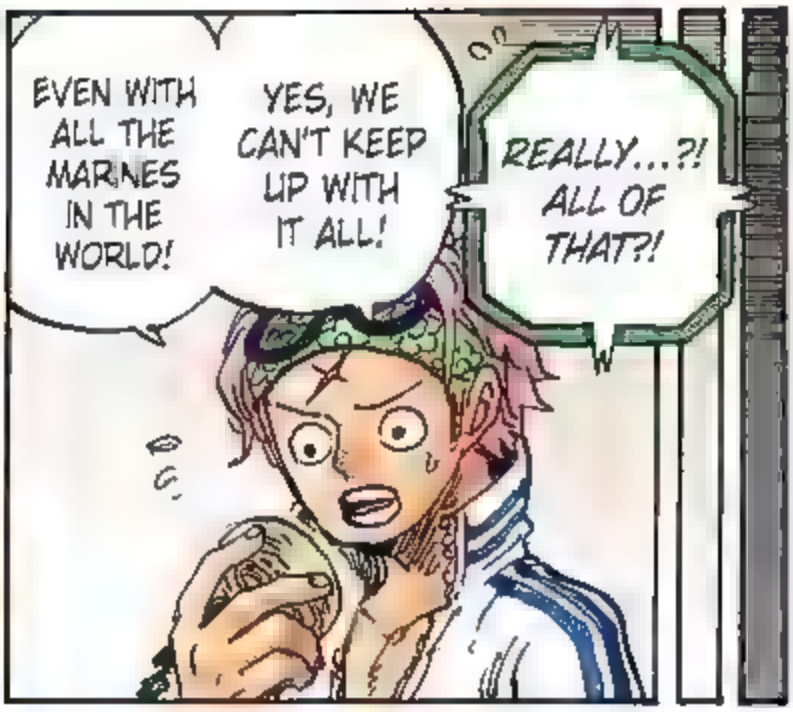
SAY IT AIN'T SO!!!
うおおお
WAAAA
SABO !!!
MT. CORVO, GOA KINGDOM
うおあああ
WAAAAH!!
WE ONLY JUST FOUND OUT HE WAS ALIVE!!

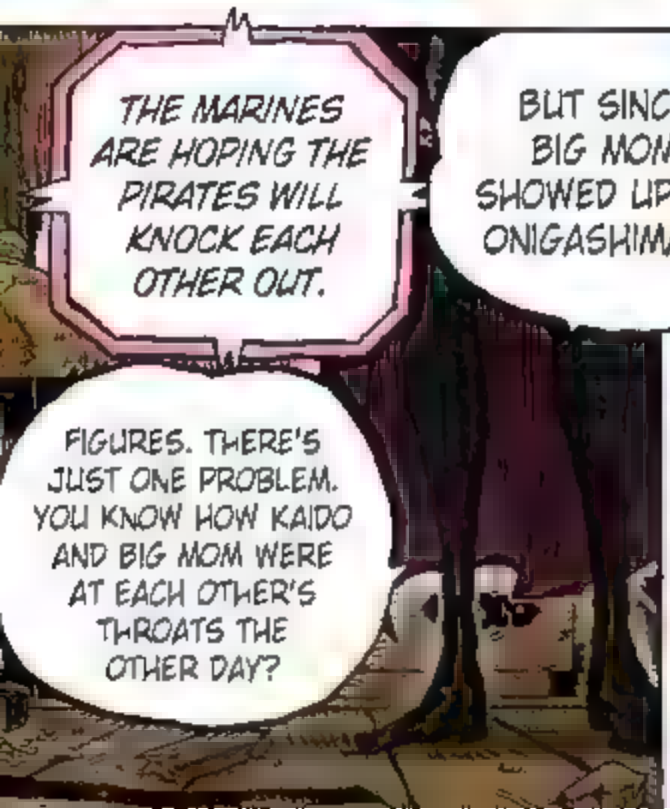
THINGS ARE JUST GETTING GOOD NOW!!!
HEE HEE HEE!!!
OH, THE WORLD NEVER GETS OLD, DOES IT?!
UNDERSEA PRISON, IMPEL DOWN
HEE HEE HEE!!

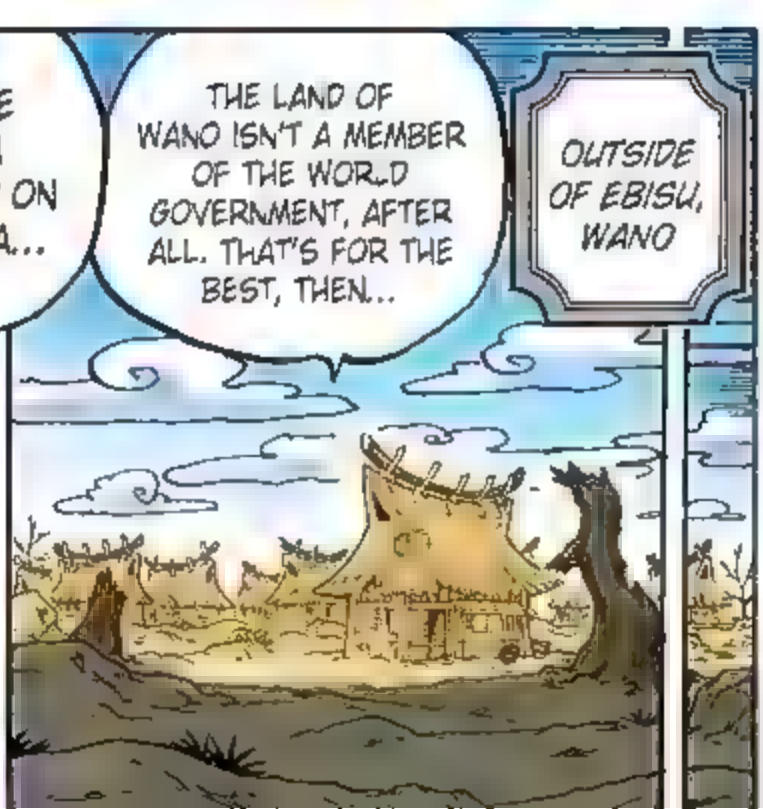
WHY LET THE MARINES REAP THE REWARD...
...WHEN I STAND TO GAIN FROM THIS?!!
PACK YER BAGS!! ONTO THE SHIP!!
PIRATE ISLAND, FULLALEAD
ZE HA HA HAA...


"SEA"!!
AH! RIGHT...
"MIST."
IT'S ME, KOBY.
OH... HANG ON! I'LL FIND A QUIET SPOT.
ON A STRETCH OF OPEN SEA...

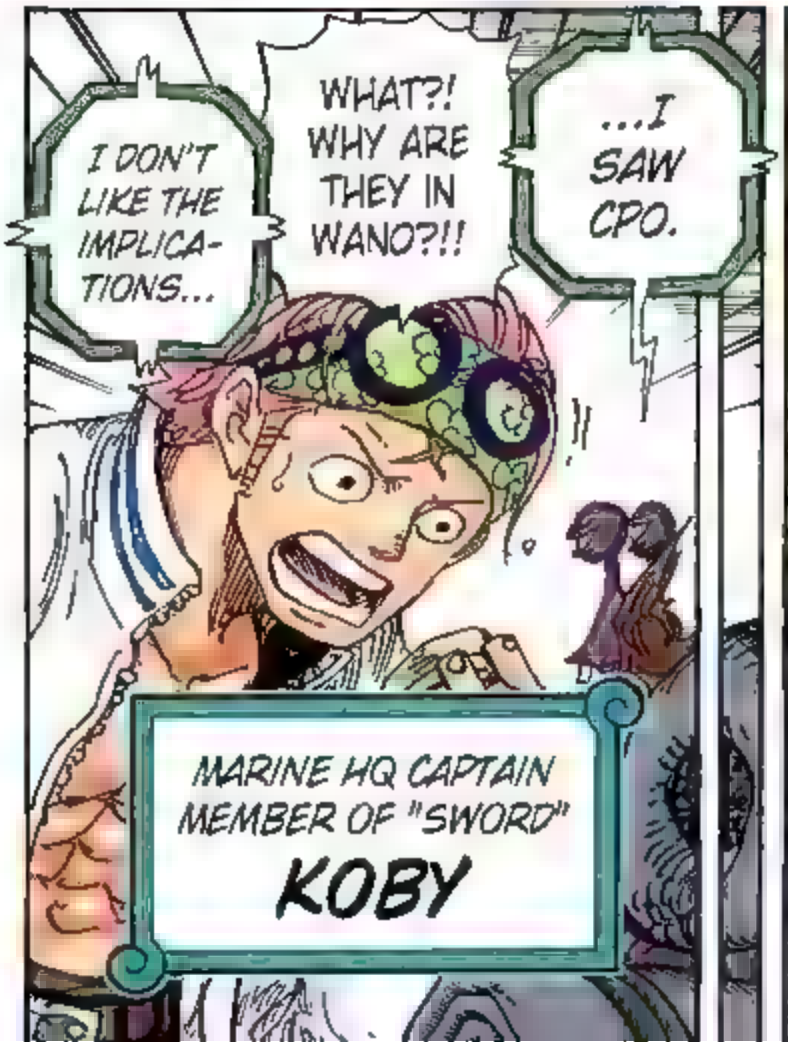
...THE MILITARY WON'T BE ACTING ON IT, JUST AS WE PLANNED.
SO AS FAR AS YOUR SITUATION GOES...
I MEAN, WE DON'T HAVE THE MANPOWER.

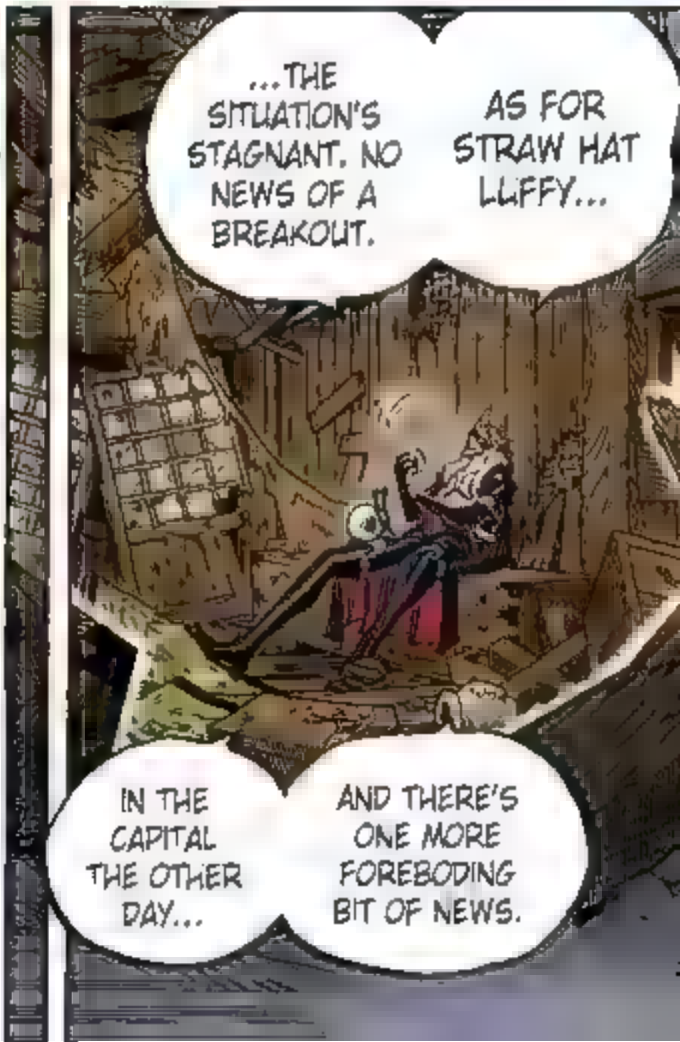

EVEN WITH ALL THE MARINES IN THE WORLD!
YES, WE CAN'T KEEP UP WITH IT ALL!
REALLY...?! ALL OF THAT?!

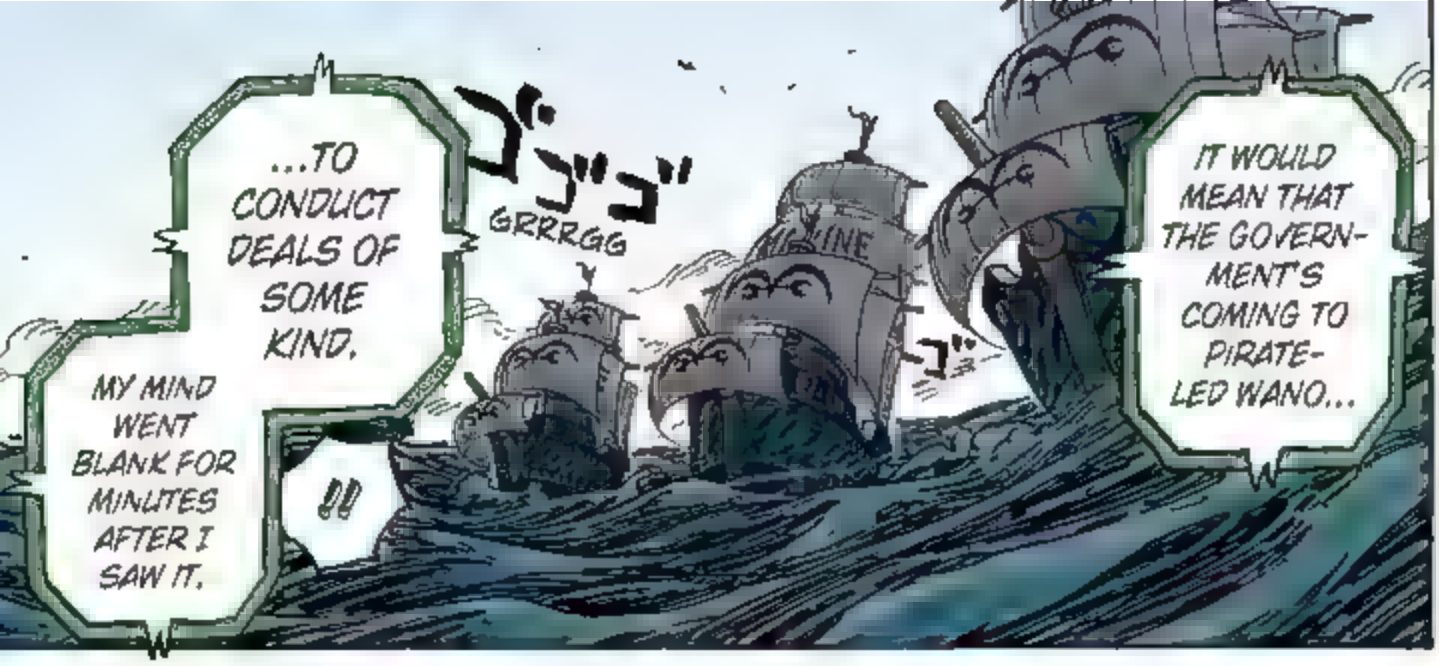

THE MARINES ARE HOPING THE PIRATES WILL KNOCK EACH OTHER OUT.
BUT SINCE BIG MOM SHOWED UP ON ONIGASHIMA...
FIGURES. THERE'S JUST ONE PROBLEM. YOU KNOW HOW KAIDO AND BIG MOM WERE AT EACH OTHER'S THROATS THE OTHER DAY?

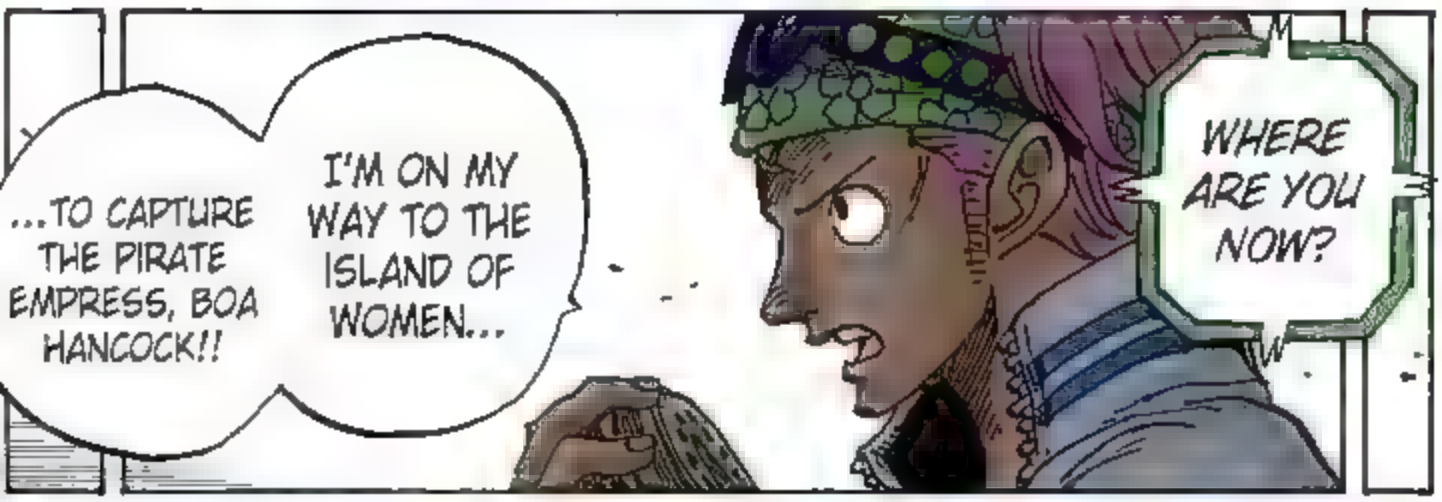

THE LAND OF WANO ISN'T A MEMBER OF THE WORLD GOVERNMENT, AFTER ALL. THAT'S FOR THE BEST, THEN...
OUTSIDE OF EBISU, WANO

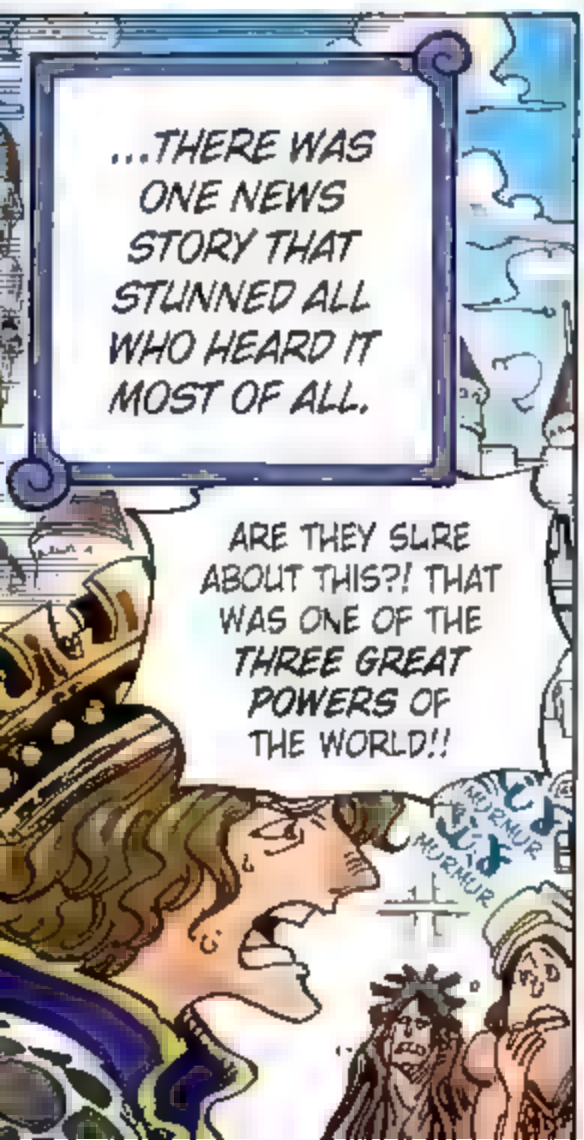
HUH ?!!
W... W-W-W... WHAT?!
WHAT DOES THAT MEAN?!!
NOW THEY'RE TEAMING UP.
MARINE HQ
TOP SECRET SPECIAL FORCE
CAPTAIN OF "SWORD"
X. DRAKE

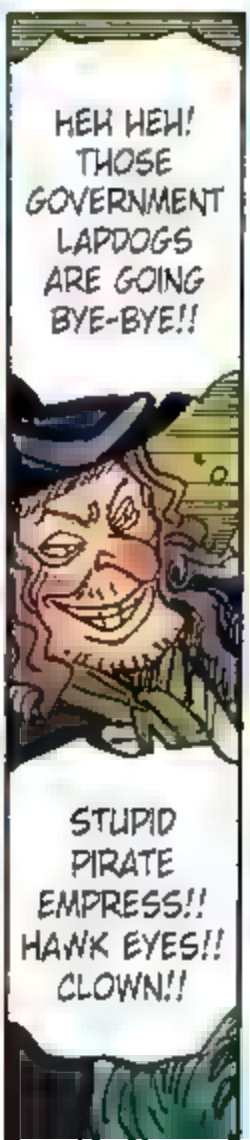

I DON'T LIKE THE IMPLICA-TIONS...
WHAT?! WHY ARE THEY IN WANO?!!
...I SAW CPO.
MARINE HQ CAPTAIN
MEMBER OF "SWORD"
KOBY


...THE SITUATION'S STAGNANT. NO NEWS OF A BREAKOUT.
AS FOR STRAW HAT LUFFY...
IN THE CAPITAL THE OTHER DAY...
AND THERE'S ONE MORE FOREBODING BIT OF NEWS.

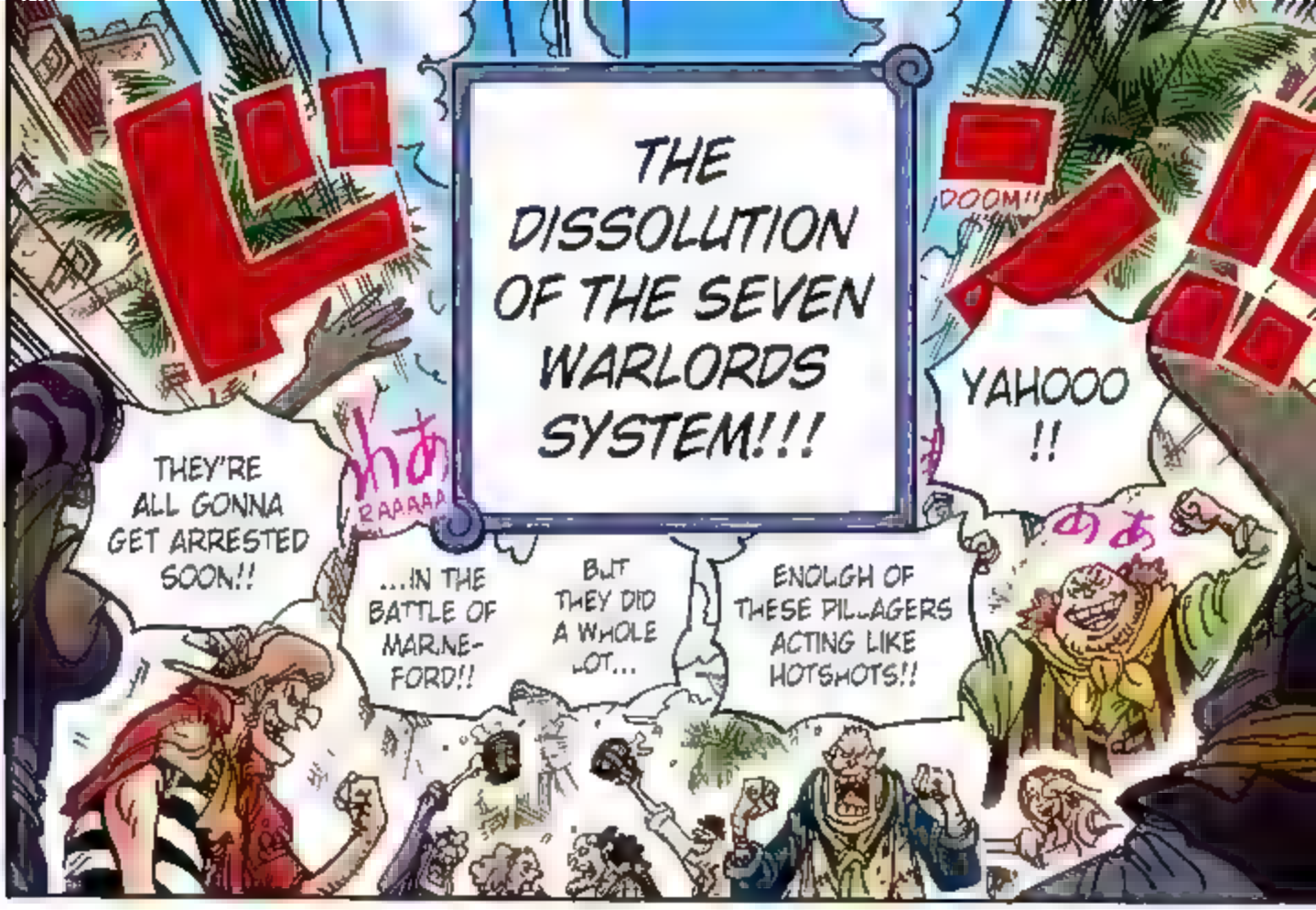

...TO CONDUCT DEALS OF SOME KIND.
MY MIND WENT BLANK FOR MINUTES AFTER I SAW IT.
!!
ゴゴゴ GRRRGG
MARINE
ゴゴ
IT WOULD MEAN THAT THE GOVERNMENT'S COMING TO PIRATE-LED WANO...


...TO CAPTURE THE PIRATE EMPRESS, BOA HANCOCK!!
I'M ON MY WAY TO THE ISLAND OF WOMEN...
WHERE ARE YOU NOW?

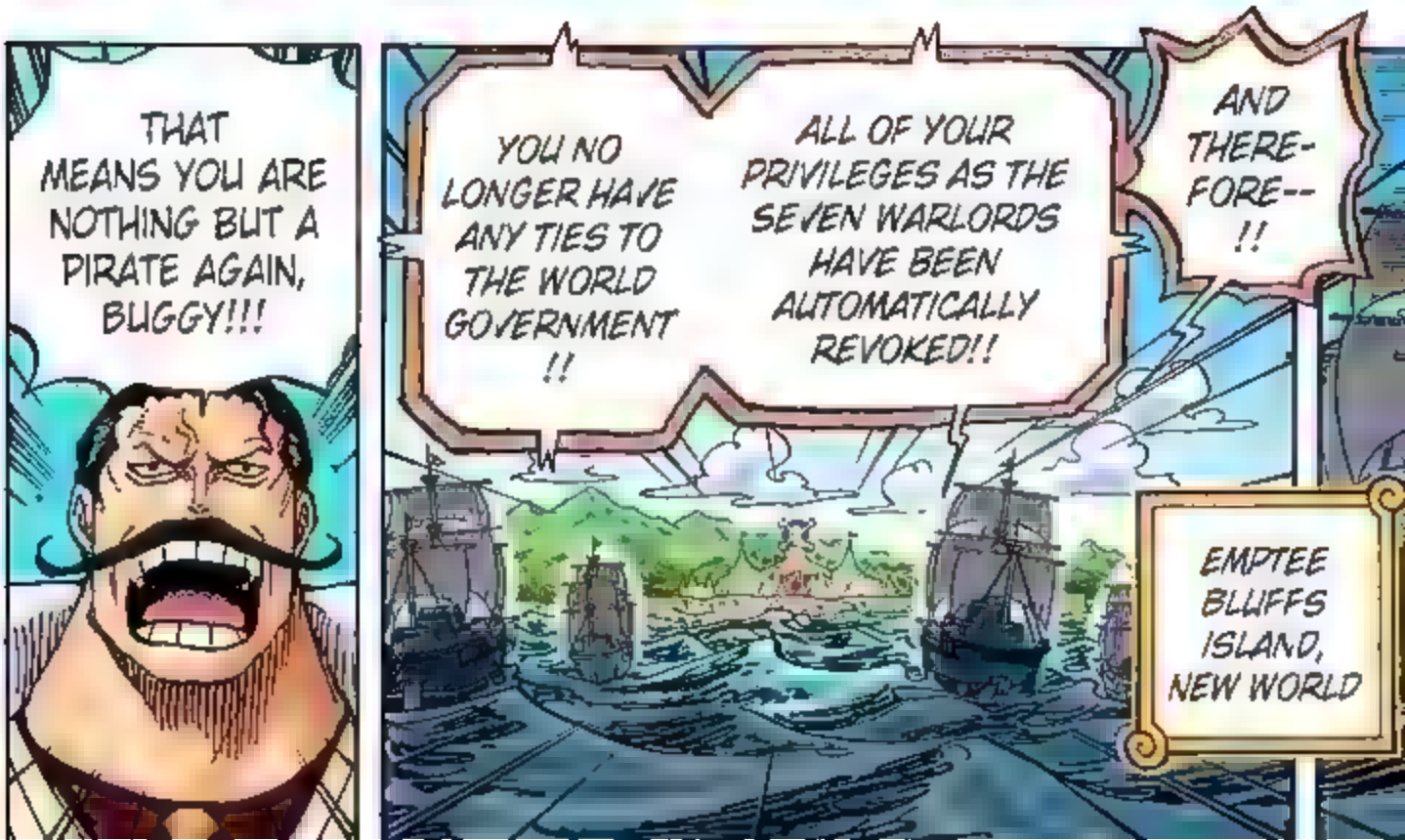

...THERE WAS ONE NEWS STORY THAT STUNNED ALL WHO HEARD IT MOST OF ALL.
ARE THEY SURE ABOUT THIS?! THAT WAS ONE OF THE THREE GREAT POWERS OF THE WORLD!!
MURMUR MURMUR MURMUR

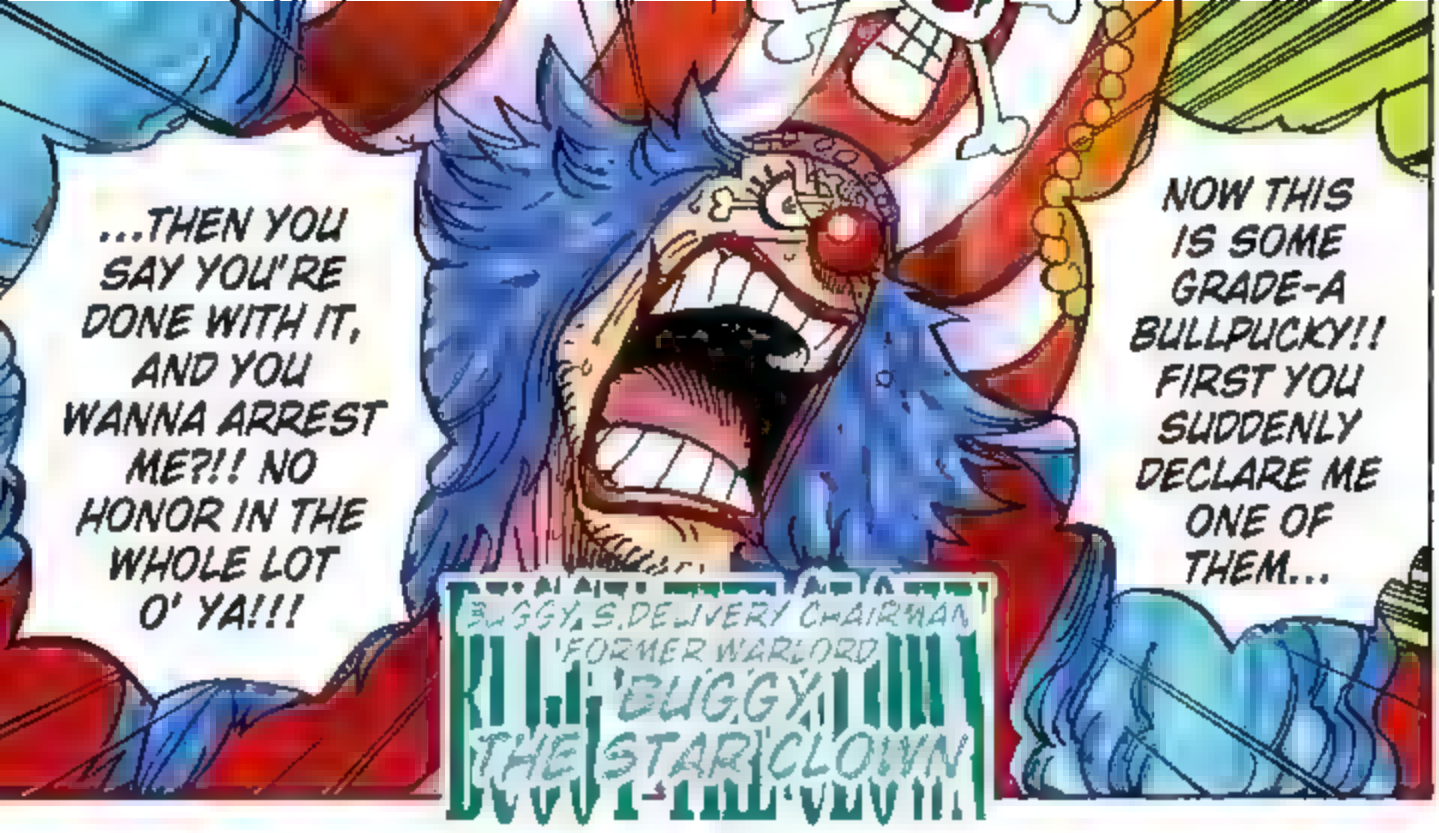

HEH HEH! THOSE GOVERNMENT LAPDOGS ARE GOING BYE-BYE!!
STUPID PIRATE EMPRESS!! HAWK EYES!! CLOWN!!

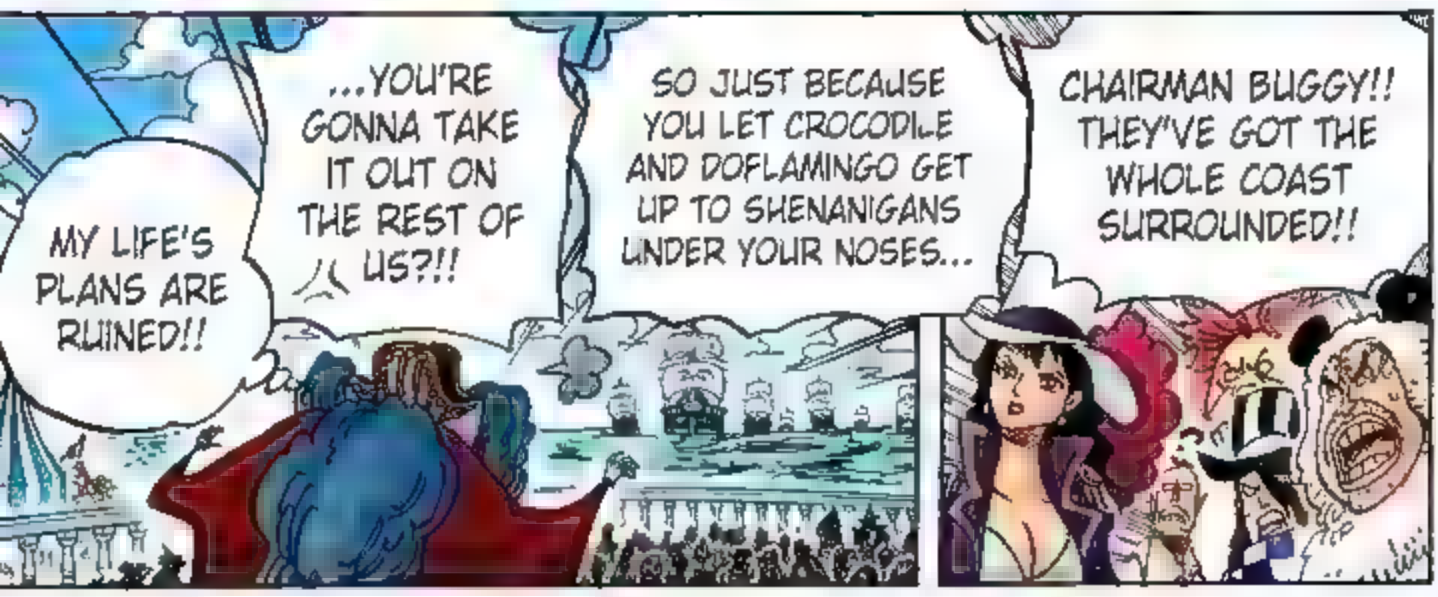
BUT ALL OVER THE WORLD...
THEY SHOULD HAVE DONE THIS A LONG TIME AGO!!
IT WAS WRONG TO HAVE WORKED WITH PIRATES IN THE FIRST PLACE!!
わあああ RAAAHH

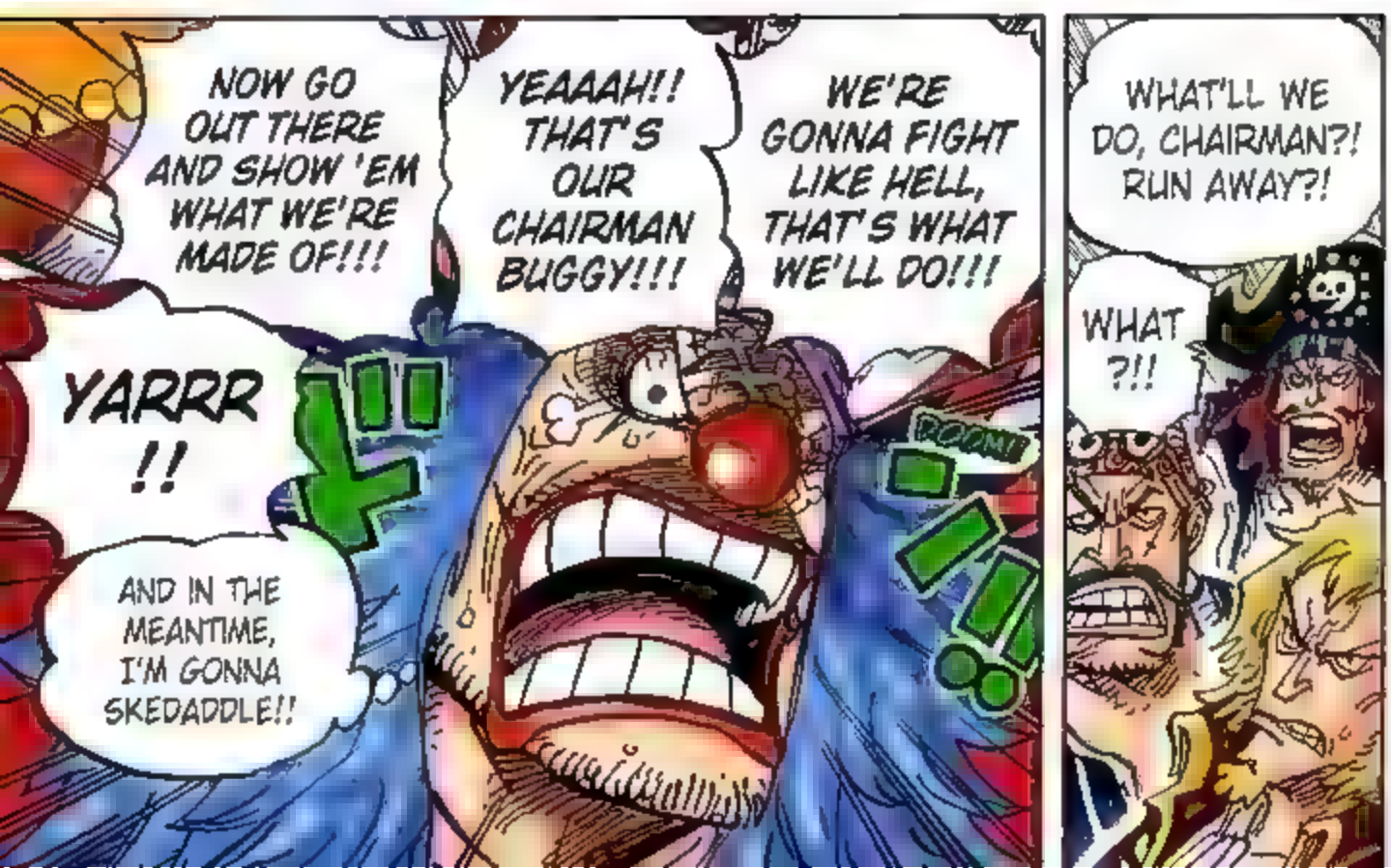

THE DISSOLUTION OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS SYSTEM!!!
DOOM!!
YAHOOO !!
THEY'RE ALL GONNA GET ARRESTED SOON!!
RAAAAA
...IN THE BATTLE OF MARINE-FORD!!
BUT THEY DID A WHOLE LOT...
ENOUGH OF THESE PILLAGERS ACTING LIKE HOTSHOTS!!

...THE MATTER WAS PUT TO A MAJORITY VOTE AND PASSED!!
AFTER AN IMPASSIONED ARGUMENT FROM TWO KINGS WHOSE NATIONS HAD SUFFERED BECAUSE OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS...

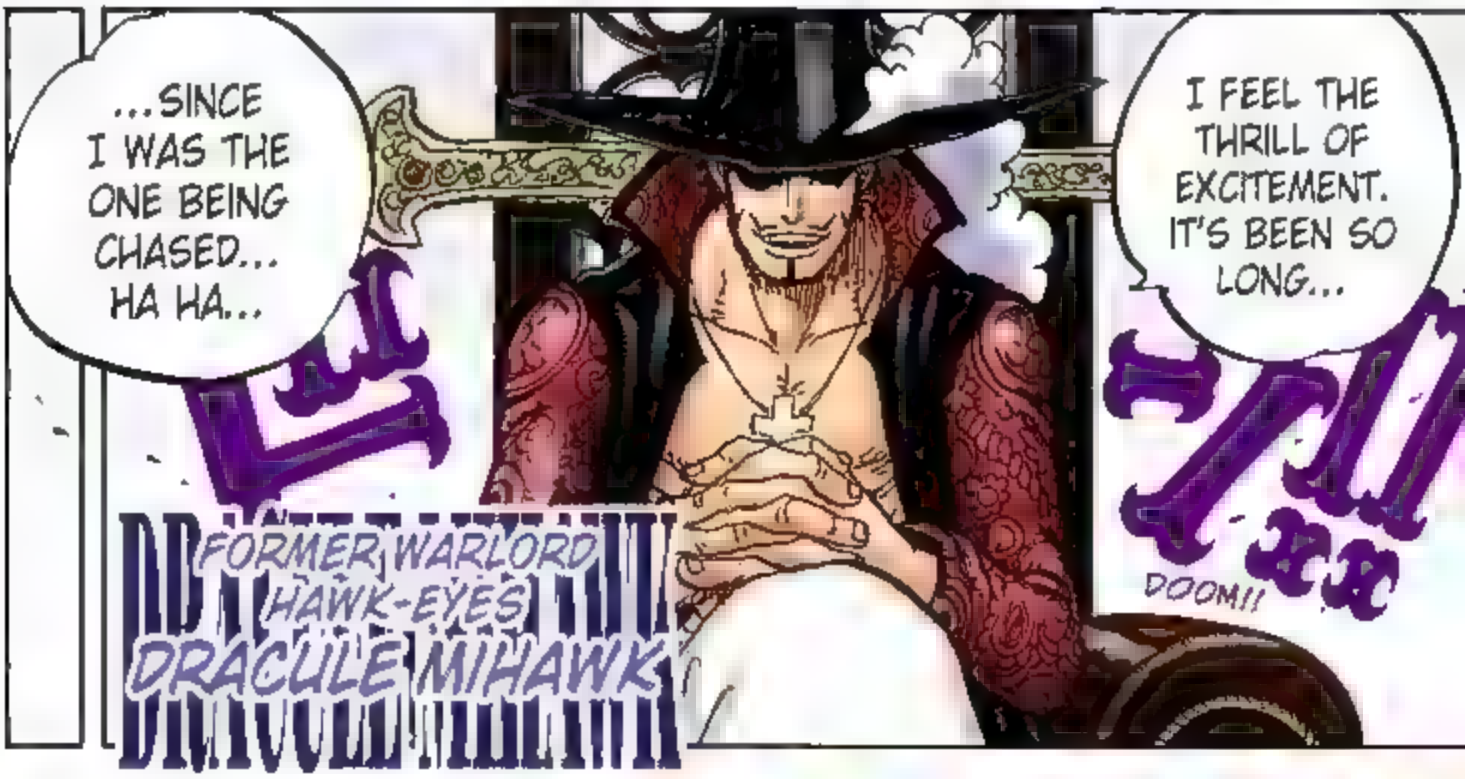

THAT MEANS YOU ARE NOTHING BUT A PIRATE AGAIN, BUGGY!!!
YOU NO LONGER HAVE ANY TIES TO THE WORLD GOVERNMENT !!
ALL OF YOUR PRIVILEGES AS THE SEVEN WARLORDS HAVE BEEN AUTOMATICALLY REVOKED!!
AND THERE-FORE-- !!
EMPTEE BLUFFS ISLAND, NEW WORLD

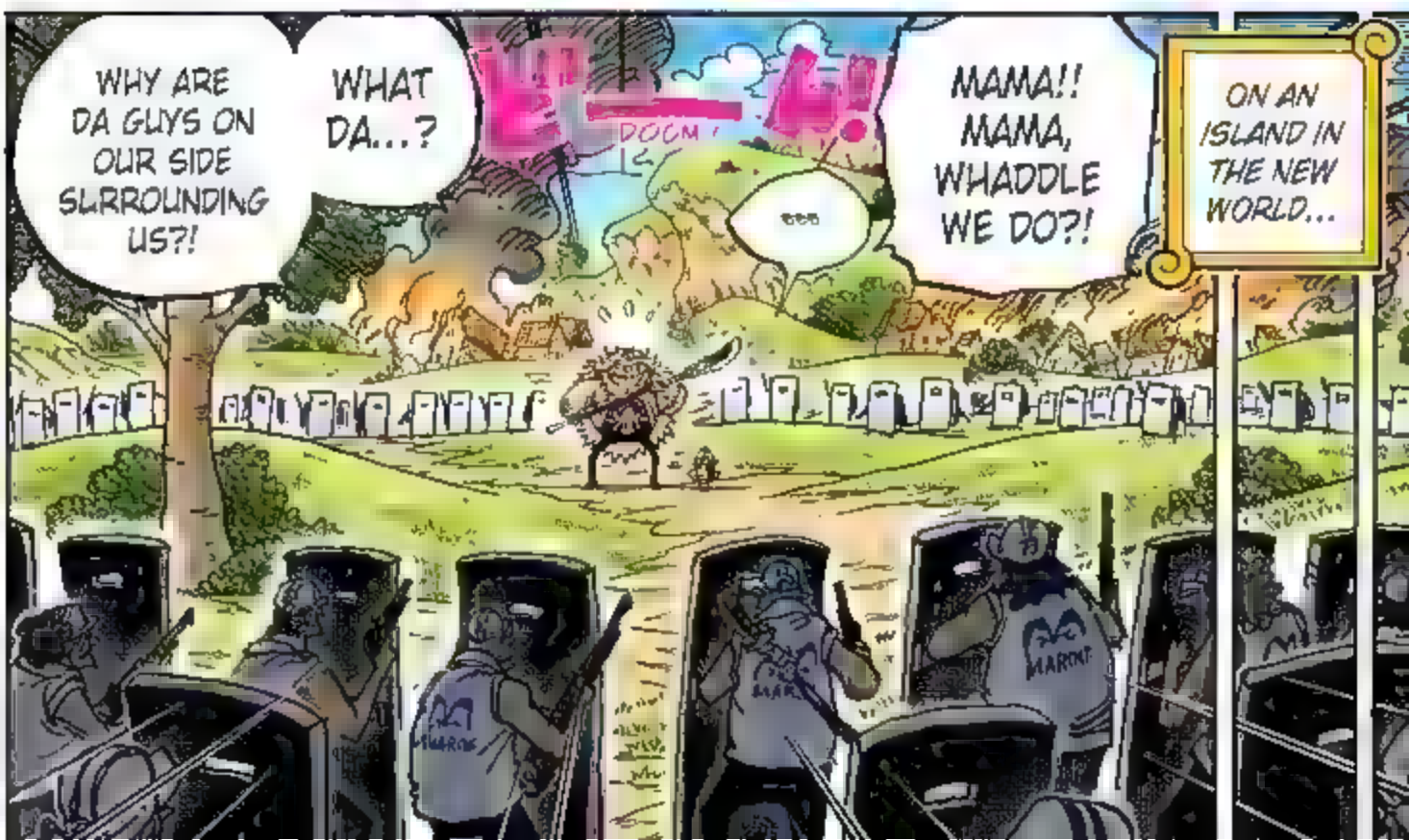

...THEN YOU SAY YOU'RE DONE WITH IT, AND YOU WANNA ARREST ME?!! NO HONOR IN THE WHOLE LOT O' YA!!!
NOW THIS IS SOME GRADE-A BULLPUCKY!! FIRST YOU SUDDENLY DECLARE ME ONE OF THEM...
BUGGY, S.DELIVERY CHAIRMAN
FORMER WARLORD
'BUGGY THE STAR CLOWN'


MY LIFE'S PLANS ARE RUINED!!
...YOU'RE GONNA TAKE IT OUT ON THE REST OF US?!!
SO JUST BECAUSE YOU LET CROCODILE AND DOFLAMINGO GET UP TO SHENANIGANS UNDER YOUR NOSES...
CHAIRMAN BUGGY!! THEY'VE GOT THE WHOLE COAST SURROUNDED!!


NOW GO OUT THERE AND SHOW 'EM WHAT WE'RE MADE OF!!!
YEAAAH!! THAT'S OUR CHAIRMAN BUGGY!!!
WE'RE GONNA FIGHT LIKE HELL, THAT'S WHAT WE'LL DO!!!
YARRR !!
AND IN THE MEANTIME, I'M GONNA SKEDADDLE!!
BOOM!
WHAT'LL WE DO, CHAIRMAN?! RUN AWAY?!
WHAT ?!!

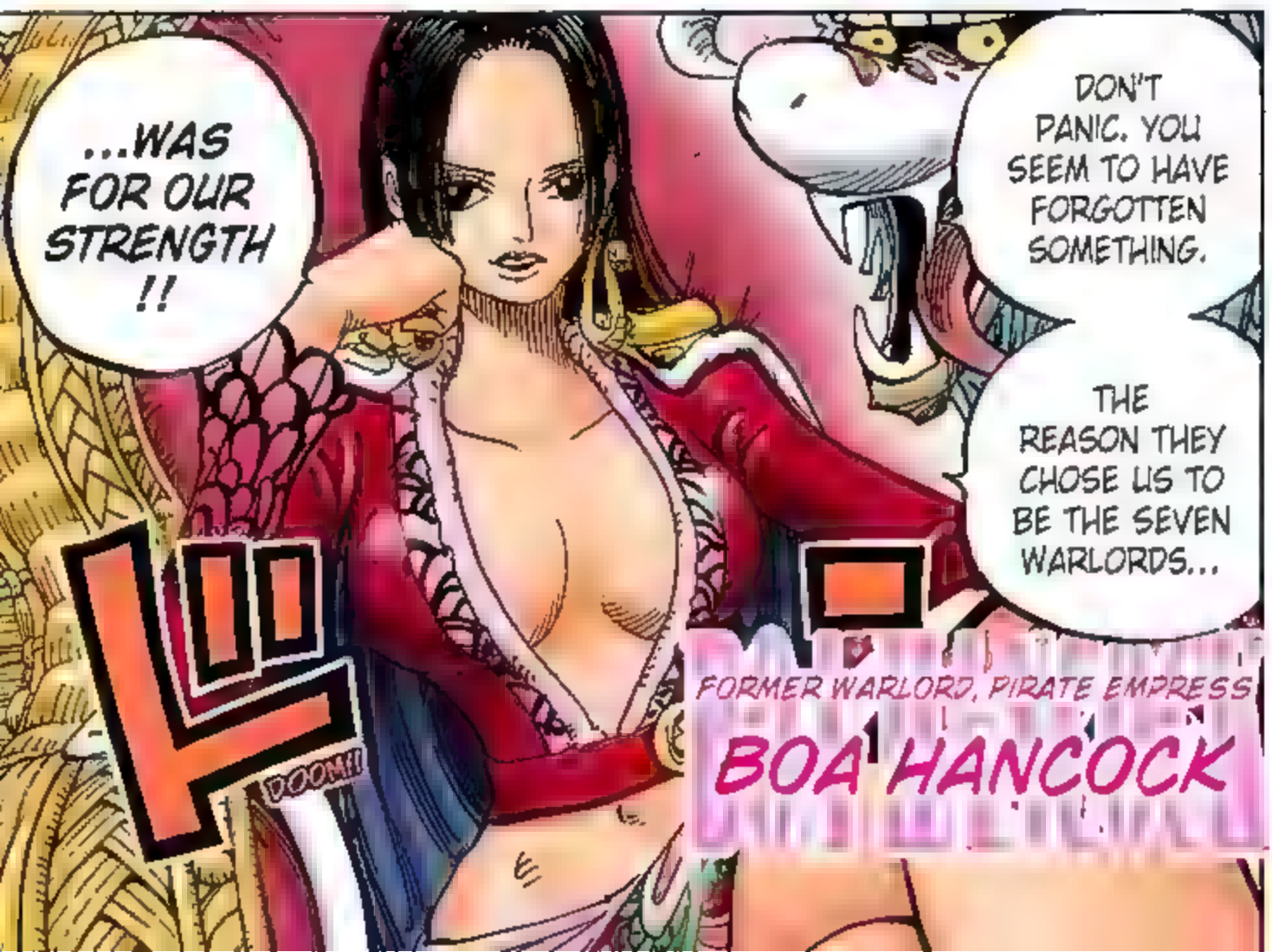
HAWK-EYES MIHAWK!!
GRRRG
SURRENDER YOURSELF AT ONCE!!
RUINS OF MUGGY KINGDOM, GLOOM ISLAND


...SINCE I WAS THE ONE BEING CHASED... HA HA...
I FEEL THE THRILL OF EXCITEMENT. IT'S BEEN SO LONG...
DOOM!!
FORMER WARLORD HAWK-EYES DRACULE MIHAWK

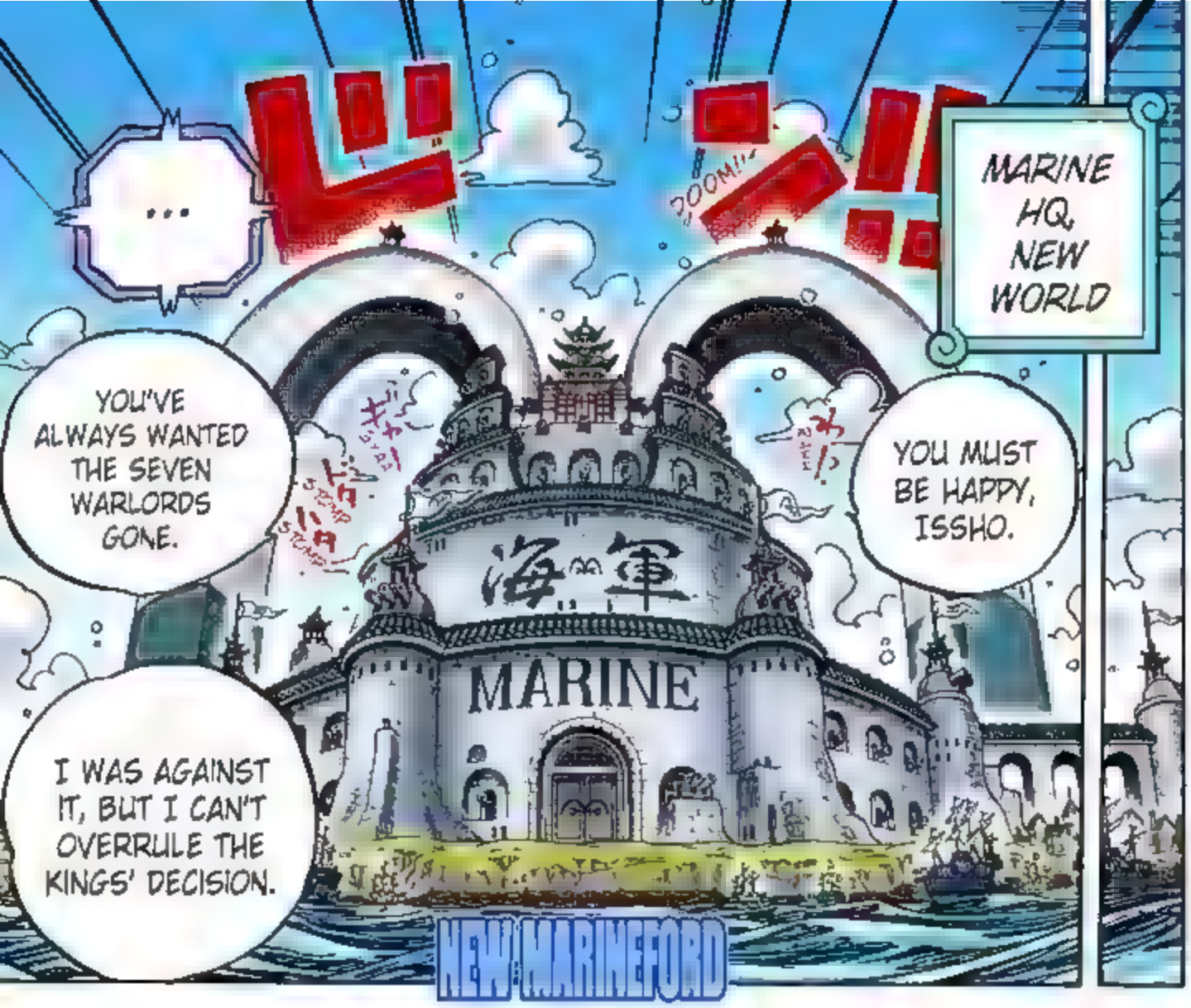

WHY ARE DA GUYS ON OUR SIDE SURROUNDING US?!
WHAT DA...?
DOOM!
...
MAMA!! MAMA, WHADDLE WE DO?!
ON AN ISLAND IN THE NEW WORLD...

DEN I'LL KILL 'EM ALL!!
IN DA NAME OF WHITE-BEER!!
I CAN?!
FORMER WARLORD, SELF-STYLED, "WHITEBEARD JR."
EDWARD WEEVIL
BECAUSE IT SEEMS THEY'RE NOT ON OUR SIDE ANYMORE.
GET THEM ALL, WEEVIL!!
WELL, THAT'S THEIR MISTAKE!!

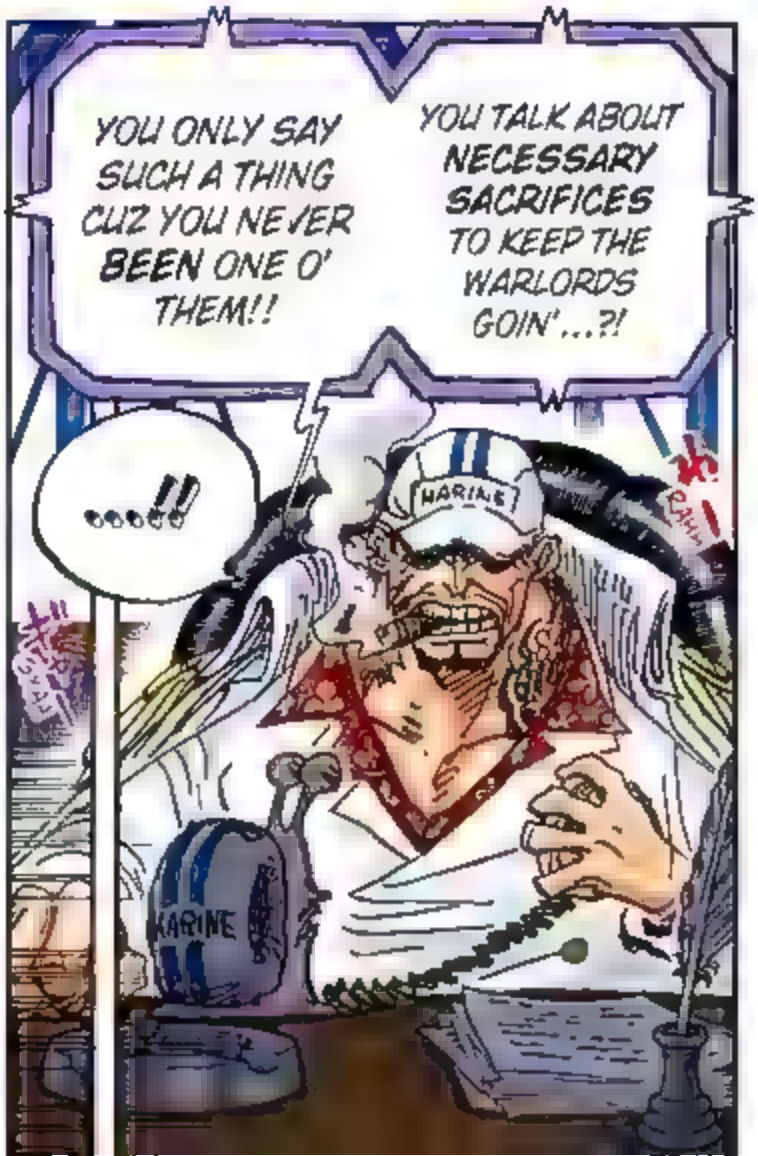
...
THERE ARE MARINE SHIPS OUT AT SEA!!
THE RIGHTS OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS HAVE BEEN STRIPPED AWAY!!
WE'VE GOT A SITUATION, SNAKE PRINCESS!!
ISLAND OF WOMEN, AMAZON LILY

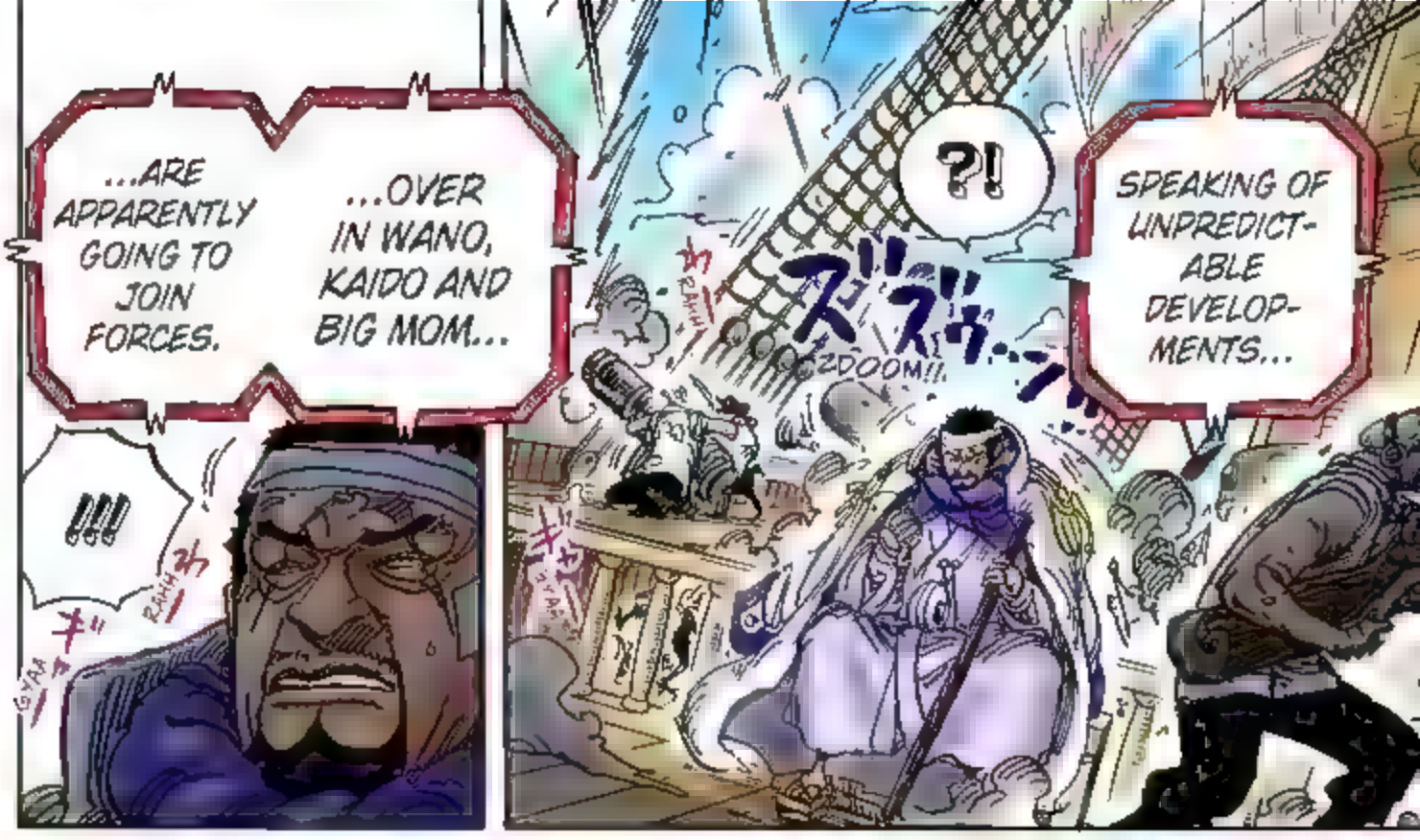

...WAS FOR OUR STRENGTH!!
DON'T PANIC. YOU SEEM TO HAVE FORGOTTEN SOMETHING.
THE REASON THEY CHOSE US TO BE THE SEVEN WARLORDS...
DOOM!!
FORMER WARLORD, PIRATE EMPRESS
BOA HANCOCK

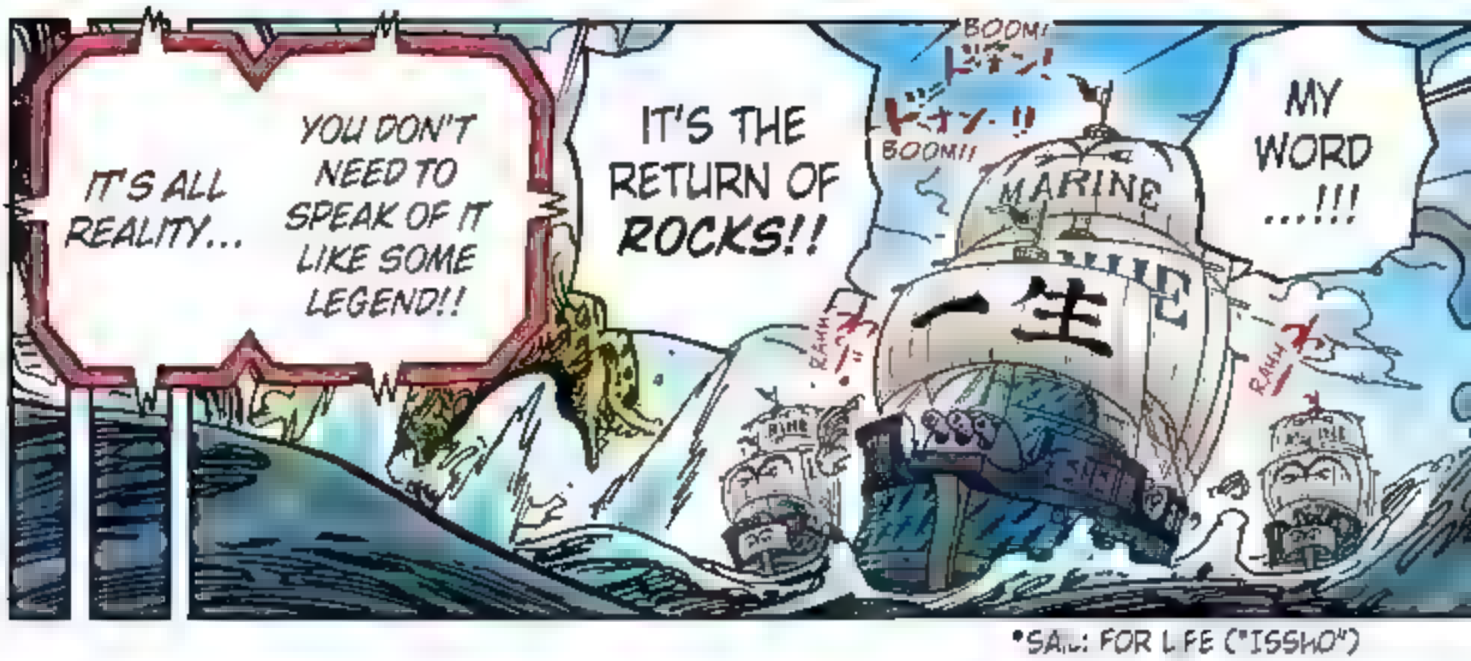
ONEPIECE
PICK UP YOUR SHIT


...
MARINE HQ, NEW WORLD
YOU'VE ALWAYS WANTED THE SEVEN WARLORDS GONE.
I WAS AGAINST IT, BUT I CAN'T OVERRULE THE KINGS' DECISION.
YOU MUST BE HAPPY, ISSHO.
ZOOM!!
STOMP STOMP
海軍
MARINE
NEW MARINEFORD

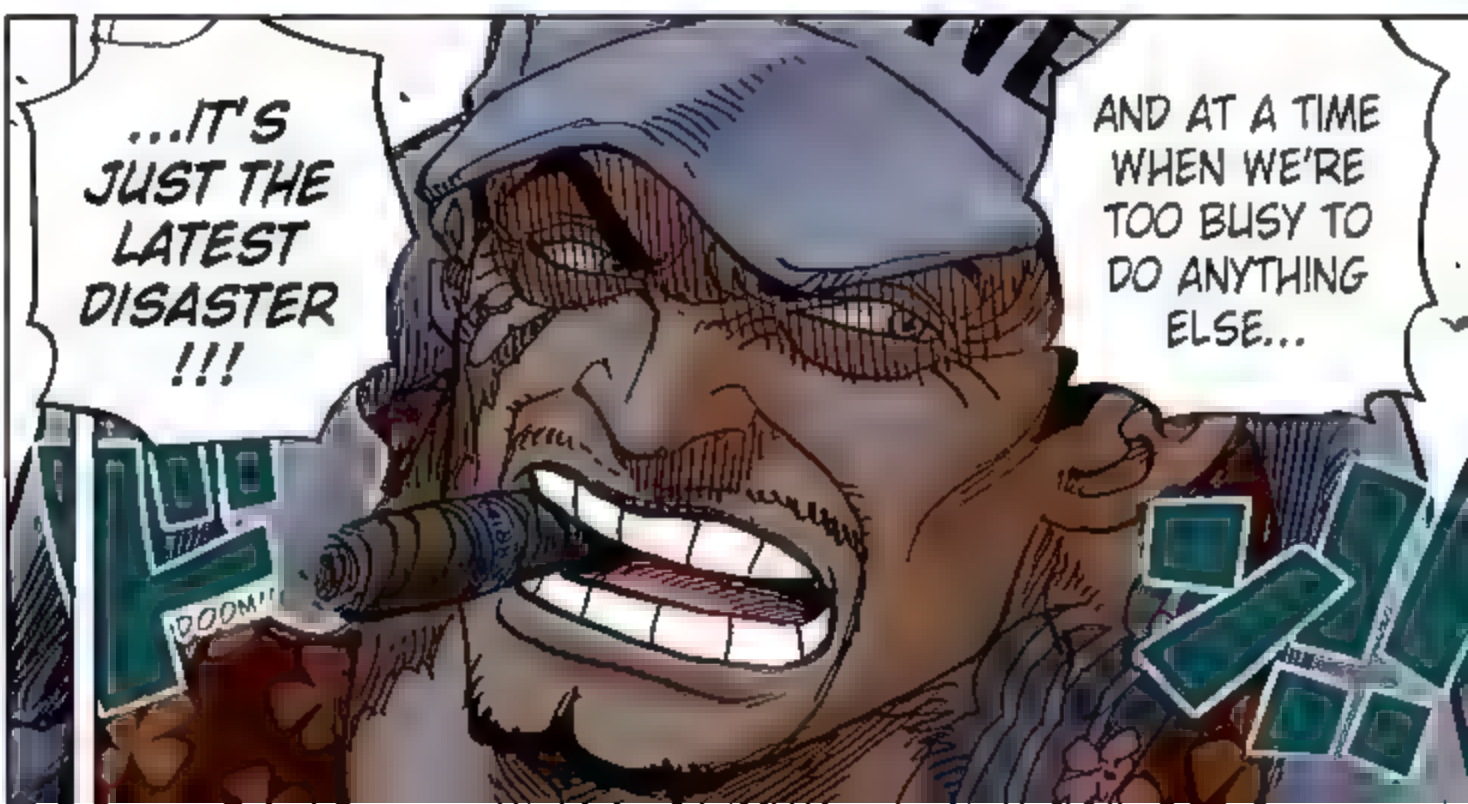
NO DOUBT THE WORLD'S POWER BALANCE...
LET'S JUST PUT OUR TRUST IN SSG TO DO ITS JOB.
KABOOM...
RAHH...!
...IS ABOUT TO MAKE A MAJOR CHANGE!!


YOU ONLY SAY SUCH A THING CUZ YOU NEVER BEEN ONE O' THEM!!
YOU TALK ABOUT NECESSARY SACRIFICES TO KEEP THE WARLORDS GOIN'...?!
...!!
MARINE
RAHH...!
MARINE

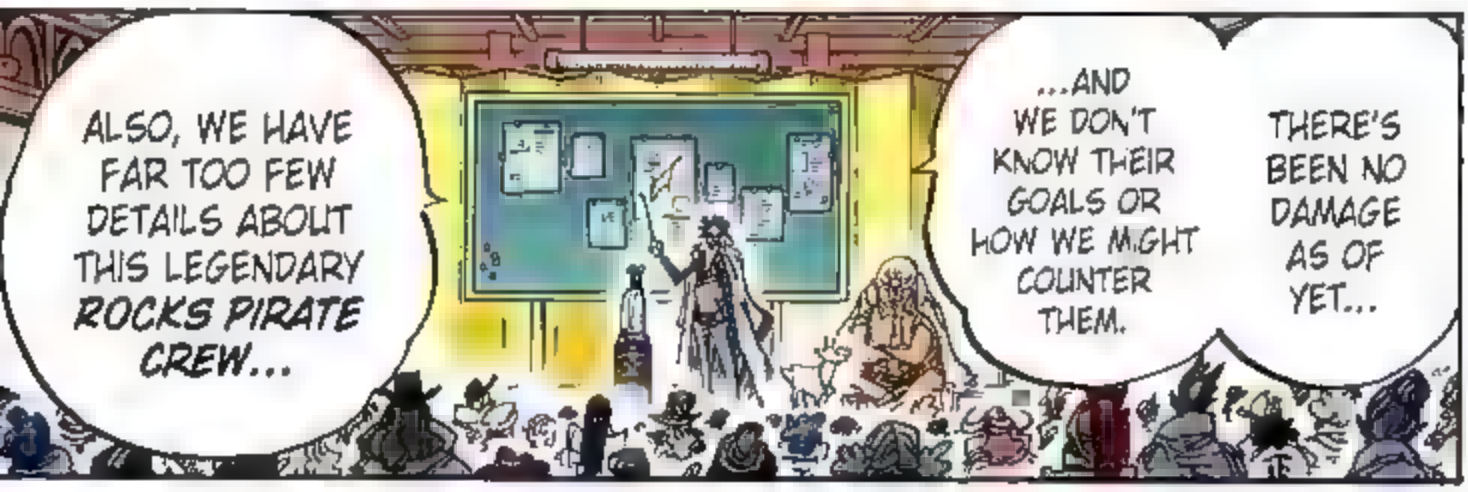




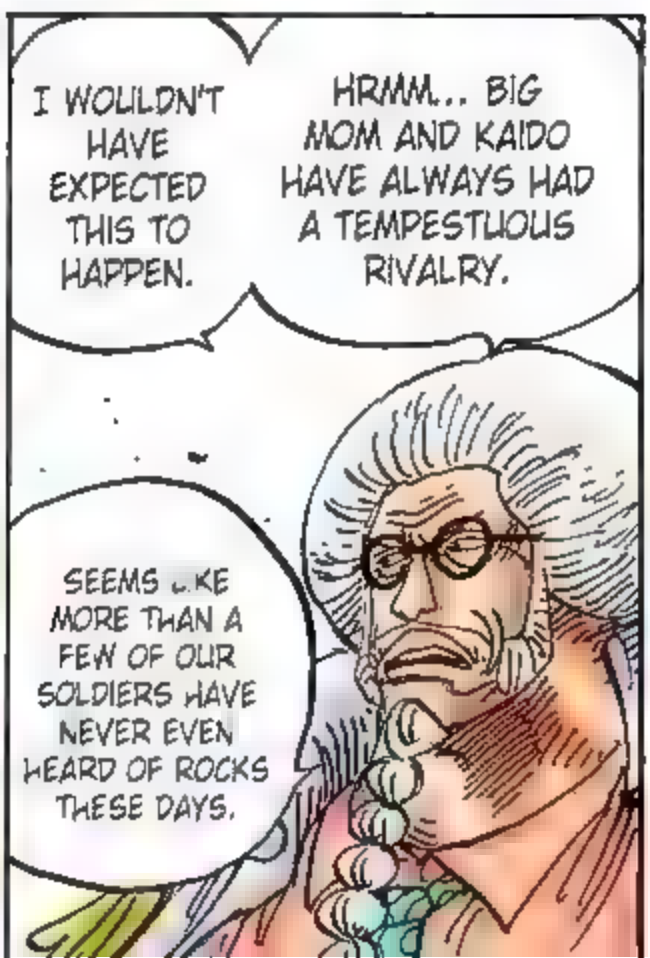
*SAIL FOR LIFE ("ISSHO")

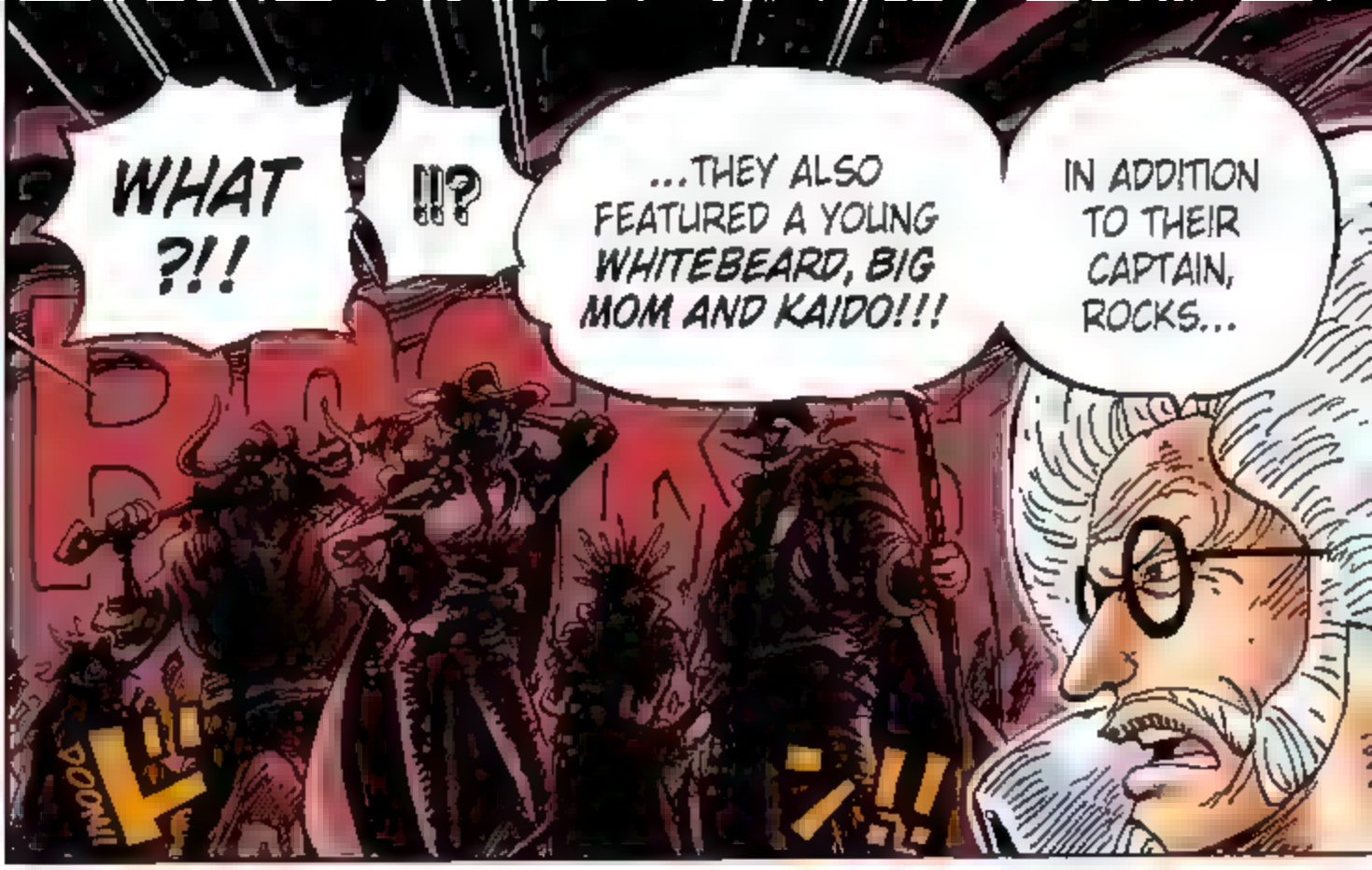


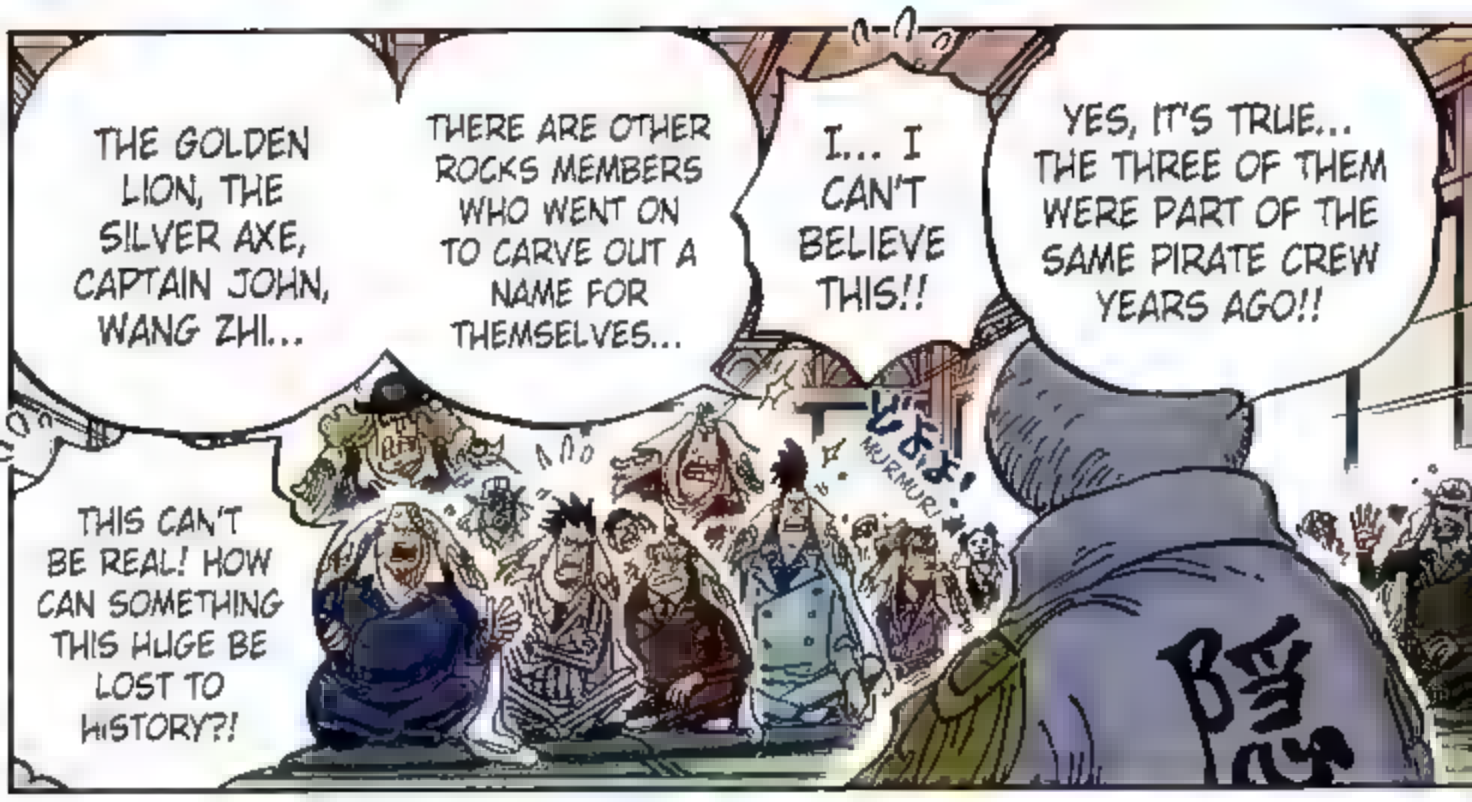
AND OF ALL TIMES...
...IT HAS TO BE NOW?!!
TECHNICALLY, THE INTEL SAYS THEY'RE "ABOUT TO" TEAM UP.
ゴゴゴゴ
TWO OF THE EMPERORS HAVE TEAMED UP?!!
RAHH

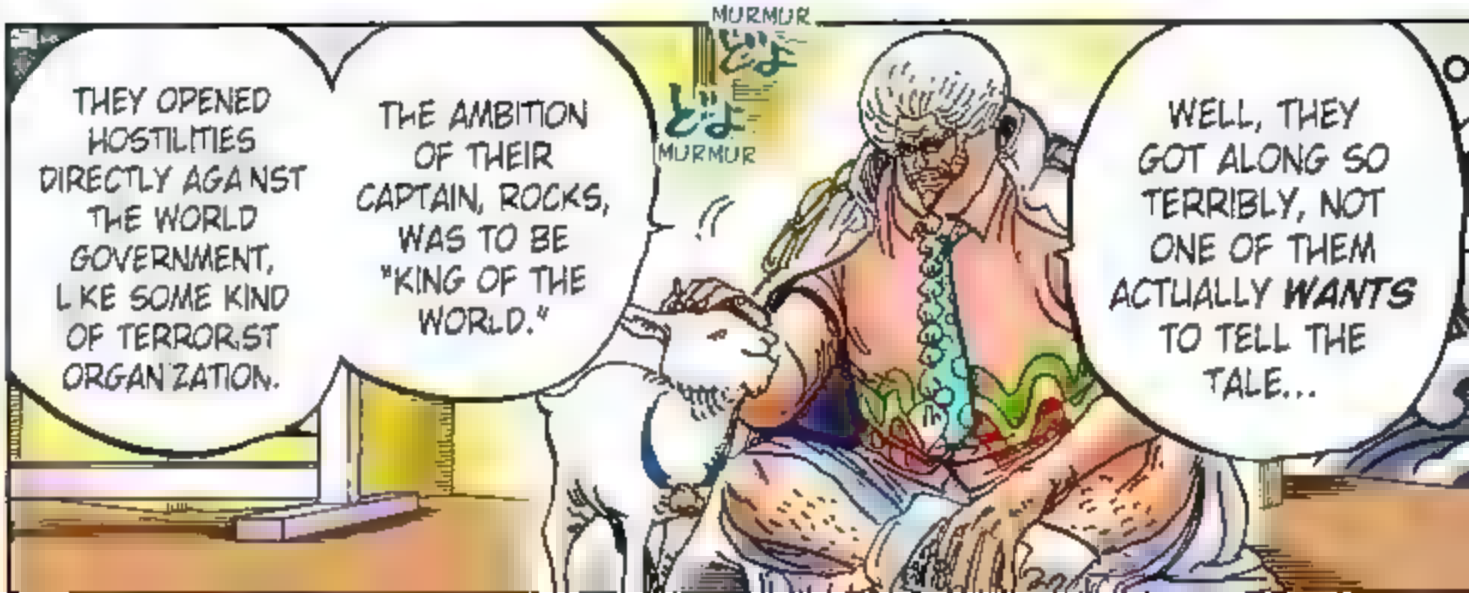

ALSO, WE HAVE FAR TOO FEW DETAILS ABOUT THIS LEGENDARY ROCKS PIRATE CREW...
...AND WE DON'T KNOW THEIR GOALS OR HOW WE MIGHT COUNTER THEM.
THERE'S BEEN NO DAMAGE AS OF YET...

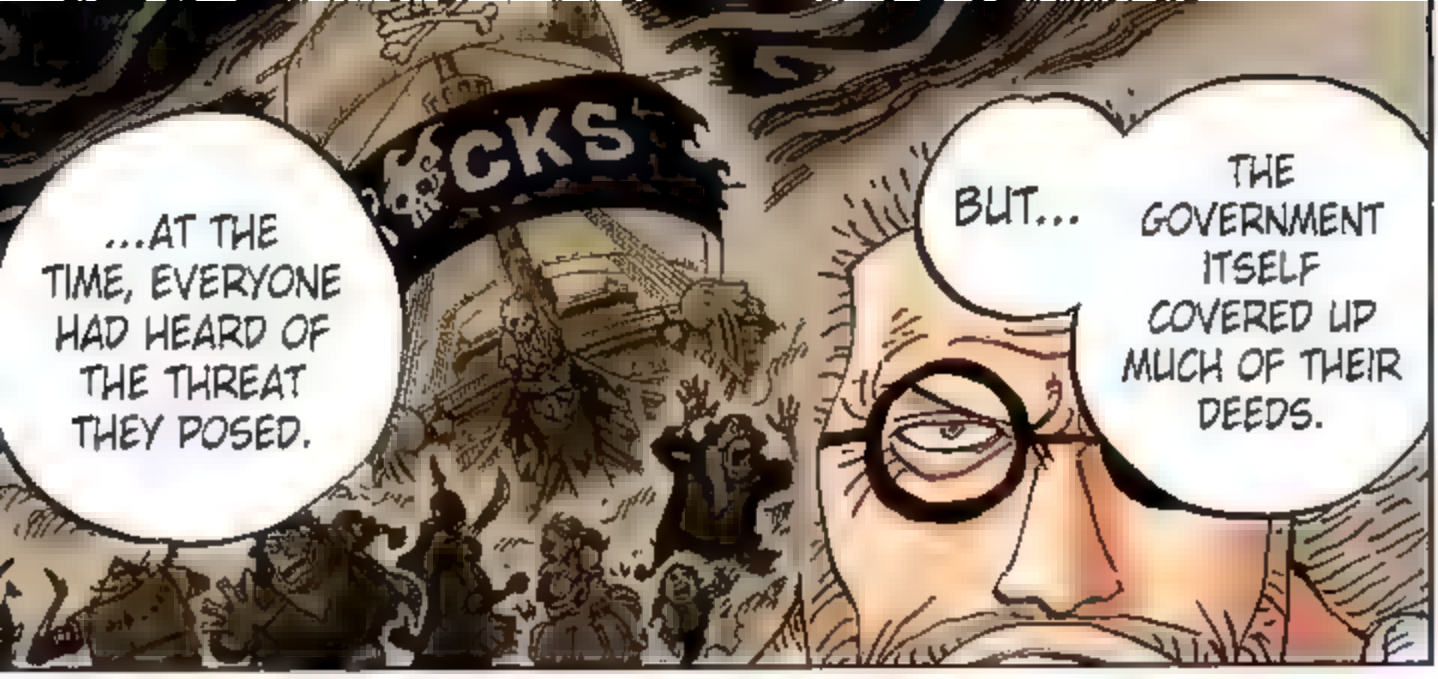
...WHO CAME TOGETHER ON THE PIRATE ISLAND OF FULLALEAD YEARS AGO TO MAKE ONE BIG SCORE.
THE ROCKS PIRATES WERE A COLLECTION OF INDIVIDUALS...
...
THEY WERE A FIERCE BUNCH, CONSTANTLY KILLING ONE ANOTHER WITHIN THE GROUP.

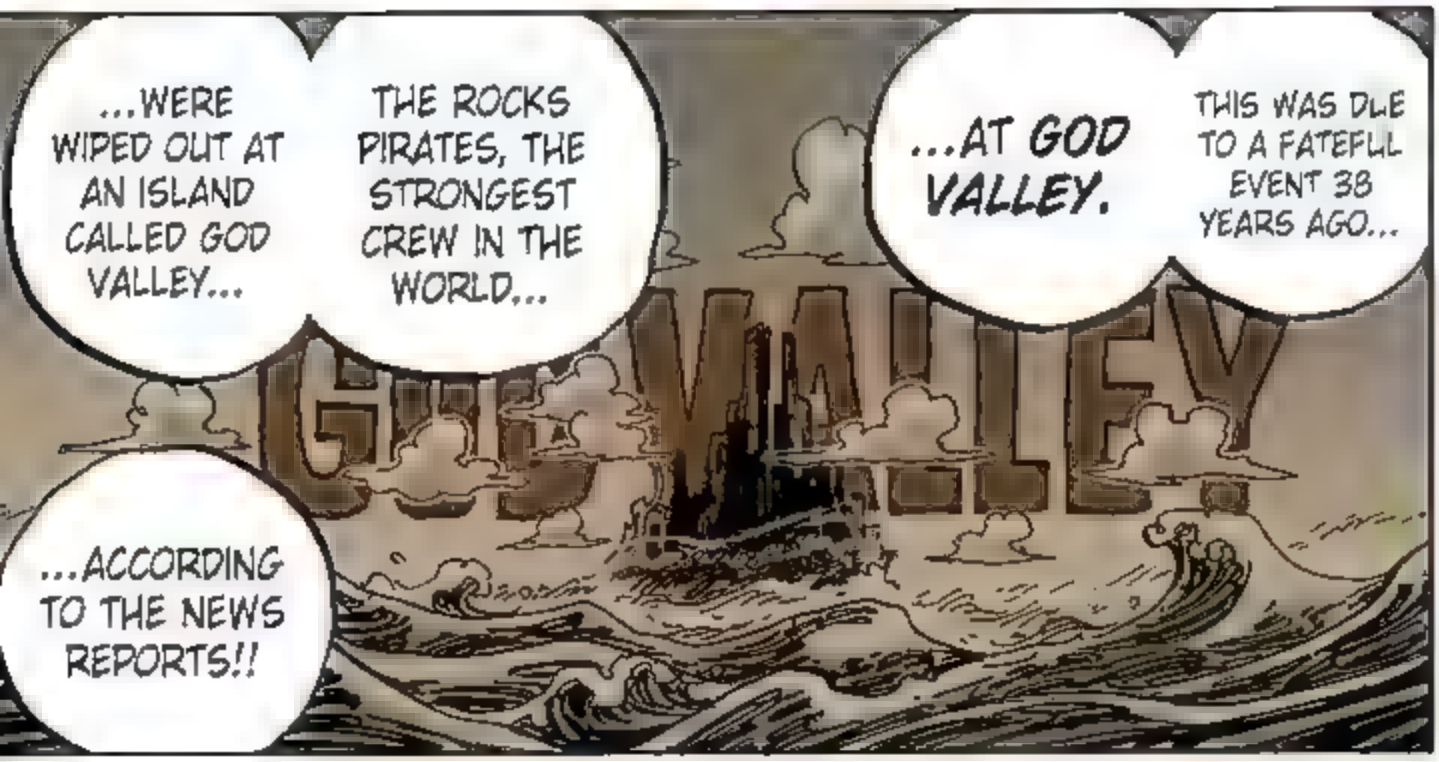

I WOULDN'T HAVE EXPECTED THIS TO HAPPEN.
HRMM... BIG MOM AND KAIDO HAVE ALWAYS HAD A TEMPESTUOUS RIVALRY.
SEEMS LIKE MORE THAN A FEW OF OUR SOLDIERS HAVE NEVER EVEN HEARD OF ROCKS THESE DAYS.

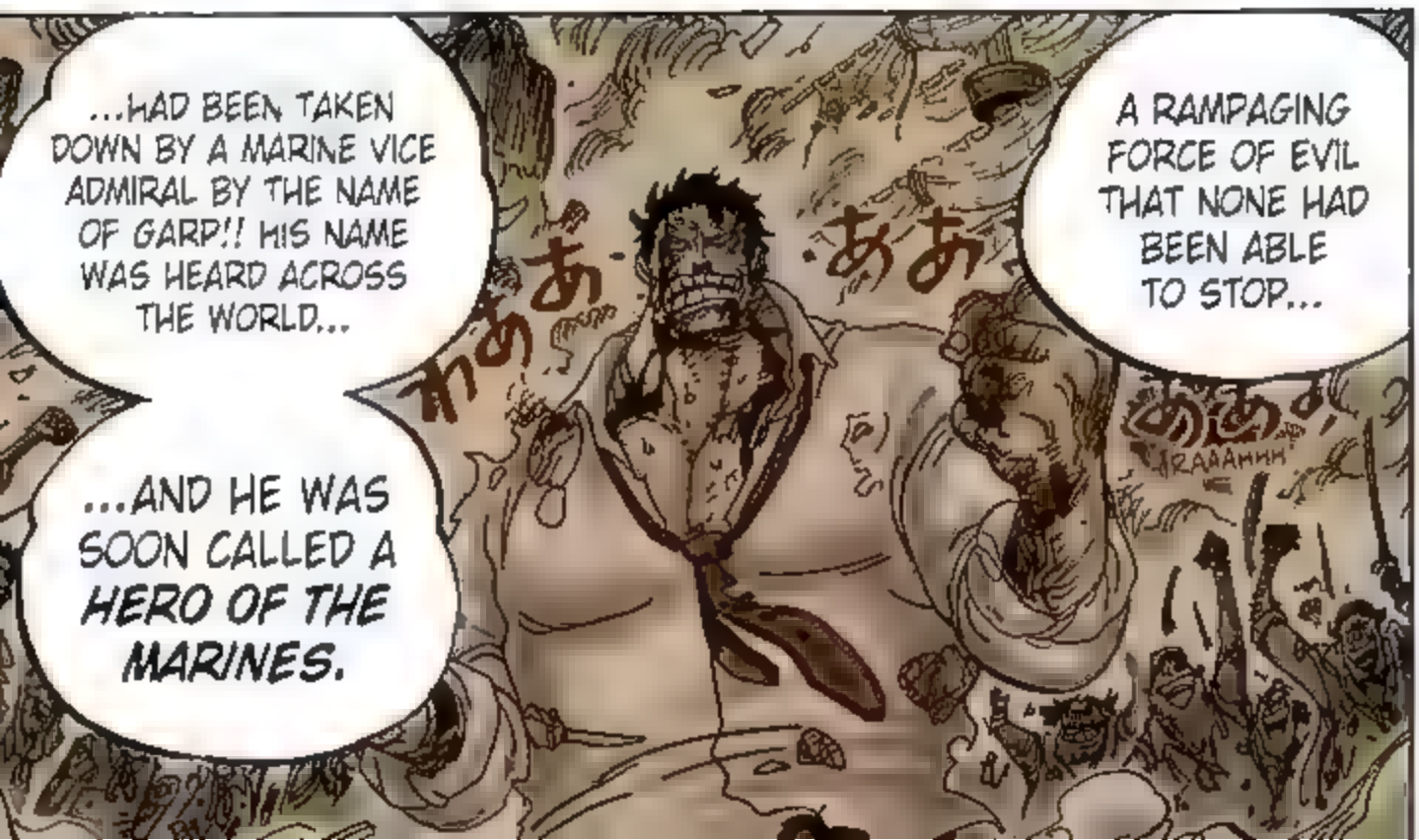

WHAT ?!!
!!?
...THEY ALSO FEATURED A YOUNG WHITEBEARD, BIG MOM AND KAIDO!!!
IN ADDITION TO THEIR CAPTAIN, ROCKS...
DOOM!!
?!!

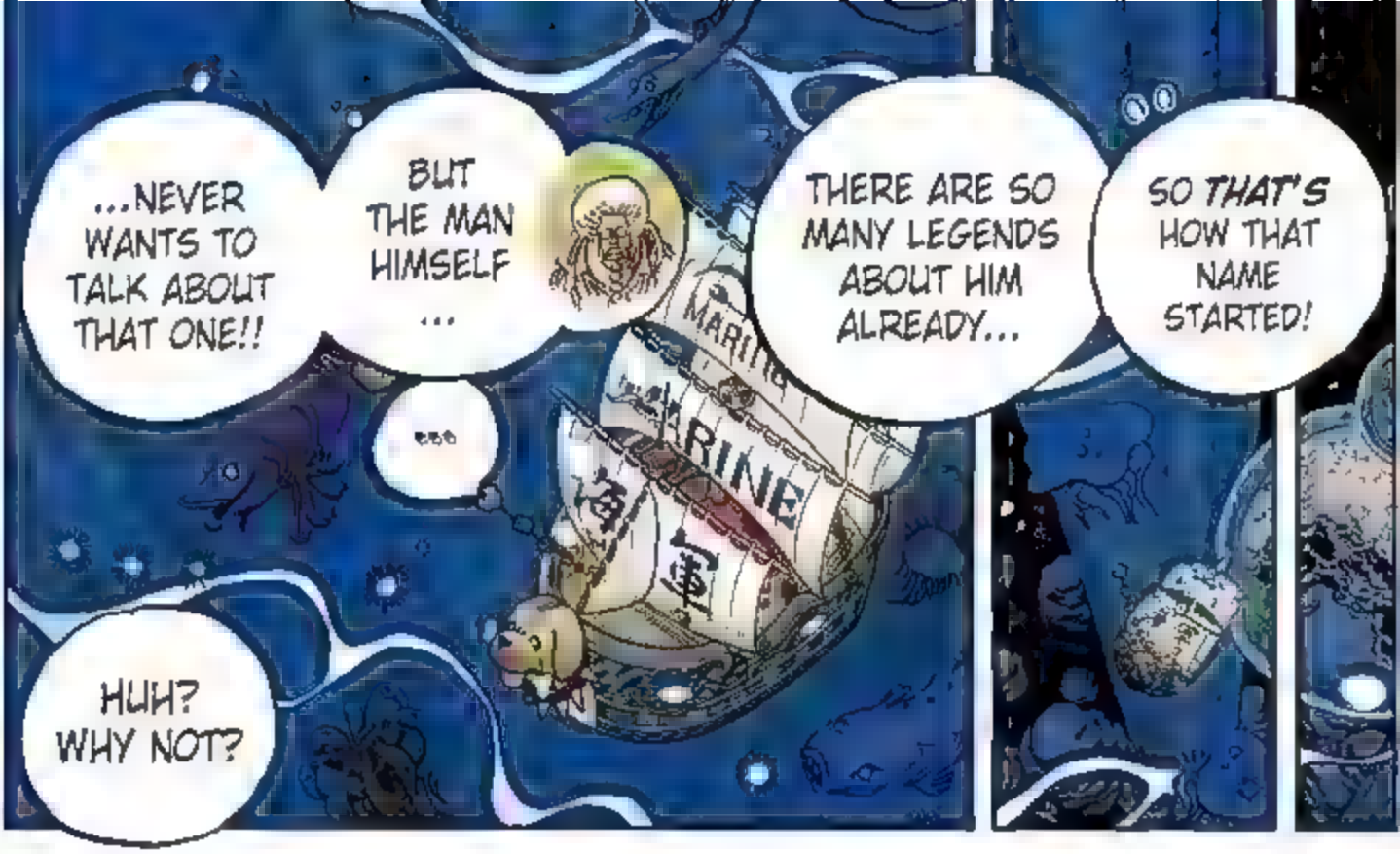

THE GOLDEN LION, THE SILVER AXE, CAPTAIN JOHN, WANG ZHI...
THERE ARE OTHER ROCKS MEMBERS WHO WENT ON TO CARVE OUT A NAME FOR THEMSELVES...
I... I CAN'T BELIEVE THIS!!
YES, IT'S TRUE... THE THREE OF THEM WERE PART OF THE SAME PIRATE CREW YEARS AGO!!
THIS CAN'T BE REAL! HOW CAN SOMETHING THIS HUGE BE LOST TO HISTORY?!
どよ
MURMUR

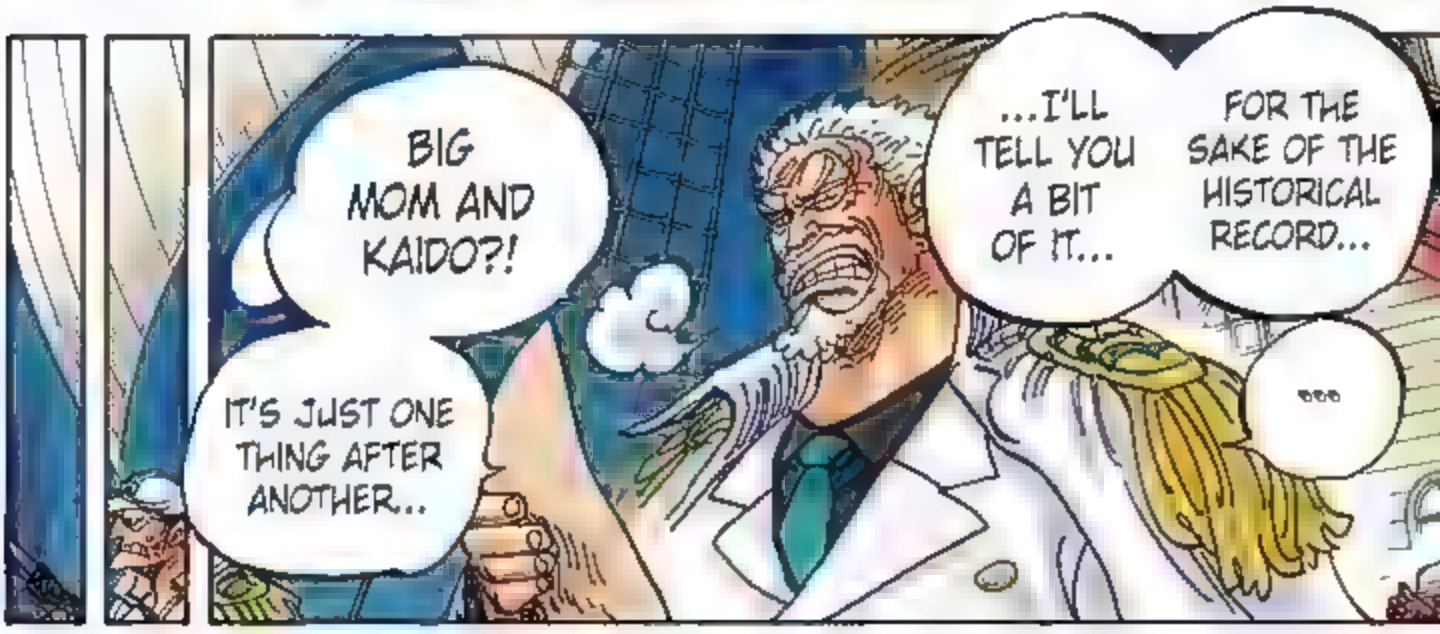

THEY OPENED HOSTILITIES DIRECTLY AGAINST THE WORLD GOVERNMENT, LIKE SOME KIND OF TERRORIST ORGANIZATION.
THE AMBITION OF THEIR CAPTAIN, ROCKS, WAS TO BE "KING OF THE WORLD."
MURMUR
どよ
どよ
MURMUR
WELL, THEY GOT ALONG SO TERRIBLY, NOT ONE OF THEM ACTUALLY WANTS TO TELL THE TALE...

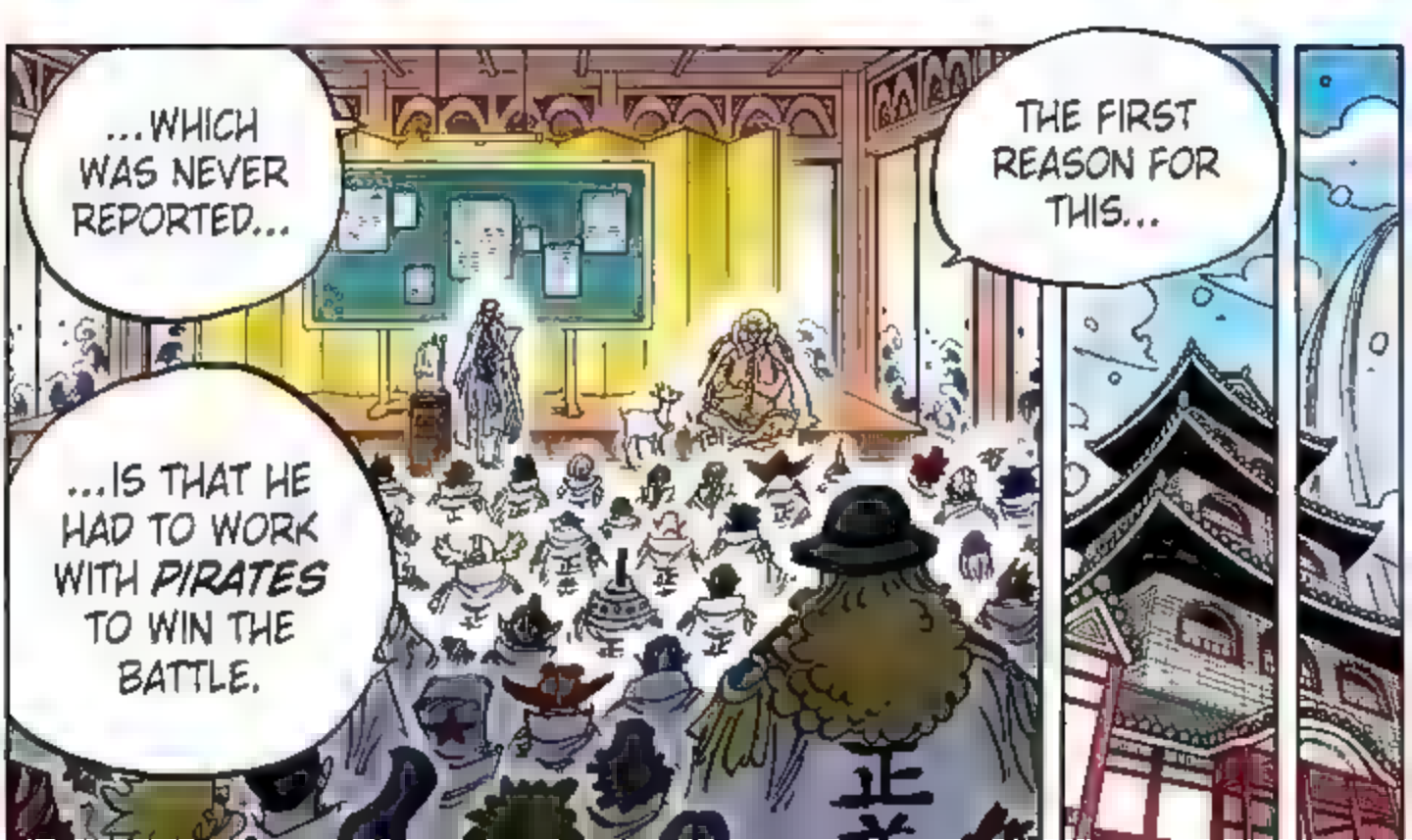

...AT THE TIME, EVERYONE HAD HEARD OF THE THREAT THEY POSED.
BUT...
THE GOVERNMENT ITSELF COVERED UP MUCH OF THEIR DEEDS.


...WERE WIPED OUT AT AN ISLAND CALLED GOD VALLEY...
THE ROCKS PIRATES, THE STRONGEST CREW IN THE WORLD...
...AT GOD VALLEY.
THIS WAS DUE TO A FATEFUL EVENT 38 YEARS AGO...
...ACCORDING TO THE NEWS REPORTS!!


...HAD BEEN TAKEN DOWN BY A MARINE VICE ADMIRAL BY THE NAME OF GARP!! HIS NAME WAS HEARD ACROSS THE WORLD...
A RAMPAGING FORCE OF EVIL THAT NONE HAD BEEN ABLE TO STOP...
...AND HE WAS SOON CALLED A HERO OF THE MARINES.
あぁ
あぁ
あぁ
RAAAHHH

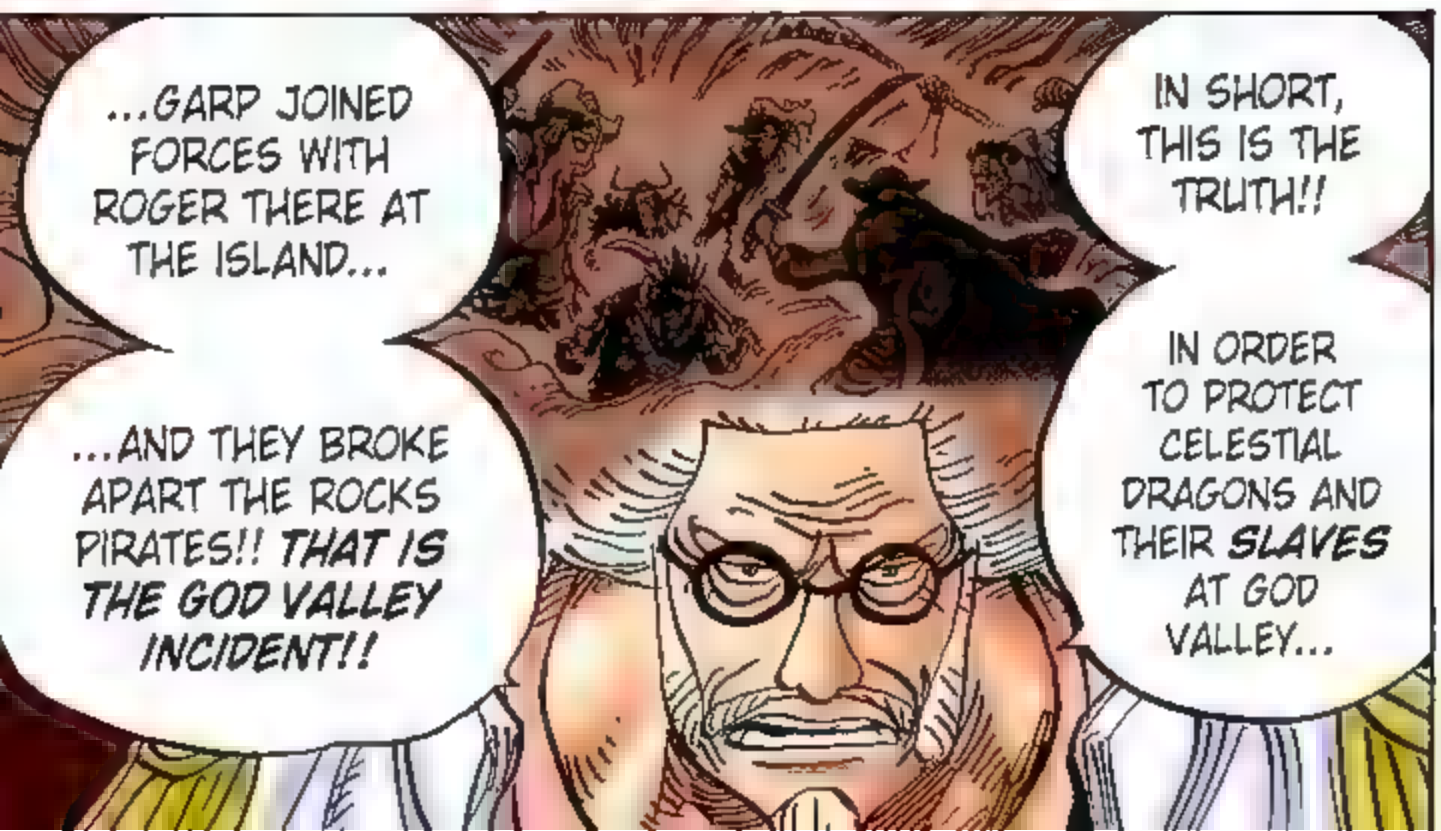

...NEVER WANTS TO TALK ABOUT THAT ONE!!
BUT THE MAN HIMSELF ...
...
HUH? WHY NOT?
MARINE
THERE ARE SO MANY LEGENDS ABOUT HIM ALREADY...
SO THAT'S HOW THAT NAME STARTED!


BIG MOM AND KAIDO?!
IT'S JUST ONE THING AFTER ANOTHER...
...I'LL TELL YOU A BIT OF IT...
FOR THE SAKE OF THE HISTORICAL RECORD...
...

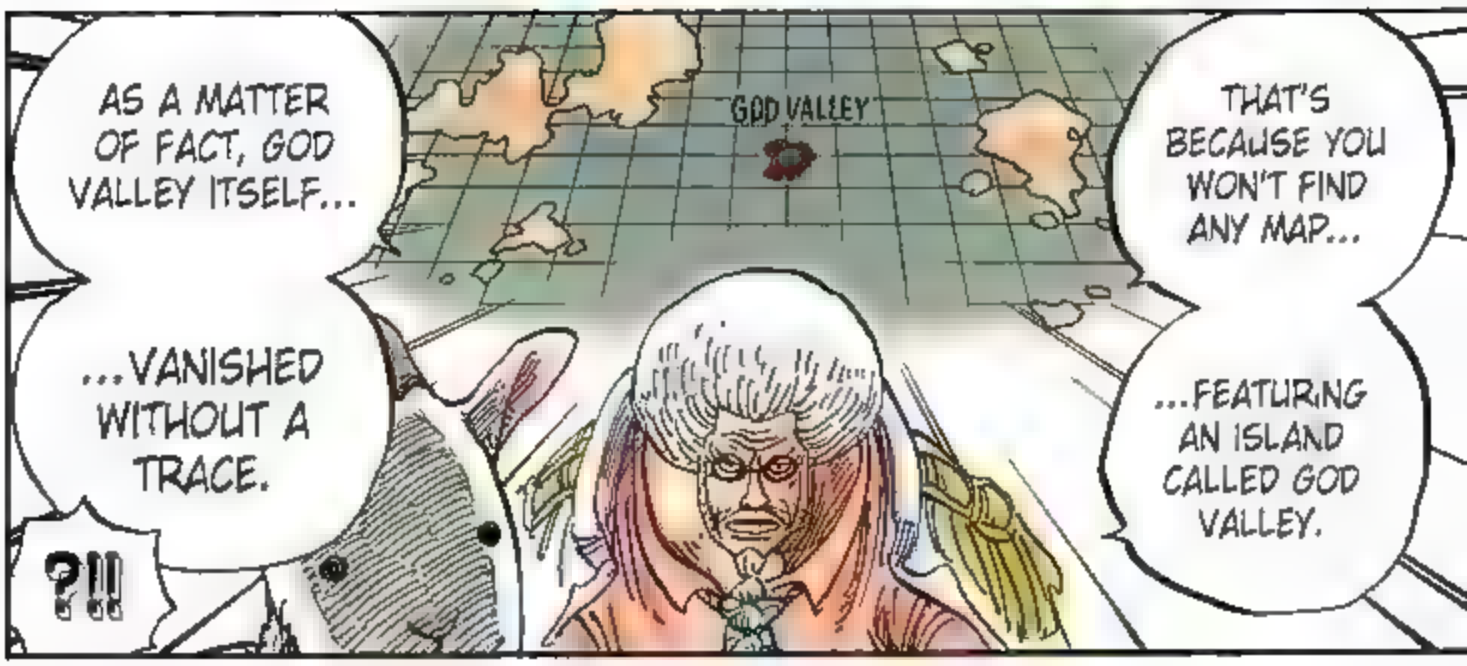

...WHICH WAS NEVER REPORTED...
...IS THAT HE HAD TO WORK WITH PIRATES TO WIN THE BATTLE.
THE FIRST REASON FOR THIS...

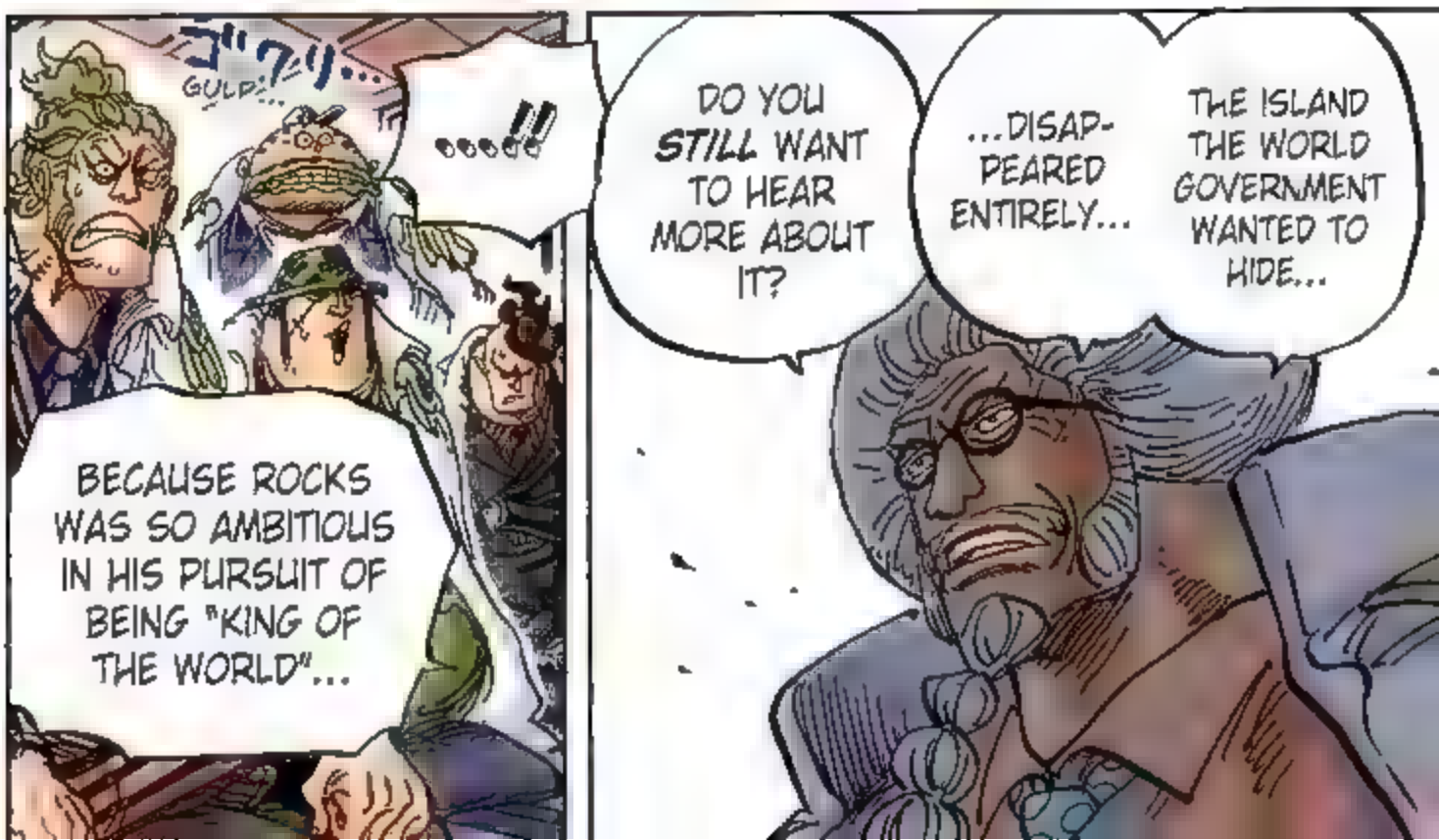
...IS THAT HE PROTECTED CELESTIAL DRAGONS IN DOING SO.
?!
HUH? WHERE DO CELESTIAL DRAGONS COME IN?!
THE OTHER REASON...
MURMUR
MURMUR
正義
正
PIRATES ?!
!

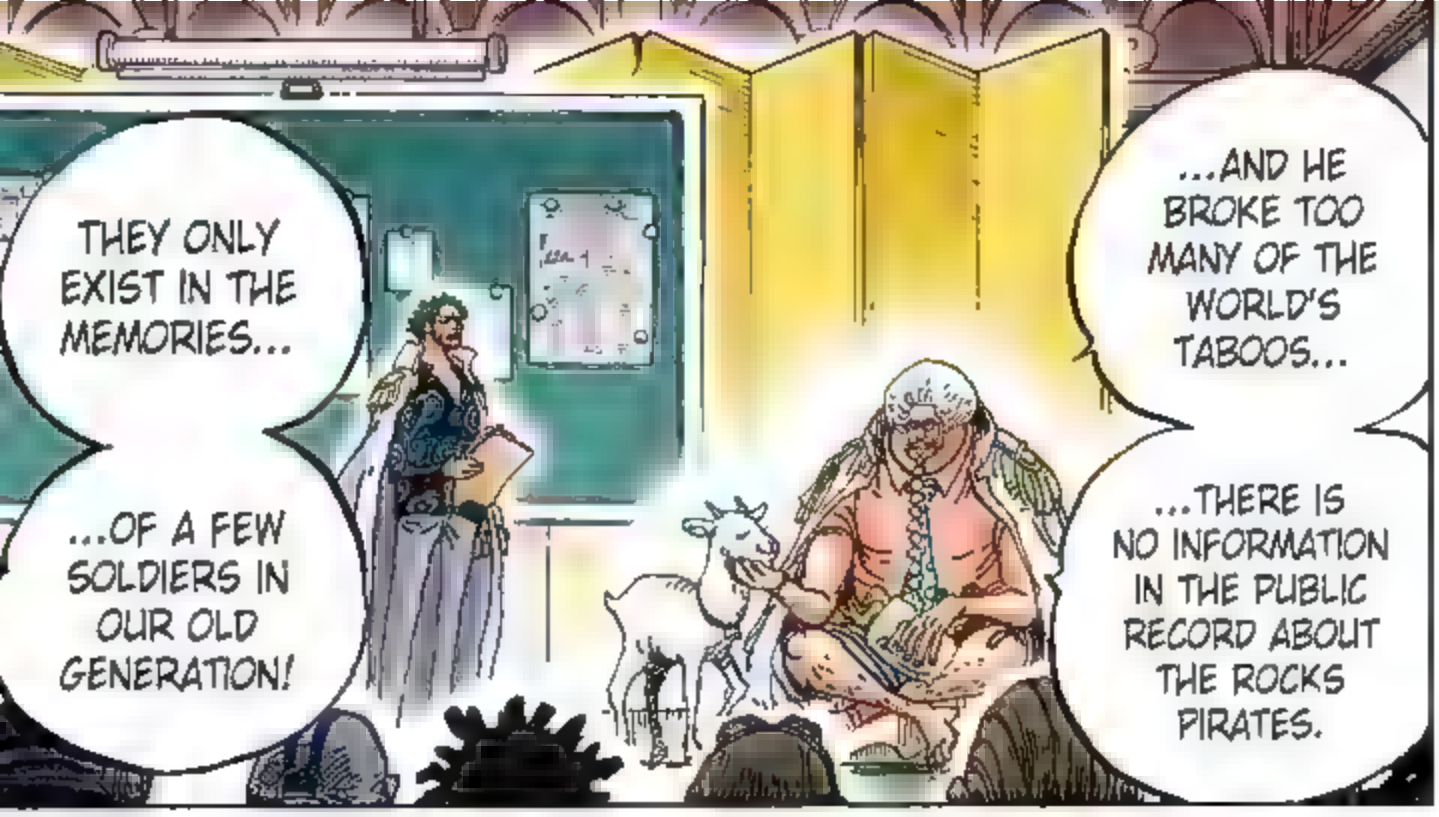
...IS BECAUSE IT WOULD PLACE HIM DIRECTLY BENEATH THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS' COMMAND.
THE REASON GARP HAS ALWAYS REFUSED TO TAKE AN ADMIRAL'S POSITION...
HIS PERSONAL MORAL COMPASS SPARES NO ROOM FOR SUCH A DUTY.
IT'S ONLY HIS ACCOMPLISHMENTS AND STATURE THAT KEEP H.M FROM BEING ***ELIMINATED*** FOR THIS INSUBORDINATION.
SHOULDN'T IT BE A MARINE'S DUTY TO PROTECT CELESTIAL DRAGONS?!


...GARP JOINED FORCES WITH ROGER THERE AT THE ISLAND...
...AND THEY BROKE APART THE ROCKS PIRATES!! ***THAT IS THE GOD VALLEY INCIDENT!!***
IN SHORT, THIS IS THE TRUTH!!
IN ORDER TO PROTECT CELESTIAL DRAGONS AND THEIR ***SLAVES*** AT GOD VALLEY...

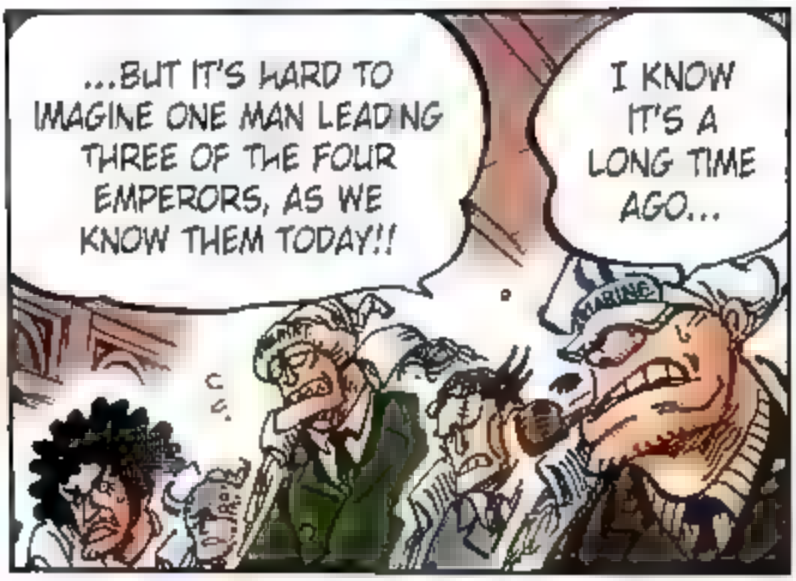
WHAT A LINEUP! CELESTIAL DRAGONS, ROGER AND ROCKS TOGETHER?!
ざわっ!! MURMUR!!
HE FOUGHT SIDE BY SIDE WITH THE PIRATE KING?!!
WHAT EXACTLY HAPPENED THERE?! I'VE NEVER EVEN HEARD OF A PLACE CALLED GOD VALLEY!!
隠居


GOD VALLEY
AS A MATTER OF FACT, GOD VALLEY ITSELF...
...VANISHED WITHOUT A TRACE.
?!!
THAT'S BECAUSE YOU WON'T FIND ANY MAP...
...FEATURING AN ISLAND CALLED GOD VALLEY.

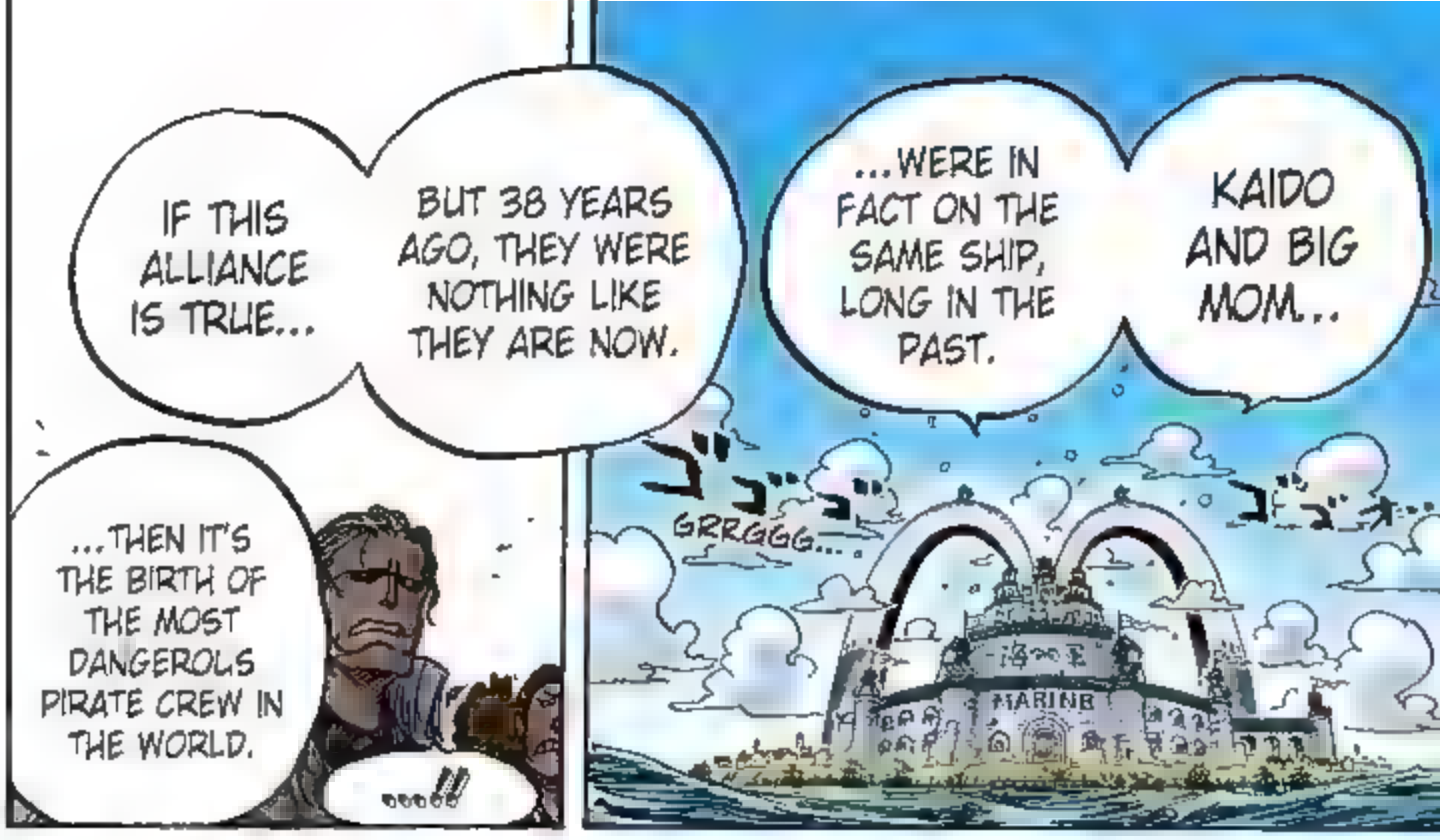

ゴクリ... GULP...
...!!
BECAUSE ROCKS WAS SO AMBITIOUS IN HIS PURSUIT OF BEING "KING OF THE WORLD"...
DO YOU STILL WANT TO HEAR MORE ABOUT IT?
...DISAP-PEARED ENTIRELY...
THE ISLAND THE WORLD GOVERNMENT WANTED TO HIDE...

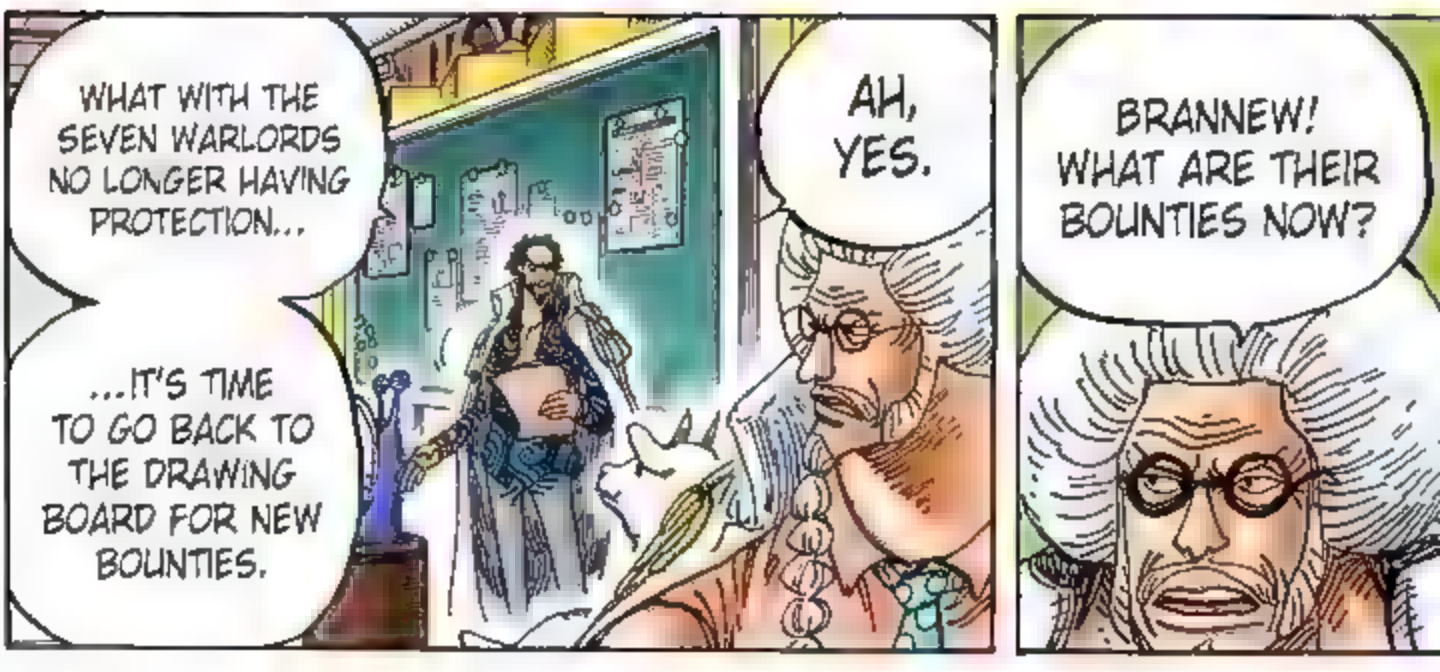

THEY ONLY EXIST IN THE MEMORIES...
...OF A FEW SOLDIERS IN OUR OLD GENERATION!
...AND HE BROKE TOO MANY OF THE WORLD'S TABOOS...
...THERE IS NO INFORMATION IN THE PUBLIC RECORD ABOUT THE ROCKS PIRATES.

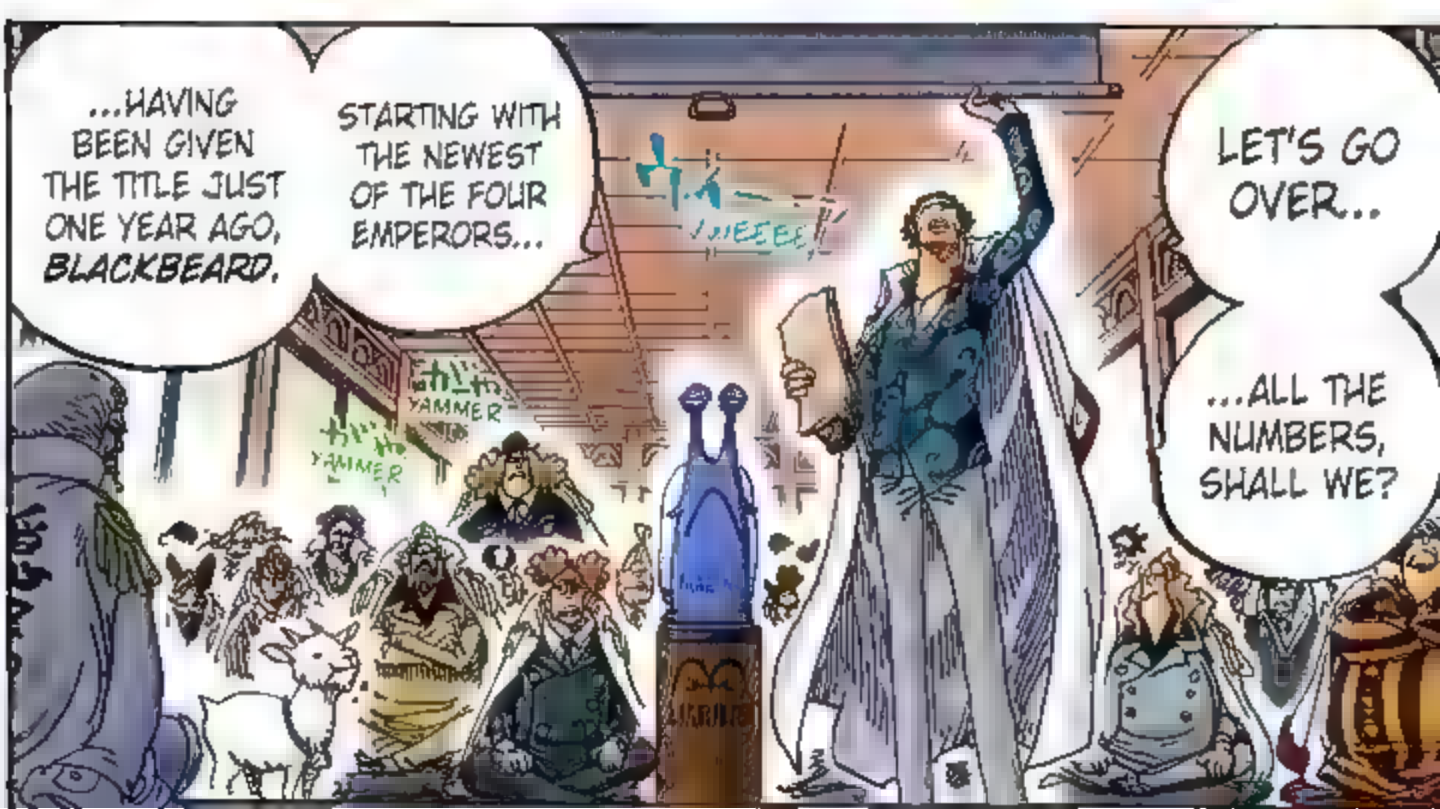
...AND PERHAPS HIS GREATEST...
HE WAS ROGER'S FIRST FOE...

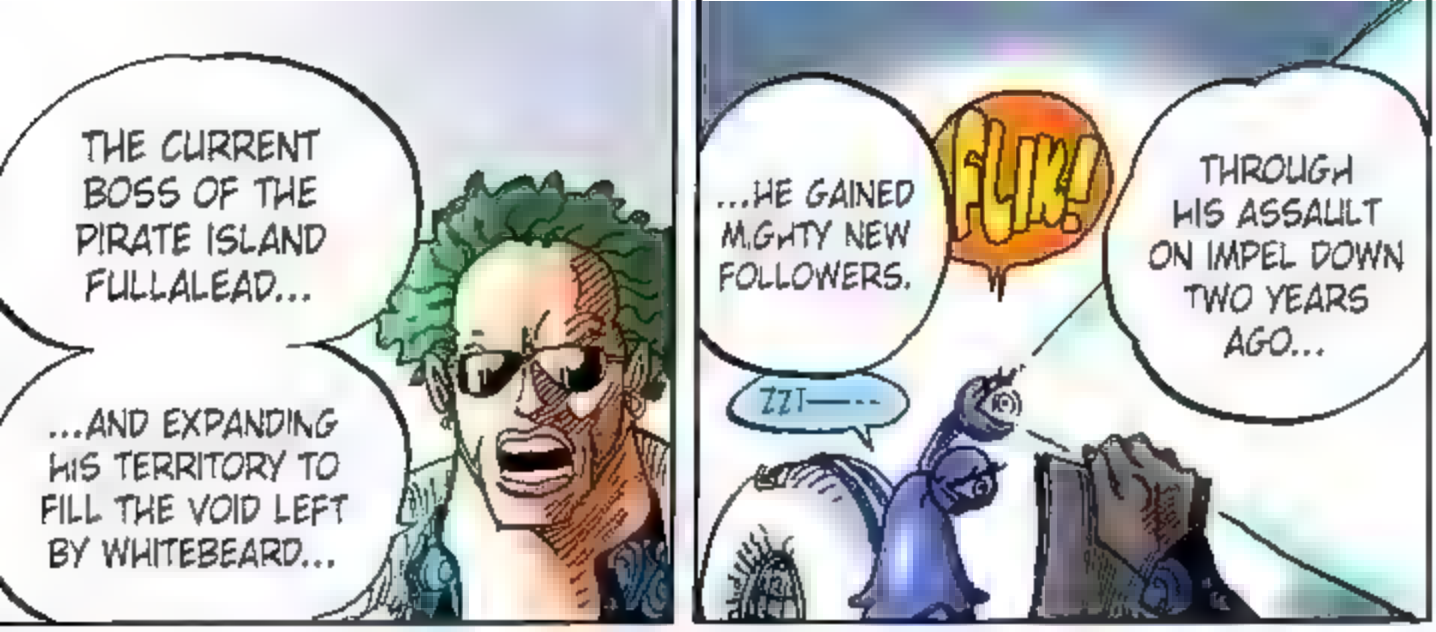

...BUT IT'S HARD TO IMAGINE ONE MAN LEADING THREE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS, AS WE KNOW THEM TODAY!!
I KNOW IT'S A LONG TIME AGO...
MARINE

ONE OF THOSE RARE PIRATES WITH THE INITIAL OF D...
...THOUGH HE IS NO LONGER ALIVE TO SPEAK OF IT.
THE CAPTAIN WAS TYPICALLY KNOWN ONLY AS "ROCKS"...
...BUT HIS FULL NAME WAS ROCKS D. XEBEC.
!!

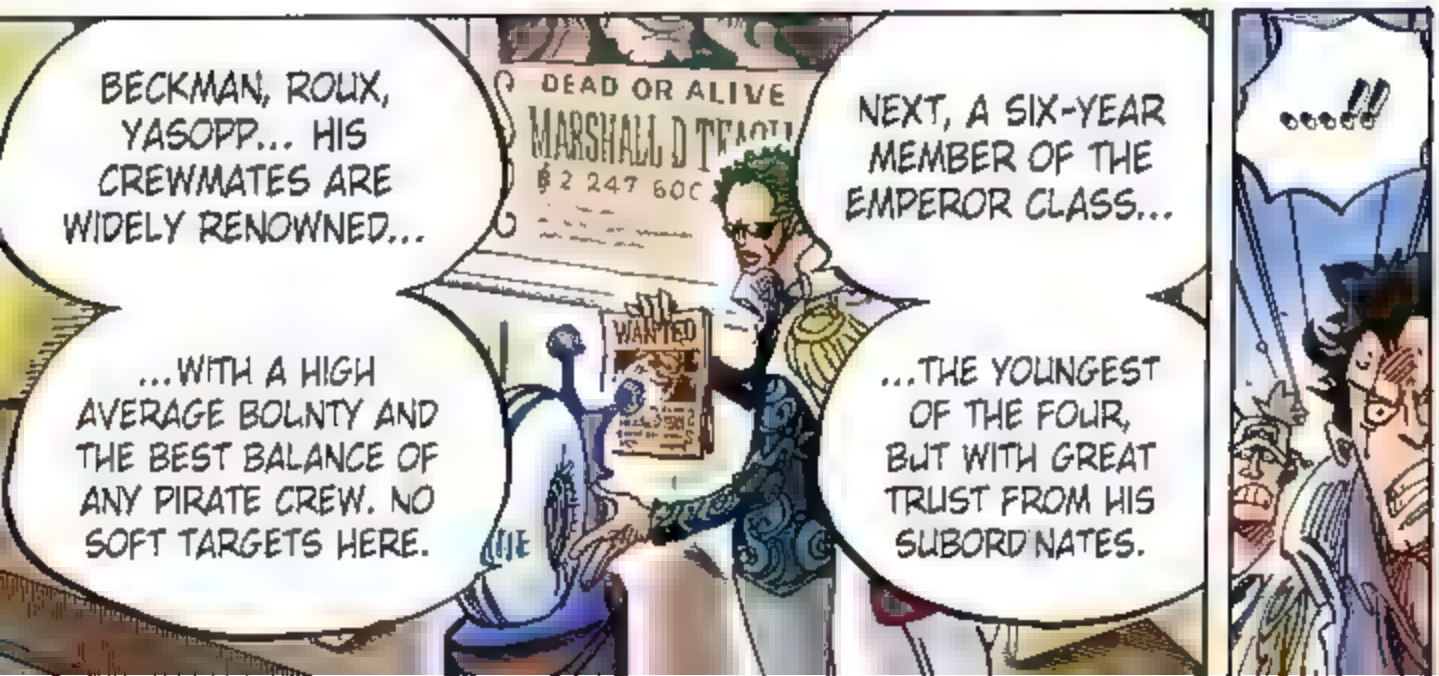

IF THIS ALLIANCE IS TRUE...
BUT 38 YEARS AGO, THEY WERE NOTHING LIKE THEY ARE NOW.
...THEN IT'S THE BIRTH OF THE MOST DANGEROUS PIRATE CREW IN THE WORLD.
...!!
...WERE IN FACT ON THE SAME SHIP, LONG IN THE PAST.
KAIDO AND BIG MOM...
GRRGGG...
MARINE


WHAT WITH THE SEVEN WARLORDS NO LONGER HAVING PROTECTION...
...IT'S TIME TO GO BACK TO THE DRAWING BOARD FOR NEW BOUNTIES.
AH, YES.
BRANNEW! WHAT ARE THEIR BOUNTIES NOW?

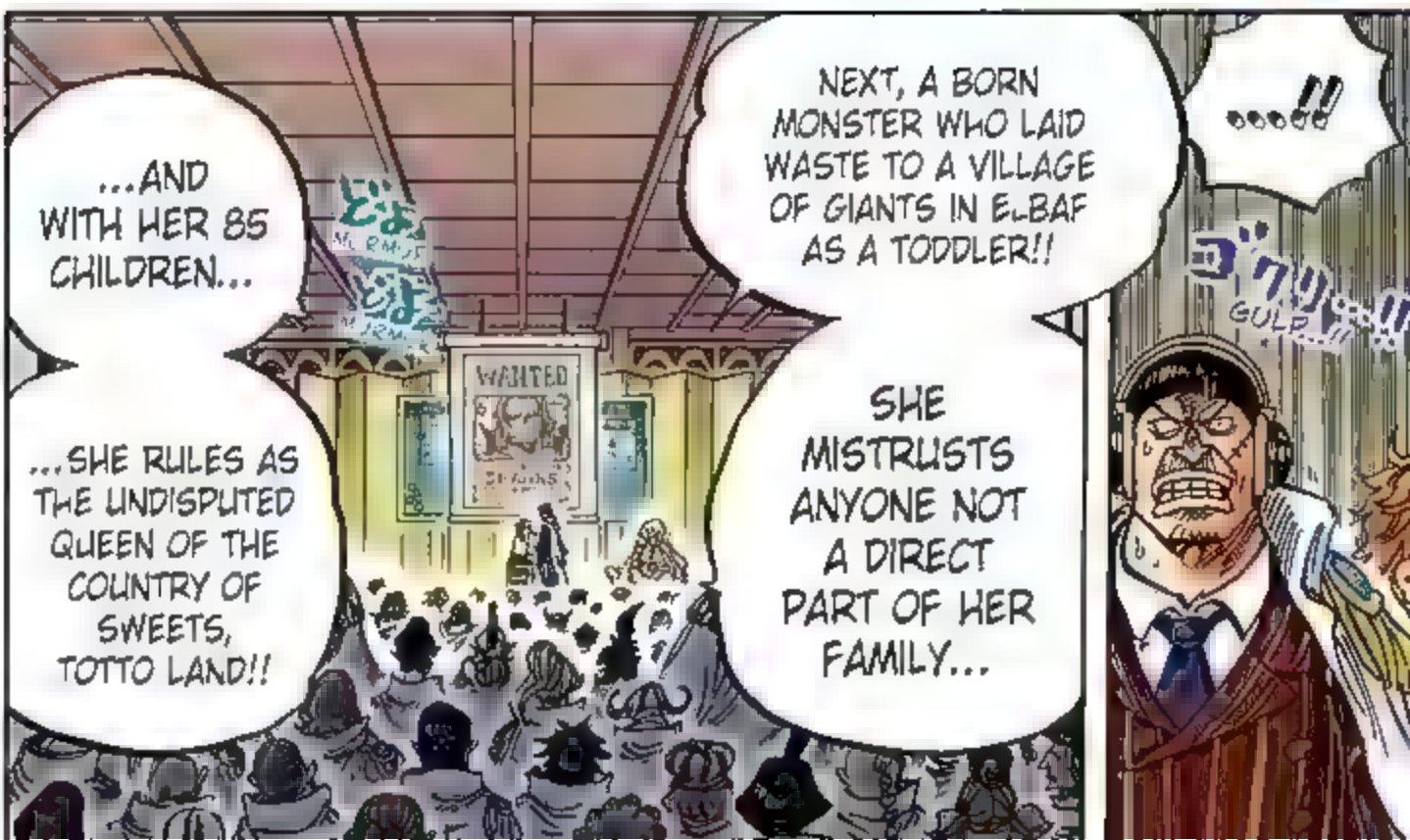

...HAVING BEEN GIVEN THE TITLE JUST ONE YEAR AGO, BLACKBEARD.
STARTING WITH THE NEWEST OF THE FOUR EMPERORS...
YAMMER
YAMMER
LET'S GO OVER...
...ALL THE NUMBERS, SHALL WE?


THE CURRENT BOSS OF THE PIRATE ISLAND FULLALEAD...
...AND EXPANDING HIS TERRITORY TO FILL THE VOID LEFT BY WHITEBEARD...
...HE GAINED M.GHTY NEW FOLLOWERS.
FLIK!
ZZT——--
THROUGH HIS ASSAULT ON IMPEL DOWN TWO YEARS AGO...

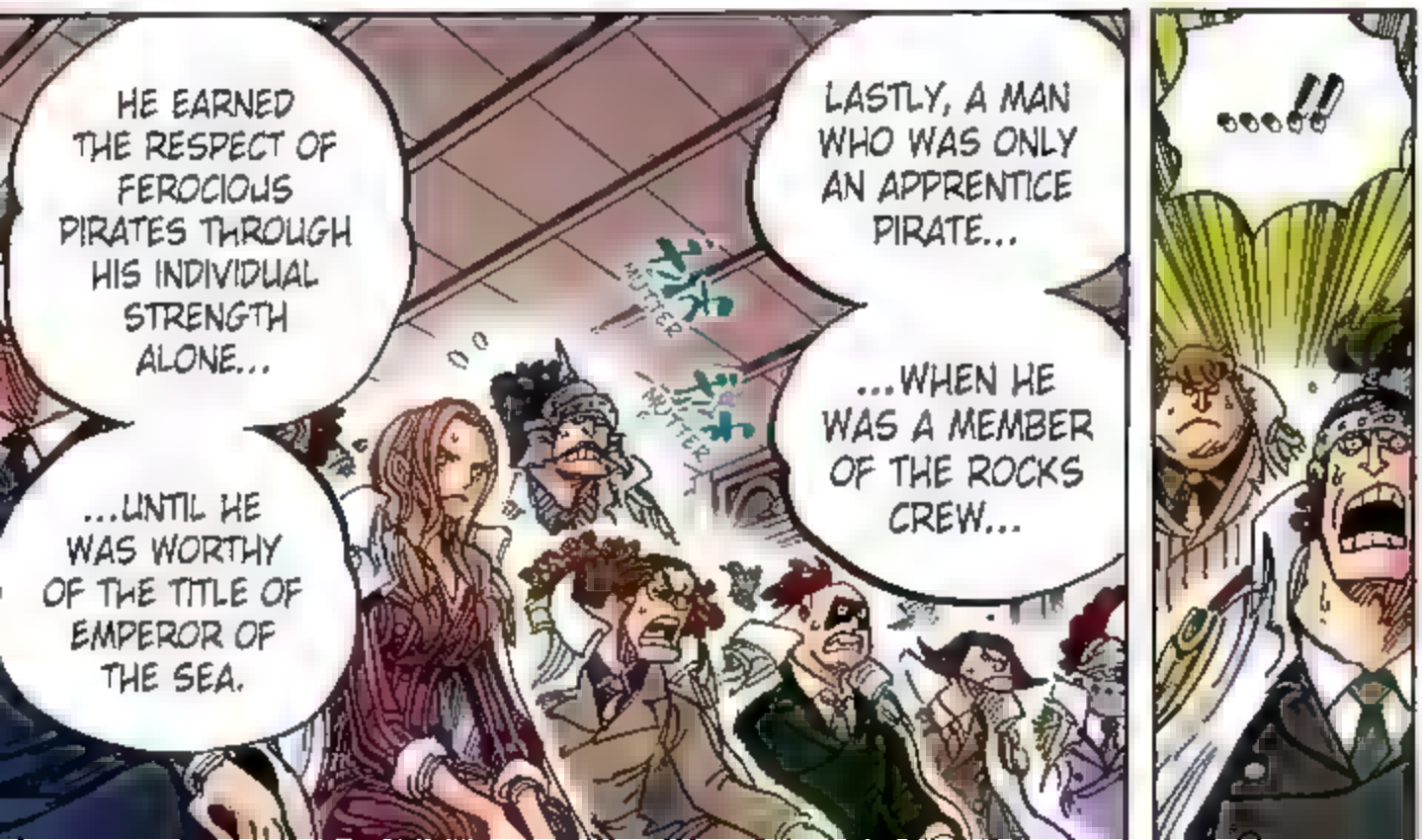
...MARSHALL D. TEACH!!
ADMIRAL OF THE BLACKBEARD PIRATES...
2,247,600,000 BELLY!!!
BOOM!


BECKMAN, ROUX, YASOPP... HIS CREWMATES ARE WIDELY RENOWNED...
...WITH A HIGH AVERAGE BOUNTY AND THE BEST BALANCE OF ANY PIRATE CREW. NO SOFT TARGETS HERE.
DEAD OR ALIVE
WANTED
NEXT, A SIX-YEAR MEMBER OF THE EMPEROR CLASS...
...THE YOUNGEST OF THE FOUR, BUT WITH GREAT TRUST FROM HIS SUBORDINATES.
...!!

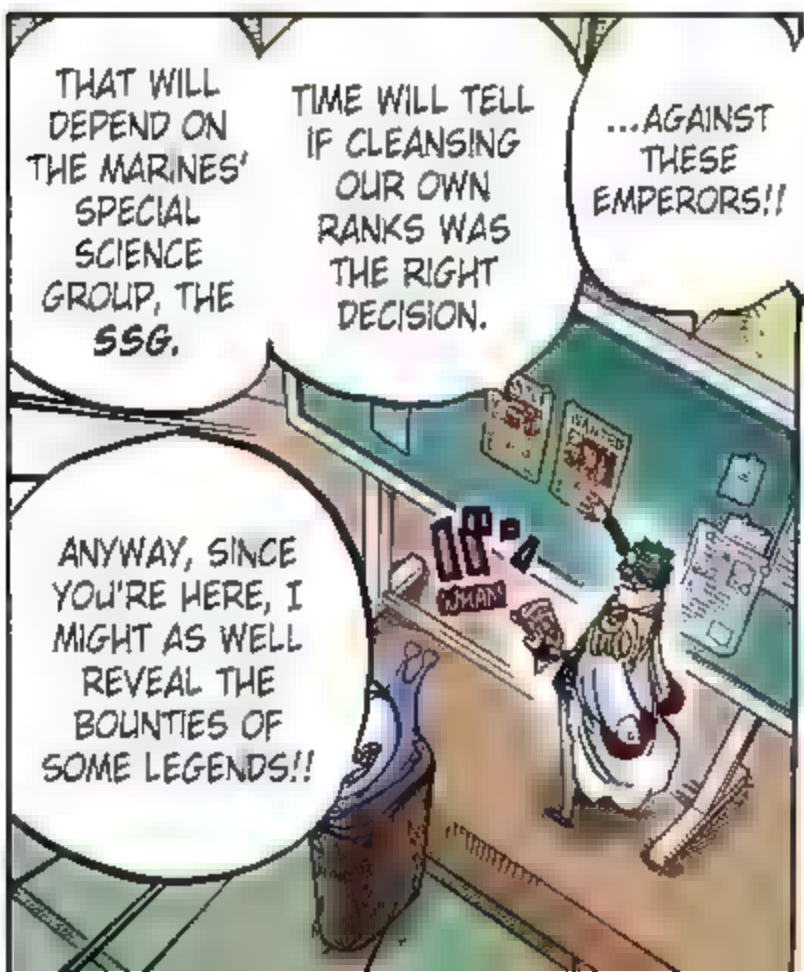
...RED-HAIRED SHANKS!!
CHIEF OF THE RED-HAIR PIRATES...
4,048,900,000 BELLY!!!


...AND WITH HER 85 CHILDREN...
...SHE RULES AS THE UNDISPUTED QUEEN OF THE COUNTRY OF SWEETS, TOTTO LAND!!
NEXT, A BORN MONSTER WHO LAID WASTE TO A VILLAGE OF GIANTS IN ELBAF AS A TODDLER!!
SHE MISTRUSTS ANYONE NOT A DIRECT PART OF HER FAMILY...
...!!
GULP...!!!

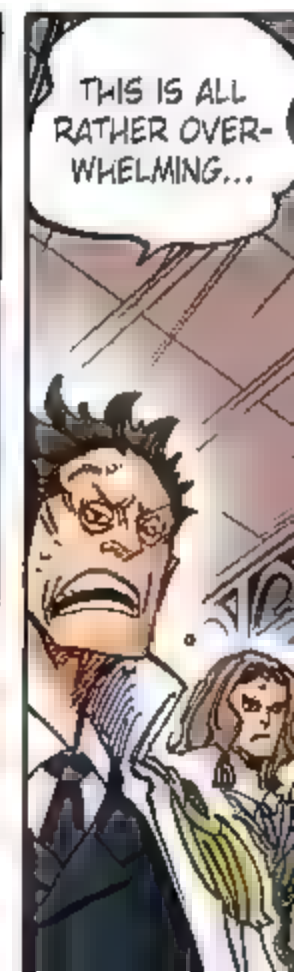
...
CHARLOTTE LINLIN!!!
CAPTAIN OF THE BIG MOM PIRATES...
4,388,000,000 BELLY!!!
DOOM!
AD OR ALIVE


HE EARNED THE RESPECT OF FEROCIOUS PIRATES THROUGH HIS INDIVIDUAL STRENGTH ALONE...
...UNTIL HE WAS WORTHY OF THE TITLE OF EMPEROR OF THE SEA.
LASTLY, A MAN WHO WAS ONLY AN APPRENTICE PIRATE...
...WHEN HE WAS A MEMBER OF THE ROCKS CREW...
MUTTER
MUTTER
...!!

...KAIDO, KING OF THE BEASTS!!
SUPREME COMMANDER OF THE BEASTS PIRATES...
4,611,100,000 BELLY!!!


THAT WILL DEPEND ON THE MARINES' SPECIAL SCIENCE GROUP, THE SSG.
TIME WILL TELL IF CLEANSING OUR OWN RANKS WAS THE RIGHT DECISION.
ANYWAY, SINCE YOU'RE HERE, I MIGHT AS WELL REVEAL THE BOUNTIES OF SOME LEGENDS!!

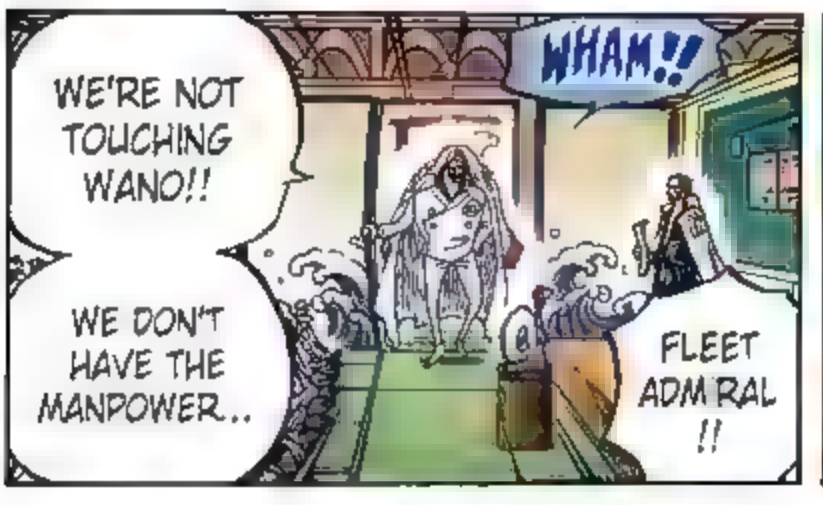
...AGAINST THESE EMPERORS!!
FROM NOW ON, WE WILL NO LONGER HAVE THE OPTION OF SENDING THE POWER OF THE SEVEN WARLORDS...
...

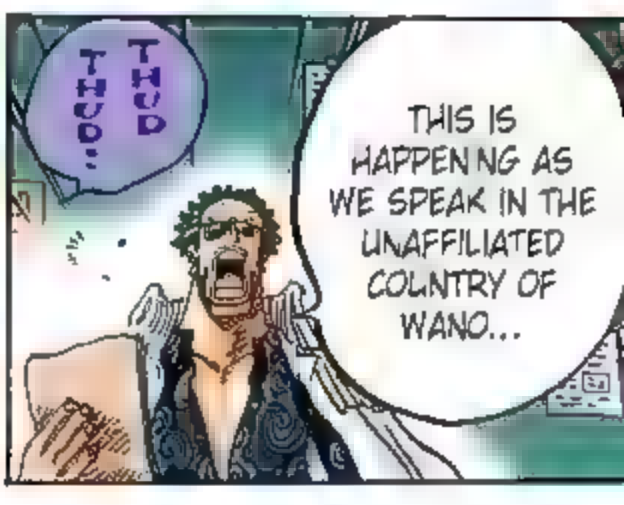

THIS IS ALL RATHER OVER-WHELMING...

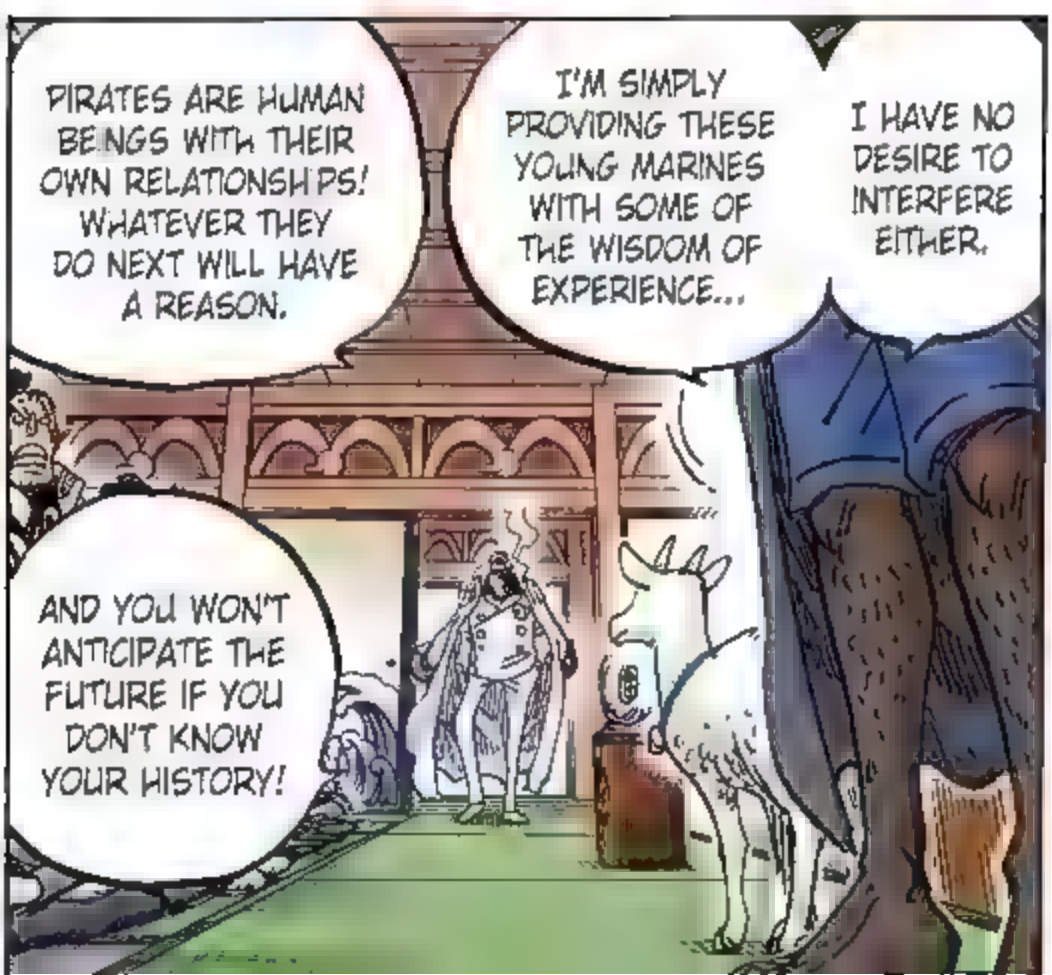
...EDWARD NEWGATE!!
CAPTAIN OF THE WHITEBEARD PIRATES...
5,046,000,000 BELLY!!!
DOOM!!

...THE PIRATE KING, GOLD ROGER!!
CAPTAIN OF THE ROGER PIRATES...
5,564,800,000 BELLY!!!
DOOM!!

BUT IF BIG MOM AND KAIDO INDEED FORM AN ALLIANCE...
...THEIR TOTAL COMBINED BOUNTY WILL EASILY SURPASS THOSE.
"A-DOOM!
WANTED
DEAD OR ALIVE
CHARLOTTE LINLIN
MARINE
WANTED
KAIDO
THERE ARE NO BOUNTIES IN PIRATING HISTORY THAT SURPASS THOSE OF THESE TWO MEN.

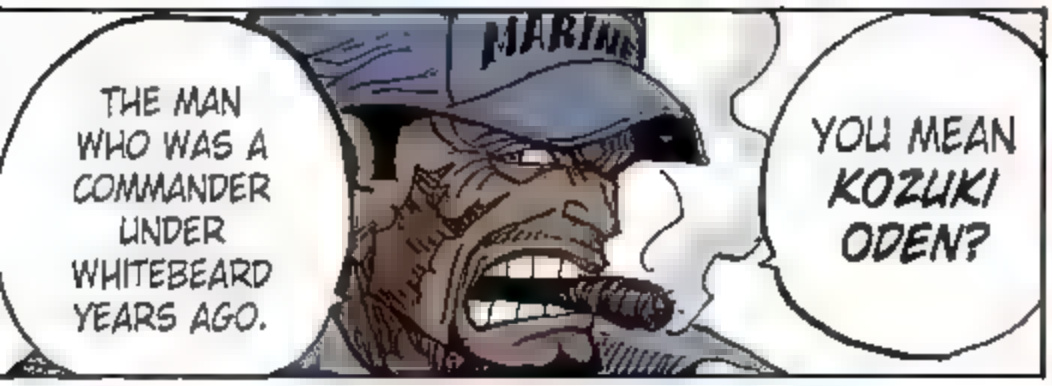

WE'RE NOT TOUCHING WANO!!
WHAM!!
WE DON'T HAVE THE MANPOWER..
FLEET ADMIRAL !!


THUD
THUD!
THIS IS HAPPENING AS WE SPEAK IN THE UNAFFILIATED COUNTRY OF WANO...

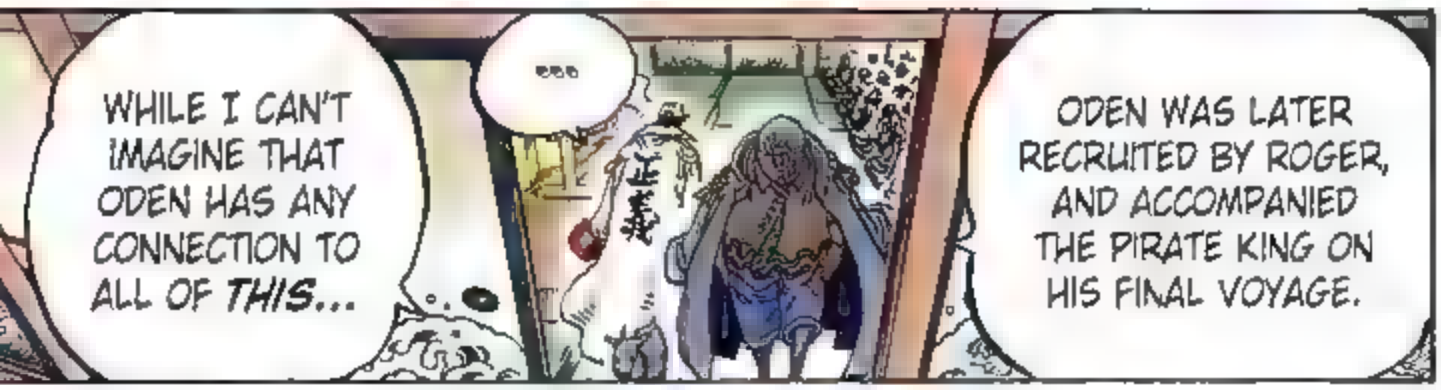

PIRATES ARE HUMAN BEINGS WITH THEIR OWN RELATIONSHIPS! WHATEVER THEY DO NEXT WILL HAVE A REASON.
I'M SIMPLY PROVIDING THESE YOUNG MARINES WITH SOME OF THE WISDOM OF EXPERIENCE...
I HAVE NO DESIRE TO INTERFERE EITHER.
AND YOU WON'T ANTICIPATE THE FUTURE IF YOU DON'T KNOW YOUR HISTORY!

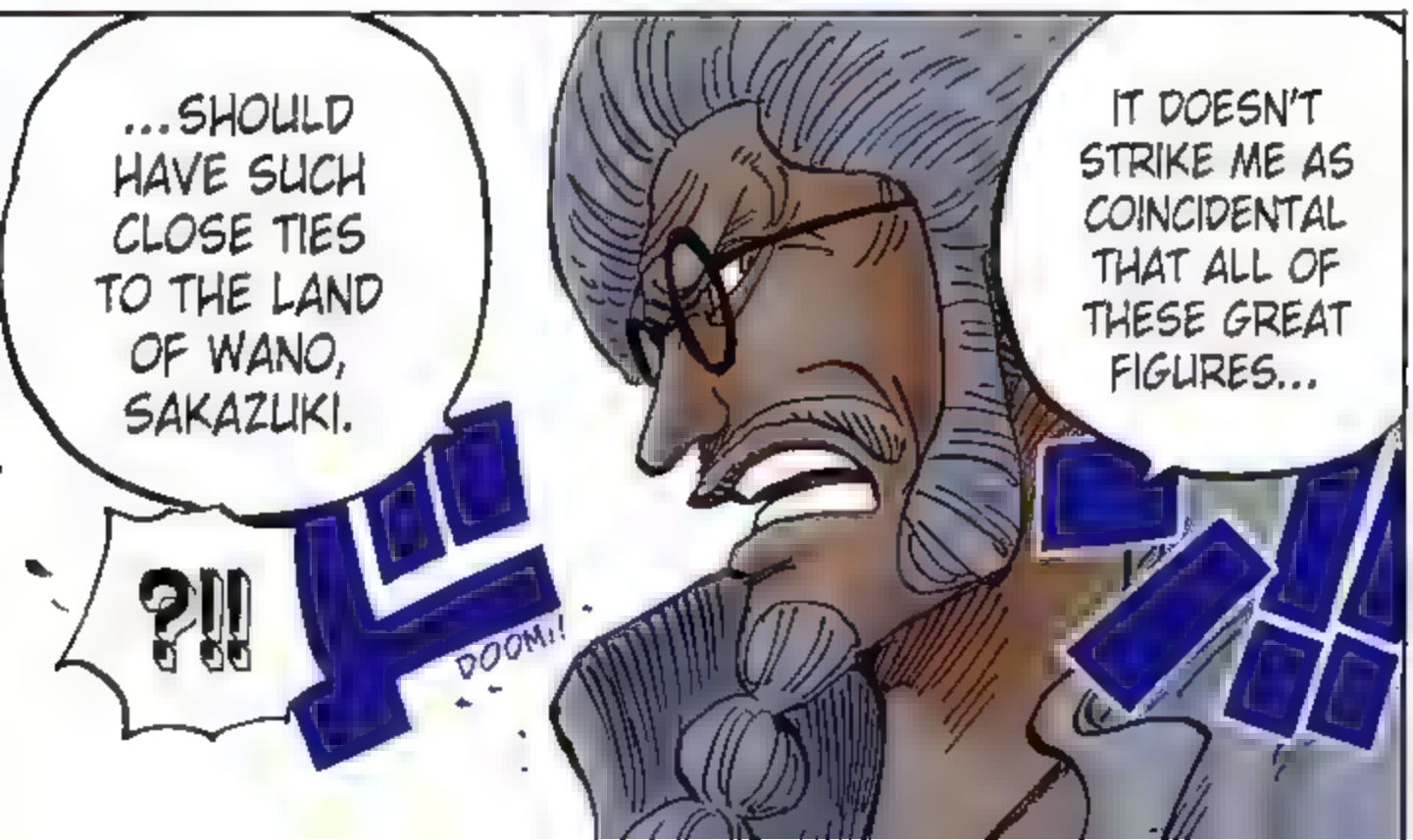
...TO SPARE ON THIS AT THE MOMENT, SENGOKU!!
MARINE

...BY WHITEBEARD, ROGER, AND RED-HAIR...
!
SPEAKING OF WHICH...
I BELIEVE THERE WAS A PIRATE OF WANO BELOVED...

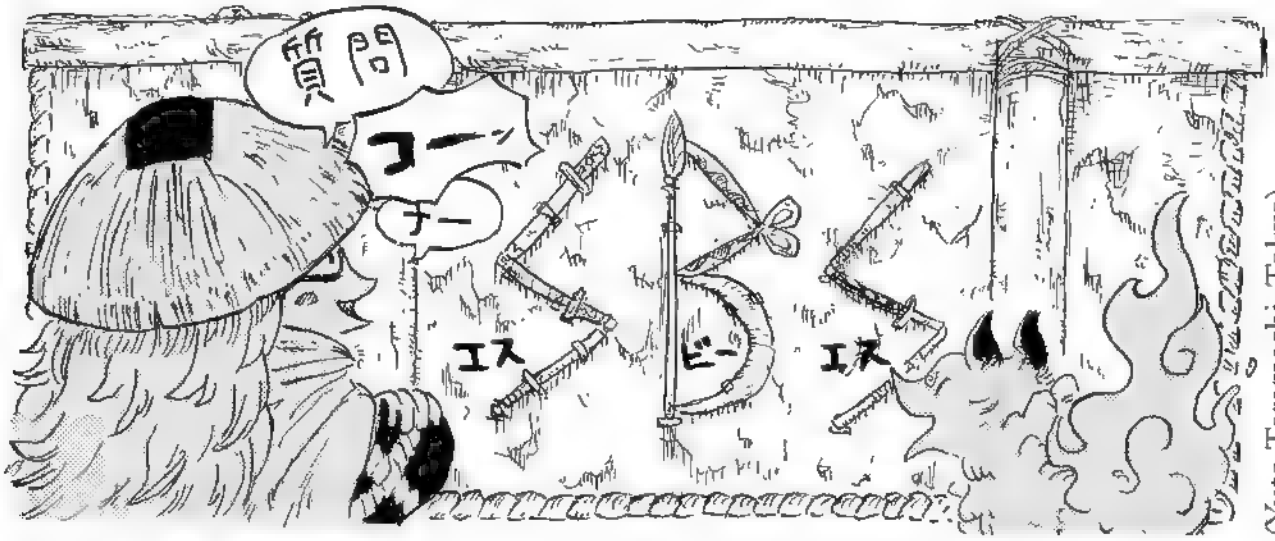

MARINE
THE MAN WHO WAS A COMMANDER UNDER WHITEBEARD YEARS AGO.
YOU MEAN KOZUKI ODEN?

?
MURMUR


WHILE I CAN'T IMAGINE THAT ODEN HAS ANY CONNECTION TO ALL OF THIS...
...
正義
ODEN WAS LATER RECRUITED BY ROGER, AND ACCOMPANIED THE PIRATE KING ON HIS FINAL VOYAGE.


...SHOULD HAVE SUCH CLOSE TIES TO THE LAND OF WANO, SAKAZUKI.
?!!
DOOM!!
IT DOESN'T STRIKE ME AS COINCIDENTAL THAT ALL OF THESE GREAT FIGURES...

SBS Question Corner



(Yuto Teramachi, Tokyo)

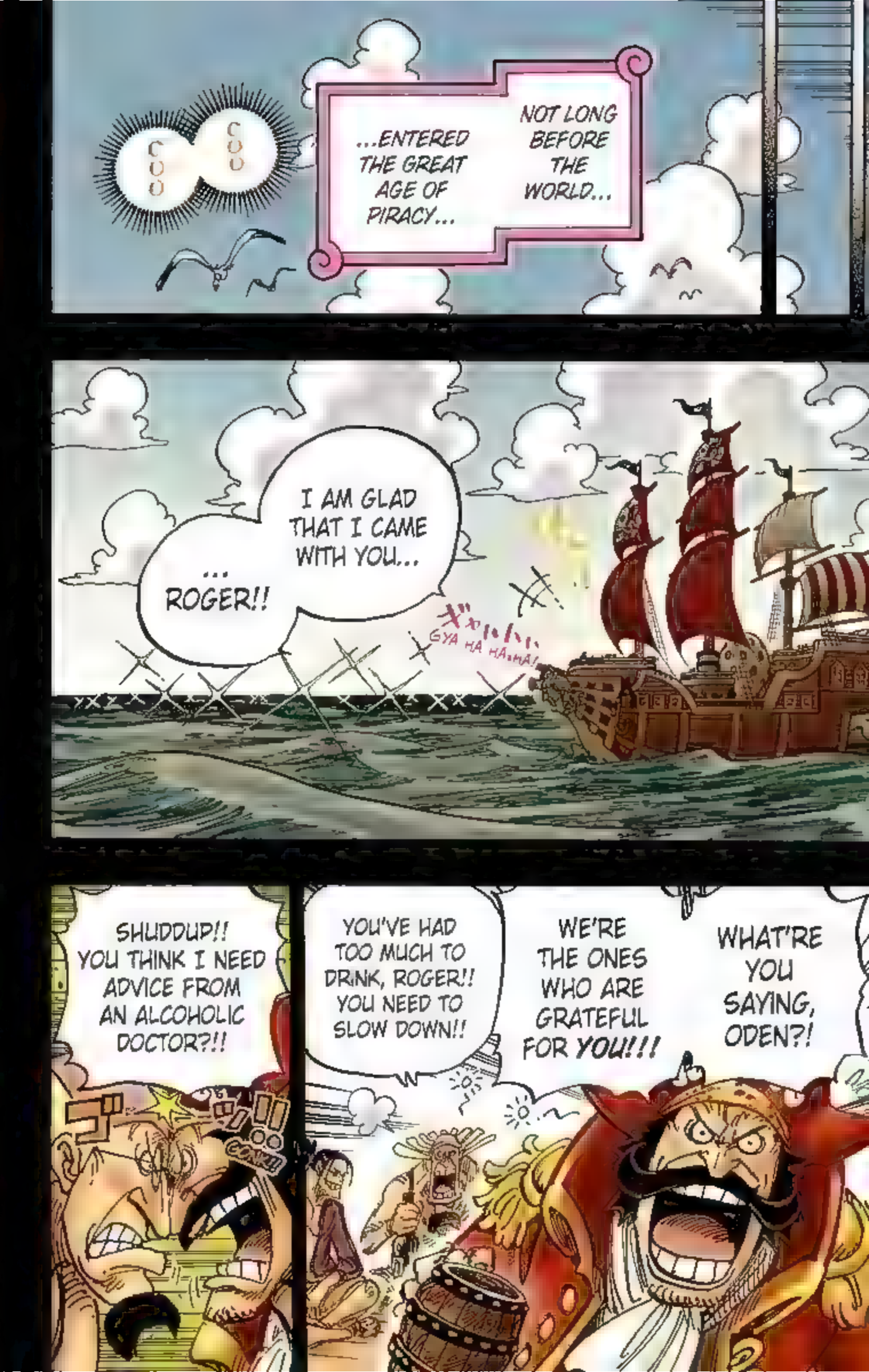
Q: Oda Sensei! I would like to see anthropomorphized versions of Mihawk's black sword "Night" and his cross-shaped knife! The ones you've been drawing are gross! Boooo! So I'm asking you, please, make these weapons look just as cool as Mihawk is! You have to! Promise me!!

--Tokaguhi

A: Oooh, very nice! Let's just go with that. But you described them so well, it's easy for me to envision. I like that they're women. Got it!!

I've successfully anthropomorphized them! Sorry to flex on you like that with my pro skills, I know that wasn't very mature of me! This will be their official design!

Chapter 958:
THE PROMISED PORT


...ENTERED THE GREAT AGE OF PIRACY...
NOT LONG BEFORE THE WORLD...
I AM GLAD THAT I CAME WITH YOU...
... ROGER!!
GYA HA HA HA!
SHUDDUP!! YOU THINK I NEED ADVICE FROM AN ALCOHOLIC DOCTOR?!!
YOU'VE HAD TOO MUCH TO DRINK, ROGER!! YOU NEED TO SLOW DOWN!!
WE'RE THE ONES WHO ARE GRATEFUL FOR YOU!!!
WHAT'RE YOU SAYING, ODEN?!

DON'T BE AN IDIOT! YOU'D ONLY DRAG HIM DOWN!!
I'M WILLING TO LEND YOU A HAND IF YOU NEED IT, ODEN!!
BUT SERIOUSLY, ODEN, IF YOU WANT ME TO HELP YOU—
YOU NEED ANY HELP, ODEN?
RAYLEIGH, REDTARO, BUGGYJIRO... I THANK YOU.
BUT THIS IS SOMETHING THAT WE OF THE KOZUKI CLAN MUST SOLVE ON OUR OWN.
WHY DO I HAVE TO BE "J.IRO"?! THAT MEANS "SECOND SON"!!
I'VE ALWAYS HAD MY RESERVATIONS ABOUT WHY THE LAND OF WANO...
...MUST KEEP ITS BORDERS CLOSED.
I CAN'T LEAVE THE COUNTRY BEHIND, THEN COME BACK AND DEMAND...
...MAKE ME THE SHOGUN!"
BUT I WILL FIND A WAY TO PASS THIS WILL ON!!!

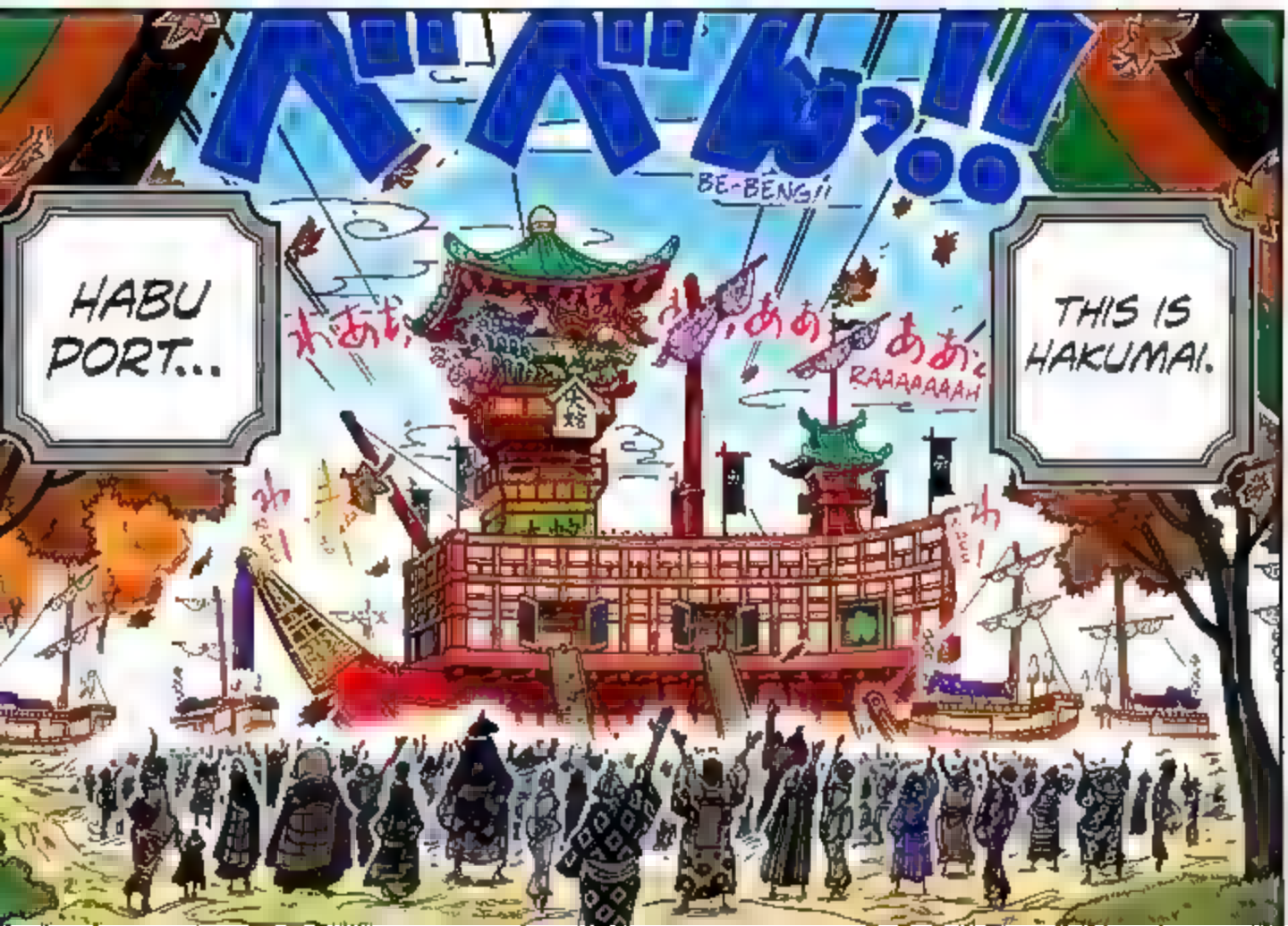
BE-BENG!!
ベベン!!
RAAAAH!
...AND WAIT FOR A FUTURE...
...OVER 20 YEARS FROM NOW!!!
I SHALL WORK WITH MY EXCELLENT VASSALS THAT I LEFT BACK HOME...
...TO OPEN THE LAND OF WANO...
WE SHALL, ROGER!!!
RAAAHH!
LET'S DO IT, ODEN!!
AND THEN...
DOOM DO-DOOM
DO-DOOM
TWENTY-FIVE YEARS PASSED...
DO-DOOM!!

DO-DOOM
WANO ACT THREE

BE-BEN

BE-BENG

BE-BEN


BE-BENG!!
HABU PORT...
THIS IS HAKUMAI.
RAAAAAAAH

WHO CARES?! HE'S DRUNK ALREADY!!!

NOT UNTIL WE MEET LORD KAIDO, SHOGUN!!

BRING ME SAKE!! I'LL DRINK TO THE SIGHT OF THESE MAPLE LEAVES!!!

ONCE A YEAR, ON THE ISLAND OF ONIGA-SHIMA...

WE'VE GOT A FEAST FOR 30,000 AHEAD!! IT'LL BE A LIVELY ONE THIS YEAR!!

...TO HOLD A GREAT FEAST FOR BOTH THEIR ARMIES.

...THE TWO MEN WHO RULE OVER WANO MEET...

YOU BET !!

わあああ RAAAH

POOR SUCKER! HE DOESN'T GET TO JOIN IN THE FUN.

わあ RAAAH

KYOSHIRO WILL BE WATCHING OVER THE CAPITAL THIS TIME! ENJOY YOURSELVES!

WELL DONE, SHOGUN OROCHI!♡

IT'S PERFECT WEATHER FOR A FEAST!!

WHAT A FINE DAY! THE WEATHER ITSELF IS CELEBRATING *ME!!*

わあああああ RAAAHH

MWA HA HA HA HA!!

...WHERE THE SHIPS DEPART THROUGH THE STUNNING VERMILLION CURTAIN OF FALLING LEAVES.

TAKE CARE, MY LORD!!

HAVE A GOOD TRIP!!

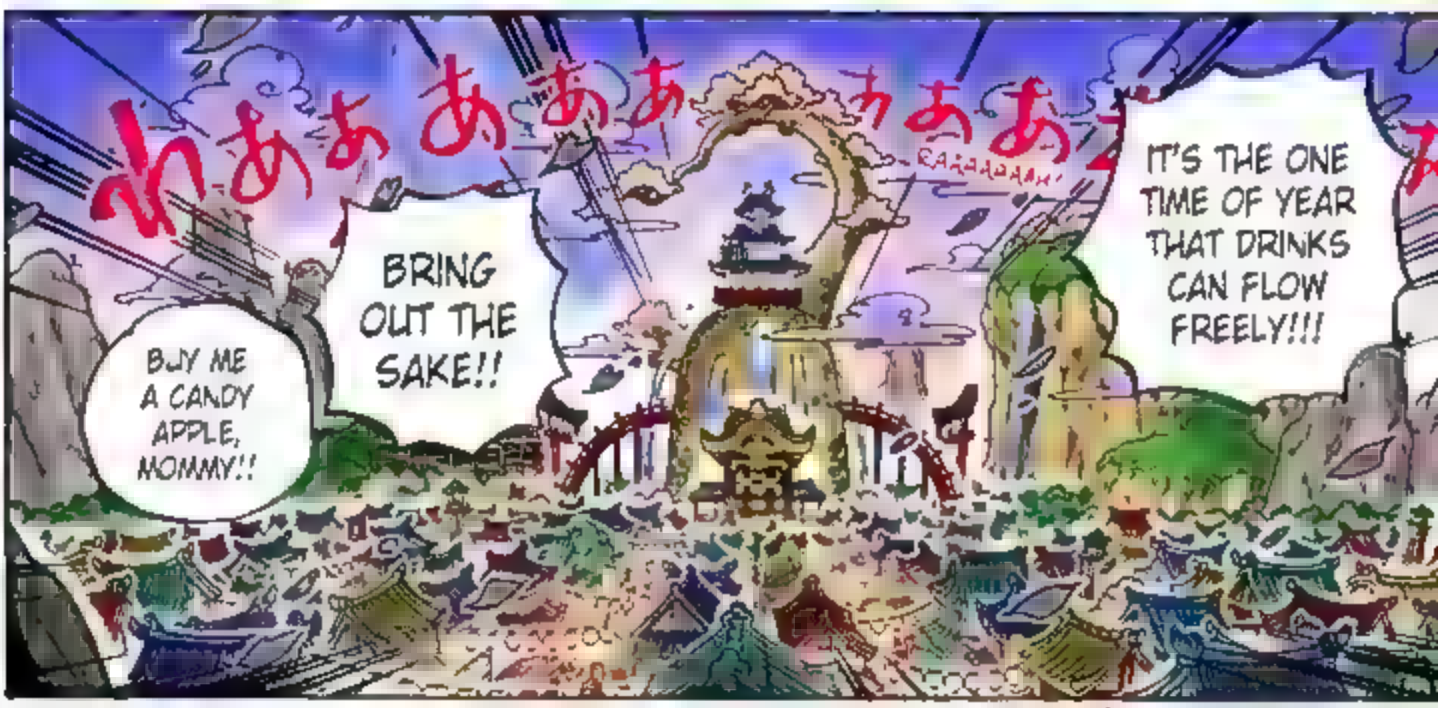
SHOGUN OROCHI! ♡

IT FEATURES A MASSIVE WHARF, LINED WITH MAPLE TREES...

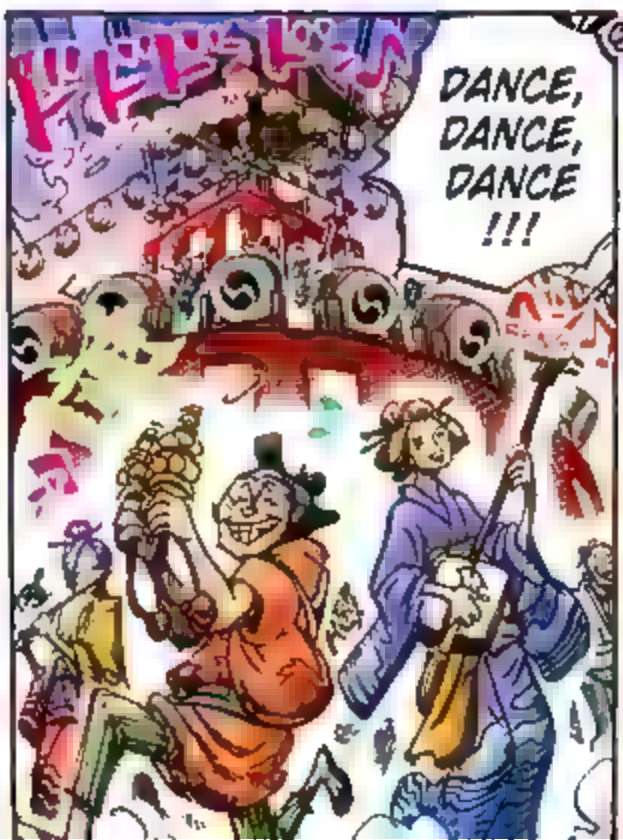
THIS PORT IS THE LARGEST IN WANO.

わあああああああああああ RAAAAAAH!!

TODAY IS THE FIRE FESTIVAL IN THE CAPITAL!!!
DRINK AND BE MERRY !!♪
MEAN-WHILE, IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL...
BEN!!


BUY ME A CANDY APPLE, MOMMY!!
BRING OUT THE SAKE!!
IT'S THE ONE TIME OF YEAR THAT DRINKS CAN FLOW FREELY!!!

WHAT A CRYSTAL CLEAR SKY!!
WE'LL SEE A FULL MOON TONIGHT, I BET!!

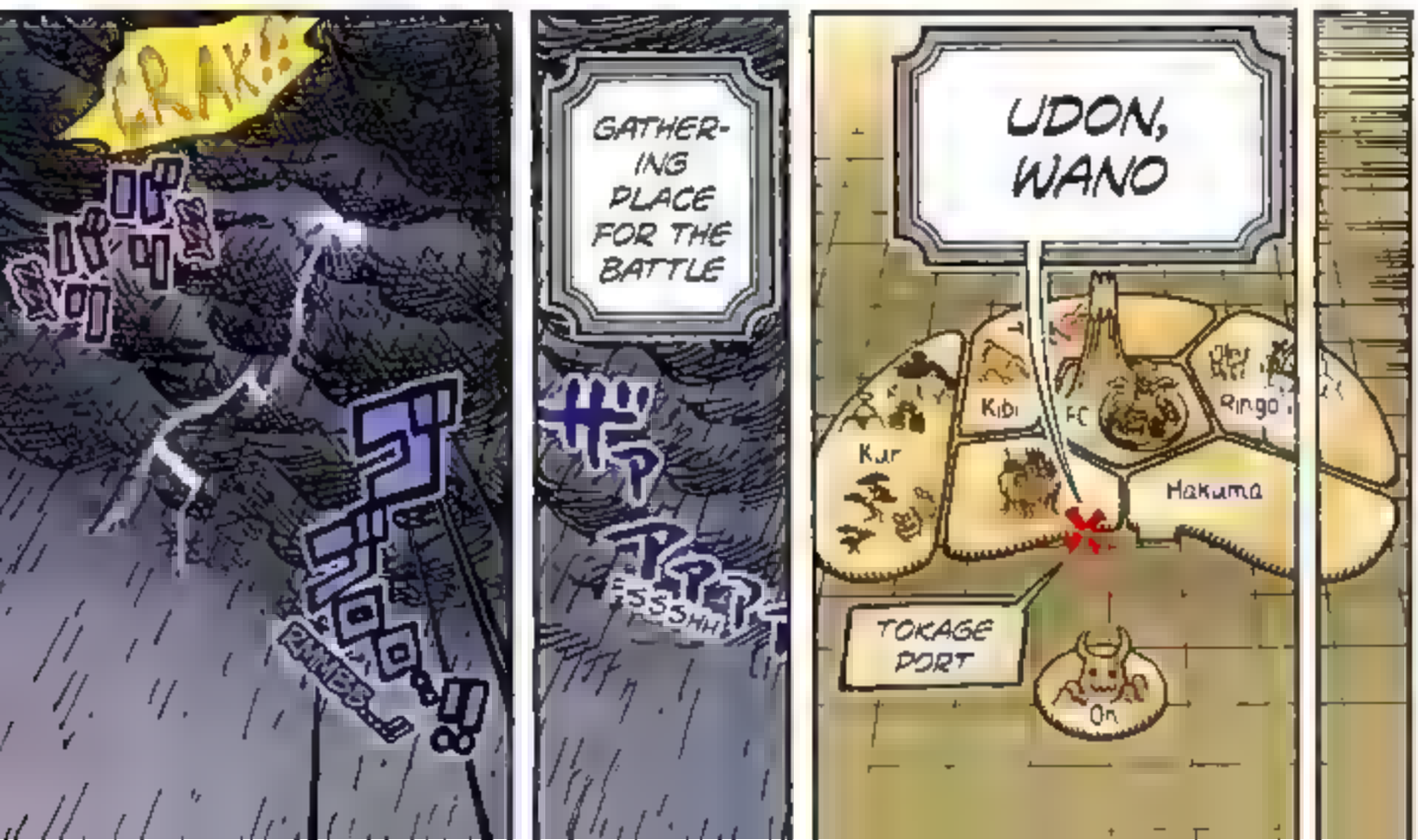

DANCE, DANCE, DANCE !!!

STOMP STOMP
IT'S ALREADY STARTING!
HURRY UP, DEAR!!
WAIT, I CAN'T GET MY BANGS TO SIT RIGHT!

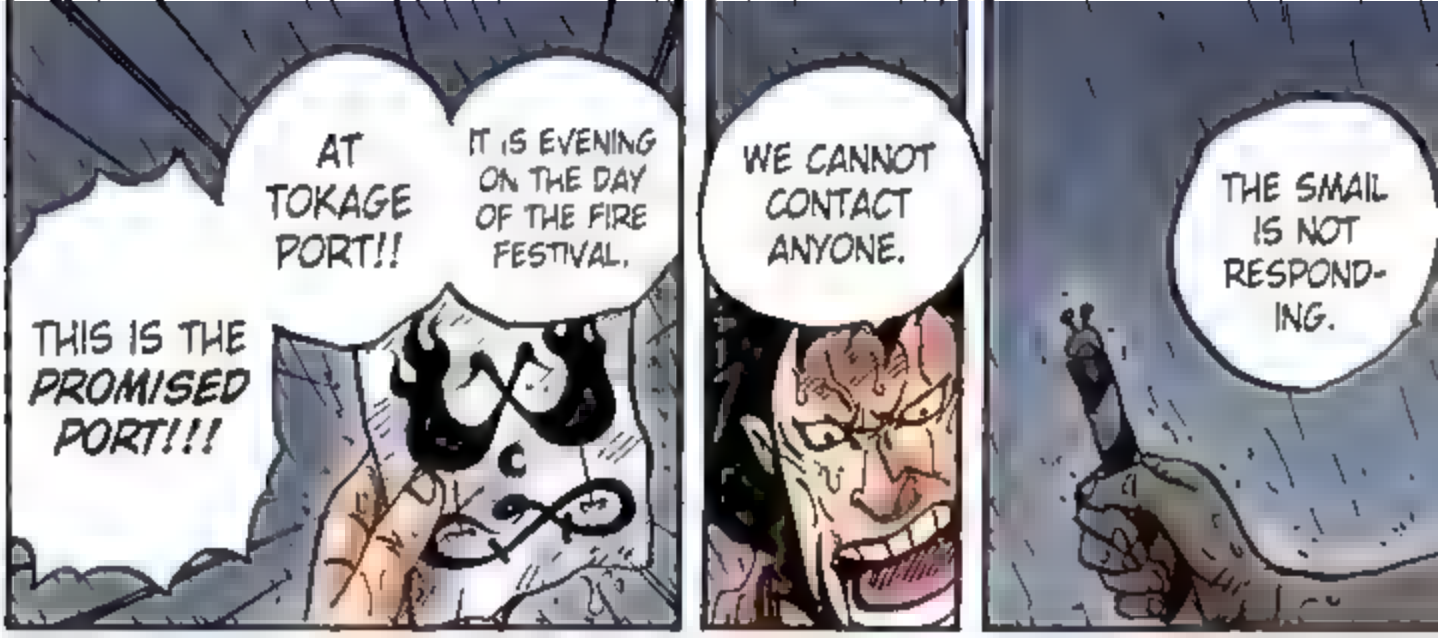
THE SEASONS OF WANO ARE SEPARATED IN THE EXTREME BY REGION...

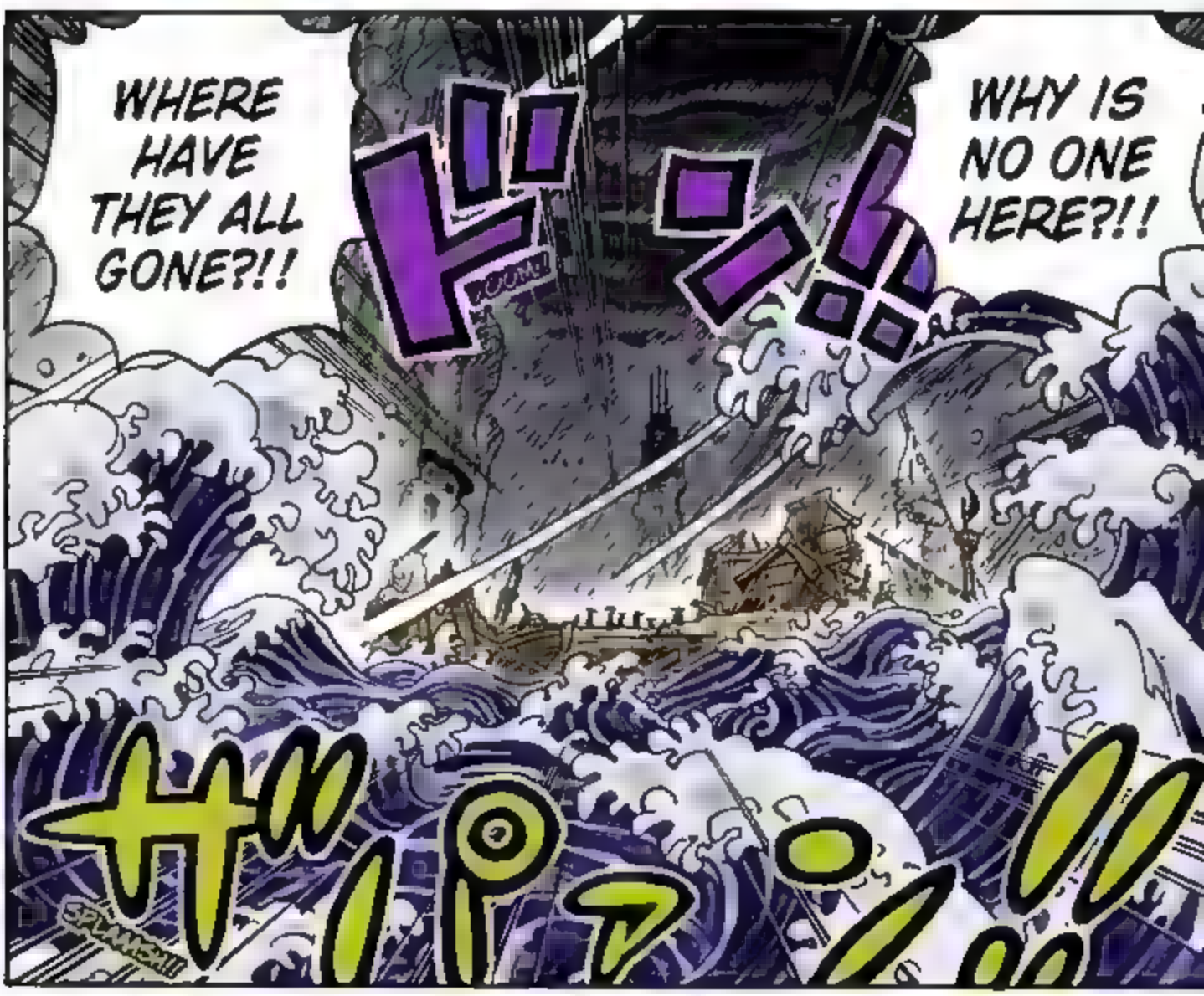
...AND THE DAILY WEATHER IS EQUALLY DIFFERENT BY LOCATION.

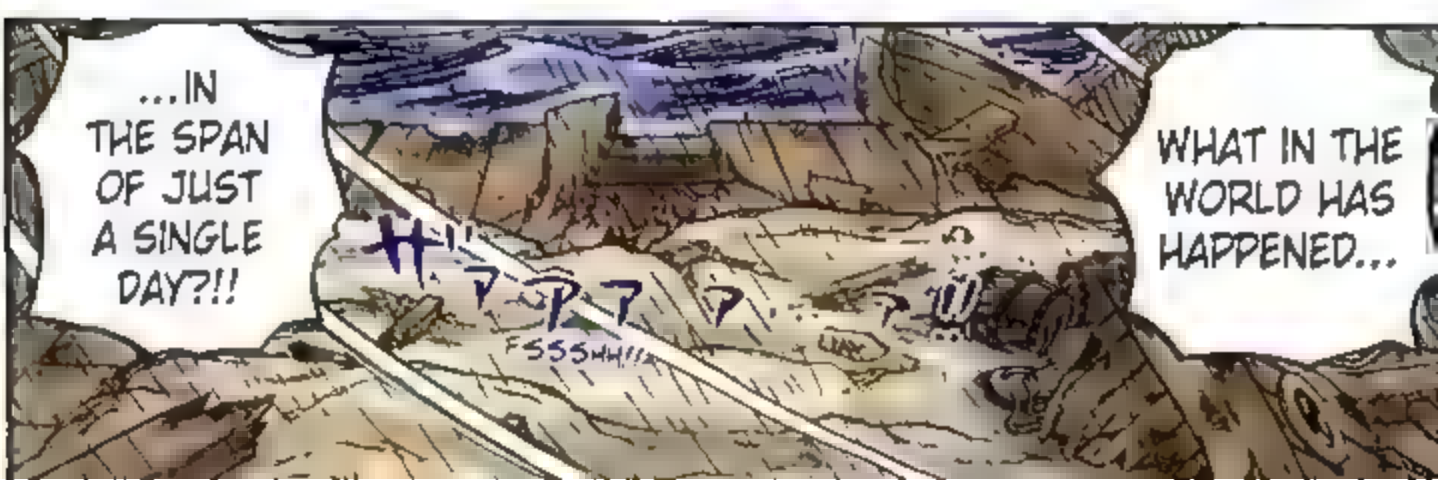
SO THE SKY'S COMPLEXION CHANGES FROM PLACE TO PLACE...

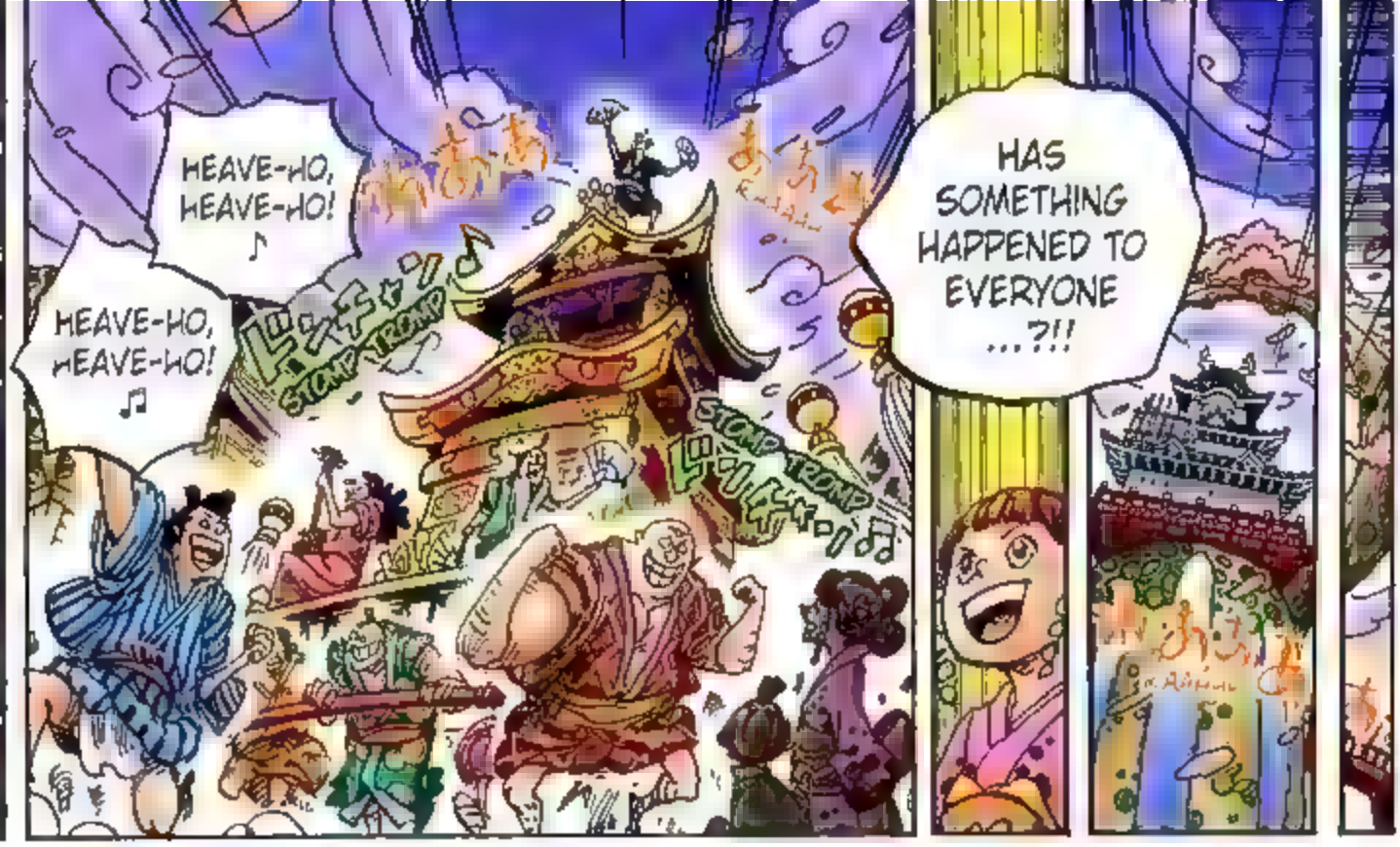


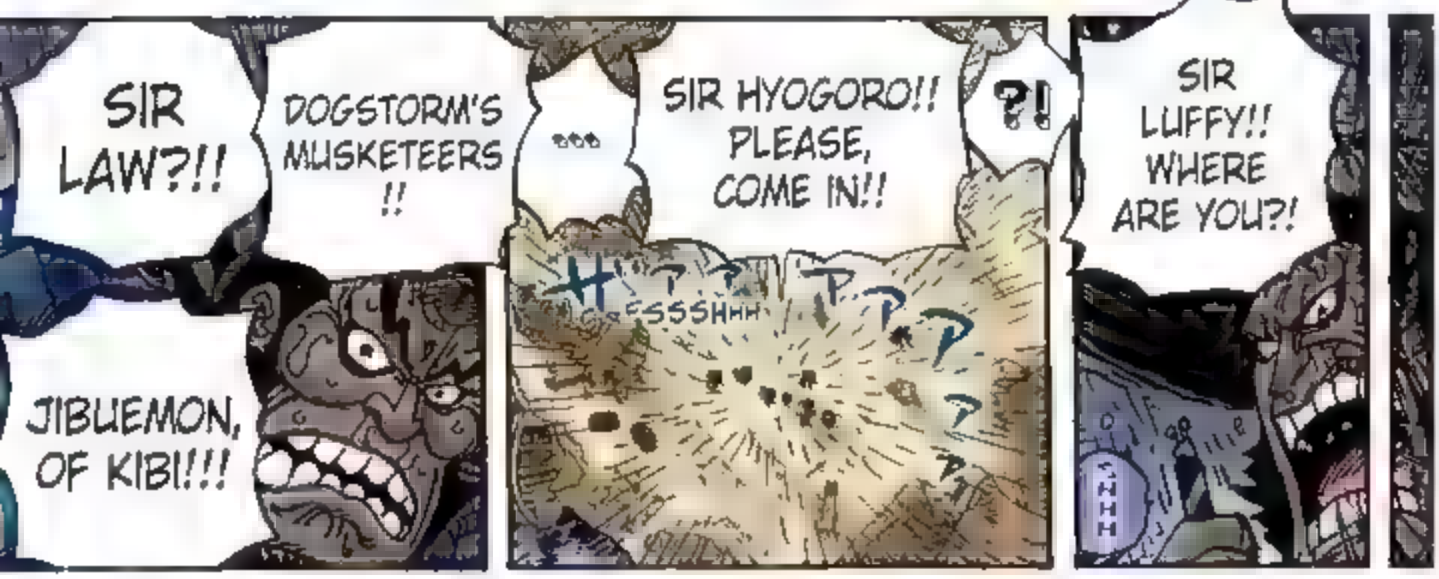
ドドォォォ!!!
DA DOOOM!!
ベベ
BE-BENG!!
ぬっ!!
NOT A SINGLE SHIP!!
SO THE CAT DIDN'T MAKE IT IN TIME?!
B...BUT UDON WAS NEUTRALIZED !!
...!!
YET THERE WASN'T A SINGLE PERSON AT THE EXCAVATION CAMP.
WHERE ARE OUR 4,000 SOLDIERS?!!
...!!!
THERE ARE SIGNS...
...THAT THIS PORT WAS ATTACKED !!
ザァァァァ
SSSHH
ザァァァァ
SSSHH
LET US TRY ANOTHER DAY!!
PLEASE, KIN'EMON !!
ザァァァァ
SSSHH
MASTER KIN!! WE CAN'T DO THIS TONIGHT!!

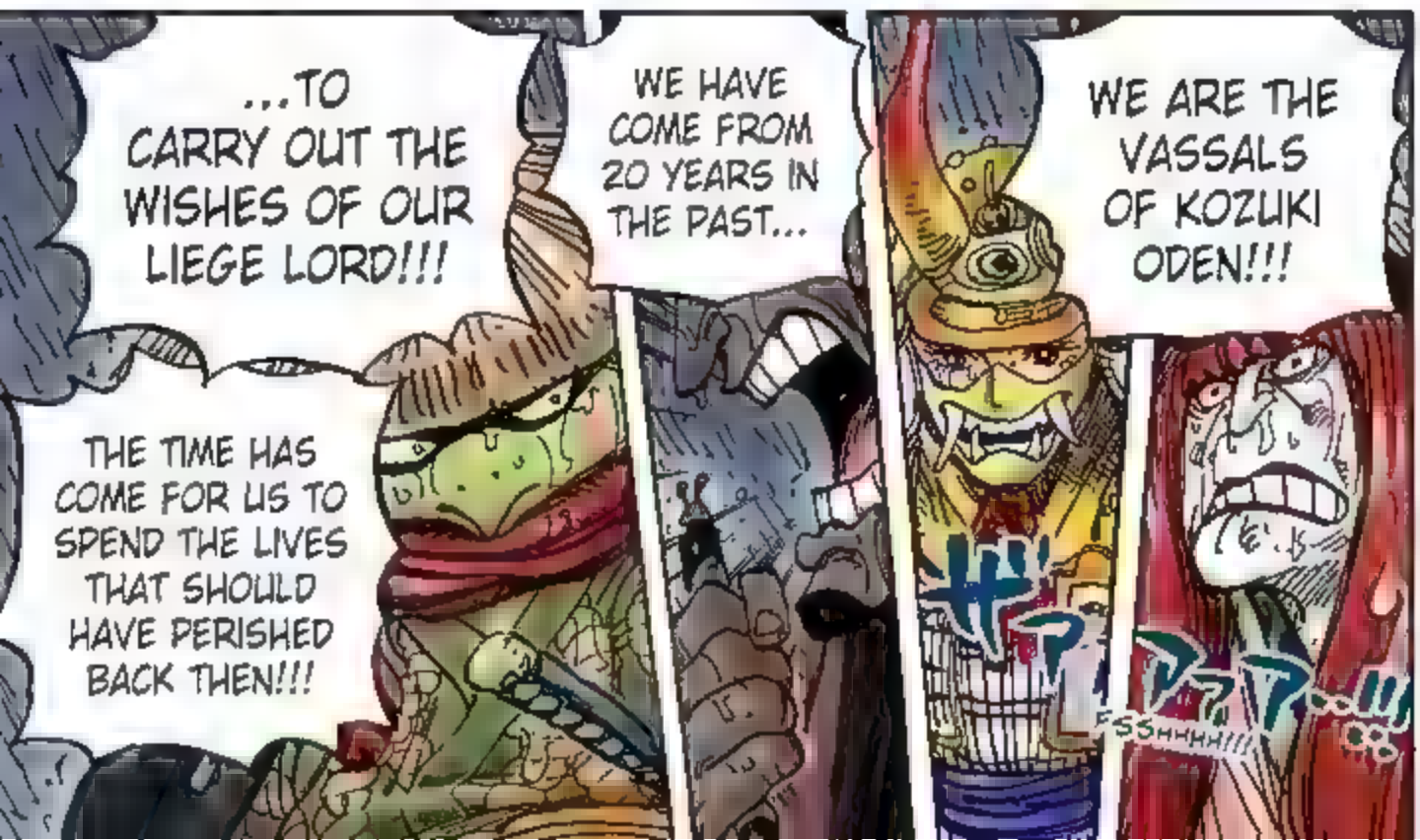

THIS IS THE PROMISED PORT!!!
AT TOKAGE PORT!!
IT IS EVENING ON THE DAY OF THE FIRE FESTIVAL.
WE CANNOT CONTACT ANYONE.
THE SMAIL IS NOT RESPOND-ING.


WHERE HAVE THEY ALL GONE?!!
WHY IS NO ONE HERE?!!
BOOM!!
SPLAASH!!!

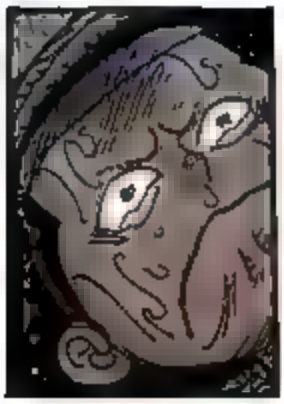

...IN THE SPAN OF JUST A SINGLE DAY?!!
FSSSHH!!!
WHAT IN THE WORLD HAS HAPPENED...

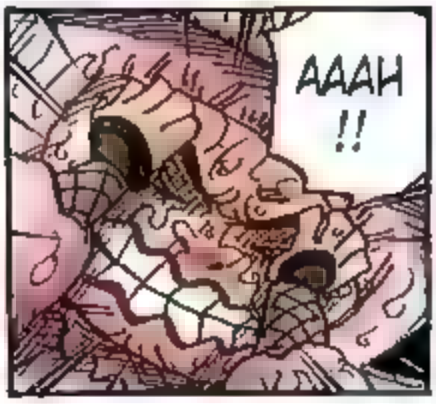

HEAVE-HO, HEAVE-HO! ♪
HEAVE-HO, HEAVE-HO! ♫
STOMP STOMP
STOMP STOMP
HAS SOMETHING HAPPENED TO EVERYONE ...?!!


SIR LAW?!!
DOGSTORM'S MUSKETEERS !!
JIBUEMON, OF KIBI!!!
...
SIR HYOGORO!! PLEASE, COME IN!!
?!
ESSSHHH
SIR LUFFY!! WHERE ARE YOU?!
HHH

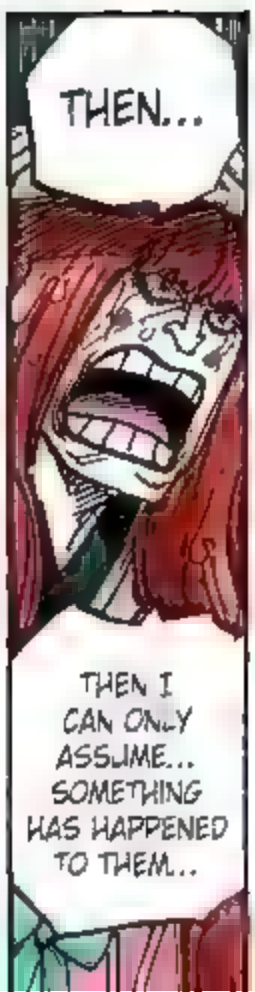

...TO CARRY OUT THE WISHES OF OUR LIEGE LORD!!!
THE TIME HAS COME FOR US TO SPEND THE LIVES THAT SHOULD HAVE PERISHED BACK THEN!!!
WE HAVE COME FROM 20 YEARS IN THE PAST...
WE ARE THE VASSALS OF KOZUKI ODEN!!!
ESSHHHH!!!

DOON!!
WE NEED MORE HELP!!!
BUT OUR LIVES ALONE ARE NOT ENOUGH!!!
THE ENEMY NUMBERS 30,000!!!

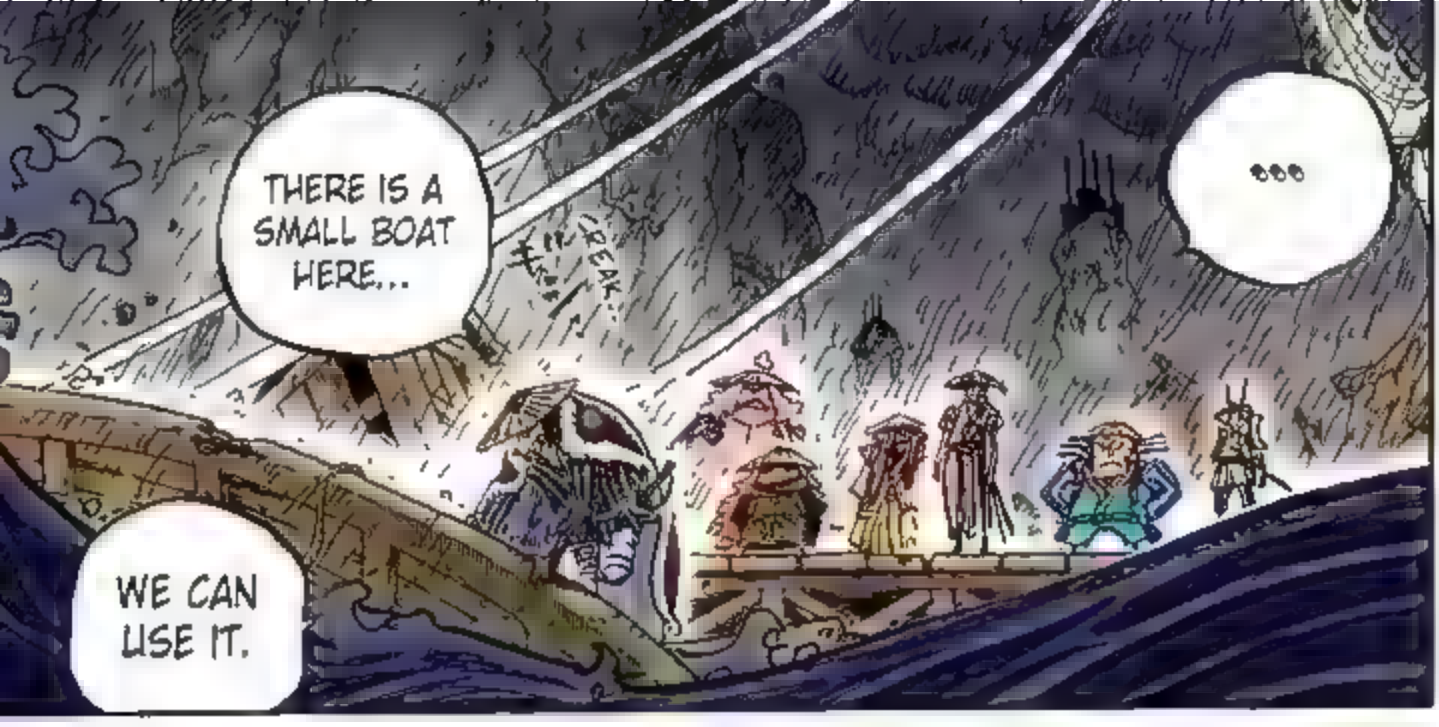


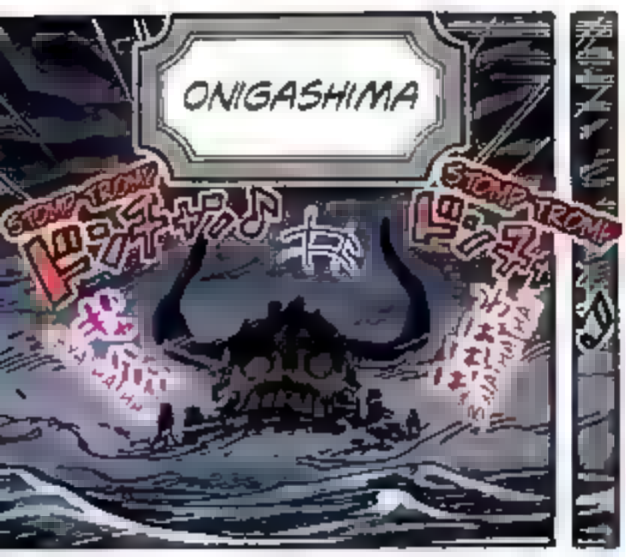

AAAH !!

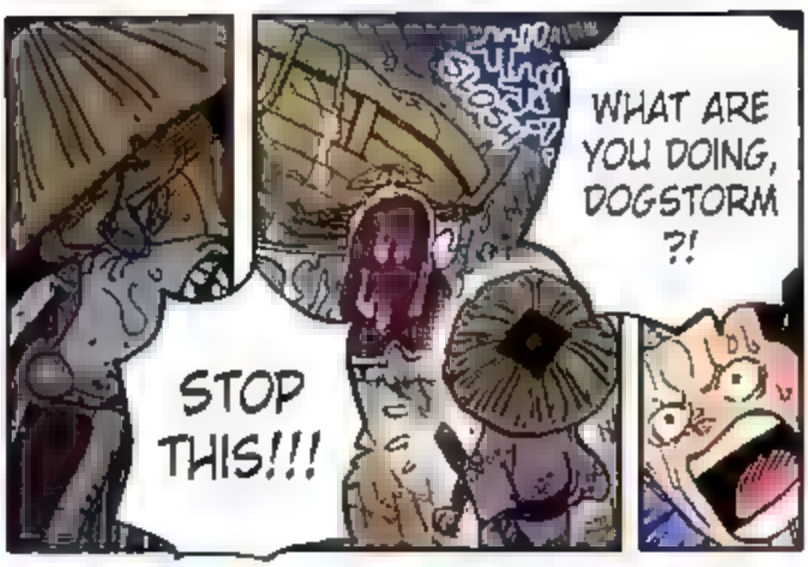
ENOUGH, KIN'EMON !!!
MORE HELP--


THEN...
THEN I CAN ONLY ASSUME... SOMETHING HAS HAPPENED TO THEM..

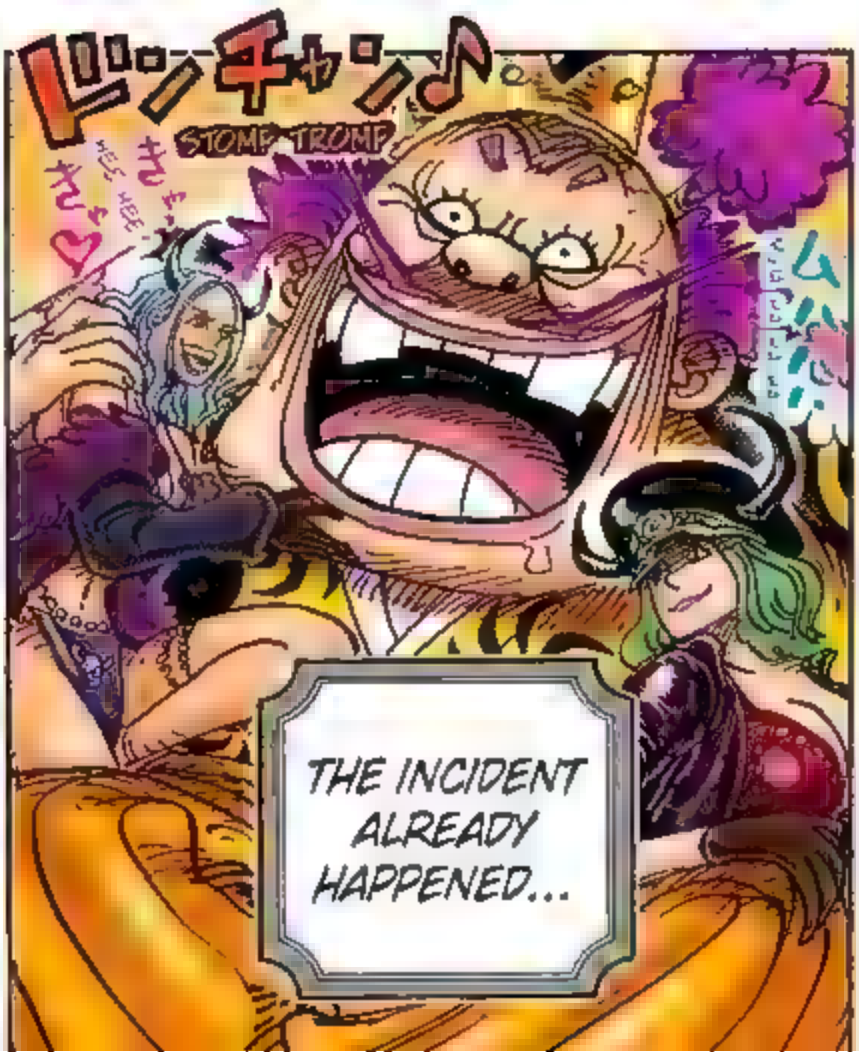
THERE WILL BE NO HELP!!!
THE HEAVENS HAVE TURNED AGAINST US!!!
JUS' LOOKIT THE SEA AND SKY!!
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ


THERE IS A SMALL BOAT HERE...
...
WE CAN USE IT.


ONIGASHIMA
STOMP TROMP
STOMP TROMP


SLOSH
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, DOGSTORM ?!
STOP THIS!!!

...THE PREVIOUS NIGHT...
DOOM!!


STOMP TROMP
THE INCIDENT ALREADY HAPPENED...

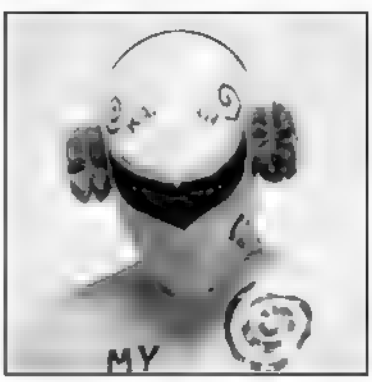
SBS Question Corner

(420 Land, Hong Kong)

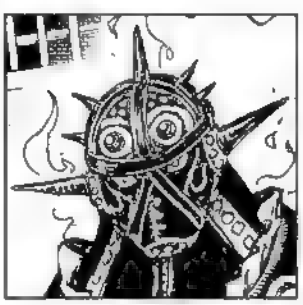
Q: Oda Sensei, I have been recognized by Guinness World Book for having the world's largest collection of One Piece merchandise, at **5,656** items!! Yippeeee!!! Buying merch for 18 years straight without taking a break wasn't a mistake after all.

--Sanadacchi

A: What?! Guinness World Book?! Congra...!! What?! "Sanada"?!!



Why do I feel like I shouldn't be congratulating you...?! Is this a joke?! Or is this serious?! [Looking it up online] Well, it looks like it's true.
And how come I didn't know you're a Youtuber, Sanada?!
Listen up, people, you don't need to watch this pervert's Youtubes!
But I guess I have to admit that you really do love *One Piece*...despite being a pervert. And it's a real accomplishment to be the greatest in the world! So I'll be the better man and offer my sincere sentiments.
Despite being a pervert, congratulations! And despite being a pervert, thank you!



Q: You mentioned three races that can't be found in Totto Land. Is that giants, whatever King is…and me?

--Cora-Loving King

A: No.

Q: Tell us the name of the toad riding on Usopp's head, and how it got there.

--Match & Takeshi

A: His name is Toad Boingnosuke. He was caught in a snake's sights when Usopp happened along, at which point he jumped atop Usopp's head. Usopp saw the snake, freaked out and ran away. Boingnosuke realized that he was safe atop of Usopp, so he's been there ever since.

Chapter 959:
SAMURAI

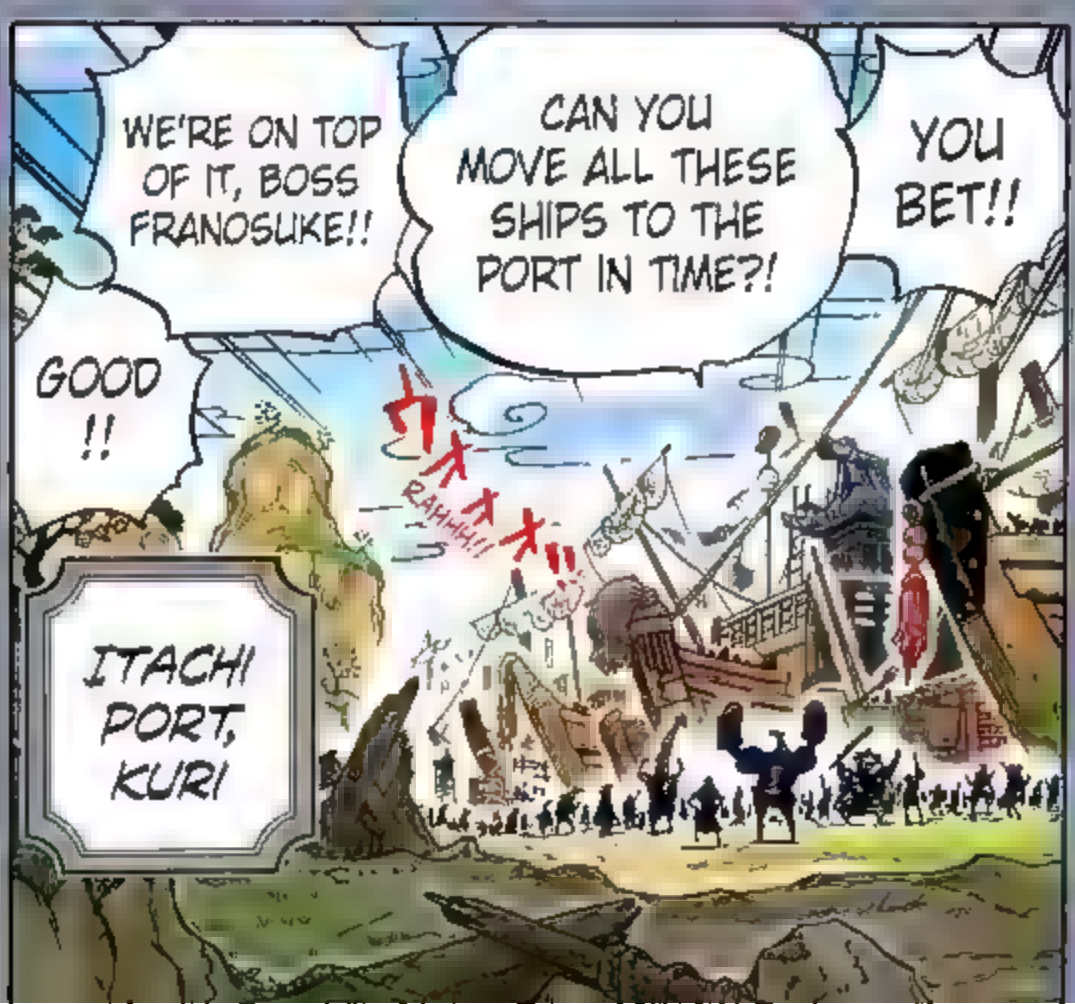
GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 9: "INSIDE THE COUNTRY! DRESSROSA, SCARRED BY BATTLE"

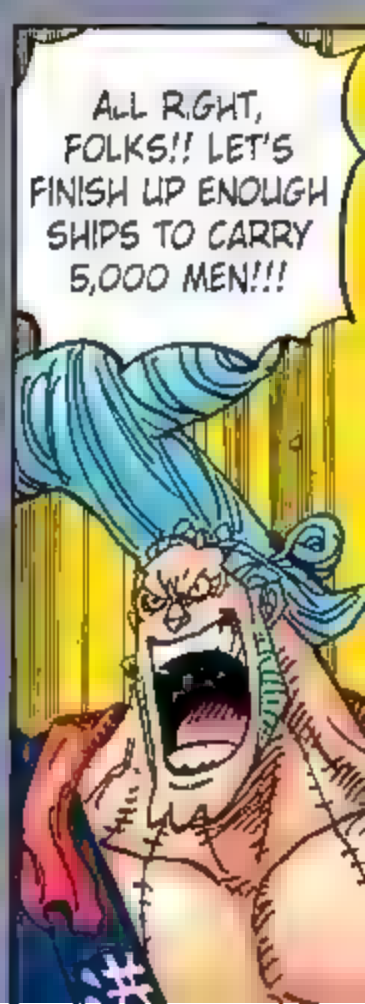
...AT ABOUT 4,200!!
TWO DAYS BEFORE THE BATTLE...
THIS PUTS OUR TOTAL MAN-POWER...

LET US MEET AT THE PROMISED PORT!!!
YOU GOT IT!!!
RAHH
ウオオオ

USE YOUR REMAINING TIME TO TRAVEL AND PREPARE!!
ウオオオオ!!
RAHHH!!

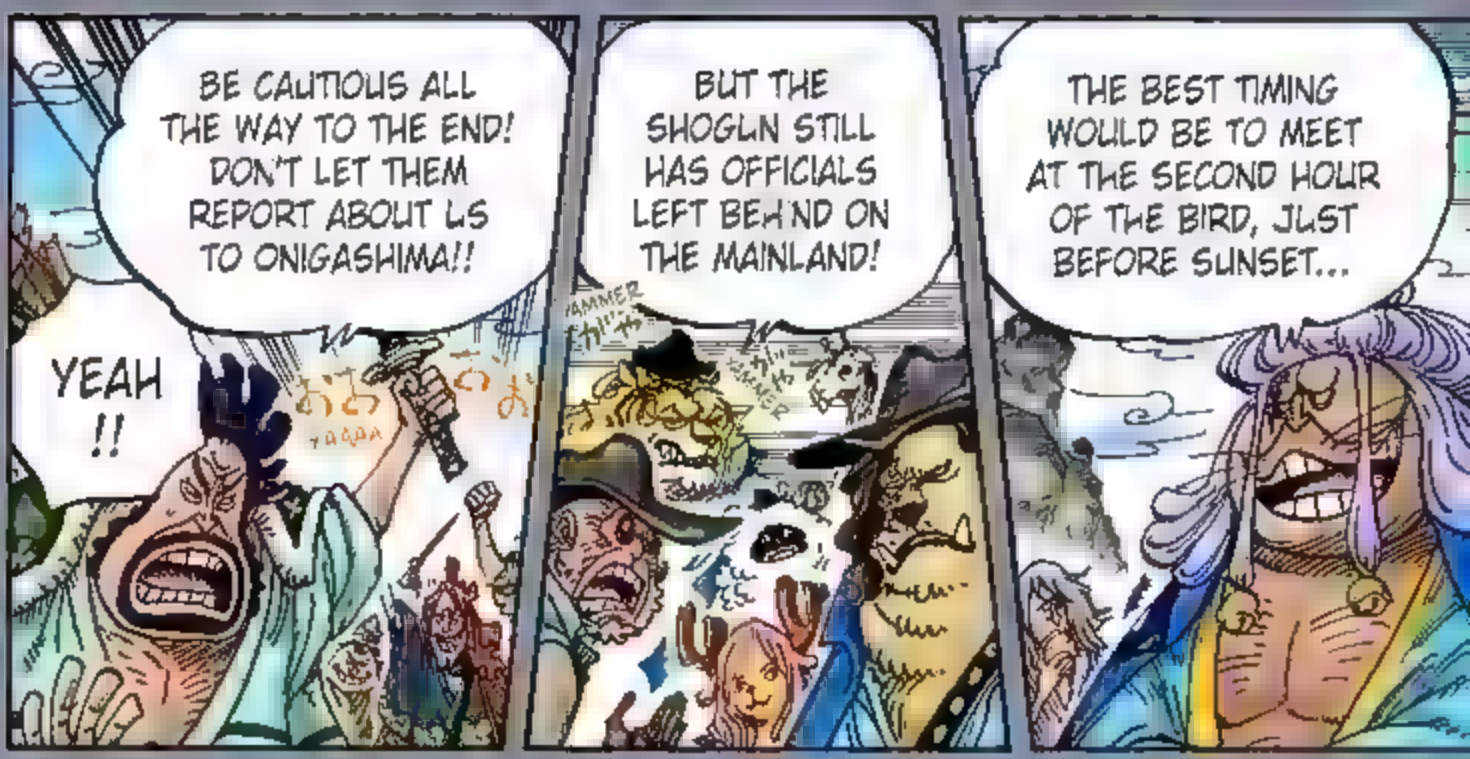
WELL DONE, EVERYONE!!

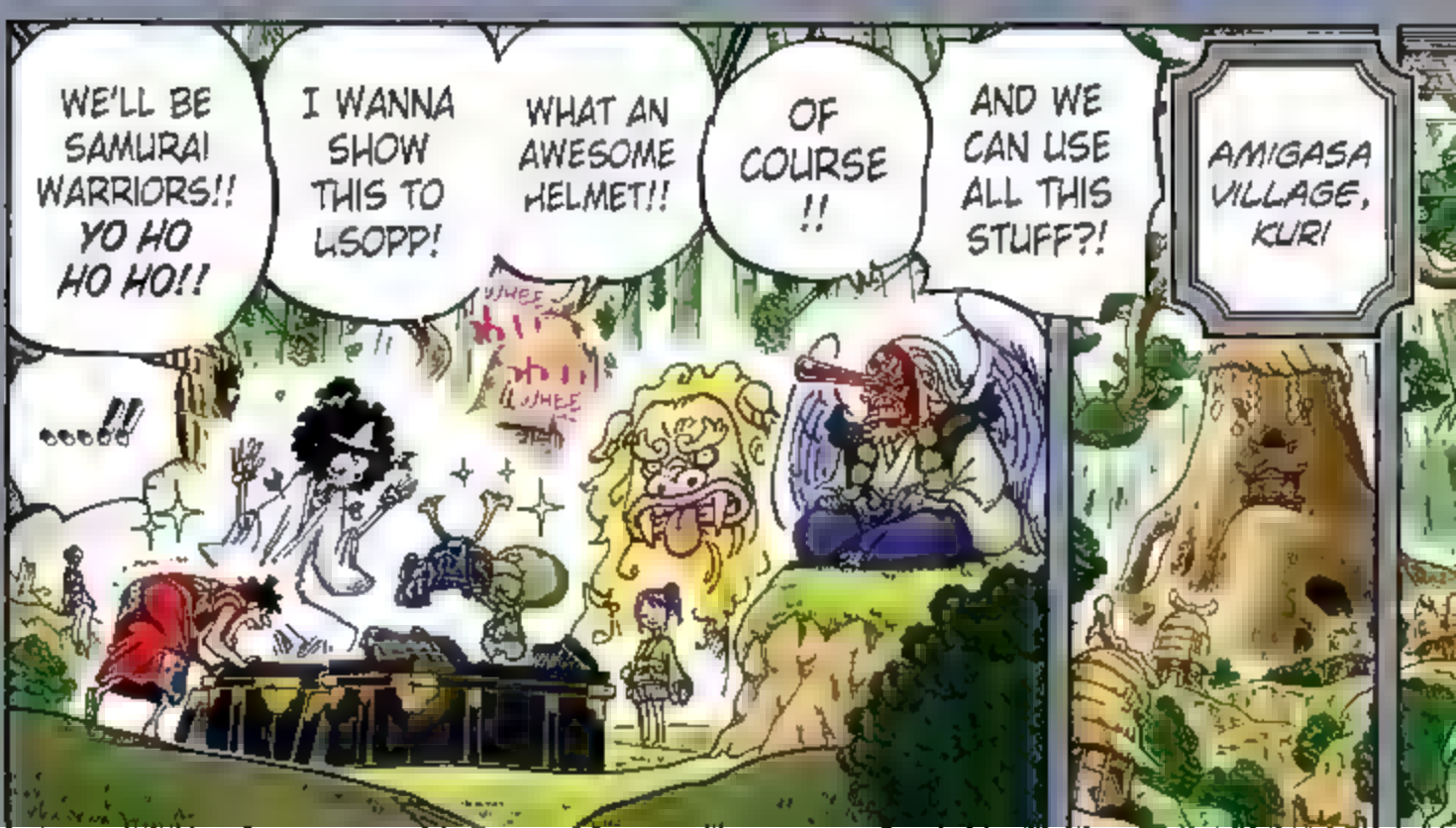

WE'RE ON TOP OF IT, BOSS FRANOSUKE!!
CAN YOU MOVE ALL THESE SHIPS TO THE PORT IN TIME?!
YOU BET!!
GOOD !!
ウオ
RAHHH!!
オ!!
ITACHI PORT, KURI


ALL RIGHT, FOLKS!! LET'S FINISH UP ENOUGH SHIPS TO CARRY 5,000 MEN!!!

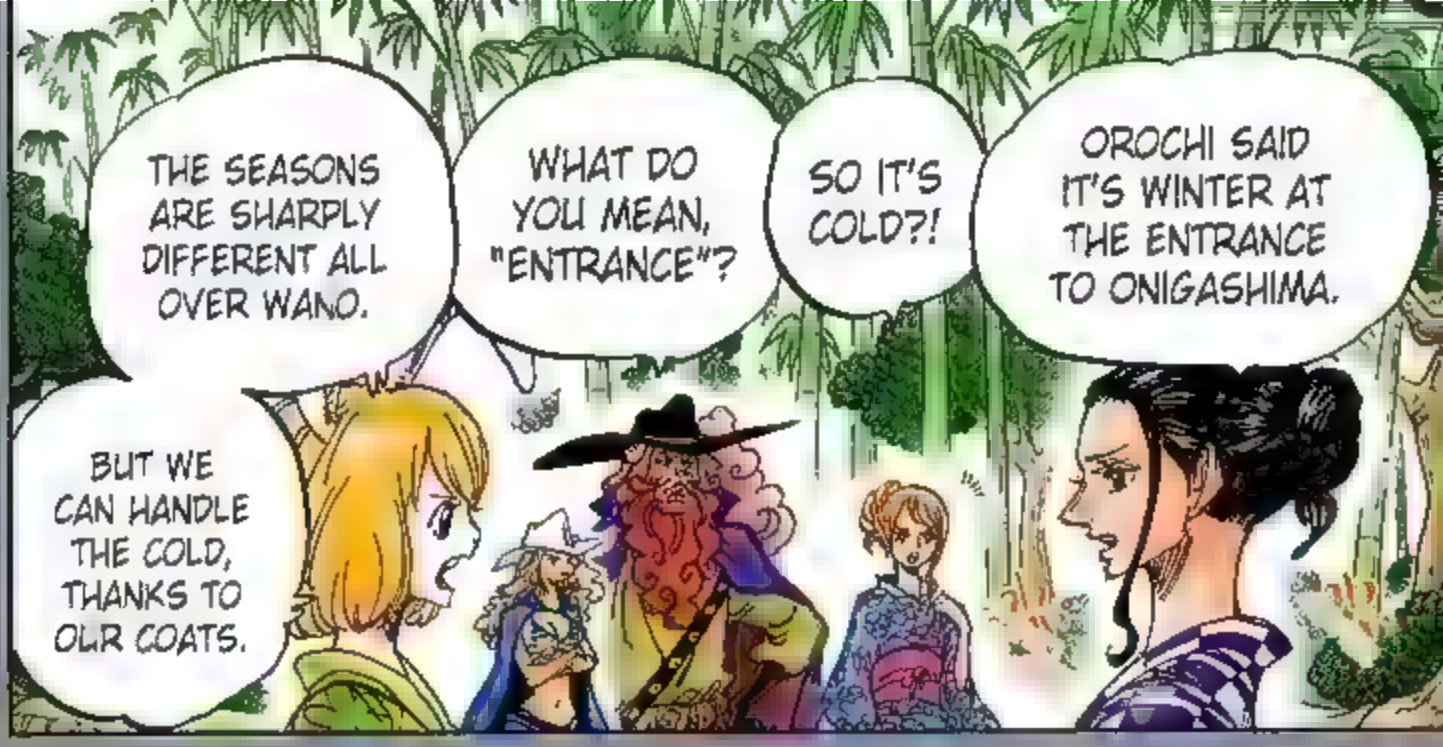
YOU GUYS ARE INCREDIBLE SHIPWRIGHTS!!
THANKS FOR ALL THE HELP!!
RAAGHHH
...SO WE CAN LEAVE ON THE SUNNY ON THE BIG DAY!!
WE'RE GOING TO GO MEET UP WITH OUR FRIENDS AT AMIGASA VILLAGE NOW...
Itach
Amigasa
YEAH!!
...AND SOCK THE BEASTS PIRATES IN THE MOUTH!!!
RAAAAHHH
DON'T MENTION IT!! NOW LET'S WIND UP...
AND WE'VE GOT PLENTY OF THESE WEAPONS FOR EXPORT THAT WE COULD USE...
WE'RE PREPPING WITH WHATEVER ARMOR WE'VE GOT ALREADY!!
OCHO AND THE OTHERS SHOULD BE HAULING THE KATANAS HERE FROM RINGO!!
ALL AROUND WANO...
...ASSUMING WE CAN FIGURE THEM OUT!!
HAMMER

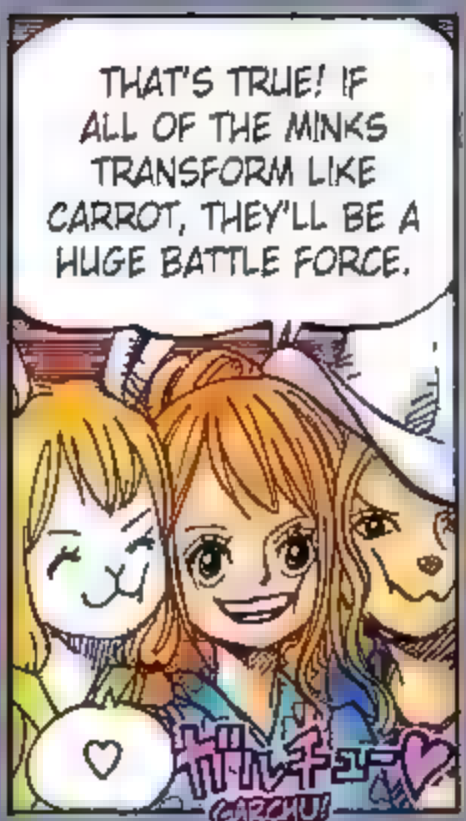
ONCE THEY'VE LEFT FOR ONIGASHIMA, THE FIRE FESTIVAL BEGINS IN THE CAPITAL!!
ON THE MORNING OF THE BIG DAY, THE SHOGUN'S PROCESSION WILL GO FROM THE CAPITAL TO THE HARBOR.
...OR IT MIGHT DRAW ATTENTION...
WE DON'T WANT PEOPLE GATHERING TOO EARLY...
NO ONE WILL PAY ANY ATTENTION TO US THEN!!
FLOWER CAPITAL
HABU PORT

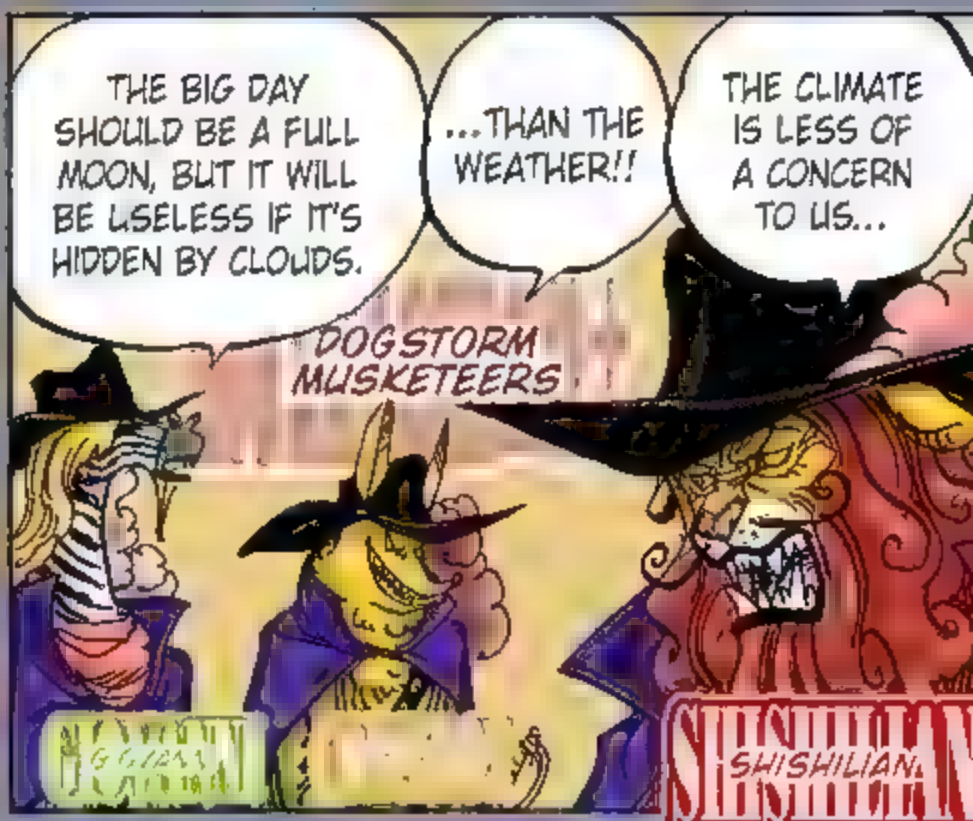

BE CAUTIOUS ALL THE WAY TO THE END! DON'T LET THEM REPORT ABOUT US TO ONIGASHIMA!!
YEAH !!
BUT THE SHOGUN STILL HAS OFFICIALS LEFT BEHIND ON THE MAINLAND!
THE BEST TIMING WOULD BE TO MEET AT THE SECOND HOUR OF THE BIRD, JUST BEFORE SUNSET...

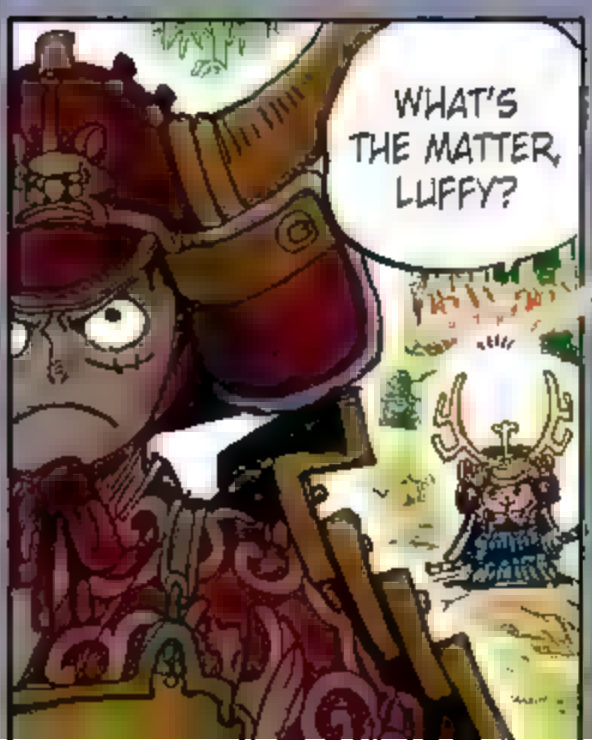

WE'LL BE SAMURAI WARRIORS!! YO HO HO HO!!
I WANNA SHOW THIS TO USOPP!
WHAT AN AWESOME HELMET!!
OF COURSE !!
AND WE CAN USE ALL THIS STUFF?!
AMIGASA VILLAGE, KURI

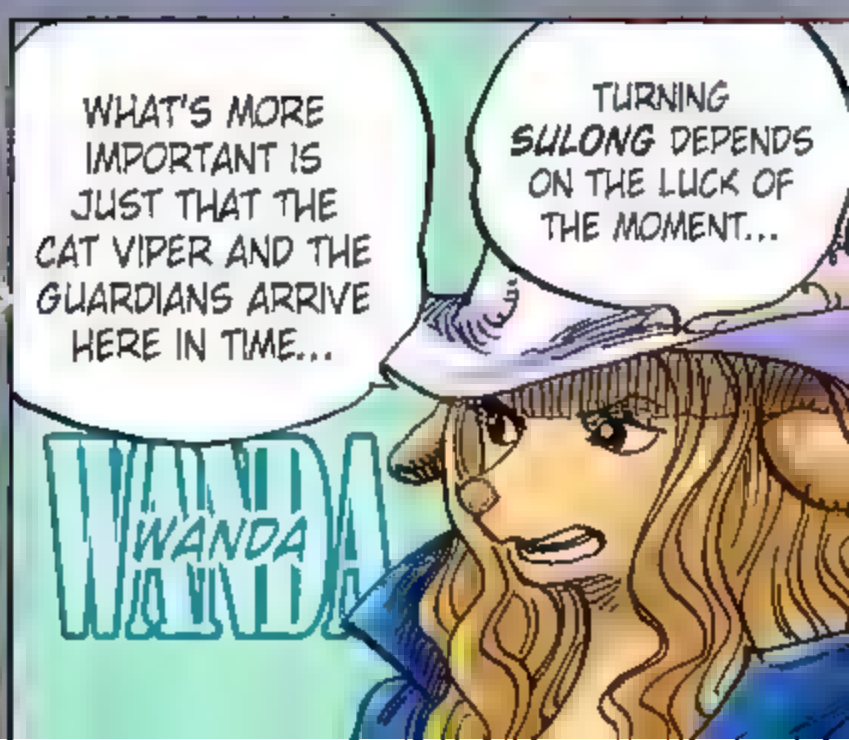
I CANNOT IMAGINE LOSING NOW!!
...I'LL SLICE HIM IN TWO!!
KAIDO? IF HE TRIES TO STOP ME...
CHOBRO! YOU GUYS LOOK SO COOL!♡
YOU'RE SO CUTE.♡ YOU LOOK LIKE HORNED BEETLES.
ベベベ!!?
BE-BENZ!!
WHOA, WATCH IT!! DON'T MAKE ME END YOU!!
ENMA!!
WHAT DO YOU TWO THINK YOU'RE DOING?!
SLICE!!
YEAH, THAT'S WHY YOUR BOUNTY IS LOWER.
NAH... IT'LL ONLY SLOW ME DOWN.
WHY DON'T YOU PUT ON SOME OF THAT STUFF TOO?

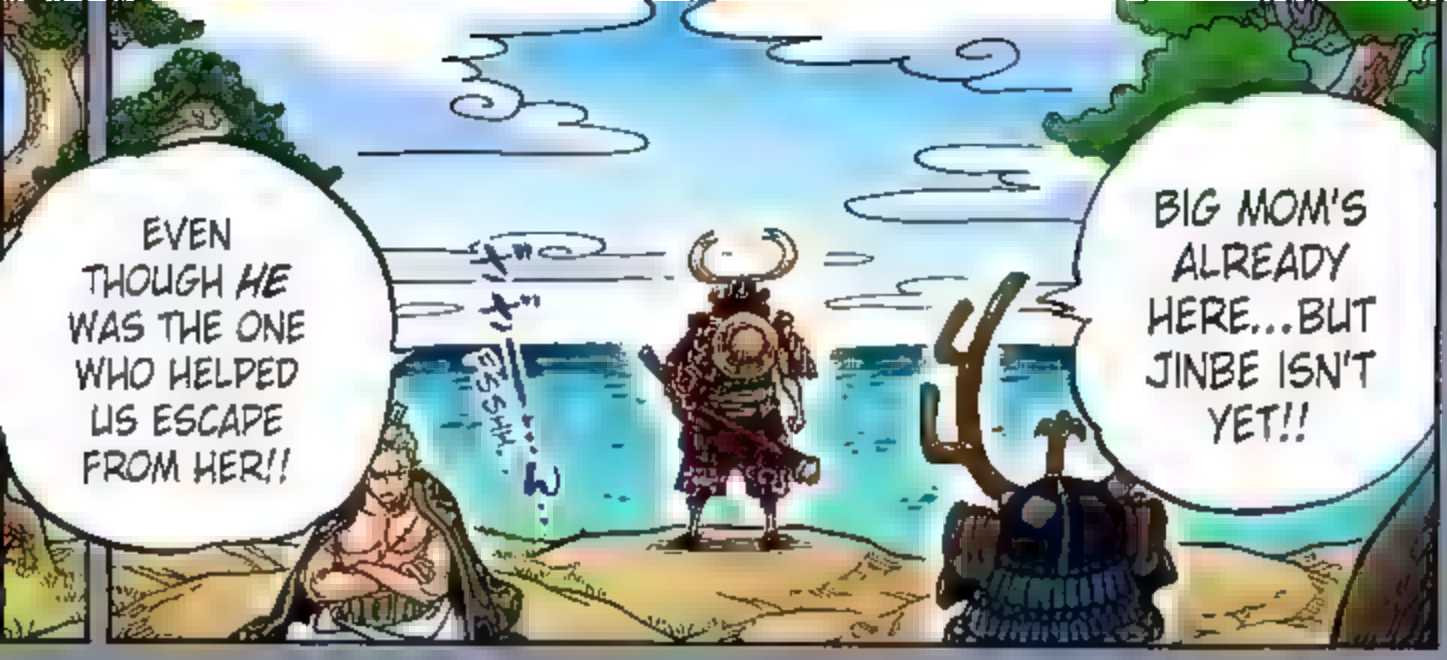

THE SEASONS ARE SHARPLY DIFFERENT ALL OVER WANO.
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, "ENTRANCE"?
SO IT'S COLD?!
OROCHI SAID IT'S WINTER AT THE ENTRANCE TO ONIGASHIMA.
BUT WE CAN HANDLE THE COLD, THANKS TO OUR COATS.

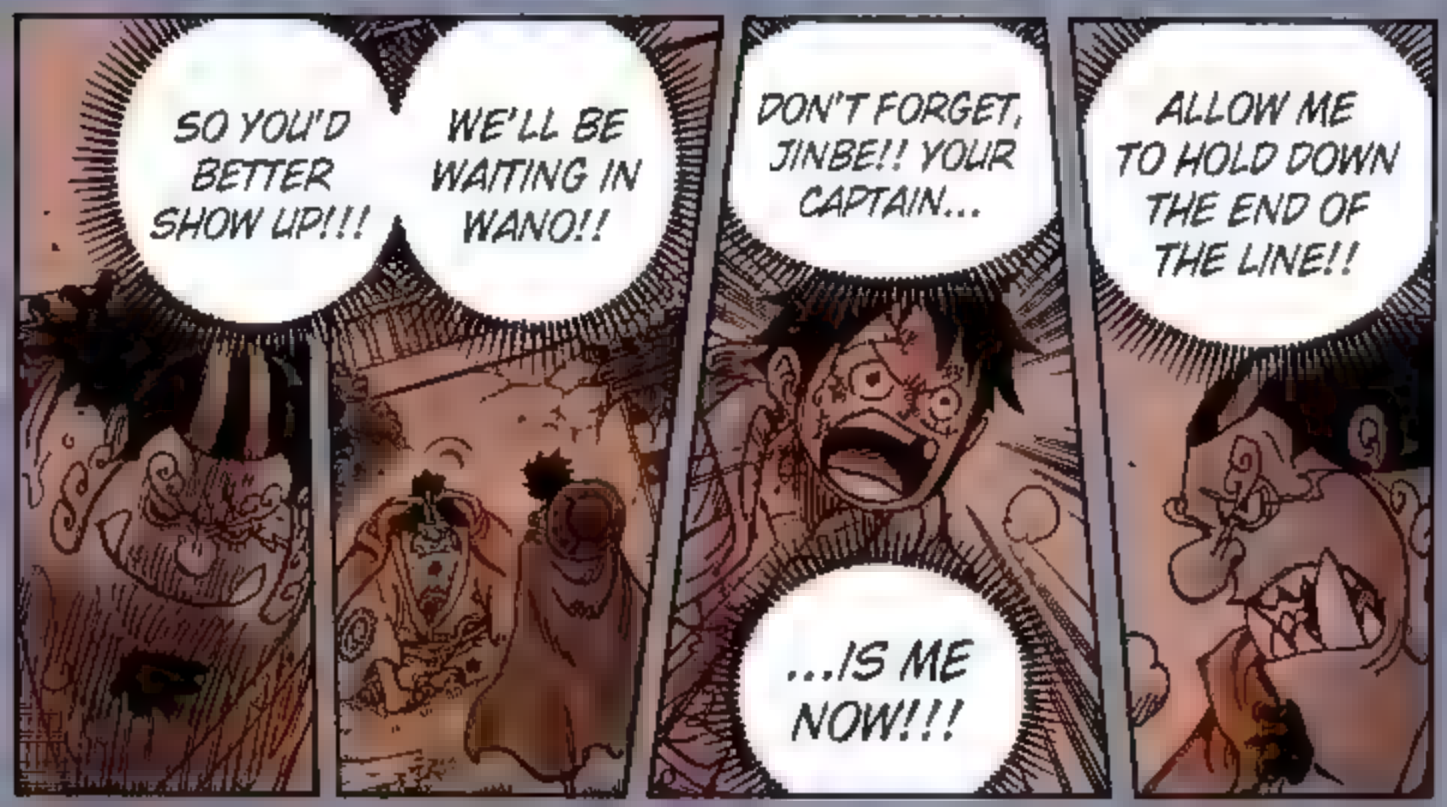

THAT'S TRUE! IF ALL OF THE MINKS TRANSFORM LIKE CARROT, THEY'LL BE A HUGE BATTLE FORCE.
ガルチュー♡
GARCHU!

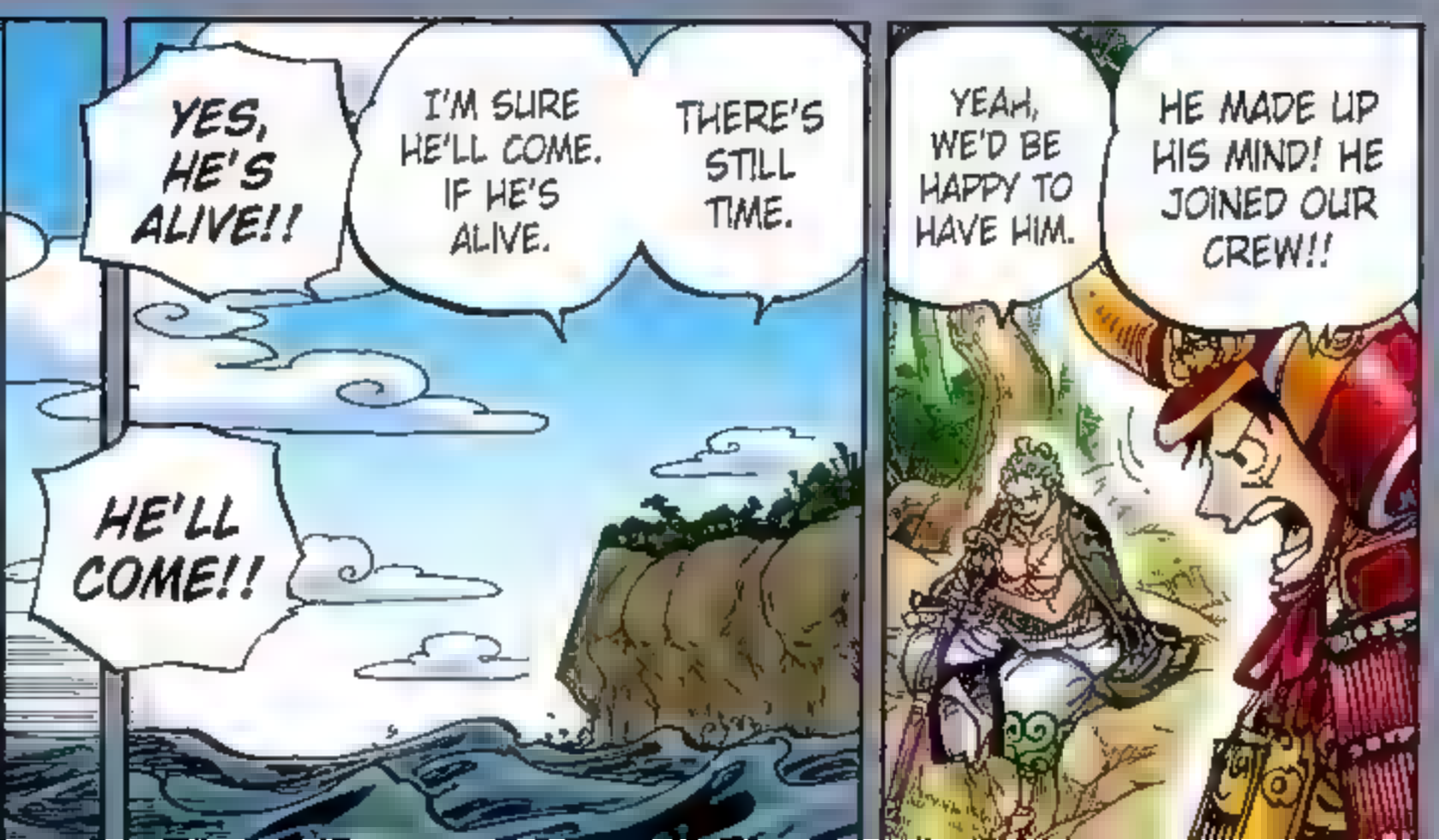

THE BIG DAY SHOULD BE A FULL MOON, BUT IT WILL BE USELESS IF IT'S HIDDEN BY CLOUDS.
...THAN THE WEATHER!!
THE CLIMATE IS LESS OF A CONCERN TO US...
DOGSTORM MUSKETEERS
SHISHILIAN
SHISHILIAN

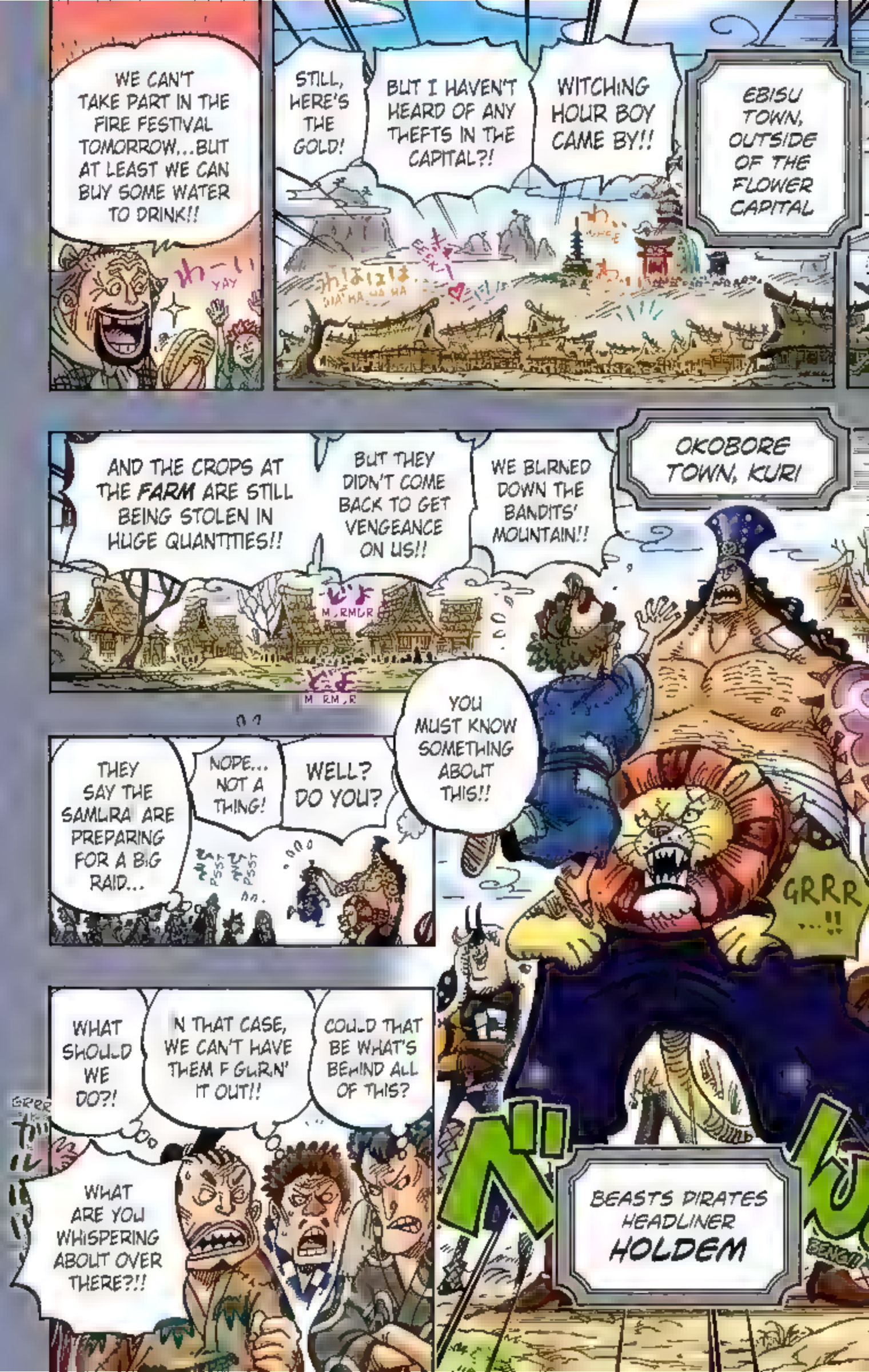

WHAT'S THE MATTER, LUFFY?


WHAT'S MORE IMPORTANT IS JUST THAT THE CAT VIPER AND THE GUARDIANS ARRIVE HERE IN TIME...
TURNING SULONG DEPENDS ON THE LUCK OF THE MOMENT...
WANDA
WANDA


EVEN THOUGH HE WAS THE ONE WHO HELPED US ESCAPE FROM HER!!
ESSHH...
BIG MOM'S ALREADY HERE...BUT JINBE ISN'T YET!!


SO YOU'D BETTER SHOW UP!!!
WE'LL BE WAITING IN WANO!!
DON'T FORGET, JINBE!! YOUR CAPTAIN...
...IS ME NOW!!!
ALLOW ME TO HOLD DOWN THE END OF THE LINE!!


YES, HE'S ALIVE!!
I'M SURE HE'LL COME. IF HE'S ALIVE.
THERE'S STILL TIME.
HE'LL COME!!
YEAH, WE'D BE HAPPY TO HAVE HIM.
HE MADE UP HIS MIND! HE JOINED OUR CREW!!


WE CAN'T TAKE PART IN THE FIRE FESTIVAL TOMORROW...BUT AT LEAST WE CAN BUY SOME WATER TO DRINK!!
YAY
STILL, HERE'S THE GOLD!
BUT I HAVEN'T HEARD OF ANY THEFTS IN THE CAPITAL?!
WITCHING HOUR BOY CAME BY!!
EBISU TOWN, OUTSIDE OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL
AND THE CROPS AT THE FARM ARE STILL BEING STOLEN IN HUGE QUANTITIES!!
BUT THEY DIDN'T COME BACK TO GET VENGEANCE ON US!!
WE BURNED DOWN THE BANDITS' MOUNTAIN!!
OKOBORE TOWN, KURI
THEY SAY THE SAMURAI ARE PREPARING FOR A BIG RAID...
NOPE... NOT A THING!
WELL? DO YOU?
YOU MUST KNOW SOMETHING ABOUT THIS!!
GRRR...!!
WHAT SHOULD WE DO?!
N THAT CASE, WE CAN'T HAVE THEM F GURN' IT OUT!!
COULD THAT BE WHAT'S BEHIND ALL OF THIS?
WHAT ARE YOU WHISPERING ABOUT OVER THERE?!!
BEASTS PIRATES HEADLINER
HOLDEM

I WILL SHOW YOU!!

JUST DON'T HURT ANYONE HERE!!

O... OTSURU ?!

SHOW ME?! SO YOU KNOW SOMETHING!!

YOU'LL SEE, IF YOU FOLLOW ME. IT'S A LONG TRIP, HOWEVER...

THUD

ざわっ!

MURMUR

ん!!

OTSURU
KIN'EMON'S WIFE

DO THEY HAVE SO MANY PEOPLE THAT THEY NEED A GREAT AMOUNT OF FOOD FOR THEM ALL? ARE YOU HERE IN WANO SOMEWHERE, KIN? I WAS STUNNED WHEN I SAW KIKUNOJO...

I'LL HANDLE THIS!!

I WON'T LET THEM FIND YOU! JUST BRING US BACK TO THE KOZUKI DAYS!!

OTSURU, PLEASE!! DON'T SACRIFICE YOURSELF TO COVER FOR US!!

わあぁっ!!

RAHHH!!

IT'S ALL RIGHT!!

OUR DREAM OF STUFFING OURSELVES FULL BEFORE WE D.E HAS BEEN FULFILLED!!

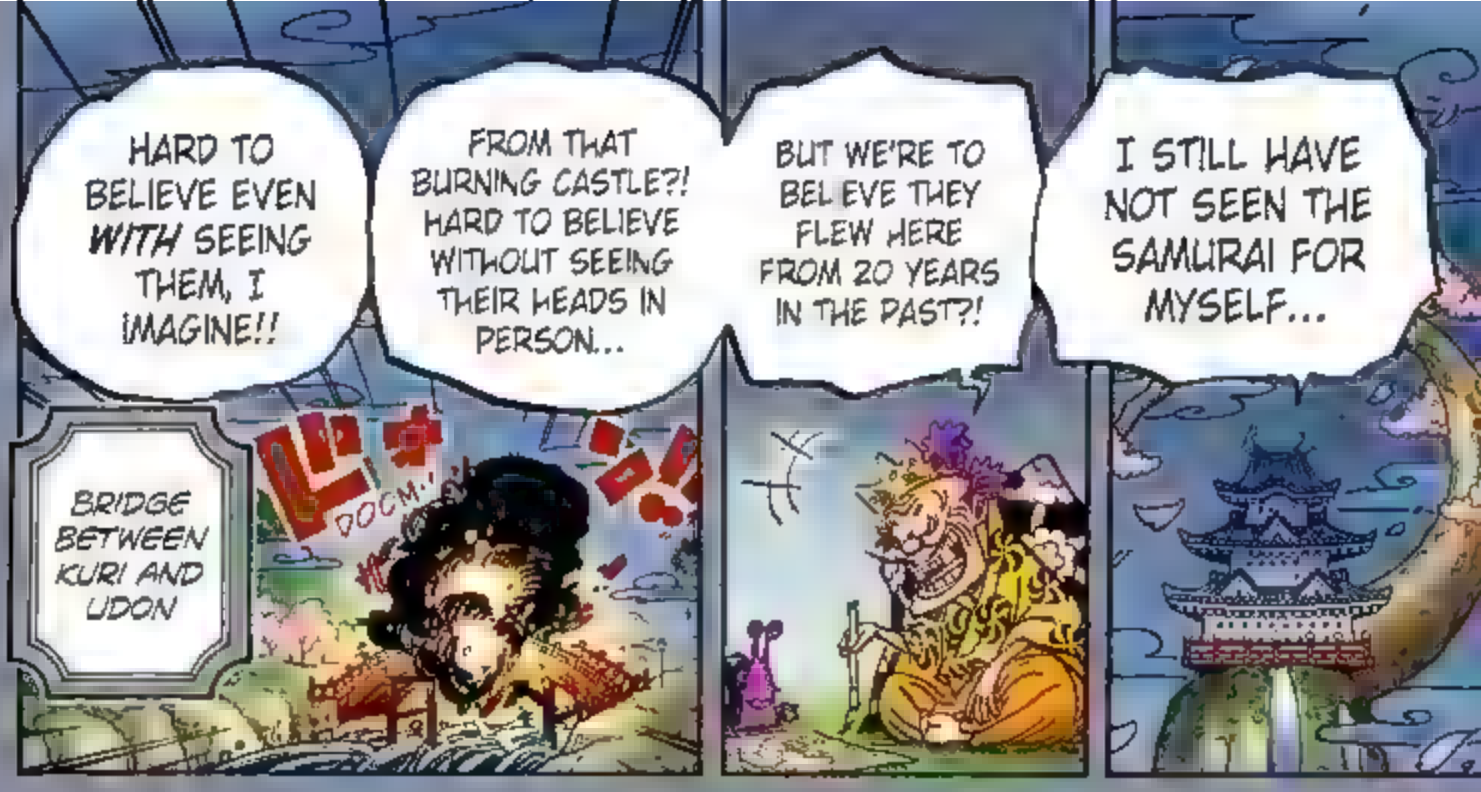
WHAT ...?!

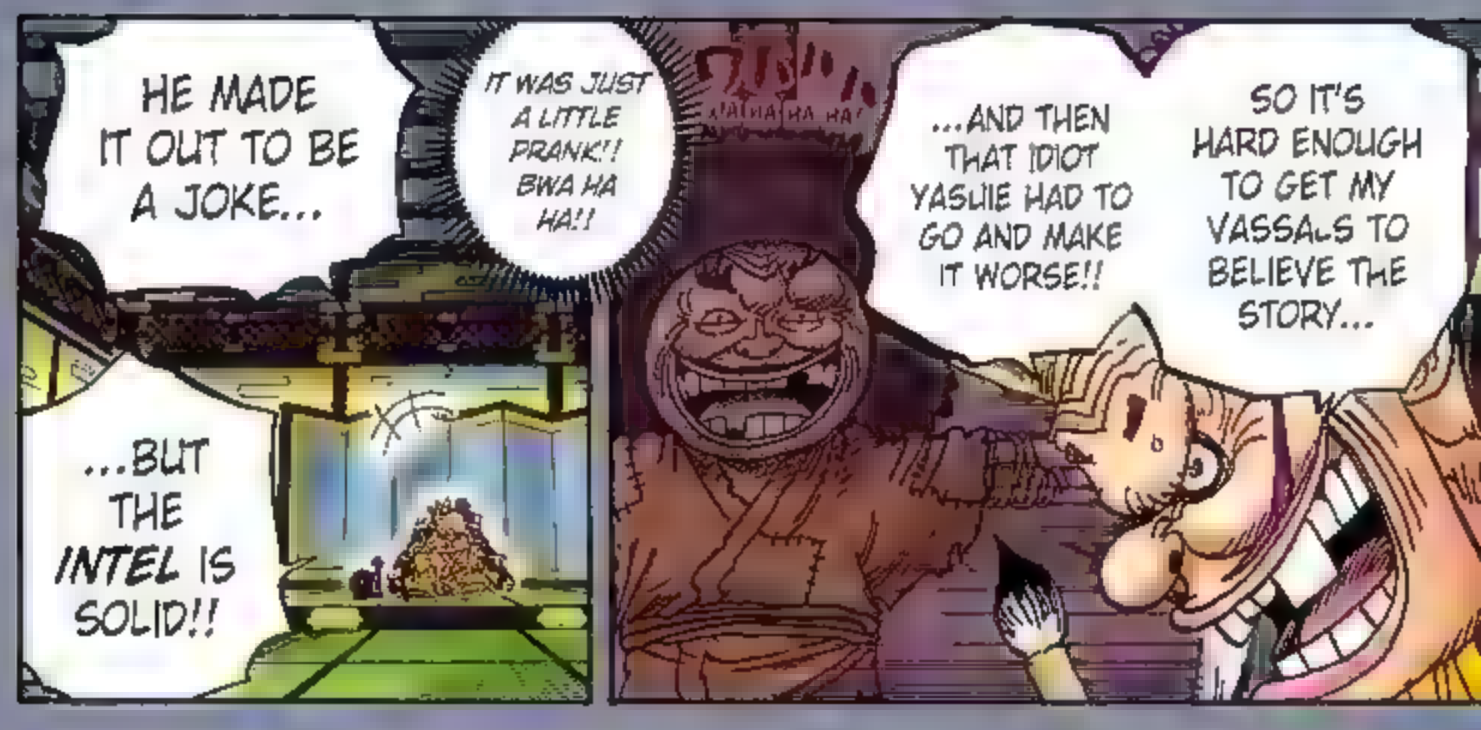
?!

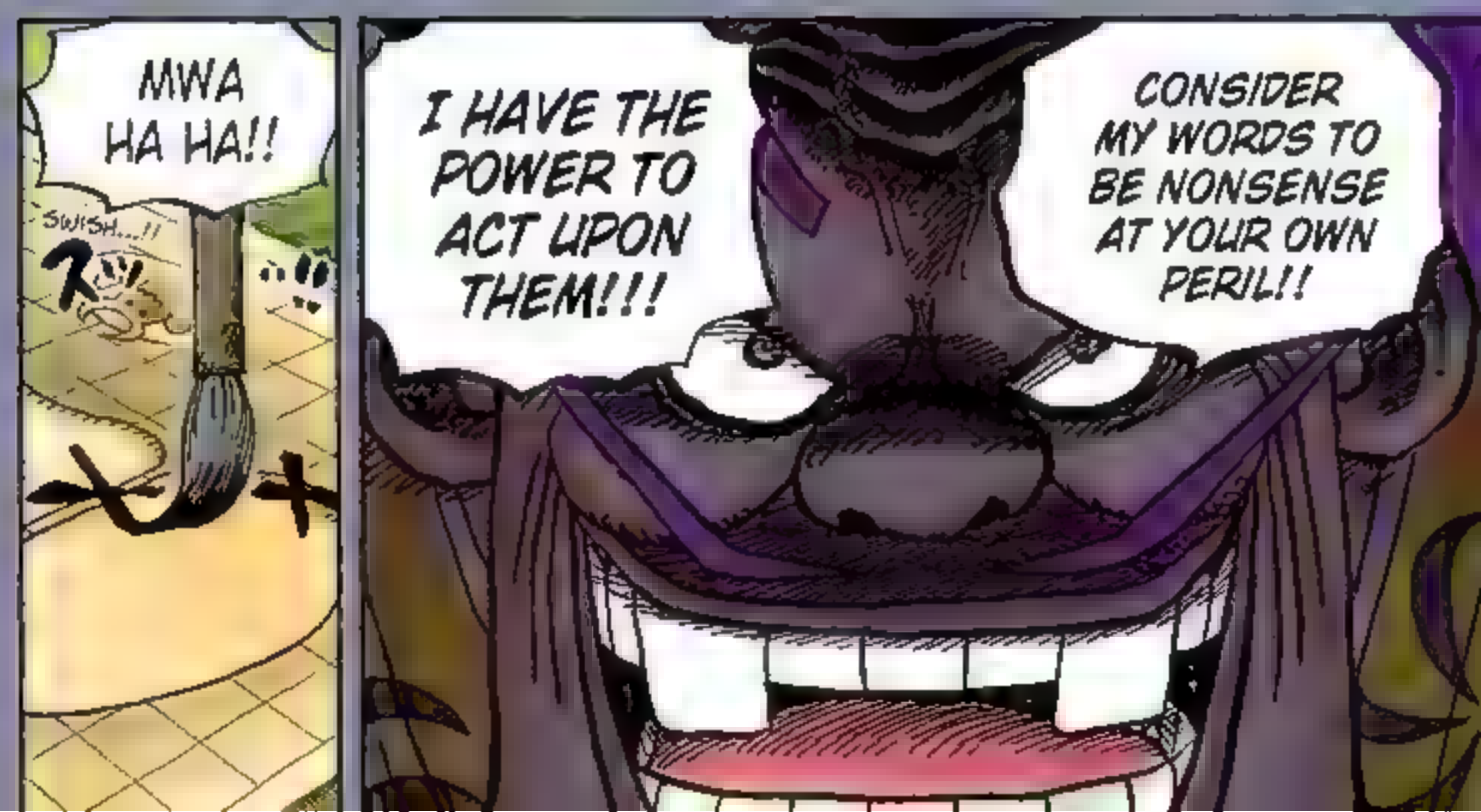
OH YEAH...?!

I SEE IT, ALL RIGHT...
THERE IT IS...
THE NIGHT BEFORE THE BATTLE...
THEN DO AS YOU'RE ORDERED!!
...THAT'S EASY ENOUGH!!
IF YOU WANT IT DONE...
しゅ!!
BAM!!
WELL, ALL RIGHT...
KURI BEACH
JUST DO AS I SAY...
ドカーン!!
KABOOOM!!
MWA HA HA HA HA!!
BOMBS AWAY!!

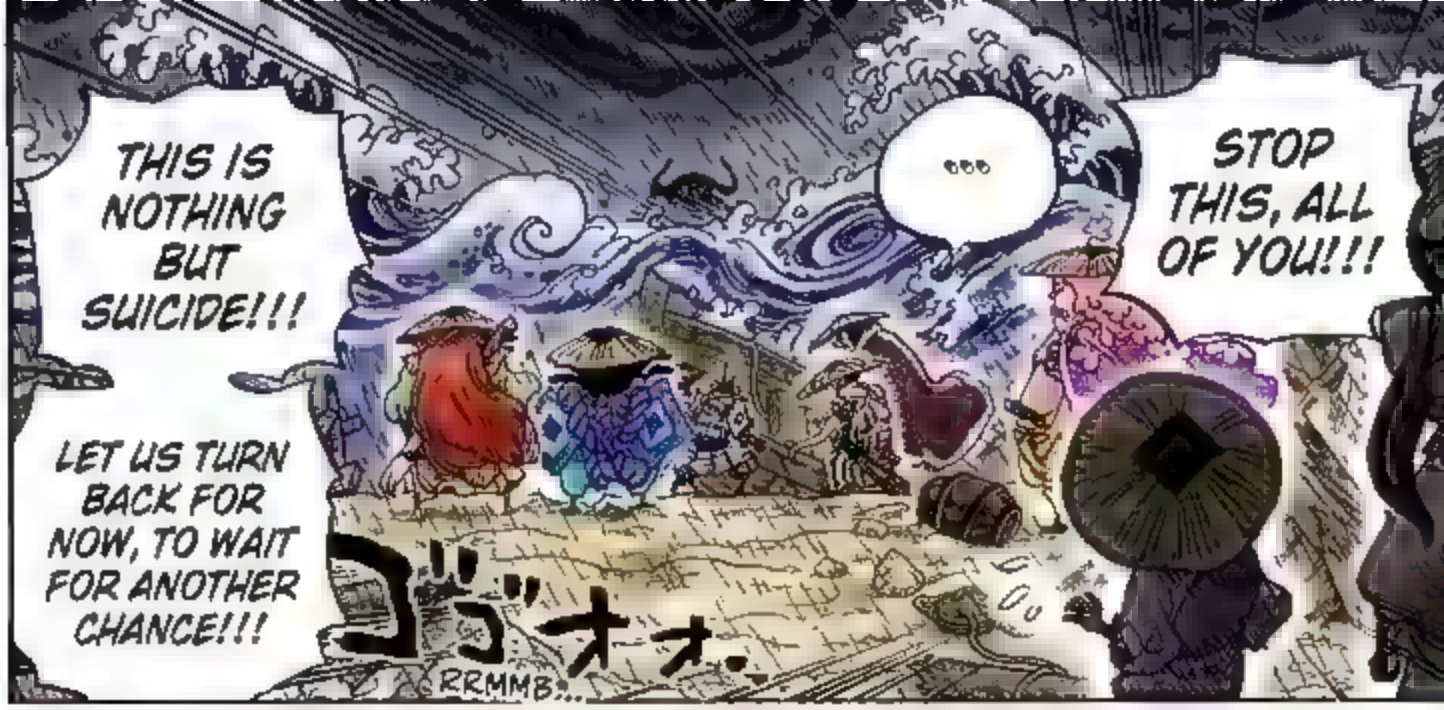
NEXT !!
BRIDGE BETWEEN KIBI AND UDON
ARE YOU SURE?! THIS BRIDGE IS VITAL TO THE AREA!!
SHUT UP! NEXT!!
WHEN THIS IS OVER, WE'LL REBUILD IT!!
BRIDGE BETWEEN RINGO AND HAKUMAI
LOOK! THE GREAT BRIDGE THAT CONNECTS THE REGIONS!!
WHY IS THIS HAPPENING?! NOW WE CAN'T CROSS TO THE OTHER BANK!!
GRRRGGG!!
MUTTER! MUTTER!
NEXT !!
SWISH
ITACHI PORT, KURI
NONE OF THESE SHIPS CAN SAIL NOW!!
KABAMM
VERY GOOD!! MWA HA HA HA!!


HARD TO BELIEVE EVEN *WITH* SEEING THEM, I IMAGINE!!
FROM THAT BURNING CASTLE?! HARD TO BELIEVE WITHOUT SEEING THEIR HEADS IN PERSON...
BUT WE'RE TO BELIEVE THEY FLEW HERE FROM 20 YEARS IN THE PAST?!
I STILL HAVE NOT SEEN THE SAMURAI FOR MYSELF...
BRIDGE BETWEEN KURI AND UDON
DOOM!!

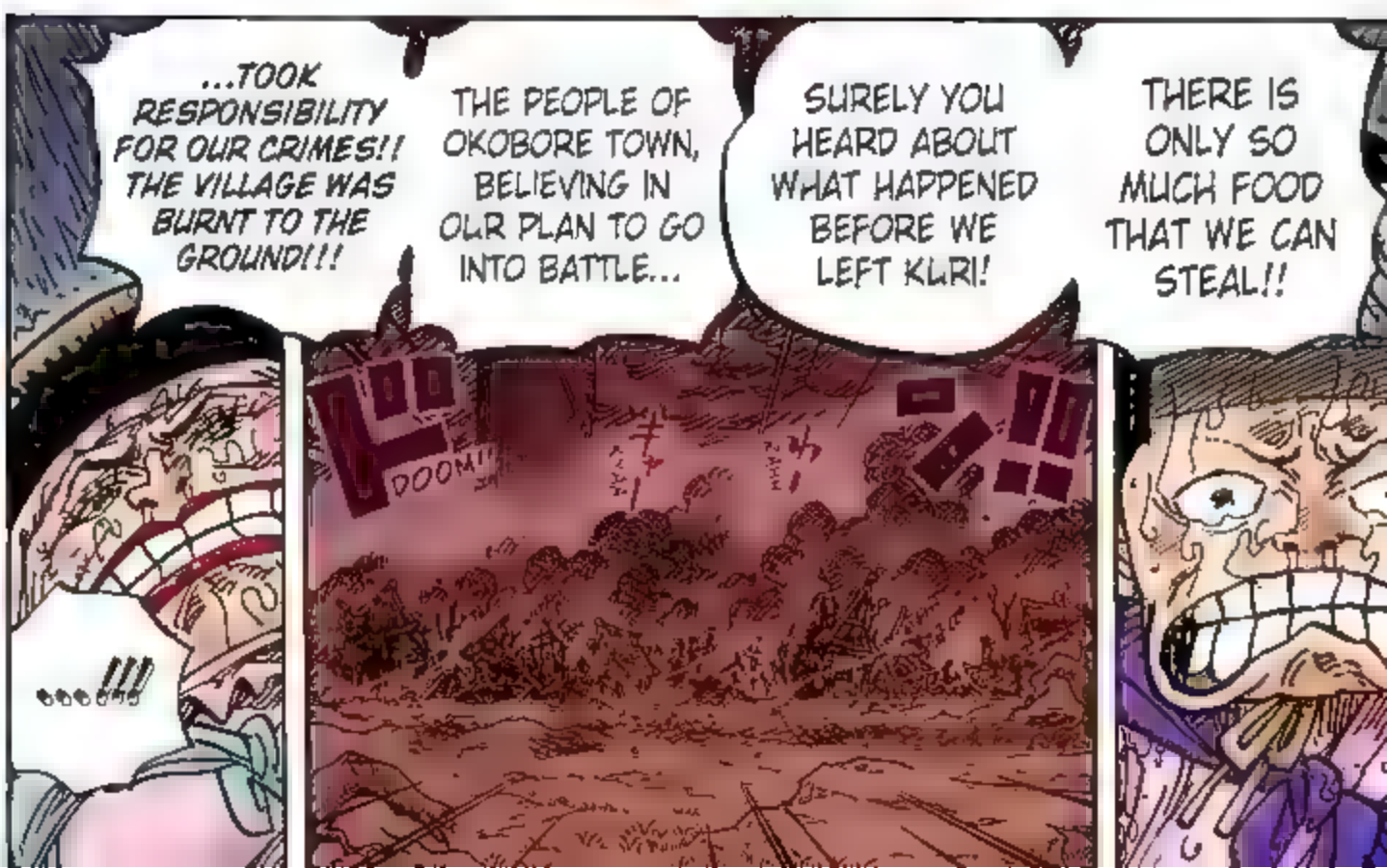

HE MADE IT OUT TO BE A JOKE...
IT WAS JUST A LITTLE PRANK!! BWA HA HA!!
...BUT THE *INTEL* IS SOLID!!
...AND THEN THAT IDIOT YASUIE HAD TO GO AND MAKE IT WORSE!!
SO IT'S HARD ENOUGH TO GET MY VASSALS TO BELIEVE THE STORY...

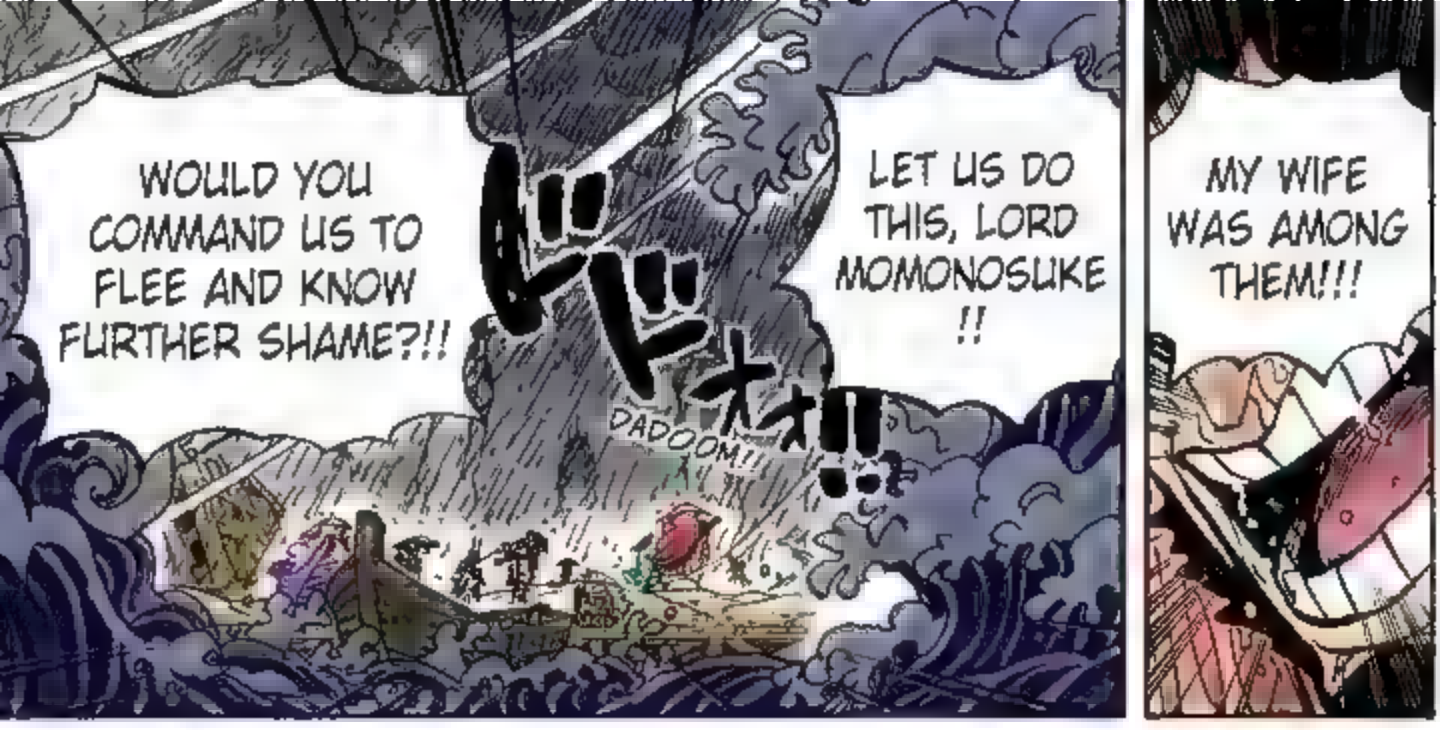

MWA HA HA!!
SWISH...!!
I HAVE THE POWER TO ACT UPON THEM!!!
CONSIDER MY WORDS TO BE NONSENSE AT YOUR OWN PERIL!!

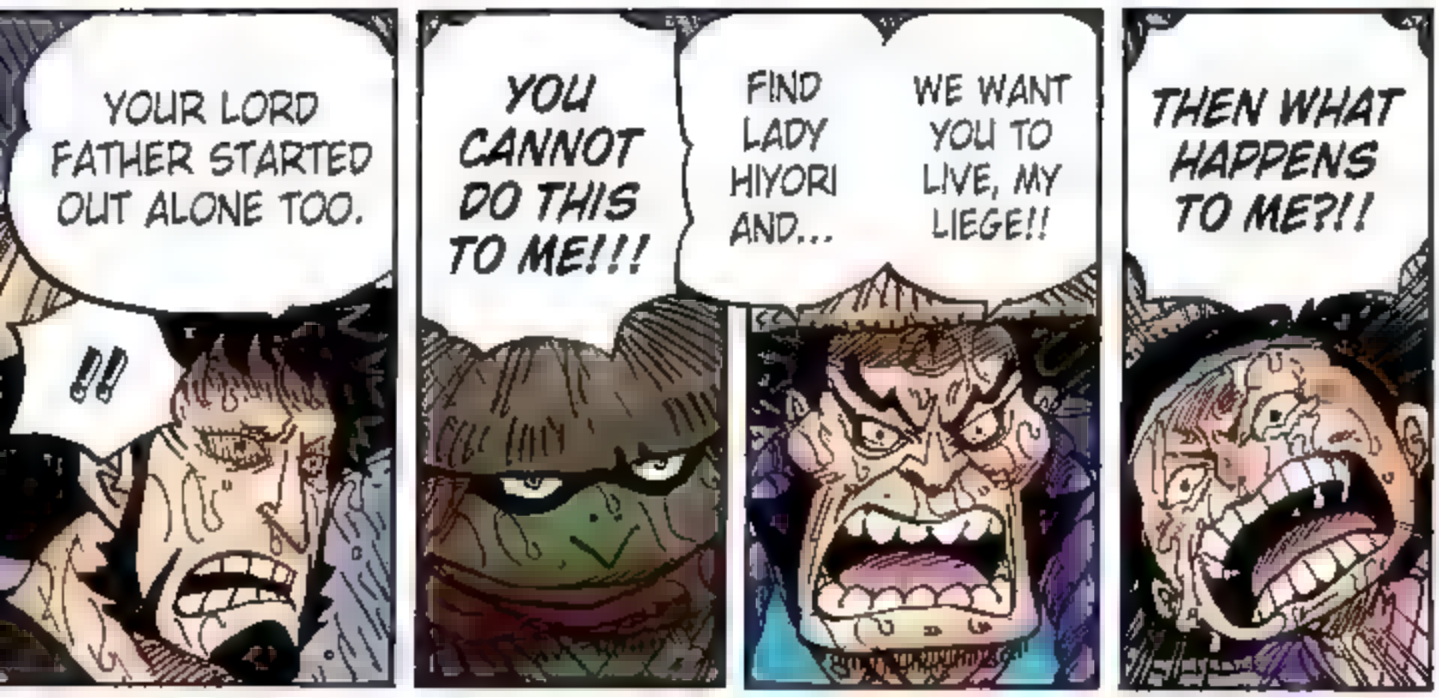
IF I CUT OFF ALL THE ROUTES TO TOKAGE PORT...
...WHAT WILL YOU DO THEN?!
ばん!!
BAM!!
Kibi
Ringo
Flower Capita
Kur
Udon
Hakumai
TOKAGE
FOUR THOUSAND MEN?! VERY IMPRESSIVE ...
...BUT NOT ONE OF THEM WILL ARRIVE THERE!!
HEAR ME, RED-SCABBARD GHOSTS!!
YOU WILL TASTE THE DESPAIR OF BEING UTTERLY ALONE IN THE WORLD!!!
YOU WILL NOT EVEN HAVE THE CHANCE TO ATTEMPT YOUR REVENGE!!!
PRESENTLY ...
べんっ!!
BENG!!
TOKAGE PORT, UDON
...
ドドォォ
DADOOM...!!

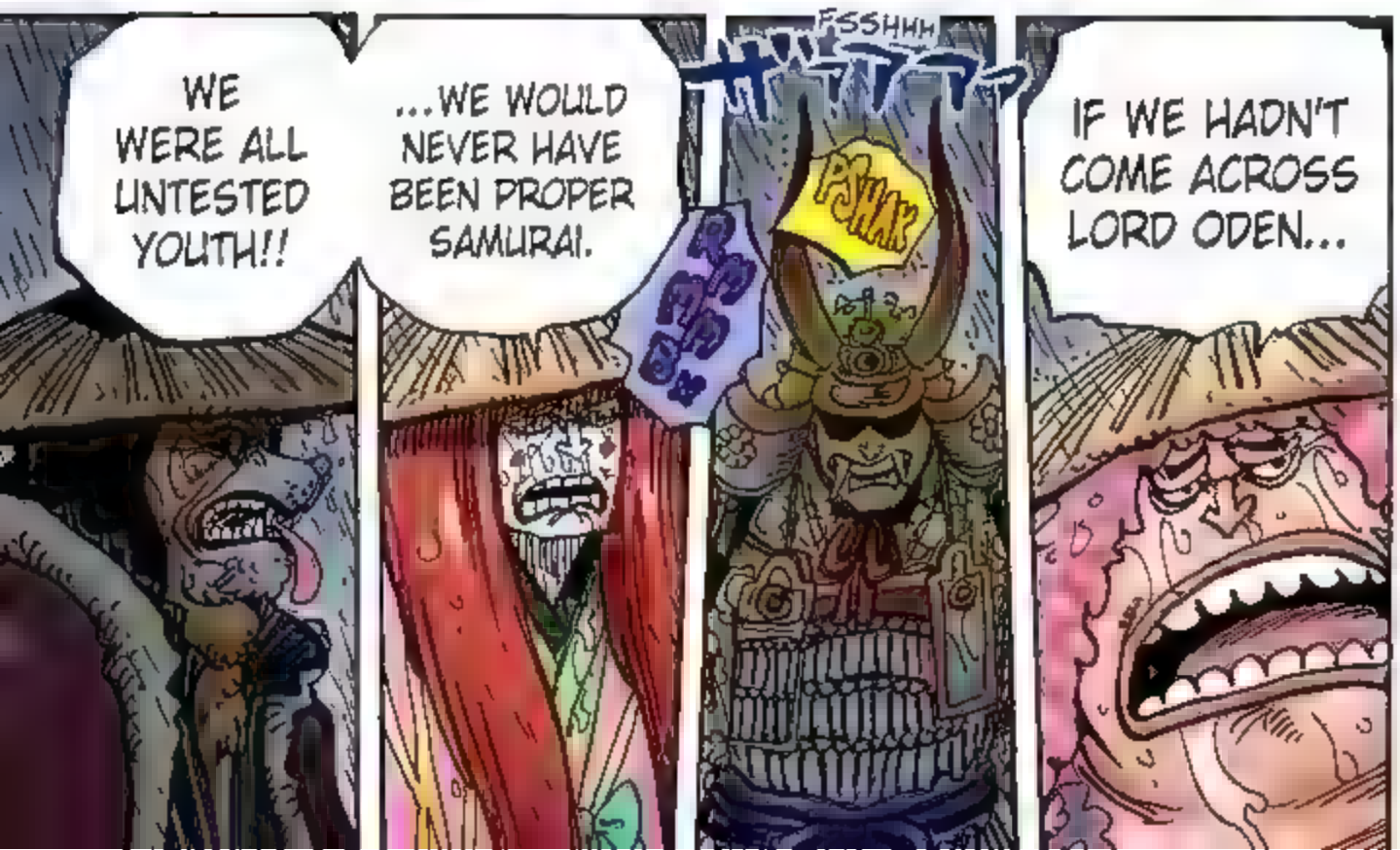

THIS IS NOTHING BUT SUICIDE!!!
LET US TURN BACK FOR NOW, TO WAIT FOR ANOTHER CHANCE!!!
...
STOP THIS, ALL OF YOU!!!
ゴゴォォ
RRMMB...

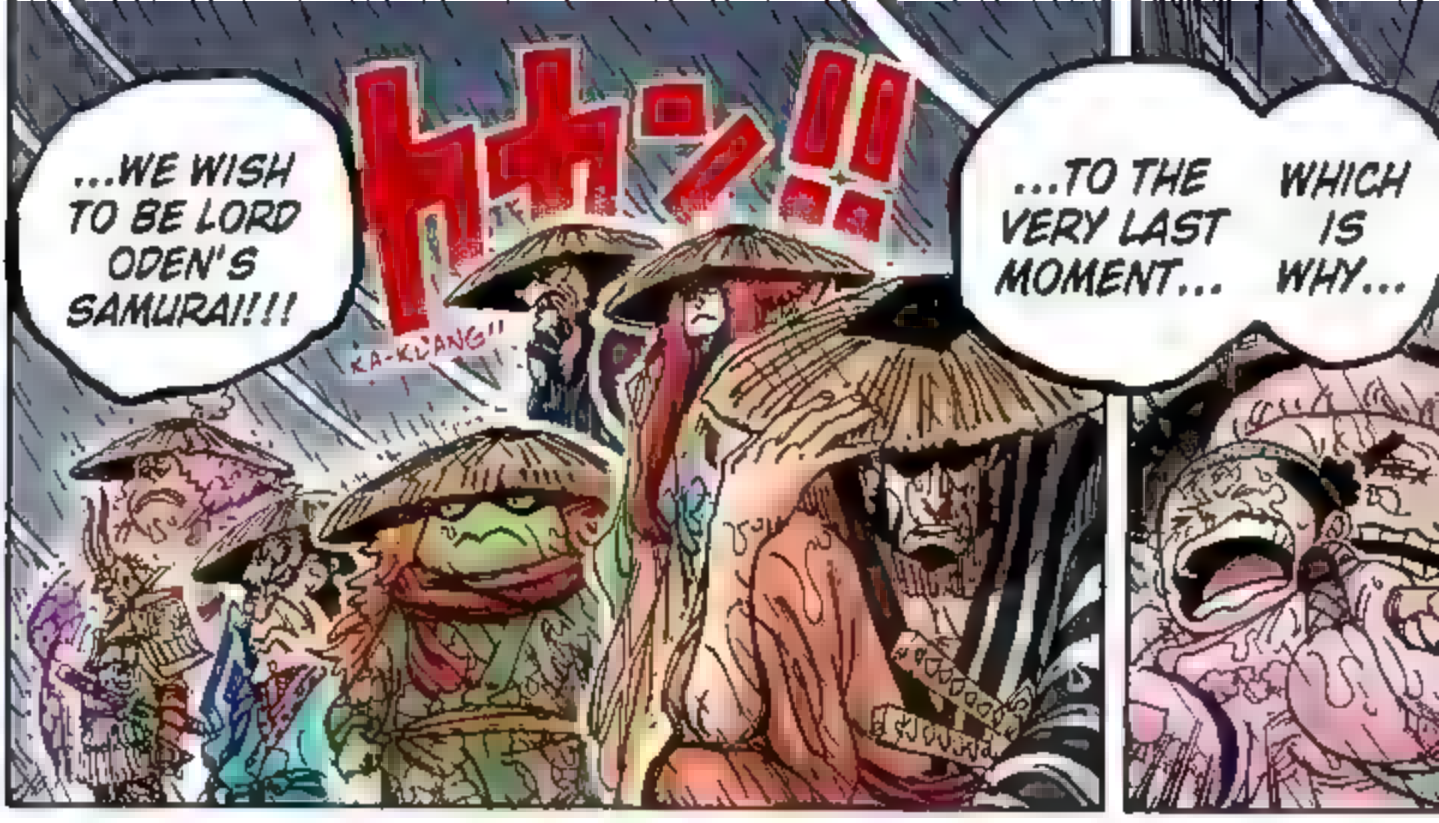
OUR CONTROL OVER UDON WILL BE REVEALED MOMENTARILY!!
KAIDO WILL SEND HIS ENTIRE ARMY TO HUNT DOWN ALL OF THE REBELS!!
IF WE LET THIS OPPORTUNITY PASS, THE NEXT WILL NOT COME FOR ANOTHER YEAR!!!
AND WE CANNOT STAY IN HIDING ANY LONGER THAN THIS!!!

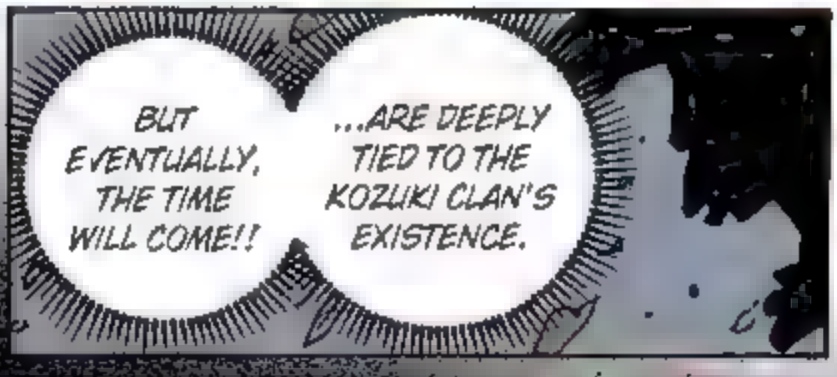

...TOOK RESPONSIBILITY FOR OUR CRIMES!! THE VILLAGE WAS BURNT TO THE GROUND!!!
THE PEOPLE OF OKOBORE TOWN, BELIEVING IN OUR PLAN TO GO INTO BATTLE...
SURELY YOU HEARD ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED BEFORE WE LEFT KURI!
THERE IS ONLY SO MUCH FOOD THAT WE CAN STEAL!!
...!!!
DOOM!!


WOULD YOU COMMAND US TO FLEE AND KNOW FURTHER SHAME?!!
LET US DO THIS, LORD MOMONOSUKE !!
DADOOM!!
MY WIFE WAS AMONG THEM!!!

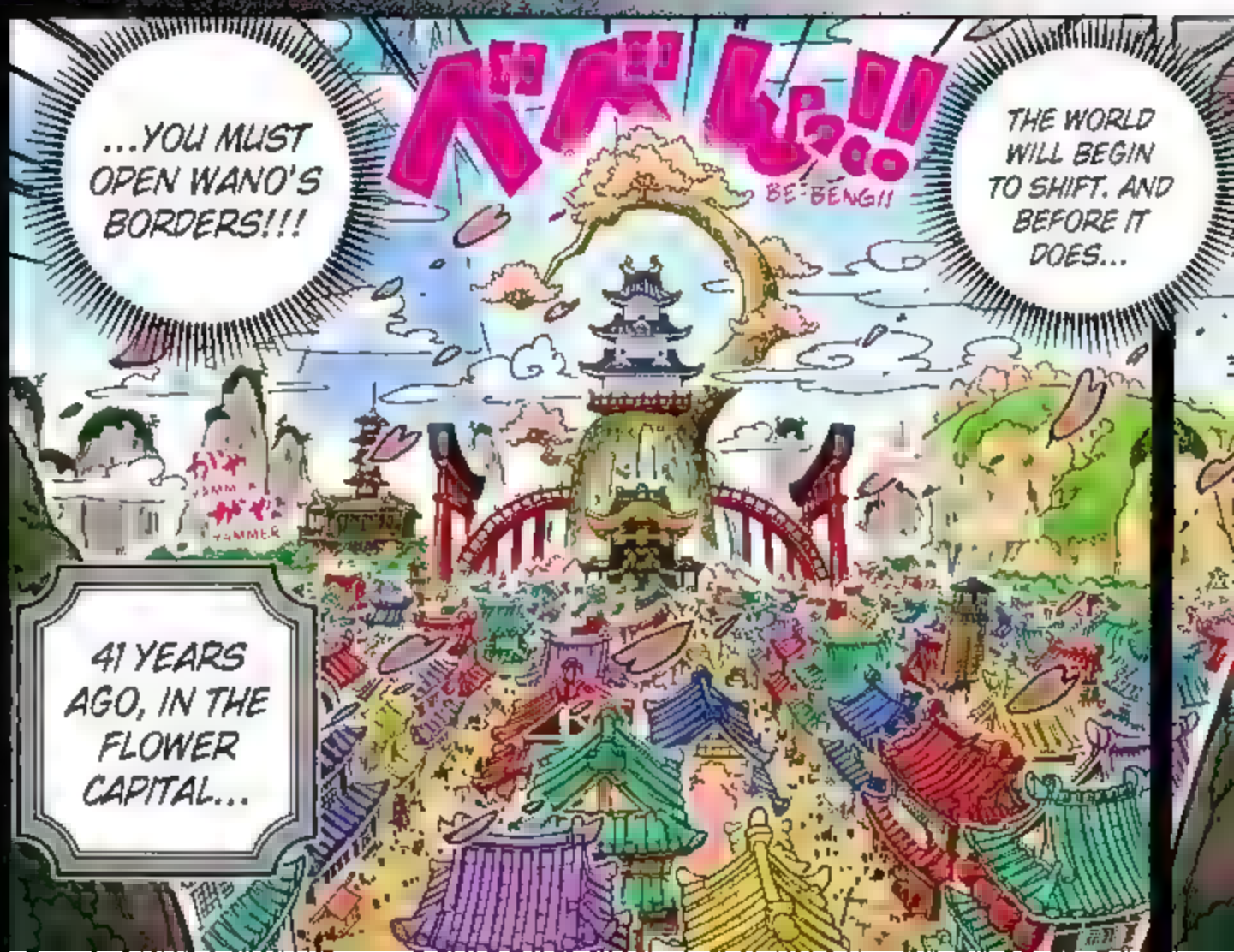

YOUR LORD FATHER STARTED OUT ALONE TOO.
!!
YOU CANNOT DO THIS TO ME!!!
FIND LADY HIYORI AND...
WE WANT YOU TO LIVE, MY LIEGE!!
THEN WHAT HAPPENS TO ME?!!


WE WERE ALL UNTESTED YOUTH!!
...WE WOULD NEVER HAVE BEEN PROPER SAMURAI.
FSSHHH
PSHAK
IF WE HADN'T COME ACROSS LORD ODEN...


...WE WISH TO BE LORD ODEN'S SAMURAI!!!
カキーン!!
KA-KLANG!!
...TO THE VERY LAST MOMENT...
WHICH IS WHY...

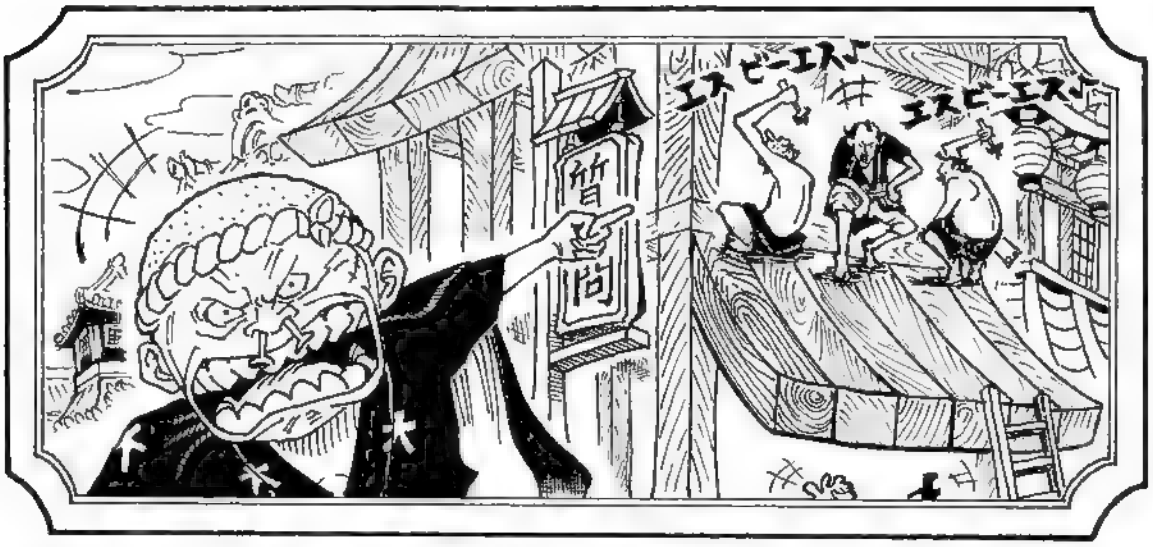

BUT EVENTUALLY, THE TIME WILL COME!!
...ARE DEEPLY TIED TO THE KOZUKI CLAN'S EXISTENCE.

...!!
OUR CENTURIES OF ISOLA-TION...
LISTEN UP, PEOPLE...


...YOU MUST OPEN WANO'S BORDERS!!!
ベベン!!
BE-BENG!!
THE WORLD WILL BEGIN TO SHIFT. AND BEFORE IT DOES...
41 YEARS AGO, IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL...

HIDE YOUR LIVESTOCK!!
HURRY! HE'S COMING!!
...ONE MAN WAS THE TALK OF THE TOWN...
AND IN THE CAPITAL...
CLOSE UP YOUR SHOPS!!
CLANK
CLONK
HIDE YOUR WIVES!!!
HIDE YOUR DAUGHTERS !!
...HAS RETURNED !!!
KOZUKI ODEN...
BE-BENG!!
HE MUST HAVE FAILED AT SAILING OFF AGAIN!!
WHY DON'T YOU DIE ALREADY?!
IT'S TOO CRAMPED !!!
GYAAAAAA!!
UGH... FEEL LIKE I'M BEING CRUSHED TO DEATH.

SBS Question Corner



(Yuya, Gifu)

Q: I think that Captain Belo Betty of the Revolutionary Army's Eastern Forces is awesome and cool and beautiful! Is she based on Marianne, the figure from Delacroix's *Liberty Leading the People?*

--Yuito

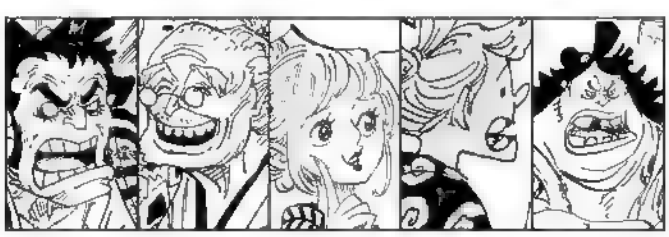
A: That's right. The painting where she's leading them like a tour bus guide! That was the image I was going for with Betty! She's very popular.

Q: This is a question for Odacchi!! How is it that transponder snails look like their owners? Sometimes they look like the person on the other end of the call, and sometimes they talk to people while looking like their owner! They are very mysterious creatures!

--Omame

A: First of all, transponder snails have the ability to mimic the appearance of others. So they can disguise themselves with the features and looks of people who are close to them. When they're talking to someone else, they can pick up the expressions of the people they're talking to, but which one they choose, if any at all, is entirely up to the individual snail's mood. They're living things, not machines, so there are no hard rules on how they work.

Q: Hello, Odacchi! I noticed something about the people Franky tracks down while searching for the mansion plans in chapter 929. Kumagoro, Kobei, Kisegawa, Tokijiro, Rakuda… These are all names from famous *rakugo* stories! The line about Orochi having "tuna for sashimi" is also from a rakugo routine. You really do love your rakugo!

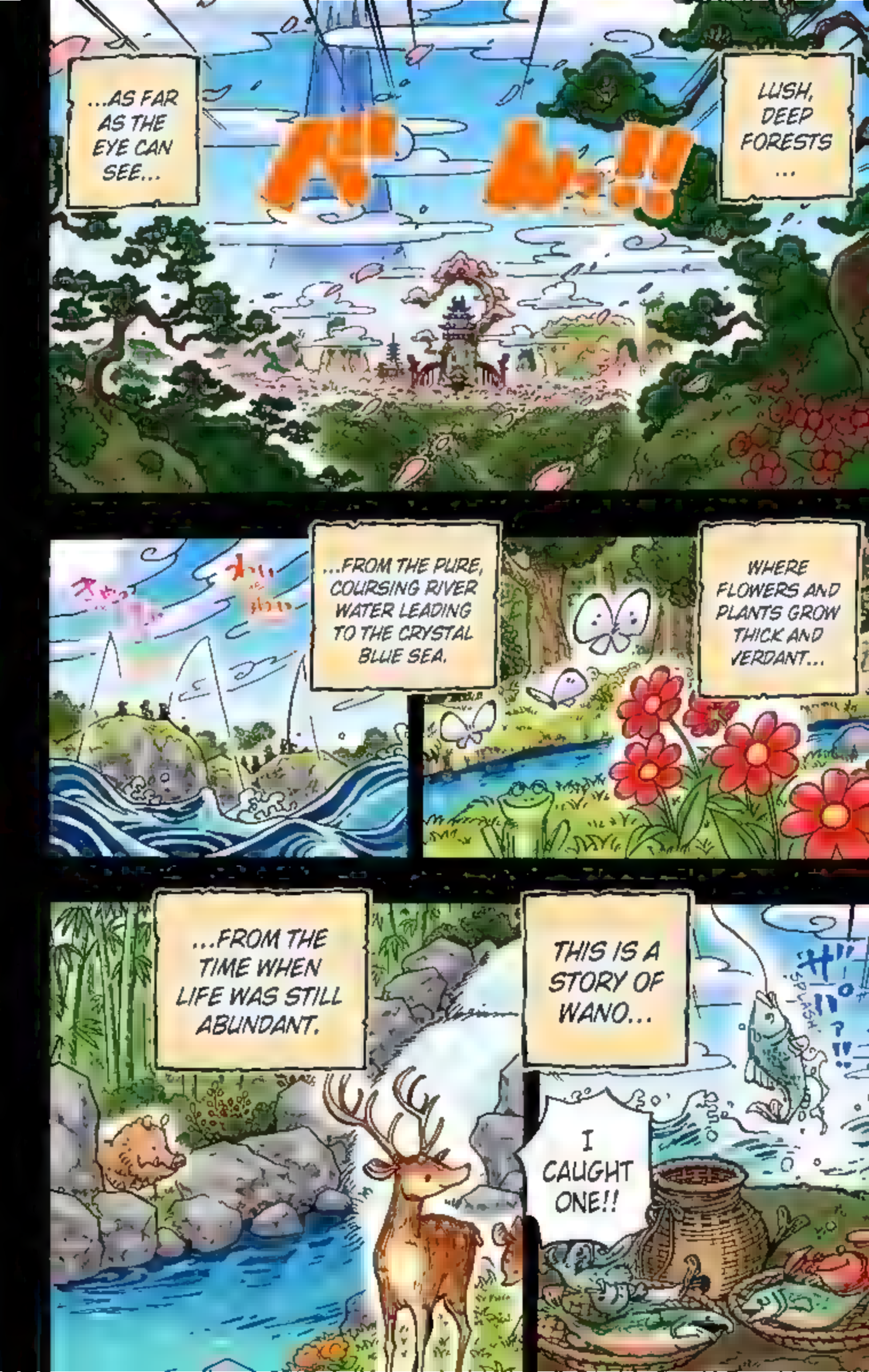


--The Eel Flatterer

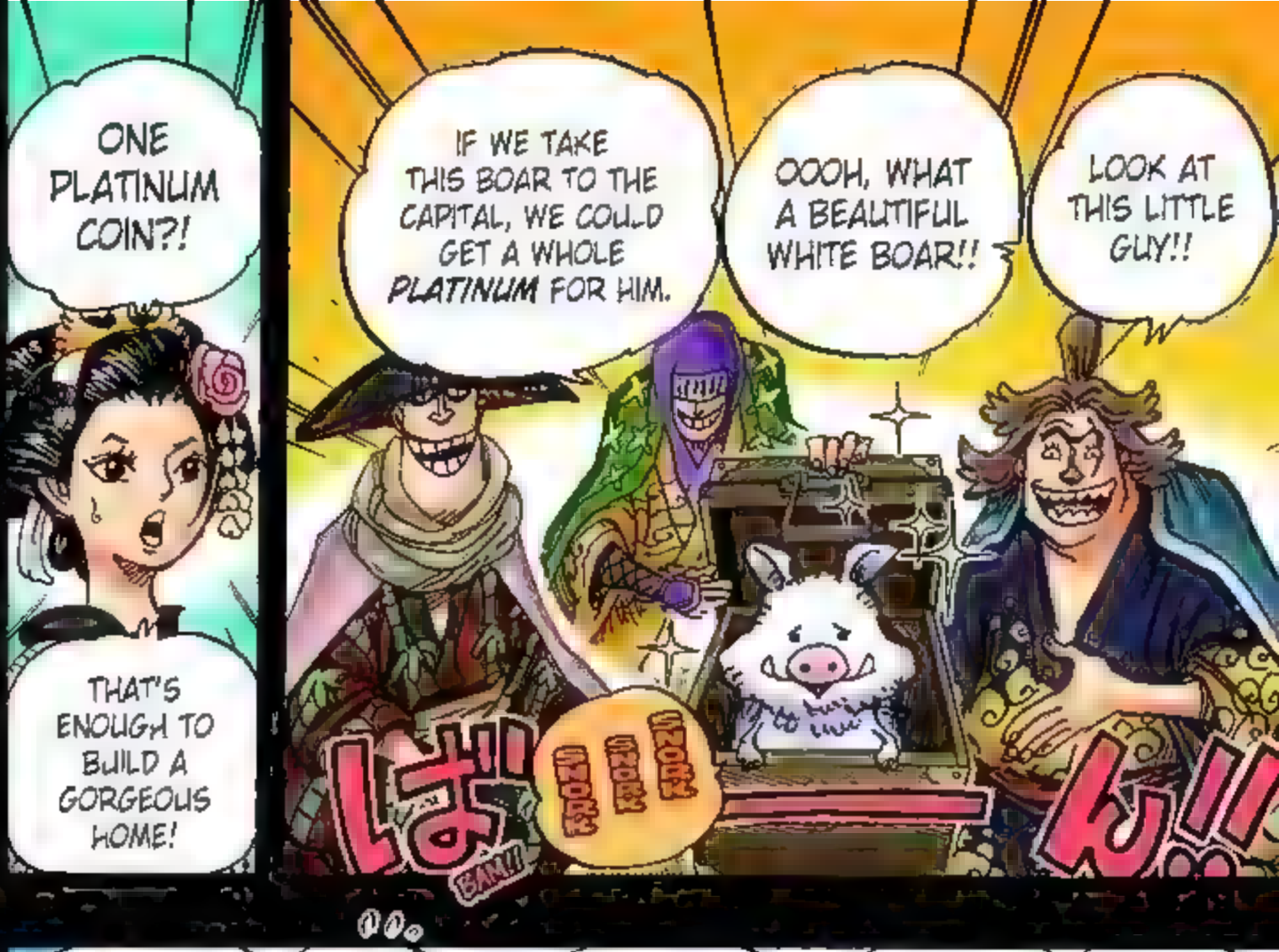
A: That's right! I'm a huge fan of the traditional form of comic storytelling known as rakugo. I've been stuffing this story arc full of little references! You don't need to know any of them, I'm just including them as Easter eggs for those in the know to recognize and enjoy!

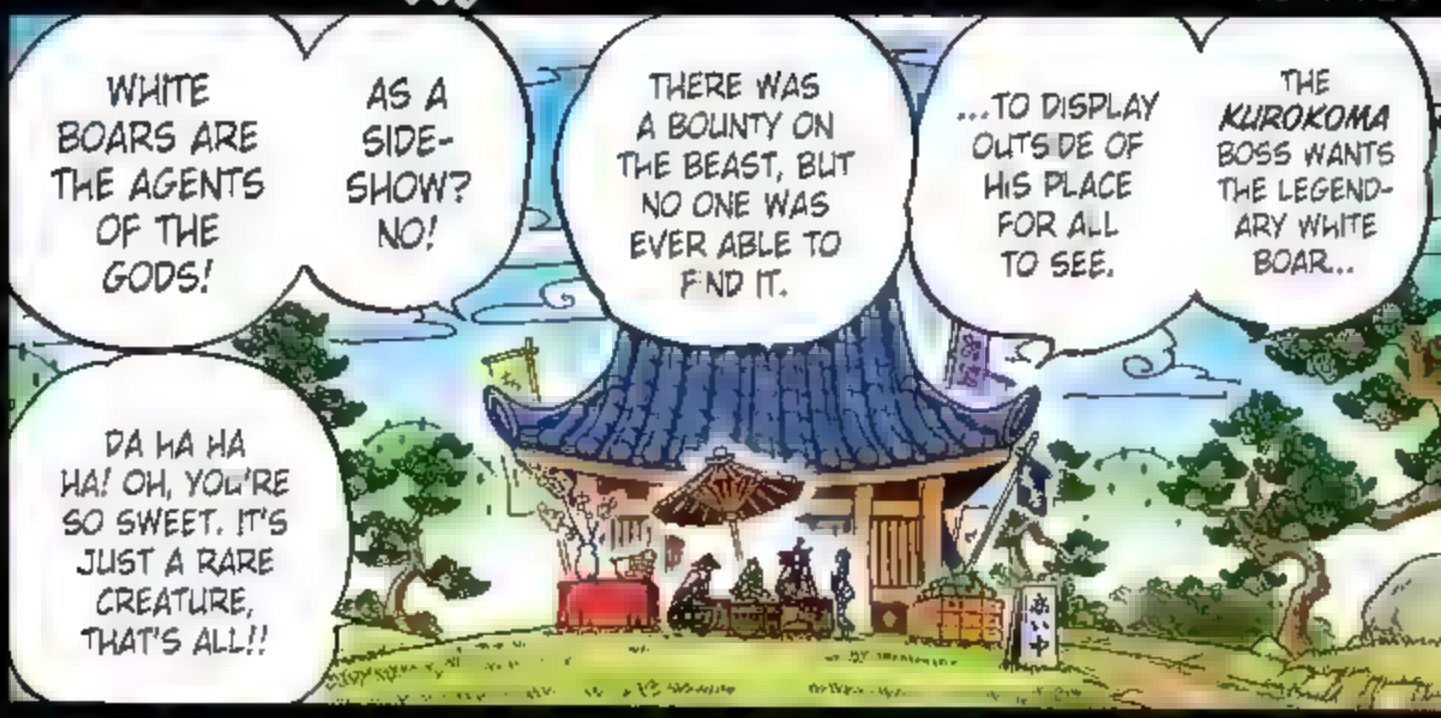
Chapter 960:
INTRODUCING KOZUKI ODEN

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 10: "ON THE SEARCH!! FIND LOLA!!"


...AS FAR AS THE EYE CAN SEE...
LUSH, DEEP FORESTS ...
...FROM THE PURE, COURSING RIVER WATER LEADING TO THE CRYSTAL BLUE SEA.
WHERE FLOWERS AND PLANTS GROW THICK AND VERDANT...
...FROM THE TIME WHEN LIFE WAS STILL ABUNDANT.
THIS IS A STORY OF WANO...
SPLASH!
I CAUGHT ONE!!

IT'S TRUE! I SAW IT!!
THE MOUNTAIN WAS MOVING!!
THE MOUNTAIN ?!
THAT'S RIGHT! WE WERE RUNNIN' FOR OUR LIVES FROM A MOVING MOUNTAIN JUST NOW!!
IT WAS GROANING AT US!!
THAT MIGHT BE THE WORK OF THE MOUNTAIN GOD.
BUT WHY IS IT THAT YOU THREE LOOK SO PLEASED?
HMM ?!
DEH HEH HEH! WE JUST CAN'T HIDE ANYTHING FROM YOU, TSURU...
WAITRESS, TEAHOUSE AT THE CAPE MISS TSURU
OKAY, WE'LL LET YOU IN ON THE SECRET, OTSURU... BUT ONLY FOR YOU!
SEE, THE TRUTH IS...
WE FINALLY CAUGHT THE LEGENDARY ANIMAL WE'VE BEEN LOOKIN' FOR!!
IT TOOK US AN ENTIRE YEAR OF SEARCHING!!





LOOK AT THIS LITTLE GUY!!

OOOH, WHAT A BEAUTIFUL WHITE BOAR!!

IF WE TAKE THIS BOAR TO THE CAPITAL, WE COULD GET A WHOLE *PLATINUM* FOR HIM.

ONE PLATINUM COIN?!

THAT'S ENOUGH TO BUILD A GORGEOUS HOME!

ばぁん!!

BAM!!

SNORK SNORK SNORK

THE *KUROKOMA* BOSS WANTS THE LEGENDARY WHITE BOAR...

...TO DISPLAY OUTSIDE OF HIS PLACE FOR ALL TO SEE.

THERE WAS A BOUNTY ON THE BEAST, BUT NO ONE WAS EVER ABLE TO FIND IT.

AS A SIDE-SHOW? NO!

WHITE BOARS ARE THE AGENTS OF THE GODS!

DA HA HA HA! OH, YOU'RE SO SWEET. IT'S JUST A RARE CREATURE, THAT'S ALL!!

OH... JUST A MOMENT.

?

KTUNK

SNAG!

!!

AAAAHH!! STOP, MISS TSURU!! WE'VE KNOWN EACH OTHER SINCE WE WERE KIDS!!
FESS UP, KIN'EMON !!!
YOU WERE JUST TAKING MONEY FROM MY PURSE AGAIN, WEREN'T YOU?!
...I WILL COLLECT WHAT'S MINE BY SELLING YOUR ORGANS.
!!!
THE NEXT TIME YOU TRY TO STEAL FROM ME...
DO YOU KNOW HOW MUCH MONEY YOU OWE ME ALREADY?!
SINCE WHEN WERE YOU MY BROTHER?! YOU'RE OUT OF MONEY BECAUSE YOU GAMBLED IT AWAY!!
C'MON, YOUR BROTHER-IN-SPIRIT NEEDS SOME CASH!
W-WELL, OTSURU, THANKS FOR THE FOOD! WE'LL JUST LEAVE THE PAYMENT HERE ON THE TABLE.
IF YOU CAN'T PAY ME BACK, I'M GOING TO SHAKE YOU DOWN FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE GOT ON YOU! CLOTHES INCLUDED!!
GYAAAAA...

THE MAN WE JUST SAW...
IT'S YOU...!!
AAAH !!
ドカ GONK
ボコ
ズバ
THANKS FOR THE TIP ABOUT YOUR BOAR WORTH ONE PLATINUM!!
DID YOU THINK I COULDN'T HEAR YOU BLABBING ON AND ON?!
WA HA HA HA!!
LOOKS LIKE TODAY'S MY LUCKY DAY!!
THUMP
ドゥ
BENG!!
THUG FROM THE CAPITAL
KIN'EMON
I FEEL LIKE I JUST WON THE LOTTERY!!
HEY, YOU!! G.MME YOUR CLOTHES... AND YOUR WALLETS!!
BWA-CHOO!!
BRR...
RIP
MEE-HEE-HEE
ヒヒヒ
ALL I HAVE TO DO IS HAND THIS OVER TO THE KUROKOMA BOSS, AND...

...I BELIEVE THIS IS 38 TIMES NOW.
HE HAS ATTEMPTED TO BREAK OUR LAWS AND SAIL TO SEA...ER..
I'M AMAZED HE'S SURVIVED THEM ALL...
...HAS NO TALENT FOR SAILING.
WELL, IT SEEMS THAT LORD ODEN...
AT AGE FOUR, HE OBLITERATED A BEAR BY HURLING A BOULDER AT IT!
...
BY AGE SIX, HE WAS REGULARLY VISITING THE BROTHELS AND SPENDING THE PALACE'S MONEY...
SHOGUN OF WANO
KOZUKI SUKIYAKI
(ODEN'S FATHER)
TO QUICKLY SUM UP HIS LIFE THUS FAR..
BEFORE THE AGE OF ONE, HE THREW HIS WET NURSE TO THE GROUND...
AT AGE TWO, HE WAS QUICK ENOUGH TO CATCH TWO HARES AT ONCE...
...FORBIDDEN FROM ENTERING THE GAMBLING DEN!!
...AND BY NINE, HE WAS ON THE YAKUZA BLACKLIST...
AT THE AGE OF EIGHT, IN A DRUNKEN RAGE, HE ENGAGED IN A BRAWL WITH OTHER GAMBLERS...

HE WAS ARRESTED FOR ASSAULT...AND THIS WAS AT JUST TEN YEARS OF AGE!!
...AND WAGED WAR ON THE YAKUZA!!
IN REVENGE, HE SET FIRE TO THE DEN...
IN FACT, HE ROSE TO THE RANK OF CHIEF STONEMASON!!
...
FOR REHABILITATION AS A PRISONER, HE WAS SENT TO THE QUARRY...
THAT'S THE KOZUKI BLOOD IN HIM!!
...WHERE HIS TALENT BLOSSOMED!!
THE RESULTING FLOOD DAMAGES LED TO ANOTHER WARRANT FOR HIS ARREST!!
...HE CURVED THE RIVER ITSELF TO RUN THROUGH THE CAPITAL.
UNABLE TO BEAR THE SIGHT OF PEOPLE SUFFERING FROM DRIED-OUT WELLS...
...
BUT LORD ODEN ATTEMPTED TO RIDE THAT RIVER DIRECTLY OUT OF THE COUNTRY! AT WHICH HE ALSO FAILED.
FROM THERE, HE LEFT PRISON AND REFORMED HIS WAYS.
WHEN LORD ODEN WAS 14, THE CAPITAL WAS IN A TERRIBLE DROUGHT!

IT'S LIKE SOMETHING A SPIRIT OR GOBLIN WOULD DO...
...TO TAKE BACK TO HIS OWN PERSONAL HAREM!
HE WOULD ABDUCT WOMEN FROM THE CAPITAL LATE AT NIGHT...
THEN, WHEN HE WAS 15, HE THREATENED THE PRIEST OF A SECLUDED MOUNTAIN TEMPLE INTO SHELTERING HIM...
I SHOULD ADD, HOWEVER, THAT THE WOMEN WERE ALWAYS FREE TO LEAVE IF THEY WANTED TO.
KYA HA HA!
WA HA HA!
THIS IS WIDELY KNOWN NOW AS THE HAREM WAR!!
LORD ODEN GLEEFULLY MET THEM IN BATTLE!!
FATHERS!! HUSBANDS!! HARDY SAMURAI WHO JOINED THEIR CAUSE!!
THIS, HOWEVER, PROVOKED THE IRE OF THE MEN IN THOSE WOMEN'S LIVES!!
EVEN THE HYOGORO FAMILY WAS DRAWN INTO THE FIGHTING, WHEN HE ATTEMPTED TO RESTORE PEACE!!
RAAAAAHH
SAY NOTHING TO ODEN...
JUST GIVE HIM THIS.
!!!
...AND HE CONTINUES TO STIR UP TROUBLE AT A HEALTHY RATE.
YES, SIRE. LORD ODEN IS NOW 18...
ENOUGH! I'VE HEARD ENOUGH...
THE TOTAL NUMBER OF CASUALTIES CAUSED BY LORD ODEN SINGLE-HANDEDLY WAS OVER--
...

HE WENT THAT WAY!! IT'S KIN'EMON!!
DON'T LET HIM GET AWAY THIS TIME!!
IT'S TRUE!! JUST LET ME GO TO THE KUROKOMA FAMILY MANSION!!!
I'M ABOUT TO COME INTO A BIG SUM OF CASH!!
WE KNOW YOU'RE LYIN', YOU CHEATER!!
NOW, NOW, NOW!! JUST A MOMENT, I SAY!!
JUST DON'T FIGHT HIM MAN-TO-MAN.
HE'S STRONGER THAN ANY OF YOU!!
HA HA! NICE JOKE, BOSS! WE'LL CATCH HIM IN NO TIME!!
CATCH HIM AND FLAY ALL THE SKIN OFF HIS BODY!!
BENEN
KIN'EMON? AHH...
THE KID WHO STOLE OUR MONEY...
YAKUZA OF THE CAPITAL
HYOGORO THE FLOWER

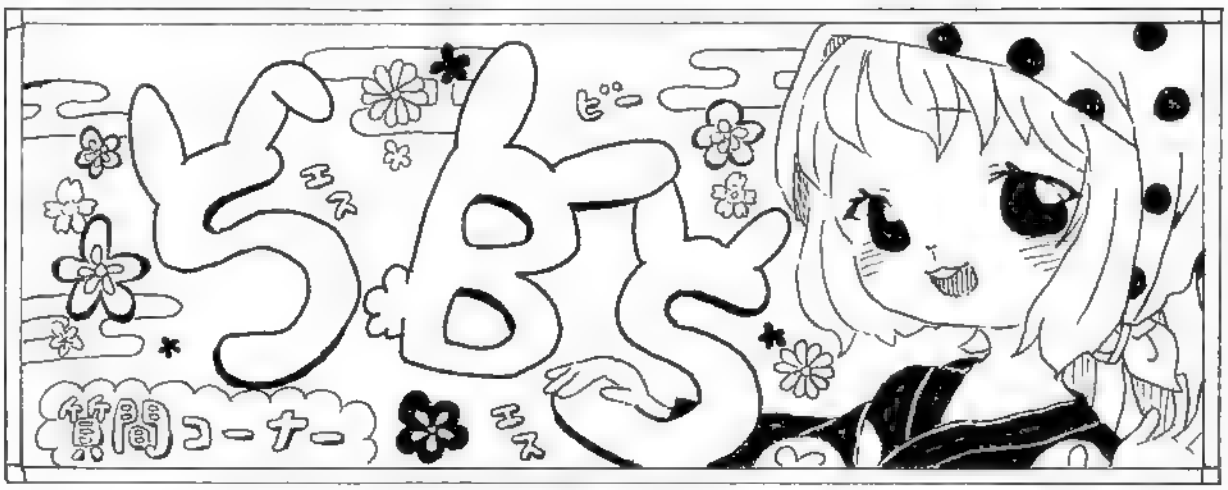
AND I ALREADY PAID YOU 30 SILVER WHEN I FIRST BOUGHT THIS ONE...
YES, OF COURSE.
YEAH, SO WILL YOU TAKE BACK THE 30-SILVER POT I BOUGHT EARLIER IN EXCHANGE?
WELL, THE LARGER KIND WILL COST YOU 60 SILVER.
YOU BOUGHT THE WRONG POT?
...PLUS THE VALUE OF THE POT MAKES 60 SILVER!! SO I'LL TAKE THE B.G ONE.
30 Silver
60 Silver
THAT CHECKS OUT!! PLEASURE DOING BUSINESS!!
HE JUST BILKED 30 SILVER OFF THAT GUY!!
YOU GOTTA BE KIDDING ME.
HUFF... HUFF...
WAKE UP, GENERAL STORE!!
HEE HEE!
HUH?
HEY!! DENJIRO!!
ORPHAN OF THE CAPITAL
DENJIRO
HOW COME I ONLY HAVE 30 SILVER NOW?
WHAT THE...?
30 Silver
BENG!!

CREMATORY, FLOWER CAPITAL
SIR SAMURAI, PLEASE, YOU MUST STOP HIM!!
GRANDPA KATSUZOOO!!
THERE, THERE. DON'T CRY...
THEN AGAIN, IT IS A FUNERAL, SO CRYING IS EXPECTED...
WHAT'S THE MATTER?!
THE CREMATION IS FINISHED, SO THE FAMILY WAS GOING TO GO IN TO COLLECT THE BONES...
...BUT LOOK AT HIM!! HE'S BOILING A POT OF ODEN OVER MY FATHER'S REMAINS!!!
ODEN, YOU SAY?!
LORD ODEN!!!
BE-BENG!!
HUFF! HUFF!
CHOMP-CHOMP!!
BLUB BLUB..!
ANOW, UH HAFFA FAY, HURF HURF...
HUFFA HERFA HUMMA-NUM!
I CAN'T EVEN TELL WHAT HE'S SAYING!! GET AWAY FROM FATHER'S REMAINS!!!
HE'S DISGRACING MY FATHER-IN-LAW'S DEATH!!!
HEFFA HUFF HUFF!!!
WANO SHOGUN'S HEIR KOZUKI ODEN
GULP!!
GULP
GULP
GULP
CHOMP
BLUB
BLUB

FZZZ
GULP GULP
ゴクン!!
もぐ CHOMP
ばく CHOMP
もぐ MUNCH
ばく MUNCH
THE NEXT DRINK WE SHARE TOGETHER...
...WILL COME IN THE AFTERLIFE, KATSUZO!!
?!
PLUNK!
花
SO LONG, THEN!!
PFOOO!!
HE NEVER EXPLAINS HIMSELF!!
I'M SORRY!!
DASH
...WILL PARDON MY INTERRUPTION...
IF THE FAMILY...
!!
AND NOW...
KATSUZO
MURMUR!
BE-BENG
ドドド

WHAT...? IS THAT WHAT WAS GOING ON?!
OH, MY... WHAT A MAN!♡
OH NO!! STOP THE WIVES AND DAUGHTERS!!
どよよ!!
SO THAT'S ONE OF THE LEGENDARY ODEN SPEECHES!!
CLUNK-♪
CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!
HAVE YOU COME HERE TO APPREHEND ME?
YES, BUT... I'LL ACCEPT A BRIBE TOO.
YOU'RE NOT SUPPOSED TO SAY IT.
WHAT'S GOING ON HERE? NO ONE'S AVOIDING ME LIKE USUAL.
SEEMS THERE'S A FIRE THAT'S GOT THEM PREOCCUPIED. THE BELLS HAVE BEEN RINGING...
HEY! IS IT A BIG FIRE?!
IT'S NOT THE FIRE...
... THAT'S BIG...
KABOOOM
?

DON'T YOU KNOW WHAT THAT IS, KIN?!
YOU SHOULDN'T BE CARRYING THAT THING AROUND!!
WHAT... THIS WHITE BOAR?
DON'T YOU THINK THE KUROKOMA BOSS...
...IS TRYING TO USE IT TO DESTROY THE HYOGORO FAMILY?!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, DENJIRO?
I MEAN THAT WHEREVER THAT PIGLET IS FOUND...
...THE *ADULT BOAR* IS SURE TO COME CHARGING!
THE ANCIENT SCROLLS SAY IT'S A WHITE BOAR THE SIZE OF A MOUNTAIN!! THAT'S WHAT THEY CALL THE *MOUNTAIN GOD!!*
THERE'S A STORY ABOUT IT DESTROYING AN ENTIRE VILLAGE IN THE COURSE OF A NIGHT, SEVERAL HUNDRED YEARS AGO.
I ALWAYS THOUGHT IT WAS JUST A TALE... BUT NOW THAT I'VE SEEN THIS WHITE BOAR FOR MYSELF, THE BIG ONE MUST BE...
SNORK SNORK
THE MOUNTAIN GOD!!!
WE'LL ALL BE DEVOURED!! MANY HAVE SUCCUMBED ALREADY!!!
わあああああああああああ
RAAAAAAH!!
ZADOOM!!
ABANDON THE CAPITAL!! FLEE FOR YOUR LIVES!!!
!!!
THE MOUNTAIN GOD IS REAL!!!
SNORK!!
SNORK!!!
IT'S COME FOR REVENGE!!!
DID I JUST ACCIDENTALLY DOOM THE CAPITAL?!!
THAT WAS A FASCINATING STORY YOU JUST TOLD...
...WHOEVER YOU ARE!!
!!
K... K-KOZUKI ODEN?!!
GIVE THAT BOAR TO ME!!
HUH?!

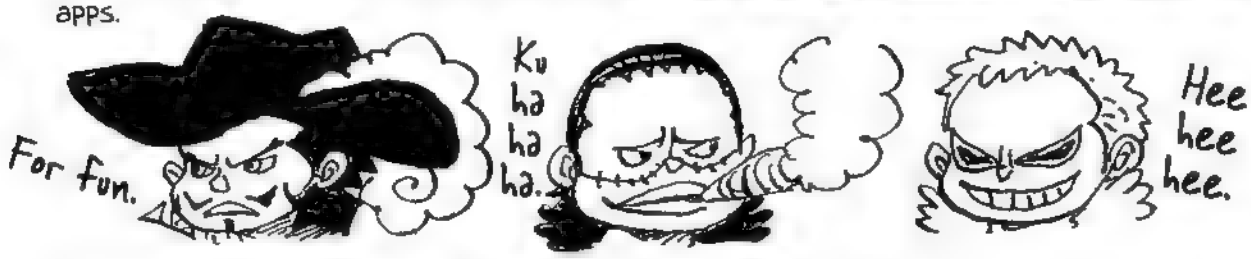


(Age 10, Kanagawa)

Q: Have you ever used one of those apps that makes your face look younger? I don't care about your face, I just want to see what my favorite characters (Mihawk, Crocodile, Doflamingo) would look like if they used those apps.

--Purple Panda

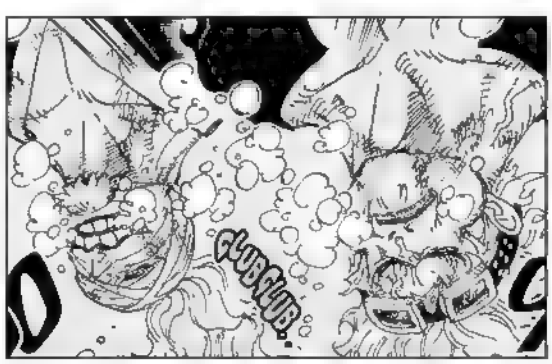
A: What do you mean, you don't care about my face? C'mon, don't be shy now... Anyway, I love those newfangled apps.



Hmm. Who would want these kids?

Q: Odacchi! Why don't Kid and Killer just use the butt-breathing technique to survive?

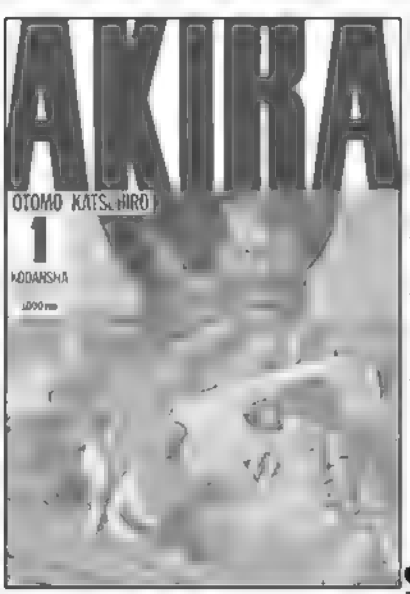
--420 Land



A: Good point! Then they wouldn't drown!! Hey... you know that the Kid Pirates have a lot of fans, right?! Watch your back!!

Q: Hi there, Odacchi! I've been wondering something. I've noticed that when you write characters talking tough and slurring their vowels in Japanese, you use katakana symbols instead of the usual hiragana. Is this just something you do for the fun of it?

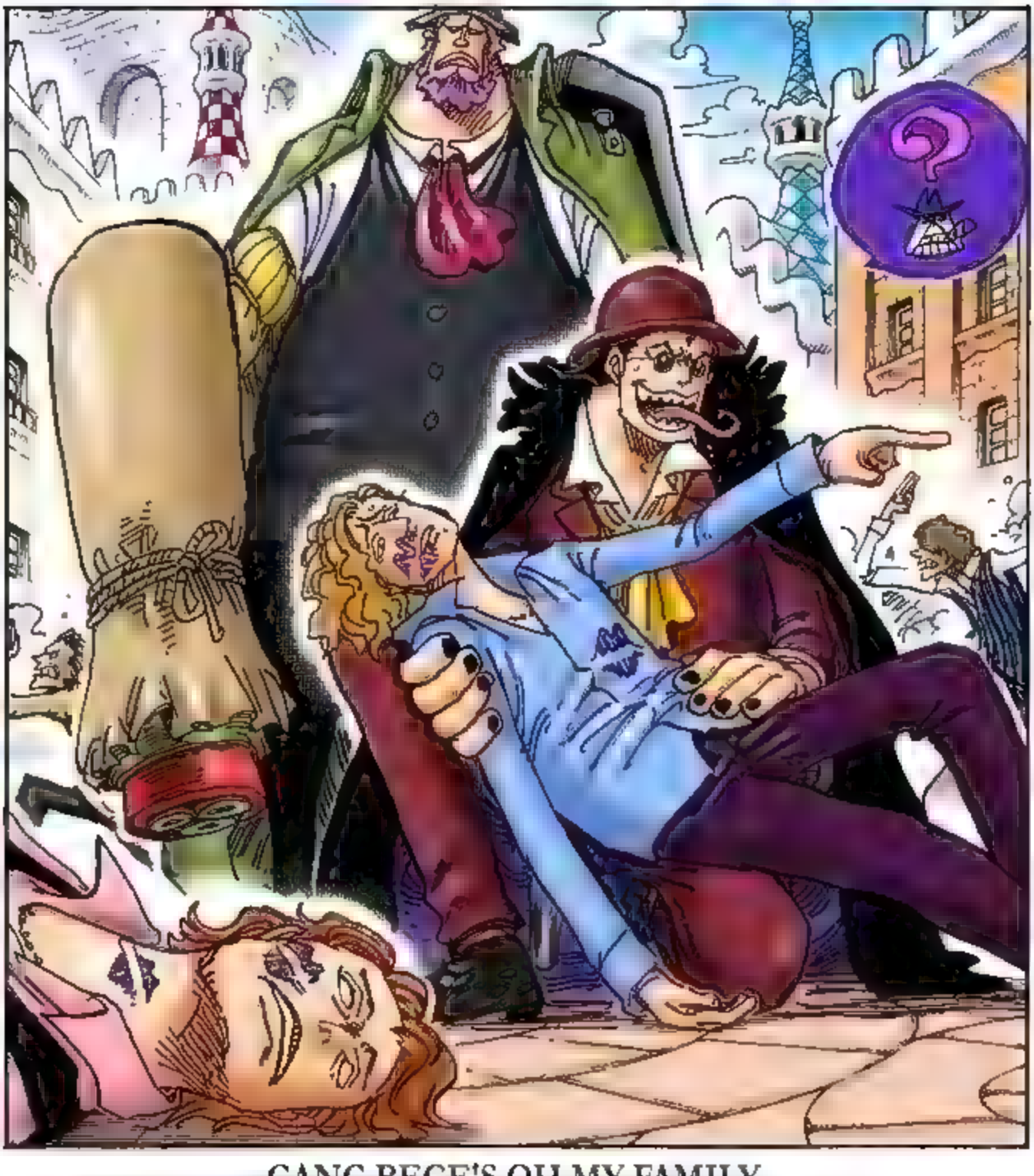
--Kanamaru



©MASH·ROOM/KODANSHA

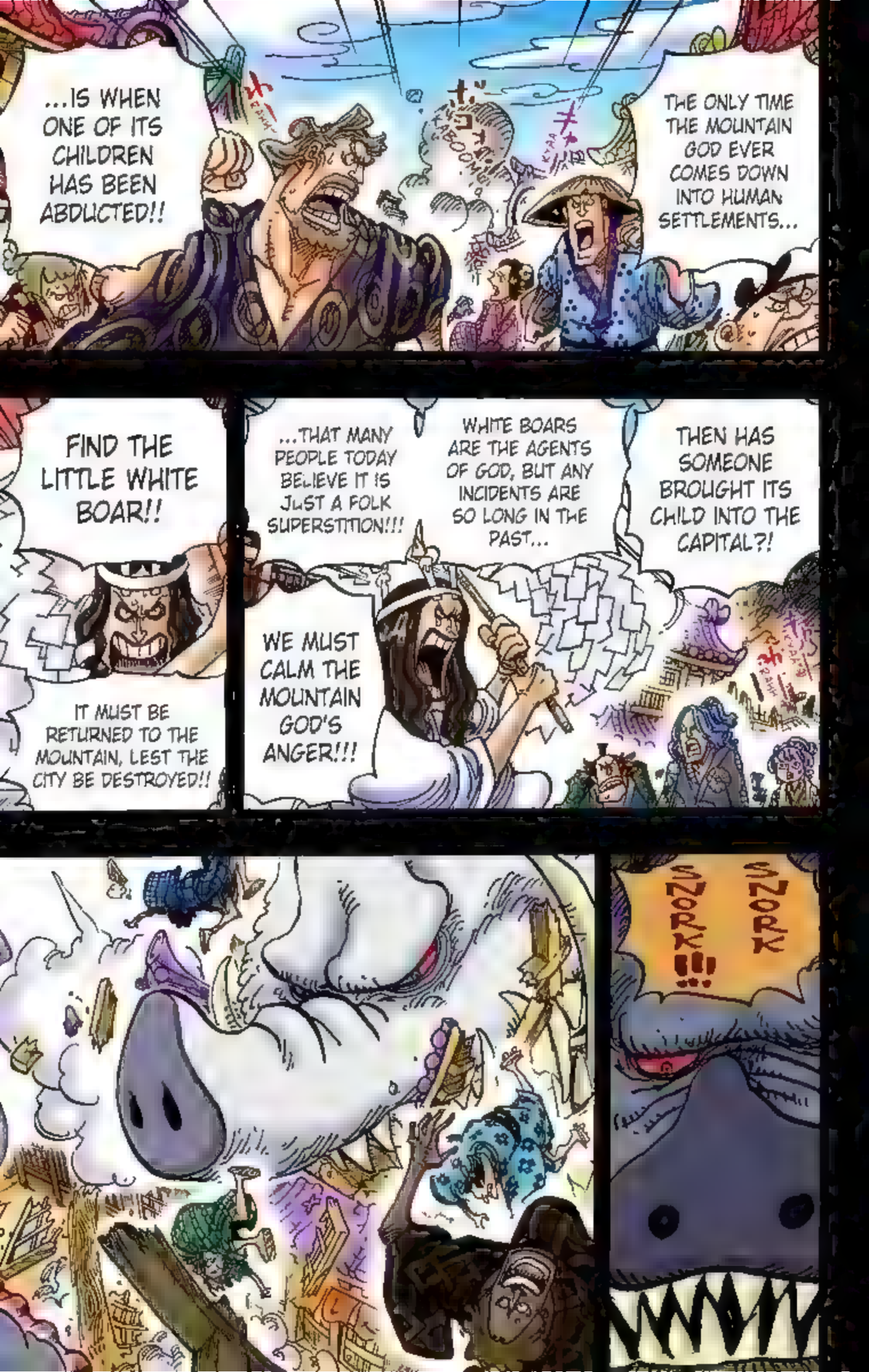
A: Oh, this one's easy! See, there's this manga called *Akira*. It's a world-famous classic and has a legendary animated film version. The author used katakana that way too, and it left a BIG impression on me when I read it in middle school. It looks a BIT more striking that way, and it's way cool, if you ask me!!

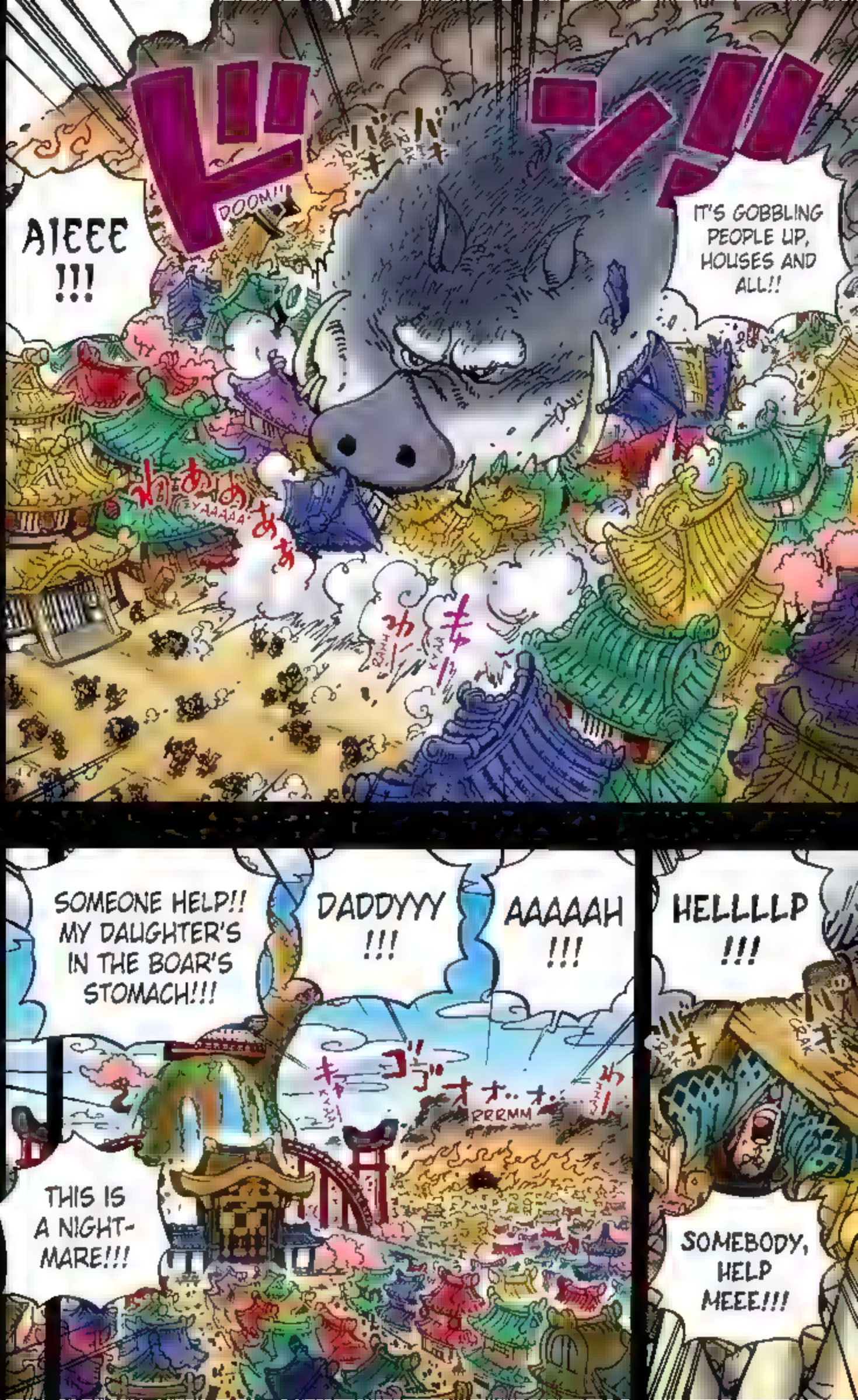
Chapter 961:
THE MOUNTAIN GOD INCIDENT



GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 11: "THESE GUYS HAVE SUFFERED DAMAGE OF SOME KIND"

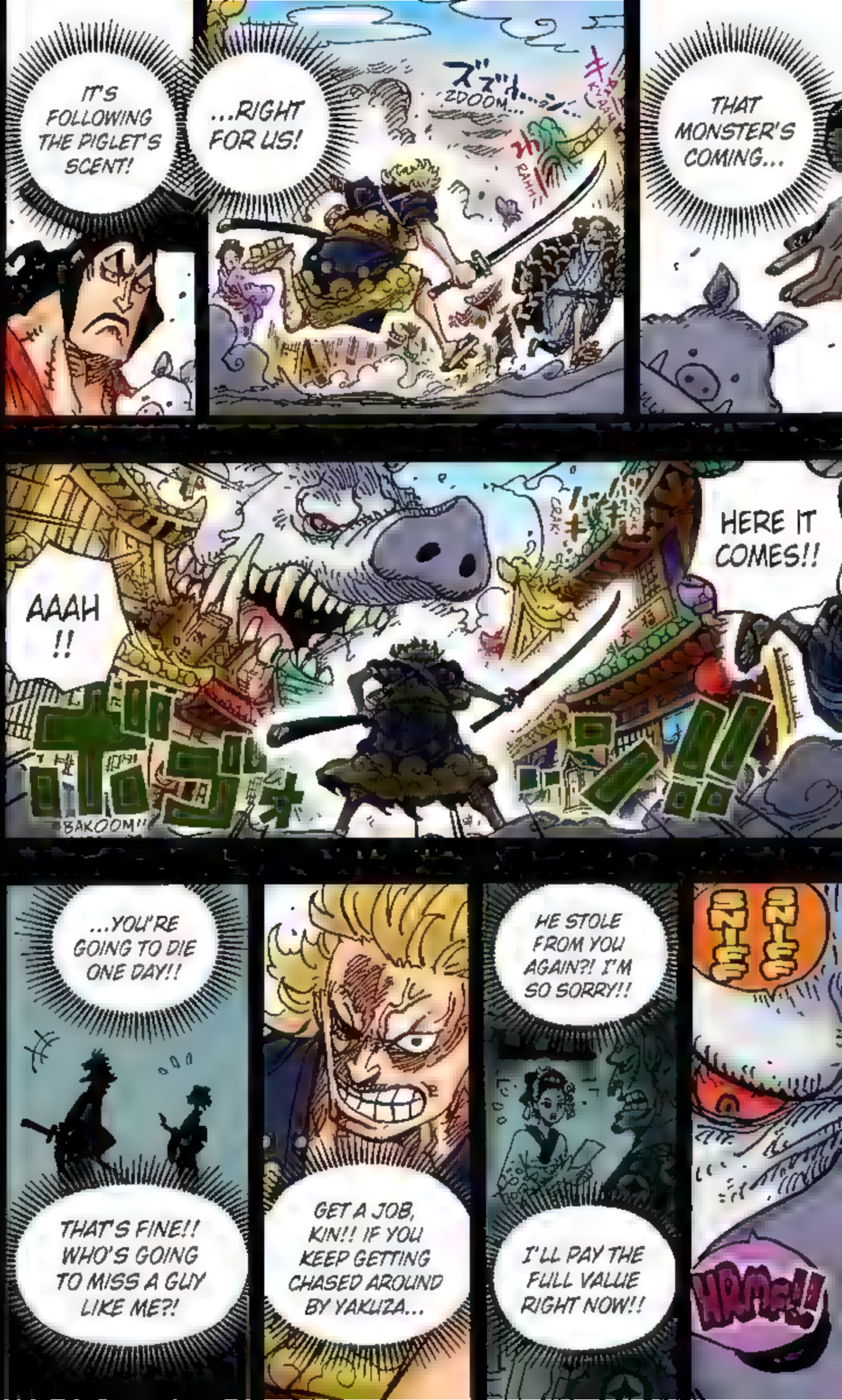
ズズゥ…ン!!
ZADOOM!!
HEY! PIPE DOWN, OINKER!!
IS IT REALLY GONNA WRECK THE ENTIRE CAPITAL?!
JUST FOR THIS LITTLE PIGLET?!!
THAT'S... THAT'S KOZUKI ODEN!! IN THE FLESH!!
I HAVE NO RESPECT FOR ANY OF THE STUPID ADULTS IN THE WORLD... EXCEPT FOR HIM!!
I NEED IT TO PAY OFF VARIOUS DEBTS! AND THEN I'LL USE THE REST TO WIN A FORTUNE THAT'LL--
HEY, WAIT!! THIS BOAR'S GONNA TURN INTO ONE PLATINUM FOR ME!!
I TOLD YOU TO GIVE THAT BOAR TO ME!!!
ドキ BMP
ドキ BMP
ドキ..!! BMP
ぐい! TUG!


...IS WHEN ONE OF ITS CHILDREN HAS BEEN ABDUCTED!!
KABOOM!
THE ONLY TIME THE MOUNTAIN GOD EVER COMES DOWN INTO HUMAN SETTLEMENTS...
FIND THE LITTLE WHITE BOAR!!
IT MUST BE RETURNED TO THE MOUNTAIN, LEST THE CITY BE DESTROYED!!
...THAT MANY PEOPLE TODAY BELIEVE IT IS JUST A FOLK SUPERSTITION!!!
WHITE BOARS ARE THE AGENTS OF GOD, BUT ANY INCIDENTS ARE SO LONG IN THE PAST...
THEN HAS SOMEONE BROUGHT ITS CHILD INTO THE CAPITAL?!
WE MUST CALM THE MOUNTAIN GOD'S ANGER!!!
SNORK
SNORK!!!



ドーン!!
DOOM!!
IT'S GOBBLING PEOPLE UP, HOUSES AND ALL!!
AIEEE !!!
HELLLLP !!!
SOMEBODY, HELP MEEE!!!
AAAAAH !!!
DADDYYY !!!
SOMEONE HELP!! MY DAUGHTER'S IN THE BOAR'S STOMACH!!!
THIS IS A NIGHT-MARE!!!

TAKE THE WHITE BOAR BACK TO THE MOUNTAIN!! THAT MONSTER'S COMING RIGHT FOR US!!!
YOU BOAR-NAPPED IT AFTER US!!!
YOU'RE THE BOAR-NAPPER!!
IT'S FOLLOWING THE PIGLET'S SCENT!!
!!
HUFF, HUFF... FOUND IT!! THERE IT IS!!!
ゼー WEEZ
ゼー WEEZ
WHAT ?!
IT ATE THEM, AND YOUR FRIEND OTSURU!!!
WE WERE GONNA STEAL THE WHITE BOAR BACK FROM YOU...
HUH ?!
MY TWO BUDDIES HAD THE SCENT OF THE BOAR ON THEIR CLOTHES! THE MOUNTAIN GOD ATE THEM!!
WE NEVER THOUGHT THIS WOULD ACTUALLY HAPPEN!!
!!!
ドクン BA-DUM
AND IT'S ALL YOUR FAULT!!!
...EVERY-ONE GOT EATEN!!!
ドクン BA-DUM
LET GO OF ME!!
...SO WE TOOK HER HOSTAGE AND WERE COMING DOWN THE MOUNTAIN, WHEN...


THAT MONSTER'S COMING...
...RIGHT FOR US!
ZDOOM...
IT'S FOLLOWING THE PIGLET'S SCENT!
HERE IT COMES!!
AAAH !!
BAKOOM!!
SNIEF
SNIEF
HE STOLE FROM YOU AGAIN?! I'M SO SORRY!!
I'LL PAY THE FULL VALUE RIGHT NOW!!
GET A JOB, KIN!! IF YOU KEEP GETTING CHASED AROUND BY YAKUZA...
...YOU'RE GOING TO DIE ONE DAY!!
THAT'S FINE!! WHO'S GOING TO MISS A GUY LIKE ME?!

GIVE TSURU BAAACK !!!
OWW! DON'T HIT ME WITH ROCKS!!
SHUNK!!
!!!

KABAM!!
YAAH !!!
YOU CALL YOURSELF A GOD?!!
GIVE TSURU BACK!!
I'LL SLICE YOUR STOMACH OPEN!!!
SNORK!!!
STOP THAT, BOY!! IF YOU HARM THE MOUNTAIN GOD...
...WANO ITSELF WILL COME TO RUIN!!!
THAT GUY'S GOT GUTS...
CRUNCH!!
SNORK —!!!
YOU GOTTA STOP, KIN!!!

SNORRRK —!!!
DM DM
DM DM
CRASH!!
ズルルル
SHUUD
ゲラッ!!
ズーン
ズーン
キャー
RAHH
IF TSURU DIES...
...BECAUSE OF ME...
わあああああ
RAAAAH
KABOOM
CRAK
...THEN I WANT TO DIE TOO!!
ISN'T THIS WHAT YOU'RE AFTER, BOAR?!!
...!!
?!!

!!!
PWEE PWEE
SNORK SNORK
DOOM!
KOZUKI ODEN!! THE PRODIGAL SON!!!
IT WAS HIM ONCE AGAIN!!
HE CAUSED ALL OF THIS TO HAPPEN!!!
I FEEL LIKE BOAR STEW...
GIVE BACK MY MOTHER !!!
RAAAH
HOW CAN YOU DO SUCH AWFUL THINGS?!!
NO... IT WASN'T HIM.
IT'S MY FAULT !!
I WANT MY DAUGHTER BACK!!!
SNORK!!!
GRRRG!!
ODEN TWO-SWORD STYLE...
GRRRGG!!
SNORK !!!
CRAK
PWEE PWEE!
SNORK!!!
GRRRG!!

WHAAAA

VERY IMPRES-SIVE.

LET'S GO, BOYS...

KRAAASH!!!

DOOM!!!

...WATER-FALL!!!

...PARADISE...

THEY SAID THAT THE PEOPLE AND BUILDINGS SWALLOWED WHOLE BY THE BEAST...

...MADE UP A FULL-SIZED TOWN ON THEIR OWN.

THE CAPITAL LOST AN ENTIRE QUARTER OF ITS SIZE...

わあああああああああぁ

RAAAAAH

...BUT THERE WERE MIRACULOUSLY NO FATALITIES...

OH, KIN!! WAAAAH!!

...

ODEN SURE LOOKED COOL.

I SHOULD THANK HIM!! BUT I CAN'T.

IT'S HIS FAULT THIS HAPPENED!! HE'S THE BAD GUY!!

I ALMOST SCREAMED BECAUSE IT WAS SO AWESOME!!

EVERY-ONE!! LISTEN TO ME!!

!!

I'LL TELL YOU THE TRUTH OF WHAT HAPPENED HERE!!!

HUH?

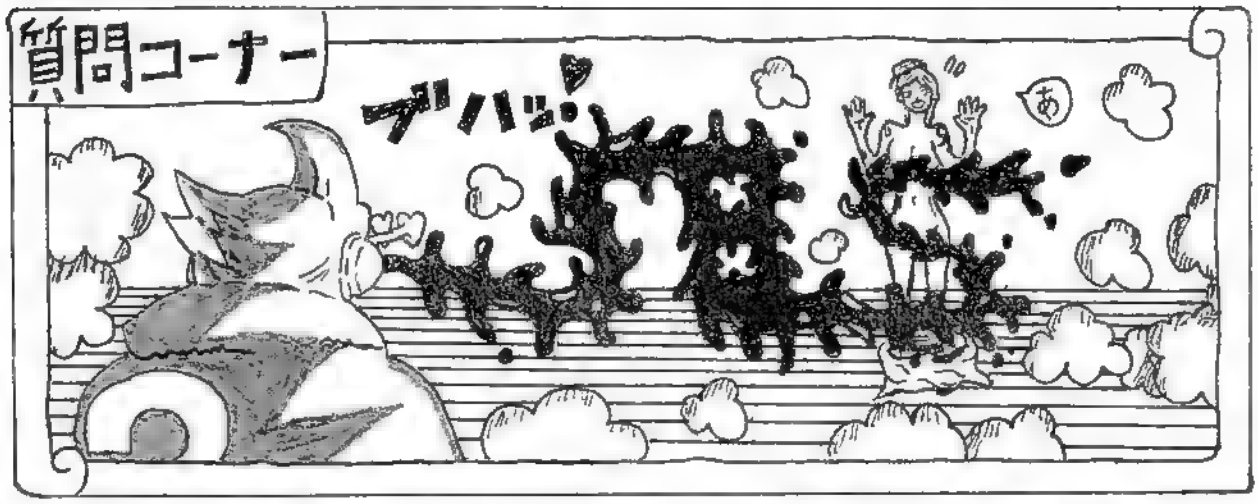
BENG!!

DON'T DO ANYTHING STUPID!!

BANISHED FROM THE CAPITAL!!
WA HA HA!
SO I'M DISOWNED, EH?
IT PAINS ME TO HAVE TO GIVE THIS TO YOU NOW, OF ALL MOMENTS...
...IS UNABLE TO CONTAIN MY GREATNESS!!
NO, THE FLOWER CAPITAL ITSELF--!!
A LAUGHABLE MOVE, SHOGUN!! ALL THIS MEANS IS THAT YOU...
I SHALL CROSS TO A NEW RIVERBANK!! WHEREVER THE SUN SETS, THAT SHALL BE MY BED!!!
DISOWN AWAY!!
AHH, I'M HUNGRY NOW...
THE MOUNTAIN GOD INCIDENT HAPPENED WHEN ODEN WAS JUST 18 YEARS OLD...
CLOCK
CLOCK

I WOULD DIE FOR THAT MAN!!!
HOW IS THAT NOT CRYING?!
LISTEN TO ME, OTSURU ...
NO!! I'M NOT CRYING!!
ARE YOU CRYING, KIN?
NO, I'M INFATUATED MORE!! I'LL BE HIS FIRST FOLLOWER!!!
HEY! WAIT UP, DENJIRO!!
I WAS INFATUATED WITH HIM FIRST!!
AGREED!!
RIGHT THIS WAY, LORD ODEN!! AN HONOR TO MEET YOU, SIR!!
HAKUMAI, WANO
LORD YASUIE IS AWAITING YOU EAGERLY!!
LIAR!! HE HASN'T BEEN WAITING FOR ME!!
THEY SAY THAT THE ONE HESITANT STEP OF ALL THE MEN WHO WISHED THEY COULD GO WITH ODEN...
SLIP...!!
...CAUSED THE CAPITAL ITSELF TO TILT, EVER SO SLIGHTLY...
MUST BE NICE TO BE AS FREE AS THEY ARE!!
I WISH I COULD GO TOO!!

OH NO!! A PUDDLE OF WATER!!
NOW IT IS SAFE, SIRS!! TREAD UPON MY BACK!!
SPLAT!!
WHAT DO YOU WANT, ODEN?!
WHO WOULD WAIT AROUND IN HOPES OF SEEING AN IDIOT BANISHED FROM THE CAPITAL?!
THAT'S RIGHT! I HAVEN'T BEEN WAITING!!
OH, AND YOU'RE IMPORTANT ENOUGH TO HAVE FOLLOWERS NOW?
DAIMYO OF HAKUMAI
SHIMOTSUKI YASUIE
GET RID OF THAT ONE, UNCLE!! HE'S A LITTLE CREEP!!
DON'T CALL ME THAT!! AND THAT'S MY NEW MANSERVANT.
I AM BUT A HUMBLE MANSERVANT BY THE NAME OF OROCHI.
YES, M'LORD!! I'M HONORED TO BE IN LORD YASUIE'S SERVICE.
KURO-
ZUMI
OROCHI



(Yuta Kida, Tokyo)

Q: Am I the only one who thinks Doflamingo kind of looks like Spider-Man?

--Ebi

A: Interesting. But if you ask me, that character only got popular in Japan recently. No, the shape of his eyes is more likely based on something that was very popular when I was in kindergarten, and which I drew all the time: a show called *Kamen Rider Super-1*. Man, I loved how those eyes look!!

© Ishinomori Pro - Toei

Q: In the flashback of chapter 943 in volume 94, the people of the leftover town eat the Smile fruits and say "These sure are good apples!" Does that mean they actually taste good, unlike real Devil Fruits?

--Miketora

A: They say the real ones taste terrible. So it would seem that Smile fruits just taste like a normal fruit. I suppose you could say that this fact is what led to the tragedy of Ebisu Town.

Q: I want to pull on Nami's kimono sash.

--Captain Nobuo

A: Oh, I get it! That trope from all the old-timey samurai movies, where the lecherous lord unravels the lady's sash and spins her around until it all comes loose! Honestly, I really wanted to do that, but I just couldn't work it into the story. I'm so sorry for that!! I've got more to learn about being a mangaka who makes people's dreams come true!!
Oh!! Er...I mean...that wasn't me! That's what Sanada said!! Not me!!!
That's all for the SBS! See you next volume!!

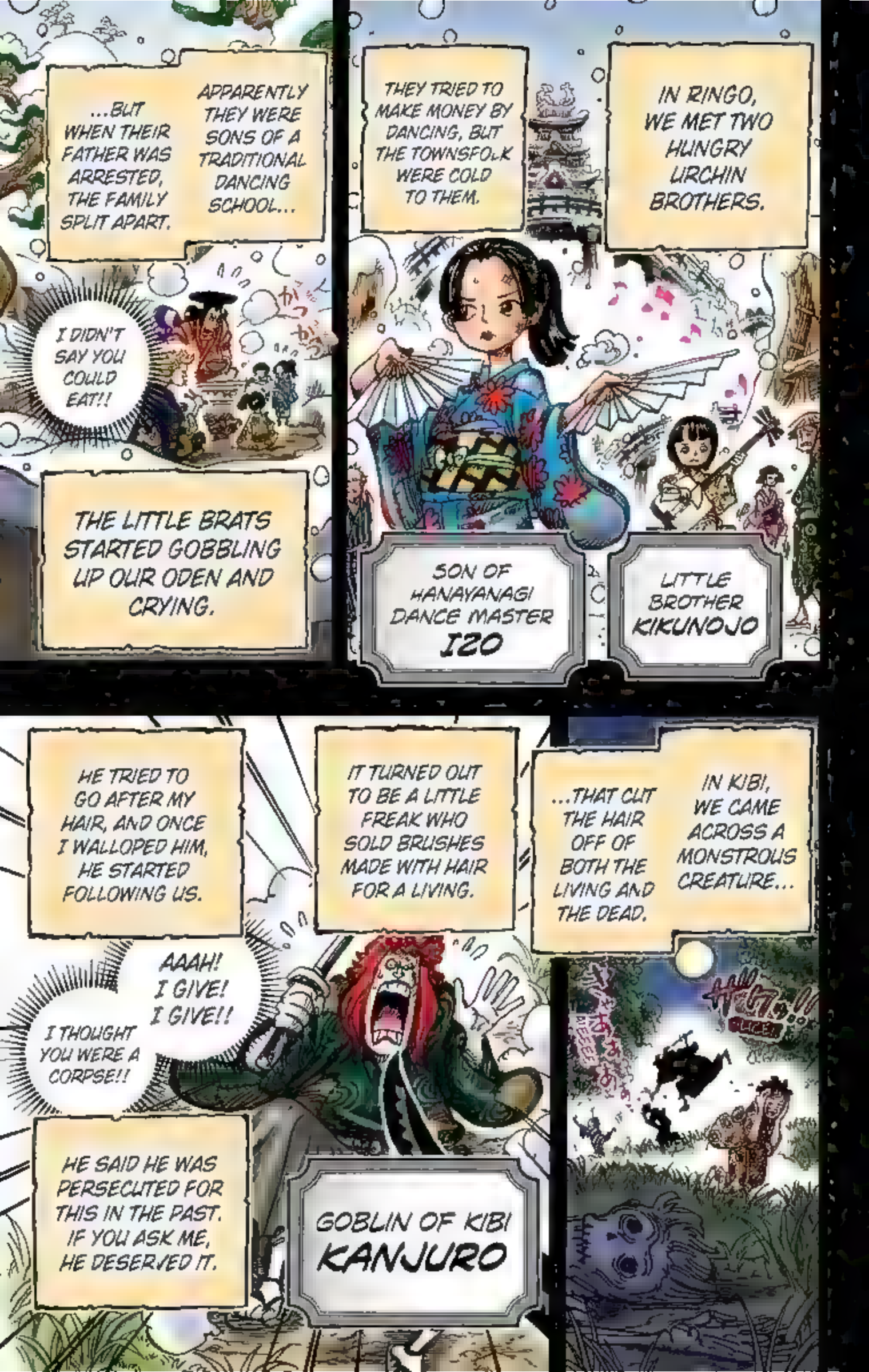
Chapter 962:
DAIMYO AND VASSALS

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 12: "FOUND THE MARINES CHASING A DRUNKEN VACUUM KISSAHOLIC"

HAKUMAI, WANO
WHAT, ODEN?!
YOU'RE LEAVING ?!
THERE'LL BE LESS RUCKUS, BUT THINGS W..L GET SO BORING!!
I UNDERSTAND THERE'S A MONSTER LIVING IN KURI.
AN OGRE BY THE NAME OF ASHURA DOJI!!
KURI IS THE CANCER OF WANO... EVEN LORD SUKIYAKI CANNOT CONTROL IT.
IF A CRIMINAL ESCAPES TO KURI, THE AUTHORITIES ARE POWERLESS TO GET H.M BACK.
BUT IF HE DOES NOT HAVE THE STRENGTH TO SURVIVE IN KURI, ONLY DEATH AWAITS HIM.
IT IS SO LAWLESS IT MIGHT AS WELL BE ANOTHER COUNTRY...
SOUNDS FUN!
PERHAPS I'LL TAKE A LITTLE TOUR AROUND WANO!!!
BENG!

NO... CONSIDER THIS A NATURAL DISASTER.
WE OUGHT TO BILL HIM FOR THE REPAIRS!!
BENG!
HOW DOES ONE TURN A LIVING SPACE INTO THIS STATE?!!
JUST LOOK AT THIS, SIR! THIS IS THE ROOM HE WAS STAYING IN!!
YOU ARE TOO SOFT ON ODEN, LORD YASUIE!!
I SAW... WELL, I SAW LORD ODEN...
...SLIPPING THE MONEY INTO HIS SLEEVE!!
UM... IT PAINS ME TO SAY THIS, MY LORD...
...BUT I DID WITNESS THE ACT.
YES. I PUT IT RIGHT HERE IN THE SAFE.
THE MONEY'S GONE?!
...
Y-YES, MY LORD. I APOLOGIZE...
I WAS TOO AFRAID TO STOP HIM..
YOU'RE SURE OF THIS, OROCHI?
ACK !!
I KNEW IT WAS HIM!! SO THIS IS HOW HE REPAYS US?! IT'S UNFORGIVABLE!!
BUT ODEN WOULD CARRY IT RIGHT OUT IN BROAD DAYLIGHT.

...AND HEADED FOR KURI, CAUSING TROUBLE ALL OVER WANO AS THEY TRAVELED.
KOZUKI ODEN'S PARTY THEN LEFT HAKUMAI...
HOW LONG ARE YOU GONNA KEEP FOLLOWING ME?!
HE DOES NOT LIKE THAT!!!
WE REALLY LOVE YOU, MAN!!
FOR AS FAR AS YOU'LL GO!!
APPARENTLY, VOYAGERS OVERSEAS WRITE IN THEM EVERY DAY WHILE ON THEIR SHIPS.
I'M KEEPING A JOURNAL.
WELL, WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!
WHAT FOLLOWS IS A SERIES OF EXCERPTS FROM ODEN'S TRAVEL NOTES...
WE'RE YOUR SERVANTS! WE'RE GUARDING YOU!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!
GET UNDER THE ROOF, YOU IDIOTS!


...BUT WHEN THEIR FATHER WAS ARRESTED, THE FAMILY SPLIT APART.
APPARENTLY THEY WERE SONS OF A TRADITIONAL DANCING SCHOOL...
I DIDN'T SAY YOU COULD EAT!!
THE LITTLE BRATS STARTED GOBBLING UP OUR ODEN AND CRYING.
THEY TRIED TO MAKE MONEY BY DANCING, BUT THE TOWNSFOLK WERE COLD TO THEM.
IN RINGO, WE MET TWO HUNGRY URCHIN BROTHERS.
SON OF HANAYANAGI DANCE MASTER IZO
LITTLE BROTHER KIKUNOJO
HE TRIED TO GO AFTER MY HAIR, AND ONCE I WALLOPED HIM, HE STARTED FOLLOWING US.
IT TURNED OUT TO BE A LITTLE FREAK WHO SOLD BRUSHES MADE WITH HAIR FOR A LIVING.
...THAT CUT THE HAIR OFF OF BOTH THE LIVING AND THE DEAD.
IN KIBI, WE CAME ACROSS A MONSTROUS CREATURE...
AAAH! I GIVE! I GIVE!!
I THOUGHT YOU WERE A CORPSE!!
HE SAID HE WAS PERSECUTED FOR THIS IN THE PAST. IF YOU ASK ME, HE DESERVED IT.
GOBLIN OF KIBI KANJURO

...WHO QUIT THE KOZUKI CLAN'S ONIWABANSHU AFTER A KUNOICHI TURNED HIM DOWN.
BUT IT TURNED OUT TO BE ONLY THE GENIUS NINJA RAIZO...
I'M AT MY WITS' END, LORD ODEN!!
I CANNOT LIVE IN THE SHADOWS!!
FORMER KOZUKI ONIWABANSHU RAIZO
...WHO KIDNAPPED WOMEN AND BEAT MEN HALF TO DEATH.
IN THE DEEP FORESTS OF UDON, RUMOR SPOKE OF AN INFAMOUS BANDIT...
WHY ARE YOU FOLLOWING ME?
RUSTLE
HE'S GOT THE SHOGUN'S BLOODLINE... I WANNA KILL HIM!
CAPTURE HIM AND BRING HIM TO ME!!
KOZUKI ODEN'S IN KURI?
IN THE LAWLESS LAND OF KURI...
END
YES, SIR!!
IF I HATE ANYONE... IT'S THE HIGH AND MIGHTY!!
STRONGEST MONSTER IN KURI ASHURA DOJI

WAIT, RAIZO! SOUTH IS THE DIRECTION OF KURI!
HUH ?!
WASN'T THAT YESTERDAY?
HE WENT SOUTH TO... FERTILIZE NATURE.
WHERE DID ODEN GO?
YOU KNOW HOW HE IS. HE VANISHES FOR A DAY OR TWO ON A WHIM.
THE GATE'S BEEN BUSTED OPEN!!!
GRRRR...
KURI
LOOK !!
BAM
...AND I LET HIM GO INTO BATTLE WITHOUT ME!!!
OH NO!! I SWORE TO GIVE MY LIFE FOR THAT MAN'S CAUSE...
ZSHH
IT FELT LIKE I'D STEPPED INTO ANOTHER WORLD.
ARE YOU KOZUKI ODEN?
BENG!
HEH HEH HEH...
WHEN I BROKE THROUGH THE GATE...
AND ALL OF ITS HOSTILITY WAS FOCUSED ON ME!!
I'VE BEEN DISOWNED. I HAVE NO NAME TO GIVE.
...I WAS MET WITH THE STENCH OF DEATH, BLOOD AND VIOLENCE.

WHAT A CRAMPED LIFE!! THIS IS NO PLACE FOR PEOPLE TO LIVE!!
YOU TELL YOUR BOSS...
...A SAMURAI IS HERE.
THOSE ARE THE RULES OF THIS PLACE.
YOU'RE ALLOWED IN, BUT ANY WHO TRY TO LEAVE ARE KILLED.
RAAAAAA
...MY LEAST FAVORITE RULE!!!
"DON'T LEAVE"? THAT HAPPENS TO BE...
ODEN!! WE'VE COME TO BACK YOU UP!!!
THEY EVEN FOLLOWED ME HERE?
HE'S UP THERE!!
ZOOM
I SEE A BATTLE CLOUD ON THE MOUNTAIN!!
HURRY! FIND ODEN!!
DSH DSH DSH DSH

THE FIGHT TOOK AN ENTIRE DAY!!!
I'VE BEEN UP ALL NIGHT.
?!!
I JUST FINISHED EVERY-THING...
SORRY, GUYS...
DOOM!!
THAT'S...THE INFAMOUS ASHURA DOJI!!!
I'VE DECIDED THAT THESE WORTHLESS HOOLIGANS...
THEN LEND ME YOUR WISDOM AND STRENGTH.
...NEED ME AS THEIR KING!!!
KO!!
BEING!
HEY! YOU!!
DO YOU STILL LOVE ME?
JUST KILL ME ALREADY!! I CAN SEE THE FUTURE AHEAD.
I GOT NOTHIN' TO LIVE FOR.

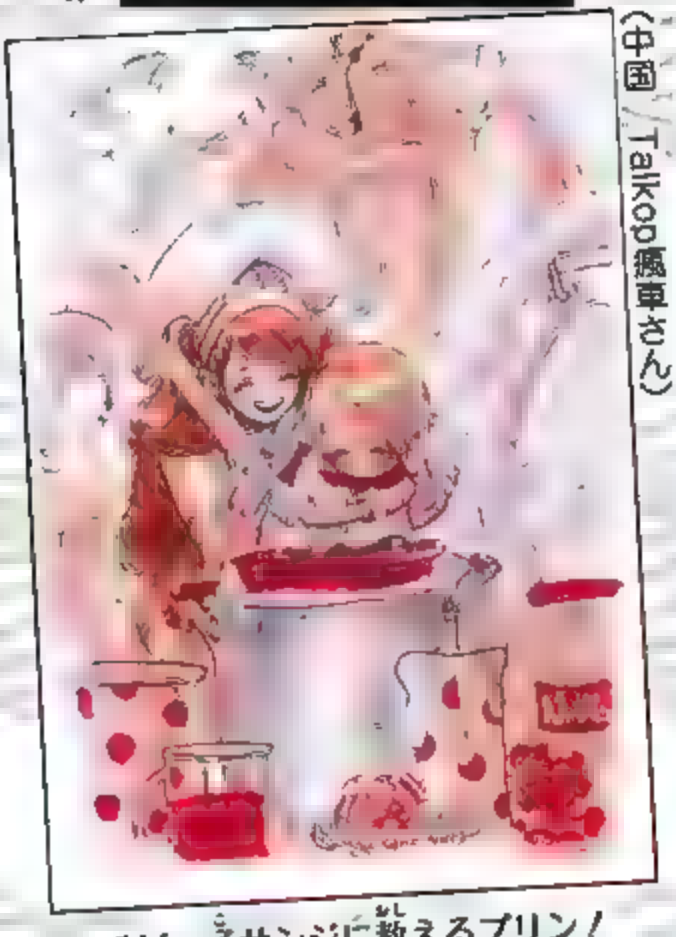
...INTO A PLACE WORTHY OF BEING CALLED HOME.
...HE TURNED THAT HELLISH WASTE-LAND...
...AND WITH HIS CONSIDERABLE STRENGTH...
ODEN ROUNDED UP THE LAWLESS RUFFIANS OF KURI...
HUFF!
STOMP STOMP
HUFF!
...IN KURI?!
HE DID THAT...
ONLY HE COULD DO THIS.
...AND GAVE HIS SON THE TITLE OF "DAIMYO OF KURI."
...RETRACTED HIS DISOWNMENT OF ODEN...
IN RECOGNI-TION OF THIS REMARKABLE FEAT, SHOGUN KOZUKI SUKIYAKI...

...THE DAIMYO OF KURI!!!
ベん?!!
BONG!
OUR VERY OWN ODEN IS GOING TO BE...
HE DID IT!!
RAAAHH
NOW KURI'S A PROPER REGION OF WANO!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE IT... WE'VE WORKED SO HARD!!
YEAAAH !!
DAIMYOOOO !!!
CONGRAT-ULATIONS!! THAT'S OUR ODEN!!
ベベ
ん?!!
BE-BONG!

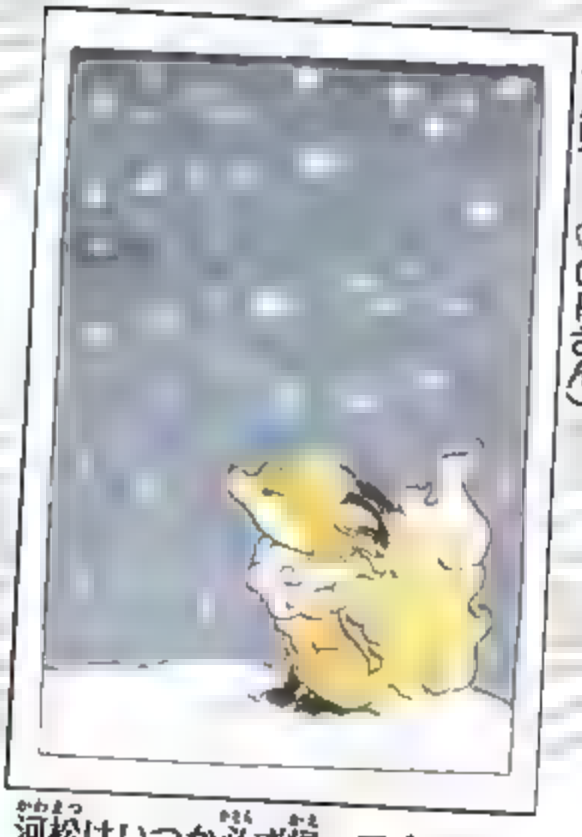
...I'VE EVER KNOWN PEACE.
...THE FIRST TIME...
THANK YOU, ODEN.
THIS IS...
WHAT'S THE MATTER, ASHURA?
BUT I DON'T WANT TO BE ASSIGNED SOME STUFFY, STUCK-UP NOBLES.
LOOK, A DAIMYO NEEDS VASSALS!!
GUNKI
!!
DON'T BE A CREEP!!
...
YOU SHOULD BE MY SAMURAI!!
I WOULD RATHER HAVE YOU ALL!!
BENG!!
!!!

LORD ODEN!!
どぼぼぼ!!
BLOOOSH
CLOMP!!
がしいっ!!
UGH!! GET OFF!! NO MORE SNOT!!
SIX YEARS AFTER THAT...
...A FULL 33 YEARS BEFORE THE PRESENT DAY...
...THE REMNANTS OF THE LEGENDARY FORMER ROCKS PIRATES BEGAN TO GATHER NEW COMRADES...
...STEADILY EXPANDING THEIR CLAIMS AND INFAMY...
KURI BEACH, WANO
FSSSH
POKE POKE
WHAT ARE THESE? ANIMALS?!
HAIRY HUMANS?!
MONSTROUS CREATURES?!
THEY ARE UNSETTLING!!
BE-BENG!
べべん!

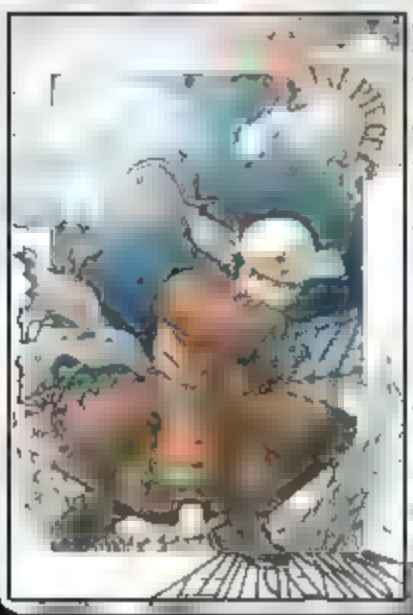
悪の華ノ ドフラミンゴ!!
(埼玉県 URACOさん)



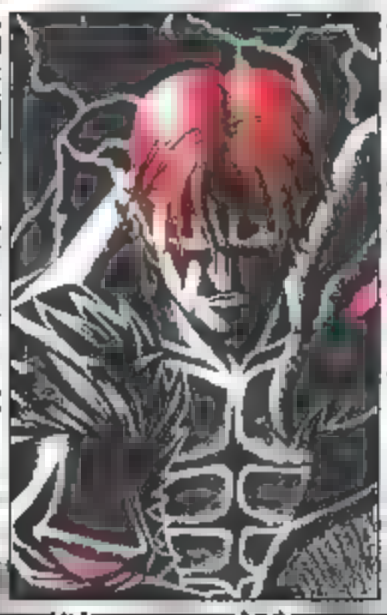
チビッ子サンジに教えるプリン!
(中国 Taikoo瘋車さん)



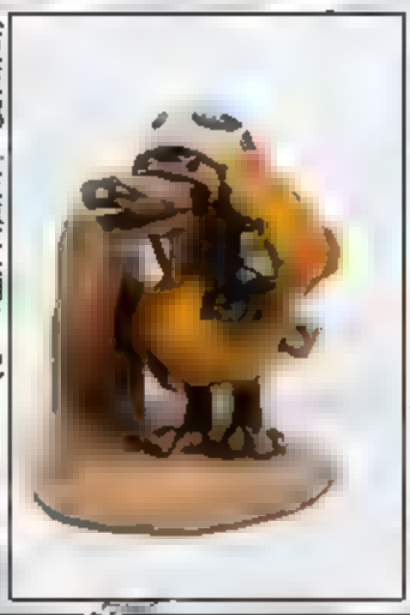
河松はいつか必ず帰ってくるぜ!
オニ丸!!
(石川県 I♡OPさん)



サムライルフィが…
斬る!!
(神奈川県 ハナフサさん)



怒らせちゃ明日は
なし!! シャンクス!!
(東京都 佐藤大輔さん)



紙ねんどカル
かわいいぜ!!
(広島県 クワキョウさん)

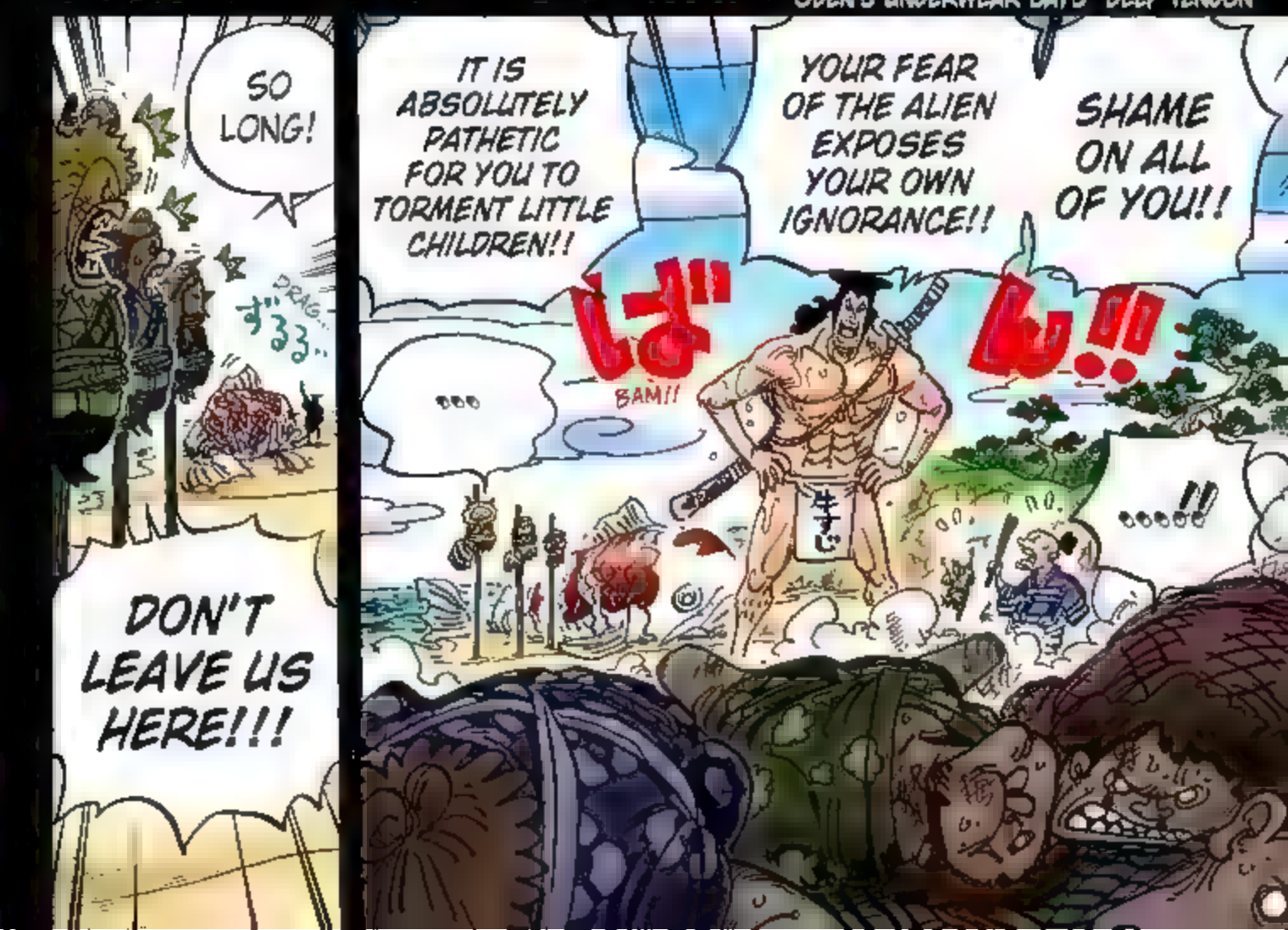
Chapter 963: BECOMING SAMURAI

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 13: "THE GERM PIRATES ATTACK COUNTRIES WITHOUT A KING"

HUNDREDS OF YEARS IN THE PAST, WE MINKS...
...AND THE SAMURAI OF THE KOZUKI CLAN OF WANO...
ゴリゴゴゴゴゴゴ
GRRGGG...
LONG, LONG AGO...
WE SWORE TO BE BROTHERS!!
...MADE AN UNBREAK-ABLE PACT.
WANO?! A FOREIGN COUNTRY...
I'D LOVE TA SEE THAT!!
THOUGH WE DO NOT KNOW WHEN THIS MIGHT HAPPEN...
...WE SHALL BE READY...
...
IF ANYTHING SHOULD HAPPEN TO EITHER SIDE...
...THE OTHER WILL RUSH TO THEIR AID TO FIGHT.

I'M SO HUNGRY...
THAT MANY?!
YOU BET!! THERE ARE MORE THAN FIVE ISLANDS IN THE WORLD!
I HEARD THERE WERE A BUNCH!!
HEY!! WHERE ARE ALL THE ISLANDS?!!
NOOOO!! WANO'S NOT A LAND OF DREAMS, IT'S A NIGHT-MARE!!!
ざっぱーん!!
SPLOOSH!!
AAAAH!!
THIS ISN'T HOW YOU TREAT BROTHERS!!
I WISH I HADN'T COME HERE!
DAMMIT!! WE SHOULD HAVE NEVER GONE TO SEA!!
AAAAH!! I'M NOT WITH THEM! I'M A KAPPA!!
WHAT DO WE HAVE HERE? A MONSTER DOG, MONSTER CAT AND A RIVER IMP!!
SO YOU'RE A MONSTER.
IS THIS BEACH UNDER A CURSE?! LET'S BURN THEM AT THE STAKE!!
BAM!!

"ODEN'S UNDERWEAR SAYS "BEEF TENDON"



KURI CASTLE, KURI
WHAT ?!
WHAT'S WITH THESE MONSTERS, ODEN?!
THEY FOLLOWED ME HERE.
YAMMER
YAMMER
...AND THEN WE WERE GONNA DIE FROM VIOLENCE!!
WE WERE ALREADY GONNA DIE FROM HUNGER AND BEIN' SHIPWRECKED...
IT'S SO HOT!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
THANK YOU FOR SAVING US IN OUR TIME OF NEED.
MRRROW!
HEY, THIS IS TOO HOT! I CAN'T EAT IT!!
MINK CAT VIPER
MINK DOGSTORM
WE AND YOUGARA ARE LIKE BROTHERS!!
YES, I BET! WE HAVE THAT SYMBOL IN OUR LAND TOO!!
THEY ARE CALLED MINKS!! MY FATHER TOLD ME ABOUT THEM YEARS AGO!!
I JUST CAN'T GET USED TO THIS... TALKING ANIMALS?
YOU'VE SAVED OUR LIVES!! I'M SO HUNGRY...
HUFF, HOFF!!

CATS HAVE VERY SENSITIVE TONGUES!!!
DON'T DO THAT, CAT VIPER!!
WA HA HA HA! LISTEN UP, CAT! ODEN IS MEANT TO BOIL!!
...IT'S TOO HOT FOR ME TA EAT!!!
ウニャー MROW!
ガシャーン!! CRAAASH!!
BUT THE PROBLEM IS...
...AND WE WASHED UP ON THIS LAND!! WHEN WE SOUGHT HELP...
THE BOAT CARRYING MOTHER AND ME SANK...
AND WHAT'S WITH YOU?!
はぐ MUFF
もぐ MUNCH
I THINK IT'S GOOD.
...SO I SHOULD CLAIM THAT I AM A KAPPA.
WHEN MOTHER WAS DYING, SHE TOLD ME THAT FISH-MEN ARE OPPRESSED ALL OVER THE WORLD...
I'M KAWAMATSU THE KAPPA, AND I'VE BEEN LIVING ON SCRAPS AND LEFTOVERS.
KAPPA KAWA-MATSU
BUT MOTHER WAS INJURED, AND WE COULDN'T GET BACK HOME.
...THEY THREW ROCKS AND CALLED US FISH-MEN.

FIRST YOU SAVED MY LIFE, THEN YOU GAVE ME THIS DELICIOUS FOOD TO EAT.

THANK YOU, SIR.

I WILL NEVER FORGET WHAT YOU'VE DONE FOR ME!!

...

OOPS. I FAILED TA EXPRESS MY GRATITUDE RIGHT.

I WAS WASTIN' FOOD!

IT'S MATURE OF YOU TO NOTICE!

SORRY ABOUT THAT!

I'LL JOIN YOU, KAPPA!

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP

HUFF はふ、ほふ。 HUFF

BWAOH!! IT'S STILL TOO HOT!!!

HYAAAA HA HA HA! THIS CAT IS FUNNY!!

CAT!!

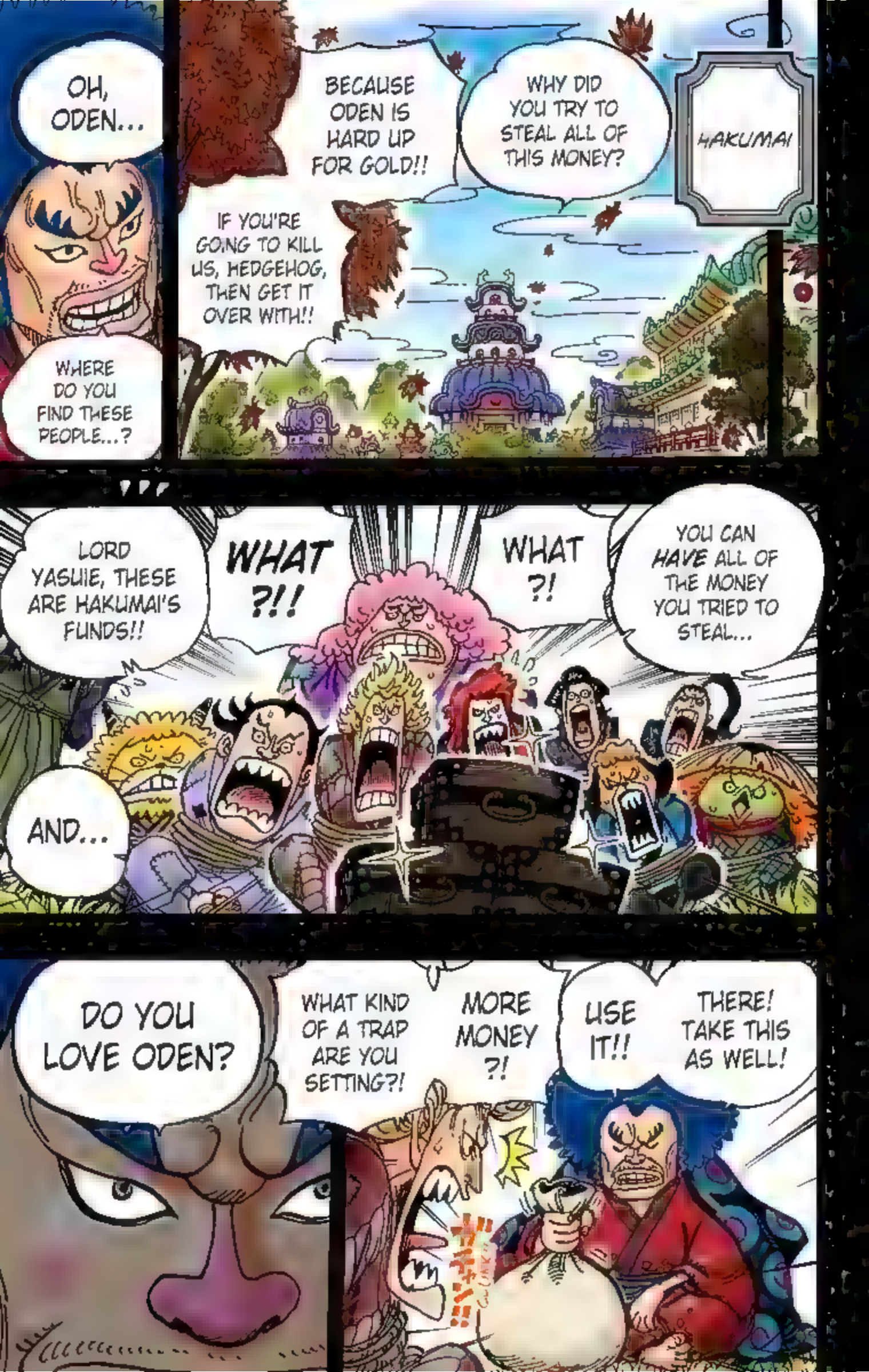
ガシャン!! CRASH!!

THERE MUST BE MANY MORE, EVEN STRANGER ANIMALS OUT THERE IN THE WORLD.

AFTER MEETING YOU, I'M LOOKING FORWARD TO GOING OUT TO SEA MORE THAN EVER BEFORE.

BE WELL, YOU THREE!!

WERE YOU EVEN LISTENING TO US?!!
LET US STAY HERE!!!
WE DON'T HAVE ANY-WHERE ELSE TO GO!!!
GWAA !!
GLONK!!
WHY WOULD YOU HELP HIM?!
YOU LENT OROCHI OUR MONEY AGAIN, DIDN'T YOU?!
HE MIGHT BE ON HIS OWN NOW, BUT HE WAS STILL ONE OF YASU'S MEN. I CAN'T JUST ABANDON HIM...
BUT MORE IMPORTANTLY, WE'VE GOT A MONEY PROBLEM.
I GUESS IT'S JUST IN YOUR NATURE TO ATTRACT OTHERS...
AND NOW THERE ARE MORE.
STOMP
HERE WE GO!!
WHO CARES ABOUT YASUIE?!
SNEAKING, SLINKING, SKULKING!
THESE ARE THE FUNDA-MENTALS.


OH, ODEN...
WHERE DO YOU FIND THESE PEOPLE...?
BECAUSE ODEN IS HARD UP FOR GOLD!!
IF YOU'RE GOING TO KILL US, HEDGEHOG, THEN GET IT OVER WITH!!
WHY DID YOU TRY TO STEAL ALL OF THIS MONEY?
HAKUMAI
LORD YASUIE, THESE ARE HAKUMAI'S FUNDS!!
WHAT ?!!
WHAT ?!
YOU CAN HAVE ALL OF THE MONEY YOU TRIED TO STEAL...
AND...
DO YOU LOVE ODEN?
WHAT KIND OF A TRAP ARE YOU SETTING?!
MORE MONEY ?!
USE IT!!
THERE! TAKE THIS AS WELL!
ガラガッシャン!!

...TO CLEAN YOURSELF UP.
AHA HA! YOU LOOK ALL WRONG!!
BE-BENG!!
THEN USE THESE COINS...
IF HE HAS RUFFIANS LIKE YOU FOR VASSALS...
...LEARN THINGS.
...BUY BOOKS ...
PRACTICE MANNERS...
THIS ONE.♡
NO, NOT LIKE THAT!! YOU GOTTA SAY IT FROM THE GUT!!
*ETIQUETTE, SAMURAI, ECONOMY, HISTORY, RELIGION
WHAT'S GOTTEN INTO YOU PEOPLE LATELY?! YOU'RE CREEPING ME OUT!!!
I DECLARE THIS GANMODOKI TOFU FRITTER TO BE SIMPLY EXQUISITE!!
PRITHEE, I DOTH WISH A MOST PLEASANTETH DAY TO THEE, LORD ODEN.
...ODEN WILL ONLY EMBARRASS HIMSELF!!

...MUST BE THE GREATEST SAMURAI IN THE LAND!!
THOSE WHO SERVE AND SUPPORT HIM...
ONE DAY, HE WILL BE SHOGUN OF WANO!!
YOU WILL BE OUR GUARDIAN DEITIES!!!
ドンッ!!
...AND EVENTUALLY ALL OF WANO!
YAHH !!
...YOU WILL DO THE SAME FOR THE CAPITAL...
NOT ONLY MUST YOU PROTECT YOUR LIEGE...
AH, IT'S THE MOUNTAIN AND THE MOLEHILL! WAIT HERE, YAMA!!
SNORK
CARRY THE PALANQUIN, KOYAMA!!
SNORK
WA HA HA! MAKE SURE NOTHING GETS STOLEN!
I HEAR THE DAIMYO OF KURI WILL BRING A PROCESSION TO THE CAPITAL!
LORD ODEN'S VASSALS ARE ALL COMMON THUGS, AFTER ALL.
THREE YEARS LATER, 30 YEARS BEFORE THE PRESENT...
FLOWER CAPITAL ...

LOOK! THE GROUP FROM KURI HAS ARRIVED!
WHAT THE...?
OH MY!! LOOK AT THOSE SAMURAI...
WERE LORD ODEN'S VASSALS ALWAYS SO...GALLANT?!
I ALMOST DIDN'T RECOGNIZE THEM!!
IT'S PRACTICALLY A *SHOGUN'S PROCESSION!!*
YO! FATHER!!
ODEN !!
YOU'VE BECOME A GREAT MAN, MY SON!!
WE'RE ALL STUNNED AT THE TURN-AROUND!!
THE HEROIC SIGHT OF THESE BOLD WARRIORS, PROUD AND TALL...
...WAS STUNNING ENOUGH TO MAKE THE CROWD FORGET TO BREATHE.
IT WAS SAID THAT THE WEIGHT OF THEIR ARRIVAL UPON THE GATHERING WATCHERS...
...WAS SO GREAT THAT IT CAUSED THE CAPITAL ITSELF TO SINK, JUST A LITTLE BIT...
I'VE ONLY BEEN *MADE* GREAT.
I HAVEN'T CHANGED A BIT.
!!
MY ODEN, THANKING OTHERS?!
YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE *FRIGHT-ENED!!*
ODEN VISITED THE CAPITAL, HEARING HIS FATHER WAS ILL...
...BUT SEEING SUKIYAKI INVIGORATED WAS A RELIEF.
HOWEVER ...
...THIS WOULD BE THE LAST DAY THEY EVER EXCHANGED WORDS.

WHY DID YOU LET HIM GO?! STOP HIM AT ONCE!!!

LORD ODEN WENT TO THE COAST?!

IT LOOKS MIGHTY, THEY SAY!!

THIS ONE'S *BIG!!*

AND DIFFERENT FROM THE USUAL!!

DID YOU HEAR? A PIRATE SHIP AT ITACHI PORT!

LET'S *HOPE* THAT'S WHAT HE'S DOING!!

?!

I ASSUME HE WENT TO DRIVE THEM OFF!!

THAT'S NOT GOOD!!

DRUMDRUMDRUM..

SOMETHING DANGEROUS...

?

ゴクリ… GULP

SOME-THING'S COMING!!

WAIT! STAND BACK, ALL OF YOU!!

HUH?!

WE'LL NEED TO PROCURE SUPPLIES. WHO WANTS TO GO?!

THE CARGO'S ALL RUINED FROM TAKING ON WATER!

IT'S GONNA TAKE A WEEK FOR REPAIRS, POPS!!

SEEMS LIKE PEOPLE LIVE HERE.

LATER THAT YEAR, ITACHI PORT, KURI

JUST ABOUT EVERYONE. WE NEED TO STRETCH OUT AGAIN.

WHY IS THERE SEA AND LAND ALL THE WAY UP HERE?!

WE WENT UP THE FALLS, RIGHT...?

NOT YOU. YOU'RE STILL A DECK-HAND!

I'LL GO TOO.

ドドド

CAPTAIN OF THE WHITEBEARD PIRATES
EDWARD NEWGATE

THERE!! THAT MUST BE THE PIRATE SHIP!!!

WELL DONE!! YOU MADE IT PAST FOUL WEATHER AND RAGING FALLS!!!

I'VE BEEN AWAITING YOU!!!

CHK...!

HRRG...!!

THIS ISN'T GOOD.

FWUP!!

!!!

HA HA!!

KABOOOM!!

!!!

AAAAH !!!

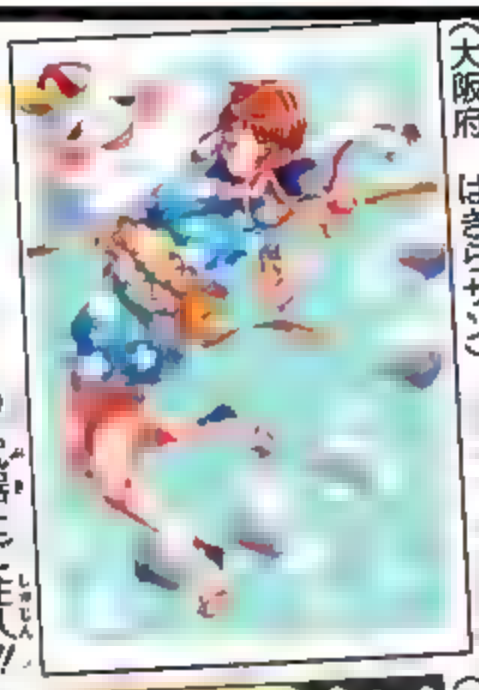
MY NAME IS KOZUKI ODEN!!!

I DO NOT KNOW WHO YOU ARE...

BUT I ASK YOU!!

LET ME RIDE ON YOUR SHIP!!!

?!!

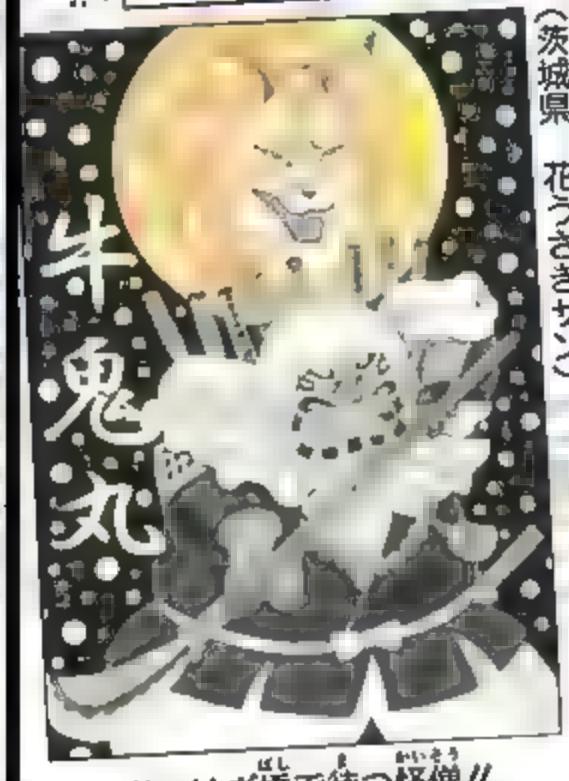


(大阪府　ばきらサン)

ゼウスとおナミ♡ 武器とご主人!!

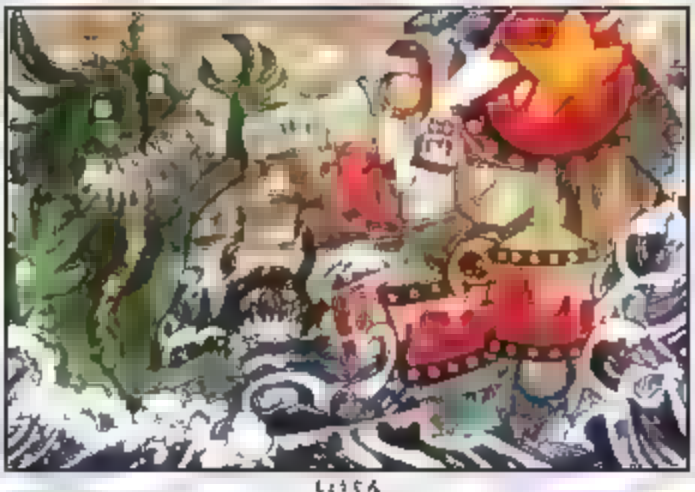
(埼玉県　かぼちゃサン)

黒板アート!! お見事!!



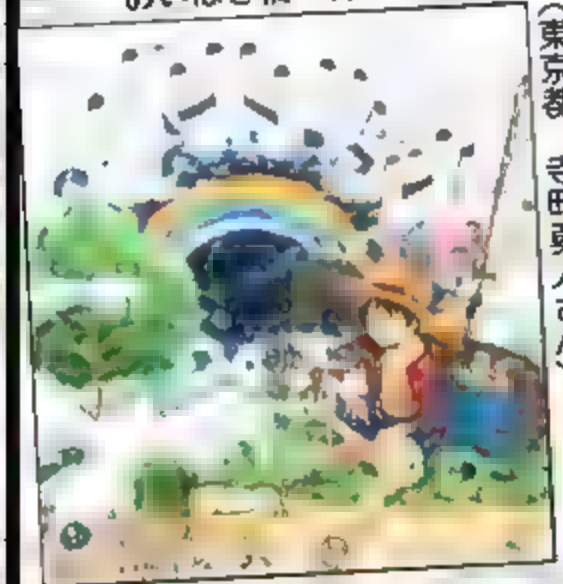
(茨城県　花うさぎサン)

おいはぎ橋で待つ怪僧!!



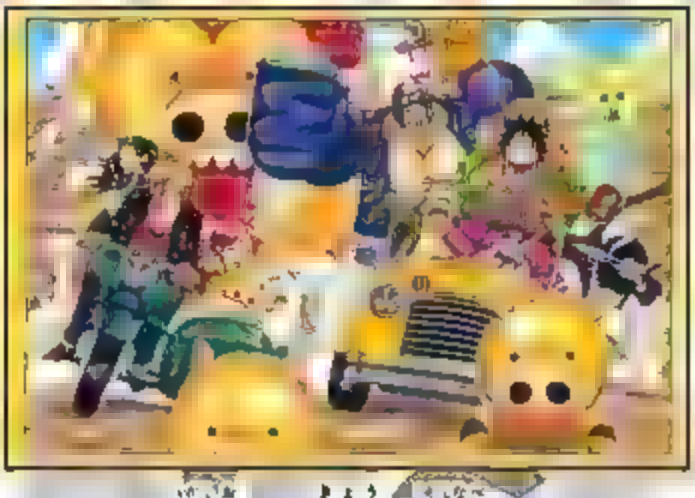
(栃木県　部長の介さん)

フランキー将軍がゆく～!!



(東京都　寺町勇人さん)

音符のフラッグ♪
夢ある1枚!!



(東京都　KiyoさN)

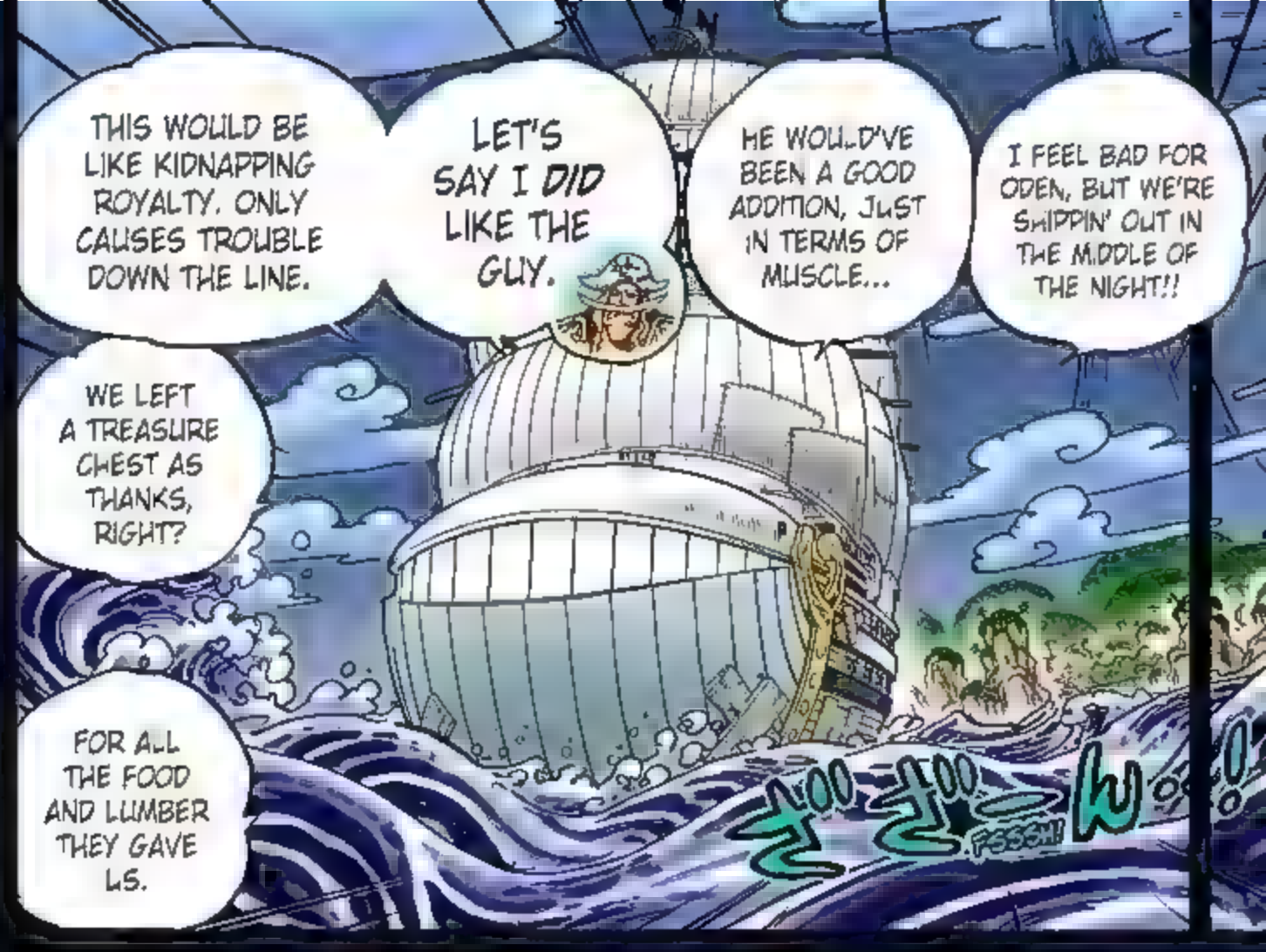
猪追って今日は猪鍋!!

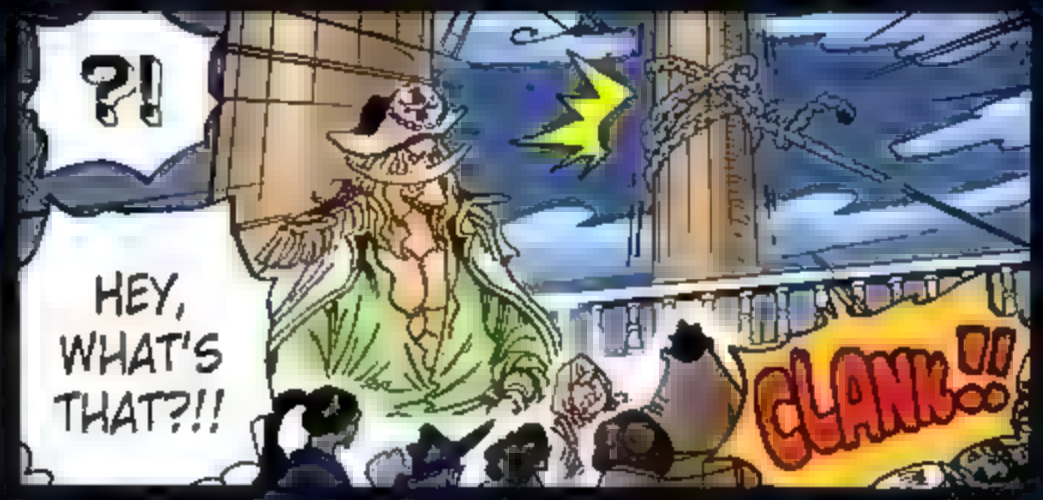
Chapter 964:
ODEN'S ADVENTURE

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 14: "WE'RE GONNA SHOOT YOU
WITH KISS-KISS COOTIES TOO!!"

OF COURSE YOU CAN'T!!!
BENG!
I WANT TO GO OUT TO SEA...
...AND HAVE AN ADVEN-TURE!!
YOU JUST TRIED TO KILL OUR CAPTAIN, DIDN'T YOU?!!
WHAT ?!!
TAKE ME WITH YOU!!
I TRIED! DOZENS OF TIMES! IT DIDN'T WORK!!
I'VE ABSOLUTELY NO SKILL FOR SAILING!!
HAD PLENTY OF BAD EXPERIENCES WITH MY LAST CREW.
AND I KNOW WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOU GET PEOPLE LIKE THAT TOGETHER IN A GROUP.
YOU WANT TO SAIL, GET YOUR OWN SHIP!!
DUK!!
YOU'RE NOT THE TYPE OF PERSON WHO SERVES SOME-ONE ELSE.

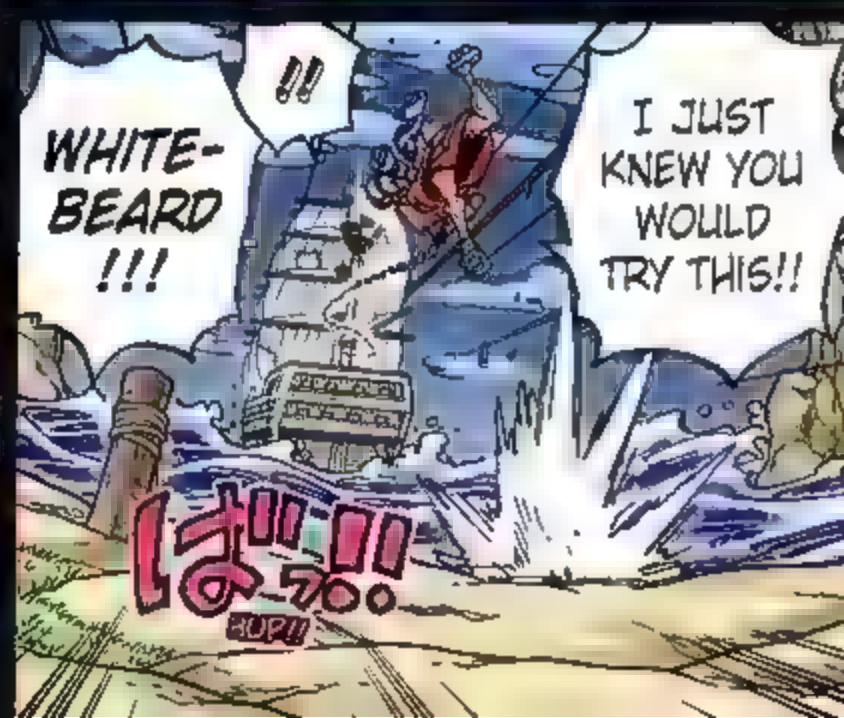
THE LAWS OF THE NATION DO NOT APPLY TO ME!! I JUST WANT ADVENTURE!!
HEY, YOU ALL STAY OUT OF THIS!!
I WANT TO SEE THE WORLD!!
GOOD TO HEAR! I SEE EYE TO EYE WITH THE REST OF YOU-- I'M NOT TAKING ODEN ANYWHERE!!
LISTEN, WHITEBEARD!! THERE IS A STRICT LAW IN THE LAND OF WANO AGAINST LEAVING THE COUNTRY!!
DAP!
がっ!!
THE WORLD'S A HUGE PLACE!!!
YOU DIDN'T KNOW THAT?
YOU COULD START COUNTING ISLANDS AND NOT FINISH UNTIL YOU'RE PAST TEN OR 20 MILLION.
?!!
WHAT ?!
FIVE ISLANDS IN THE WORLD?! HA HA HA! THAT'S NONSENSE!
I AM THE DAIMYO!!
CAN'T A MAN GO TO THE PRIVY BY HIMSELF?!
GO AHEAD, SIR..
WHERE ARE YOU GOING, LORD ODEN?
TWO WEEKS LATER...
GONG!
NOBODY CAN COUNT THE NUMBER OF ISLANDS OUT THERE!!!


THIS WOULD BE LIKE KIDNAPPING ROYALTY. ONLY CAUSES TROUBLE DOWN THE LINE.
LET'S SAY I DID LIKE THE GUY.
HE WOULD'VE BEEN A GOOD ADDITION, JUST IN TERMS OF MUSCLE...
I FEEL BAD FOR ODEN, BUT WE'RE SHIPPIN' OUT IN THE MIDDLE OF THE NIGHT!!
WE LEFT A TREASURE CHEST AS THANKS, RIGHT?
FOR ALL THE FOOD AND LUMBER THEY GAVE US.
FSSSH!!


?!
HEY, WHAT'S THAT?!!
CLANK!!

SWOOP WOOP
WOOP! WOOP!!

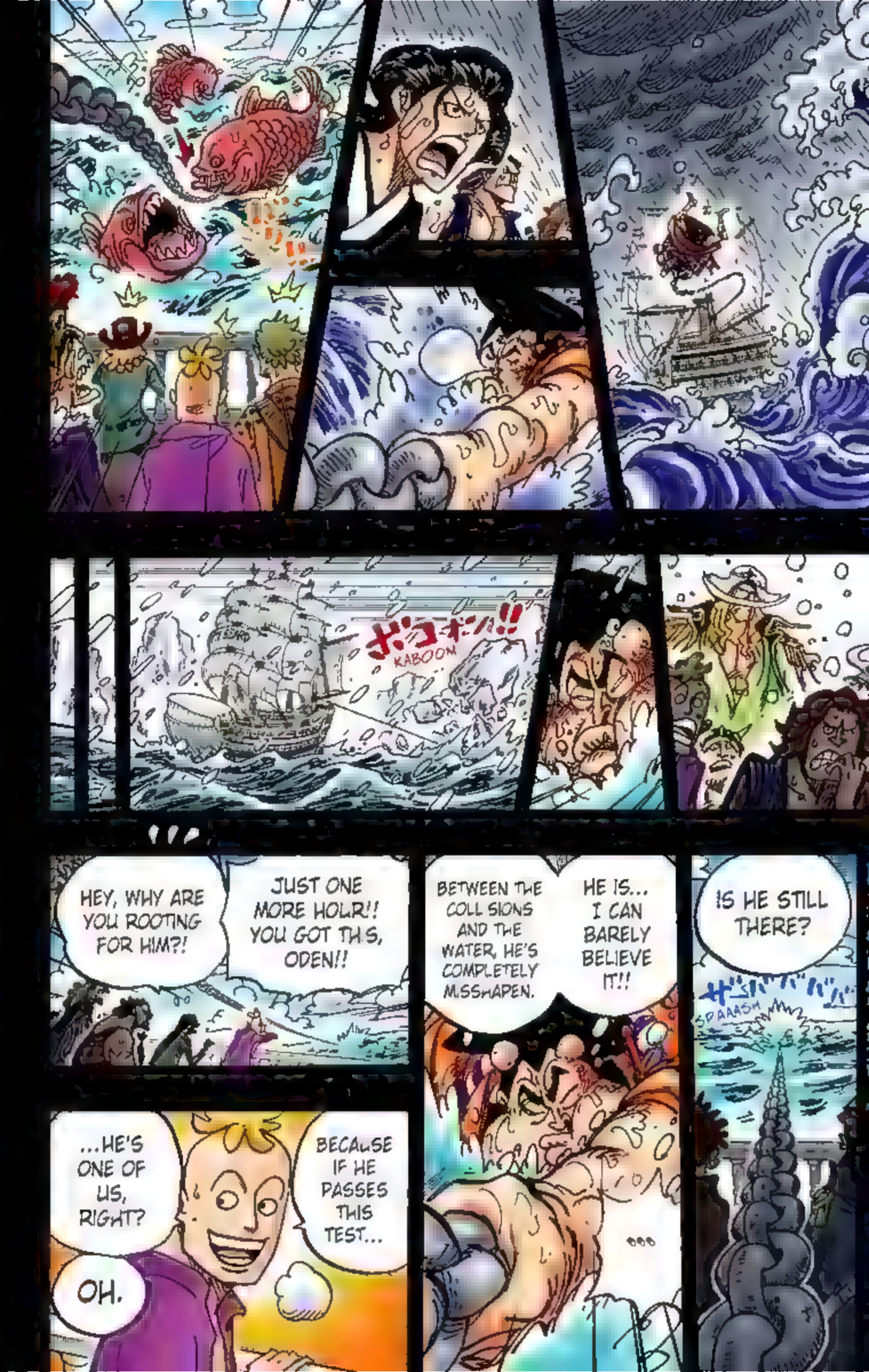
YOU'RE NOT GOING ANYWHERE !!!
AND I KNEW YOU WOULD TRY THIS, LORD ODEN!!


!!
WHITE-BEARD !!!
I JUST KNEW YOU WOULD TRY THIS!!
HOP!!

!!!
ODEN !!!
LET'S TRAVEL TOGETHER!!! SHOW ME THE WORLD!!!
ドゴッ!!
ZOOM!
LEAVING THE COUNTRY IS MY DREAM!!
COME BACK, MY LORD!! YOU ARE THE SHOGUN IN WAITING!!
SHOO-PAPAPAPA
AAAH!!
HERE COME THE FALLS!!
あああああ AAAA
HOLD ON TIGHT!! WORRY ABOUT YOURSELF!!
HUH?
WAIT, MARCO!!
PULL UP THE ONE WHO GRABBED ON TO HIM... BUT ONLY THAT ONE!!
...
CLANK
THIS GUY'S WILD! SO LONG, ODEN... GO BACK HOME.

...IS MISSING ?!!
AND WHITEBEARD'S SHIP IS GONE TOO!!
AAAAHH
LORD ODEN...
WANO
SEARCH FOR THEM!! SEARCH THE ENTIRE COUNTRY!!
DON'T ASSUME THE WORST YET...
AND BROTHER IZO!! AND DOGGY AND KITTY!!
GLUB BLUB!!
...
DOOM
AAAAH !!!

THE FUTURE OF WANO RESTS UPON HIS SHOULDERS !!!
...
DOOM!!
HE'S GOING TO DROWN!!
WHITE-BEARD!! PULL UP LORD ODEN NOW!!
IF YOU WANT TO STOP H.M, TALK HIM DOWN.
IT WOULD BE EXPOSING MY FAMILY TO RISK.
I CAN'T JUST LET A DANGEROUS MAN LIKE HIM STEP ON BOARD.
YOU HAVE THREE DAYS!!
?!
AND HE STILL MADE IT OUT TO SEA.
YOU SAW HOW MANY TIMES I REFUSED HIM, BOY.
SO WE'RE GOING TO PLAY BY MY RULES.
...
BWUH !!
YOU SAID IT... I HEARD YOU!!!
I DON'T BREAK MY WORD.
GRIN!
THAT'S RIGHT.
...I'LL LET YOU COME UP ON BOARD THE SHIP!!
LISTEN UP, ODEN!! IF YOU CAN CLING TO THAT CHAIN FOR THREE WHOLE DAYS...
!!
GLOBBA GA-BURGLE-BLUB!!


ボコボン!!
KABOOM
HEY, WHY ARE YOU ROOTING FOR HIM?!
JUST ONE MORE HOUR!! YOU GOT THIS, ODEN!!
BETWEEN THE COLLISIONS AND THE WATER, HE'S COMPLETELY MISSHAPEN.
HE IS... I CAN BARELY BELIEVE IT!!
IS HE STILL THERE?
ザバーバーバー
SPAAASH
...HE'S ONE OF US, RIGHT?
BECAUSE IF HE PASSES THIS TEST...
OH.

ODENNN !!!
YOU'VE GOT IT!!
LET'S GO, ODEN!!!
YOU'RE ALMOST THERE!!
COME ON, ODEN!!
YOU CAN DO IT, ODEN!!
GLUB !
BLURP!
YOU CAN DO IT!!
C'MON !!
...I WILL SEE THAT YOU PAY, WHITEBEARD!!!
FOR PUTTING MY MASTER THROUGH THIS TORMENT...
C'MON, ODEN!!!
COME OVER HERE!! WE DON'T WANNA HURT YA...
NO, I SUPPOSE YOU DON'T!!!
WE'RE GOING TO TAKE YOU ON OUR SHIP TO WANO, LIKE YOU WANTED!!
WHY ARE YOU RUNNING AWAY, WOMAN?! GYA HA HA HA!!
ON ANOTHER ISLAND...
RAHHH!!

BECAUSE THAT'S A SLAVER'S SHIP!!
WILL MY PRICE DROP IF I'M DAMAGED IN ANY WAY?!
YOU'RE CLEARLY WICKED MEN BY THE LOOKS OF YOU! WHO WOULD GET TRICKED BY THE LIKES OF YOU?!
BENG!!
I WOULD! STUPID, STUPID ME!!!
AMATSUKI TOKI
SPLASH!!
HUH?
AAAAAH!!!
NOT QUITE. I DO HAVE A MEANS OF ESCAPE!!
?!
I'M TRAPPED... TIME TO JUMP TO THE FUTURE AGAIN.
THE SEA'S AT YOUR BACK! THERE'S NOWHERE TO RUN! SO GIVE UP.

EEEEEK !!!
...GALLING FOR...
...HELP... GLURP!!
BENG!!
I HERB... A WUBBAN'S VOIZE...
GYAAAA!! AN UMIBOZU SEA MONSTER !!!
...COME... TO SAVE ME?
SPLOSH!!
HUH? DID YOU...
ER YOU... SAFE...?
...
A MONSTER..
YOU COULD'VE JUST GIVEN IT TO HIM!!
HE HAD LESS THAN AN HOUR LEFT!!
...!!
THIS IS YOUR FAULT FOR BEING SO CRUEL, POPS!!
ODEN DISAP-PEARED!!
HE WAS DOING REALLY GOOD, MAN!!
LORD ODEN!!!
SH-HK
DAMMIT!! ONLY A COUPLE MORE MINUTES TO GO!! I GUESS HE COULDN'T TAKE IT ANYMORE...

THE NEXT DAY...
I FIGURED I COULD SEE ALL SORTS OF PLACES IF I WAS THERE!!
AHHH!! TOO BAD I COULDN'T GET ONTO WHITEBEARD'S SHIP!!
BUT ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!! I'M STANDING ON FOREIGN SOIL FOR THE FIRST TIME!!
YU!!
YU...
DOOM!
WHAT INCREDIBLE HEALING...
SO YOU'RE HUMAN AFTER ALL...
AT LAST, I HAVE LEFT THE LAND OF WANO!! MY ADVENTURE HAS BEGUN!!!
THAT'S RIGHT. I'M FINALLY OUT OF THE COUNTRY, AND YOU'RE DRESSED THE SAME OLD WAY.
GONE
I MUST ADMIT, THIS IS A DISAPPOINTMENT.
BUT...DID YOU SAY YOU CAME FROM WANO?
NO, YOU WERE THE ONE WHO SAVED ME!!
IT WOULD SEEM THAT YOU NURSED ME TO HEALTH, WOMAN!
THANK YOU!!
HEY! WHERE'D THE MONSTER FROM YESTERDAY GO?!
!!
STOMP
YOU DO NOT SEEM TO LIKE THAT IDEA!!!
WOULD YOU PLEASE TAKE ME THERE?!
ACTUALLY... IT'S BEEN MY DEEPEST DESIRE TO GO TO WANO, EVER SINCE MY CHILDHOOD!!

YOU FOUND A BODYGUARD?! THEN I'LL SELL OFF THE BOTH OF YA!!!
THAT'S THE WOMAN, CAPTAIN KARMA! GET HER!!
CEPHALOCTOPUS PIRATES
CAPTAIN KARMA
THUMP!!
AH!
GONK!!
!!!
SIX ARMS!! FASCINATING!! I NEVER SAW A HUMAN BEING LIKE THAT IN WANO!!
WE SHOULD RUN! THERE ARE TOO MANY OF THEM!!
BUT I LET GO OF THE CHAIN...
WHAT?
GET ON THE SHIP, ODEN!
IT'S THE WHITEBEARD PIRATES!!!
AAAAH!!
YOU GAVE UP YOUR AMBITIONS BECAUSE OF A WOMAN'S SHRIEK. I DIDN'T TAKE YOU FOR THE SOFT TYPE!!
THUMPA THUMPA

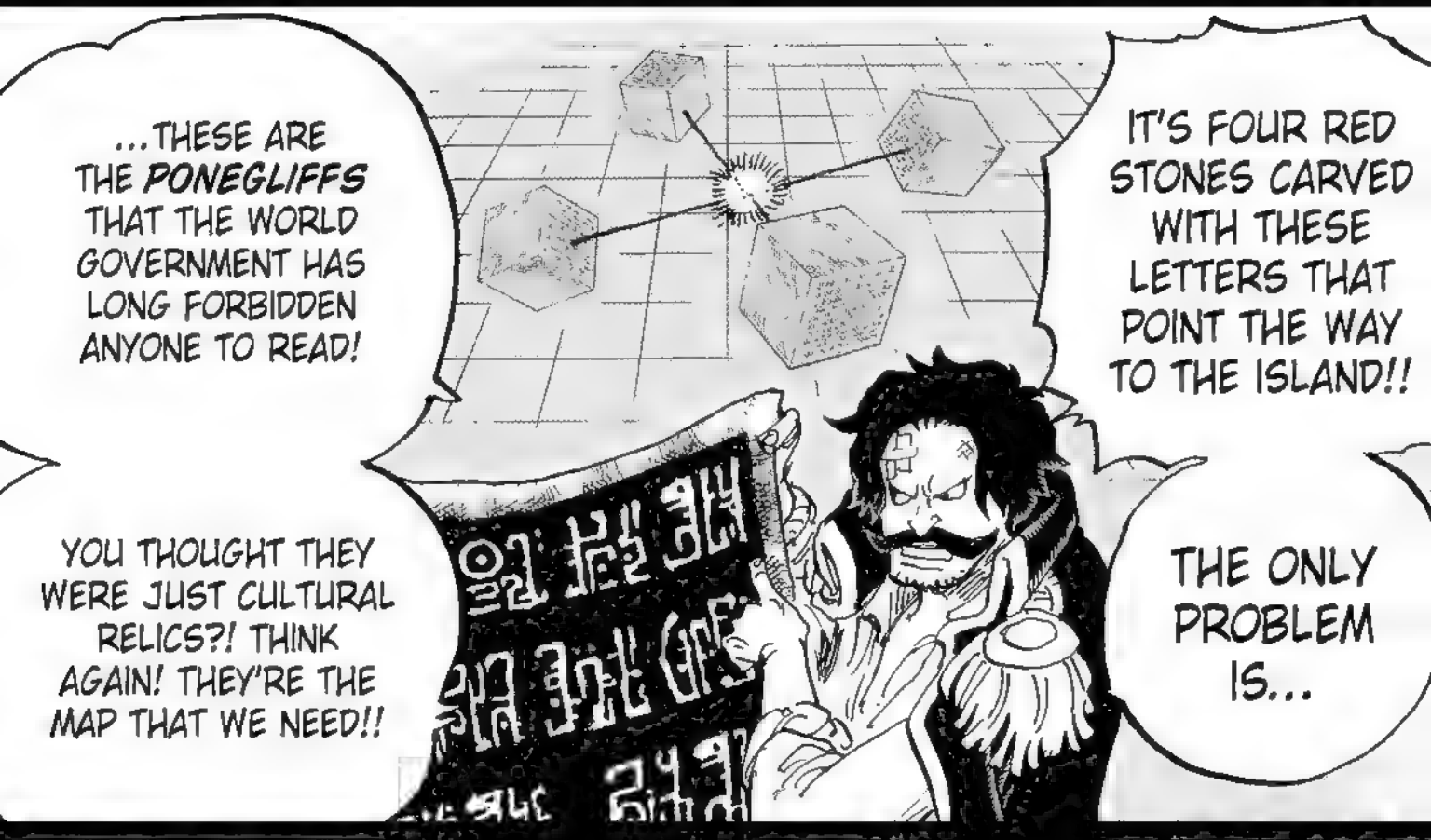
YOU'RE LETTING ME JOIN, WHITE-KICH?!!
...BEYOND ANYTHING YOU CAN IMAGINE!!
LITTLE BROTHER !!
WE'RE GOING ON A GRAND ADVENTURE ...
HEY 公!!
WE'RE SORRY ABOUT THE HORRIBLE CRAP POPS PUT YOU THROUGH!!
わあーのあああ RAAAAH!!
WAY TO GO!! WELCOME ABOARD!!
ODEN !!
わあああああ RAAAAH!!
ARE YOU GOING TO TOSS ME INTO THE SEA FIRST?
IF I FEEL LIKE IT. GURA RA RA RA!!
WEREN'T YOU GOING TO MAKE ME PAY FOR THIS?
HEY!! WE GOT STOW-AWAYS!!
WE JUST KNEW YOU WERE GONNA FND A WAY TO GET ON THIS SHIP, SO WE SNUCK ON BOARD AHEAD O' TIME.
DOGSTORM AND CAT VIPER?! WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!
ばーーん!! BA-BAM!

I WILL DO ANYTHING!! LET ME STAY HERE!!
AS YOU WISH.
YOU DO NOT LIKE THAT!!!
I AM HOPING TO TRAVEL TO WANO, AND...
MY NAME IS TOKI!!
AND WHO ARE YOU?
GYAAA !!
SLICE!!
YAAA !!
GYAAAA
WAIT, ODEN, WE HAVEN'T PLUNDERED ANYTHING YET!!
ENEMY ATTACK!!!
BAHH
ばーーーーーん!!
BAAAAM!!
YOKU
WOW!!
STOMP
IT WAS A WORLD I'D NEVER SEEN!!
WAIT, ODEN!! WE HAVE TO SCOUT IT OUT FIRST!!
WHAT IS THIS PLACE?!
I'VE NEVER SEEN ANYTHING LIKE THESE BUILDINGS!!

COLD AND HEAT LIKE I'D NEVER EXPERIENCED!!
ODEN!!
KACHING!
ODEN !!
PLANTS!! ANIMALS!!
IT'S HUGE!!
PEOPLE !!
STAY BACK!!
STRENGTH !!
IDEAS!! EVERYTHING WAS NEW AND DIFFERENT.
STOMP-TROMP
STOMP-TROMP
EVERY DAY MY OLD ILLUSIONS WERE SHATTERED!!
EVERYTHING SURPASSED MY IMAGINATION!!
I WAS SO SMALL!! I ONLY KNEW A TINY PIECE OF THE WORLD!!

ANYTHING COULD HAPPEN!!!
DAAA HA HA HA!!
...ABOUT 800 YEARS AGO.
BUT I WAS BORN...
MY AGE? I'M 26 YEARS OLD.
...AND HE'S A REAL WILD MAN!!
IT SAYS THEY'VE GOT A NEW SAMURAI FROM WANO...
WHEN WE'RE RAISING ALL THIS RUCKUS OVER HERE!!
YET ANOTHER ARTICLE ABOUT WHITEBEARD.
IN ANOTHER SEA...
A SAMURAI FROM A CLOSED-OFF NATION!!
I'D LIKE TO MEET THIS FELLOW!!!
DOOM!!
THE GREAT PIRATE GOLD ROGER

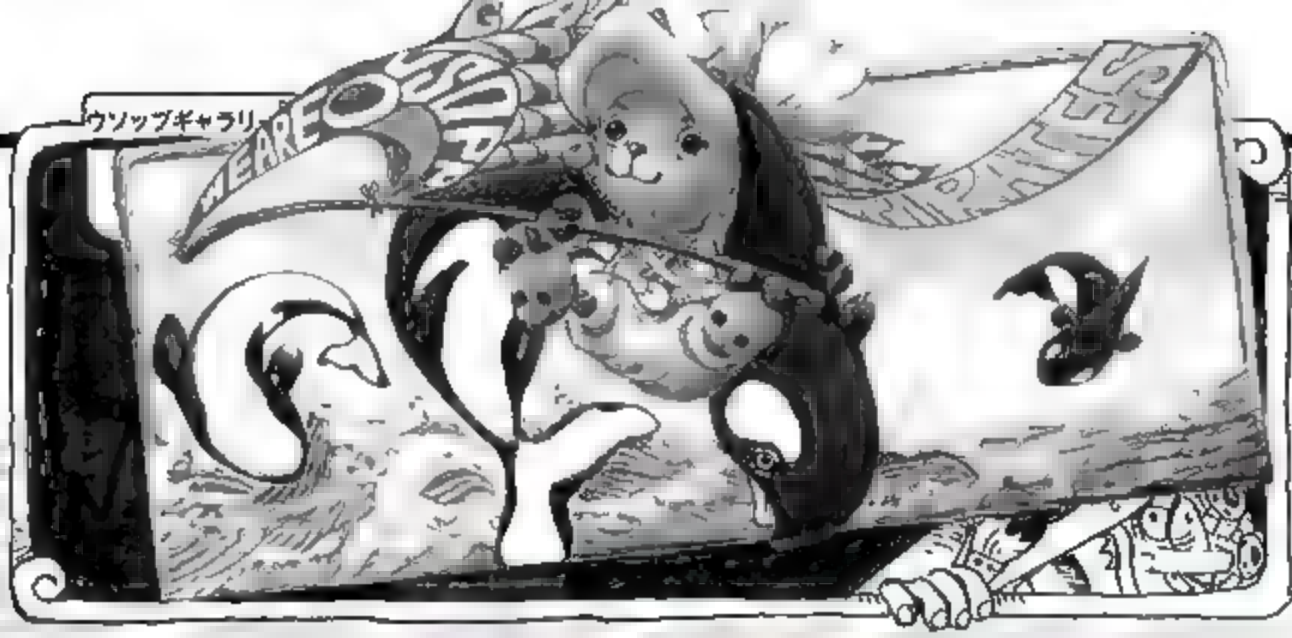
COMING NEXT VOLUME:



The adventures of Oden continue as he meets the future king of the pirates, Gold Roger. But how did Oden go from a member of the Whitebeard pirates to discovering the One Piece with Roger?!

ON SALE APRIL 2021!

ウソップギャラリー

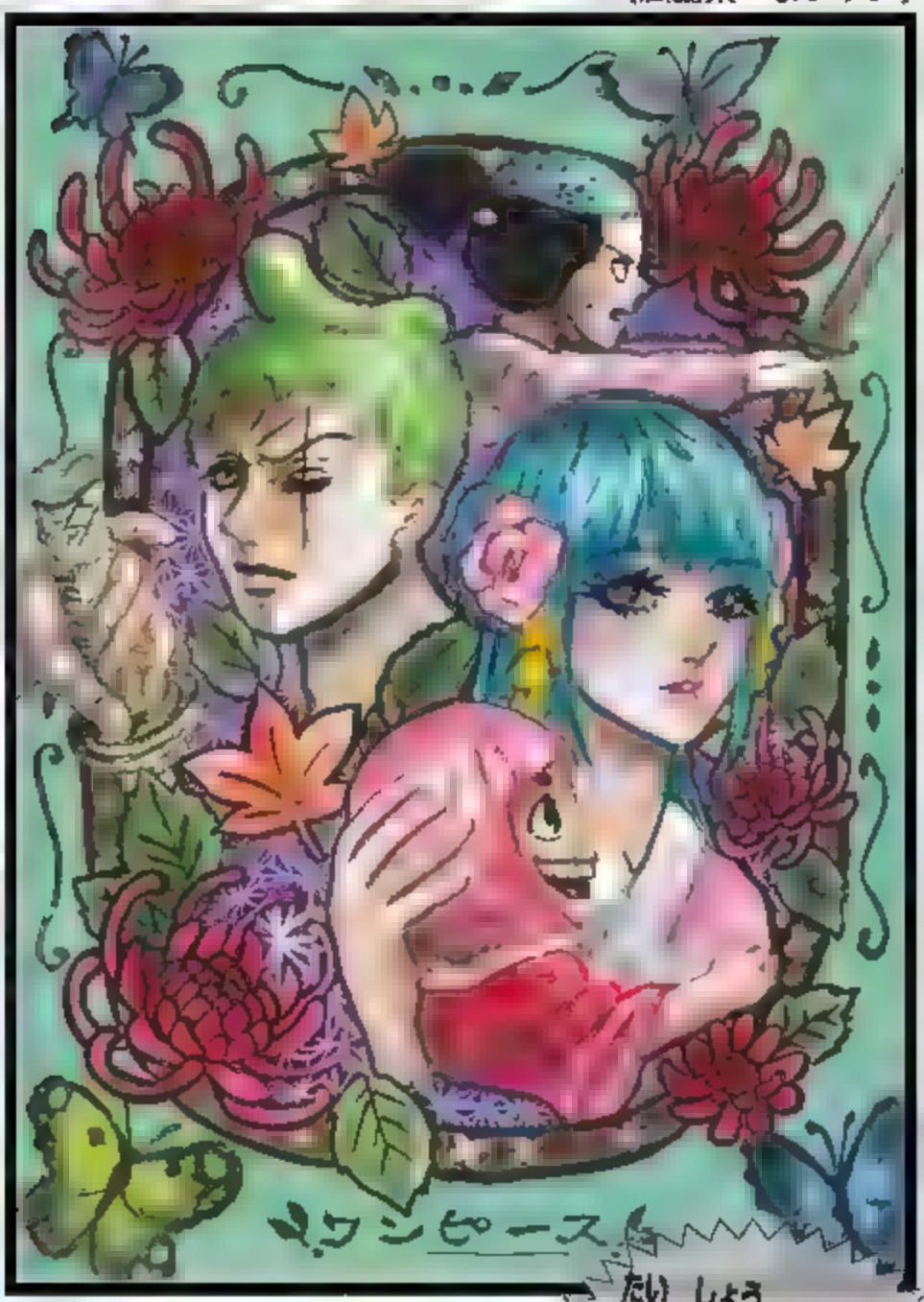


（奈良県　藤本孝久さん）

（広島県　まいサン）

（埼玉県
ポッとDeのACEさん）

将来が有望すぎた男、
エース!!



ぬり込まれた個性の絵画!!
大賞〜〜!!

大賞〜!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!

（宮城県
阿修羅観音さん）

うれしいんかい!! 素直!!

フェルトで作った手配書!! すげー!!

（千葉県　シャンクス大好きサン）

（静岡県　望月聖之さん）

この女子会は勝ち目なし♡

（神奈川県　スエキュウタさん）

映画「STAMPEDE」主戦力!!

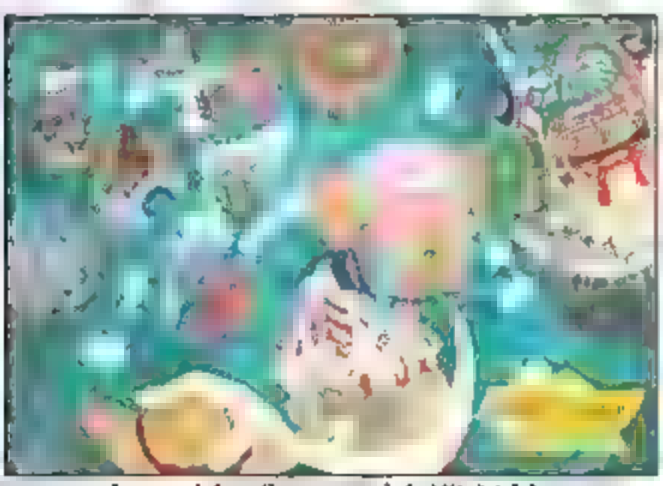
（神奈川県　L Ginaさん）

倒せるか!? 無敵のカイドウ!!

天竜人を守る者達。CP-0!!

（東京都　増田陸さん）

力合わせりゃ敵はなし!!!



（福岡県　岩崎風音さん）

色んな島が星に!! 宇宙大旅行!!

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。編集の都合上、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。いただいた個人情報は本企画以外の目的には使用しません。

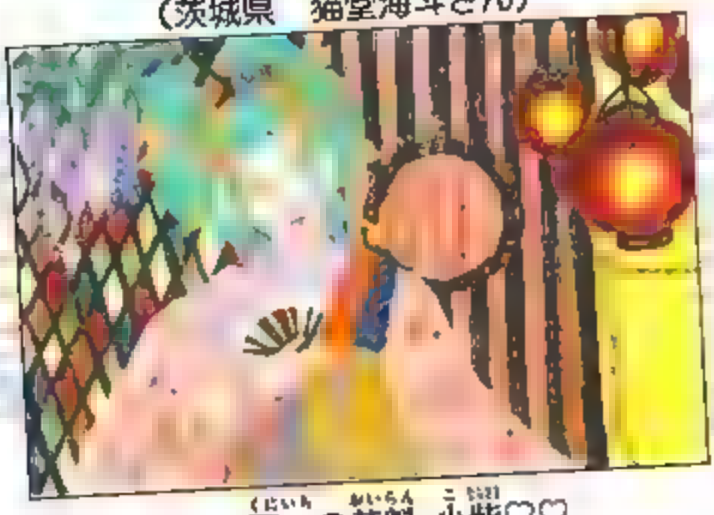
（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

走れスピード!!　守れご主人!!　　一度はおいで！　ワノ国へ!!

（静岡県　えのりんサン）

ほのぼのコラさん、ロー星の下。

（茨城県　猫堂海斗さん）

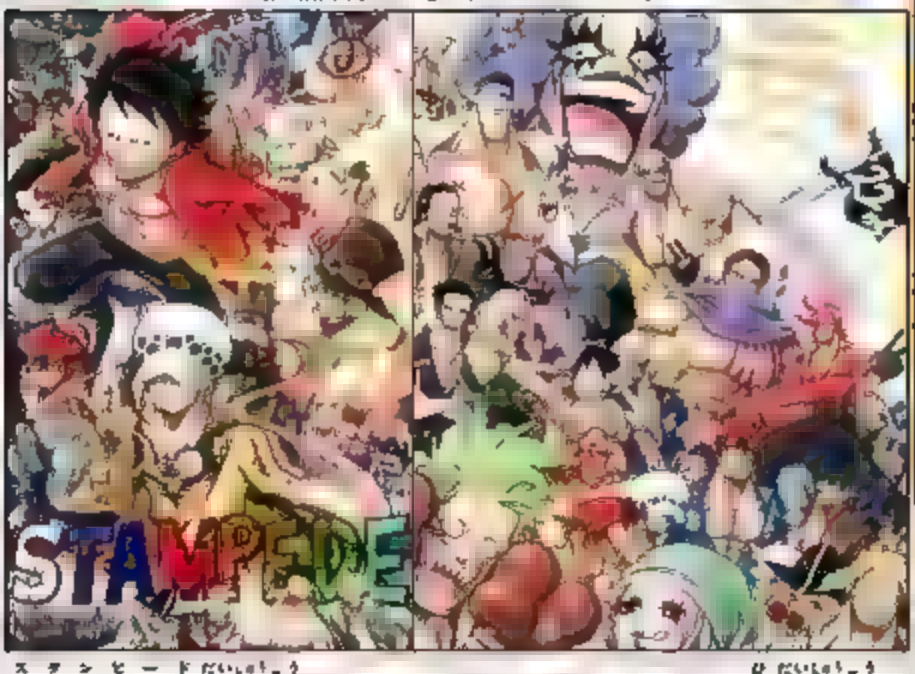


ワノ国一の花魁、小紫♡♡

（神奈川県　時永拓実さん）

神は不屈！　ゴッド・エネル！

（大阪府　滝波タイキさん）



STAMPEDE大集合!!　　ワンピースの日大集合!!

（神奈川県　牙山雄一さん）

三兄弟が旅に出た！
気をつけろ!!

（茨城県　gasa22さん）

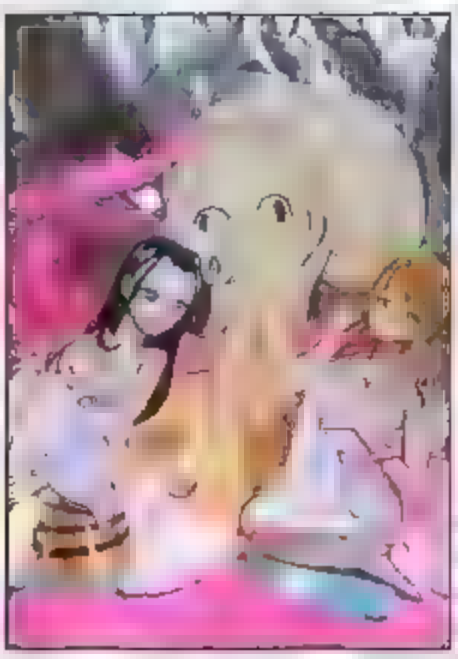
いつか、腹いっぱい食える国に!!

（岐阜県　へーんたいサン）

ゴリラのSMILEを
食ったらしい。

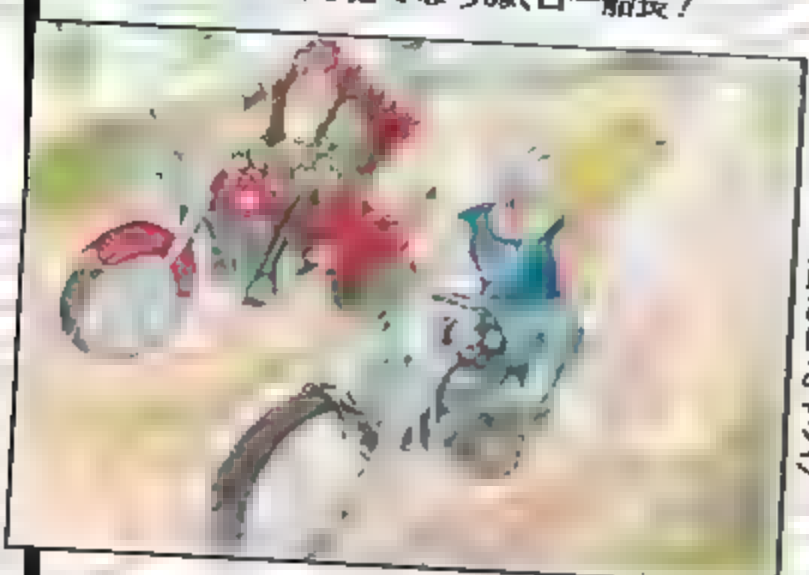
（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

仲間の文句は聞き捨てならぬ、ロー船長！



（島根県　吾川浩さん）

湯屋再現♡
ハコフィギュア!!

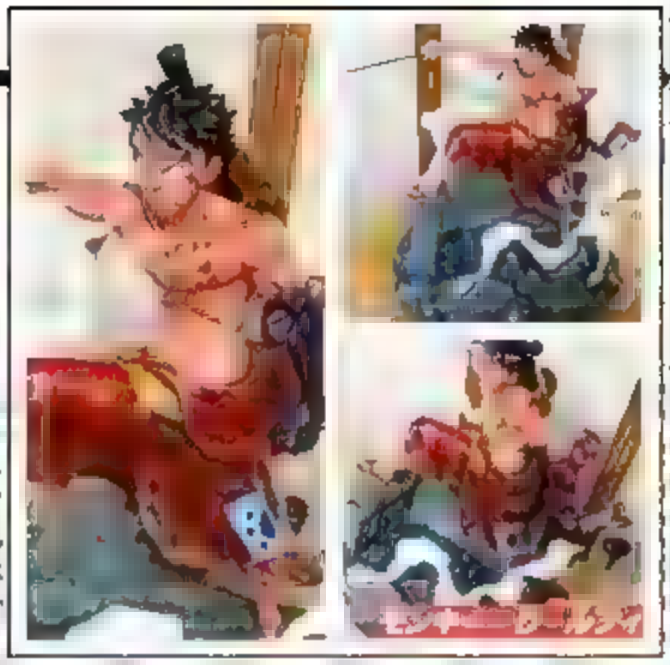


（兵庫県　内藤あゆみサン）

キッド。キラー。バイクで2人旅!!

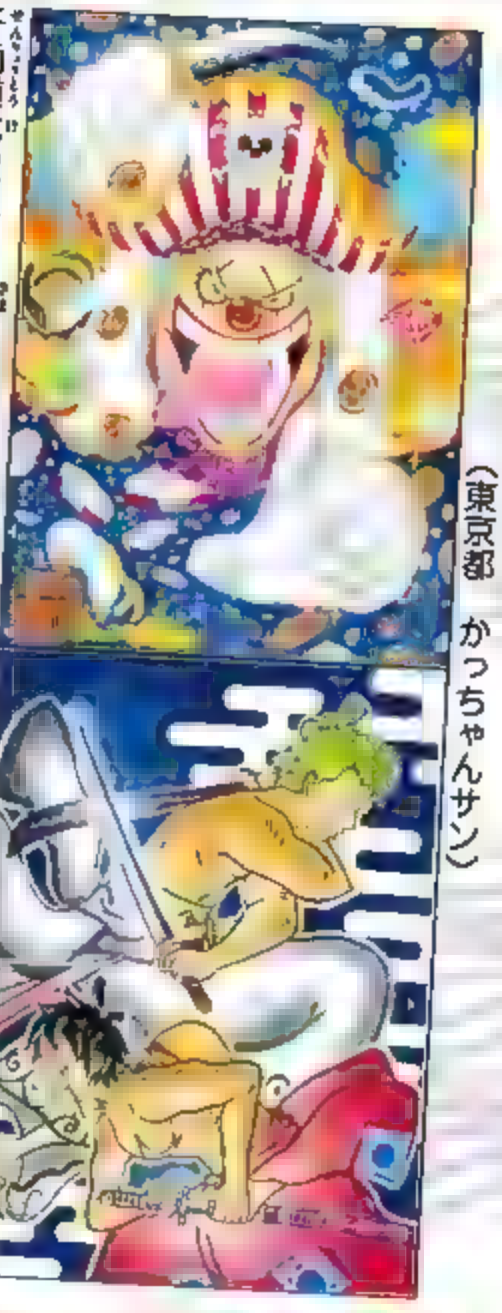
UGK審査委員長 ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に
直接、住所・氏名（P.N.）・年齢・電話番号を
書き込んでくれ!!
P.N.表記は、はっきりと!!



（北海道　ヒビキMさん）

ワノ国ルフィ太郎立体化!!



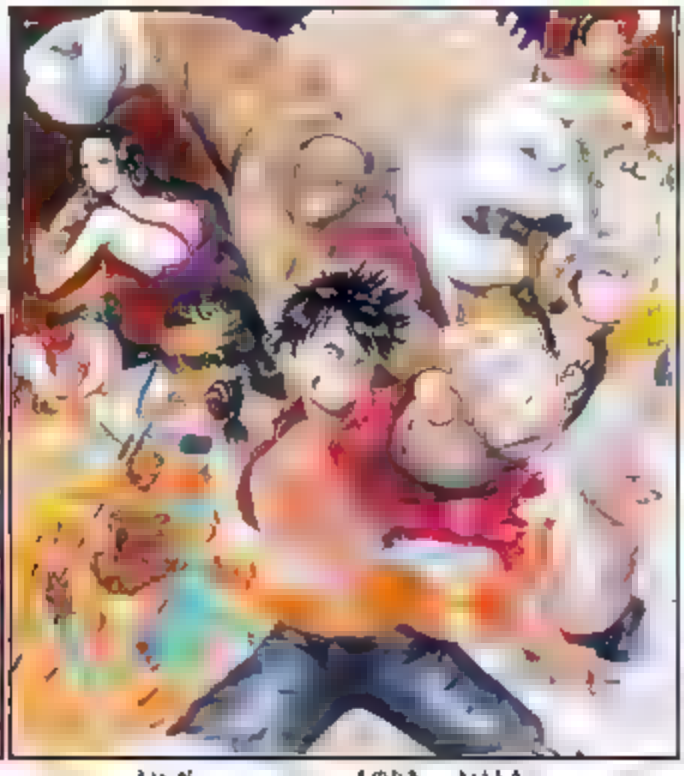
千両道化のバギー様だぜ!!　お宝よこせ！

侍二人!!　一人は殴るぜ!!

（東京都　かっちゃんサン）

（埼玉県　のAEOさん）

腹が減ってもお守りいたす！
河松と日和！



（沖縄県　池田慎之介さん）

映画より。クセ者達の共闘!!

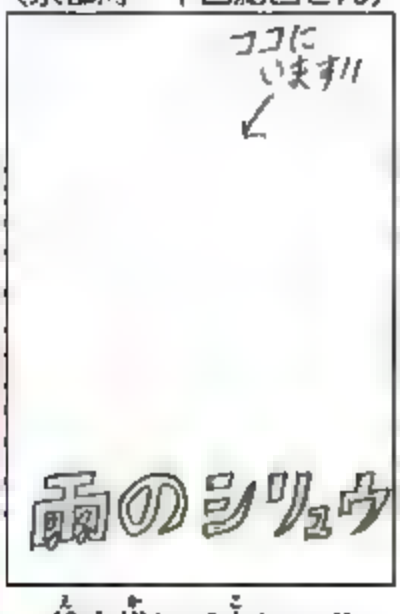
（福岡県　花田浪人生さん）

ワノ国に美人が1人咲きました♡

（兵庫県　森飛悠さん）

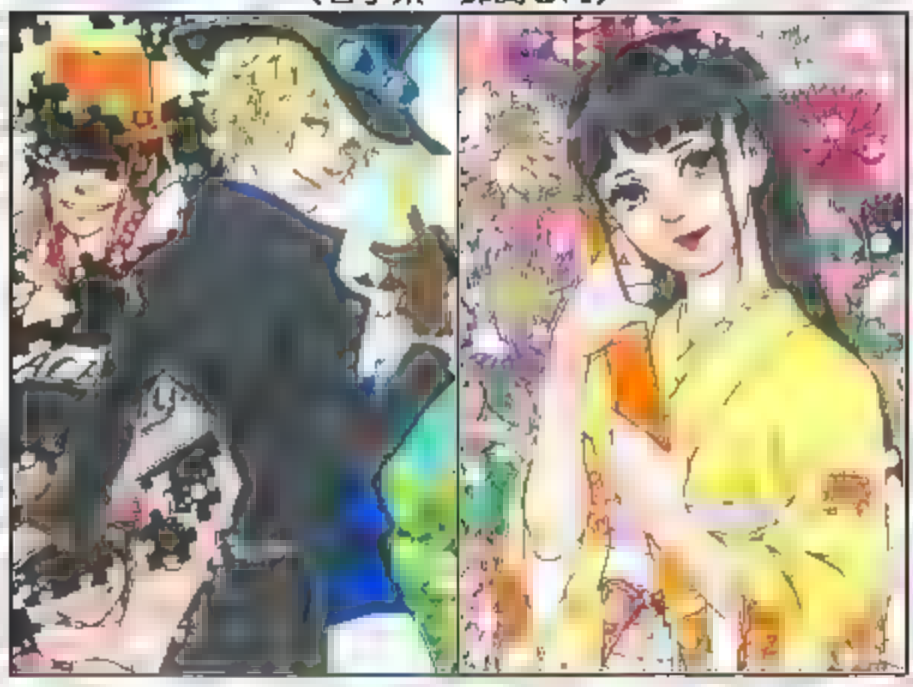
プリンの平和な午後。

（京都府　中西結己さん）



絵を描いて来い〜!!

（岩手県　鈴蘭さん）



美しきサボ〜!!
そんなキャラだったか？

美しき剣士お菊♡

（大分県　EYEさん）

（香港　420ランドさん）

⬆UGK・SBS
全部こっち!!

⬆アニメ関係者へファンレターどうぞ!!

※コミックス発売当時の情報です。

2020年3月26日(木)発売決定!!

ONE PIECE 海賊無双4

●対応機種　ＰＳ４　Nintendo Switch
XboxOne(ダウンロード専売)
●メーカー／バンダイナムコエンターテインメント
●開発／コーエーテクモゲームス
●ジャンル／無双アクション
●価格／7800円+税（ダウンロード版同価格）

特典の追加衣装で無双!! ワノ国

パッケージ版&ダウンロード版共通特典

ソロ十郎
ゾロ追加衣装

おそばマスク
サンジ追加衣装

ダウンロード版特典

おナミ
ナミ追加衣装

公式サイトのスペシャルムービーも要チェック!!

https://oppw4-20.bn-ent.net/ ワンピース　無双 で検索!

©尾田栄一郎　集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション
©BANDAI NAMCO Entertainment Inc.

熱狂再炎!!
ONE PIECE STAMPEDE
BD&DVD
で帰って来た!!!
激アツ特典
100ページの豪華ブックレット
映画に登場した200人以上を網羅した
キャラクターリスト
完全版を掲載!!
全キャラクターが
どこに出てきたか
解説入りで
一挙公開!!
3つのタイプで
2020年3月18日(水)発売決定!!!
豪華特典はまだまだあるぞ!!公式サイトで内容をチェックしよう!!
https://www.toei-video.co.jp/special/op_stampede/

アニメ20周年記念

ANIMATION 20th ANNIVERSARY

プロジェクト

キミが創るスタンプ新時代!!

LINE Creators Collaboration ONE PIECE

ONE PIECEのLINEスタンプつくってみない?

2020年スタート!

LINEスタンプにおける『OP』の版権がフリーに!

LINEとのビッグコラボプロジェクト始動!! 『OP』のLINEスタンプを自由に作って販売しよう! 誰も見た事のないスタンプ待ってるぜ!

詳細は今後の週刊少年ジャンプやOPスタッフ公式Twitterやスタンプの LINE公式アカウントにて!!

一番くじ
Ichiban KUJI

幼き日の絆がよみがえる
ジオラマフィギュア!!

一番くじ
ワンピース ～兄弟の絆～

A賞
兄弟の絆 フィギュア

MASTERLISE
EXTRA

C賞
ポートガス・D・エース
フィギュア

B賞
モンキー・D・ルフィ
フィギュア

D賞
サボ
フィギュア

2020年1月17日(金)より 順次発売!!
その他、E～G賞もアツイ絆が燃え盛る!!!
詳細は一番くじワンピース情報発信サイトへ!! https://sp.bpnavi.jp/1kuji_onepiece/

P204～207の情報は2019年12月現在のものです ©尾田栄一郎 集英社 フジテレビ 東映アニメーション

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
95巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2019, 2021

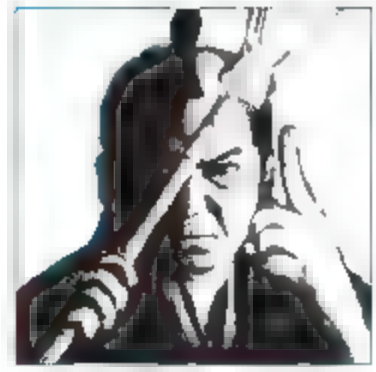
初版発行　　2019年
デジタル版発行　2021年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS



尾田栄一郎

部屋のその辺を
ちょこっと掃除し始めると
止まんなくなっちゃうよねー!!

うんうん。
言ってみたかっただけ(憧れ)
止まる。
だが冒険は止まらない!!
95巻始まるよー!!

LINE公式
アカウント
登録者350万人

LINE https://goo.gl/a8rsxD

ONE PIECE
ワンピース
巻九十五

尾田栄一郎

集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻九十五 "おでんの最期。

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

-EIICHIRO-ODA-

本体・表紙

巻九十六 "煮えてなんぼのおでんに候。

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

Volume 96!!
If you turn it upside down, it's volume 69!!
Wait, never mind, it still says 96!!
But no matter how you flip this, there's no turning back when the volume 100 party is so close!! Enjoy volume 96!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2020

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

巻九十六 〝煮えてなんぼのおでんに候〟

ONE PIECE

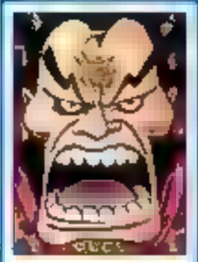
尾田栄一郎

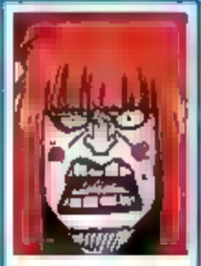
Land of Wano (Present)

Nine Red Scabbard

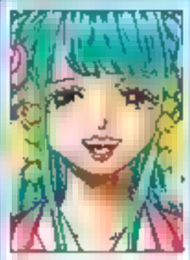
Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

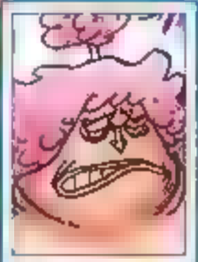
Foxfire Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano


Raizo of the Mist
Ninja of Wano

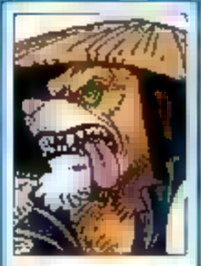

Evening Shower Kanjuro
[illegible]

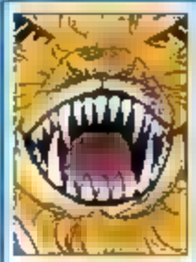
Okiku
Samurai of Wano

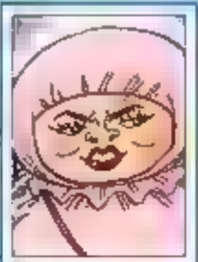

Kozuki Hiyori
Momonosuke's Little Sister

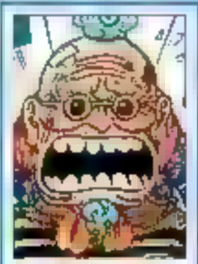

Ashura Doji (Shutenmaru)
Chief, Head Mountain Thieves Brigade

Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano


Duke Dogstorm
King of the Day, Mokomo

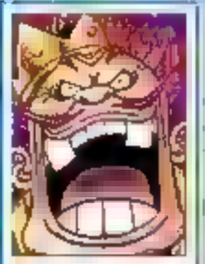

Cat Viper
King of the Night, Mokomo


Shinobu
[illegible]

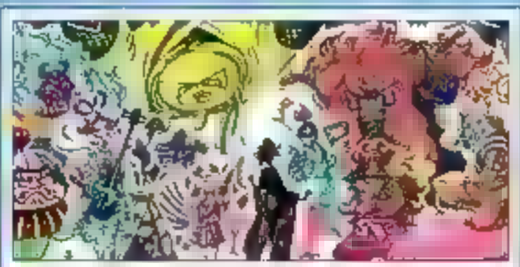

Hyogoro the Flower
[illegible] Boss

Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates

[illegible] Bunny Mink
[illegible] Kingsbird


Kurozumi Orochi
Shogun of Wano

Fukurokuju
Leader, Orochi Oniwabanshu


Orochi Oniwabanshu
Shogun of Wano's Private Ninja Squad

Napping Kyoshiro
Money Changer for the Kurozumi Clan

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training, he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion belly

Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archaeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly

Zorojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zoro

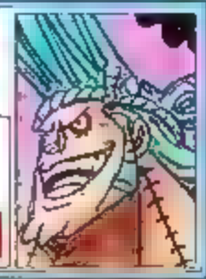
Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly

Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Baldimore

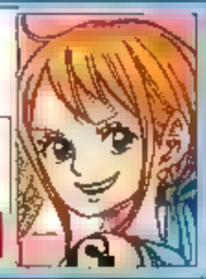
Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly



Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere.

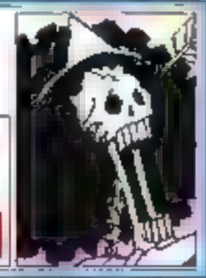
Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly



Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook

Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

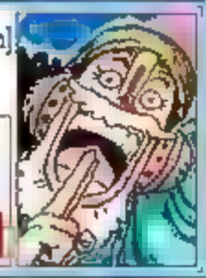
Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly



Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp

Received Heraclesun's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

[illegible]



Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Captain of the Red-Hair Pirates

Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newkama Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom

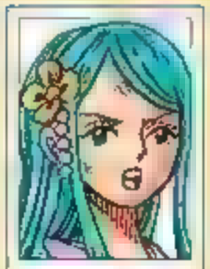
Cook, Bounty: 330 million belly

Land of Wano (Past)

Kozuki Oden

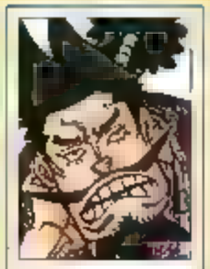
A man of great heroism whose charisma attracts others. Fascinated with the outside world, He goes on a journey with Whitebeard

Heir to the Shogunate of Wano



Amatsuki, Toki

Wants to get to Wano

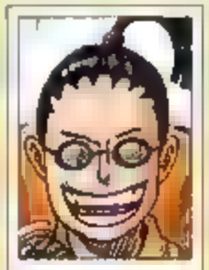


Kozuki Sukiyaki

Shogun of Wano

Kin'emon

Thug from the Capital



Denjiro

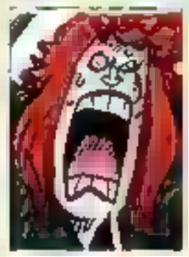
Orphan from the Capital

Izo

Son of Former Honorary Dance Master

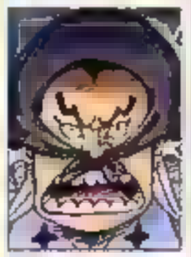
Kikunojo

Inu's Little Brother



Kanjuro

Goblin of Kibi

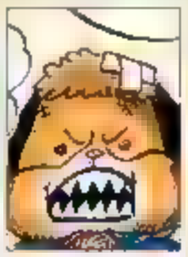


Raizo

Former Onmitsu

Ashura Doji

Serengeti Creature in Kuri



Dogstorm

Mink

Cat Viper

Mink

Kawamatsu

Kappa

Gold Roger

Great Pirate

Edward Newgate

Captain, Whitebeard Pirates

Hyogoro the Flower

Yakuza of the Capital

Shimotsuki Yasune

Daimyo of Hakumai

Kurozumi Orochi

Mastermind

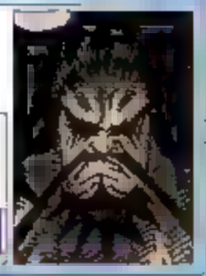
Beasts Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts

[Emperor of the Sea]

A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Beasts Pirates



Big Mom

Charlotte Linlin [Emperor of the Sea]

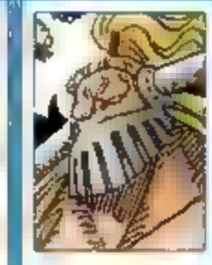
One of the Four Emperors, a.k.a. Big Mom. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates

Lead Performers

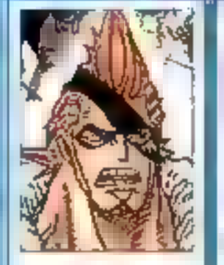
King the Wildfire

Queen the Plague



Jack the Drought

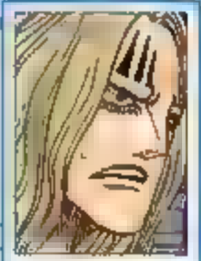
Tobi Roppo



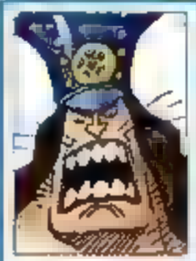
X. (Diez) Drake

Page One

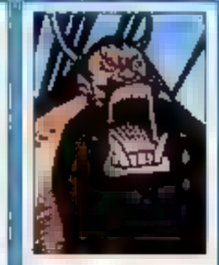
Headliners



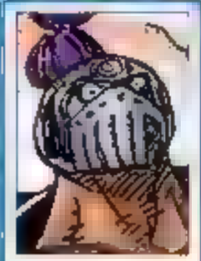
Basil Hawkins



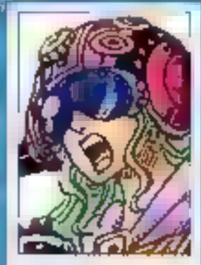
Holdem



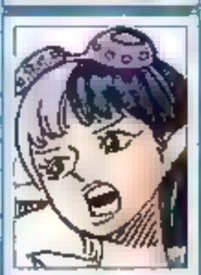
Babanuki



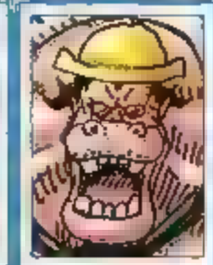
Daifugo



Solitaire



Speed



Dobon

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

Luffy and crew disembark on Wano for the purpose of defeating Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. They begin to recruit allies for a raid in two weeks' time. But Kaido's side finds out, and the plan is in peril. With great effort, the alliance rebounds and gathers members to await the day of the raid. Meanwhile, Big Mom arrives in Wano and forms a pirate alliance with Kaido! What effect will this devastating news have on Luffy's group...?

Kin'emon's samurai head to the gathering site on the day of the battle, but Orochi's scheming causes the rest of the group to not show up. But the samurai still wish to avenge their lord, Oden. What will happen when they throw themselves into battle regardless?! Then the story travels 41 years into the past.

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.96

I AM ODEN, AND I WAS BORN TO BOIL

CONTENTS

第965話 The Kurozumi Clan's Plot 007

第966話 Roger and Whitebeard 025

第967話 Roger's Adventure 042

第968話 Oden's Return 063

第969話 Fool of a Lord 081

第970話 Oden vs. Kaido 099

第971話 Sentenced to Boil 117

第972話 I Am Oden, and I Was Born to Boil 134

第973話 The Kozuki Clan 155

第974話 Onward to Onigashima!! 173

★この作品はフィクションです。実在の人物・団体・事件などには、いっさい関係ありません。

Chapter 965:
THE KUROZUMI CLAN'S PLOT

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY, VOL. 15: "ENOUGH RUCKUS. YOU'RE GONNA GET US SPOTTED TOO"

AND FROM WHAT THEY SAY, THE WORLD ITSELF IS AS ROUND AS A DUMPLING!!
WHAT A MYSTERIOUS THING!!
WHITE BEARD
THE WORLD IS MADE UP OF FOUR MAJOR SEAS, AND ONE VERY LONG, NARROW SEA.
SO THERE'S NOWHERE ELSE FOR ME TO GO EXCEPT FOR WANO.
I DO NOT KNOW. ONLY THAT WANO WAS MY PARENTS' HOMELAND.
...
WHERE WERE YOU BORN, TOKI?
COMPARED TO THE REST OF THE WORLD, WANO IS SO TINY.
SOUTH BLUE
EAST BLUE
WEST BLUE
HMM? WHY DO YOU SAY THAT?
...
HEE-HEE!♡ WHY, INDEED?♡
IT'S FINE! JUST BEING AROUND YOU MAKES ME FEEL LIKE I'VE ALREADY REACHED MY DESTINATION.
YOU WERE UNLUCKY.
I DOUBT THAT THIS SHIP WILL BE GOING TO WANO FOR SOME TIME.

KEEP YOUR NOSE OUT OF THIS!!
HEY, WHERE'S LORD ODE--
ぽっ
THEY'RE AN ENTIRE ORGANIZATION. IF WE FIGHT, MORE OF THEM WILL JUST KEEP COMING!!
WHY NOT FIGHT THEM?!
THAT'S WHITE-BEARD'S SHIP!!!
IT'S THE MAR NES!! LET'S GET OUTTA HERE!!!
WHITEBEARD HAS HIS OWN NATURAL ENEMY.
ドォン!! BOOM!!
ドドン!! BA-BOOM!!
YOUR COUNTRY IS STILL FREE FOR NOW!!
?!
YOU CAN USE THIS VOYAGE TO DECIDE FOR YOURSELF.
THEY MUST BE FULL OF MIGHTY MEN!!
THERE IS AN ORGANIZATION THAT CONTROLS THE WORLD, YOU SAY?!

TWENTY-EIGHT YEARS AGO, THE SECOND YEAR OF ODEN'S TRAVELS...

THE BABY IS BORN!!

WAAH! AGUA!

EGG!

KOMBU!

FISH CAKE!

CHICKEN MEAT-BALL!

STOP TRYING TO NAME HIM AFTER ODEN INGREDIENTS!

HIS NAME MUST TELL THE WORLD THAT HE IS INVINCIBLE! MY SON, YOUR NAME IS...

BE-BENG!!

ベベーーん!!

KOZUKI ...

... MOMONO-SUKE!!!

YOU HAVE A WANTED POSTER, LORD ODEN. YOU ARE A CRIMINAL IN THE LANDS ABROAD.

YOU OUGHT TO THINK OF RETURNING TO WANO, FOR THE SAKE OF LADY TOKI AND LORD MOMONOSUKE...

NOT YET, IZO! I HAVEN'T FOUND MY ANSWER!!

ばっ! FWIP!

WE'LL BE FINE!

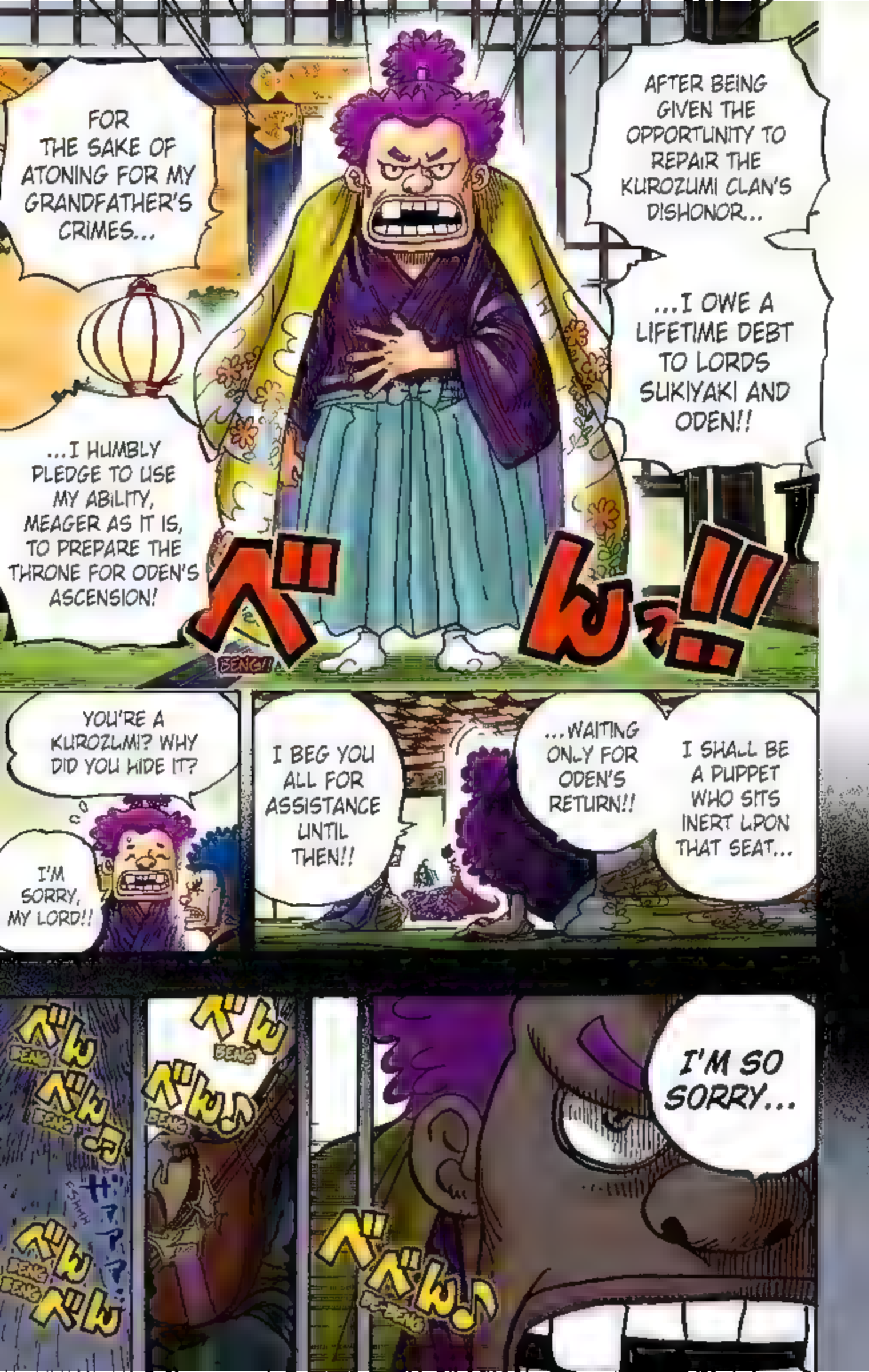
EVEN THESE ***NEWSPAPER*** THINGIES DON'T HAVE A SINGLE WORD ABOUT WANO IN 'EM.

I HOPE KIN AND THE GANG ARE WELL.

THERE'S NO WAY FOR INFORMATION TO LEAK OUT OF THE COUNTRY. JUST LIKE ON ZOU.

I'M PUTTING YOU IN CHARGE OF THE SECOND DIVISION!!
DO IT!!!
I'M, ER, NOT REALLY ALL THAT--
IT'S A GREAT IDEA!!
I WANNA BE LEADER!!
ME TOO!!
WE'VE GOT MORE PEOPLE NOW. WHAT DO YOU THINK ABOUT SPLITTING UP INTO FIVE DIVISIONS?
YOU'RE MAKING DIVISIONS?
ANOTHER ORPHAN, IT SEEMS...
TEACH !!
FINE. GET ON!!
PLEASE, SIR!! I GOT NOWHERE ELSE TO GO!!
WHAT'S YOUR NAME?
...JUST AS WE FOUND OURSELVES THERE ORIGINALLY.
SOMETIMES MORE PEOPLE SHOWED UP ON THE SHIP...
WE'RE NOT FISHERS. WE'RE PIRATES!
...I STILL HAVE MORE TO SEE!!
I SIMPLY DON'T KNOW HOW TO END AN ADVENTURE ONCE IT'S BEGUN!
WAIT, LEADER !!
WE HAVE TO SCOUT FIRST!
DID YOU SEE THAT?! SOMETHING JUST FLEW OVER THERE!!
NO MATTER HOW FAR WE SAIL ACROSS THE SEA...

...A GRAVE SITUATION HAS THE DAIMYOS OF THE COUNTRY GATHERING IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL.
LORD SUKIYAKI !!!
ドン!!
MEAN-WHILE, IN WANO...
SHOGUN SUKIYAKI IS IN CRITICAL CONDITION!!
...IF ANYTHING SHOULD HAPPEN TO ME...
BUT WITH ODEN'S ABSENCE...
OF COURSE, LORD SUKIYAKI!!
...TO BE ODEN...
I WANT THE NEXT SHOGUN...
...I WILL NEED A PROXY TO RULE UNTIL HE RETURNS.
OROCHI?! WHAT IS HE DOING HERE...?
...
KUROZUMI OROCHI.
?!
SO I CHOOSE THE MAN UPON WHOM ODEN DOTED LIKE A YOUNGER BROTHER...
ODEN TREATED HIM "LIKE A BROTHER"...?!



AFTER BEING GIVEN THE OPPORTUNITY TO REPAIR THE KUROZUMI CLAN'S DISHONOR...

...I OWE A LIFETIME DEBT TO LORDS SUKIYAKI AND ODEN!!

FOR THE SAKE OF ATONING FOR MY GRANDFATHER'S CRIMES...

...I HUMBLY PLEDGE TO USE MY ABILITY, MEAGER AS IT IS, TO PREPARE THE THRONE FOR ODEN'S ASCENSION!

ベんっ!!

BENG!!

I SHALL BE A PUPPET WHO SITS INERT UPON THAT SEAT...

...WAITING ONLY FOR ODEN'S RETURN!!

I BEG YOU ALL FOR ASSISTANCE UNTIL THEN!!

YOU'RE A KUROZUMI? WHY DID YOU HIDE IT?

I'M SORRY, MY LORD!!

I'M SO SORRY...

ベベん♪

BE-BENG

ベん

BENG

ベん♪

BENG

ベん

BENG

ベん♪

BENG

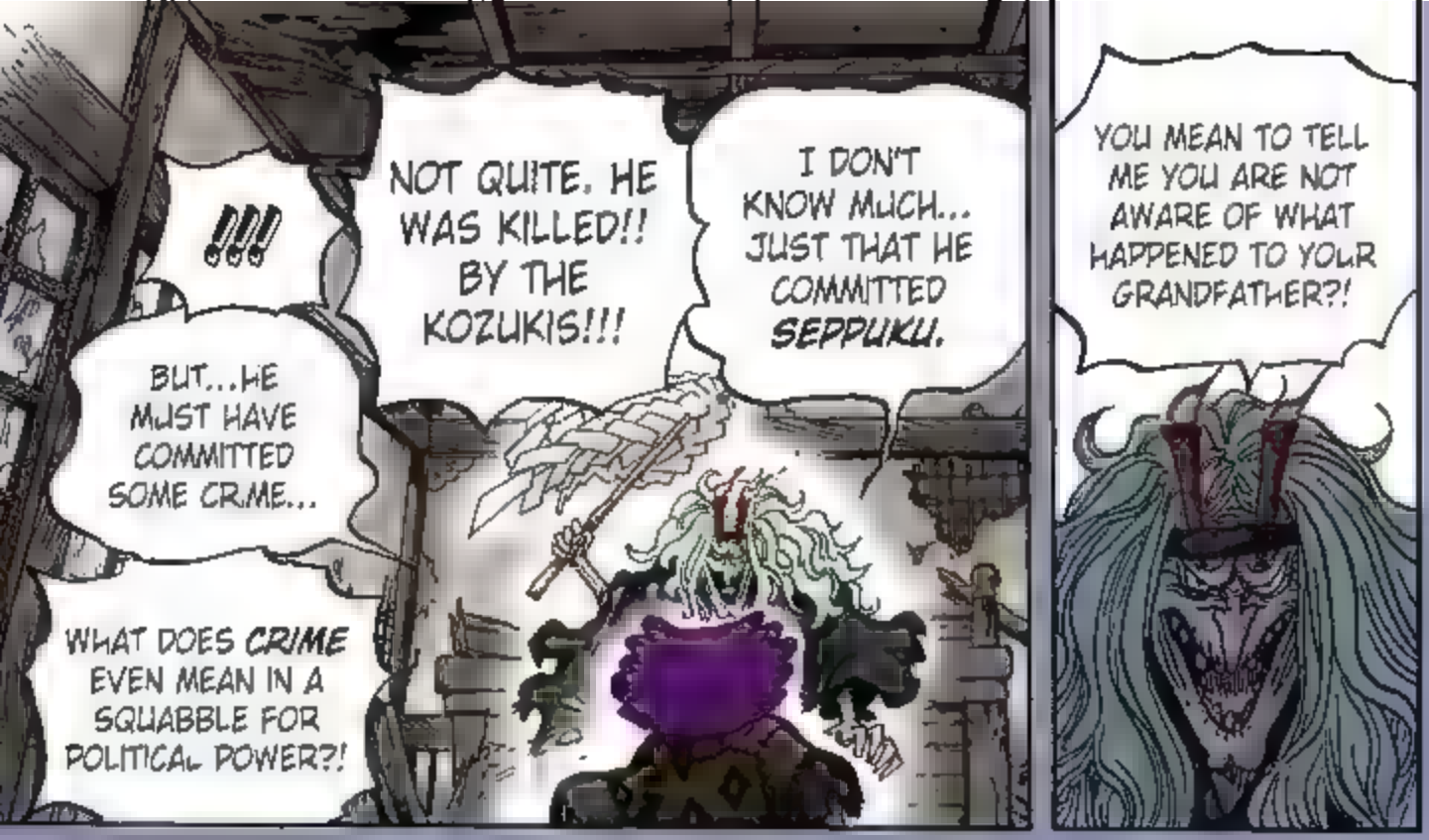
ベん

BENG

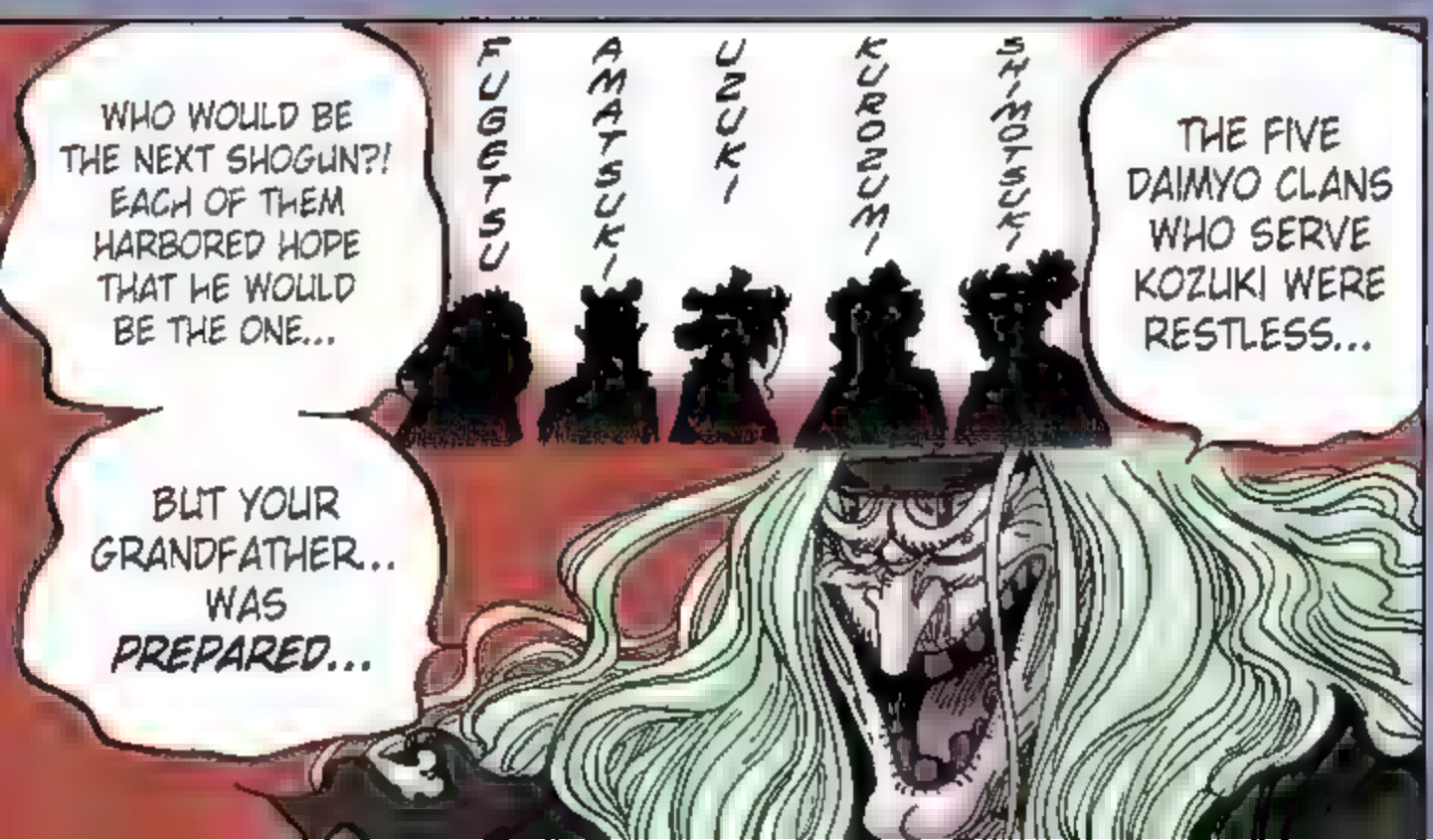
ベん

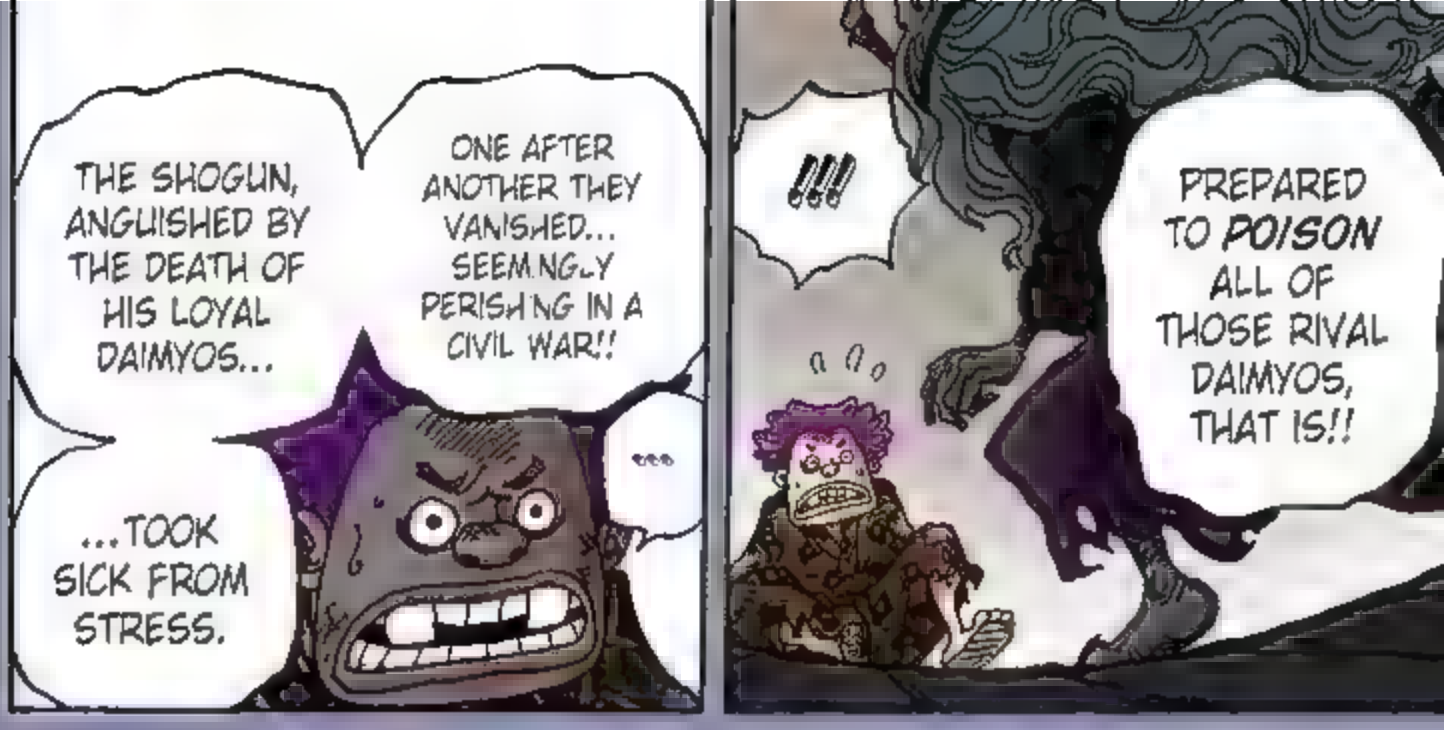
BENG

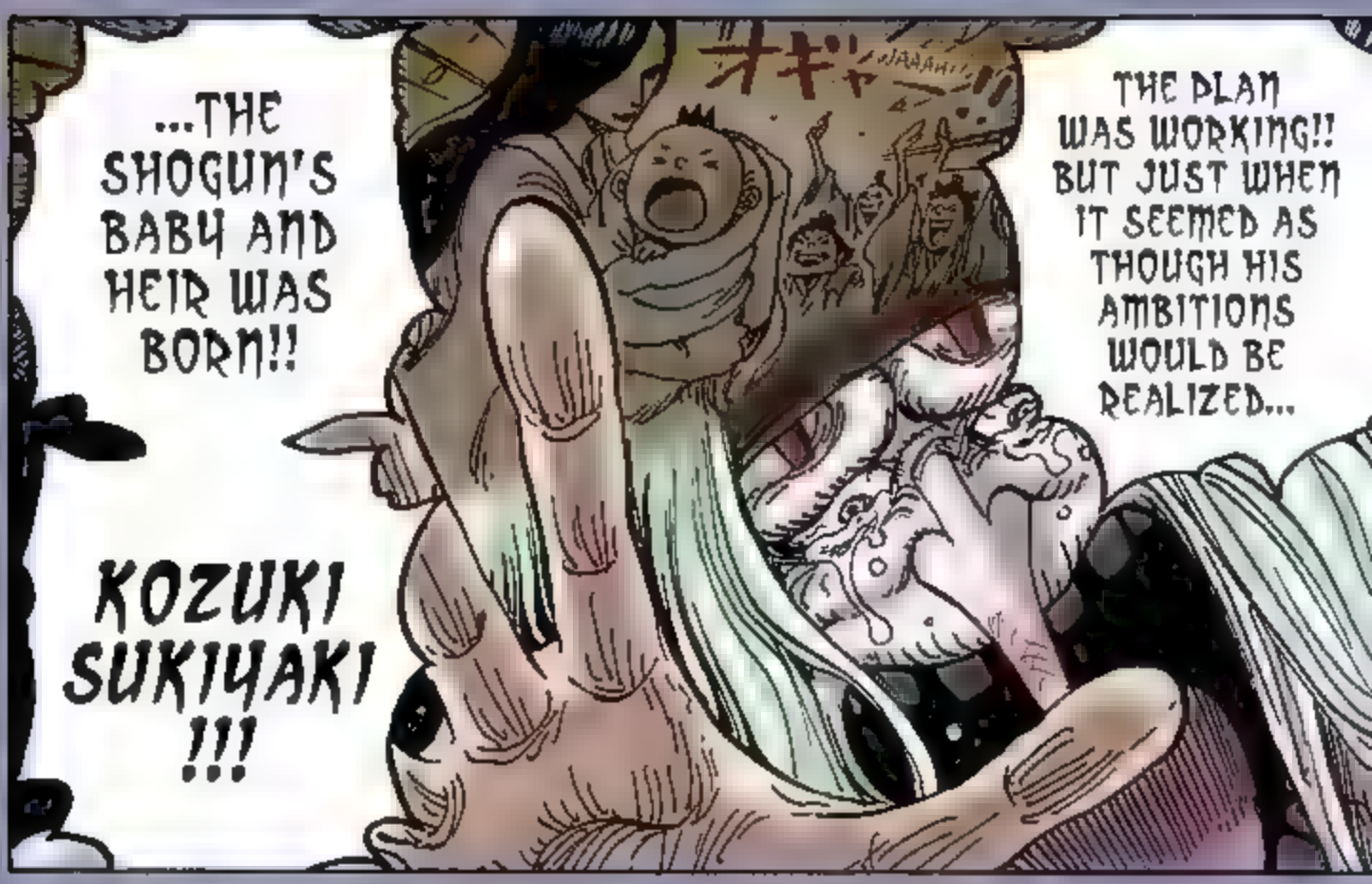
CRAK
CRAK!!
BRRRMMB
RMMB...!!
I CAN SEE IT!!
A VISION... OF THE FUTURE!!
?!
YOU WILL BE...
PSHAK!!
BRRM
RMMB...!!!
...THE SHOGUN!!!
!!!
NI-KYO KYO KYO KYO!!!
AAAH!!
Y...YOU SCARED ME!
DON'T STARTLE ME LIKE THAT, OLD LADY!!
WHO ARE YOU, ANYWAY ...?!

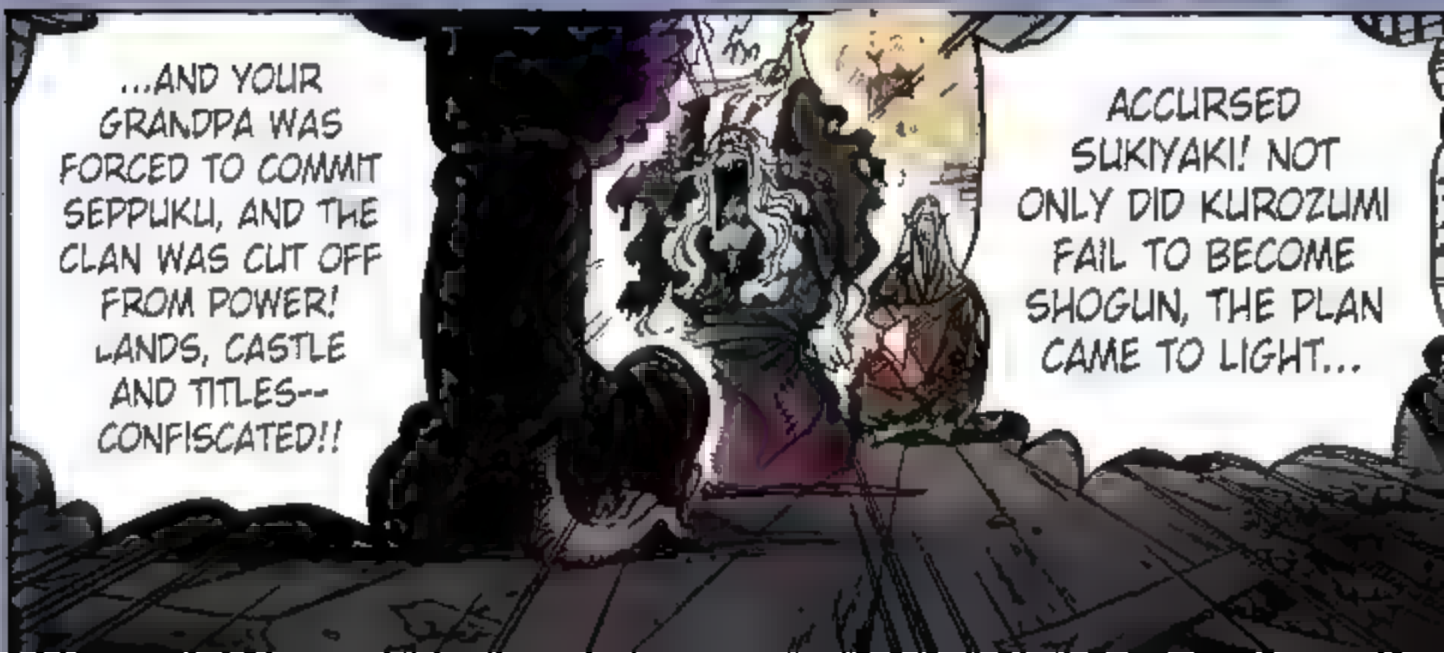

!!!
BUT...HE MUST HAVE COMMITTED SOME CRIME...
WHAT DOES CRIME EVEN MEAN IN A SQUABBLE FOR POLITICAL POWER?!
NOT QUITE. HE WAS KILLED!! BY THE KOZUKIS!!!
I DON'T KNOW MUCH... JUST THAT HE COMMITTED SEPPUKU.
YOU MEAN TO TELL ME YOU ARE NOT AWARE OF WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR GRANDFATHER?!

THE PREVIOUS SHOGUN OF THE KOZUKI CLAN...
...DID NOT SIRE ANY CHILDREN!! HE HAD NO HEIR, YOU SEE!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ..!! RRRMMBB!!
ベベン BE-BENG
ベン♪ BENG
ベン♪ BENG
HE WHO STANDS AT THE TOP WRITES THE RULES.
AND JUST LIKE THAT, A CRIME IS NO LONGER A CRIME!!

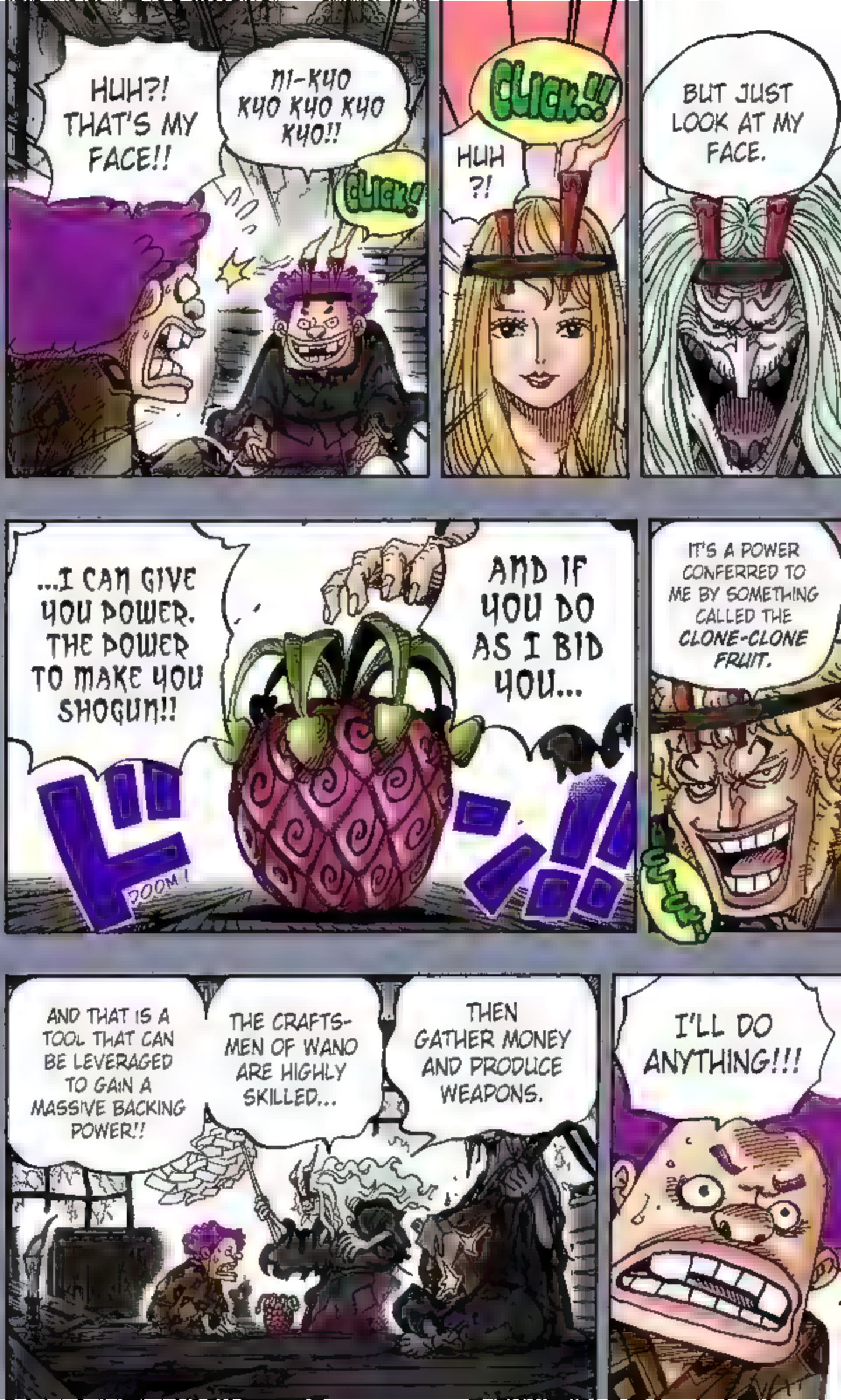

WHO WOULD BE THE NEXT SHOGUN?! EACH OF THEM HARBORED HOPE THAT HE WOULD BE THE ONE...
BUT YOUR GRANDFATHER... WAS PREPARED...
FUGETSU
AMATSUKI
UZUKI
KURIZUMI
SHIMOTSUKI
THE FIVE DAIMYO CLANS WHO SERVE KOZUKI WERE RESTLESS...


THE SHOGUN, ANGUISHED BY THE DEATH OF HIS LOYAL DAIMYOS...
ONE AFTER ANOTHER THEY VANISHED... SEEMINGLY PERISHING IN A CIVIL WAR!!
...TOOK SICK FROM STRESS.
!!!
PREPARED TO POISON ALL OF THOSE RIVAL DAIMYOS, THAT IS!!


...THE SHOGUN'S BABY AND HEIR WAS BORN!!
KOZUKI SUKIYAKI !!!
THE PLAN WAS WORKING!! BUT JUST WHEN IT SEEMED AS THOUGH HIS AMBITIONS WOULD BE REALIZED...


...AND YOUR GRANDPA WAS FORCED TO COMMIT SEPPUKU, AND THE CLAN WAS CUT OFF FROM POWER! LANDS, CASTLE AND TITLES-- CONFISCATED!!
ACCURSED SUKIYAKI! NOT ONLY DID KUROZUMI FAIL TO BECOME SHOGUN, THE PLAN CAME TO LIGHT...

EVERYTHING WAS TAKEN! THE KUROZUMI NAME WAS LOWER THAN DIRT!
THE CLAN WAS TOSSED OUT INTO THE STREET, BELITTLED BY ALL!!
AND WHOSE FAULT IS IT THAT YOU LIVE IN POVERTY?!
WHOSE FAULT?!!
...!!
IT WAS KOZUKI SUKIYAKI'S FAULT...
...FOR BEING BORN!!
KRAK!!
RRMMB...!!!
THAT'S RIGHT!! IF IT WEREN'T FOR HIM...YOU WOULD HAVE BEEN SHOGUN ONE DAY!!
!!
ME... SHOGUN ...
THAT'S RIGHT!! ALAS... REGRET!! A CURSE UPON HIM!!!
HEY, UM... ARE YOU... FROM THE KUROZUMI--
WHO I AM DOES NOT MATTER!!
I HAVE BEEN OUT OF THE COUNTRY... IT'S BEEN A TERRIBLE ORDEAL...


BUT JUST LOOK AT MY FACE.
CLICK!!
HUH ?!
NI-KYO KYO KYO KYO KYO!!
CLICK!
HUH?! THAT'S MY FACE!!
IT'S A POWER CONFERRED TO ME BY SOMETHING CALLED THE CLONE-CLONE FRUIT.
CLICK!
AND IF YOU DO AS I BID YOU...
...I CAN GIVE YOU POWER. THE POWER TO MAKE YOU SHOGUN!!
DOOM!
I'LL DO ANYTHING!!!
THEN GATHER MONEY AND PRODUCE WEAPONS.
THE CRAFTS-MEN OF WANO ARE HIGHLY SKILLED...
AND THAT IS A TOOL THAT CAN BE LEVERAGED TO GAIN A MASSIVE BACKING POWER!!

THE GOLD IS GONE FROM THE SAFE AS WELL!!
THOUGH I'M SURE THAT'S JUST A COINCIDENCE...
OROCHI'S GONE MISSING?
THAT IS UN-FORTUNATE. WORK HERE, FOR ME.
MY NAME IS OROCHI. THE REST OF MY FAMILY HAS FALLEN ILL...
HAKU-MAI
SAY NO MORE. I WILL LEND TO YOU!!
YOU SEE, I OWE LORD YASUIE SO MUCH. I COULD NEVER ASK HIM FOR MONEY...
MY NAME IS OROCHI, MY LORD!
I REMEMBER YOU WORKING FOR YASU...
KURI
ODEN?! WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?! AND WITHOUT YOUR VASSALS...
FLOWER CAPITAL
LORD ODEN!!
PLEASE... MONEY...
BUT HE SAYS HE'LL PAY ME BACK...
PLEASE, JUST A LITTLE!
AGAIN ?
I NEED MONEY, SIR!
I HAVE A MEANS TO REPAY IT THIS TIME!!
AGAIN ?!

NI-KYO KYO KYO KYO...
CLICK!
SO LONG!!
SUSUSU
I IMPLORE YOU TO HIRE THIS MAN FOR THE CASTLE!!
HE'S HARD-WORKING, HE CAN MIX MEDICINE AND HE'S LIKE A BROTHER TO ME.
YOU MUST TAKE OVER... OROCHI...!!
IF ANYTHING SHOULD HAPPEN TO ME...
YES, LORD SUKIYAKI !!
KOFF KOFF!
I'VE CLAWED MY WAY UP THIS FAR..
MWA HA HA HA!
PFFFT!!
NI-KYO KYO KYO KYO!!
...THAT NEWS OF SHOGUN SUKIYAKI'S DEATH SWEPT THROUGH WANO...
GE-BEN!
ゲベン!!
IT WAS NOT THAT LONG AFTER THIS...

ONE DAY, IN THE FOURTH YEAR SINCE ODEN LEFT...
WHITE BEARD
WHAT'S THIS?!
THE F.SH ARE ALL IN AN UPROAR.
A PORTENT OF SOME NATURAL CALAMITY?!
IS THERE A MONSTER LIVING THERE?
GO CHECK IT OUT, MARCO!
NO WAY! I'D RATHER SAVE THE SURPRISE!
IT CAME FROM THAT ISLAND, WHITE-KICHI!!
YES...
HUH ?!
NO WAY. EVEN THE WILD ANIMALS ARE RUNNING!!
WHAT IN THE WORLD IS ON THIS ISLAND?!
DRMM! DRRM! DRRM! DRMM!!
WAAH !!
HWAA !!
BWA HA HA! HIYOR, MOMONOSUKE, IT'S ALL R.GHT! IT'S NOTHING!!

HEH HEH!

WHITEBEARD, EH? MY, MY, IT'S BEEN AGES.

WE'VE ALREADY FOUGHT *ONE* BATTLE, ROGER.

WHITEBEARD'S SHIP IS ON THE FAR SIDE OF THE ISLAND!!

CAPTAIN ROGER !!

CAPTAIN !!

...!!

AT LEAST BRING GARP OR SENGOKU WITH YOU!!

THE REST OF YOU ARE NO FUN!!

AND MY END IS NIGH!!

THIS MIGHT BE THE LAST TIME WE'LL EVER MEET, WHITEBEARD!!!

GUESS WE'LL HAVE ANOTHER SCRAP. YOU CAN ONLY RISK DEATH WHILE YOU'RE STILL ALIVE!!

ALL RIGHT, THEN!!

THEY'VE MADE LAND.

THE BIRDS ARE DISTURBED.

ドン!! DOOM!

ドドド

Q: Hi, this is my first time writing to the SBS!
By the way, Odacchi, I saw a dirty mag full of gorgeous women over there.
(Odacchi runs off)
And now, start the SBS!!

--Yuyucchi

A: Hey, wait a second!! You can't just write "Odacchi runs off" like I'd actually do that!! I'm offended!! Huff, huff...weez... And there wasn't any magazine back there either!!

Q: Heso! Here's a question! Luffy gives people all kinds of nicknames, but why doesn't he call the rest of the crew by them?

--Takataka

A: Good question! The thing about Luffy is that he's not interested in learning people's names as a general rule, so he gives them nicknames of his own based only on the impression he gets from them. But when you're on his crew, he will remember. Basically, if he knows your name he'll call you by it. It's as simple as that.

Q: I have a question. I heard that the initial "D" stands for *debeso* (outie bellybutton). Is this true?

--Count Dino

A: Yes! It's true!

Q: Oda Sensei! Did you know that February 22 is National Oden Day? I was thinking, why don't we make that Kozuki Oden's birthday?!

--Rubber-Flame Fruit

A: Okay, listen up...
If you want to just do your own thing and make up a character's birthday like that... Go ahead!!

Chapter 966: ROGER AND WHITEBEARD

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY, VOL. 16: "BEGE'S WIFE CHIFFON IS ARRESTED BY THE MARINES AT THE SALON!!"

THE ONE I'VE HEARD ABOUT!!
IT'S THE SAMURAI !!
DOOM!
HERE HE COMES!!
RAAAAHH!!
ODEN TWO-SWORD STYLE...
THESE PEOPLE ARE DIFFERENT FROM OUR USUAL FOES!!
THE ROGER PIRATES ARE BAD NEWS!!
AM I SUPPOSED TO STEAL THE TREASURE?!
WAIT, COMMANDER ODEN!!
GWAAA !!!
GUN MODOKI !!!
DOOM!!!

I THINK SO.
GABAN, RAYLEIGH, STOP!!
ZMMF!
ズイ!
SHOULD WE NIP THIS IN THE BUD, RAYLEIGH?
THE STORIES... ARE TRUE!!
THUMP
HE'S MIGHTY!!
HEY THERE, SAMURAI!!
I SMELL A WILD BEAST!!
YOU JUST WANT TO FIGHT.
I WOULDN'T WANT YOU GUYS TO GET HURT.
DOOOM!!!
!!!
DIVINE DEPAR-TURE!!!

HUH?
DWAAA !!!
GRRSHHH
KABOOOM!!
I SAY, WHAT WAS THAT?!!
I NEED TO HAVE A WORD WITH YOU!!!
HMM ?!
THEY'RE NOT EVEN TOUCH-ING!!
!!!

ボ…ン!!!
BOOM!!
THE SHIP!! THE SHIP!!
DROP YOUR VALUABLES AND LEAVE!!
WA HA HA HA!!
GURA RA RA RA!!
HOW MANY YEARS HAS IT BEEN, NEWGATE?!
YOU SEEM WELL TO ME, ROGER!!

THE ROGER PIRATES VS. THE WHITEBEARD PIRATES.

IT WAS A CLASH OF TWO GREAT PIRATES OF THE TIME...

THEIR PITCHED BATTLE LASTED...

...FOR THREE DAYS AND NIGHTS!!

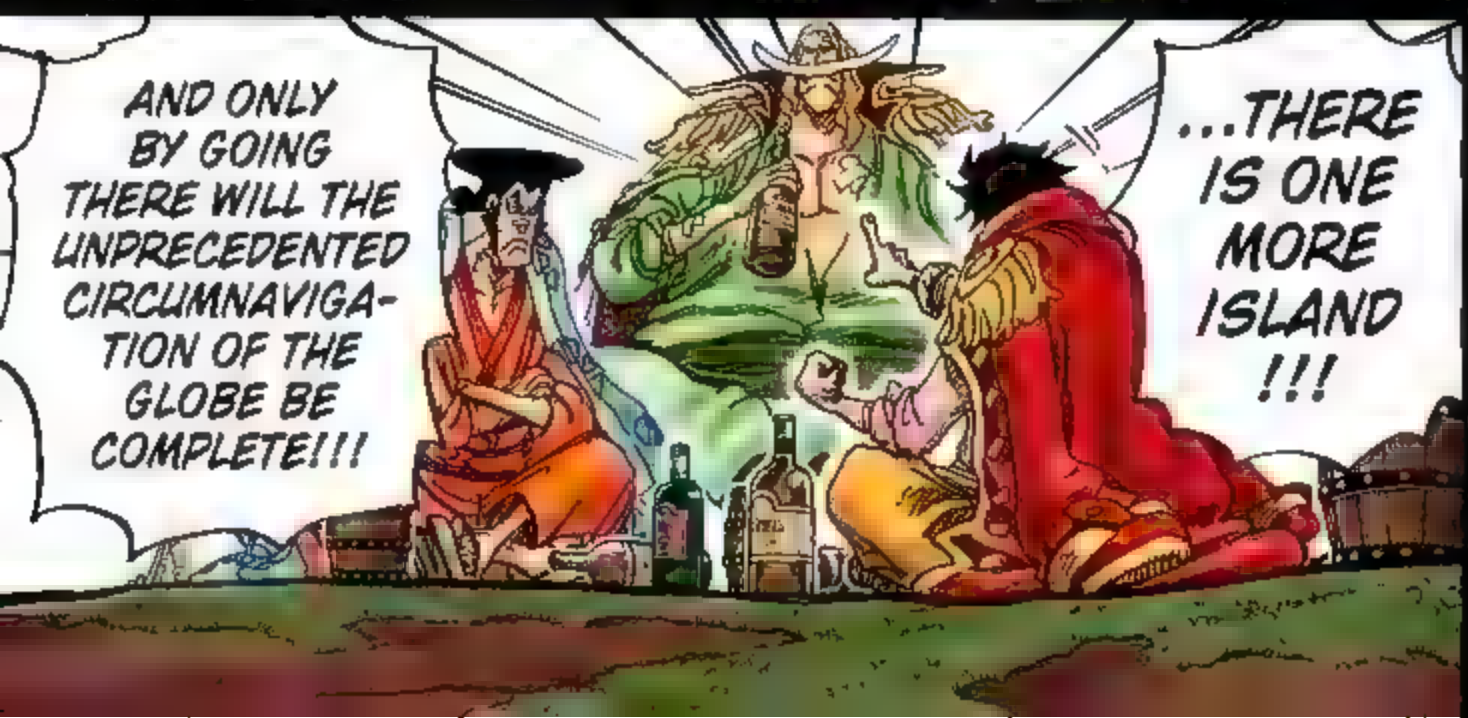
KABOOM!!

KABOOM!!

THE ATTEMPT TO PILLAGE EACH OTHER HAS BECOME A GIFT EXCHANGE.
HOW ABOUT THREE BOXES OF JERKY?!
THIS SOUTHERN BOOZE IS GOOD STUFF!
WAIT, YOU'RE TAKING TOO MUCH! IT'S GOTTA BE AN EVEN EXCHANGE!
HEY, I LIKE THIS SHIRT! WHERE'D YOU GET IT?!
FOUR DAYS LATER...
YET THEY'VE GOT THE ATTITUDE OF GROWN MEN!
THEY DON'T LOOK VERY TOUGH...
YEAH... THEY'VE BEEN AROUND FOR AGES.
ARE THEY APPRENTICES?
WHAT?! IS THAT EVEN POSSIBLE? LUCKY GUY...
THEY SAY HE'S NEVER SLEPT IN HIS LIFE.
THAT'S NOT THE POINT! DON'T YOU GET IT? HE'S A MONSTER!!
I BET HIS LIFE HAS BEEN TWICE AS FUN!!
I HEARD HE DIDN'T SLEEP A WINK DURING THE CEASE-FIRE LAST NIGHT OR THE NIGHT BEFORE.
YEAH.
YOU SEE THAT GUY WEARING THE HAT, SHANKS?
HUH? WHY NOT?

...BUT HOW DO YOU POSSESS THIS TEXT?!
I CAN READ IT...
YES, I CAN.
SO YOU CAN READ THIS?!
THIS IS THE SECRET CIPHER OF THE KOZUKI CLAN OF WANO, PASSED DOWN STRICTLY FROM GENERATION TO GENERATION!

BUT WHEN WE DISEMBARKED, GIDDY AT WHAT WE MIGHT FIND...WE REALIZED THAT IT WAS NOT THE FINAL ISLAND!!
A PLACE CALLED THE LODESTAR ISLAND!!
IT ALL STARTED 13 YEARS AGO!! WHEN WE LANDED AT THE DESTINATION OF THE FINAL LOG POSE, WHERE NO ONE HAD EVER REACHED BEFORE...
THE NEEDLES OF THE LOG POSE WENT HAYWIRE, REFUSING TO POINT OUT A NEW DESTINATION! BUT...
RED LINE


AND ONLY BY GOING THERE WILL THE UNPRECEDENTED CIRCUMNAVIGATION OF THE GLOBE BE COMPLETE!!!
...THERE IS ONE MORE ISLAND !!!

...THESE ARE THE PONEGLYPHS THAT THE WORLD GOVERNMENT HAS LONG FORBIDDEN ANYONE TO READ!
YOU THOUGHT THEY WERE JUST CULTURAL RELICS?! THINK AGAIN! THEY'RE THE MAP THAT WE NEED!!
IT'S FOUR RED STONES CARVED WITH THESE LETTERS THAT POINT THE WAY TO THE ISLAND!!
THE ONLY PROBLEM IS...
IF WE CAN GET THERE, WE'LL BE THE GREATEST PIRATE CREW IN THE WORLD, IN BOTH NAME AND FACT!!!
IN THE WORLD...
THE STORIES SAY THAT A VAST TREASURE AWAITS ON THE FINAL ISLAND, AND THE GOVERNMENT SAYS "DON'T GO THERE"!
THAT ONLY MAKES THE STORIES ABOUT TREASURE MORE BELIEVABLE!!
HUH ?!
THAT'S RIGHT!! AND THEN I'LL...

I FROZE STIFF.
FOR THE SECOND TIME TODAY, I WAS STUNNED. WHO WAS THIS MAN?!
...!!!
ARE YOU SERIOUS, ROGER?! WHAT ARE YOU, A LITTLE BOY?!!
GURA RA RA RA RA RA!!
WA HA HA!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?! DON'T I GET A SAY IN THIS?!
WITH HIM, I'M CERTAIN THAT I CAN REACH THE FINAL ISLAND!!!
DOOM!
HELP ME OUT, NEWGATE!! LET ME BORROW ODEN FOR ONE YEAR!!!
IT'S THE LAST THING I'LL EVER ASK!!
STOP! DON'T EMBARRASS YOURSELF LIKE THIS!! LIFT YOUR HEAD!!
PLEASE, ODEN!! COME ALONG ON MY TRAVELS! JUST FOR ONE YEAR!!!
GONK!
DON'T DO THIS, CAPTAIN ROGER! HE'S OUR ENEMY!!
THAT CAN'T BE GOOD NEWS!!!
UH-OH! CAPTAIN ROGER'S BOWING HIS HEAD TO WHITEBEARD!!

ZOOOM!!!
BUT MY BLOOD CRIED OUT TO ME.
!!!
AAAAH!! POPS IS ANGRY!!
IT ASKED, WHY CAN THE KOZUKI CLAN READ THESE LETTERS?
ABSOLUTELY NOT, ROGER!! ARE YOU TRYING TO STEAL MY FAMILY FROM ME?!!
I WANT TO GO WITH HIM!! WILL YOU LET ME?!!
BEFORE I KNEW IT...
..THE WORDS WERE LEAVING MY MOUTH ON THEIR OWN.
WHITE-KICHI...!!
!!
THUUUMP!!
WHY HAVE I COME ACROSS ROGER AT THIS MOMENT IN TIME?
YOU AND I ARE PRACTICALLY BROTHERS !!!
OF COURSE I DON'T LIKE IT!!!
IT'S ONLY ONE YEAR, WHITE-KICHI! PLEASE!!
YOU DON'T SEEM TO LIKE THAT!!!

WE SHOULD ALL BE FREE TO CHOOSE!!!
YOU HAVE THAT RIGHT. YOU'RE FULLY-FLEDGED PIRATES NOW!!
WE LIKE THIS SHIP. WE WILL WAIT FOR YOU TO RETURN TO IT!!
WE CHOOSE TO REMAIN HERE!!
AND LOOK AT ALL THE FOOD!!
THIS STUFF'S WORTH A FORTUNE!!
ROGER LEFT BEHIND ALL OF THE CARGO HE HAD ON BOARD AS THANKS!!
AREN'T YOU GONNA SEE HIM OFF, POPS?!
...!!!
WE'LL BE LOOKING FORWARD TO YOUR STORIES WHEN YOU GET BACK!!!
HAVE THE TIME OF YOUR LIFE OUT THERE!!
RAAHH
DON'T YOU DARE LET ODEN'S FAMILY GO HUNGRY!!
GIVE THEM BACK THE FOOD, YOU FOOLS!!!
YES, POPS, RIGHT AWAY!!

A NEW ADVENTURE HAD BEGUN!!
WHITE-KICHI WAS A GREAT MAN...
...BUT ROGER TOO WAS OFF THE CHARTS! I AM A LUCKY FELLOW.
IT WAS THE SECOND ACT OF MY LIFE AS A PIRATE.
GOL D. ROGER
あああああ!!
RAAAAAHHH
WE'VE GOT STOWAWAYS, CAPTAIN ROGER!!!
?!
REMINDS ME OF THE OLD DAYS.
I HAVEN'T SPENT TIME WITH A BABY IN AGES!!
MOMONOSUKE AND HIYORI, EH?!
HEY!! DOG AND CAT ARE GONE TOO!!
THOSE FURRY LITTLE--!!
WE JUST HAVE THE MOST FUN WATCHIN' YOU ON YOUR TRAVELS!!
DOGSTORM AND CAT VIPER?! WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!
BAAAM

DON'T JUST ASSUME THAT WE'RE GOING TO ACCEPT YOU AS ONE OF US!!
THE CAPTAIN ONLY NEEDS YOU FOR YOUR KNOWLEDGE.
GOT THAT, ODEN?!
TARO
DOOM!!
HE STOLE MY EGGS!!
HE STOLE MY DAIKON RADISHES !!
THE CAPTAIN'S GONNA KILL YOU!!
WAIT, ODEN! DON'T ATTACK CIVILIANS!
PIRATES ARE ATTACK-ING!!
KABOOM!!
WHAT?! IT'S A LAWLESS AREA?! OH, JUST GET ON WITH IT THEN!!!
A PORT TOWN! ARE THERE INGREDIENTS THERE?!
...TO BOIL !!!
I AM ODEN! AND I WAS BORN...
THAT'S ME!
STOMP-TRONP
OOO-DEN!♫
OOO-DEN!♪
GONK!
GYA HA HA HA HA!

SO YOU SEE, I'VE GOT TO MAKE MY TIME LEFT COUNT!!!
WHAAAT ?!!
WA HA HA HA!!
...A YEAR TO LIVE, AT BEST!!
I'D SAY HE'S GOT, OH...
IT'S AN ISLAND IN THE SKY!!!
ばーん!!
BAAAM!!
ビ
DOOOM!!
AIEEE !!
WE'RE GONNA DIE!!
NOT EVEN THE GODS WOULD BELIEVE THAT PEOPLE LIVE IN THE SKY!!
THE WORLD IS VAST!! EVEN BIGGER THAN BEFORE!!

YOU CAN COME BACK AND GET IT WHEN YOU'RE CAPTAIN, BUGGY.
I DON'T HAVE TIME FOR THIS NOW.
LOOKIT ALL THAT GOLD!!! HOW'RE WE GONNA TAKE IT BACK WITH US, CAPTAIN?!
WE'VE FOUND IT!!!
AWWWW !!!
NOT EVEN A LITTLE PIECE?!
ドーーーん!
DOOOM!
ALL THE WAY UP HERE!!!
"I HEREBY GUIDE THIS DOCUMENT TO ITS END"!!!
CARVE A MESSAGE FOR ME!
THE MESSAGE SPEAKS OF A WEAPON NAMED POSEIDON.
IT WAS EASY TO FIND THIS STONE IT'S JUST PACKED FULL OF STRONG VOICES.
IT'S A STORY OF GREAT POWER, ISN'T IT?
SHOW IT TO ME, ROGER.
ドン!!
DOOM!!
JUST LIKE THAT?
SHOW ME THE FINAL CHAPTER OF YOUR GRAND, LIFE-SPANNING ADVENTURE!!
WELL DONE, ODEN!!!

Chapter 967: ROGER'S ADVENTURE

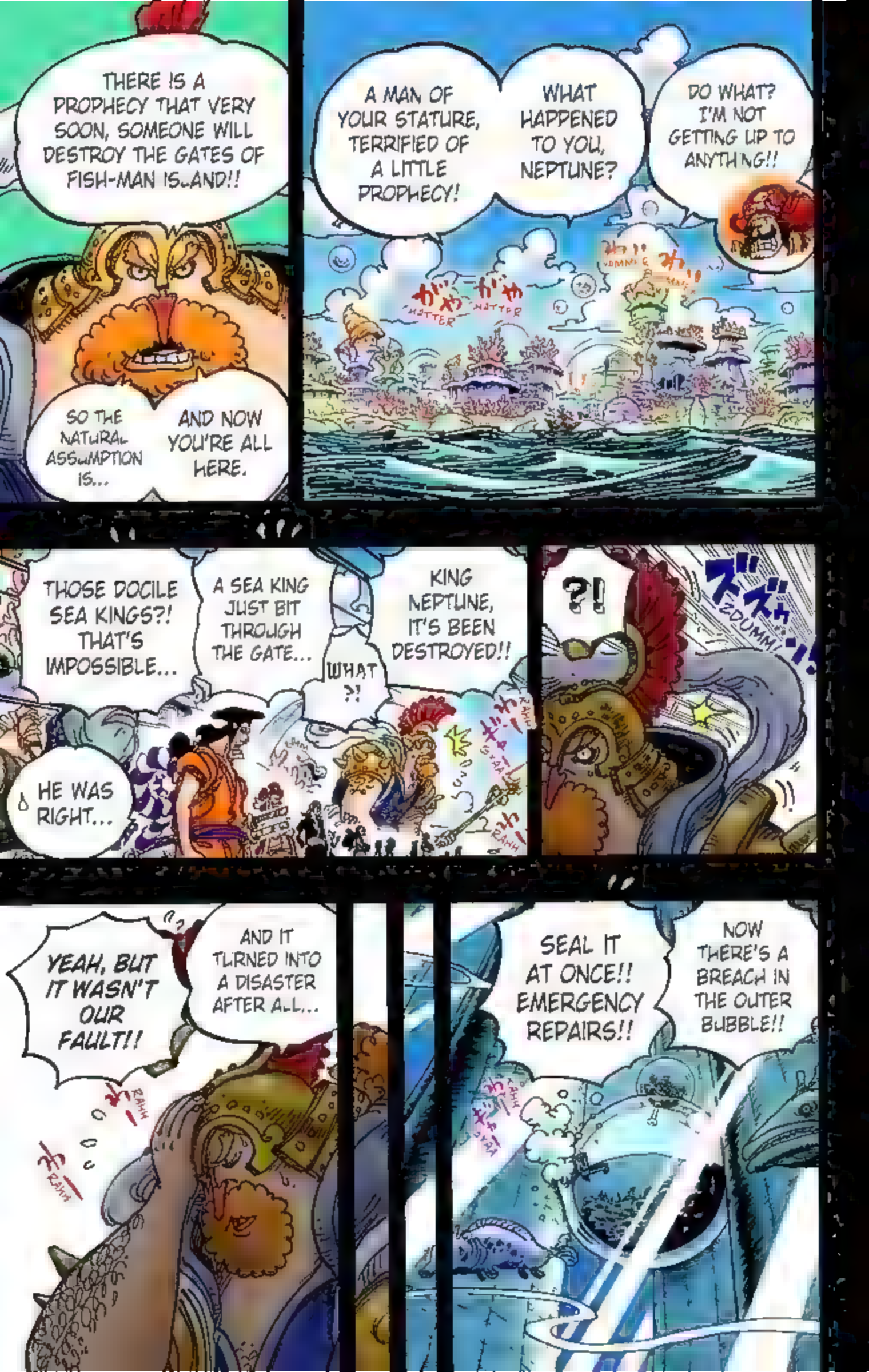
vol 96

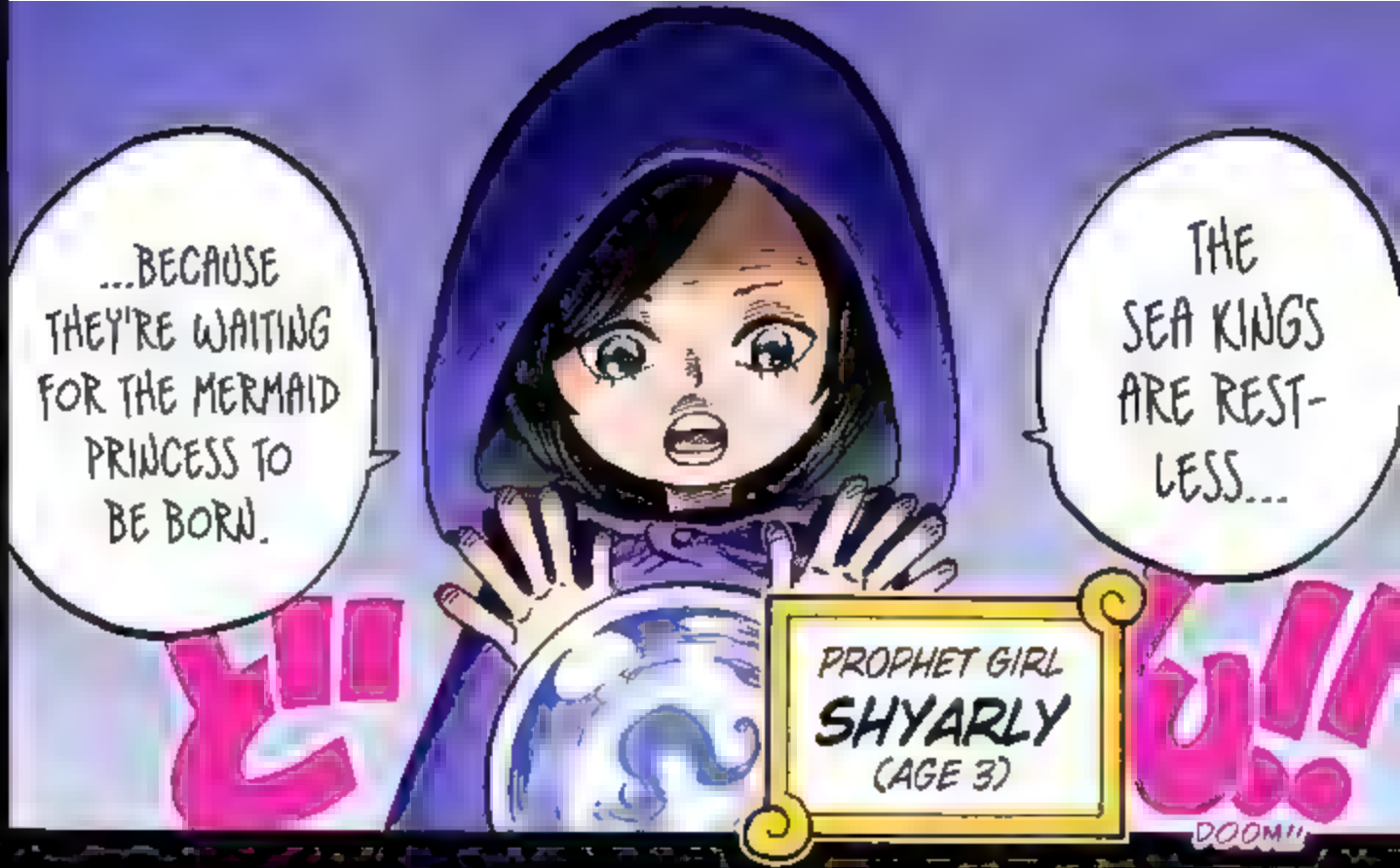
...AND PROCEEDED TO A CITY OF SHIP-BUILDERS.
NO, THE SOUTH POLE!!
THE NORTH POLE!!
WITH THE HELP OF GAN FALL THE GOD ATOP THE CLOUDS...
...WE DESCENDED SAFELY BACK TO THE SEA BELOW...
KNOCK IT OFF, BOTH OF YOU!! DO YOU EVER STOP SQUABBLING?!
OOH!
AH!
GONK!!
THAT'S THE KIND I NEED THE MOST!!! WHY DIDN'T YOU SAY SOMETHING?!!
RED ONES, THOUGH.
WHAT DID YOU SAY?! THOSE STONES ARE IN YOUR COUNTRIES TOO?!!
WE'RE GOING TO GATHER ALL FOUR OF THEM!!!
I'VE GOT IT IN MY GRASP!! WHERE IS THIS GUIDING ME?!
YEAH!!
...AND I'VE GOT A HUNCH ABOUT WHERE ANOTHER ONE IS!!
SO I'VE GOT ONE ROAD PONEGLYPH SHEET THAT I STOLE ALREADY FROM LINLIN...
WAY TO GO, CAPTAIN!!
BIG MOM

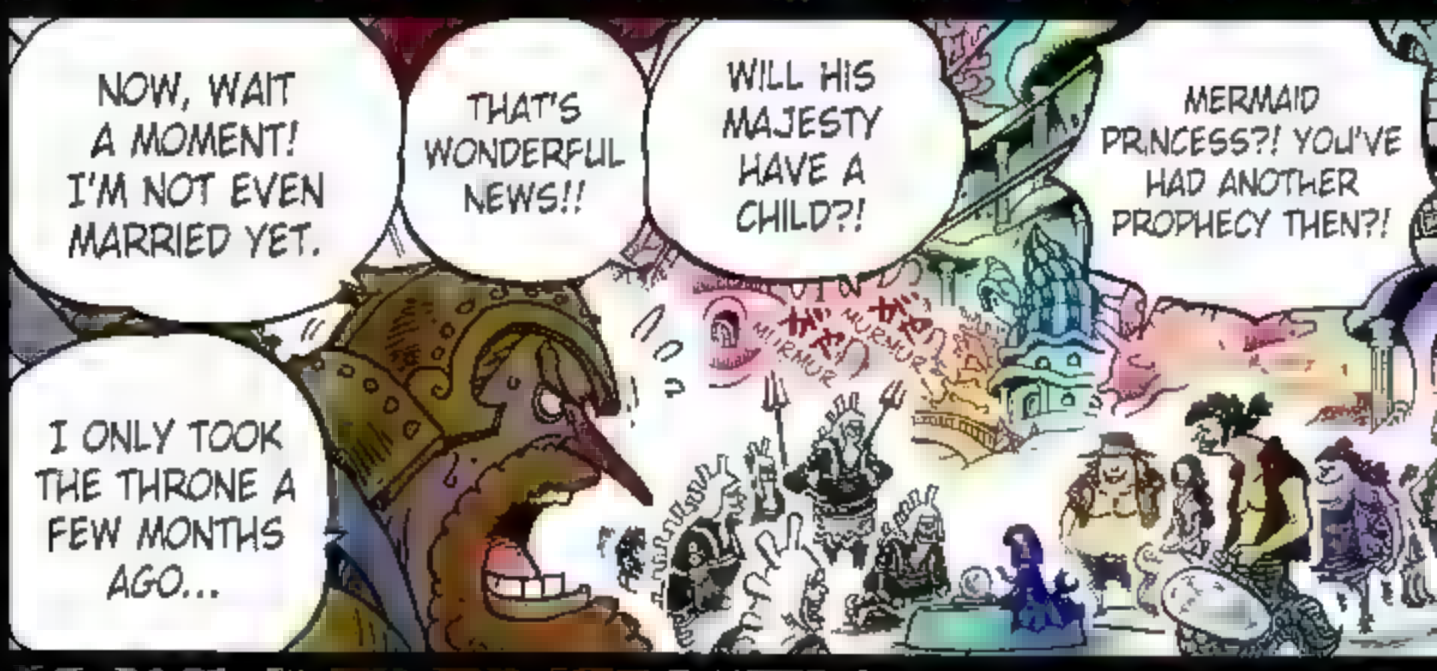
TOOOM!!
HEY, TOM!!
GOOD TO SEE YOU AGAIN, TOM!!
TA HA! HA...! HA...! IT'S BEEN AGES SINCE I SAW YOU GUYS!!
SCRAP HEAP ISLAND, WATER SEVEN
YOU CRAZY? I'M STILL DESIGNING IT!
DIDJA BUILD THAT TRAIN OF YOURS?!
...?
...AND YOU PEOPLE HAVEN'T PIPED DOWN A BIT!
ALL THIS TIME...
TOM THE SHIPWRIGHT
(THE MAN WHO BUILT ROGER'S SHIP)
YOU WERE ABANDONED?! BWA HA HA, WHAT A LAUGH!!
I JUST GOT ABANDONED BY PIRATES.
A PIRATE? NO WAY!
WHAT? YOU'RE AN ORPHAN? WANT ME TO PUT IN A GOOD WORD WITH OUR CAPTAIN?

YO HO HO HO♪
YO HO HO HOOO♪
YO HO HO HO ♫
YO HO HO HOOO♪
...BINKS'S BREW!♫
TIME TO SHIP OUT...
IT'S NO LESS DEADLY ON THE SECOND TRIP!!
WELL, DON'T BE CARELESS, GOT THAT?!
I WENT THERE WITH WHITE-KICHI TOO!!
AH YES, FISH-MAN ISLAND!!

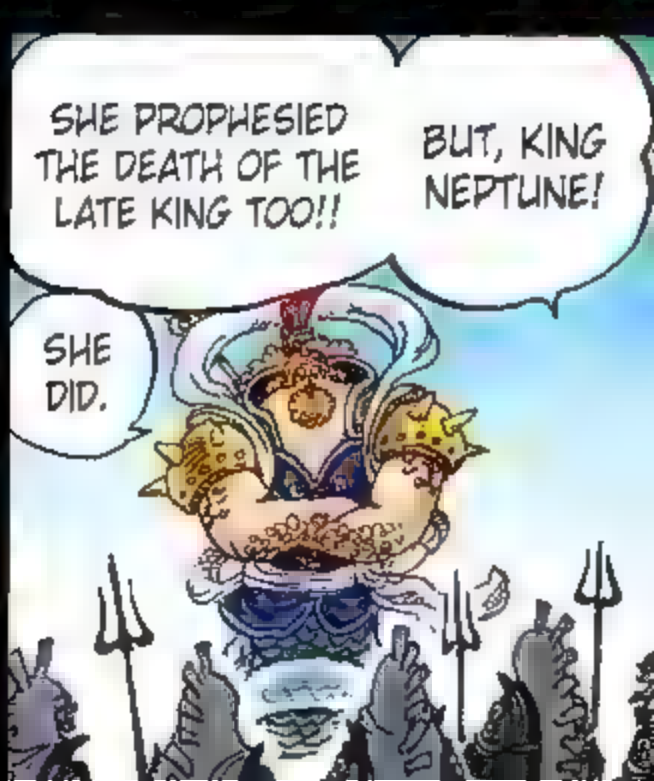
...
WHO'S THERE?! WHO'S TALKING DOWN IN THE DEPTHS?!
I HEAR IT TOO.
YOU DO, ODEN?!
HEAR WHAT? IT'S DEAD SILENT DOWN HERE...
RAYLEIGH! DID YOU HEAR THAT VOICE?!
NO, WAIT!! LOOK CLOSER!!
AAAAH !!
?!
WHY HAVE YOU COME HERE, SURFACE DWELLERS?!
ROGER?! AH YES, I SEE!!
SO YOU'LL BE THE ONE TO DO IT!!
DON'T YOU RECOGNIZE ME, NEPTUNE THE KNIGHT?!
IT'S ME, ROGER!!


THERE IS A PROPHECY THAT VERY SOON, SOMEONE WILL DESTROY THE GATES OF FISH-MAN ISLAND!!
SO THE NATURAL ASSUMPTION IS...
AND NOW YOU'RE ALL HERE.
A MAN OF YOUR STATURE, TERRIFIED OF A LITTLE PROPHECY!
WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU, NEPTUNE?
DO WHAT? I'M NOT GETTING UP TO ANYTHING!!
がや がや
HATTER HATTER
THOSE DOCILE SEA KINGS?! THAT'S IMPOSSIBLE...
A SEA KING JUST BIT THROUGH THE GATE...
KING NEPTUNE, IT'S BEEN DESTROYED!!
WHAT ?!
HE WAS RIGHT...
?!
ズズゥ
ZDUMM
YEAH, BUT IT WASN'T OUR FAULT!!
AND IT TURNED INTO A DISASTER AFTER ALL...
SEAL IT AT ONCE!! EMERGENCY REPAIRS!!
NOW THERE'S A BREACH IN THE OUTER BUBBLE!!


THE SEA KINGS ARE REST-LESS...
...BECAUSE THEY'RE WAITING FOR THE MERMAID PRINCESS TO BE BORN.
PROPHET GIRL
SHYARLY
(AGE 3)
DOOM!!


NOW, WAIT A MOMENT! I'M NOT EVEN MARRIED YET.
THAT'S WONDERFUL NEWS!!
WILL HIS MAJESTY HAVE A CHILD?!
MERMAID PRINCESS?! YOU'VE HAD ANOTHER PROPHECY THEN?!
I ONLY TOOK THE THRONE A FEW MONTHS AGO...
MURMUR
MURMUR

I MEAN, THE SEDITIOUS MERMAID OTOHIME AND HER POLITICAL PROTEST THE OTHER DAY!!
AND SHE WAS RIGHT ABOUT THE SEDUCTIVE...
THESE ARE NOT GOOD PROPHECIES TO BE CORRECT ABOUT!!

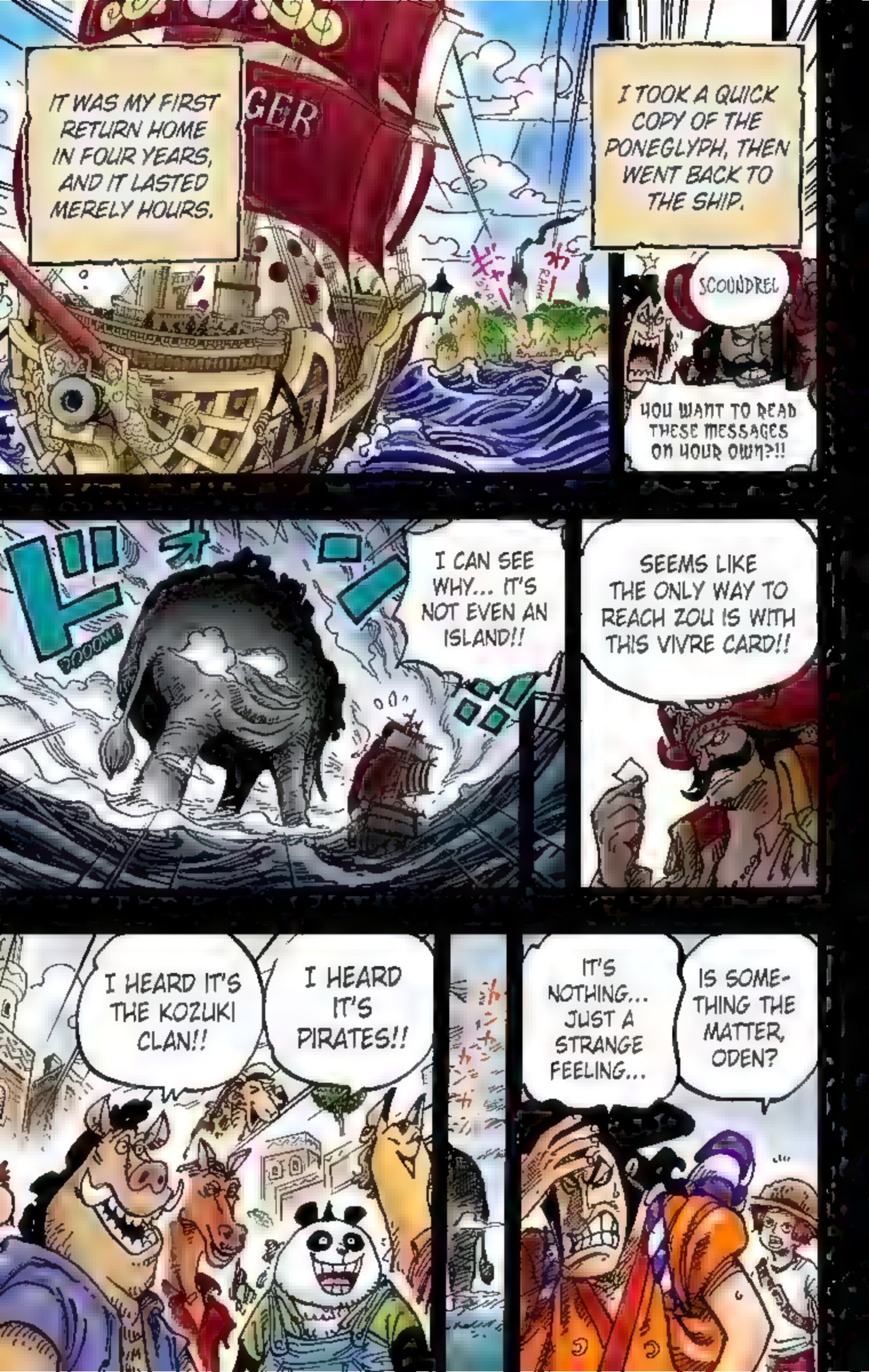

SHE PROPHESIED THE DEATH OF THE LATE KING TOO!!
BUT, KING NEPTUNE!
SHE DID.

IT SEEMED LIKE TWO STONES WOULD BE QUITE THE WINDFALL...
...BUT ONE OF THESE TWO IS NOT VERY IMPORTANT.
...TO CATCH UP ON SMALL TALK!
THAT'S NICE, NEPTUNE, BUT WE DIDN'T COME DOWN HERE...
HER PROPHECIES HAVE BEEN RILING UP THE COUNTRY LATELY.
IN THE SEA FOREST...
THE STONE ON THE ISLAND IN THE SKY SAID THIS IS WHERE IT WOULD BE.
WHAT ABOUT THE WEAPON THAT CAN CONTROL SEA KINGS? IS THAT HERE?!
THEN YOU REALLY CAN READ THIS WRITING?!
IT IS AN APOLOGY FROM SOME-ONE NAMED JOYBOY.
IT SAID THAT A MERMAID WHO CAN TALK TO SEA KINGS WILL SOON BE BORN. THEY ONLY COME AROUND EVERY FEW CENTURIES! SO PERHAPS...
?!
...THAT SENT A SHIVER DOWN MY SPINE.
WELL, THERE WAS A PROPHECY THAT LITTLE SHYARLY DELIVERED NOT LONG AGO...

IT'S JUST A PROPHECY! AND EVERY POWER DEPENDS ON HOW YOU USE IT!!
WHO COULD HAVE GUESSED THAT POSEIDON WOULD BE A MERMAID...
YOU'RE SAYING YOUR DAUGHTER'S GOING TO BE A WEAPON THAT'LL DESTROY THE WORLD ONE DAY?!
WHY WOULD YOU TAKE AN INTEREST IN THIS, ROGER? I'M DISAPPOINTED IN YOU!!
TEN YEARS FROM NOW...
IN TEN!
HEY SHYARLY, WHEN IS THIS MERMAID PRINCESS GOING TO BE BORN?
SHE WILL NOT BE HAIRY!!
WE'RE NOT COMING BACK IN THE FUTURE TO KIDNAP YOUR HAIRY DAUGHTER!!
WA HA HA! FEEL BETTER NOW? DON'T WORRY...
IT'S NOT THE WEAPON WE'RE AFTER, NEPTUNE. IT'S THE PEOPLE WHO CALLED IT A WEAPON...
SPECIFICALLY, THE VAST TREASURE THOSE PEOPLE LEFT BEHIND SOMEWHERE!!

O'ER ACROSS THE OCEAN'S TIDE...
THE WAVES WILL BE OUR GUIDE♫
SEA WIND BLOWS TO WHERE, WHO KNOWS?♪
...IN CIRCLES PASSING BY ♫
SEE THE SKY, BIRDS SINGING...
...THE SUNSET IS GOING WILD ♫
WITH IT SO CLOSE AT HAND, THE EXHALSTION OF HER LONG JOURNEY HAS FINALLY CAUGHT UP TO HER.
TOKI'S ORIGINAL DESTINATION WAS THE LAND OF WANO.
SHE OUGHT TO DISEMBARK ON WANO.
TOKI'S FALLEN ILL!!
IN THE SEAS NEAR WANO...
TOKI ?!!
BENG!!

IF YOU ARE THE TYPE OF MAN WHO STOPS NOW...
NO, ODEN!! YOU WILL GO!!
...THEN I'M GETTING A DIVORCE!!
!!
WE WILL STAY HERE WITH HER, LORD ODEN!!
KIN'EMON AND THE OTHERS DON'T KNOW ABOUT LADY TOKI.
I'M STAYING TOO, OF COURSE!!
IF YOU TRULY CARE FOR ODEN...THEN I BEG OF YOU!!
LET HIM...
WAIT !!
?!
...IN FACT, ALL OF WANO IS--
YOU LEFT KURI IN OUR HANDS WHEN YOU DEPARTED, AND NOW...
IT IS SO VERY GOOD TO SEE YOU AGAIN AT LAST, LORD ODEN!!
BE-BENG!!
ベベン!!
ベベン!!
ベベン


IT WAS MY FIRST RETURN HOME IN FOUR YEARS, AND IT LASTED MERELY HOURS.
I TOOK A QUICK COPY OF THE PONEGLYPH, THEN WENT BACK TO THE SHIP.
SCOUNDREL
YOU WANT TO READ THESE MESSAGES ON YOUR OWN?!!
I CAN SEE WHY... IT'S NOT EVEN AN ISLAND!!
SEEMS LIKE THE ONLY WAY TO REACH ZOU IS WITH THIS VIVRE CARD!!
I HEARD IT'S THE KOZUKI CLAN!!
I HEARD IT'S PIRATES!!
IT'S NOTHING... JUST A STRANGE FEELING...
IS SOMETHING THE MATTER, ODEN?

OH, WE HAD QUITE THE UPROAR AFTER THEY VANISHED!!
SO THOSE INCORRIGIBLE PROBLEM CHILDREN ARE STILL ALIVE...
...
IT'S A LETTER... FROM DOGSTORM AND CAT VIPER!!
MOKOMO DUKEDOM
DUKE GENGHIS BAAN
I FEEL SO... UNNERVED HERE...
YOU ALL RIGHT? IT'S NOT LIKE YOU TO BE SO NERVOS.
GARCHU !♡
AAAH!! WHAT'S GOING ON?!
WELCOME, VISITORS! GARCHU!♡
STOMP STOMP
TRACK
IT FEELS LIKE...
LIKE SOMETHING HUGE IS WATCHING US...
YOU TOO, CAPTAIN ROGER?!
I KNOW HOW YOU FEEL, ODEN...

AND THE KOZUKI CREST!!!
THEN IT'S TRUE THAT WE WERE BROTHERS WITH THE MINKS!!
DOOM!
THERE IT IS!! THE FINAL ROAD PONEGLYPH!!
OOOH!
SEE, EVERYONE GETS THEIR TURN... THEIR TIME TO SHINE!!
!!
LISTEN, KID... YOU'RE ON THE WAITING LIST!!
PEDRO, YOU SAID YOUR NAME WAS?
ぽん...!
PAT!
PLEASE, MISTER!! YOU GOTTA TAKE ME ALONG!!
WE HAD FOUND SEVERAL REAL PONEGLYPHS...
...AND THE FOUR ROAD PONEGLYPHS.
GRRGG...
OKAY, I WILL!! I'LL COME TO YOUR AID!!
WHEN IT COMES AROUND, YOU CAN HELP US!!
MY TURN?!

DO WE KNOW THE PLACE?!
SPEAK
CLICK
YOU ALL RIGHT, CAPTAIN?!
KOFF, KOFF!! HAGK!!
IN A PORT TOWN
CHATTER
CHATTER
WHAM
WHAM
WHAM!!
RIGHT NOW!!!
DOOM!!
WHEN DO WE SAIL?
ESH!!
YEAH, WE FIGURED IT OUT.
REDTARO CHOSE TO STAY BEHIND AND CARE FOR HIM. ARE THEY BEST FRIENDS OR MORTAL ENEMIES...?
...AND HAD TO FORGO THE VOYAGE TO THE FINAL ISLAND.
...THE APPRENTICE DECKHAND BUGGYJIRO CAUGHT A SUDDEN FEVER.
WHETHER OUT OF GOOD FORTUNE OR BAD...
AIEEEEE
IF WE'RE GONNA GO THERE...
...WE'LL TAKE OUR OWN SHIP SOMEDAY!!
YOU GOTTA TAKE ME ALONG!!
I'M BETTER NOW, I SWEAR!
AAAAGH !!
WEEZ
WEEZ

HE'S THE KING OF THE SEA!!
AT LAST, SOMEONE HAS CONQUERED THIS SEA!!
ROGER'S COMPLETED A FULL CIRCUMNAVIGATION OF THE GLOBE! HE'S THE FIRST EVER!!
ROGER'S PIRATE CREW HAS FINALLY DONE IT!!
RAAAAAAAH!!
BAM!
AND ON THAT DAY...
DOOM!!
THE PIRATE KING !!!
WHAT THE 100-YEAR VOID IS... WHAT THE PEOPLE OF THE D ARE... WHAT THE ANCIENT WEAPONS ARE...
...WE LEARNED THE ENTIRE TRUTH OF THE WORLD.
IN THE PAST, WANO WAS OPEN TO THE WORLD.
AND IN THE FACE OF THAT "VAST TREASURE," WHICH WAS VERY REAL INDEED...

WE LAUGHED UNTIL TEARS SPRANG TO OUR EYES.

AND SO DID WE ALL.

WE'RE THE FIRST PEOPLE TO REACH TH.S *FINAL ISLAND* IN 800 YEARS...

SAY, THAT GIVES ME AN IDEA!

WHY DON'T WE GIVE IT A NAME?

THIS IS QUITE A TREASURE YOU'VE LEFT BEHIND!!

A TALE FULL OF LAUGHS!!

OH, JOYBOY...

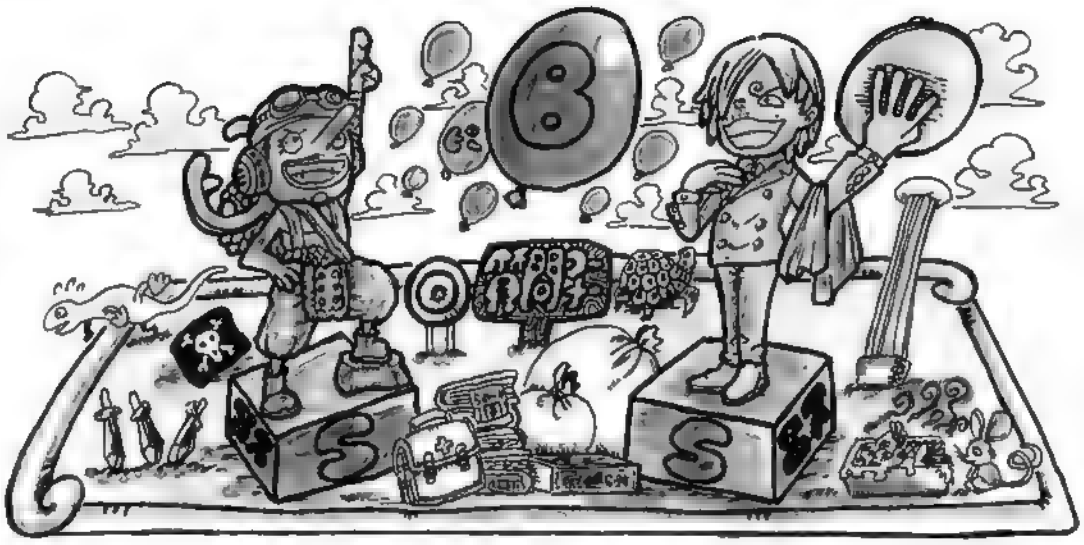
I WISH I'D BEEN BORN IN YOUR TIME!!

WE'LL CALL IT "LAUGH TALE."

DOONU

ROGER JUST LAUGHED.

SBS Question Corner



(420 Land, Hong Kong)

Q: So Nami likes all fruits, but especially tangerines. Does that mean she likes all other orange-like citrus fruits just as much as tangerines? I don't know, maybe she has a special attachment to tangerines… Please explain!

--Emerald Usa

A: Hmm! Well, Nami's favorite fruit is tied closely to her upbringing. You see, this is actually revealed in the Arlong arc, from about the second half of volume 7 through the first half of volume 10. Nami grew up in a tangerine grove, and she has many memories of them associated with her late mother. That's why she loves them more than any other fruit. Thanks for your letter!

Q: Sanadacchi!! Give me all of your Nami figures.

--Captain Nobuo

©Eiichiro Oda / Shueisha - Fuji TV - Toei Animation

A: Hey, hey, whoa!! Who do you think you're talking to?! Don't do that, especially if it's something dirty! I was just talking about some nice, heartfelt stuff! I'm not putting any of Sanada's gross stuff in this segment this time.

Q: Please give me the towel Onami used in the bathhouse!

--Sanadacchi

A: Nooo!! Get lost, Sanada!! Officer, he's over here!!

Q: This might be a weird question, but as the sole feminine member of the Nine Red Scabbards, does Okiku bathe separately from the others?

--Crybaby Kyoshiro

A: Not at all. She goes in with the group. She's known them since she was a little kid, after all.

Chapter 968:
ODEN'S RETURN

WHEN ROGER RETURNED FROM LAUGH TALE, REDTARO CAME TO HIM...

...AND ASKED HIM SOME-THING...

...ONLY TO SHED TEARS AFTER-WARD...

THE BIRTH OF THE PIRATE KING...

...CAUSED A STIR AROUND THE WORLD...

...PROMPTING THE MARINES TO LEAP INTO DRASTIC ACTION.

わあああ ああああ

RAAAAHH!

THE MAN WHO ACHIEVED WEALTH, FAME AND POWER.

THE PIRATE KING, GOLD ROGER!!

HEY, THAT'S ***GOL D. ROGER!!*** BUT I GOTTA SAY, "PIRATE KING" HAS A NICE RING TO IT!!

WELL, AT THIS POINT, I CAN UNDERSTAND...

...WHY THE WORLD GOVERNMENT WOULD WANT TO HIDE YOUR NAME!!

WA-HA-HA-HA!!

わははははは!!

...AS THE ONE PIECE.
THE WORLD AT LARGE REFERRED TO EVERYTHING THAT ROGER GAINED...
...THEY'LL ALL COME AFTER YOU NOW, ROGER.
BUT BECAUSE OF THAT FAME...
WA HA HA HA!!
AND THEY HAVE NO IDEA!!
THEY SAID GOLD ROGER'S GOT EVERYTHING IN HIS HOARD!!!
STEAL HIS TREASURE!!
FIND ROGER! NOW!!
I'LL BE THE ONE TO TAKE OUT ROGER!!
RAAAH
YOU'RE MAKIN' US BLUSH, YA RASCAL!!
WHOA, WHOA, WHOA!! WHAT'S WITH ALL THE GUSHING FEELINGS OUTTA NOWHERE, CAP'N?! YOU CAN'T DO THAT TO US!!
SEE HOW FAR WE CAME, ONCE I ALREADY KNEW I WAS GOING TO DIE!! I HAVE NOTHING BUT GRATITUDE TO YOU ALL!!
LOOKING BACK ON IT NOW, IT'S ALL BEEN MIRACULOUS.
RASCAL !!

...THE ROGER PIRATES !!!
I AM HEREBY DISBAND-ING...
AAAGH !!
GLUB BLUB ...
DOOM!
ALL RIGHT! HERE GOES!!
WE'RE READY! LAY IT ON US!!
...OF THE DAY THE TWO SOVEREIGNS SHALL MEET AGAIN.
THE WHALES ARE DELIGHTED IN ANTICIPATION ...
AND ANOTHER, IN A DISTANT SEA...
THE BIRTHING IS AT HAND!!
OUR SOVEREIGN WILL SOON BE BORN...
JUST TEN UNTIL THE BIRTH.
ANOTHER 15 TO GROW.
...AND SURELY ALL WILL GO WELL THIS TIME.
IT IS ALMOST HERE...
WE HAVE BEEN WAITING FOR SO LONG.

I'M CERTAIN THAT VOICE WAS SPEAKING THE TRUTH. SOMEONE WILL BE BORN...
...AND EVENTUALLY SURPASS US!!
IN TEN.
HEY, SHYARLY, WHEN IS THIS MERMAID PRINCESS GOING TO BE BORN?
WHO THE HELL'S TALKING OUT THERE?!
YOU DON'T HAVE ONE.
THAT'D BE MY SON, OF COURSE!!
THE ONE PIECE, THEY CALL IT...
I WONDER WHO WILL FIND IT.
SEE...WE WERE JUST TOO EARLY.
AND MAKE SURE ODEN GETS HOME NEXT!!
I'LL BE THE FIRST OFF THE SHIP!!
HEAD LS TOWARD THE SEA WHERE THE MARINES WON'T BE WAITING!!
ALL RIGHT! TIME TO DRINK, LADS!!
GUA HA HA HA!!
BUT I WILL! JUST YOU WAIT!!

HE'S BECAME VERY COMFORTABLE ON THAT SHIP. TELL HIM, "YOU TAKE CARE OF WHITE-KICHI" FOR ME.
NO.
HEH HEH! WILL DO!!
STOMP TROMP
STOMP TROMP
SHOULD I HAVE HIM SEND IZO BACK TO WANO?
I INTEND TO MEET WITH WHITEBEARD BEFORE I DIE.
HE HAD A WHOLE BUNDLE OF MEDICINE FROM THE SHIP DOCTOR, CROCUS.
HIS DISEASE WAS IN ITS FINAL STAGES...
...AND THEN HE STEPPED OFF THE SHIP.
ROGER SAID SOMETHING TO HIS OLDEST CONFIDANT, RAYLEIGH, THE MAN THEY CALLED DARK KING...
...WOULD NEVER, EVER CRY...
FOR THE CREW OF THE PIRATE KING...
WE WERE UTTERLY STOIC. NOT A TEAR WAS SHED.
...BUT THIS WAS A MAN'S FAREWELL.

PILES OF WRECKED SHIPS THAT TRIED AND FAILED TO GET IN!!
IT'S AS BRUTAL AS EVER...
THE SEAS AROUND WANO...
...
BUT NOW WE MUST OPEN ITS PORTS...
UNTIL THIS POINT, THERE WAS A PURPOSE TO THIS COUNTRY BEING CLOSED...
...YOUR SHIP WILL BE SMASHED TO PIECES WITHOUT GETTING ANY CLOSER TO WANO.
IF YOU STEER INTO THE WRONG RAPID CURRENTS...
...BEFORE THE DAY THAT JOYBOY APPEARS!!!
WE ALL KNOW THAT WE'LL MEET AGAIN ONE DAY!!
...WE PARTED WITH A SMILE.
SO OF COURSE ...
うおおん
"WAAAAH!!"
IT'S NOT AS THOUGH I'M DYING.

TOKI!!
HOW I'VE MISSED YOU!!
OH, ODEN!!
I'VE MISSED YOU ALL TOO!
VERY, VERY MUCH!!
MOMONOSUKE!!
HIYORI!!
ガバッ!!
OH, I DIDN'T REALIZE YOU WERE DESERVING OF MANNERS.
AND WHERE ARE YOUR PROPER MANNERS?!
WELCOME BACK, SCOUNDREL.
OOF...!!
YES, FATHER!!
LOOK HOW BIG YOU ARE NOW, MOMONOSUKE!!
WHAT'S THIS?! YOU'VE GOT PROPER MANNERS TOO!!

? ? ?
LORD ODEN!!
WELCOME BACK, LORD ODEN!!
LORD ODEN!!
WE'RE SO HAPPY FOR YOU, OTOKI!!
SHE IS A WOMAN OF GREAT CHARACTER. ONCE HER SICKNESS PASSED...
...SHE WENT INTO TOWN AND HELPED THE PEOPLE WITH THEIR WORK.
YOU SHOULD BE GRATEFUL TO YOUR WIFE, LADY TOKI!
I THOUGHT THEY WOULD BE ANGRIER..
I SEEM TO BE... POPULAR?
...THE NUMBER OF PEOPLE WHO DISPARAGE YOUR WILLFUL WAYS HAS DWINDLED DOWN TO NOTHING!
LADY TOKI AND THE CHILDREN ARE NOW TREMENDOUSLY BELOVED FIGURES IN KURI!!
SHE WORKED AND SWEATED WITH EVERYONE ELSE, AND TOLD EXCITING TALES OF YOUR ADVENTURES.
SHE NEVER PUT ON AIRS FOR BEING THE WIFE OF A DAIMYO.
BECAUSE OF ALL THE GREAT THINGS THEY'VE SAID ABOUT YOU...

YOU DID THAT FOR ME? THANK YOU!
IT'S ONLY BECAUSE WE LOVE YOU SO MUCH, ODEN.♡
RIGHT?
UGH, I'M SO JEALOUS!! I WISH I HAD GAME!!
KIKU! I WANTED TO SPEAK TO YOU ABOUT IZO...
OH, I ALREADY HEARD FROM DOG AND CAT!
ALL THAT MATTERS IS THAT HE'S WELL!
I SEE!
WHAT ABOUT DENJIRO AND ASHURA?
I DIDN'T SEE THEM A YEAR AGO EITHER...
ASHURA'S LEADIN' THE YAKUZA AND BANDITS IN KURI, TO MAKE SURE THEY DON'T GO WILD!!
DENJIRO'S BEEN WANDERIN' ALL OVER WANO...
...BORROWING AND PAYING BACK MONEY.
HOLDING BACK BRIGANDS, BORROWING MONEY...
THESE ARE NOT THE SIGNS OF A HEALTHY COUNTRY...
YES...
THERE IS ANOTHER REASON THAT EVERYONE IS DELIGHTED ABOUT YOUR RETURN.
I WILL TELL THE STORY IN ORDER.
AFTER YOU LEFT THE COUNTRY...
...WE DID OUR BEST TO MANAGE KURI IN THE ABSENCE OF ITS DAIMYO, WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE POPULACE...

I REGRET THAT I WAS UNABLE TO BE PRESENT AT HIS DEATHBED...
SO MY FATHER REALLY WAS IN POOR HEALTH, THEN.
?!
TO OUR CHAGRIN, YOUR FATHER, SHOGUN SUKIYAKI RECOMMENDED NONE OTHER THAN OROCHI TO...
THE REAL PROBLEM IS THE SHOGUN'S SUCCESSOR!!
ON TOP OF THAT, OROCHI WAS THE DESCENDANT OF THE KUROZUMI CLAN THAT CAUSED THAT TERRIBLE INCIDENT IN THE PAST.
AND HE NEVER ONCE RETURNED A SINGLE COIN OF IT.
OROCHI WAS LIKE A BROTHER TO ME NOW?! ALL I DID WAS LEND HIM MONEY OUT OF CONSIDERATION TO YASU!!
THE MORE I HEARD, THE MORE CONFUSED I WAS.
AND NOW I FIND THAT KUROZUMI OROCHI IS OCCUPYING THE POSITION OF SHOGUN AS MY PROXY...
PLEASE! LEND ME MONEY!

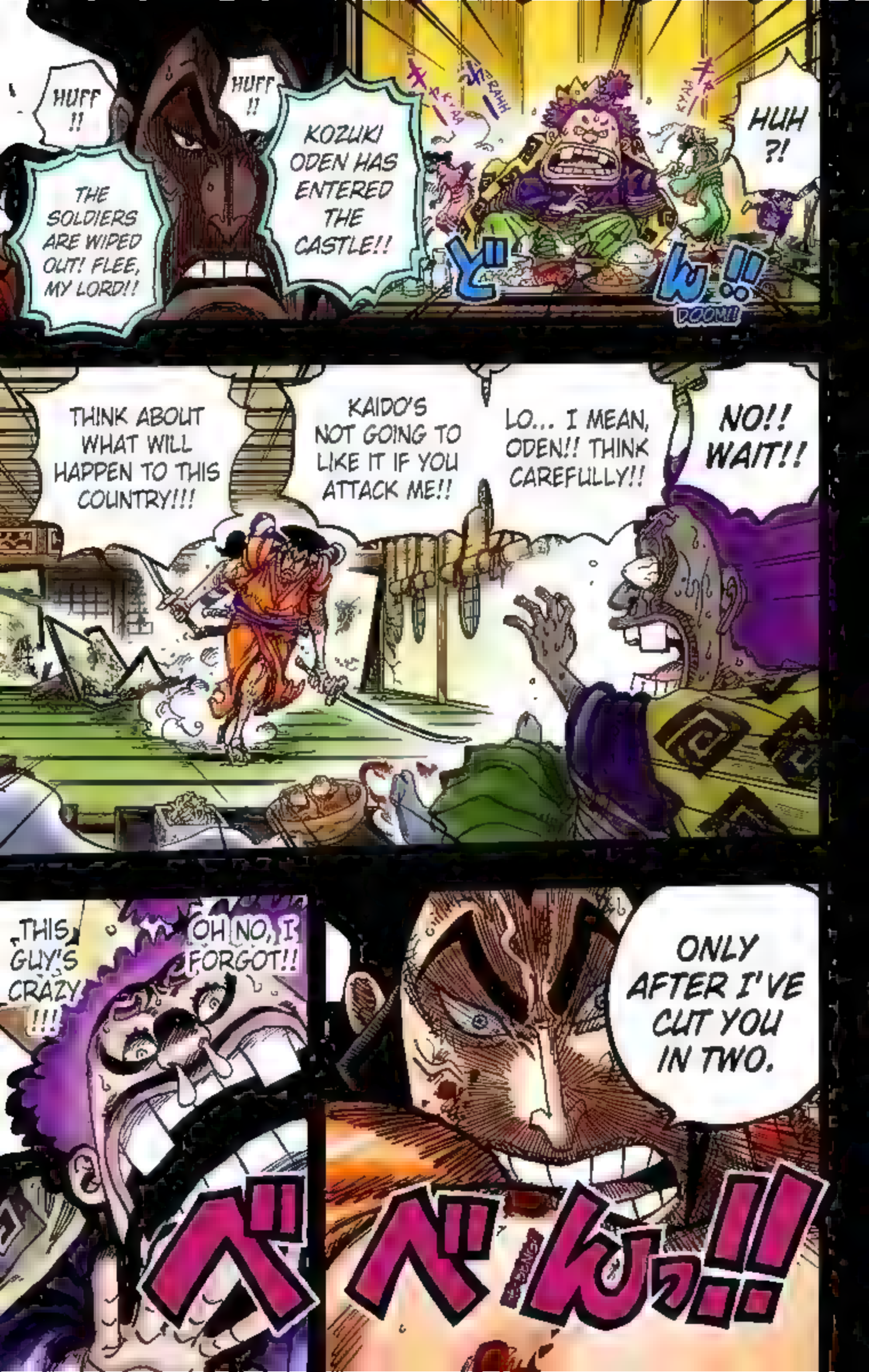
...THE MEN HAVE BEEN PUT TO WORK AT THE FACTORIES ON WAGES TOO CHEAP TO LIVE ON!!
BY THE SHOGUN'S OWN EDICT...
...FULL OF SUPERVISORS WHO MANAGE THE LABOR THEREIN.
...THERE ARE NOW A NUMBER OF WEAPONS FACTORIES IN EACH REGION...
AS I'M SURE YOU SAW ON THE WAY HERE...
OROCHI'S TAKEN ADVANTAGE OF THAT TO DO WHATEVER HE WANTS!!
...AND HE IS AS STRONG AS A MONSTER!!
THAT'S RIGHT! AND...IF WE WERE TO FIGHT BACK AGAINST OROCHI...
THE PROBLEM IS, OROCHI HAS THE SUPPORT OF A PIRATE BY THE NAME OF KAIDO...
HOW CAN THIS BE?! WHY IS EVERYONE SIMPLY OBEYING A SNIVELER LIKE OROCHI?!
...THERE WAS A MAN WHO REFUSED TO WORK, AND HE AND HIS FAMILY WERE EXECUTED.
ABOUT HALF A YEAR AGO... AT A WEAPONS FACTORY...
?!!
RAIZO!! TAKE LORD MOMONOSUKE AND LADY HIYORI OUT OF THE ROOM!
?
RIGHT AWAY!!
STOP, KIN'EMON! DON'T TELL HIM ANYTHING!!
...?
NO! SPEAK, MAN! WHAT IS IT?!

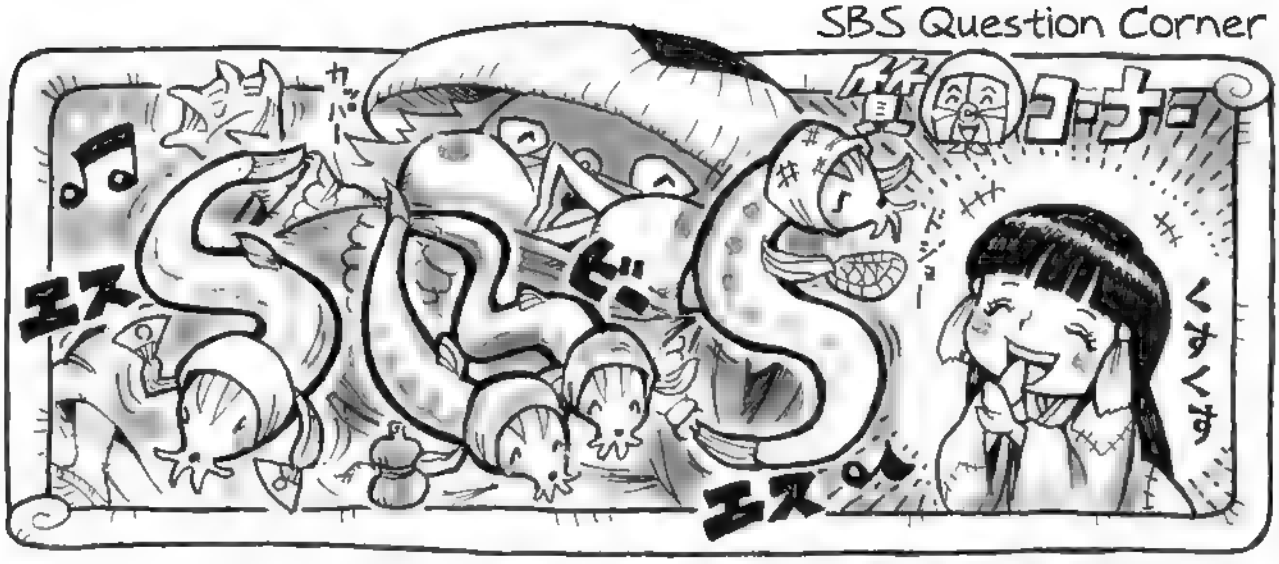
IN THE MEANTIME, KAIDO'S FOLLOWERS SNUCK INTO KURI BEHIND US!!
?!!
IN OUR ANGER, WE TOOK UP SWORDS AND MARCHED TO THE FLOWER CAPITAL TO PUT A STOP TO OROCHI. BUT...
THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW... WE'D HAD ENOUGH OF OROCHI'S BARBARITY.
ULTIMATELY, THE ENEMIES WERE DRIVEN BACK BY KAWAMATSU AND DOGSTORM, WHO HAD BEEN STANDING GUARD AT THE CASTLE...
...!!!
...AND THREATENED THE LIFE OF YOUR FUTURE HEIR TO THE KOZUKI CLAN, LORD MOMONOSUKE!!
?!!
WHOMP!!
がば!!
THEY INFILTRATED THE CASTLE...
...THAT LADY TOKI SUFFERED A TERRIBLE WOUND TO HER LEG!! WE EXPOSED YOUR FAMILY TO MORTAL DANGER!!
I AM SO SORRY! IT WAS BECAUSE OF OUR RASH ACTIONS...
I AM SO ASHAMED... I HAVE NO EXCUSE!!!
?!!
BUT IT WAS NONE OTHER THAN LADY TOKI WHO GAVE UP HER BODY TO BLOCK THE ENEMY'S ARROWS WHEN THEY FIRST STRUCK!

THEY SHOT AN ARROW THROUGH YOU...?!
IT'S FINE, ODEN! THE WOUND HAS ALREADY HEALED!
SHOW ME, TOKI!!
STOP, ODEN! IF YOU GET ANGRY OVER SOMETHING TRIVIAL LIKE THIS, THE ENEMY WILL ONLY--
HOW IT MUST HAVE HURT...!!
YOU PROTECTED OUR SON... YOU DID SO WELL!!
TOKI... YOU HAVEN'T HEARD THE STORIES ABOUT MY PAST...
TRIVIAL ?!
?!!
PROTECT KURI!!!
I DON'T KNOW ALL THE INS AND OUTS OF THE STORY...
I SEE NOW HOW OROCHI DOES THINGS!! STAY HERE AND PROTECT MY FAMILY, MEN!!

A FOOL HAS TAKEN CONTROL OF WANO!!!
STOP, LORD ODEN!!
CRASH!
I JUST KNOW THIS.
ビヒュン!!
DA ZOOM!!
A WEAK, COWARDLY FOOL USING THE STRENGTH OF A FEARSOME PIRATE...
...AND TAKING ADVANTAGE OF THIS CLOSED NATION WHERE NO ONE CAN INTERFERE...
ゴロン!!
GOD!!
...TO TURN OUR LAND...
...INTO A HELL-SCAPE!!

WILL HE BE THE NEW SHOGUN NOW?
THE LEGITIMATE HEIR?!!
YOU MEAN LORD ODEN IS BACK?!
...IS ON HIS WAY TO THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!
KOZUKI ODEN...
REPORT TO LORD OROCHI!!
AIEEE !!!
!!
RUMBLE
BENG!!
BE-BENG!
SHOGUN OROCHI! COME IN!!
ZSH...!!


HUFF !!
HUFF !!
THE SOLDIERS ARE WIPED OUT! FLEE, MY LORD!!
KOZUKI ODEN HAS ENTERED THE CASTLE!!
KYAA
KYAA
HUH ?!
DOOM!!
THINK ABOUT WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THIS COUNTRY!!!
KAIDO'S NOT GOING TO LIKE IT IF YOU ATTACK ME!!
LO... I MEAN, ODEN!! THINK CAREFULLY!!
NO!! WAIT!!
THIS GUY'S CRAZY !!!
OH NO, I FORGOT!!
ONLY AFTER I'VE CUT YOU IN TWO.
BENG!

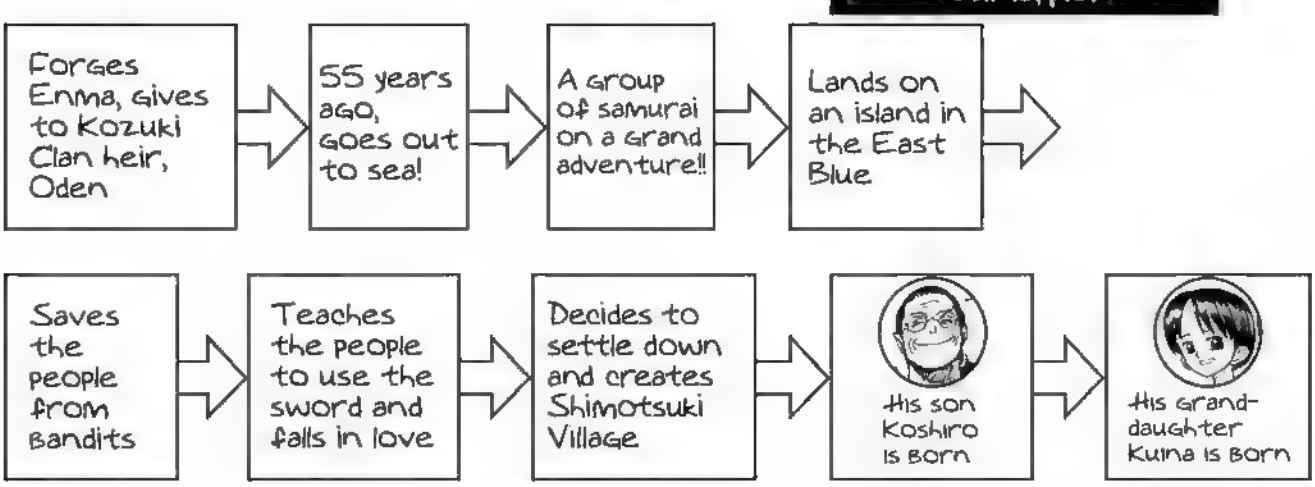


(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: Odacchi!! Here's a question!! We have Shimotsuki Yasuie, Shimotsuki Ryuma, Shimotsuki Kozaburo, Shimotsuki Onimaru--all of these people with the name of Shimotsuki. Is there a connection to the Shimotsuki village that Zoro grew up in, and his teacher, Koshiro? Zoro said he learned about the word "sunacchi" from the old guy in his village. Plus you said in the SBS of volume 92 that they came to the East Blue from Wano!

--Yuu

A: Okay. I think you can envision how this all fits together based on a close reading of the manga, but just to make it clear, allow me to explain! Here's the life of Shimotsuki Kozaburo, the blacksmith and swordsman.



So as you can see here, the "old guy in the village" Zoro knew was none other than old Shimotsuki Kozaburo, who originally sailed out of Wano. Huh? Wait, what does that mean for Zoro's bloodline...?
That's all for the story of Shimotsuki Kozaburo, the founder of Shimotsuki Village, for today!! Be-beng!!

Chapter 969:
FOOL OF A LORD

ベシッ!!
BENSH
AAAAAH !!!
ドドドド
DET DET DET
ガシャン!!
CRASH!!
AAAAH !!
OROCHIIII !!!
IF YOU GET ANGRY OVER SOMETHING TRIVIAL LIKE THIS...
...THE ENEMY WILL ONLY--
NO, ODEN!! DON'T DO IIIIT!!!
WAIT !!
SLICE!!!
!!!
GUAAAAA !!!

HMM ?!
ズバァン!!
GREEE!!
?!!
HYAAAA!! AIEEE!!
WHAT IS THIS?!
GANK
GRANK
CLING
KLANG
??
WHAT WAS THAT?!
HUFF, HUFF... WEEZ, WEEZ!!

THERE IS NOTHING TO WORRY ABOUT, MASTER OROCHI... HAVE FAITH IN THE BARRIER-BARRIER ARTS...
BIWA-PLAYING PRIEST KUROZUMI SEMIMARU
EEEEEK !!!
GET OUT OF THERE, OROCHI!!
IS IT GLASS?! DOESN'T SEEM TO BE!!
GONK
GONK!
BAM!
IF YOU WERE A PIRATE, YOU SHOULD BE QUITE AWARE...
KYO KYO KYO!! THAT'S RIGHT...
...!!
YOUR STRENGTH MEANS NOTHING HERE, ODEN!!
THIS BARRIER WILL RESIST ANY ATTEMPT TO BREACH IT.
...OF THE SUPERNATURAL POWERS CONFERRED BY A DEVIL FRUIT!!
OLD HAG KUROZUMI HIGURASHI
SONG
KURE
BARRIER
BUT NOBODY CAN KILL ME!!!
MWA!! MWA HA HA HA!! IF THIS WAS A PROBLEM ANGER AND VIOLENCE COULD SOLVE, ODEN...
...THEN ALL THE DAIMYOS OF WANO WOULD HAVE DONE IT ALREADY!!!
YOU HAVE POWERS THEN!!
THAT'S RIGHT. AS THEY SAY HERE, WE ARE SORCERY USERS...

I'M SURE HE'LL DRIVE OUT KAIDO TOO!! HE'LL KICK OUT OROCHI!!
YIPPEE!! WE'LL HAVE A NEW SHOGUN AT LAST!!
THE RIGHTFUL HEIR OF THE KOZUKI CLAN HAS RETURNED!!
DID YOU SEE THAT?! LORD ODEN RUSHED THE CASTLE!!
RAAAHH
CHATTER
BUT ONLY UNTIL I CAME BACK!!
...BUT I HEAR THAT MY FATHER PUSHED FOR YOU TO BE THE SHOGUN'S PROXY...
I DON'T KNOW WHY IT HAPPENED...
LORD ODEN!!
LORD ODEN!!
...BUT I KNOW THAT I CAN DO BETTER FOR THIS COUNTRY THAN YOU!!!
I HAD NO INTENTION OF BEING THE MAN IN CHARGE...
SO GIVE UP THE SHOGUN'S SEAT TO ME RIGHT NOW!!!

WHAT?! FATHER?!
?!!
AHH... IT IS GOOD TO SEE YOU BACK, ODEN...
カシャ CLICK!!
HOW ARE YOU ALIVE...?!
THAT STATEMENT DID NOT ACTUALLY CONTAIN THE SHOGUN'S AUTHORITY!
MWA HA HA HA... BUT THERE'S A TWIST!
?!
KYO KYO...
THIS HAG!! YES, IT WAS ALL LIES!! MWA HA HA HA!!
ME!!
バン!! BENG!!
THE ENTIRE COUNTRY BELIEVED IT, AND THEY ALL ARRANGED FOR ME TO TAKE THE SHOGUN'S THRONE!!
WHAT THE DAIMYOS AND ALL THOSE FOOLS BELIEVED IN...
...WAS A PERSON IN DISGUISE WITH THE POWER OF THE CLONE-CLONE FRUIT...
?!!
KYO KYO KYO KYO!!
カシャ CLICK!!
DID HE ACTUALLY DIE OF ILLNESS?!!
WHAT DID YOU DO TO MY FATHER?!
AT THIS POINT, NOBODY CAN POSSIBLY KNOW WHAT THE REAL SUKIYAKI WAS THINKING...
IN OTHER WORDS, I AM UNDER NO OBLIGATION TO CEDE CONTROL TO YOU!!

TWO PEOPLE COLLAPSED, SPITTING UP BLOOD. THEY BOTH FELL BLIND.
DOCTOR!! DOCTOR!!
EEEK !!
...POISONED ARROWS STRUCK HERE AND THERE, AS THOUGH FROM NOWHERE...
AS THE CROWDS LOOKED UP AT THE CASTLE, CHEERING THE RETURN OF THE KOZUKI CLAN...
AAAAH !!
LORD ODEN!!
?!
..THEY WITNESSED, AMID THE CLOUDS ROLLING IN, THE SIGHT OF AN ENORMOUS DRAGON FLOATING OVER THE CAPITAL.
AS THE TOWNSPEOPLE FLED INDOORS IN A STATE OF PANIC...
KOZUKI ODEN RETURNED, INVINCIBLE AND TRIUMPHANT!
...RETURNING MANY TIMES STRONGER THAN WHEN HE'D LEFT.
...THEN WENT TO SEA AND TRAVELED AMONG THE WORLD'S GREATEST PIRATES...
HE GREW FROM WILD CHILD TO DAIMYO OF KURI...
IN HIM, THE PEOPLE SAW A SAVIOR WHO WOULD RESCUE THEM FROM A CRUEL TYRANT.
...

...AND FINALLY WALKED AWAY.

HE DANCED AND BEGGED FOR SPARE CHANGE...

AH! AH!

HERE!

GYAAA HA HA HA

OROCHI AND KAIDO'S UNDERLINGS LAUGHED AND LAUGHED.

...AND THEIR GREAT DISAPPOINTMENT EVENTUALLY TURNED TO ANGER.

BUT THE PEOPLE'S HOPES WERE BETRAYED...

...HAD BEEN THE COUNTRY'S FINAL HOPE, IN A MANNER OF SPEAKING.

THE RETURN OF KOZUKI ODEN, THE RIGHTFUL HEIR OF WANO...

GENJI!!

WHAT'S WRONG WITH HIM?!

...

...AND IF YOU LAUGH, YOU LOSE ♪ HOO HOO ♫

HIS FEAR OF SNAKES GIVES HIM THE BLUES...♪

IT'S THE FOOLISH LORD OF KURI, THAT'S KOZUKI ODEN ♪

KYA HA HA HA

...STRIPPED TO HIS LOINCLOTH OUTSIDE OF SHOGUN OROCHI'S PALACE...

...AND DANCING LIKE A FOOL...

BUT WITHIN JUST A FEW HOURS, KOZUKI ODEN WAS SEEN...

千羽元

*LOINCLOTH CHICKEN WINGSTICK

WHETHER RAINY, OR WINDY, OR SNOWY...
...TO CAPER ABOUT IN FRONT OF THE CASTLE FOR SCRAPS.
ODEN APPEARED IN THE CAPITAL ONCE A WEEK...
HERE HE S AGAIN.
*KONNYAKU
*KOMBU
WHAT DID YOU SPEAK ABOUT WITH OROCHI?! WHY WOULD YOU DO THIS?!
PLEASE! TELL US THE TRUTH!!
I DANCE IN THE BUFF EVERY WEEK AND RECEIVE MONEY. THAT'S MY JOB.
EVEN THE PEOPLE OF KURI WHO BELIEVED IN YOU THE LONGEST HAVE GROWN SICK OF THIS.
PLEASE, LORD ODEN!!
A REAL SAMURAI WOULD RATHER COMMIT SEPPUKU THAN BE OROCHI'S LAPDOG!!
WHATEVER YOU DO, DON'T TURN OUT LIKE HIM... HE'S PATHETIC!!
IT'S THE FOOL OF A LORD!!
TALES OF HIS ANTICS IN THE CAPITAL REACHED KURI TOO.

...ODEN RECEIVED A NEWSPAPER FROM ABROAD, COURTESY OF SHOGUN OROCHI.
うぉあああああああ
WAAAAAAH
...WHICH WAS 24 YEARS BEFORE TODAY...
AFTER A YEAR OF THIS...
HUFF
SNIFF
どどどどどど
DUT DUT DUT DUT
THE WORLD WAS BUZZING OVER THE PUBLIC EXECUTION OF THE PIRATE KING, GOLD ROGER...
WA HA HA HA HA HA!!
...THEN LAUGHING, THEN WAILING AGAIN.
HE RAN UP AND DOWN THE BEACH, WAILING...
...AND THE ALLURE OF THE VAST FORTUNE HE'D LEFT BEHIND, THE ONE PIECE...
わはははははははは
WA-HA HA-HA-HA-HA-HA
IT WAS THE START OF THE GREAT AGE OF PIRACY...
じぁ
SNIFF
...SENT ALL KINDS OF PEOPLE OUT TO SEA ON A TREASURE HUNT.
YOU WONDERFUL MAN!! WHAT A LIFE!!!
ROGER !!

IN THE SECOND YEAR SINCE ODEN'S RETURN...
...A BATTLE BROKE OUT IN RINGO--THE GECKO PIRATES VS. THE BEASTS PIRATES
THE GRAVE OF RYUMA, GOD OF THE BLADE, WAS RANSACKED AT THIS TIME.
ALL THROUGH-OUT, ODEN DANCED...
..AND ALL WHO ASSOCIATED WITH KURI'S FOOLISH LORD WERE PAINTED WITH THE SAME BRUSH.
*EGG
THERE WAS THE FAMILY OF THE LAUGHING-STOCK...
DO YOU WANT A DIVORCE?
IS THAT A JOKE? OR ARE YOU TRYING TO MAKE ME MAD?!
THE VASSALS ...
WE'VE BEEN FAMILIAR WITH YOUR NAKED DANCING FOR YEARS AND YEARS, LORD ODEN! KAPPA PA PA!
IT'S NOTHING NEW TO US!!
AND THOSE FEW TO WHOM HE OWED A PERSONAL DEBT...
HE MIGHT BE A FOOL, BUT CALLING HIM A LORD IS MORE THAN HE DESERVES
HEY! YOU BETTER STAY AWAY FROM BOSS HYOGORO, FOOL OF A LORD!!
STOP THAT!!
PLEASE, STOP IN AND HAVE SOME TEA.
OH, HYO! ODEN IS HERE!
ばし!!
WHAP!!
...

...THAT YOUR DANCING'S GOTTEN SO MUCH BETTER, ODEN.
I WAS JUST TELLING HIM...
WELL, DON'T PUT YOURSELF IN DANGER, HYO.
I'D NEVER WORK FOR A MAN LIKE HIM.
THAT DAMNED OROCHI JUST WON'T GIVE UP!!
PLEASE, MA'AM, SPARE ME!
...AND NOTHING IN WANO CHANGED.
FOUR YEARS PASSED...
THAT ODEN'S SO OBNOXIOUS.
THIS SNOW'S A BIT NIPPY.
BWA-CHOO!!
THE FOOL OF A LORD IS BACK AGAIN.
THREE YEARS PASSED...
*DAIKON RADISH
...OROCHI MADE HIS MOVE ON KURI.
THE SHOGUN HAS COME TO KURI!!
IN THE FIFTH YEAR...
IT'S SHOGUN OROCHI!!
ベ
ひっ!!
SENG!

WHAT OF THE SHIPS...?! YOU KNOW, WITH KAIDO...
BUT, SHOGUN ...
?!
I WOULD LIKE TO BUILD A NUMBER OF NEW WEAPONS FACTORIES HERE.
AND I WANT YOUR HELP, ODEN.
OH, AND AS FOR HYOGORO, HE'S BEYOND MY MEANS TO CONTROL...
...?!
WANO WILL BE A WEAPONS PRODUCER!!
...SO I GAVE HIM TO KAIDO. HE'LL PROBABLY BE DEAD BEFORE LONG!!
!!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?
...HYOGORO THE FLOWER, WAS TAKEN PRISONER, WHEN HIS FOLLOWERS FOUGHT BACK...
THE MAN WHO CONTROLLED THE UNDER-WORLD FROM THE FLOWER CAPITAL...
...A TOTAL OF 16 DIED, PLUS HYOGORO'S WIFE.
GIVE OUR BOSS BACK!!
YOU'D FIGURE A MOBSTER'S WIFE WOULD HAVE MORE SELF-CONTROL, MWA HA HA!'
HIS OLD WOMAN CLUNG TO HIM AND WOULDN'T LET GO, SO THEY SHOT HER DEAD.
WHAT ...?
ドクン... B-BMP...
ドクン... B-BMP...
ドクン... B-BMP...
ODEN!
ドクン

GREAT BIG TEARS SPILLED FROM HIS EYES AS THE EMOTIONS HE'D HELD BACK...
...AND THIS WAS THE LAST STRAW OF HIS PERSEVER-ANCE.
...THE GREAT SAMURAI HAD BEEN SHOULDERING SOME TERRIBLE BURDEN ALL ALONE FOR FIVE LONG YEARS...
AS HIS FAMILY AND VASSALS HAD LARGELY ASSUMED...
...CAME FLOODING OUT ALL AT ONCE.
おおお
WAAAA
THE TIME HAS COME...
...TO STRIKE DOWN KAIDO!!
DOOM!!
NOW, GATHER ROUND!!
ベベン!
BE-BENG
AND YOU SHALL BEAR WITNESS...
...TO HEAR YOU SAY FOR ALL THESE YEARS!!!
THAT'S WHAT WE'VE BEEN WAITING...
ZME!

AFTERWARD, IN HONOR OF THEIR STRENGTH AND LOYALTY...

...PEOPLE CALLED THEM THE NINE RED SCABBARDS.

IT SHONE LIKE FLAMES UPON THESE MEN HEADING INTO BATTLE...

...AND THE KATANAS THEY WORE AT THEIR WAISTS BURNED JUST AS BRIGHTLY WITH LIFE.

ZSH!!!

WITH HIM STOOD NINE MEN, MADE SAMURAI THROUGH HIS PATRONAGE.

THE HOUR WAS SUNSET, THE SUN CRIMSON RED.

...TO THE ONCE-IN-A-LIFETIME UPROAR CAUSED...

WHAT'S THIS?

HUH?

ZSH ZSH ZSH ZSH

MJRMUR

MJRMUR

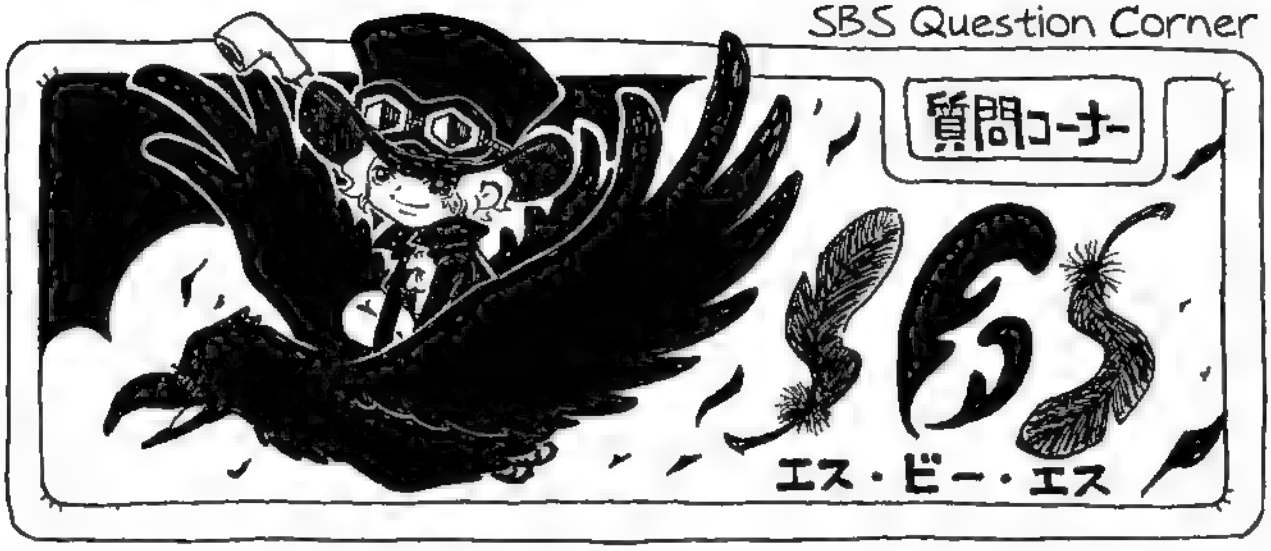
...BY KOZUKI ODEN, THE MAN FOR WHOM ALL OF WANO WEPT!!!

...OF WHAT SHALL BE KNOWN AS THE HOUR OF LEGENDS!!!

AND NOW, DEAR AUDIENCE, LET NOT YOUR EYELIDS BLINK, LEST YOU MISS A SINGLE MOMENT...

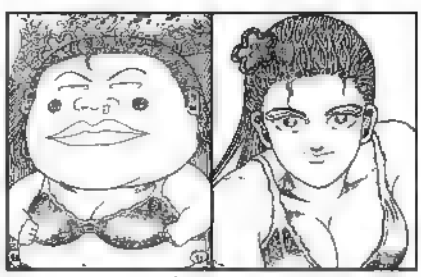
BEBENCH!!

ベ ベ ベ



(I♡OP, Ishikawa)

Q: Odacchi!! Is Shinobu modeled after Jane?!
--World Economic Part-Timer



©Masaya Tokuhiro / Shueisha

A: Oh! You think so?! Yeah, I kinda figured it out along the way, myself. Initially I was thinking about how the comedian and actress Naomi Watanabe has such an incredible and vibrant presence, so I based Shinobu on her, but eventually I started thinking, *You know, she reminds me of someone...* Then I figured out that it was none other than the legendary character Jane from my manga mentor Masaya Tokuhiro's classic series, *King of the Jungle Tar-chan*. Plus, Jane was beautiful when she was younger too, so it's really impossible to deny!

Q: We now know that Kawamatsu isn't a real kappa, but a fish-man. What kind of fish-man is he?
--Rubber- Flame Fruit

A: He's a tiger pufferfish. But he claims that he's a kappa, so let's just say he's a kappa!

Q: Odacchi! I want to see the human form of Brook's weapon, Soul Solid. I think it should be female, like Mihawk's swords. I think Brook would be very happy with that.
--Odamania's Big Brother

A: A woman. Got it!

Chapter 970:
ODEN VS. KAIDO

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 19: "BEGE AND VITO ARE IMMOBILIZED"

BE-BENG♪
ベンベン♪
BENG-BENG
ベベベン♪
BE-BE-BENG
ベン♪
BENG
どんっ!!
DOOM!!
ベベン!!
ベ
んっ!!
BENG!!

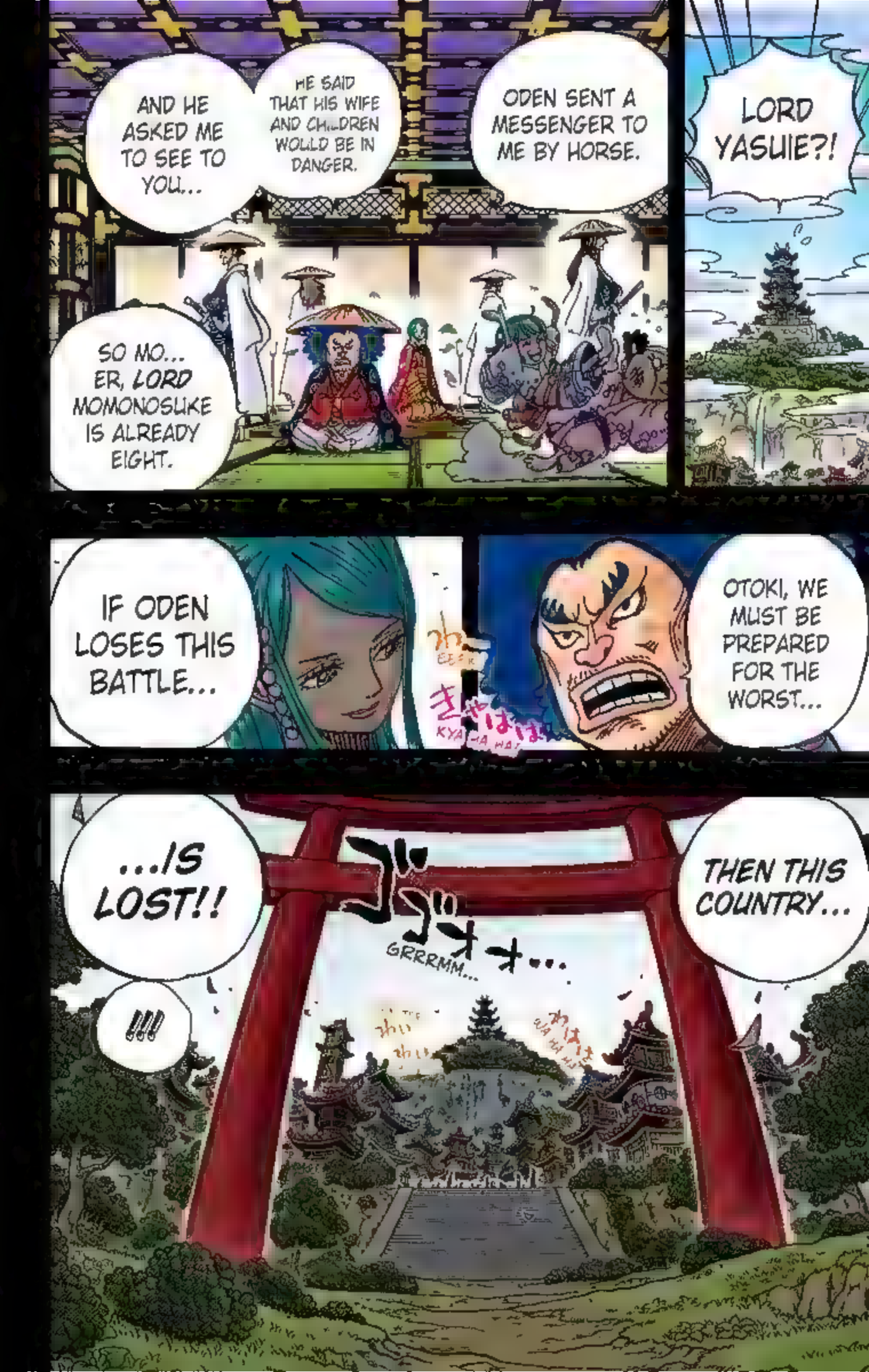
THIS IS NOT WHAT I EXPECTED!!
...!!
BENG!!
I'VE JUST HAD MY MANSION BUILT. I'D RATHER NOT HAVE IT USED AS A BATTLEGROUND...
PERHAPS I HAVE A SPY IN YOUR CASTLE, WORO RO RO RO...
SO I CAME OUT TO MEET YOU INSTEAD...
I WAS ON MY WAY TO CUT OFF YOUR HEAD AS YOU SAT ON THAT EMPTY ISLAND DRINKING YOURSELF TO SLEEP.
WHY ARE YOU SO THOROUGHLY PREPARED?! HOW DID YOU KNOW?
FWAP
I WASN'T EXPECTING A BATTLE OF NUMBERS.

WASN'T IT, KAIDO?!!
THEN IT WAS ALL A LIE!!
AFTER YOUR RETURN, IF YOU HAD JOINED FORCES WITH HYOGORO...
...WE WOULD HAVE HAD TO DEAL WITH ALL THE SAMURAI AND YAKUZA OF WANO TOGETHER.
WE HAD FEWER NUMBERS THEN. IT WOULD HAVE BEEN A DIFFICULT BATTLE...
THAT'S RIGHT... WORO RO RO. ALL LIES.
I SENSED THAT WE WERE AT A DISADVANTAGE THEN.

...AS A MADMAN WHO WOULD NOT BLINK AT ANY SACRIFICE, WORO RO RO!!!
ESPECIALLY IF YOU LIVED UP TO YOUR FEARSOME REPUTATION...
NEWGATE AND ROGER WERE LIKE THAT TOO. MIGHTY PIRATES... BUT SOFT, IN THEIR WAY!!
INSTEAD, YOU CHOSE A METHOD THAT WOULD NOT HURT ANYONE...
LET US SPEAK OF THE FUTURE NOW.
I STAND BY MY DECISION THAT DAY.
STRIPPED TO YOUR LOINCLOTH, MOCKED BY ALL!
AND YOU ARE ONE OF THEM!! THE FOOL WHO CHOSE TO DANCE!!
WORO RO RO RO!!
YOU HAVE NONE OF THE OLD KOZUKI DIGNITY!!
CHK...

RAAAAAHHH!!!

GYAAA !!!
FOLLOW LORD ODEN INTO BATTLE!!!
DON'T FALL BACK!! WE HAVE THE STRENGTH OF NUMBERS ON OUR SIDE!!!
KAAAHH
ウオォォ
WAIT A SECOND, IS THIS WHAT SAMURAI ARE LIKE?! THEY'RE SO TOUGH!!


AND HE ASKED ME TO SEE TO YOU...
HE SAID THAT HIS WIFE AND CHILDREN WOULD BE IN DANGER.
ODEN SENT A MESSENGER TO ME BY HORSE.
LORD YASUIE?!
SO MO... ER, LORD MOMONOSUKE IS ALREADY EIGHT.
IF ODEN LOSES THIS BATTLE...
きゃはは
KYA HA HA!
OTOKI, WE MUST BE PREPARED FOR THE WORST...
...IS LOST!!
!!!
GRRRMM...
THEN THIS COUNTRY...

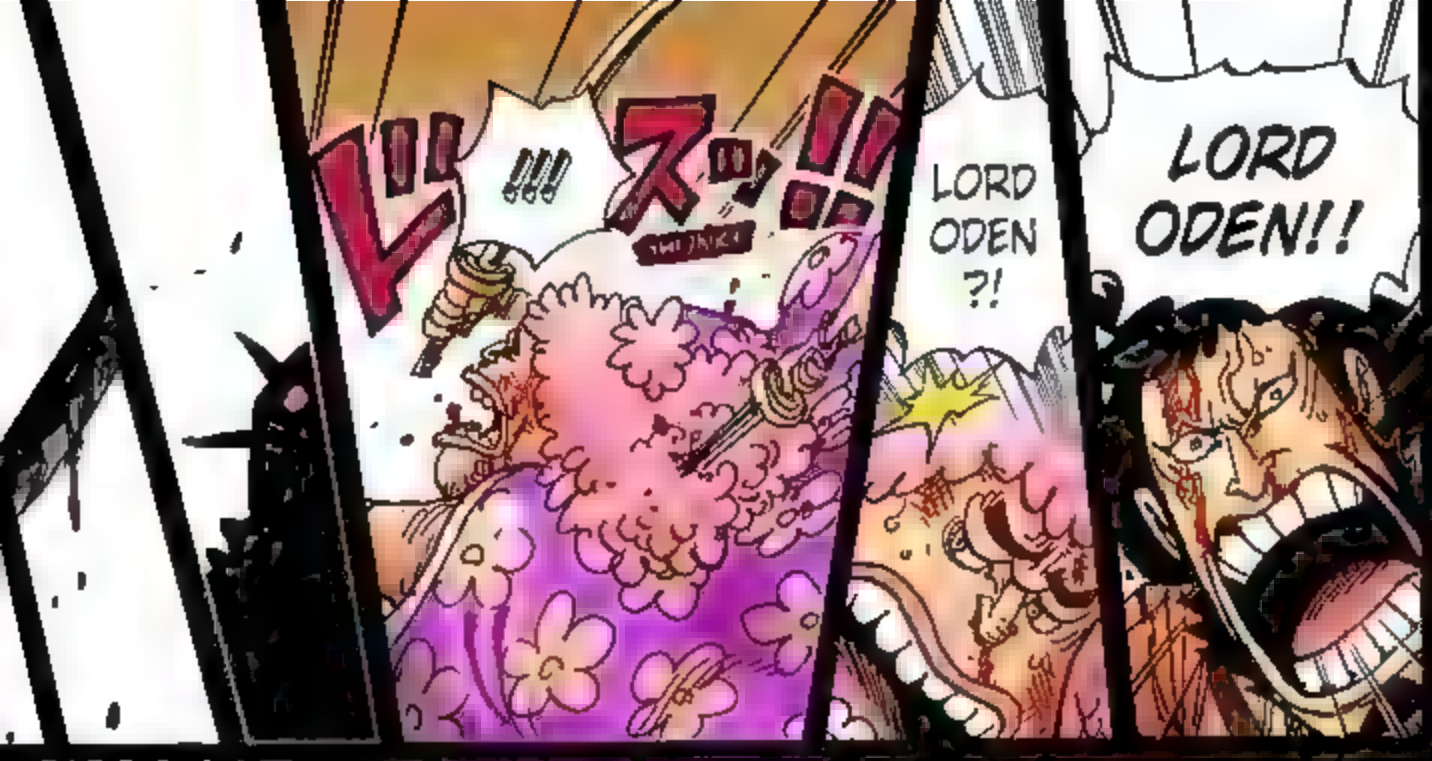
DM DM DM DM DM DM
ダダダダダダダ
?!
ドス!!
AAAH!!
HEH HEH!
!!
ジャキン!
CH-CHK!
BAM!
バ
I HOPE YOU DON'T MIND THAT I'M JOINING YOUR SIDE!!
WHO DID THAT?!
ZSH!!
?!
YOU MAY NOT REMEMBER ME, BUT I SERVED BACK IN THE DAYS OF SHOGUN SUKIYAKI...

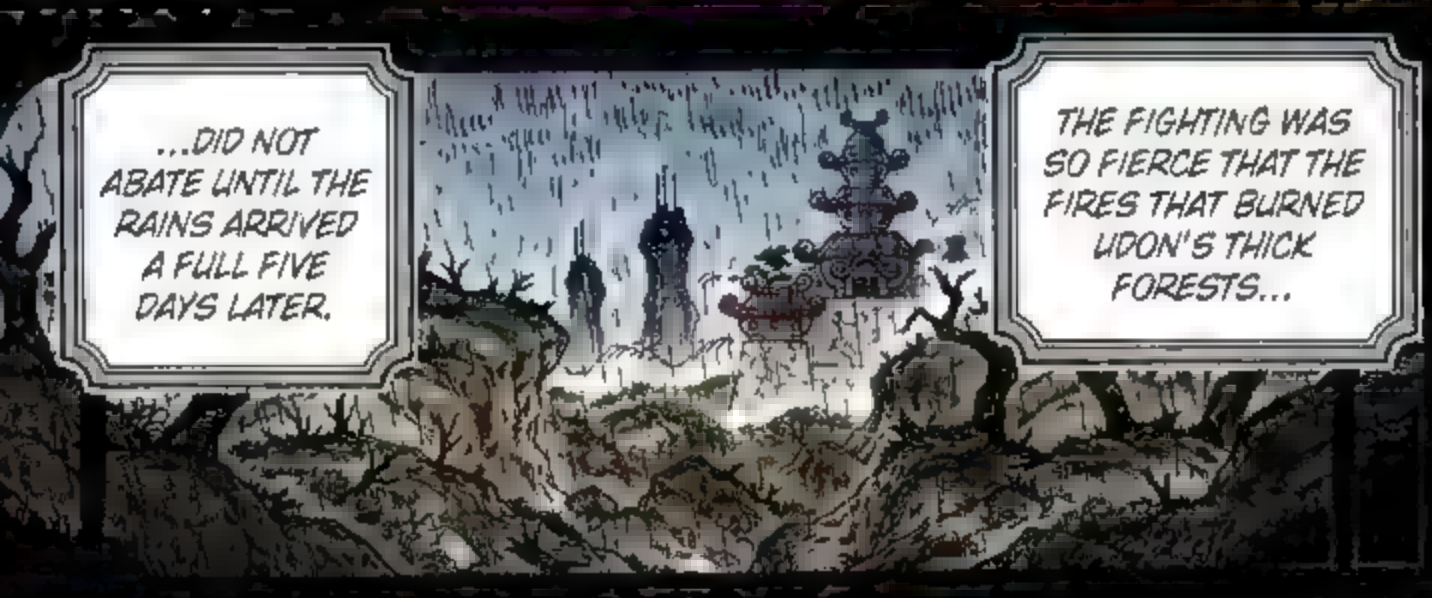
I SERVED AT THE CASTLE, BELIEVING THAT THE KOZUKI WOULD RULE ONCE AGAIN...
YES!! IT IS ME!!
!!
IS THAT SHINOBU ?!
I DO NOT BLAME ANY WHO WOULD LOSE FAITH IN A FOOL OF A LORD!!
HNG!
...!!
I DREAMED OF ONE DAY SERVING YOU AS SHOGUN...
...CHOSE TO SWITCH ALLEGIANCE TO OROCHI IN THE END!!
...BUT FUKUROKUJU AND THE KOZUKI NINJA LEGION...
RAAAHH
...SO I CAN NO LONGER STAY IN THE PALACE!!
I WILL JOIN YOU!!!
RAAAAH!!
ON ONE SIDE, 11 SAMURAI VENTURED INTO BATTLE...
WE WALK A PATH OF THORNS, SHINOBU!!

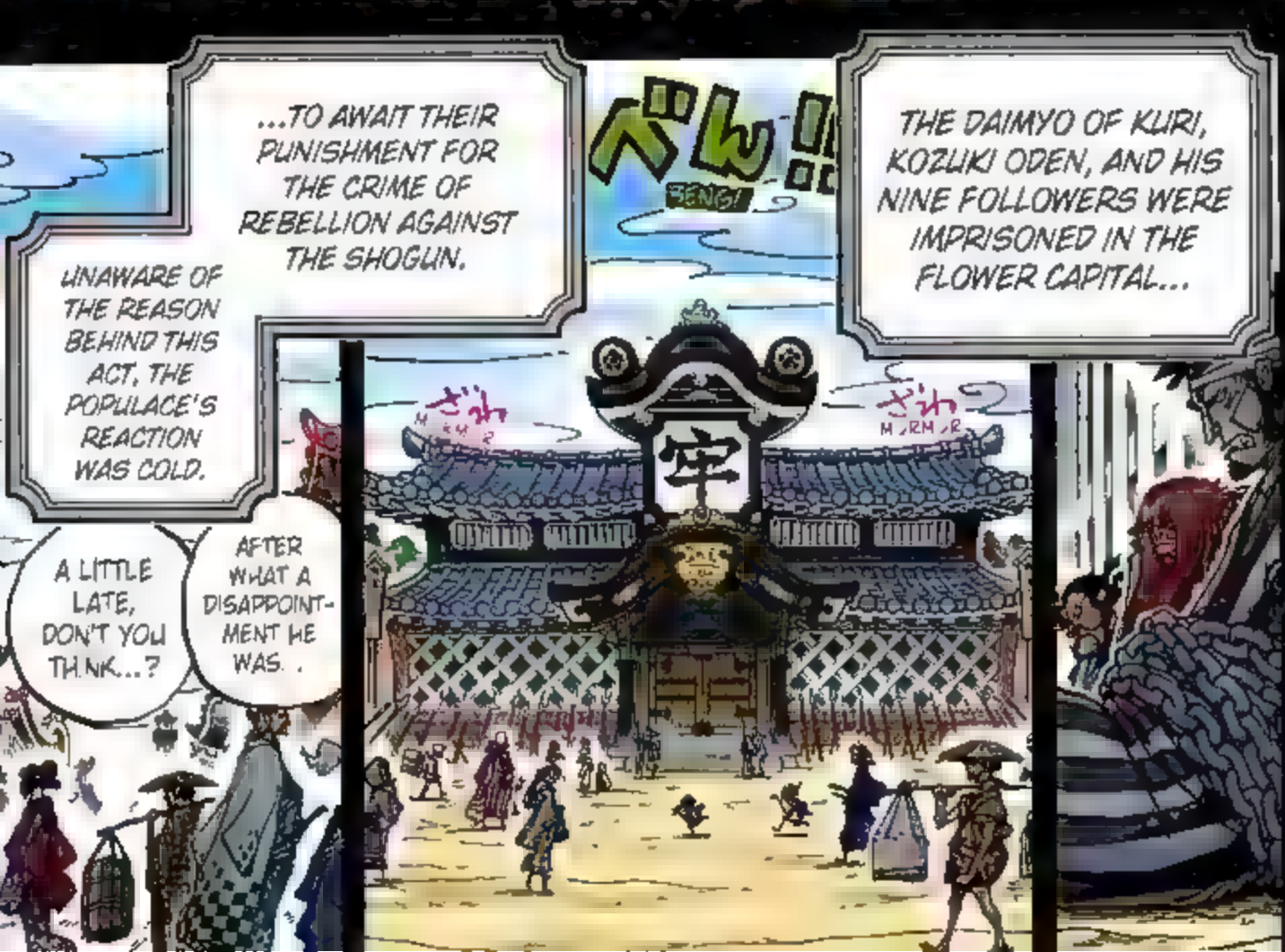
BE CAREFUL !!
SOME OF THEM ARE VERY DANGEROUS!!
ON THE OTHER, A THOUSAND PIRATES.
BUT THE BATTLE LASTED LONGER THAN EXPECTED...
...AS KOZUKI ODEN'S STRENGTH SURPASSED THE ENEMY'S IMAGINATION...
ODEN TWO-SWORD STYLE!!
AAAH !
THE ONLY THING I WANT TO CUT IS YOUR SCALY NECK!!
KABAM!

PARADISE TOTSUKA!!
!!!!
HE LANDED A BLOW...
...ON THE INVINCIBLE KAIDO!!
GYAAAAA
ぎゃあああ
OHHH...!!
ZSH ZSH ZSH
NEVER COME BACK TO WANO!!!
STOP RIGHT THERE, ODEN!!
?!
HELP, FATHER!!

GONK!!!
MOMO...
FATHER !
KUO KUO KUO KUO!
THROB
CLICK!
HEH
KUO KUO...
DRIP...


!!! ズッ!!
SHUNK
LORD ODEN ?!
LORD ODEN!!


...DID NOT ABATE UNTIL THE RAINS ARRIVED A FULL FIVE DAYS LATER.
THE FIGHTING WAS SO FIERCE THAT THE FIRES THAT BURNED UDON'S THICK FORESTS...

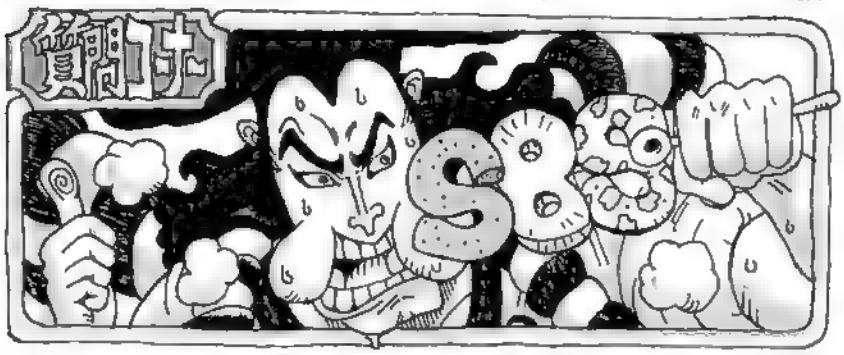

...TO AWAIT THEIR PUNISHMENT FOR THE CRIME OF REBELLION AGAINST THE SHOGUN.
UNAWARE OF THE REASON BEHIND THIS ACT, THE POPULACE'S REACTION WAS COLD.
ベン!!
BENG!
THE DAIMYO OF KURI, KOZUKI ODEN, AND HIS NINE FOLLOWERS WERE IMPRISONED IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL...
ざわ
MURMUR
ざわ
MURMUR
牢
A LITTLE LATE, DON'T YOU THINK...?
AFTER WHAT A DISAPPOINTMENT HE WAS..

I DON'T KNOW HER!! SHE IS NO VASSAL OF MINE!
THAT'S THE ONLY DOWNSIDE TO THIS...
HEY! THIS IS SERIOUS!!
...
DOES THIS MEAN WE WON'T GET TO SEE HIS NAKED DANCE EVERY WEEK?
FARMER
CHATTER
...
WHO ARE YOU?!
BEGONE, KUNOICHI !!
ARE YOU AFTER MY LIFE, THEN?!
OH, THAT'S LOVELY! WON'T IT BE NICE WHEN HE RETURNS?
I FOLDED A PAPER BALLOON FOR HIM!
MOTHER! WHEN IS FATHER COMING HOME?!
THE SENTENCE FOR THE SAMURAI HAS BEEN DECIDED!!
MURMUR!
!
FSHHH...
...

...THE TEN WICKED SAMURAI ARE SENTENCED...
IN THE PUBLIC SQUARE THREE DAYS HENCE...
...TO BE BOILED TO DEATH!!!
ベベベベ!!!
BE-BENG!!

SBS Question Corner

(Buchonosuke, Tochigi)



Q: Odacchi!!!♡♡♡ Who is he?! Tell me his name!!
--420 Land

A: You're talking about one of the Roger Pirates. I had lots of questions about Roger's crew, so I'll just put up my rough design sketches of the main members of the group. It'll continue later on page 154, so check them out!! Don't worry, you don't need to know their names!!

Chapter 971: SENTENCED TO BOIL

...WHY IS MY LIFE IN DANGER?
MOTHER ...
IT HASN'T BEEN TASTED FOR POISON YET.
DON'T EAT THAT, MOMONOSUKE !!
...AND YOU ARE MEANT TO ONE DAY CARRY THIS NATION ON YOUR SHOULDERS.
BECAUSE YOUR FATHER IS A GREAT MAN...
MUNCH MUNCH
BROTHER ?
...
DRIP DRIP
IS IT TRUE... THAT TODAY... F-FATHER WILL BE...
MOTHER ...
IT'S SAFE FOR YOU, LORD MOMONOSUKE, LADY HIYORI.

BLUB
BLUB
...WILL BEGIN MOMENTARILY!!
THE PUBLIC EXECUTION OF KOZUKI ODEN AND HIS NINE VASSALS...
WE DON'T WANNA MISS THIS!!
IT ONLY TAKES A SECOND, BECAUSE THEY USE OIL!
HURRY!! IT'S NOT EVERY DAY YOU GET TO SEE A BOILING!!

SO WHAT WAS HE GOOD FOR ANYWAY?
...I THOUGHT HIS STRENGTH WAS THE REAL DEAL...
EVEN FOR A FOOL OF A LORD...
SO HE COULDN'T BEAT KAIDO IN THE END.
どよ どよ
MURMUR MURMUR
IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT I SURVIVE.
!
I REQUEST THAT YOU GIVE ME A CHANCE!!

INTO THE POT ALREADY!!
NO MORE JOKES! DON'T BEG FOR YOUR LIFE NOW!!
SLIP
AAAH !!
FZSH!!
WHAT THE...?
BWAA-EAEAH !!!
HELP!! HELP MEEE!!!
SPLASH
SPLOSH!!
FWOOSH!!
AAAH, NO!! STAY AWAY!!
...!!
RAAAAH
WOBBLE..
CRASHK!!
THUMP
SH—HH
FSSSS

IF ANY OF US WITHSTAND THE BOILING FOR THE AMOUNT OF TIME YOU AGREE UPON...
...PLEASE LET THOSE WHO DO GO FREE!!!
ALL TEN OF US WILL ENTER THE POT TOGETHER.
BLUB
BLUB
THIS IS AN INSTANTANEOUS DEATH SENTENCE!! MWA HA HA HA!!
WITH-STAND?!
LORD ODEN, WHAT IS THIS?!
WORO RO RO RO!! LET'S SEE YOU LAST THAT LONG!
IT'S ENOUGH TIME TO GET LIGHTHEADED IN THE BATH!!
YOU HAVE ONE HOUR!!
!
GO GET A CLOCK TO COUNT THE TIME!!
YES, SIR!

PATHETIC TO THE VERY END...
CAN YOU MAKE IT QUICK? I'VE GOT ERRANDS TO RUN!
HE STILL WON'T JUST GIVE UP...
GRL RC RC
DO I HAVE YOUR WORD ON THAT?
OF COURSE!!
AAAAHHH !!!
FZZSH!!!
BOOSH!
?!!
ALL OF YOU... GET ON TOP OF THE PLANK!!!
?!
CRAK!
SHUNK!!
AND WE'LL MEET AGAIN IN THE AFTERLIFE!!!
AFTER HIM!!
DON'T LET OUR LORD GO ALONE!!

IT OUGHT TO BE THE OTHER WAY AROUND, LORD ODEN!!

NO, LORD ODEN!! STOP THIS!!

WE SHOULD BE THE ONES TO HOLD *YOU* UP!!!

LORD ODEN!!

HUH ?!!

SHUT UP AND STAY THERE!!! THIS IS AN ORDER!!!

LORD ODEN!!!

ドーン!!!

DOOM!!

HEY, WHAT'S GOING ON?!
HIS VASSALS AREN'T EVEN TOUCHING THE OIL!!
WORO RO RO RO!!
BUT ALL TEN OF THEM ARE WITHIN THE POT, IT'S TRUE!! VERY ENTERTAINING!!
WELL DONE, ODEN!!
HE'S HOLDING UP NINE GREAT BIG MEN ON HIS OWN!!!
THAT WOULD TAKE INCREDIBLE PHYSICAL STRENGTH ALREADY...
...BUT TO DO IT WHILE STANDING IN BOILING OIL?!!
...!!
LORD ODEN...!!
GLUB
GLUB
GLUB

カチ コチ
TICK TOCK
カチ コチ
TICK TOCK
LORD ODEN, PUT US DOWN!!
FZSH!!!
WORO RO RO!!
WHAT'S THE MATTER?! IT HASN'T EVEN BEEN ONE MINUTE YET!!
カチ コチ
TICK TOCK
カチ コチ
TICK TOCK
ゴウン…
GWOM...
ゴウン…
GWOM...
ざわ
MURMUR
ざわ
MURMUR
GULP ...!!
HOW STRONG CAN ONE MAN'S SKIN BE?
ゴオオ…!!
FWOOM!!
グッ
GLUB
グッ
GLUB
BSHT!!

I FEEL AS THOUGH THE HEAT ALONE IS GOING TO ROAST ME ALIVE!!

STOP WHININ', RAIZO, OR I'LL *REALLY* GIVE YA SOMETHIN' TO COMPLAIN ABOUT!! ALL WE GOTTA DO IS STAND HERE!!

DON'T MOVE, CAT!! THE SHIFTING WILL WEIGH ON HIM BELOW!!

HUFF ...!!

HUFF !!

ズル SLIP

ガク GA-KUNK!!

ブシュ! BOMB!

FOUR MINUTES PASS...

カチ TICK コチ.. TOCK...

カチ TICK コチ.. TOCK

I HEARD IT WAS ONLY SUPPOSED TO TAKE A SECOND.

I THOUGHT HE'D BE SCREAMING...

...AND DYING IN AGONY AND SUCH.

THIS IS SURPRISINGLY BORING...

ざわ MURMUR

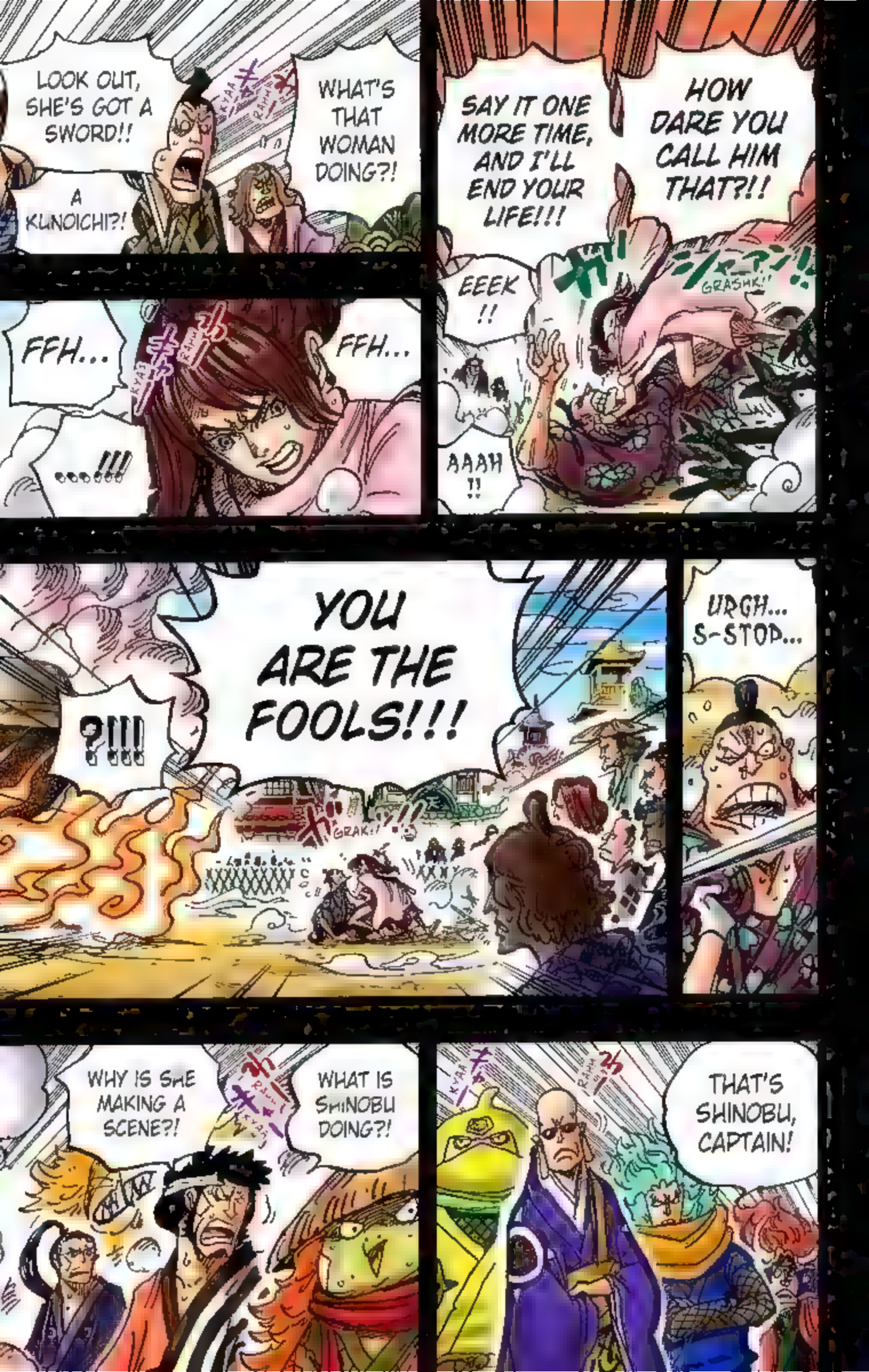
ざわ MURMUR

...

I'M GONNA GET GOING NOW. I CAN'T WASTE ANY MORE OF MY TIME ON THIS FOOL OF A LORD!

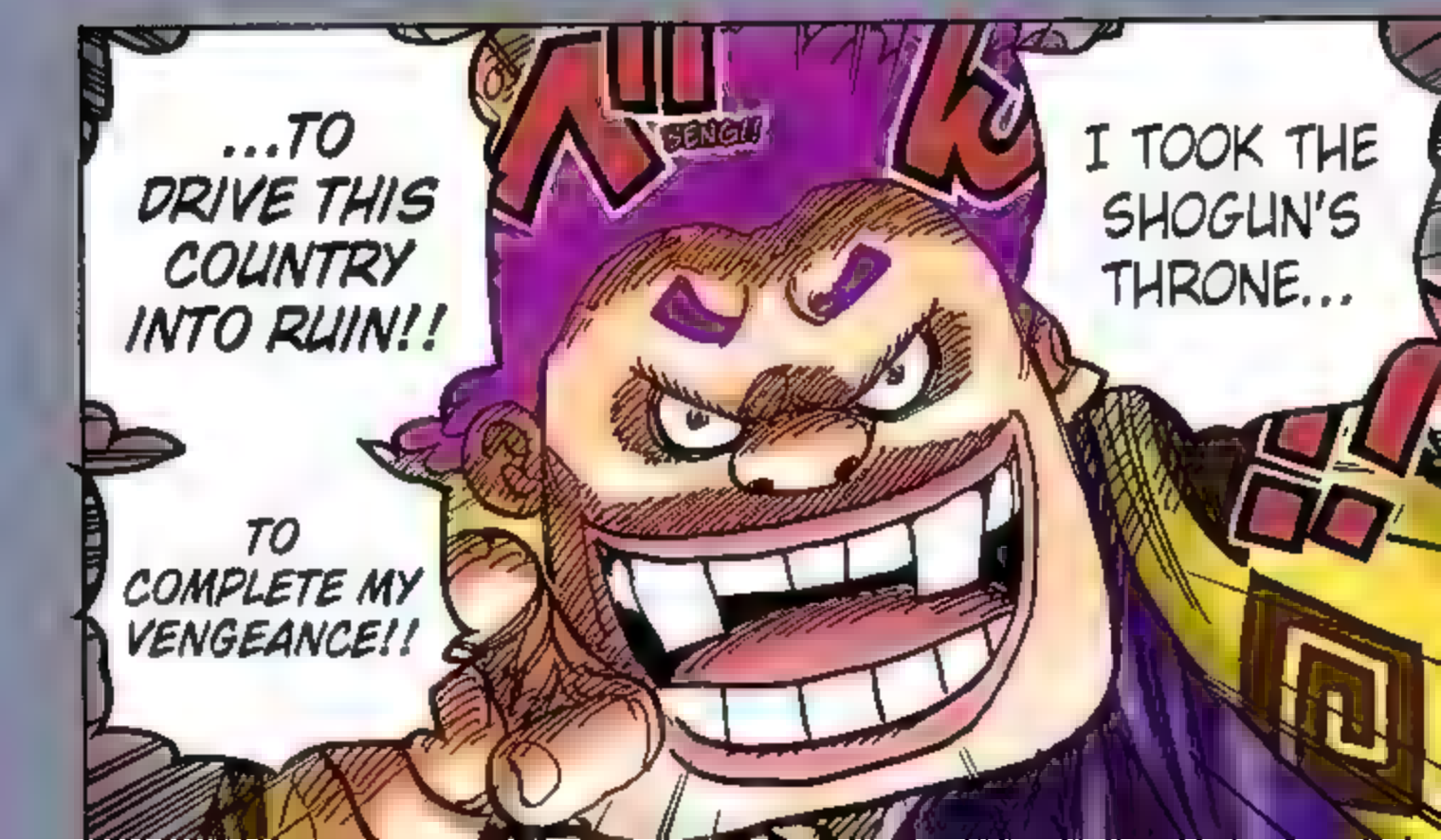
ムカッ!! GRRR!

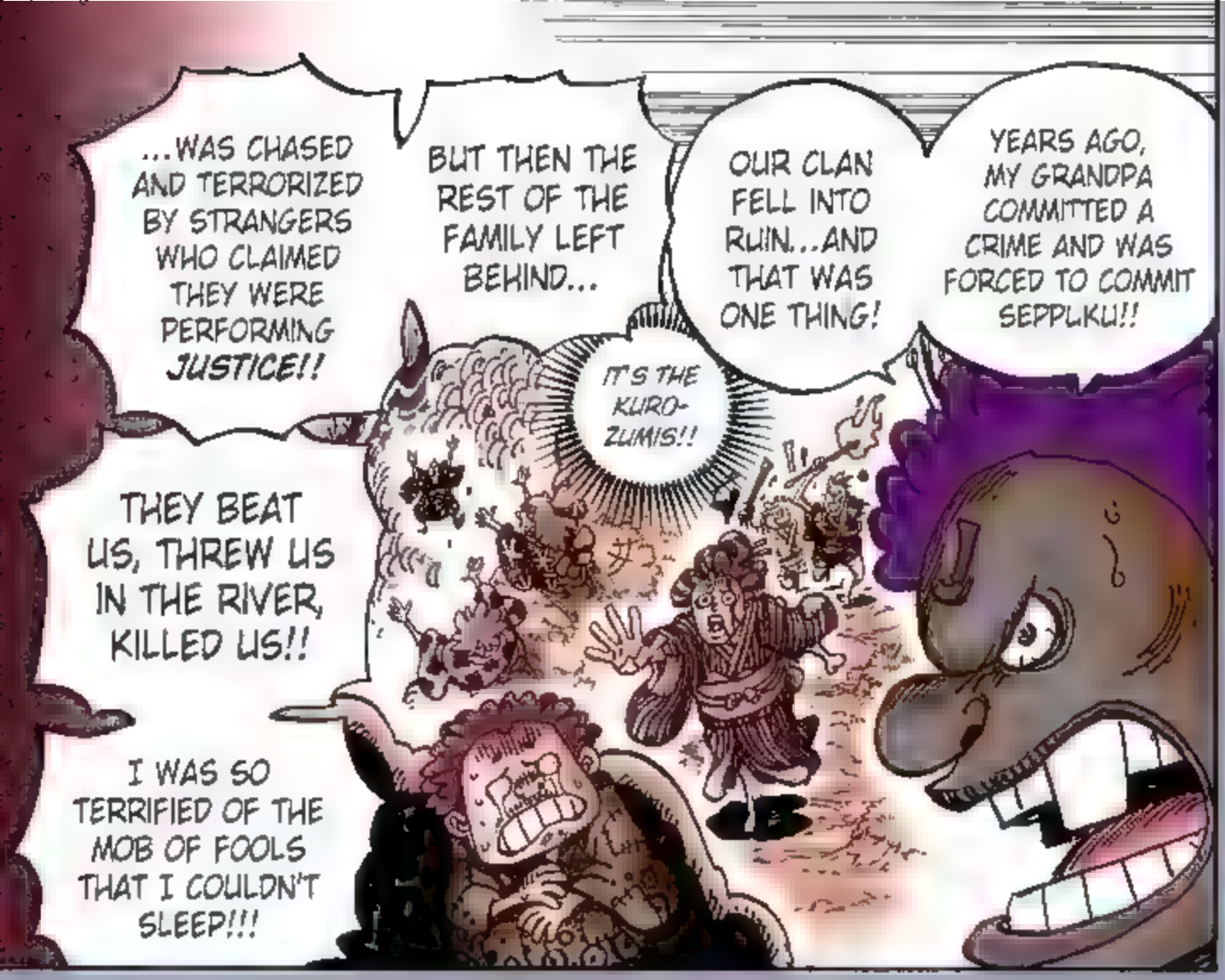
.....!!

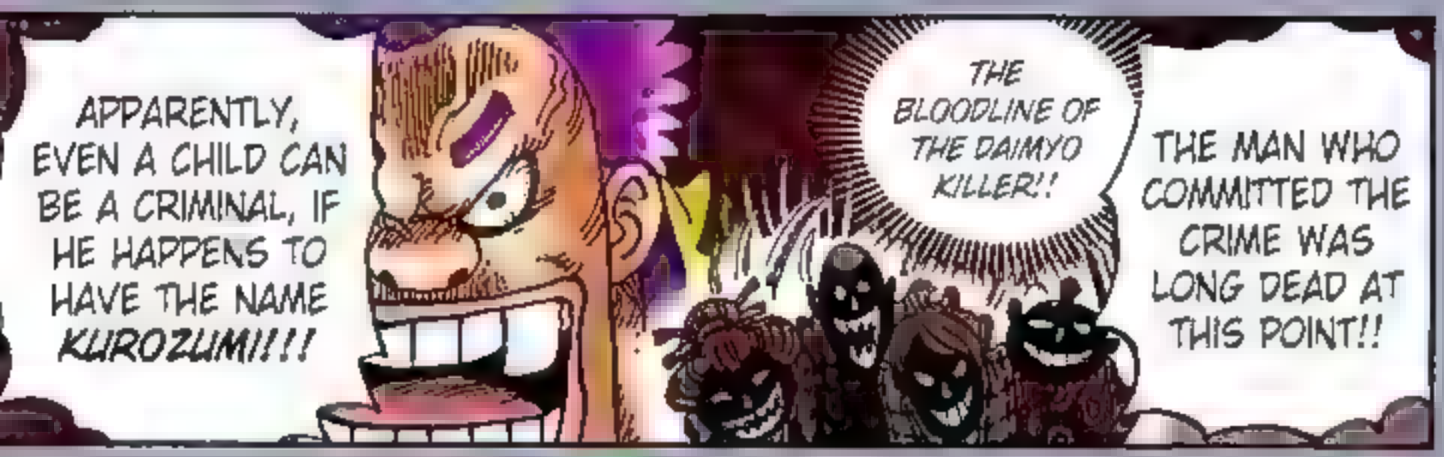

LOOK OUT, SHE'S GOT A SWORD!!
A KUNOICHI?!
WHAT'S THAT WOMAN DOING?!
KYAA
RAHH
FFH...
...!!!
FFH...
KYAA
RAHH
SAY IT ONE MORE TIME, AND I'LL END YOUR LIFE!!!
HOW DARE YOU CALL HIM THAT?!!
EEEK !!
AAAH !!
GRASHK!!
?!!!
YOU ARE THE FOOLS!!!
GRAK!!
URGH... S-STOP...
WHY IS SHE MAKING A SCENE?!
WHAT IS SHINOBU DOING?!
KYAA
RAHH
KYAA
RAHH
THAT'S SHINOBU, CAPTAIN!

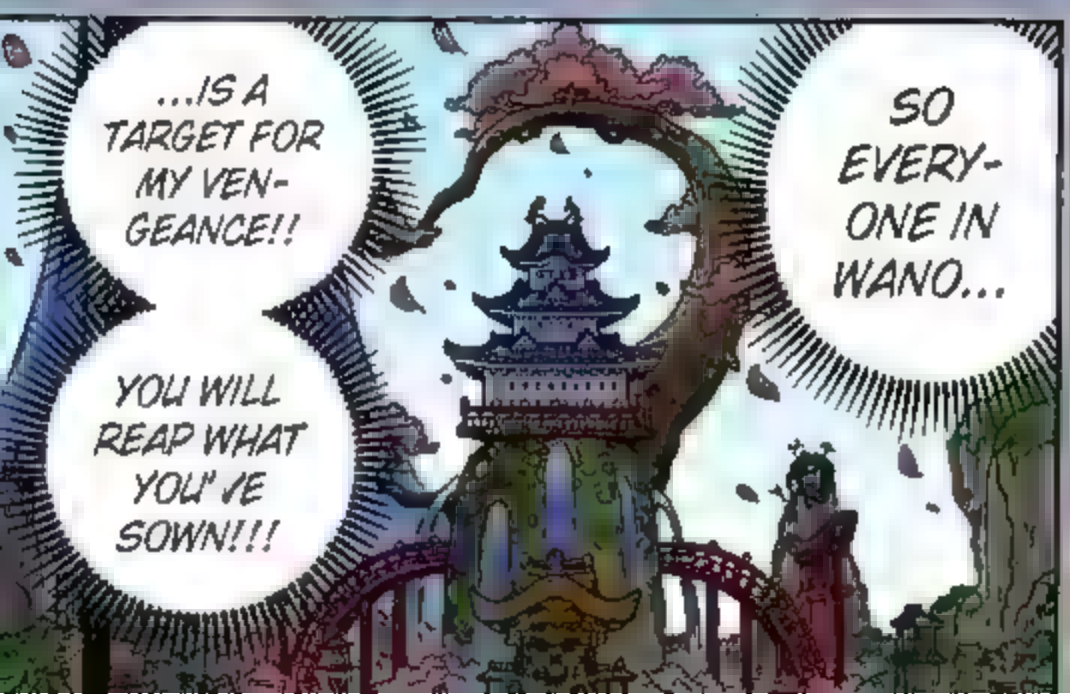
WHO DO YOU THINK HAS BEEN ENSURING THAT YOU ALL LIVE IN PEACE?!!
IF YOU LOSE LORD ODEN NOW, YOU'LL ALL COME TO UNDER-STAND!
YOU'LL KNOW JUST HOW MUCH MISERY HE KEPT AT BAY!!!

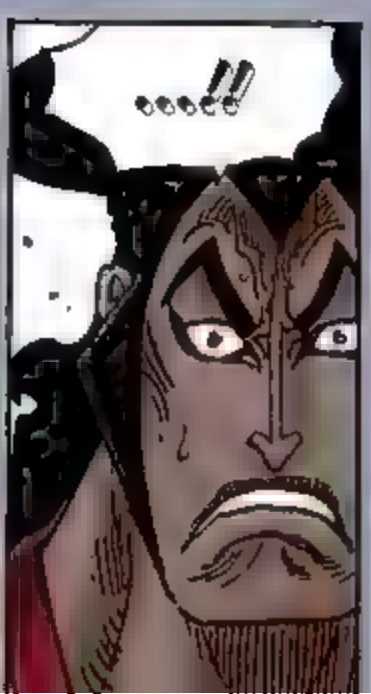
OROCHI IS NO SHOGUN, OR EVEN A DICTATOR!!
OROCHI DOESN'T *WANT* TO RULE OVER A POPULACE!!
IF YOU ASK ME...
...EVERY SINGLE PERSON IN THIS LAND IS GUILTY OF PERSECUTING THE KUROZUMI CLAN!!
I DON'T CARE IF EVERY LAST ONE OF THEM DIES!!


I TOOK THE SHOGUN'S THRONE...
SENGU!!
...TO DRIVE THIS COUNTRY INTO RUIN!!
TO COMPLETE MY VENGEANCE!!


YEARS AGO, MY GRANDPA COMMITTED A CRIME AND WAS FORCED TO COMMIT SEPPUKU!!
OUR CLAN FELL INTO RUIN...AND THAT WAS ONE THING!
IT'S THE KURO-ZUMIS!!
BUT THEN THE REST OF THE FAMILY LEFT BEHIND...
...WAS CHASED AND TERRORIZED BY STRANGERS WHO CLAIMED THEY WERE PERFORMING JUSTICE!!
THEY BEAT US, THREW US IN THE RIVER, KILLED US!!
I WAS SO TERRIFIED OF THE MOB OF FOOLS THAT I COULDN'T SLEEP!!!


THE MAN WHO COMMITTED THE CRIME WAS LONG DEAD AT THIS POINT!!
THE BLOODLINE OF THE DAIMYO KILLER!!
APPARENTLY, EVEN A CHILD CAN BE A CRIMINAL, IF HE HAPPENS TO HAVE THE NAME KUROZUMI!!!


...IS A TARGET FOR MY VEN-GEANCE!!
SO EVERY-ONE IN WANO...
YOU WILL REAP WHAT YOU'VE SOWN!!!


...!!

...A TRIBUTE FOR KAIDO!! A GREAT STOCK OF WEAPONS...
...AND MANY HUNDREDS OF KIDNAPPED PEOPLE!!
?!
BENG!
THEN, FROM A ROOM IN THE BACK, HE PRODUCED...
LORD ODEN WAS FURIOUS!! BUT...
ONCE HANDED OVER, THEIR LIVES WOULD BE FINISHED, THEIR FATES SEALED.
THEY'LL BE SOLD, TORTURED OR KILLED.
THE ENEMY WAS AN AGENT OF VENGEANCE WITH NO INTEREST IN THE GOOD OF THE COUNTRY.
...
IT WAS CLEAR THAT MORE WOULD BE LOST THAN JUST THE QUESTION OF VICTORY OR DEFEAT.
...YOU WILL LOSE FAR MORE THAN YOU BARGAINED FOR.
YOU WANT TO STOP THE KIDNAPPING? BUT IF YOU GO TO WAR AGAINST US...
...THEN OROCHI MADE A SUGGES-TION.

...BUT HE WOULD SAVE 100 LIVES WITH EACH DANCE!!
...THEN HE WOULD LOSE ALL OF HIS STANDING...
!!
IF HE MADE A PUBLIC DANCE IN THE BUFF AT THE SAME TIME EVERY WEEK AS AN APOLOGY TO THE KUROZUMI CLAN...
SO LORD ODEN CHOSE TO ACCEPT OROCHI'S OFFER!!
SO HE TRAVELED FROM REGION TO REGION EVERY WEEK, MAKING CERTAIN THAT NOTHING HAD CHANGED...
...
?
HE TRUSTED THEIR PROMISE THAT FIVE YEARS LATER..
. THEY WOULD AGREE TO SAIL AWAY FROM THIS COUNTRY WHEN THEY WERE DONE BUILDING THEIR SHIPS!!
...LORD ODEN HAS BEEN PROTECTING THIS LAND!!!
ドーム!!
DOOM!!
FOR ALL OF THESE YEARS...
!!!
SO TELL ME AGAIN, WHO ARE YOU CALLING A FOOL OF A LORD?!!
ポロ
DRIP
ポロ
DRIP

© 2020 EIICHIRO ODA/SHUEISHA, TOEI ANIMATION

Chapter 972: I AM ODEN, AND I WAS BORN TO BOIL

ONE PIECE HUNGRY DAYS

vol 96

SO...LORD ODEN'S BEEN KEEPING US SAFE ALL THIS TIME?!
...
どよどよ
MURMUR
MURMUR
YOU CAN'T JUST REVEAL ALL THIS STUFF RIGHT NOW!!
IT'S TOO MUCH FOR MY EMOTIONS TO PROCESS!!
THE TRUTH WILL ONLY CAUSE CONFUSION, SHINOBU.
ALL THEY NEED TO KNOW IS THAT THE FOOL OF A LORD WHO DEFIED THE SHOGUN WILL DIE.
SNAG!!
!!
THE EXECUTION WILL EVENTUALLY FINISH, AND THAT WILL BE THE LASTING MESSAGE.
FUKURO-KUJU!!
I'M SURE YOU KNEW...
...THAT SPEAKING UP WOULD COME AT A GREAT COST.
I'VE DECIDED TO JOIN MY FATE TO THEIRS, LIFE OR DEATH!! I AM LORD ODEN'S VASSAL!!
I WILL NOT FOLLOW YOU!!
GRRGG...
IF ANYTHING SHOULD HAPPEN TO THEM...
...THEN I WILL DIE ALONG WITH KOZUKI!!

IN YOUR DREAMS.
...!!
...AND WE'LL STRIKE YOU DOWN!!
WE'LL ALL SURVIVE THIS...
BUT IT WON'T COME TO THAT!!
!!
ドビッ!!
SHUNK!!
AND ME!!
I BESEECH YOU TOO!!
I BEG OF YOU!!
SH-SHOGUN OROCHI!! PLEASE, STOP THIS EXECUTION!!
OROCHI !!
HEH...
WE MUST HELP THEM!!
THEY'VE BEEN SHOT WITH ARROWS!!
EEEEK !!
AAAAH !!
RAAAH
...

...WAS IN FACT THE ONE SHINING HOPE FOR WANO.
THEY REALIZED THAT THE MAN UNDERGOING THE EXTENDED EXECUTION THEY'D BEEN WATCHING...
THE CROWD INSTANTLY UNDERSTOOD THE THREAT A MADMAN BENT ON REVENGE POSED TO THEM.
LORD ODEN!!
LORD ODEN ...!!
SILENCE, TRASH.
...BY KAIDO AND OROCHI'S MEN, BRISTLING WITH WEAPONS...
ベルッ!!
BENG!!
THE PEOPLE SUDDENLY NOTICED THEY WERE SURROUNDED...
IT SPURRED THE PEOPLE INTO MOTION.
MAN, WE LOOK SO STUPID NOW!!
THEN... HE WAS ACTUALLY SAVING US...
...SPREAD THROUGHOUT THE CROWD LIKE WILDFIRE.
THE REASON FOR ODEN'S FIVE-YEAR STRETCH OF ODD BEHAVIOR...

THE LETTER ARROWS OF WANO CROSS GREAT DISTANCES TO SEND MESSAGES.
THEY SHOT THE URGENT NEWS TO THE VARIOUS CASTLES OF THE LAND.
LORD ODEN !!
HANG IN THERE, LORD ODEN!!!
THE BOILING OIL IN THE POT PASSED 700 DEGREES AND CONTINUED TO RISE.
BUUU
BUUU
WE'RE SORRY FOR INSULTING YOU!! WE WERE IGNORANT!!
PLEASE, LORD ODEN!! SURVIVE THIS TORMENT!!
...!!!
BENG!!
THANK YOU ALL! I WILL PERSEVERE!!
HE'S SO APPRE-CIATIVE !!
HOW CONVENIENT FOR THEM!!!
OH, NOW THEY CARE?!
IGNORE THEM, MY LORD...
THANK YOU FOR PROTECT-ING US!!
LORD ODEN!!

...TO OPEN UP THIS COUNTRY!!
...I WOULD LIKE...
IF I MANAGE TO SURVIVE THIS BOILING...
?!
HUFF, HUFF... LISTEN TO ME...!!
HUH ?!
WHAT DID YOU LEARN OUT THERE, ON THE GREAT WIDE SEA?!
THAT THE KOZUKI CLAN HAD SOMETHING TO DO WITH OUR CLOSED POLICY...
YOU SAID THAT BEFORE, MY LORD.
WHAT'S HE BLABBING ABOUT...?
?
WHAT ?!
...WERE THE KOZUKI CLAN!!
LONG, LONG AGO... THE ONES RESPONSIBLE FOR CLOSING THIS NATION TO THE REST OF THE WORLD...
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
AND IT WAS TO PROTECT WANO...FROM A GREAT EXTERNAL POWER!!

AND WHEN THAT FIGURE APPEARS, AFTER AN 800-YEAR SPAN...
...THIS COUNTRY MUST BE PREPARED TO WELCOME AND WORK WITH THEM.
?!
WANO... NO, THE ENTIRE WORLD AWAITS A FIGURE...
THEY ARE GOING...TO KILL ME TODAY.
HUFF !!
!!!
I WILL BE CLEAR WITH YOU.
HUFF !!
...TO OPEN UP WANO IN MY STEAD!!
!!
BENG!
I WANT YOU...
NO...!! YOU CAN WITH-STAND THE BOILING!!
YOU'RE ALREADY A THIRD OF THE WAY THROUGH!!

WELL SAID!!
...IS OUR DREAM!!!
YOUR DREAM ...
THEN WE SHOULD JOIN LORD ODEN IN--
HOW IS HE STILL ALIVE?! RAISE THE HEAT!!!
BY THIS POINT, IT WAS A HELL WHERE EVEN THE HEAT HAZE WAS LETHAL!!
THE BOILING OIL BURNED ODEN'S SKIN!!
THIRTY MINUTES LEFT!!
TICK TOCK...
TICK TOCK...
TEN SECONDS !!
THREE SECONDS !!
ONE SECOND !!
TICK TOCK
LORD ODEN!!
FIVE MORE MINUTES!!
GRRG
TEN MORE MINUTES!!
ONE MORE MINUTE!!
IS HE IMPERVIOUS TO HEAT OR SOMETHING?!
BUT ODEN DID NOT DIE!!
ぐっ
ぐっ
ぐっ

YIPPEEE !!!
HE SURVIVED THE EXECU-TION!!!
わあああああ
RAAAAH
IT'S A MIRACLE !!!
LORD ODEN DID IT...
TICK
HE WITH-STOOD THE BOILING!!!
THANK GOOD-NESS...
LORD ODEN'S WON!!
HE CLEARED UP THE MISUNDER-STANDING !!!
THE COUNTRY'S ON HIS SIDE AGAIN!!
YOU'RE IN FOR IT NOW, KAIDO!!!

!!!
MURMUR
WHY SHOULDN'T I?! A WIN'S A WIN!!
DON'T WIND HIM UP, CAT!!
!!!
ジャキン!!
HUH ?!
CHIK CHIK!!
EEEEK !!
FLAME
THAT WASN'T THE DEAL! LORD ODEN UPHELD THE--!!
I CHANGED MY MIND! I ALTERED THE SENTENCE TO DEATH BY FIRING SQUAD... ONE MINUTE AGO!
AND THE ENTIRE CLAN GETS PUT TO DEATH TOO!!
?!!
DO IT FOR ME...!!
?!
OPEN WANO'S BORDERS!!!
WHAT KINDA CHILDISH NONSENSE --?!

AAAAA
WHOOSH!!!
?!!
CRAAASH!!!
RUN !!!
CRACK!!!
SHINOBU !!!
TO KURI!!

KOZUKI ODEN?!
LORD ODEN!!!
K... K-KO ...
THAT WAS A FASCINATING STORY YOU JUST SAID.
DON'T TURN BACK!!!
GYAA
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
SHOOT THEM ALL!!!
BLAM
BA-BLAM
AFTER THEM !!
WIPE OUT THE NAME OF KOZUKI!!
LORD ODEN ...!!
BLAM
BA-BLAM
DON'T MAKE THE MISTAKE...
GYARE!!
...OF UNDER-ESTIMATING OUR SAMURAI !!!
I'LL DO YOU A KINDNESS AND PUT YOU OUT OF YOUR MISERY.
EITHER WAY, YOUR BODY IS ALREADY DEAD.
CH-CHK!!
...IS OVER FOR GOOD!! YOU'LL ALL DIE...
AND NOW THE AGE OF KOZUKI...

I DIDN'T SAY YOU COULD EAT!!
THAT'S OUR POT OF ODEN!!
SOB ...!!
AAAH...!!
YOU LITTLE FREAK!!
AAAH! I GIVE, I GIVE!!
ARE YOU THE BANDIT THEY'RE TALKING ABOUT?!
IT'S JUST RAIZO!!
LORD ODEN!!
DUT DUT DUT
LORB ODEG ...!!
SO YOU'RE THE BOSS OF KURI, EH?
ASHURA DOJI!!
BLAM!!
BA BLAM!!
...!!

SHAME ON ALL OF YOU!!
WAAAH !!
AAAAH !!
HUFF !!
...EXPOSES YOUR OWN IGNORANCE!
HUFF !!
YOUR FEAR OF THE ALIEN...
...!!
IT'S BECAUSE YOU LENT OUT ALL THE MONEY!!
I'M SO HUNGRY ...
...
...SAYING THAT YOU DIED A SPECTACULAR DEATH.
THEY WILL SPEAK OF YOU FOR YEARS TO COME...
IS THAT WHAT A DAIMYO SAYS?!
OKAY. GO STEAL SOME FOOD THEN.

HOW UPRIGHT OF YOU... BUILD YOUR STRENGTH WHILE YOU CAN.
HUFF !!
FOR I...
HUFF !!
I'M SORRY ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED WITH THE OLD HAG.
I HAD HER KILLED.
MY SOUL WILL LIVE ON!!
HUFF !!
THEY CAN FORGET ME, FOR ALL I CARE.
HUFF !!
AND I WAS BORN...
I AM ODEN !!
I SHALL BE THE FIRST TO LEAVE!!
TOKI, MOMONOSUKE, HIYORI...
バッ!!
BENG!!
...TO ACCOMPANY YOUR DRINKS...
...AM A STORY...
HFFF~~~...
SPLOSH!
ドーン!!
BLAM!!

...TO BOIL!!!!

わあああああああ!!

WAAAAAH!!

ベベんっ!!!

BE-BENG!!!

BENG♪
BENG♫

BE-BENG♫
BE-BE-BENG♪

ベベん♫

BE-BENG

うわあぁ

WAAAH

BENG BENG

ベんベん♫

BE-BENG

ベベん♪

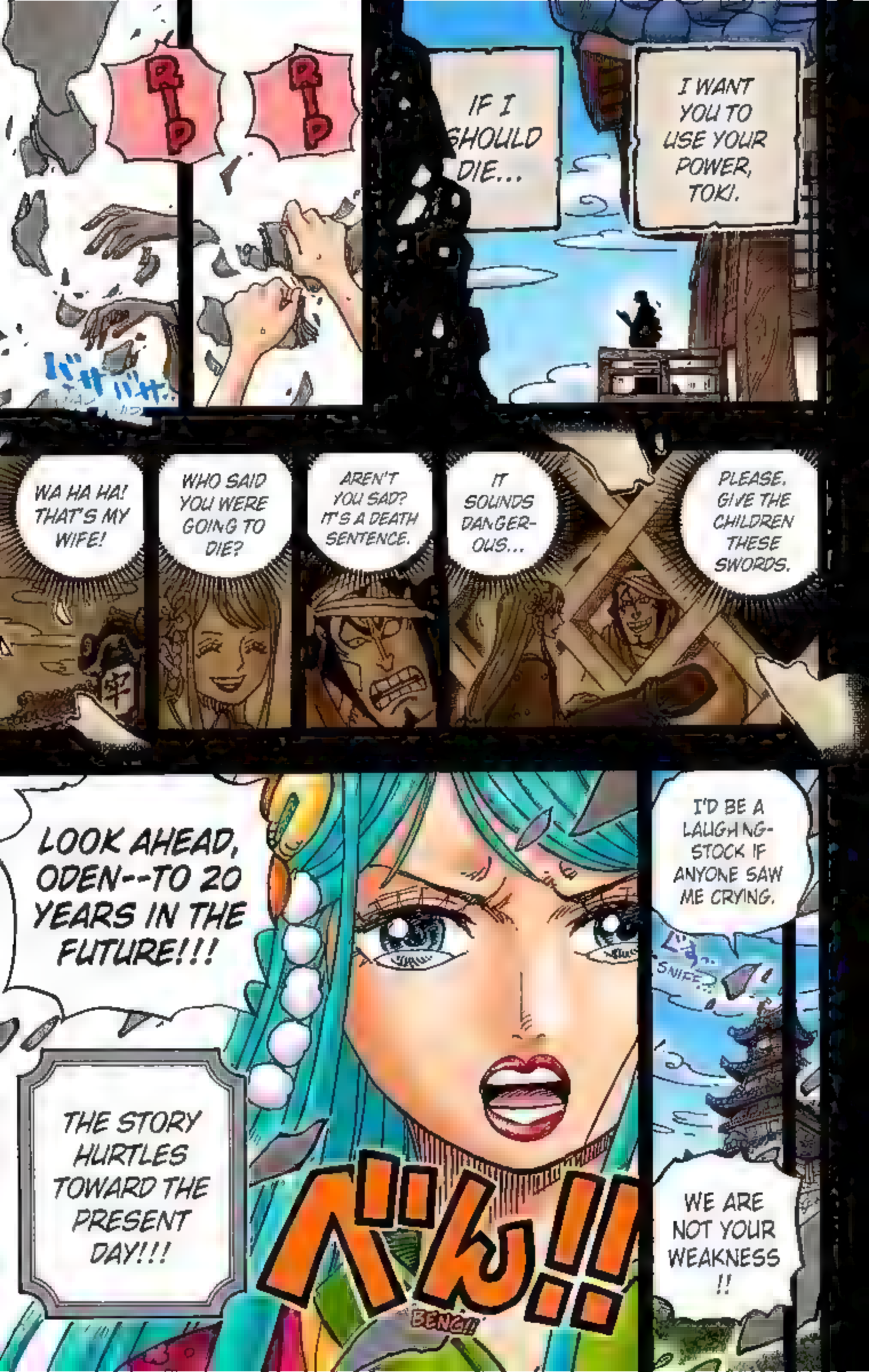
BENG BENG

ベベベん♪

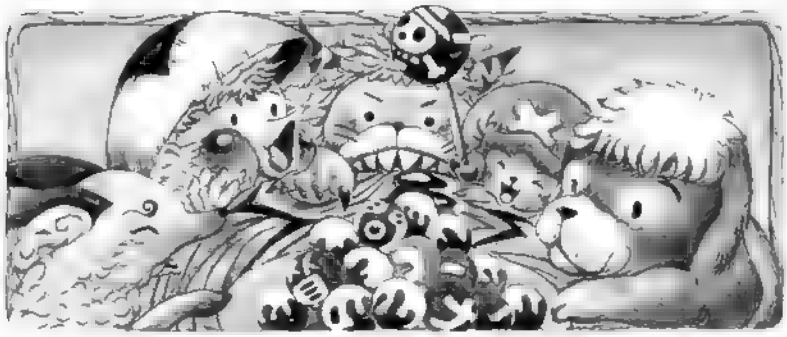
BE-BE-BENG

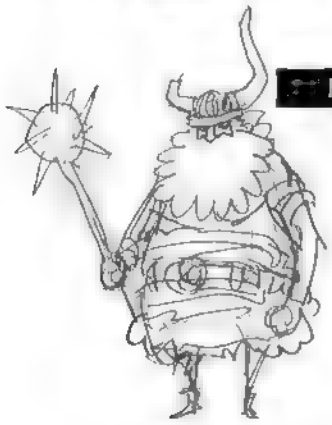
AND SO ENDED ONE LEGEND...

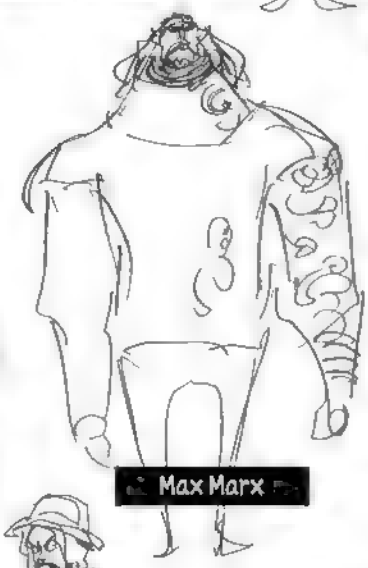
IF I FAIL TO DEFEAT HIM, THERE WILL BE NO OTHERS WHO CAN STOP KAIDO FOR A LONG TIME.
TOKI, I HAVE REACHED MY LIMIT.
MY LADY... I'VE RECEIVED WORD OF LORD ODEN'S DEATH...
...TO BE CARRIED ON BY THE PLAYERS OF THE NEXT STAGE.
THEY SAY IT WAS A TREMENDOUS END...
...WILL MUSCLE THEIR WAY INTO THE NEW WORLD!!!
IN OTHER WORDS, IN ANOTHER 20 YEARS, THE PRIMARY FIGURES OF THIS GREAT WAR...
...THERE WILL LIKELY BE A MASSIVE WAR, TERRIBLE ENOUGH TO SPLIT THE SEAS THEMSELVES.
OVER 20 YEARS AHEAD OF US...
A LONG WINTER WILL SETTLE OVER WANO...
THEY ARE THE ONES WHO CAN STRIKE DOWN KAIDO!!

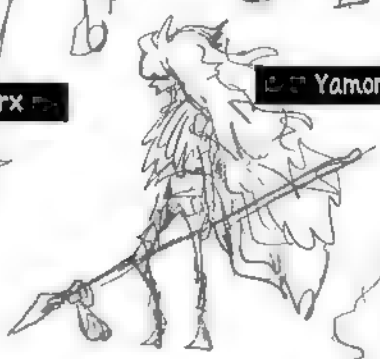

RID
RID
IF I SHOULD DIE...
I WANT YOU TO USE YOUR POWER, TOKI.
WA HA HA! THAT'S MY WIFE!
WHO SAID YOU WERE GOING TO DIE?
AREN'T YOU SAD? IT'S A DEATH SENTENCE.
IT SOUNDS DANGER-OUS...
PLEASE, GIVE THE CHILDREN THESE SWORDS.
LOOK AHEAD, ODEN--TO 20 YEARS IN THE FUTURE!!!
THE STORY HURTLES TOWARD THE PRESENT DAY!!!
ベシ!!
BENG!!
I'D BE A LAUGHING-STOCK IF ANYONE SAW ME CRYING.
SNIFF...
WE ARE NOT YOUR WEAKNESS !!

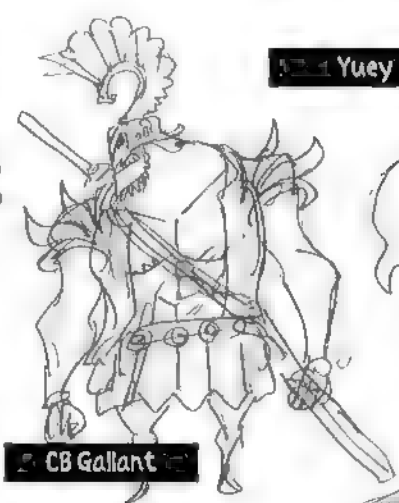
SBS Question Corner (Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

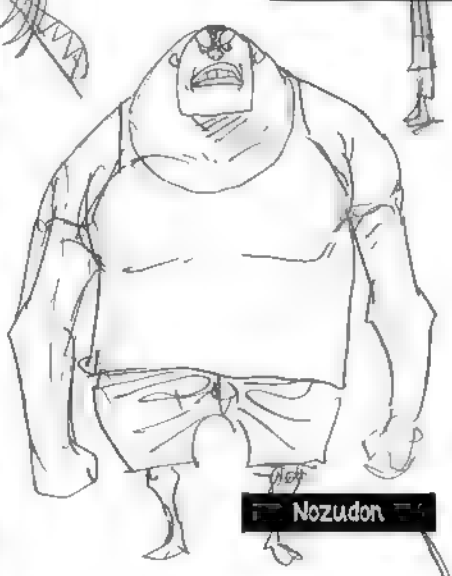


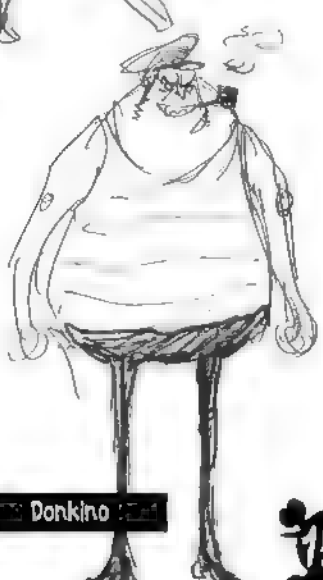






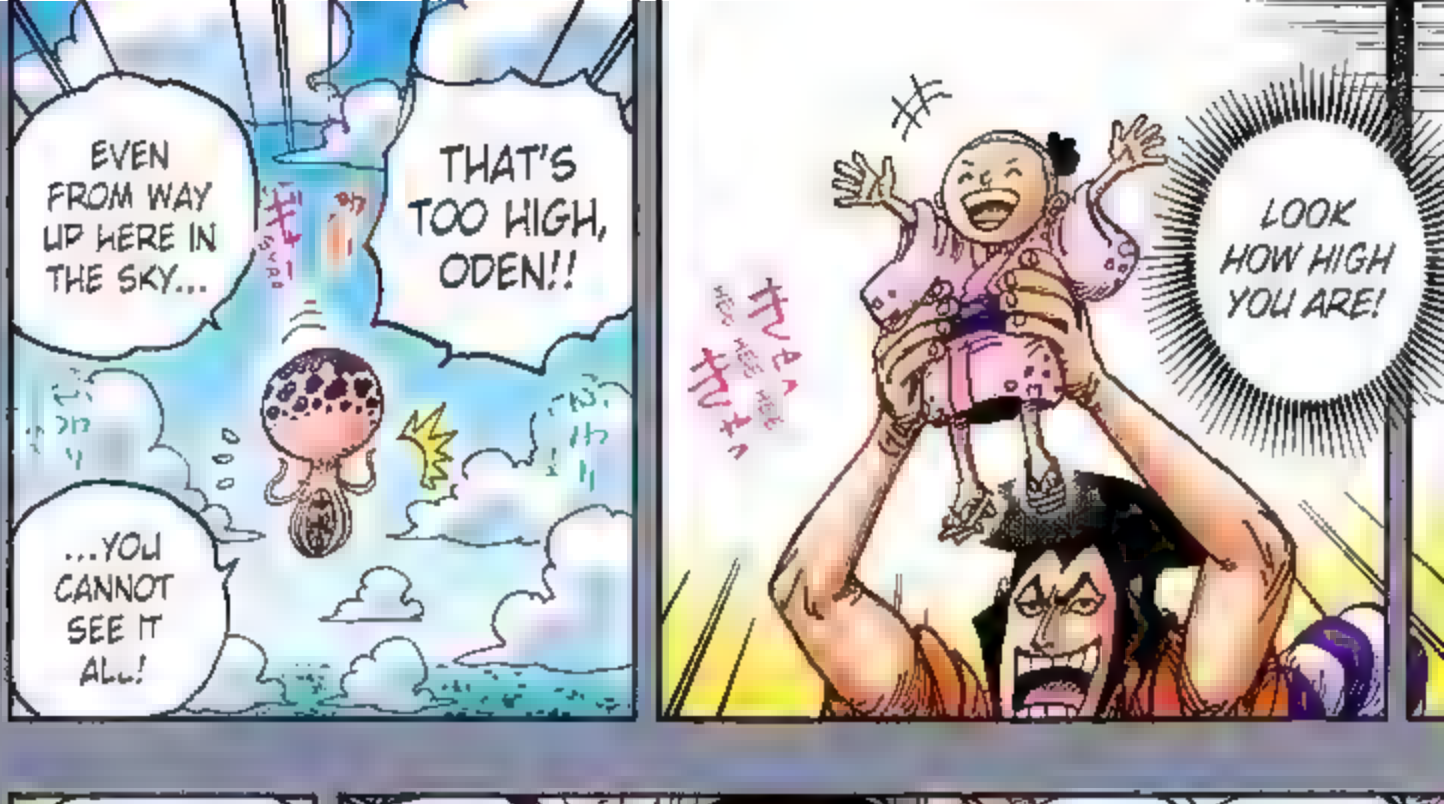


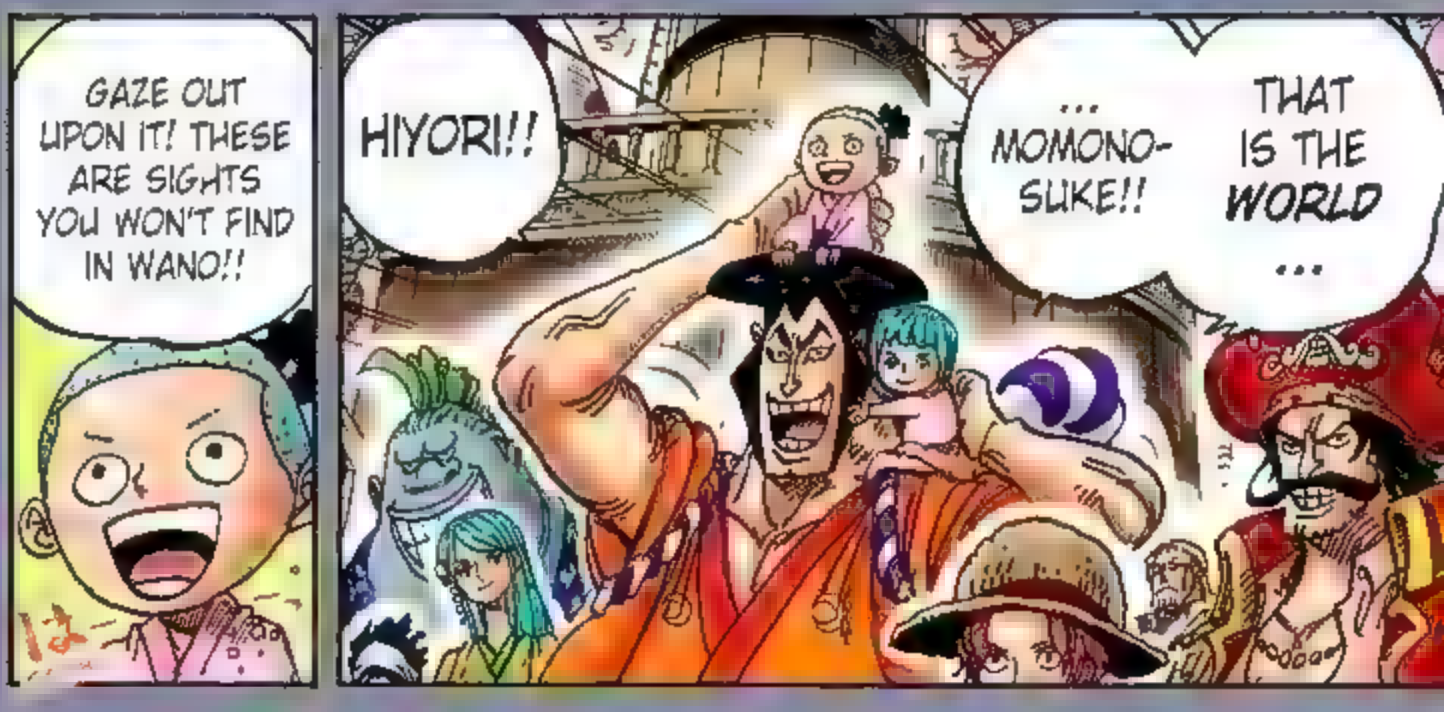


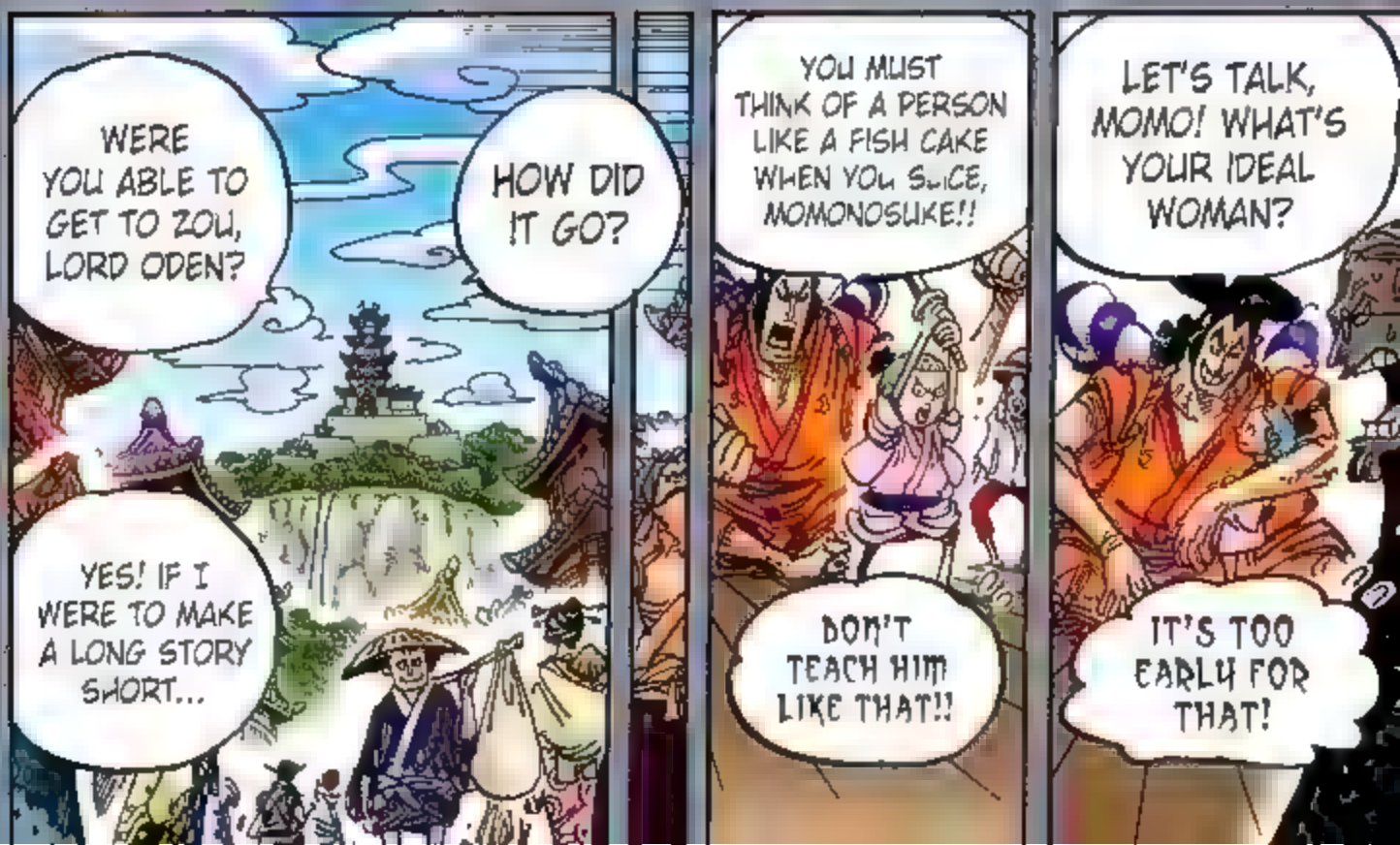


Chapter 973:
THE KOZUKI CLAN

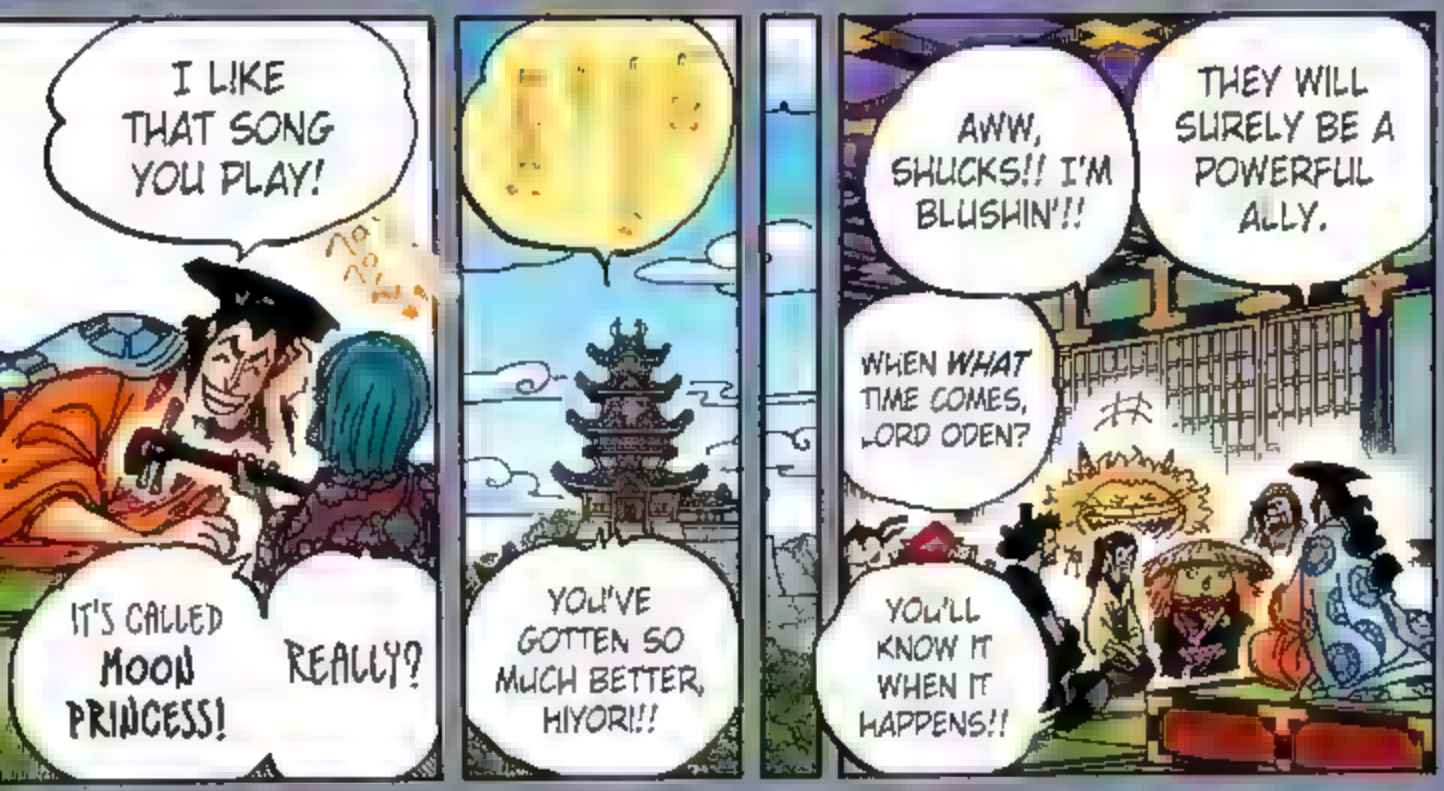
GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 21: "GOTTI'S COUNTERATTACK"

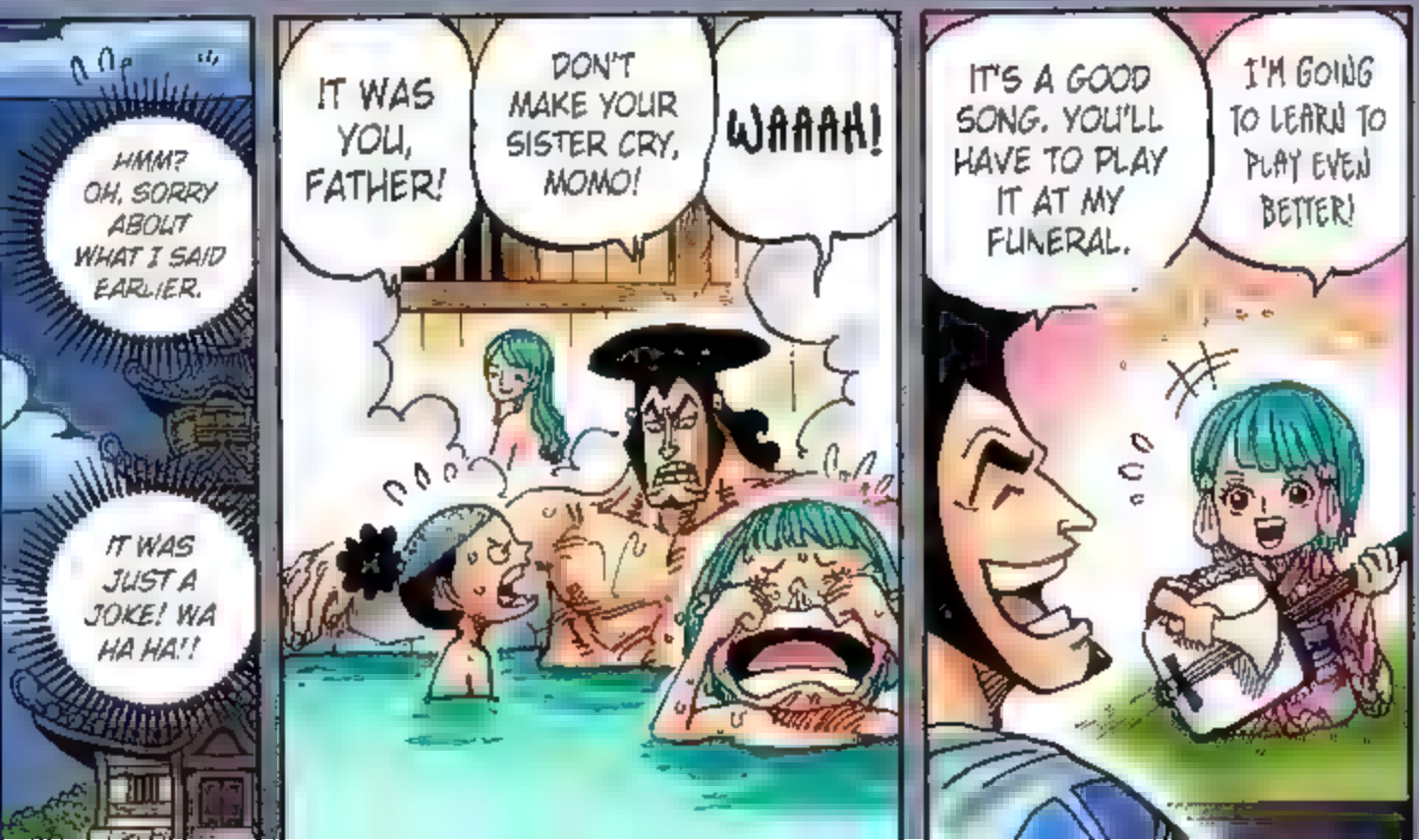

EVEN FROM WAY UP HERE IN THE SKY...
THAT'S TOO HIGH, ODEN!!
...YOU CANNOT SEE IT ALL!
LOOK HOW HIGH YOU ARE!


GAZE OUT UPON IT! THESE ARE SIGHTS YOU WON'T FIND IN WANO!!
HIYORI!!
...MOMONOSUKE!!
THAT IS THE WORLD ...


WERE YOU ABLE TO GET TO ZOU, LORD ODEN?
HOW DID IT GO?
YES! IF I WERE TO MAKE A LONG STORY SHORT...
YOU MUST THINK OF A PERSON LIKE A FISH CAKE WHEN YOU SLICE, MOMONOSUKE!!
DON'T TEACH HIM LIKE THAT!!
LET'S TALK, MOMO! WHAT'S YOUR IDEAL WOMAN?
IT'S TOO EARLY FOR THAT!

SO REMEMBER THIS!!
IF THE TIME COMES, SEEK OUT ZOU!!
I LEARNED THAT ZOU AND THE KOZUKI CLAN SHARE A POWERFUL HISTORICAL BOND.
THE MINKS ARE MIGHTY WARRIORS...


I LIKE THAT SONG YOU PLAY!
IT'S CALLED MOON PRINCESS!
REALLY?
YOU'VE GOTTEN SO MUCH BETTER, HIYORI!!
AWW, SHUCKS!! I'M BLUSHIN'!!
THEY WILL SURELY BE A POWERFUL ALLY.
WHEN WHAT TIME COMES, LORD ODEN?
YOU'LL KNOW IT WHEN IT HAPPENS!!


HMM? OH, SORRY ABOUT WHAT I SAID EARLIER.
IT WAS JUST A JOKE! WA HA HA!!
IT WAS YOU, FATHER!
DON'T MAKE YOUR SISTER CRY, MOMO!
WAAAH!
IT'S A GOOD SONG. YOU'LL HAVE TO PLAY IT AT MY FUNERAL.
I'M GOING TO LEARN TO PLAY EVEN BETTER!

SLAUGHTER EVERY LAST SAMURAI!!!
THEY'RE UNARMED!!
WIPE OUT THE KOZUKI BLOODLINE!!
HUFF HUFF!!
ズバ
ズバ
?!!
GWAAH !!!
DON'T MENTION IT!
I APPRECIATE THE WEAPONS, SHINOBU!!
HUFF, HUFF...

WE ALL STARTED OFF AS UNINVITED VASSALS!! IT IS ENTIRELY UP TO YOU!!
OKAY !!
...!!
DO YOU THINK I CAN BE ONE OF THE KOZUKI VASSALS TOO?!
!!
HEY, MASTER KIN!!
I BET THAT SPY KAIDO MENTIONED WAS YOUGARA, DOG!!!
SHUT YER DISLOYAL MOUTH!! YER MORE WORRIED ABOUT HOW THE ENEMY FEELS!!
YOU ADDLE-BRAINED CAT!!
YOUGARA MIGHT AS WELL HAVE BEEN THE ONE WHO KILLED LORD ODEN!!
DOGSTORM, CAT VIPER, KNOCK IT OFF!!
!!
LOOK OUT BEHIND YOU!!
DON'T TURN BACK TO HELP!! WE DON'T HAVE TIME!!
WHAT IS THAT THING?!
DOG, CAT!! THOSE IDIOTS!!
ERA GRAB
AAAH !!
GUAAA !!

THERE ARE TOO MANY OF THEM IN PURSUIT!!
HELP ME, ASHURA.
YOU GOT IT!!
DENJIRO! ASHURA!!
RAAAAH!!
CURSES!!
KURI
GRRRGG
LIGHT THE FIRES!!
WE ARE SURROUND-ED!!
DON'T WORRY. I'LL SEE TO IT THAT YOU CAN GET AWAY.
THERE IS AN ESCAPE ROUTE!!
MOTHER!!
WAAAH!
CRAK
CRAK

I'M GONNA FALL! IT'S TOO HIGH! I'LL DIE!!
YOUR FATHER.. IS A FOOL OF A LORD.
?!
GRRRGG!!
HAGH...!! URH...
WHAT IS YOUR NAME?
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
BECAUSE YOUR FATHER IS A GREAT MAN... AND YOU ARE MEANT...
HIC ...!!
NO ...!!
WITH YOUR DEATH, I PRESUME THE KOZUKI CLAN IS FINISHED.
WILL ONE DAY...!!
AND I... HIC!!
CARRY THIS NATIONG ODH BY SHOULDERZ !!!
...A GREAT WARRIOR ...
FATHER IS...

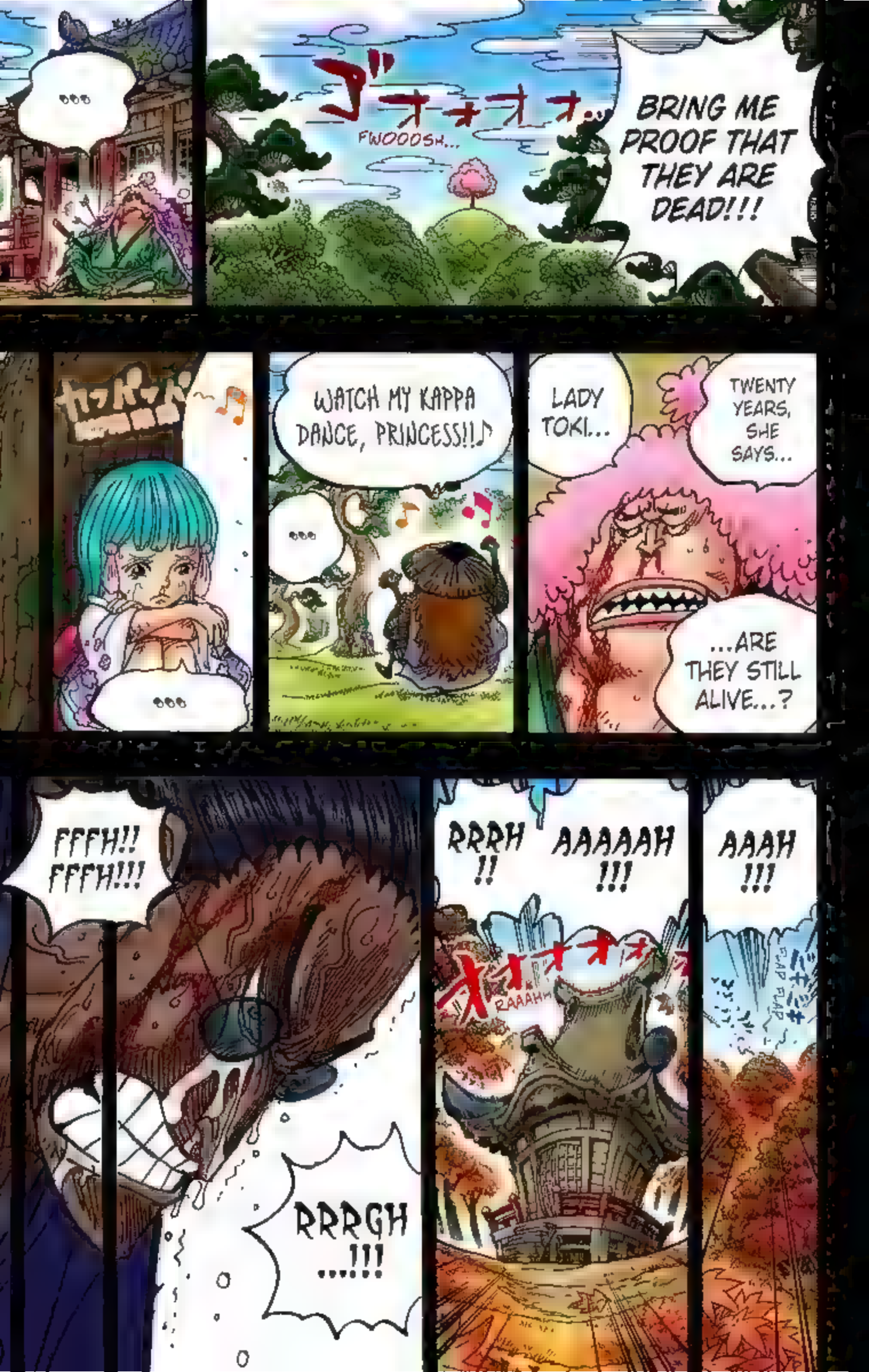
WAAAAH!! FATHERRRR!!!
あああ
AAAAAHH
I DIDN'T REALIZE YOU WERE SO YOUNG...
A DREAM SOMEONE ELSE PUT IN YOUR MOUTH.
...
GRRGG
LET HIM PERISH IN THE FLAMES OF THE CASTLE...
THAT IS ODEN'S SON...?
UBF!!
YOU'RE WELL!! THANK GOODNESS!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
KSHUNK!!
LADY TOKI!!
LORD MOMONOSUKE!!!
LADY HIYORI !!

EVERY-ONE... COME TO ME!
I HAVE SOMETHING TO TELL YOU.
WOOOM...
TO THE FUTURE?!
HUP!
ALMOST THERE!!
JUST A BIT LONGER, PRINCESS!!
SPLASH!!
DON'T LET THE SAMURAI ESCAPE THE CASTLE!!!
BLOCK ALL THE EXITS!!
NEIGH-HEE-HEE !!!
SOMEONE POPPED OUT!! SHOOT HIM!!!
CRAASH!!

HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WHO WAS THAT?!
IT'S NOT A SAMURAI!!
DADADUM
DADADUM
BLAM!!
BA-BLAM!!
I'M SCARED, GRANDMA...
IT'S GETTING DARK...
THE NIGHT'S COMING...
IT'S NOT LIKE USUAL NIGHTS...
BAKURA TOWN, KURI
...WE WILL NOW RECEIVE THE DIVINE PUNISHMENT THAT WE DESERVE.
BECAUSE WE COULD NOT BELEVE IN THE KOZUKI CLAN... AND LORD ODEN...
WE'RE DONE FOR..
NOW BEGINS AN ETERNAL NIGHT THAT NEVER BREAKS.
GUNK
KSHUNK
KSHUNK

THEN JUMP 20 YEARS AHEAD!! AND THE DAY YOU SEEK SHALL--
SEARCHING FOR THE DAY THE WORLD IS OVERTURNED..
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
TOKI, HAVE YOU COME SEARCHING TOO...
...FROM 800 YEARS IN THE PAST?
NO, NOT THAT!!
WHAT? I DON'T UNDER-STAND!
IT'S FOR SAYING SUCH AN AWFUL THING!!!
I DIDN'T MAKE ANY MONEY TODAY SO I GUESS I DIDN'T EARN IT.
WHAT?! OH...
YOU DON'T GET ANY DINNER TONIGHT, ODEN.
MMF.
"YOU ARE THE MOON UNAWARE OF THE DAWN..."
I ALWAYS THOUGHT THAT IF I JUMPED TO THE FUTURE, SOMEONE WOULD PULL THROUGH FOR ME...!!
HUFF, HUFF...
I FLED HERE FROM THE PAST, ODEN.
!!
LADY TOKI...
ざわっ MURMUR

"MAY YOUR PURPOSE BE FULFILLED ..."
CLICK...!!
AND CAST NINE SHADOWS ON THE NIGHT WOVEN OF 20 YEARS...
AND YOU SHALL KNOW THE BRILLIANCE OF THE DAWN.
DOOM!!
LADY TOKI!!
I TOLD YOU TO BOIL THIS WATER!!!
IT IS HEATED, MY LORD...
IT IS NOT!! DID I ASK YOU TO DRAW ME A ROOM TEMPERATURE BATH?!
OUCH !!
IT'S SCALDING, SHOGUN OROCHI!
YOU WILL BURN YOUR SKIN!!
SHUT UP! I'M COLD!!
I CAN'T STOP SHIVERING!!!
BRING ME THE BONES OF THE KOZUKI SAMURAI!! WHY CAN'T YOU FIND THEM?!!


...
ゴォォォ...
FWOOOSH...
BRING ME PROOF THAT THEY ARE DEAD!!!
WATCH MY KAPPA DANCE, PRINCESS!!♪
...
LADY TOKI...
TWENTY YEARS, SHE SAYS...
...ARE THEY STILL ALIVE...?
FFFH!! FFFH!!!
RRRGH ...!!!
RRRH !!
AAAAAH !!!
RAAAH
AAAH !!!
FLAP FLAP

BENG!!
CLUNK!
ウオオオ
RAAAAHHH
STEP
STEP
DO YOU REALLY LIVE IN THE CAPITAL?
WHOA!! LOOK AT THIS FILTHY BEGGAR!
...KYOSHIRO THE MAD!!!
YOU CAN CALL ME...
WHAT'S YOUR NAME, SIR?
HEY! LET US FOLLOW YOU!!

THE KYOSHIRO FAMILY, EH?
I'VE HEARD OF YOUR REPUTATION!!
CAN YOU OFFER ME PROTECTION?
I WOULD CONSIDER IT AN HONOR, SHOGUN OROCHI!
MONEY!! WOMEN!! SOLDIERS!!
I CAN BRING YOU EVERYTHING YOU NEED.
MWA HA HA.
HE'S SO CAPABLE! WHO IS THAT MAN?!
WHAT BRILLIANCE! WHAT CHARISMA!
NOW THAT BOSS HYOGORO IS GONE...
...IT'S THE BIRTH OF A NEW MOB LEADER!!
THE KYOSHIRO FAMILY RUNS THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!!
BE-BENG!!
BUT HE'S GOT A WEAKNESS TOO.
YEAH, HE ALWAYS LOOKS SLEEPY.
わはは!
WA HA HA HA
THEY CALL HIM NAPPING KYOSHIRO!!
I BET HE'S UP ALL NIGHT, CAVORTING!!

IT'S WITCHING HOUR BOY!!
THE THIEF HAS STOLEN THE STOCK-PILE OF GOLD!!
ベッ!!
BENG!!
LADY HIYORI!!
PRINCESS!!
わあああああ
WAAAAAAH
DUT-DUT DUT DUT
WHERE HAVE YOU GONE...?! WHY?!
THERE'S AN ADORABLE LITTLE GIRL WHO SHOWED UP AT OUR STEP, BOSS...
SEEMS LIKE AN ORPHAN WHO WANDERED INTO THE CAPITAL...
!
THE POOR THING'S STARVING.
YOU MAY NOT RECOGNIZE ME, MY LADY...
...

INDEED IT IS, LADY HIYORI.
I SEE... SO KAWAMATSU TOOK CARE OF YOU...
IS IT REALLY YOU?!
DEN-JIRO?!
BE-BENG
BENG
NO DOUBT EVEN KIN'EMON AND THE OTHERS WOULD FAIL TO RECOGNIZE ME NOW!! BUT THAT SUITS MY PURPOSES.
I WAS SO POSSESSED BY THE DEMON OF ANGER THAT IT DISFIGURED MY FACE.
FROM THIS DAY ON, I WILL OFFER YOU MY PROTECTION IN KAWAMATSU'S STEAD!!
UNTIL THE DAY THE GREAT BATTLE TO COME ARRIVES, I ASK YOU...
YOU MUST NOW CALL YOURSELF KOMURASAKI !!
...NOT TO TELL ANYONE ABOUT ME-- EVEN OUR ALLIES.
ベベン!!
BENG!!

SBS Question Corner

(Sun Wukong Sensei, China)

Q: Oda Sensei!! I think Boss Kyoshiro looks really cool!! I love his design!! I want a figure and everything!! The fact that this character exists has brought great joy to my life. I'd love to know his height and his favorite food!!

--Majo

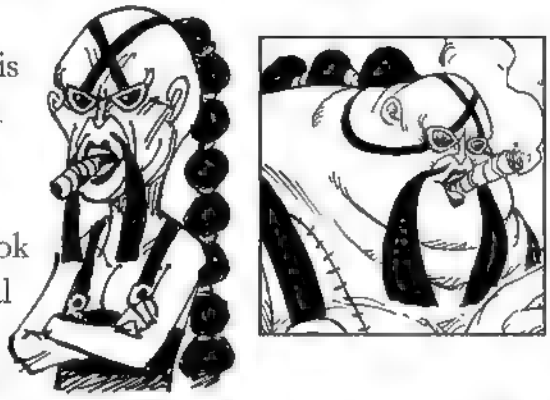
A: Kyoshiro! He's awesome, right? I was very proud of this character design!! I've gotten a lot of questions about the Nine Red Scabbards as a whole, so I'll give you the height and favorite food for all of them together, and I'll throw in Shinobu and Izo just for good measure.

There. As you can see, they basically all love various ingredients found in an oden hot pot.

Q: Hi, Oda Sensei! In volume 93, Queen sang his catchphrase, "If I get any thinner, I'll steal all your hearts, so I choose the way I am, I stay **FUNKY!!**"♫

So I'm wondering, what would he actually look like if he were skinny? Would he, in fact, steal our hearts?

--Morimori Man

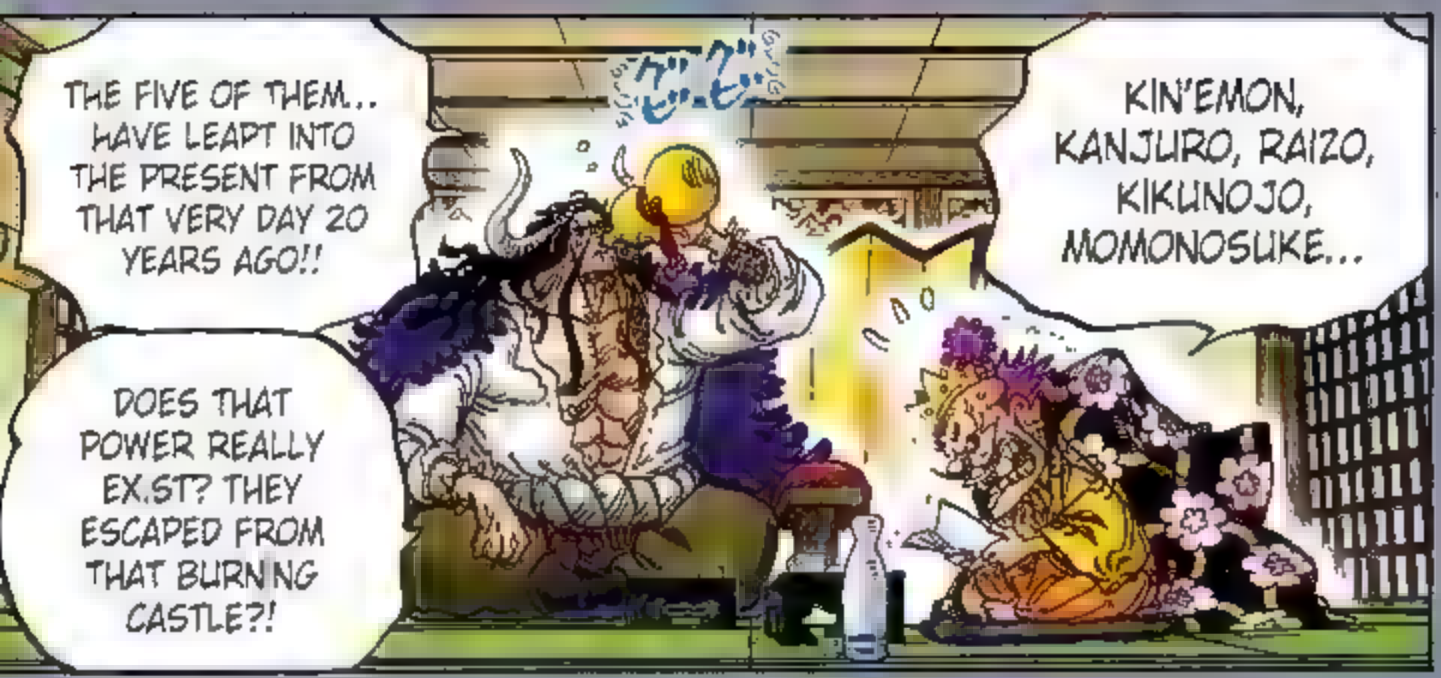


A: Here. Some people are just more charming when they're chubby! That's all for this SBS! See you next volume!!

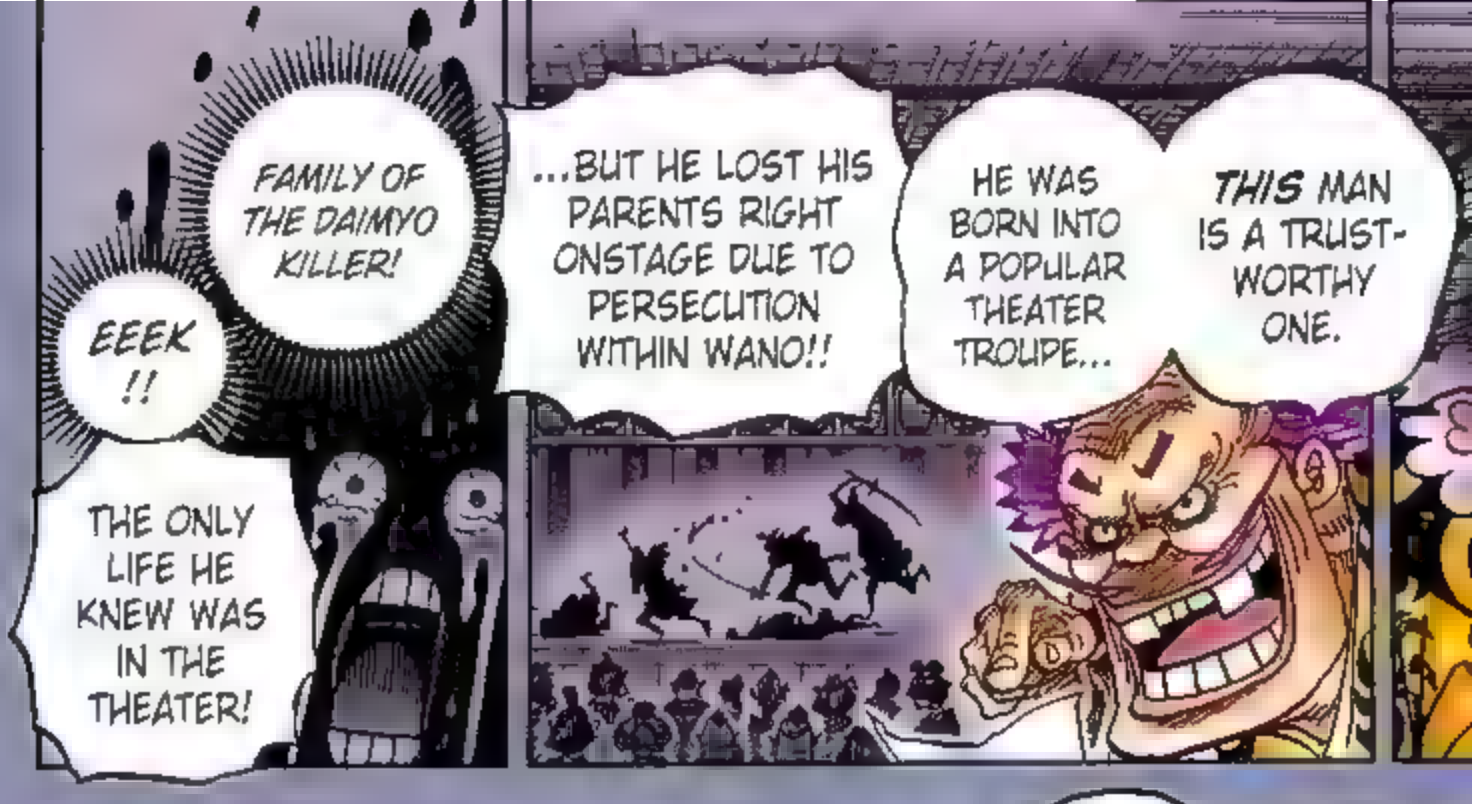
Chapter 974:
ONWARD TO ONIGASHIMA!!

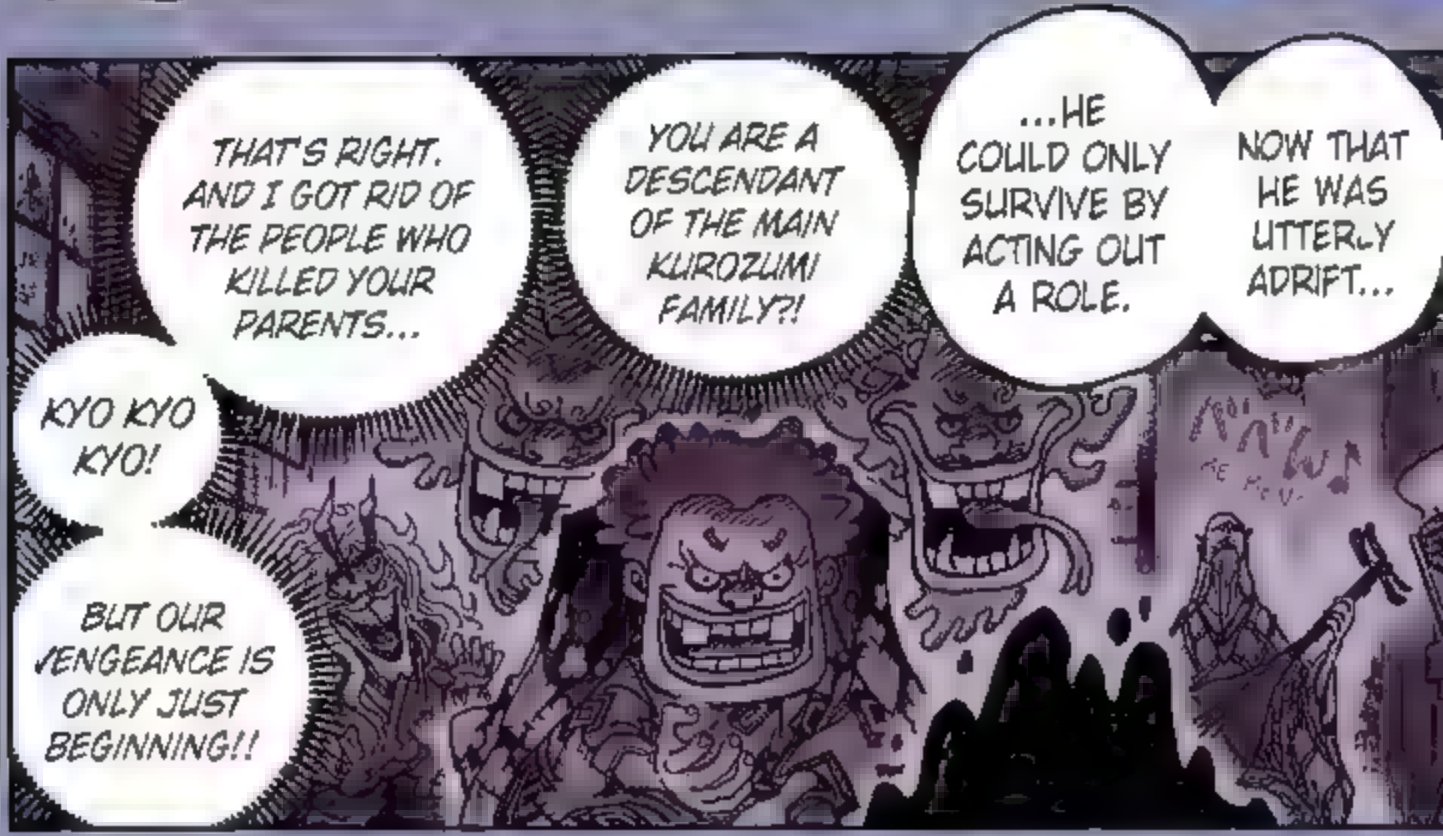
I WILL GO DISTRIBUTE IT IN EBISU TOWN.
WELL... THE MONEY CHECKS OUT.
YOU'RE PUTTING YOURSELF IN DANGER AGAIN.
I HAVE MORE COINS FOR YOU, WITCHING HOUR...
THANK YOU.
I'M SURE THAT MUST BE...DIFFICULT FOR YOU...
AND HE HAS NO IDEA THAT YOU ARE LORD ODEN'S DAUGHTER..
OROCHI IS COMPLETELY SMITTEN WITH YOU.
PLEASE REMEMBER TO WEAR YOUR BLOOD BAGS UNDER THE KIMONO, MY LADY.
WE'RE ALMOST TO 20 YEARS!!
I'LL BE FINE. WE'RE ALMOST THERE...
IF THE TIME COMES, WE WILL SEPARATE KOMURASAKI FROM OROCHI THROUGH "DEATH" IN ORDER TO KEEP YOU SAFE.

A FEW MONTHS AGO...
THEY'VE COME FOR ME!! THE GHOSTS OF THE PAST!!
THEY'VE REALLY COME!!
TOKI'S POWERS WERE REAL AFTER ALL!!

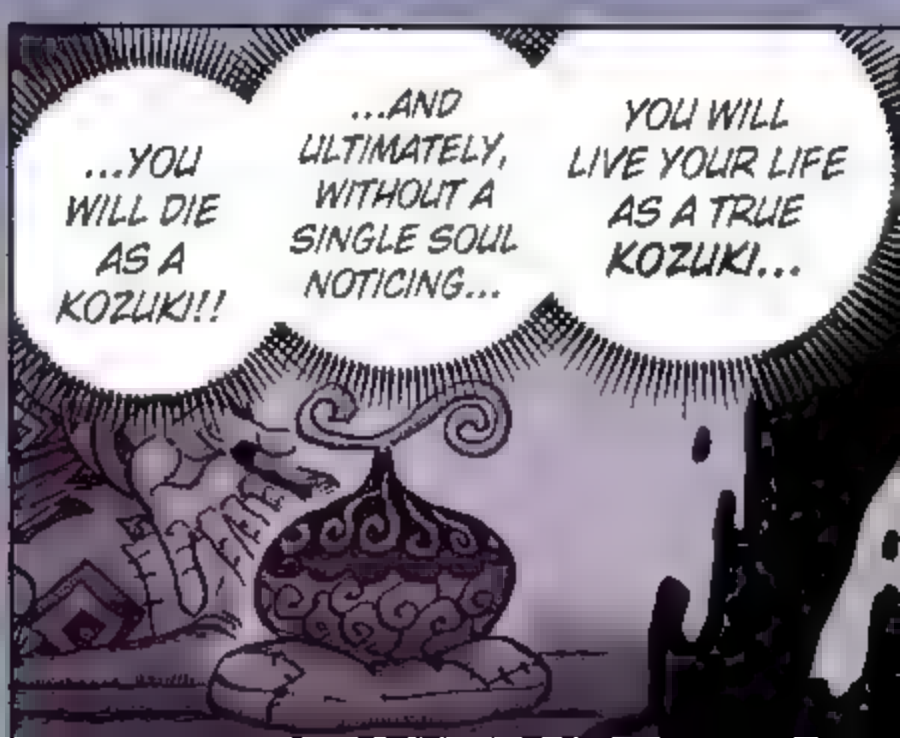

KIN'EMON, KANJURO, RAIZO, KIKUNOJO, MOMONOSUKE...
THE FIVE OF THEM... HAVE LEAPT INTO THE PRESENT FROM THAT VERY DAY 20 YEARS AGO!!
DOES THAT POWER REALLY EXIST? THEY ESCAPED FROM THAT BURNING CASTLE?!

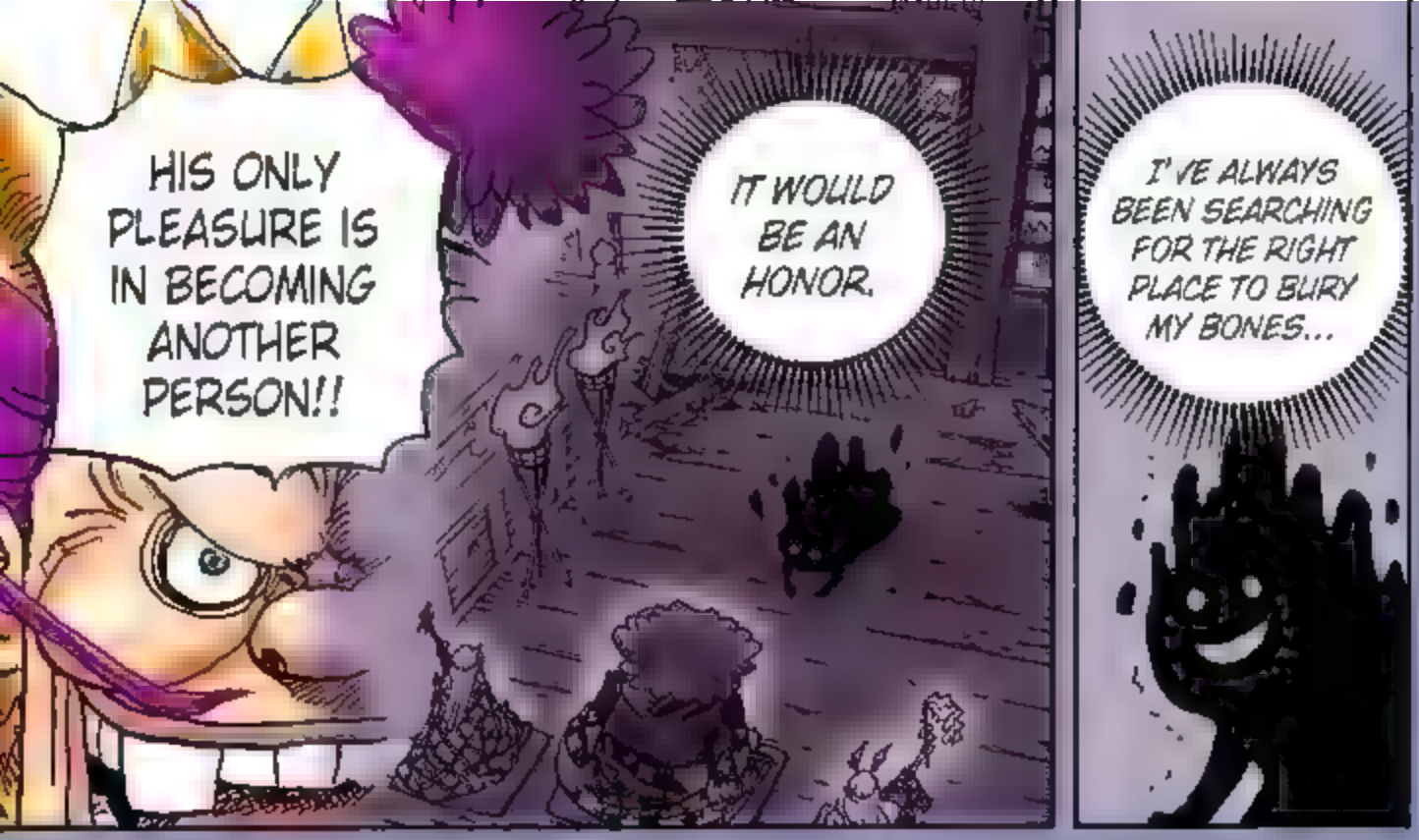
WELL, DON'T KILL THEM. IF THEY'RE STILL ALIVE...
...I'VE GOT QUESTIONS FOR THE KOZUKI SURVIVORS AFTER THE LAST 20 YEARS...
KEEP WATCHING THE SHORES!! I'M CERTAIN YOU'LL SPOT PEOPLE LEAVING THE COUNTRY!!
YES, SIR!!
YOU SURE SOMEONE ISN'T JUST GETTING A RISE OUT OF YOU BECAUSE YOU'RE TERRIFIED?
I'M SURE OF IT!! LOOK AT THIS LETTER!!

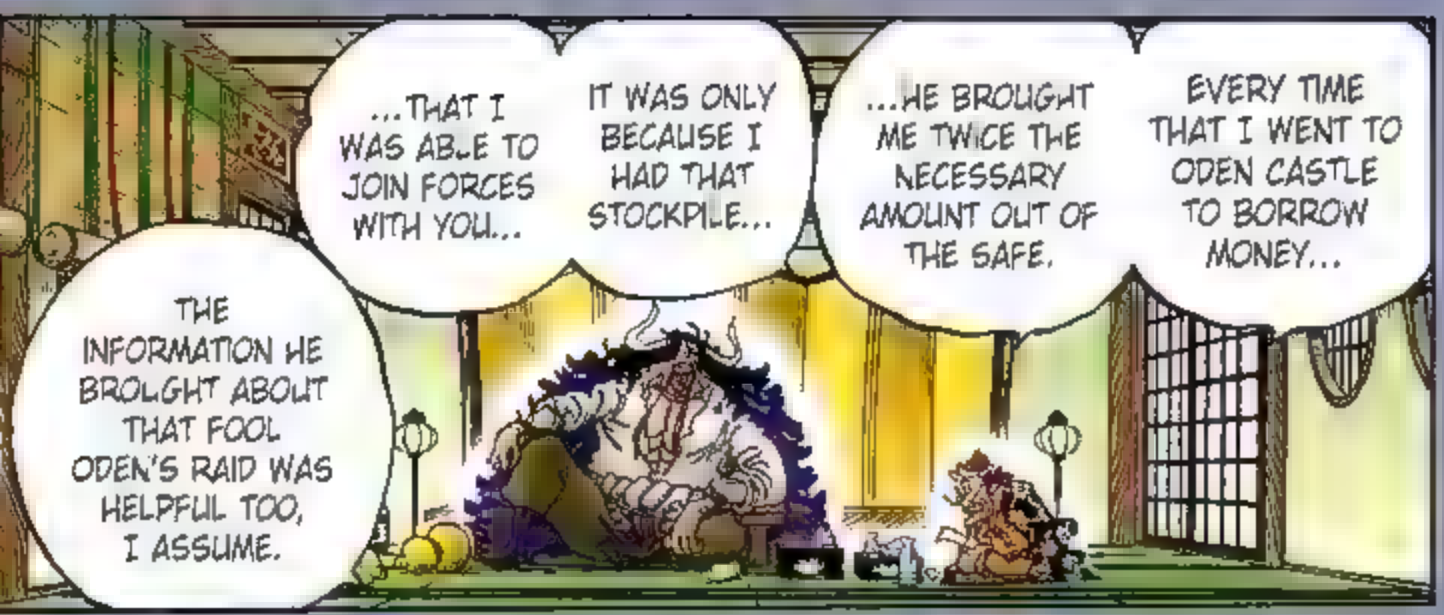

FAMILY OF THE DAIMYO KILLER!
EEEK !!
THE ONLY LIFE HE KNEW WAS IN THE THEATER!
...BUT HE LOST HIS PARENTS RIGHT ONSTAGE DUE TO PERSECUTION WITHIN WANO!!
HE WAS BORN INTO A POPULAR THEATER TROUPE...
THIS MAN IS A TRUST-WORTHY ONE.

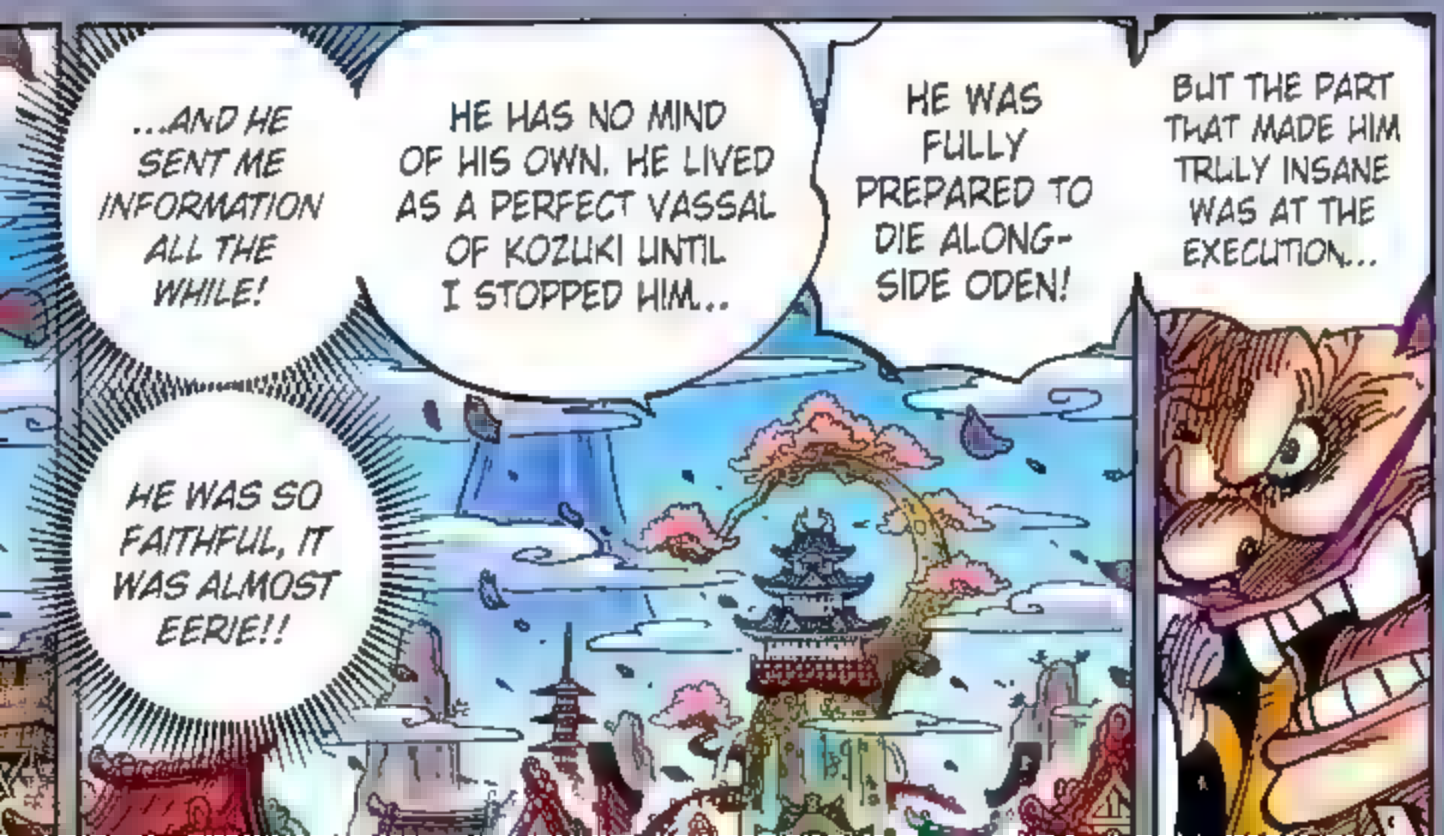

THAT'S RIGHT. AND I GOT RID OF THE PEOPLE WHO KILLED YOUR PARENTS...
KYO KYO KYO!
BUT OUR VENGEANCE IS ONLY JUST BEGINNING!!
YOU ARE A DESCENDANT OF THE MAIN KUROZUMI FAMILY?!
...HE COULD ONLY SURVIVE BY ACTING OUT A ROLE.
NOW THAT HE WAS UTTERLY ADRIFT...

THAT IS THE GRAND ROLE THAT I GIVE YOU FOR THIS STAGE!! CAN YOU PLAY IT FOR ME?!


...YOU WILL DIE AS A KOZUKI!!
...AND ULTIMATELY, WITHOUT A SINGLE SOUL NOTICING...
YOU WILL LIVE YOUR LIFE AS A TRUE KOZUKI...


HIS ONLY PLEASURE IS IN BECOMING ANOTHER PERSON!!
IT WOULD BE AN HONOR.
I'VE ALWAYS BEEN SEARCHING FOR THE RIGHT PLACE TO BURY MY BONES...


THE INFORMATION HE BROUGHT ABOUT THAT FOOL ODEN'S RAID WAS HELPFUL TOO, I ASSUME.
...THAT I WAS ABLE TO JOIN FORCES WITH YOU...
IT WAS ONLY BECAUSE I HAD THAT STOCKPILE...
...HE BROUGHT ME TWICE THE NECESSARY AMOUNT OUT OF THE SAFE.
EVERY TIME THAT I WENT TO ODEN CASTLE TO BORROW MONEY...


...AND HE SENT ME INFORMATION ALL THE WHILE!
HE HAS NO MIND OF HIS OWN. HE LIVED AS A PERFECT VASSAL OF KOZUKI UNTIL I STOPPED HIM...
HE WAS FULLY PREPARED TO DIE ALONG-SIDE ODEN!
BUT THE PART THAT MADE HIM TRULY INSANE WAS AT THE EXECUTION...
HE WAS SO FAITHFUL, IT WAS ALMOST EERIE!!

ベベン
BE-BENG!!
AND NOW...
PRESENT DAY, FLOWER CAPITAL
...IT HAS BEEN 20 LONG YEARS...

IT IS A STORY OF THE DEEP GRUDGE BETWEEN THE KOZUKI CLAN...
...AND THE KUROZUMI CLAN, WORKING WITH THE PIRATE KAIDO!!
...SINCE THE TRAGIC DEATH OF THE LEGENDARY SAMURAI, KOZUKI ODEN!!

AND AFTER SEVERAL MONTHS OF RISKING LIFE AND LIMB, THEY FOUND LIKE-MINDED ALLIES TO THE CAUSE!!
SAD
IN ORDER TO FULFILL KOZUKI ODEN'S WISH OF OPENING THE COUNTRY...
...THE SAMURAI LEAPT 20 YEARS INTO THE FUTURE!!

THEIR FERVENT HOPES WERE NOT IN VAIN! ALL IN ALL, THEY AMASSED AN ARMY...

...OF 4,200 WARRIORS!! WITH WEAPONS AND SHIPS!!

ウオオオオ!

RAAAHH...

IF ALL GOES WELL, THE SOLDIERS FOR THE RAID WILL GATHER ON THE EVENING OF THE FIRE FESTIVAL!!

AT TOKAGE PORT!! ONWARD TO ONIGASHIMA!!

IF ONLY ALL HAD GONE WELL...

ベベんっ!!

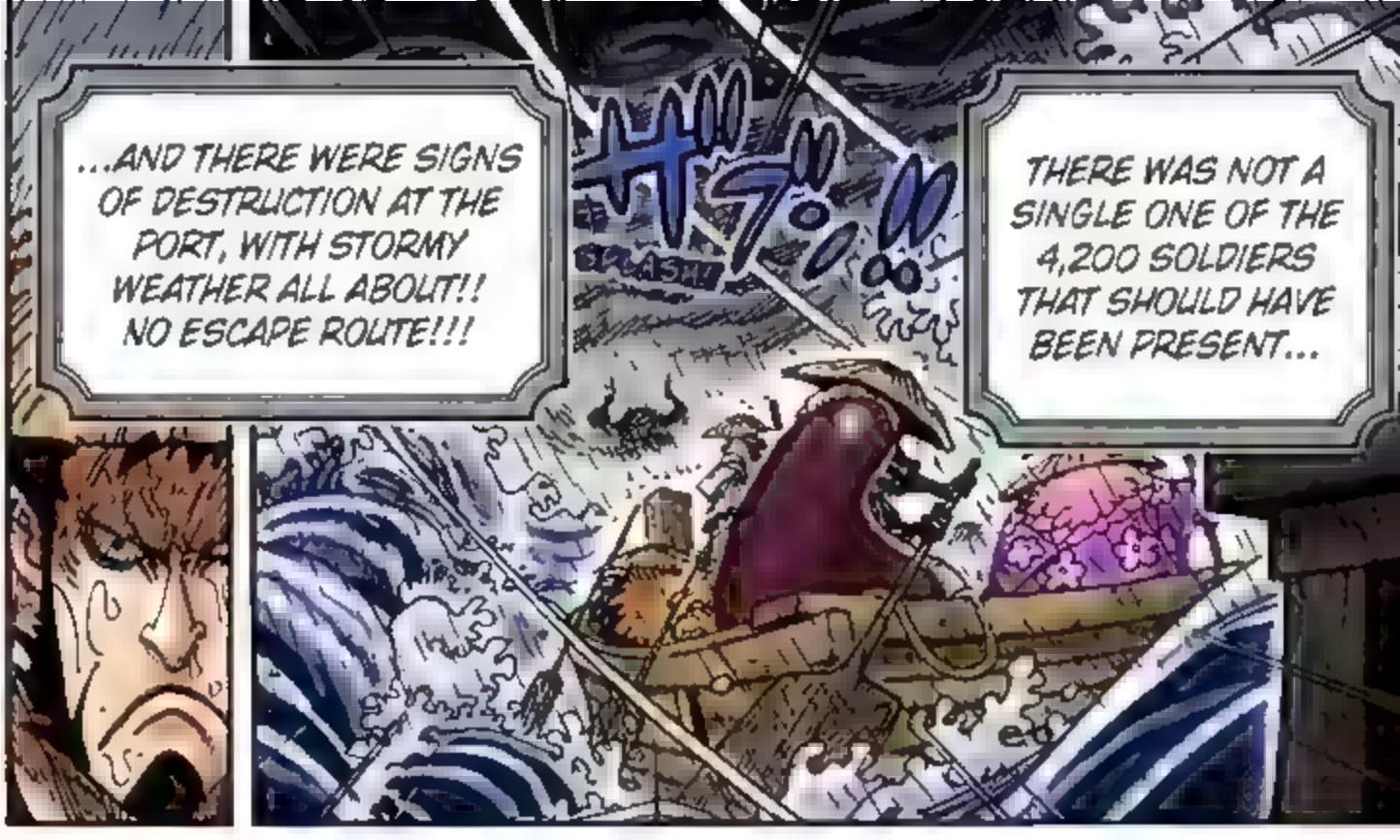
DO NOT HOLD ME BACK, LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!

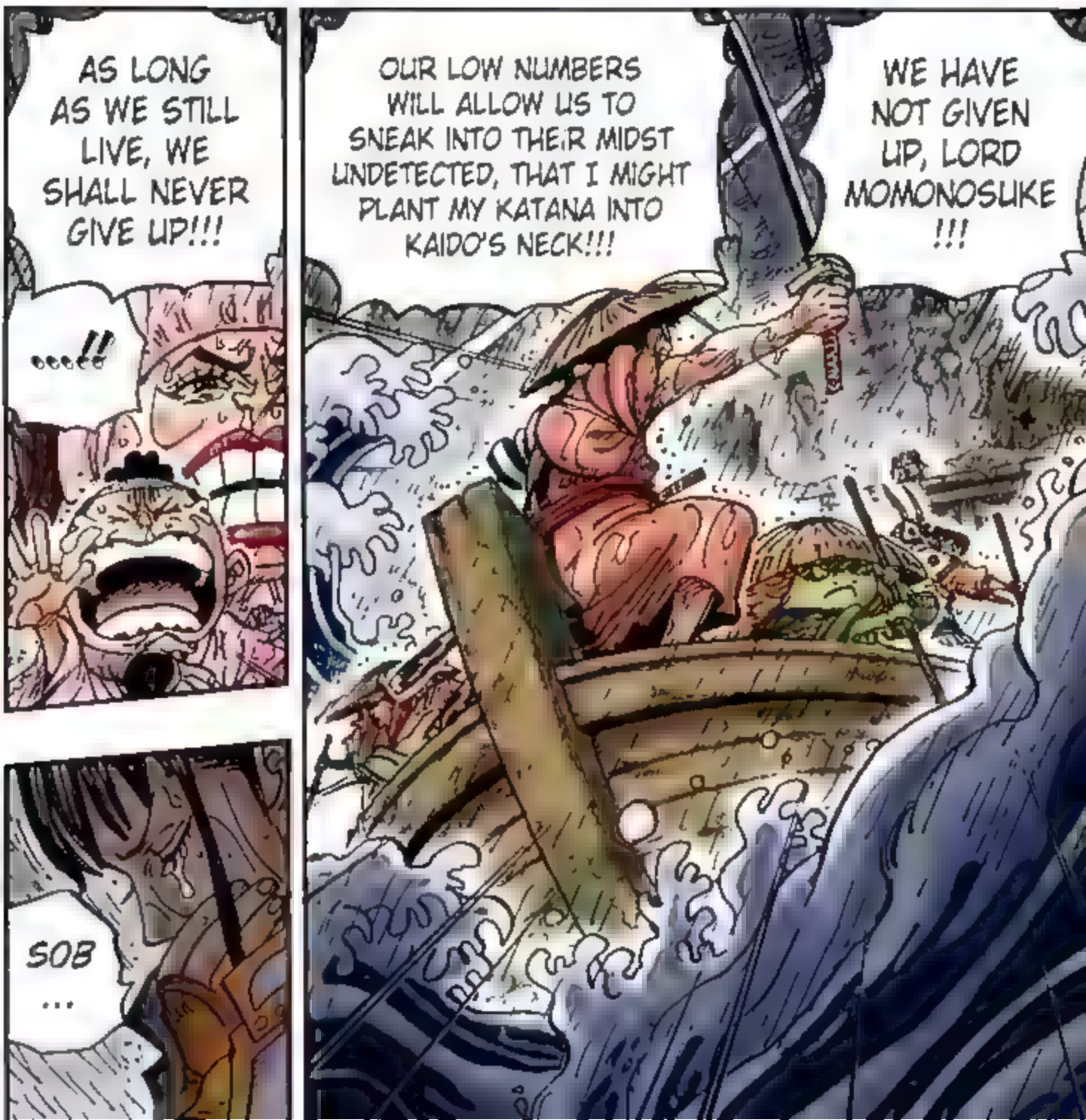
...!!

NO!! STOP!!

THIS IS SUICIDE!!

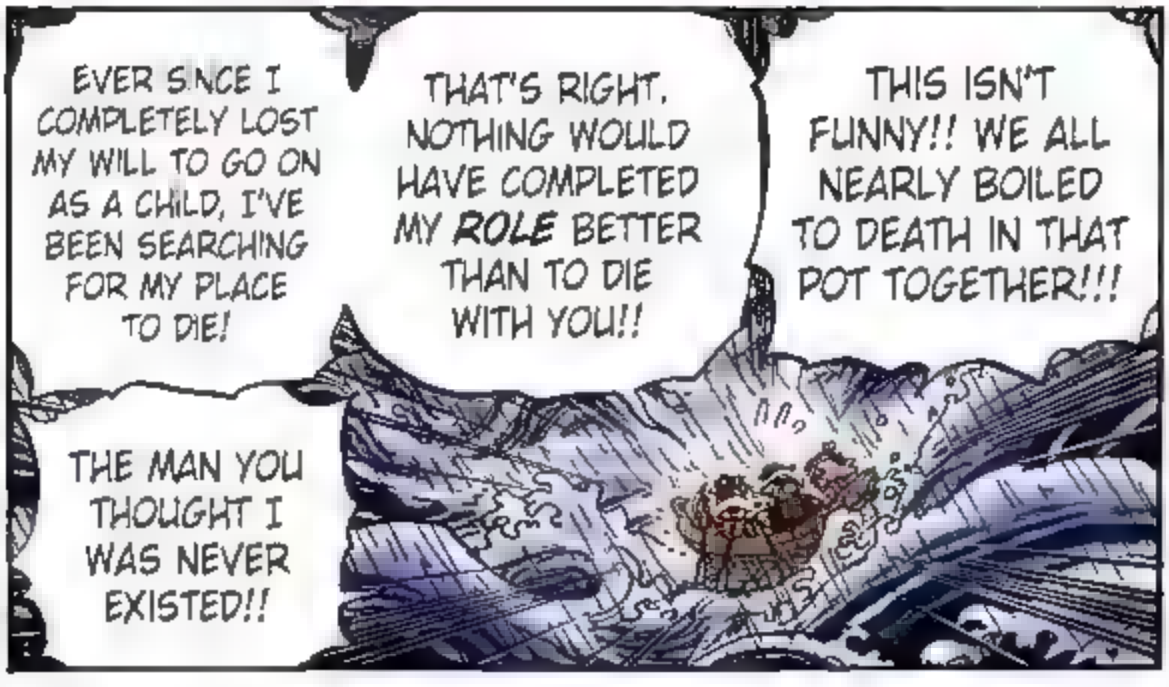
KIN'EMON!! KANJURO!! RAIZO!! KIKU!! KAWAMATSU!! DOGSTORM!! ASHURA!!! STOP WHERE YOU ARE!!


...AND THERE WERE SIGNS OF DESTRUCTION AT THE PORT, WITH STORMY WEATHER ALL ABOUT!! NO ESCAPE ROUTE!!!
SPLASH!!
THERE WAS NOT A SINGLE ONE OF THE 4,200 SOLDIERS THAT SHOULD HAVE BEEN PRESENT...

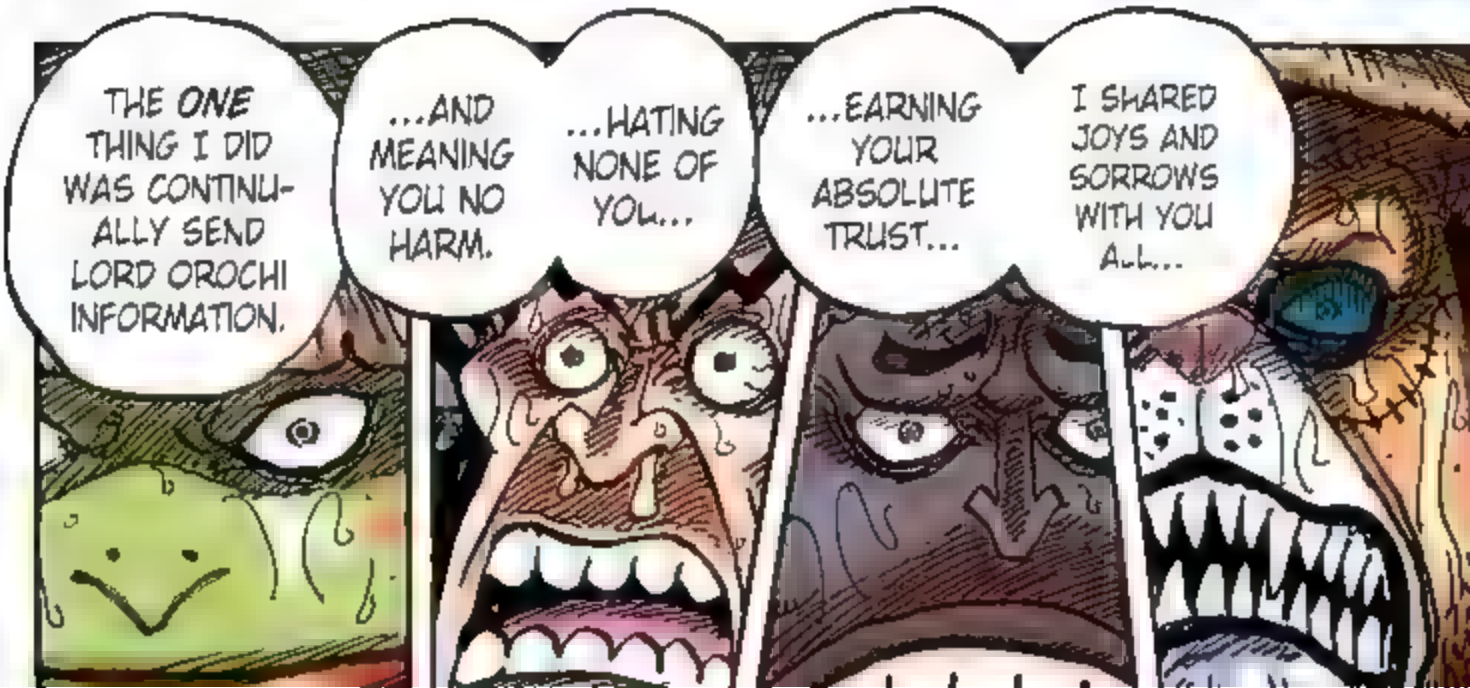

AS LONG AS WE STILL LIVE, WE SHALL NEVER GIVE UP!!!
...!!
OUR LOW NUMBERS WILL ALLOW US TO SNEAK INTO THEIR MIDST UNDETECTED, THAT I MIGHT PLANT MY KATANA INTO KAIDO'S NECK!!!
WE HAVE NOT GIVEN UP, LORD MOMONOSUKE !!!
SOB ...

BUT... IT JUST DOESN'T MAKE SENSE!!
!!
DOESN'T THIS MEAN THAT OUR PLAN WAS LEAKED?! AGAIN?!
I THOUGHT THE SAME THING... IN FACT, I SUSPECT WE ALL DID!!
!
...!!
I DID NOT WANT TO CONSIDER THIS POSSIBILITY...
...BUT IT MIGHT BE THAT ONE OF US...
...IS IN LEAGUE WITH THE ENEMY!!!
!!
BUT AT THIS POINT, I DO NOT EVEN WANT TO KNOW!!
MASTER KIN!! THIS ISN'T LIKE YOU!!
IF YOU AREN'T PREPARED TO FIND THE TRAITOR, CUT HIM DOWN AND MOVE ONWARD...
...THEN NONE OF US CAN DO SO!!!
BUT WHOEVER IT IS, THEY WILL NOT CONFESS!!
KIKU IS RIGHT, KIN!!
LET US CLEAR IT ALL UP NOW!!!

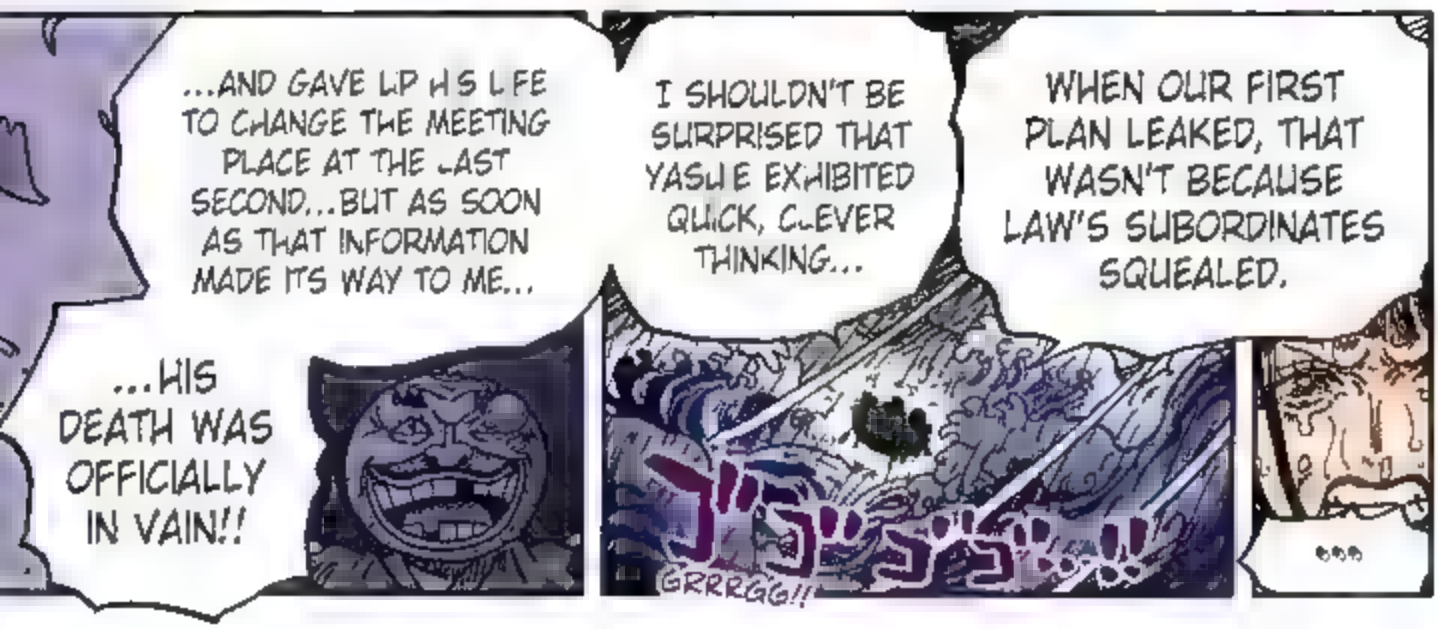
...THAT IT WAS ME!!!
BY ACKNOWL-EDGING...
?!!!
ドロ
ドロ

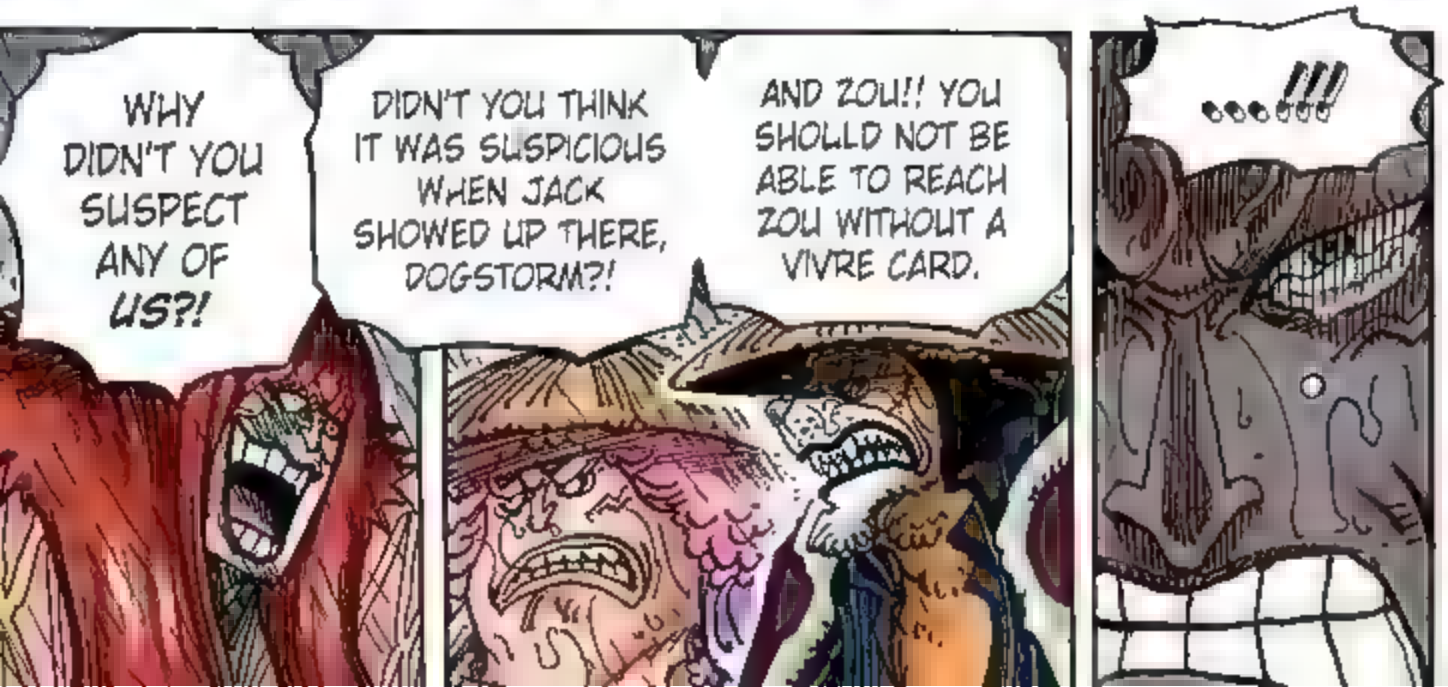

EVER SINCE I COMPLETELY LOST MY WILL TO GO ON AS A CHILD, I'VE BEEN SEARCHING FOR MY PLACE TO DIE!
THAT'S RIGHT. NOTHING WOULD HAVE COMPLETED MY ROLE BETTER THAN TO DIE WITH YOU!!
THIS ISN'T FUNNY!! WE ALL NEARLY BOILED TO DEATH IN THAT POT TOGETHER!!!
THE MAN YOU THOUGHT I WAS NEVER EXISTED!!

KANJURO ?!!


THE ONE THING I DID WAS CONTINU-ALLY SEND LORD OROCHI INFORMATION.
...AND MEANING YOU NO HARM.
...HATING NONE OF YOU...
...EARNING YOUR ABSOLUTE TRUST...
I SHARED JOYS AND SORROWS WITH YOU ALL...

...IS KUROZUMI KANJURO!!
!!!
NEED I SAY MORE?
MY NAME...
WHY WOULD YOU DO SUCH A THING?!


...AND GAVE UP HIS LIFE TO CHANGE THE MEETING PLACE AT THE LAST SECOND...BUT AS SOON AS THAT INFORMATION MADE ITS WAY TO ME...
...HIS DEATH WAS OFFICIALLY IN VAIN!!
I SHOULDN'T BE SURPRISED THAT YASUE EXHIBITED QUICK, CLEVER THINKING...
WHEN OUR FIRST PLAN LEAKED, THAT WASN'T BECAUSE LAW'S SUBORDINATES SQUEALED.
GRRRGG!!
...


WHY DIDN'T YOU SUSPECT ANY OF US?!
DIDN'T YOU THINK IT WAS SUSPICIOUS WHEN JACK SHOWED UP THERE, DOGSTORM?!
AND ZOU!! YOU SHOULD NOT BE ABLE TO REACH ZOU WITHOUT A VIVRE CARD.
...!!!

KANJU-ROOO !!!

!!!

ザン!!

...AND SUNK TO THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA WITH YOU, TRUE TO MY ROLE TO THE VERY END!!

KA KA KA!! I COULD HAVE KEPT MY SECRET...

BUT LORD OROCHI STOPPED ME. HE SAID, "WELL DONE, THE FINAL ACT IS FINISHED."

?!!

ゴト!!

CLUNK!!

WHAT?!! LORD MOMONOSUKE!!

WHY IS KANJURO BACK AT THE PORT?!!

KIN'EMON !!!

ONCE I BRING MOMONOSUKE TO ONIGASHIMA, THAT IS!!

ばぃw

!!

IT SHOULDN'T HAVE MADE SENSE TO YOU!! NONE OF IT, THIS ENTIRE TIME!!

HEY, IT'S TRUE, JUST LIKE LORD OROCHI SAID!! THERE'S A LITTLE BOAT HEADING FOR ONIGASHIMA!!

WA HA HA!! LOOK AT THESE IDIOTS!!

...!!!

トノオロ

?!!

WHY DIDN'T YOU SUSPECT YOUR OWN UNTIL IT CAME TO THIS?!!

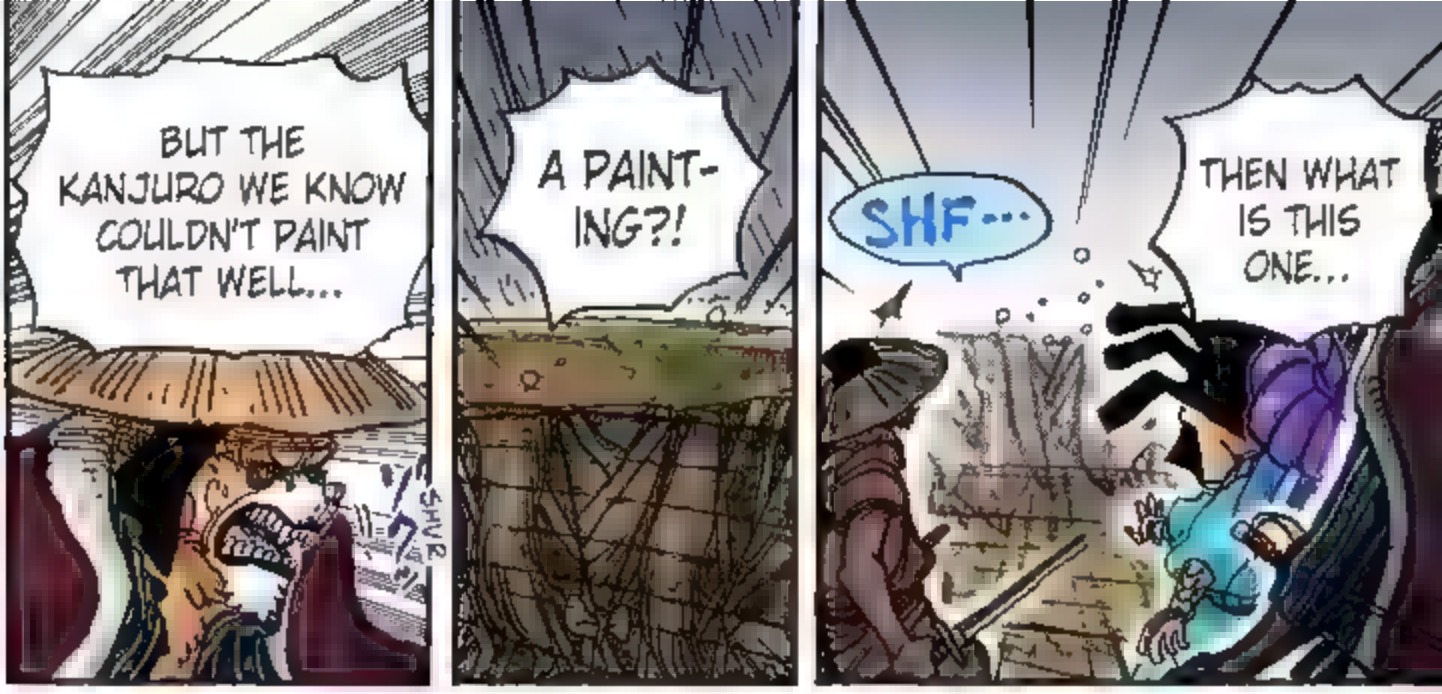
ウオオオ白オオオオオ!!

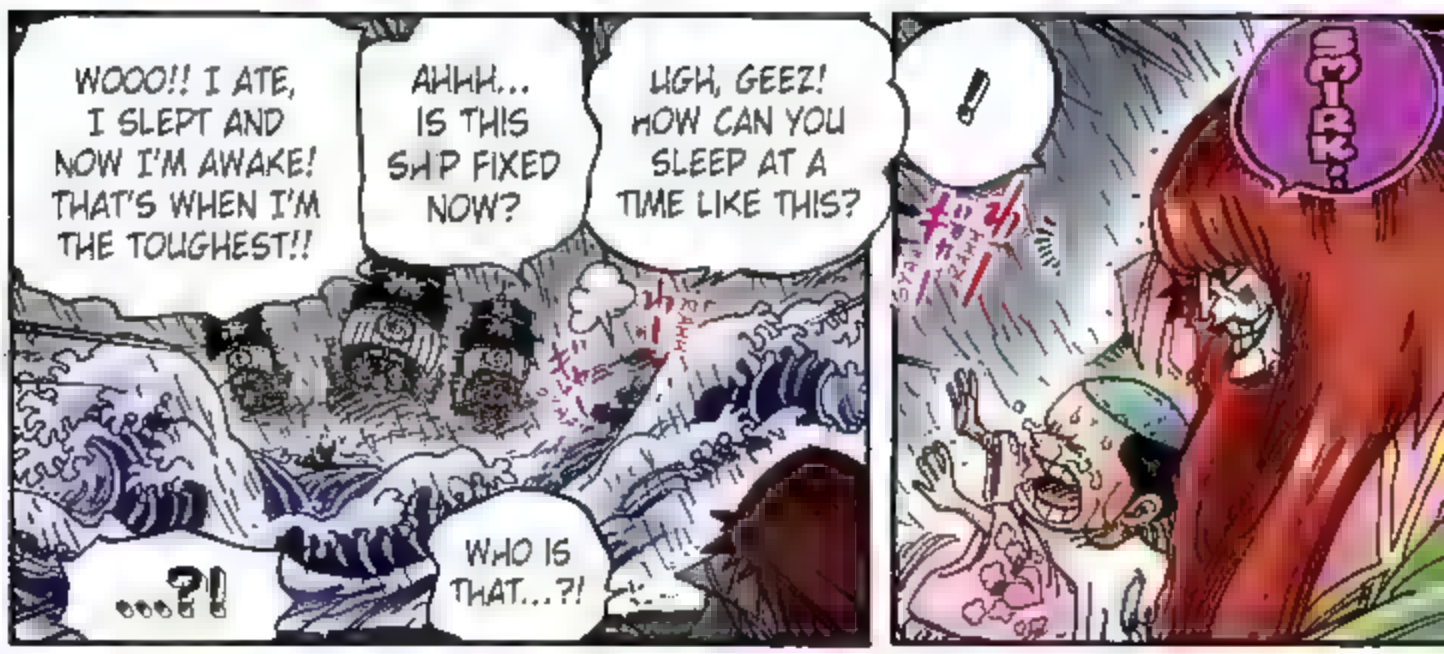
RAAAAAHH!!

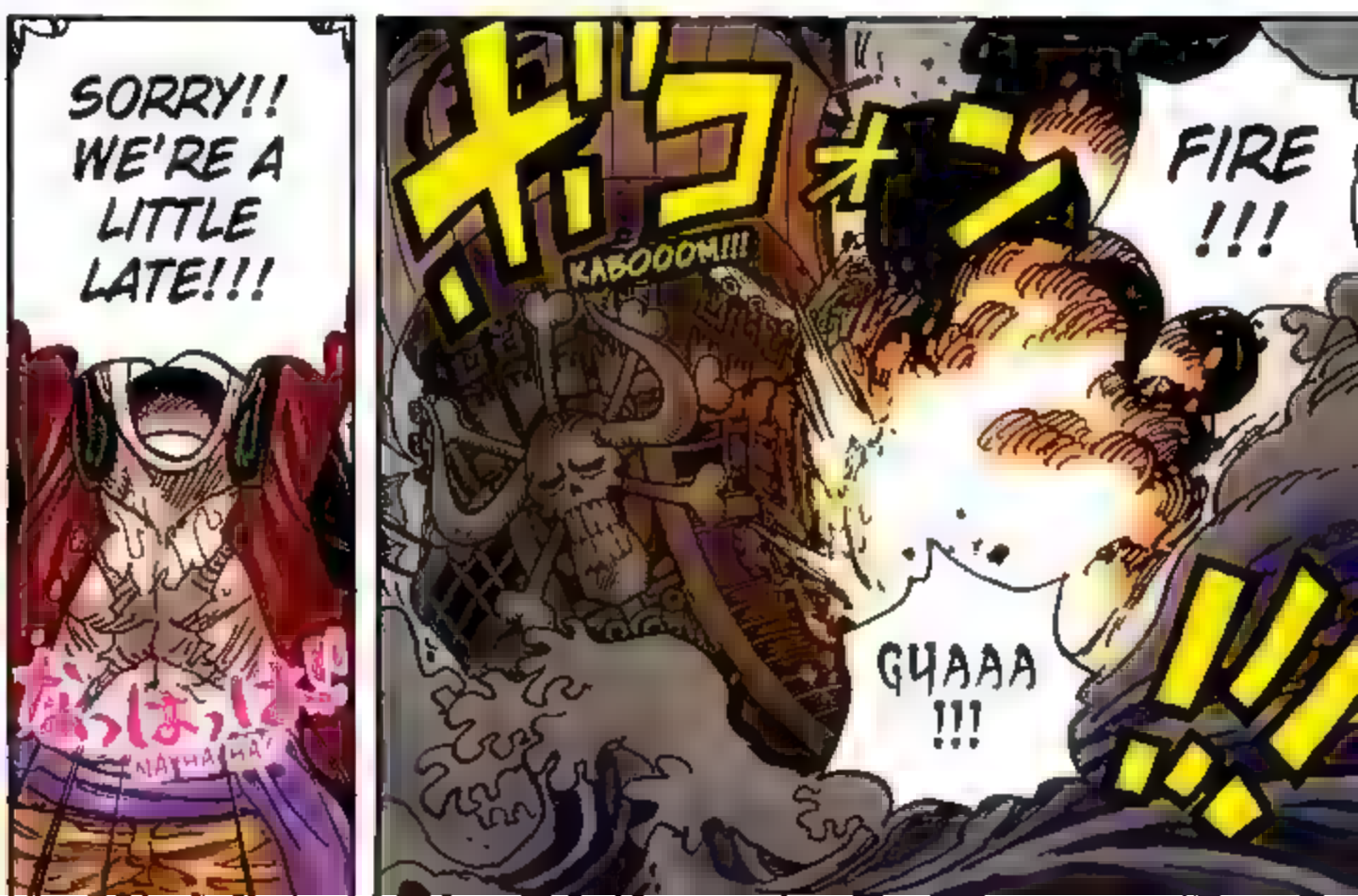
INDEED.

AND OUR SPY IS AMONG THEM!! IS THAT YOU?!!

I CAN'T BELIEVE IT!! IT REALLY IS ALL THOSE RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI!!!


BUT THE KANJURO WE KNOW COULDN'T PAINT THAT WELL...
SHVR
A PAINT-ING?!
SHF...
THEN WHAT IS THIS ONE...


WOOO!! I ATE, I SLEPT AND NOW I'M AWAKE! THAT'S WHEN I'M THE TOUGHEST!!
AHHH... IS THIS SHIP FIXED NOW?
UGH, GEEZ! HOW CAN YOU SLEEP AT A TIME LIKE THIS?
...?!
WHO IS THAT...?!
!
SMIRK


SORRY!! WE'RE A LITTLE LATE!!!
NAHAHA
KABOOOM!!!
FIRE !!!
GHAAA !!!

THERE'S SOMETHING DOWN ON THE SEAFLOOR!!!
GRRRGG
I THOUGHT WE SANK ALL THE ENEMY SHIPS!!
LOOK AT THESE WAVES!
WHO IS THAT?!
DON'T TAKE THE SEA FOR GRANTED, SAMURAI!!
HUH? IS THAT...
SPLAASH!!
WHOA!!
WHO TAKES A ROWBOAT OUT TO SEA IN THE MIDDLE OF A STORM?!
ARE YOU CRAZY?!
WHAT ARE THEY DOING?! I NEARLY SANK THEM ALL TO GET THEM OUT OF MY WAY!!!
I SAW ALL THOSE SHIPS AND SAMURAI HANGING OUT AT THE OTHER PORT LIKE IDIOTS!
AH...! THAT LOOKS LIKE...
KADOOM!!
HEY!!
AAAH!! NOW WE'RE TAKING FIRE FROM THE OTHER DIRECTION!!
BOOM

HEY, YOU!!

DON'T PICK ON SAMURAI IN A ROW-BOAT!!

BUT THESE GUYS ARE PIRATES!!

THE WORST GENERATION!! I THOUGHT THEY WERE LOCKED UP!!!

THIS DOESN'T MAKE SENSE. THEY SAID WE JUST HAD TO SINK A FEW SAMURAI IN A ROWBOAT!!

LUFFYYY !!!

??

WHY DIDN'T I HEAR ABOUT THIS?!

LIKE I'D LET YOU HAVE THE GLORY FOR TAKING DOWN KAIDO!!

SO YOU SHOWED UP AFTER ALL, JAGGY?!

WHAT IN THE WORLD IS HAPPENING...?

SIR LUFFY!!!

IS EVERY-ONE ALL RIGHT?!

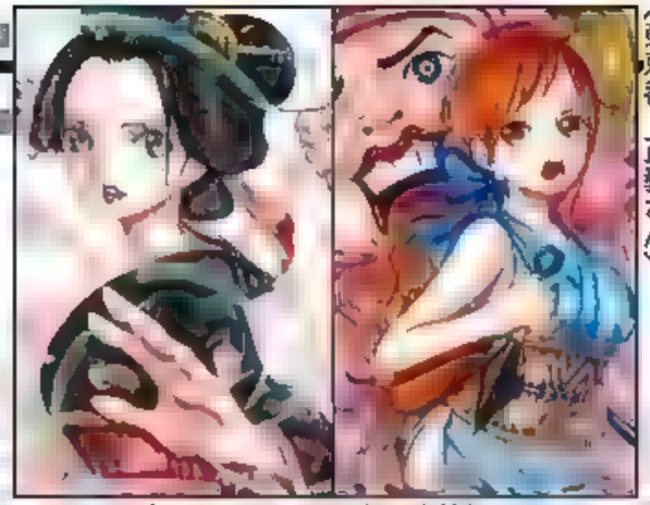
...YOU FIGHT AGAINST PIRATES!!

WHEN YOU'RE AT SEA...

ドドド

（大阪府　木彫ワンピさん）

なんと迫力!! 木彫りのロジャー!!



（東京都　正義さん）

美しく、ワノ国で戦う女達!!

（鳥取県　中原路さん）

（大阪府　パトリックさん）

ゆかいなワノ国、取り戻そうぜ!!

（中国　TalkOP神秘大殺器さん）

クールな西部のゾロサンジ!!

（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

スタンピード!! 切り絵の世界!!

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）

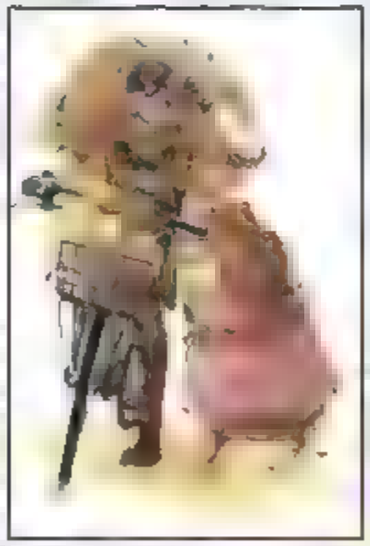
兄と妹、姿は違えど意志は一つ!!

大賞だァ!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

犬・猿・雉連れ、
モモの助の鬼退治!!
大賞だァ!!!

（東京都　かっちゃんサン）



（中国　TalkOP瘋車さん）

お花屋サボ!!
幸せを届けるぜー!!

（岩手県　鈴蘭さん）

ぺぺん!! 光月の侍!!
揃い踏みィ〜!!

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社、[illegible]、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等、掲載されることがあります。編集の都合上、文章、イラスト等は、[illegible]されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、[illegible]、応募されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってから応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。いただいた個人情報は本企画以外の目的では使用しません。

（中国　Charlotte Rabbitさん）

ビッグ・マム海賊団勢揃い!!
細かい!!

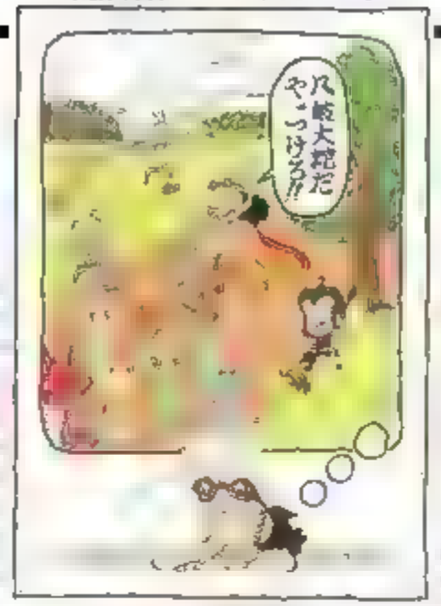
（石川県　細川裕希子さん）

麦わらのルフィ、
見参ん～!!

（東京都　みーやんサン）

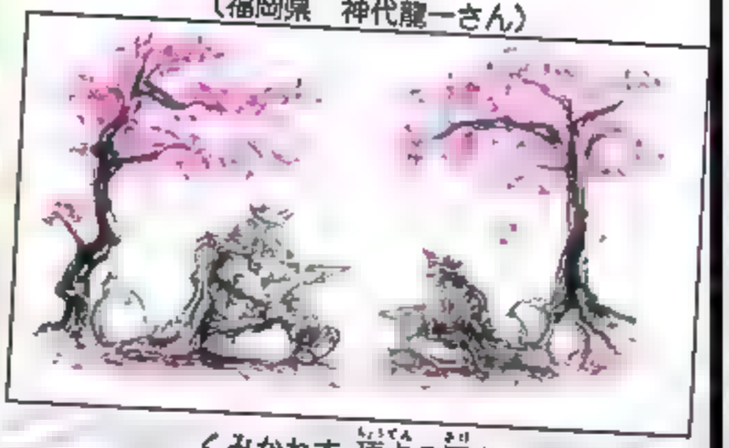
武士チョッパー
切り絵でござる!!

（福井県　しみけんサン）



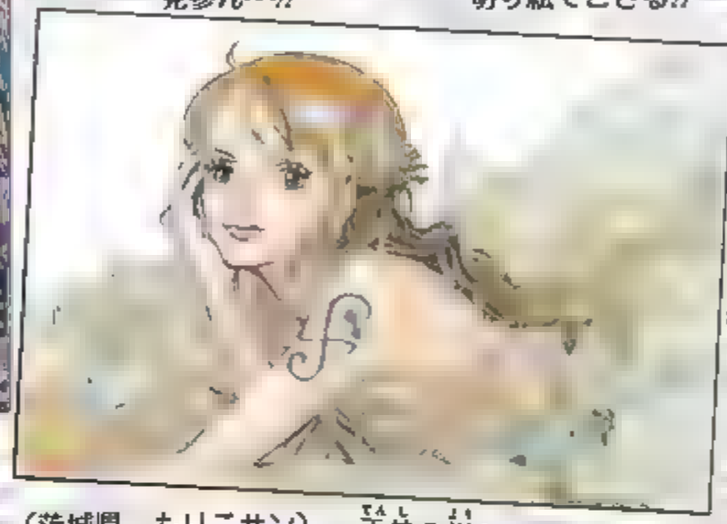
ほのぼの怪物退治!!!

（福岡県　神代龍一さん）



くみかわす、頂点の酒!!

（埼玉県　西山猫さん）

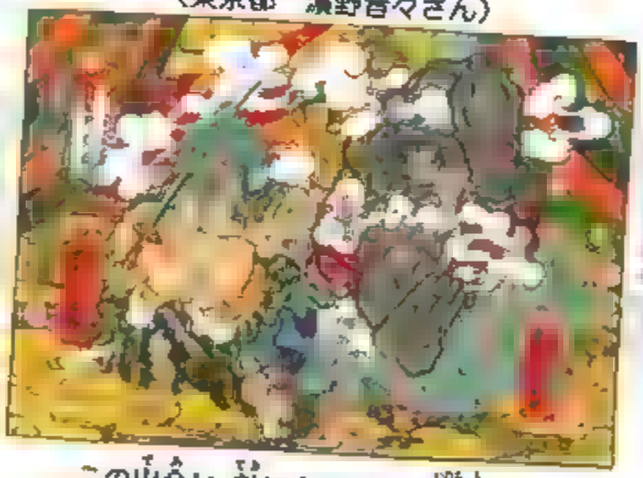


天使の様なドレスのナミ♡

（沖縄県　池田慎之介さん）

三兄弟の大冒険!!

（東京都　濱野音々さん）



この出会い、敵にとっちゃあ命取り!!

（中国　Rozerenさん）

アシュラ童子、立体化!!

（福岡県　山本亮さん）

カイドウ征伐
おでんがゆくぜ!!

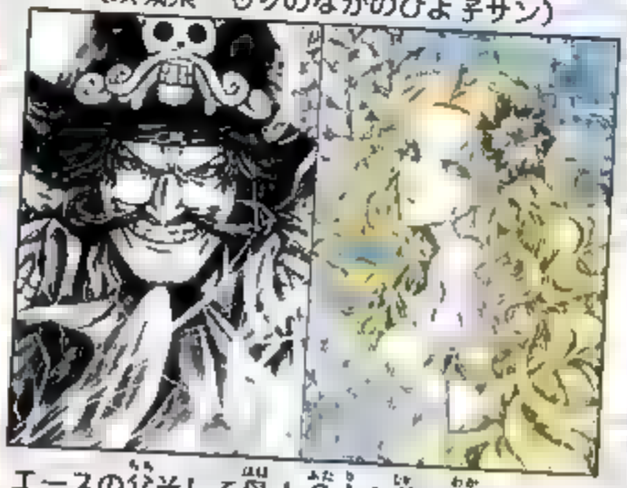
（茨城県　もりこサン）

カッコよすぎサボー!!

（大阪府　しげおサン）

不思議の国のく海賊団!!

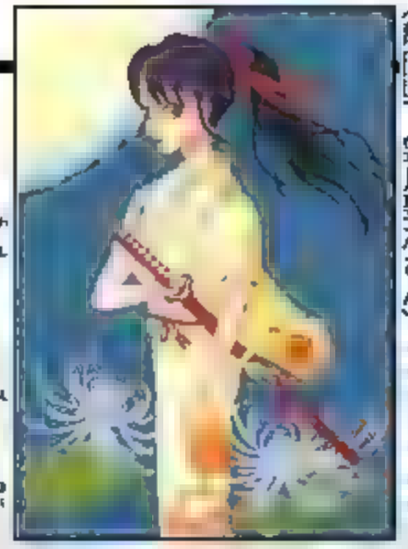
（茨城県　もりのなかのひよ子サン）



エースの父そして母！　2人も昔は若かった!!

UGK事務局長
ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に
直接、住所・氏名(PN)・年齢・電話番号を
書き込んでくれ!!
PN表記は、はっきりと!!



（静岡県　望月聖之さん）

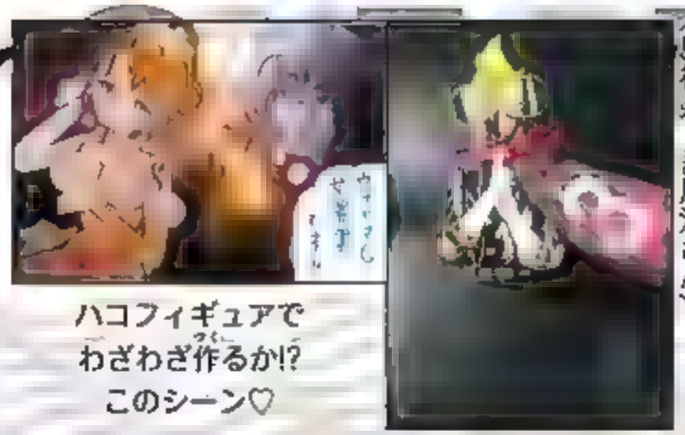
和紙のちぎり絵!! お菊!!

（?県　?さん）

秋のピクニック!!に魔の手が!!

（神奈川県　時永拓実さん）

チョッパーヒルルク
思い出の一枚!!



（島根県　吾川浩さん）

ハコフィギュアで
わざわざ作るか!?
このシーン♡

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

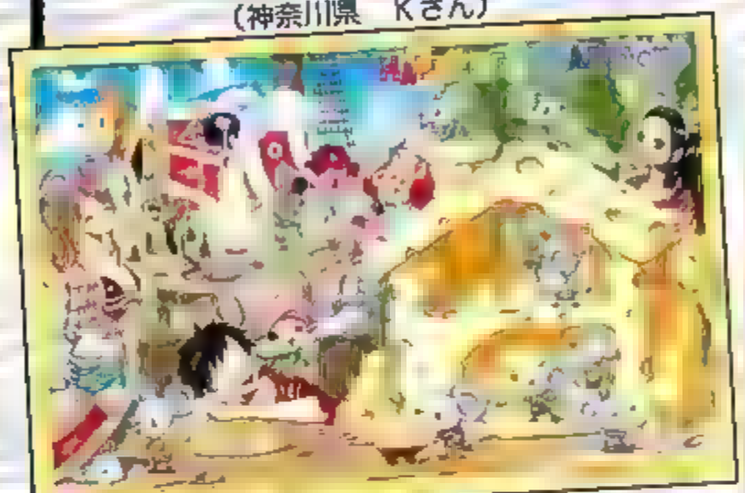
わーいわーい！ コワッ!!!

（静岡県　ともちんサン）

敵に回すな！ 四皇赤髪海賊団っ!!

（茨城県　菊地ドリルさん）

家族でおでん!! 幸せの時間！

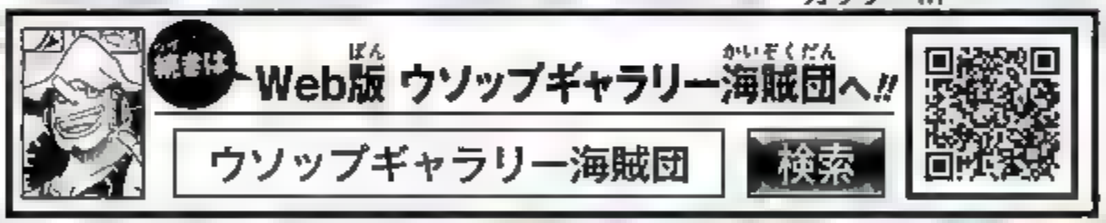


（神奈川県　Kさん）

今年はチーズ食べ放題!!

（北海道　ヒビキMさん）

ロジャーフィギュア!!
カッケー!!!



続きは Web版 ウソップギャラリー海賊団へ!!

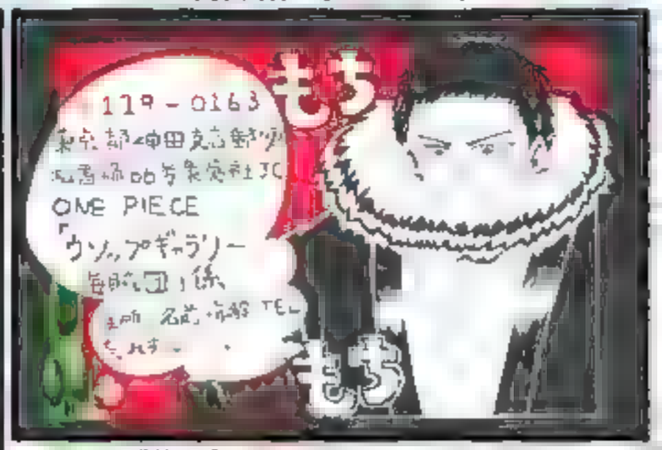
ウソップギャラリー海賊団　検索

（福岡県　笹平正広さん）

キレイなくの一、妖艶の術♡

（中国　Stupid-Cさん）

旅に疲れてほっと一息。



（岐阜県　ひかるサン）

↑SBS！ ウソップギャラリー
全部ここ!!

（千葉県　木村はるかサン）

➡声優さんや
アニメへのファンレターこっち!!

※コミ　クス発売当時の複製です

NETFLIX

全世界配信決定!!!

ONE PIECE HOLYWOOD LIVE-ACTION

I KNOW I ANNOUNCED THE PRODUCTION OF THIS BACK IN 2017, BUT THESE THINGS TAKE TIME! PREPARATIONS HAVE BEEN SLOWLY PROGRESSING BEHIND THE SCENES, AND IT SEEMS THAT I CAN FINALLY MAKE THE BIG ANNOUNCEMENT:

NETFLIX, THE WORLD'S LEADING STREAMING ENTERTAINMENT SERVICE, WILL BE LENDING US THEIR TREMENDOUS PRODUCTION SUPPORT!

THIS IS SO ENCOURAGING!!
HOW FAR WILL THE STORY PROGRESS OVER THE 10 EPISODES OF SEASON 1?
WHO WILL BE CAST!?
PLEASE BE PATIENT A LITTLE LONGER AND

STAY TUNED!!

Eiichiro Oda

尾田栄一郎の直筆コメントも到着!

ハリウッド実写ドラマ版

『ONE PIECE』

製作陣には頼もしい仲間が勢揃い!

キミの手で『ONE PIECE』のオリジナルLINEスタンプを作り出そう!!

igarashi yuri
(愛しすぎて大好きすぎる。シリーズ)

キキぷり
(はな子☆シリーズ)

有名スタンプクリエイターによるイメージイラストはコレだ!

にしむらゆうじ
(ごきげんぱんだシリーズ)

ナガノ
(自分ツッコミくまシリーズ)

ロシヒ
(自デカラ☆にゃんこシリーズ)

いよいよ申請募集スタート!!

ルールを守って、オリジナルイラストで新たな流行を発信!

例えば…
マンガのカットをそのまま
使うのはダメだぞ!
ガイドラインをチェック➡

作ったLINEスタンプは
販売が可能!
審査基準や募集の概要は
順次更新予定だ!!

LINE Creators Collaboration

ONE PIECE

今後の詳細はWEBをチェック➡
https://store.line.me/SC/onepiece

©igarashi yuri ©kikipuri © studio U.G. - Yuji Nishimura ©nagano ©ROSHIHI

ONE PIECE海賊無双4
好評発売中!!

●対応機種　ＰＳ４　Nintendo Switch
XboxOne(ダウンロード専売)
●メーカー　バンダイナムコエンターテインメント
●開発　コーエーテクモゲームス
●ジャンル　無双アクション
●価格／7800円+税（ダウンロード販売価格）

40以上のプレイアブルキャラクターは
公式サイトでチェック!
https://oppw4-20.bn-ent.net/　ワンピース　無双　で検索!

ONE PIECE初のパズルアプリが登場!!

ONE PIECE ボン!ボン! JOURNEY!!

タイトル：ONE PIECE ボン!ボン! ジャーニー!!
価格：ダウンロード無料・一部アイテム課金
配信プラットフォーム：App Store、Google Play
※一部非対応機種がございます

公式サイトはコチラ!
https://op-bbjp.bn-ent.net/

©尾田栄一郎・集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション　©BANDAI NAMCO Entertainment Inc.

P196～199の情報は2020年3月現在のものです。

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
96巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2020, 2022

初版発行　　2020年
デジタル版発行　2022年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

尾田栄一郎

96巻!!
引っくり返すと69巻!!
——になると思ったら
96のままだった!!
引っくり返っても
もう引き返せない
100巻パーリー間近!!
96巻始まるよー!!

URLはこちら!
YouTube https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCdAHaWcKdpbT5XkN2Er6BUQ

ONE PIECE
ワンピース
巻九十六
尾田栄一郎
集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻九十六 "燃えてなんぼのおでんに候。"
JUMP COMICS
ワンピース
ONE PIECE
尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

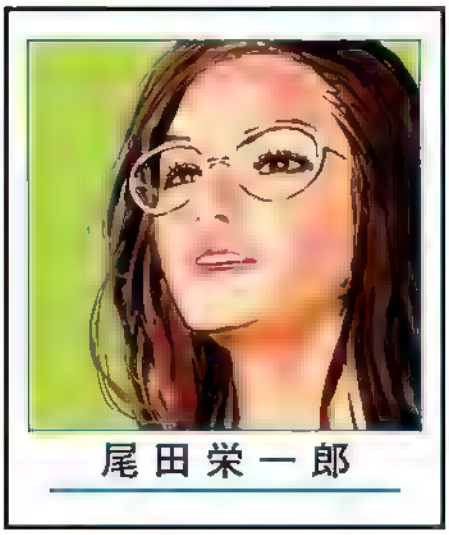
本体・表紙

巻九十七 "僕の聖書(バイブル)"

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース
ONE PIECE

EIICHIRO ODA



My eyesight is getting worse these days, and it's harder and harder to make out fine details, so if I don't put on my glasses before bed, I can't see what's happening in my dreams. Just kidding!! Hope you enjoy volume 97!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2020

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

巻九十七

〝僕の聖書〟

ONE PIECE

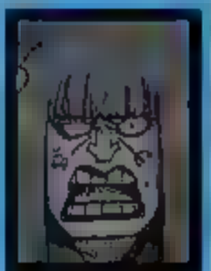
尾田栄一郎

Land of Wano (Kozuki Clan)

Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

Foxfire Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano

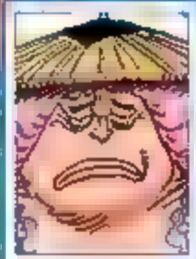
Raizo of the Mist
Ninja of Wano



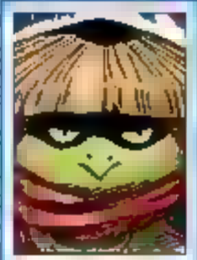
Roning Shorter Kanjuro
Samurai of Wano

Okiku
Samurai of Wano

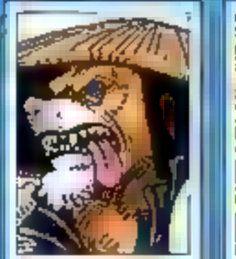
Kozuki Hiyori
Momonosuke's Little Sister



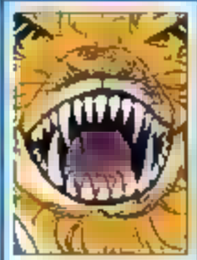
Ashura Doji (Shutenmaru)
Chief, Head Mountain Thieves Brigade



Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano



Duke Dogstorm
King of the Day Mokomo



Cat Viper
King of the Night Mokomo

Shinobu
[illegible]

Hyogoro the Flower
Junker Yokuzu Brass

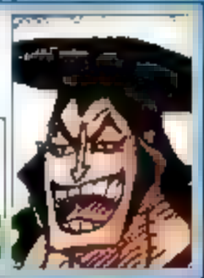
Trafalgar Law
[illegible]

Carrot Bunny Mink
Battlebeast Tribe Kingsbird

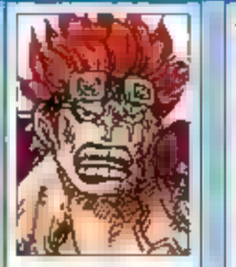
Kozuki Oden

Sailed around the world with Roger But when he returned to wano, he was killed by Orochi's trap.

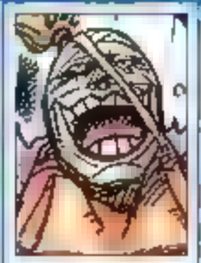
Heir to the Shogunate of Wano



Kid Pirates



Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates



Killer (Kamaro the Manslayer)
Fighter, Kid Pirates

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]

Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Luffytaro [Ronin]

Monkey D. Luffy

A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training, he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion belly

Orobi [Geisha]

Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly

Zorojuro [Ronin]

Roronoa Zoro

Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

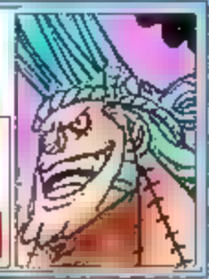
Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly

Franosuke [Carpenter]

Franky

Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Baldimore

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly

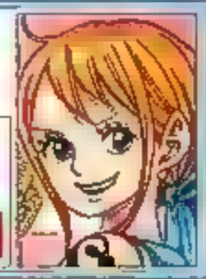


Onami [Kunoichi]

Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere.

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly

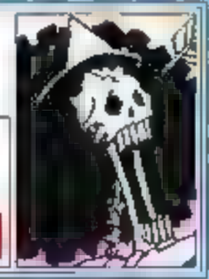


Bonekichi [Ghost]

Brook

Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly

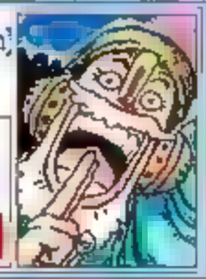


Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]

Usopp

Received Heraclesun's lessons on the Bowin islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

Sniper, Bounty: 280 million belly



Shanks

シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

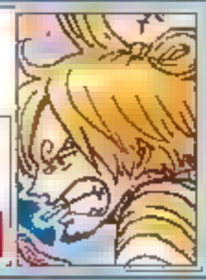
Captain of the Red-Hair Pirates

Sangoro [Soba Cook]

Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newkama Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom

Cook, Bounty: 330 million belly



Beasts Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts

[Emperor of the Sea]

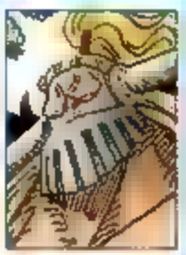
A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Beasts Pirates

Lead Performers

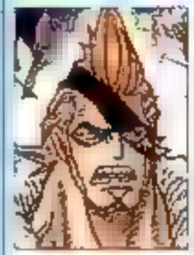
King the Wildfire

Queen the Plague



Jack the Drought

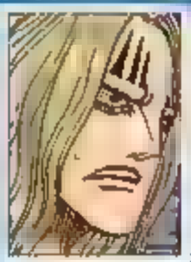
Tobi Roppo



X. (Diez) Drake

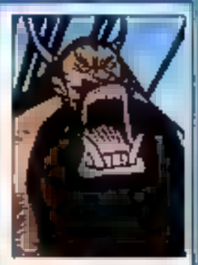
Page One

Headliners



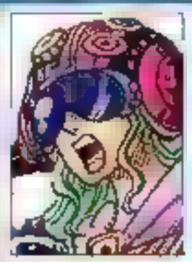
Basil Hawkins

Holdem

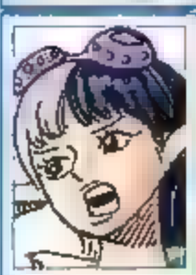


Babanuki

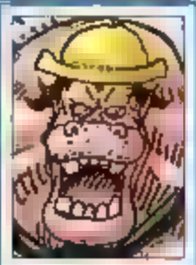
Daifugo



Solitaire



Speed



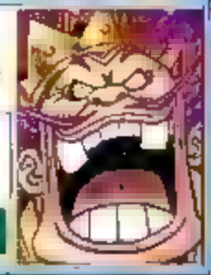
Dobon

Land of Wano (Kurozumi Clan)

Kurozumi Orochi

The ruler of Wano, using Kaido's help. He cunningly schemed to overthrow his archenemy, the Kozuki Clan

Shogun of Wano



Fukurokuju

Leader, Orochi Oniwabanshu

Orochi Oniwabanshu

Shogun of Wano's Private Ninja Squad

Napping Kyoshiro

Money Changer for the Kurozumi Clan

Kurozumi Kanjuro

Orochi's Spy

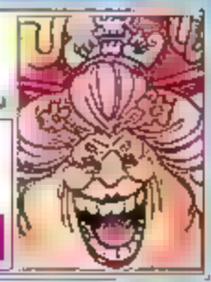
Big Mom Pirates

Big Mom

Charlotte Linlin [Emperor of the Sea]

One of the Four Emperors, a.k.a Big Mom. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates



Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

Luffy and crew disembark on Wano for the purpose of defeating Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. They begin to recruit allies for a raid in two weeks' time. But Kaido's side finds out, and the plan is in peril. With great effort, the alliance rebounds and gathers members to await the day of the raid. But on the big day, the Straw Hats are a no-show because of Orochi's schemes.

Twenty years ago, Orochi and Kaido set a trap that cost Kozuki Oden his life. In order to avenge his death, the Red-Scabbards rush into battle rather than waiting for the Straw Hats to arrive. But they were shocked by what they learned next!! Kanjuro, whom they believed was their companion, was actually a spy for Orochi!! The rest of the samurai are stunned, but then Luffy appears at last

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.97

MY BIBLE

CONTENTS

第975話 Kin'emon's Clever Trick ——— 007

第976話 Begging Your Pardon!!! ——— 024

第977話 The Party's Off!!! ——— 045

第978話 Introducing the Tobi Robbo ——— 063

第979話 Family Problem ——— 081

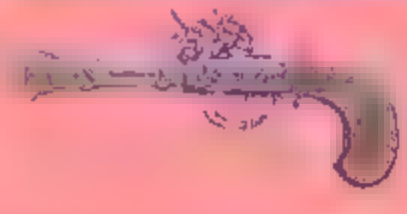
第980話 Fighting Music ——— 099

第981話 Joining the Fight ——— 116

第982話 Scoundrel Meets Scoundrel ——— 137

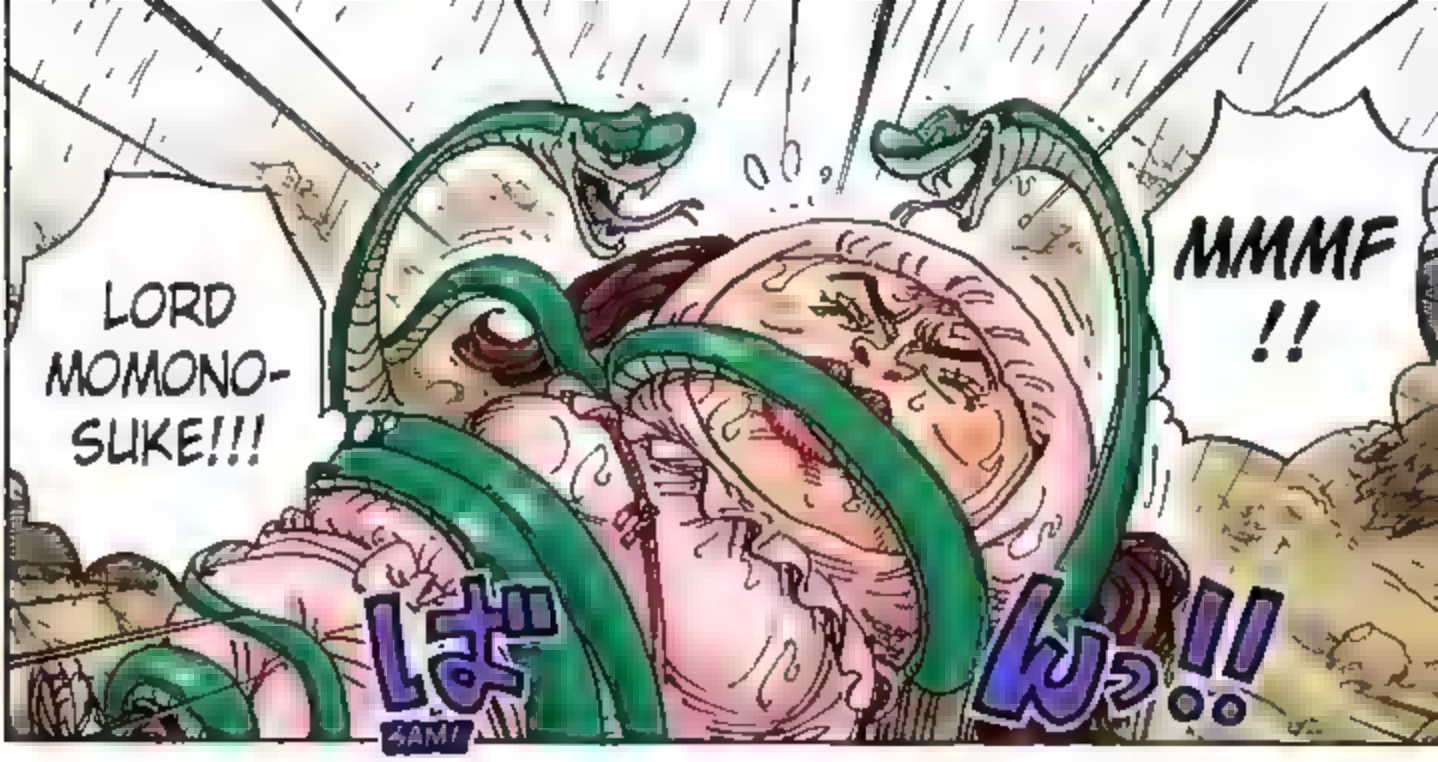
第983話 Thunder ——— 155

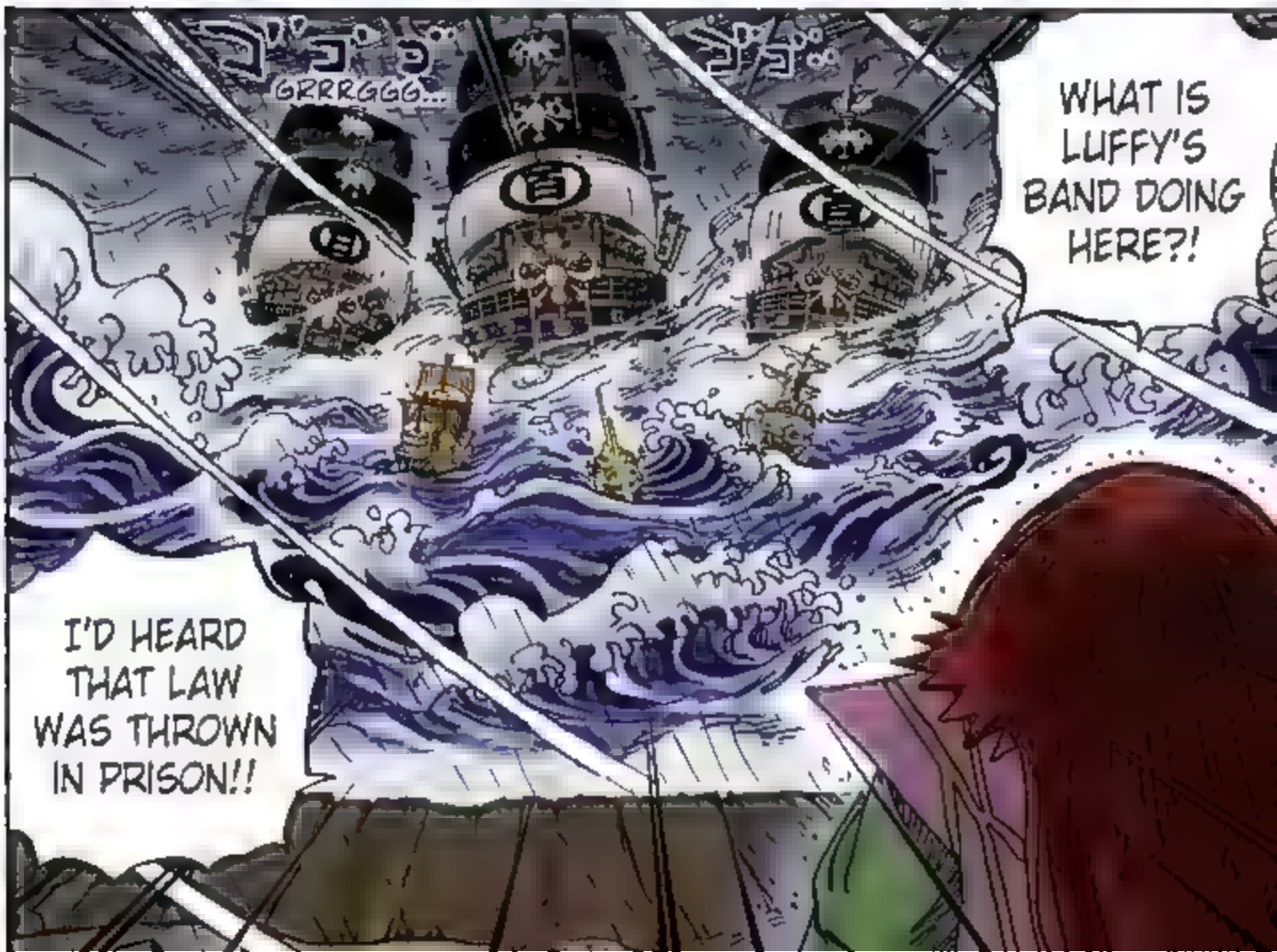
第984話 My Bible ——— 173



★

Chapter 975:
KIN'EMON'S CLEVER TRICK





MMMF!!

LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!!

ばんっ!!

SAM!

LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!

ARRGH!! WHAT'S GOTTEN INTO YOU, KANJURO?!

WHAT DOES THIS MEAN? DID LORD OROCHI DO NOTHING TO TAKE ADVANTAGE OF MY REPORT?!

ゴゴゴ

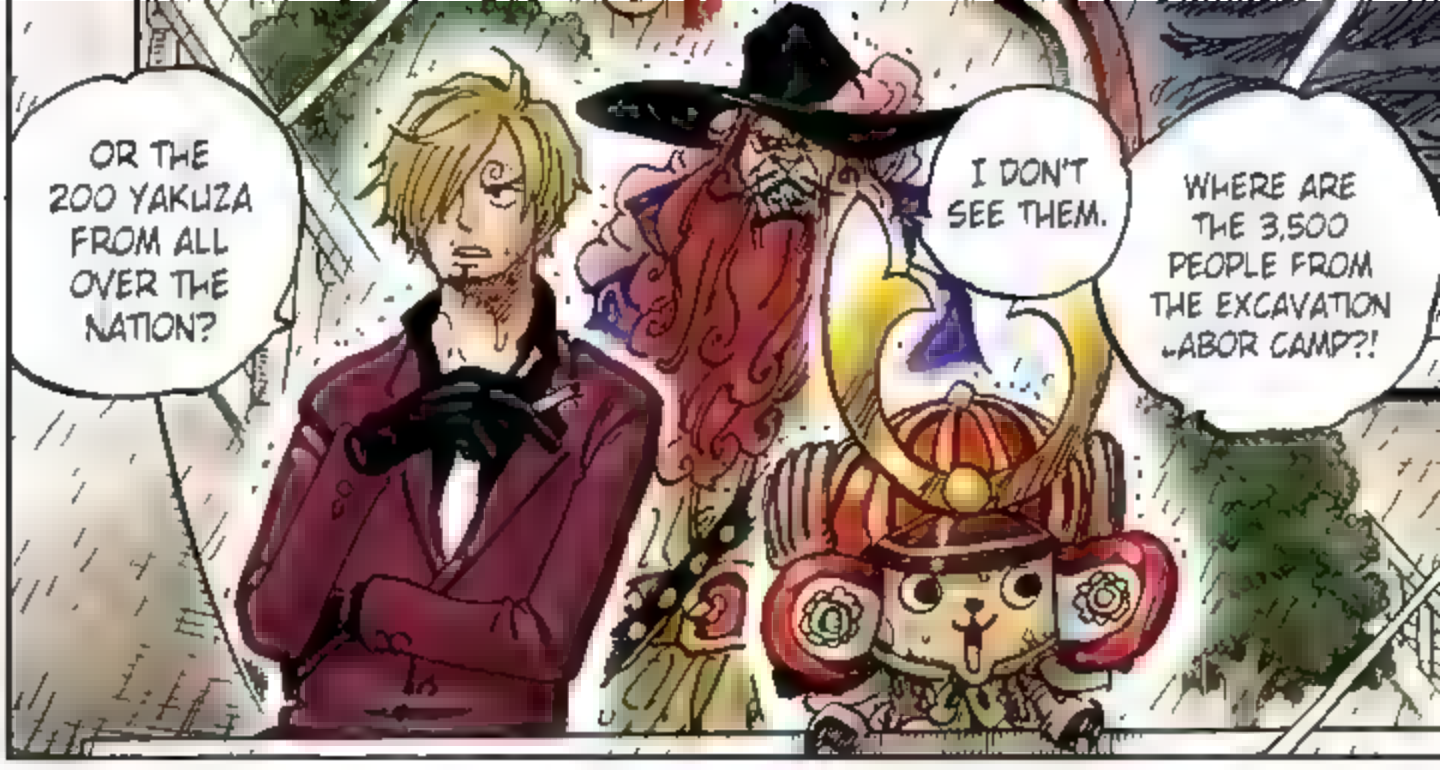
GRRRGGG...

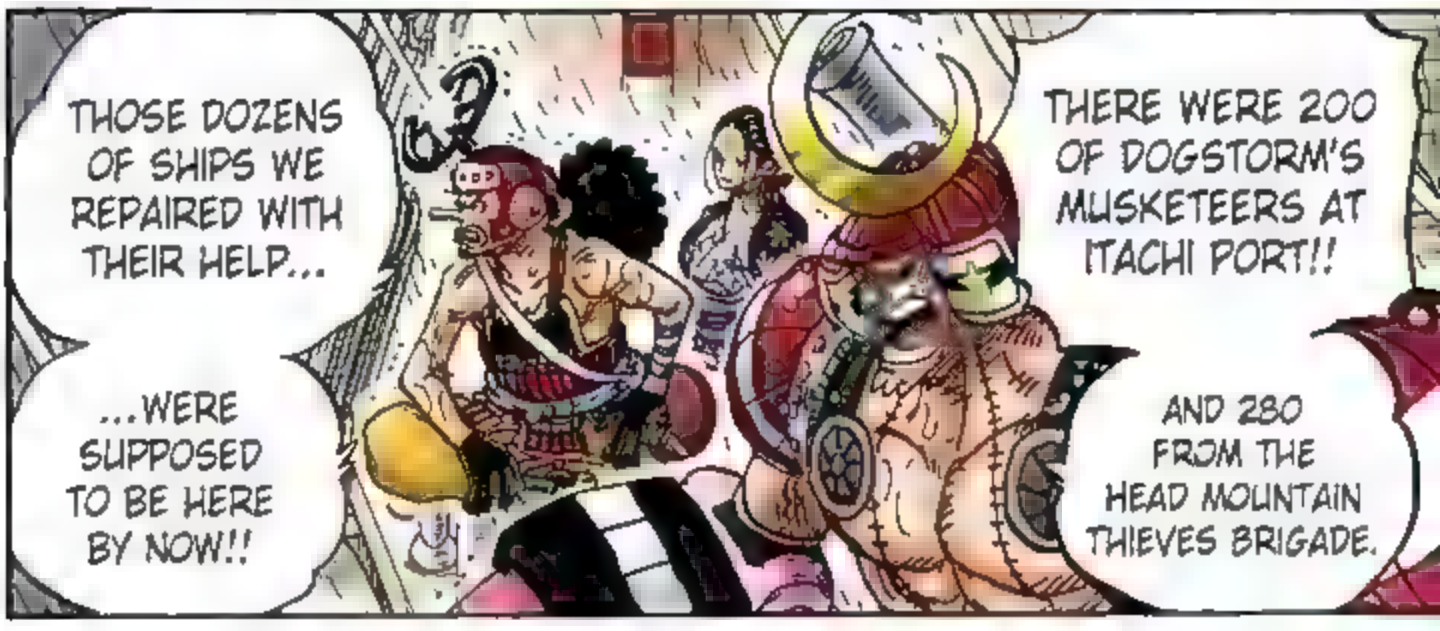
ゴゴ

WHAT IS LUFFY'S BAND DOING HERE?!

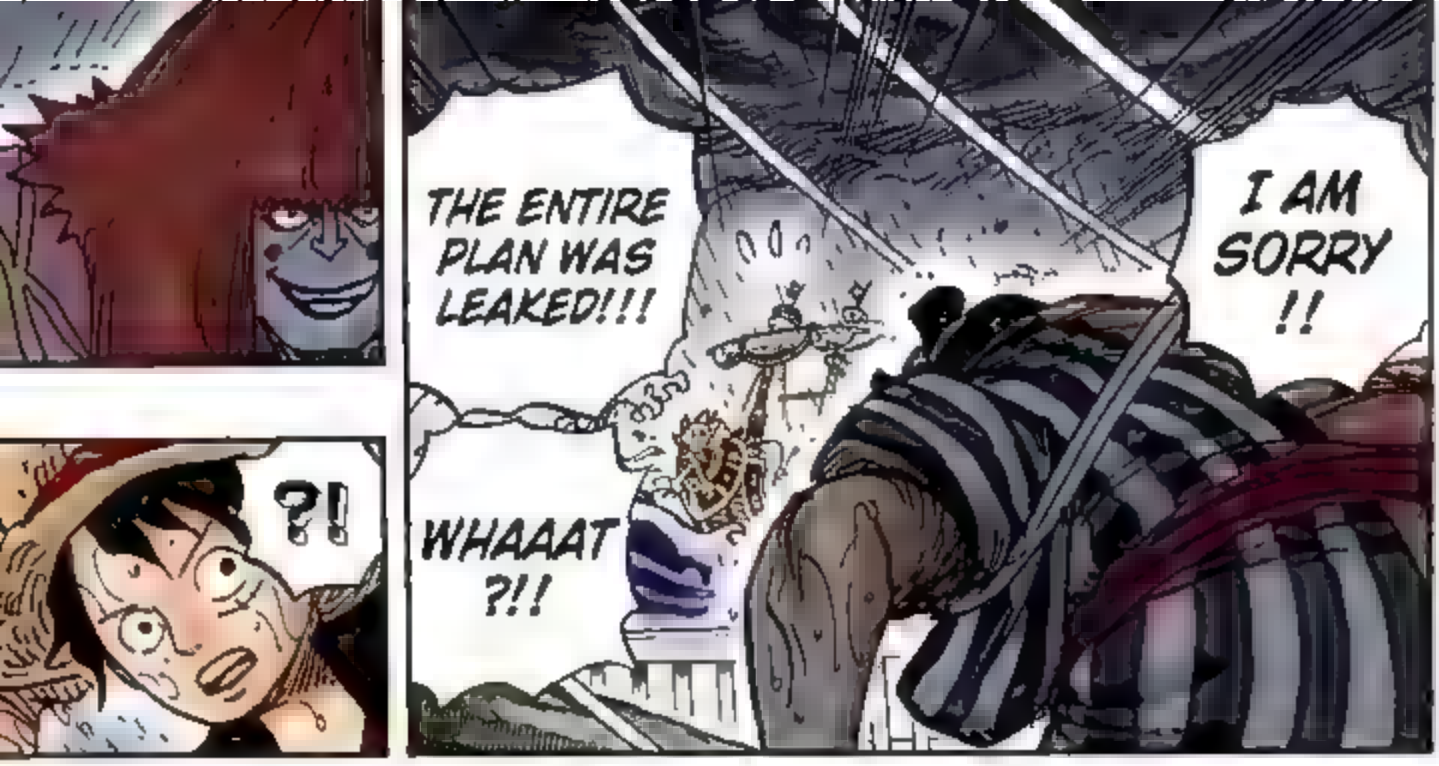
I'D HEARD THAT LAW WAS THROWN IN PRISON!!

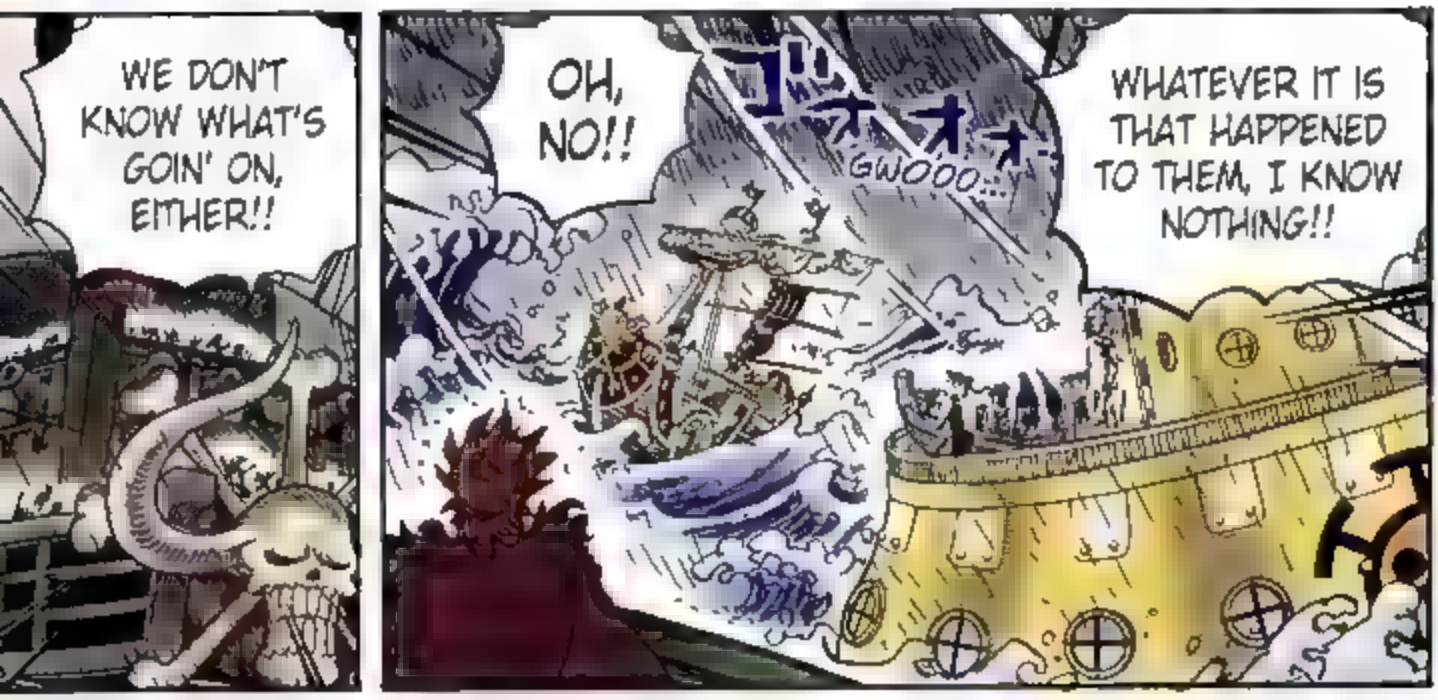
THIS IS THE SHIP THAT'LL CROSS A THOUSAND SEAS! IT'S MADE OF WOOD FROM ADAM, THE JEWEL TREE!!
BWAM!!
I DON'T KNOW WHO IT WAS THAT TRIED TO BOMB THE SUNNY...
...BUT THEY WERE IDIOTS FOR THINKIN' ANY OLD EXPLOSIVE WOULD DO THE TRICK!!!
IT TOOK A WHILE TO FIX THE SAIL!! SORRY ABOUT THAT, KIN'EMON!!
IT DIDN'T WORK?!
KIN!! IT'S NOT QUITE THE SITUATION WE HEARD ABOUT...
KIN'EMON! EVERYBODY! HERE WE ARE!!
...BUT WE CAN SMASH UP THOSE BATTLE-SHIPS ANYWAY, RIGHT?!
BUT I SEE NONE OF THE ALLIES THAT WERE SUPPOSED TO BE HERE!!
DOOM!!


OR THE 200 YAKUZA FROM ALL OVER THE NATION?
I DON'T SEE THEM.
WHERE ARE THE 3,500 PEOPLE FROM THE EXCAVATION LABOR CAMP?!

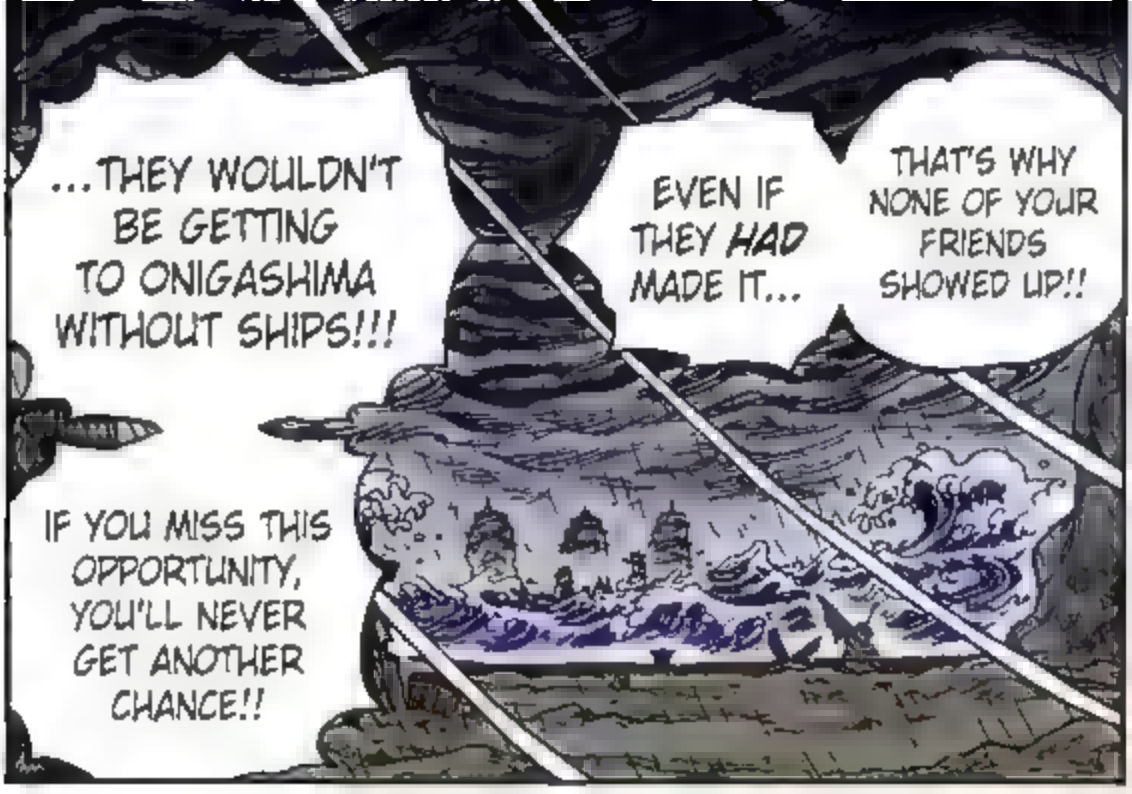

THOSE DOZENS OF SHIPS WE REPAIRED WITH THEIR HELP...
...WERE SUPPOSED TO BE HERE BY NOW!!
THERE WERE 200 OF DOGSTORM'S MUSKETEERS AT ITACHI PORT!!
AND 280 FROM THE HEAD MOUNTAIN THIEVES BRIGADE.

DID YOU RUN INTO TROUBLE SOMEHOW?!
PLUS ENOUGH WEAPONS FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF THEM...
...DELIVERED FROM THE REGION OF RINGO!!

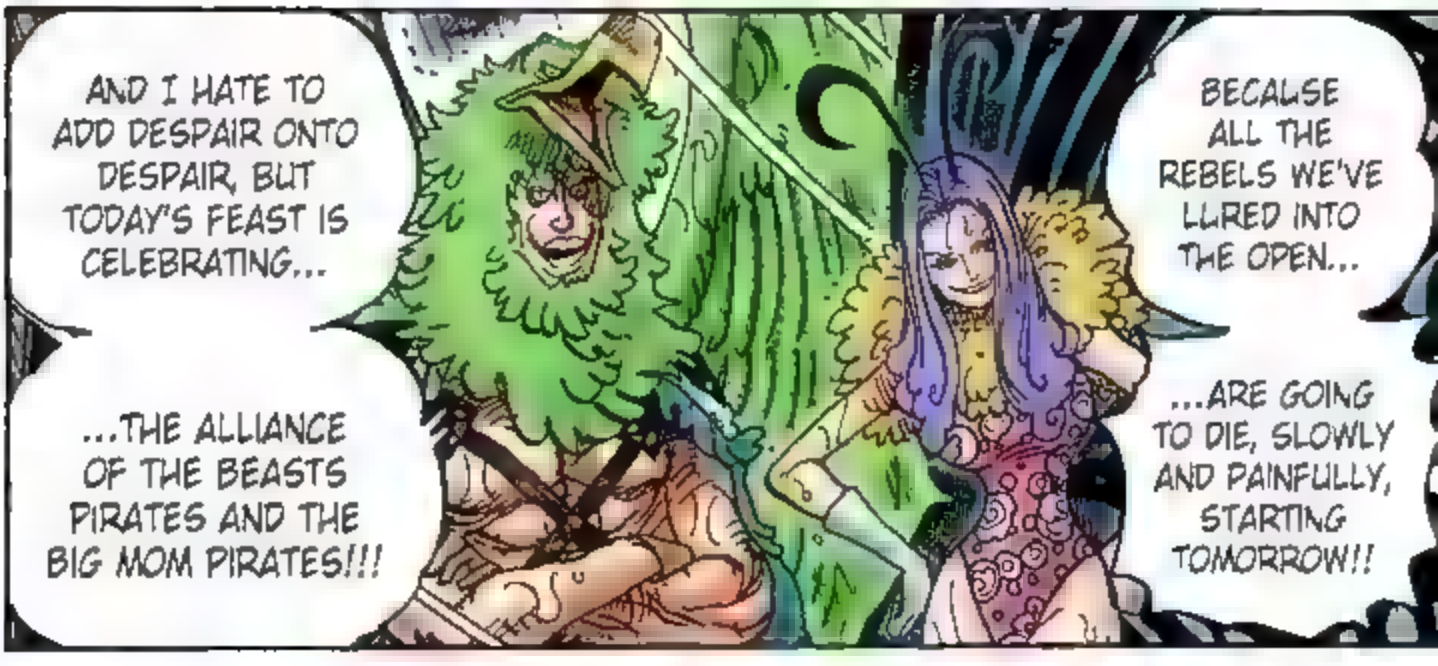

?!
THE ENTIRE PLAN WAS LEAKED!!!
WHAAAT ?!!
I AM SORRY !!

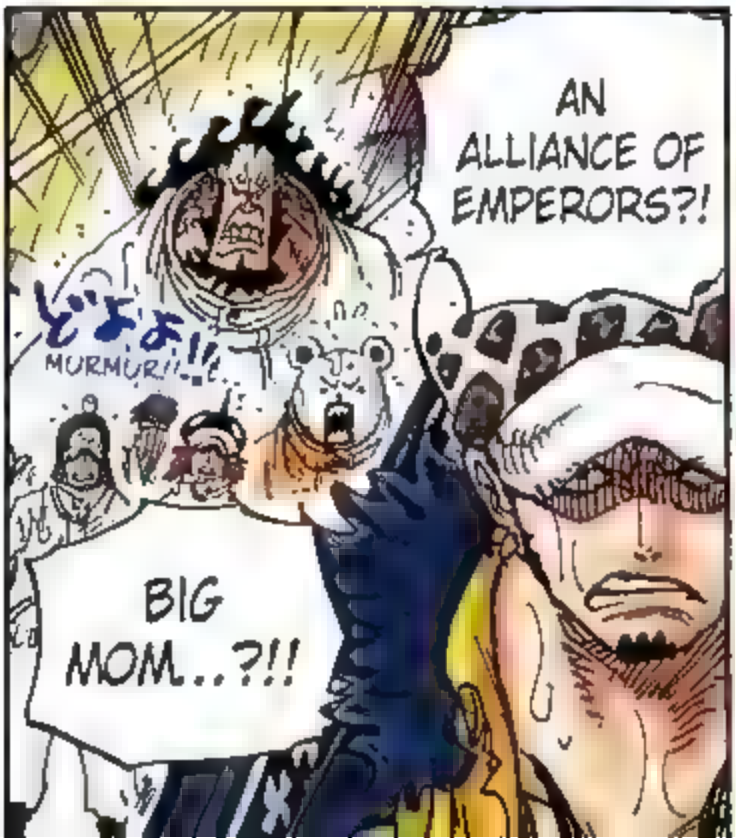

WE DON'T KNOW WHAT'S GOIN' ON, EITHER!!
OH, NO!!
ゴゴオオオ
GWOOO...
WHATEVER IT IS THAT HAPPENED TO THEM, I KNOW NOTHING!!

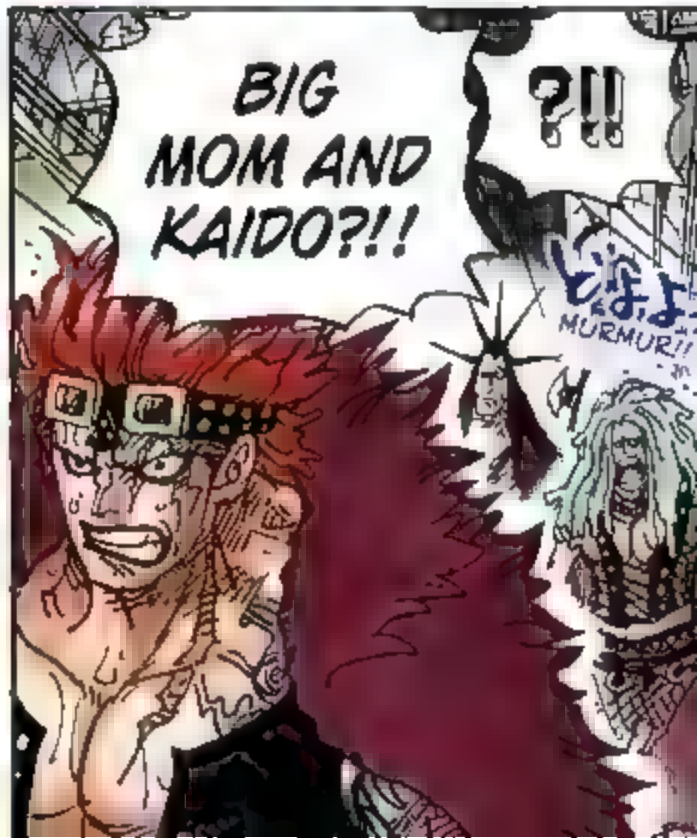
AND ON SHOGUN OROCHI'S ORDERS...
...WE TOOK DOWN EVERY GREAT BRIDGE THAT CONNECTS THE REGIONS!!
WE MIGHT'VE FAILED TO DESTROY THAT LION SHIP...
...BUT WE MADE SURE TO SINK EVERY BOAT LINED UP AT ITACHI PORT LAST NIGHT!!


...THEY WOULDN'T BE GETTING TO ONIGASHIMA WITHOUT SHIPS!!!
EVEN IF THEY HAD MADE IT...
THAT'S WHY NONE OF YOUR FRIENDS SHOWED UP!!
IF YOU MISS THIS OPPORTUNITY, YOU'LL NEVER GET ANOTHER CHANCE!!

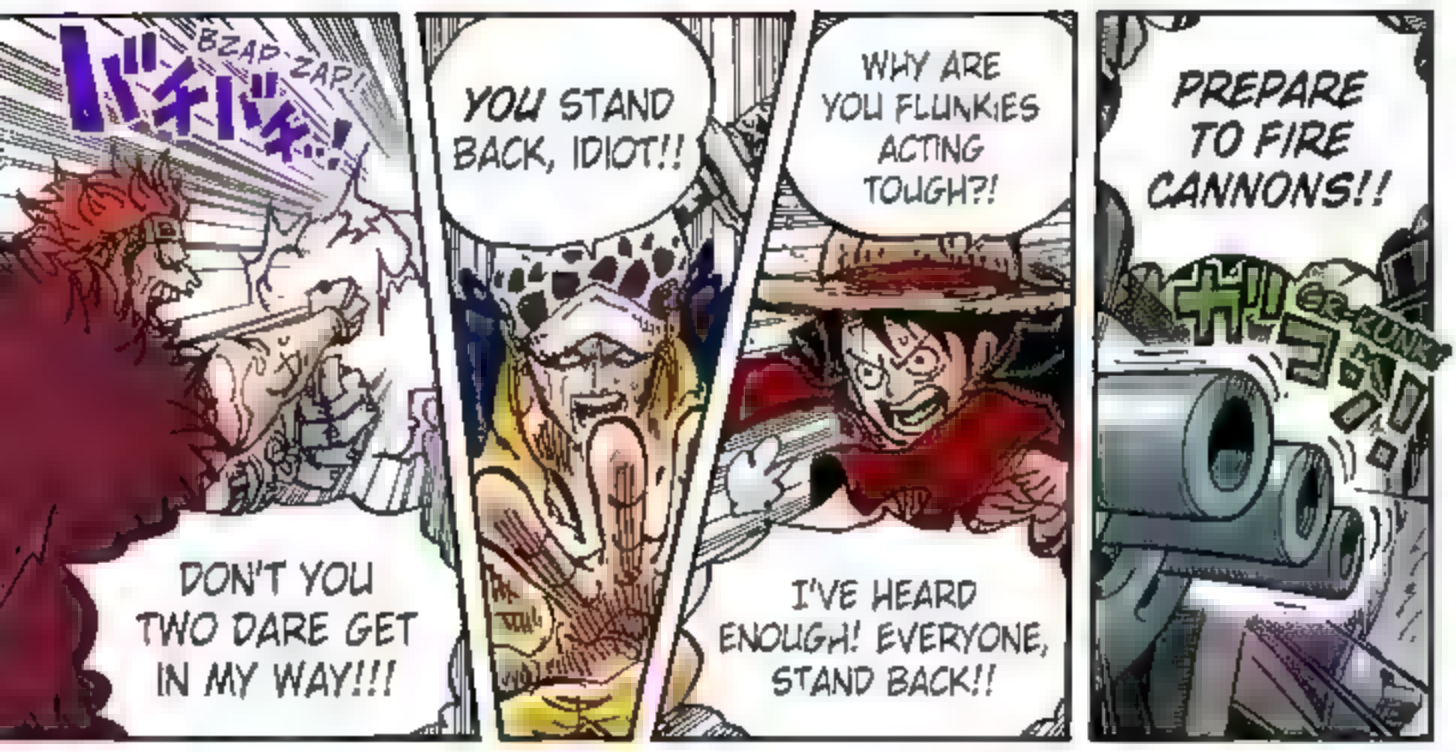
!!

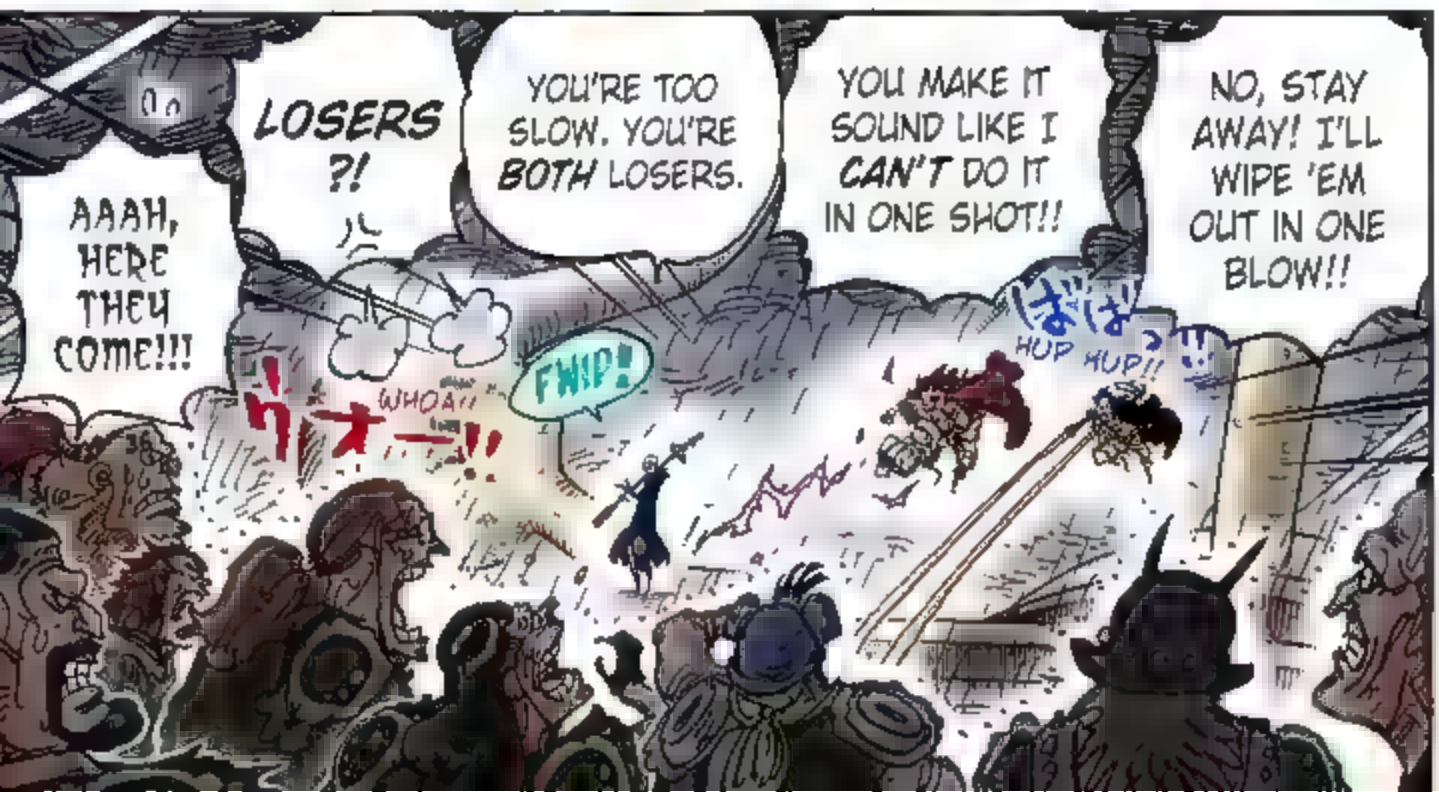

AND I HATE TO ADD DESPAIR ONTO DESPAIR, BUT TODAY'S FEAST IS CELEBRATING...
...THE ALLIANCE OF THE BEASTS PIRATES AND THE BIG MOM PIRATES!!!
BECAUSE ALL THE REBELS WE'VE LURED INTO THE OPEN...
...ARE GOING TO DIE, SLOWLY AND PAINFULLY, STARTING TOMORROW!!


AN ALLIANCE OF EMPERORS?!
どよよ
MURMUR!!
BIG MOM...?!!

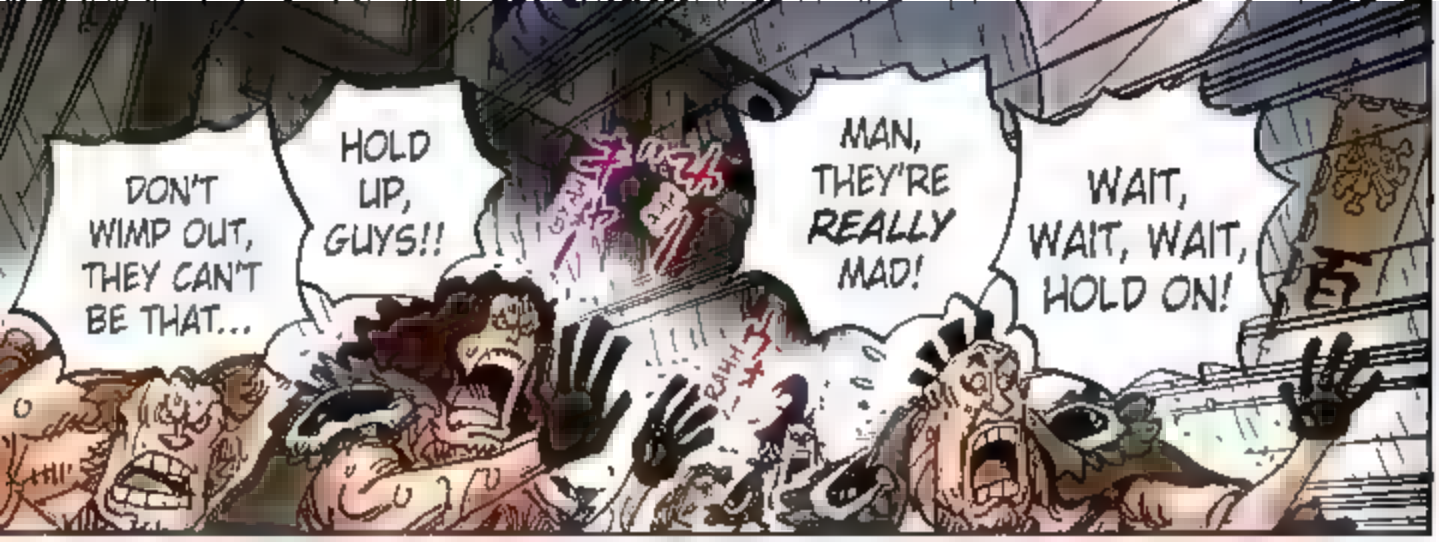

BIG MOM AND KAIDO?!!
?!!
どよよ
MURMUR!!

YOU'RE ALL SMALL-TIMERS THAT HAVE ALREADY BEEN CAPTURED IN WANO ONCE BEFORE!!
IN THE NAME OF KAIDO, EMPEROR OF THE SEA, YOU'LL ALL BE SUNK BENEATH THE WAVES!!!
SO WHAT IF THREE TINY PIRATE SHIPS...
...HAVE COME TO SAVE THEIR SAMURAI FRIENDS?!
KA-CHING..!!


BZAP-ZAP!
バチバチ!
DON'T YOU TWO DARE GET IN MY WAY!!!
YOU STAND BACK, IDIOT!!
WHY ARE YOU FLUNKIES ACTING TOUGH?!
I'VE HEARD ENOUGH! EVERYONE, STAND BACK!!
PREPARE TO FIRE CANNONS!!
GO-RUNK
ゴゴゴ

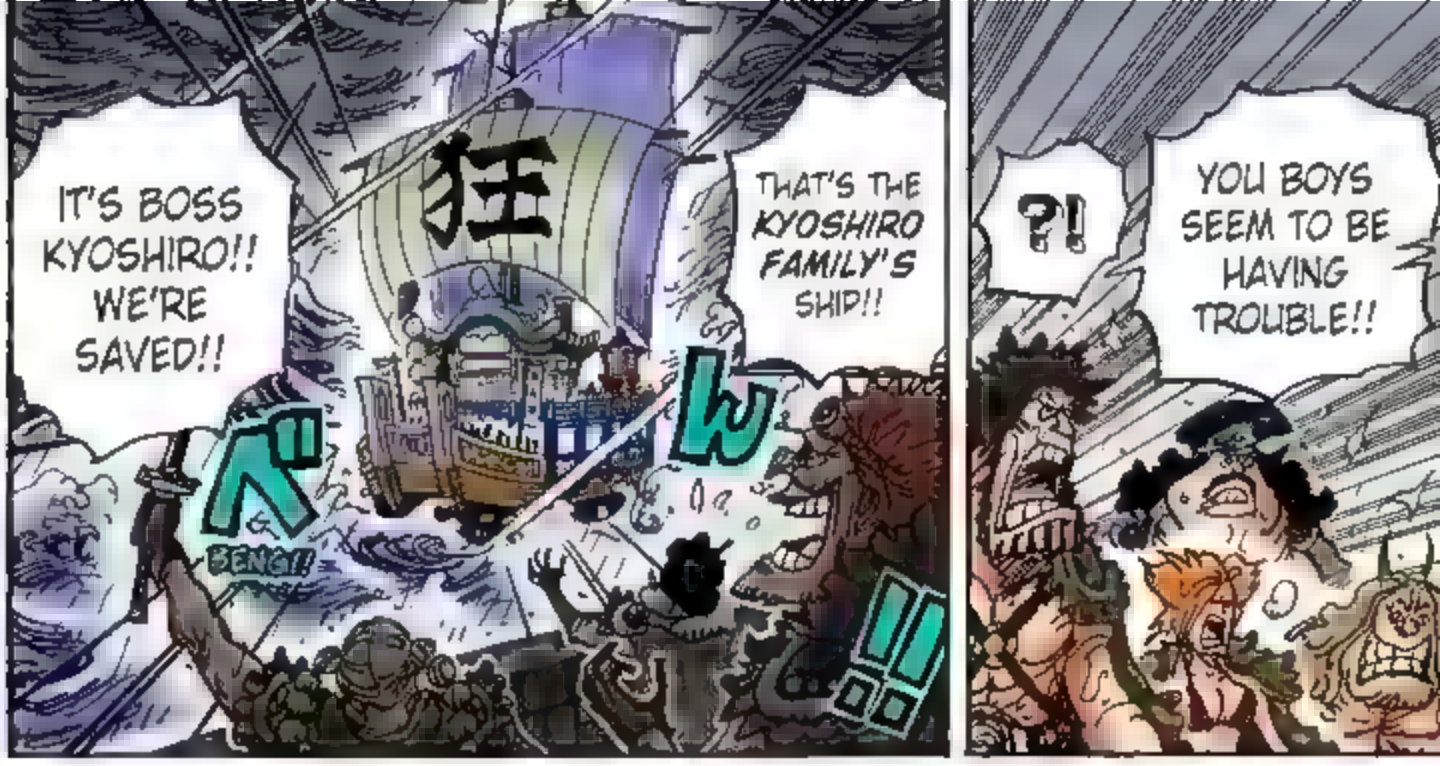

AAAH, HERE THEY COME!!!
LOSERS?!
YOU'RE TOO SLOW. YOU'RE BOTH LOSERS.
YOU MAKE IT SOUND LIKE I CAN'T DO IT IN ONE SHOT!!
NO, STAY AWAY! I'LL WIPE 'EM OUT IN ONE BLOW!!
WHOA!!
ワオー!!
FWIP!
HUP HUP!!

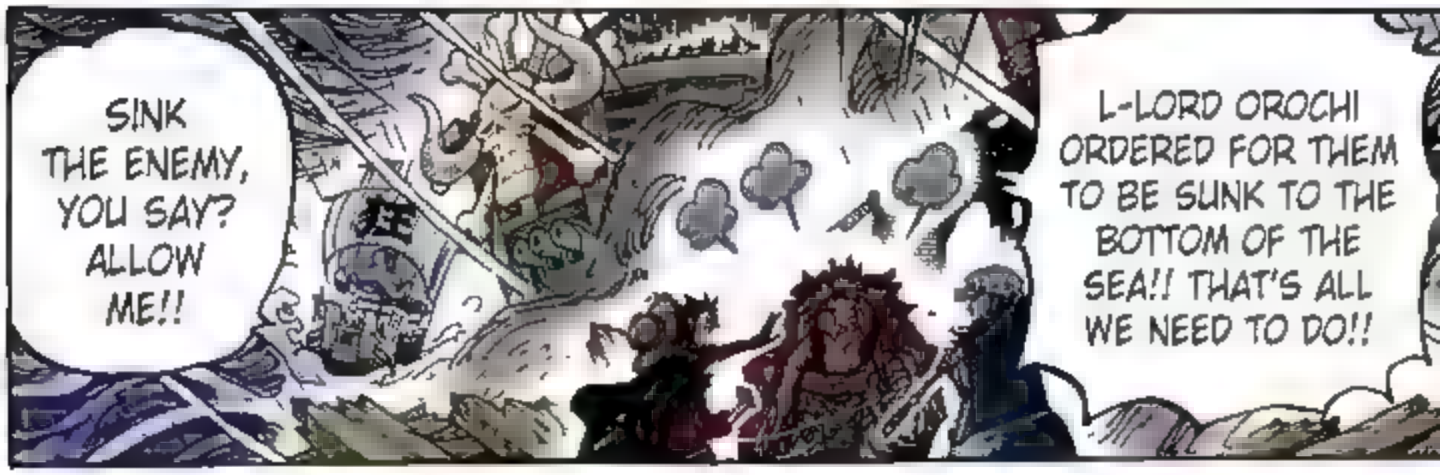
ボキボキ
ボキボキ
PUNK ROTTEN !!!
BOUNCE-MAN!!!
ドゴ!!!
ROOM !!!

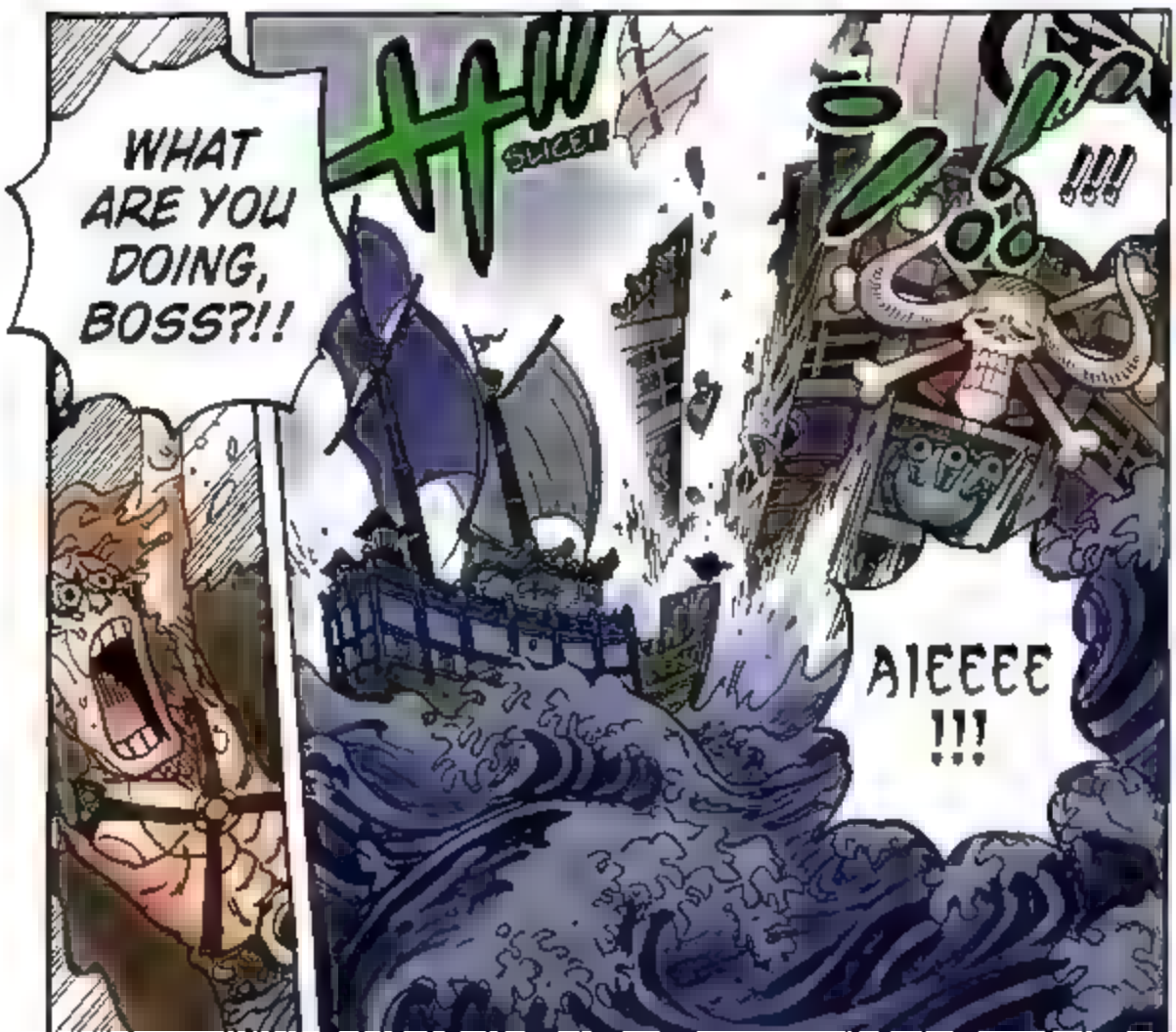

DON'T WIMP OUT, THEY CAN'T BE THAT...
HOLD UP, GUYS!!
MAN, THEY'RE REALLY MAD!
WAIT, WAIT, WAIT, HOLD ON!

DOOM!!
!!!
AAAAAH !!!

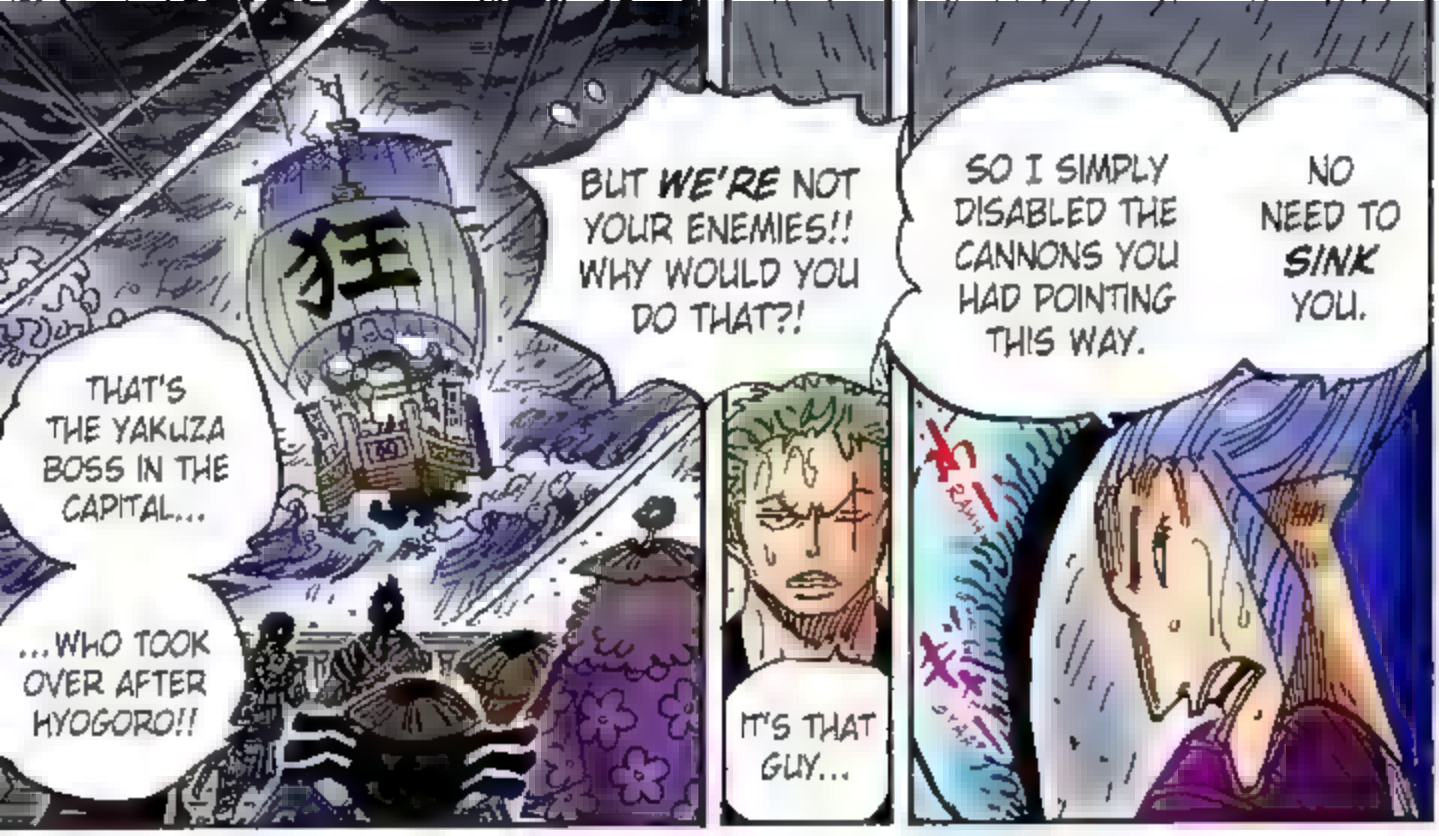
SHOOT 'EM DEAD!!!
THOSE CAPTAINS ARE CRAZY!!
DO SOME-THING!!


IT'S BOSS KYOSHIRO!! WE'RE SAVED!!
狂
THAT'S THE KYOSHIRO FAMILY'S SHIP!!
BENG!!
?!
YOU BOYS SEEM TO BE HAVING TROUBLE!!

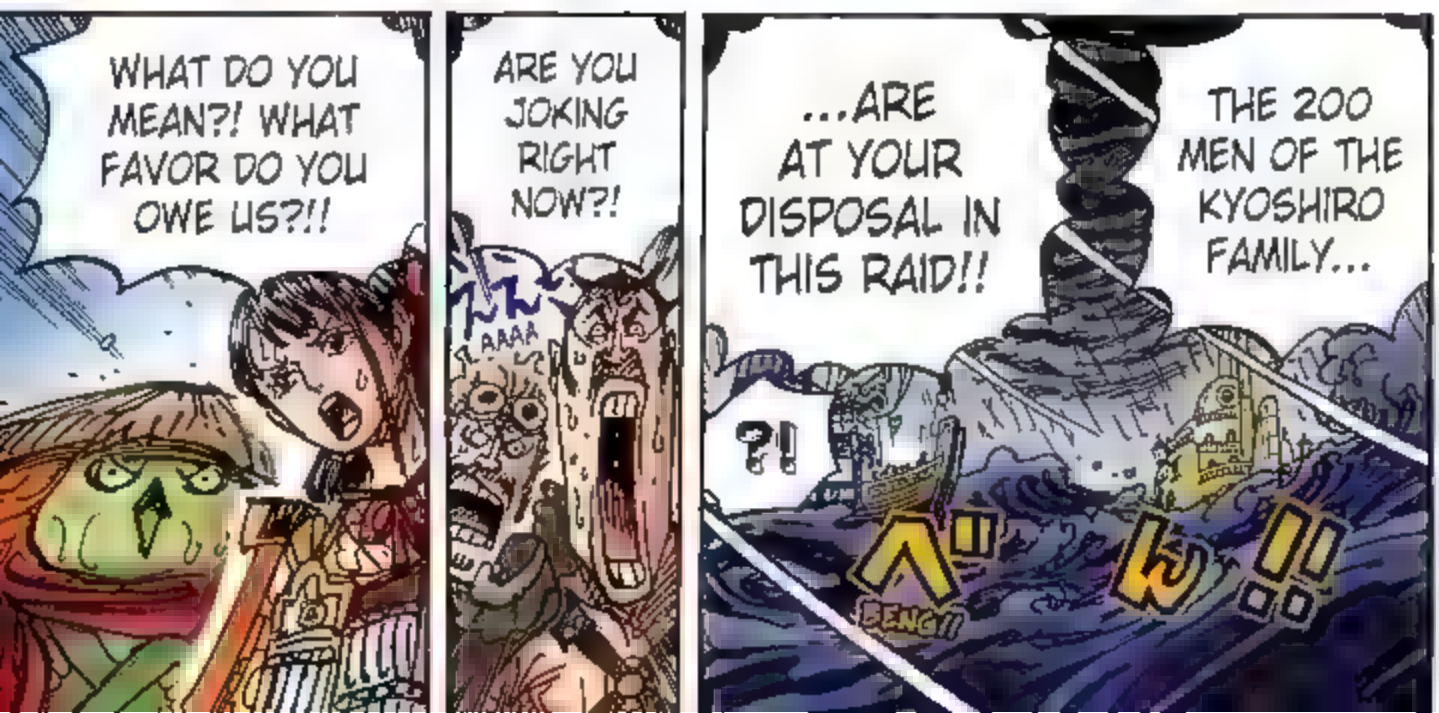

SINK THE ENEMY, YOU SAY? ALLOW ME!!
狂
L-LORD OROCHI ORDERED FOR THEM TO BE SUNK TO THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA!! THAT'S ALL WE NEED TO DO!!

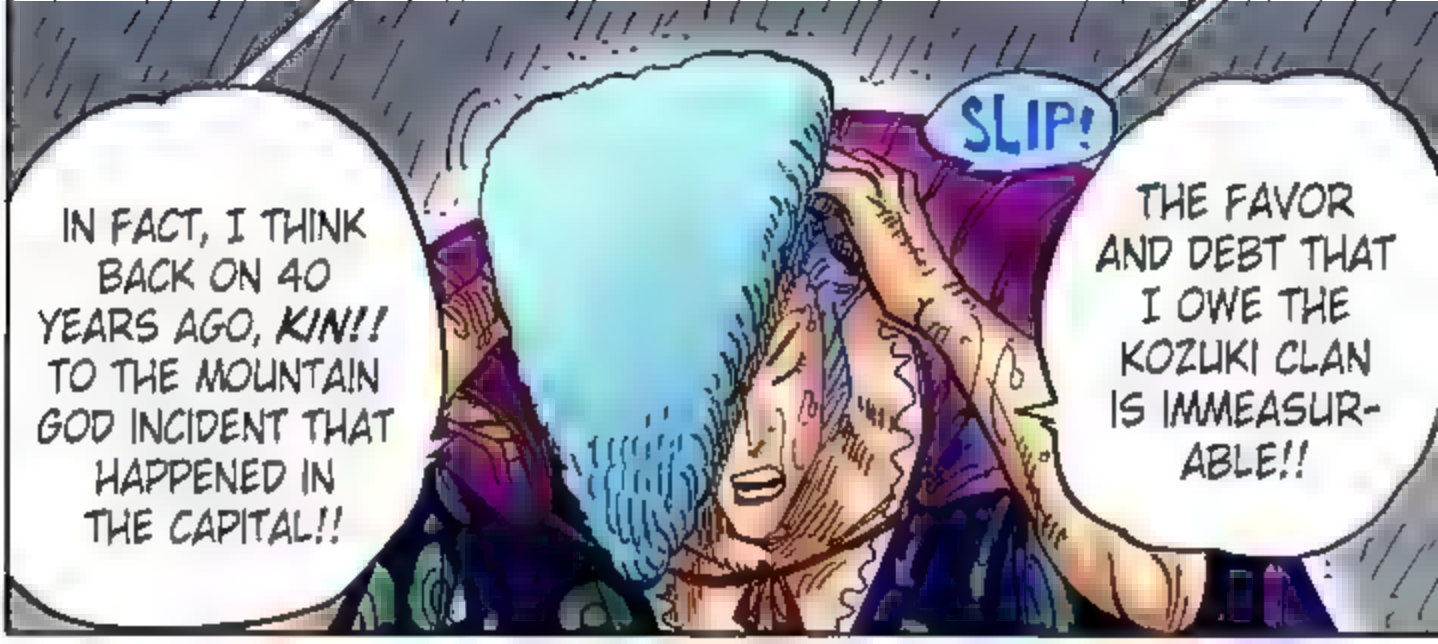

WHAT ARE YOU DOING, BOSS?!!
SLICE!!
!!!
AIEEEE !!!

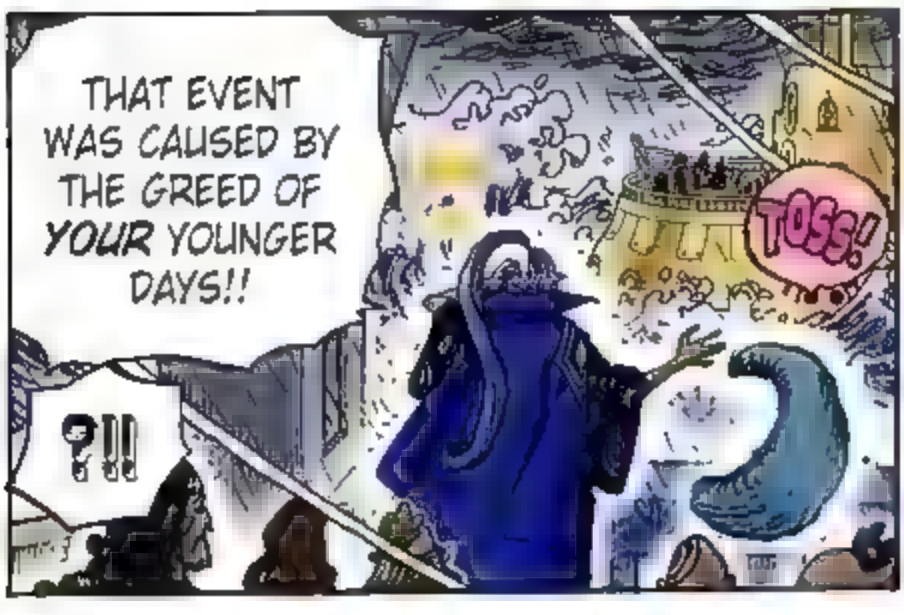
CHK!!


狂
THAT'S THE YAKUZA BOSS IN THE CAPITAL...
...WHO TOOK OVER AFTER HYOGORO!!
BUT WE'RE NOT YOUR ENEMIES!! WHY WOULD YOU DO THAT?!
IT'S THAT GUY...
SO I SIMPLY DISABLED THE CANNONS YOU HAD POINTING THIS WAY.
NO NEED TO SINK YOU.

HE'S A DEMON WITH THE BLADE!!!
BE CAREFUL O' THIS ONE!
THE PEOPLE THERE CALL ME NAPPING KYOSHIRO!!!
I AM A YAKUZA OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!
YOU THERE!! RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI!!!


WHAT DO YOU MEAN?! WHAT FAVOR DO YOU OWE US?!!
ARE YOU JOKING RIGHT NOW?!
AAAA
...ARE AT YOUR DISPOSAL IN THIS RAID!!
THE 200 MEN OF THE KYOSHIRO FAMILY...
?!
BENG!!


IN FACT, I THINK BACK ON 40 YEARS AGO, KIN!! TO THE MOUNTAIN GOD INCIDENT THAT HAPPENED IN THE CAPITAL!!
SLIP!
THE FAVOR AND DEBT THAT I OWE THE KOZUKI CLAN IS IMMEASUR-ABLE!!


THAT EVENT WAS CAUSED BY THE GREED OF YOUR YOUNGER DAYS!!
TOSS!
?!!

...BUT THEY WERE WRONG!!
THE PEOPLE BELIEVED IT TO BE CAUSED BY LORD ODEN'S RAMPAGING...
"KIN" ?

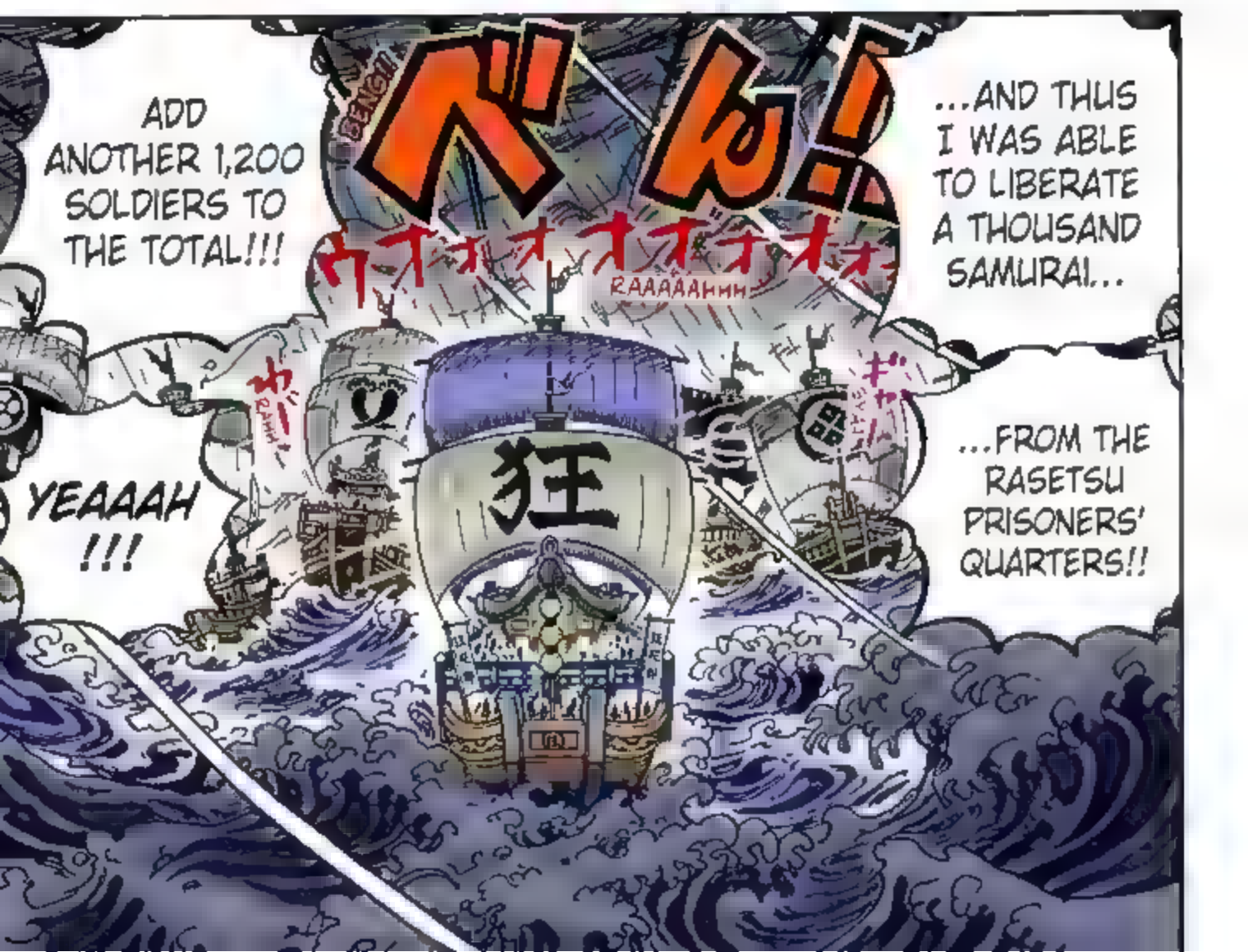
... DENJIRO ?!!
IS THAT YOU...
WHAT ?!!

DID I JUST ACCIDEN-TALLY DOOM THE CAPITAL?!!

WHAT ...?
BUT...ONLY ONE MAN COULD KNOW THAT...

AND SURE ENOUGH, IF I HAD NAMED MYSELF...
DENJIRO?!
I WOULD HAVE REVEALED MYSELF TO YOU AT ONCE...
...BUT I CHOSE TO STAY YOUR ENEMY, JUST IN CASE!!
INDEED IT IS!!
I SUPPOSE YOU DO NOT RECOGNIZE ME...
ベシ!!
BENG!!

INSTEAD, I RETAINED OROCHI'S TRUST TO THE VERY END...
...AND ENSURED THAT OROCHI HAD ME KILLED!!
DENJIRO !!
...!!
..THE BETRAYER IN YOUR MIDST WOULD HAVE PASSED IT ON...


ADD ANOTHER 1,200 SOLDIERS TO THE TOTAL!!!
ベシ!!
BENG!!
オオオオオオオオ
RAAAAAHHH
...AND THUS I WAS ABLE TO LIBERATE A THOUSAND SAMURAI...
YEAAAH !!!
狂
...FROM THE RASETSU PRISONERS' QUARTERS!!

...IS ONE OF THE NINE RED SCABBARDS ?!!

BOSS KYOSHIRO ...

WARN ONIGASHIMA AT ONCE!!

AT LAST, THE DAY HAS COME WHEN WE CAN *FIGHT!!!*

LORD YASUIE'S RIDDLE IMAGE FEATURED TWO LINES OVER THE STOMACH OF THE *HABU* PIT VIPER, WHICH SYMBOLIZES ***HABU PORT!!***

THOSE TWO LINES OVER THE STOMACH, OF COURSE, ARE A SIGN TO "REMOVE THE MIDSECTION" OF THE WORD.

BUT KIN, I KNEW THAT YOU WERE SHARP!!

?!

BENG!

...YOU CLEVERLY MISREAD THE ANSWER AS ***TOKAGE PORT*** IN THE PRESENCE OF YOUR GROUP!!

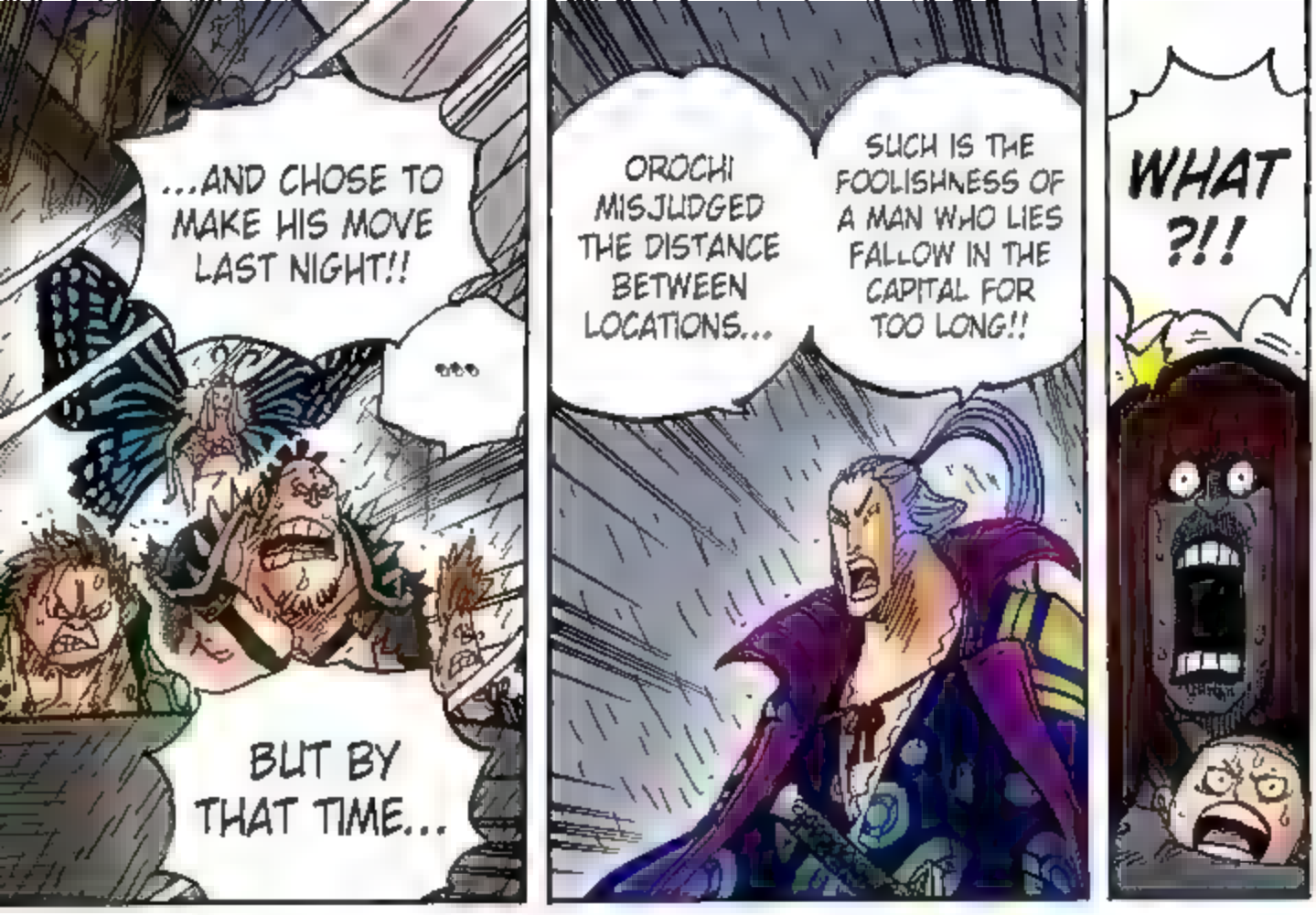
AND THE UNWITTING SPY PASSED THE ANSWER OF TOKAGE STRAIGHT TO OROCHI!!

...

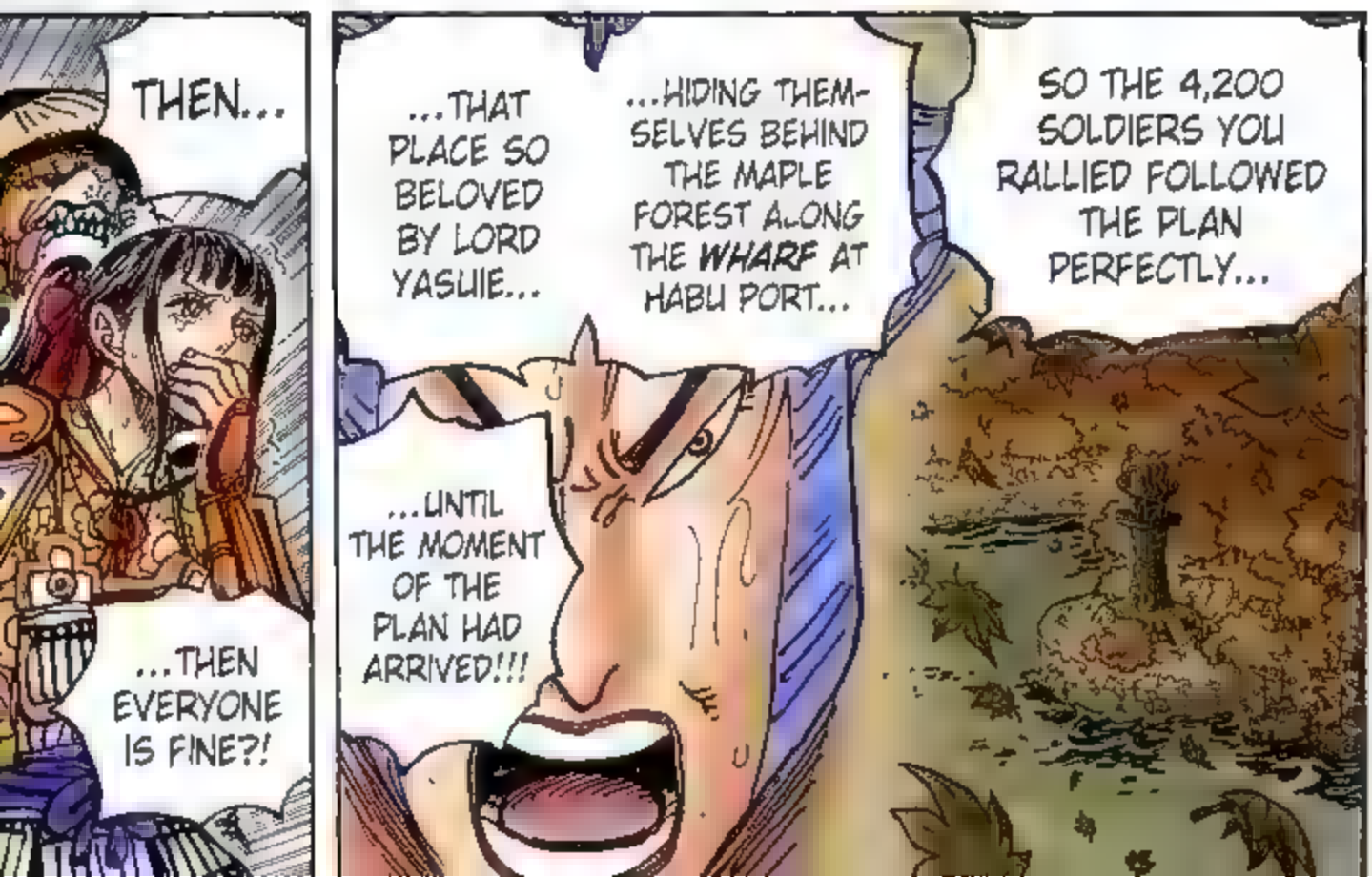
...YOU RELAYED ONLY THE MESSAGE OF ***TWO LINES*** TO THE OTHERS.

BECAUSE IT WOULD BE OBVIOUS TO ALL THAT TAKING THE MIDDLE OUT OF *HABUMINATO* LEAVES BEHIND *HA-TO*, OR "WHARF"...

BUT BECAUSE YOU SENSED THAT OROCHI HAD A SPY IN YOUR MIDST...


...AND CHOSE TO MAKE HIS MOVE LAST NIGHT!!
...
BUT BY THAT TIME...
OROCHI MISJUDGED THE DISTANCE BETWEEN LOCATIONS...
SUCH IS THE FOOLISHNESS OF A MAN WHO LIES FALLOW IN THE CAPITAL FOR TOO LONG!!
WHAT ?!!

...AND ALL THE SHIPS YOU NEEDED HAD LEFT THE PORT!! THE ONES THEY SANK WERE THOSE LEFT BEHIND!!
GRRGG...
...ALL OF YOUR ALLIED FORCES WERE DONE CROSSING THE BRIDGES...


THEN...
...THEN EVERYONE IS FINE?!
...THAT PLACE SO BELOVED BY LORD YASUIE...
...HIDING THEMSELVES BEHIND THE MAPLE FOREST ALONG THE WHARF AT HABU PORT...
SO THE 4,200 SOLDIERS YOU RALLIED FOLLOWED THE PLAN PERFECTLY...
...UNTIL THE MOMENT OF THE PLAN HAD ARRIVED!!!

IT MIGHT BE 20 YEARS LATER, BUT WE'LL NEVER FORGET LORD ODEN'S LEGENDARY DEATH!!

WE'VE ALWAYS BELIEVED THE KOZUKI CLAN WOULD RETURN TO POWER!!

LET'S WORK TOGETHER, RED-SCABBARDS!! WE'RE READY TO FIGHT!!

THE RAID ON ONIGA-SHIMA...

...HASN'T LOST A SINGLE STEP!!!

ベベん!!

わあああああああ!!

RAAAAHH!!

AND WITH OUR 1,200 TO ADD, THE TOTAL NOW STANDS AT 5,400 SOLDIERS!!!

CONTINUE FORTH!! ONWARD TO ONIGASHIMA!!!

WOO-HOO!! WHAT A SIGHT!!!

WHATEVER JUST HAPPENED, IT SOUNDS LIKE WE'RE GOOD TO GO!!

WHY ARE THERE SO MANY OF THEM?!!

YOU TRULY ARE OUR LEADER, KIN!!

A MAN WORTHY OF MY RESPECT!!!

わあああああ

RAAAAA

...

YES ...

THIS IS BAD! WE HAVEN'T STOPPED A THING!!

CURSE YOU KIN'-EMON

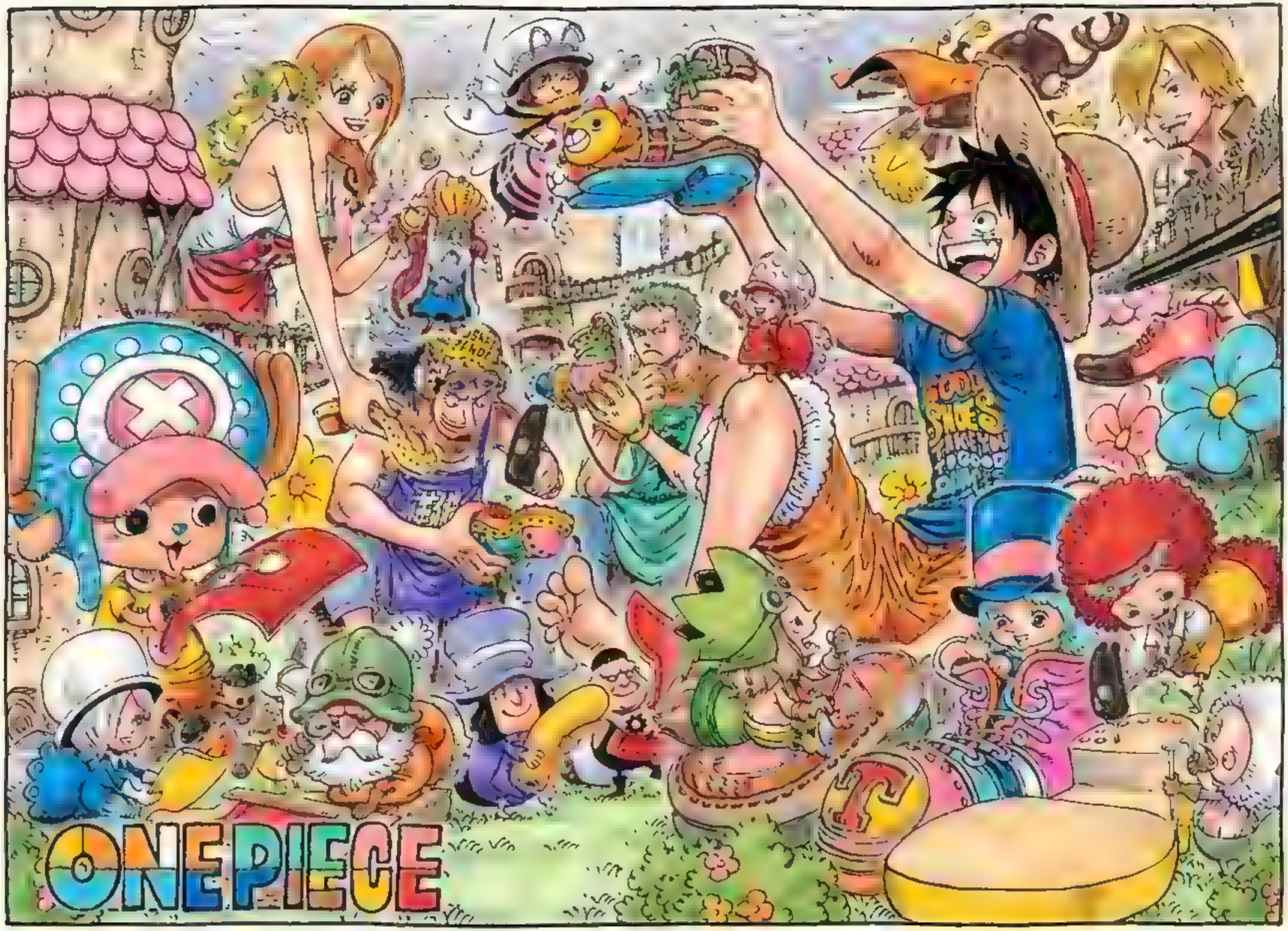
SO THIS WHOLE ENTIRE TIME...

...IT WAS SUPPOSED TO BE THE WHARF, NOT TOKAGE PORT?!!

ベんっ!!

BENG!

Chapter 976: BEGGING YOUR PARDON!!!



REQUEST: "THE TONTATTAS HELPING THE STRAW HAT CREW MAKE SHOES" BY HONEYLICKER

vol.97
ONE PIECE

RAAAAAH
わあ
あああ
RUB RUB
JUST BE HONEST WITH US, KIN'EMON!!
ADMIT IT. ADMIT YOU THOUGHT IT WAS TOKAGE PORT.
STOP RIGHT NOW!
STOP IT.
ALL'S WELL THAT END'S WELL. WE WON'T BE MAD, SO FESS UP.

IT FEELS AS THOUGH I'VE JUST USED UP AN ENTIRE LIFETIME'S WORTH OF GOOD LUCK!!
わ RAHH
わ RAHH
!!
PERHAPS I WILL DIE IN THE BATTLE AHEAD!!

IF ANYTHING, YOU'VE BEEN CHANNELING OUR GOOD LUCK...
...FOR HAVING YOU AS A COMRADE IN ARMS!!
わああ RAAAAHH
THAT'S OUR LEADER!!
SIR KIN'EMON !!
HE'S NOT KIDDING ABOUT BEING LUCKY!!!

WHO CARES? WE'RE IN BATTLESHIPS, AND ALL THEY HAVE ARE FERRIES!!

THERE ARE SO MANY...

PREPARE THE CANNONS!

...BUT WE'LL DIE TOGETHER !!

WE MIGHTA BEEN BORN AND RAISED APART...

WE SERVED LORD ODEN TOGETHER!!

!

THEY'RE RIGHT, MASTER KIN!!

WE WON'T LET YOU DIE ALONE!!

THERE'S ONLY ONE THING TO DO NOW!!

TIME TO REPORT!! I'VE COMPLETED MY ROLE!!

THEN I ACCEPT THIS FATE!!

WE'VE WON THE OPENING BATTLE!!

RAISE YOUR KATANA, KIN!!

IT'S COLD COMFORT, COMING FROM A BAND OF STINKING MEN.

I'M TRYING, BUT THEY'RE PROBABLY SO BUSY WITH THE FEAST, THEY'RE NOT NOTICING...

HAVE YOU CONTACTED ONIGASHIMA ?!

SHPA!!

GLUB BLUB!!

TODAY IS THE DAY...

...THAT WE BRING CHANGE TO WANO!!!

SIR KIN'-EMON !!

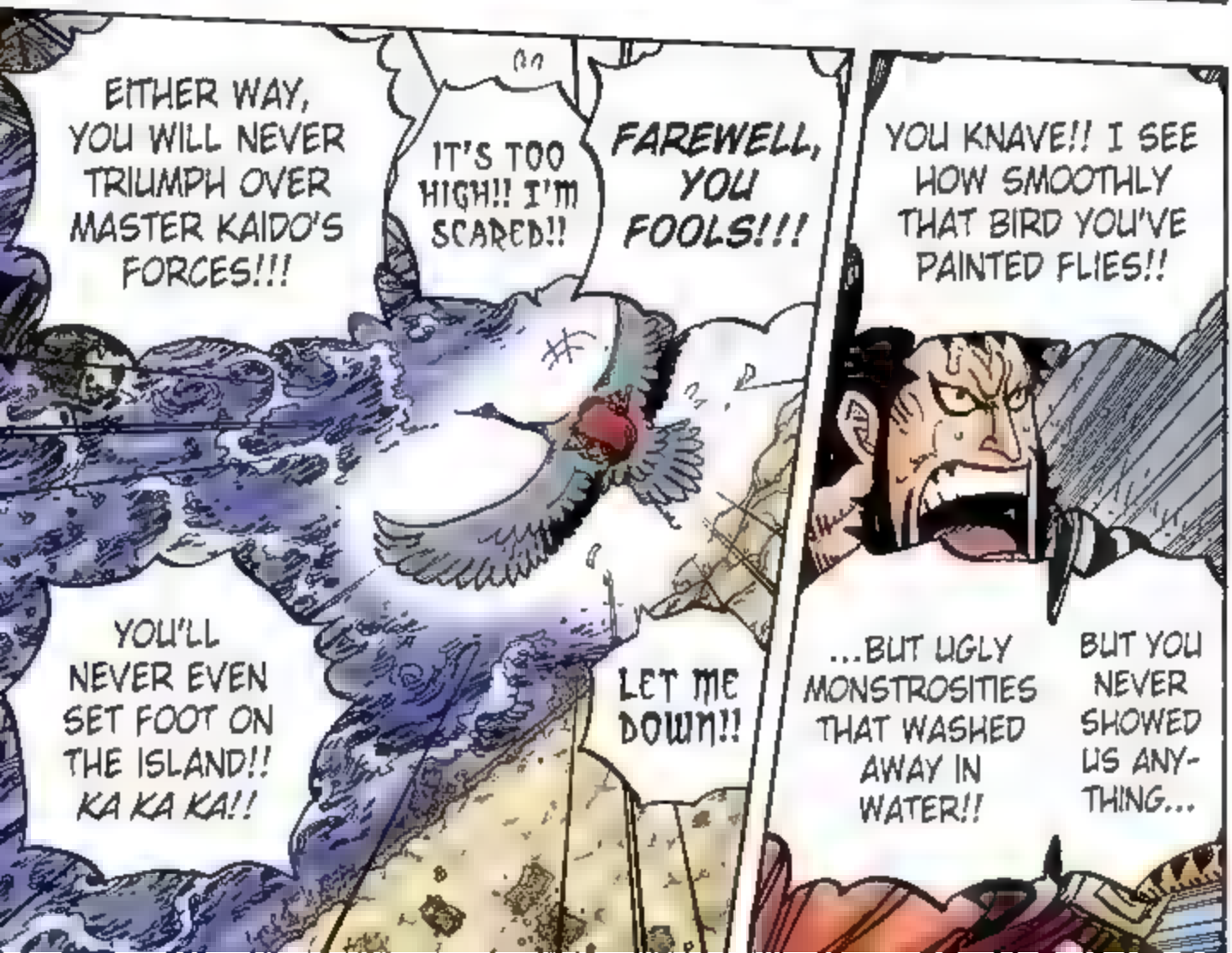
YEAAAH !!

RAAAAHH!

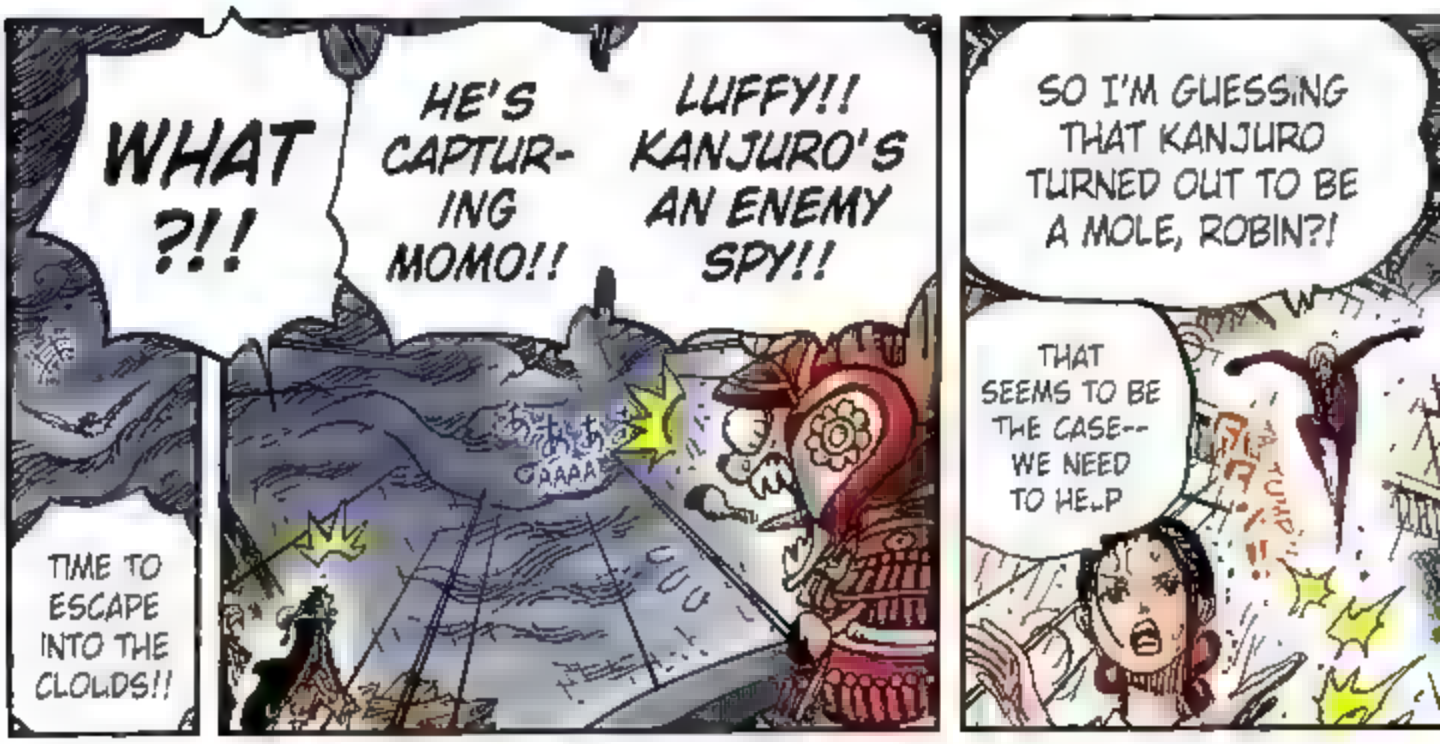
LET US AVENGE LORD ODEN TOGETHER!!

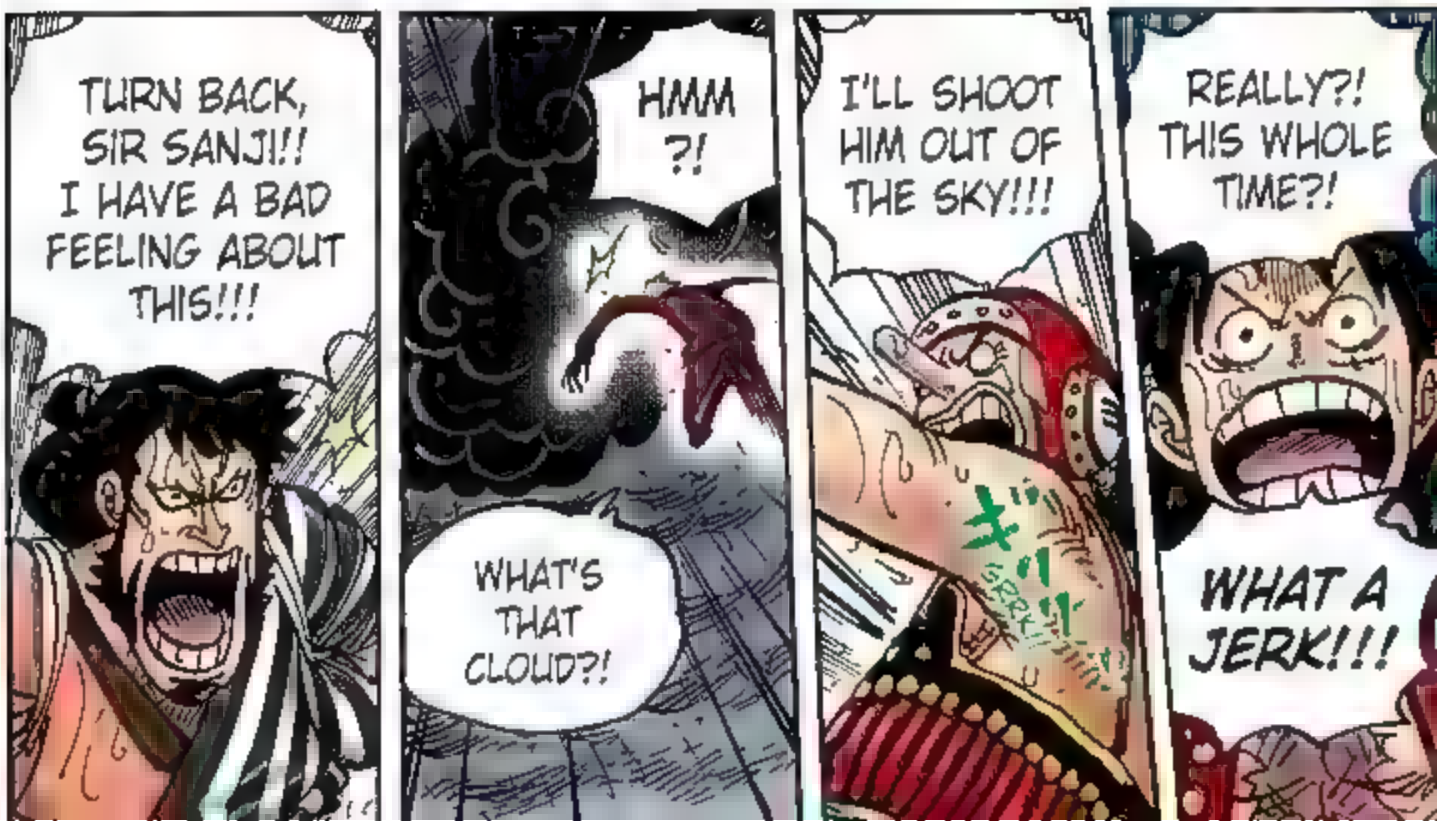
CLANG!!
!!!
YOU SHALL NOT HAVE LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!!
...!!
KAWA-MATSU !!!
CLANG!!
CLANG!!
バサッ
FWAP
KAWA-MATSU !!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!!
ズズ...
ZRRD...
OH, BUT I WILL, FISH-MAN.
KOZUKI IS FINISHED!!

NOW THAT I KNOW SHE'S ALIVE!!
AAAH !!
NEXT I WILL FIND HIYORI AND KILL HER!!
...!!
!!!


EITHER WAY, YOU WILL NEVER TRIUMPH OVER MASTER KAIDO'S FORCES!!!
IT'S TOO HIGH!! I'M SCARED!!
FAREWELL, YOU FOOLS!!!
YOU KNAVE!! I SEE HOW SMOOTHLY THAT BIRD YOU'VE PAINTED FLIES!!
YOU'LL NEVER EVEN SET FOOT ON THE ISLAND!! KA KA KA!!
LET ME DOWN!!
...BUT UGLY MONSTROSITIES THAT WASHED AWAY IN WATER!!
BUT YOU NEVER SHOWED US ANY-THING...

GIVE OUR LORD BACK!!!
HE'S GOT LORD MOMONOSUKE!!
AAAAH!!
RAHHH
KANJURO, MOMO, WHERE ARE YOU GOING?!!
?!
LET ME BACK DOWN!!
I'M SCARED!! SOMEONE HELP!!


WHAT?!!
HE'S CAPTURING MOMO!!
LUFFY!! KANJURO'S AN ENEMY SPY!!
GRAAA
TIME TO ESCAPE INTO THE CLOUDS!!
SO I'M GUESSING THAT KANJURO TURNED OUT TO BE A MOLE, ROBIN?!
THAT SEEMS TO BE THE CASE-- WE NEED TO HELP

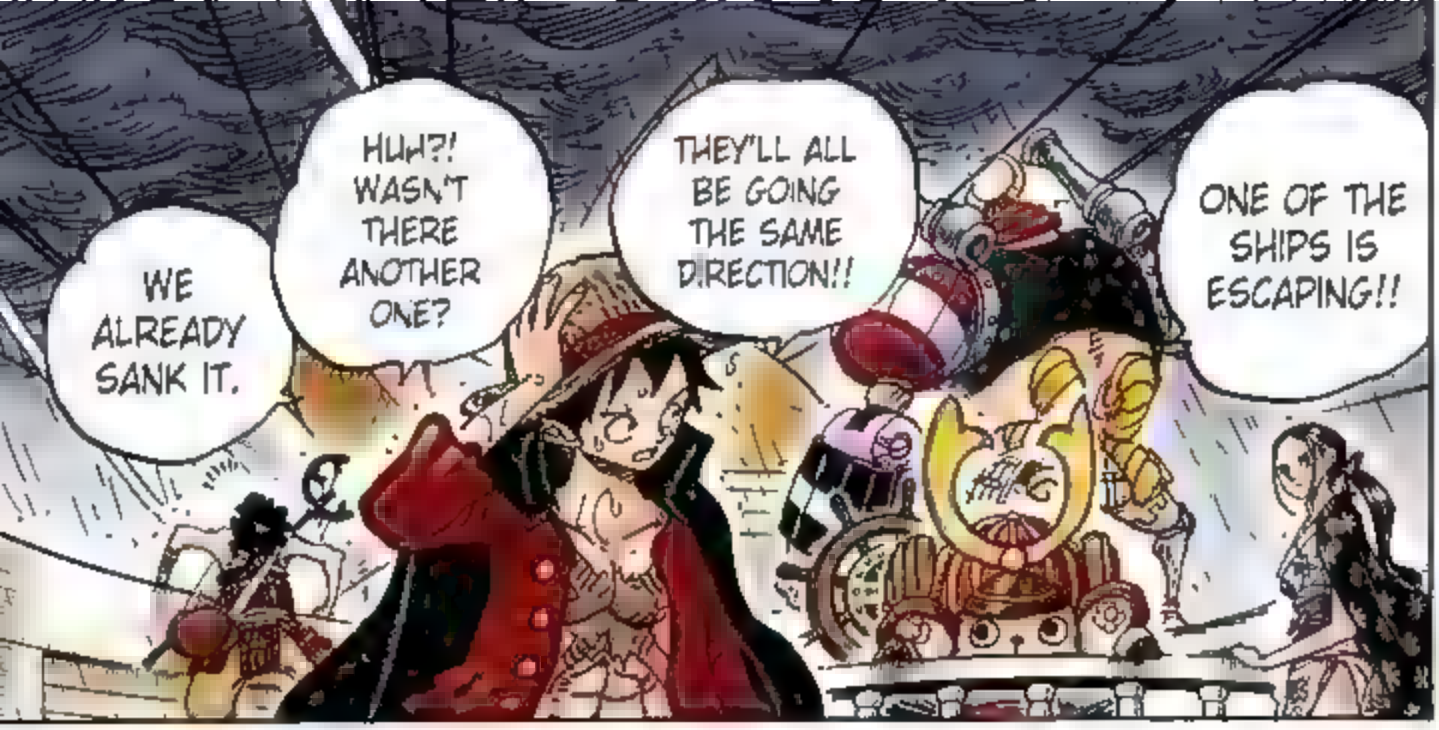

TURN BACK, SIR SANJI!! I HAVE A BAD FEELING ABOUT THIS!!!
HMM?!
WHAT'S THAT CLOUD?!
I'LL SHOOT HIM OUT OF THE SKY!!!
SPRK
REALLY?! THIS WHOLE TIME?!
WHAT A JERK!!!

WHATEVER HE'S DOING, IT'S SOMETHING WE HAVEN'T SEEN BEFORE!
VOOM VOOM!!
INK CLOUDS!
もくもく
PUFF
PUFF
KRASH
HUH ?!
FWM
FWM
RAIN DOWN, INK ARROWS!!
GUAA !!
AAAAAH !!
ドドドドドドドド
DUN DUN DUN DUN DUN
UKIYO PORTRAIT: EVENING SHOWER!!!
HARD APORT!!
URGH !!!
SHUD!!

STOP THIS, KANJURO!!
THEY'RE ALL GOING TO DIE!!
YES, THAT'S RIGHT. THEY'RE *FINALLY* GOING TO DIE.
!!
YOUR FATHER, ODEN...
...AND MOTHER, TOKI...
...DELAYED THEIR DEATHS BY 20 YEARS, DANGLING POINTLESS HOPE BEFORE THEM!!
BUT THE *GENERAL* ALL THOSE BRAVE AND HARDY SAMURAI FOLLOW...
...IS JUST A WAILING CHILD WITHOUT CONVICTION, COWERING FROM HEIGHTS!!
KA KA KA! WHAT A JOKE.
I KNOW MOST OF ALL...
...THAT I AM NOT KOZUKI ODEN!!
I KNOW IT BETTER THAN ANYONE!!

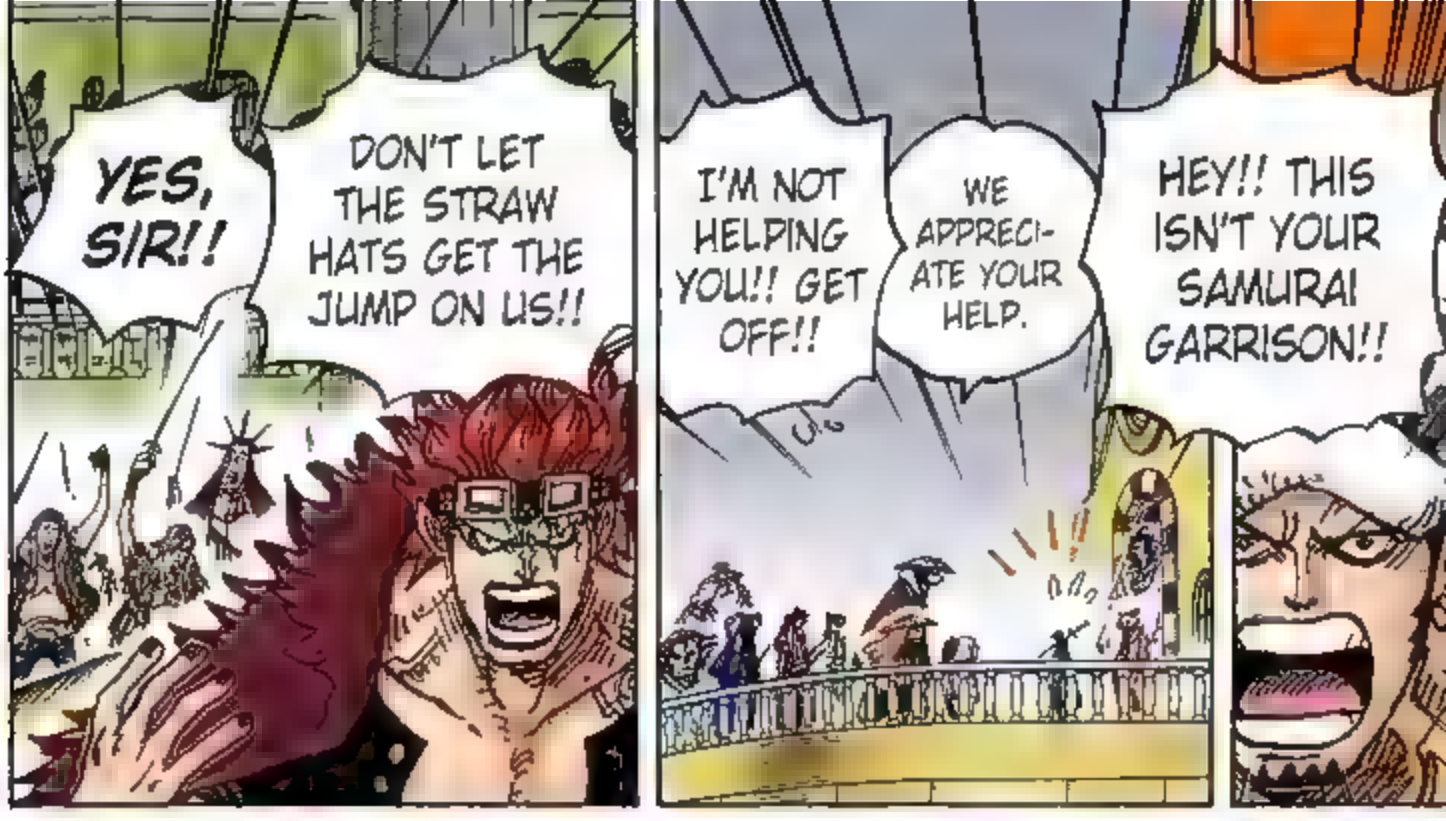
THAT IS WHAT THE ENEMY WANTS YOU TO DO!!
DO NOT FRET ABOUT ME!!
?!
?!
CAN YOU ALL HEAR ME?!
LORD MOMONOSUKE?!
DESTROY KAIDO AND OROCHI, AND PROTECT WANO!!!
I WILL FIND A WAY TO ESCAPE ON MY OWN!!!
NO ONE WILL RESCUE ME THIS WAY...BUT...
I DON'T KNOW HOW! I CAN'T DO IT...
BENG!!
BY MOMO'S STANDARDS...
...!!
...HE'S BEIN' A REAL MAN!!
SUCH DIVINE COURAGE!!
THE POOR, BRAVE BOY!!
DAAAH !!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!!
RAHAHH

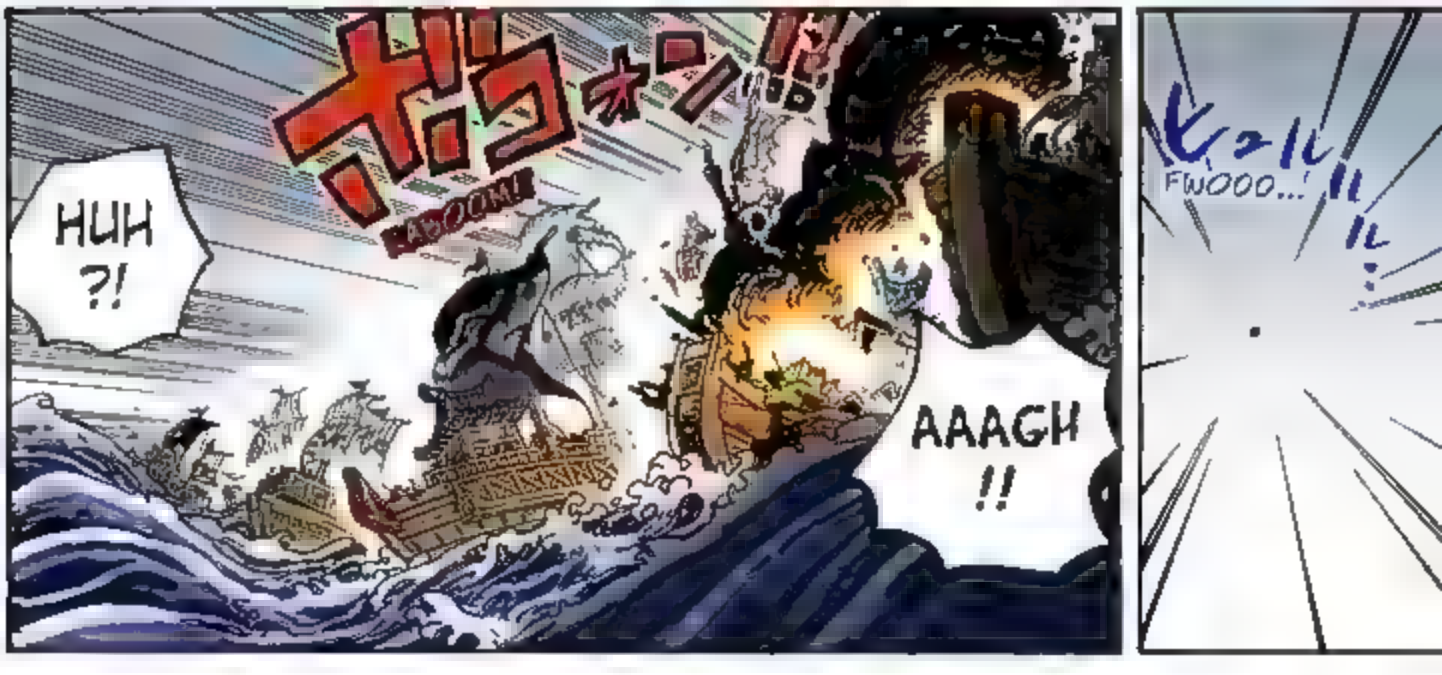
WE'LL GO AND RESCUE YOU!!!
FIND A WAY TO SURVIVE!
?!
WHO IS THAT?! CUT HIM IN TWO!!
THAT'S RIGHT, MOMO!! FOR SUCH A COWARDLY, DUMB LITTLE BRAT...
...YOU'RE JUST A KID WITH A TOPKNOT WHO'S ALL TALK!!
ポロ DRIP ポロ DRIP
!!!
CUZ WE'RE PALS!!
LET'S GO TO ONIGASHIMA!!
YOU GOT IT!!
BUZZ
...!!

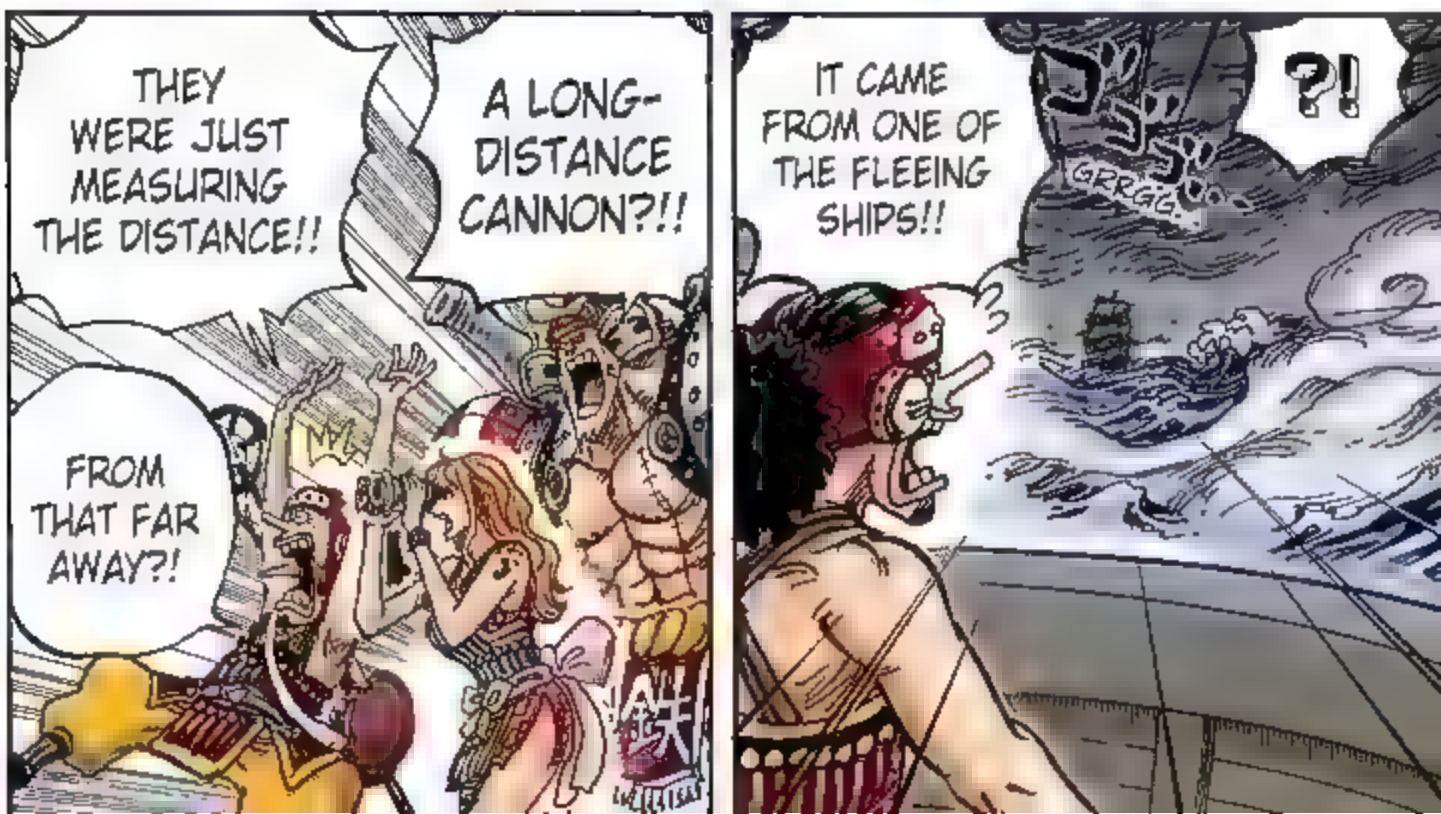

WE ALREADY SANK IT.
HUH?! WASN'T THERE ANOTHER ONE?
THEY'LL ALL BE GOING THE SAME DIRECTION!!
ONE OF THE SHIPS IS ESCAPING!!

NOTHING COULD BE WORSE THAN TO DIE AT SEA!!
LET'S HURRY AND LAND ON THE ISLAND!!
WE HAVE A FEW DAMAGED SHIPS AND CASUALTIES!!
ARE YOU ALL WELL?!

PLENTY. LET'S HURRY!!
WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR FACE?!
THEY WILL NOT TAKE LORD MOMONOSUKE'S LIFE!!
THE IMPORTANT THING IS THAT YOU'RE WELL.
I'VE FAILED YOU...
I'M SO SORRY FOR THIS, MASTER KIN!!
IT'S GOOD TO SEE YOU!!

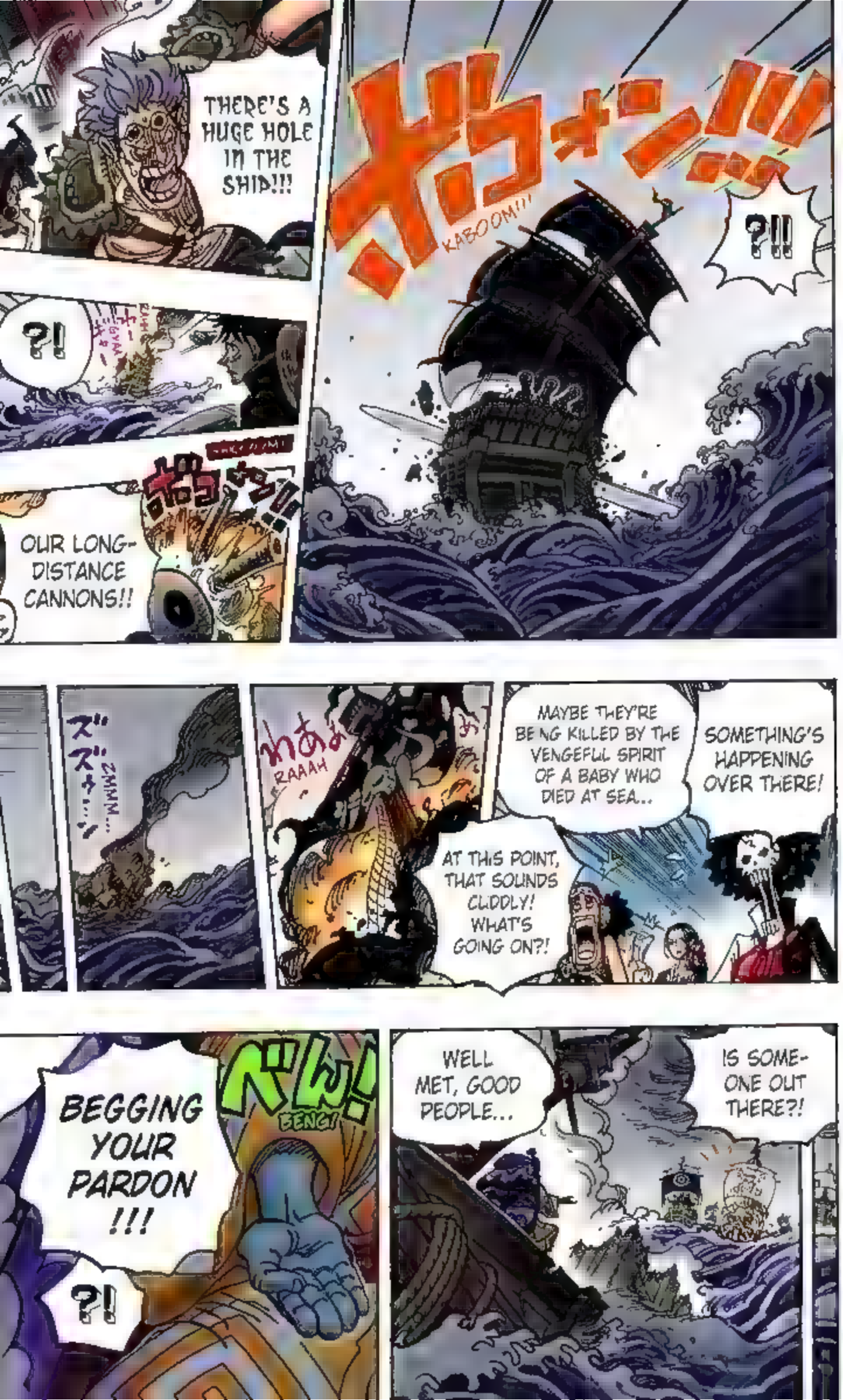

YES, SIR!!
DON'T LET THE STRAW HATS GET THE JUMP ON US!!
I'M NOT HELPING YOU!! GET OFF!!
WE APPRECI-ATE YOUR HELP.
HEY!! THIS ISN'T YOUR SAMURAI GARRISON!!

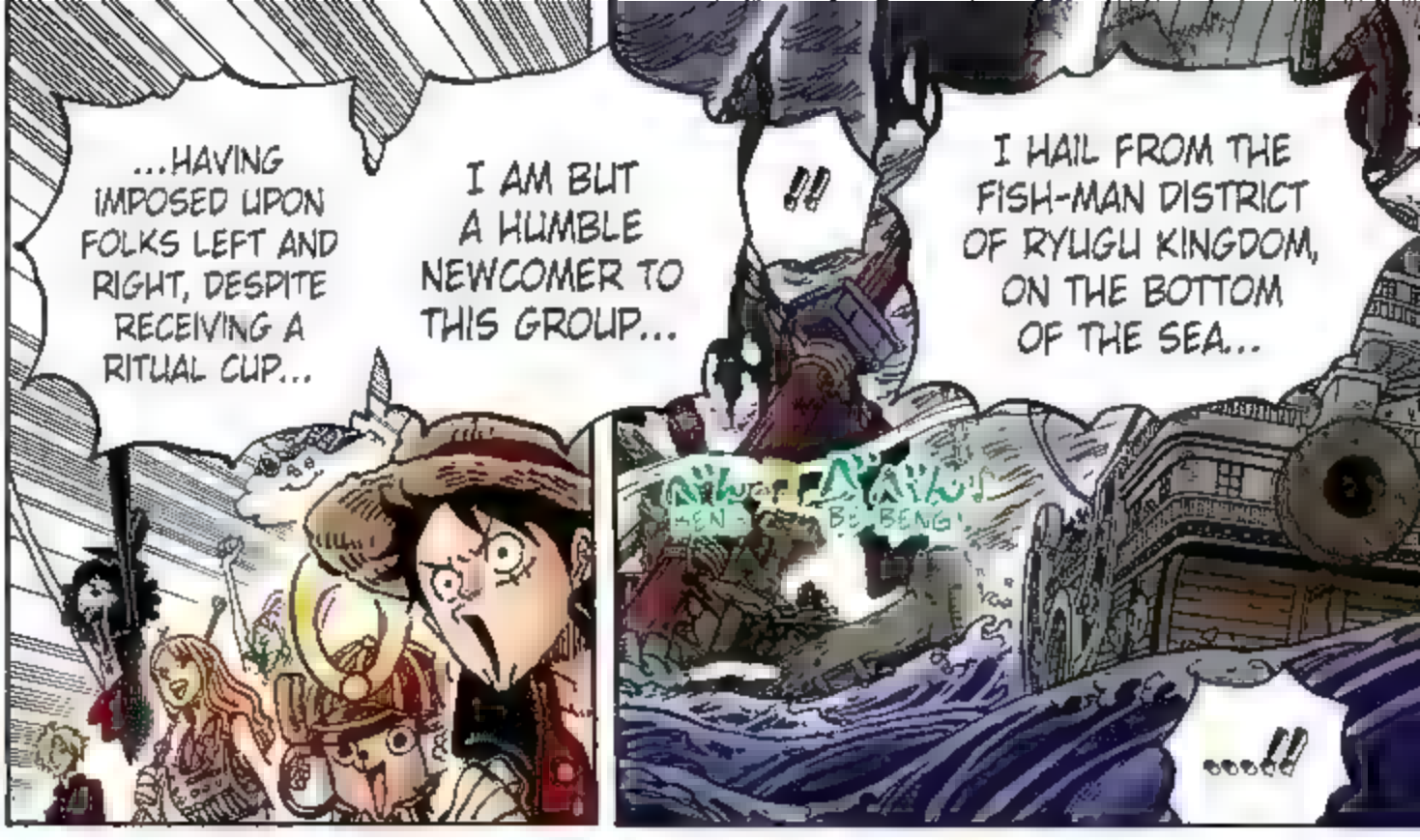

ドゴォン!!
KABOOM!
HUH ?!
AAAGH !!
ヒュル
FWOOO...!

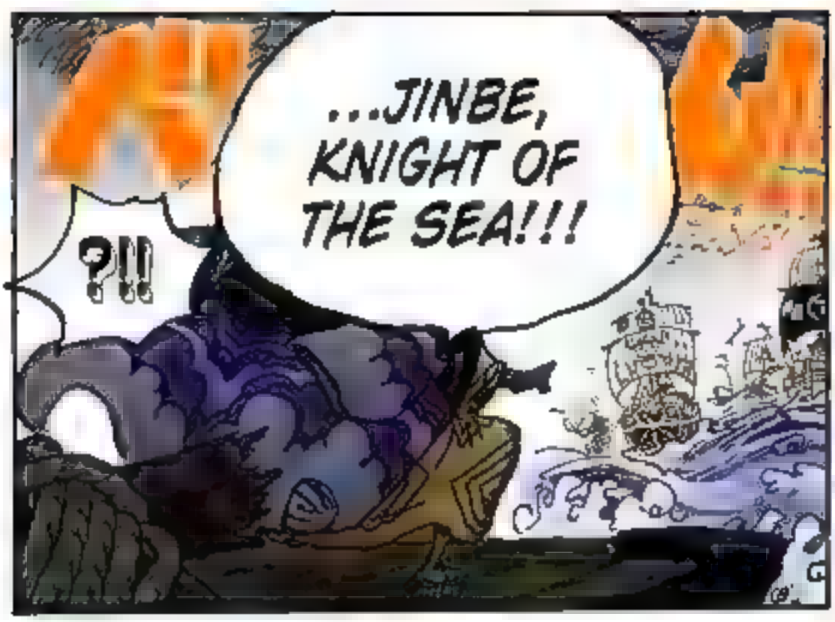

THEY WERE JUST MEASURING THE DISTANCE!!
A LONG-DISTANCE CANNON?!!
FROM THAT FAR AWAY?!
IT CAME FROM ONE OF THE FLEEING SHIPS!!
ゴゴゴ
GRRGG.
?!

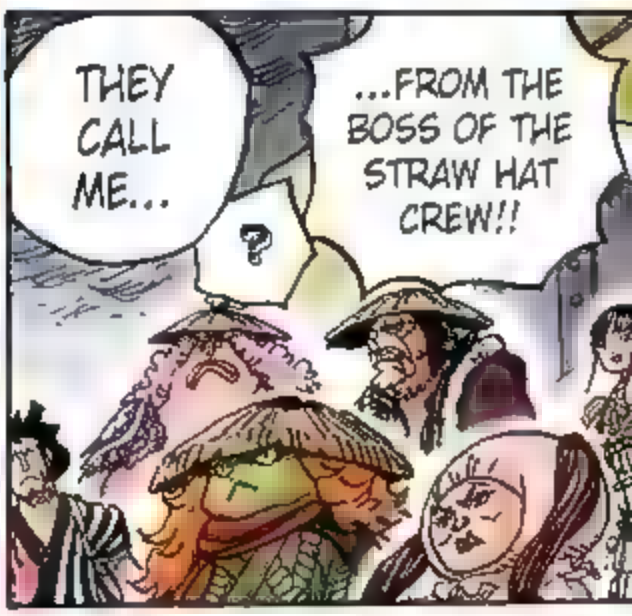
GYAAA HA HA HA!!!
THE WEAPONS OF WANO ARE HIGH-PRECISION!!
AND THANKS TO THE WEAPONS FACTORIES, WE'VE GOT A WHOLE ARRAY AT OUR DISPOSAL!!
DOOM!
LET'S SEE YOU TRY TO FLY AT US AGAIN, SUCKERS!!!
BOOM
BOOM
PULL BACK!! MORE DISTANCE!!
KABAMM!!!
AAAAH!!!

DAMMIT!! I THOUGHT IT WAS FISHY THAT THEY RAN OFF SO WILLINGLY...
FULL SPEED AHEAD!! WE GOTTA GET CLOSER!!
SINK ALL THE SAMURAI SHIPS YOU WANT.
SEE IF I CARE!!
BAKOOM!!
RAHHHH
BOOMBOOM
KADOOM!!
IF THEY MANAGE TO MAINTAIN THIS DISTANCE...
...WE'LL ALL BE SUNK!!
DA HA HA!! THIS BATTLE'S ALREADY OVER!!
WE'RE UNTOUCH-ABLE BACK HERE!!!
HUH?
SPEAR WAVE!


ボコォン!!!
KABOOM!!!
?!!
THERE'S A HUGE HOLE IN THE SHIP!!!
?!
OUR LONG-DISTANCE CANNONS!!
SOMETHING'S HAPPENING OVER THERE!
MAYBE THEY'RE BEING KILLED BY THE VENGEFUL SPIRIT OF A BABY WHO DIED AT SEA...
AT THIS POINT, THAT SOUNDS CUDDLY! WHAT'S GOING ON?!
わあぁ
RAAAH
ズズゥ…ン
ZMMM...
IS SOME-ONE OUT THERE?!
WELL MET, GOOD PEOPLE...
ベッ!
BENG!
BEGGING YOUR PARDON !!!
?!


...HAVING IMPOSED UPON FOLKS LEFT AND RIGHT, DESPITE RECEIVING A RITUAL CUP...
I AM BUT A HUMBLE NEWCOMER TO THIS GROUP...
!!
I HAIL FROM THE FISH-MAN DISTRICT OF RYUGU KINGDOM, ON THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA...
BE BENG
...!!


?!!
...JINBE, KNIGHT OF THE SEA!!!


THEY CALL ME...
?
...FROM THE BOSS OF THE STRAW HAT CREW!!

...I WOULD BE PLEASED TO MAKE YOUR ACQUAINTANCE!!!
HE'S JOINING THE STRAW HATS?!!
FOR THE SAKE OF A LONG AND FRUITFUL RELATIONSHIP...
ARE YOU KIDDING ?!

BUT I'VE COME BACK ALIVE, JUST AS I PROMISED, LUFFY!!!
WA HA HA!! SORRY FOR FORCING YOU TO WAIT LIKE THAT!!
I'M GLAD I MADE IT IN TIME FOR THE BATTLE!!!
STRAW HAT CREW HELMSMAN
JINBE, KNIGHT OF THE SEA
BOUNTY: 438 MILLION ฿
BOSS !!
JINBE !!
JINBEEE !!!

SBS Question Corner

(Hayato Asami, Kanagawa)

A: ⬆ What?! ⬇ Hang on!! You started the SBS without me! You don't have to do this anymore!! That's not even from this manga!! You just drew "Usopp Nakatsugawa" from the *One Piece* spin-off manga *One Piece in Love!!*! I mean, look, I love checking it out every week too, but the spin-off can't take over the original series!! Get lost!!

Q: Greetings!! I've been a longtime reader, and as a big fan of kappas, I was delighted when Kawamatsu was introduced into the story! I'm writing this letter in the hopes that you'll make Kawamatsu's birthday June 14, which is International Cucumber Day!

--ala

A: Okay, listen... Kawamatsu's cool and all, and I totally get where you're coming from... so if you want to decide the character's birthday for me, **that's cool!!**

Q: Can my birthday be October 11?

--Himawariya

A: **That's cool!!**

Q: The show's staff took responsibility for the shrimp tempura on Kyoshiro's head and ate every last bite.

--Takataka

A: Whew... I'm glad to hear it didn't go to waste!

Q: You know that guy in chapter 972 who says, "Man, we look so stupid now"? That's my grandpa. *Shu ho ho ho!*

--The Man Who Loved Fried Rice

A: Oh, he is? Well, it's important to be able to admit when you're wrong.

Q: This just in: *One Piece* is as hot as a pot of oden. Back to you in the studio.

--Miito

A: You heard it here, folks. Watch out for burns while in Wano! You know, since it's so *wano!* (Not actually making a pun)

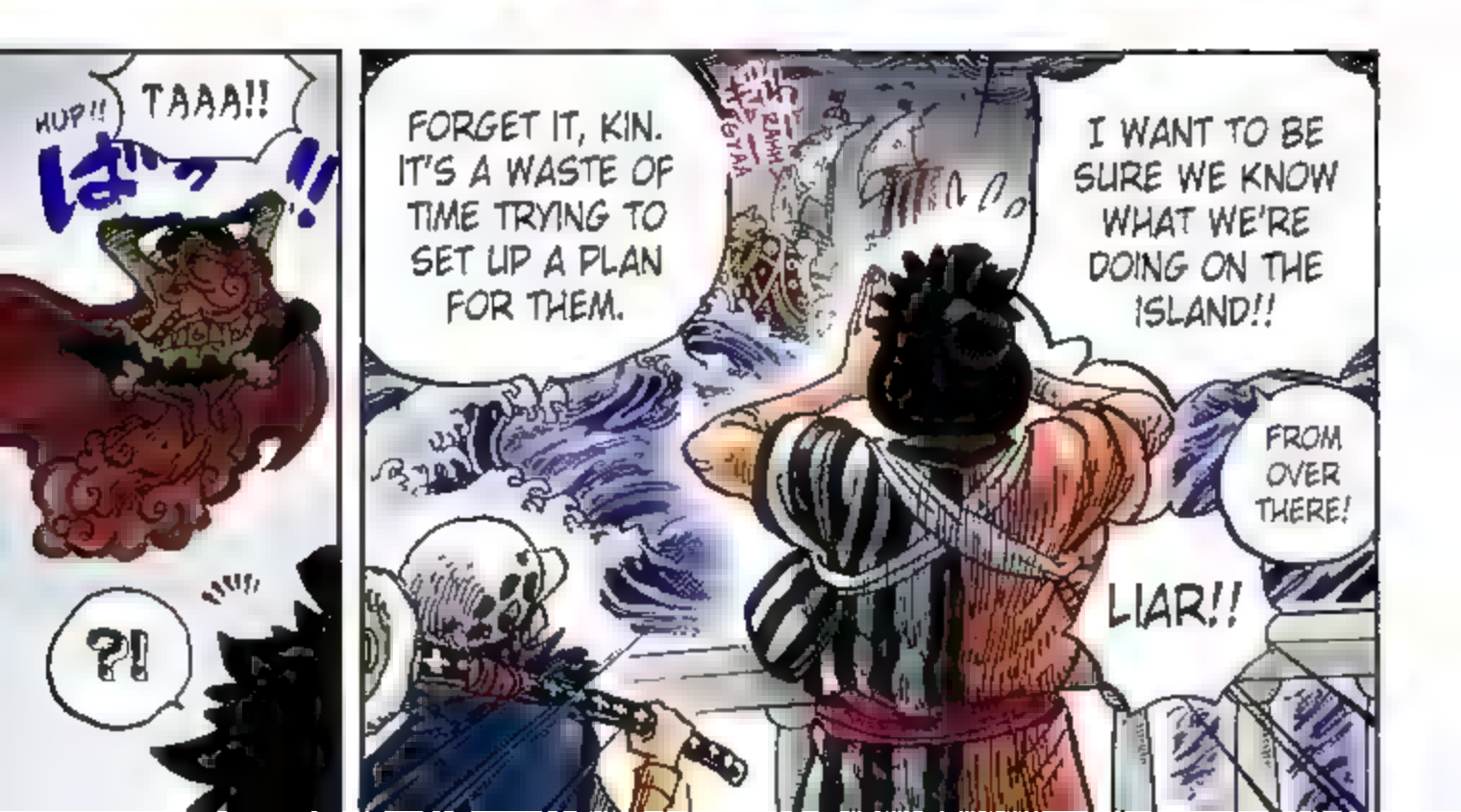
Chapter 977:
THE PARTY'S OFF!!!

SPLAAASH!!
JINBEEEE !!!

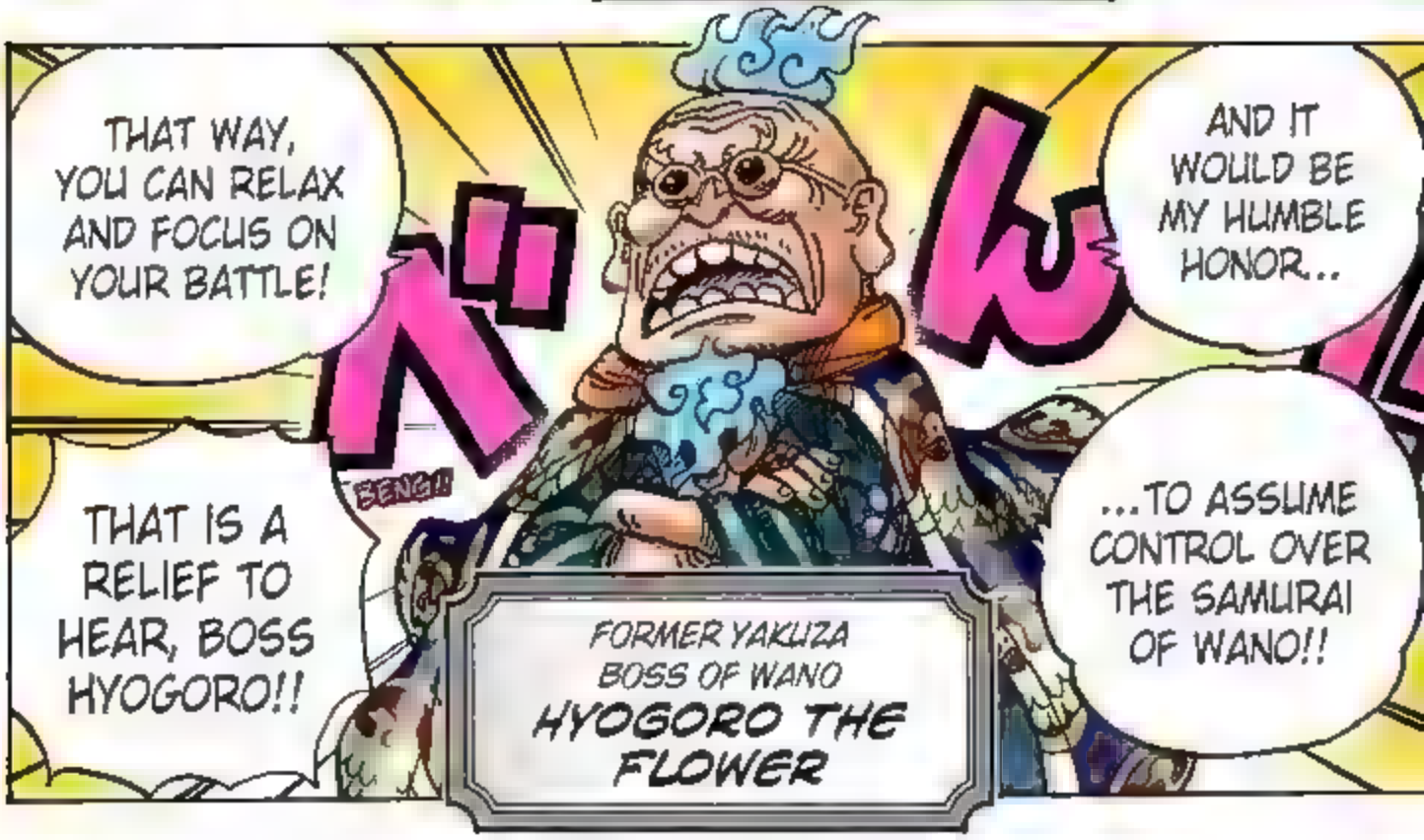
WE GOT BUSY TENDING TO THE SUN PIRATES' WOUNDED AND HAVING A BIG SEND-OFF ..
SORRY ABOUT THAT!
RAAAH..
WE WERE SO WORRIED ABOUT YOU, MAN!!
WHAT A MORALE BOOST!!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE WE GET A FORMER WARLORD OF THE SEA ON OUR CREW!!

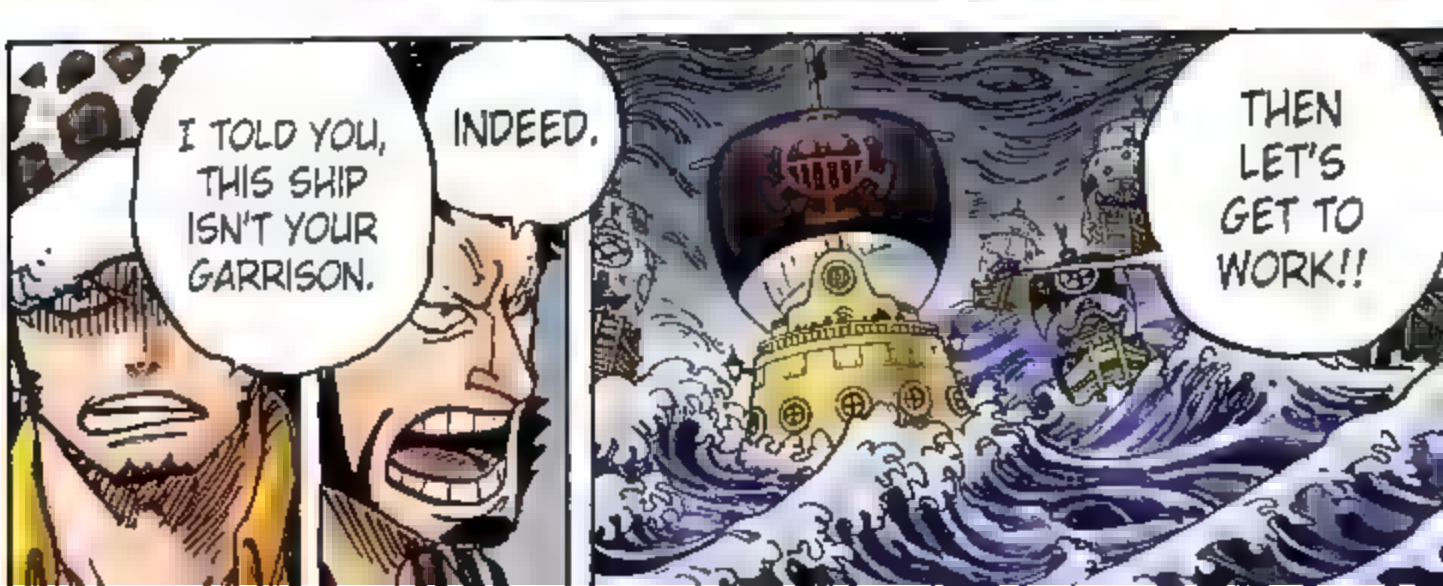
IT'S GOOD TO BE HERE WITH YOU!!!
ベル!!
BENG!!
SO WE FINALLY GOT A GUY WHO CAN MAKE FULL USE OF THE SHIP OF DREAMS, HUH?
YOU WON'T BELIEVE JINBE'S STEERING SKILLS, FRANKY!!
HE WAS SURFING ON THE WAVES WITH THE SUNNY!!

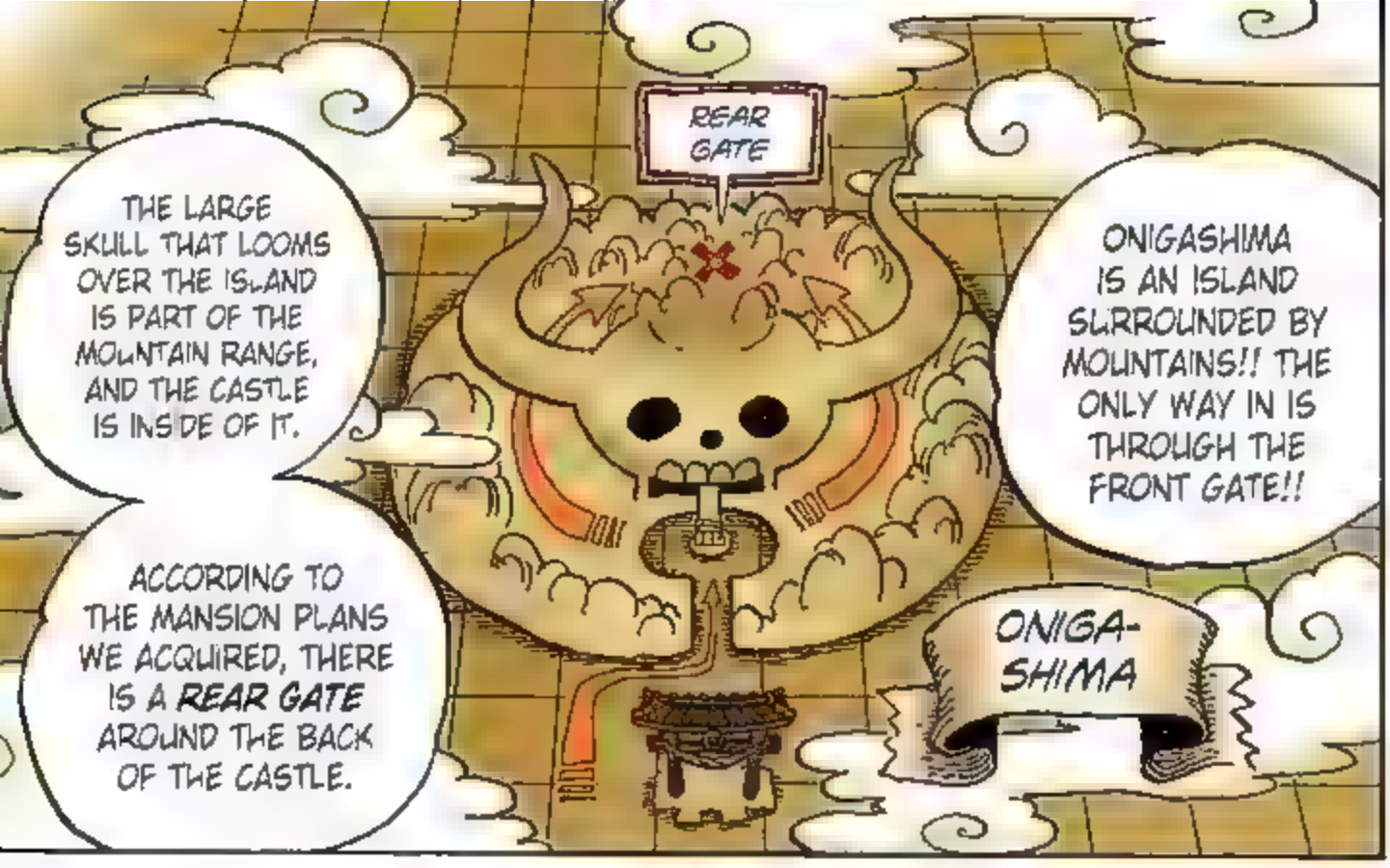
HEY! SIR LUFFY!!
FROM WHERE ?!
ACTUALLY... I SMELL BOOZE.
WE DON'T HAVE ANY ALCOHOL ON BOARD!
LET'S DO IT!!
SHALL WE MAKE A TOAST?!

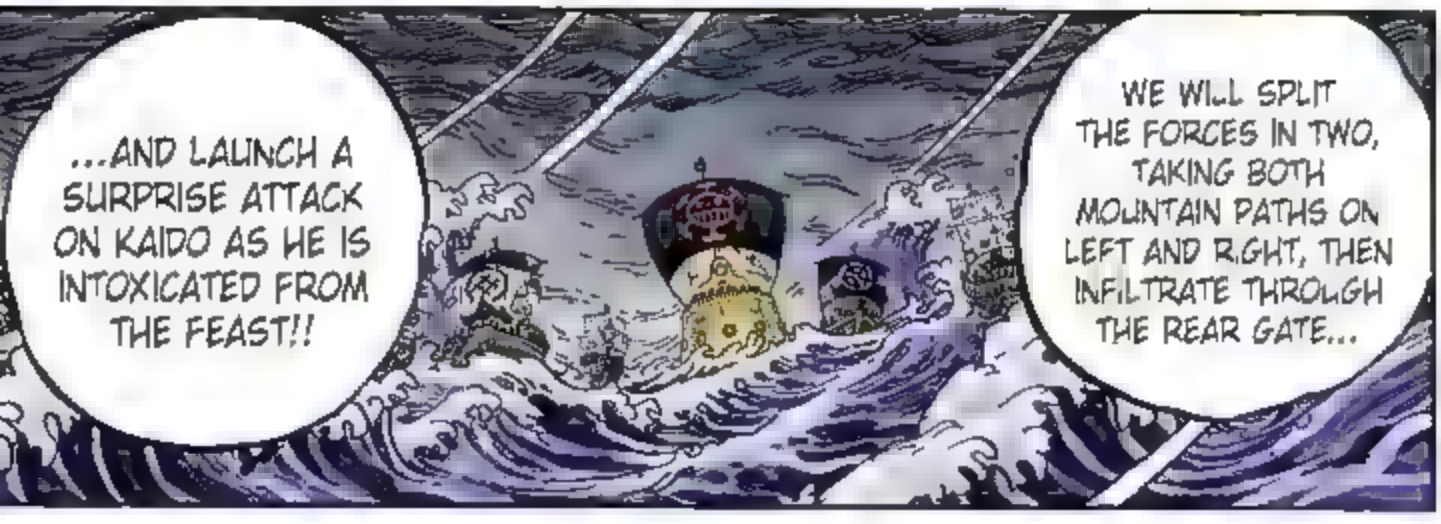

HUP!!
TAAA!!
ばっ!!
?!
FORGET IT, KIN. IT'S A WASTE OF TIME TRYING TO SET UP A PLAN FOR THEM.
I WANT TO BE SURE WE KNOW WHAT WE'RE DOING ON THE ISLAND!!
FROM OVER THERE!
LIAR!!

SHISHILIAN !!
YES, I NEED YOUR HELP!!
IN THIS BATTLE, YOU ARE ONE OF THE VASSALS OF KOZUKI ODEN, YOUR GRACE!!
LEAVE THE COMMAND OF THE MINKS UNDER MY CARE!!
DOOM!!
EXPLAIN THE PLAN!!
I WOULD LIKE TO HEAR IT TOO!!
CAPTAIN OF THE DOGSTORM MUSKETEERS
FULL-POWER SHISHILIAN

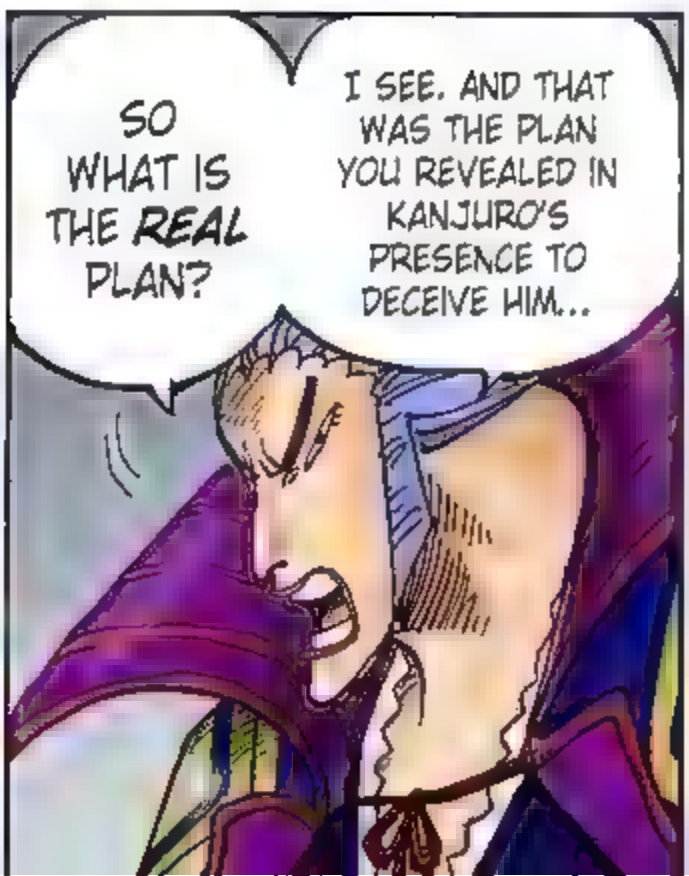

THAT WAY, YOU CAN RELAX AND FOCUS ON YOUR BATTLE!
THAT IS A RELIEF TO HEAR, BOSS HYOGORO!!
BENG!!
AND IT WOULD BE MY HUMBLE HONOR...
...TO ASSUME CONTROL OVER THE SAMURAI OF WANO!!
FORMER YAKUZA BOSS OF WANO
HYOGORO THE FLOWER

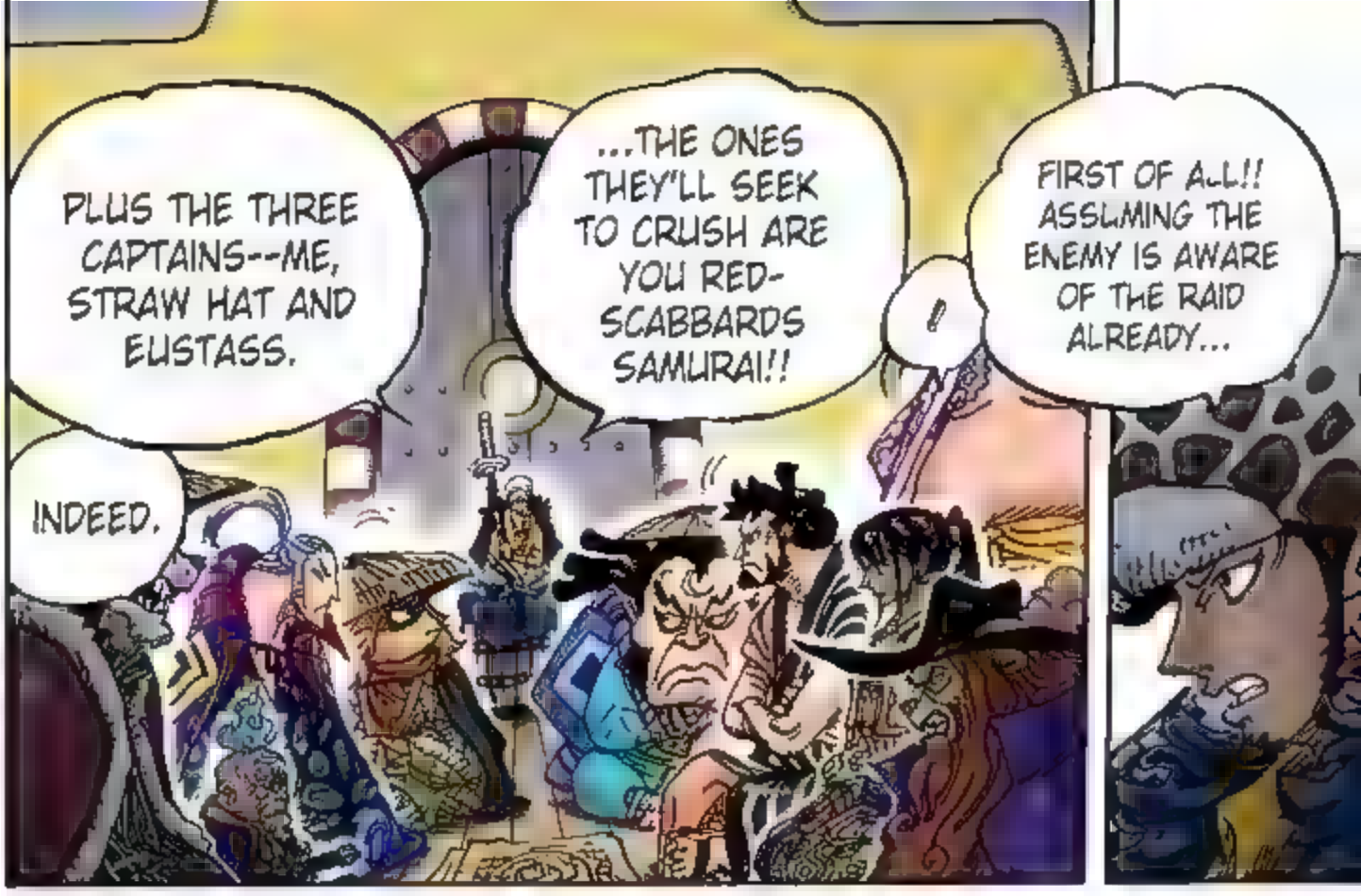

I TOLD YOU, THIS SHIP ISN'T YOUR GARRISON.
INDEED.
THEN LET'S GET TO WORK!!

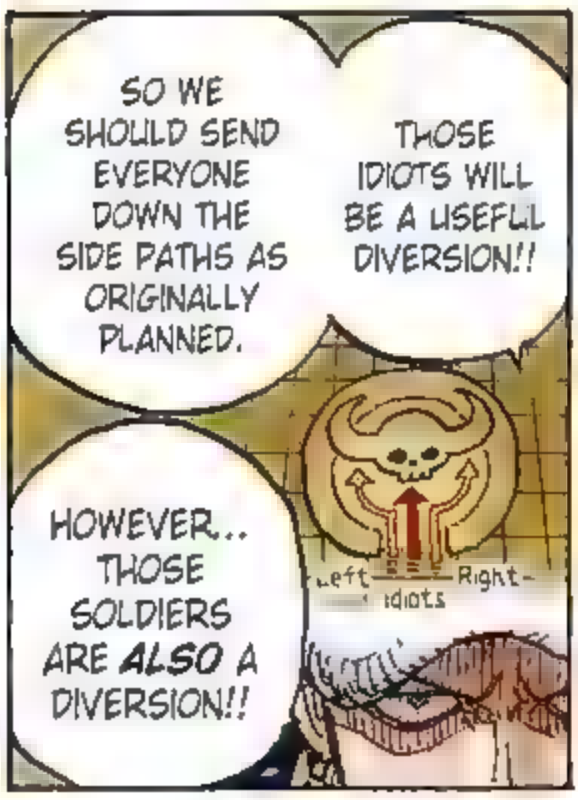

REAR GATE
THE LARGE SKULL THAT LOOMS OVER THE ISLAND IS PART OF THE MOUNTAIN RANGE, AND THE CASTLE IS INSIDE OF IT.
ONIGASHIMA IS AN ISLAND SURROUNDED BY MOUNTAINS!! THE ONLY WAY IN IS THROUGH THE FRONT GATE!!
ACCORDING TO THE MANSION PLANS WE ACQUIRED, THERE IS A REAR GATE AROUND THE BACK OF THE CASTLE.
ONIGA-SHIMA


...AND LAUNCH A SURPRISE ATTACK ON KAIDO AS HE IS INTOXICATED FROM THE FEAST!!
WE WILL SPLIT THE FORCES IN TWO, TAKING BOTH MOUNTAIN PATHS ON LEFT AND RIGHT, THEN INFILTRATE THROUGH THE REAR GATE...

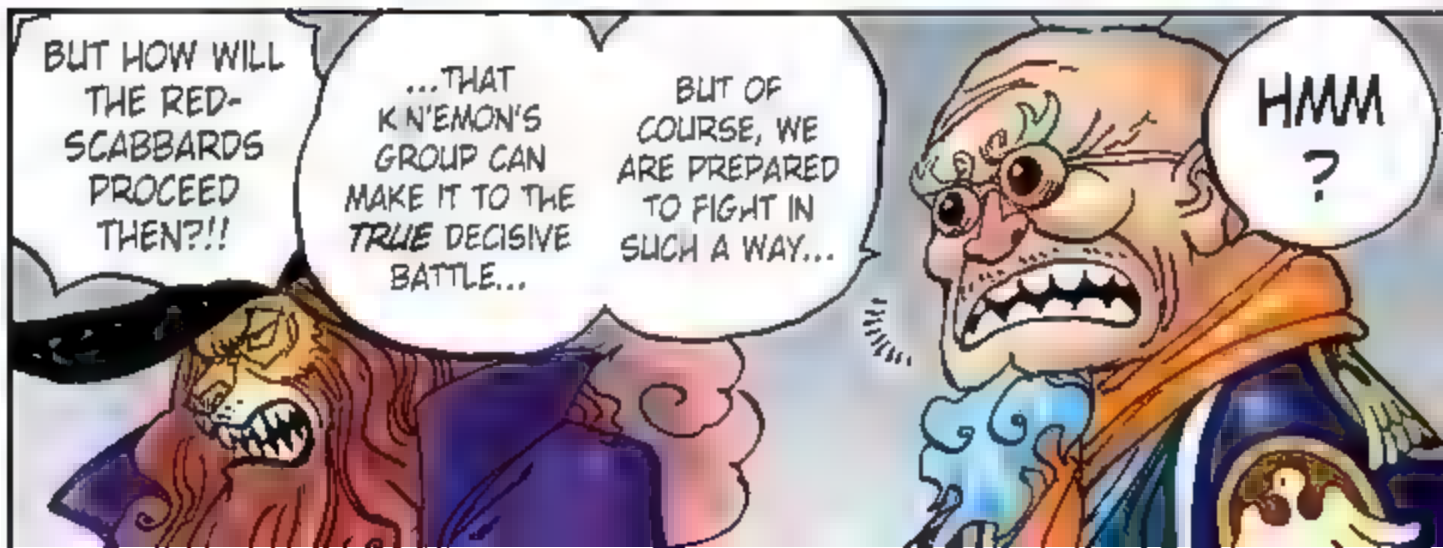
ガーン!!
GONG!
HE'S OVER-ESTIMATED YOU AGAIN!!
UH!

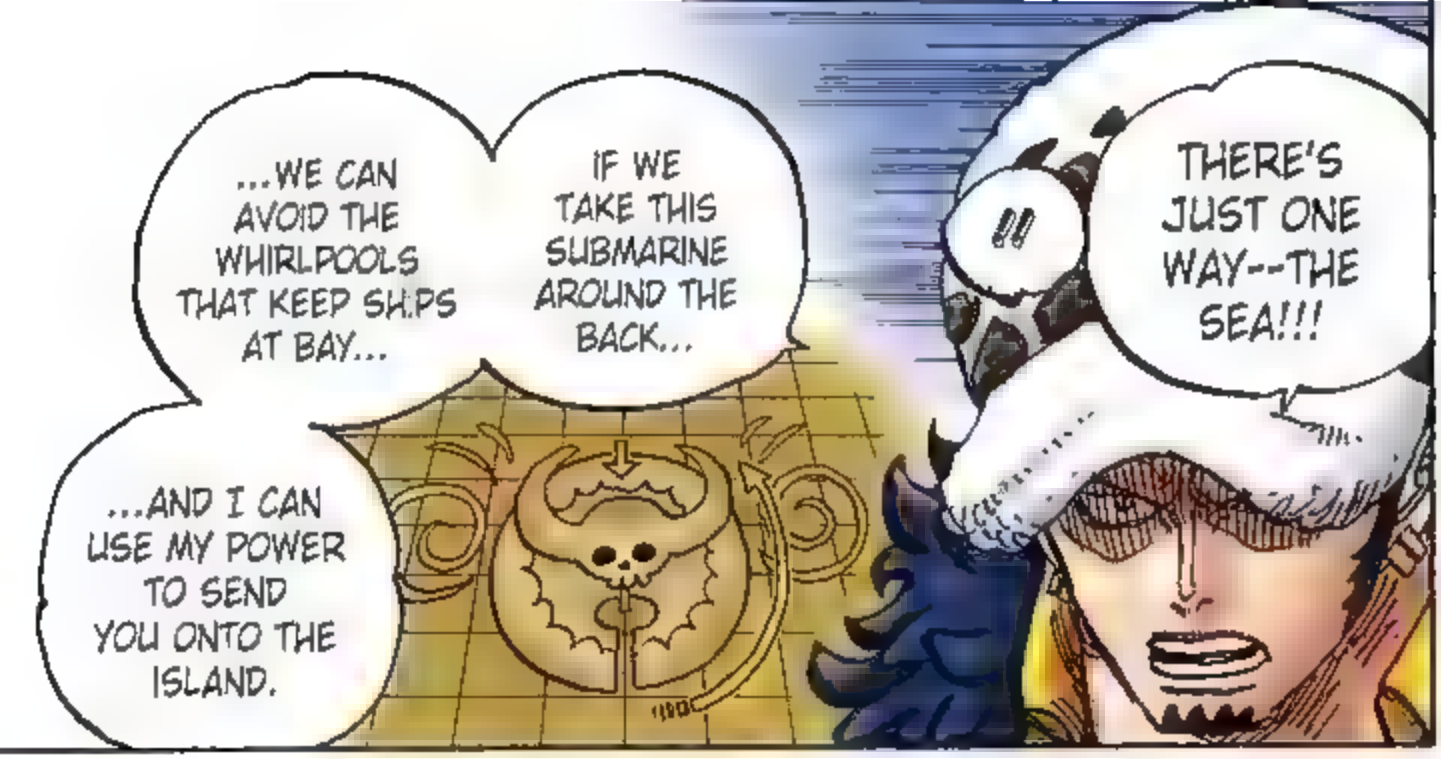

SO WHAT IS THE REAL PLAN?
I SEE. AND THAT WAS THE PLAN YOU REVEALED IN KANJURO'S PRESENCE TO DECEIVE HIM...

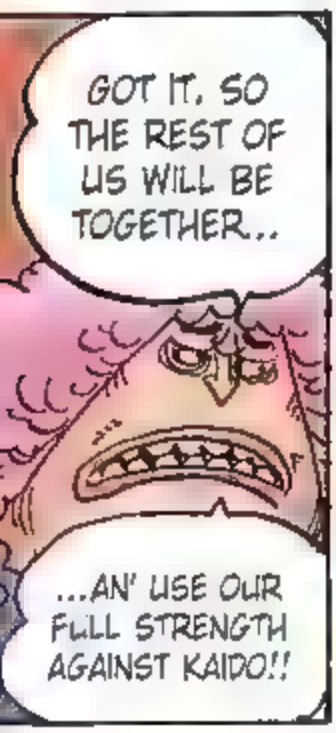

PLUS THE THREE CAPTAINS--ME, STRAW HAT AND EUSTASS.
INDEED.
...THE ONES THEY'LL SEEK TO CRUSH ARE YOU RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI!!
!
FIRST OF ALL!! ASSUMING THE ENEMY IS AWARE OF THE RAID ALREADY...


SO WE SHOULD SEND EVERYONE DOWN THE SIDE PATHS AS ORIGINALLY PLANNED.
THOSE IDIOTS WILL BE A USEFUL DIVERSION!!
HOWEVER... THOSE SOLDIERS ARE ALSO A DIVERSION!!
Left
Right
Idiots

...WHO WILL CHARGE STRAIGHT IN REGARDLESS!!
...I CAN THINK OF APPROXIMATELY TWO IDIOTS...
NO MATTER WHAT KIND OF PLAN YOU PUT TOGETHER...
?!
"IDIOTS" ?

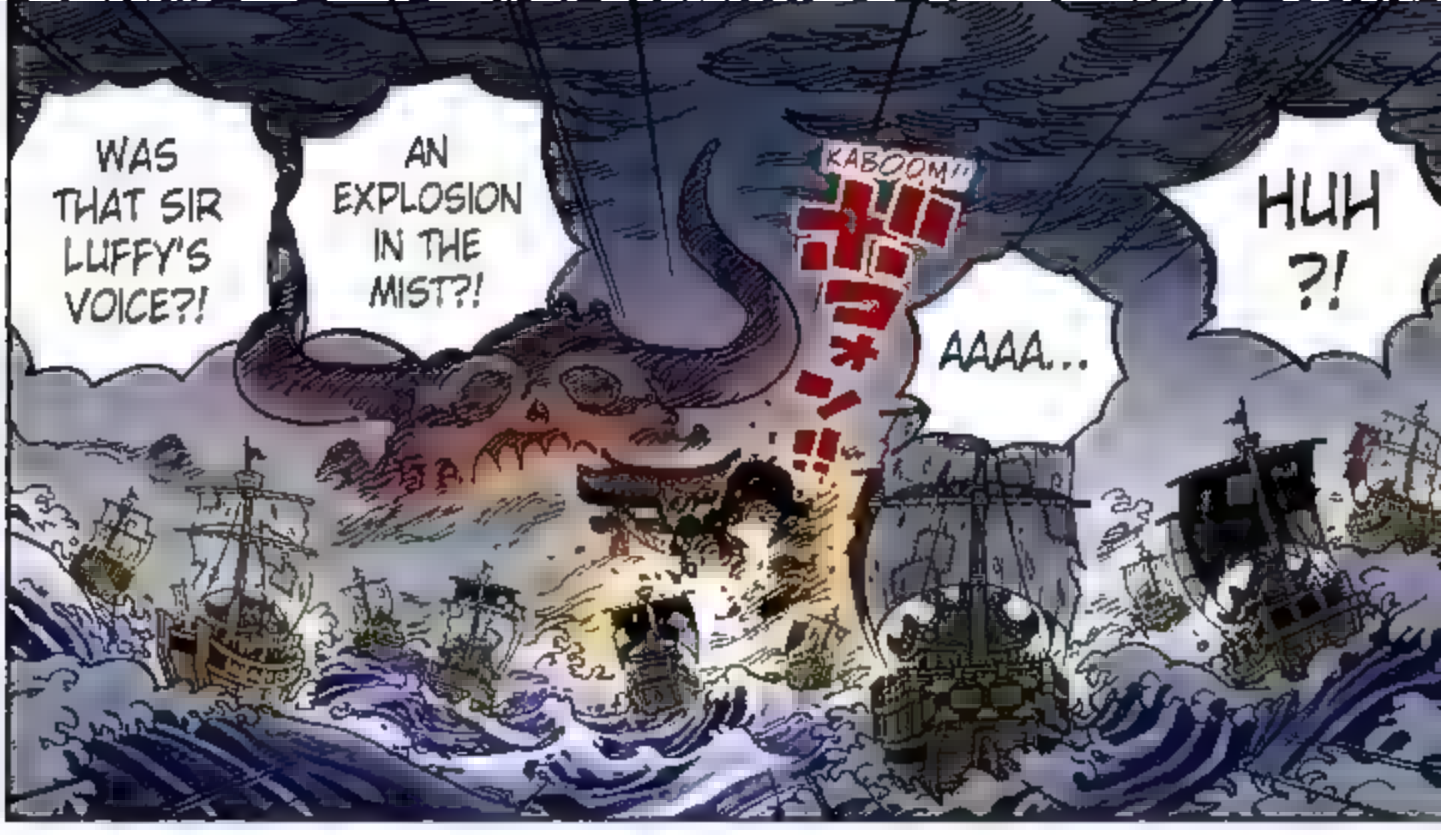

BUT HOW WILL THE RED-SCABBARDS PROCEED THEN?!!
...THAT K N'EMON'S GROUP CAN MAKE IT TO THE TRUE DECISIVE BATTLE...
BUT OF COURSE, WE ARE PREPARED TO FIGHT IN SUCH A WAY...
HMM ?

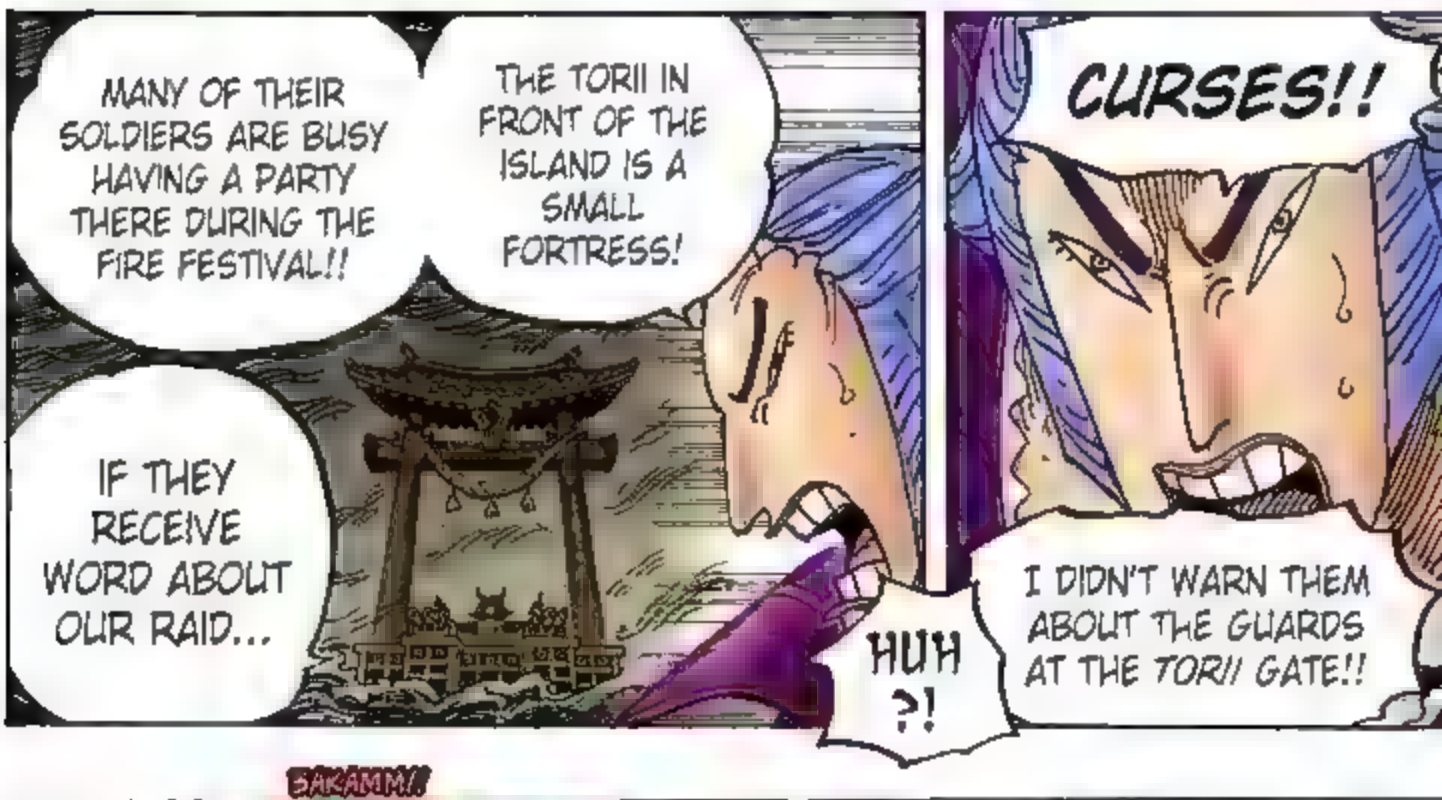

...WE CAN AVOID THE WHIRLPOOLS THAT KEEP SHIPS AT BAY...
IF WE TAKE THIS SUBMARINE AROUND THE BACK...
...AND I CAN USE MY POWER TO SEND YOU ONTO THE ISLAND.
!!
THERE'S JUST ONE WAY--THE SEA!!!

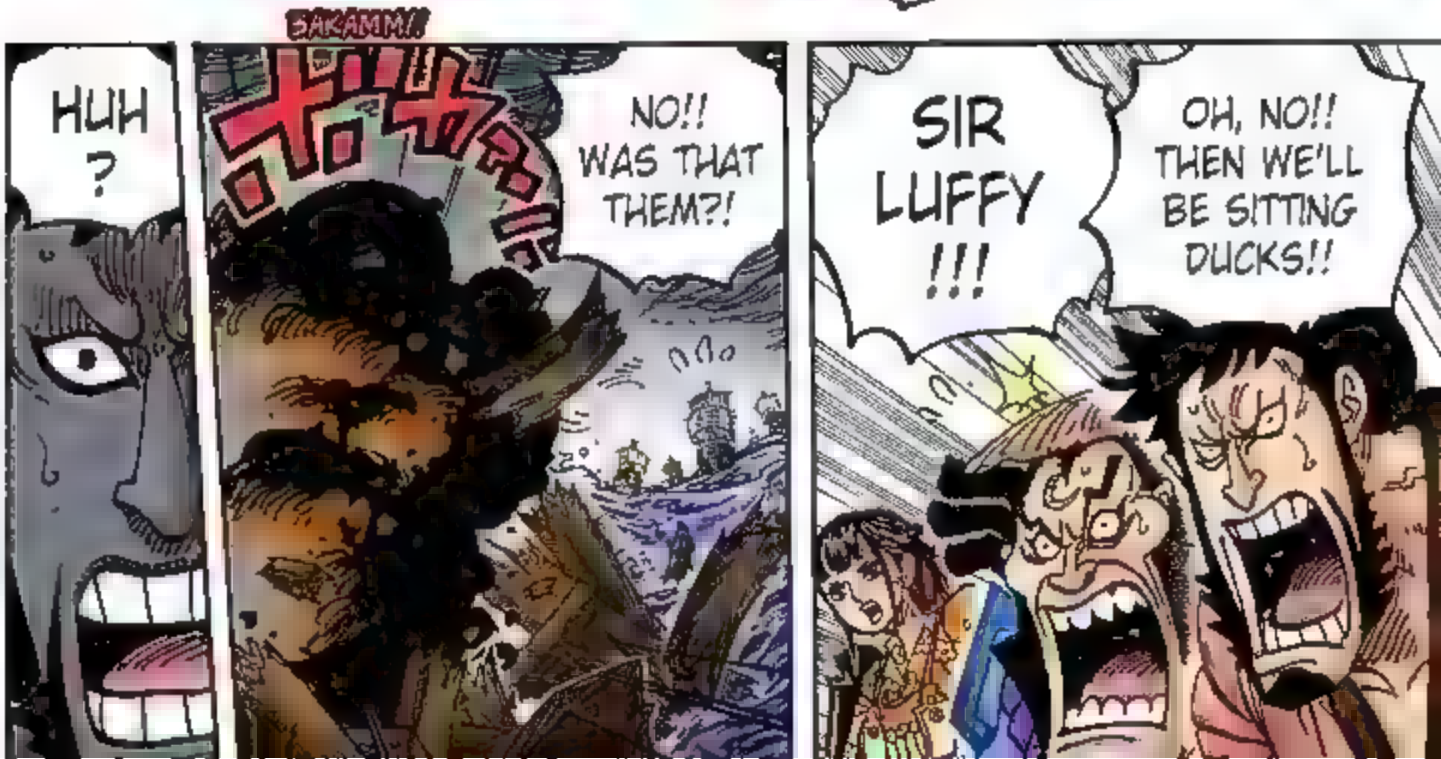

GOT IT. SO THE REST OF US WILL BE TOGETHER...
...AN' USE OUR FULL STRENGTH AGAINST KAIDO!!

I WILL TAKE THE OTHER SIDE OF THE MOUNTAINS! YOU SEND THE REST OF THEM IN!!
THAT IS A GOOD POINT! THEN WE SHOULD HAVE ONE OF US FOR EACH PATH!
...BUT AT THE VERY LEAST, I MUST BE THERE TO LEAD THE TROOPS.
AHH. THAT WOULD BE MOST APPRECIATED, SIR LAW...

?!
WAIT, I DON'T SEE THE STRAW HATS' SHIP!!
WELL DONE, KIN! YOU'RE SO THOROUGH AND THOUGHTFUL!!
PERFECT!! JUST AS I PLANNED IT!! WE'LL GO WITH THIS STRATEGY!!

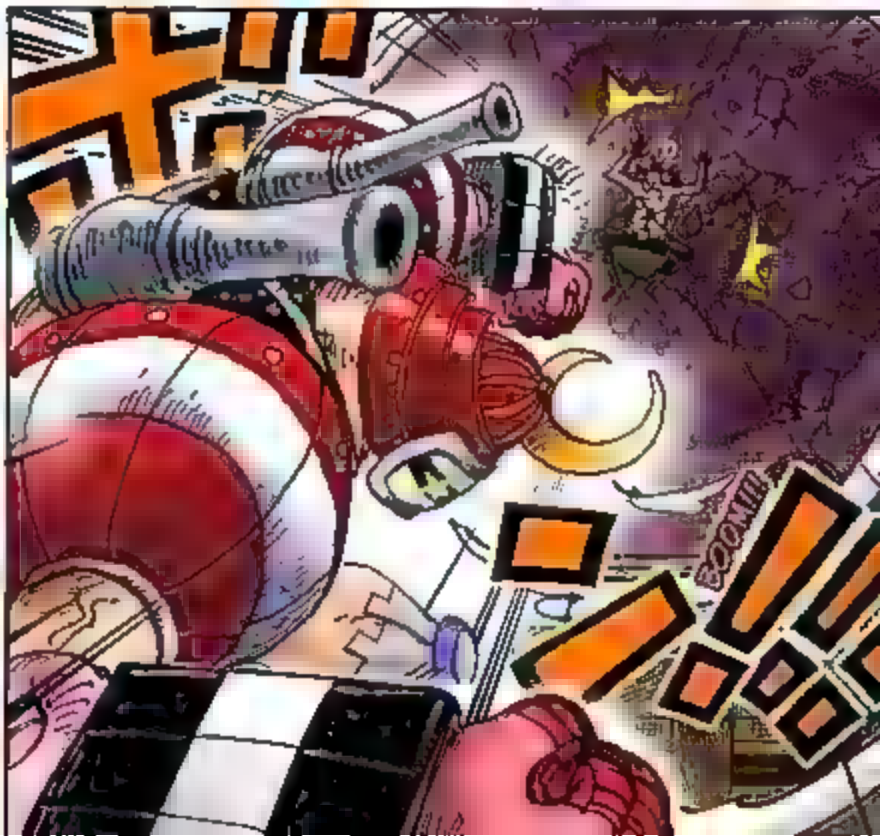

WAS THAT SIR LUFFY'S VOICE?!
AN EXPLOSION IN THE MIST?!
KABOOM!!
ボヨヨン!!
AAAA...
HUH ?!

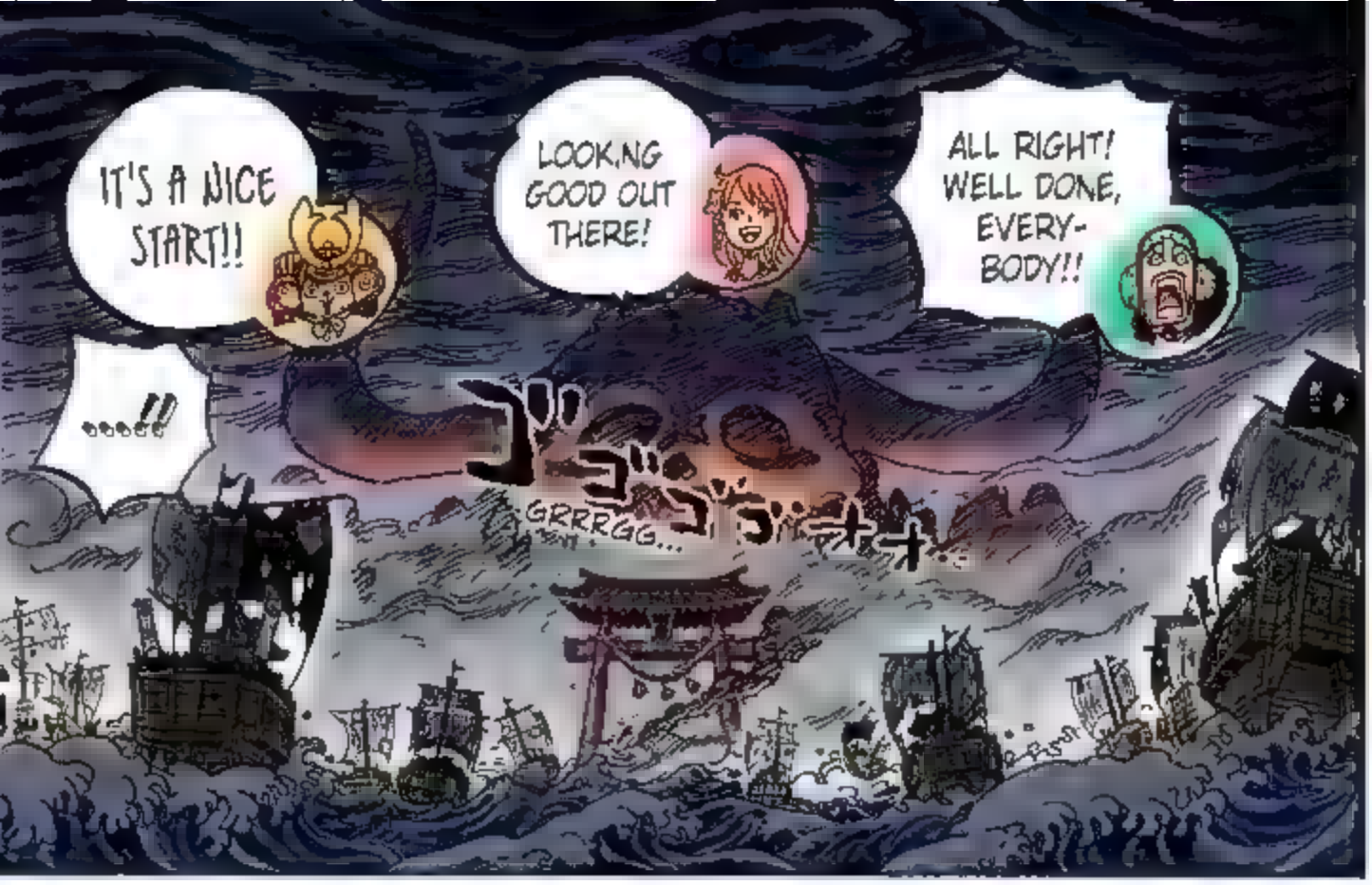

MANY OF THEIR SOLDIERS ARE BUSY HAVING A PARTY THERE DURING THE FIRE FESTIVAL!!
THE TORII IN FRONT OF THE ISLAND IS A SMALL FORTRESS!
IF THEY RECEIVE WORD ABOUT OUR RAID...
HUH ?!
CURSES!!
I DIDN'T WARN THEM ABOUT THE GUARDS AT THE TORII GATE!!


HUH ?
BAKAMM!!
ボロボロロ
NO!! WAS THAT THEM?!
SIR LUFFY !!!
OH, NO!! THEN WE'LL BE SITTING DUCKS!!

GONG!!
バキッ!!
CRAKK!
SLICE!!

STOMP!
ドス
パキィ
KTING!!
ガン
GANK!!!




IT'S A NICE START!!
LOOKING GOOD OUT THERE!
ALL RIGHT! WELL DONE, EVERY-BODY!!
...!!
GRRRGG...

...!!

HMM?

GRRRGG
THERE ARE SO MANY GUNS ON IT!!
GYAA GYAA GYAA!
IF THEY AIM [illegible] THOSE CANNONS AT US, WE WON'T STAND A CHANCE...
WHAT'S WITH THIS TORII GATE?!

YOUR SPEEDY CHARGE HAS CLEARED THE CHECKPOINT FOR US TO PASS!!!

WE APPRECIATE THIS, SIR LUFFY!!

...

!!

ALL SHIPS, ONWARD TO ONIGASHIMA !!!

BUT FOR NOW, SPEED IS OF THE ESSENCE!!

THAT STRAW HAT CREW IS A GOOD GROUP TO HAVE ON OUR SIDE!!

RAHHH !!!

RAAAAH!!

DON'T GIVE THE ENEMY TIME TO PREPARE!!

WE FOUND THE BAD GUYS!! NA HA HA HA!!

HEY!! KIN'EMON !!

HEY, MOSS-HEAD! WHERE'D YOU FIND THAT?

WHAT KIND OF SENSE OF SMELL DO YOU HAVE?

I TOLD YOU THESE GUYS WERE DRINKING OVER HERE.

DOOM!!

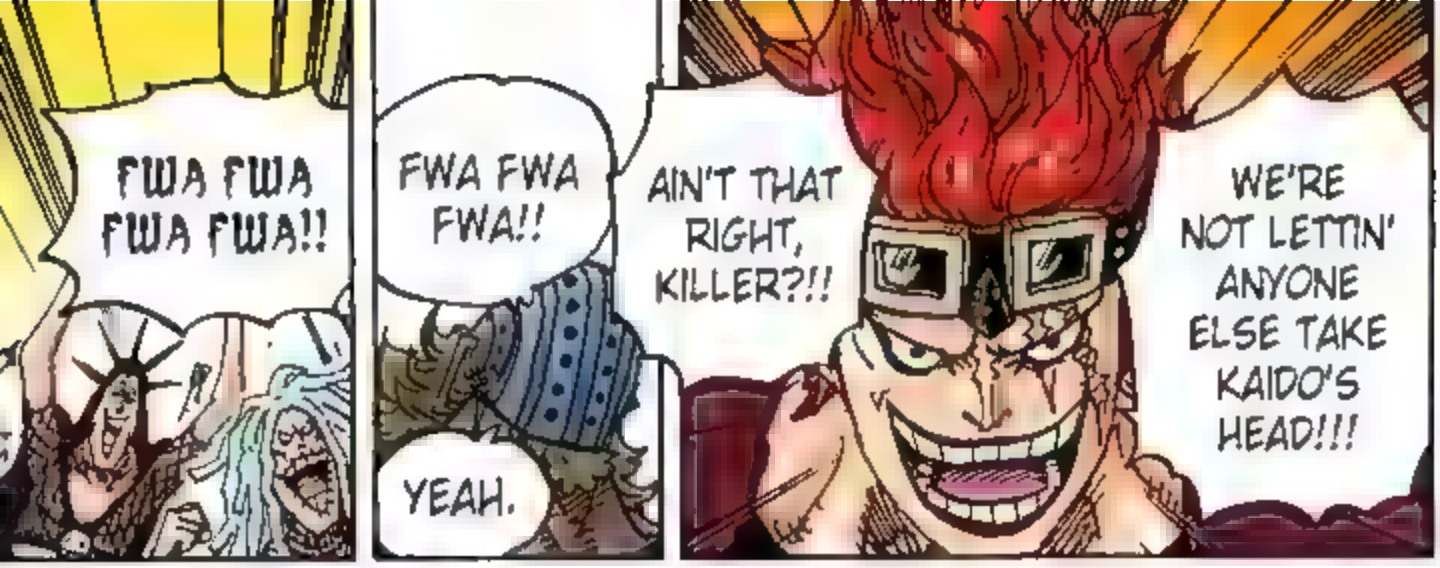
LET'S RAISE A TOAST!♪ TO JINBE JOINING THE...

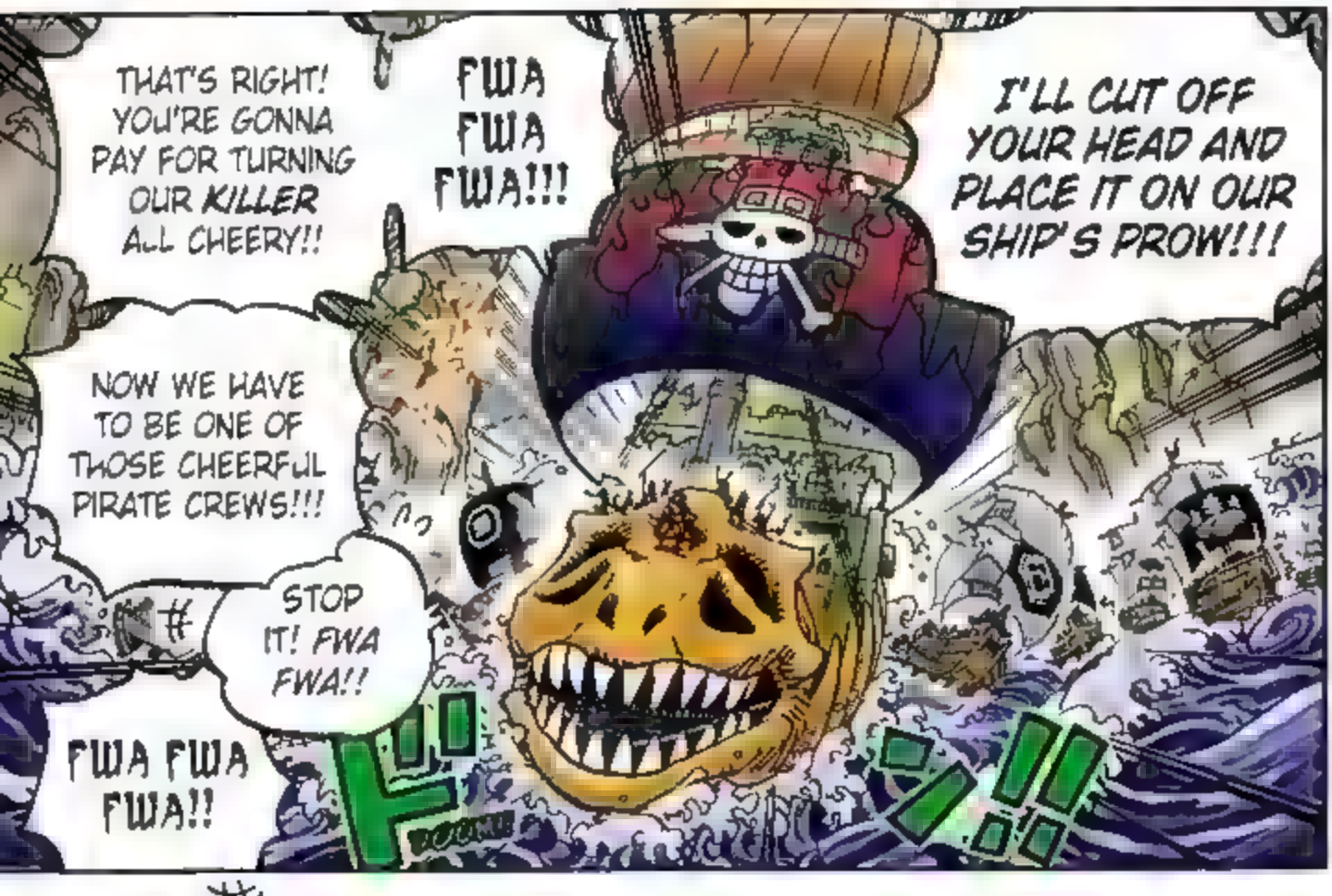
ALL RIGHT, GANG. NOW THAT WE'VE GOT MUGS...

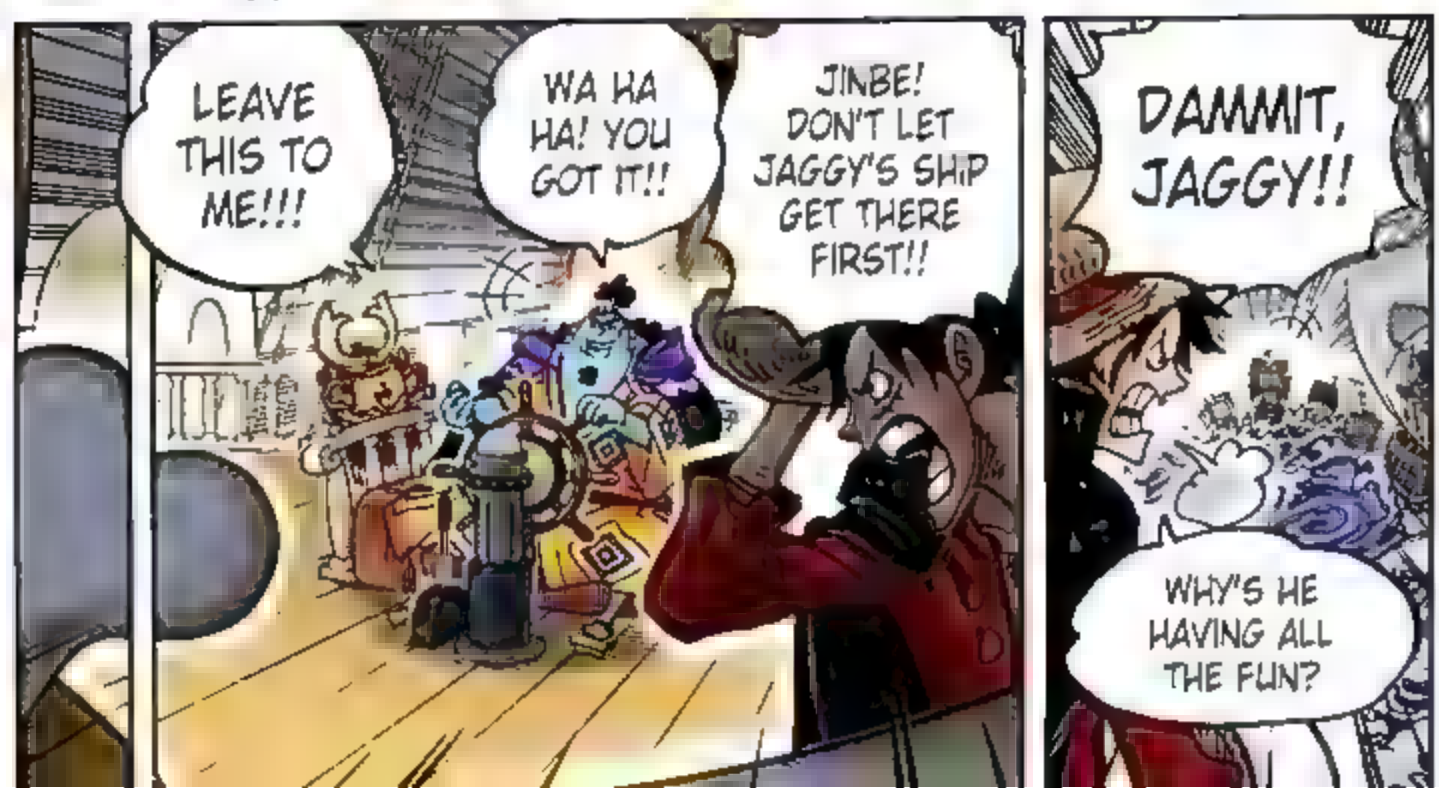
THIS WAS THE FIRST BIG CHALLENGE WE WERE GOING TO FACE!!

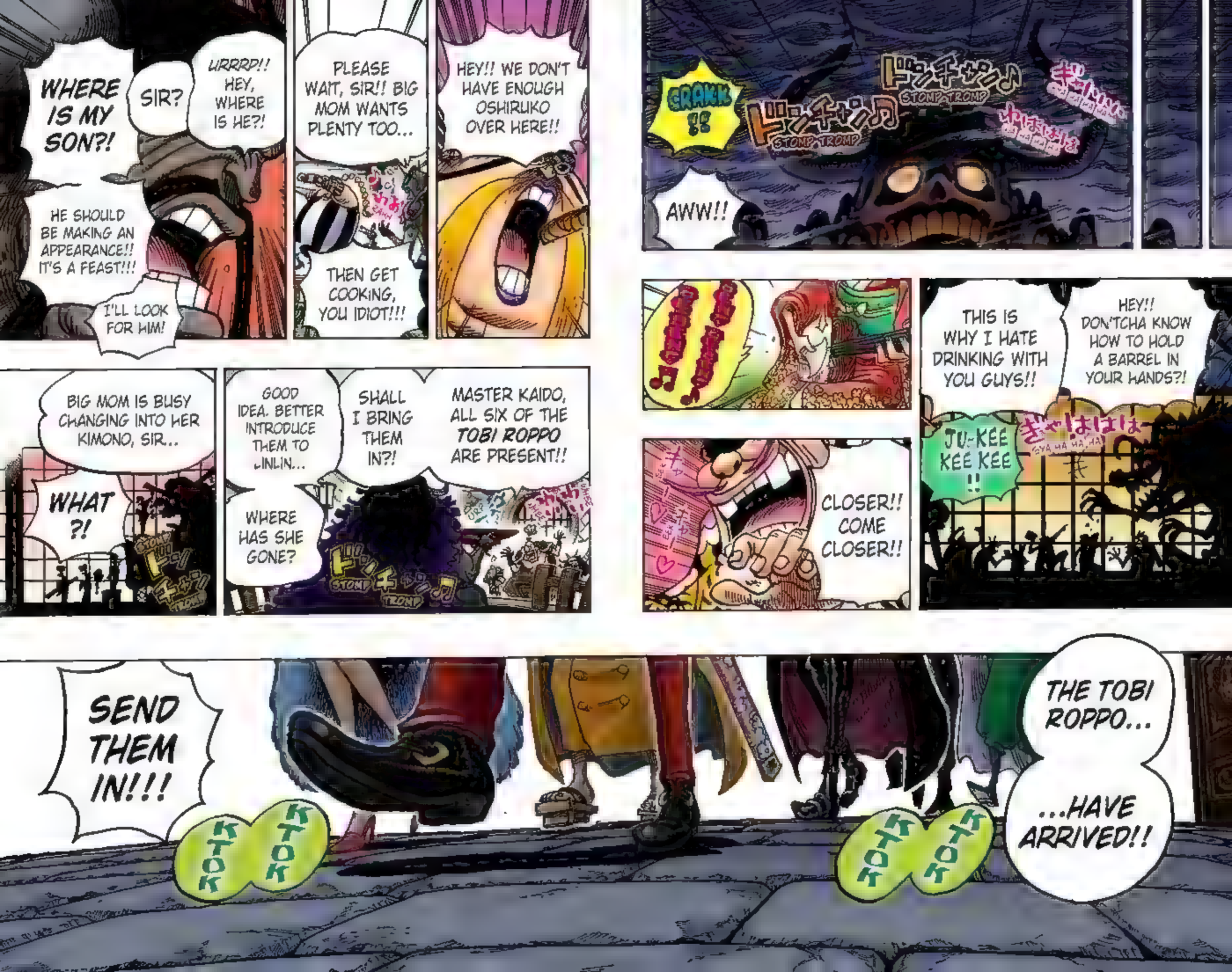
THE TORII GUARDS HAVE BEEN WIPED OUT!!!

FORGET IT!!
HUH ?!
だーっ!!!
DAAA!!!
ガラッ!!
CLUNK!!
LET'S DO IT WITH THEM!! THE PARTY, THE TOAST, EVERYTHING!!
HEE HEE HEE!! ONCE WE BEAT KAIDO, I MEAN!!!
AND OROCHI AND BIG MOM AND EVERYONE!!!
LET'S WIN THIS FIGHT!! AND THEN WE'LL HAVE...
...THE BIGGEST AND BEST PARTY YET!!!
YOU'RE ON!!
HEH HEH HEH!!
I BET THE BOOZE WILL TASTE BETTER THAN EVER!!
MOVE IT, SMALL FRY!!!
!


FWA FWA FWA FWA!!
FWA FWA FWA!!
YEAH.
AIN'T THAT RIGHT, KILLER?!!
WE'RE NOT LETTIN' ANYONE ELSE TAKE KAIDO'S HEAD!!!

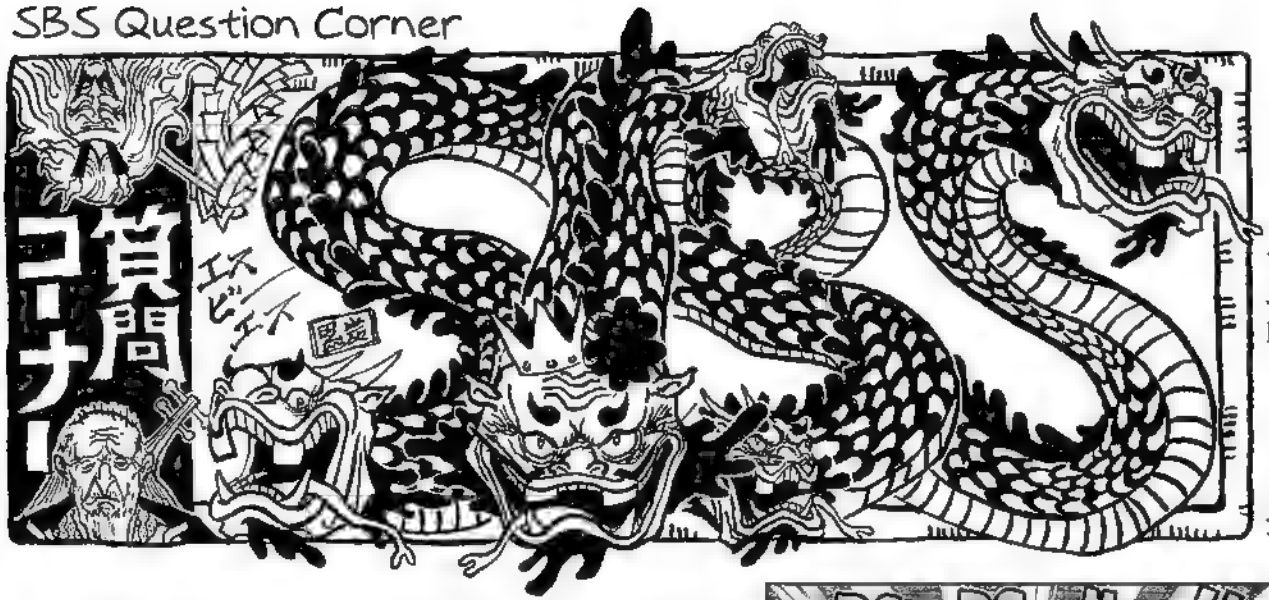

THAT'S RIGHT! YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR TURNING OUR KILLER ALL CHEERY!!
FWA FWA FWA!!!
I'LL CUT OFF YOUR HEAD AND PLACE IT ON OUR SHIP'S PROW!!!
NOW WE HAVE TO BE ONE OF THOSE CHEERFUL PIRATE CREWS!!!
STOP IT! FWA FWA!!
FWA FWA FWA!!
DOUMU


LEAVE THIS TO ME!!!
WA HA HA! YOU GOT IT!!
JINBE! DON'T LET JAGGY'S SHIP GET THERE FIRST!!
DAMMIT, JAGGY!!
WHY'S HE HAVING ALL THE FUN?



HEY!! WE DON'T HAVE ENOUGH OSHIRUKO OVER HERE!!
PLEASE WAIT, SIR!! BIG MOM WANTS PLENTY TOO...
THEN GET COOKING, YOU IDIOT!!!
URRRP!! HEY, WHERE IS HE?!
SIR?
WHERE IS MY SON?!
HE SHOULD BE MAKING AN APPEARANCE!! IT'S A FEAST!!!
I'LL LOOK FOR HIM!
CRAKK!!
ドンチャン♪
STOMP, TROMP
AWW!!
HEY!! DON'TCHA KNOW HOW TO HOLD A BARREL IN YOUR HANDS?!
THIS IS WHY I HATE DRINKING WITH YOU GUYS!!
JU-KEE KEE KEE!!
CLOSER!! COME CLOSER!!
MASTER KAIDO, ALL SIX OF THE TOBI ROPPO ARE PRESENT!!
SHALL I BRING THEM IN?!
GOOD IDEA. BETTER INTRODUCE THEM TO LINLIN...
WHERE HAS SHE GONE?
BIG MOM IS BUSY CHANGING INTO HER KIMONO, SIR...
WHAT?!
THE TOBI ROPPO...
...HAVE ARRIVED!!
KTOK
SEND THEM IN!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Anonymous, Tokyo)

Q: Please tell us the names and heights of all of the OrochiOniwabanshu.

--Crybaby Kyoshiro

A: Sure thing. All of this info is just clutter, so you don't have to memorize it!! I'll add their special abilities too.

Fukurokuju
7'3"
Earlobe Cracker

Daikoku
14'4"
Transformation

Hanzo
17'10"
Floating

Sarutobi
12'5"
Illusions

Kazekage
6'4"
Summoning

Jigoku-Benten
7'5"
Silent Gun

Fujin
6'7"
Greased Wrestling

Raijin
6'7"
Greased Wrestling

Bishamon
6'0"
Water Escape

Chome
4'11"
Paralysis

Yazaemon
5'11"
Arrows

Q: Orochi has two honking big teeth in the front. Isn't it hard to eat with those? Can you ask him about that for me?

--Ami

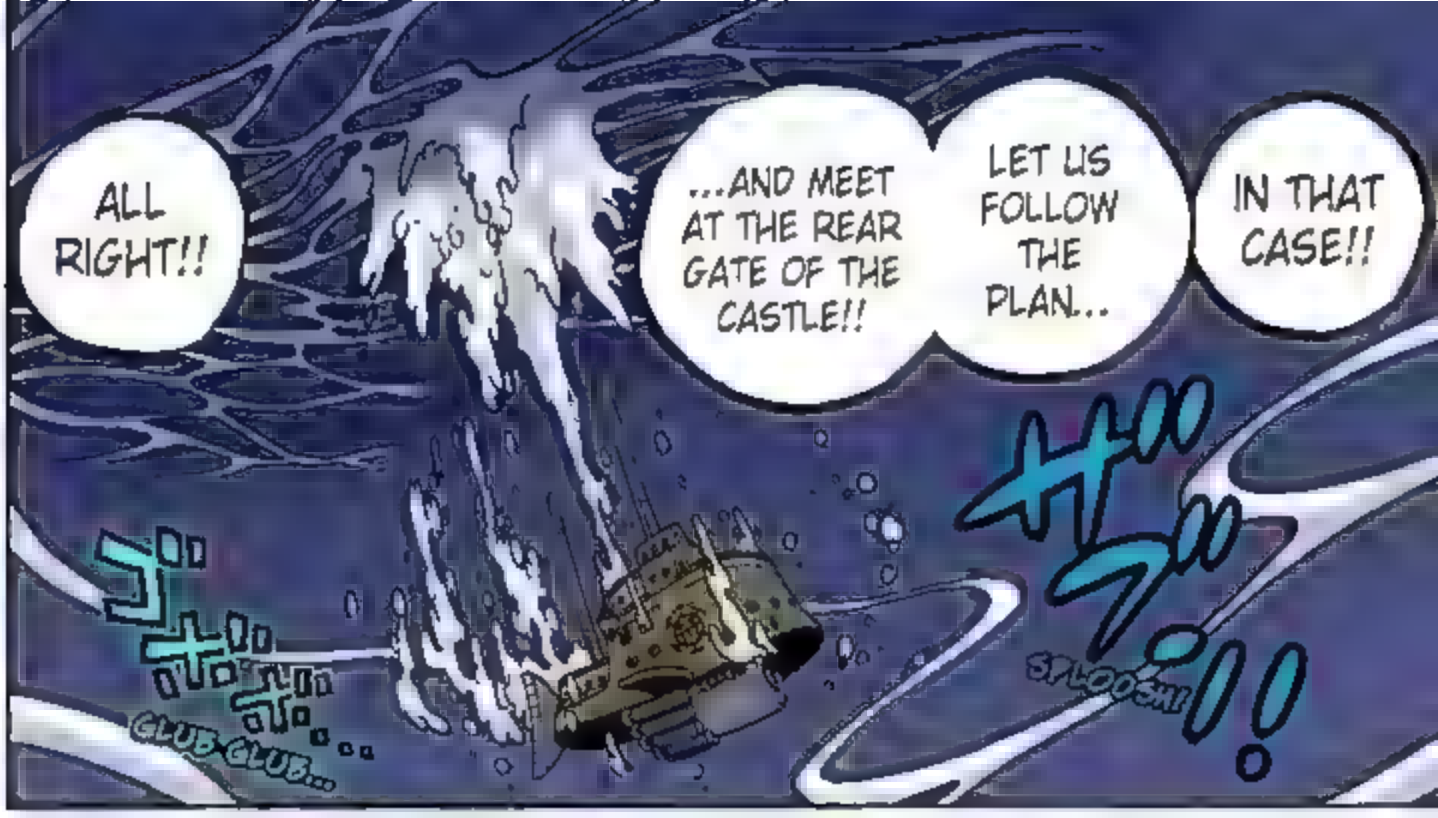
A: Ah, interesting. Let's go find out. What's the deal, Shogun Orochi?!

Orochi: It's not a problem! *Munch, munch, chomp!!* Yeow!!<3

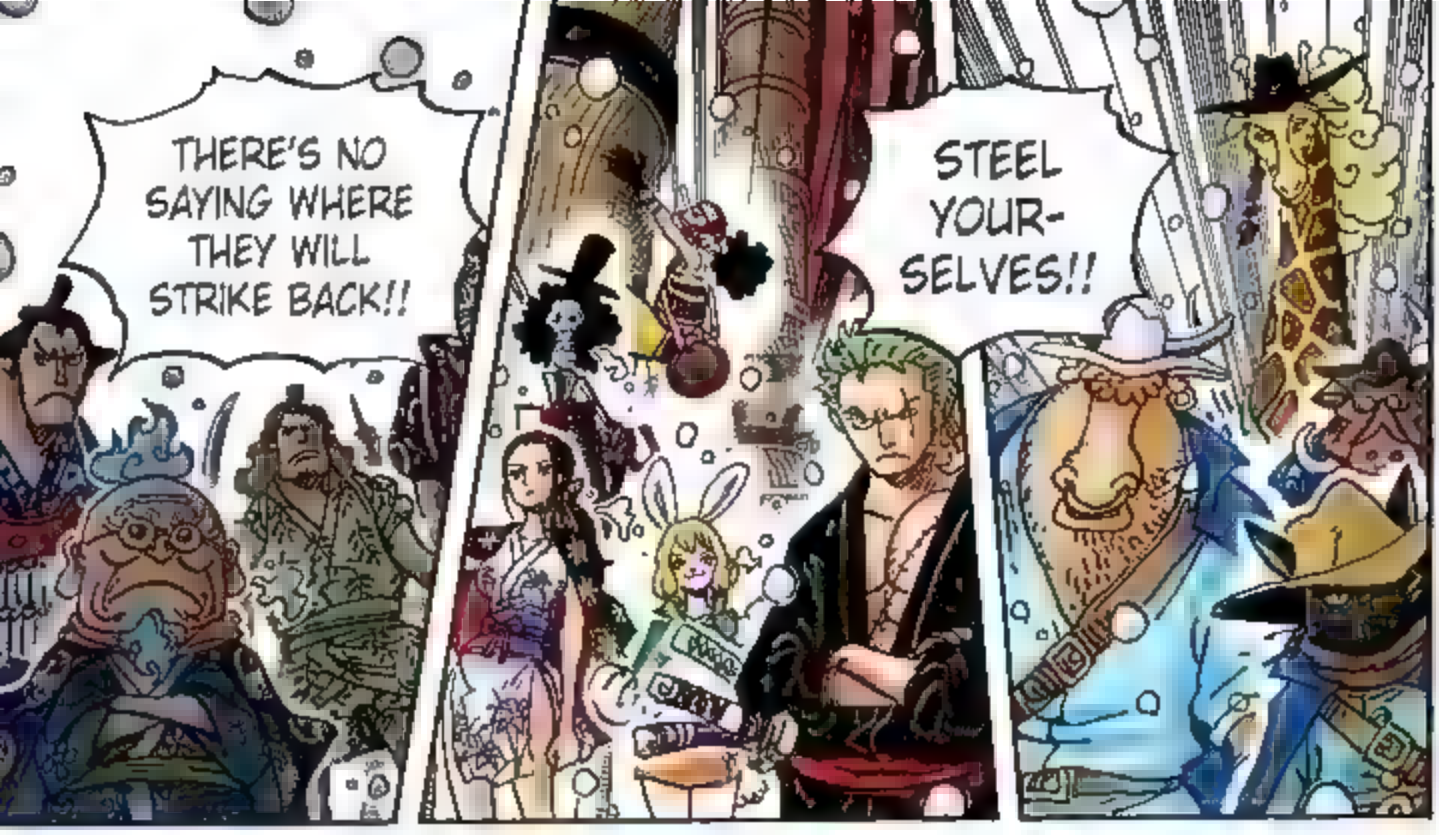
A: Apparently, it's not a problem!

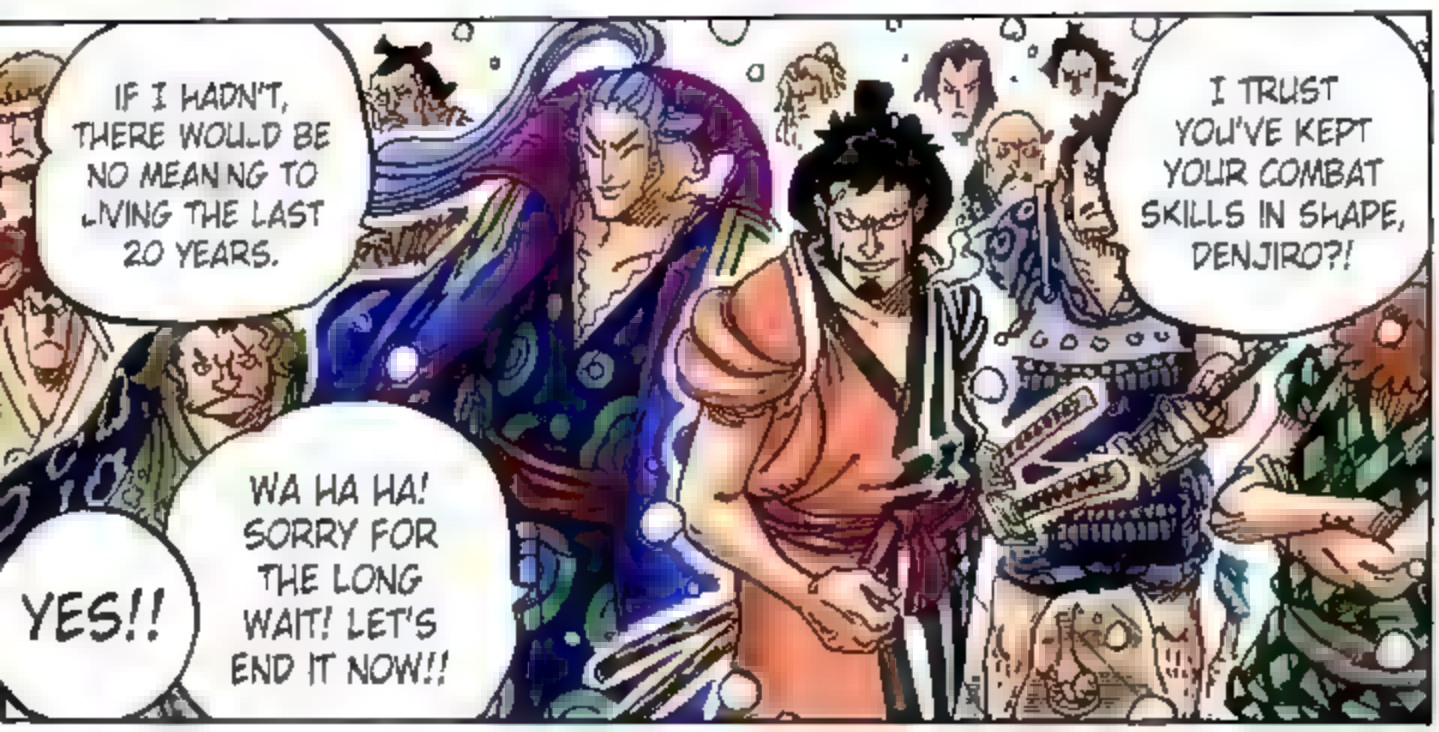
Chapter 978:
INTRODUCING THE TOBI ROPPO

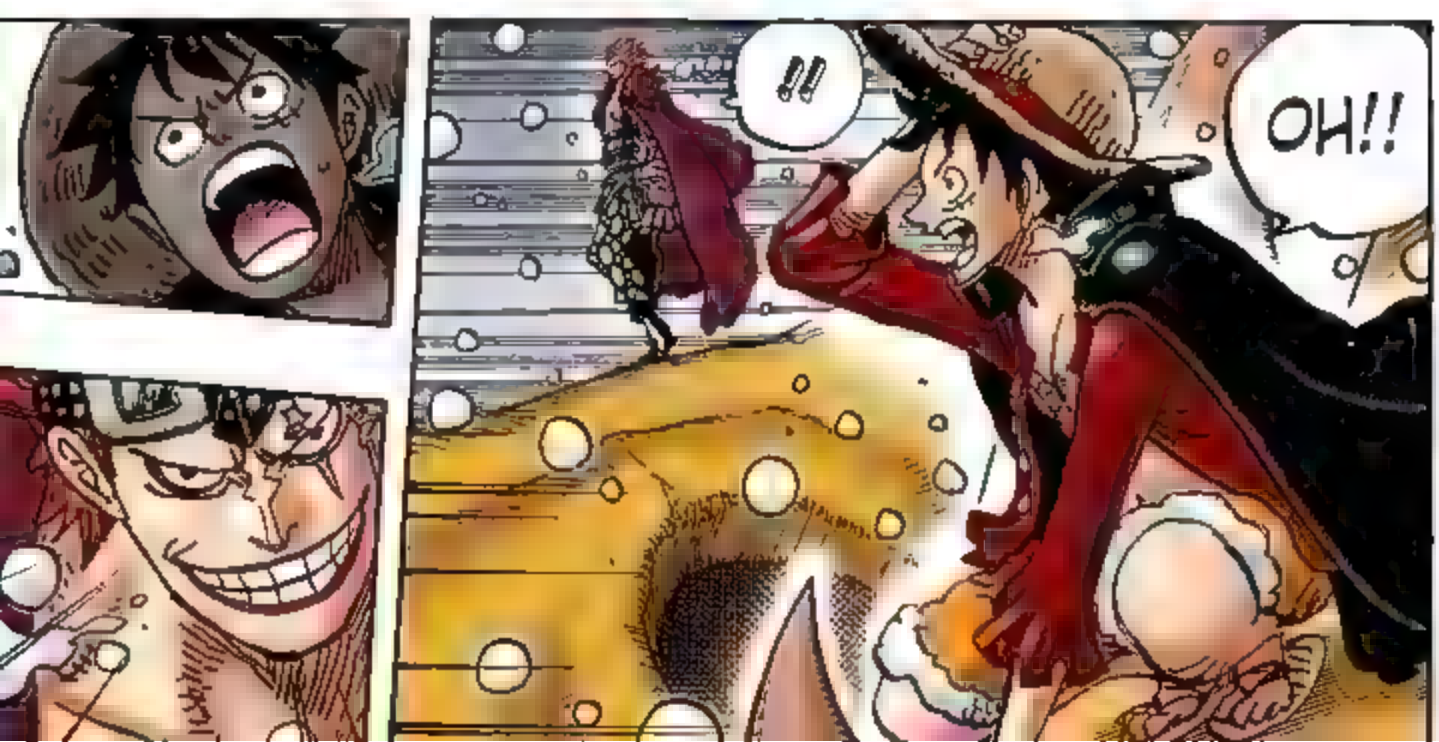
GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY, VOL. 25: "WE'RE GRATEFUL!! THANKS FOR SAVING OUR CAPTAIN!!"


ALL RIGHT!!
...AND MEET AT THE REAR GATE OF THE CASTLE!!
LET US FOLLOW THE PLAN...
IN THAT CASE!!
GLUB GLUB...
SPLOOSH!!

BE BENG


THERE'S NO SAYING WHERE THEY WILL STRIKE BACK!!
STEEL YOUR-SELVES!!


IF I HADN'T, THERE WOULD BE NO MEANING TO LIVING THE LAST 20 YEARS.
I TRUST YOU'VE KEPT YOUR COMBAT SKILLS IN SHAPE, DENJIRO?!
YES!!
WA HA HA! SORRY FOR THE LONG WAIT! LET'S END IT NOW!!


!!
OH!!

ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP

ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP

IT SEEMS THEY HAVEN'T GIVEN A SINGLE THOUGHT TO THE POSSIBILITY OF ENEMY ATTACK!!

THAT MEANS KANJURO HASN'T REPORTED IN YET.

OUR *SNEAK ATTACK* IS STILL POSSIBLE!!!

ドン
DOOM!!

STOMP TROMP
ドンチャン♪

ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP

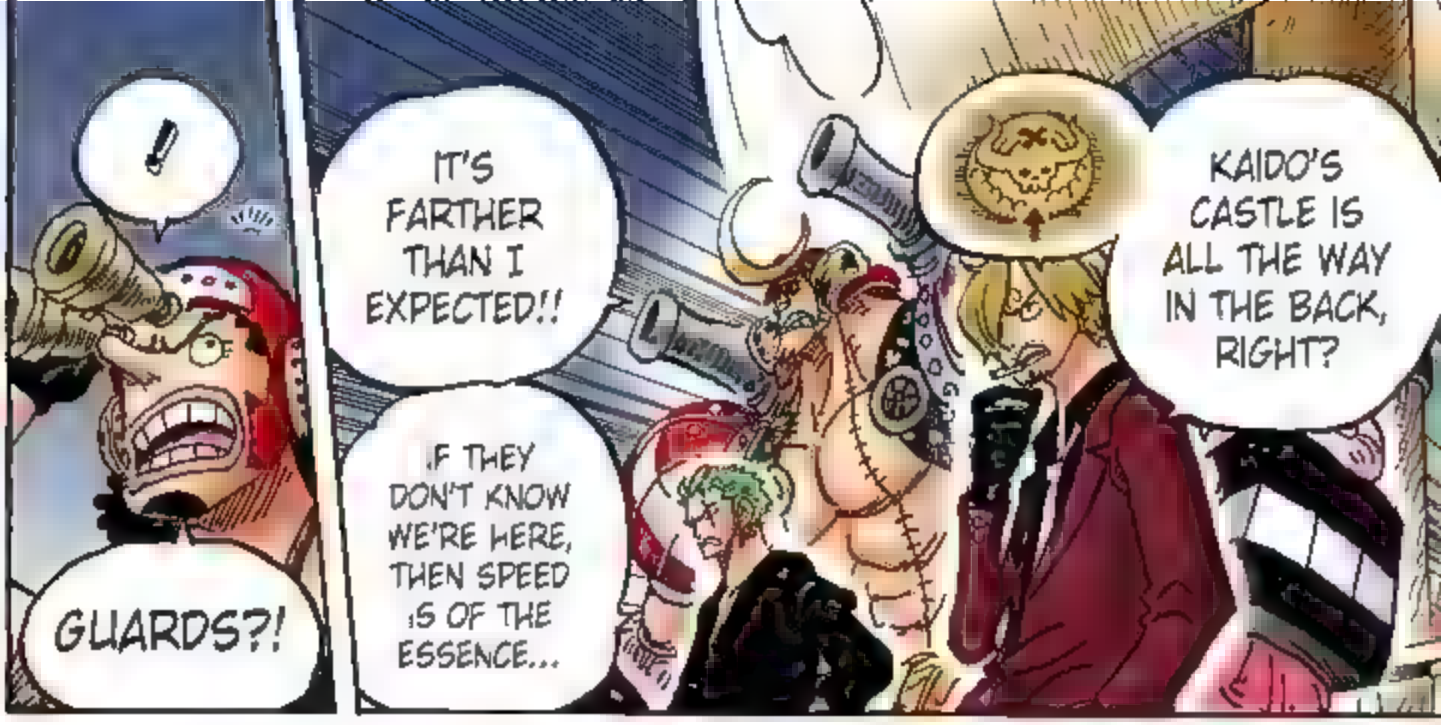
...IS ONIGA-SHIMA !!!

WHOA!! SO THIS...

WE'RE IN KAIDO'S LAIR!!

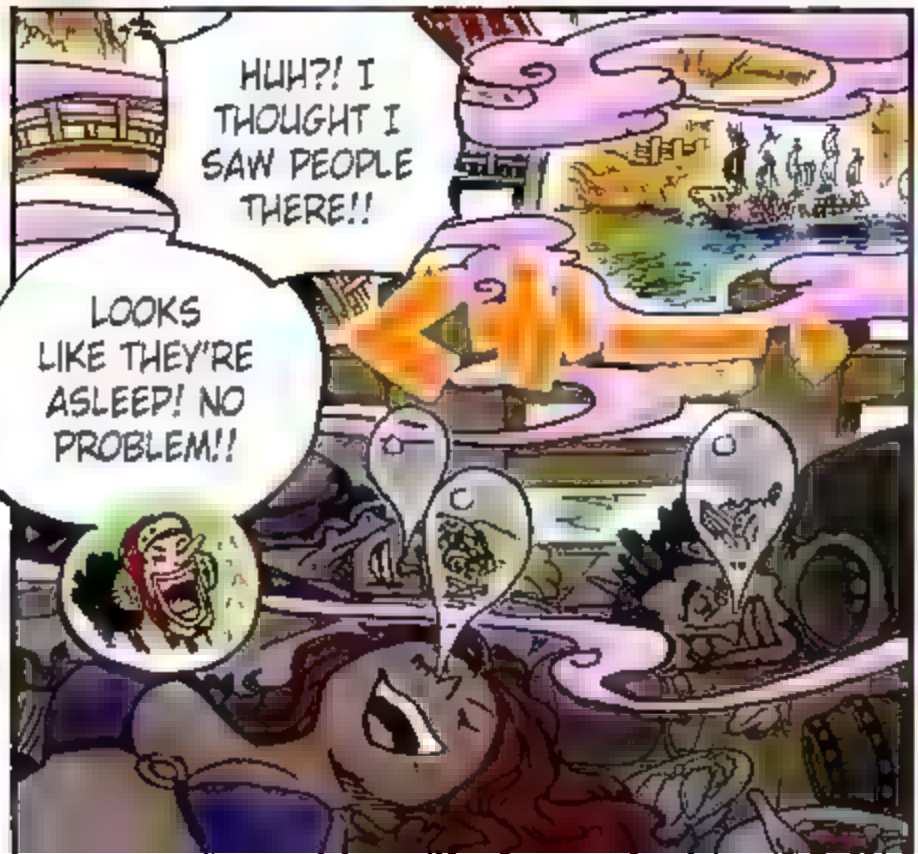
I'VE NEVER SEEN IT BEFORE.

IT'S HUGE!!

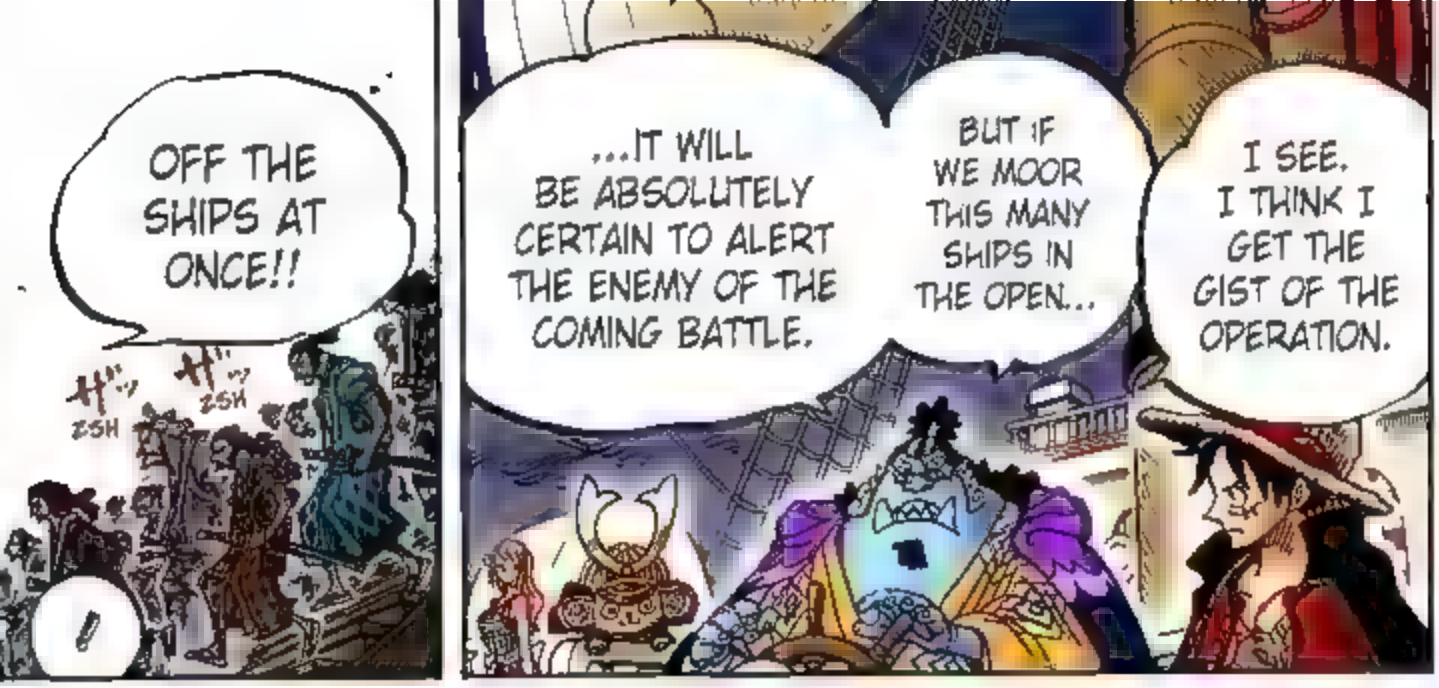

!
GUARDS?!
IT'S FARTHER THAN I EXPECTED!!
IF THEY DON'T KNOW WE'RE HERE, THEN SPEED IS OF THE ESSENCE...
KAIDO'S CASTLE IS ALL THE WAY IN THE BACK, RIGHT?

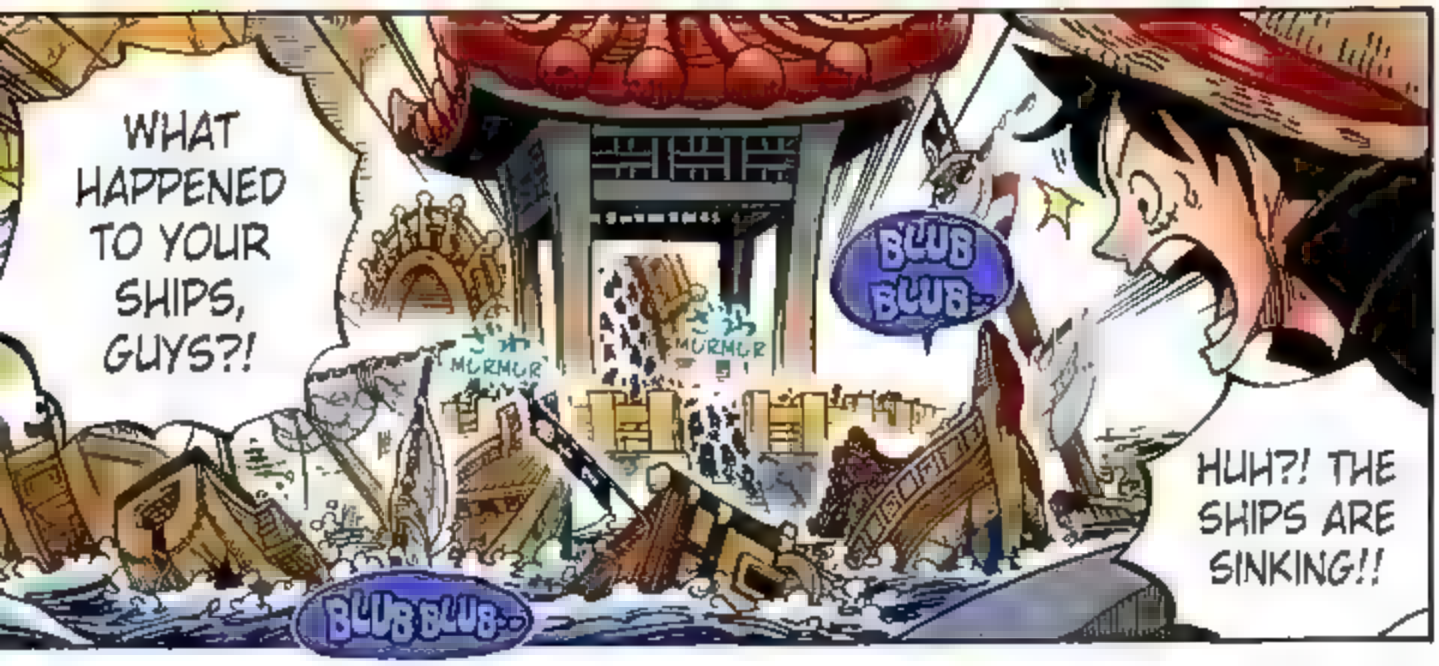
HUH?! NAH... NO ONE SAID NUFFIN'!!
GRRG...
WHUZZAT?! SHIPS?!

URP?!

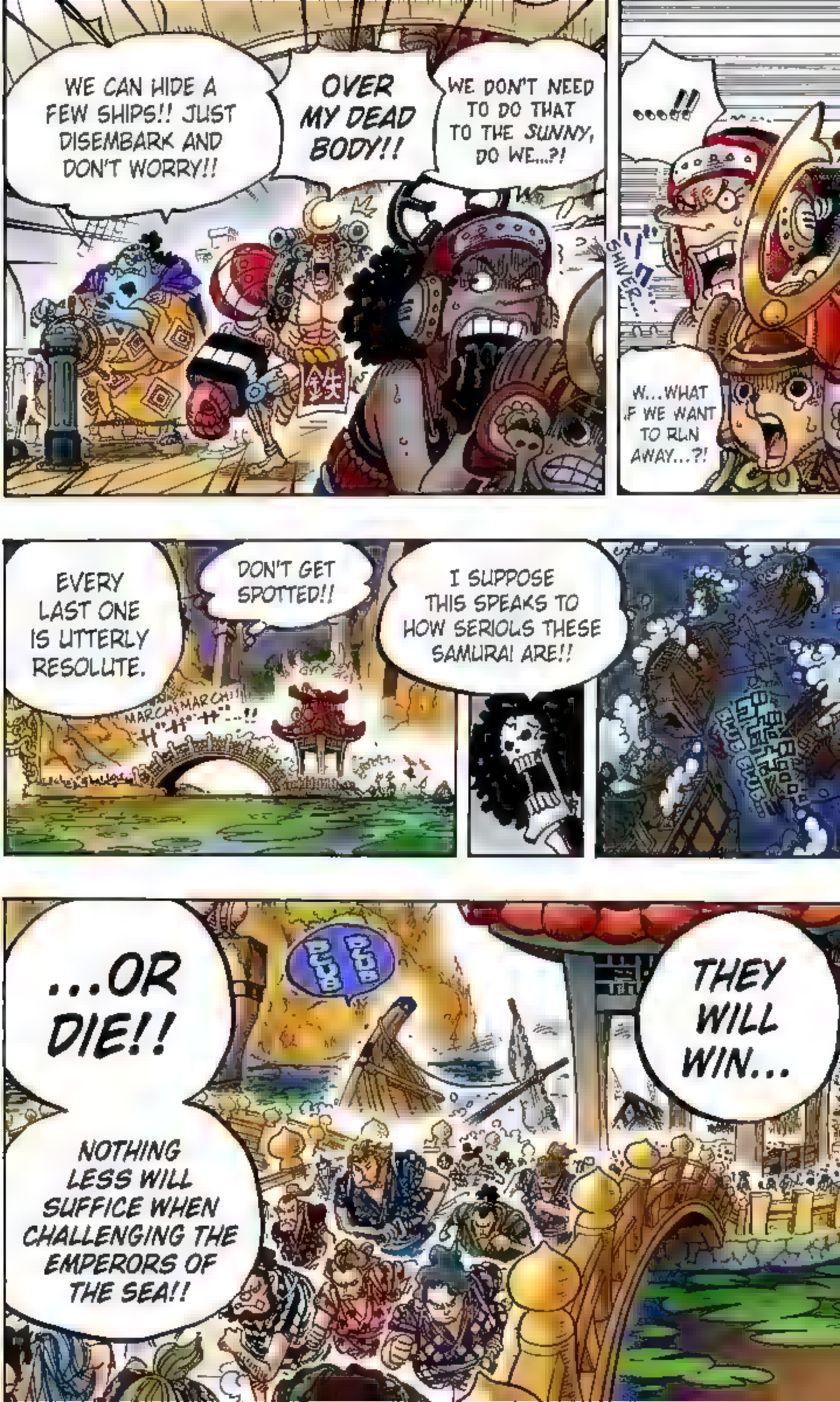

HUH?! I THOUGHT I SAW PEOPLE THERE!!
LOOKS LIKE THEY'RE ASLEEP! NO PROBLEM!!

BOOM!!
!
SLEEP-GRASS!!
GREEN STAR!!

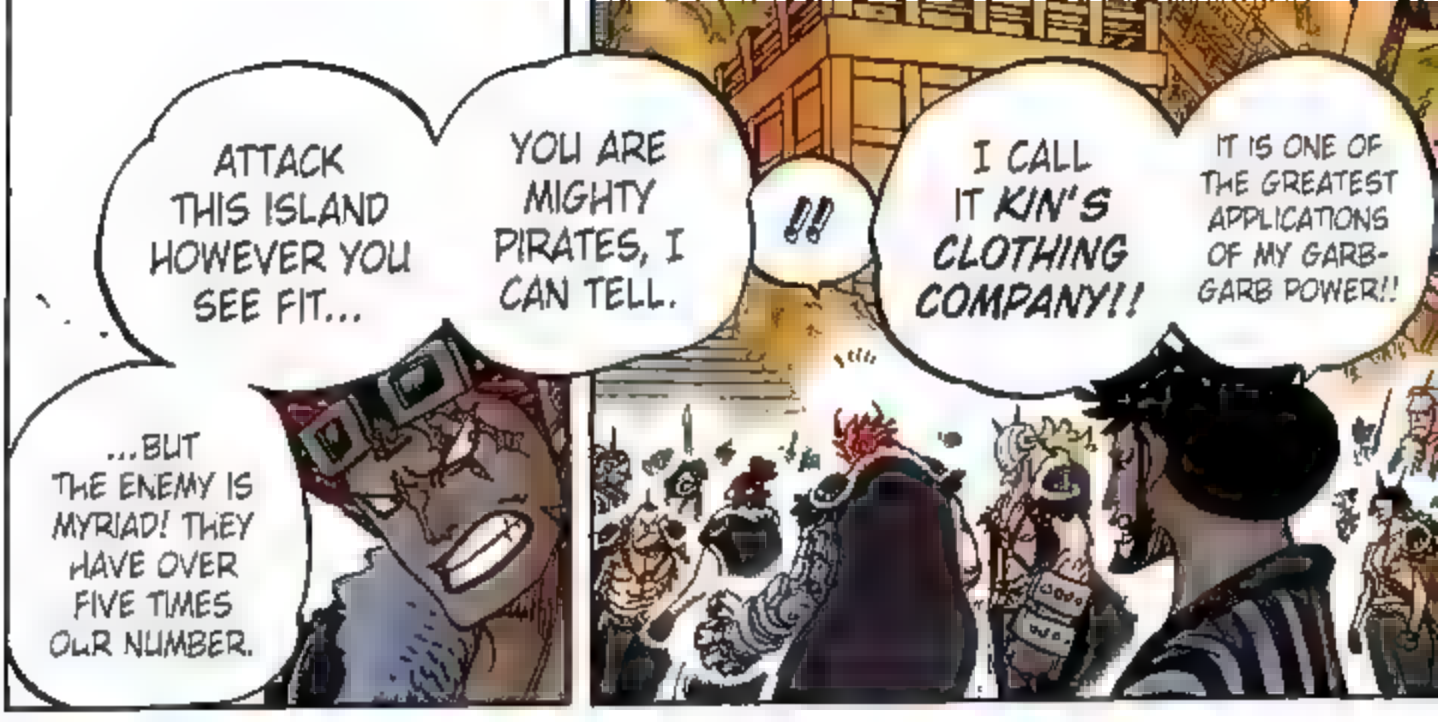

OFF THE SHIPS AT ONCE!!
ZSH
ZSH
...IT WILL BE ABSOLUTELY CERTAIN TO ALERT THE ENEMY OF THE COMING BATTLE.
BUT IF WE MOOR THIS MANY SHIPS IN THE OPEN...
I SEE. I THINK I GET THE GIST OF THE OPERATION.

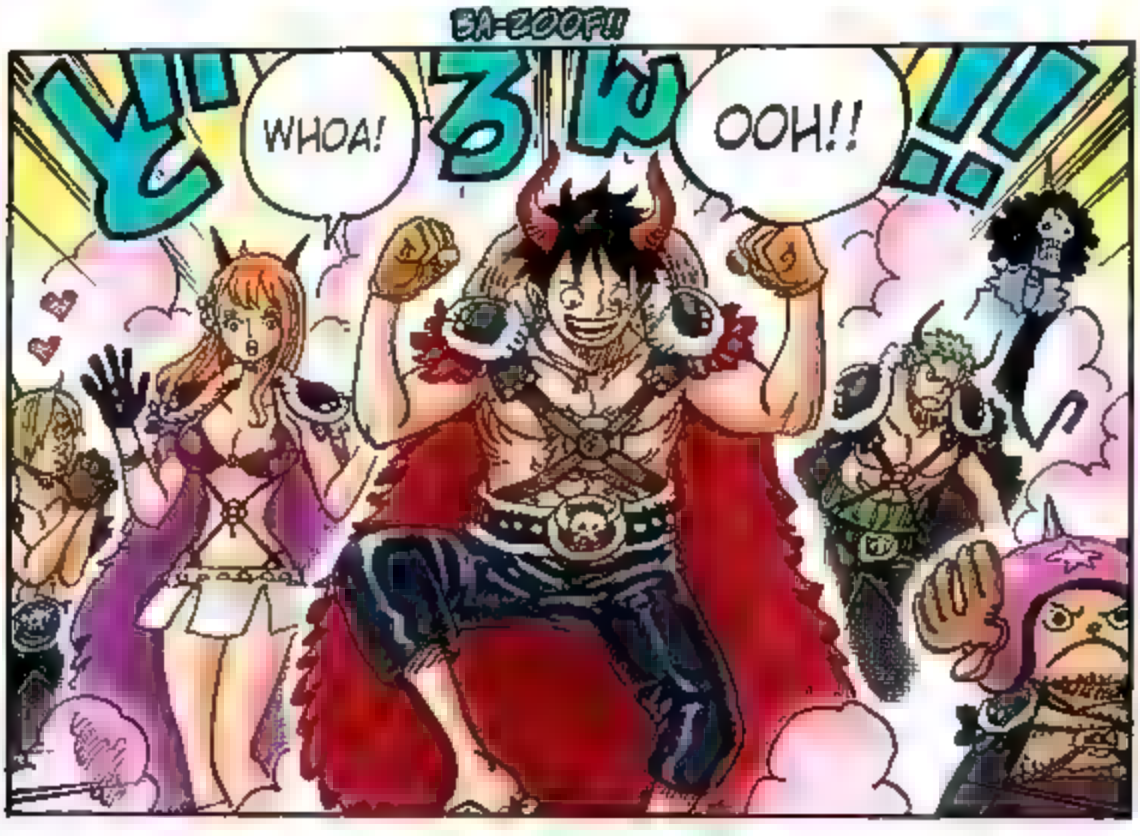

WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR SHIPS, GUYS?!
MURMUR
MURMUR
BLUB BLUB..
BLUB BLUB..
HUH?! THE SHIPS ARE SINKING!!

...WE NEED NO RETURN SHIPS!!!
!!!
WE SINK THEM BEFORE WE GO!!
ON THIS MISSION ...
BENN
ベン!!!

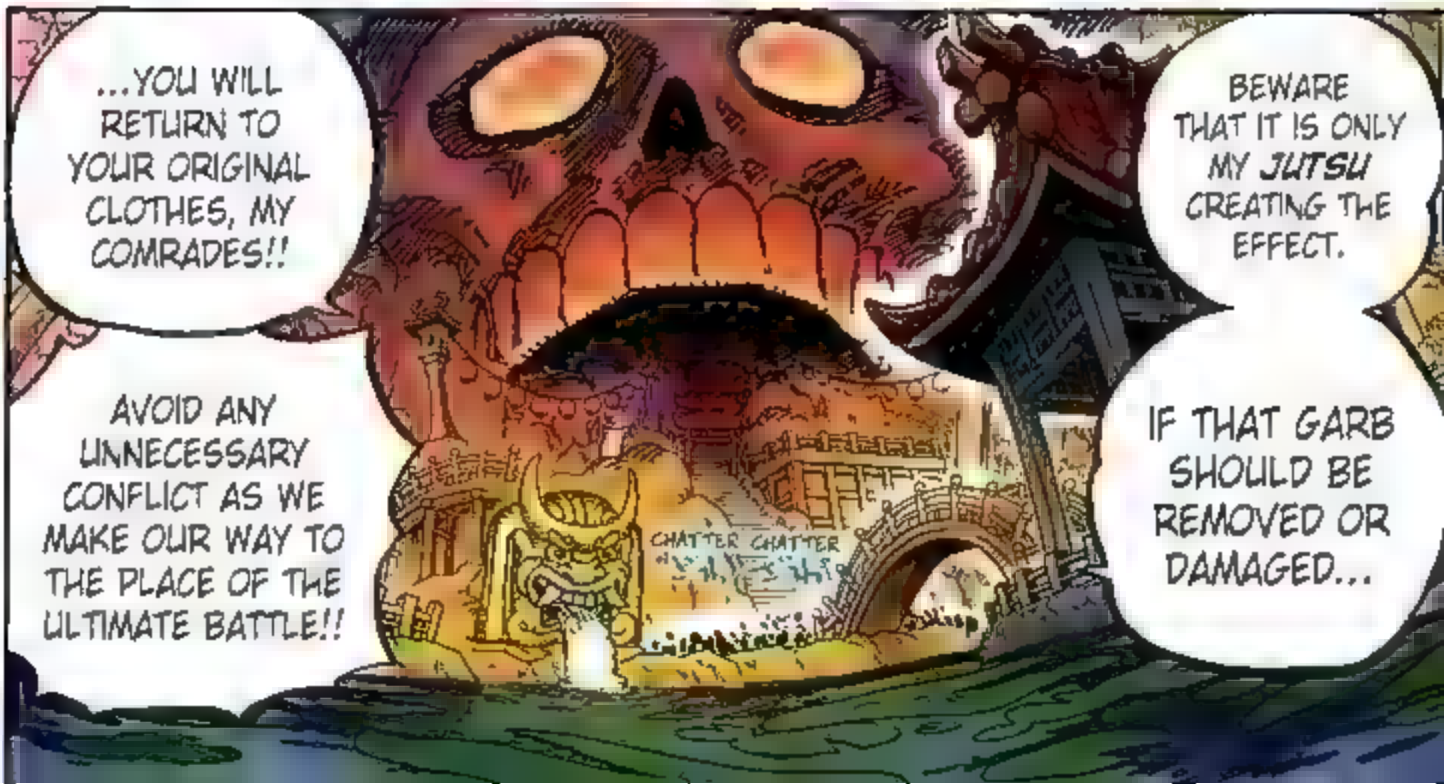

WE CAN HIDE A FEW SHIPS!! JUST DISEMBARK AND DON'T WORRY!!
OVER MY DEAD BODY!!
WE DON'T NEED TO DO THAT TO THE SUNNY, DO WE...?!
...!!
SHIVER...
W...WHAT IF WE WANT TO RUN AWAY...?!
EVERY LAST ONE IS UTTERLY RESOLUTE.
DON'T GET SPOTTED!!
MARCH! MARCH!!
I SUPPOSE THIS SPEAKS TO HOW SERIOUS THESE SAMURAI ARE!!
...OR DIE!!
NOTHING LESS WILL SUFFICE WHEN CHALLENGING THE EMPERORS OF THE SEA!!
THEY WILL WIN...

THE SHORE IS PACKED WITH BAD GUYS!!
WHEN DID THAT HAPPEN?!
?!!
ばぃ!!
BAM!
HUH? WHAT THE...?
HMM?
POOF!
どろ!!
OH! THEY COME OUT LOOKING LIKE THE ENEMY!!
LOOK AT THE FOOT OF THE BRIDGE!!
NO, IT'S NOT THEM.
!
FWA FWA! IT'S THEIR UNIFORM!
ベ ぃ
BENG!!
HEY, WHAT'S THE MEANING OF THIS?!


ATTACK THIS ISLAND HOWEVER YOU SEE FIT...
YOU ARE MIGHTY PIRATES, I CAN TELL.
...BUT THE ENEMY IS MYRIAD! THEY HAVE OVER FIVE TIMES OUR NUMBER.
!!
I CALL IT KIN'S CLOTHING COMPANY!!
IT IS ONE OF THE GREATEST APPLICATIONS OF MY GARB-GARB POWER!!


BA-ZOOF!!
WHOA!
OOH!!

I WOULD RECOMMEND MAKING USE OF THAT TRANS-FORMATION!!


...YOU WILL RETURN TO YOUR ORIGINAL CLOTHES, MY COMRADES!!
AVOID ANY UNNECESSARY CONFLICT AS WE MAKE OUR WAY TO THE PLACE OF THE ULTIMATE BATTLE!!
CHATTER CHATTER
BEWARE THAT IT IS ONLY MY JUTSU CREATING THE EFFECT.
IF THAT GARB SHOULD BE REMOVED OR DAMAGED...

MAY LUCK SHINE UPON US!!
RAHHH !!!
STOMP TROMP
STOMP TROMP
QUEEN !!
IT'S THE GOLDEN FESTIVAL THAT ONLY COMES ONCE A YEAR!!!
SWISH
SWISH
MMM!! IF I GET ANY THINNER, I'LL STEAL ALL YOUR HEARTS...♪
ZMF
ZMF
SO I CHOOSE THE WAY I AM, I STAY...!!
DOOM DOOM
SHANG
SHANG
QUEEN !!
OOMF OOMF
QUEEN !!
EEEK! ♡
TWEETLE
KEPT YA WAITIN'? ♪
DOOM DOOM

WAITERS !!!

LEMME HEAR IT IF Y'ALL ARE FEELIN' IT!!!

OOOOO

WOOOOO !!!

THOSE AWAITING SMILE FRUITS
WAITERS

RAAAAH

GYA HA HA HA HA!!

PLEASURES !!!

THOSE WHO LOST THE BET AND LAUGH
PLEASURES

RAAAAH

GIFTERS !!!

THOSE BLESSED WITH POWERS
GIFTERS

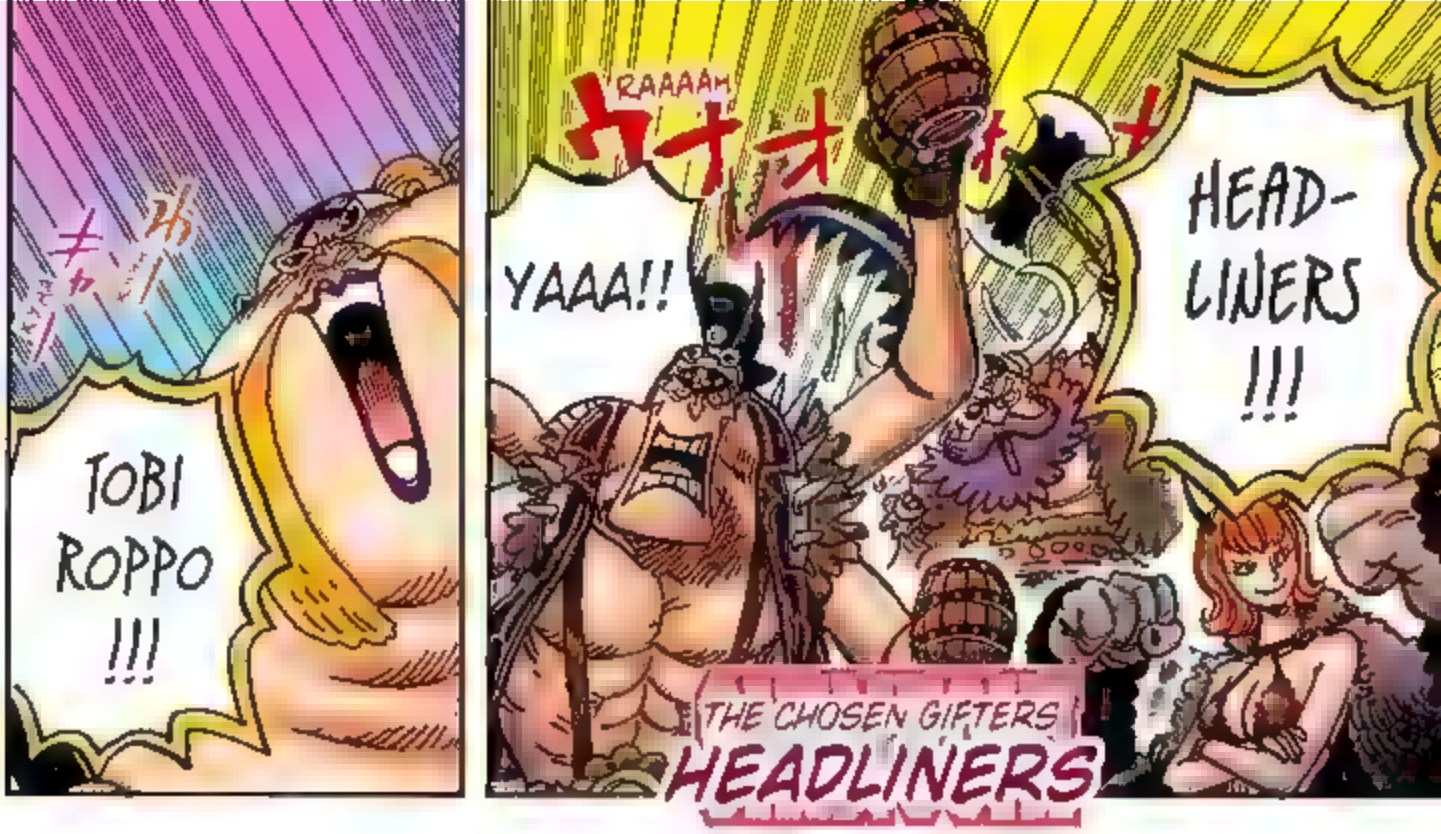
OKAY, ONIGA-SHIMA !!!

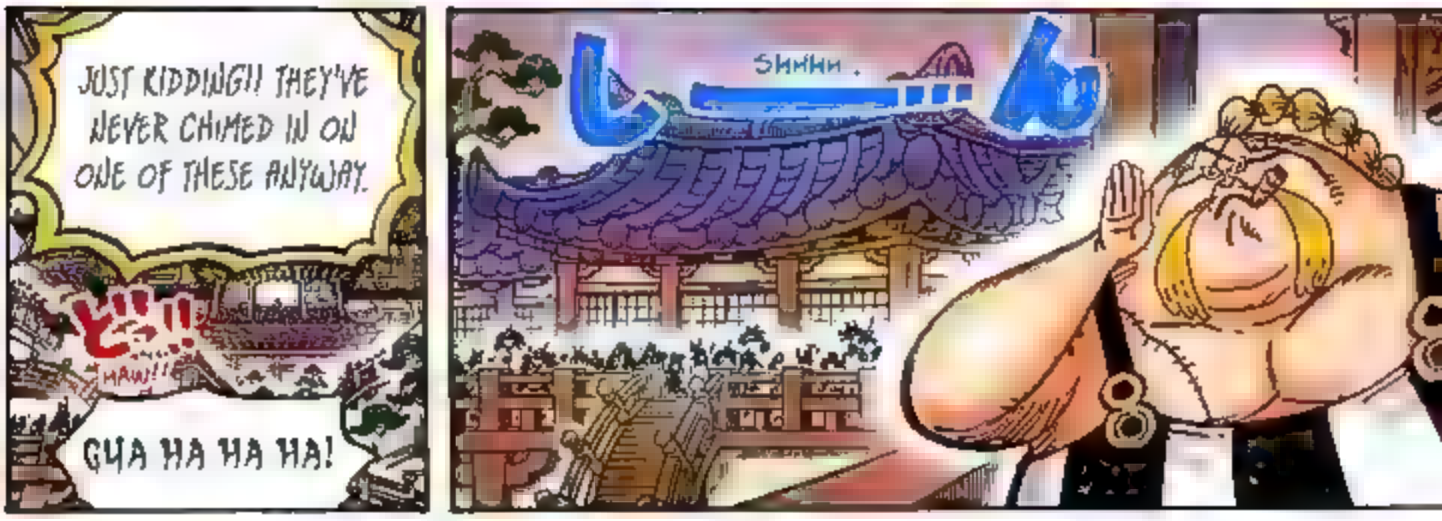
YAAAAA

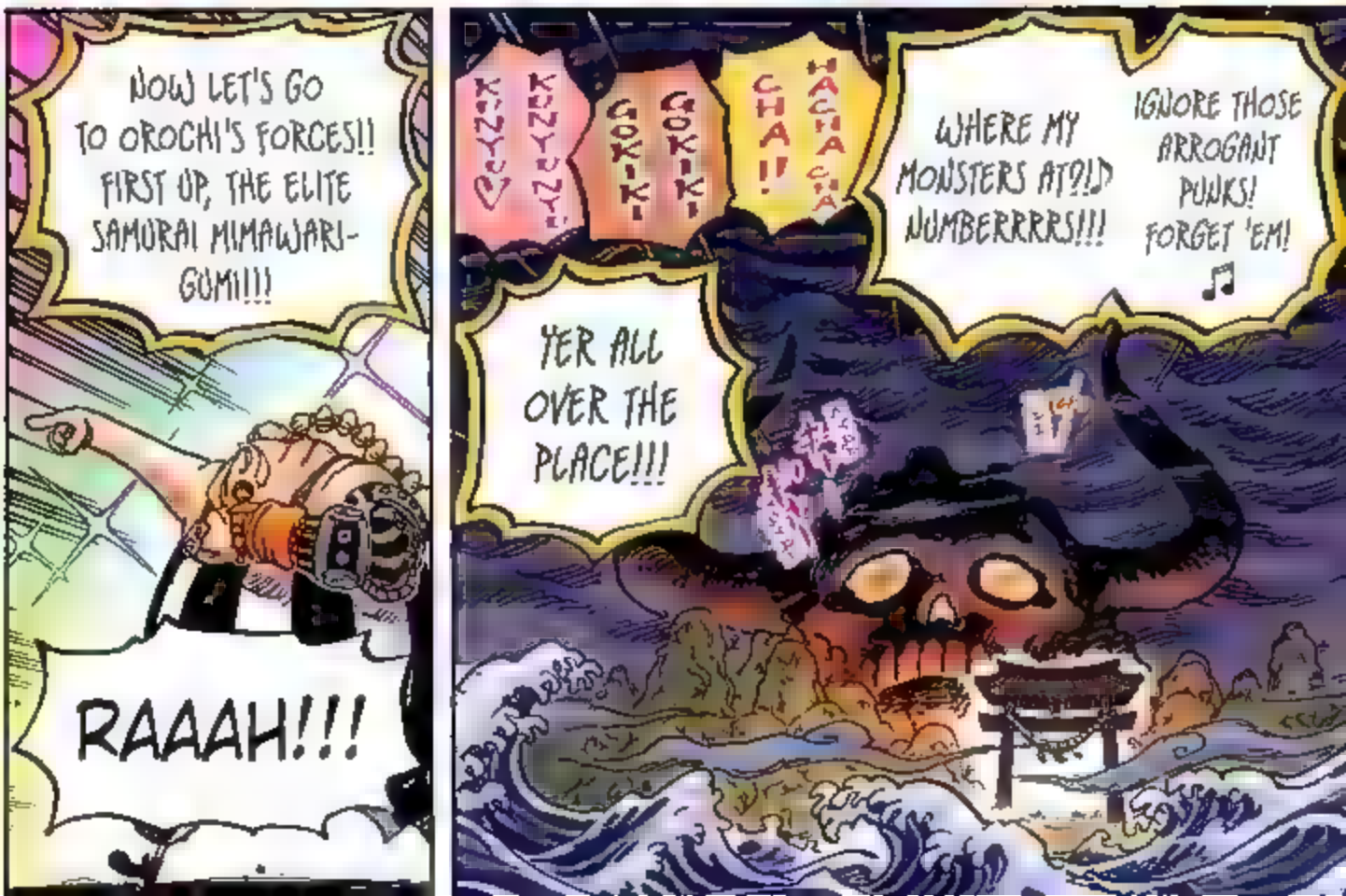
FUNKY !!!

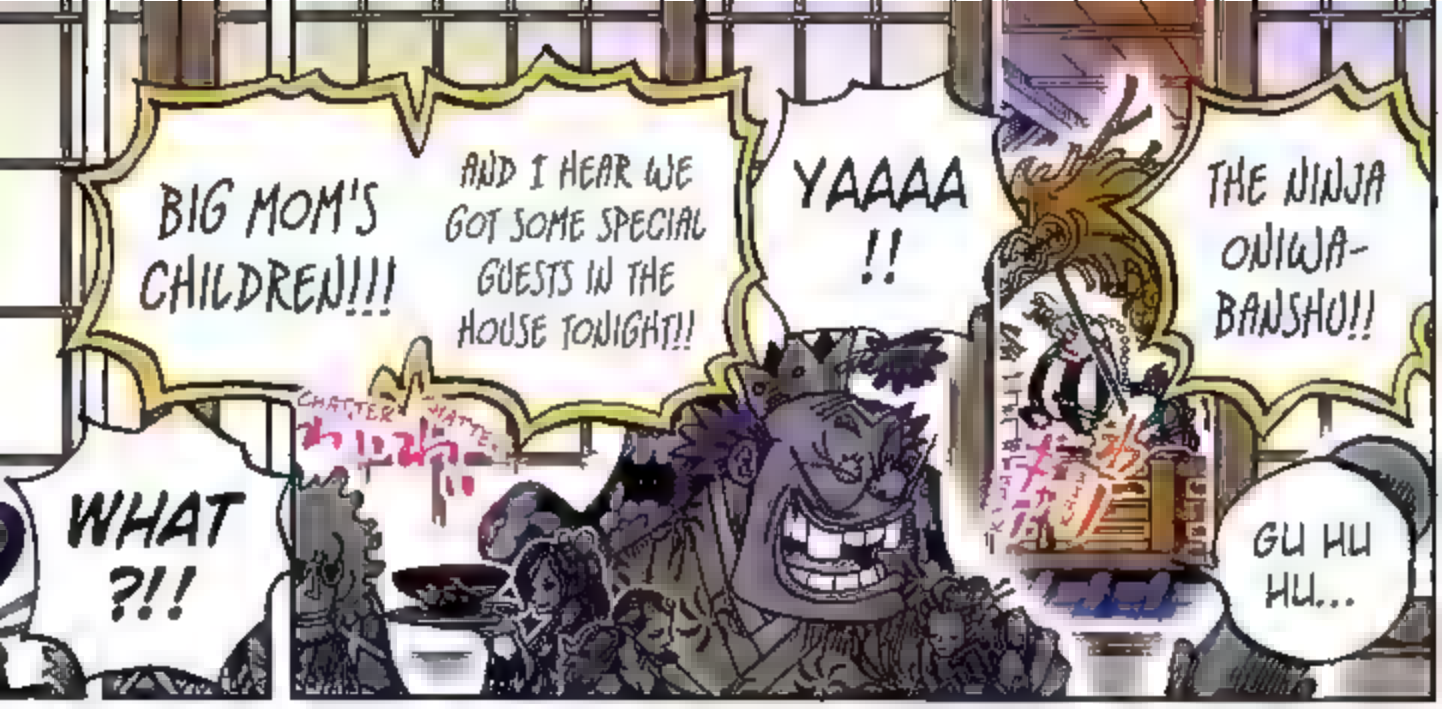
RAAAHH

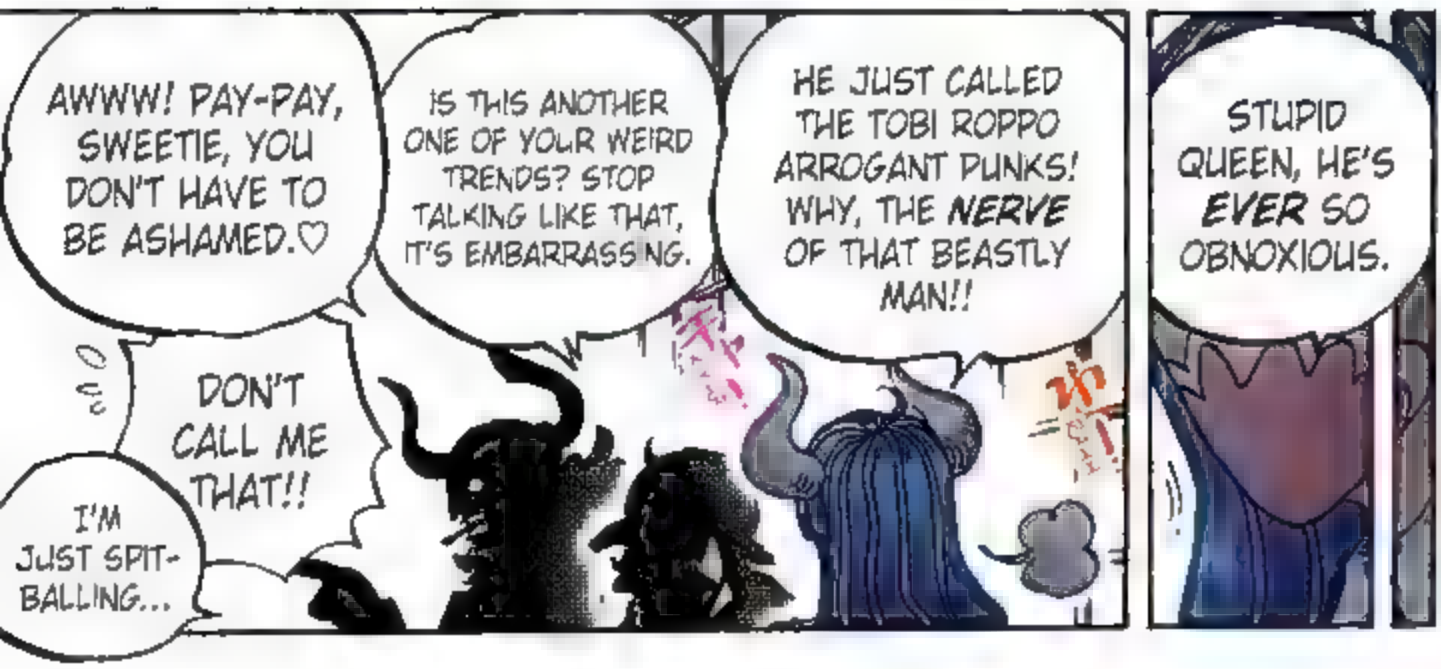
YEAH!! YEAH!!

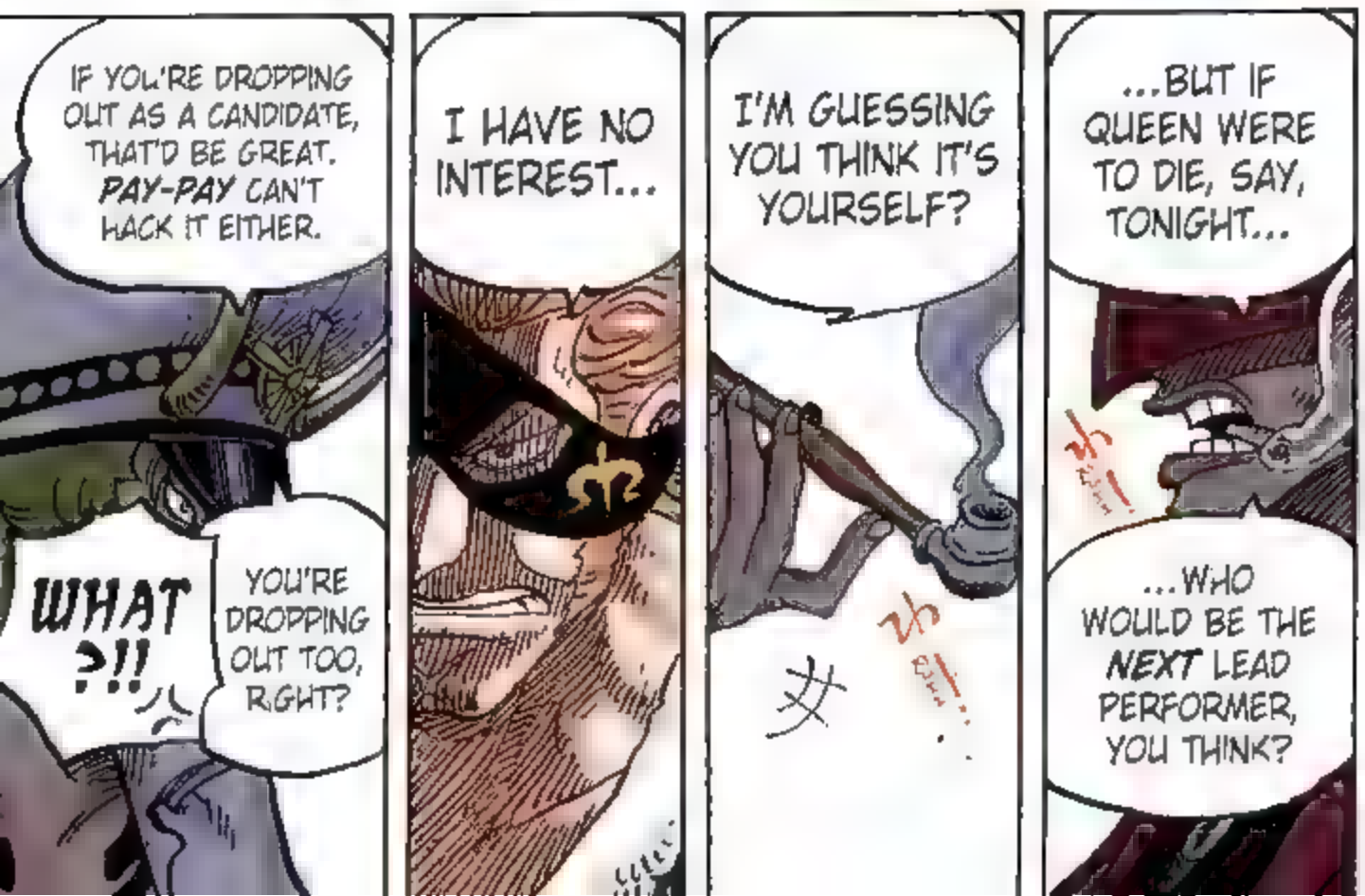

TOBI ROPPO !!!
RAAAAH
YAAA!!
HEAD-LINERS !!!
THE CHOSEN GIFTERS
HEADLINERS

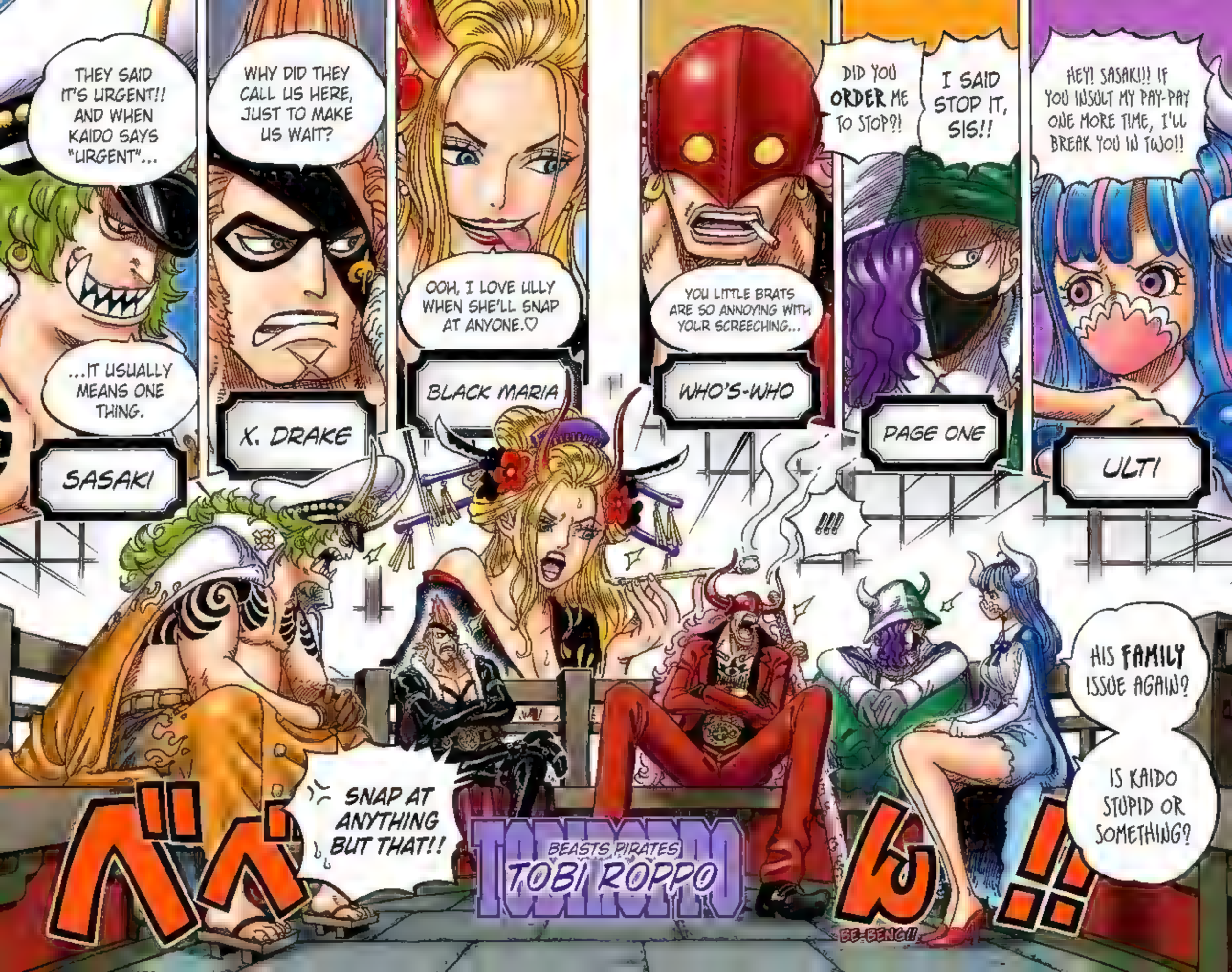

JUST KIDDING!! THEY'VE NEVER CHIMED IN ON ONE OF THESE ANYWAY.
GUA HA HA HA!
SHHHH


NOW LET'S GO TO OROCHI'S FORCES!! FIRST UP, THE ELITE SAMURAI MIMAWARI-GUMI!!!
RAAAH!!!
KUNYUN!
KUNYUN!
GOKIKI
GOKIKI
HACHA CHA CHA!!
WHERE MY MONSTERS AT?! NUMBERRRRS!!!
IGNORE THOSE ARROGANT PUNKS! FORGET 'EM!
YER ALL OVER THE PLACE!!!

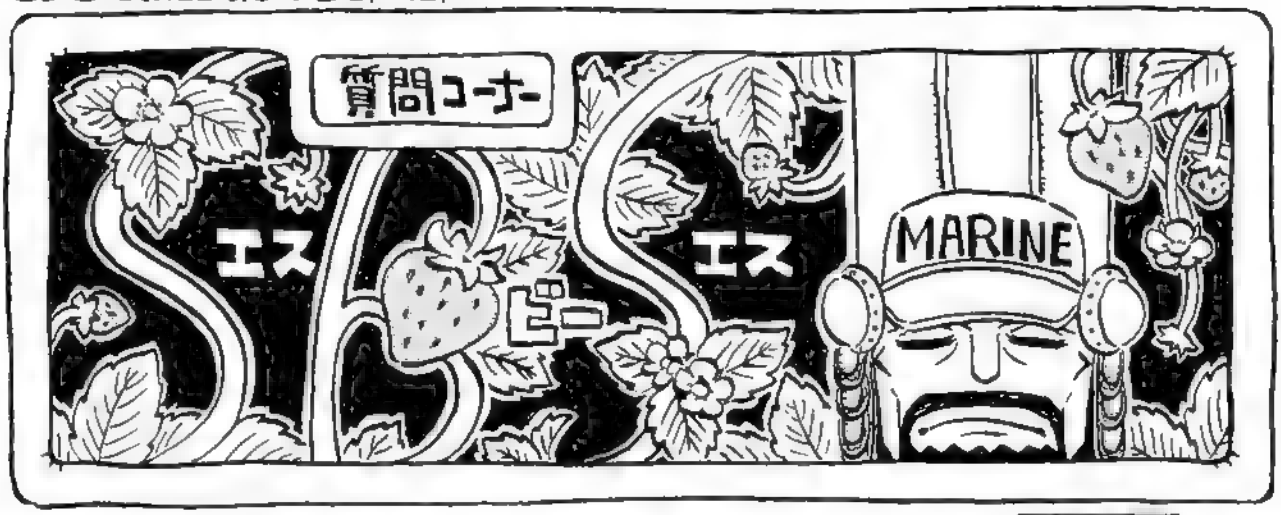

BIG MOM'S CHILDREN!!!
AND I HEAR WE GOT SOME SPECIAL GUESTS IN THE HOUSE TONIGHT!!
YAAAA !!
THE NINJA ONIWA-BANSHU!!
WHAT ?!!
GU HU HU...


AWWW! PAY-PAY, SWEETIE, YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE ASHAMED.♡
IS THIS ANOTHER ONE OF YOUR WEIRD TRENDS? STOP TALKING LIKE THAT, IT'S EMBARRASSING.
HE JUST CALLED THE TOBI ROPPO ARROGANT PUNKS! WHY, THE NERVE OF THAT BEASTLY MAN!!
STUPID QUEEN, HE'S EVER SO OBNOXIOUS.
DON'T CALL ME THAT!!
I'M JUST SPIT-BALLING...


IF YOU'RE DROPPING OUT AS A CANDIDATE, THAT'D BE GREAT. PAY-PAY CAN'T HACK IT EITHER.
I HAVE NO INTEREST...
I'M GUESSING YOU THINK IT'S YOURSELF?
...BUT IF QUEEN WERE TO DIE, SAY, TONIGHT...
WHAT ?!!
YOU'RE DROPPING OUT TOO, RIGHT?
...WHO WOULD BE THE NEXT LEAD PERFORMER, YOU THINK?



THEY SAID IT'S URGENT!! AND WHEN KAIDO SAYS "URGENT"...
...IT USUALLY MEANS ONE THING.
SASAKI
WHY DID THEY CALL US HERE, JUST TO MAKE US WAIT?
X. DRAKE
OOH, I LOVE ULLY WHEN SHE'LL SNAP AT ANYONE.♡
BLACK MARIA
YOU LITTLE BRATS ARE SO ANNOYING WITH YOUR SCREECHING...
WHO'S-WHO
DID YOU ORDER ME TO STOP?!
I SAID STOP IT, SIS!!
PAGE ONE
HEY! SASAKI!! IF YOU INSULT MY PAY-PAY ONE MORE TIME, I'LL BREAK YOU IN TWO!!
ULTI
!!!
HIS FAMILY ISSUE AGAIN?
IS KAIDO STUPID OR SOMETHING?
SNAP AT ANYTHING BUT THAT!!
BEASTS PIRATES
TOBI ROPPO
BE-BENG!!



(I ♡ OP, Ishikawa)

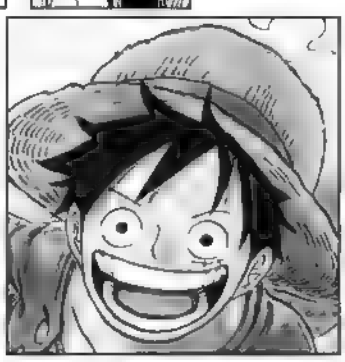
Q: Odacchi!! I have a question. Who has a longer head, Fukurokuju or Vice Admiral Strawberry? I can't get any sleep at night until I learn the answer.

--Kaikai

A: I think you can tell by comparing them. The answer is Strawberry. They say his head grows with every sadness he's experienced.

Q: You've been drawing personifications of swords lately, but I'd like to see a human version of Luffy's straw hat now! Thanks for obliging!

--Akimasa



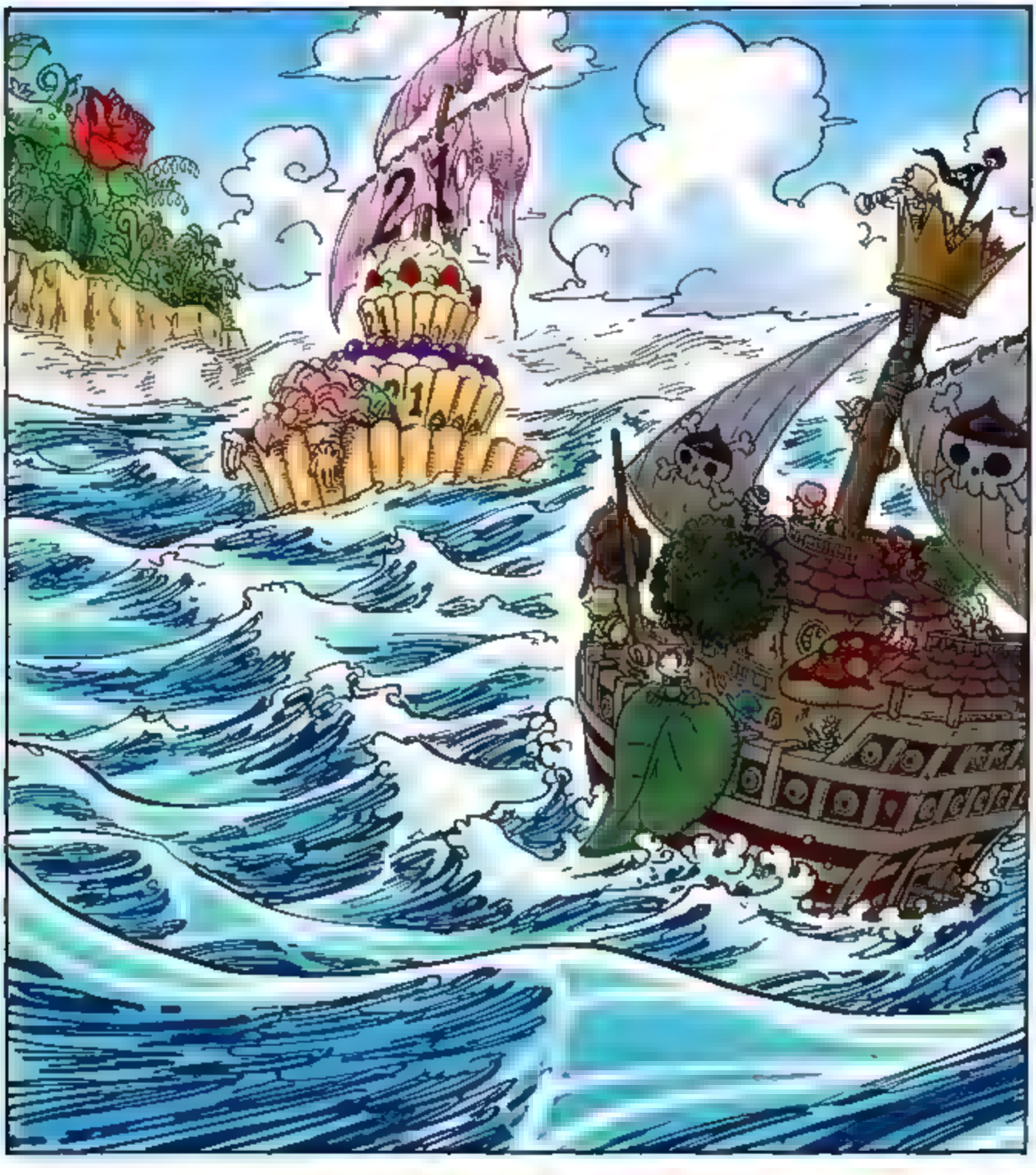
A: Ahh, that's a new wrinkle. But as you know, I'm very good at capturing their spirit. Look, this one even has the scars left by Buggy! ➡

Q: Oda Sensei!! My question is, why is the Kozuki Clan despised in modern Wano? I would have thought that Shinobu cleared his reputation with the public…

--Y.U.

A: Everyone who believes in and follows the Kozuki Clan was purged by Orochi and Kaido. They brainwashed the next generation of children such that everyone in the capital follows Orochi. Basically, it comes down to pressure and brainwashing. These are big things that cause problems in the real world, even today. Scary!

Chapter 979:
FAMILY PROBLEM



GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 26: "THE TONTATTAS FIND A SHIP ADRIFT"

ぎゃはは GYA HA HA HA HA

はは HA HA HA HA

...OROCHI IS DANGEROUSLY COMPLACENT.

AT THIS MOMENT...

...THAT THE RED-SCABBARDS ARE UP TO,

THANKS TO THE REPORTS FROM HIS SPY, KANJURO...

...HE KNOWS EVERY-THING...

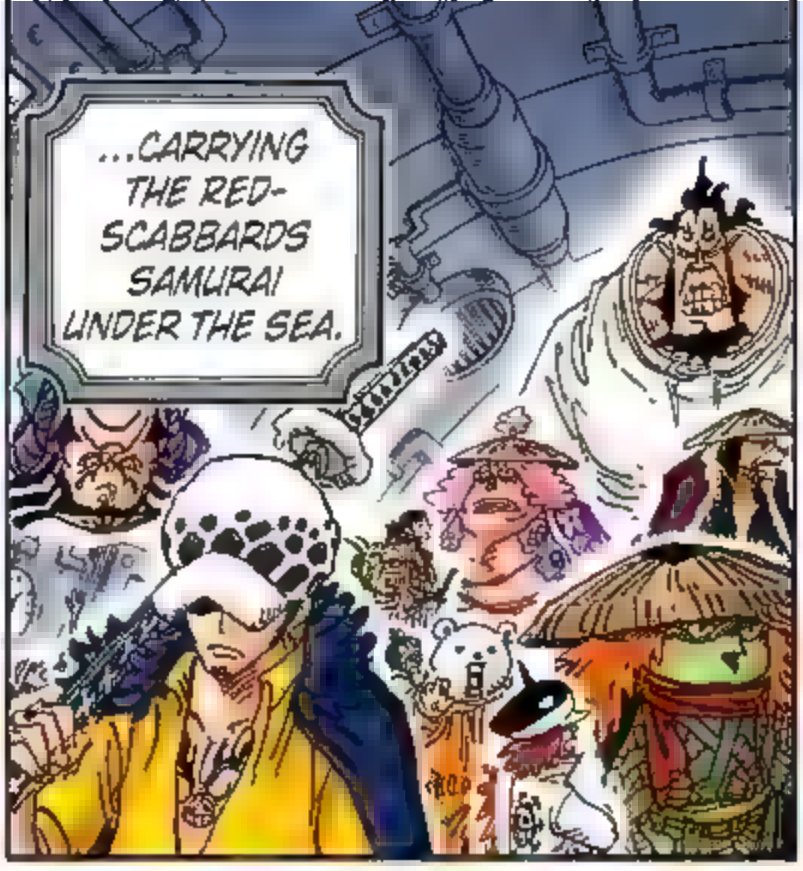
...HAS BEEN COMPLETELY HEADED OFF.

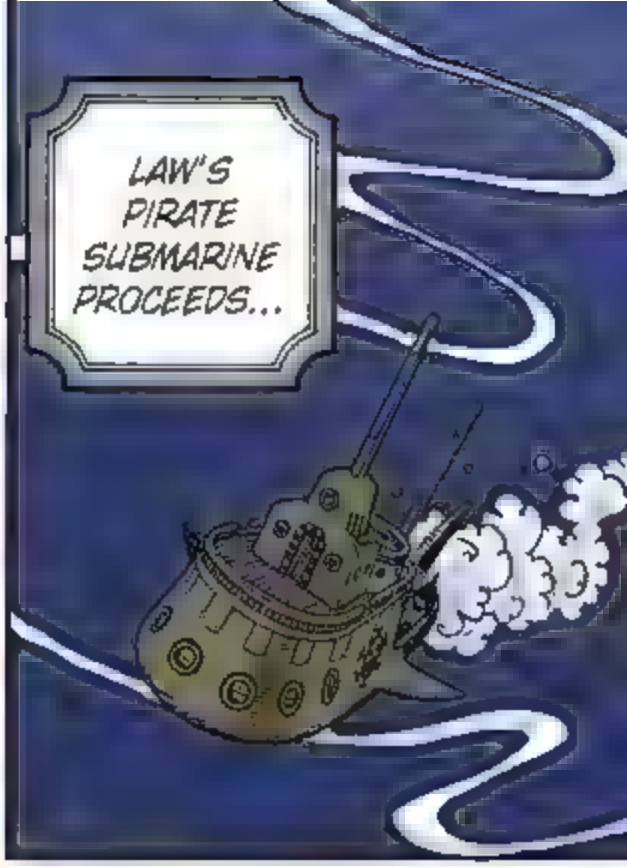
THE SAMURAIS' RETRIBU-TION...

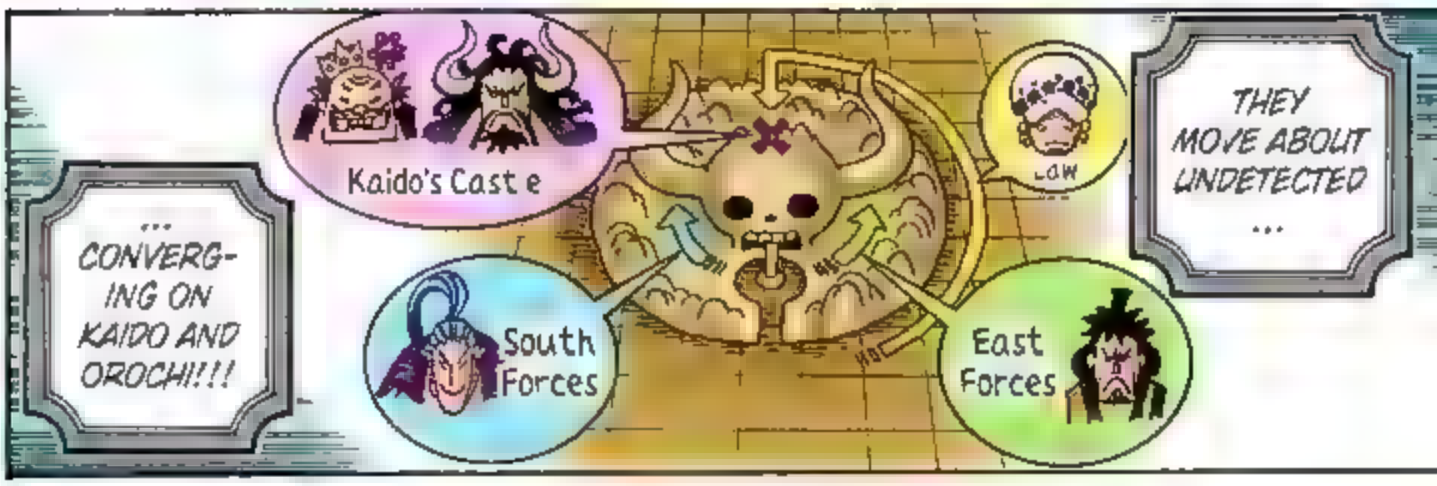
NO LONGER WILL HE BE TORMENTED BY THE GHOSTS OF THE KOZUKI CLAN!!

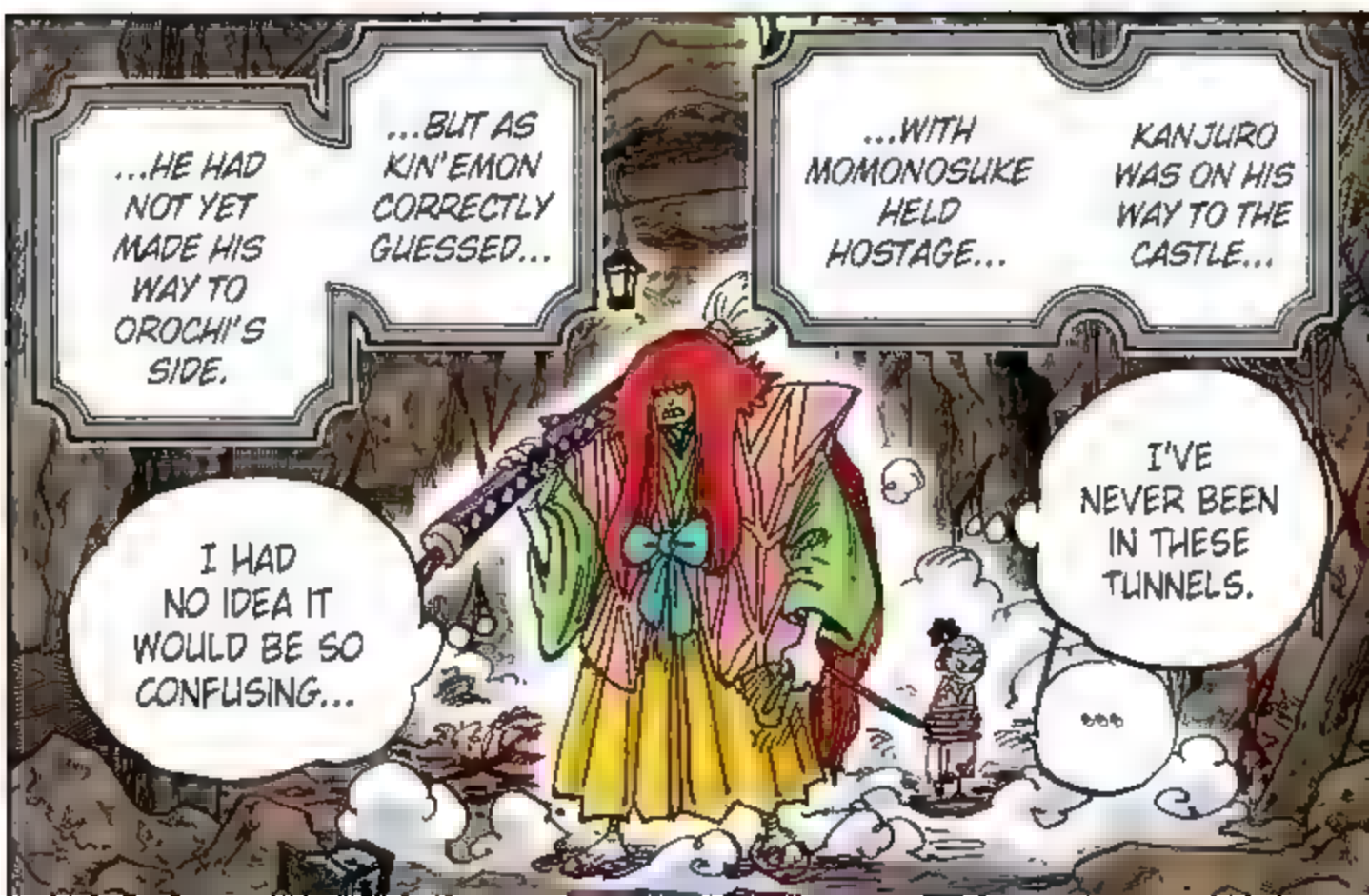
HIS PLAN IS PERFECT.

...THE RAID ON ONIGASHIMA BEGINS!!
STOMP TROMP
STOMP TROMP
BUT CONTRARY TO HIS BELIEF...
BENG
ZSH ZSH ZSH ZSH ZSH
...THE EASTERN FORCES.
KIN'EMON LEADS...
ZSH-ZSH ZSH ZSH ZSH
...THE SOUTHERN FORCES.
THEIR TOTAL MANPOWER EXCEEDS 5,000.
DENJIRO LEADS...


...CARRYING THE RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI UNDER THE SEA.


LAW'S PIRATE SUBMARINE PROCEEDS...


...CONVERGING ON KAIDO AND OROCHI!!!
Kaido's Cast e
South Forces
East Forces
LAW
THEY MOVE ABOUT UNDETECTED ...


...HE HAD NOT YET MADE HIS WAY TO OROCHI'S SIDE.
...BUT AS KIN'EMON CORRECTLY GUESSED...
...WITH MOMONOSUKE HELD HOSTAGE...
KANJURO WAS ON HIS WAY TO THE CASTLE...
I HAD NO IDEA IT WOULD BE SO CONFUSING...
I'VE NEVER BEEN IN THESE TUNNELS.
...

BUT HOW DO I GET TO LORD OROCHI?!
I NEED TO REPORT ON WHAT KIN'EMON IS UP TO.
FROM THE GUARDS' PERSPECTIVE, I'M JUST ANOTHER ONE OF THE ENEMY SAMURAI...
...
I DON'T HAVE TIME TO DEAL WITH THEM.
HMM-
...
...
STOMP TROMP
YA-HA-HA-HA-HA!!
...THAT AN ARMY OF OVER FIVE THOUSAND...
THE ENEMY STILL DOESN'T KNOW...
...IS BEARING DOWN UPON THEM!!

UM, EVERYONE LEFT.
DON'T WORRY, WE'LL CATCH UP.
I SAW THESE THINGS IN THE BATTLE AT FISH-MAN .SLAND.
THEY'RE NOT THINGS, JINBE!!
IT'S THE BLACK RHINO...
... FR-U4 !!
BUT YOU CAN CALL IT BLACK RHINO!!!
JAR-ROOM!!
AND THE BRACHIO-TANK 5!!
I M COMMANDER CHOPPER, AND I RUN THIS TANK!!
DOOOM!

WELL, HE SAW EUSTASS KID AND HIS CREW...
WHERE DID LUFFY GO?
...RUN RIGHT TOWARD THE FRONT DOOR, SO...
I CAN'T BELIEVE THIS WAS ON THE SUNNY THE WHOLE TIME!!
YOU LOOK SO COOL, CHOBRO! ♡
YAY! NOW WE CAN TRAVEL SAFELY!!
YOU'RE IN GOOD HANDS, SOLDIER!
THAT'S ONLY GOING TO MAKE THINGS WORSE!!!
DON'T WORRY, I'LL GO AND BRING THEM BACK!!
THEY HAVE NO IDEA WHAT KIN'EMON'S PLAN IS!!
DOOM!!
HE'S ONLY GOING TO GET LOST!!!
LUFFY'S ONLY GOING TO MAKE THINGS WORSE!! I'LL GO STOP HIM!!
BUT THEN RORONOA ZORO SAID...

WE'RE ALL FULL!!
!!
THIS IS OUR CHANCE FOR A LITTLE RENDEZVOUS ON THE BATTLEFIELD, NAMI!♡
BUT WHO CARES ABOUT THOSE IDIOTS? ♡
OH, ARE YOU OFFERING? HOW NICE.♡
WANNA TAKE A RIDE? BACK SEAT'S OPEN.
ブルルル
VRUM...
YOU GONNA AIM THIS CANNON BETTER THAN ME? GIVE IT UP, MAN.
GET OUT OF THERE, USOPP!! WHO SAID YOU COULD BE IN HEAVEN?!
UGH...
ブルルル!!
VRUMMM!!
WHY IS IT YOU?!! THE BACK SEAT'S FOR CHICKS!!
THERE'S NOTHING WRONG WITH SOME GOOD MALE BONDING. YO HO HO!!
!!
THAT'S VERY KIND OF YOU!!

HEY, ROBIN!♡ COME UP HERE AND SIT WITH ME!♡
NO THANK YOU.
...!!!
UMF
LET'S FALL OUT AND DOCK UP AT THE REAR OF THE ISLAND!!
COMMANDER CHOPPER!
OVER AND OUT!!
UMF
BUT WHEN EVERYONE IS WORKED UP ABOUT FIGHTING, THE KEY WILL BE...
YOU FOLKS ARE AS LIVELY AS EVER!!
LET'S JUST WALK.
THE TOP OF THE TANK IS BOUND TO GET DUSTY.
...HAVING SOMEONE WHO CAN CALMLY OBSERVE THE STATE OF THE BATTLE!!
WHAT A MATURE POINT OF VIEW. IT'S GOOD TO HAVE YOU WITH US!
I WANT TO MAKE MYSELF USEFUL FOR MY FIRST BATTLE ON THE CREW!!
...
ガサ
RUSTLE

WE CAN DO THAT LATER.

...BUT SHE'S STILL CHANGING...

I WAS PLANNING TO INTRODUCE YOU TO LINLIN...

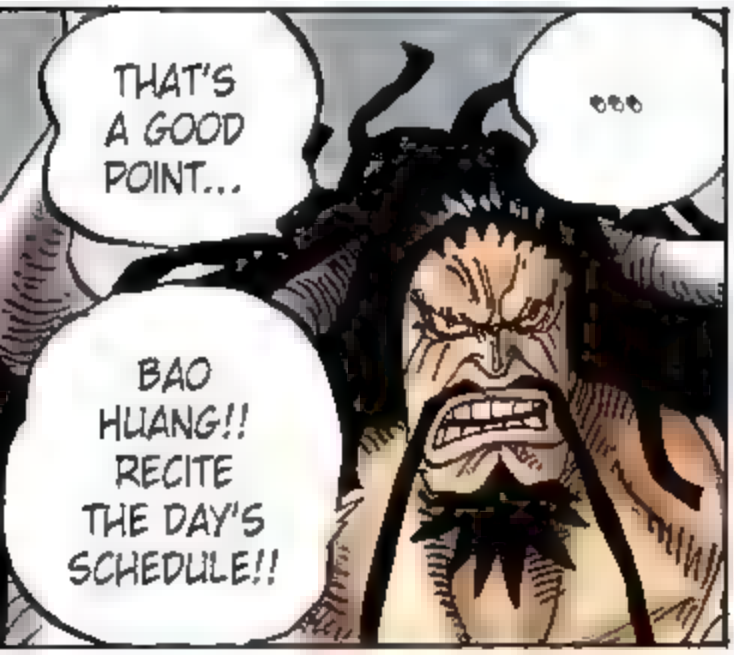
TODAY IS ALL ABOUT MINGLING FREELY!!

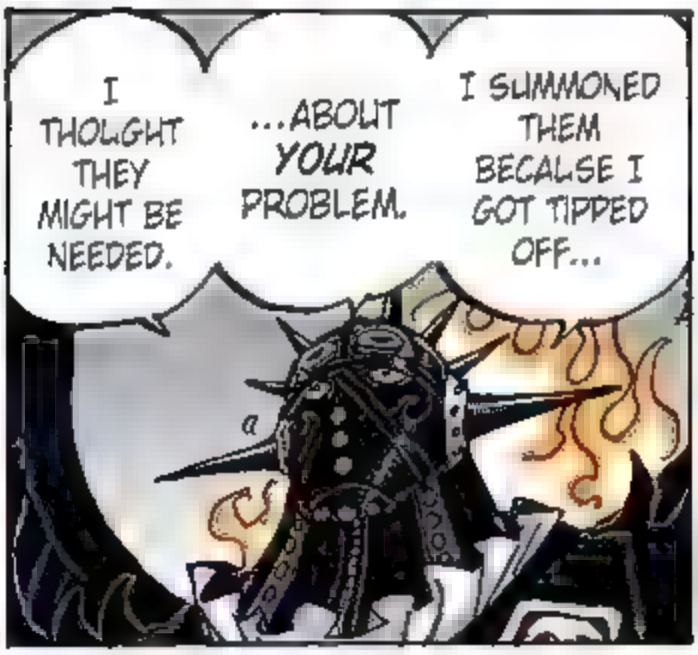
SURE, SOUNDS GOOD. WE'LL GO TO THE HALL LATER.

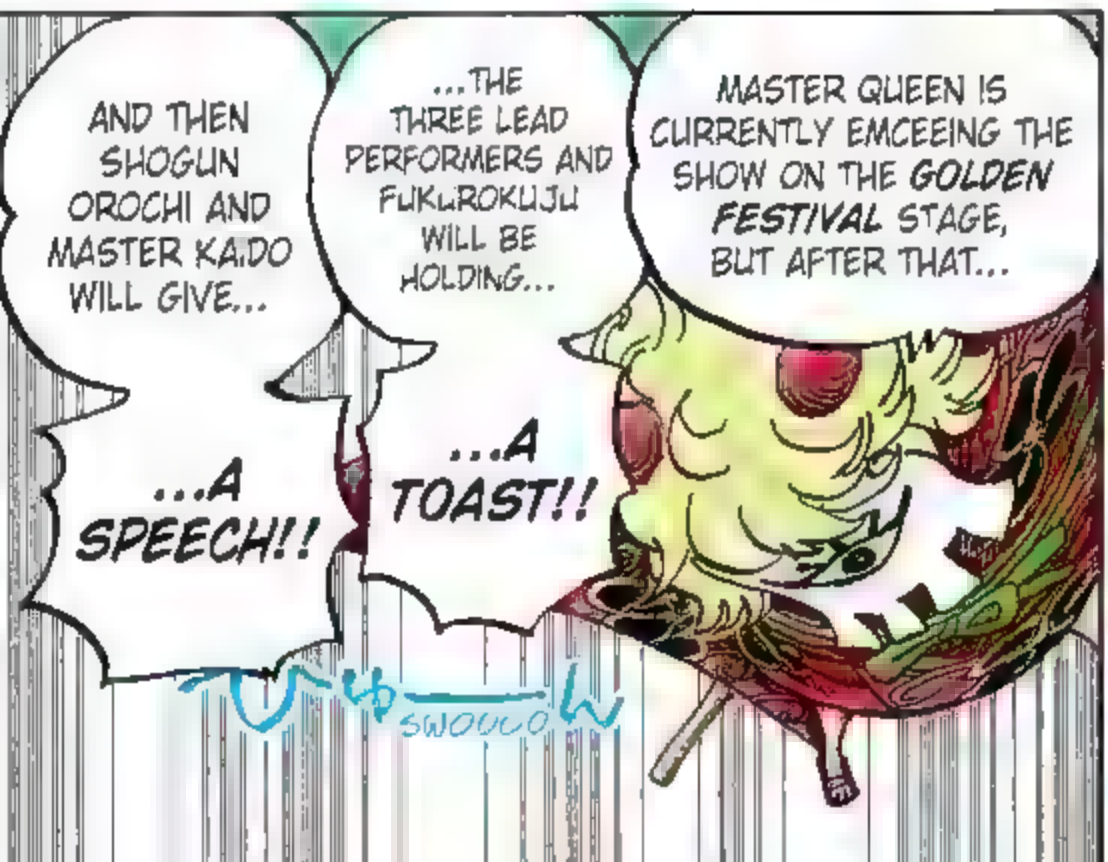
ベベベ

KING.
...KAIDO.
I CALLED FOR THEM...
KING!! THIS WAS YOUR IDEA?!
THAT'S RIGHT. SOME OF YOU WOULDN'T BOTHER TO SHOW UP IF YOU KNEW THAT AHEAD OF TIME, WOULD YOU?
BEASTS PIRATES
LEAD PERFORMER
KING
I KNOW THAT YOU'RE ANGLING FOR A SPOT AMONG THE LEAD PERFORMERS !!
YOU WERE FORMERLY CAPTAINS OF YOUR OWN PIRATE CREWS.
YEAH, YOU GOT ME.
WHO'S-WHO, SASAKI.
...

HEY, KNOCK OFF THE FIGHTING. THIS IS A CELEBRATION.
SHUT UP AND STAY IN YOUR PLACE.
OF COURSE WE'RE AIMING HIGH.
STOMP TROMP
STOMP TROMP
THIS ORGANIZATION IS A MERITOCRACY. YOU CLIMB THE RANKS WITH SKILL.
SPEAK UP, KING! WHY DID YOU SUMMON THEM?

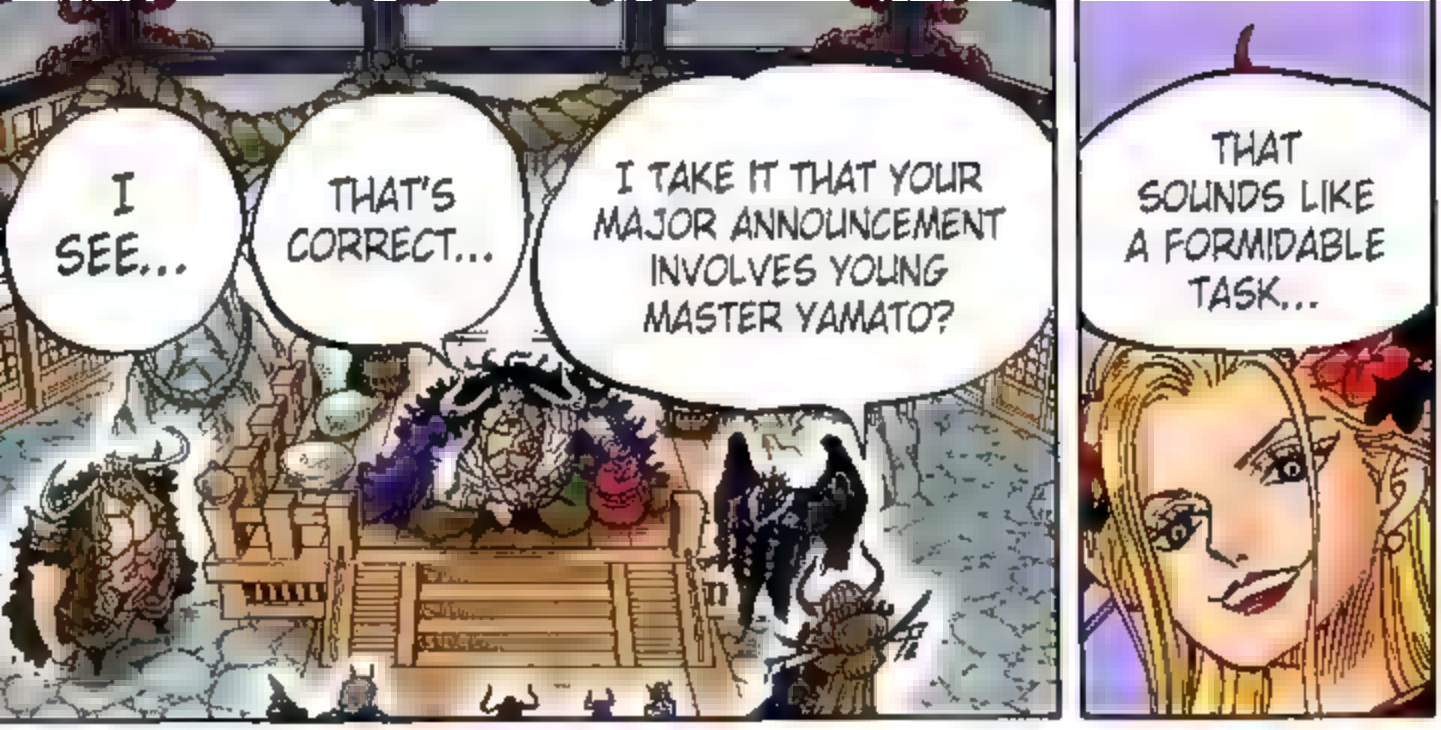

...
THAT'S A GOOD POINT...
BAO HUANG!! RECITE THE DAY'S SCHEDULE!!


I THOUGHT THEY MIGHT BE NEEDED.
...ABOUT YOUR PROBLEM.
I SUMMONED THEM BECAUSE I GOT TIPPED OFF...

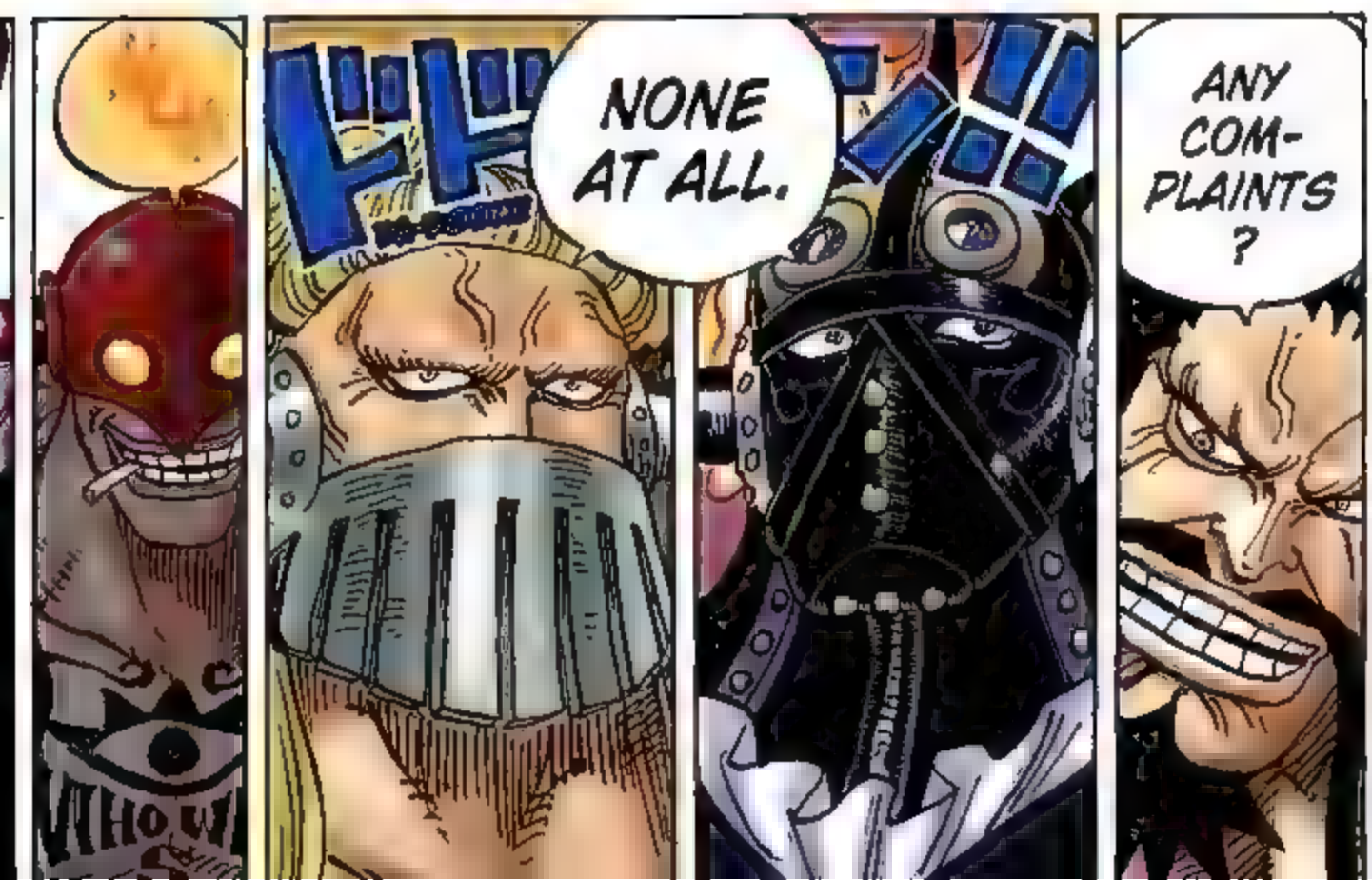

AND THEN SHOGUN OROCHI AND MASTER KAIDO WILL GIVE...
...A SPEECH!!
...THE THREE LEAD PERFORMERS AND FUKUROKUJU WILL BE HOLDING...
...A TOAST!!
MASTER QUEEN IS CURRENTLY EMCEEING THE SHOW ON THE GOLDEN FESTIVAL STAGE, BUT AFTER THAT...

YESSIR !!!

...THE WORLD'S STRONGEST PIRATE ALLIANCE!!!
...TO FORMALLY ANNOUNCE ...
...A VERY IMPORTANT ANNOUNCE-MENT!! THAT IS ALL!!
FOLLOWING THAT, MASTER KAIDO WILL HAVE...
WE WILL HAVE MASTER KAIDO AND BIG MOM JOIN TOGETHER...
AND UPON THE ARRIVAL OF THE BIG MOM PIRATES' SHIP...
FWUP!
YEAH, I KNOW...
IT'S EVER SO ANNOY-ING!!
AN IMPORTANT ANNOUNCEMENT?! IT'S NOT LIKE YOU TO PLAY COY, MASTER KAIDO!!
BUT IF I LEAD WITH THAT, IT'LL ONLY CAUSE CONFUSION.
BENG!!
BEASTS PIRATES HEADLINER BAO HUANG
(FLYING SQUIRREL SMILE FRUIT)
...MY IDIOT SON YAMATO...
...WHO DISAPPEARED EARLIER TODAY!!
IN SHORT, THIS IS THE TASK I WANT YOU TO PERFORM.
I NEED YOU TO FIND AND BRING BACK...


I SEE...
THAT'S CORRECT...
I TAKE IT THAT YOUR MAJOR ANNOUNCEMENT INVOLVES YOUNG MASTER YAMATO?
THAT SOUNDS LIKE A FORMIDABLE TASK...

...ANY LEAD PERFORMER OF YOUR CHOOSING! HOW ABOUT THAT?
I'LL GIVE YOU THE RIGHT TO DIRECTLY CHALLENGE...
AND WHAT HAPPENS IF WE BRING HIM BACK SAFELY?
ARE YOU KIDDING?! I'M IN!!
HEY !!!
UGH, WHAT A PAIN!! IT IS YOUR STUPID FAMILY PROBLEM!!


NONE AT ALL.
ANY COM-PLAINTS ?

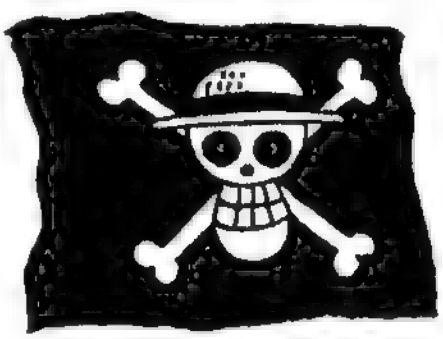
FUNK!! FUNK!! FUNK!!
NOW SCREAAAAM !!!
IT'S THE GUY FROM UDON.
NOW WHERE DID HE GO?
STUPID JAGGY!!
HE DOESN'T EVEN KNOW THE FIRST THING ABOUT ODEN'S STRUGGLE! WHAT IF HE SCREWS EVERYTHING UP?!
HEY! HAVE YOU SEEN JAGGY?
JAGGEE? WHO? HMM...?
HAVE I SEEN YOU SOMEWHERE BEFORE...?!
??
OOH, LOOK AT ALL THIS TASTY FOOD THOUGH!!
GWAK !!
EW, WHAT IS THIS?! IT'S OSHIRUKO!!
WHO WANTS TO EAT THAT CRAP WHILE WE'RE DRINKING?!

...SO THEY BROUGHT SOME OUT HERE.
THEY MADE TOO MUCH OF IT IN THE KITCHEN...
GYA-HA-HA-HA
IT'S SWEET! YOU CAN'T HAVE THAT WITH DRINKS!!
OSHIRUKO...
OH...
GUNK
GYA HA HA!! THOSE BEGGARS SHOULD BE HAPPY THEY'RE ALIVE AT ALL!♪
NEVER!!
YOU NEVER HAD THAT STUFF BEFORE?
STOMP FROM
GOOD IDEA!! THEY'LL HAPPILY SUCK THE DIRT DRY!!
TOSS IT OUT IN FRONT OF OKOBORE TOWN!! GA HA HA!!
DUMP OUT THAT SWEET RED BEAN SOUP! IT'S USELESS HERE!!
...
!!
WA HA HA HA HA
CRASH
STOMP STOMP
GRRR
WA HA HA HA HA
わはははは
WHAT AN EXTRAVAGANT FOOD.
I'LL NEVER HAVE SUCH A NICE BIRTHDAY AGAIN!!

(Mito, Shiga)

Q: Dear Odacchi!! Is it true that you'll quit drawing *One Piece* in five years? If true, it really hurts the fans to have that knowledge made public!! Lots of my fellow fans were crying at the sudden news! What's the big idea?! But most of all, I really want you to get your rest and relax!

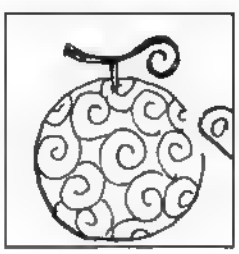
--pari_bentham



A: Okay. It's not so much that I'm "quitting" as that the series will end when I've finished drawing the most exciting part of Luffy's adventures, which is the big story of what the *One Piece* is. But right now we're in a really exciting story in the land of Wano, but if Luffy manages to survive and sail away, I'll be drawing major international developments, the "biggest battle in *One Piece* history," which will be a thrilling and wild story the likes of which no one's read before. It'll be great!! So I put out a statement indicating that this very long story is actually moving toward an ending, so that you readers can mentally prepare yourselves. But for now, we're in Wano and it's really heating up, so sit back and enjoy it. I'll draw with all of my strength!!

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei!! I recently ate the Itch-Itch Fruit, Model Crotch. Now I'm itchy.

--Emu Fantasy



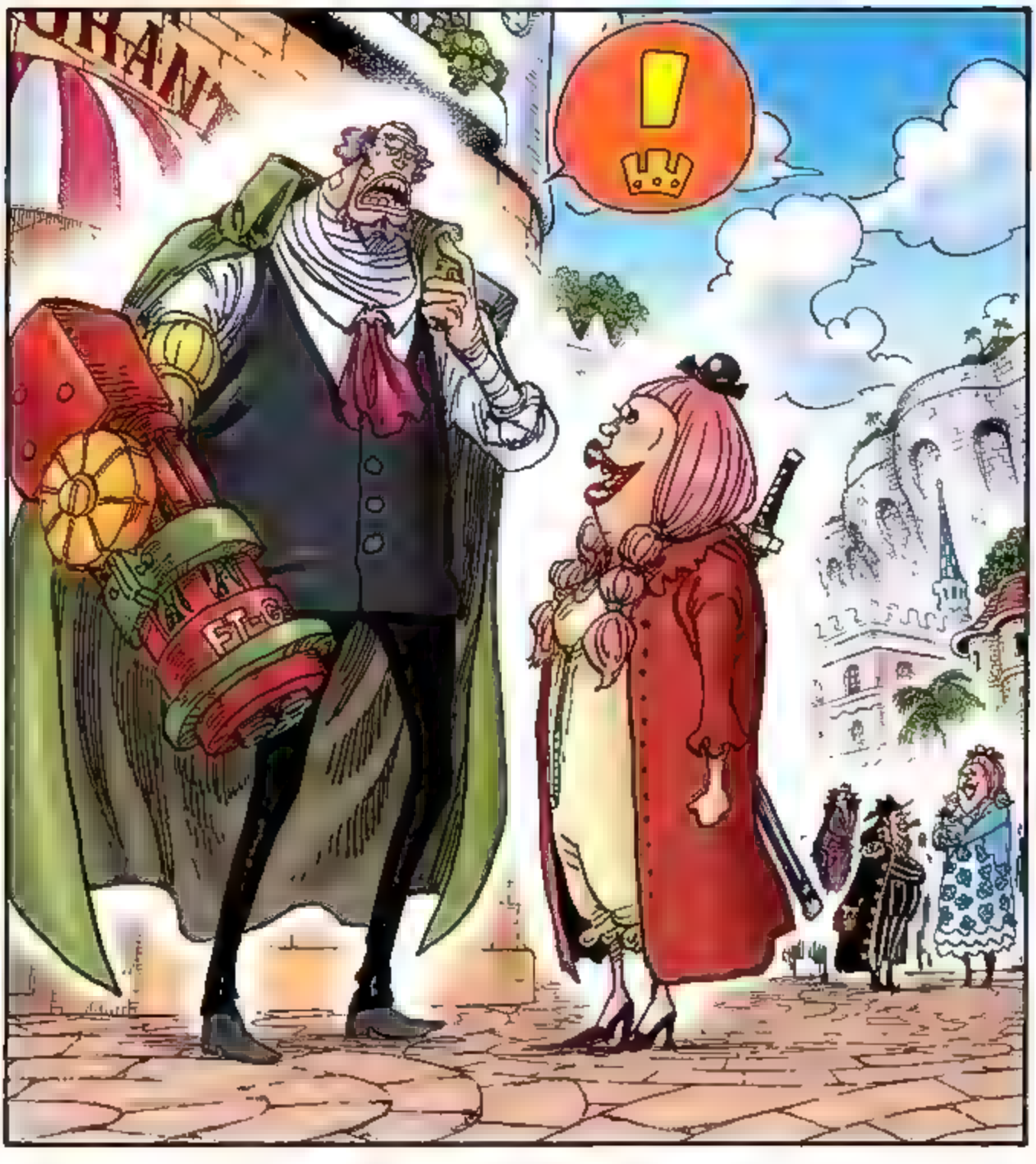
A: Got it. Next question.

Q: Here's that baked iron you ordered, sir.

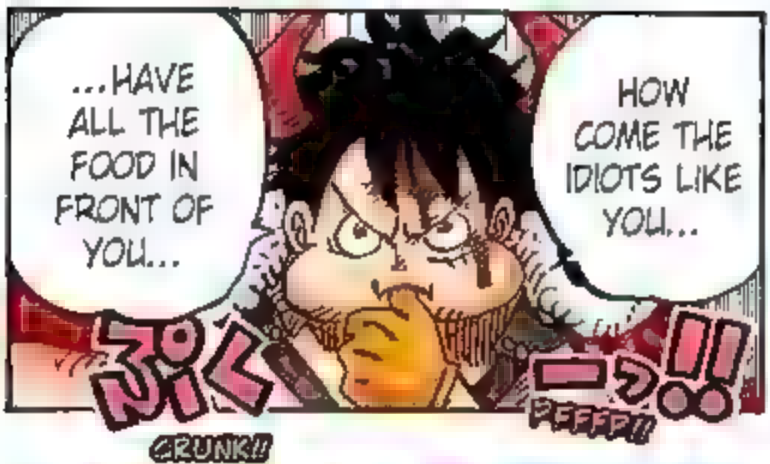
--Katahajime

A: Ahh, finally! Nothing like a good baked iron in the winter! The best part is that you can eat them in one bite. Down the hatch!
Aieeee!!! Okay.

Chapter 980:
FIGHTING MUSIC



IT'S BETTER TO WEAR IT, GYA HA HA!!
YEAH, CUZ OSHIRUKO AIN'T FIT FOR EATIN'!!
HEY!! YA GOT OSHIRUKO ALL OVER ME!!
BRING MORE OSHIRUKO OUT! LET'S HAVE A FOOD FIGHT!!
...

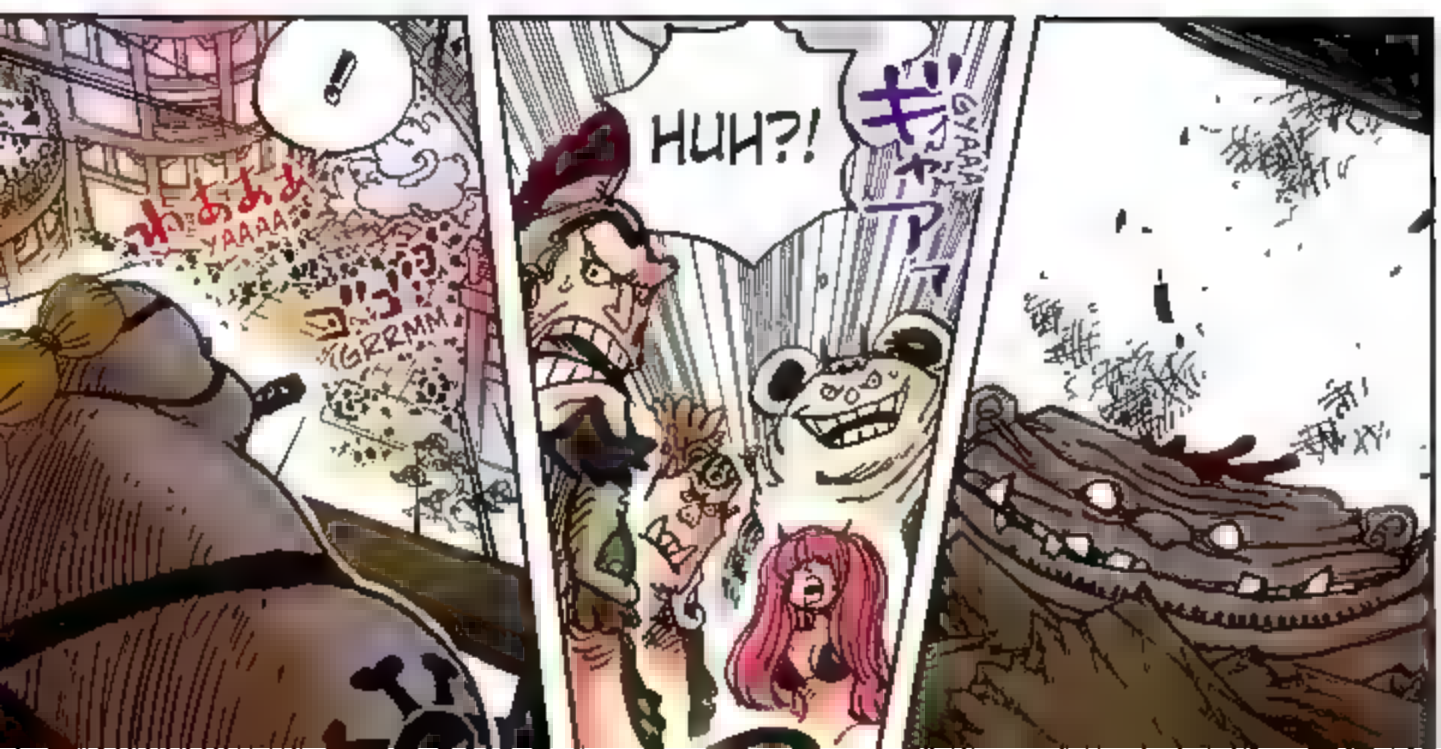

...HAVE ALL THE FOOD IN FRONT OF YOU...
HOW COME THE IDIOTS LIKE YOU...
ぷしーっ!!
PFFFP!!

GRRR!!
なの!

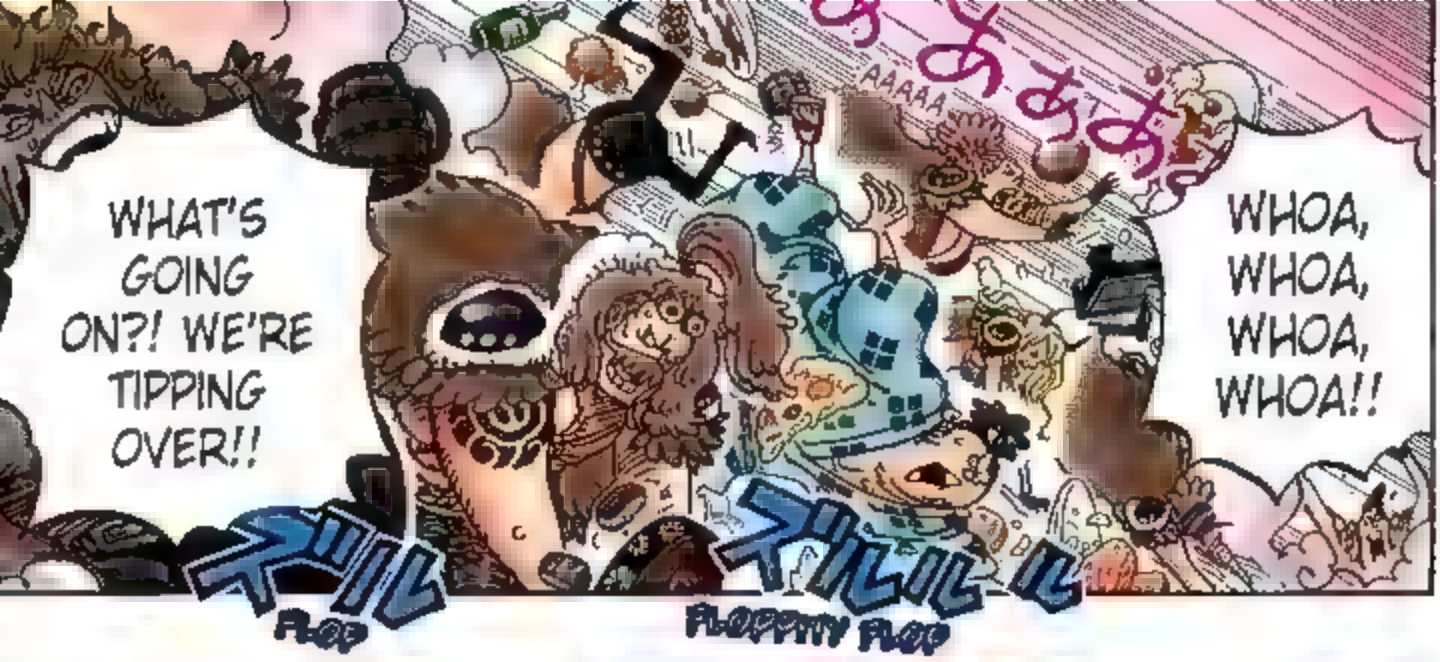
GRUNK!!
メキ!!

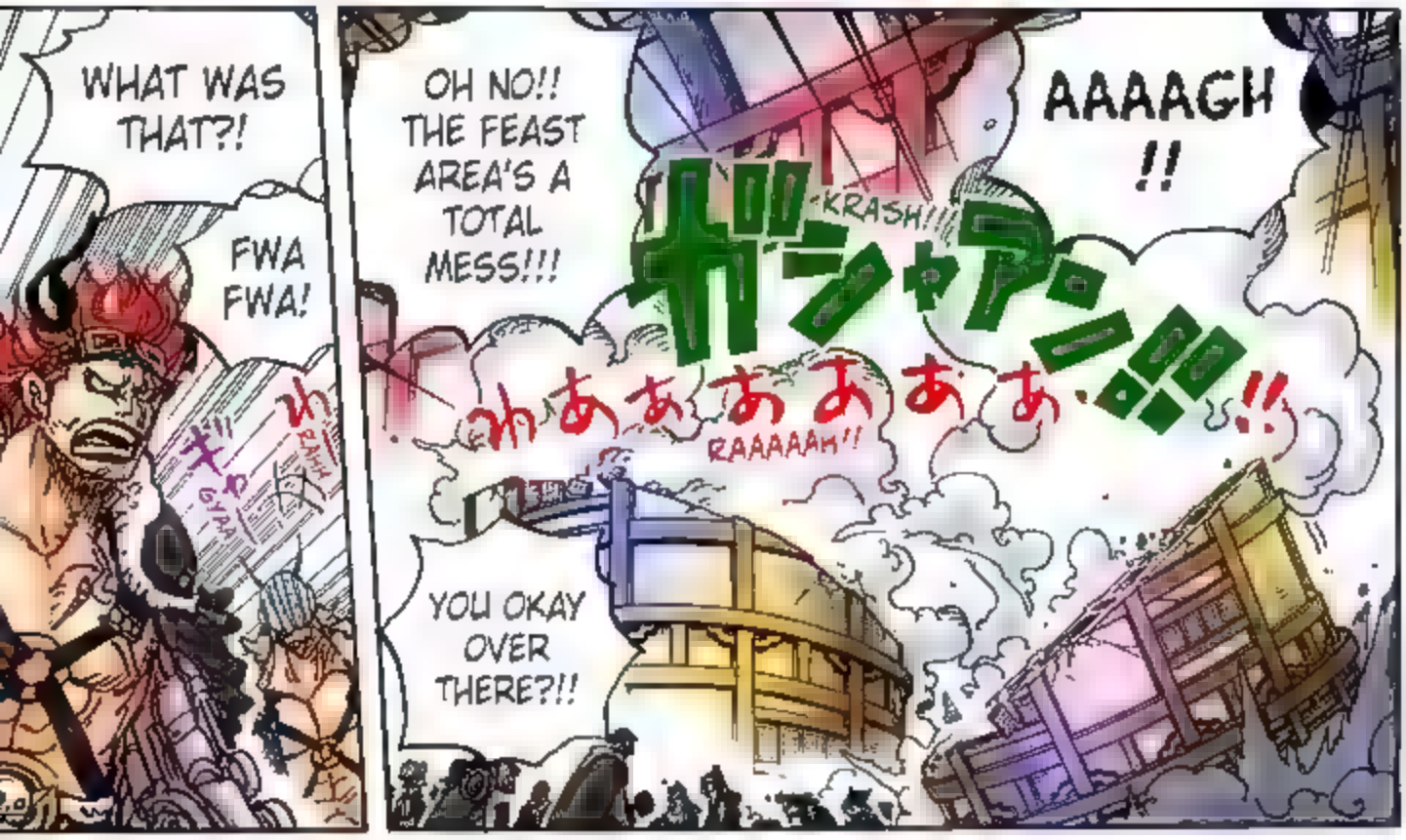
...AND TAMA'S STOMACH IS STILL EMPTY?!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
ゴゴゴゴ
GRRRGG...
?

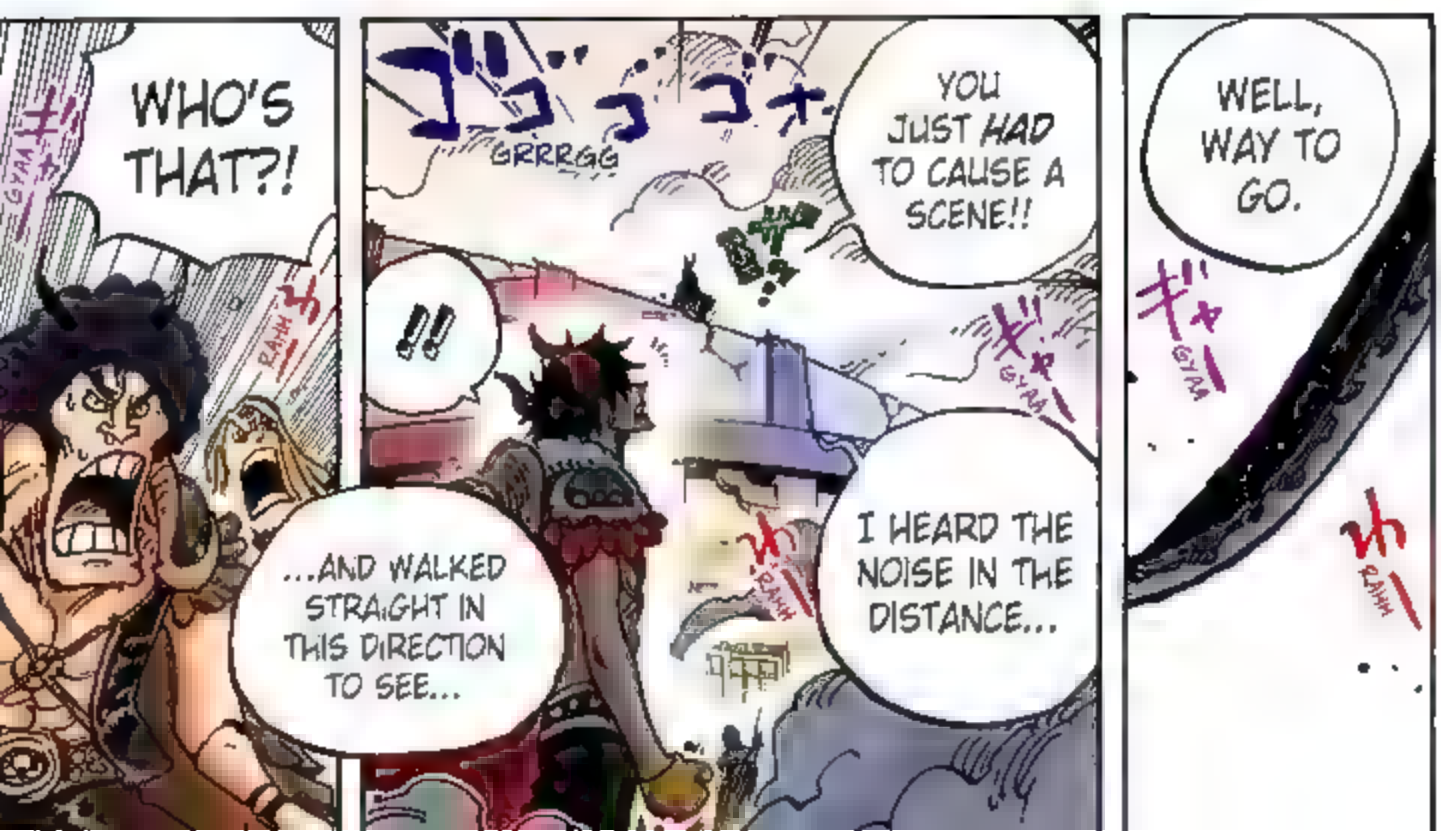
ゴッ
SA-GUNK!!
ELEPHANT GUN!!!
GYAAAAAAAA!!
ギャアアアア
?!!
アアア!!
!!!
AAAAAH !!!


!
わあああ
YAAAA
ゴゴゴ
GRRMM
HUH?!
GYAAA
ギャアア

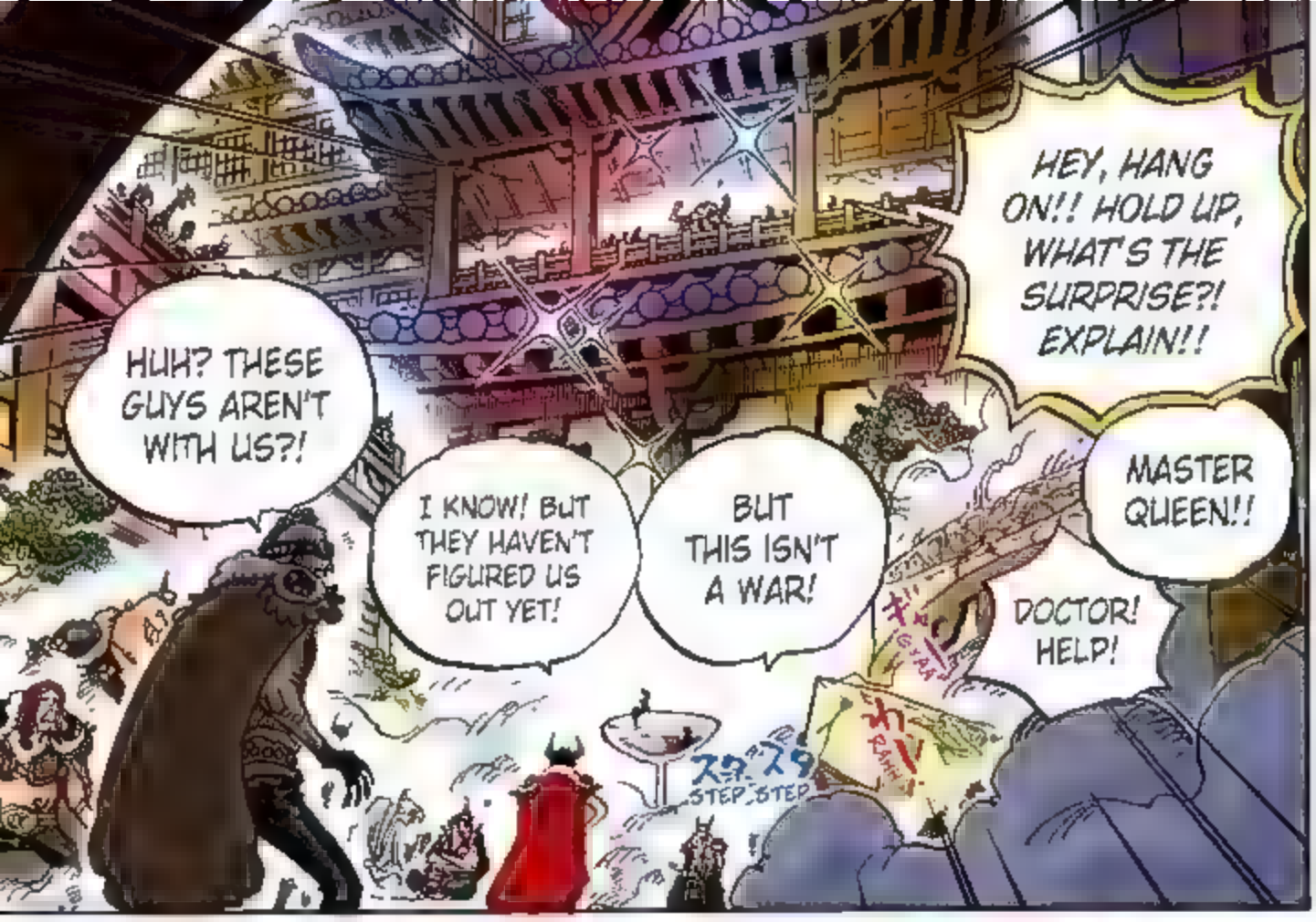
CRIK!!
FIGHT! FIGHT!!
GYA HA HA! YEAH, MESS 'EM UP!!
IT'S STRAW HAT...
GRRRM...
...!!
LOOK, CAPTAIN!!
WHAT DOES THAT IDIOT THINK HE'S DOING?!
WE'RE TRYING TO SNEAK THROUGH THIS BANQUET AREA USING THESE DISGUISES, AND LOOK AT HIM...
FORGET HIM.
THIS JUST MAKES IT EASIER FOR US TO GET AROUND!!
PSHT
ZRRSH...!!
AAAH!! THERE'S A CRACK RUNNING THROUGH THE SECOND FLOOR BALCONY!!

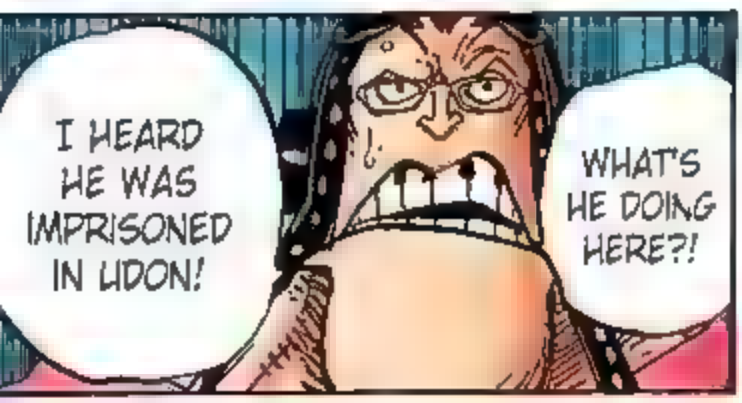

WHAT'S GOING ON?! WE'RE TIPPING OVER!!
AAAAA
WHOA, WHOA, WHOA, WHOA!!
FLOP
FLOPPITY FLOP

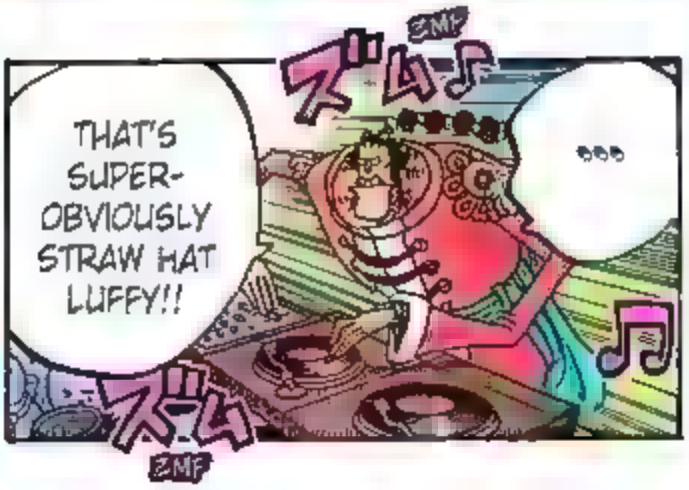

WHAT WAS THAT?!
FWA FWA!
GYAA
RAHH
OH NO!! THE FEAST AREA'S A TOTAL MESS!!!
KRASH!!
AAAAGH !!
RAAAAAH!!
YOU OKAY OVER THERE?!!


WHO'S THAT?!
GYAA
RAHH
GRRRGG
!!
YOU JUST HAD TO CAUSE A SCENE!!
GYAA
...AND WALKED STRAIGHT IN THIS DIRECTION TO SEE...
RAHH
I HEARD THE NOISE IN THE DISTANCE...
WELL, WAY TO GO.
GYAA
RAHH

DOES HE UNDERSTAND THE WORDS THAT ARE COMING OUT OF HIS MOUTH?!!
THIS CREW'S A JOKE!!
WHY CAN'T YOU BEHAVE AND INFILTRATE THE GROUP LIKE A NORMAL PERSON?!!
...WHAT A MESS YOU'VE MADE OF THINGS!!!
DOOM!
WELL, THAT SETTLES IT. THEY GOTTA GET SLICED!!!
THE OSHIRUKO ...?!
WHY IS THAT SETTING THEM OFF?!!
BUT THEY SPILLED THE OSHIRUKO ON THE GROUND!! ON PURPOSE!!

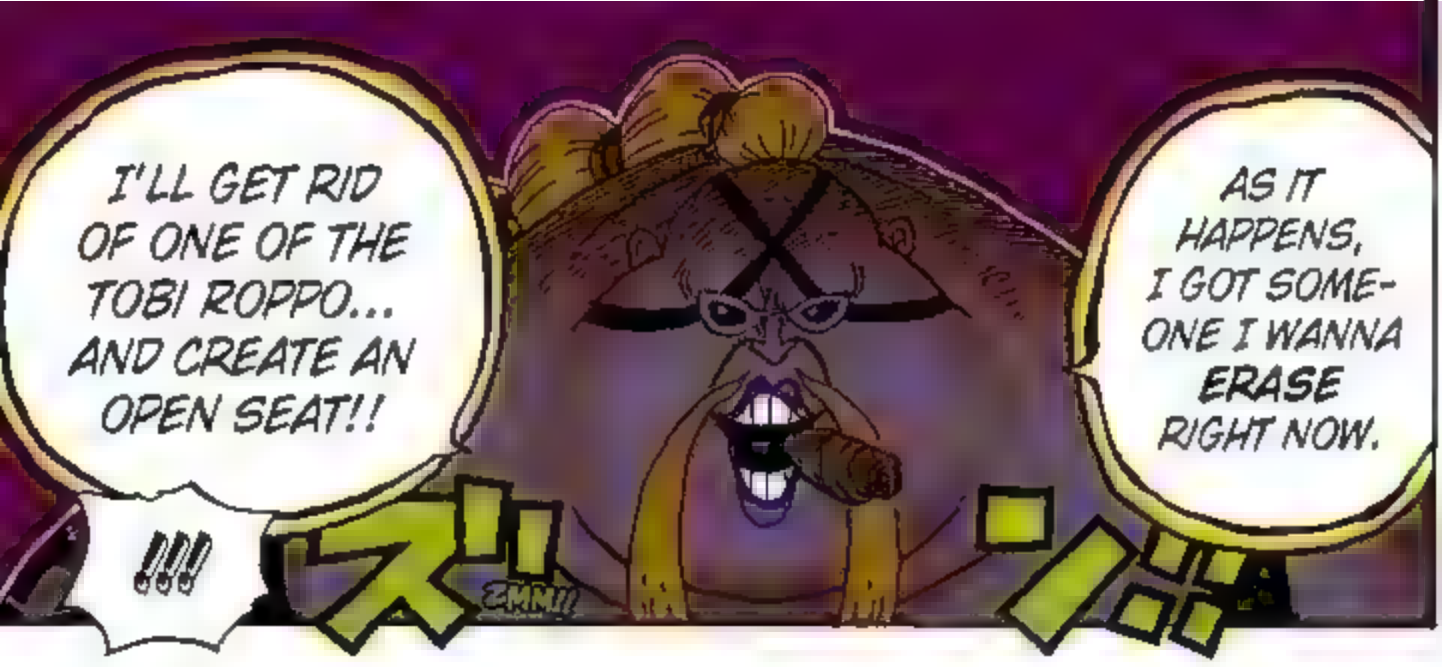


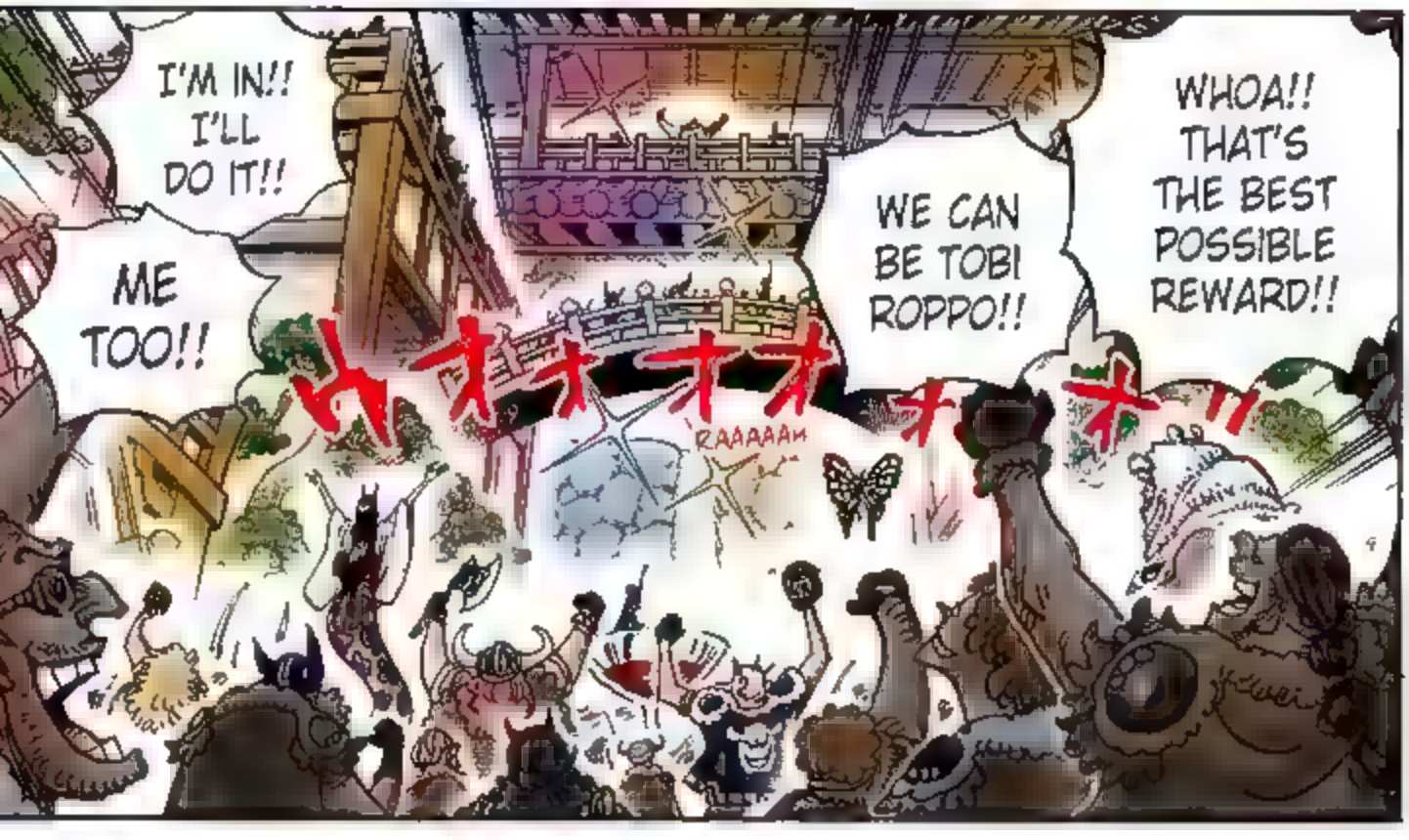


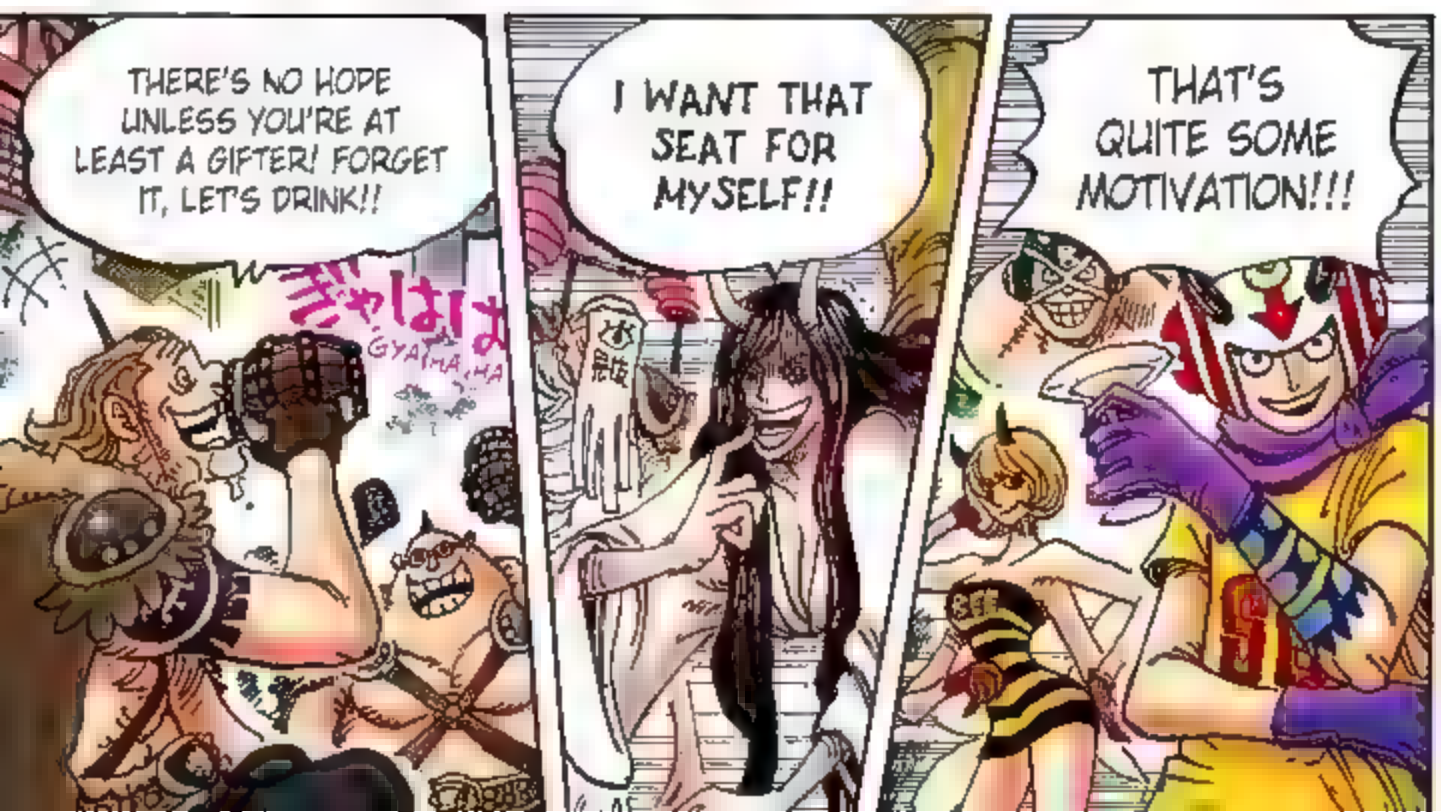


HEY, HANG ON!! HOLD UP, WHAT'S THE SURPRISE?! EXPLAIN!!
MASTER QUEEN!!
DOCTOR! HELP!
BUT THIS ISN'T A WAR!
I KNOW! BUT THEY HAVEN'T FIGURED US OUT YET!
HUH? THESE GUYS AREN'T WITH US?!
STEP STEP
RAHH
ズム♪
...
THAT'S SUPER-OBVIOUSLY STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
ズーム
WHAT'S HE DOING HERE?!
I HEARD HE WAS IMPRISONED IN UDON!
ALL RIGHT, LUFFY. IF YOU'RE SATISFIED NOW...
WHO ARE THESE GUYS?!
RAHHH
JUST SEIZE THEM!! THEY'RE UP TO NO GOOD!!
...LET'S SCRAM!!
THEY'RE RUNNING AWAY!!
DASH!

YOU DON'T WANT 'EM TO WRIGGLE LOOSE, RIGHT?♪
Y' KNOW HOW YOU'RE IN CHARGE OF UDON♫ AND YOU TRAPPED SOME RATS?
YO, YO! WHAT UP, BROTHER APOO?♫
APPA PA PA!♪ QUEEN, I GOTTA CH-CHECK IN WITH YA!♪
CUZ IF YOU ASK ME, THAT LOOKS LIKE...
!
...PIRATE HUNTER ZORO, DON'T IT?!
...THE PIRATE STRAW HAT LUFFY AND...♫
WAIT, ARE THESE GUYS INFILTRATING OUR PARTY?! THEY'RE FROM THE WORST GENERATION!!!
OKAY, FOLKS!!
WE GOT ONE FUN GOLDEN FESTIVAL HAPPENING TONIGHT!!
DAMMIT, HE BROKE OUT OF PRISON? TSK...
NO PROB-LEMS HERE!
APOO...
YO! WHAT ARE WE GONNA GET FOR CATCHING THEM?!

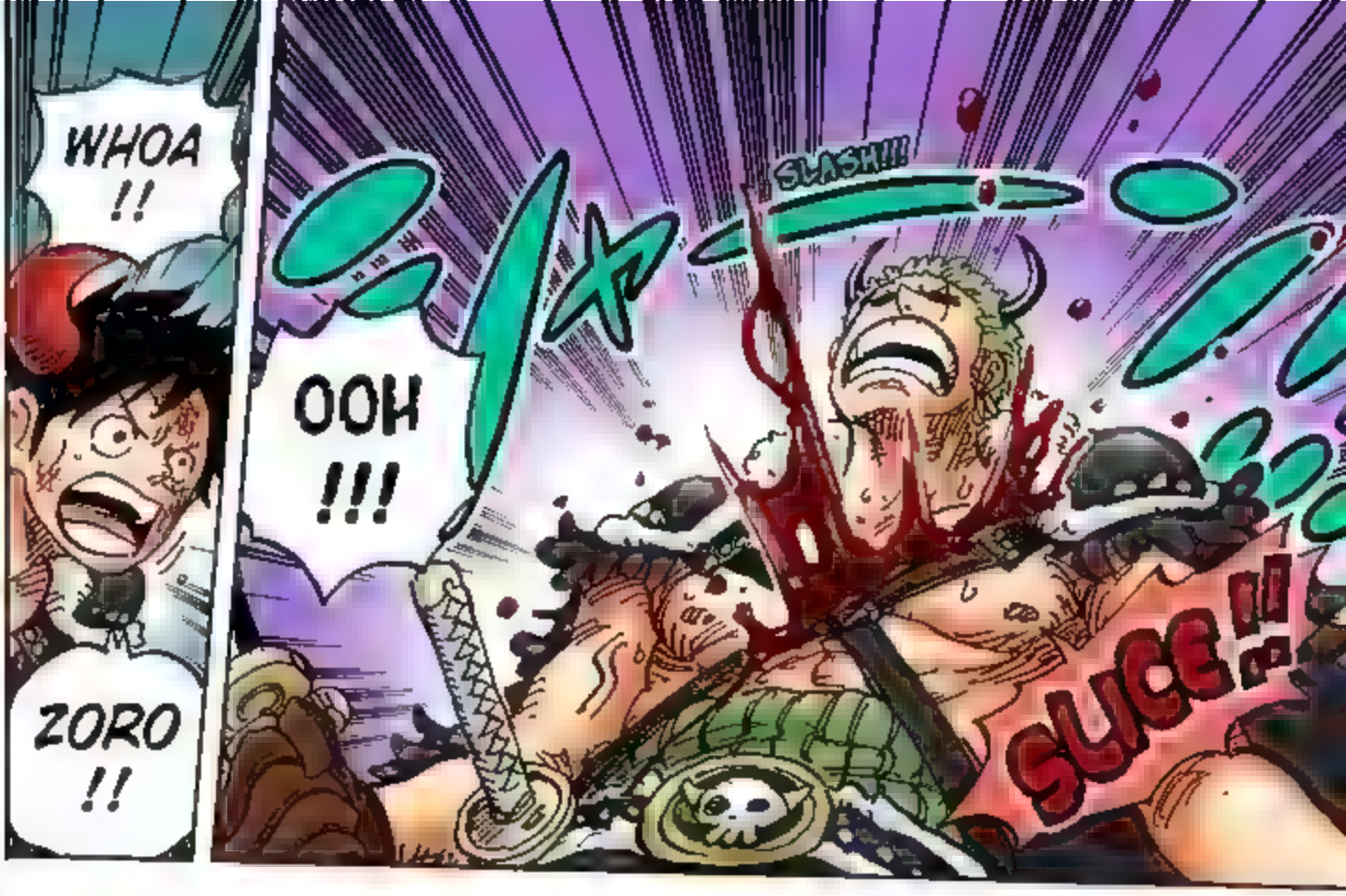

I'LL GET RID OF ONE OF THE TOBI ROPPO... AND CREATE AN OPEN SEAT!!
AS IT HAPPENS, I GOT SOME-ONE I WANNA ERASE RIGHT NOW.
!!!
ズン
ZMN!!

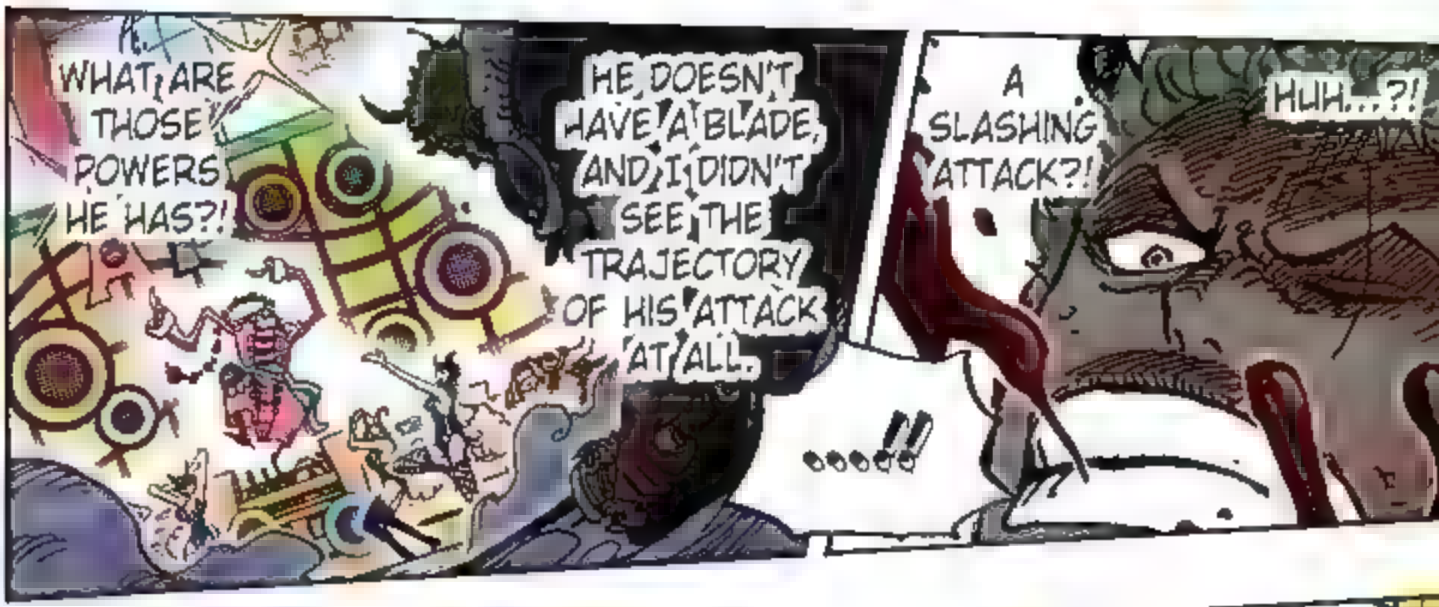

I'M IN!! I'LL DO IT!!
ME TOO!!
WE CAN BE TOBI ROPPO!!
WHOA!! THAT'S THE BEST POSSIBLE REWARD!!
ウオオオオ
RAAAAAH
オオ!!


THERE'S NO HOPE UNLESS YOU'RE AT LEAST A GIFTER! FORGET IT, LET'S DRINK!!
ぎゃはは
GYAHAHA
I WANT THAT SEAT FOR MYSELF!!
THAT'S QUITE SOME MOTIVATION!!!

THEY MUST ALL BE SMILE FRUIT USERS!!
THESE GUYS SEEM ANNOYING TO DEAL WITH!!
LET'S CLEAR THE MINIMUM OUTTA THE WAY AND GET INSIDE!!
KAIDO'S CASTLE IS PROBABLY IN THE BACK.
RAAAAH!!
SOUNDS GOOD!!
BE-BENG!!
POOF ♫
BOM BOM
KHIK ♪
KHIK
PUNGA ♫
PUNGA ♪
LISTEN UP! THIS IS FIGHTING MUSIC!♪
CHANG ♪
CHANG ♫
CHANG ♪
CHANG ♫
PLINK ♪
PLINK ♫

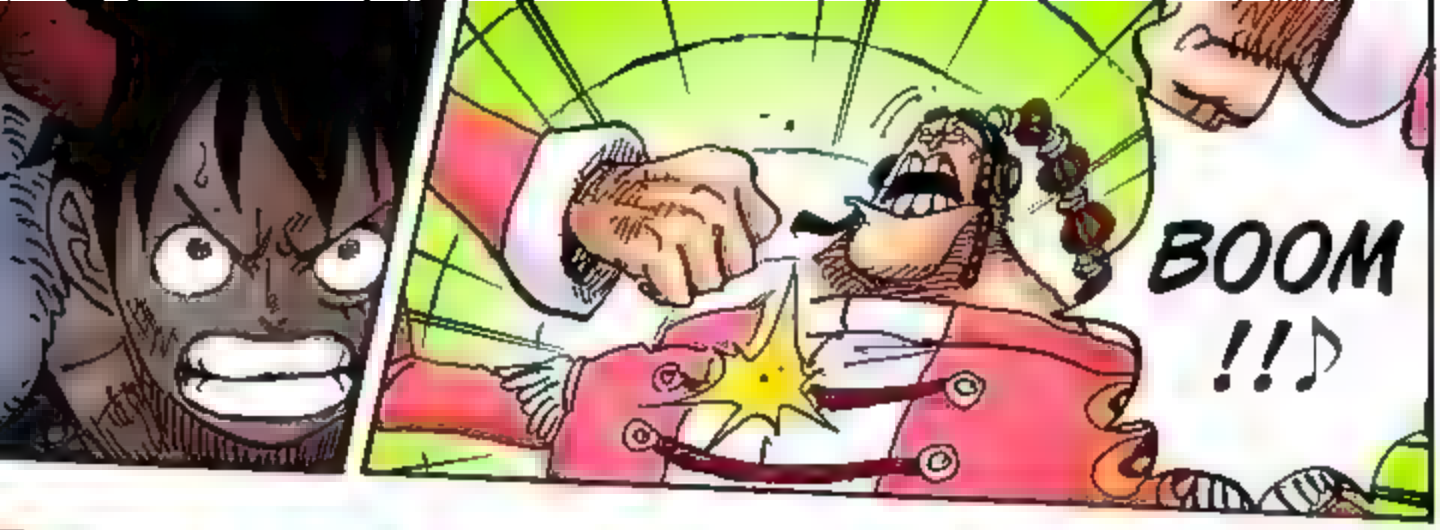
BOP !!♫
SCRAAATCH!!
RAWR
GRRR
BOP!!
?!!
WHAT WAS THAT?! DD I GET PUNCHED ...?!
HUH?! HANG ON...
AAH !!
SLASH !!♫
THAT'S THE GUY WHO WAS IN AN ALLIANCE WITH JAGGY!!
LUFFY!!

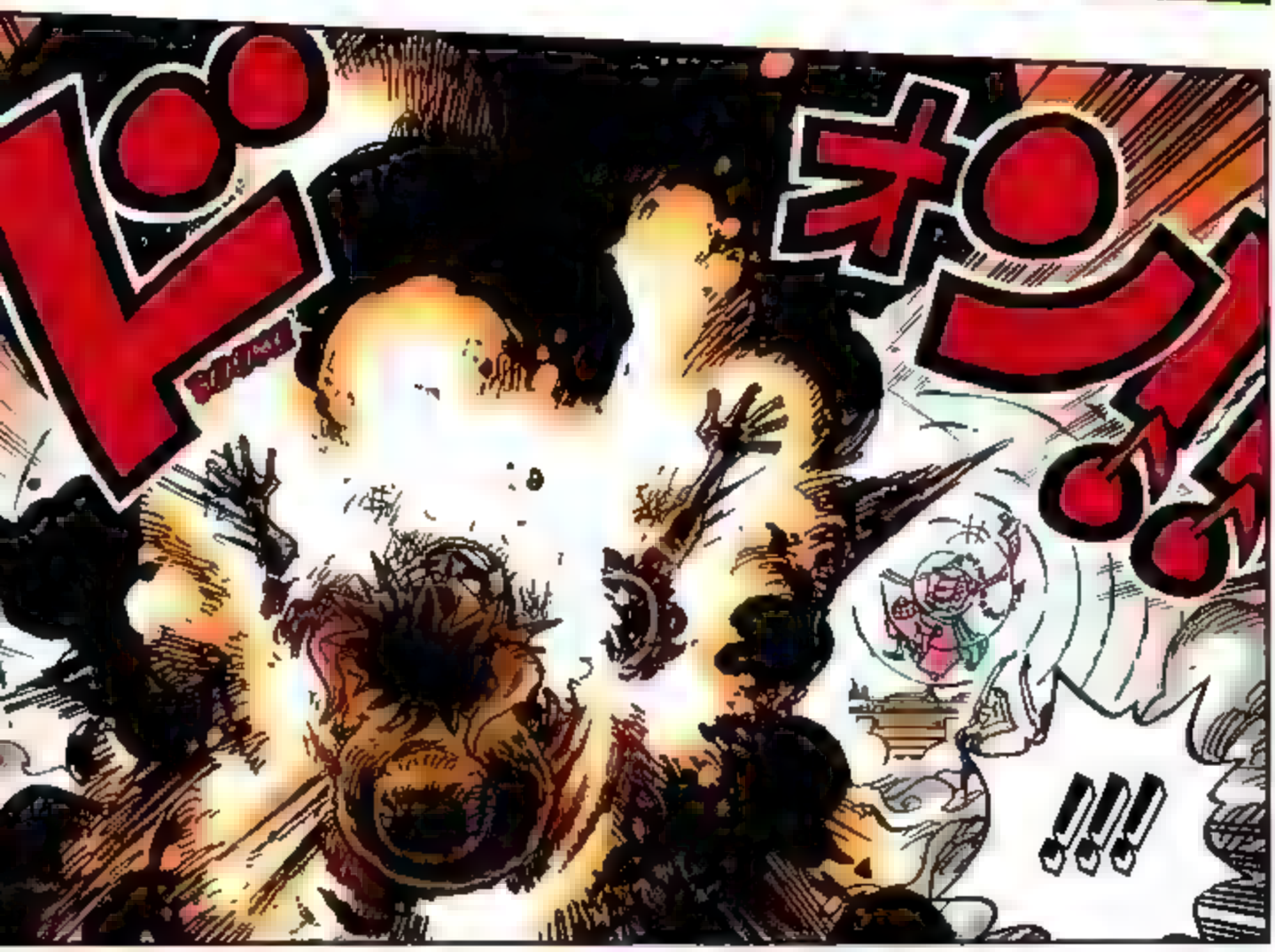

WHOA !!
ZORO !!
OOH !!!
SLASH!!!
SLICE!!!

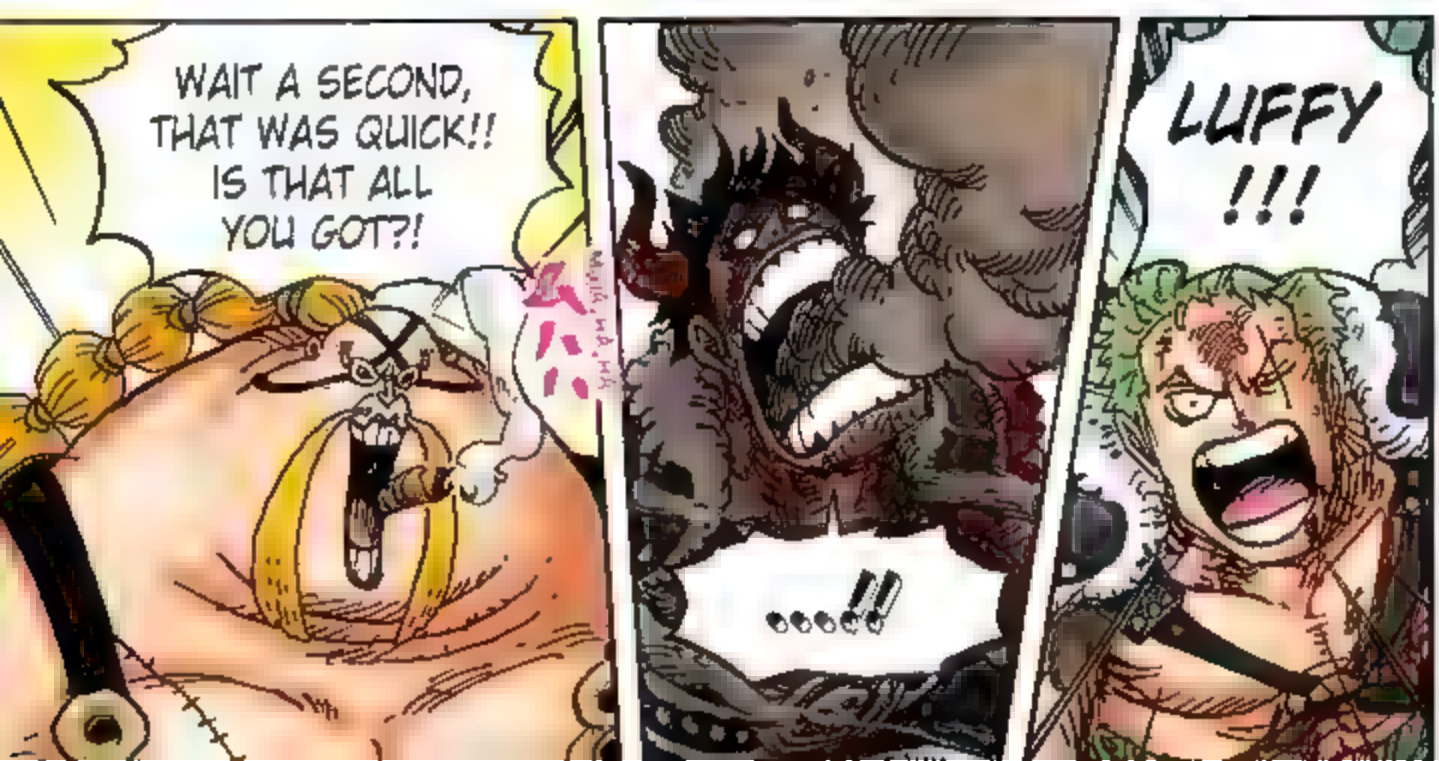

WHAT ARE THOSE POWERS HE HAS?!
HE DOESN'T HAVE A BLADE, AND I DIDN'T SEE THE TRAJECTORY OF HIS ATTACK AT ALL.
A SLASHING ATTACK?!
HUH...?!
...!!

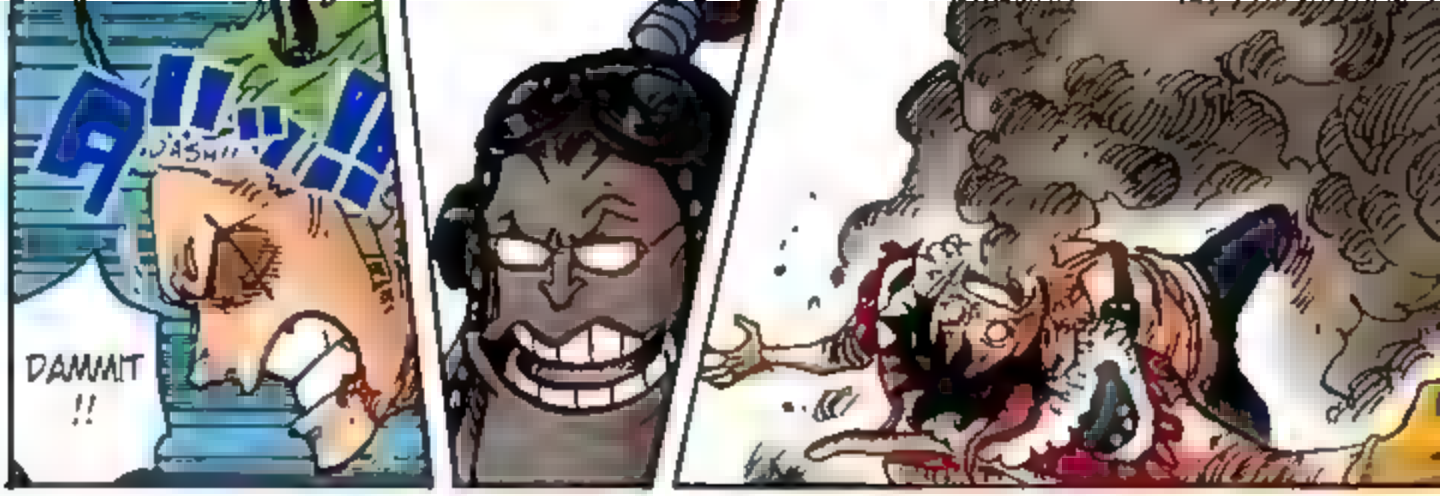
I KNOW!!
HERE COMES ANOTHER ONE!!
KING!!
KING!

MMM!♫ CHECK IT OUT!♪


BOOM
!!♪


ドオン
!!!


WAIT A SECOND, THAT WAS QUICK!! IS THAT ALL YOU GOT?!
...!!
LUFFY !!!


DAMMIT !!

AFTER THEM!!
GYA HA HA! HEY, THEY'RE RUNNIN' FOR IT!
NO CHOICE!! JUST HAVE TO GET AWAY!!!

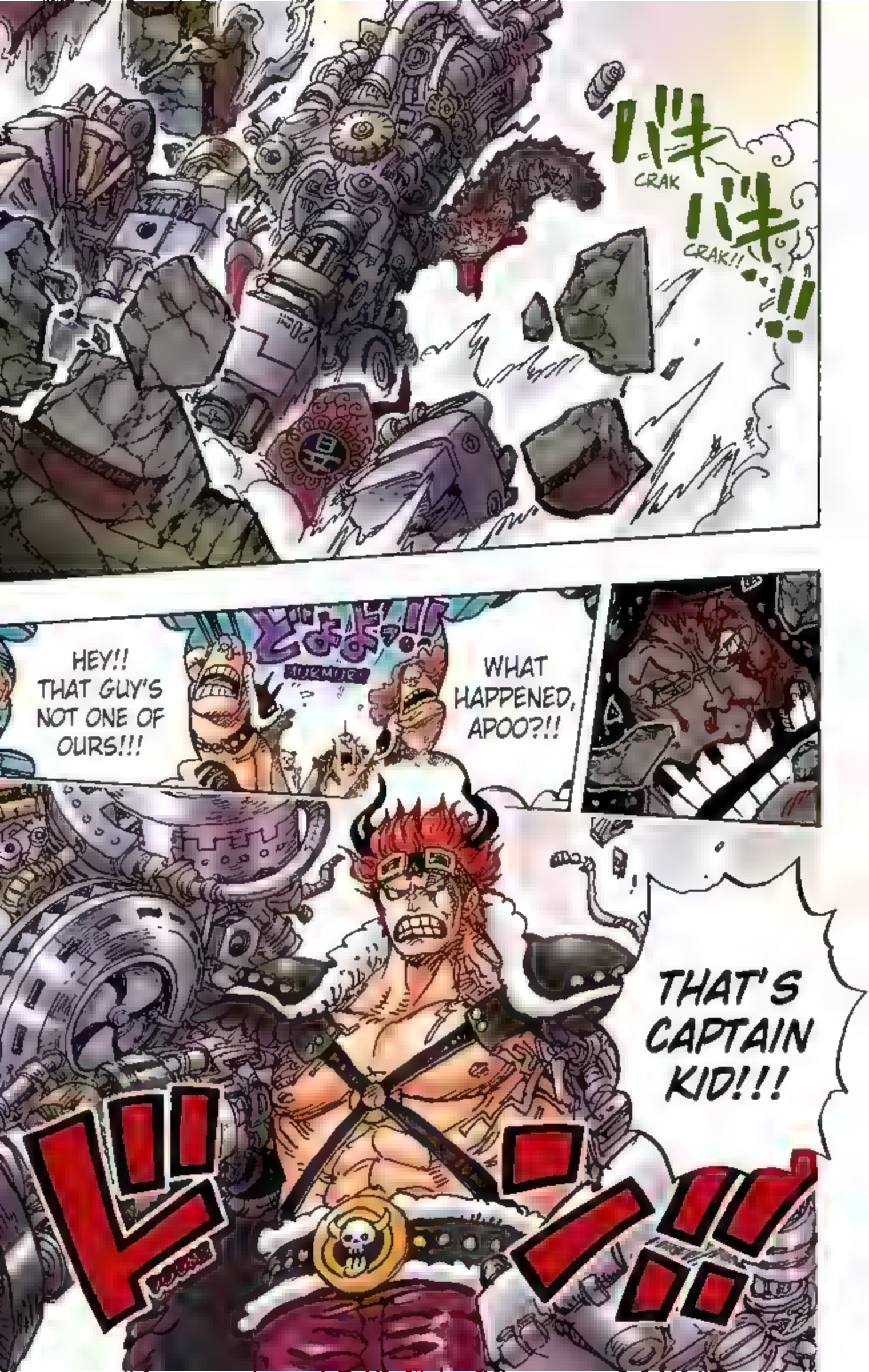
THEIR SKILL RUNS DEEP!!
IT'S NOT JUST THAT THEY OUTNUMBER US!!
...WE WON'T LAST TO ACTUALLY FIGHT KAIDO!!
IF WE TAKE TOO MUCH DAMAGE HERE...

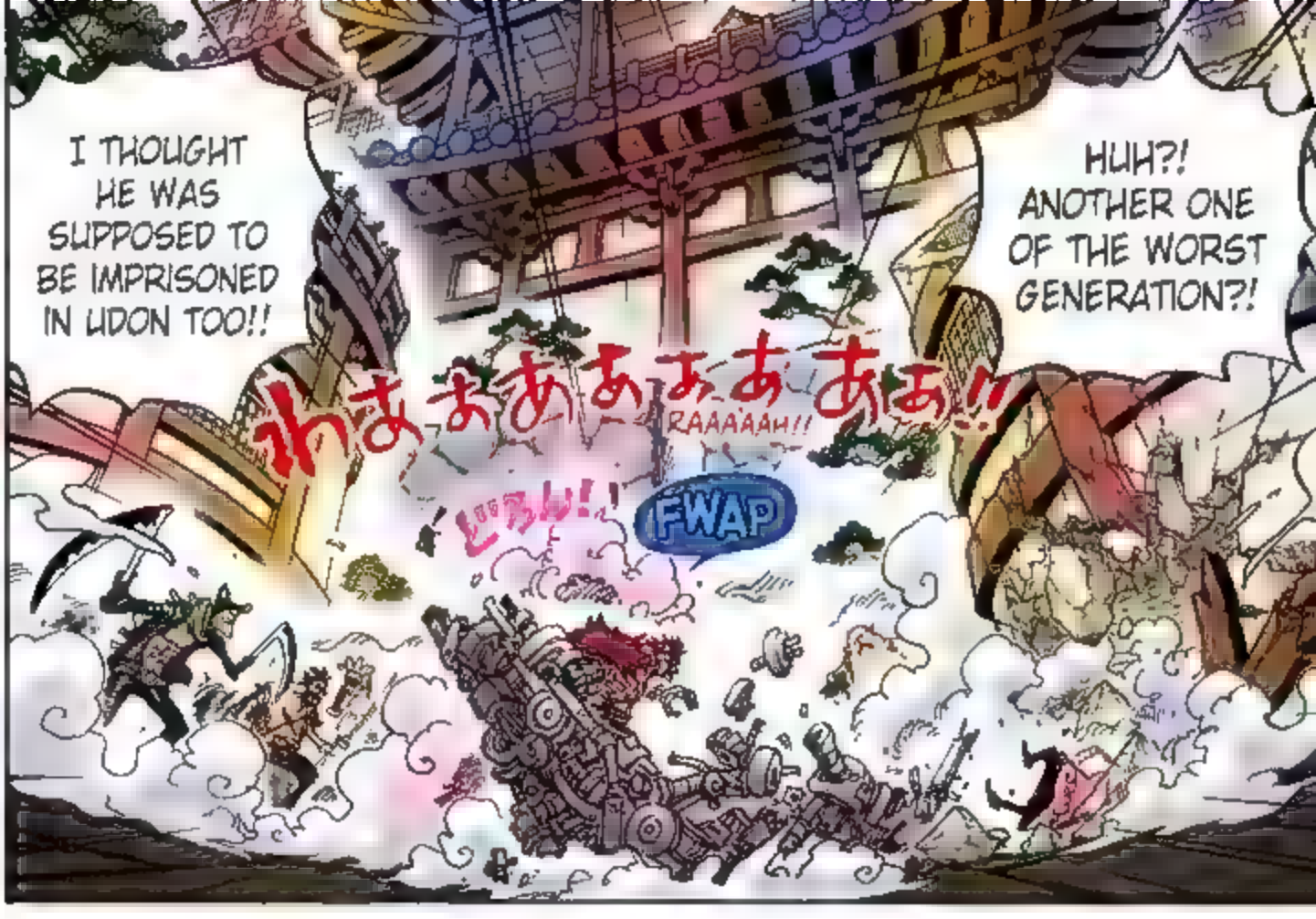
THWIP!!
KLANG!!
GROWRRR !!!
GRRRR ...!!
GRRR!!!
!!!
YIPE ...!!
SORRY! I'M FINE!!
OF COURSE YOU ARE!!
LET'S BREAK THROUGH 'EM!! ENOUGH DISGUISES!!
THEY'RE HARD TO MOVE IN!!
どろん!!
PWOOF!!

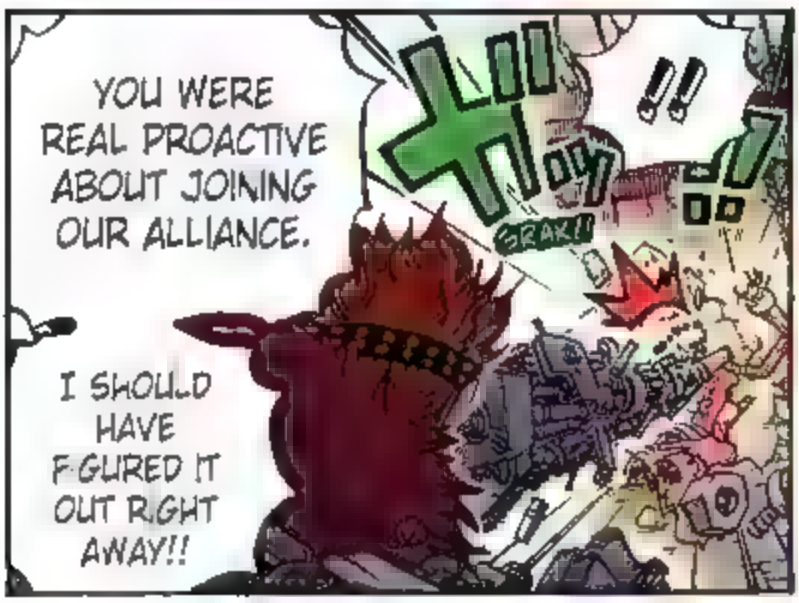
CHECK IT OUT!!
YOU'RE STILL IN MY FIRING RANGE!♪
ばんっ!!
BWAM!
APPA PA PA! ♪
LET'S SEE HOW YOU LIKE MY SUB-WOOFER... ♫
STRAW HAT!
RORONOA!
STOP IT, KID!! FWA FWA!!
AH!
HMM?
THEY'LL SPOT YOU TOO!!
ガシャン!!
CLANK!!
I DON'T CARE...
ガシャン!!
CLANK!!
DASH!!!
ダダッ!!!
THAT TRAITOR OVER THERE...
...IS HOW THIS ALL GOT STARTED !!!
EAT THIS, APOO!!!
GAH !!
KID ?!!
PUNK...
KCHING
ドオ
!!!
... GIBSON !!!

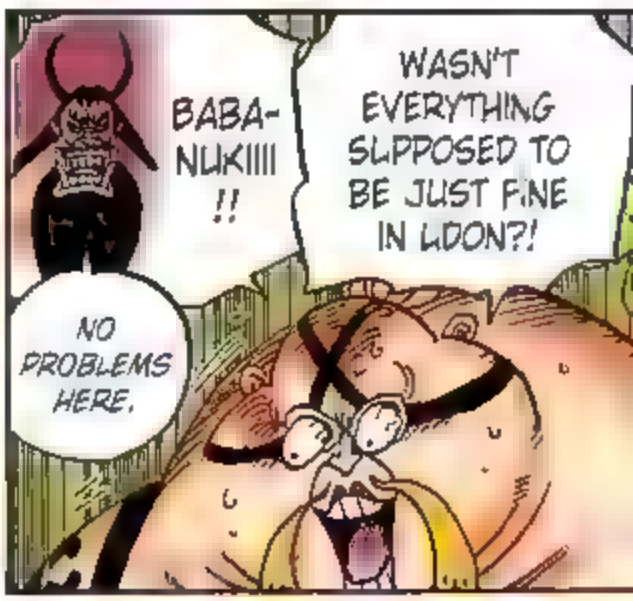
Chapter 981: JOINING THE FIGHT

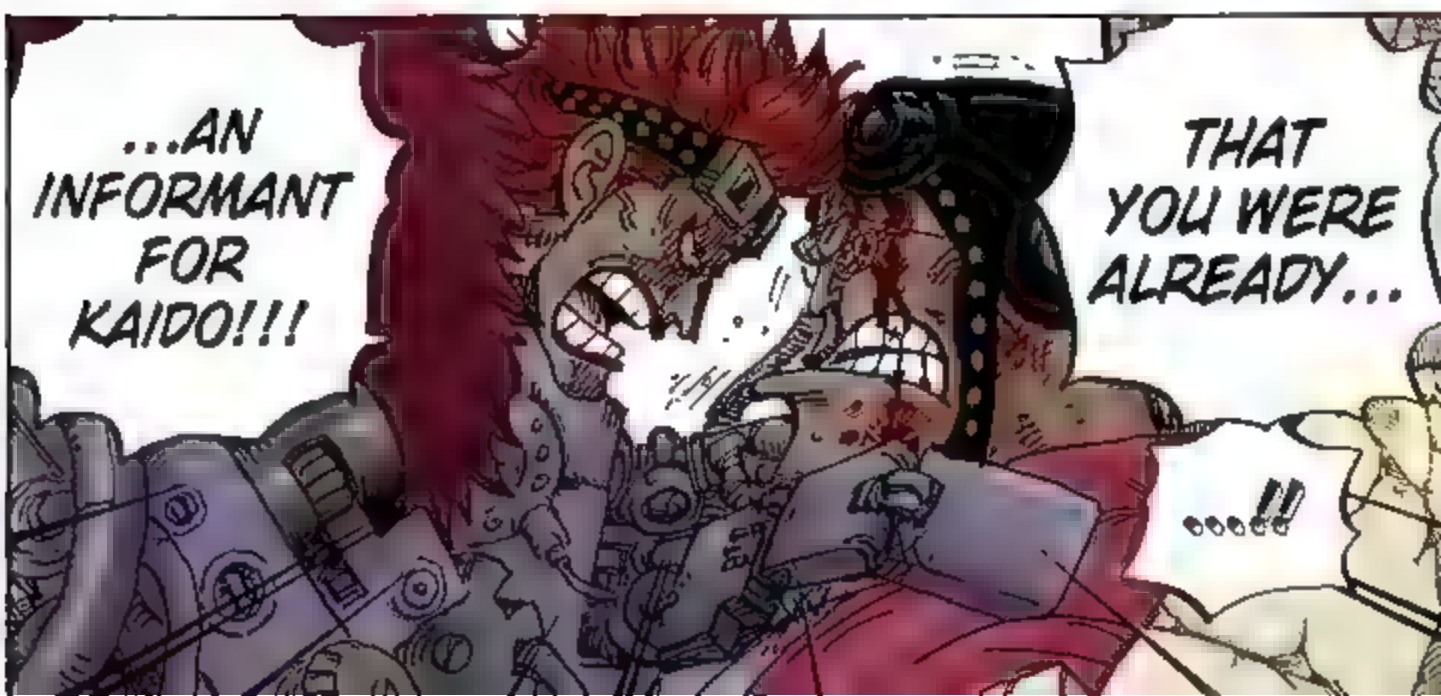
vol.97
ONE PIECE


バキ
CRAK
バキ
CRAK!!
!!
どよよ!!
HEY!! THAT GUY'S NOT ONE OF OURS!!!
WHAT HAPPENED, APOO?!!
THAT'S CAPTAIN KID!!!
ドン!!









HUH?! ANOTHER ONE OF THE WORST GENERATION?!

I THOUGHT HE WAS SUPPOSED TO BE IMPRISONED IN UDON TOO!!

わあああああああ!!

RAAAAAH!!

どろん!!

FWAP

WASN'T EVERYTHING SUPPOSED TO BE JUST FINE IN UDON?!

BABA-NUKIIII!!

NO PROBLEMS HERE.

!!

YOU WERE REAL PROACTIVE ABOUT JOINING OUR ALLIANCE.

GRAK!!

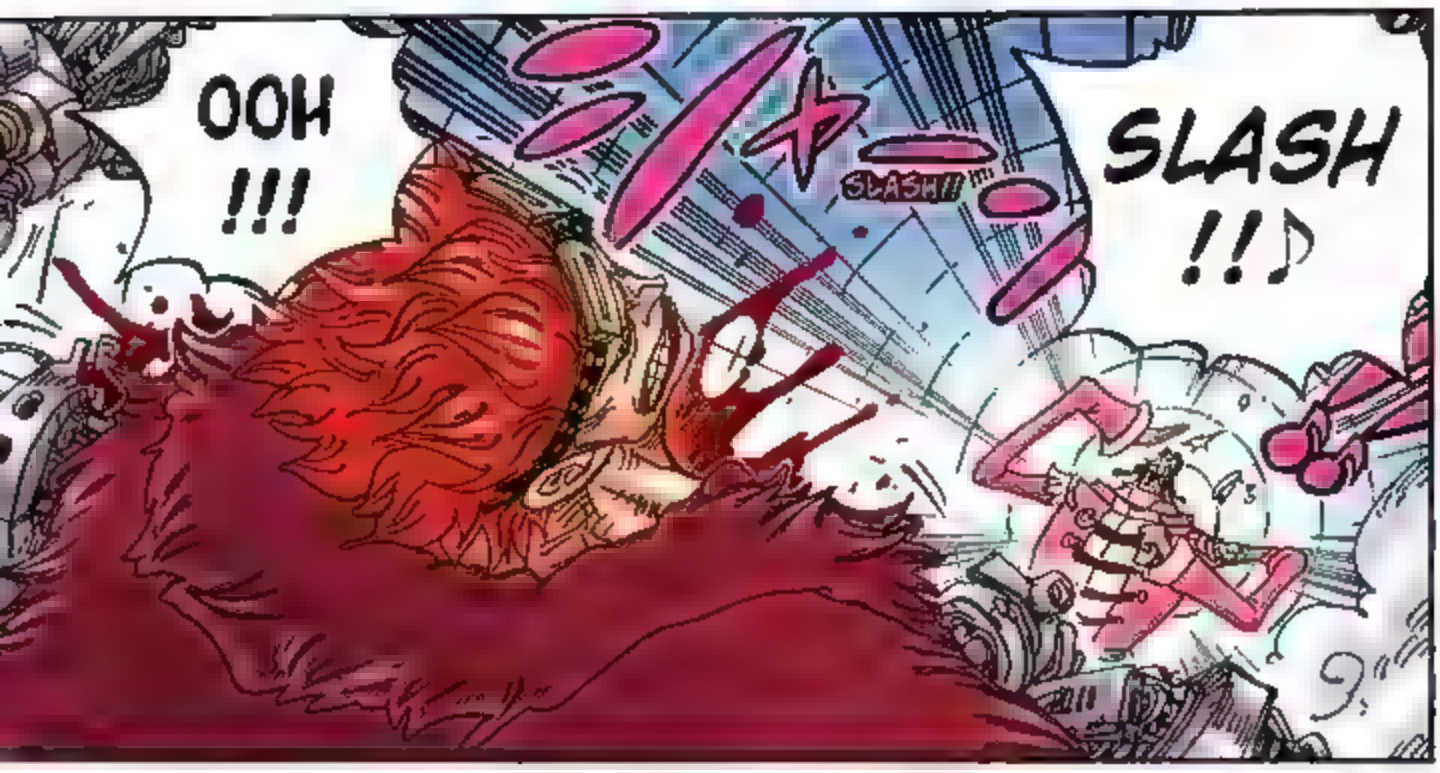
I SHOULD HAVE FIGURED IT OUT RIGHT AWAY!!

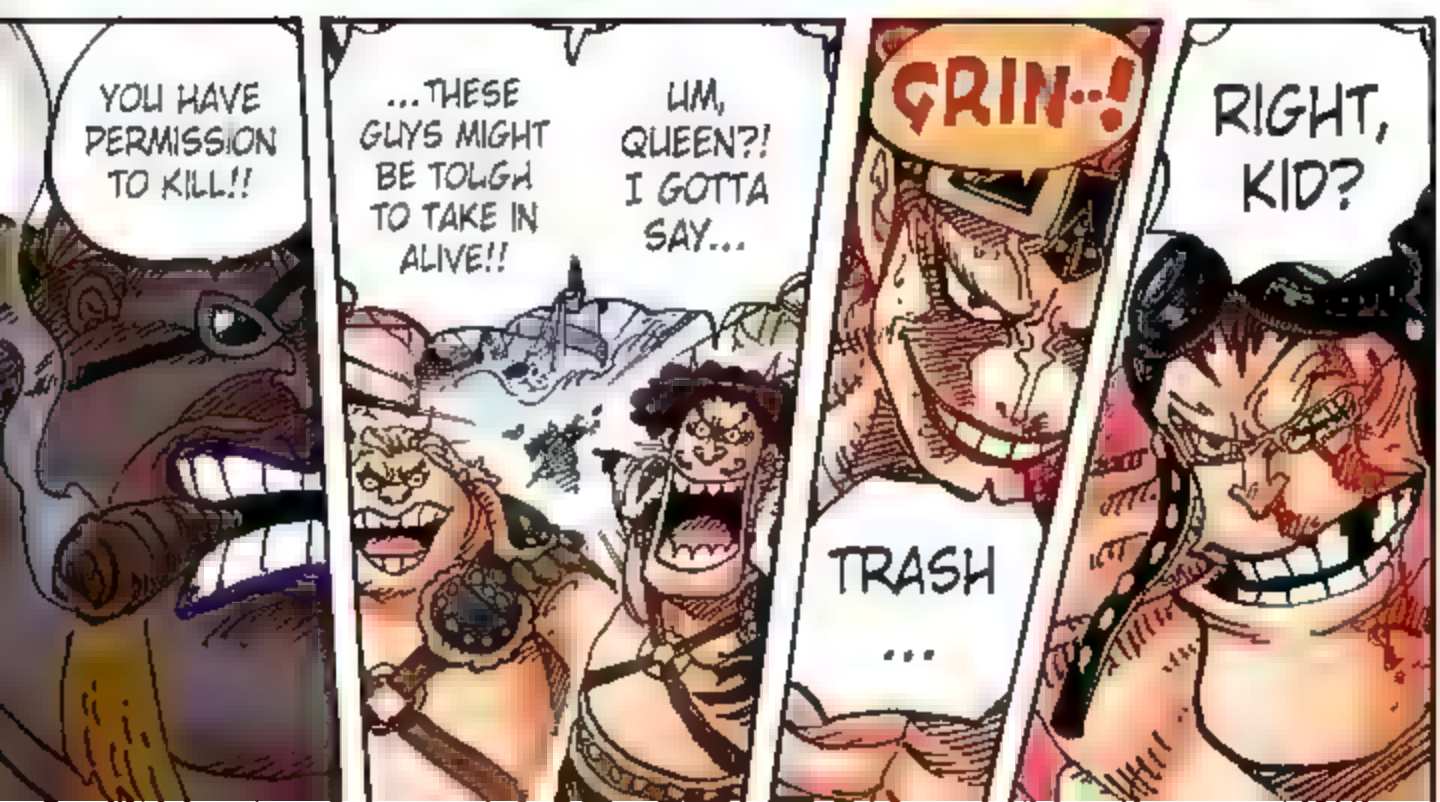
THAT YOU WERE ALREADY...

...!!

...AN INFORMANT FOR KAIDO!!!

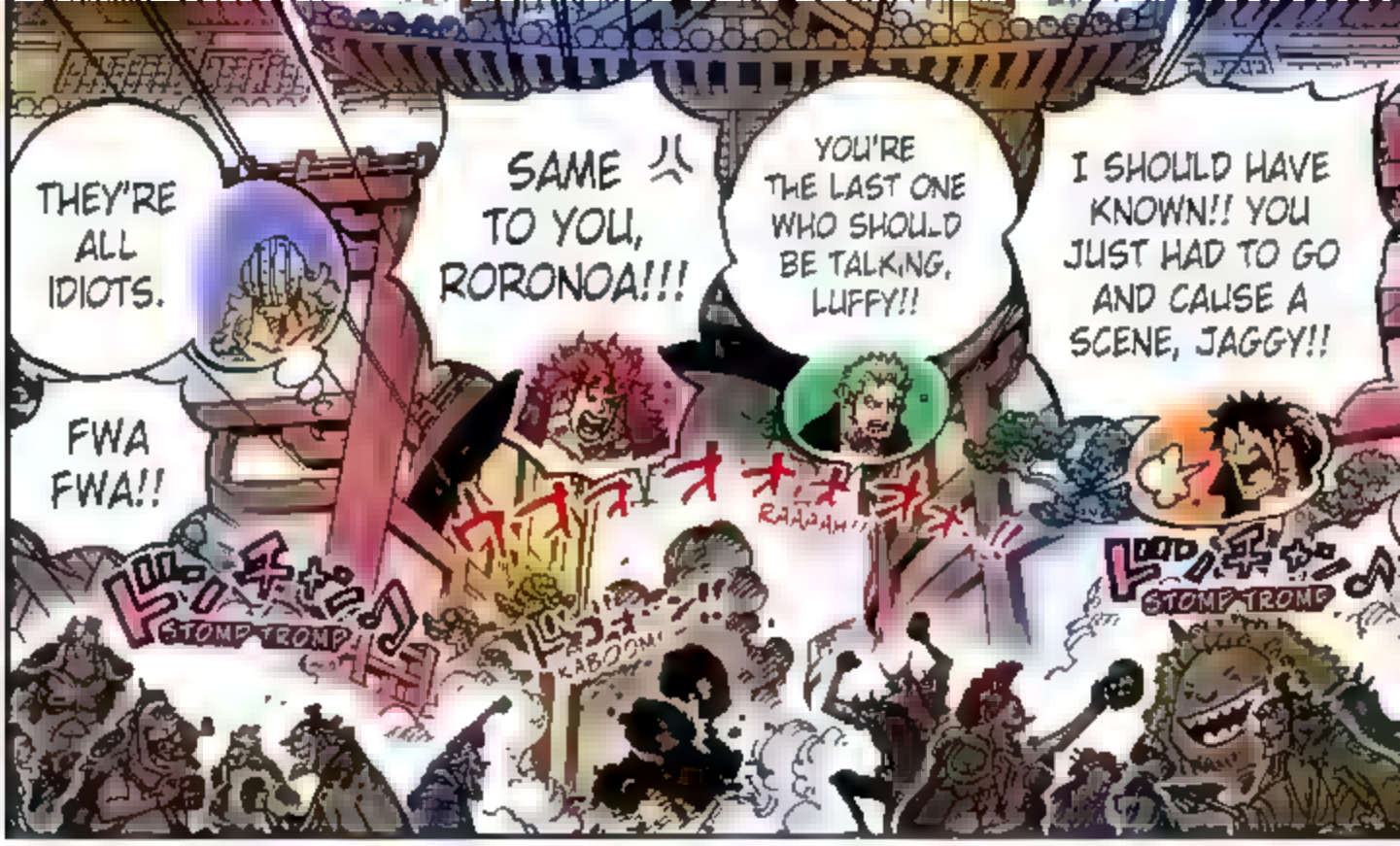
...IS EVER GONNA HAVE A HAPPY ENDING?!!
WHAT KIND OF ALLIANCE BETWEEN PIRATES...
APPA PA PA! I THOUGHT YOU WERE ALREADY DEAD!!
...WOULD TIP THE SCALES TO THE POINT OF CRUSHING ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS?
DID YOU REALLY THINK THAT US TEAMING UP...
WAKE UP TO THE REAL WORLD!!!


OOH !!!
SLASH!!
SLASH !!♪


YOU HAVE PERMISSION TO KILL!!
...THESE GUYS MIGHT BE TOUGH TO TAKE IN ALIVE!!
UM, QUEEN?! I GOTTA SAY...
GRIN..!
TRASH ...
RIGHT, KID?

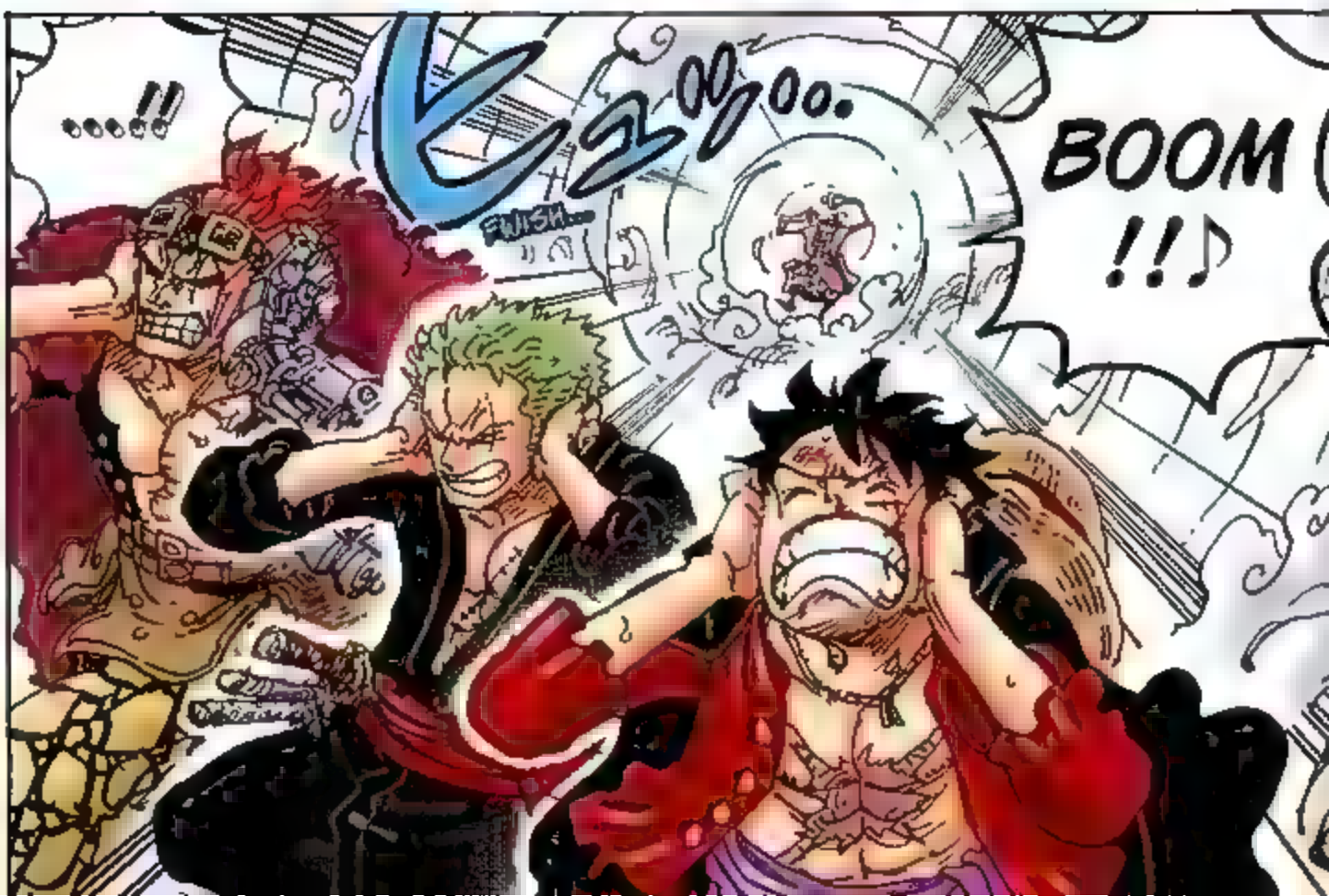
HEY, YOU STAY OUTTA THIS! YOU'RE NOT GOOD ENOUGH TO BE A TOBI ROPPO, EVEN IF YOU KILL 'EM!!
?!
LOOK! KILLER'S HERE TOO!!
LET'S GET OUTTA HERE, KID!!
!!
RAAAAH
WOO-HOO!!!
AAAH! HEY, STOP IT!!
!!!
!!!

TWO MEN DOWN ALREADY!!
SOMEBODY STOP HIM!!
CAN THEY NOT CONTROL THAT GUY?!
IS HE A GIANT?! HE LOOKS EVEN BIGGER!!
KNOCK IT OFF, HACCHA!!
NUMBERS HACCHA
I'VE GOT YOU, KID!!!
BWING!!
!
BOOM!!
!!!
LET'S RUN TO THE CASTLE, JAGGY!!
!!

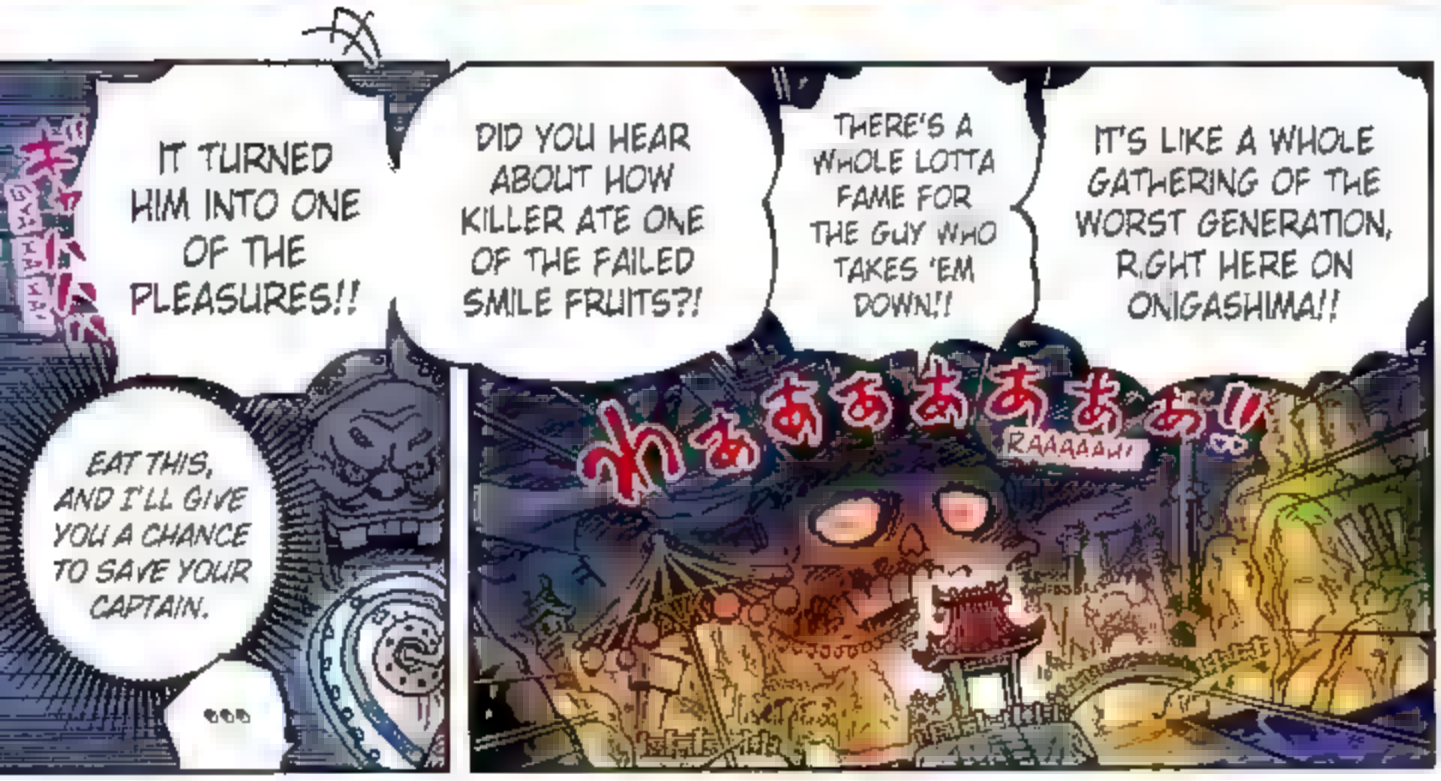

THEY'RE ALL IDIOTS.
FWA FWA!!
SAME TO YOU, RORONOA!!!
YOU'RE THE LAST ONE WHO SHOULD BE TALKING, LUFFY!!
I SHOULD HAVE KNOWN!! YOU JUST HAD TO GO AND CAUSE A SCENE, JAGGY!!
STOMP TROMP
KABOOM!
STOMP TROMP

?!
COVER YOUR EARS!!
RAHH
IGYAA

DAH!
!!
CHECK IT OUT!!


...!!
SWISH...
BOOM !!♪

!!!
WHUZ-ZAT?
IF YOU HEAR IT, THERE'S NO AVOIDING IT!! WATCH OUT FOR SNEAK ATTACKS!!
APOO'S ATTACKS CARRY ANYWHERE IN HEARING RANGE!!
TSK!!


IT TURNED HIM INTO ONE OF THE PLEASURES!!
DID YOU HEAR ABOUT HOW KILLER ATE ONE OF THE FAILED SMILE FRUITS?!
THERE'S A WHOLE LOTTA FAME FOR THE GUY WHO TAKES 'EM DOWN!!
IT'S LIKE A WHOLE GATHERING OF THE WORST GENERATION, RIGHT HERE ON ONIGASHIMA!!
EAT THIS, AND I'LL GIVE YOU A CHANCE TO SAVE YOUR CAPTAIN.
...
RAAAAAH!

SO THEY ESCAPED FROM UDON...
...
KABOOM
STOP CAUSING A SCENE!!
STOP IT, KID!!
AIEEE!!
WHAT'S SO FUNNY?!!

WILL YOU GIVE CHASE? THERE'S GLORY TO BE HAD.

FORGET THEM. JUST A FEW RATS.

FOCUS ON FINDING YAMATO AND REPORTING IN.

WE'LL DO MUCH BETTER BY FINDING HIM.

DON'T LET SASAKI BEAT US.

YES SIR!!

I'VE HEARD ENOUGH OUTTA QUEEN...

GRRRG

HE WANTS TO KILL SOMEONE?

GRRRG

WELL, SO DO I...

MAAAAMA MA MA MA... I'VE GOTTEN IN TOUCH.

SOUNDS LIKE THE SHIP IS FINE.

THEY'LL BE ARRIVING SOON!!

THAT'S STRANGE. THERE ARE NO SIGNS OF SHIPS AT THE MAIN PORT, BIG MOM.

PORT...? WHAT DO YOU MEAN, PORT?

HUH?

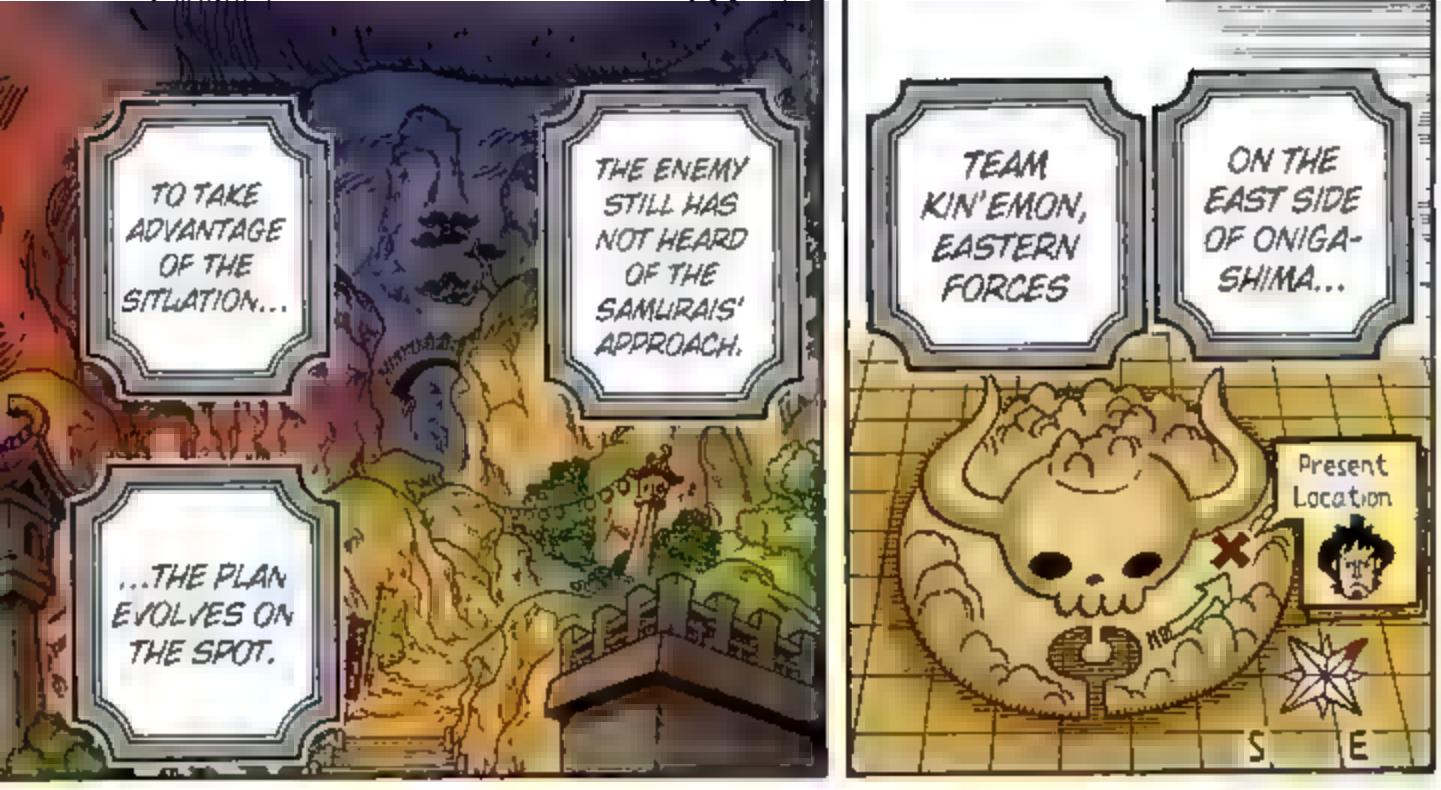
STOMP TROMP

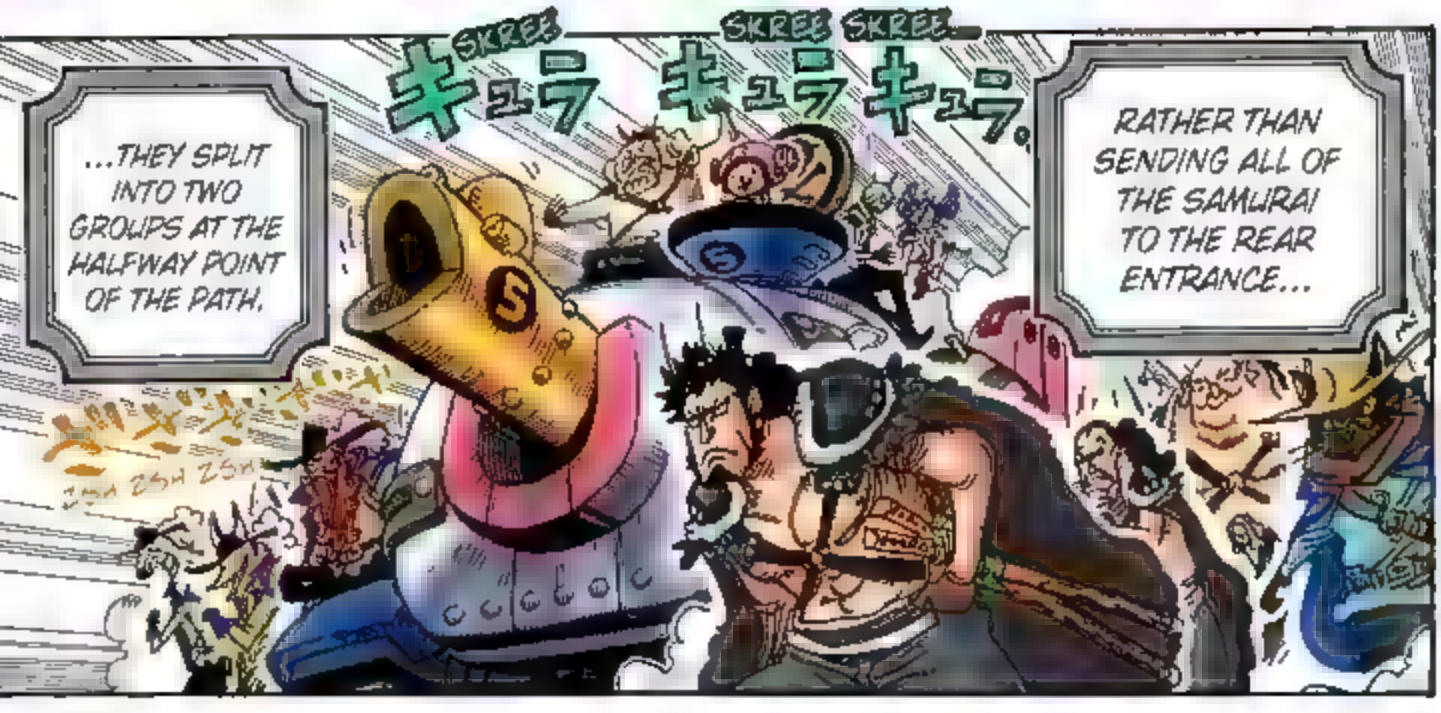
STOMP TROMP

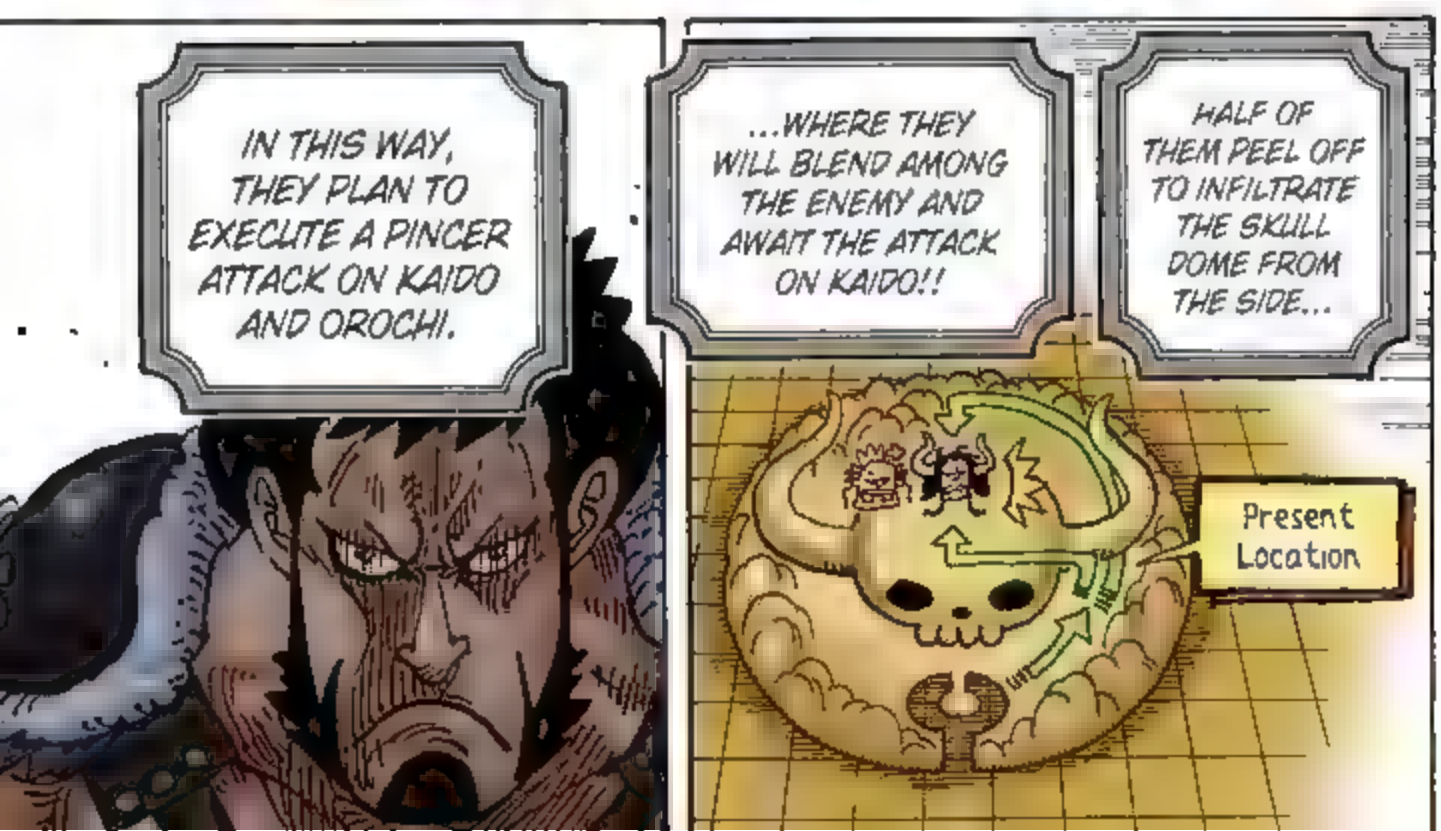
WA HA HA HA!

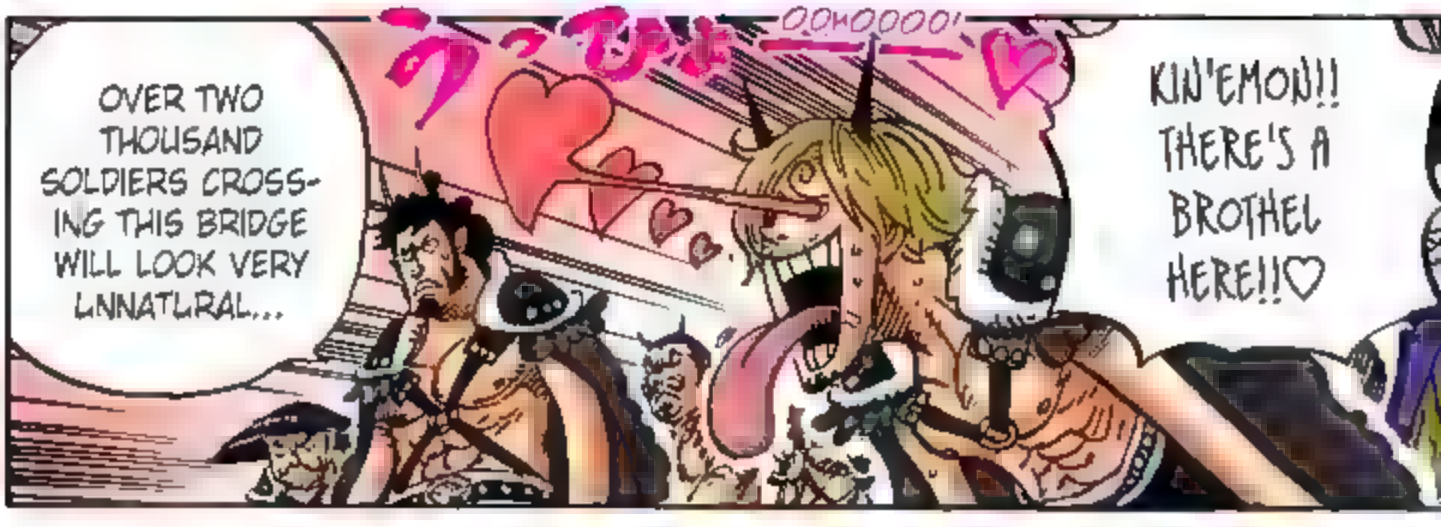
STOMP TROMP

STOMP TROMP

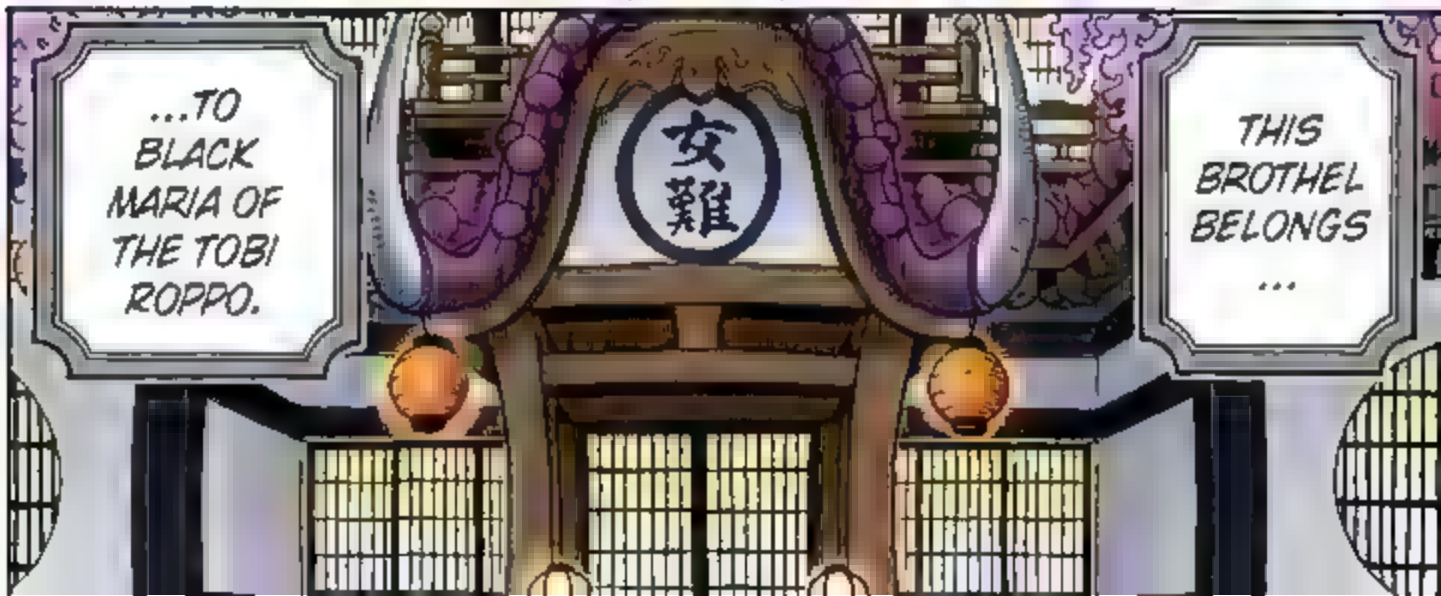

TO TAKE ADVANTAGE OF THE SITUATION...
THE ENEMY STILL HAS NOT HEARD OF THE SAMURAIS' APPROACH.
...THE PLAN EVOLVES ON THE SPOT.
TEAM KIN'EMON, EASTERN FORCES
ON THE EAST SIDE OF ONIGA-SHIMA...
Present Location
S
E


SKREE
キュラ
SKREE
キュラキュラ
SKREE
...THEY SPLIT INTO TWO GROUPS AT THE HALFWAY POINT OF THE PATH.
RATHER THAN SENDING ALL OF THE SAMURAI TO THE REAR ENTRANCE...


IN THIS WAY, THEY PLAN TO EXECUTE A PINCER ATTACK ON KAIDO AND OROCHI.
...WHERE THEY WILL BLEND AMONG THE ENEMY AND AWAIT THE ATTACK ON KAIDO!!
HALF OF THEM PEEL OFF TO INFILTRATE THE SKULL DOME FROM THE SIDE...
Present Location

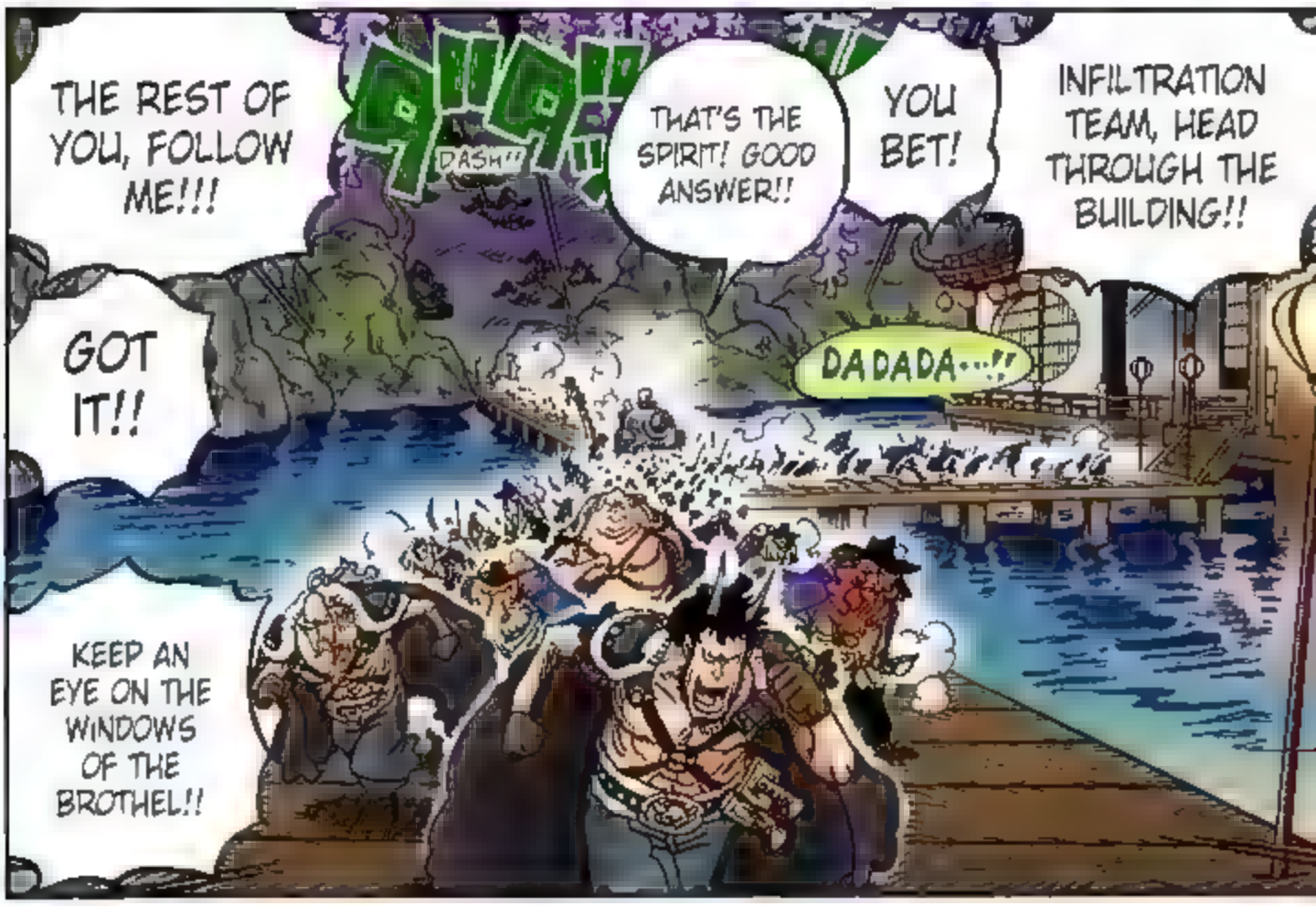


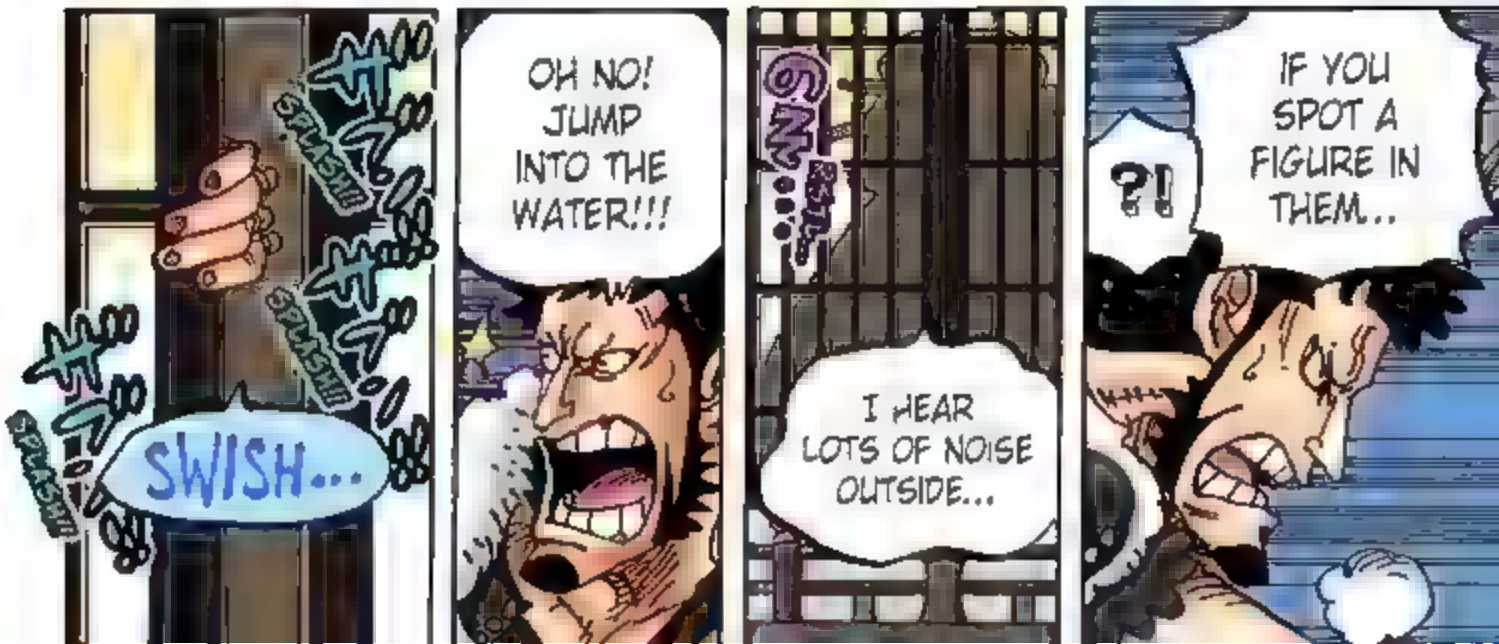
*WOMAN TROUBLE

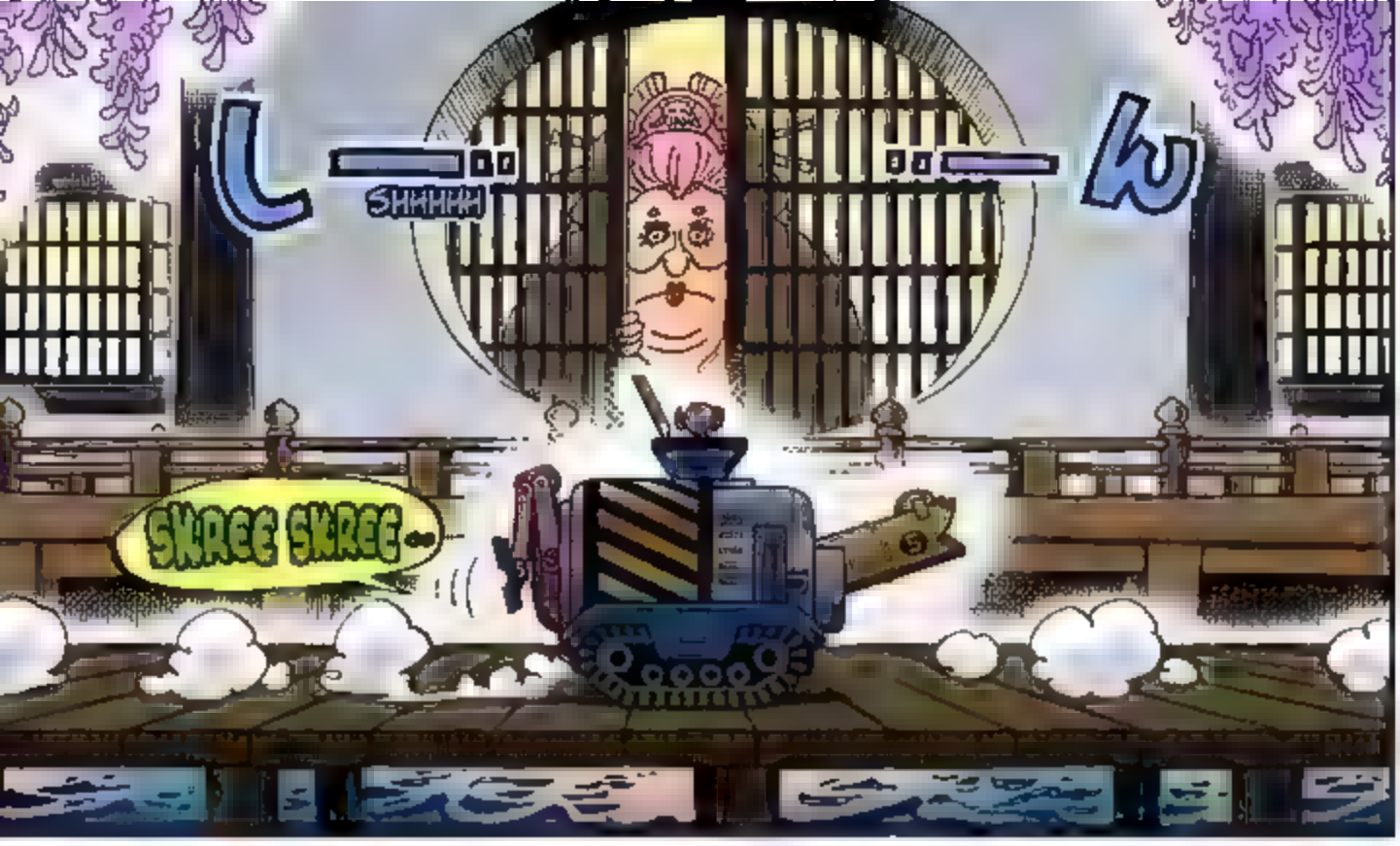


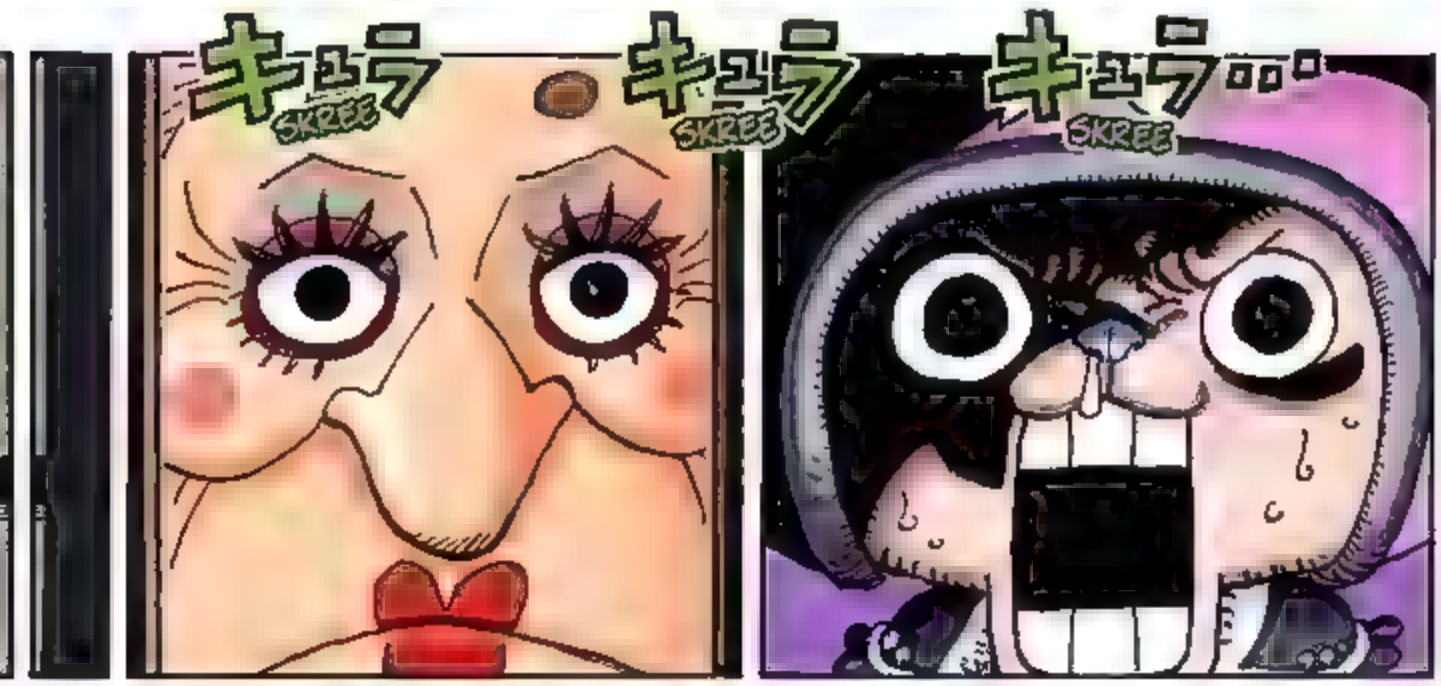
IT'S LIKE HE'S BEING SUCKED RIGHT INTO THE ENTRANCE!!!
SIR SANJI!!
ZOOOP
WE'LL GO AND INFILTRATE THE BUILDING TOO, KIN'EMON.
WE'LL MAKE UP A TEAM TO SEARCH FOR LORD MOMONOSUKE!!
!!
I WILL FIND A WAY TO ESCAPE ON MY OWN!!
...!!
YOU'RE WORRIED SICK ABOUT HIM, AREN'T YOU?! LET US HANDLE IT!!
YOU CAN FOCUS ON THE FIGHT, KIN'EMON!!
I AM GRATEFUL TO YOU... TO BE HONEST, MY MIND HAS SCARCELY BEEN PRESENT.
PLEASE DO IT!!
LOOK, SOMEONE'S COMING OUT OF THE BROTHEL!!
SWISH...
?!

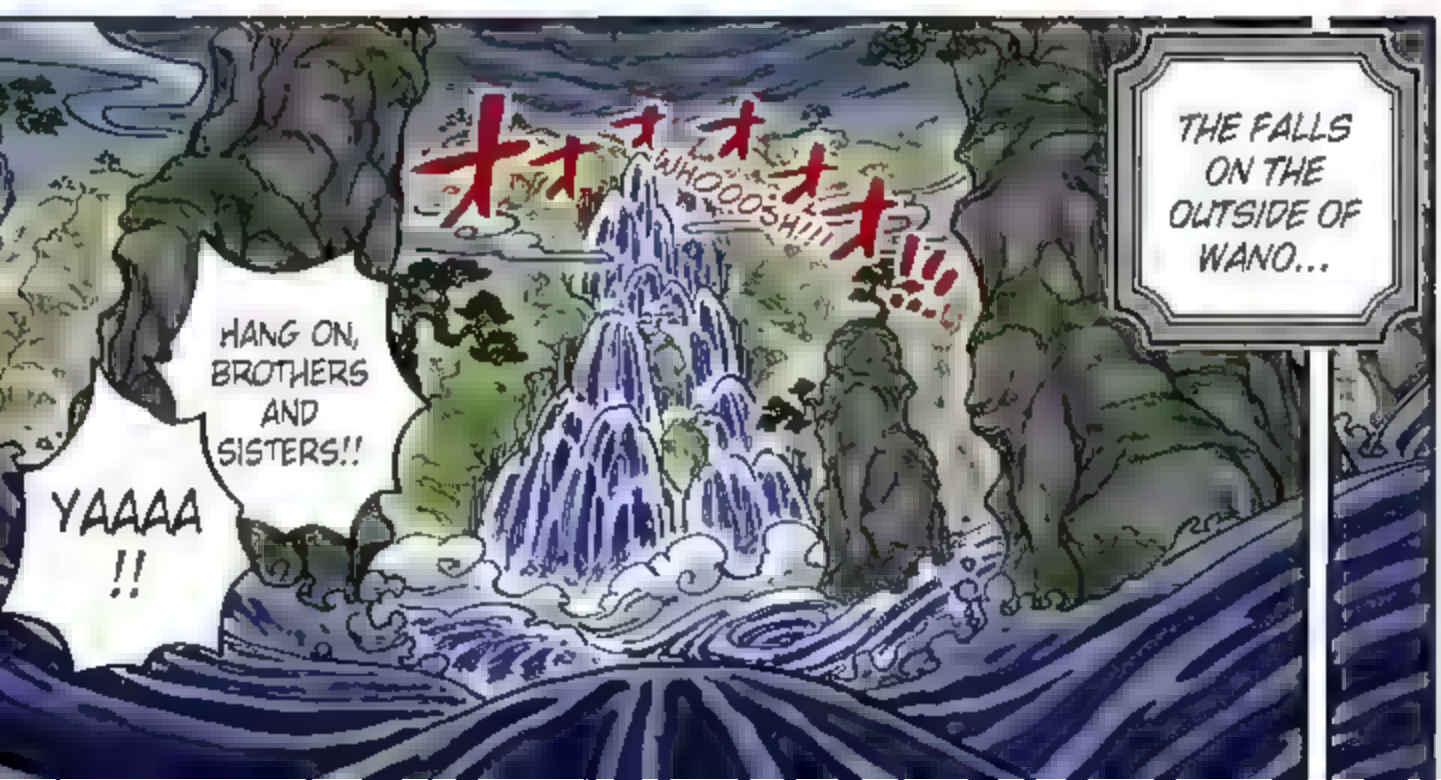
AFTER THE DISTURBANCE WITH LUFFY AT THE PARTY, THE BROTHEL WAS BASICALLY EMPTY.
IF THERE ARE NO WOMEN IN THE BROTHEL, THERE CERTAINLY WON'T BE ANY MEN!!
WE CAN CROSS THE BRIDGE!
I DON'T THINK HE SAW ANY WOMEN IN THERE!!
IT'S SIR SANJI!!
GLOOOM

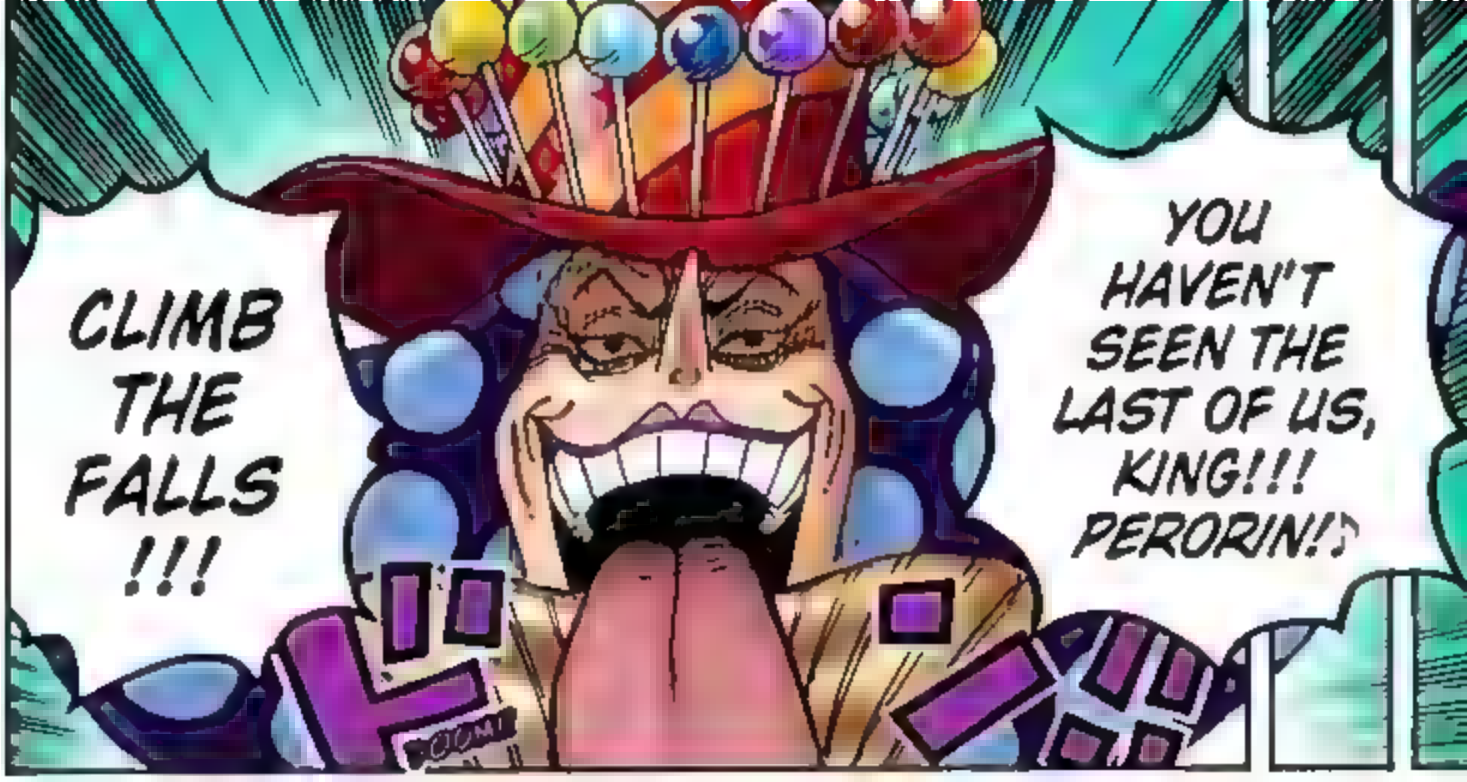

THE REST OF YOU, FOLLOW ME!!!
DASH!!
THAT'S THE SPIRIT! GOOD ANSWER!!
YOU BET!
INFILTRATION TEAM, HEAD THROUGH THE BUILDING!!
GOT IT!!
DADADA...!!
KEEP AN EYE ON THE WINDOWS OF THE BROTHEL!!


SPLASH!!
SPLASH!!
SPLASH!!
SWISH...
OH NO! JUMP INTO THE WATER!!!
SNIFF
I HEAR LOTS OF NOISE OUTSIDE...
?!
IF YOU SPOT A FIGURE IN THEM..

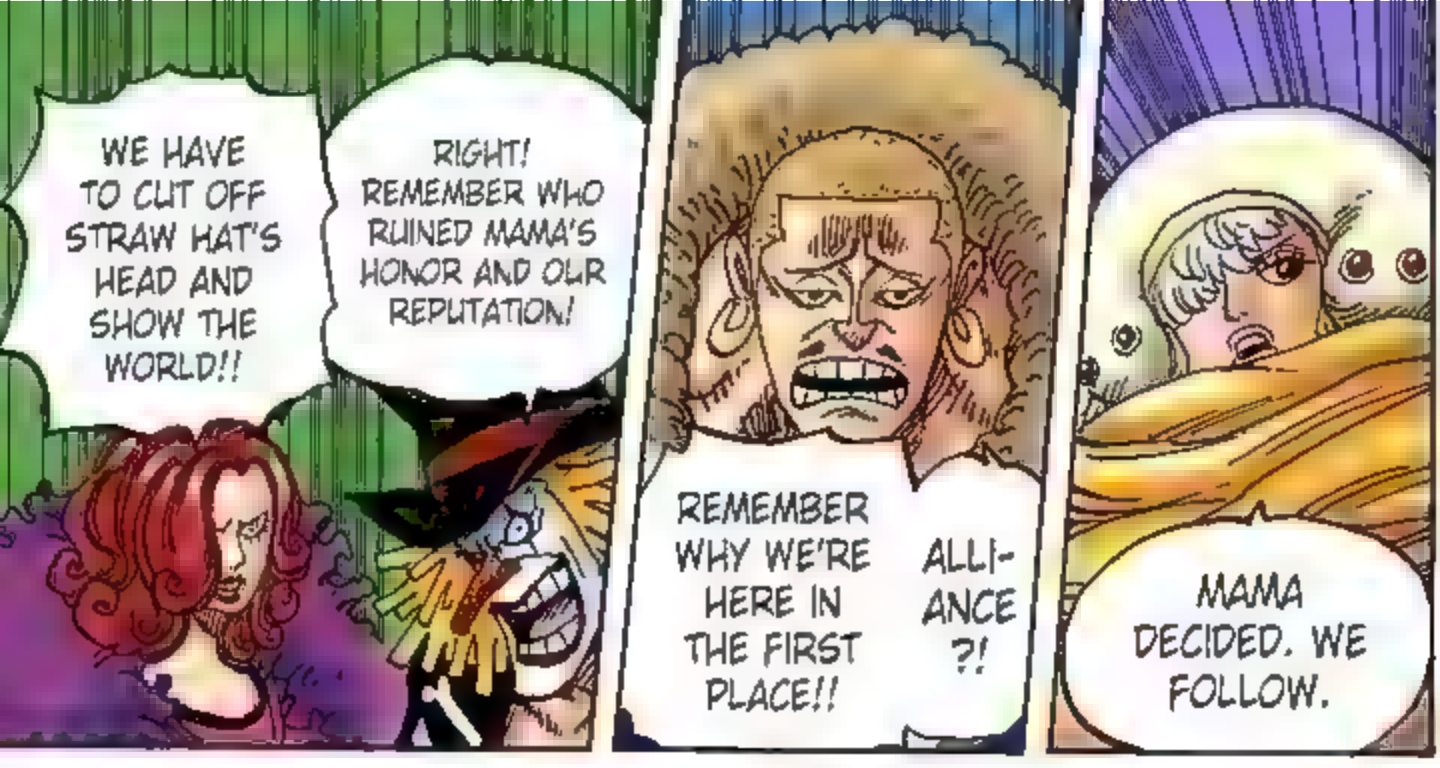

SHHHHH
SKREE SKREE

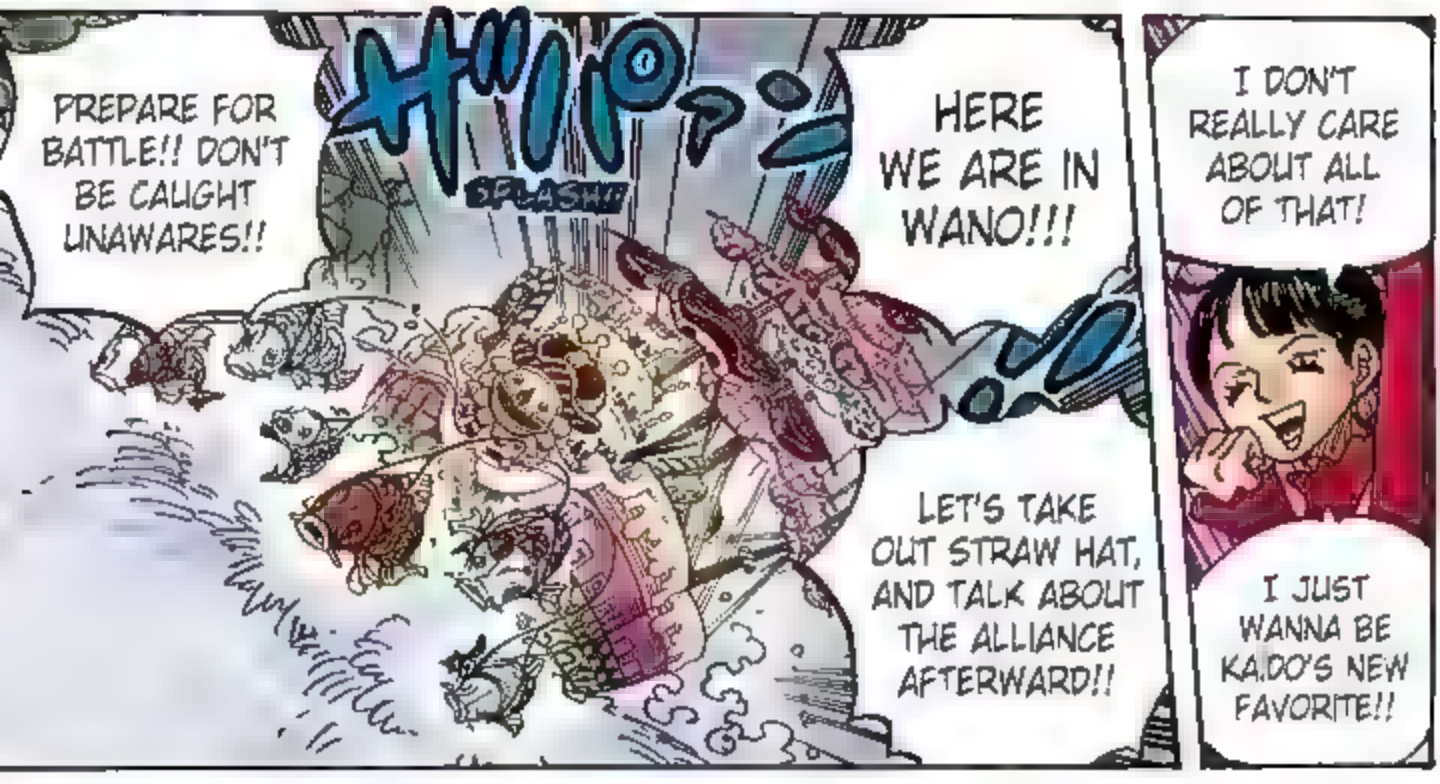

キュラ
SKREE
キュラ
SKREE
キュラ...
SKREE

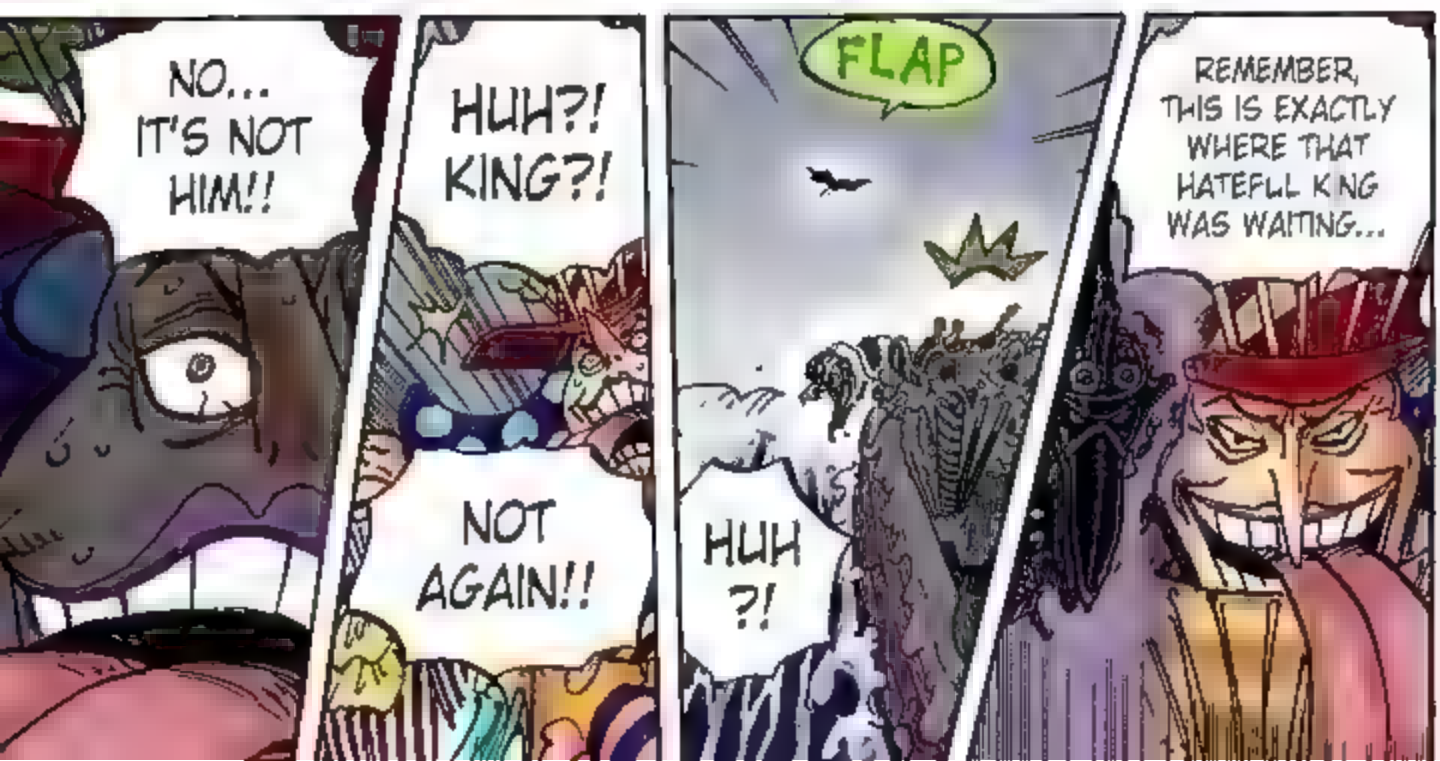

オオオオオオ!!!
WHOOOSH!!!
THE FALLS ON THE OUTSIDE OF WANO...
HANG ON, BROTHERS AND SISTERS!!
YAAAA !!


CLIMB THE FALLS !!!
YOU HAVEN'T SEEN THE LAST OF US, KING!!! PERORIN!♪
DOOM!!

SAME THING WITH THIS ALLIANCE WITH THE BEASTS PIRATES!!
IT'S COMPLETELY IRRATIONAL!
WHAT IS MAMA THINKING ?!
WHY IS THERE NO OTHER WAY INTO THIS COUNTRY?!
IT'S ABSOLUTELY CRAZY!!!
YOOO!
POM
POM!!


WE HAVE TO CUT OFF STRAW HAT'S HEAD AND SHOW THE WORLD!!
RIGHT! REMEMBER WHO RUINED MAMA'S HONOR AND OUR REPUTATION!
REMEMBER WHY WE'RE HERE IN THE FIRST PLACE!!
ALLI-ANCE ?!
MAMA DECIDED. WE FOLLOW.


PREPARE FOR BATTLE!! DON'T BE CAUGHT UNAWARES!!
ザパーン
SPLASH!!
HERE WE ARE IN WANO!!!
LET'S TAKE OUT STRAW HAT, AND TALK ABOUT THE ALLIANCE AFTERWARD!!
I DON'T REALLY CARE ABOUT ALL OF THAT!
I JUST WANNA BE KA.DO'S NEW FAVORITE!!

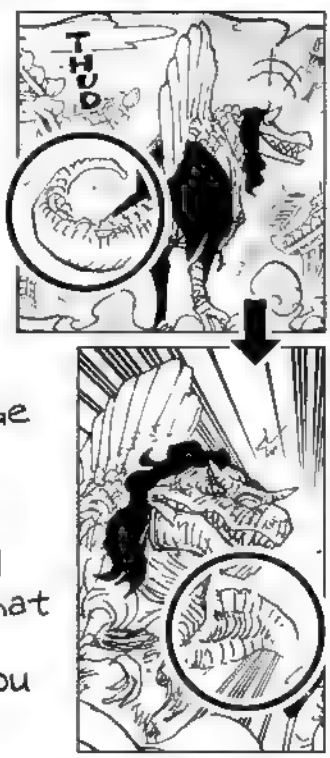

NO... IT'S NOT HIM!!
HUH?! KING?!
NOT AGAIN!!
FLAP
HUH ?!
REMEMBER, THIS IS EXACTLY WHERE THAT HATEFUL KING WAS WAITING...

OH?
SO THE STORY ABOUT THE BIG MOM PIRATES' ALLIANCE...
MARCO ?!!
...WAS TRUE AFTER ALL?
DOOM!!
FORMER WHITEBEARD PIRATES LEADER OF THE 1ST DIVISION
MARCO THE PHOENIX
WELL, LET'S KNOCK YOU OUT OF THE PICTURE!!
PHOENIX ...
... BRAND !!!
DOOM!!!
?!!
ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!!
NOT AGAIN !!
WHY IS MARCO HEEEE
FWAP...
THE NEXT TIME YOU SHOW UP...
...THE TIMES MAY HAVE MOVED ON...
...A BIT MORE THAN BEFORE.
HMM?
ZZZSH...!!
WHAT WAS THAT?
BIG OL' SHIP FALL-ING OVER THERE.
LOOK UPWARD. IT WAS MARCO'S WORK.
HAVEN'T SEEN IT SINCE THAT WAR.

(Patrick, Osaka)

Q: Oda Sensei!! In May of 2020, they discovered that Spinosaurus actually swam in the ocean!! Since you're so busy, I just thought I'd drop you a line to let you know. ♡
Hey, wait!!!! You already fixed his tail in chapter 983!!!! Geez, man! When do you find the time to watch the news?!!

--Yuchabin



A: Oh, you noticed? That's right, between Page One's first and second appearance, they discovered a fossil of the Spinosaurus that filled in what had only been a guess before. Now it has a different skeletal structure!! I freaked out at first, but then I thought that if I changed it real smooth and sneaky-like, nobody would notice. I should have figured you would, LOL. Paleontology evolves by the day.

Q: As a matter of fact, the next person to join the Straw Hat Crew will be me.

--Momo Daifuku

A: Really?!! Wow, such confidence!! But you're only twelve...

Q: As content restrictions get tighter around the world these days, it makes me so happy that we've got a segment here that is completely free of any of that. Speaking of which, can I smell Onami's used bath towel? I'm worried that her kunoichi outfit might be cut a little too short.

--Sanadacchi

A: Sanada!!! Hey! Security! Why did you let this guy in here?! I told you to send him away, didn't I?! We have proper restrictions here!! And perverted statements are against the rules!! I want a squeaky-clean image for this segment!! Get lost, Sanada!!

Chapter 982:
SCOUNDREL MEETS SCOUNDREL

HEY! BLACK MARIA!!

WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR MISSION?!

OH, WHAT'S THE HARM, SUPREME COMMANDER? ♡

THEY CAN HANDLE THE SEARCH JUST FINE WITHOUT ME.

I'D RATHER BE HERE. ♡

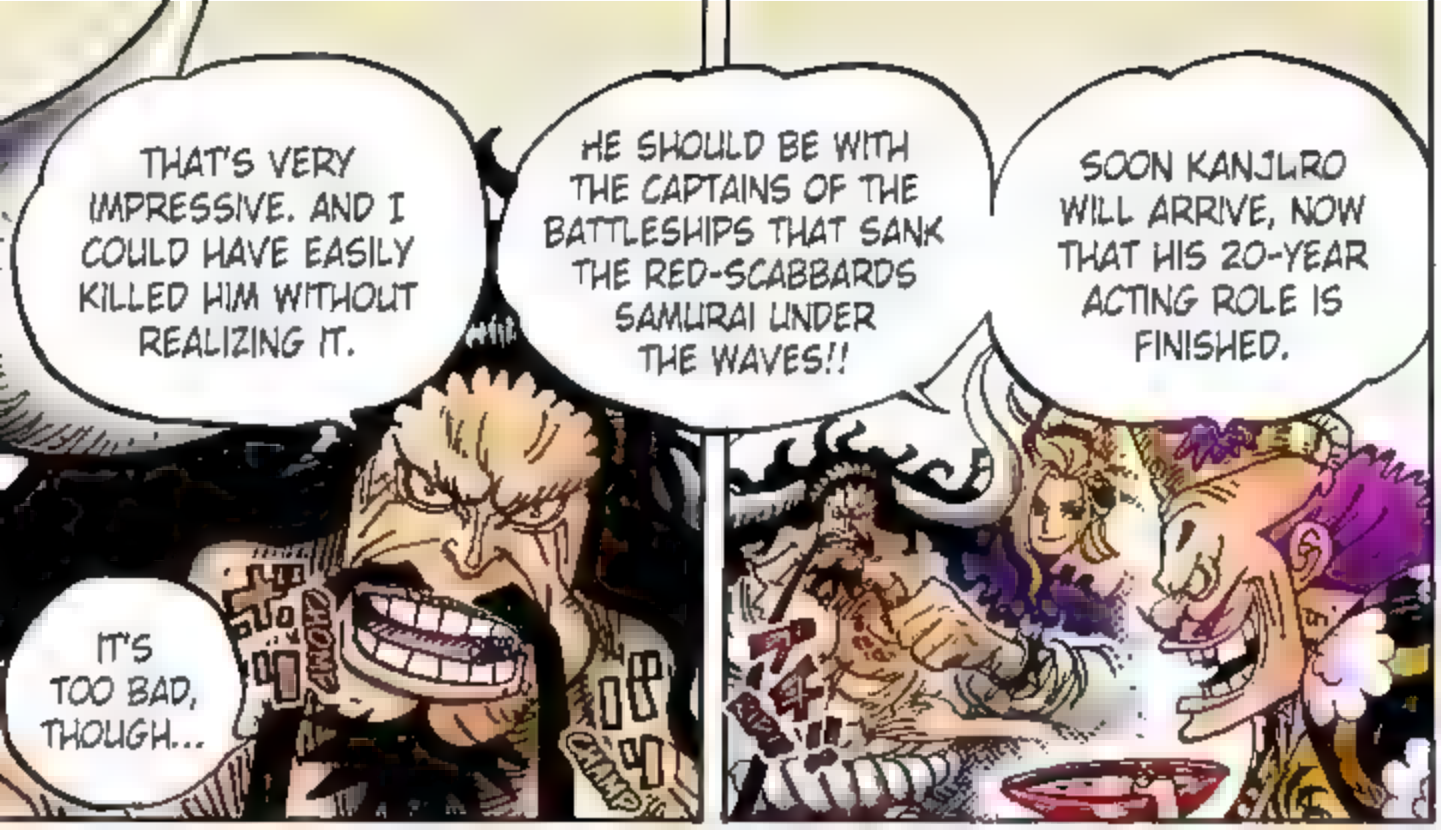
WORO RO RO RO!! VERY WELL!! IT'S OUR ONE CHANCE A YEAR TO PARTY AND MINGLE!!

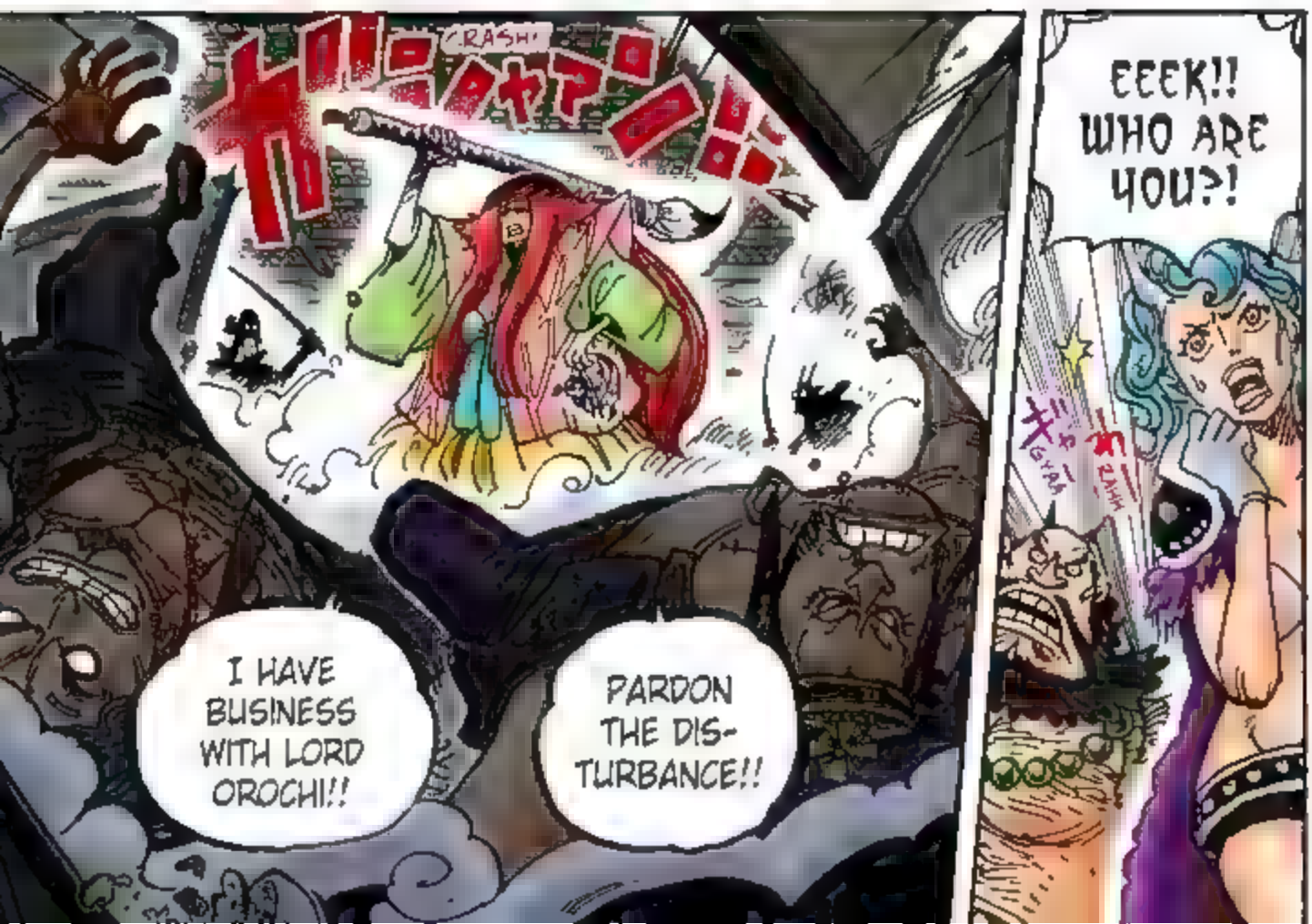
ISN'T THAT RIGHT, OROCHI?! THE BEST DAY OF THE YEAR!!

GUHU HU HU HU!! INDEED, KAIDO...

IT IS ESPECIALLY WORTH CELEBRATING, BECAUSE AT LONG LAST...

...THE GHOSTS OF KOZUKI THAT HAVE HAUNTED ME FOR 20 YEARS ARE GONE!!!





SOON KANJURO WILL ARRIVE, NOW THAT HIS 20-YEAR ACTING ROLE IS FINISHED.

HE SHOULD BE WITH THE CAPTAINS OF THE BATTLESHIPS THAT SANK THE RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI UNDER THE WAVES!!

THAT'S VERY IMPRESSIVE. AND I COULD HAVE EASILY KILLED HIM WITHOUT REALIZING IT.

IT'S TOO BAD, THOUGH...

IF A MAN WHO WAS SO UTTERLY TRUSTED...

...CLAIMS THAT ODEN NEVER TOLD HIM ANY-THING...

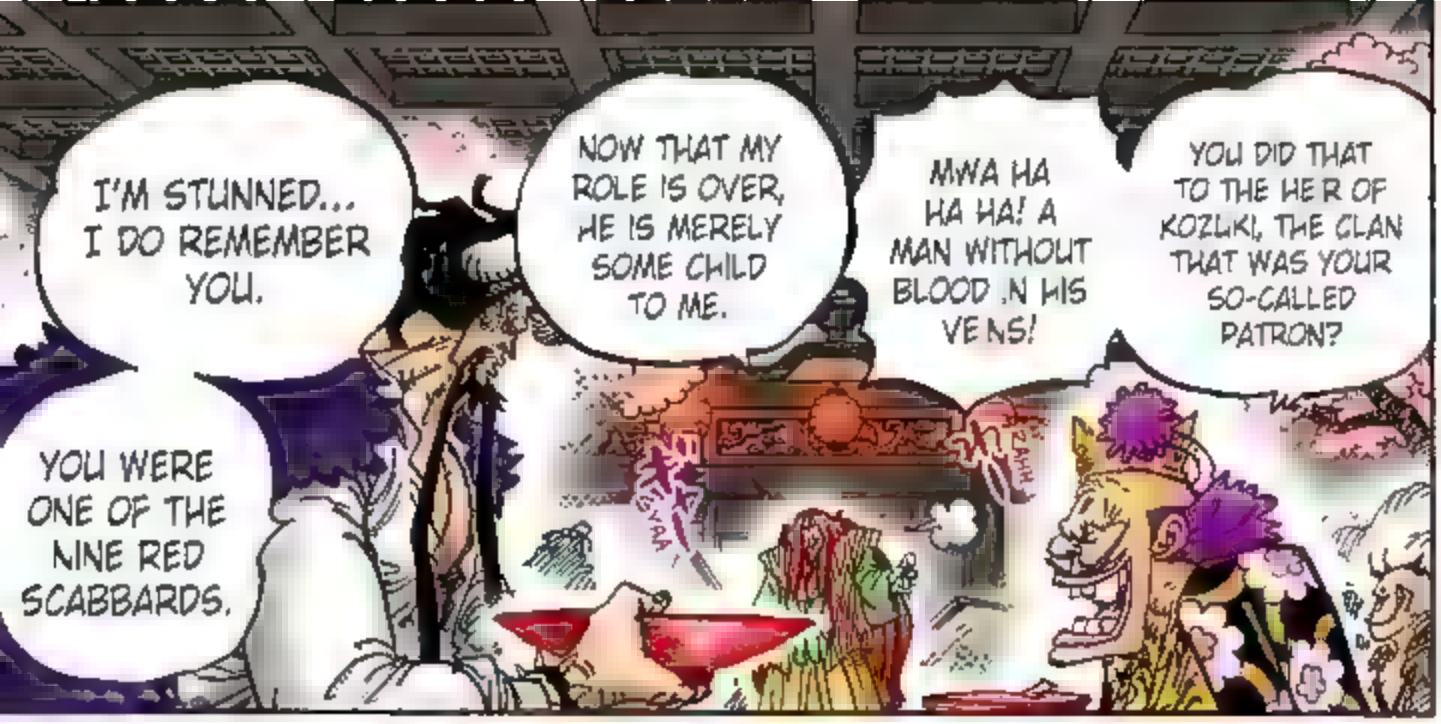
...THEN IT WOULD SEEM THAT HE GAVE NO HINTS TO HIS SAMURAI ABOUT GETTING TO LAUGH TALE!!

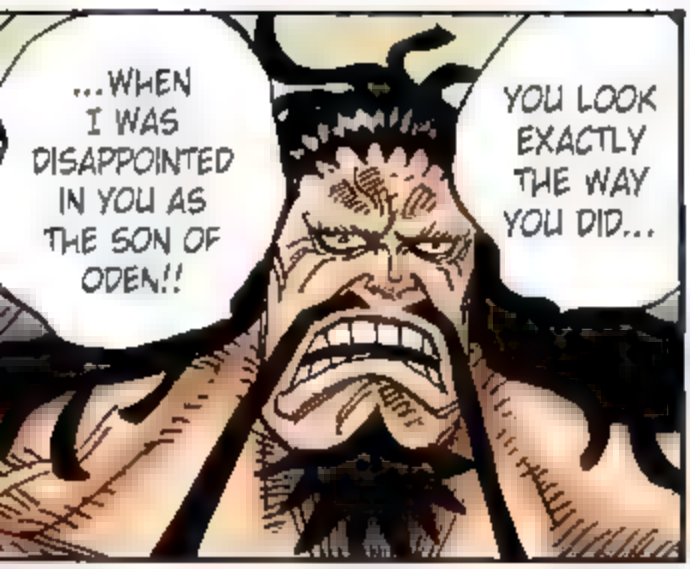
EEEK!! WHO ARE YOU?!

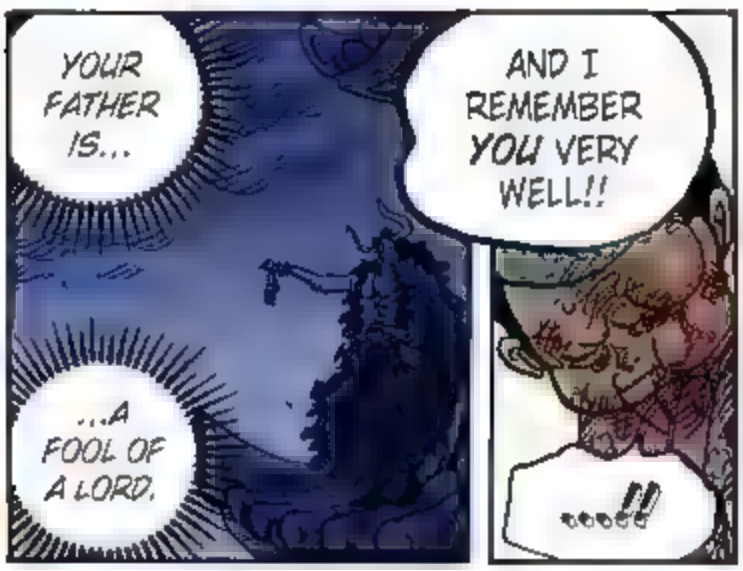
PARDON THE DIS-TURBANCE!!

I HAVE BUSINESS WITH LORD OROCHI!!

STOP IT, YOU FOOLS!! THIS IS OROCHI'S MAN!!
AHH!! THERE YOU ARE, KANJURO!!
EVERYONE WHO TOOK ME FOR AN ENEMY AND ATTACKED...
IT HAS BEEN A VERY LONG TIME SINCE WE LAST MET, LORD OROCHI
THIS MANSION IS SO LARGE, I GOT A BIT LOST.
...MET AN UNTIMELY END BY MY WEAPON! MY APOLOGIES!!
SHOGUN OROCHI'S SPY
KUROZUMI KANJURO
HE CUT HIS ROPES AND ATTEMPTED TO ESCAPE ALONG THE WAY, SO I HAD TO PACIFY HIM!!
...
DON'T WORRY, THE BOY STILL BREATHES!!
...THE SON OF ODEN!!!
AS YOU REQUESTED, IT IS KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE...
?!!
...
DOOM!!
HEY! WHAT'S THAT IN YOUR OTHER HAND...?


I'M STUNNED... I DO REMEMBER YOU.
NOW THAT MY ROLE IS OVER, HE IS MERELY SOME CHILD TO ME.
MWA HA HA HA! A MAN WITHOUT BLOOD ,N HIS VE NS!
YOU DID THAT TO THE HE R OF KOZUKI, THE CLAN THAT WAS YOUR SO-CALLED PATRON?
YOU WERE ONE OF THE NINE RED SCABBARDS.
GYAA!
GAHH

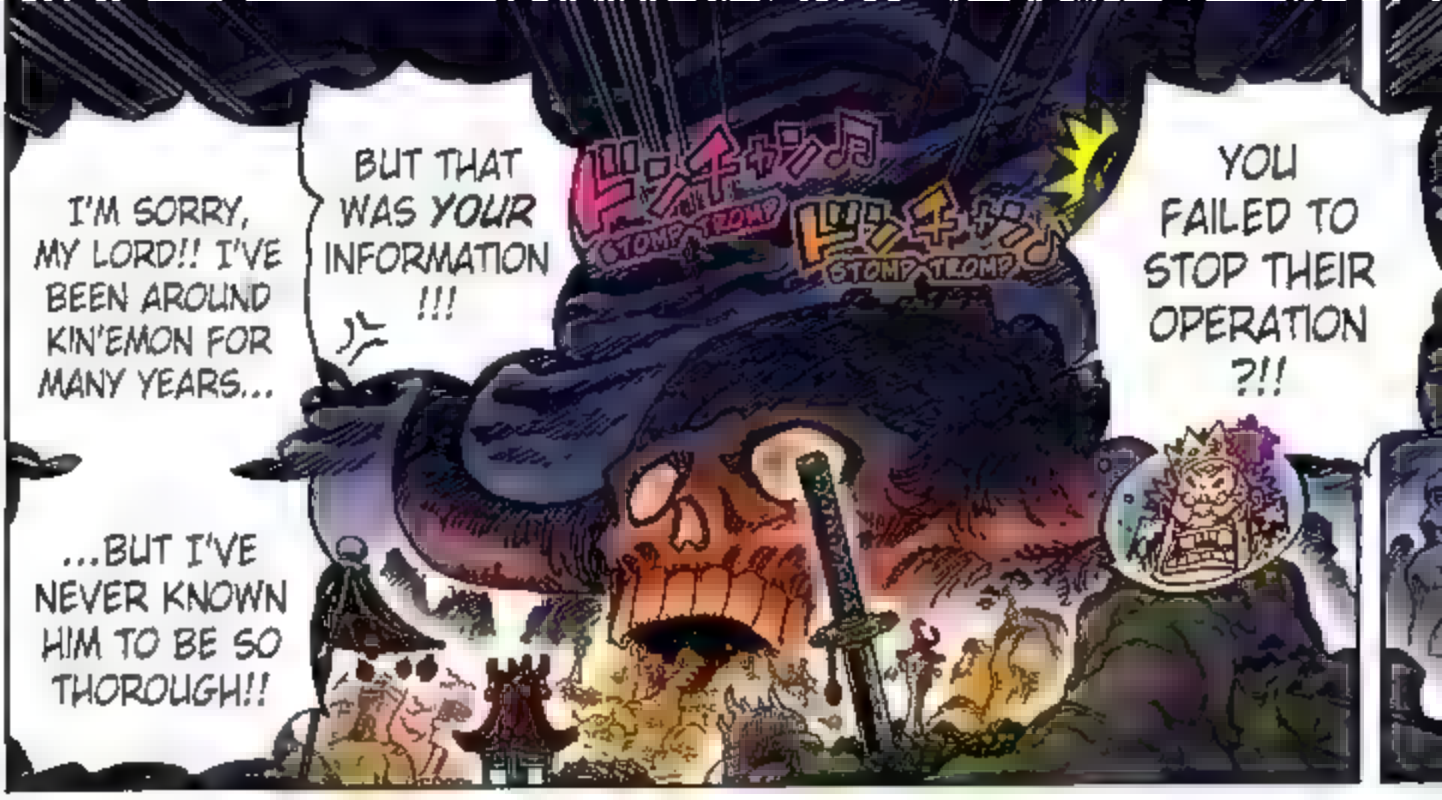

...WHEN I WAS DISAPPOINTED IN YOU AS THE SON OF ODEN!!
YOU LOOK EXACTLY THE WAY YOU DID...


YOUR FATHER IS...
...A FOOL OF A LORD.
AND I REMEMBER YOU VERY WELL!!
...!!

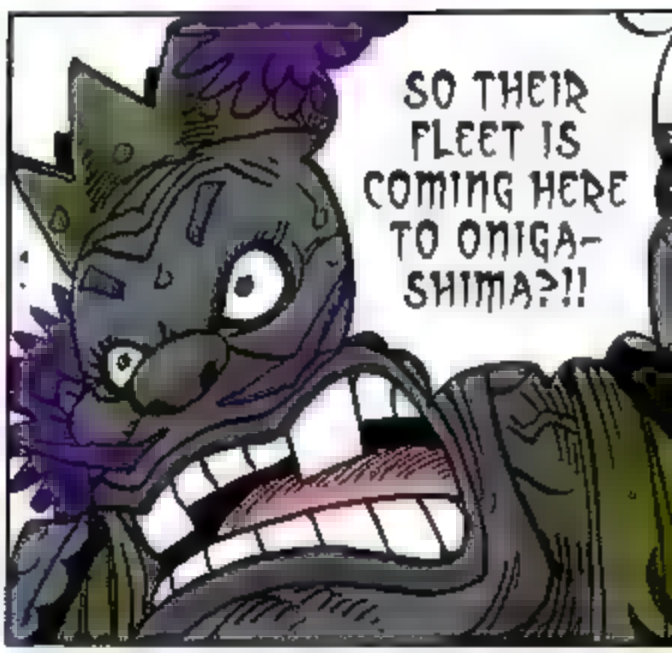
WELL DONE, MY GOOD MAN!! LET US RAISE A TOAST TO KANJURO!!
ガばっ!!
FWUMP!!
NO, LORD OROCHI!!

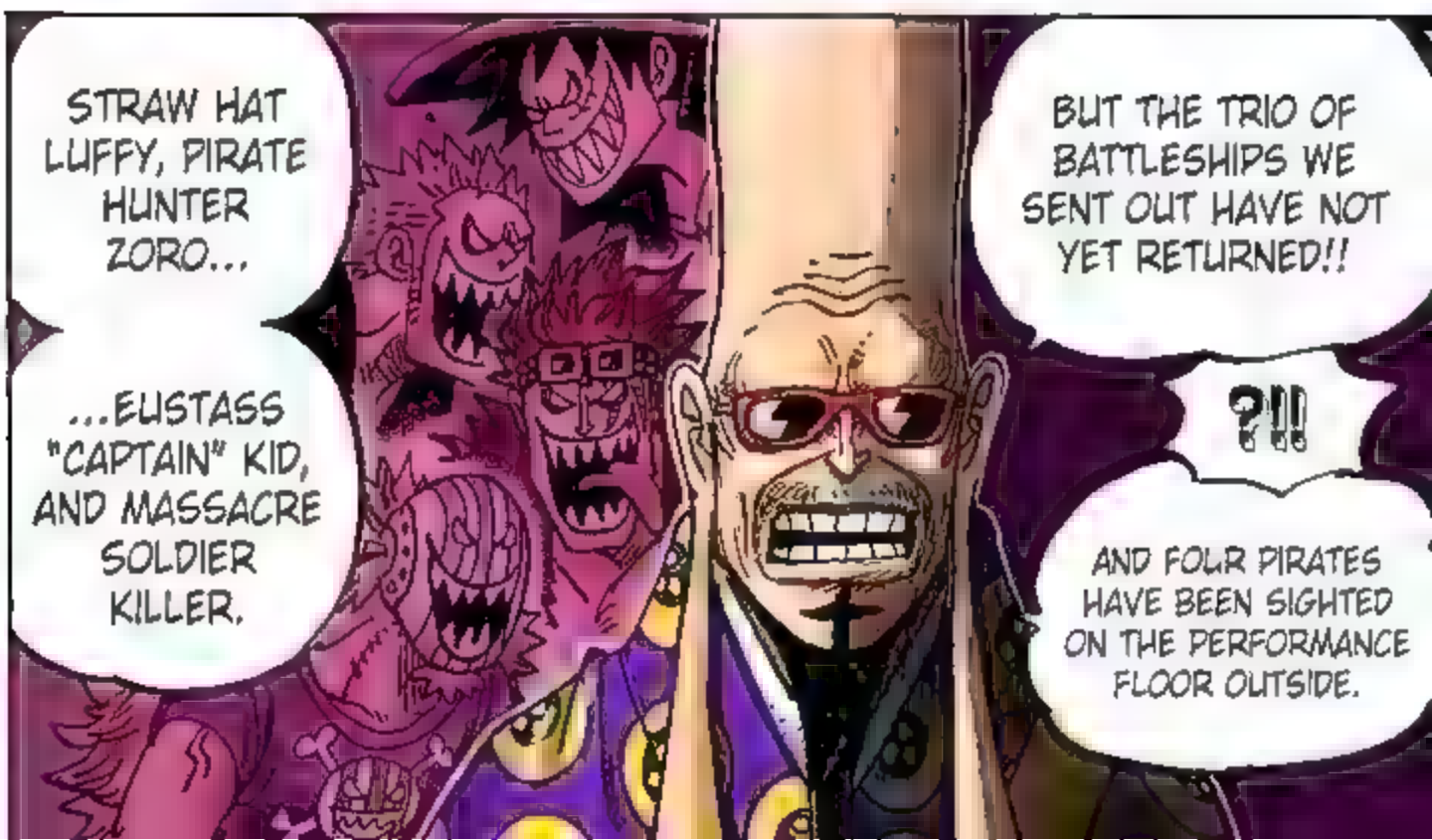
GLUG GLUG GLUG!!
OH, THE POOR LITTLE BOY. YOU'VE BEATEN HIM BLOODY...

YES. HE IS NOTHING BUT A LITTLE BRAT!!
...!!
THUD!
A BRAT ENTIRELY UNFIT FOR THE GREATNESS OF HIS NAME...


I'M SORRY, MY LORD!! I'VE BEEN AROUND KIN'EMON FOR MANY YEARS...
...BUT I'VE NEVER KNOWN HIM TO BE SO THOROUGH!!
BUT THAT WAS YOUR INFORMATION !!!
ドシ ドシ
STOMP STOMP
ドシ ドシ
STOMP STOMP
YOU FAILED TO STOP THEIR OPERATION ?!!

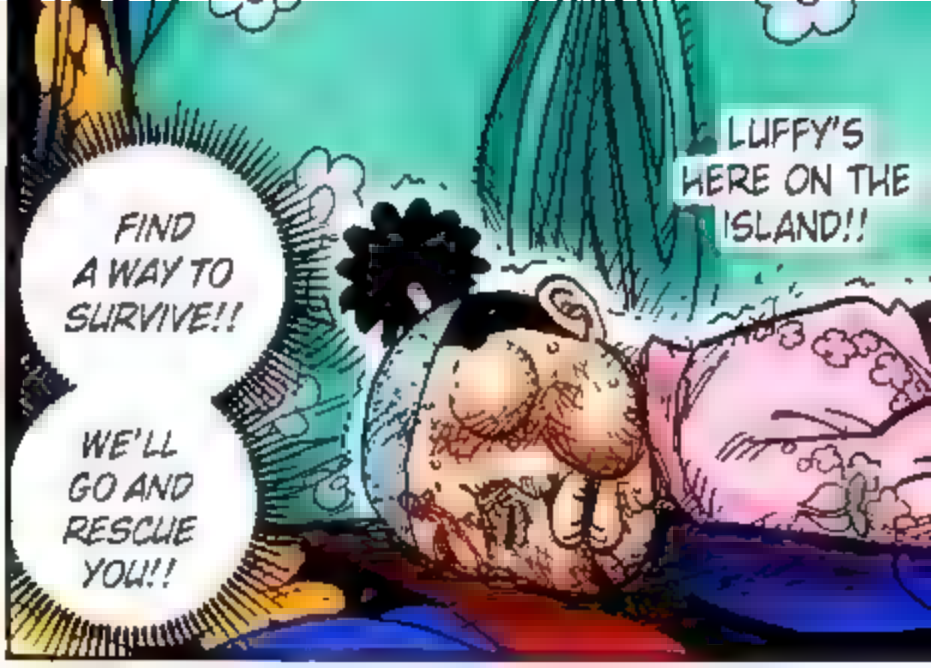
FUKURO-KUJU!!
THERE IS NO REASON YET TO FEAR, SHOGUN OROCHI.
ZWIP!!
THERE IS NOT A SINGLE SHIP TO BE SEEN AT THE DOCK!


SO THEIR FLEET IS COMING HERE TO ONIGA-SHIMA?!!

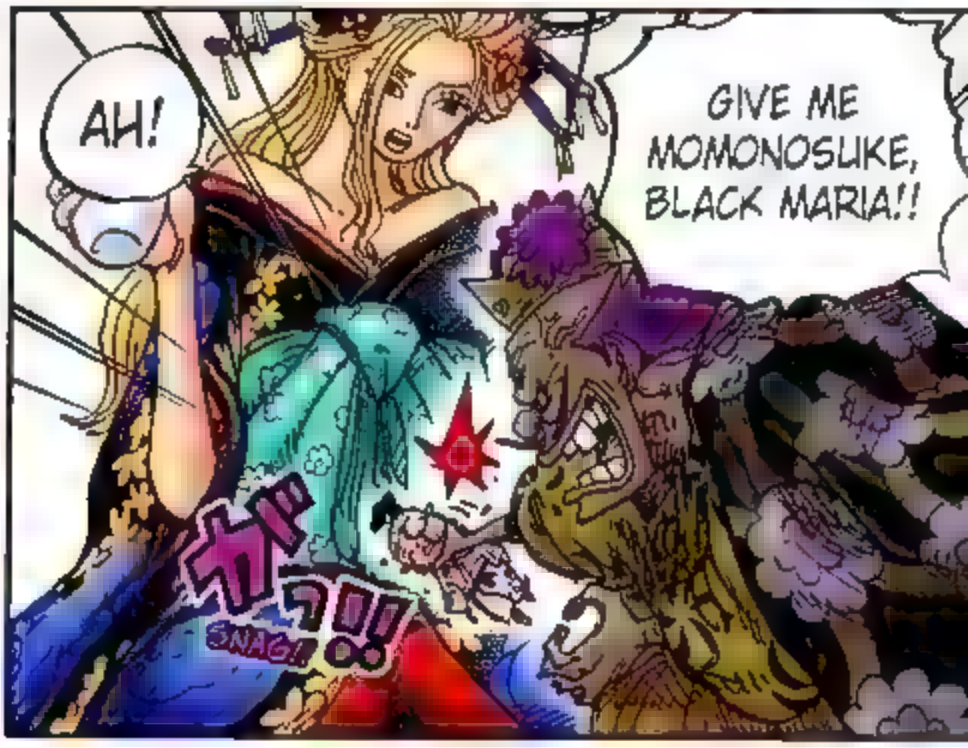

STRAW HAT LUFFY, PIRATE HUNTER ZORO...
...EUSTASS "CAPTAIN" KID, AND MASSACRE SOLDIER KILLER.
BUT THE TRIO OF BATTLESHIPS WE SENT OUT HAVE NOT YET RETURNED!!
?!!
AND FOUR PIRATES HAVE BEEN SIGHTED ON THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR OUTSIDE.

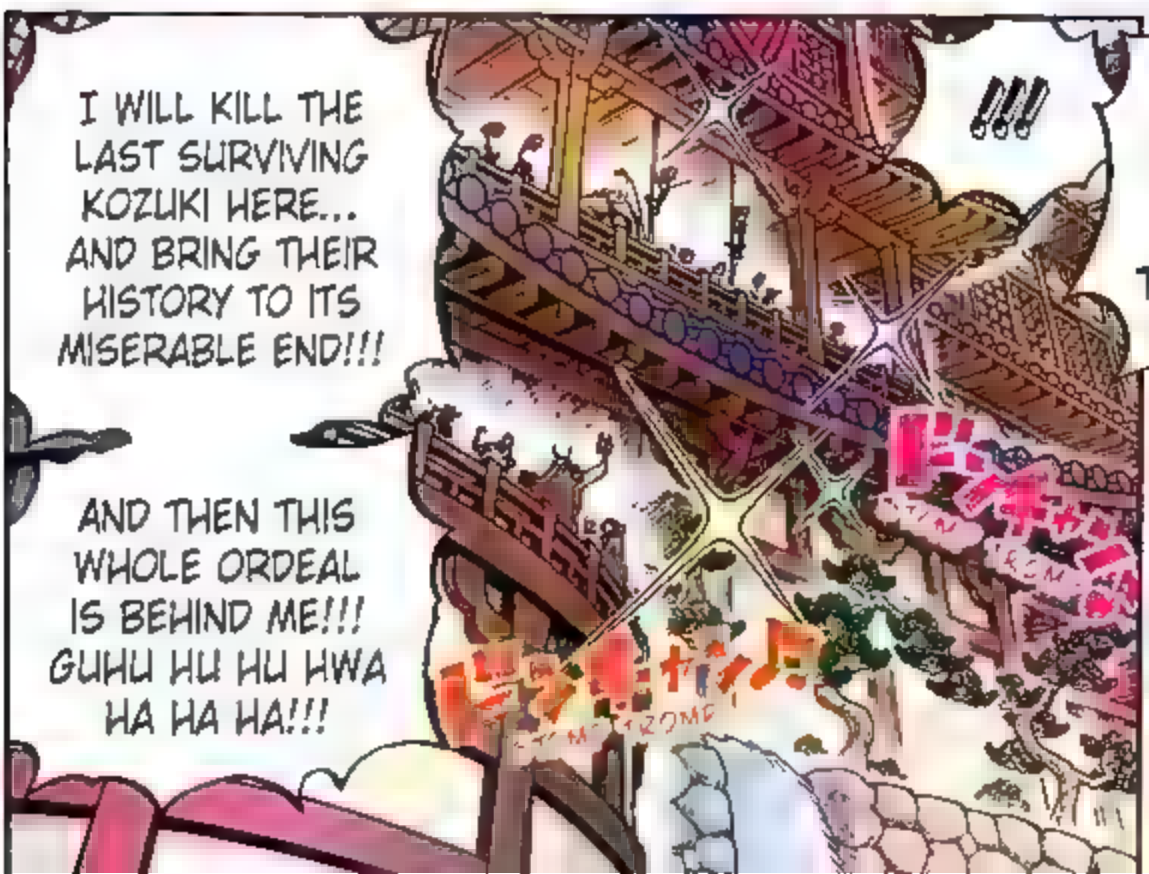
MASTER QUEEN WAS HANDLING THE SITUATION.
I THOUGHT IT BETTER NOT TO DISTURB THE FEAST...
AND THERE ARE NO WITNESS REPORTS OF SUSPICIOUS SAMURAI AROUND.
IT'S QUITE LIKELY THAT ALL THE MEMBERS OF THESE PIRATE CREWS...
...HAVE ALREADY DISEMBARKED UPON THE ISLAND.
WHY DIDN'T YOU REPORT THAT?!
IN ANY CASE, OUR ENTIRE CONCENTRATED MIGHT IS PRESENT HERE ON ONIGASHIMA.
NOTHING CAN POSSIBLY HAPPEN HERE THAT WILL PUT US IN DANGER!!
STOMP TROMP
STOMP TROMP
WORO RO RO! THAT'S RIGHT! DRINK UP, OROCHI!!
LET ME POUR, MY LORD.
SLUP
SLUP
GYA HA
HA HA HA
RATTLE
RATTLE
RATTLE
RATTLE
RATTLE
NO... I DON'T WANT TO HEAR REASSURANCES AND PLATITUDES!! I WANT A REPORT THAT THE SAMURAI ARE GOOD AND DEAD!!!

BUT NOT EVERYONE ELSE? NO SHIPS? KIN'EMON... S'EVERYONE ELSE ALL RIGHT?


FIND A WAY TO SURVIVE!!
WE'LL GO AND RESCUE YOU!!
LUFFY'S HERE ON THE ISLAND!!

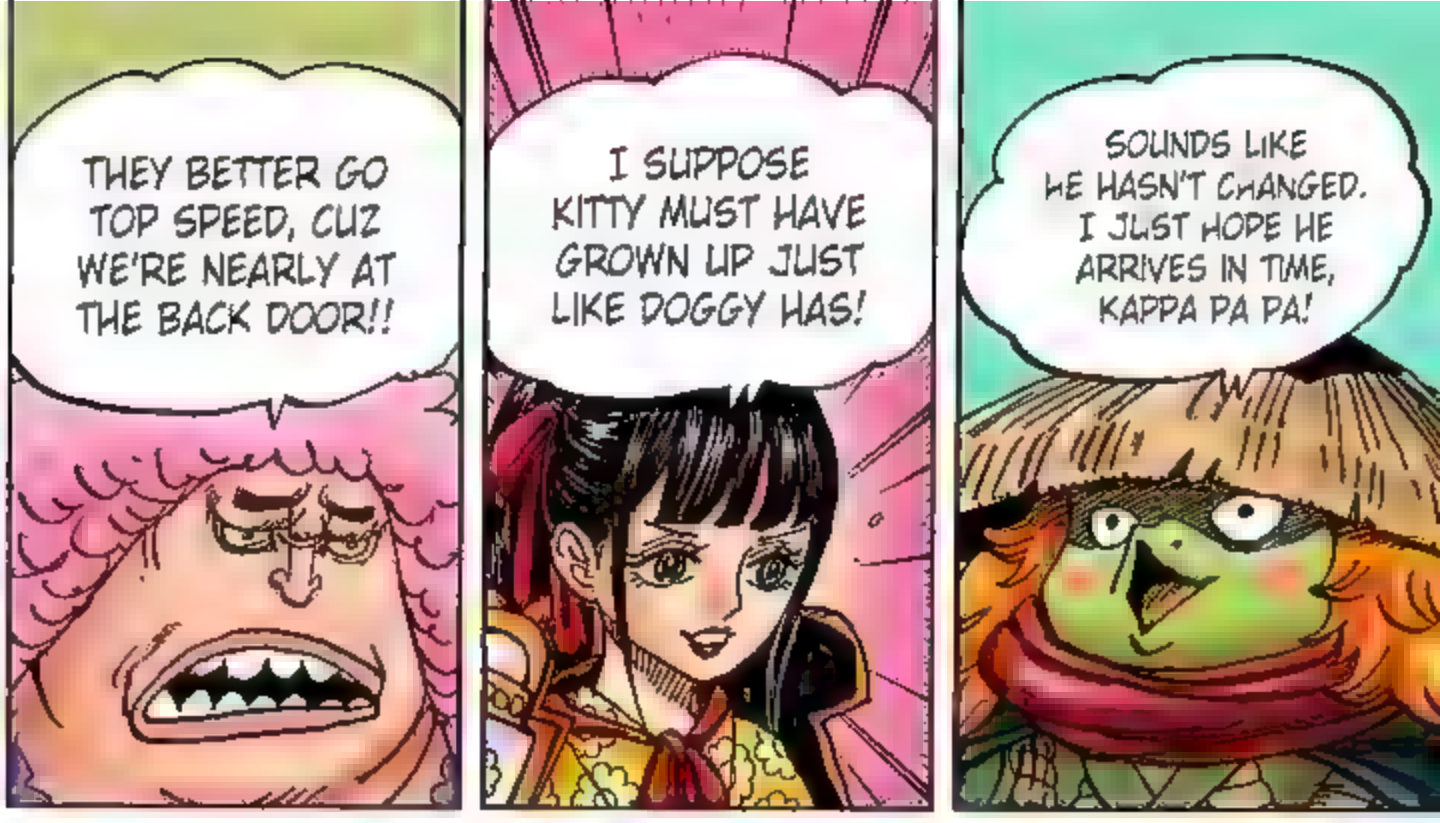
THAT'S RIGHT... I MUSTN'T FORGET... THIS IS THE ENEMY'S LEADER!!
?!


AH!
GIVE ME MOMONOSUKE, BLACK MARIA!!
ガッ!! SNAG!

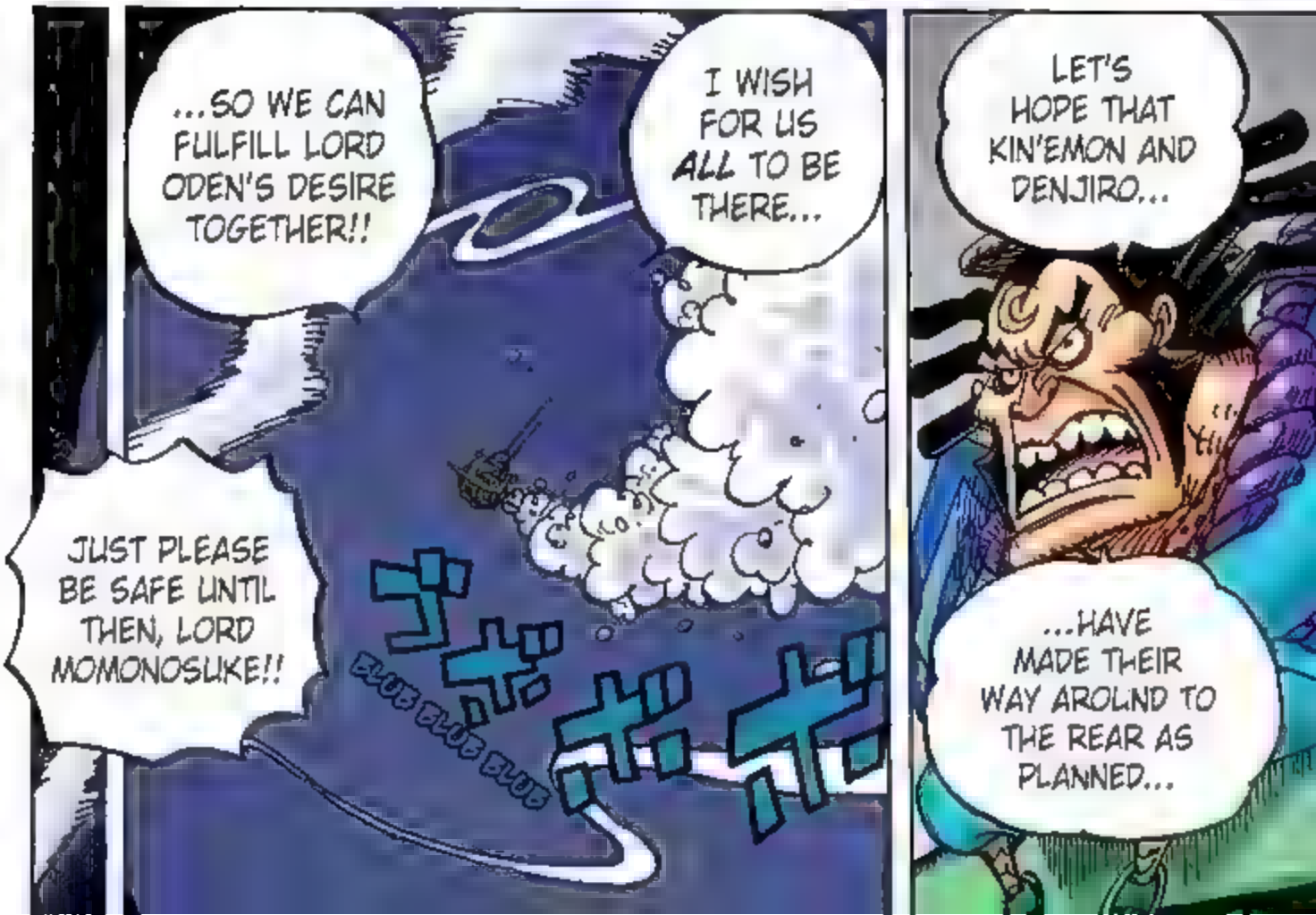

I WILL KILL THE LAST SURVIVING KOZUKI HERE... AND BRING THEIR HISTORY TO ITS MISERABLE END!!!
AND THEN THIS WHOLE ORDEAL IS BEHIND ME!!! GUHU HU HU HWA HA HA HA!!!
!!!

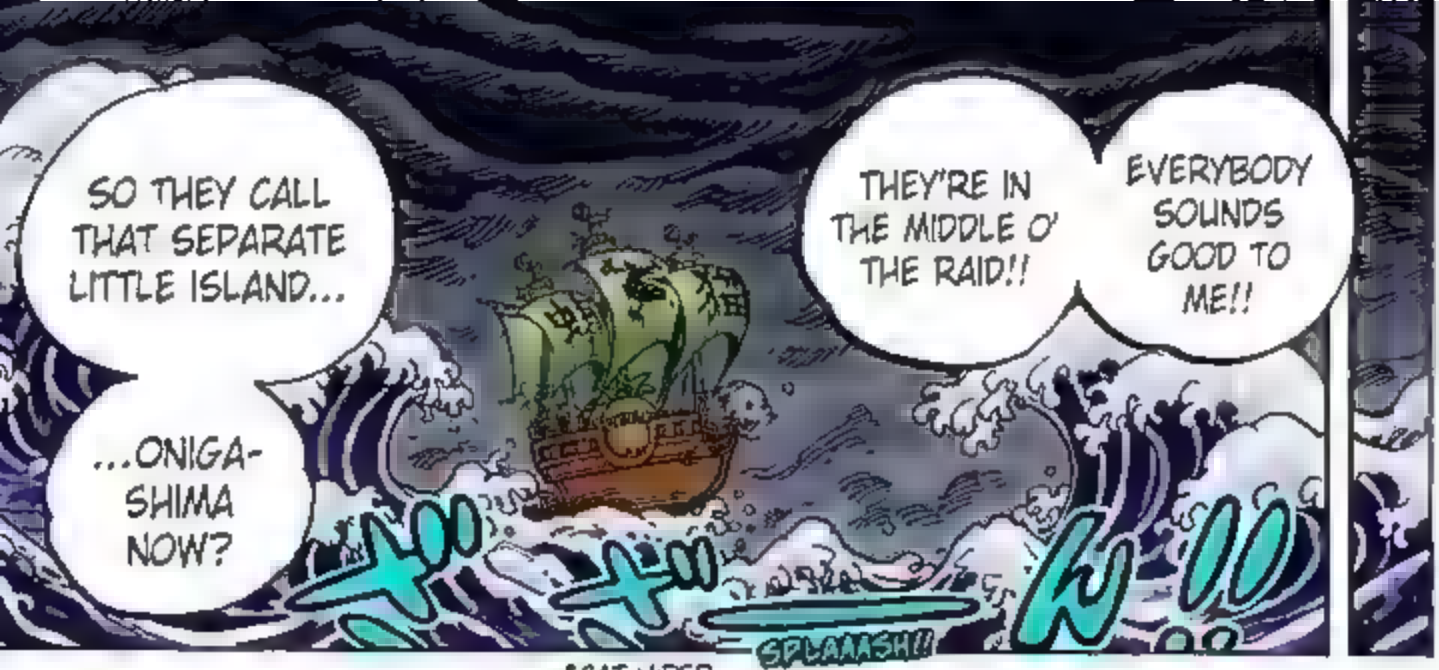
ARRANGE A CRUCIFIXION STAND ON THE STAGE!!!

AT SEA, NEAR ONIGA-SHIMA
YOU'RE LATE! DID YOU JUST GET HERE?!
IS THAT YOU, CAT?!!
DO YOU HAVE ANY IDEA WHAT DATE AND TIME IT IS?!!
YEP, WE JUST CLIMBED THE FALLS! MROWWWR!
GOTCHA!! SEE YA THERE!!
WE ARE ALREADY HEADING TO THE NORTH-WEST TIP OF ONIGASHIMA!!
THAT WILL DEPEND ON YOUGARA!!
JUST IN TIME FOR THE ACTION, RIGHT?!
THE NIGHT OF THE FIRE FESTIVAL, THE BIG BATTLE...
NO, WAIT! HEY!! CAT!!!

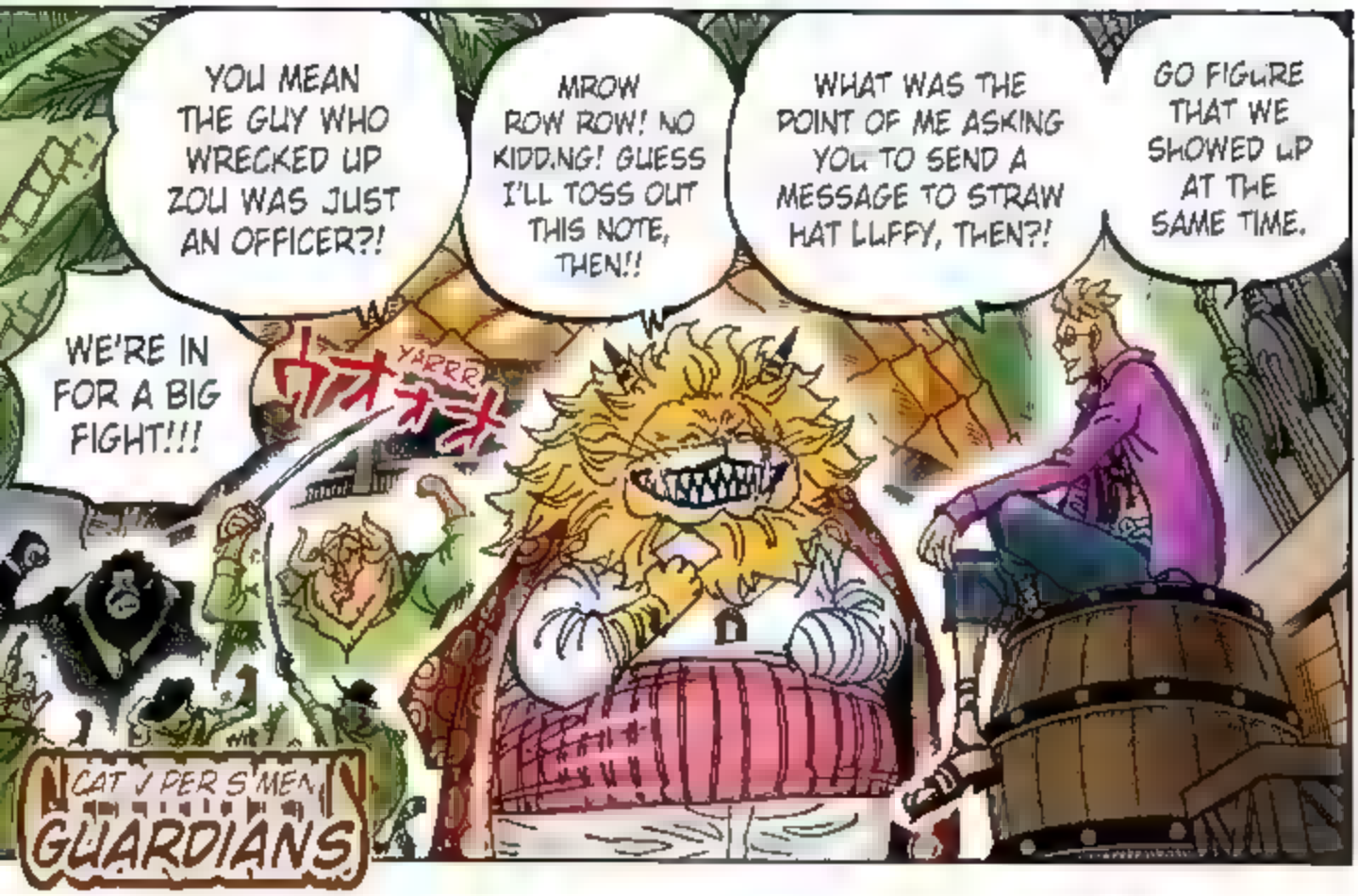

THEY BETTER GO TOP SPEED, CUZ WE'RE NEARLY AT THE BACK DOOR!!
I SUPPOSE KITTY MUST HAVE GROWN UP JUST LIKE DOGGY HAS!
SOUNDS LIKE HE HASN'T CHANGED. I JUST HOPE HE ARRIVES IN TIME, KAPPA PA PA!

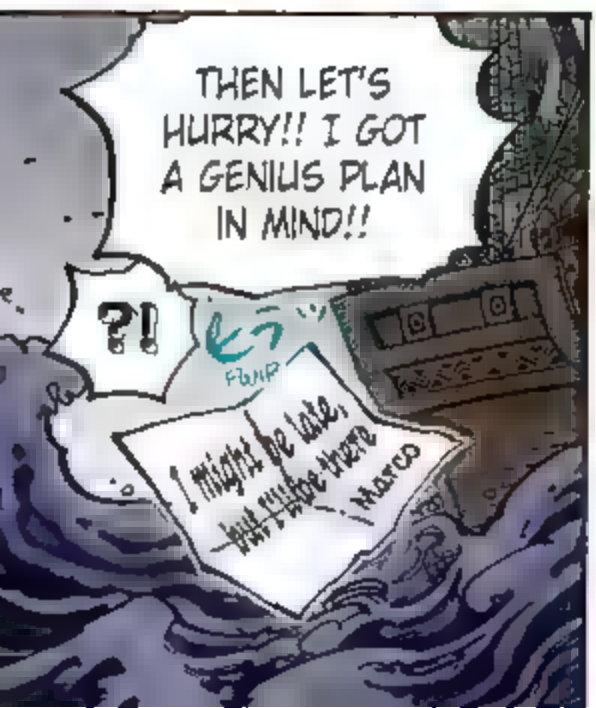
...A TYPICAL SHIP CAN ONLY APPROACH THE ISLAND FROM THE ENTRANCE.
BECAUSE OF THE TWISTING CURRENTS...

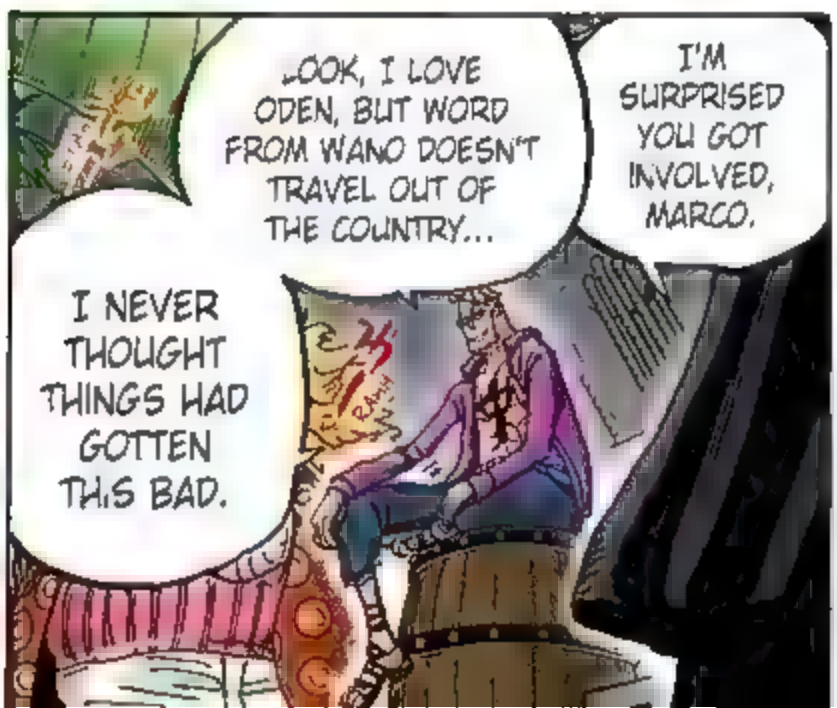

...SO WE CAN FULFILL LORD ODEN'S DESIRE TOGETHER!!
I WISH FOR US ALL TO BE THERE...
JUST PLEASE BE SAFE UNTIL THEN, LORD MOMONOSUKE!!
ゴボボボ
BLUB BLUB BLUB
LET'S HOPE THAT KIN'EMON AND DENJIRO...
...HAVE MADE THEIR WAY AROUND TO THE REAR AS PLANNED...


SO THEY CALL THAT SEPARATE LITTLE ISLAND...
...ONIGA-SHIMA NOW?
THEY'RE IN THE MIDDLE O' THE RAID!!
EVERYBODY SOUNDS GOOD TO ME!!
SPLAAASH!!

*CAT VIPER


YOU MEAN THE GUY WHO WRECKED UP ZOU WAS JUST AN OFFICER?!
MROW ROW ROW! NO KIDDING! GUESS I'LL TOSS OUT THIS NOTE, THEN!!
WHAT WAS THE POINT OF ME ASKING YOU TO SEND A MESSAGE TO STRAW HAT LUFFY, THEN?!
GO FIGURE THAT WE SHOWED UP AT THE SAME TIME.
WE'RE IN FOR A BIG FIGHT!!!
YARRR
CAT VIPER'S MEN
GUARDIANS

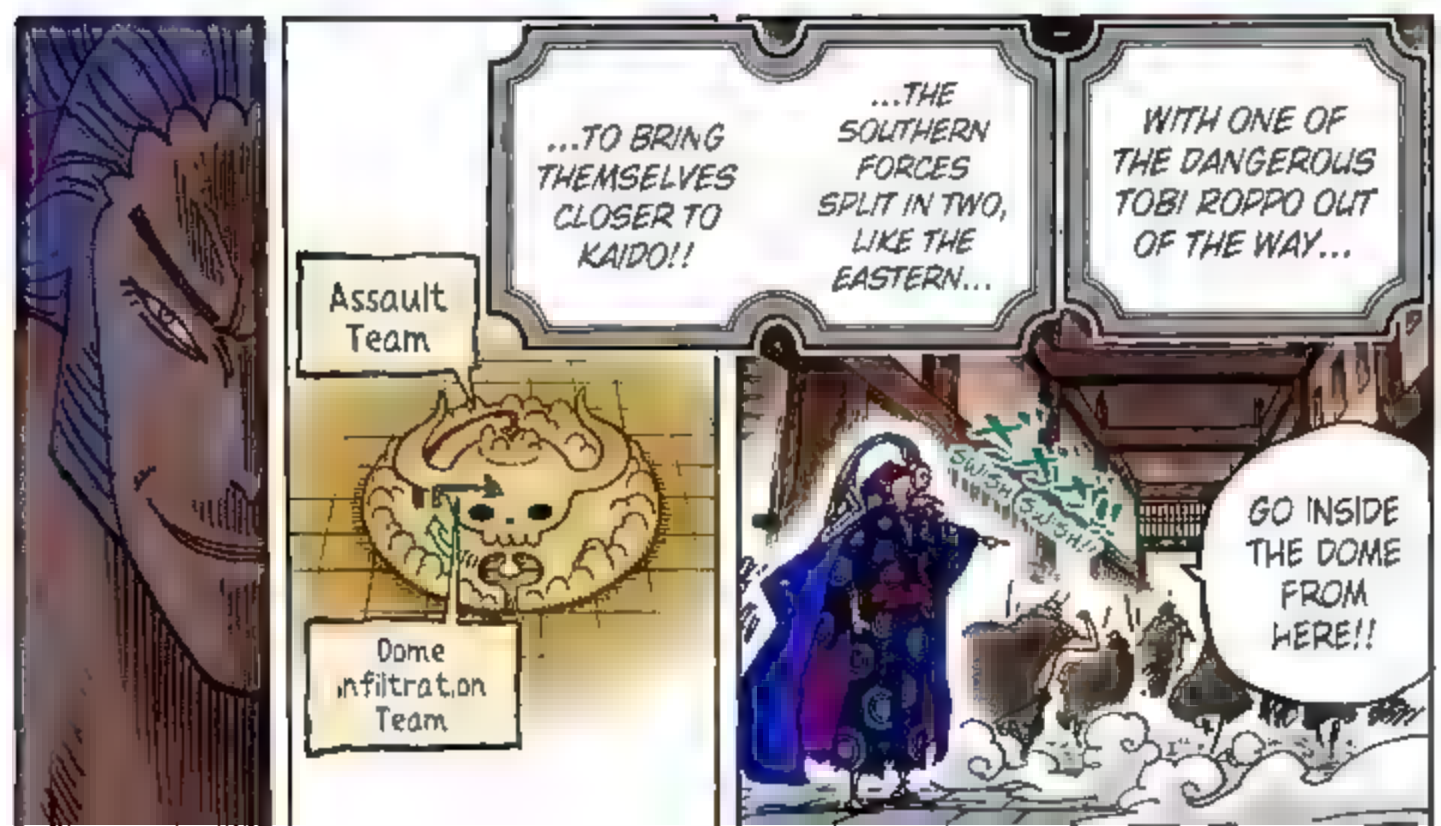

THEN LET'S HURRY!! I GOT A GENIUS PLAN IN MIND!!
?!
FLIP
I might be late, but I'll be there. Marco


LOOK, I LOVE ODEN, BUT WORD FROM WANO DOESN'T TRAVEL OUT OF THE COUNTRY...
I'M SURPRISED YOU GOT INVOLVED, MARCO.
I NEVER THOUGHT THINGS HAD GOTTEN THIS BAD.
RATH

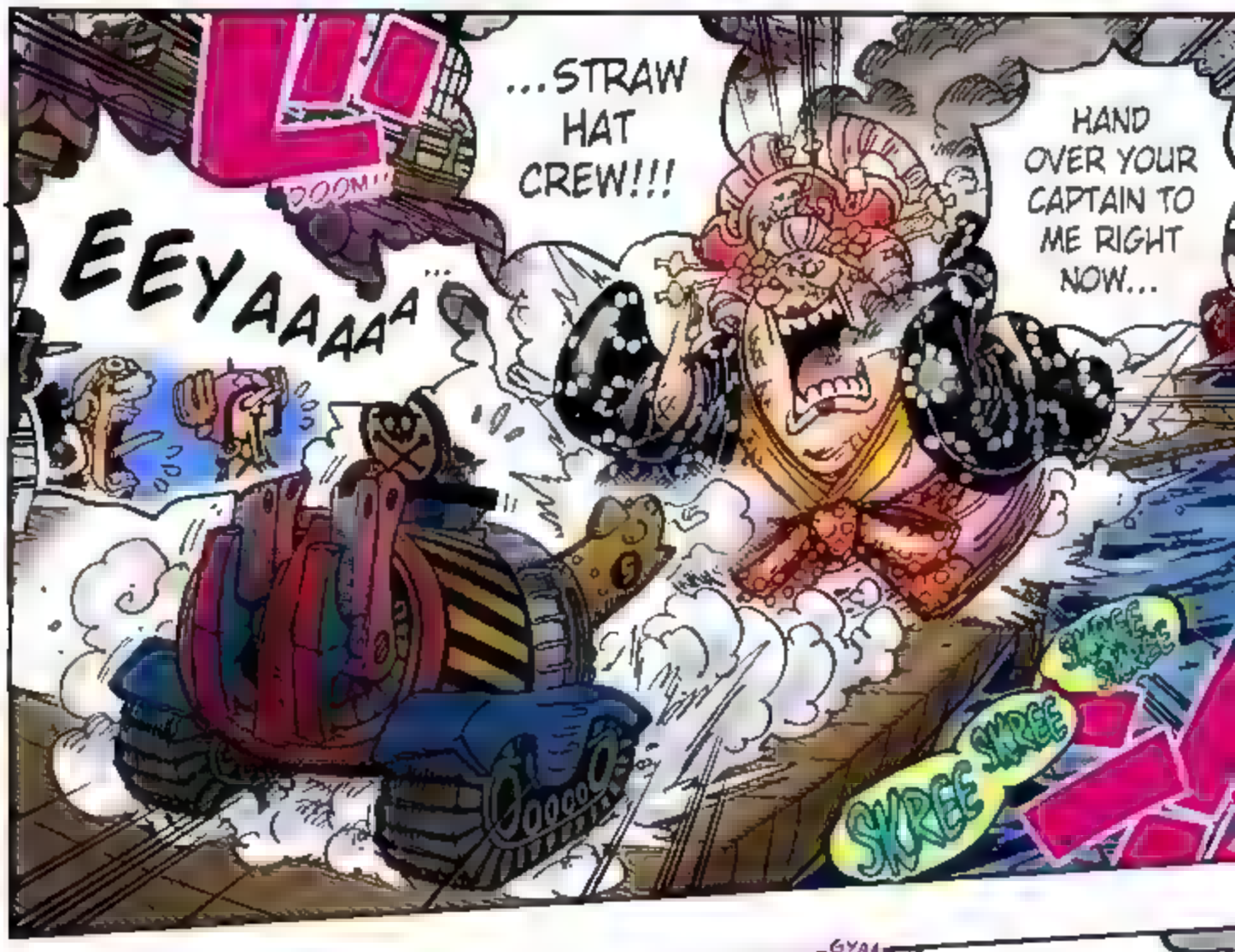
BWA HA HA! YOU SNUCK IN? WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR FANCY POMPADOUR?
YES, KEEP IT A SECRET!!
KYOSHIRO!! WHAT GIVES?! I HEARD YOU WEREN'T COMING THIS YEAR!!
I WOULDN'T HAVE EXPECTED YOU TO SLIP OUT OF THE FEAST EITHER.
TEAM DENJIRO, SOUTHERN FORCES
Present Location
AH, YEAH.
IT'S KAIDO'S KID.
HE'S GONE MISSING. COULDN'T HAVE LEFT THE ISLAND THOUGH...
GOT ALL THE BOYS LOOKIN' FOR HIM.
GYAHAHAHA
...BUT IT WAS AN EASY OBSTACLE FOR KYOSHIRO THE YAKUZA TO SLIP PAST.
HERE TOO, A GATE NOT FOUND ON THE MANSION PLANS BLOCKED THE WAY...
BEASTS PIRATES
TOBI ROPPO
SASAKI
BENG!

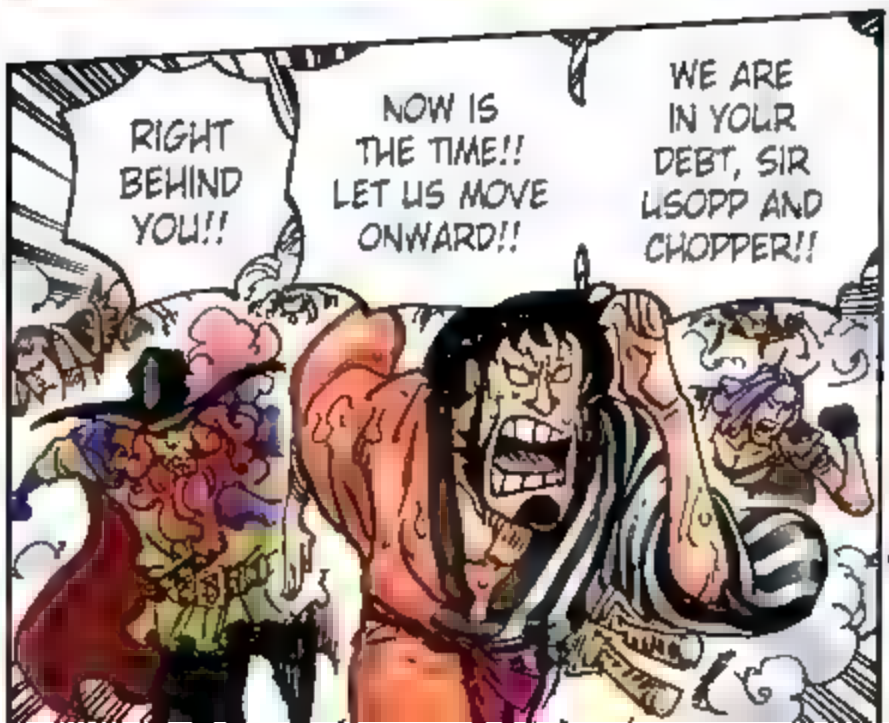
WHAT'S THE MEANING OF THIS?! HUH?!!
HUH?! WHAT ARE YOU DOING, KYOSHIRO?!
GAG HIM WHILE YOU'RE AT IT!!
YES, SIR.
CLANK!!

?!!
...SASAKI?
FWAP
DO YOU KNOW MUCH ABOUT WANO'S HISTORY...
BENG!!

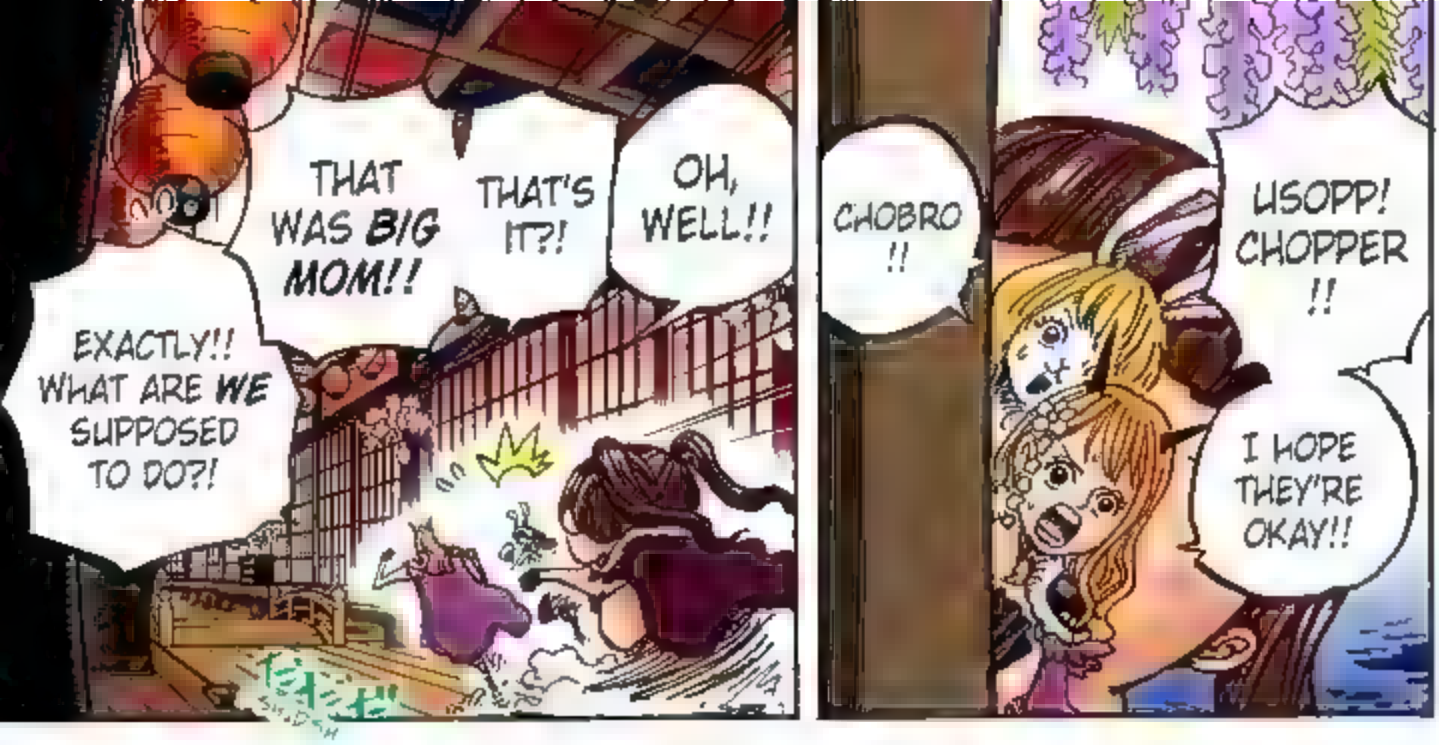

...TO BRING THEMSELVES CLOSER TO KAIDO!!
...THE SOUTHERN FORCES SPLIT IN TWO, LIKE THE EASTERN...
WITH ONE OF THE DANGEROUS TOBI ROPPO OUT OF THE WAY...
Assault Team
Dome Infiltration Team
SWISH SWISH
GO INSIDE THE DOME FROM HERE!!

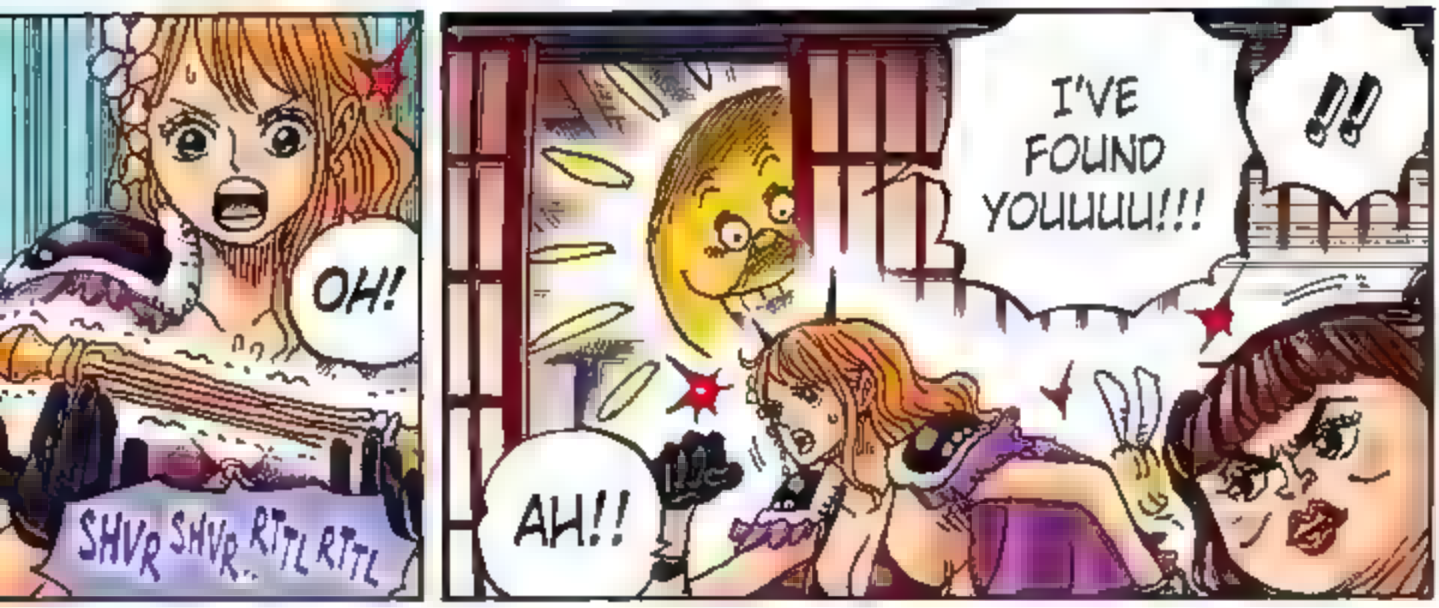
DIRECT HIT!!!
TEAM KIN'EMON, EASTERN FORCES
KABOOM!
MEAN-WHILE...
!!


DOOM!!
EEYAAAA...
...STRAW HAT CREW!!!
HAND OVER YOUR CAPTAIN TO ME RIGHT NOW...
SKREE
SKREE
SKREE
SKREE


RIGHT BEHIND YOU!!
NOW IS THE TIME!! LET US MOVE ONWARD!!
WE ARE IN YOUR DEBT, SIR USOPP AND CHOPPER!!

RAAH
GYAA
WEEZ, WEEZ...
THEY FLED IN TERROR, BUT MADE SURE TO DO IT IN THE OPPOSITE DIRECTION!!
SPLASH

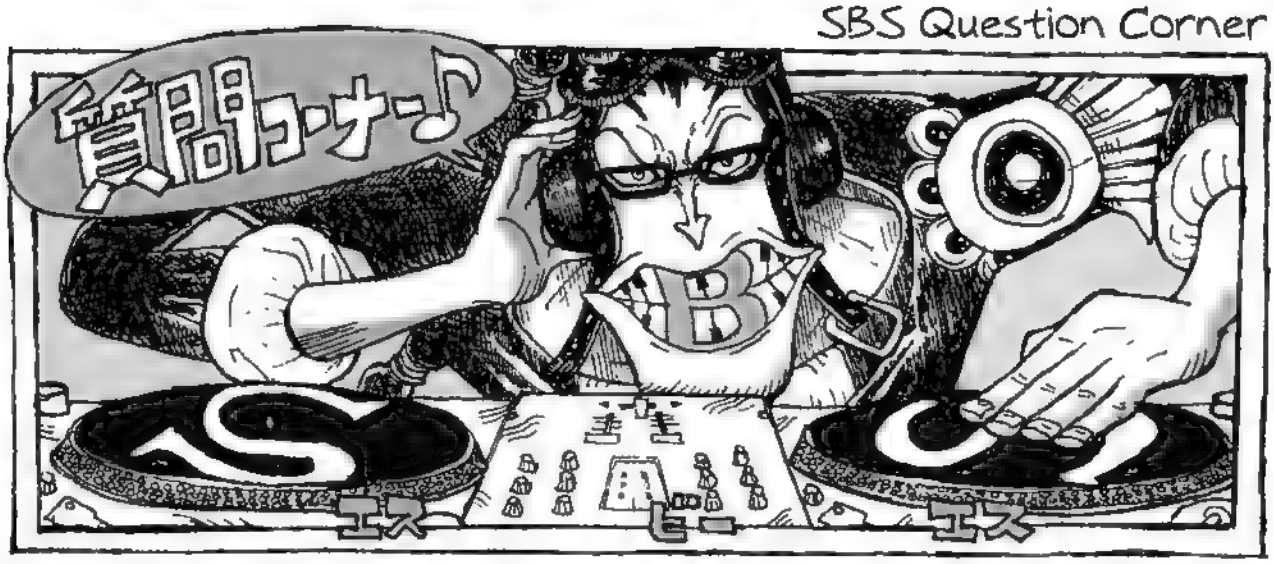

EXACTLY!! WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO DO?!
THAT WAS BIG MOM!!
THAT'S IT?!
OH, WELL!!
CHOBRO !!
USOPP! CHOPPER !!
I HOPE THEY'RE OKAY!!


OH!
SHVR SHVR RITL RITL
I'VE FOUND YOUUUU!!!
!!
AH!!

MAMAAAA !!!
AAAH!!
IT'S THE WOMAN WHO KID-NAPPED ZEUS!!!
オオオ!!
FWOOM!!

DON'T TAG ALONG WITH ME!! SEARCH SOMEWHERE ELSE!!
OH, I'M SO TIRED... YOU CAN...!!
YOU CAN DO IT, PAY-PAY!!♡
YOU CAN DO IT, PAY-PAY!!♡
INSIDE KAIDO'S CASTLE
ARE YOU TELLING ME WHAT TO DO?!!
STOP RUNNING, THEN!!!
THAT'S NOT MY PROBLEM !!
PAY-PAY, I'M EVER SO TIRED...
OH MY STARS!! I JUST CAN'T GO ON...
HUFF... HUFF...
DON'T DRAG ME DOWN!!!
YOU'RE SUPPOSED TO OFFER TO CARRY ME!!!
URGL !!
BEASTS PIRATES
TOBI ROPPO
ULTI
&
PAGE ONE

IS THAT...ULTI AND PAGE ONE?!
EEEK!
THUD THUD THUD
AAAAAH !!
AH!!
FWUMP!!
DOOM!!
HMM?
HMM?
...!!
DOOM!!
NO, WHO ARE YOU?
DOOM!!
WHO THE HELL ARE YOU?



(DJ Boss, Tochigi)

Q: Nice to meet you, Odacchi!! The full lineup of the Tobi Roppo as introduced in chapter 978 is so cool, I just had to write you a letter! Like I'm sure everyone else is asking, I want to know their height, age and favorite food!!

--Haruki Genia

A: Ah, all right. People really seem to love the Tobi Roppo. Why are they so popular? Save some compliments for Master Queen too!!

Who's-Who
11'0"
38 years old
Crab paella

Black Maria
26'11"
29 years old
Glazed rice dumplings

Sasaki
10'5"
34 years old
Asparagus

Ulti
5'8"
22 years old
Tornado potato

Page One
5'7"
20 years old
Nachos

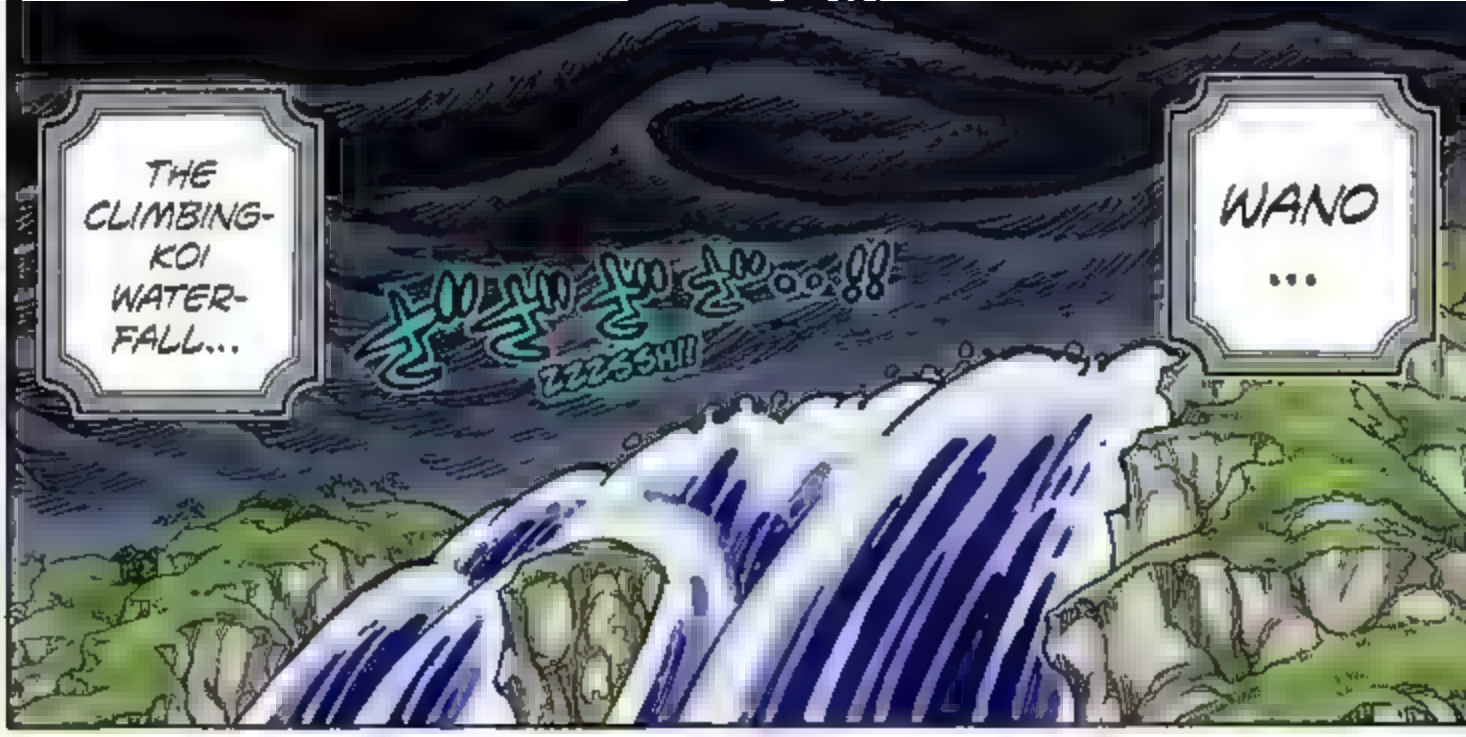
X. (Diez) Drake
7'8"
33 years old
Chicken and rice

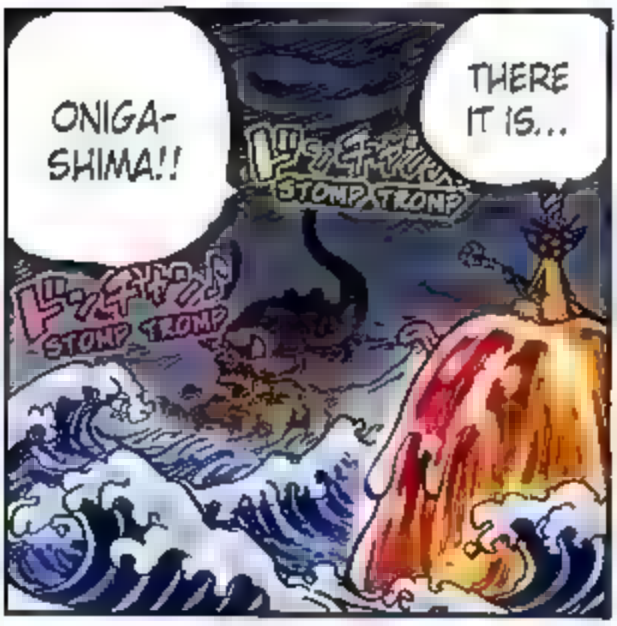
Q: In volume 96, you introduced the main members of the Roger Pirates, but the character you called "Nozudon" was previously introduced in the data book Blue Deep under the name of "Seagull," which is what I've known him as… What am I supposed to do now?

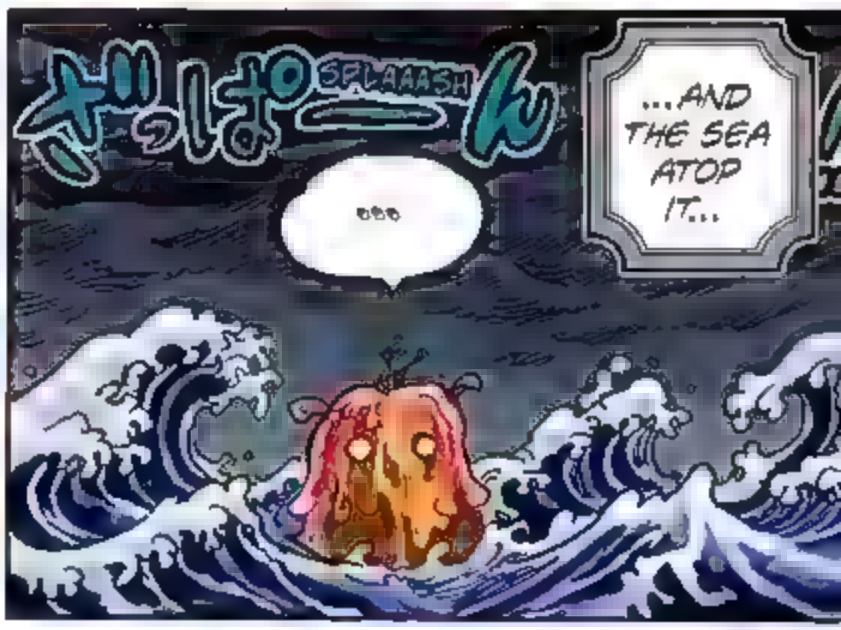
--Ohta, Captain of the Toppi Fleet

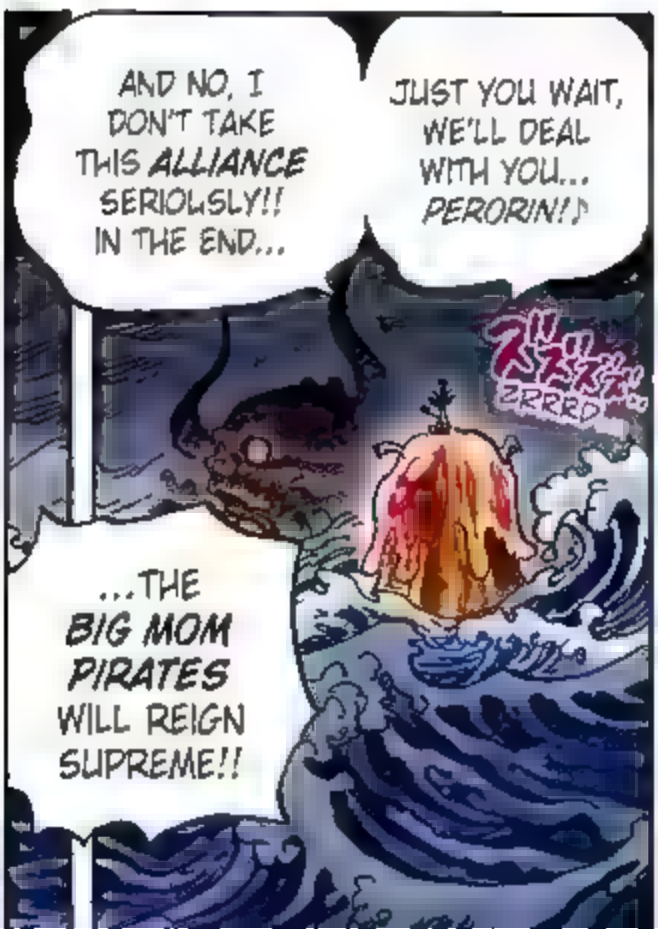
A: Huh?! ...Oh!! ;
Ahhh... Him? Ha hah, yes, yes, I see. You mean Seagull Ganz Nozudon? That's a good question. Well... Y-you can call him whatever name you want... Or you could not bother to memorize his name at all... It's up to you...

Chapter 983:
THUNDER


THE CLIMBING-KOI WATER-FALL...
ZZZSH!!
WANO ...


ONIGA-SHIMA!!
THERE IT IS...
STOMP, TROMP
STOMP, TROMP


SPLAAASH
...AND THE SEA ATOP IT...


AND NO, I DON'T TAKE THIS ALLIANCE SERIOUSLY!! IN THE END...
JUST YOU WAIT, WE'LL DEAL WITH YOU... PERORIN!♪
ZRRRD
...THE BIG MOM PIRATES WILL REIGN SUPREME!!

STRAW HAT...
KING...
MARCO !!!

BROTHEL ON THE MOUNTAIN PATH, ONIGASHIMA

WHAT SHOULD WE DO, USOPP?! BIG MOM WENT RUNNING OFF...

...IN THE DIRECTION NAMI'S GROUP WENT!!

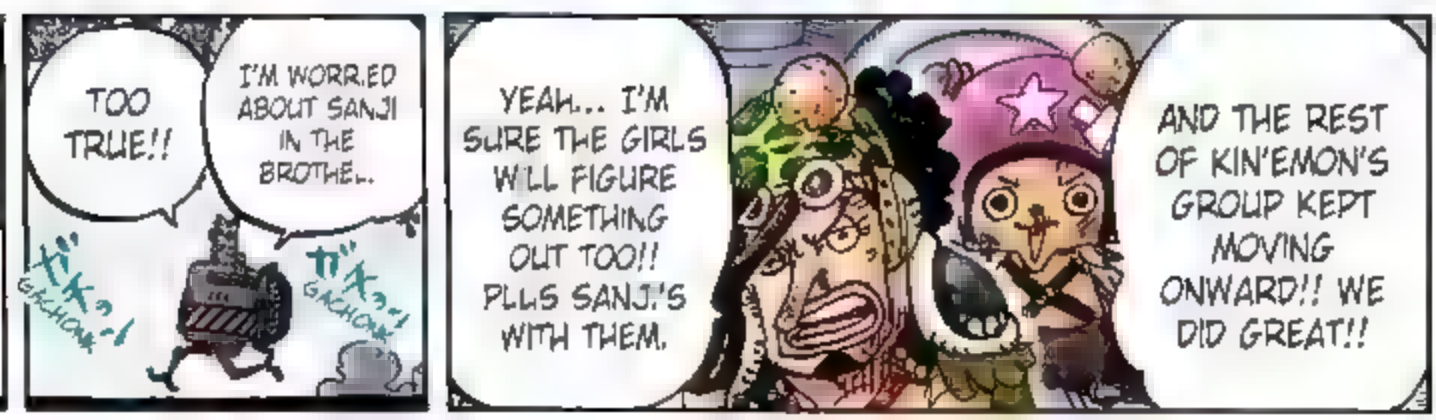
SHE'S TRYING TO TAKE BACK ZEUS, I'M SURE!!

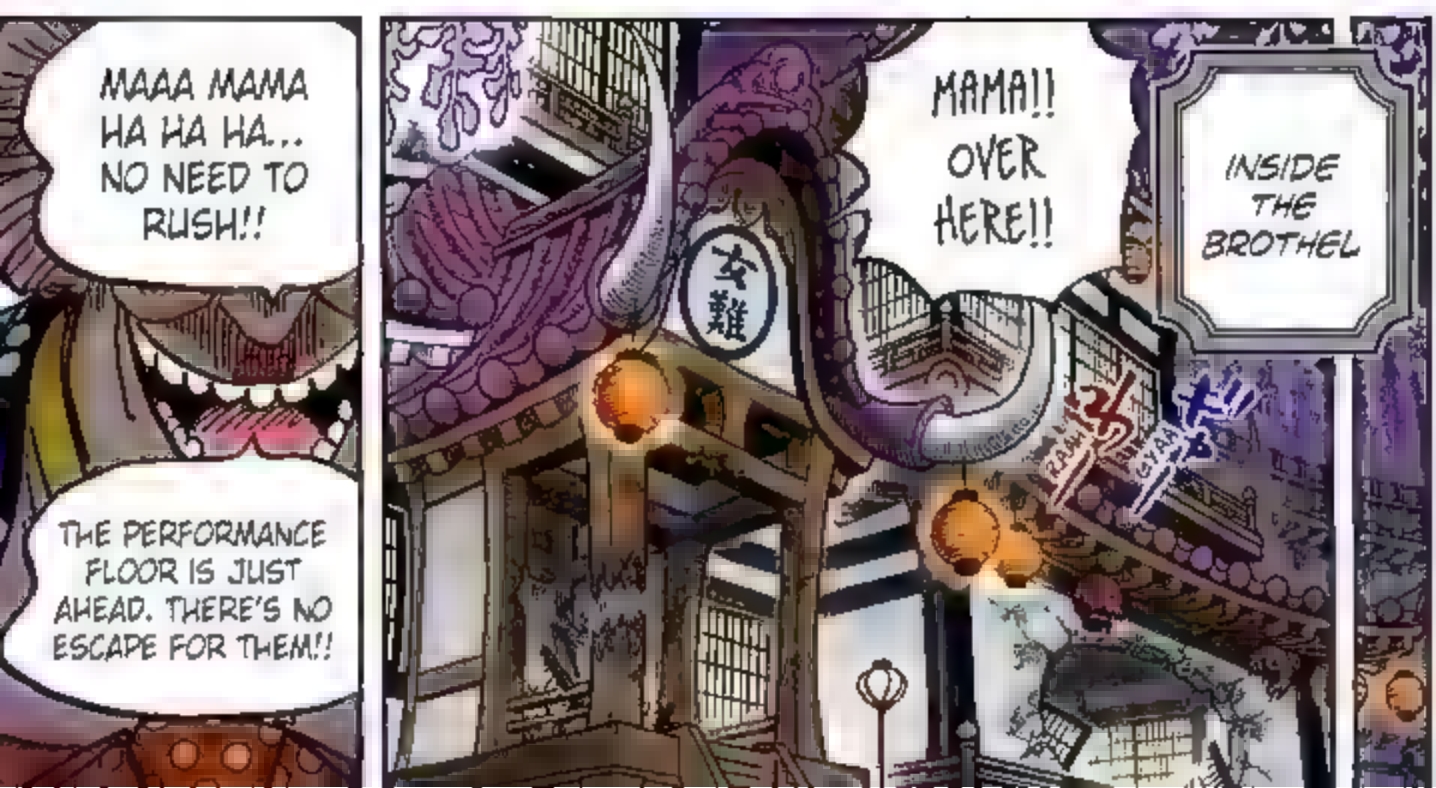
SORRY FOR THEM, BUT AT LEAST WE'RE SAFE.

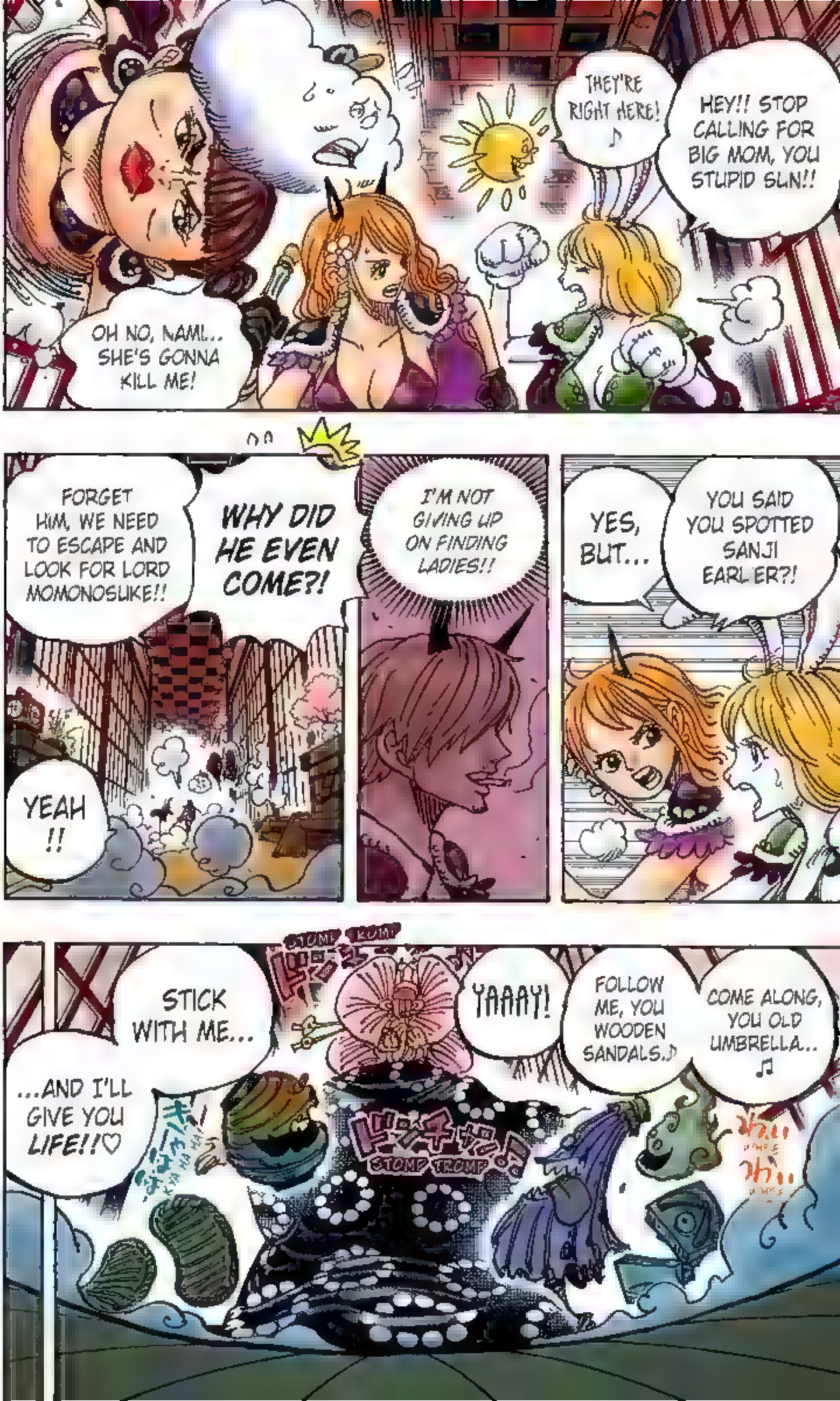
WHEN SHE PUNCHED THE TANK, IT HIT A WEIRD ***TRANSFORMATION*** SWITCH THOUGH.

GACHONK

GACHONK

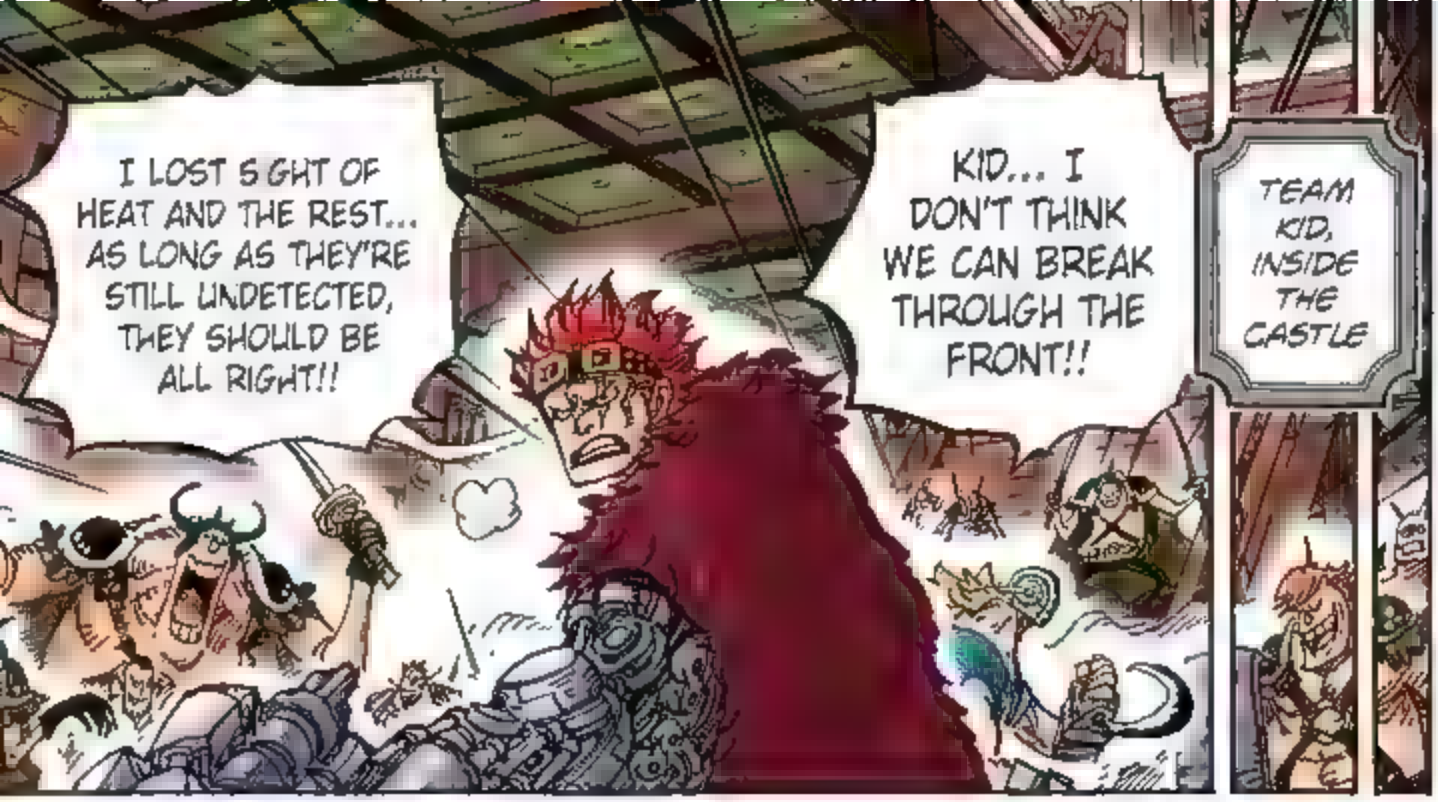


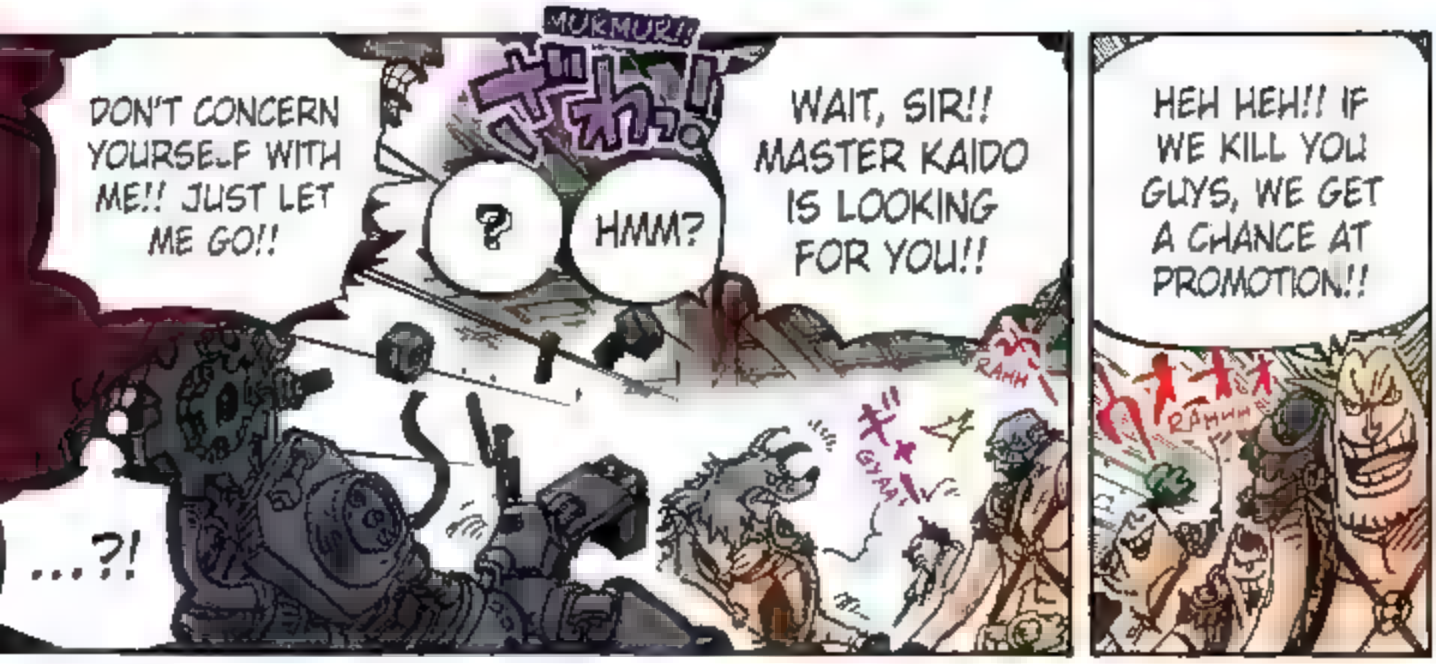


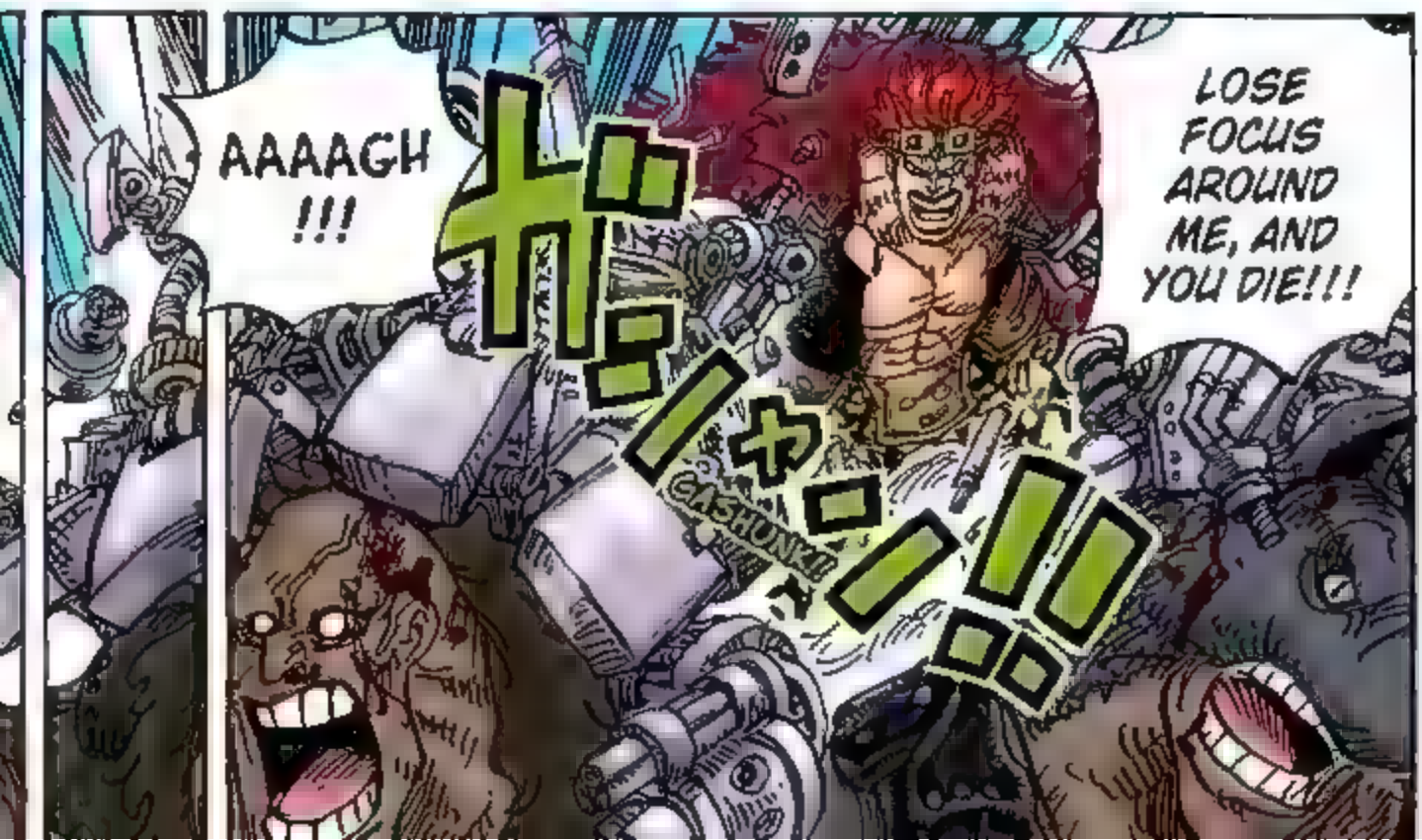

OH NO, NAMI... SHE'S GONNA KILL ME!
THEY'RE RIGHT HERE! ♪
HEY!! STOP CALLING FOR BIG MOM, YOU STUPID SUN!!
FORGET HIM, WE NEED TO ESCAPE AND LOOK FOR LORD MOMONOSUKE!!
WHY DID HE EVEN COME?!
YEAH !!
I'M NOT GIVING UP ON FINDING LADIES!!
YES, BUT...
YOU SAID YOU SPOTTED SANJI EARLIER?!
STOMP
ROM!
STICK WITH ME...
...AND I'LL GIVE YOU LIFE!!♡
YAAAY!
FOLLOW ME, YOU WOODEN SANDALS.♪
COME ALONG, YOU OLD UMBRELLA... ♫
STOMP TROMP

SHOGUN OROCHI, THE PREPARATIONS ARE COMPLETE!!
GU HU HU!!
DOOM!!
MMRF...
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, SKULL DOME
...A SPECIAL UNANNOUNCED EVENT FOR Y'ALL!!♫
YEAAAAH !!!
AHH... AHEM! AHEM!!
KAAAAAH
ALL RIGHT! LISTEN UP, YOU SCALLY-WAGS!!♫
BROTHER OROCHI HERE IS ABOUT TO PRESENT...
WHAAAT ?!!
...IS THE SON OF KOZUKI ODEN!! THE BOY WE BELIEVED TO BE DEAD 20 YEARS AGO!!!
GREETINGS!! THE BRAT YOU SEE HERE, BELIEVE IT OR NOT...

ZORO, INSIDE THE CASTLE
HUFF, HUFF...
THE FARTHER I GET, THE MORE POWER-USERS THERE ARE!!
STA STA STAG! CALL US GIFTERS!!
THERE ARE NEARLY 500 OF US! RHI RHI RHI!!
WHY ARE YOU HERE? TAKE MY ADVICE AND FOLLOW KAIDO. IT'S MUCH EASIER.♡
WE ALL DREAMED OF BEING THE PIRATE KING ONCE!!
DA-DOOM!!
ど ど ど







TEAM KID, INSIDE THE CASTLE

KID... I DON'T THINK WE CAN BREAK THROUGH THE FRONT!!

I LOST SIGHT OF HEAT AND THE REST... AS LONG AS THEY'RE STILL UNDETECTED, THEY SHOULD BE ALL RIGHT!!

HEH HEH!! IF WE KILL YOU GUYS, WE GET A CHANCE AT PROMOTION!!

RAHHH

WAIT, SIR!! MASTER KAIDO IS LOOKING FOR YOU!!

HMM?

?

MURMUR!!

DON'T CONCERN YOURSELF WITH ME!! JUST LET ME GO!!

RAHH

GYAA!

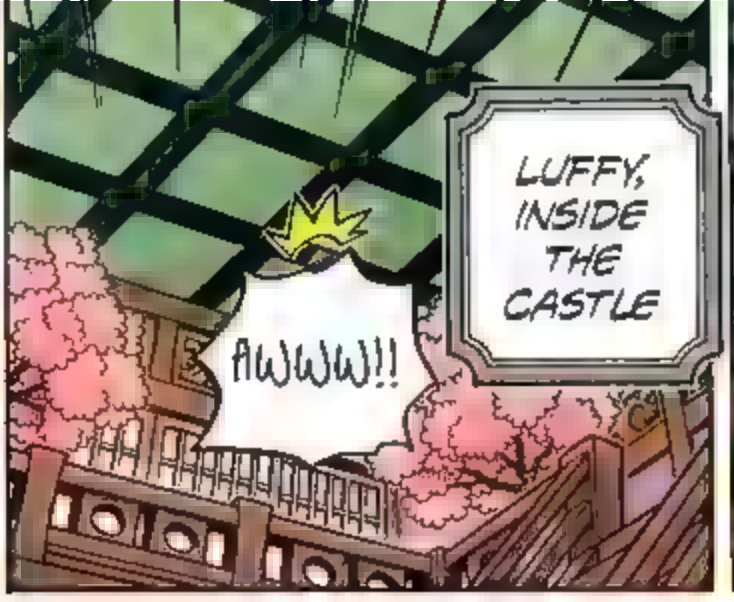
...?!

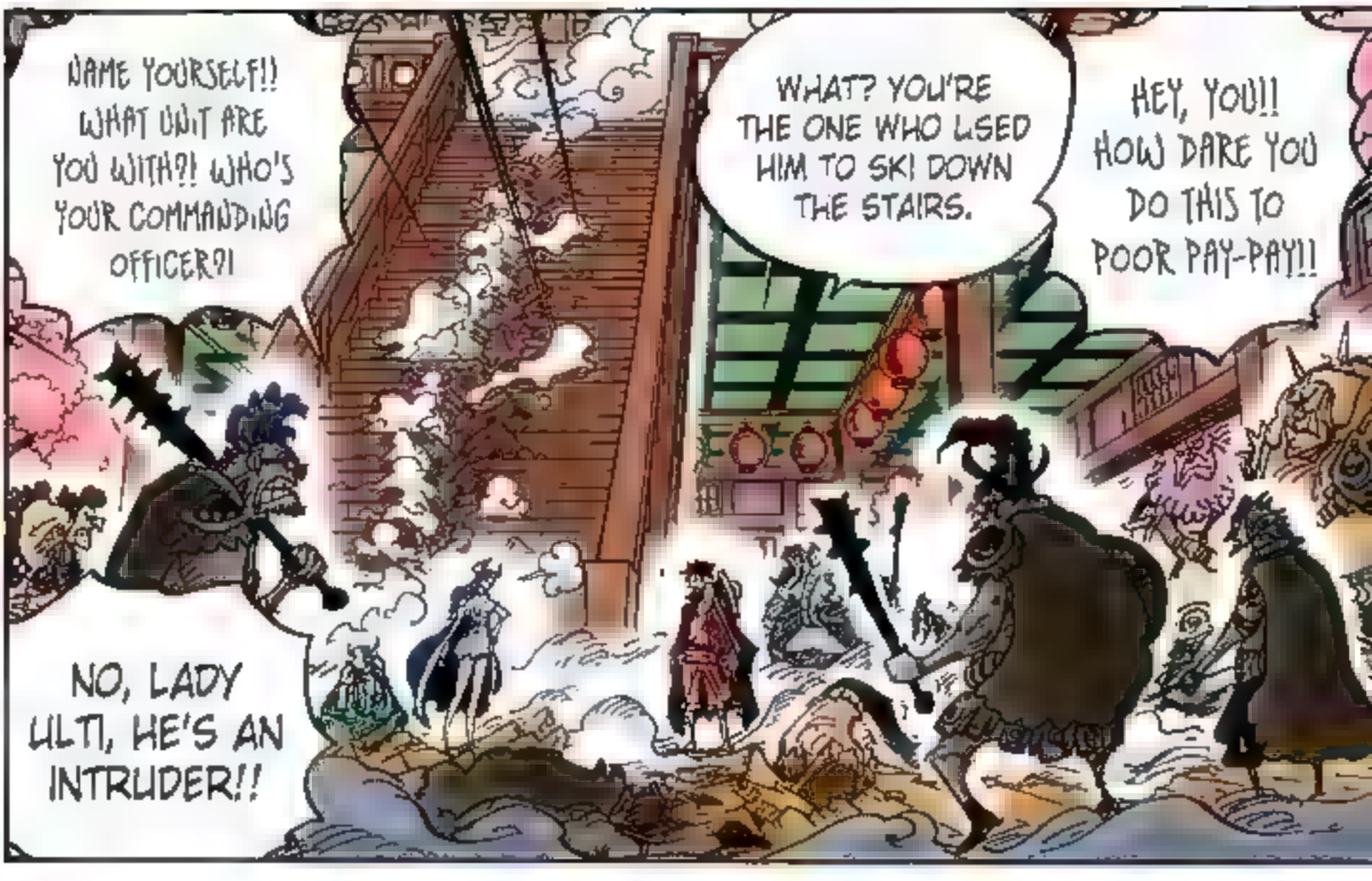
LOSE FOCUS AROUND ME, AND YOU DIE!!!

AAAAGH!!!

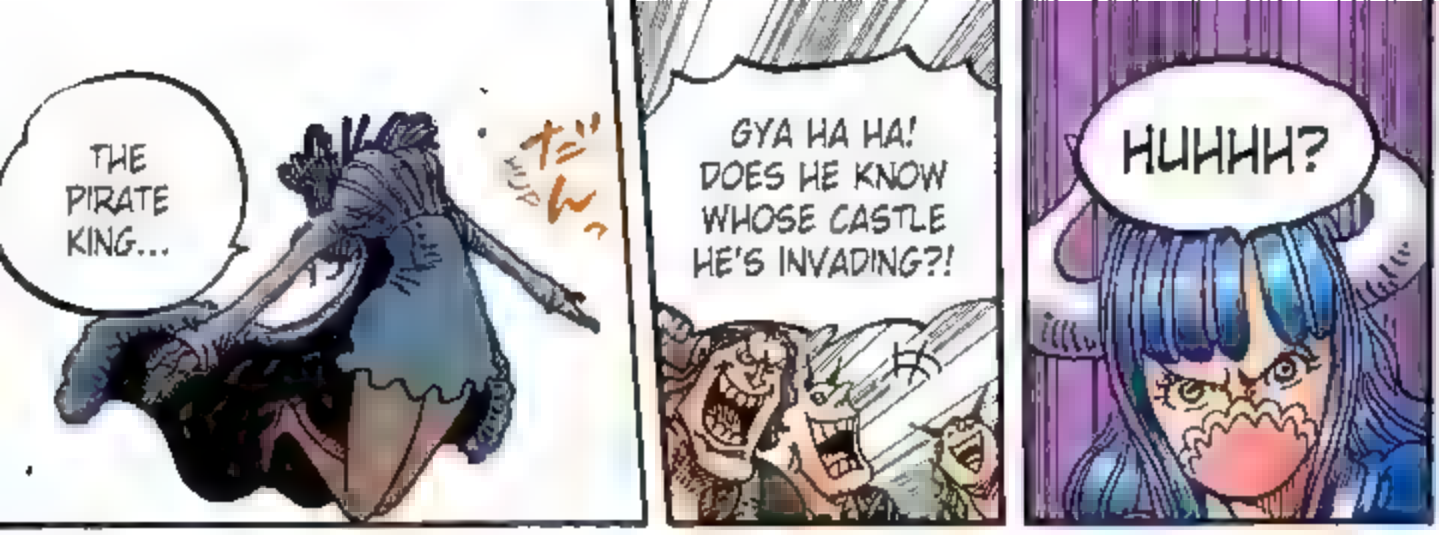
GASHUNK!!

HANG IN THERE!!
...
GLOMP
PAY-PAY, ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!
YOU JUST HANG IN THERE, SWEETHEART!!

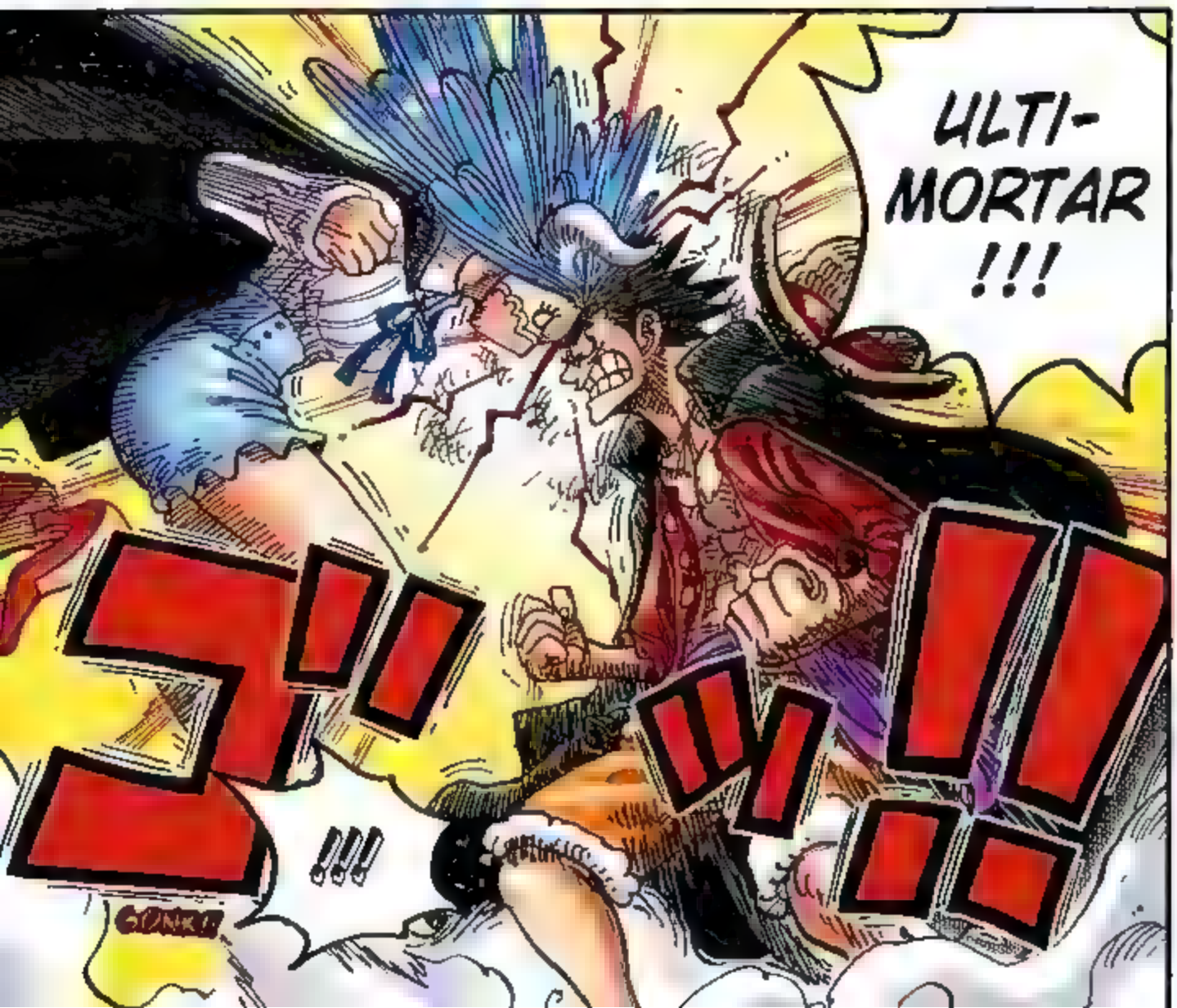

LUFFY, INSIDE THE CASTLE
AWWW!!

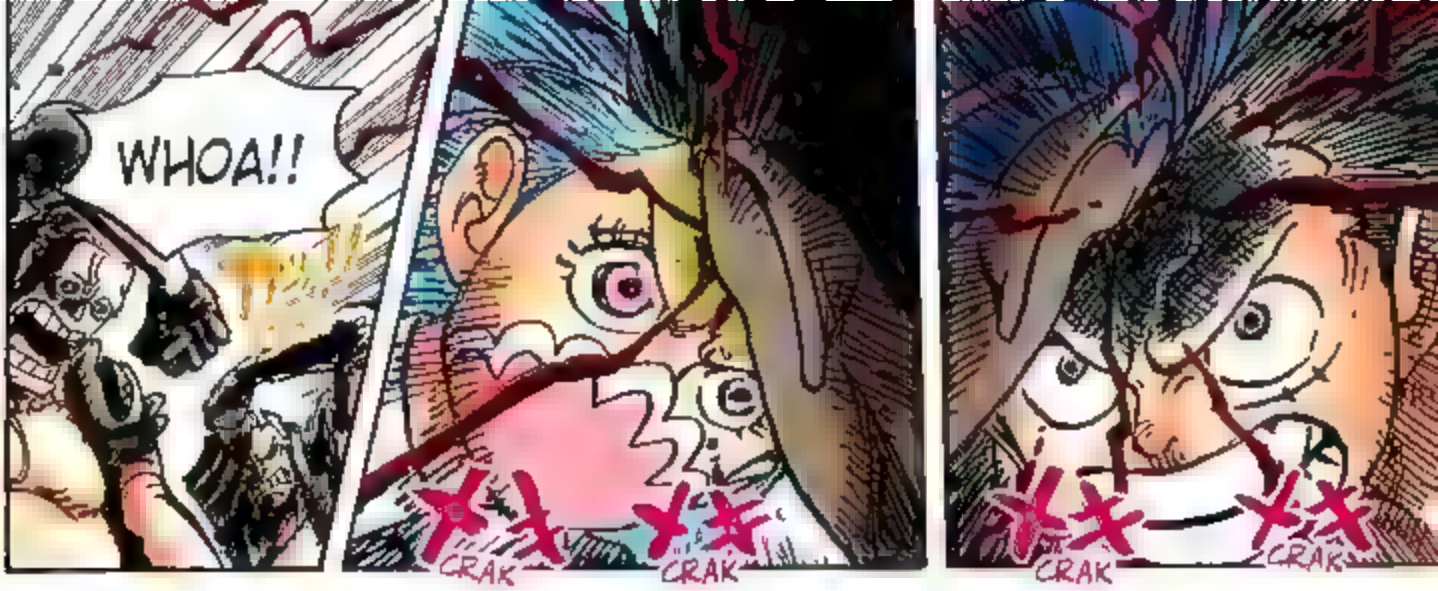

NAME YOURSELF!! WHAT UNIT ARE YOU WITH?! WHO'S YOUR COMMANDING OFFICER?!
WHAT? YOU'RE THE ONE WHO USED HIM TO SKI DOWN THE STAIRS.
HEY, YOU!! HOW DARE YOU DO THIS TO POOR PAY-PAY!!
NO, LADY ULTI, HE'S AN INTRUDER!!

THE MAN WHO WILL BE THE PIRATE KING!!!
I'M LUFFY !!!
?!!
DOOM!!

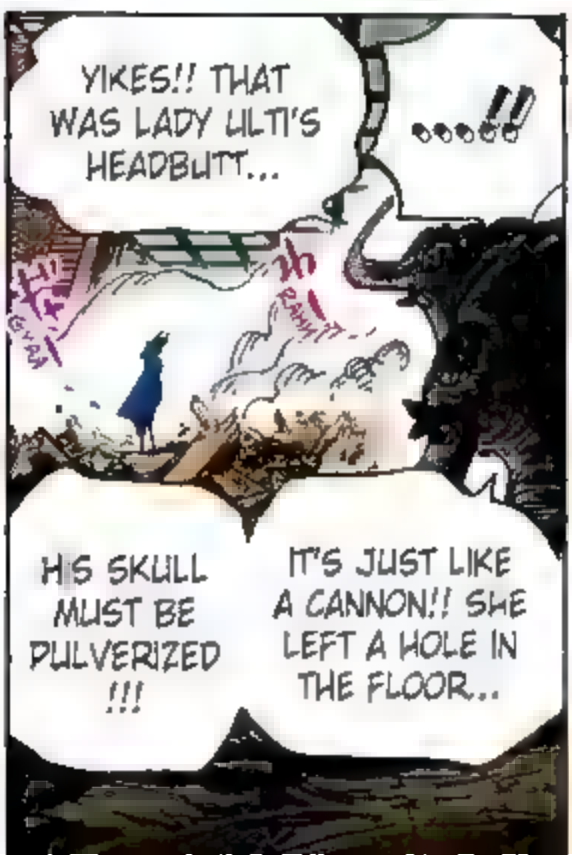

THE PIRATE KING...
だんっ
GYA HA HA! DOES HE KNOW WHOSE CASTLE HE'S INVADING?!
HUHHH?

I'LL SPLIT YOUR SKULL IN TWO!!!
ZAP
ZAP!!
A HEADBUTT?
...IS OBVIOUSLY GOING TO BE MASTER KAIDO, YOU ULTRA-BUFFOON!!!
GRRRG


ULTI-MORTAR !!!
!!!
GUNK!!

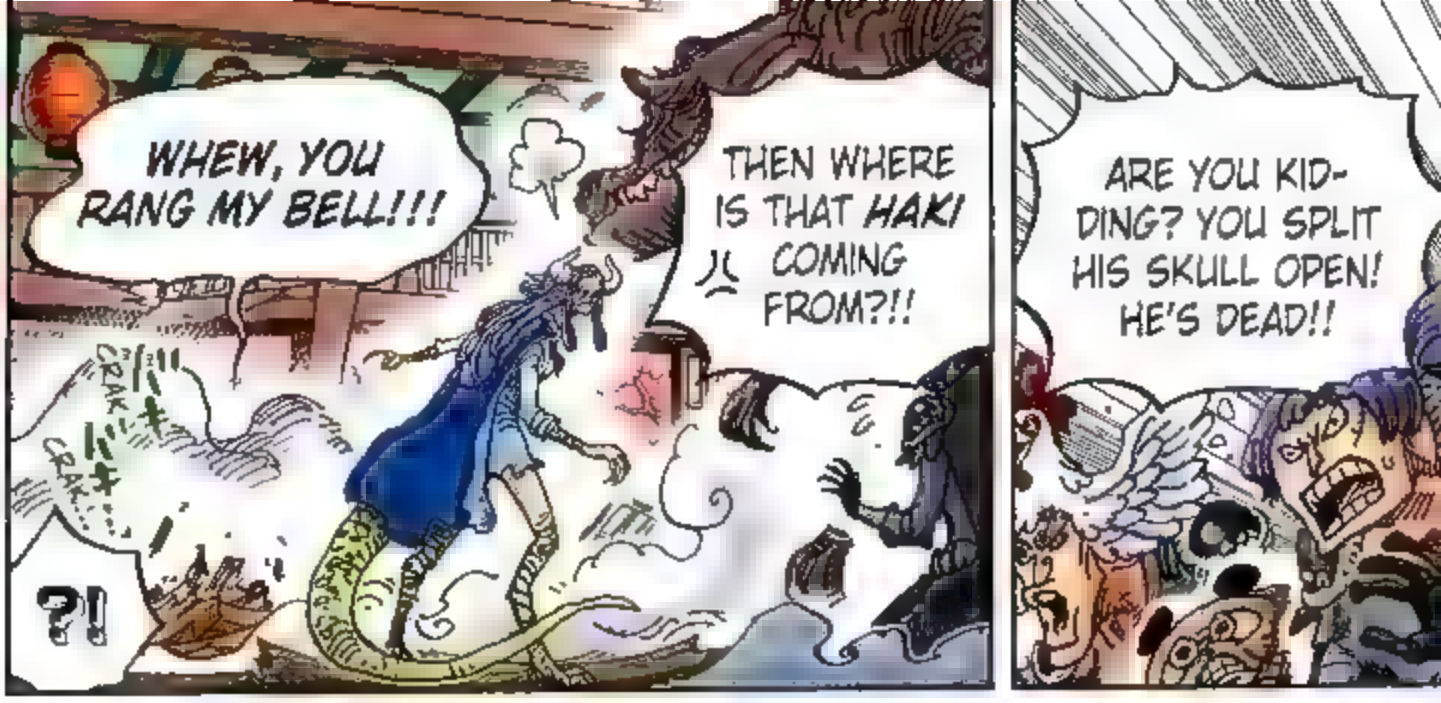

WHOA!!
CRAK
CRAK
CRAK
CRAK

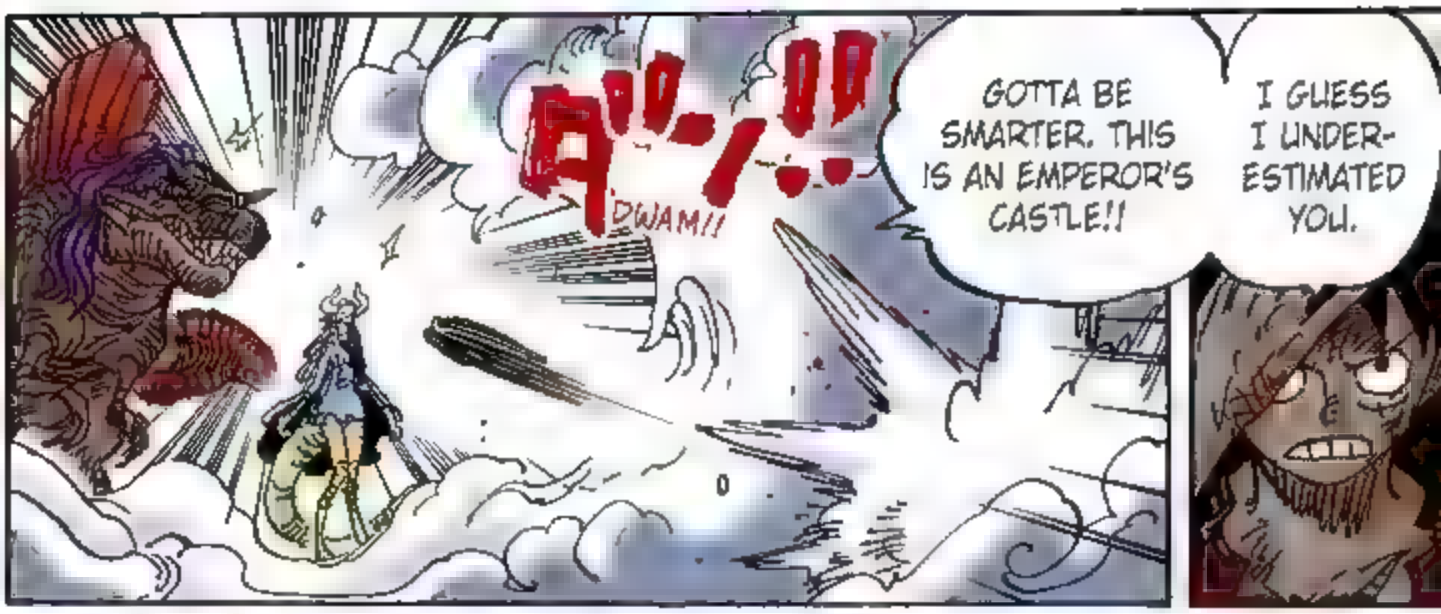
BAKOW!!
AAAGH !!!

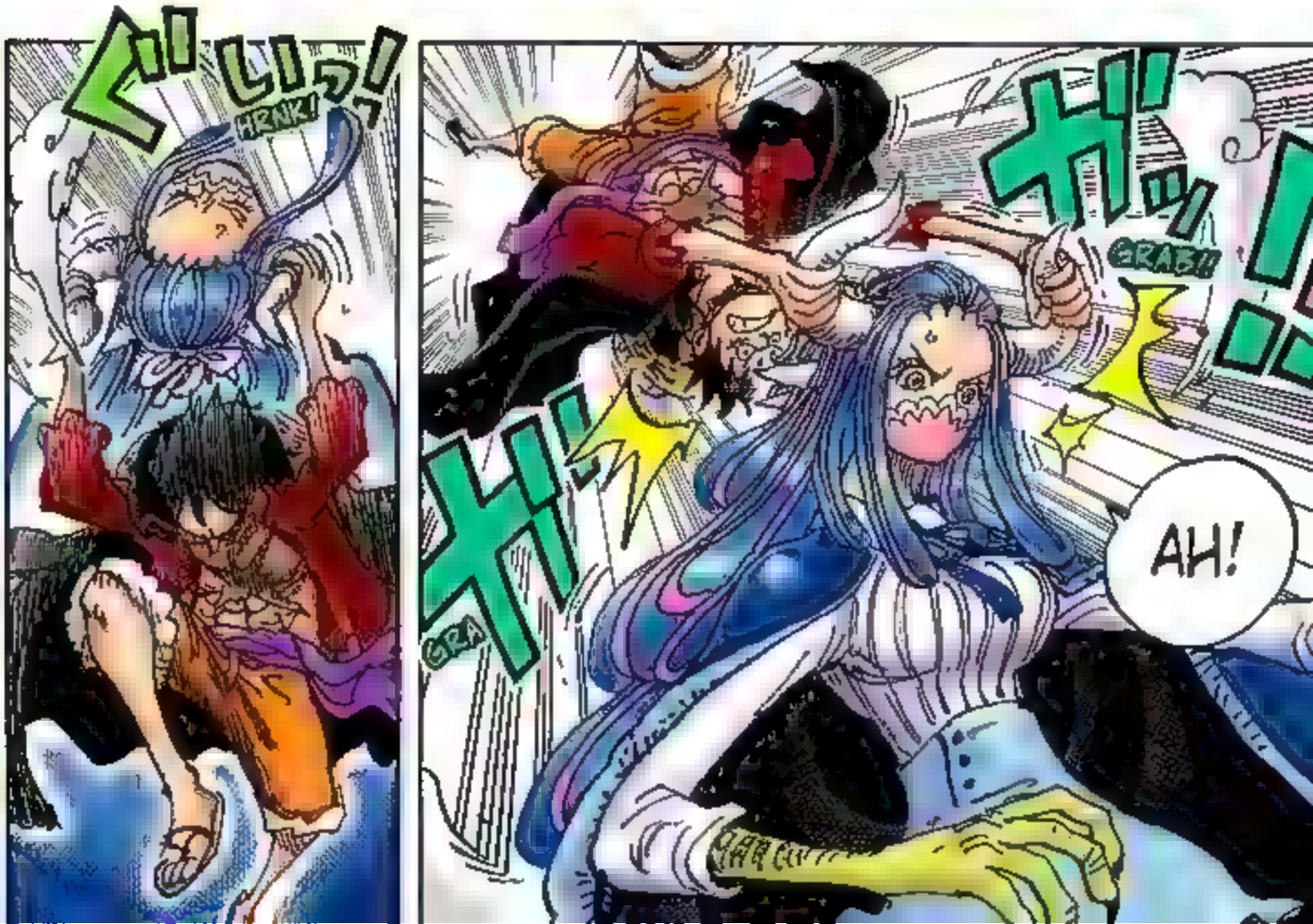

YIKES!! THAT WAS LADY ULTI'S HEADBUTT...
...!!
HIS SKULL MUST BE PULVERIZED !!!
IT'S JUST LIKE A CANNON!! SHE LEFT A HOLE IN THE FLOOR..

THUD!!
...!!
CRASH!!
!!

HUH?!
PAY-PAY!!
I KNOW!!
?!
HEY!! SIS!!
LADY ULTI?!
MASTER PAGE ONE?! WHY ARE YOU TRANSFORM-ING?!
DOOM!!
DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT ANCIENT TYPE SPINOSAURUS MODEL
DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT ANCIENT TYPE PACHYCEPHALOSAURUS MODEL
?!!
IT'S BECAUSE WE'VE CONFIRMED THAT THIS ONE IS A DANGEROUS FOE!!!
STOP SQUALL-ING...
BZZT!!


WHEW, YOU RANG MY BELL!!!
CRAK!
CRAK...
?!
THEN WHERE IS THAT HAKI COMING FROM?!!
ARE YOU KIDDING? YOU SPLIT HIS SKULL OPEN! HE'S DEAD!!

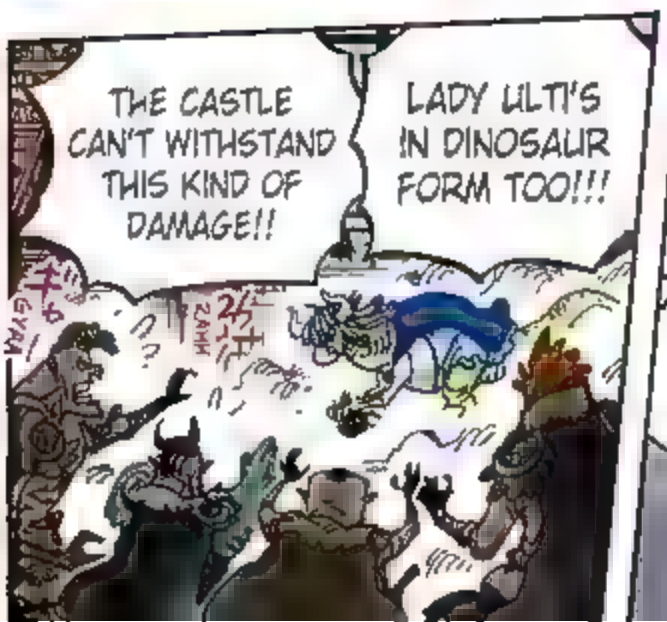

DWAM!!
GOTTA BE SMARTER. THIS IS AN EMPEROR'S CASTLE!!
I GUESS I UNDERESTIMATED YOU.

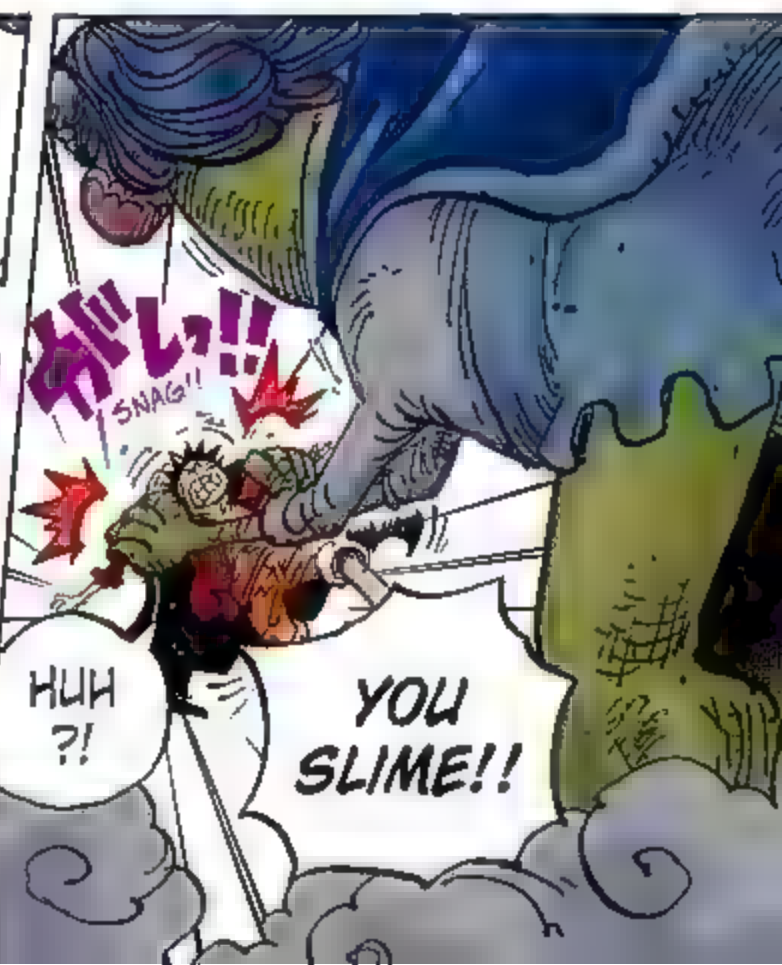

HRNK!
GRAB!
AH!

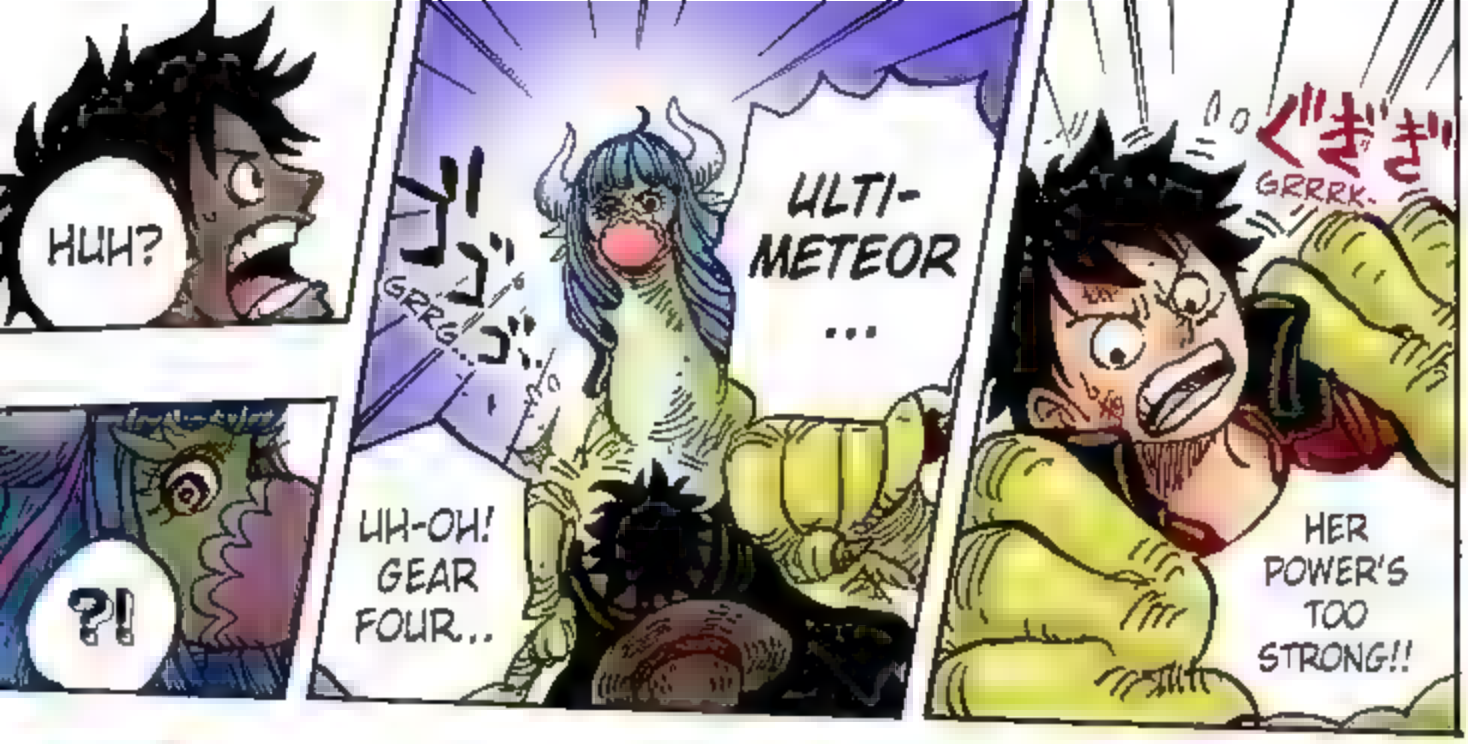
EEK !!!
がばっ!!
GRAH!!
SIS !!!
ガシャアン!!
CRAASH!!
HOMP!!
バク
!!
SWISH!!
!!
ダン!!
DMP!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...

ELEPHANT GUN!!!!
AGE 1

HOW DARE YOU TOUCH PAY-PAY!!

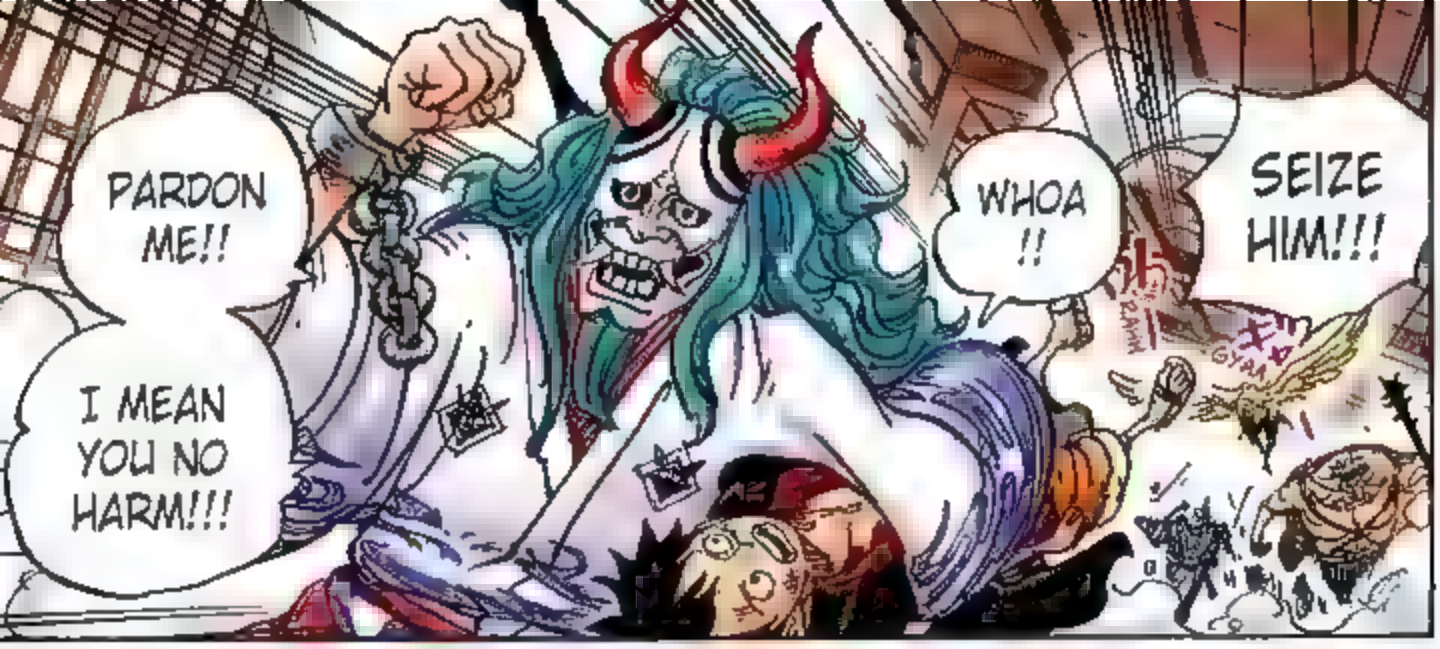

THE CASTLE CAN'T WITHSTAND THIS KIND OF DAMAGE!!
LADY ULTI'S IN DINOSAUR FORM TOO!!!

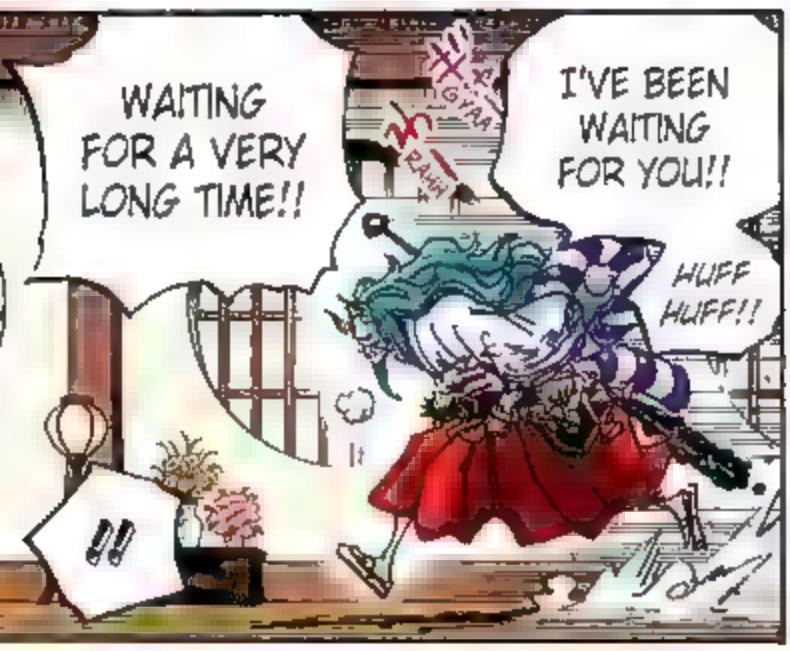

SNAG!!
HUH ?!
YOU SLIME!!

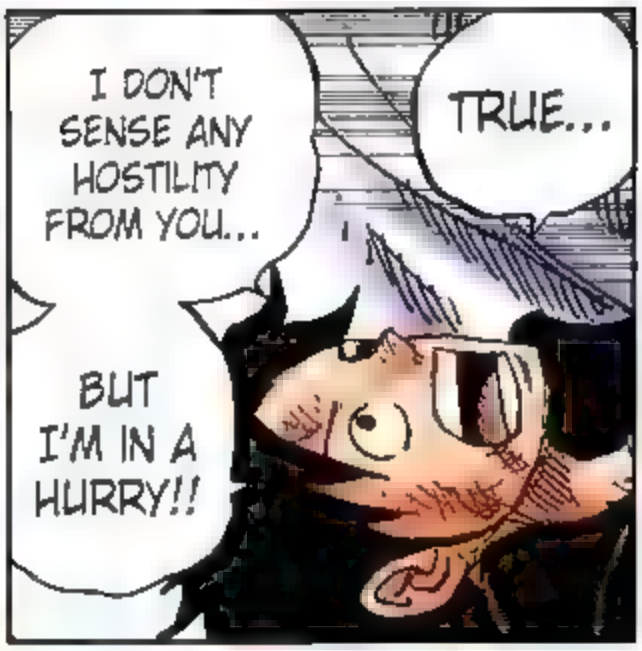

HUH?
?!
GRRG...
ULTI-
METEOR
...
UH-OH!
GEAR
FOUR..
ぐぎぎ
GRRRK-
HER
POWER'S
TOO
STRONG!!

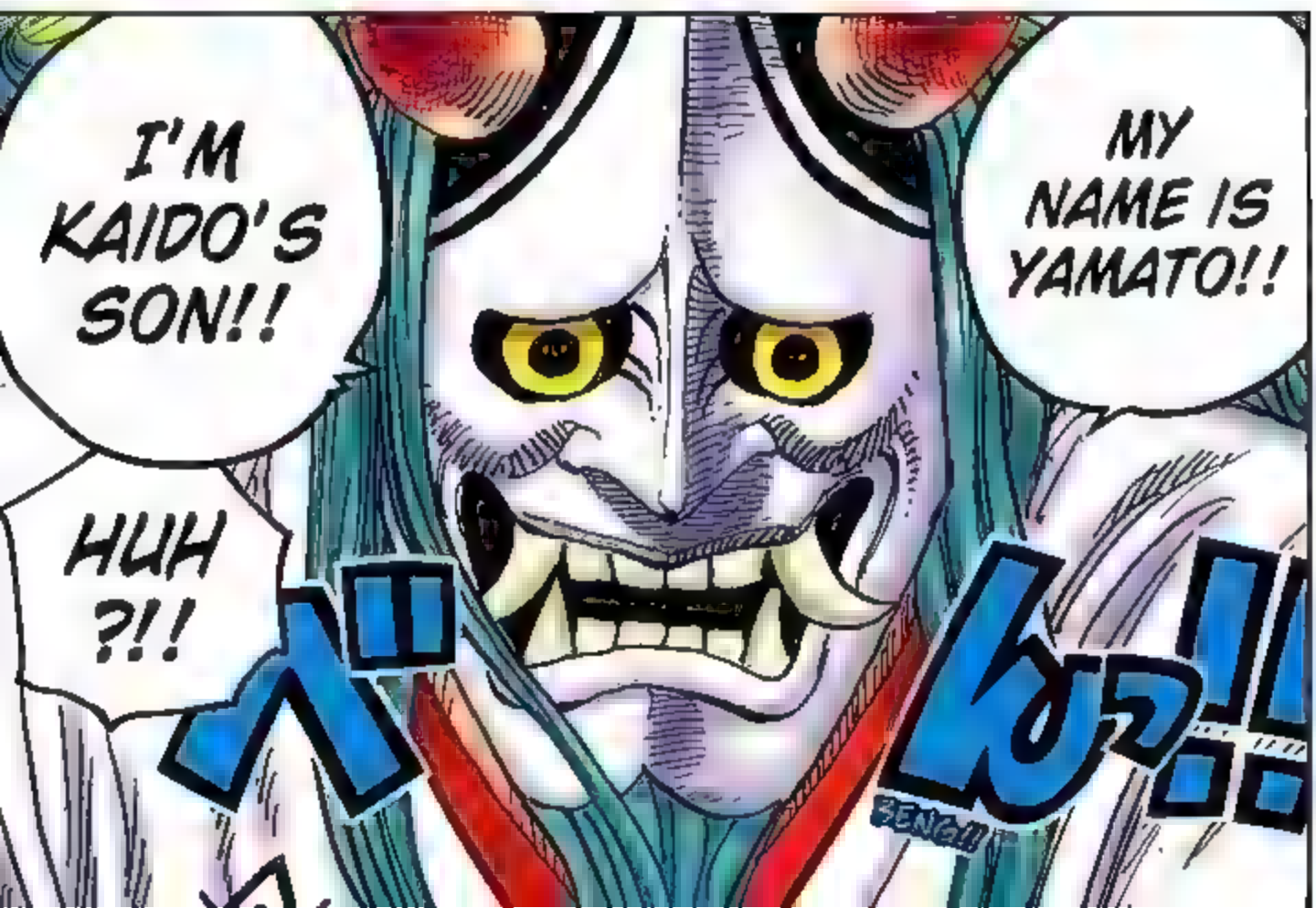
GANGK!!
!!!
THUNDER
BAGUA!!

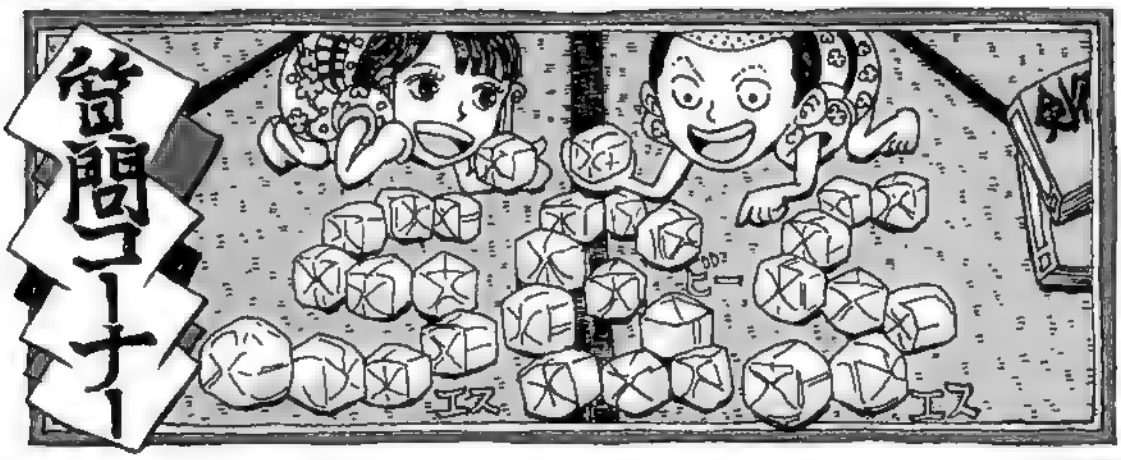
THWUD!!
...!!
MASTER YAMATO !!!
IS THAT YOUNG MASTER YAMATO?!
WHAT IS HE DOING HERE?! WHY DID HE ATTACK ULTI?!!
BENCH!!
HEY!! SEIZE MASTER YAMATO!! DON'T LET HIM ESCAPE!!
!!
WHAT ?!
HUH?! BUT WHY...
WE'RE CHASING HIM ON MASTER KAIDO'S ORDERS!!
STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
?!
THAT'S YOU, ISN'T IT?!


PARDON ME!!
I MEAN YOU NO HARM!!!
WHOA !!
SEIZE HIM!!!
GYAA
GYAA

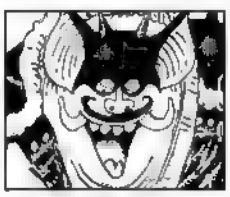

WAITING FOR A VERY LONG TIME!!
I'VE BEEN WAITING FOR YOU!!
GYAA
GYAA
HUFF HUFF!!
!!


I DON'T SENSE ANY HOSTILITY FROM YOU...
BUT I'M IN A HURRY!!
TRUE...


I'M KAIDO'S SON!!
HUH ?!!
MY NAME IS YAMATO!!
KU?!!
ZENG!!



(Buchonosuke, Tochigi)



Q: Are all of the Gifters able to transform between animal form and human form freely? Or does it depend on the fruit?

--Kenkichi

A: It depends on the fruit. Smile fruits are grown artificially, so they're unstable in every way. They will get animal strength, but the fact that you see them fighting with the lion on their stomach or eaten constantly by their hippo should serve as evidence that they can't completely control the animal part. Many of them are very strong, but in short, Smile fruits are a big gamble.

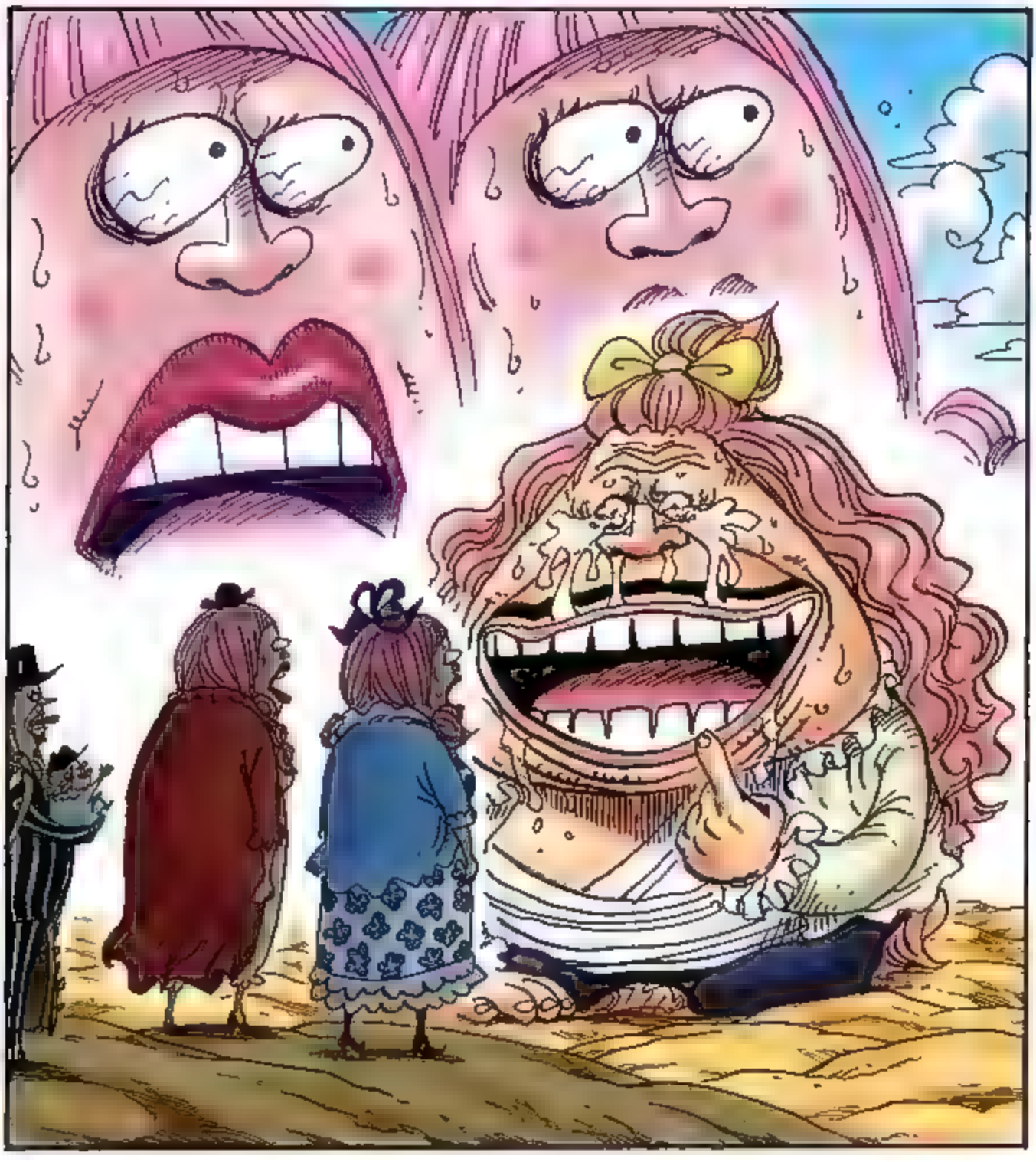
Q: Huh? Does nobody want to see what Sanji would look like at age 40 and age 60? Then I guess I'll ask! Can you draw what Chopper will look like in the future?! Please!!

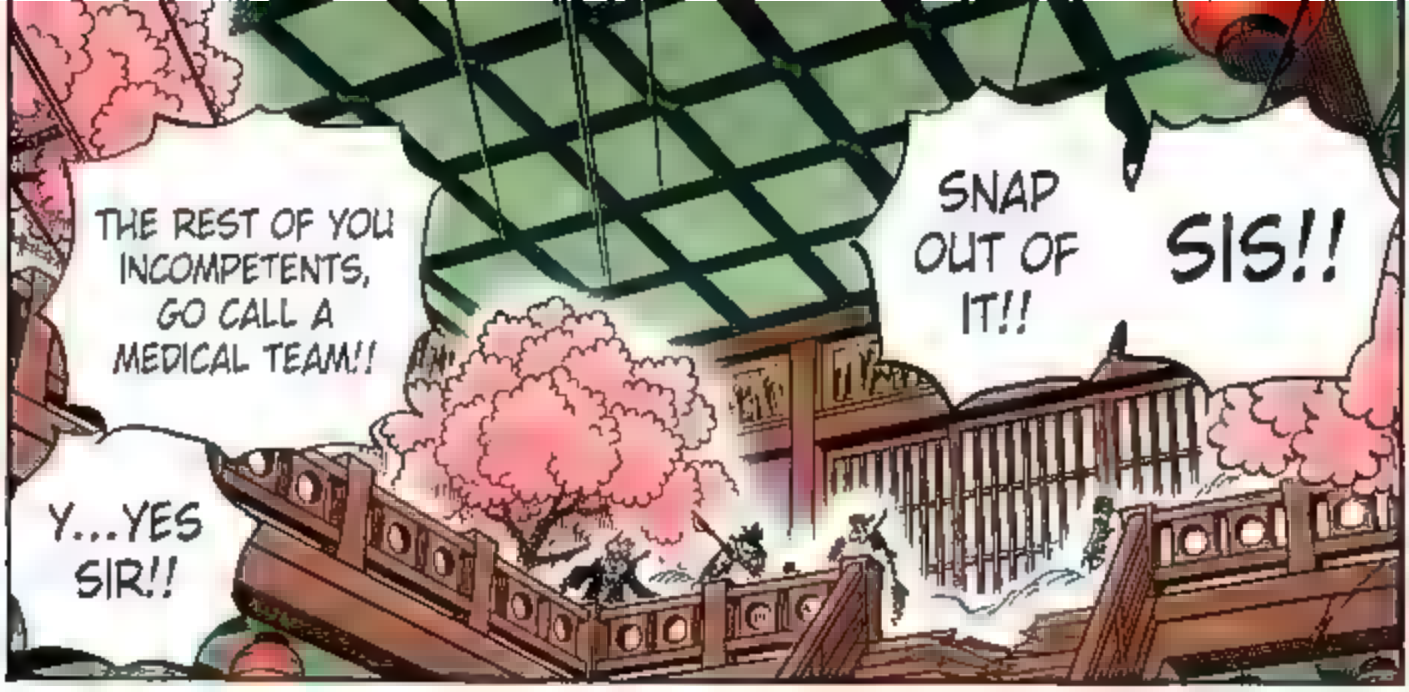
--420 Land

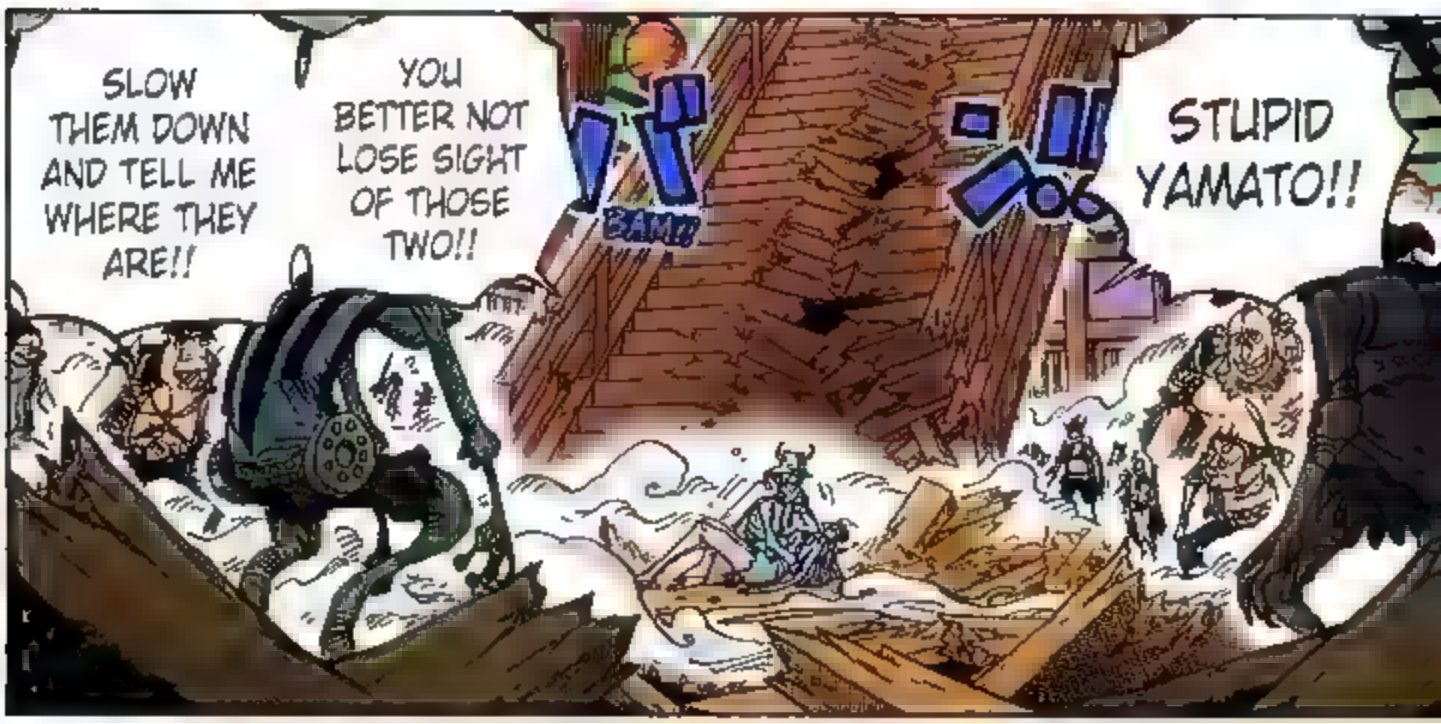
A: You wanna see? Here you go.

And that's all for the SBS! See you next volume!!

Chapter 984:
MY BIBLE




THE REST OF YOU INCOMPETENTS, GO CALL A MEDICAL TEAM!!
Y...YES SIR!!
SNAP OUT OF IT!!
SIS!!


SLOW THEM DOWN AND TELL ME WHERE THEY ARE!!
YOU BETTER NOT LOSE SIGHT OF THOSE TWO!!
BAM!!
STUPID YAMATO!!

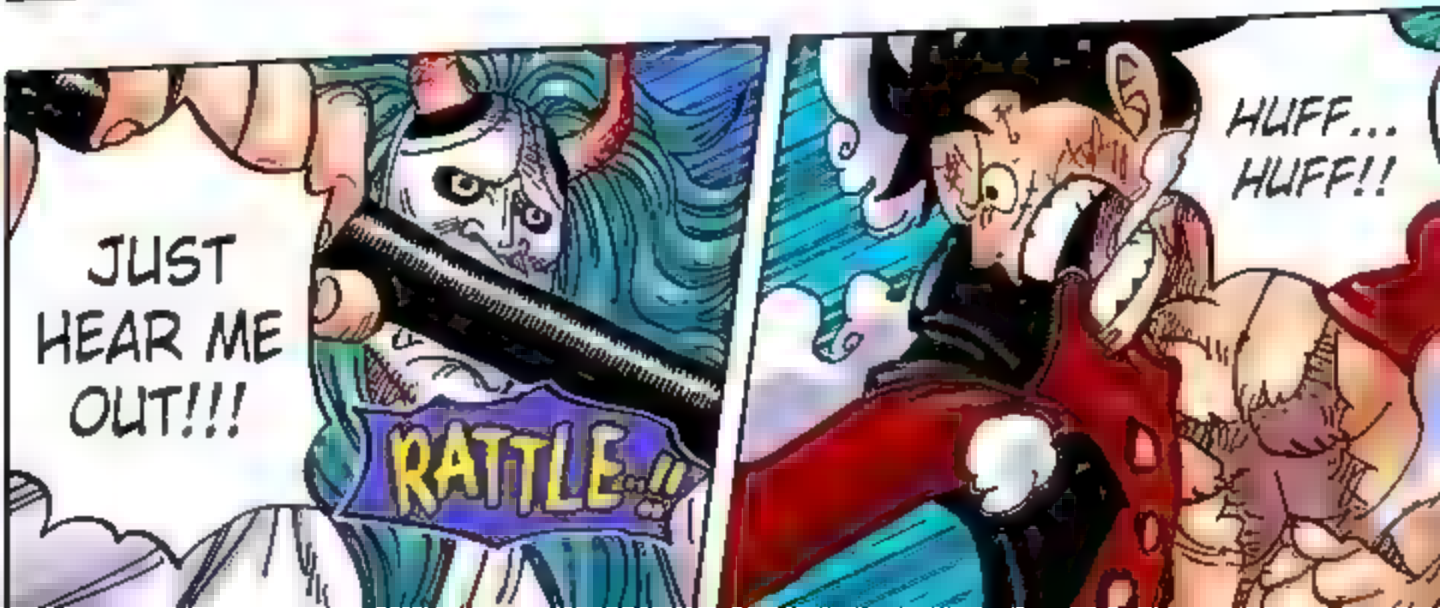
ALMOST LOOSENED UP MY JAW A TAD...
GOOD POINT. IT HURT PRETTY BAD...
THAT'S IT?!

YEAH, YOU TOOK A REAL NASTY SHOT TOO...
UM, PAGE ONE!! WHAT ABOUT YOU...?

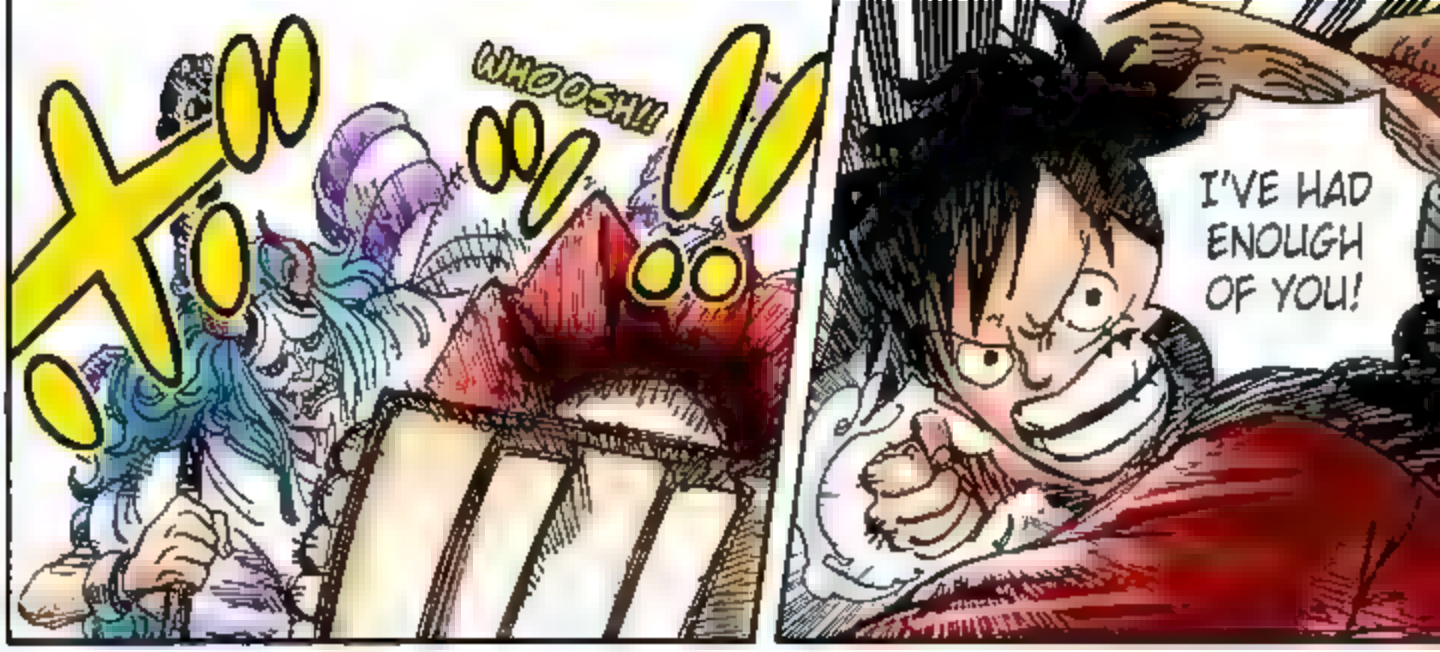
THEN SHUT UP AND LIE DOWN!!
PRAY FOR POOR LIDDLE ME!
AWW, PAY-PAY! THAT HURT SO MUCH!
"SHUT UP"?!
GLOMP!
!
AAGH !!
GET OFF ME, MEDICAL TEAM!!
GANK!
GONK!
...BLUNDER BAGUA!!!
THUNDER BAGUA? MORE LIKE...
BAM!
KOFF
ACTUALLY, THAT HIT YOU PRETTY HARD!!
YOU DARE TO ATTEMPT USING MASTER KAIDO'S THUNDER BAGUA?!
OOH, AND I'LL GET THAT YAMATO!!
I GUESS SHE'S FINE.
SHEESH... IT'S HARD TO BELIEVE HOW TOUGH THOSE DINOSAUR POWERS ARE!!
DON'T LEAVE ME BEHIND!!!
GOOD.
PAGE ONE!! MASTER YAMATO AND STRAW HAT HAVE STOPPED!!
DASH!!

ボコーォ…ン!!
KABOOM!!
I TOLD YOU, I'M IN A HURRY!!
WAIT!! I'M SERIOUS, I MEAN YOU NO HARM!!

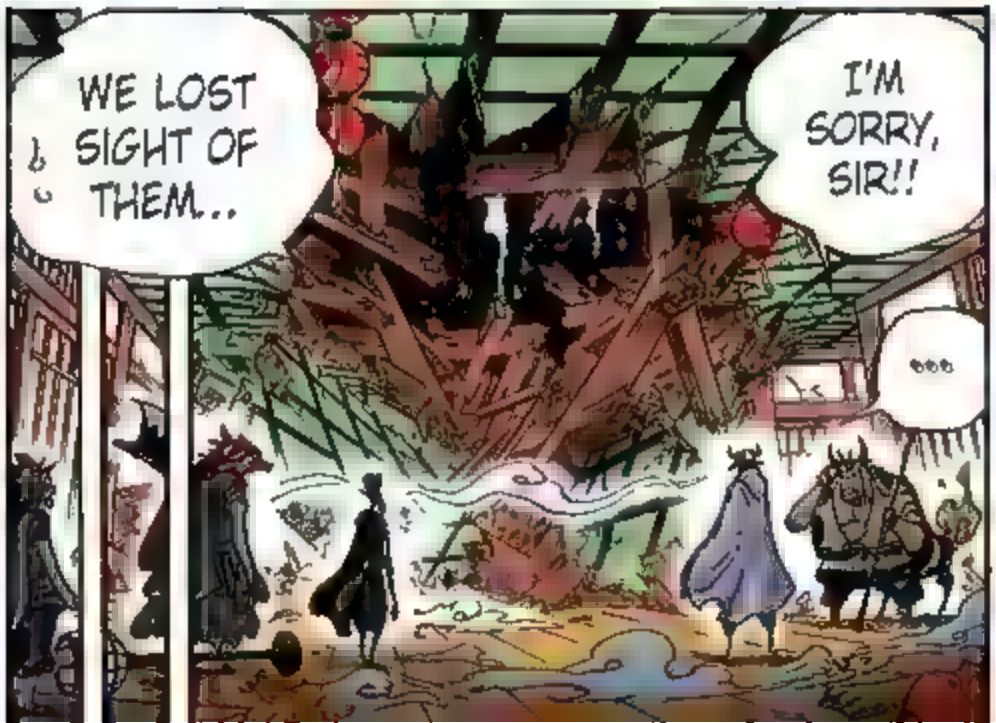
ドゴーン!
BOOM!!
!!!
WHERE ARE YOU TRYING TO TAKE ME?! I DON'T HAVE TIME TO WASTE WITH YOU, WHOEVER YOU ARE!!!

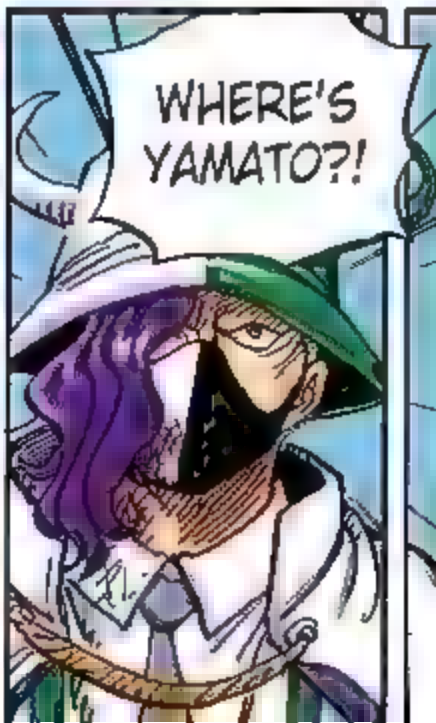

JUST HEAR ME OUT!!!
RATTLE..!!
HUFF... HUFF!!

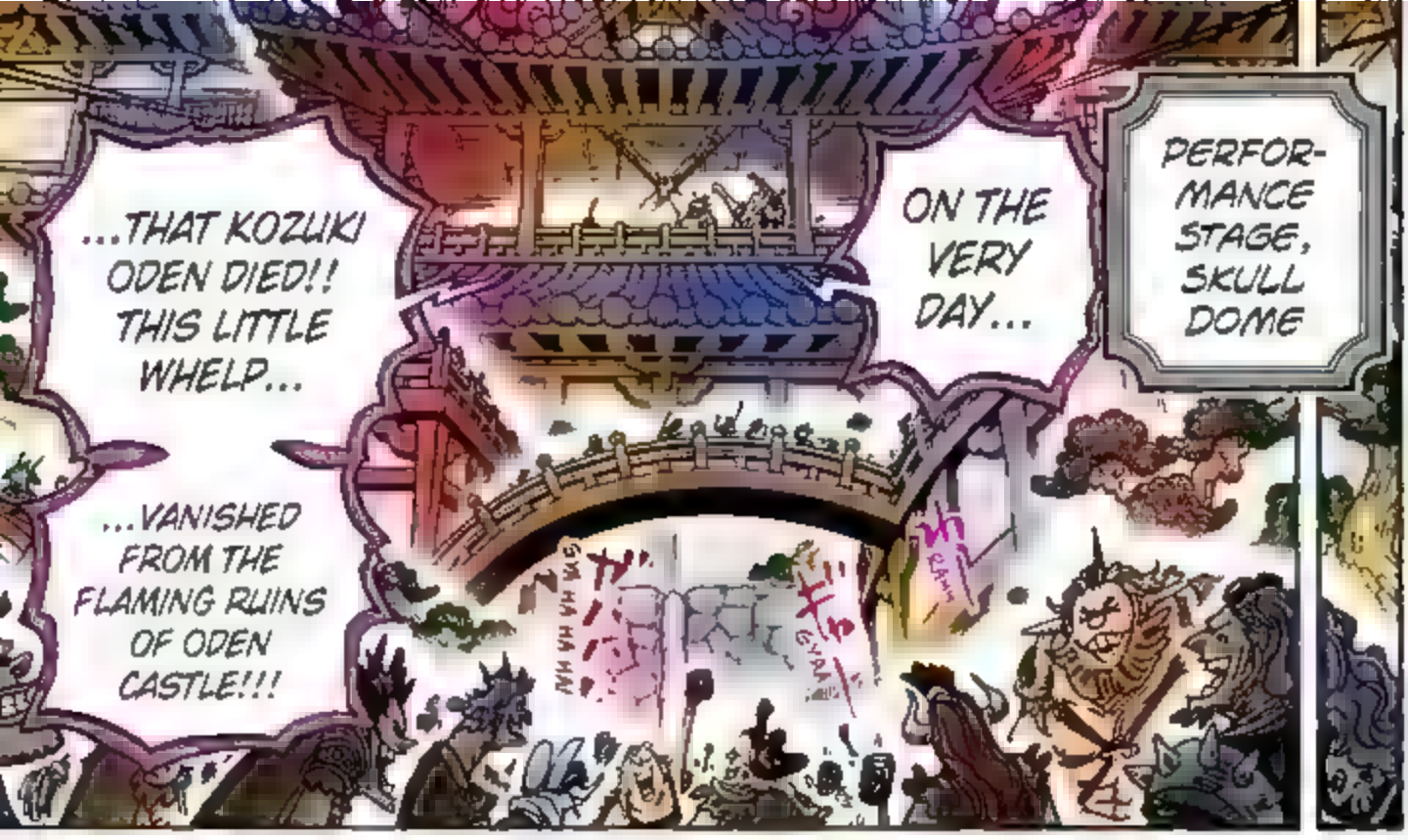
I'LL GIVE YOU FIVE SECONDS!!
CLANG!
GWONK!!
THERE ARE PEOPLE WATCHING HERE!!
I WANT TO GO SOMEWHERE ELSE!!
THEN NO!!
AND WE'RE SUPPOSED TO SLOW DOWN MASTER YAMATO?
HOW DO WE DO THAT?!
WE CAN'T EVEN GET CLOSE!!
DONK!-CLANG!!-BOOM!!
YOU STUBBORN MULE...
GONK!!
GANK!!
THIS IS ONLY MAKING ME REMEMBER..
!!
GANK!!
GONK!!
...A BATTLE FROM THE PAST...

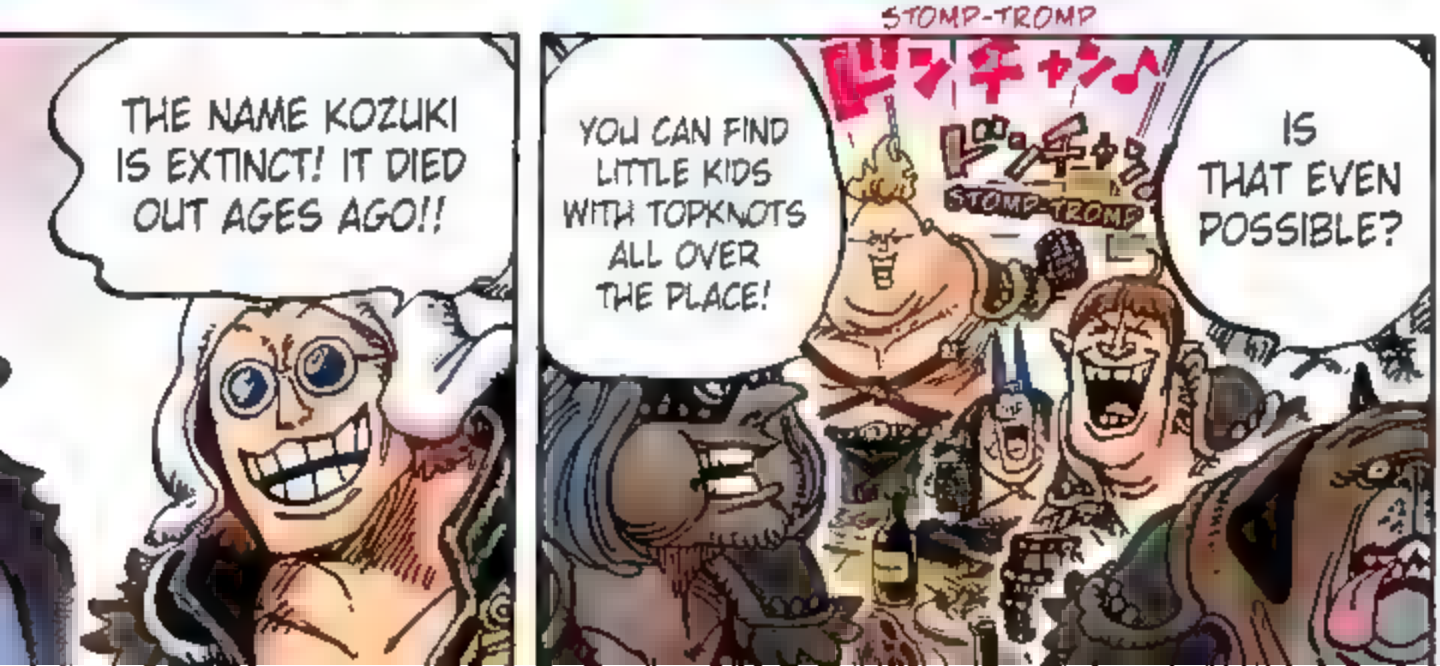

WHOOSH!!
I'VE HAD ENOUGH OF YOU!

KABOOM!!!
AAAH !!!
GYAAA !!


WE LOST SIGHT OF THEM..
I'M SORRY, SIR!!
...


WHERE'S YAMATO?!





PERFORMANCE STAGE, SKULL DOME

ON THE VERY DAY...

...THAT KOZUKI ODEN DIED!! THIS LITTLE WHELP...

...VANISHED FROM THE FLAMING RUINS OF ODEN CASTLE!!!

WHERE DID HE GO?! TO THE *FUTURE!!*

HE CROSSED 20 YEARS OF TIME AND APPEARED IN PRESENT-DAY WANO, THE VERY SAME AGE AS WHEN HE VANISHED!!!

YOU SEE, ODEN'S WIFE, TOKI, WAS A *WITCH...*

...CAPABLE OF SENDING HER VENGEANCE INTO THE FUTURE!!!

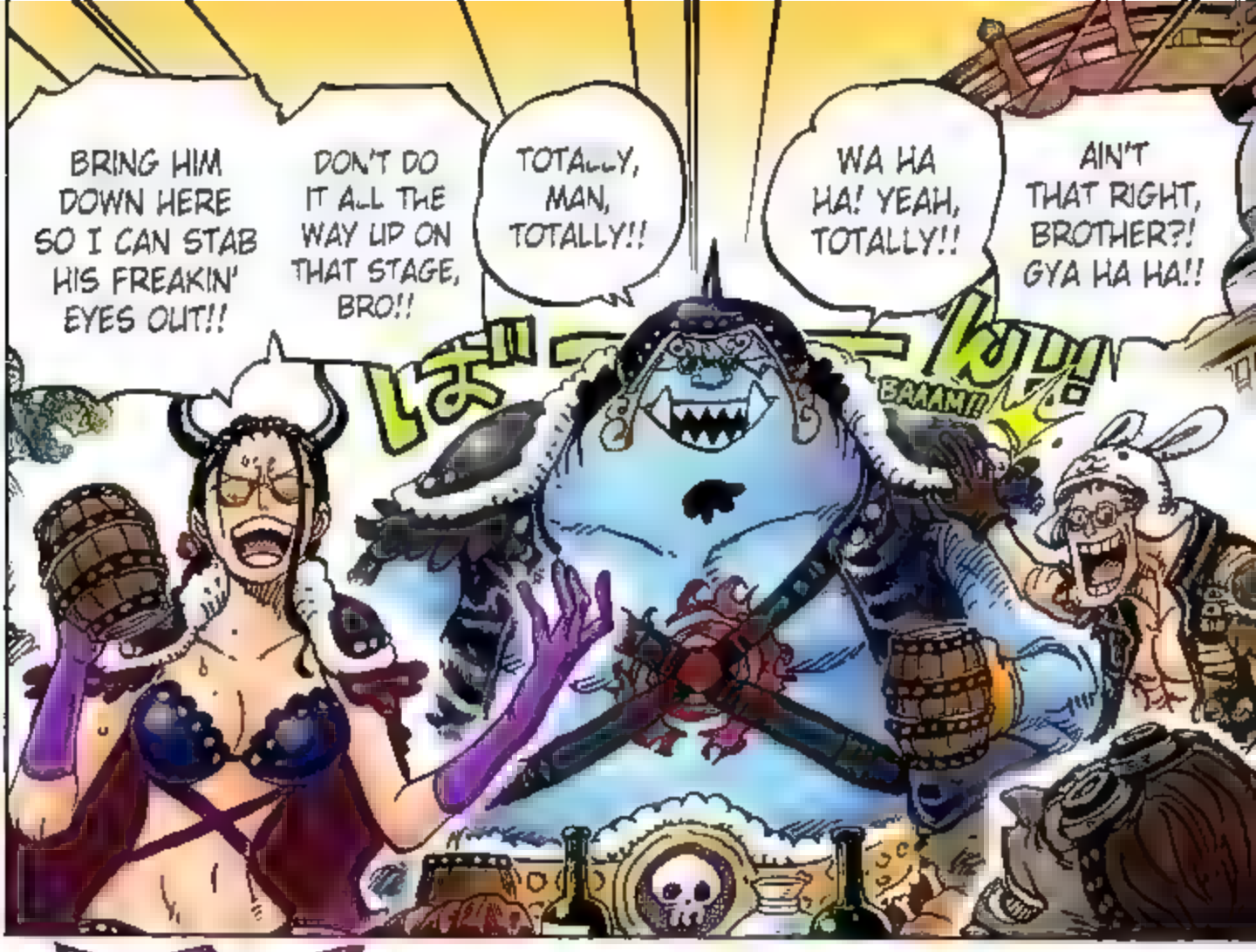
...!!

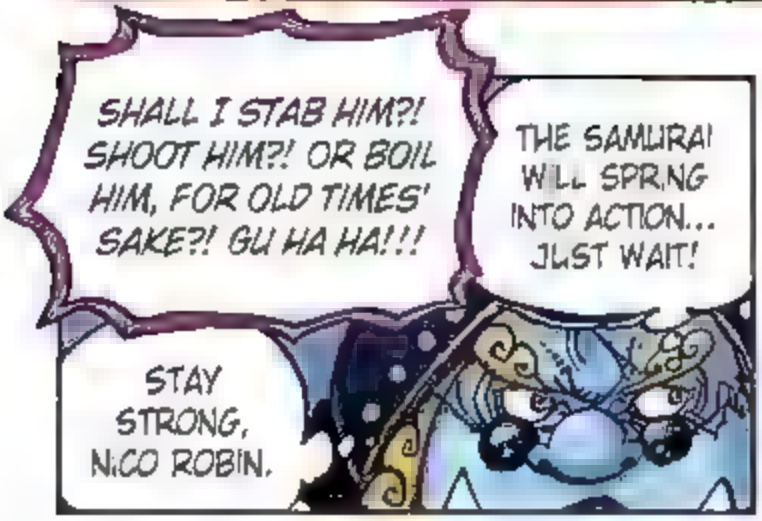
STOMP-TROMP

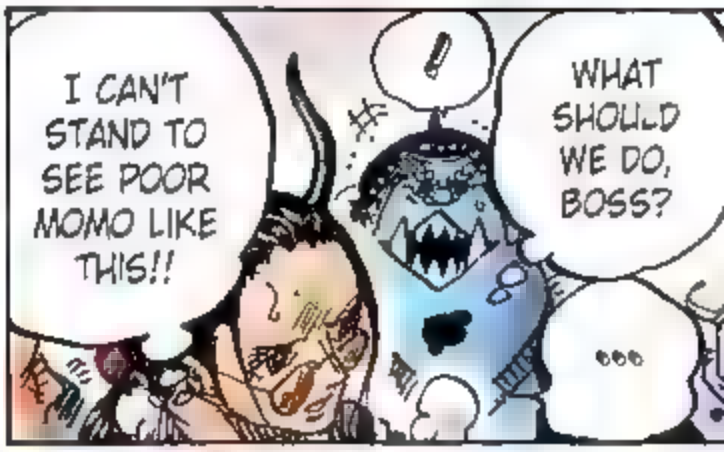
IS THAT EVEN POSSIBLE?

YOU CAN FIND LITTLE KIDS WITH TOPKNOTS ALL OVER THE PLACE!

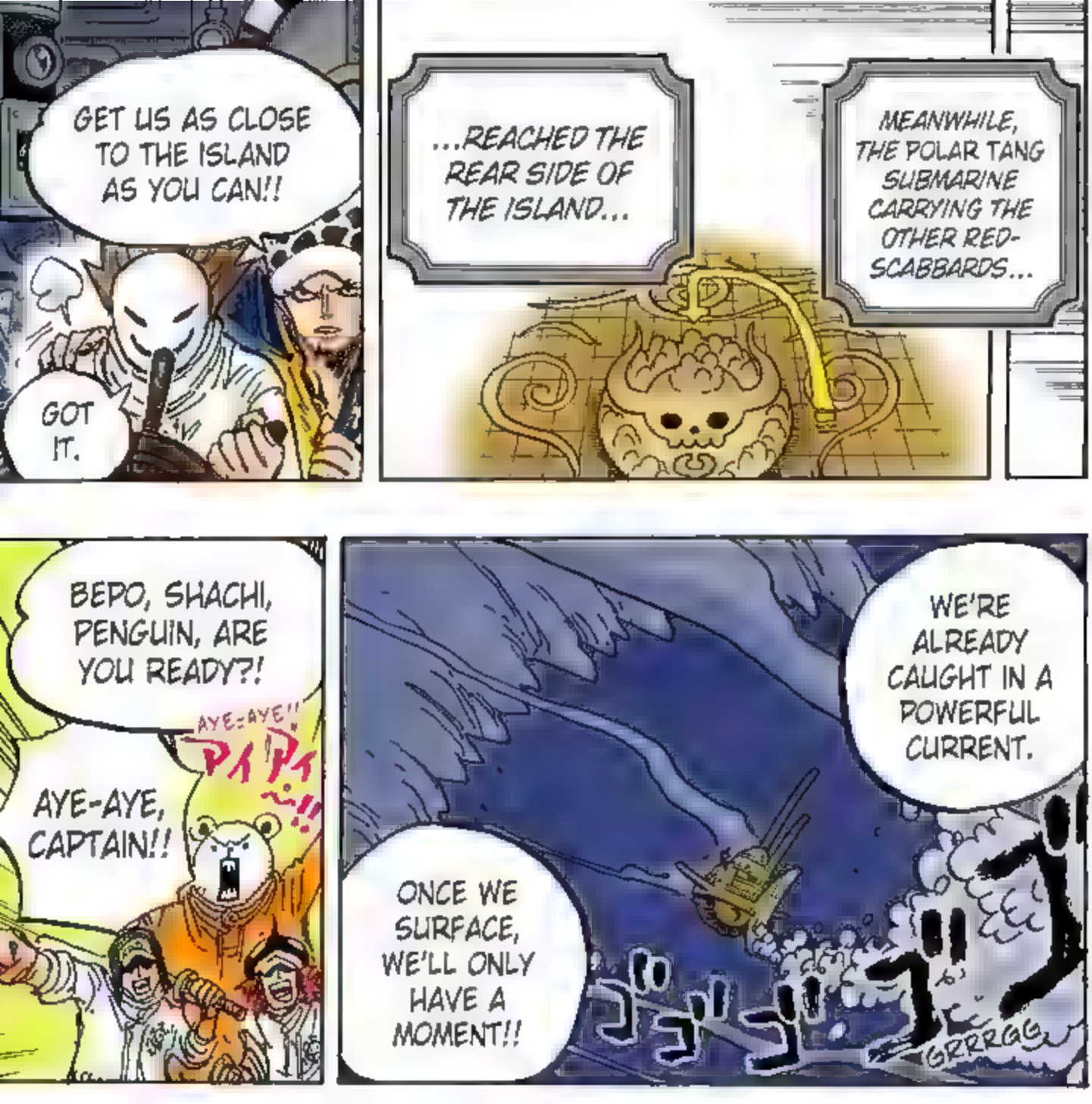
THE NAME KOZUKI IS EXTINCT! IT DIED OUT AGES AGO!!


BRING HIM DOWN HERE SO I CAN STAB HIS FREAKIN' EYES OUT!!
DON'T DO IT ALL THE WAY UP ON THAT STAGE, BRO!!
TOTALLY, MAN, TOTALLY!!
WA HA HA! YEAH, TOTALLY!!
AIN'T THAT RIGHT, BROTHER?! GYA HA HA!!
BAAAM!!


SHALL I STAB HIM?! SHOOT HIM?! OR BOIL HIM, FOR OLD TIMES' SAKE?! GU HA HA!!!
THE SAMURAI WILL SPRING INTO ACTION... JUST WAIT!
STAY STRONG, NICO ROBIN.


I CAN'T STAND TO SEE POOR MOMO LIKE THIS!!
WHAT SHOULD WE DO, BOSS?
...

THE RAIDING SAMURAI WERE STEADILY BLENDING FURTHER INTO THE FEAST.
LORD MOMONOSUKE...
STOMP-TROMP
LORD MOMONO-SUKE...
LORD MOMONO-SUKE...
LORD MOMONOSUKE ...!!
GYA HA HA HA!!


GET US AS CLOSE TO THE ISLAND AS YOU CAN!!
GOT IT.
...REACHED THE REAR SIDE OF THE ISLAND...
MEANWHILE, THE POLAR TANG SUBMARINE CARRYING THE OTHER RED-SCABBARDS...

BEPO, SHACHI, PENGUIN, ARE YOU READY?!
AYE-AYE!!
アイアイ
AYE-AYE, CAPTAIN!!
WE'RE ALREADY CAUGHT IN A POWERFUL CURRENT.
ONCE WE SURFACE, WE'LL ONLY HAVE A MOMENT!!
GRRRGG

GET READY! WE'RE SURFACING ALONG THE REAR OF ONIGASHIMA!!!
AND WHAT WILL WE FIND ON THE ISLAND?!
WE ARE READY FOR BATTLE, SIR TRAFFY!

PCD PCD PCD

GA'GANK!

THERE THEY GO!!

ゴゴゴゴ GRRRGGG

CLOSE THE HATCH!!

WE'RE GOIN' BACK UNDER!!

ゴゴゴゴ

DOOM!!

CHAMBRES !!!

POP!!

VM/M—— M!!

SPLASH!!

ROOM!!

IT'S SNOWING OUTSIDE!!

SHU'VK!!

SNOW...

OH...!!

HUH?! YOU!! DO I DOUBT MY EYES?!

YOU'RE SO BIG NOW, CAT VIPER!!

I SPOTTED A STRANGE SHADOW AT SEA EARLIER.

WE CAN REMINISCE LATER!!

I'M GOING TO CHECK IT OUT!!

SO YOU CARRIED HIM OVER?

YES, AND I'M BEAT.

MARCO!! YOU HAVEN'T CHANGED A BIT!!

THAT IS TRULY A WONDROUS JUTSU.

DOOM!!

WE'RE HERE!!

IZO ?!!

MARCO SAID HE KNEW WHERE TO FIND HIM, SO WE WENT TO GO PICK HIM UP!!

MROW ROW ROW!!

AH, THAT'S RIGHT! I DIDN'T MENTION IT EARLIER!!

ベベベベ!!

BE-BENG!!

BEGGARS CAN'T BE CHOOSERS!! YOU SAID THIS WAS A "BRILLIANT" PLAN!!

あああ AAAAA

HEY, WAIT! BE A BIT MORE CARE-FUL WITH--

AAAAH!!

THERE ARE TWO ENTRANCES!

THE ONE ABOVE HAS TO BE THE WAY TO KAIDO.

ドシン!! THUMP!!

MROWG!

CAT VIPER!!

IZO!!!

BROTHERRR !!

WAAH!!

YOU'VE TURNED INTO A GREAT SAMURAI!!

JUST LOOK AT YOU NOW, KIKU!!

SNIF

BROTHER

WHEN HE SHOWS UP LIKE THAT...

AAAH!! THAT'S OUR BOSS...

...HIS PRESENCE IS OVERWHELMING!! IS THAT HELL UP ON THAT STAGE?!

LISTEN UP, PEOPLE!!

BLURP!

LET'S MAKE THE ANNOUNCE-MENT WITH MOMONOSUKE'S EXECUTION!!

WELL, THAT'S THAT...

TEE-HEE, WHOOPS!! SORREE...

YOU COULD HAVE TOLD ME THAT EARLIER, BAO HUANG!!

WHERE IS LINLIN?!

INSIDE THE CASTLE

OH!! SHE'S ON HER WAY HERE NOW!!

ドンチャン♪ STOMP-TROMP

ドンチャン♪ STOMP-TROMP

かあ RAAAAHHHH

...

あああ

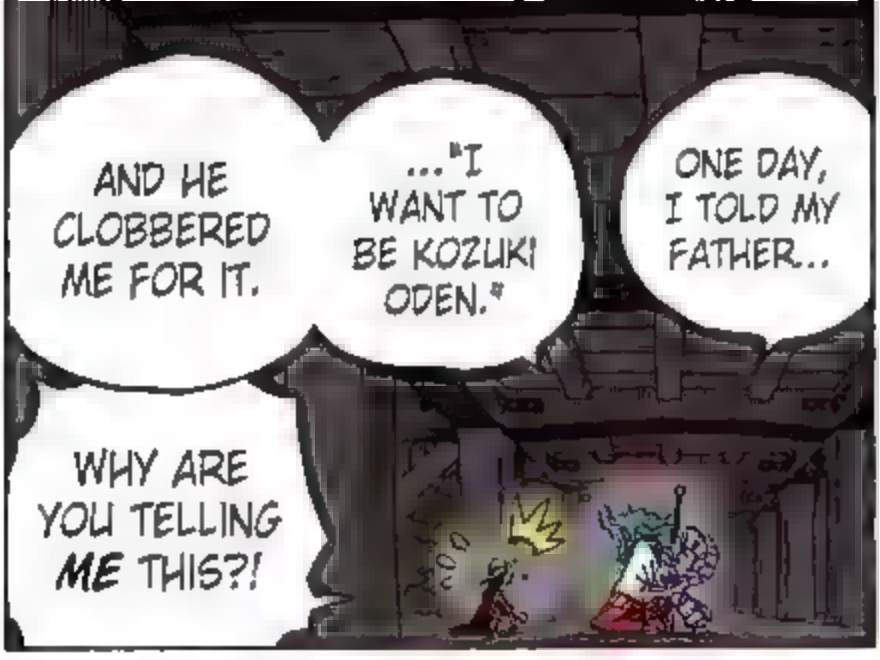
I'M GOING TO LIVEN UP THE EXECUTION OF THIS TEDIOUS BRAT...

あああ

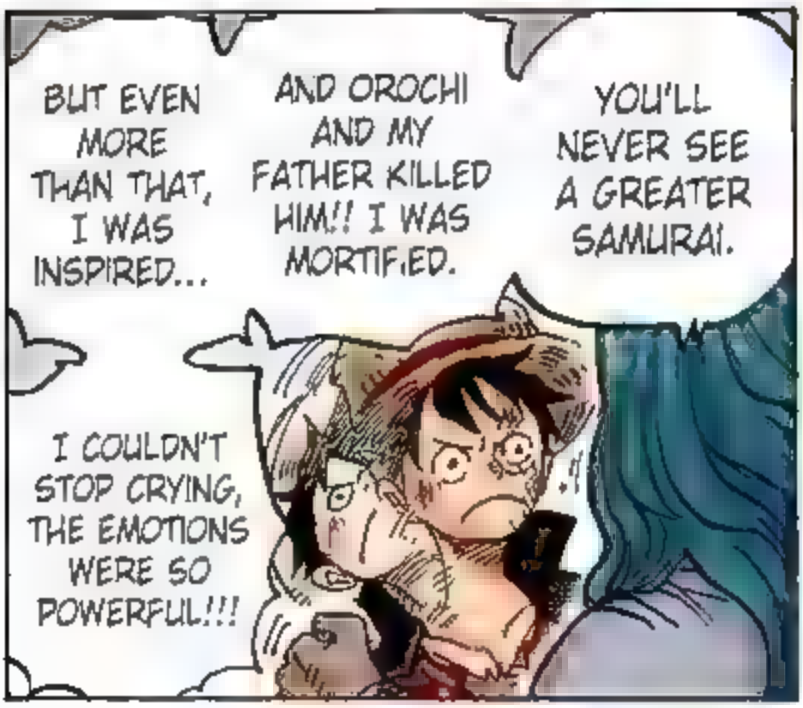
LISTEN UP!! I'M GOING TO EXPLAIN THE "NEW ONIGASHIMA" PROJECT!!!

YEAAAAH !!!

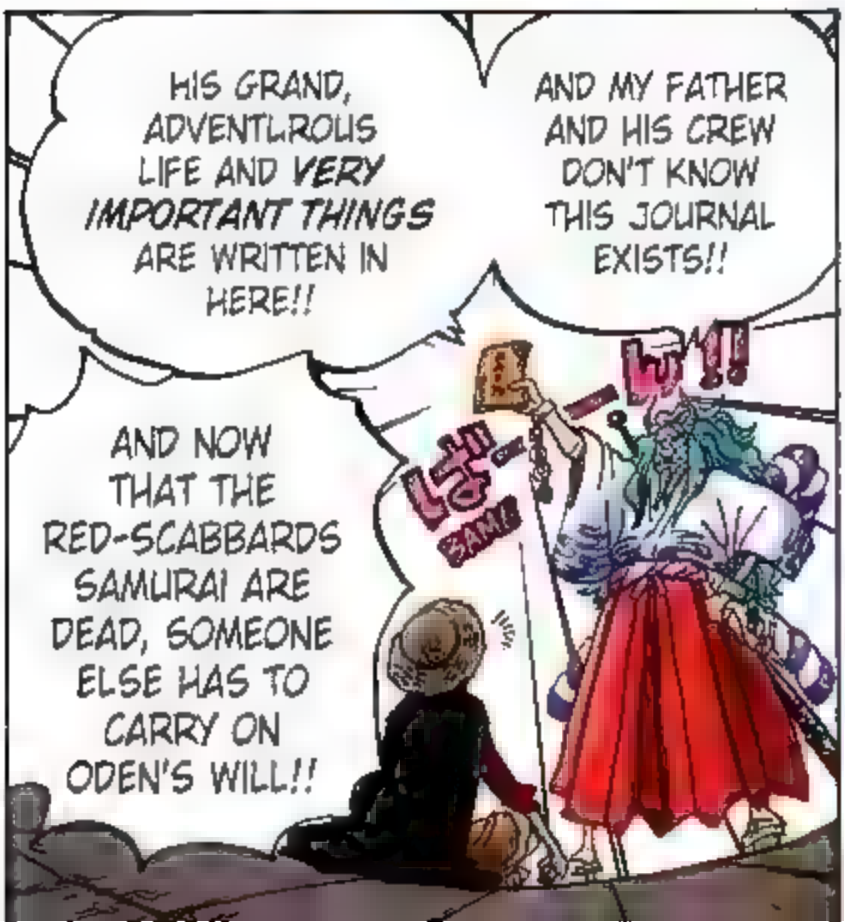
ドドド

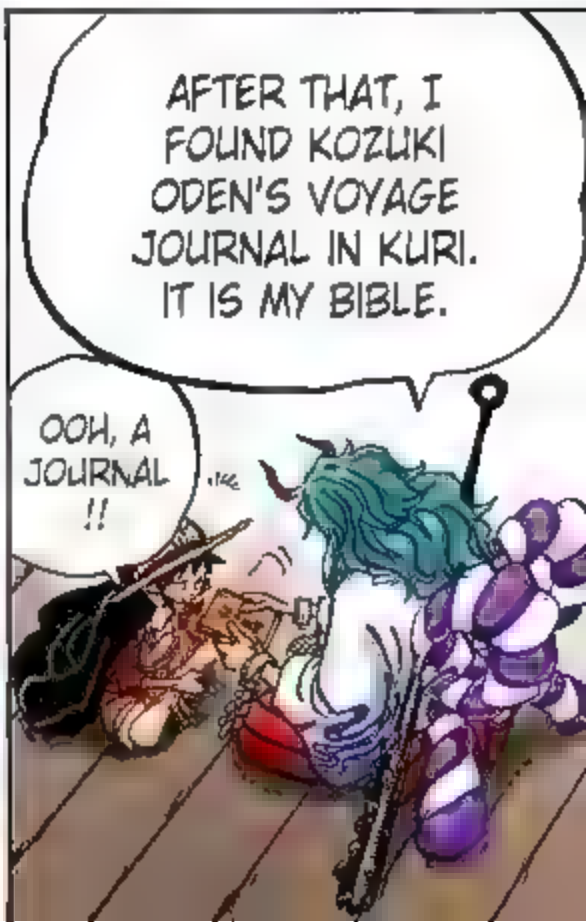

AND HE CLOBBERED ME FOR IT.
..."I WANT TO BE KOZUKI ODEN."
ONE DAY, I TOLD MY FATHER...
WHY ARE YOU TELLING ME THIS?!

YOU GET FIVE MINUTES!!
OKAY !!
ATTIC SPACE, INSIDE THE CASTLE


BUT EVEN MORE THAN THAT, I WAS INSPIRED...
AND OROCHI AND MY FATHER KILLED HIM!! I WAS MORTIFIED.
YOU'LL NEVER SEE A GREATER SAMURAI.
I COULDN'T STOP CRYING, THE EMOTIONS WERE SO POWERFUL!!!

I WAS THERE 20 YEARS AGO, AT ODEN'S EXECUTION... I WITNESSED THE HOUR OF LEGENDS!!
RAH!!


HIS GRAND, ADVENTUROUS LIFE AND VERY IMPORTANT THINGS ARE WRITTEN IN HERE!!
AND MY FATHER AND HIS CREW DON'T KNOW THIS JOURNAL EXISTS!!
AND NOW THAT THE RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI ARE DEAD, SOMEONE ELSE HAS TO CARRY ON ODEN'S WILL!!
SAN!

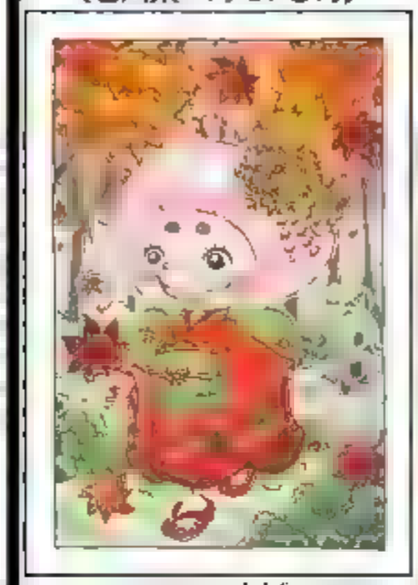

AFTER THAT, I FOUND KOZUKI ODEN'S VOYAGE JOURNAL IN KURI. IT IS MY BIBLE.
OOH, A JOURNAL !!

97 〝僕の聖書（バイブル）〟（完）

大賞〜ッ!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!
自然と笑顔にされちまった!!
最高の一枚だ!!
大賞もってけ〜〜〜!!!

（大阪府　美亜野河さかさま?サン）

（石川県　I♡OPさん）



おトコと紅葉!
康イエの愛したもの!!

（神奈川県　梅景さん）

お絵描きルフィ
3兄弟を描く!!

（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

耐えて耐えて耐えて
20年!!!

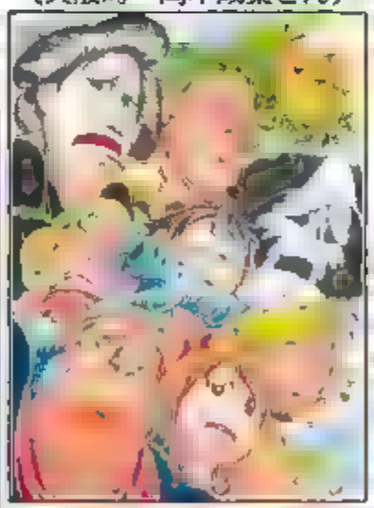
（愛知県　エーケーさん）

革命の火が
加速しはじめる!!

（神奈川県　こーだいサン）

いつか語り継がれる男!!

（大阪府　岡本成集さん）



みんな揃って
イヤそうな顔〜!!!

（島根県　吾川浩さん）

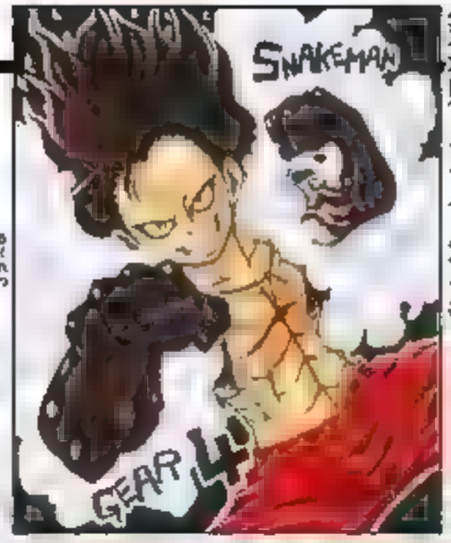
ハコフィギュアでお玉と茶釜!!

（東京都　鴨居佑樹さん）

D★J★クイ〜〜〜〜ン♪

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。編集の都合上、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。いただいた個人情報は本企画以外の目的では使用しません。

（茨城県　かずやんサン）

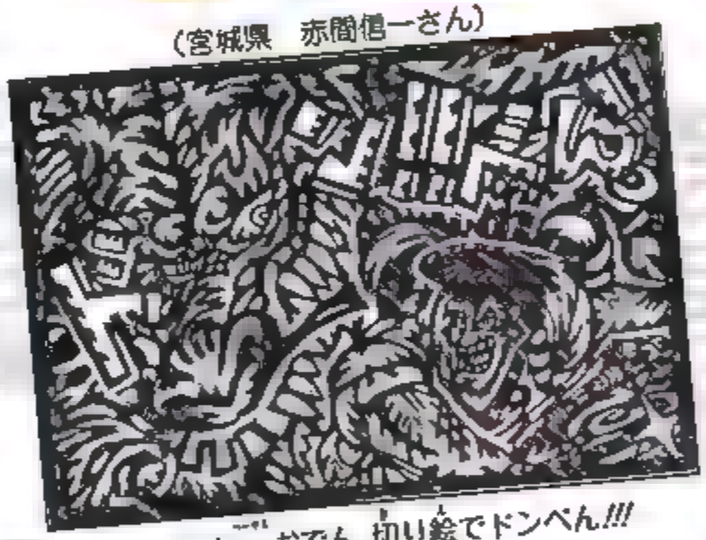


炸裂!!　スネイクマン!!

（岩手県　鈴鳴さん）

強き妻、強き母!!　光月トキ!!

（宮城県　赤間信一さん）



カイドウvs.おでん、切り絵でドンぺん!!!

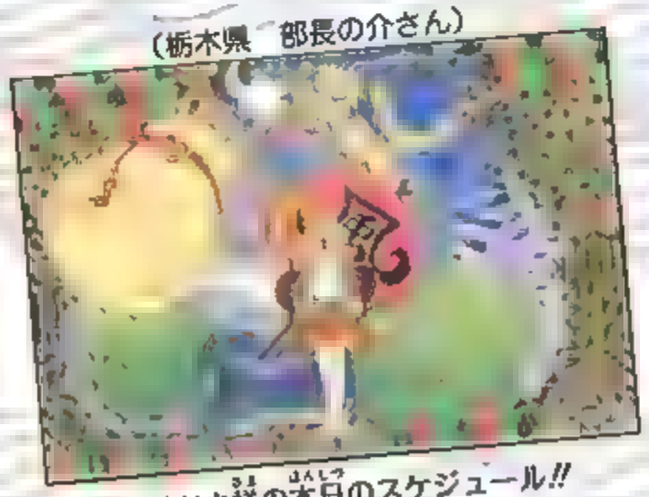
（中国　TALKOP李沢宇さん）

超イケメン!!
おでんと赤鞘九人男!!

（ドイツ　HANAさん）

美しき剣士!!　菊之丞!!!

（栃木県　郎長の介さん）



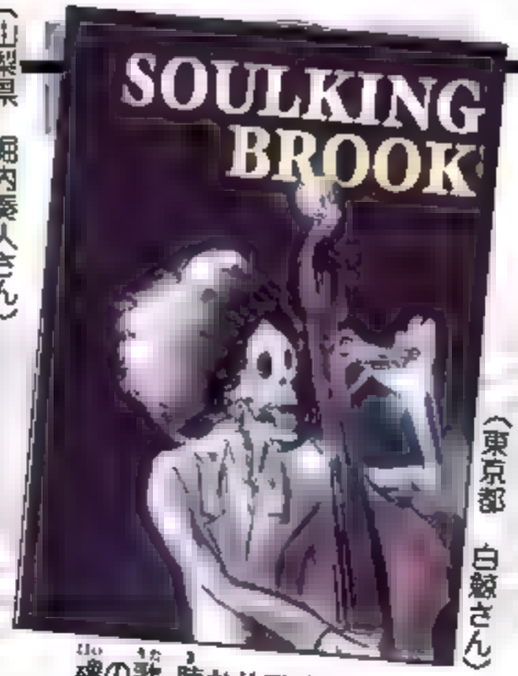
カイドウ様の本日のスケジュール!!

（岡山県　ちょびヒゲさん）

個性的な、いい絵柄の一味!!

（香港　420ランドさん）

（東京都　白鯨さん）

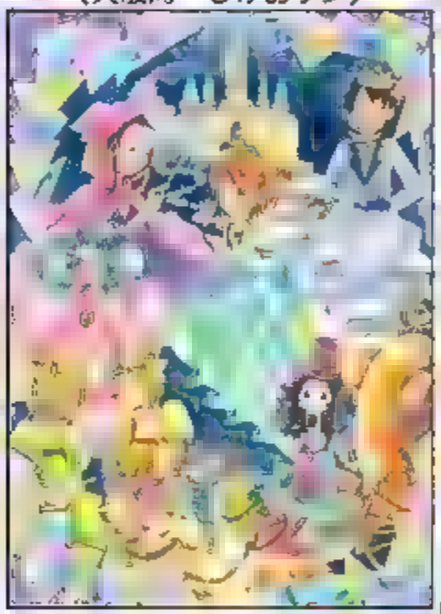


魂の歌、聴かせてくれよ
ソウルキング!

（大阪府　パトリックさん）

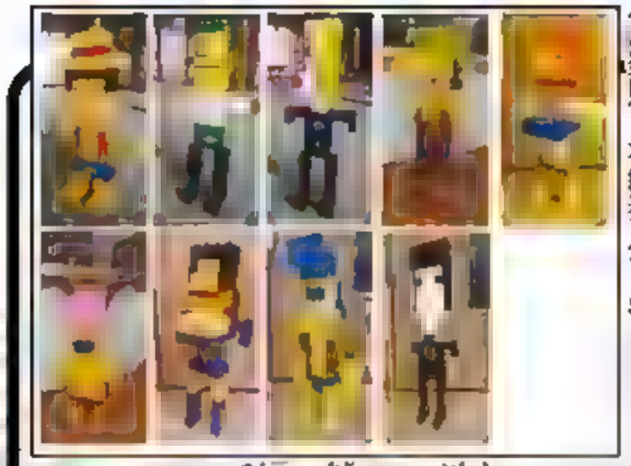
ついて来い!!　太陽のカーニバル〜!!

（大阪府　しげおサン）



ナミデレラと♡ゾロデレラと!?
サン……何じゃコリャ!!

（山梨県　堀内委人さん）



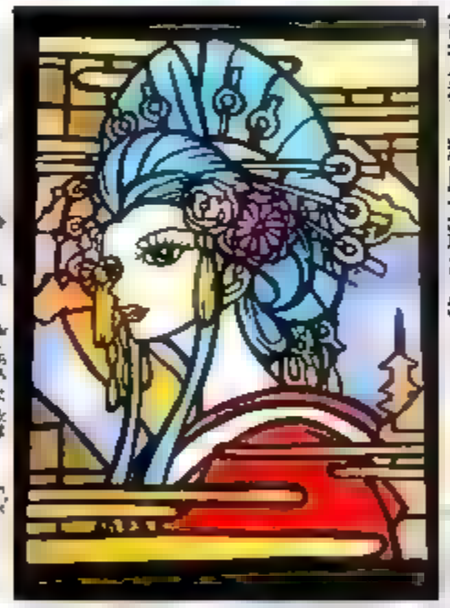
ブロックで作った麦わらの一味〜!!
そっくり!!

（大阪府　ぼかおれサン）

親子3人成長して会いてェよな!!

（大阪府　MIANさん）

イタズラを思いついたか!? ゴーストプリンセス!!



（東京都　粕川大輝さん）

切り絵の花魁小紫！美しい♡

（沖縄県　池田慎之介さん）

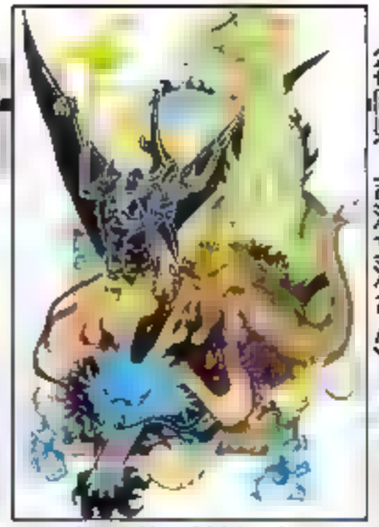
みんな美化!? 麦わらの一味ィ!!!

（神奈川県　HiRoKiさん）

本当の勝者は!? おでんvs.カイドウ!!

（福岡県　高月宏徳さん）

三つの顔を持つ男！傳ジロー!!

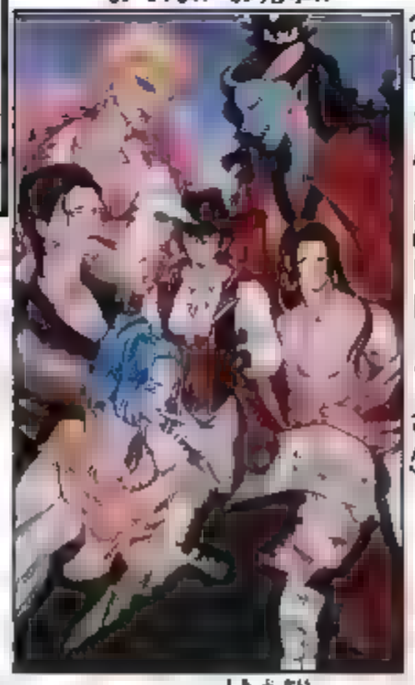


（福岡県　吉瀬丈治さん）

大看板と総督の圧力!!!

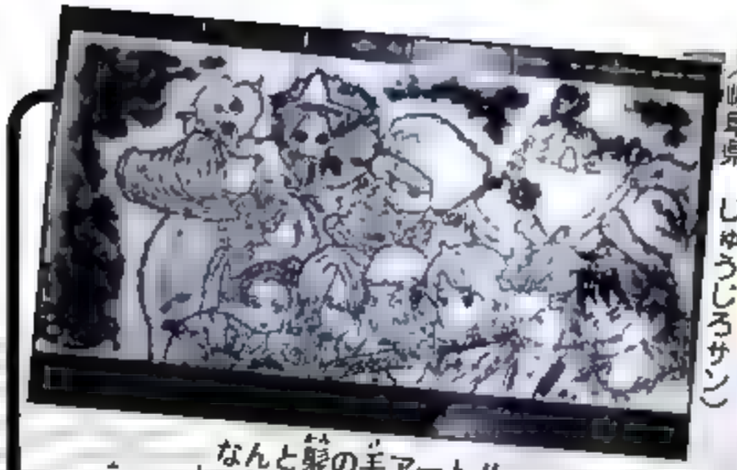
（福島県　さいとーさんサン）

ブロックで作ったおでんとおでん!! お見事!!



（中国　TALKOP Ryanさん）

ホルホルの七武海!! 手強いぜ〜!!

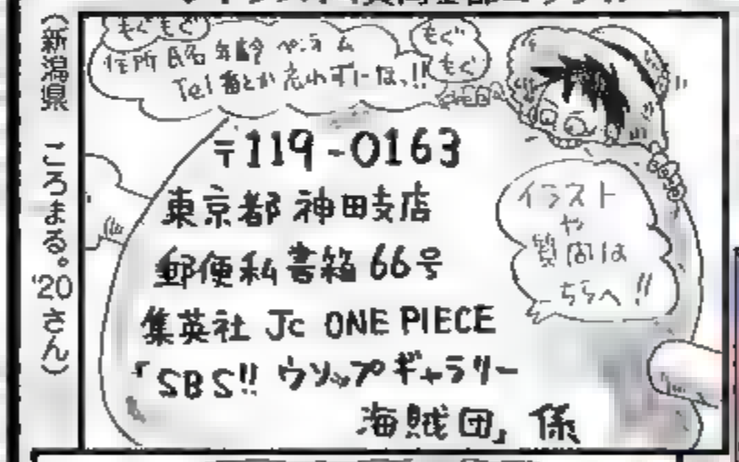


（岐阜県　じゅうじろサン）

なんと髪の毛アート!! 吹けば飛ぶ細かい髪の毛で描いた一味!!

続きは Web版ウソップギャラリー海賊団へ!!
ウソップギャラリー海賊団
検索

⬇イラスト、質問全部コッチ!!



（新潟県　ころまる。'20さん）

（福岡県　ゆずぼんサン）

⬆アニメスタッフ声優さん達へのFLこっち〜!!

※つミ　クス発売当時の権利です

LINEコラボ！
オリジナルOPスタンプを
販売できる！

大物芸能人もOP

スタンプ制作に続々参戦中！

明石家さんま

森田まさのり

DREAMS COME TRUE

三村マサカズ

GLAY TERU

岸本斉史

PUFFY

ちゅうえい

山里亮太

かまいたち

山田裕貴

清めぐみ

麦わらの一味声優陣

尾田栄一郎も左手で参加！

キミも今こそOPスタンプを作ってみよう！

OPキャラを使用してオリジナルスタンプが作れるぞ！

売上の20%はキミのもの♪

LINE Creators Collaboration×ONE PIECE

審査期間は2021年7月7日(水)10:59

販売期間は2022年7月21日(木)10:59まで！

※すべて日本時間。※変更の可能性があります。

詳細はこちら！ https://onepiece-line.com/

©尾田栄一郎／集英社・フジテレビ・東映アニメーション ©Igarashi Yuri, ©Hakipuri

and more!

大好評販売中！

詳細は左記特設サイトで！

ジャンプ史上初！

レギュラーTV番組放送決定!!!!!!

ナレーターはおれだァ〜〜〜!!

CV：田中真弓

MCはお笑い芸人イチのOP読者
かまいたち

ワンピースバラエティ
海賊王におれはなる TV

やる事ぜ〜んぶOP！

放送内容
・芸能界の「能力者」の存在にかまいたちが迫る
・芸人が「ONE PIECE」ネタを競い合う
ワン1GP

ぜぞ、お見逃しなくっ！

毎月1回フジテレビにて放送！FODで完全版配信中!!

公式Twitterでは収録現場の様子も覗けるぞ!!

第2回 ONE PIECE ナレッジキング KNOWLEDGE KING 決定戦

※こちらは昨年のトロフィーの画像です。

開催決定!!

お宝 知識 称号

金のルフィトロフィーほか豪華景品が貰える！

受験者全員に配布される成績表でONE PIECE偏差値が分かる！

日本一のONE PIECE知識王の座を奪い取れ！

全てを手に入れる!!!

今年はもっとライトに楽しめる！

キリ番賞 誰でもお宝ゲットのチャンス！

「子供の部」 最強のONE PIECEキッズが爆誕する!!

参加無料! まずは事前登録から！

参加申込期間
2020年7月20日(月)～
10月24日(土)まで

詳細はコチラ↓

https://one-piece-knowledgeking.com/

※P196～199の情報は2020年8月現在のものです。© 尾田栄一郎 集英社

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
97 巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2020, 2022

初版発行　　2020 年
デジタル版発行　2022 年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

尾田栄一郎

最近目が悪くて
色んな細かいものが
見えてないので
寝る時メガネをかけないと
夢がよく見えない。
ウソ!!
97巻始まるよー!!

Twitter https://twitter.com/eiichiro_staff
Instagram https://www.instagram.com/onepiece_staff/?hl=ja

ONE PIECE
ワンピース
巻九十七

尾田栄一郎
集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

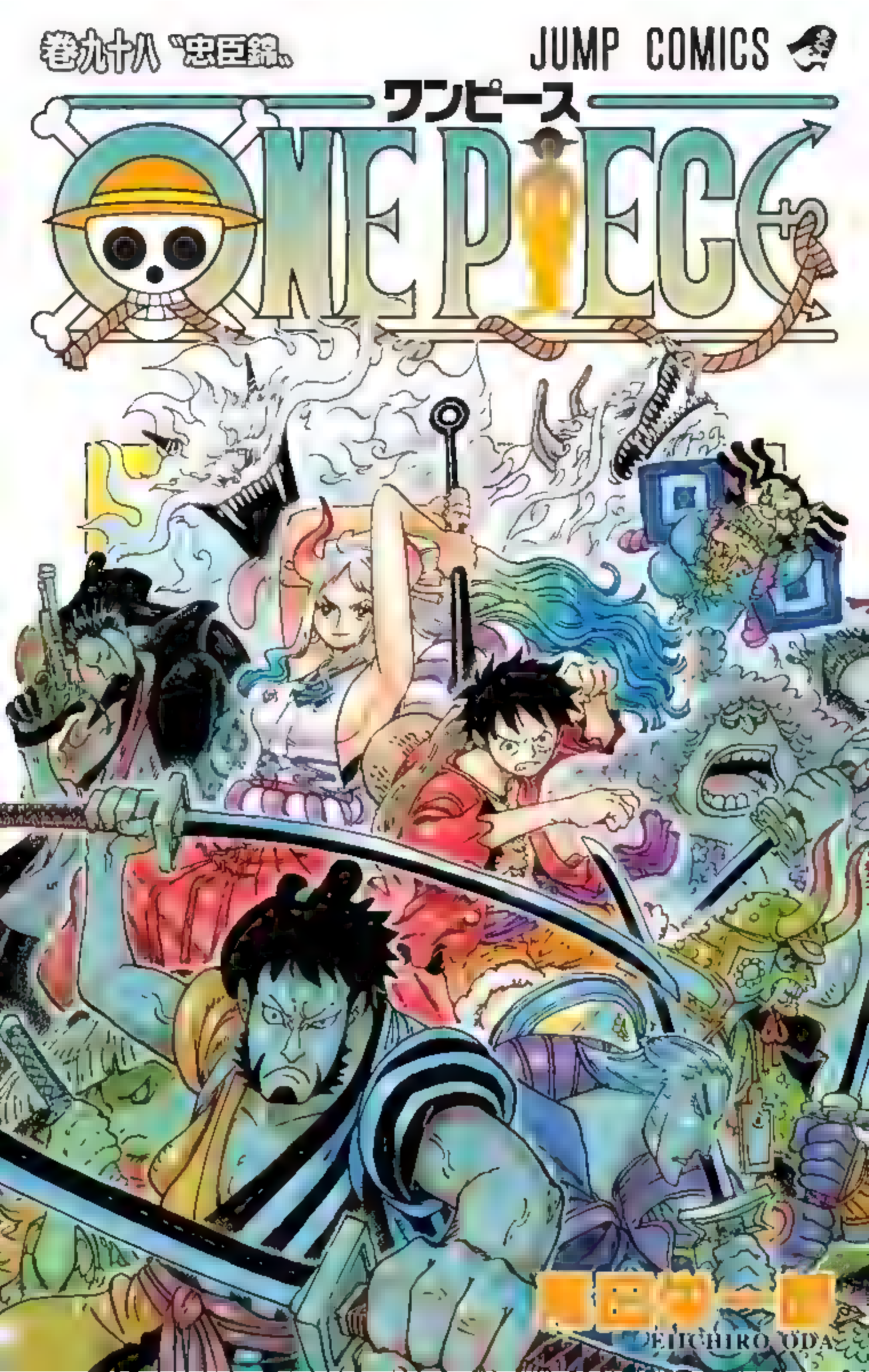
※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

巻九十八 "忠臣錦"

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース
ONE PIECE



EIICHIRO ODA

There's an insect called a "spiky beetle" in Japanese. They found a spiky beetle without spikes, so they called that a "spikeless spiky beetle," and then there was a member of that subfamily that did have spikes, making it a "spiky spikeless spiky beetle." I'm thinking that there are probably some of them that can't fly, and a few of those are particularly quick to move on to other situations, making them "flighty flightless spiky spikeless spiky beetles." Meanwhile, here's "Wano's getting mighty breathless in volume 98!"

Let's go!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2021

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 98
WANO PART 9

SHONEN JUMP Manga Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

Translation/Stephen Paul
Touch-up Art & Lettering/Vanessa Satone
Design/Yukiko Whitley
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters, and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in Canada

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1
First printing, December 2021

viz.com

PARENTAL ADVISORY
ONE PIECE is rated T for Teen and is recommended for ages 13 and up. This volume contains fantasy violence and tobacco usage.

JUMP COMICS

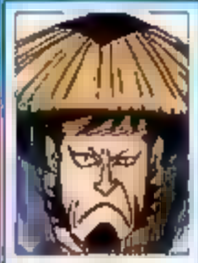
巻九十八 〝忠臣錦〟

ONE PIECE

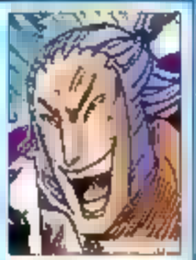
尾田栄一郎

Land of Wano (Kozuki Clan)

Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

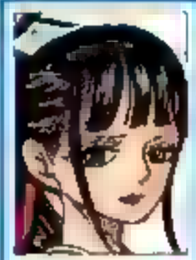


Foxfire Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano

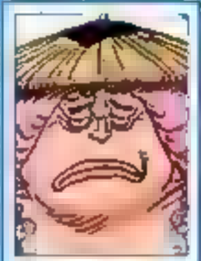


Denjiro
Formerly Kyoshiro

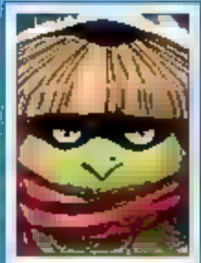
Raizo of the Mist
Ninja of Wano



Kikunojo
Samurai of Wano

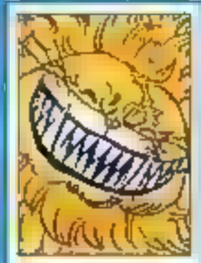


Ashura Doji (Shutenmaru)
Chief, Head Honorary Thieves Brigade

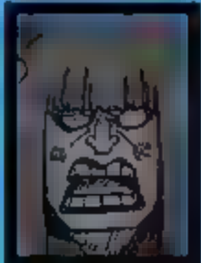


Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano

Duke Dogstorm
King of the Day, Mokomo

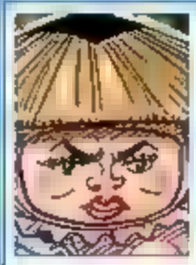


Cat Viper
King of the Night, Mokomo

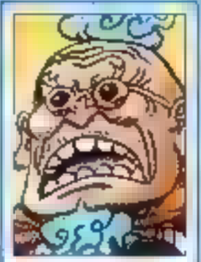


Kyoshiro Shamer Kanjuro
Samurai of Wano

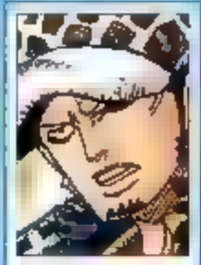
Kozuki Hiyori
Momonosuke's Little Sister



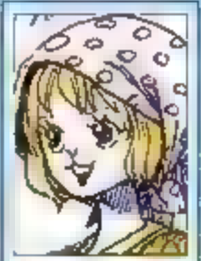
Shinobu
Vassran Kunoichi



Hyogoro the Flower
Senior Yakuza Boss



Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates



Carrot Bunny Mink
Bestiaboard Tribe Kingsbird

Izo
Former 16th Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates

Marco the Phoenix
Former 1st Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates

Kid Pirates

Kozuki Oden
Heir to the Shogunate of Wano

Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates

Killer (Kamazo the Manslayer)
Fighter, Kid Pirates

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

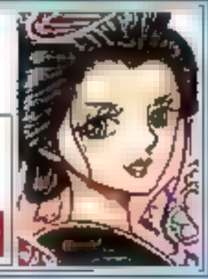
A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training, he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

[illegible]

Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archaeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly



Zorojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zoro

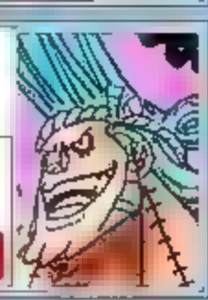
Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly

Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Baldimore.

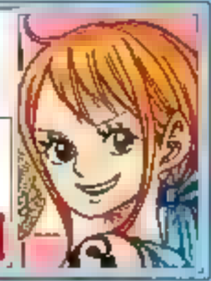
Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly



Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere.

[illegible]



Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook

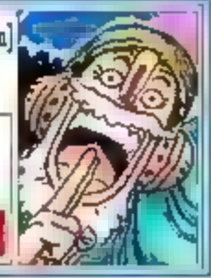
Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly

Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp

Received Heraclesun's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

[illegible]



Jinbe, Knight of the Sea [Former Warlord]

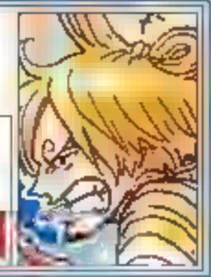
A man loyal to the code. Acted as rear guard against Big Mom to help Luffy escape, then rejoined before the raid.

Helmsman, Bounty: 438 million belly

Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newkama Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom.

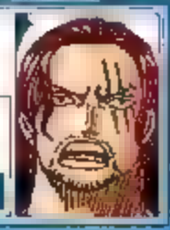
[illegible]



Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Captain of the Red-Hair Pirates



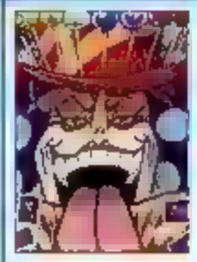
Big Mom Pirates

Big Mom

Charlotte Linlin [Emperor of the Sea]

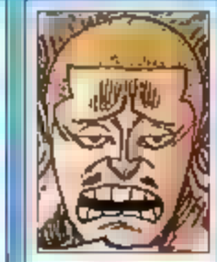
One of the Four Emperors. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates



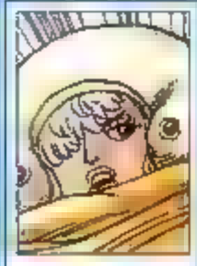
C. Perospero

1st Son of Charlotte



C. Daifuku

3rd Son of Charlotte

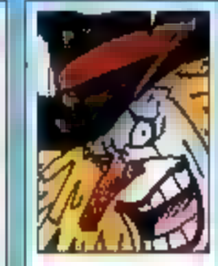


C. Smoothie

14th Daughter of Charlotte

C. Galette

18th Daughter of Charlotte



C. Mont-d'or

19th Son of Charlotte

C. Fampe

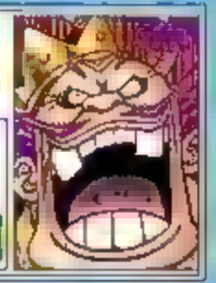
36th Daughter of Charlotte

Land of Wano (Kurozumi Clan)

Kurozumi Orochi

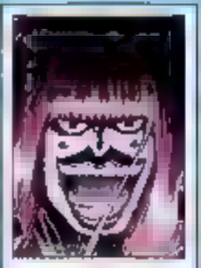
The ruler of Wano, using Kaido's help. He cunningly schemed to overthrow his archenemy the Kozuki Clan.

Shogun of Wano



Fukurokuju

Leader, Orochi Oniwabanshu



Kurozumi Kanjuro

Orochi's Spy

Orochi Oniwabanshu

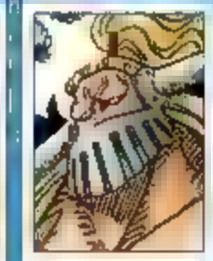
Shogun of Wano's Private Ninja Squad

Beasts Pirates

Lead Performers

King the Wildfire

Queen the Plague



Jack the Drought

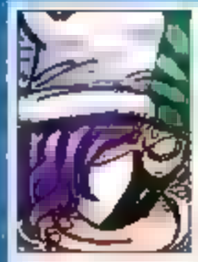
Kaido, King of the Beasts

[Emperor of the Sea]

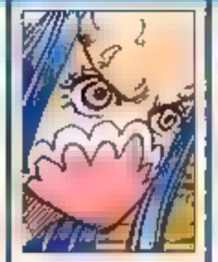
A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Beasts Pirates

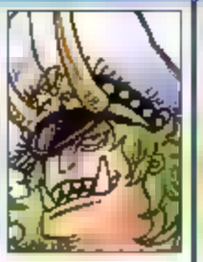
Tobi Roppo



Page One

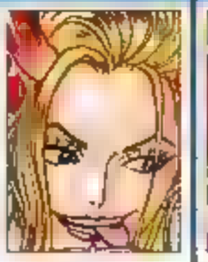


Ulti

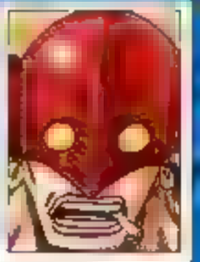


Sasaki

X. (Diez) Drake

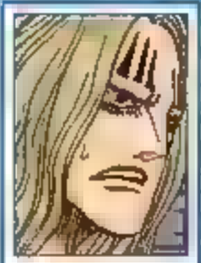


Black Maria

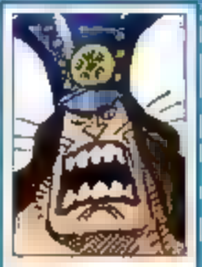


Who's Who

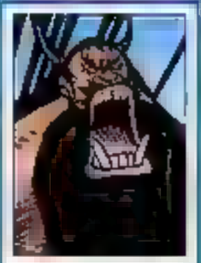
Headliners



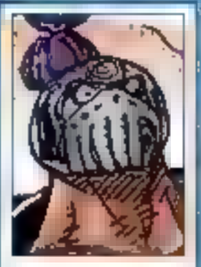
Basil Hawkins



Holdem

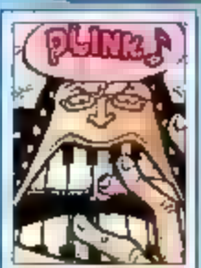


Babanuki



Daifugo

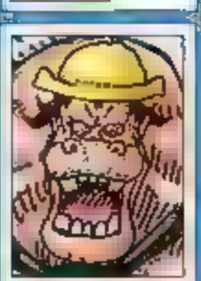
Solitaire



Scratchmen Apoo

Captain, On-Air Pirates

Speed



Dobon

Bao Huang

Yamato [Alias: Kawaki Oden]

Kaido's Daughter

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

Luffy and crew disembark on Wano for the purpose of defeating Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. They begin to recruit allies for a raid in two weeks' time. But Kaido's side finds out, and the plan is in peril. With great effort, the alliance rebounds and gathers members to await the day of the raid. But on the big day, the Straw Hats are a no-show because of Orochi's schemes.

Despite this, the Red-Scabbards samurai head to Onigashima undaunted to avenge their slain liege. But Kanjuro is revealed to be a traitor!! Then Luffy's crew arrives to help the crestfallen Red-Scabbards, providing a ray of hope. Kanjuro kidnaps Momonosuke and takes him away to Orochi. The alliance pursues in order to carry out their sneak attack on Onigashima, with powerful new companions among the vanguard!! The fighting on the island is difficult due to the Emperors' followers, but then Luffy meets a surprising individual: Kaido's daughter, Yamato!

ONE PIECE

vol.98

CONTENTS

第985話 New Onigashima Project 008

第986話 My Name 029

第987話 Vassals of Glory 046

第988話 Sorry for the Wait 067

第989話 I Can't Imagine Losing 083

第990話 Army of One 101

第991話 Let Us Die!!! 119

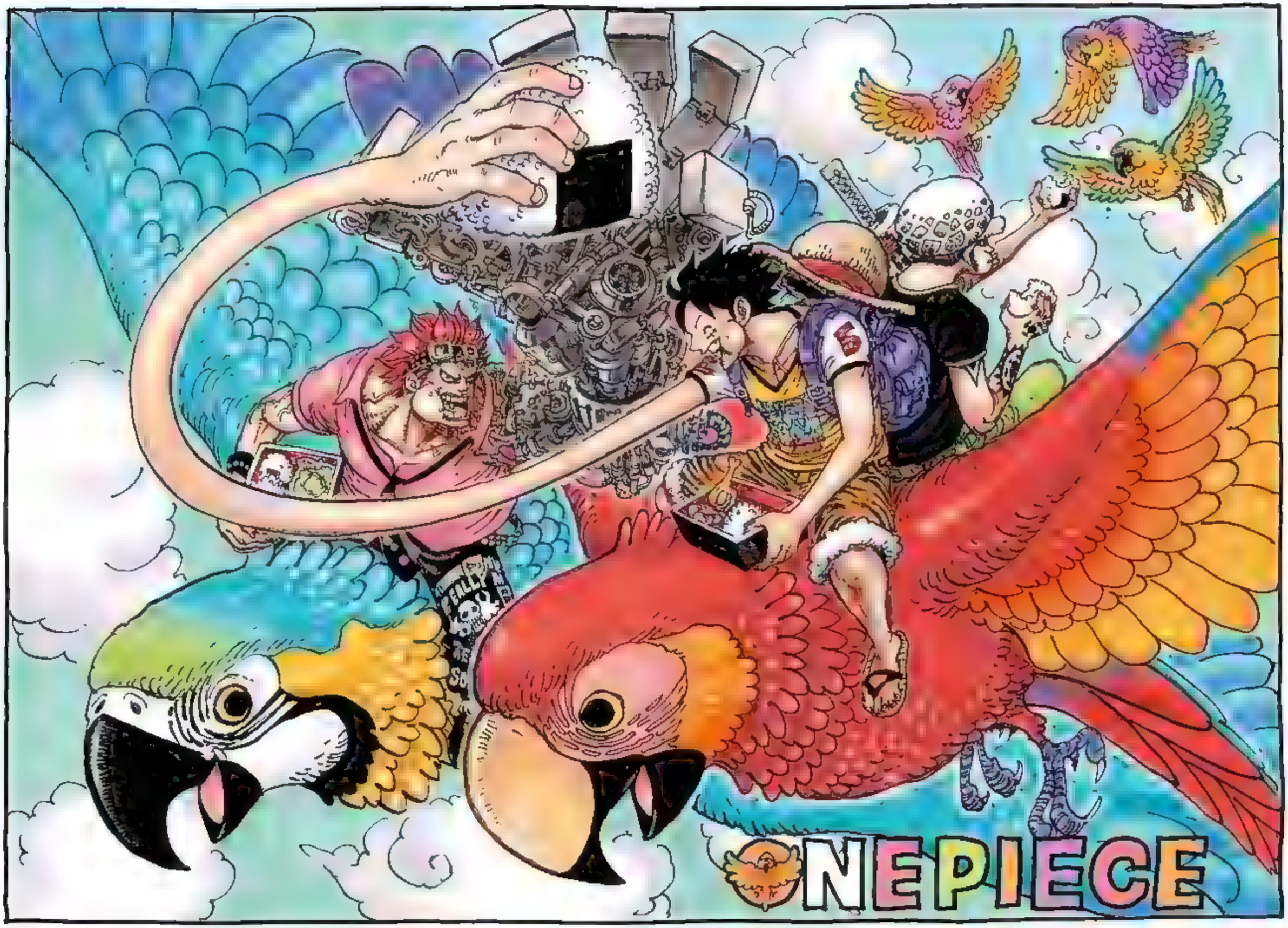
第992話 Remnants 136

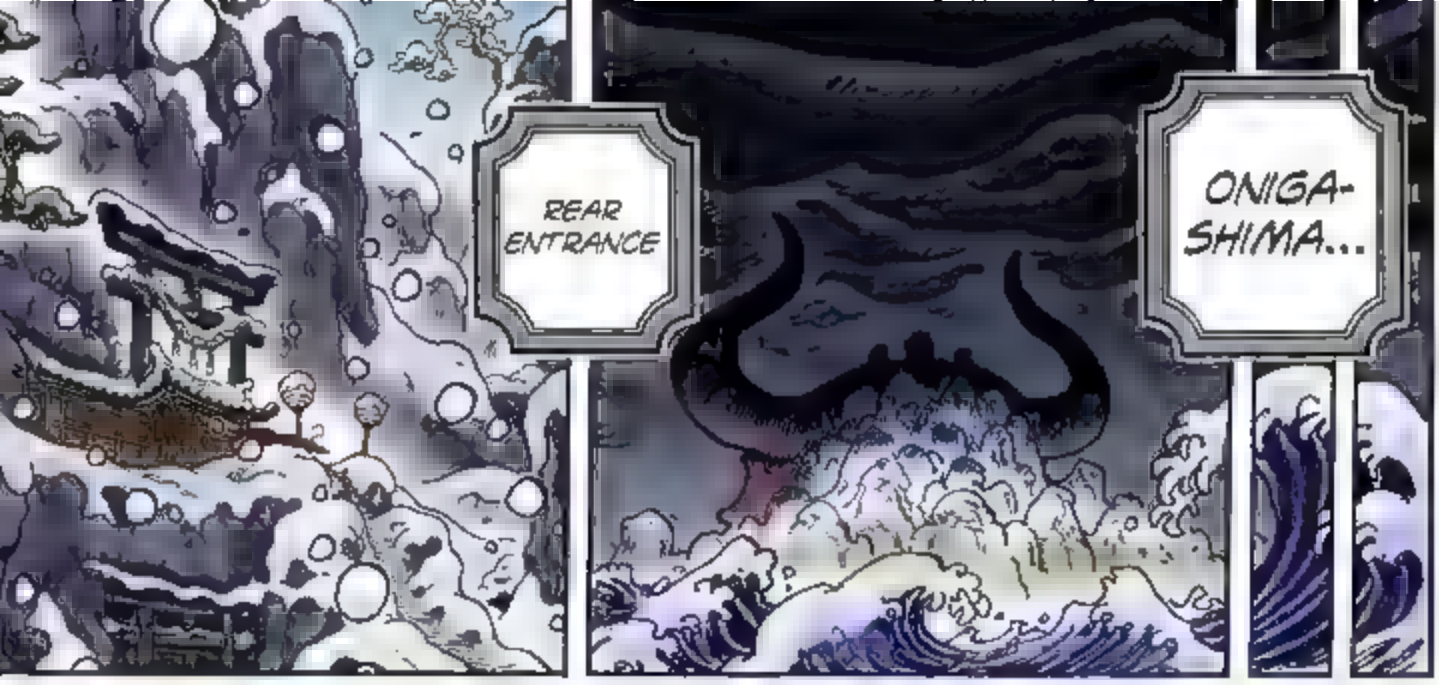
第993話 The Dream of Wano 157

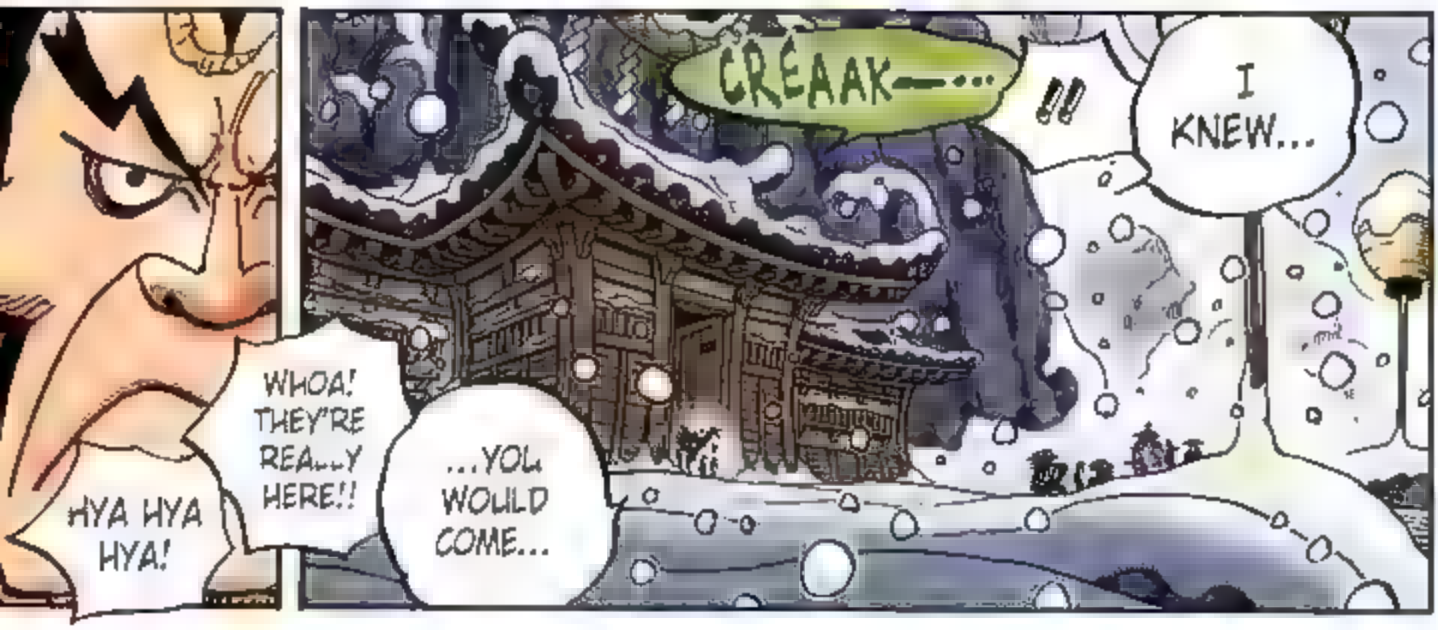
第994話 My Other Name Is Yamato 175

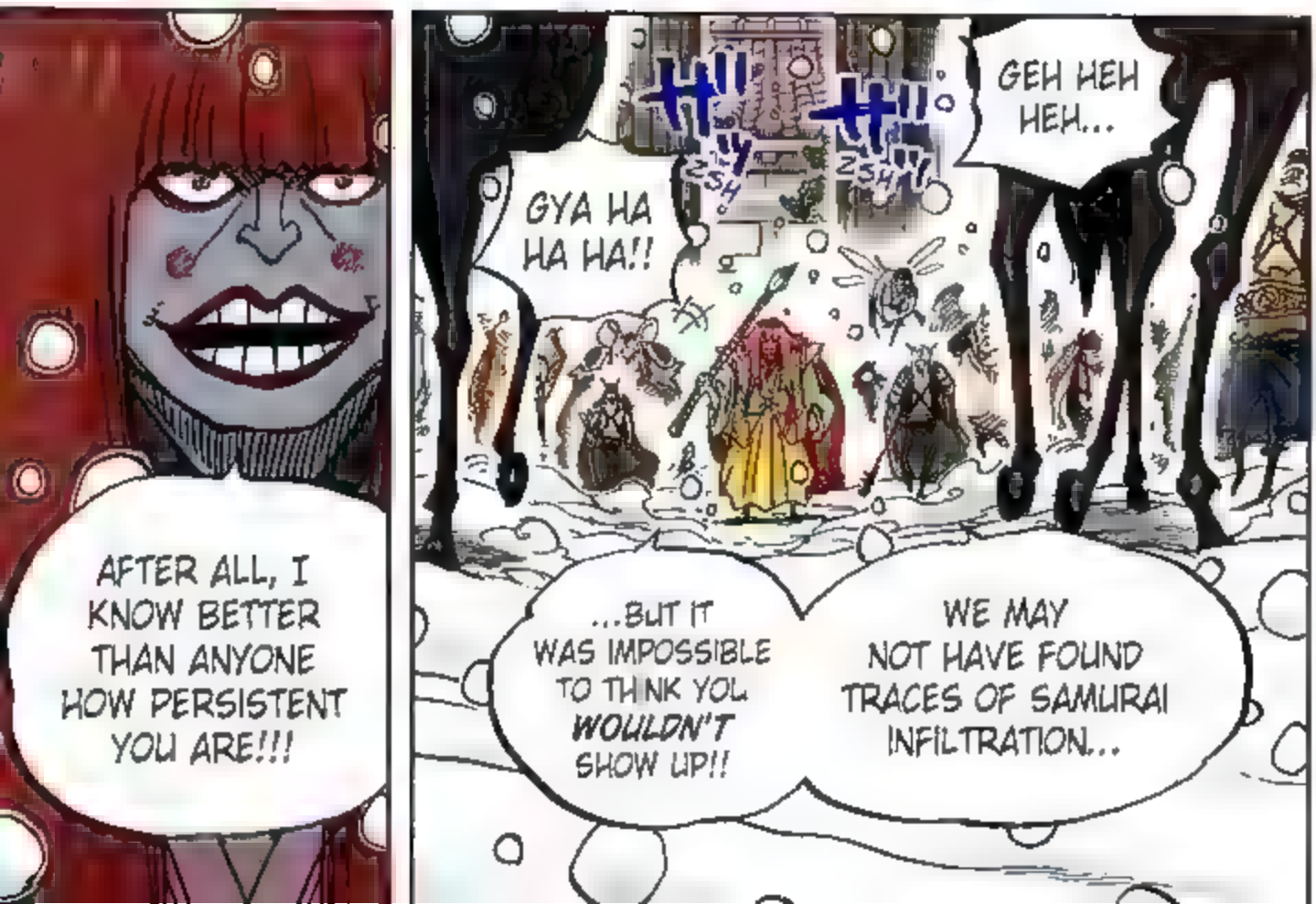
ONE PIECE VOL.80

Chapter 985: NEW ONIGASHIMA PROJECT




REAR ENTRANCE
ONIGA-SHIMA...

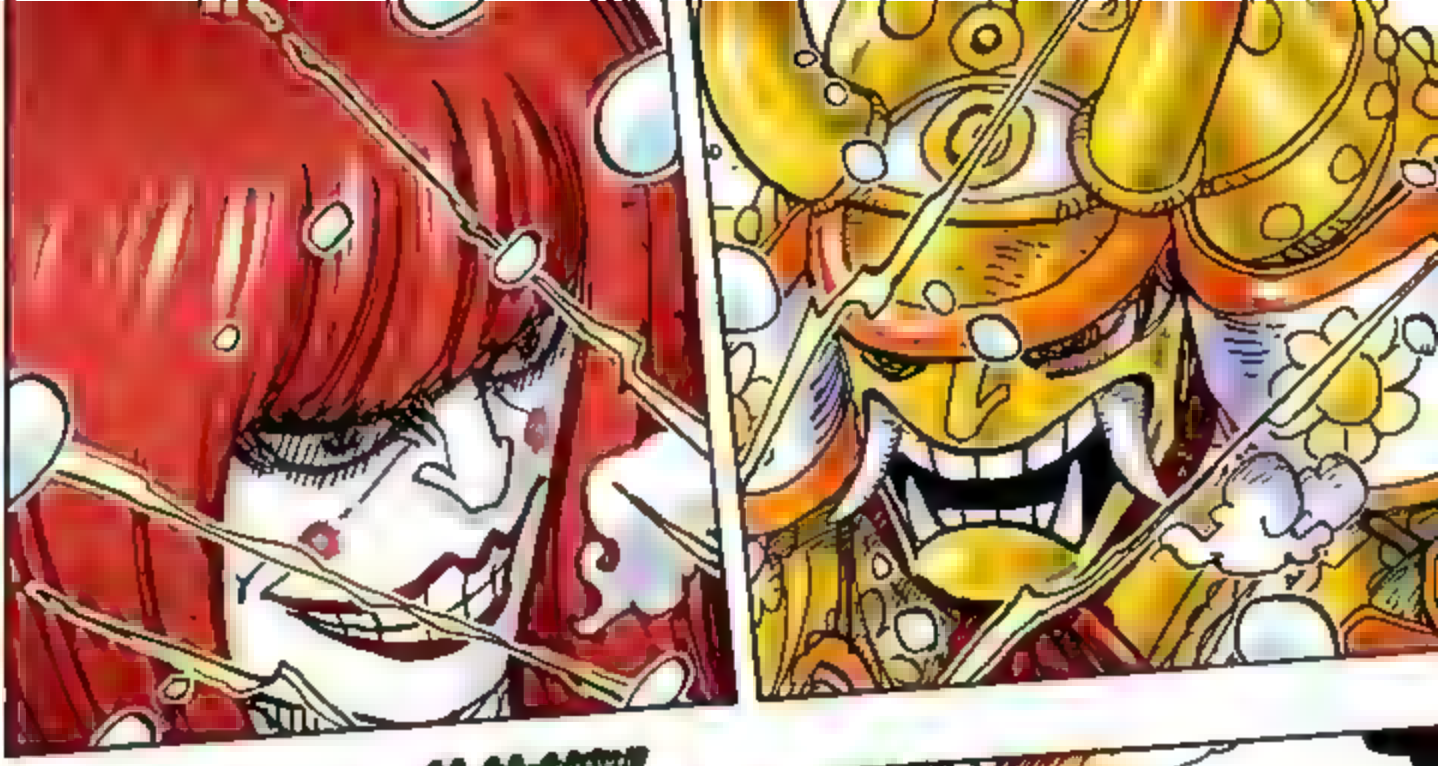

CREAAK——...
!!
I KNEW...
...YOU WOULD COME...
WHOA! THEY'RE REALLY HERE!!
HYA HYA HYA!

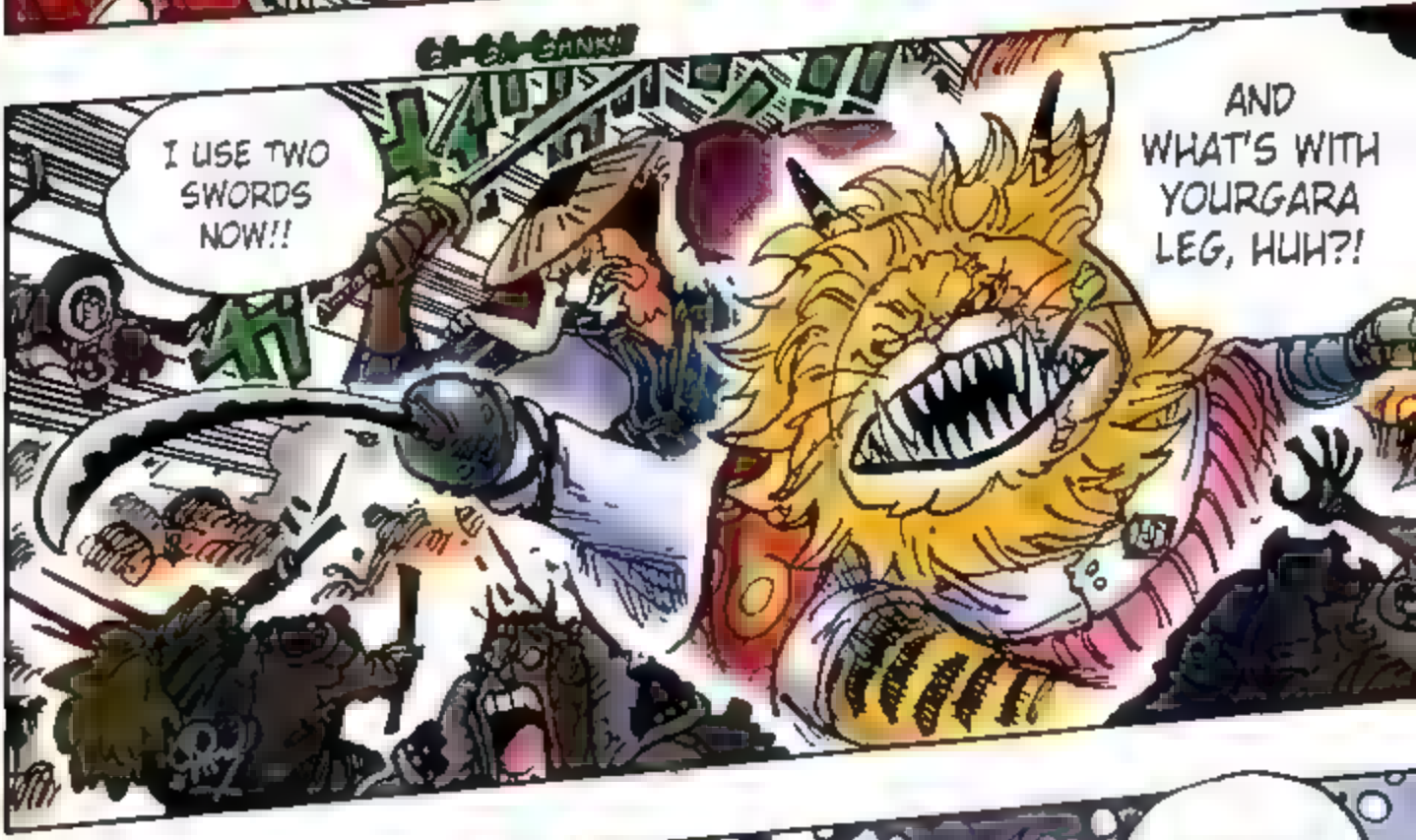

GEH HEH HEH...
GYA HA HA HA!!
...BUT IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE TO THINK YOU *WOULDN'T* SHOW UP!!
WE MAY NOT HAVE FOUND TRACES OF SAMURAI INFILTRATION...
AFTER ALL, I KNOW BETTER THAN ANYONE HOW PERSISTENT YOU ARE!!!

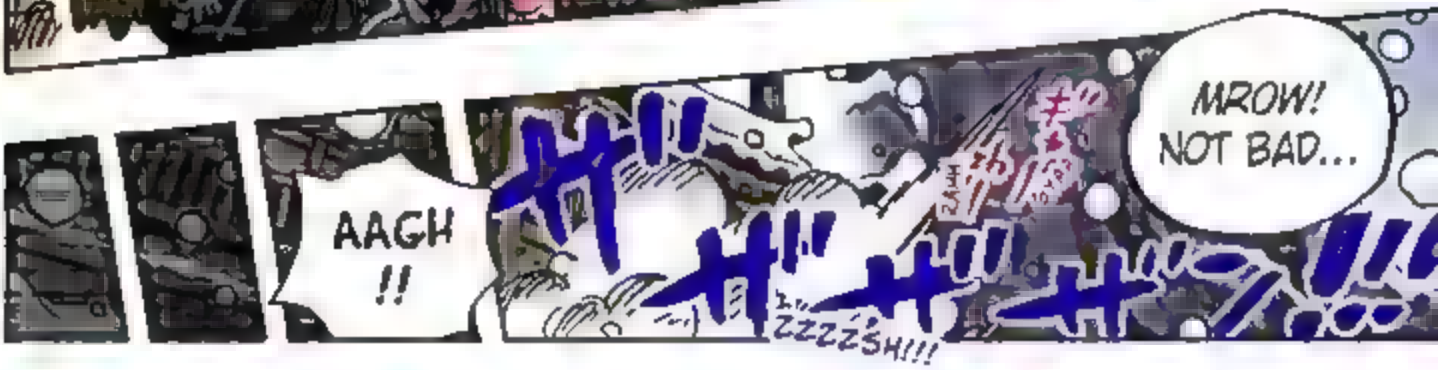
KANJURO!!
YOU WILL NOT BE RAIDING US TODAY...
HEY, I KNOW THESE GUYS!!
I SAW 'EM AT THE BOILING 20 YEARS AGO!!
WELL, WE HAVE NOT LOST OUR HEADS!!
RELEASE LORD MOMONOSUKE AT ONCE!!
...
OH, HE RESISTED AS BEST HE COULD.
HE WAS DESPERATE NOT TO BE A BURDEN UPON YOU...
HE FOUND A DAGGER AT SOME POINT...
...AND USED IT TO FREE HIMSELF!!
OF COURSE, HE COULD NOT ACTUALLY ESCAPE. BUT HE CUT MY PALM IN THE ATTEMPT...
..AND I DID NOT TAKE KINDLY TO IT!
I PUNISHED HIM...BUT ONLY ENOUGH TO KNOCK HIM UNCONSCIOUS!!!
!!!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!
SAMURAI WARRIORS...
...WITH THEIR HEADS CUT OFF.
VERY ARTFUL OF YOU.
THEY EVEN LOOK LIKE YOU, DON'T THEY?!
SO, IZO... YOU'VE RETURNED.
JUST SO YOU CAN LOSE IN BATTLE?!

AS WE SPEAK, ON THE STAGE INSIDE...
BUT HIS SUFFERING WILL EASE SOON.
I SUPPOSE THAT MUST BE ODEN'S BLOOD!!
TO MY SURPRISE, HOWEVER, THE BOY STILL LIVES!
...
IN JUST A FEW MINUTES, THE HISTORY OF THE KOZUKI CLAN WILL OFFICIALLY END!!!
KA KA KA KAH! ALL WE HAVE TO DO IS BUY SOME EXTRA TIME!!
!!!
...THEY ARE ABOUT TO CARRY OUT MOMONOSUKE'S PUBLIC EXECUTION!!
CLANK..!!
...
IT'S NICE.
HMM? NIFTY, EH?
WHAT'S WITH YOURGARA HAND?
HAOOOOO
LIKE SNOW THAT REMAINS INTO THE SPRING...
...THEY WILL CONTINUE TO TORMENT YOUR SOUL FOR ETERNITY!!
YOU MAY SHUT YOUR MOUTH NOW, KANJURO.
THE WOUNDS THIS ONE'S KATANA LEAVES DO NOT VANISH IN THE AFTERLIFE...
SHINK!
VASSAL OF KOZUKI KIKUNOJO OF THE FALLEN SNOW

THEN SHOW ME, KIKU!!!
BOOM!!!
READY.
SAI SWITCH
LET'S GET GOIN'!!
RAAAA
CLAANG!!!

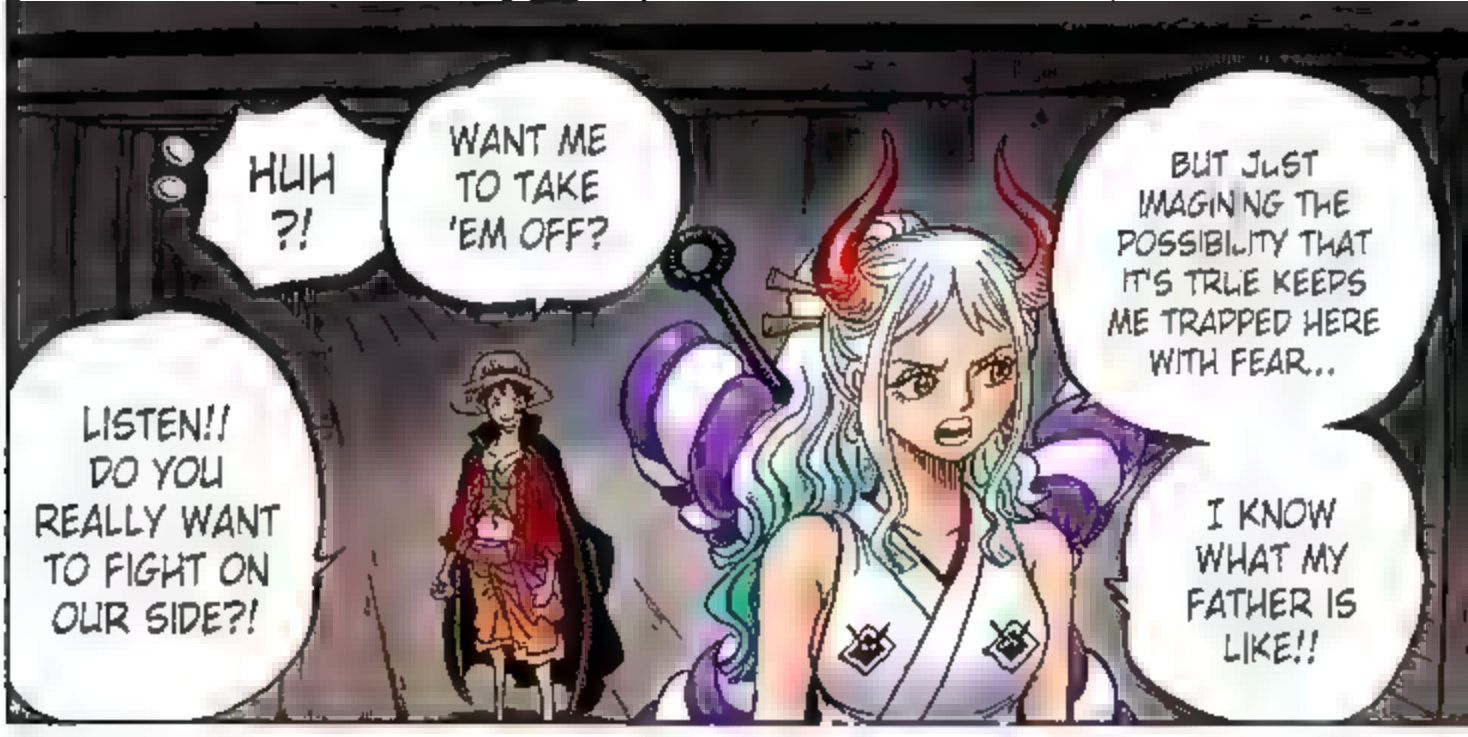



GA-GA-GHNK!!
I USE TWO SWORDS NOW!!
AND WHAT'S WITH YOURGARA LEG, HUH?!

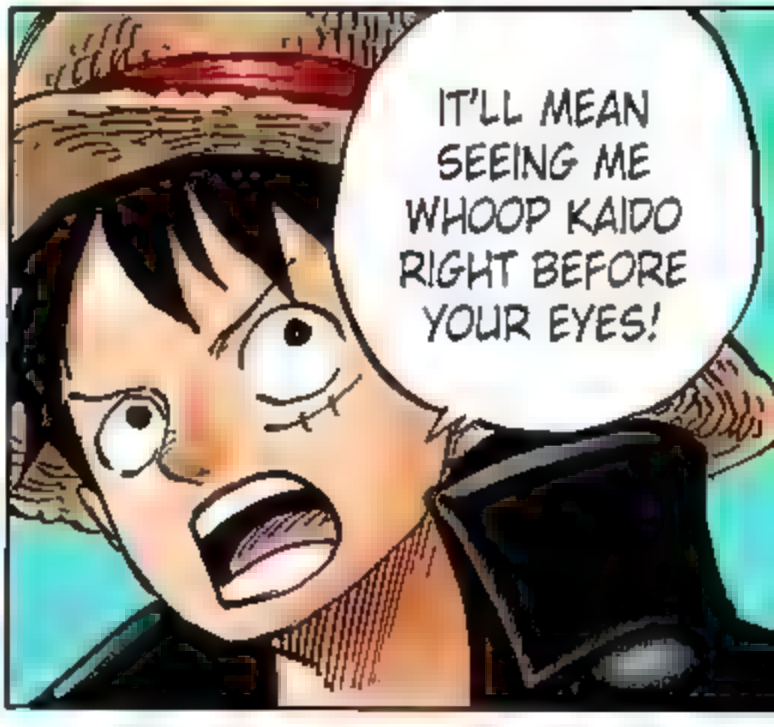

AAGH !!
ZZZZSH!!!
MROW! NOT BAD...

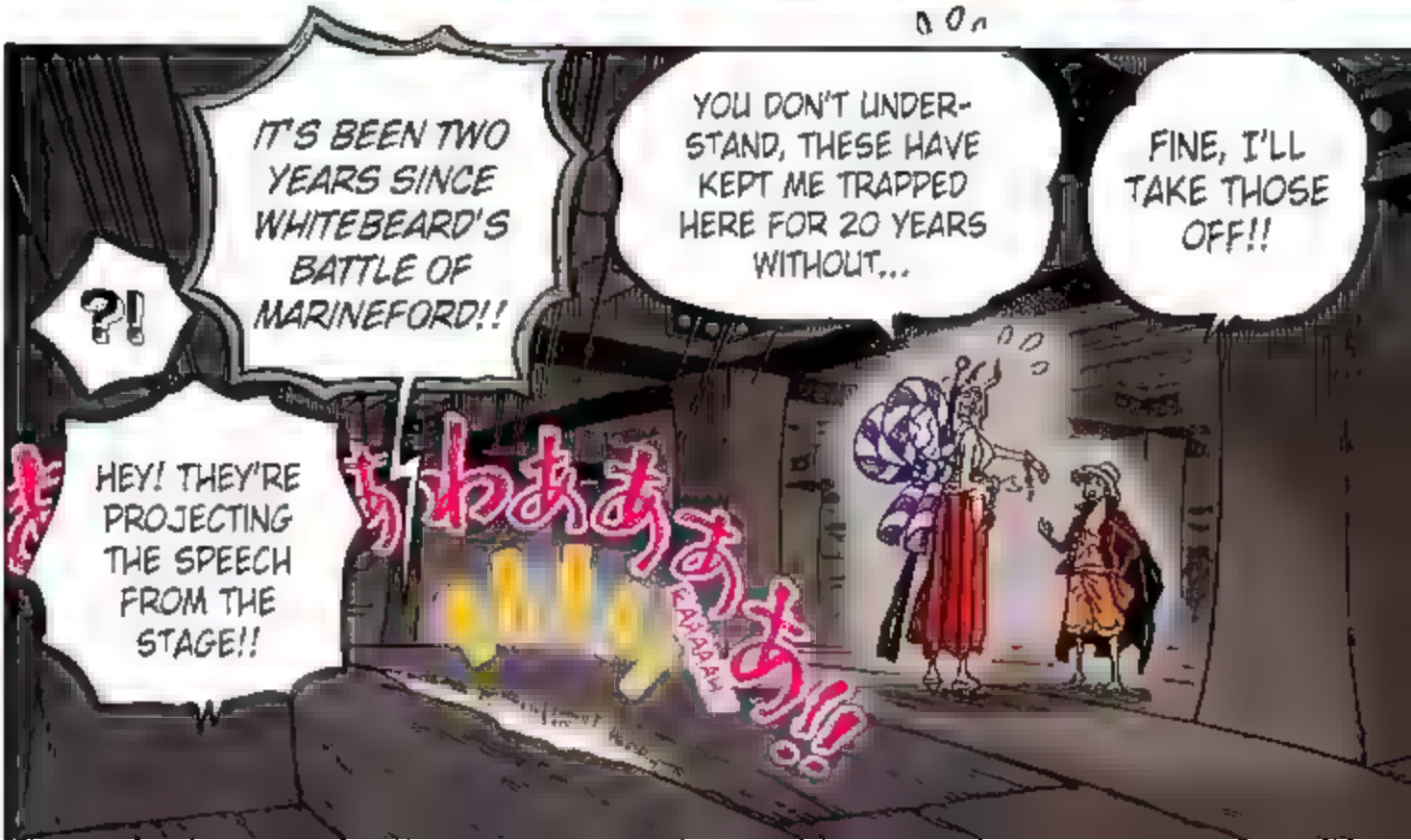
PUT IT ON THE VISUAL TRANSPONDER SNAIL!!
GYAA
YAAA
HEY! KAIDO'S SPEECH IS STARTING!!
STOMP-A-LONG
STOMP-A-LONG
INSIDE THE CASTLE ...

ATTIC SPACE
SO SPEAKING AS KOZUKI ODEN...
...I'VE FOLLOWED THE PROPER LOGIC THAT SAYS...
...AS ACE'S BROTHER, YOU SHOULD BE GIVING ME A RIDE ON YOUR SHIP.
ベ ン!!
BENG!!
HOW CAN I BE ODEN, AND NOT BE FREE?! IT'S BECAUSE OF THESE SHACKLES!!!
CLANK!
?!
WHAT DOES THAT MEAN, "I'M MORE ODEN"?!
OKAY FINE, MAYBE YOU'RE MORE ODEN THAN ME!!
NOW HANG ON! KOZUKI ODEN'S A GUY THAT EVERYONE LOVES!! THERE'S NO WAY YOU CAN BE ODEN!!
THAT'S RIGHT!! THEY WILL EXPLODE IF I LEAVE THIS ISLAND!!
THOSE ARE PRISON SHACKLES?!
...BUT I HAVE BEEN IMPRISONED ON THIS ISLAND SINCE THE AGE OF EIGHT!!
I WANTED TO GO TO SEA WITH ACE AND HIS FRIENDS SO BADLY...
TO BE HONEST, IT COULD ALL BE A LIE... I MEAN, WHAT FATHER WOULD BLOW UP HIS OWN CHILD?!!
STOMP-TROMP
STOMP-TROMP


HUH ?!
WANT ME TO TAKE 'EM OFF?
LISTEN!! DO YOU REALLY WANT TO FIGHT ON OUR SIDE?!
BUT JUST IMAGINING THE POSSIBILITY THAT IT'S TRUE KEEPS ME TRAPPED HERE WITH FEAR...
I KNOW WHAT MY FATHER IS LIKE!!

DO YOU KNOW HOW MANY TIMES HE'S BEATEN ME SINCE CHILDHOOD?!
I WISH THAT I COULD DO THE SAME!!
EVERY TIME I CHALLENGED HIM, HE ENSURED I PAID A PRICE!


IT'LL MEAN SEEING ME WHOOP KAIDO RIGHT BEFORE YOUR EYES!


?!
IT'S BEEN TWO YEARS SINCE WHITEBEARD'S BATTLE OF MARINEFORD!!
HEY! THEY'RE PROJECTING THE SPEECH FROM THE STAGE!!
YOU DON'T UNDERSTAND, THESE HAVE KEPT ME TRAPPED HERE FOR 20 YEARS WITHOUT...
FINE, I'LL TAKE THOSE OFF!!
ああああ!!
AAAAAH

THE SEVEN WARLORDS WERE NOT DISBANDED...
...BECAUSE OF SOME MAD WHIM OF THE GOVERNMENT!!
STOMP-TROMP
AND FINALLY, THE WORLD HAS CHURNED INTO MOTION!!
STOMP-TROMP
HMM...
IT IS A SIGN OF CONFIDENCE THAT MARINE HEADQUARTERS HAS A NEW FORCE CAPABLE OF STOPPING US!!
CRAK...CRAK...
BUT WHILE THE WORLD GOVERNMENT GROWS ARROGANT...
...WE HAVE DECIDED TO JOIN HANDS WITH THE BIG MOM PIRATES...
...TO SEIZE THE GREATEST POWER IN THIS WORLD, THE ANCIENT WEAPONS!!

IN OTHER WORDS--!!
HUH?
EEEK!
AAAH!!
CRAK CRAKL..
HUH?!
CRAK CRUNCH..
SHE'S TERRIFYING UP CLOSE!!
SO THAT'S THE WORLD'S MOST POWERFUL HAG!!!
GYAAAA
DID I HEAR YOU...
...CALLING MY NAME, KAIDO?!!
ABOOM!
STOMP-TROMP
AAAH!! IT'S BIG MOM!!!
BE-BENG BE-BENG
LANTERN LANTERN
CAPTAIN OF THE BIG MOM PIRATES
OLIN THE OIRAN
BOUNTY: 4.388 BILLION
OOF!!
ZEUS...
THUMP
NAMI?!!
TOOK YOU LONG ENOUGH, LINLIN!!
BUT I'M STILL IN TIME, AREN'T I?! MAAAMA MAMA!! DON'T BE A STICKLER!!
IF WE BICKER AND FIGHT, IT'LL STAY OUT OF REACH...
...BUT WHEN WE JOIN SIDES, WE PULL IT WITHIN RANGE!!
LISTEN UP, PEOPLE!! WE'RE PUTTING OUR WEIGHT INTO THE PIRACY BUSINESS!! AT LONG LAST...

WE'RE GOING TO CLAIM THE ONE PIECE!!!

!!!

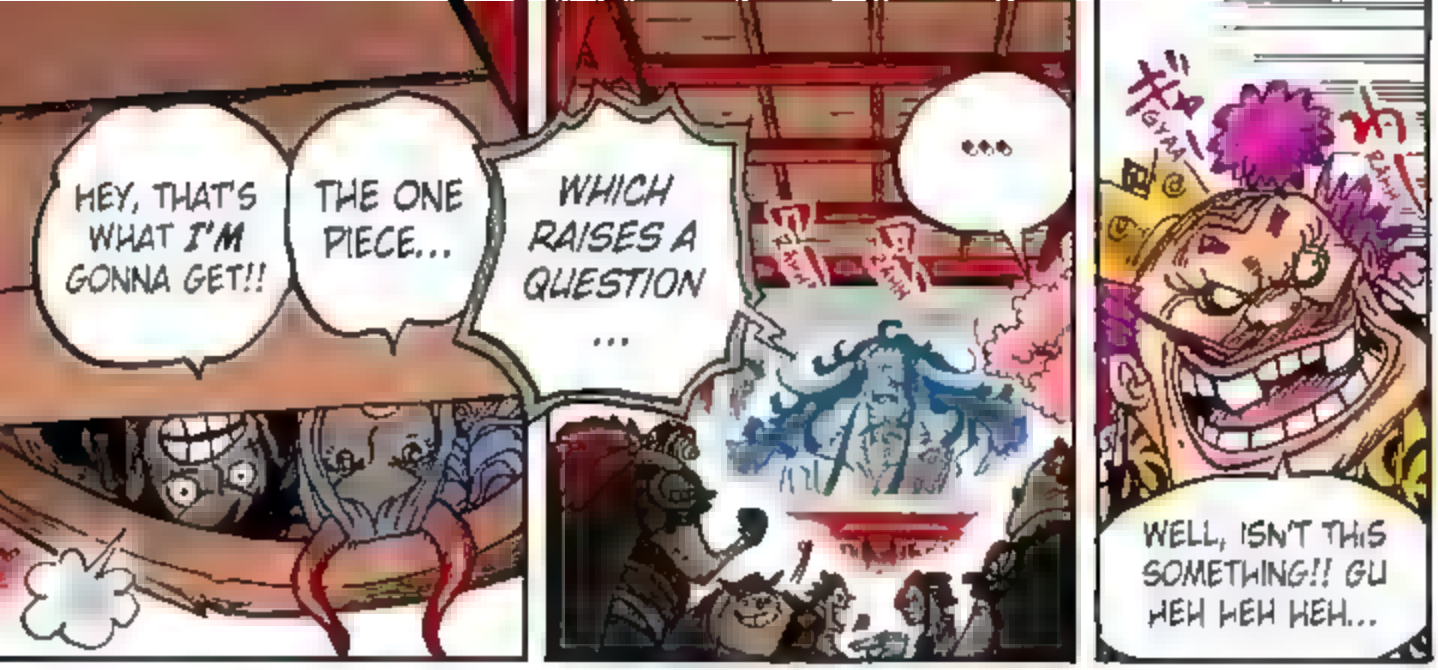
ドドーン!!

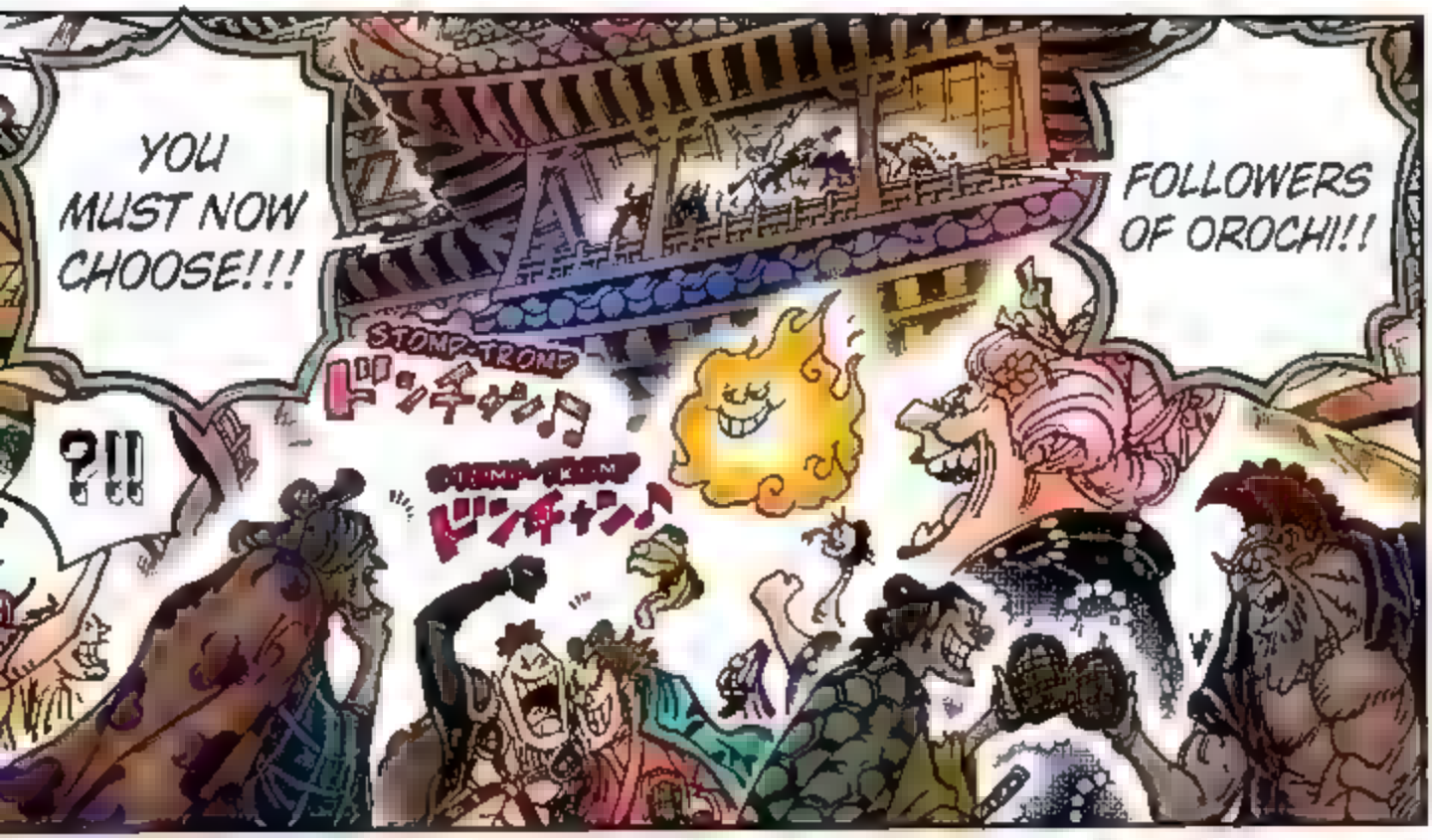
YEAAAAH !!!

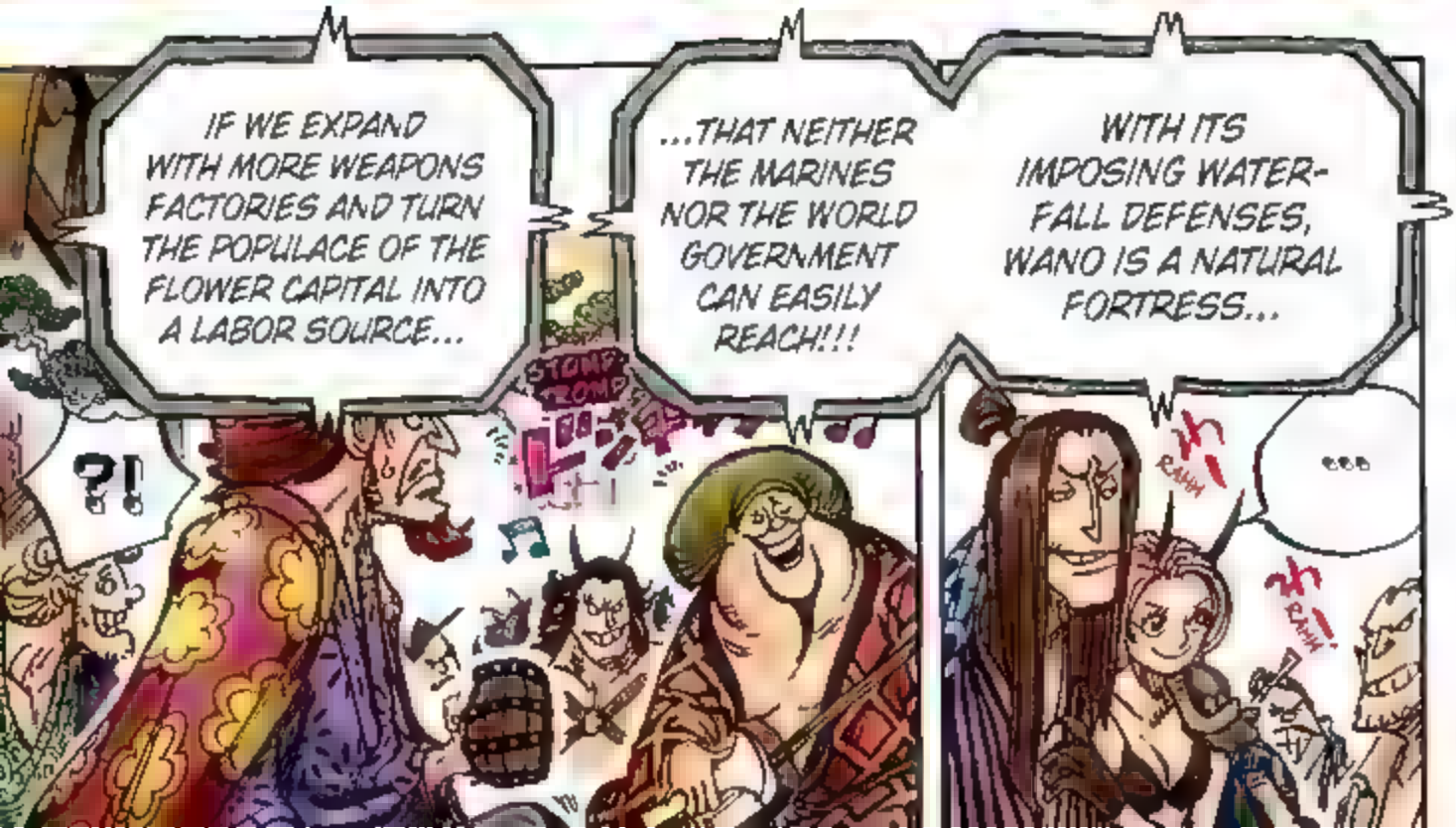
THE EXISTENCE OF THE *ANCIENT WEAPONS* WILL BRING FEAR AND WAR TO HUMANITY!!!

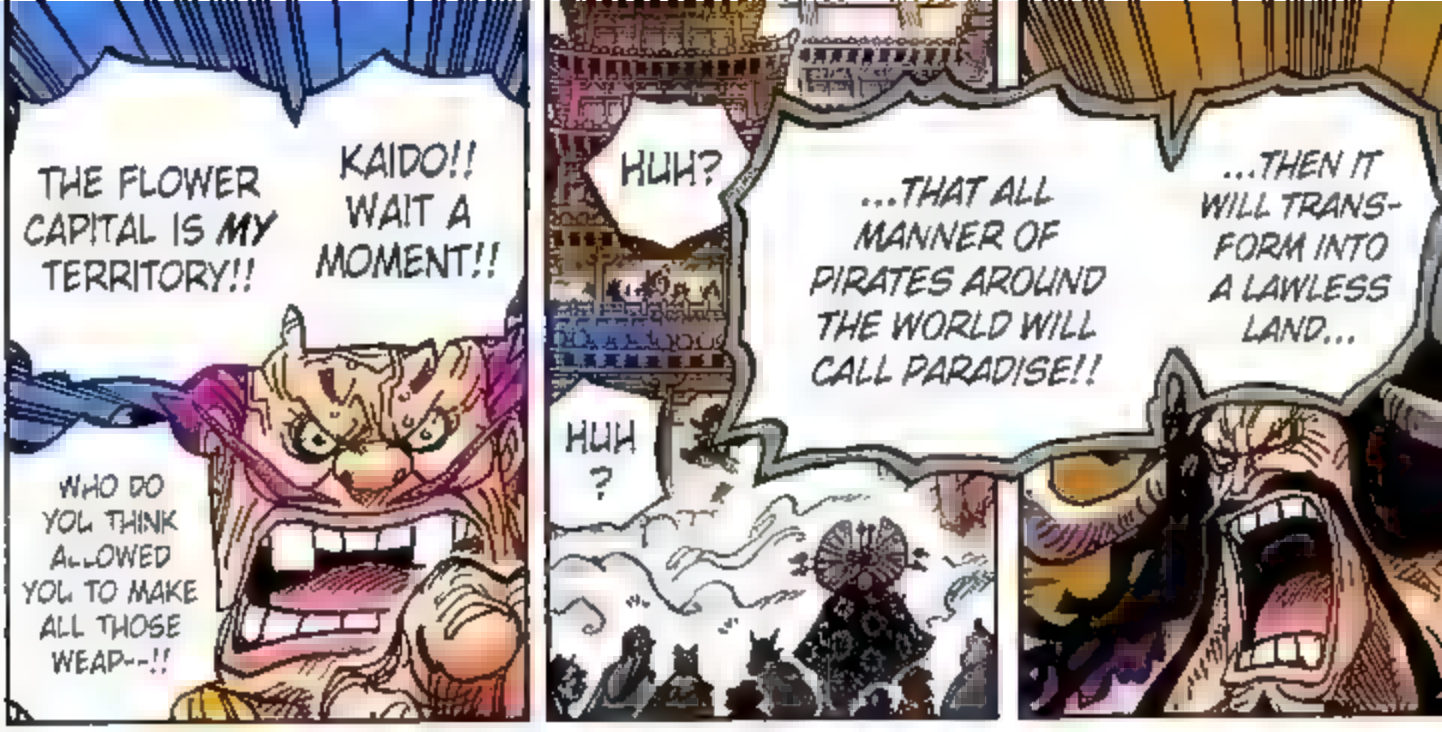
PREPARE YOURSELVES, FOR THAT IS THE WORLD OF VIOLENCE THAT WE SEEK!!!

RAAAAHH

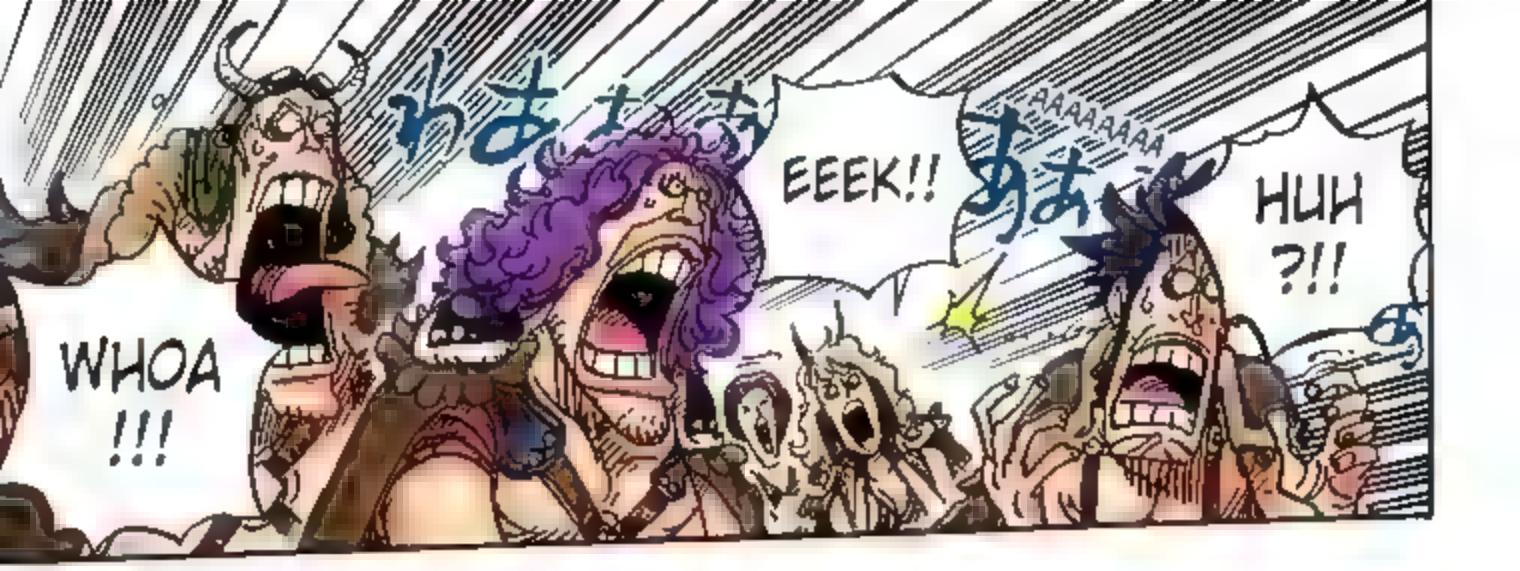

HEY, THAT'S WHAT I'M GONNA GET!!
THE ONE PIECE...
WHICH RAISES A QUESTION ...
...
GYAA!
WELL, ISN'T THIS SOMETHING!! GU HEH HEH HEH...

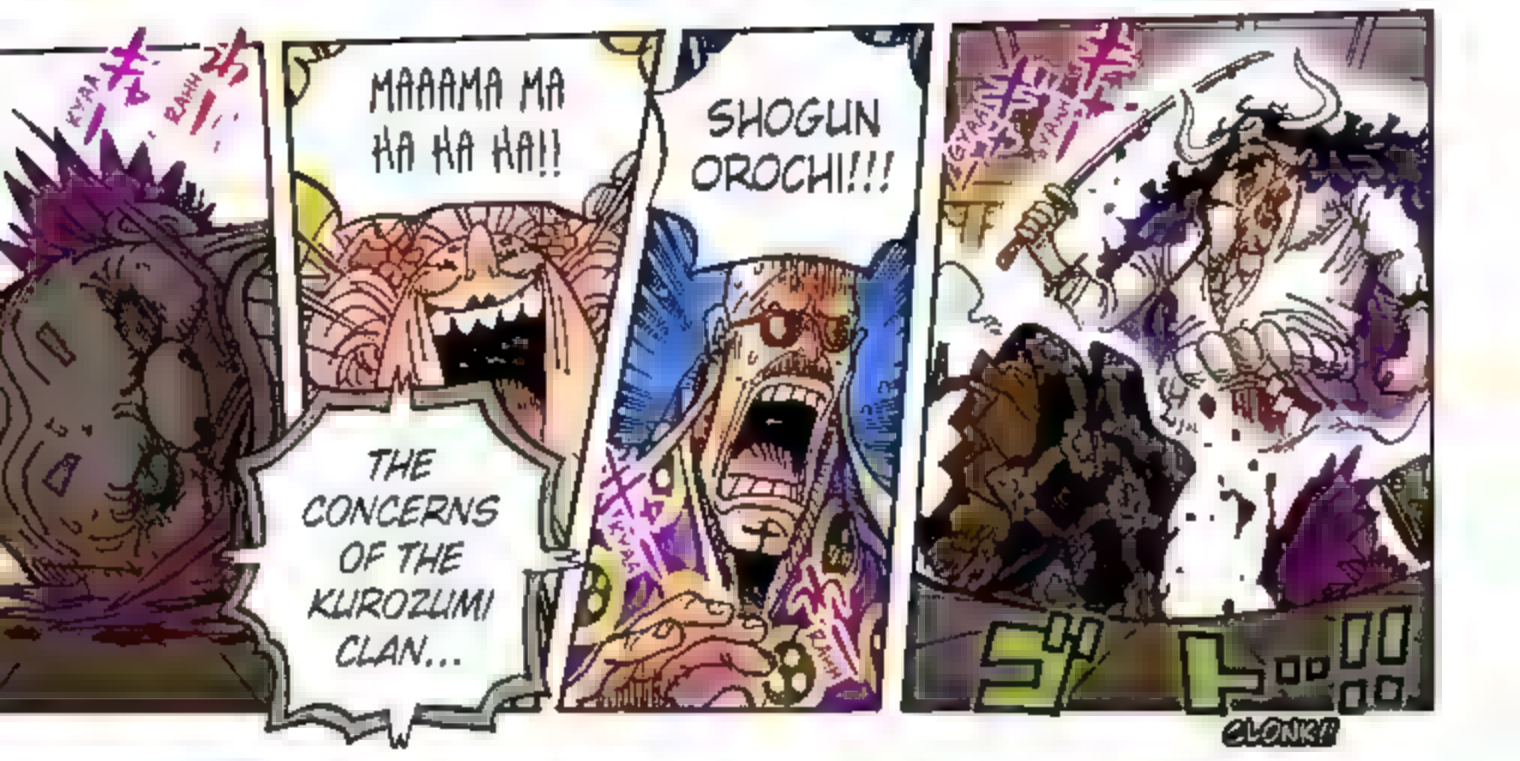

YOU MUST NOW CHOOSE!!!
?!!
STOMP-TROMP
ドンチャン♪
STOMP-TROMP
ドンチャン♪
FOLLOWERS OF OROCHI!!

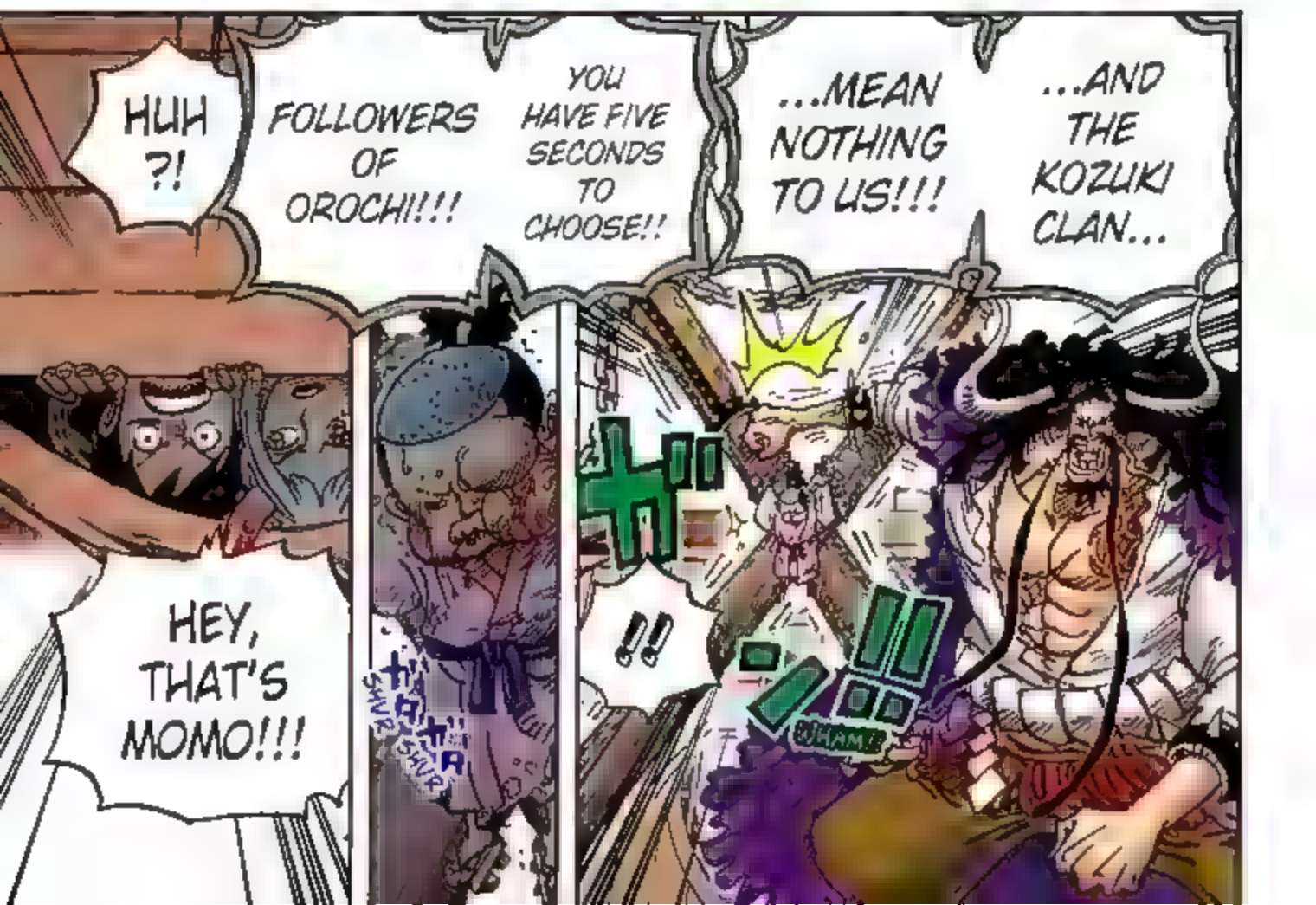

IF WE EXPAND WITH MORE WEAPONS FACTORIES AND TURN THE POPULACE OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL INTO A LABOR SOURCE...
?!
STOMP-TROMP
...THAT NEITHER THE MARINES NOR THE WORLD GOVERNMENT CAN EASILY REACH!!!
WITH ITS IMPOSING WATER-FALL DEFENSES, WANO IS A NATURAL FORTRESS...
...

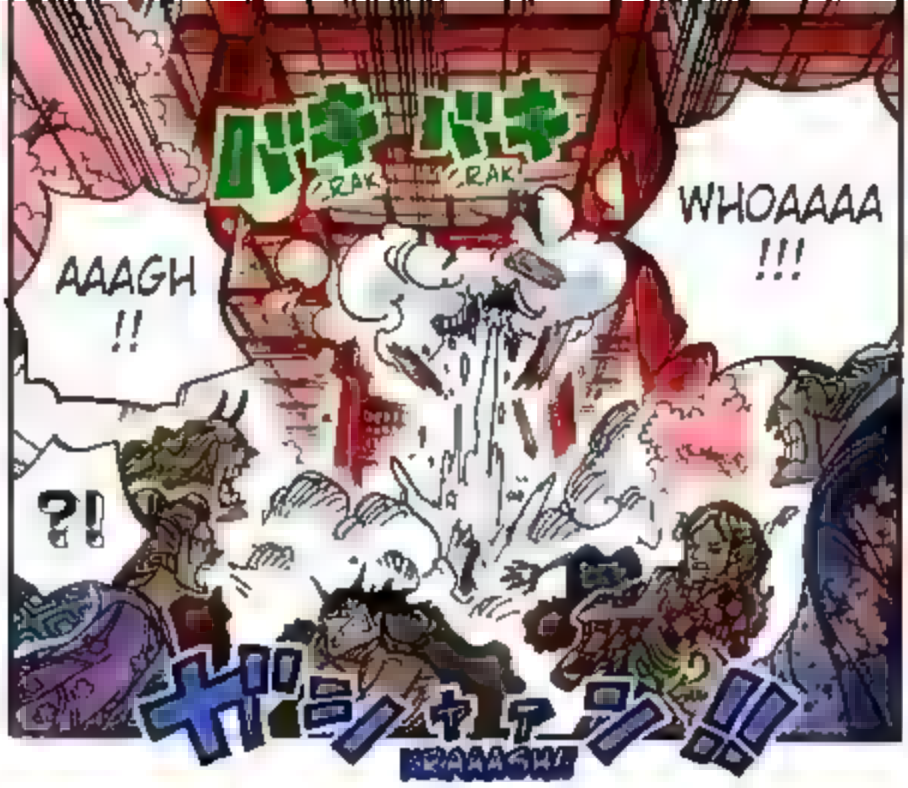

THE FLOWER CAPITAL IS MY TERRITORY!!
KAIDO!! WAIT A MOMENT!!
WHO DO YOU THINK ALLOWED YOU TO MAKE ALL THOSE WEAP--!!
HUH?
HUH ?
...THAT ALL MANNER OF PIRATES AROUND THE WORLD WILL CALL PARADISE!!
...THEN IT WILL TRANS-FORM INTO A LAWLESS LAND...

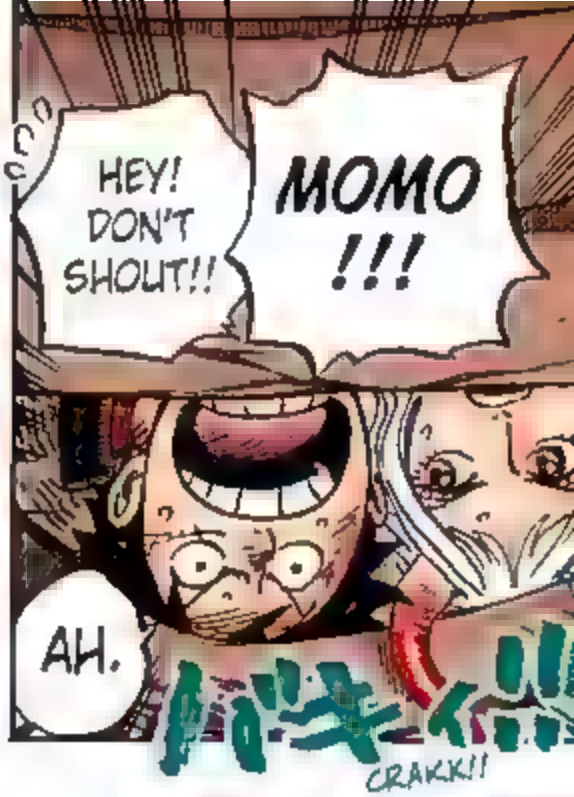
!!!

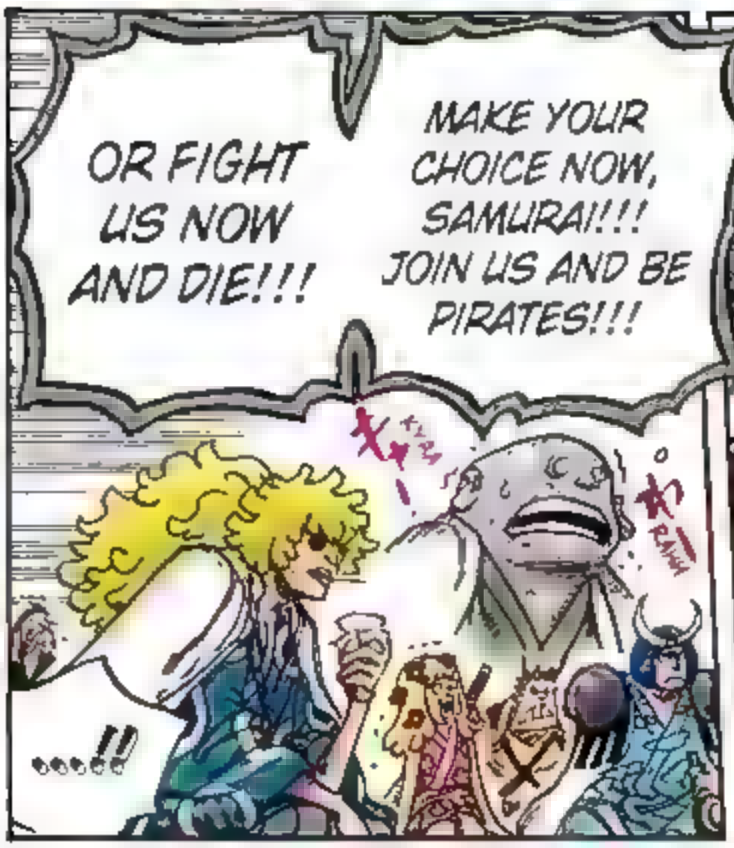

WHOA !!!
EEEK!!
HUH ?!!

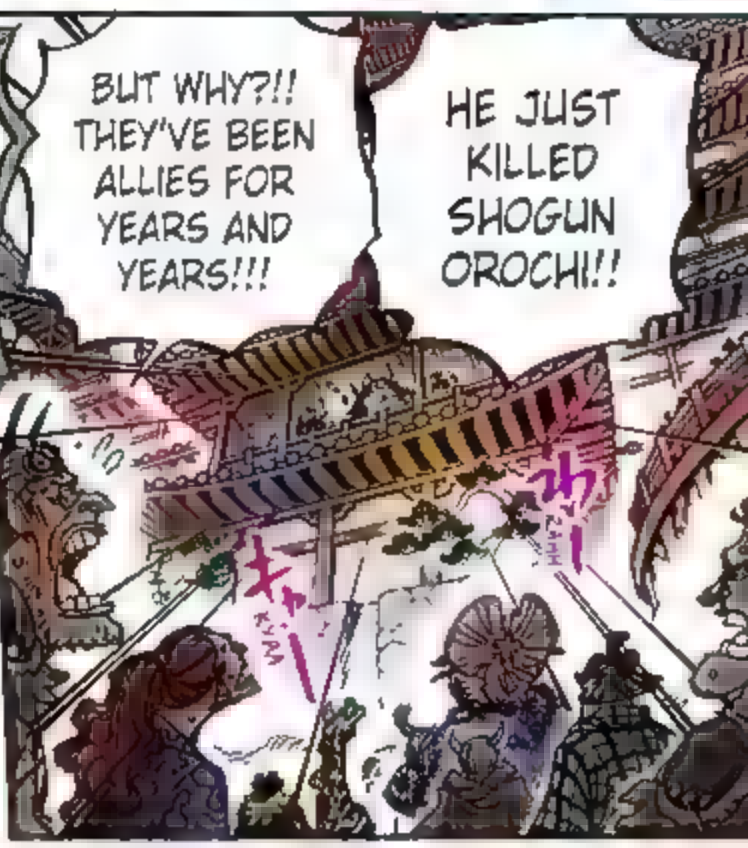

MAAAMA MA HA HA HA!!
THE CONCERNS OF THE KUROZUMI CLAN...
SHOGUN OROCHI!!!
CLONK!!

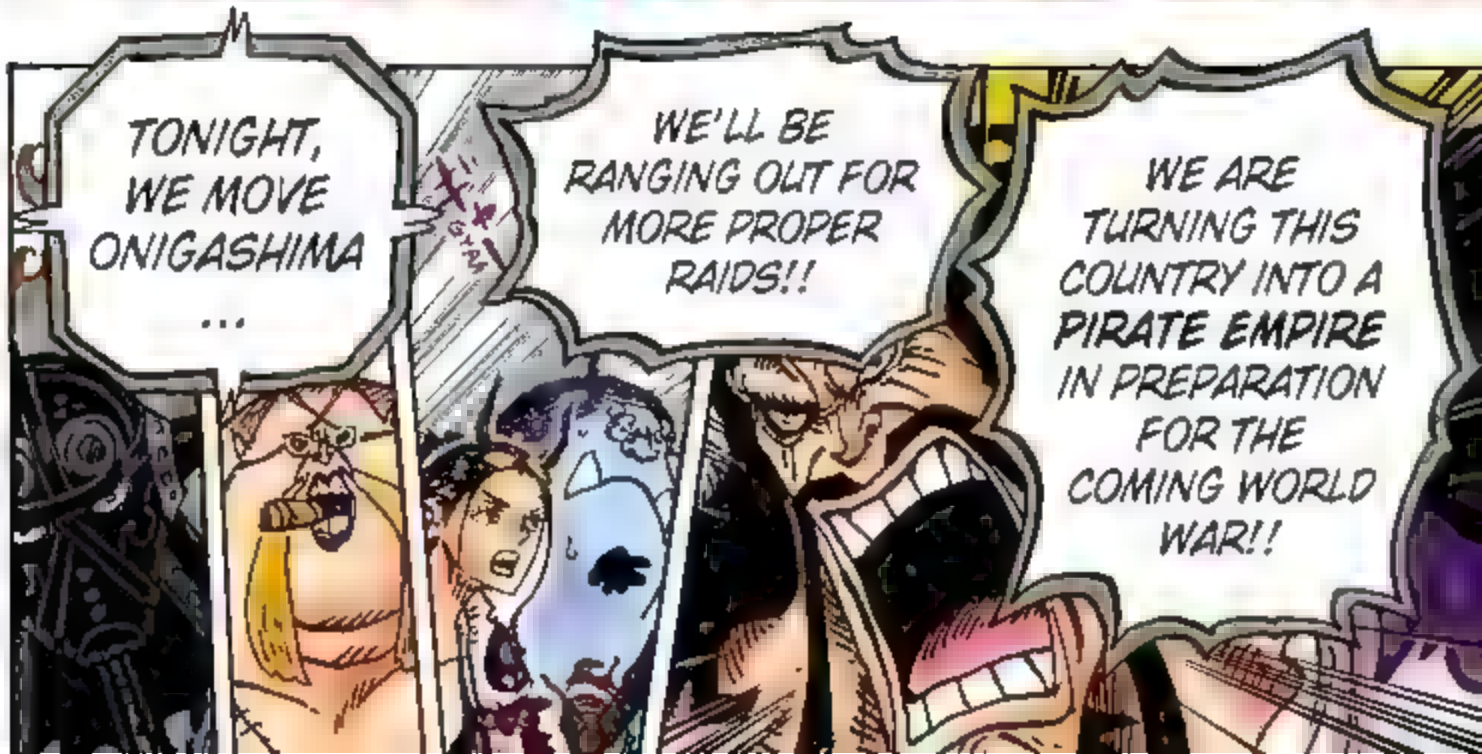

HUH ?!
FOLLOWERS OF OROCHI!!!
YOU HAVE FIVE SECONDS TO CHOOSE!!
...MEAN NOTHING TO US!!!
...AND THE KOZUKI CLAN...
HEY, THAT'S MOMO!!!
WHAM!


バキ バキ
RAK RAK!
AAAGH !!
WHOAAAA !!!
?!
ガラッシャーン!!
KRAAASH!!

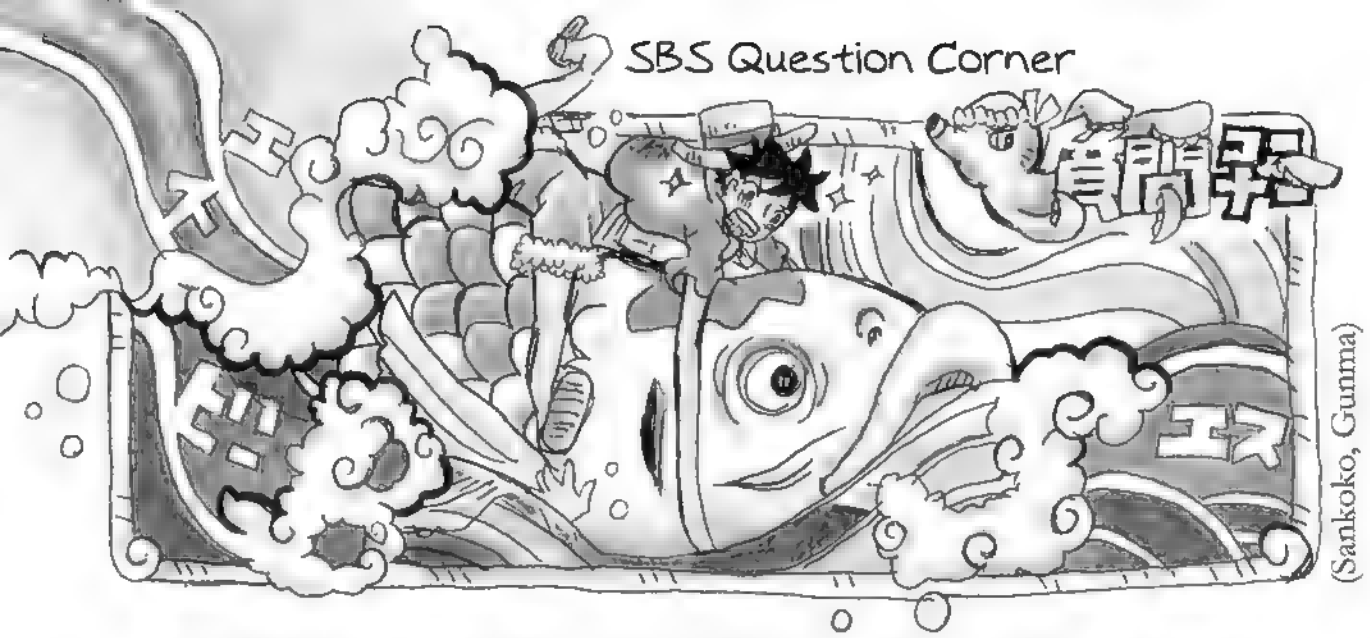

HEY! DON'T SHOUT!!
MOMO !!!
AH.
バキ バキ
CRAKK!!


OR FIGHT US NOW AND DIE!!!
MAKE YOUR CHOICE NOW, SAMURAI!!! JOIN US AND BE PIRATES!!!
...!!


BUT WHY?!! THEY'VE BEEN ALLIES FOR YEARS AND YEARS!!!
HE JUST KILLED SHOGUN OROCHI!!


TONIGHT, WE MOVE ONIGASHIMA ...
WE'LL BE RANGING OUT FOR MORE PROPER RAIDS!!
WE ARE TURNING THIS COUNTRY INTO A PIRATE EMPIRE IN PREPARATION FOR THE COMING WORLD WAR!!

WANO WILL BE NO MORE!!
...TO THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!
AND ITS SHOGUN SHALL BE MY SON, YAMATO!!!
INSTEAD, THERE WILL BE ONLY NEW ONIGA-SHIMA!!
HEY, SHOW ME THE WAY!! THEY'RE GONNA KILL MOMO!!!
STUPID DAD!!!
NOT EVEN FOR A SECOND!!
LOOK, THERE'S YAMATO!!
SOMEONE CALL THE TOBI ROPPO!!
RAAAAAHHH
DOOM!!



(Sankoko, Gunma)

Q: Oda Sensei! Look, over there! It's a UFO!! Let's start the SBS.

--The Man Respected by Higuma

A: What was that?!ミ That was like an elementary school trick!! And you fooled me!! Dammit!! Oh, it says he's ll... So he is in elementary school...

Q: Oda Sensei, hello! My mom farts around the clock all day long. Do you think she has the power of the Toot-Toot Fruit?

--Hata

A: No, that's just a sign of good gut health. Next question.

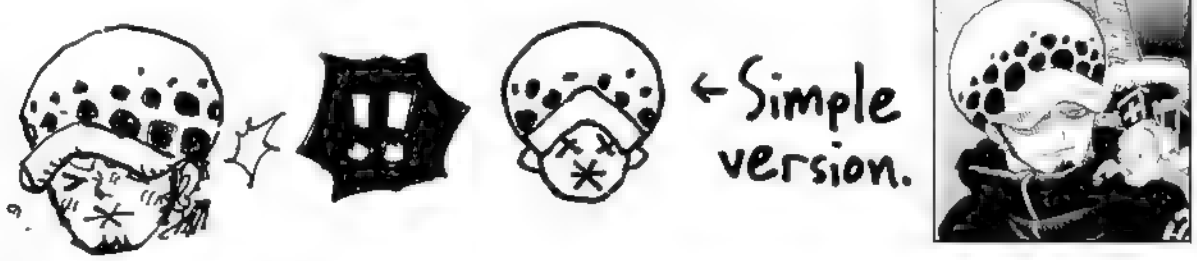
Q: Oda Sensei, hello! According to my grandma, Yamato's birthday is November 3. Is that true?

--Hata

A: Yep. Why wouldn't it be November 3?

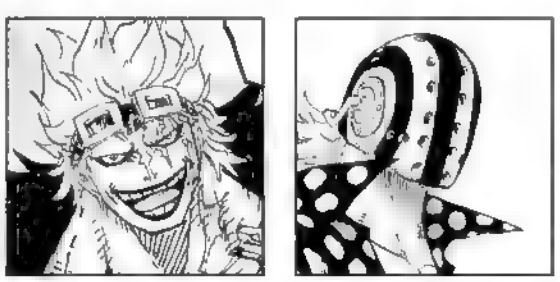
Q: Please draw Law making a sour face after eating a pickled plum!

A:



Q: I'm so, so, soooo curious about Broth Splatterina, the first crush of both Kid and Killer! What does she look like? I bet she's really cute!

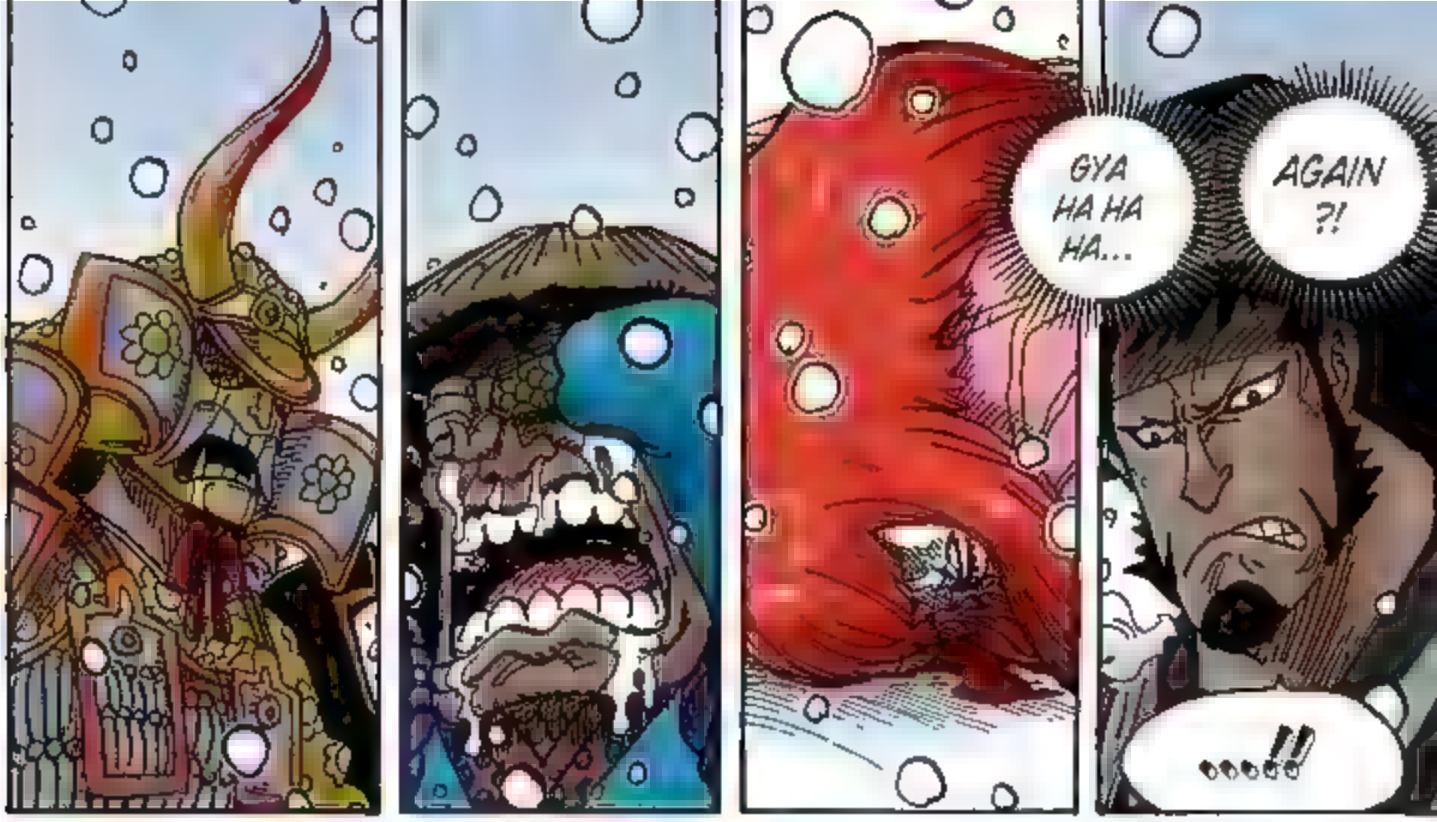
--Onimaru

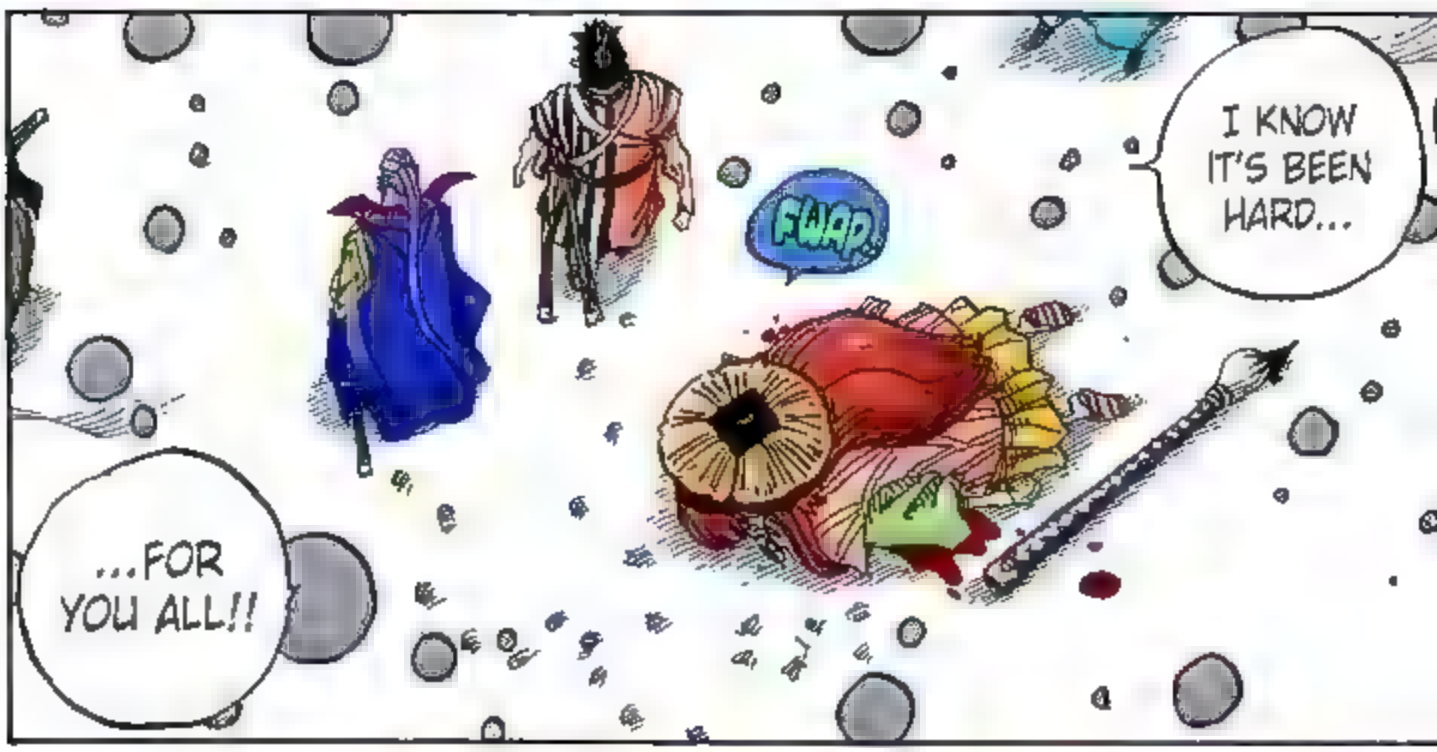


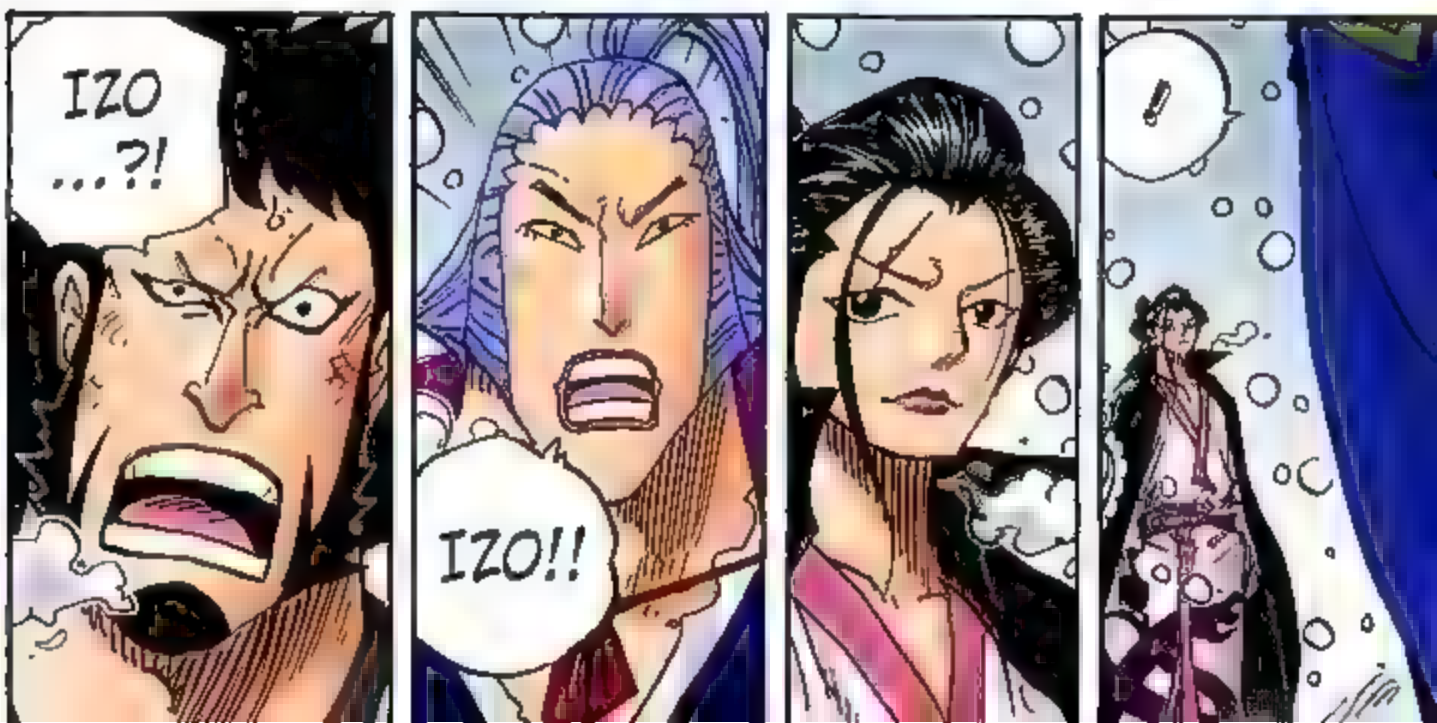
Chapter 986:
MY NAME

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 31: "ESCAPE FROM THE MARINES AND THE WEIRD MAN CALLING HIMSELF OUR FATHER!!"

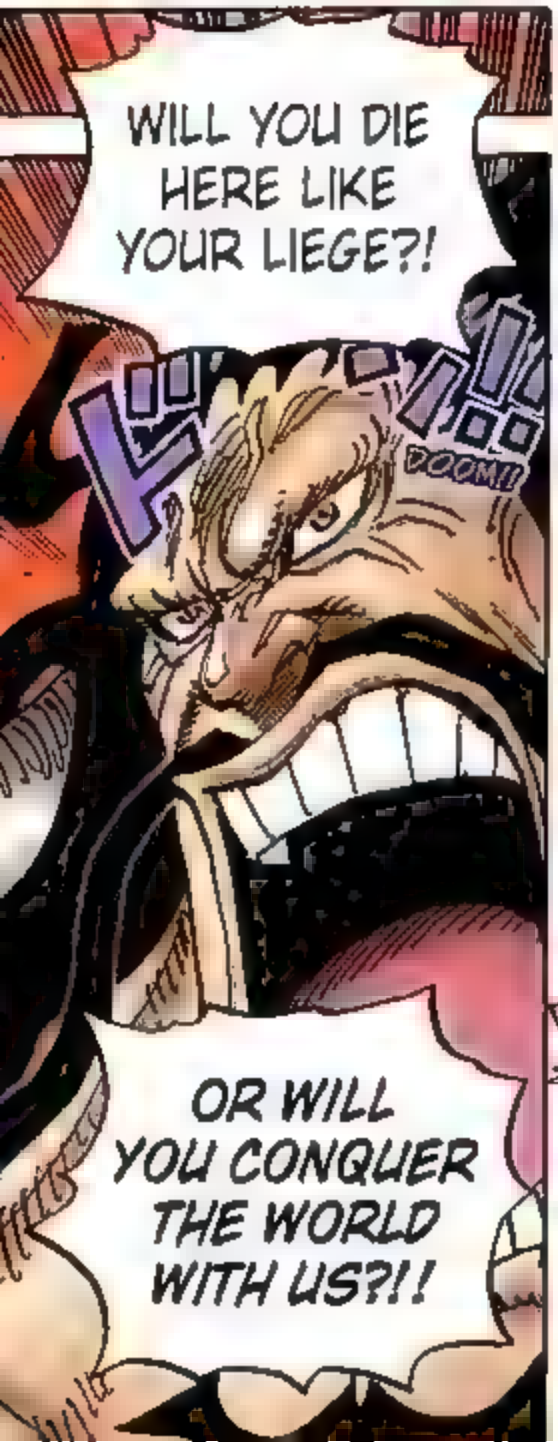
ONIGA-SHIMA
REAR ENTRANCE ...
AND NOW...
BEST OF LUCK TO YOU...
...SIR KIN'EMON !!
SIR DENJIRO!!
AND TO YOU AS WELL!!
わあああああ
KAAAAH
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
ベベんっ!!
BE-BENG!!
KYA HA HA HA!!
WE HAVE NO MONEY, LORD ODEN!!
WHAT WILL WE DO FOR DINNER?!
ALL RIGHT, TIME TO WORK!!
GO INTO TOWN AND BEG!!


GYA HA HA HA...
AGAIN ?!
...!!

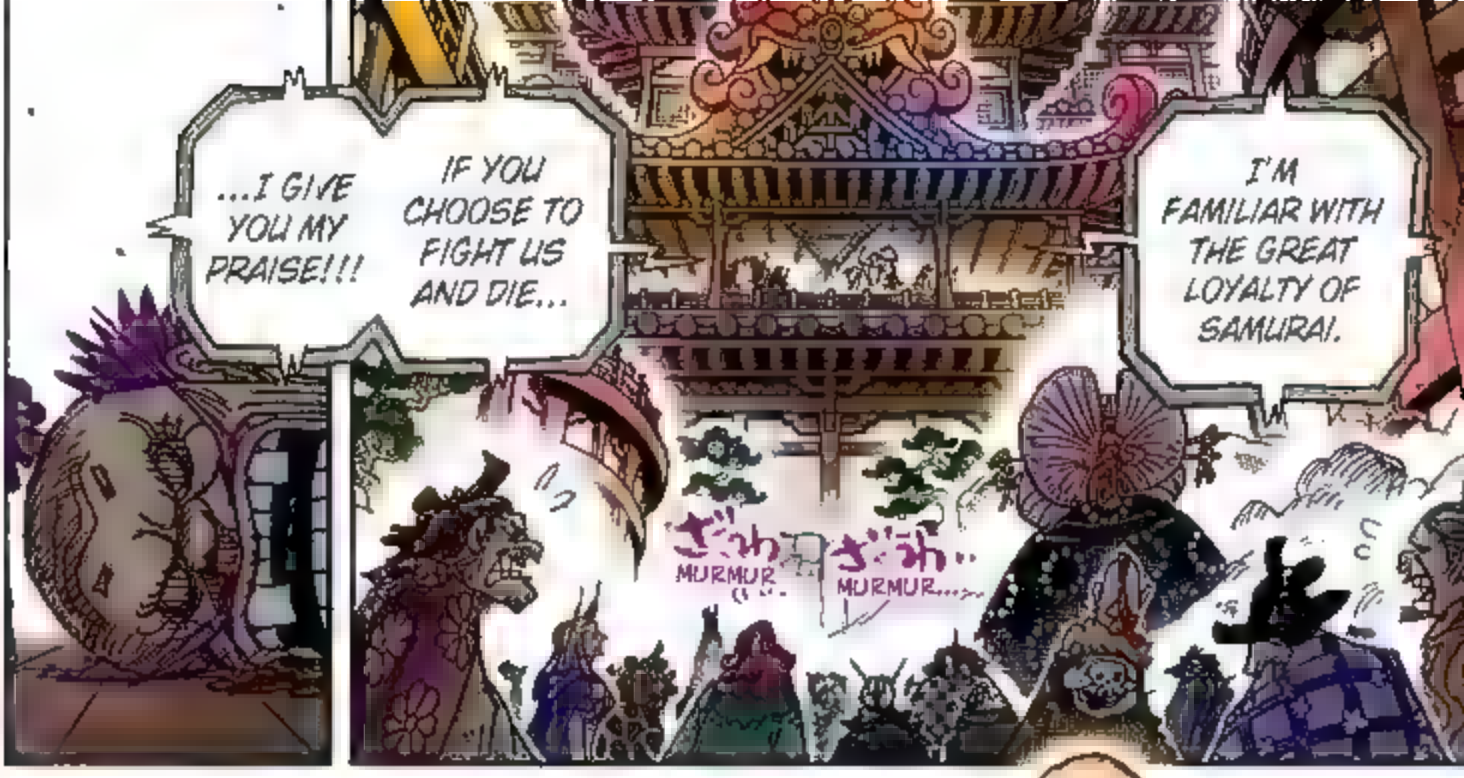

FWAP
I KNOW IT'S BEEN HARD...
...FOR YOU ALL!!


IZO ...?!
IZO!!
!

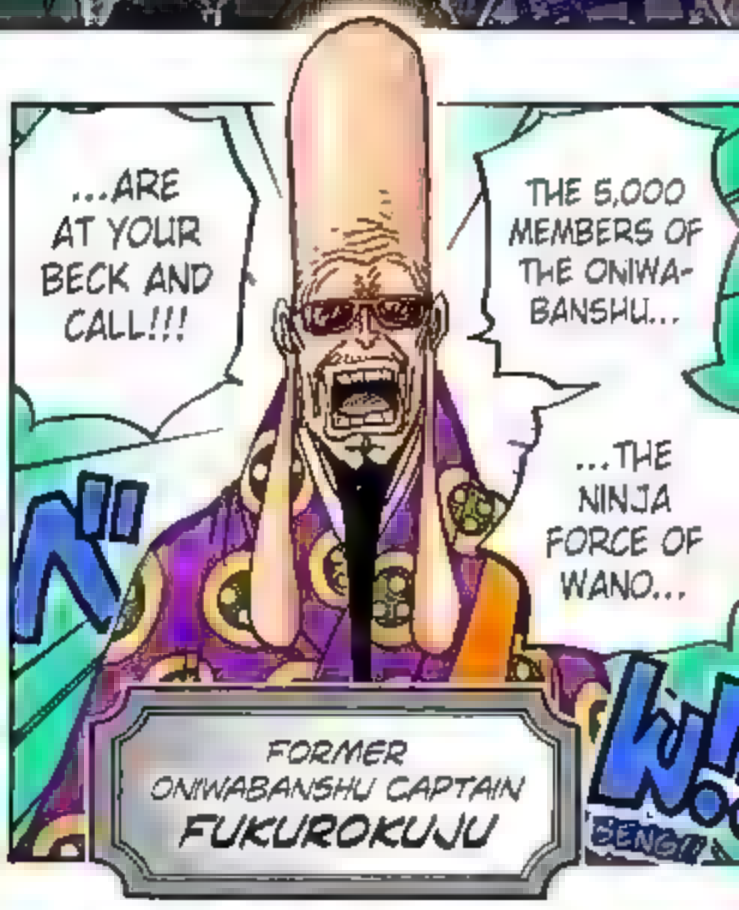
GRAK!!
ガッ!!
I'VE MISSED TOO MANY CHANCES FOR A GLORIOUS AND MEANINGFUL DEATH.
SO THIS IS WHERE YOU'VE CHOSEN TO MAKE YOUR LAST STAND?


WILL YOU DIE HERE LIKE YOUR LIEGE?!
ドドドド
DOOM!!
OR WILL YOU CONQUER THE WORLD WITH US?!!

TUG
LET'S HURRY!!
VERY WELL!
ドシドシ
STOMP-STOMP
ドシドシ
STOMP-STOMP
CHOOSE, SAMURAI OF OROCHI!!


...I GIVE YOU MY PRAISE!!!
IF YOU CHOOSE TO FIGHT US AND DIE...
I'M FAMILIAR WITH THE GREAT LOYALTY OF SAMURAI.
ざわ MURMUR
ざわ MURMUR...

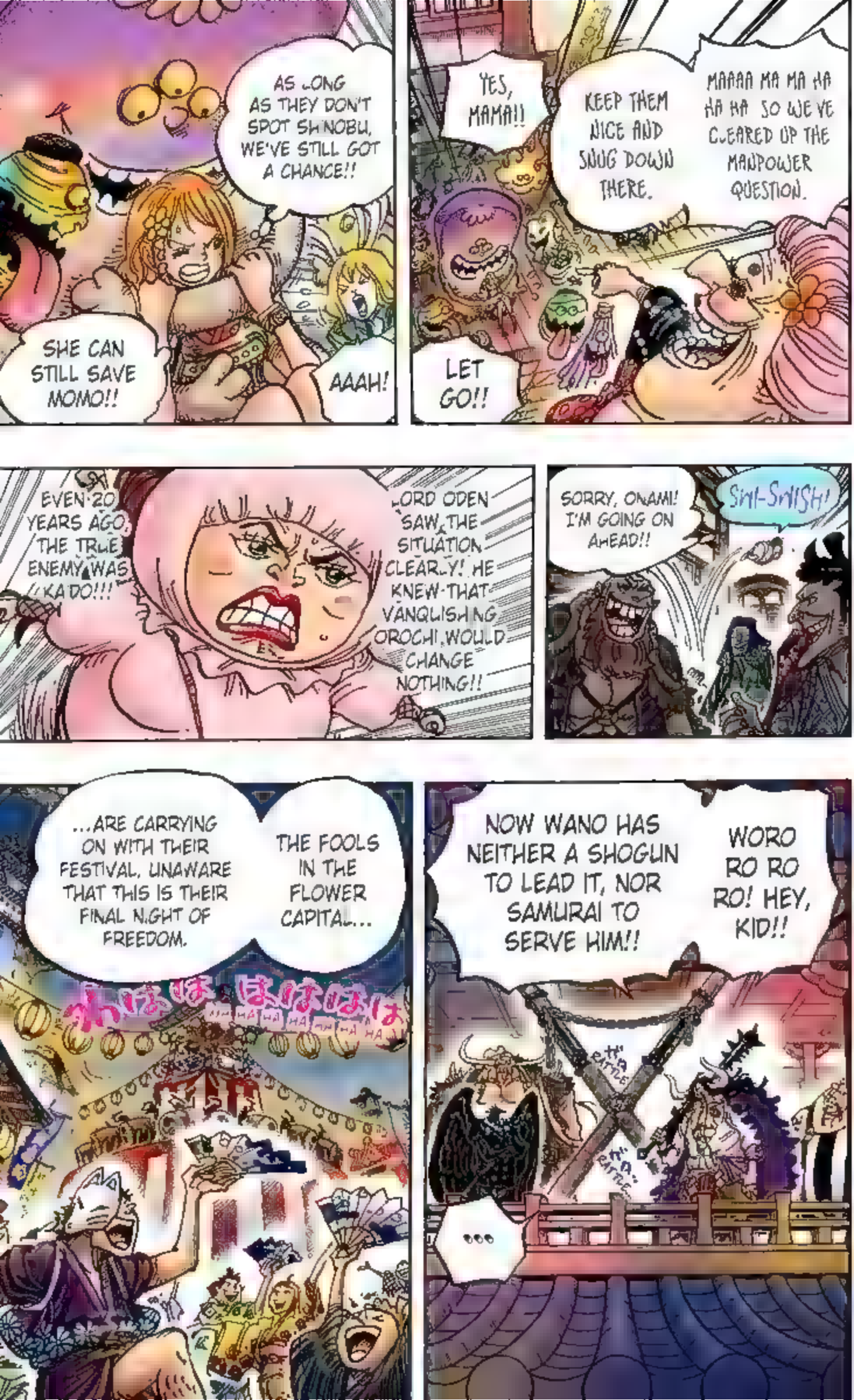
BENG!!
AND THE SAMURAI OF WANO, 5,000 STRONG...
...OFFER YOU OUR ALLEGIANCE !!!
FORMER MIMAWARI-GUMI CAPTAIN
HOTEI

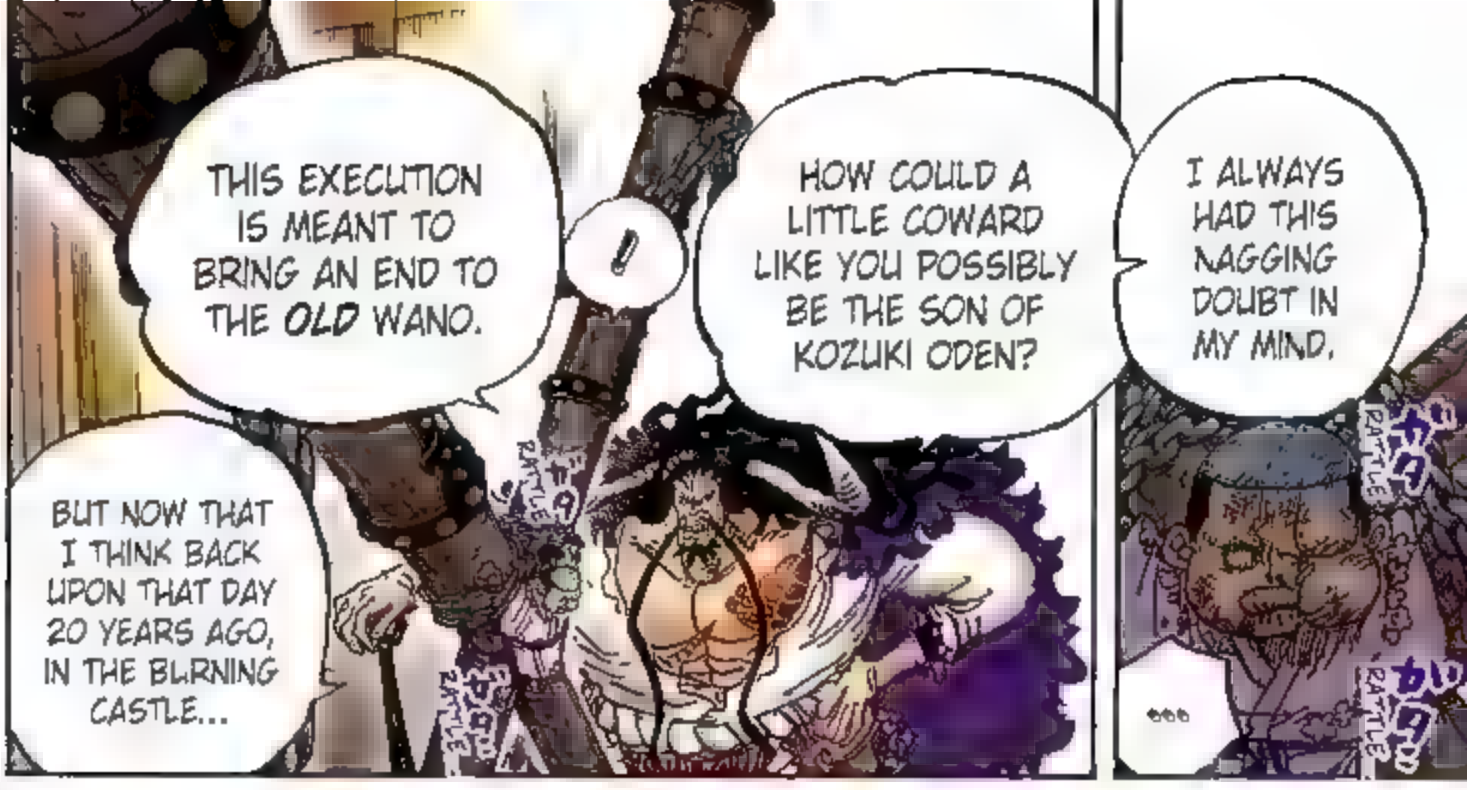

...ARE AT YOUR BECK AND CALL!!!
THE 5,000 MEMBERS OF THE ONIWA-BANSHU...
...THE NINJA FORCE OF WANO...
FORMER ONIWABANSHU CAPTAIN
FUKUROKUJU
BENG!!

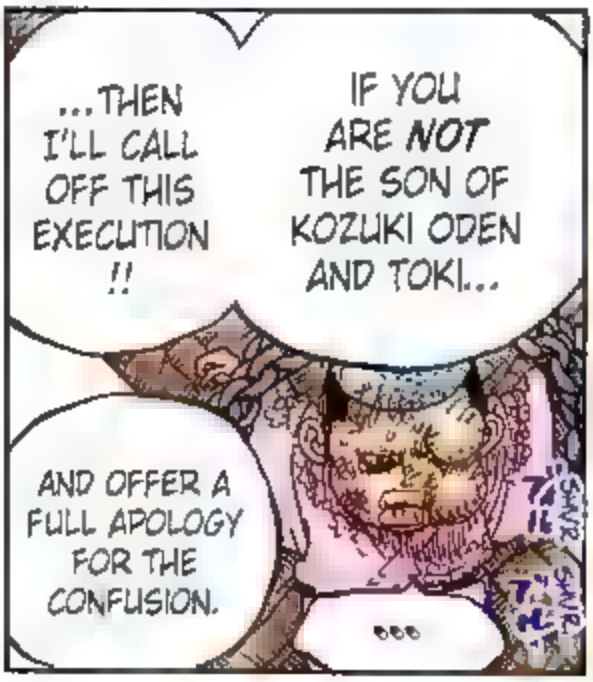
BOSS HYOGORO, STOP!!
HAVE THEY NO WARRIOR'S PRIDE?!

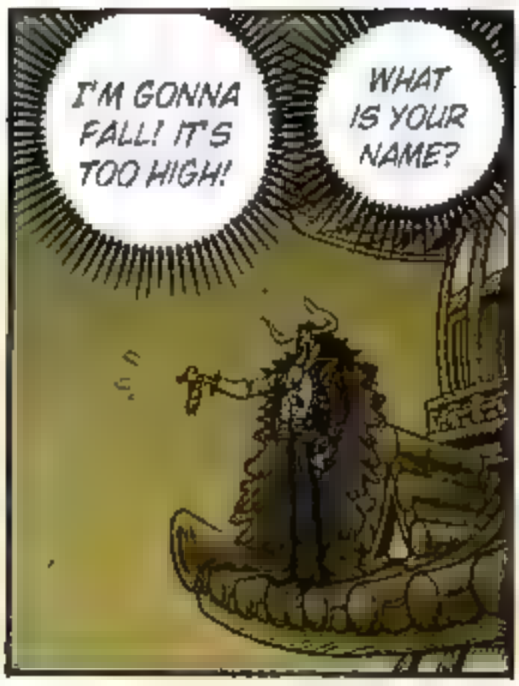
DA HA HA! HEY, WE DIDN'T WANNA HAVE TO FIGHT YOU GUYS ANYWAY!!
POOR SHOGUN OROCHI... WELL, WHAT-EVER..

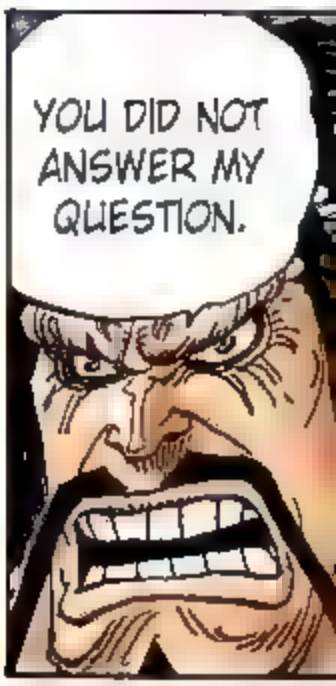
WHEW!!
おお
おお
OUCH


AS LONG AS THEY DON'T SPOT SHINOBU, WE'VE STILL GOT A CHANCE!!
SHE CAN STILL SAVE MOMO!!
AAAH!
YES, MAMA!!
KEEP THEM NICE AND SNUG DOWN THERE.
MAAAA MA MA HA HA HA SO WE'VE CLEARED UP THE MANPOWER QUESTION.
LET GO!!
EVEN 20 YEARS AGO, THE TRUE ENEMY WAS KA'DO!!!
LORD ODEN SAW THE SITUATION CLEARLY! HE KNEW THAT VANQUISHING OROCHI WOULD CHANGE NOTHING!!
SORRY, ONAMI! I'M GOING ON AHEAD!!
SWI-SWISH!
...ARE CARRYING ON WITH THEIR FESTIVAL, UNAWARE THAT THIS IS THEIR FINAL NIGHT OF FREEDOM.
THE FOOLS IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL...
NOW WANO HAS NEITHER A SHOGUN TO LEAD IT, NOR SAMURAI TO SERVE HIM!!
WORO RO RO RO! HEY, KID!!
...


THIS EXECUTION IS MEANT TO BRING AN END TO THE OLD WANO.
BUT NOW THAT I THINK BACK UPON THAT DAY 20 YEARS AGO, IN THE BURNING CASTLE...
HOW COULD A LITTLE COWARD LIKE YOU POSSIBLY BE THE SON OF KOZUKI ODEN?
I ALWAYS HAD THIS NAGGING DOUBT IN MY MIND.
...

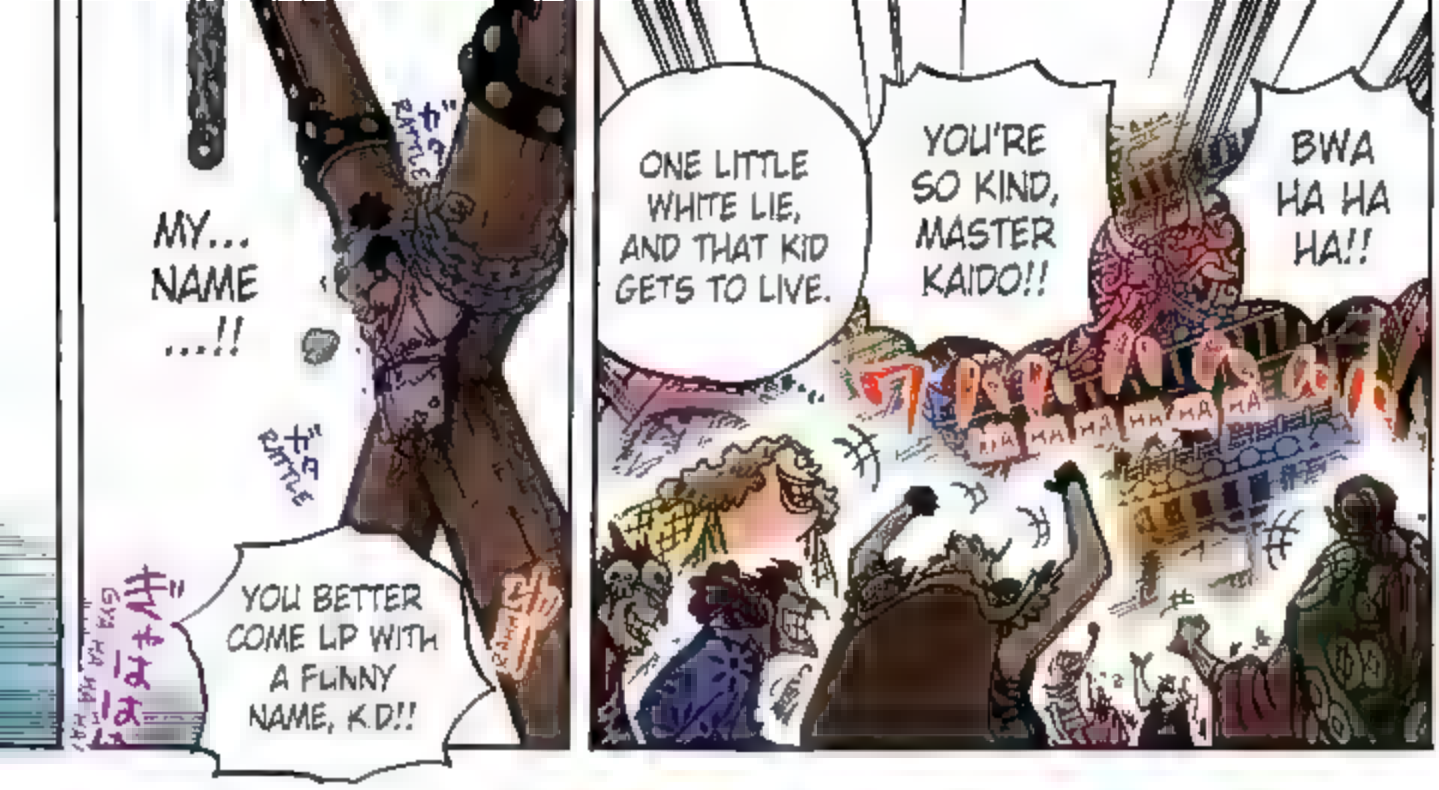

...THEN I'LL CALL OFF THIS EXECUTION !!
IF YOU ARE NOT THE SON OF KOZUKI ODEN AND TOKI...
AND OFFER A FULL APOLOGY FOR THE CONFUSION.
...

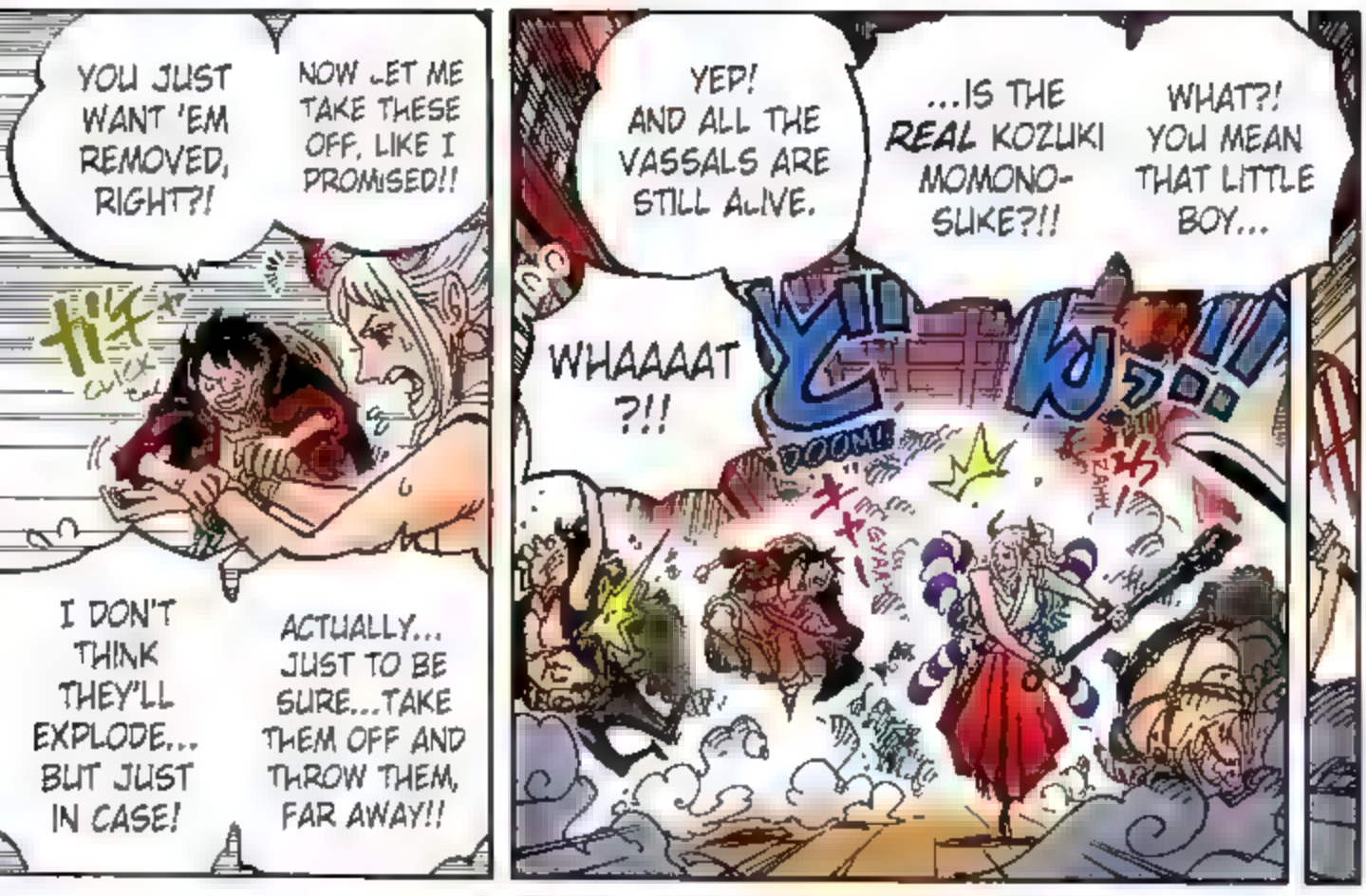

I'M GONNA FALL! IT'S TOO HIGH!
WHAT IS YOUR NAME?

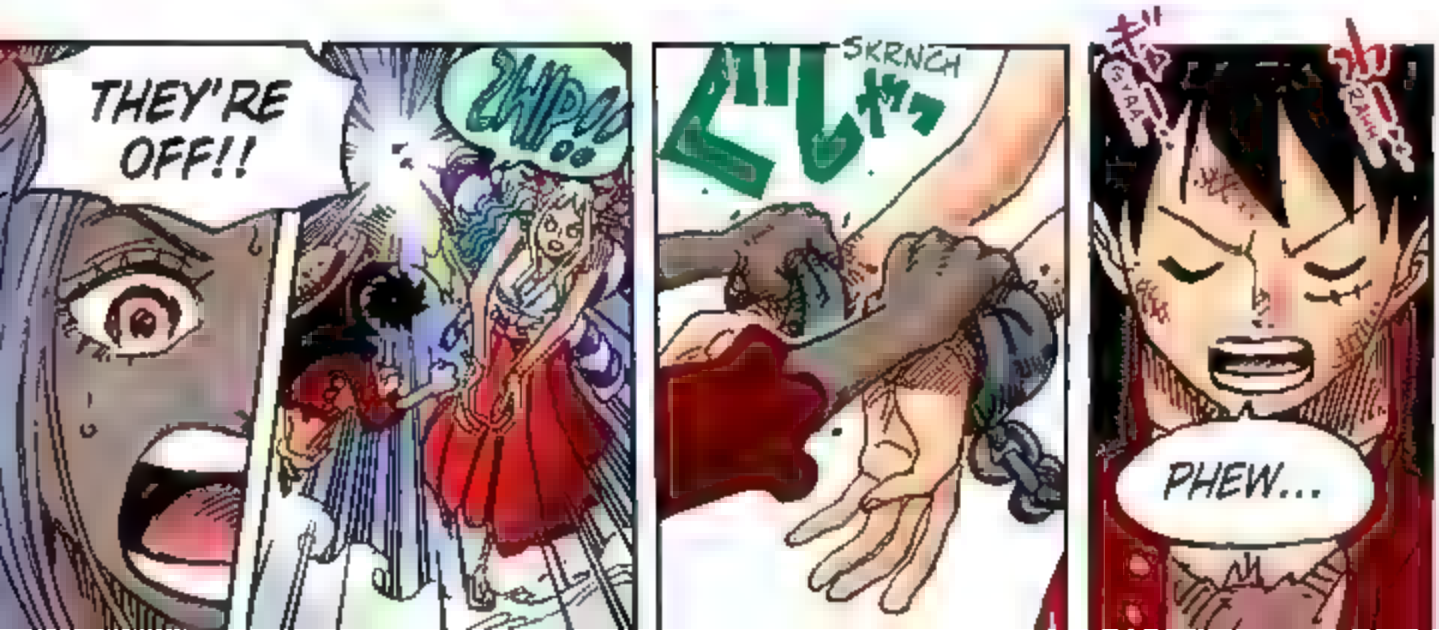

YOU DID NOT ANSWER MY QUESTION.

...YOUR NAME?
WHAT IS...
!!!

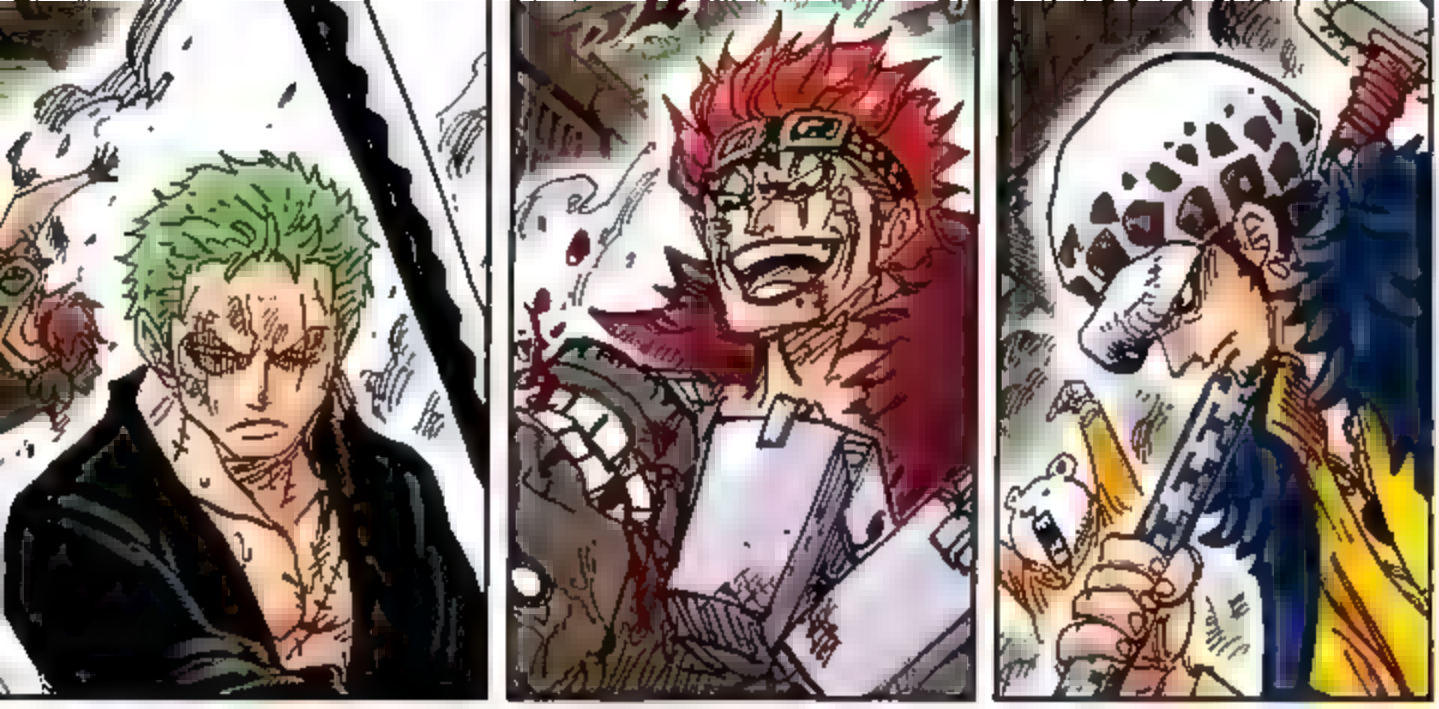
SO I ASK YOU ONE MORE TIME, BOY...
THUD!

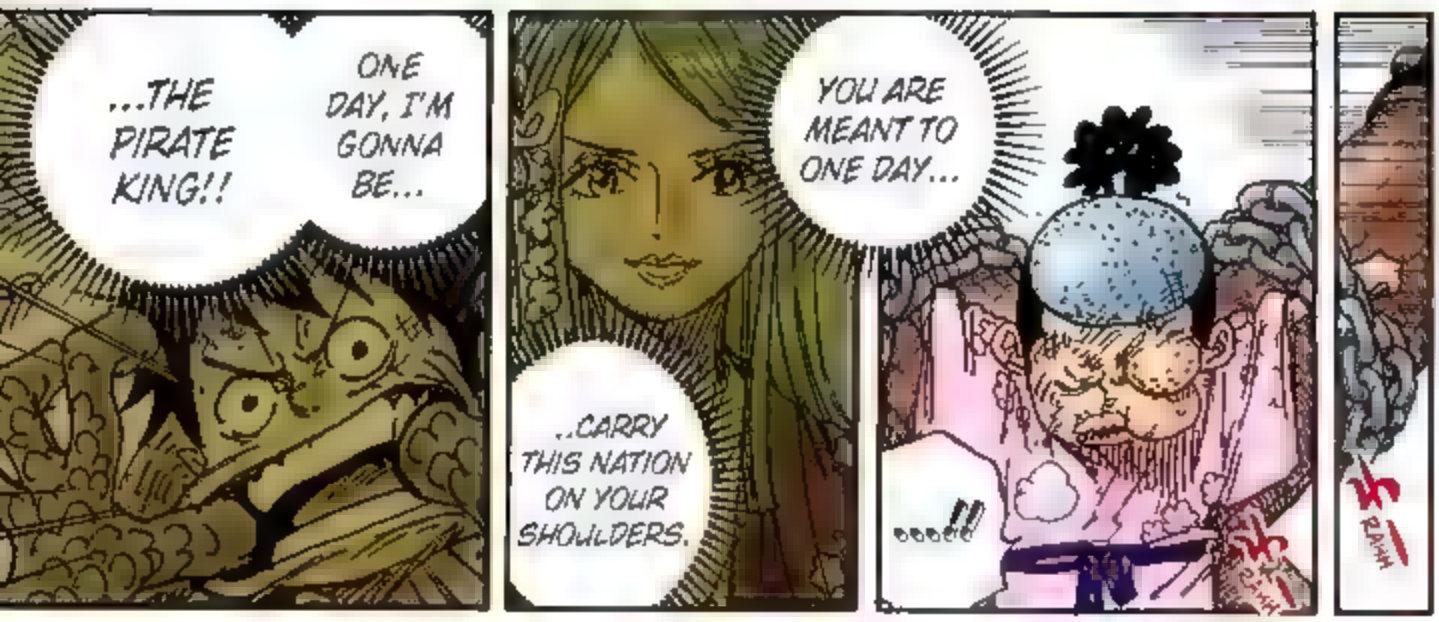

MY... NAME ...!!
YOU BETTER COME UP WITH A FUNNY NAME, K.D!!
ONE LITTLE WHITE LIE, AND THAT KID GETS TO LIVE.
YOU'RE SO KIND, MASTER KAIDO!!
BWA HA HA HA!!

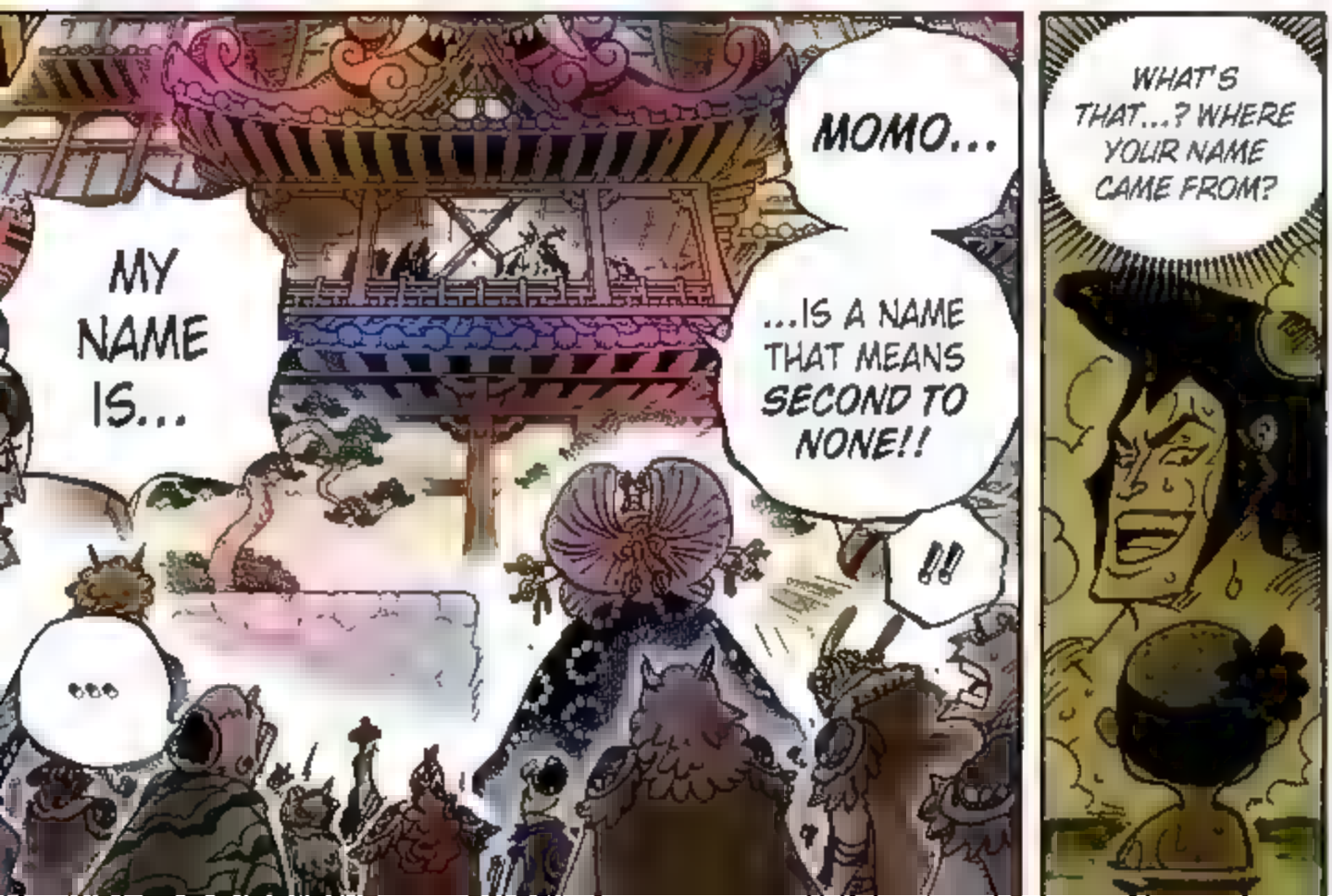

YOU JUST WANT 'EM REMOVED, RIGHT?!
NOW LET ME TAKE THESE OFF, LIKE I PROMISED!!
I DON'T THINK THEY'LL EXPLODE... BUT JUST IN CASE!
ACTUALLY... JUST TO BE SURE...TAKE THEM OFF AND THROW THEM, FAR AWAY!!
YEP! AND ALL THE VASSALS ARE STILL ALIVE.
...IS THE REAL KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE?!!
WHAT?! YOU MEAN THAT LITTLE BOY...
WHAAAAT?!!
DOOM!

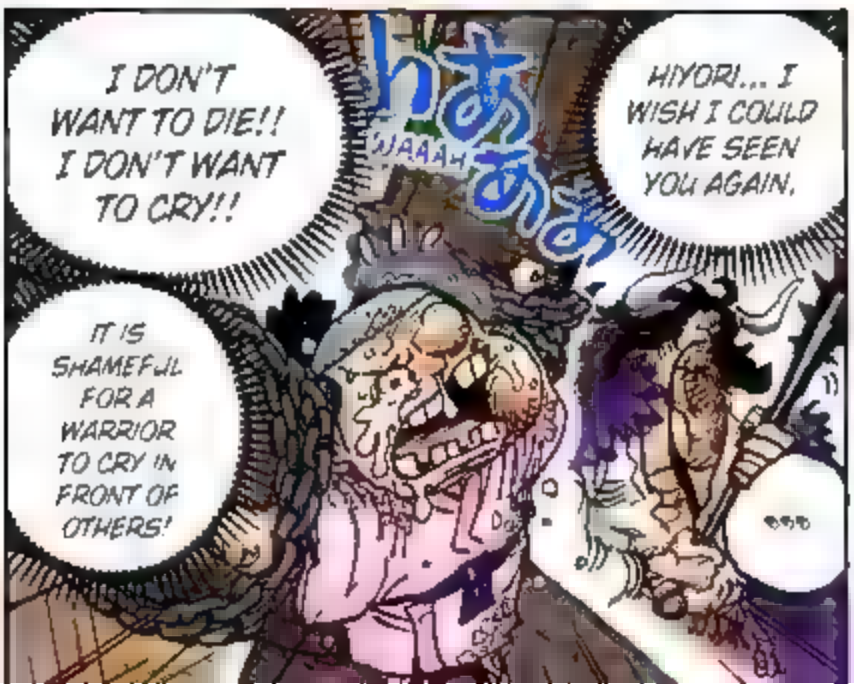

THEY'RE OFF!!
SKRNCH
PHEW...

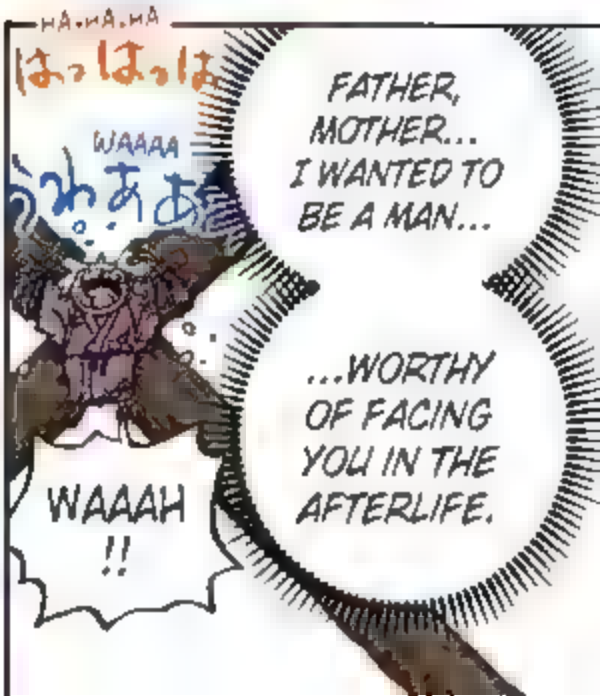
... YAMATO !!
YAMATO AND STRAW HAT LUFFY ARE HEADING TOWARD THE STAGE!!
YOU'LL PAY FOR THIS...
THE PERFORMANCE STAGE, YOU SAY?!
THERE'S DANGER ALL AROUND, USOPP!!
ARE THESE GIANTS...?
TRUST IN THE TOUGHNESS OF GENERAL FRANKY'S EXTERIOR!!
THEY'RE GONNA KILL MOMO!!
HEY, YOU HEARD THAT ANNOUNCE-MENT!!
USOPP, WE'RE GOING THE WRONG WAY!!
GACHONK!
GACHONK!
GOTTA REPORT... GAH!!!
HIC! INTRUDERS !!




...THE PIRATE KING!!
ONE DAY, I'M GONNA BE...
YOU ARE MEANT TO ONE DAY...
..CARRY THIS NATION ON YOUR SHOULDERS.
...!!
RAHH


MY NAME IS...
...
MOMO...
...IS A NAME THAT MEANS SECOND TO NONE!!
!!
WHAT'S THAT...? WHERE YOUR NAME CAME FROM?





KOZUKI MOMONO-SUKE!!!

THE MAN WHO WILL BE...

...SHOGUN OF WANO!!!

DOOM!!

WAAAAH!!!

...

HUH?

WAAH

BWAAAA HA HA HA HA!!

WAAH!

FATHER, MOTHER... I WANTED TO BE A MAN...

...WORTHY OF FACING YOU IN THE AFTERLIFE.

HA.HA.HA

WAAAA

WAAAH!!

HIYORI... I WISH I COULD HAVE SEEN YOU AGAIN.

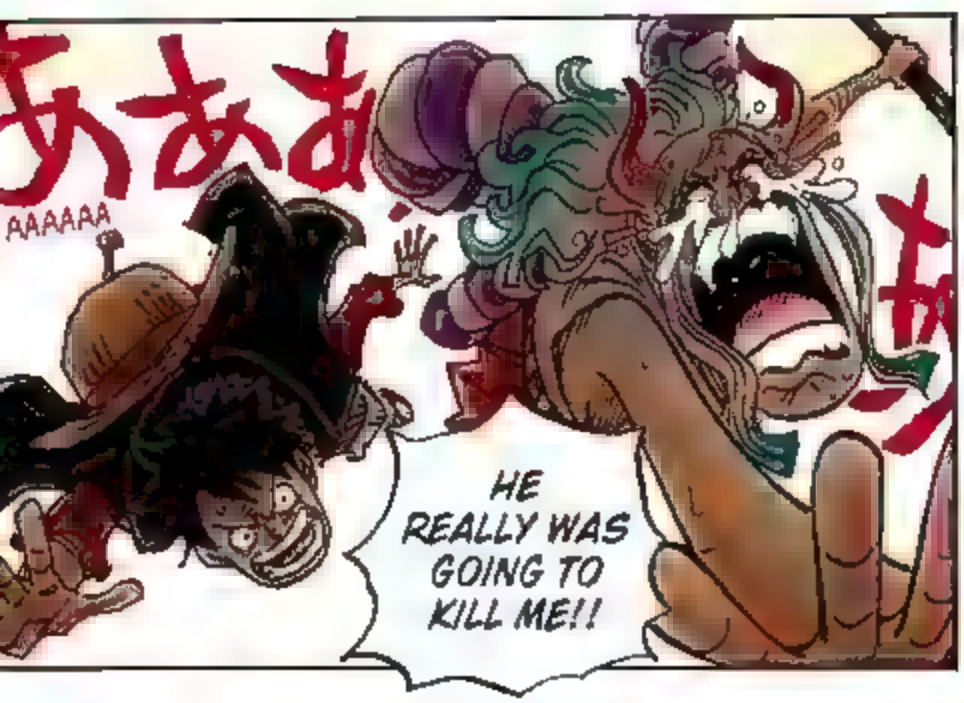
I DON'T WANT TO DIE!! I DON'T WANT TO CRY!!

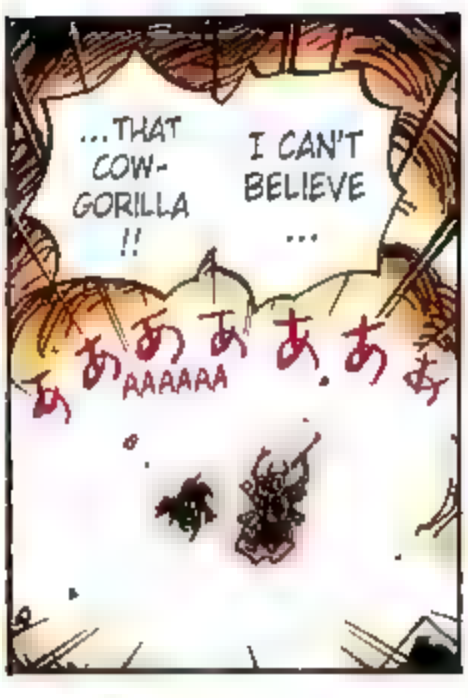
IT IS SHAMEFUL FOR A WARRIOR TO CRY IN FRONT OF OTHERS!

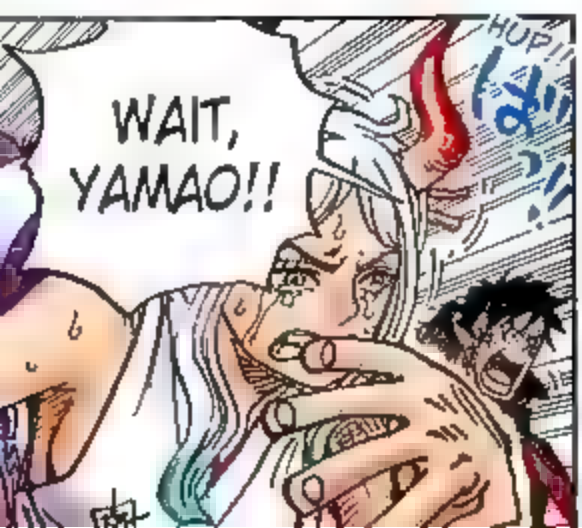
...

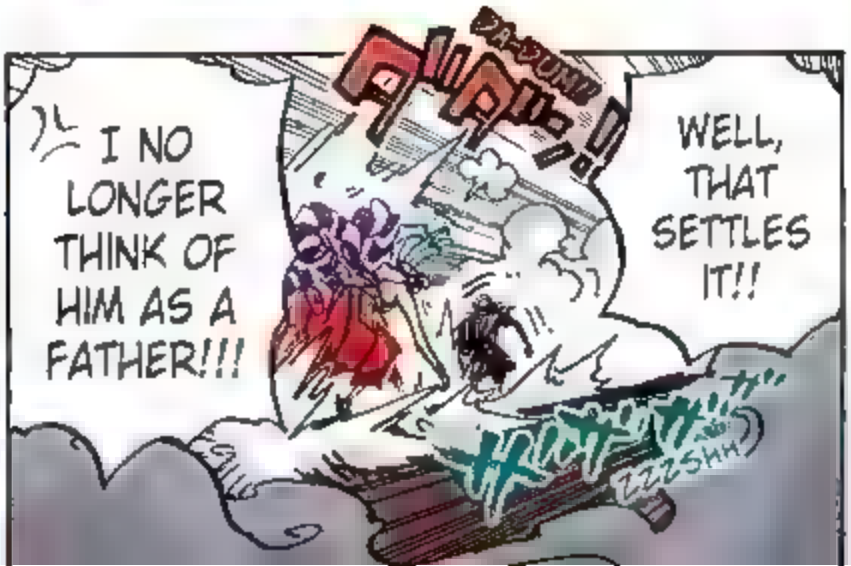
WAAAH

ボッコォ…ン!!!
KABOOOM!!!
?!!
WHOAAA !!!


あああ
AAAAAA
HE REALLY WAS GOING TO KILL ME!!


...THAT COW-GORILLA !!
I CAN'T BELIEVE ...
あ あ あ AAAAAA あ あ あ


WAIT, YAMAO!!
HUP!!


I NO LONGER THINK OF HIM AS A FATHER!!!
DA-DUNP
WELL, THAT SETTLES IT!!
SHH

...WHO START THIS BATTLE !!!
BUT WE'RE NOT THE ONES...
?!
GYAH
RAH
WELL, WE MADE IT IN TIME...
GRRRG
IT'S YAMA-TO!!
WHAT JUST HAPPENED ?!
DID SOMETHING EXPLODE?!
KA-BAM
?!!
THE MINK KINGS!! THEY'RE ALIVE!!
WHAAA
WHERE'D THEY COME FROM?!
THE RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI !!!

IZO ?!!
!!!
BLAM!
GANK!!
MROW !!!
...AND BE AS A CHILD!
PUT YOUR LIFE INTO THIS ATTACK!!
HMM?! IS THAT YOU, KYOSHIRO ?!
SURRENDER YOUR NAME...

YOUR SWORDS CAN DO NOTHING TO ME!!

NEVER COME BACK TO WANO!!!

SUNACCHI !!!!

DOOM!!

ODEN !!

GRAB YOUR WEAPONS !!!

あああ AAAAH

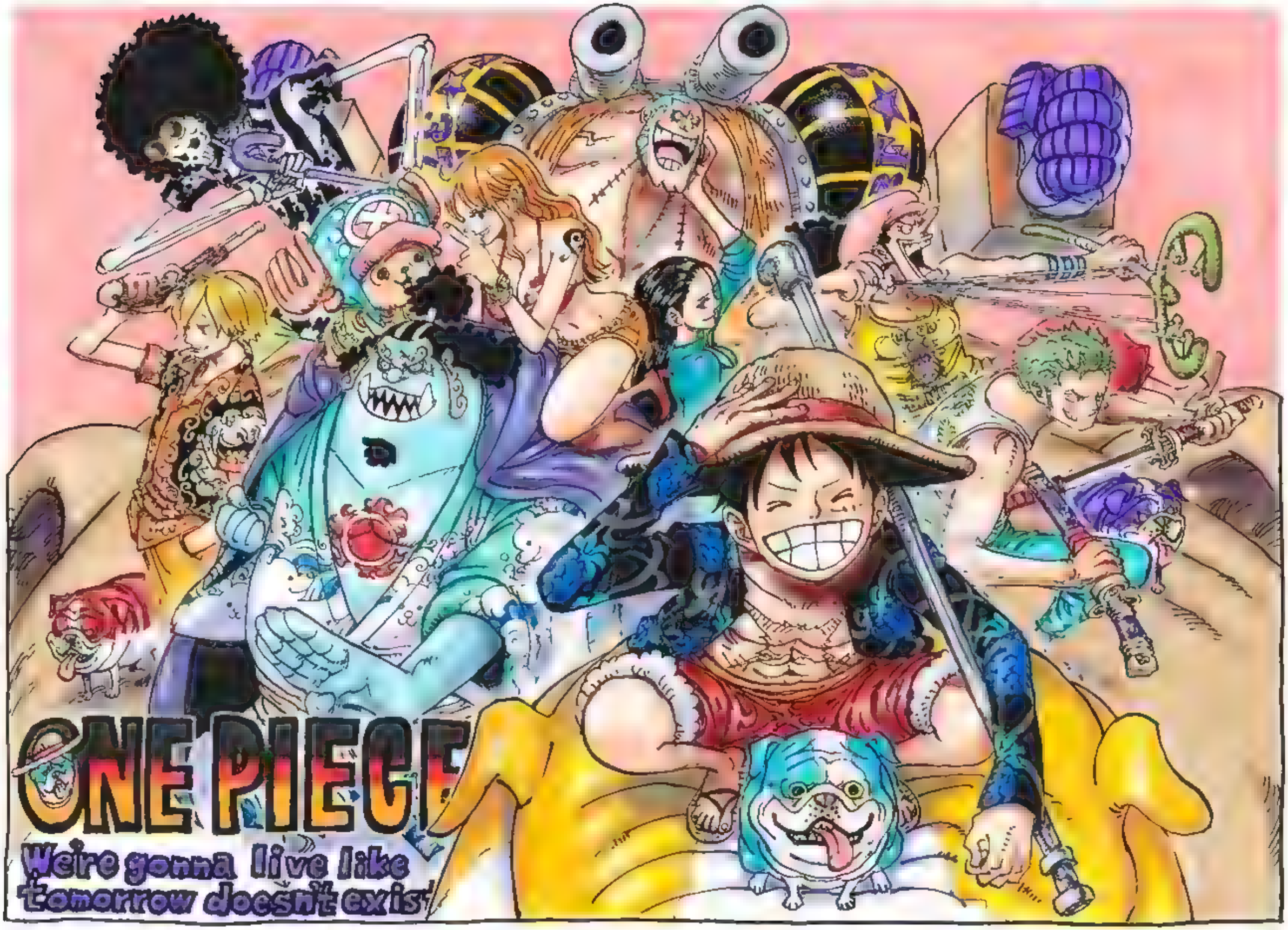
UH-OH, THIS AIN'T TIME FOR DRINKS!!

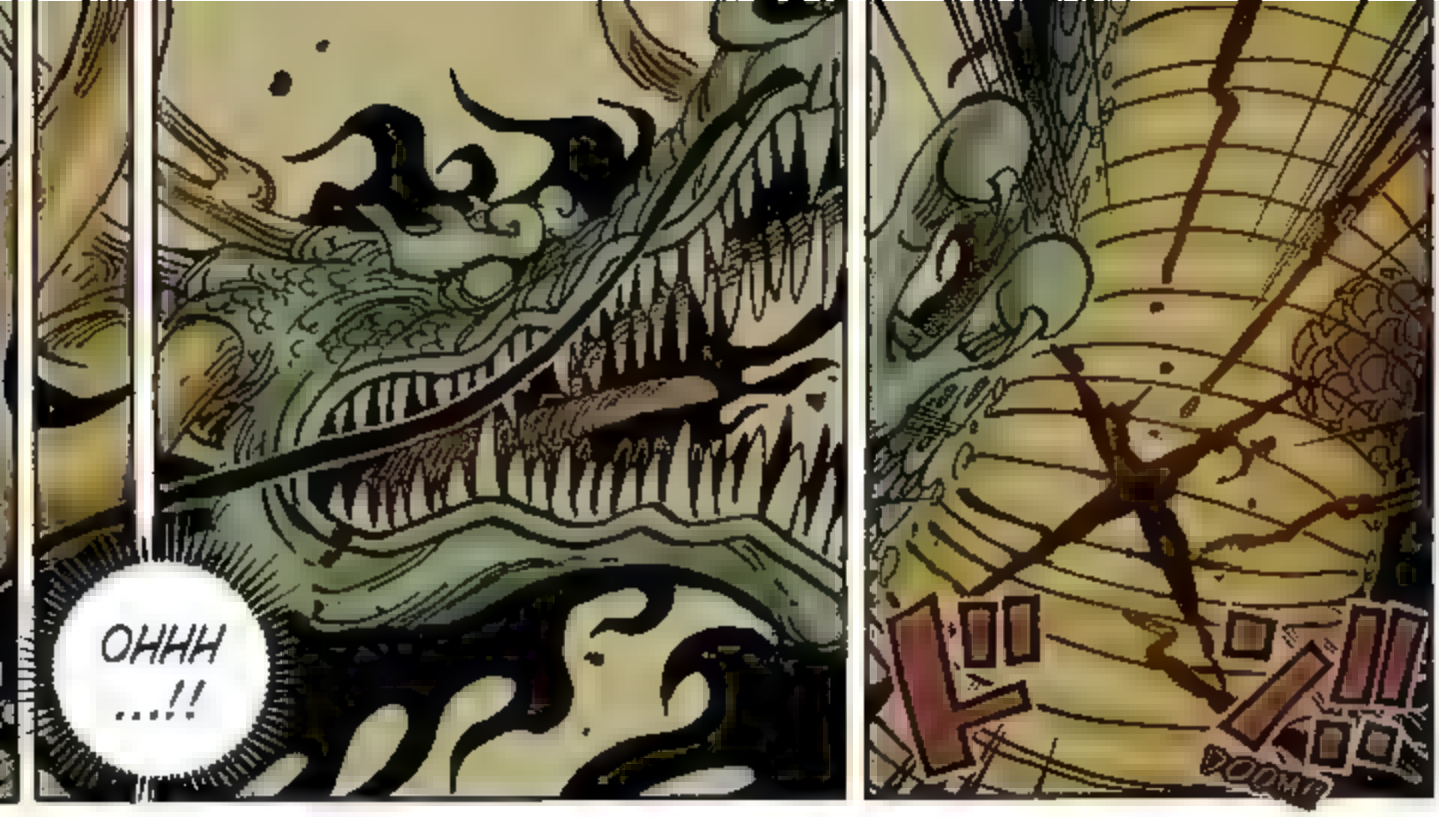
IT'S A RAID!!!

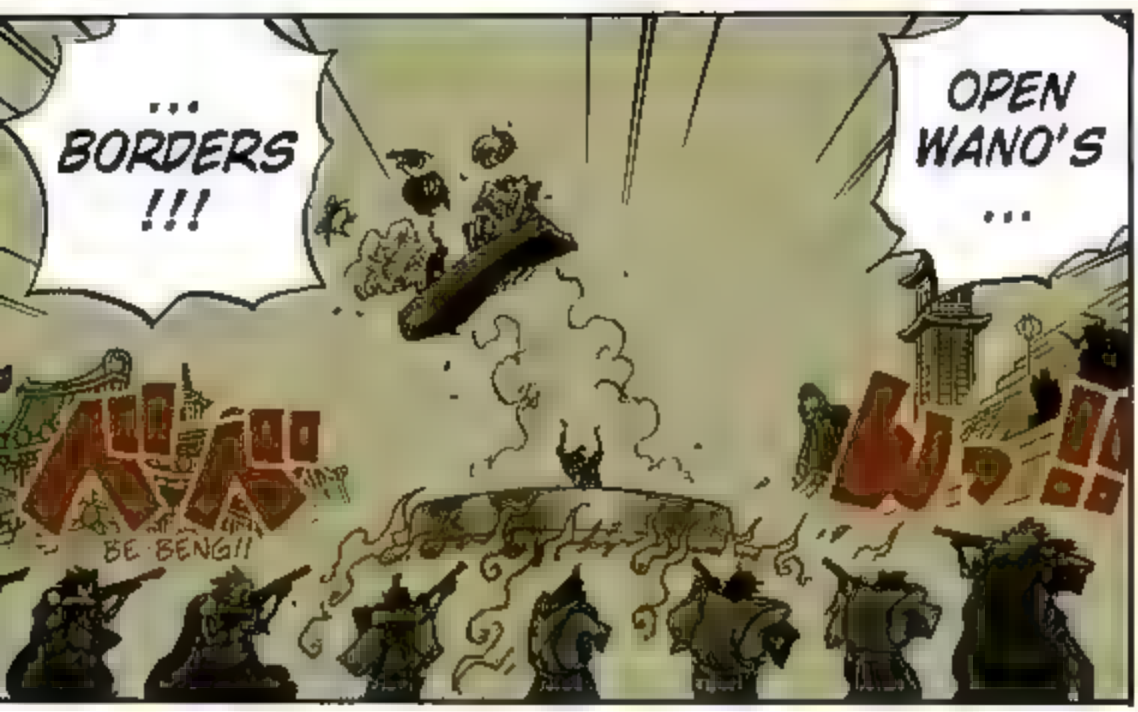
!!!!

DA DA DOOM

Chapter 987: VASSALS OF GLORY



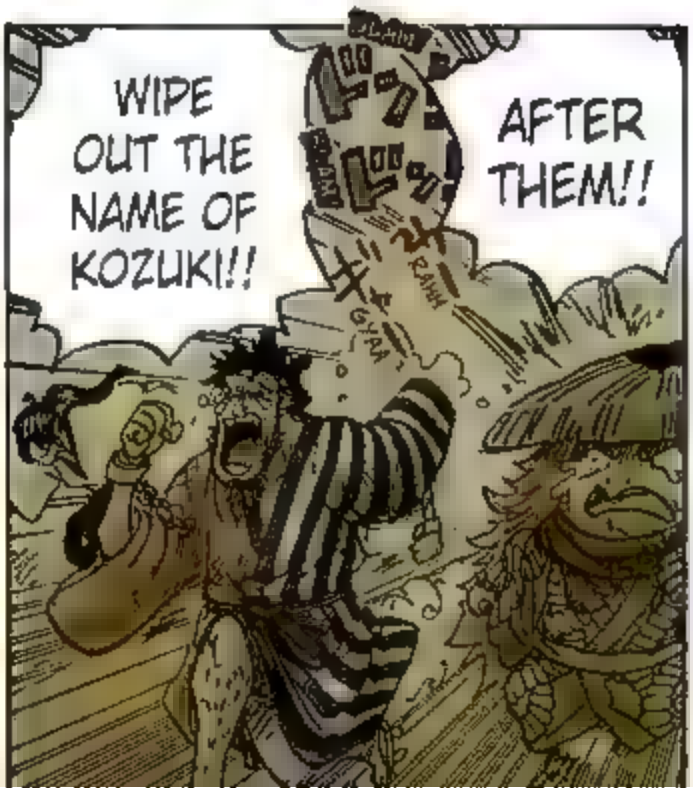

OHHH ...!!
DOOM!!


... BORDERS !!!
OPEN WANO'S ...
BE BENG!!

FWOOM...

THEY WILL SPEAK OF YOU FOR YEARS TO COME.

...OF UNDER-ESTIMATING OUR SAMURAI!!!
DON'T MAKE THE MISTAKE ...

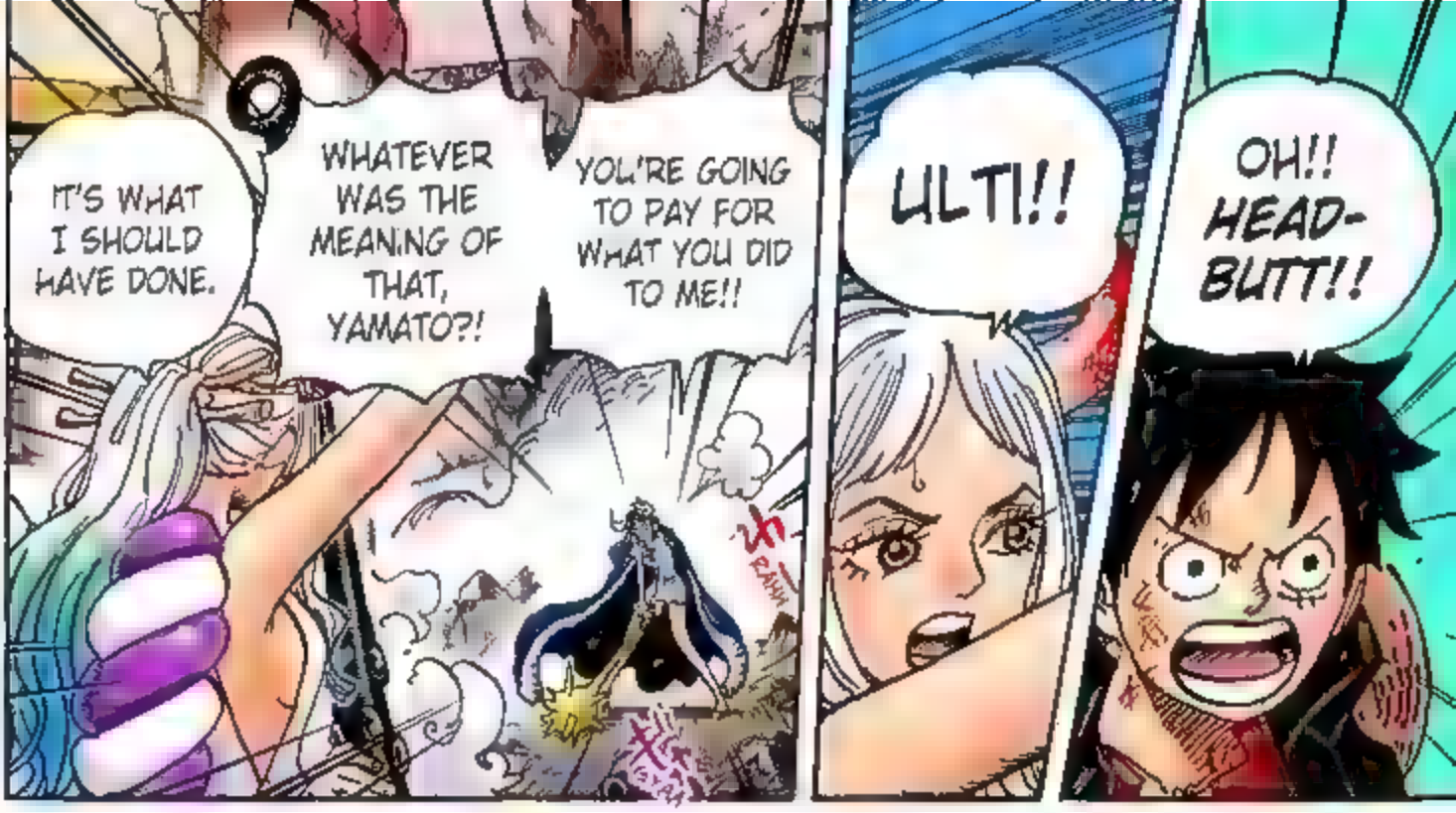

WIPE OUT THE NAME OF KOZUKI!!
AFTER THEM!!
RAHH
GYAA

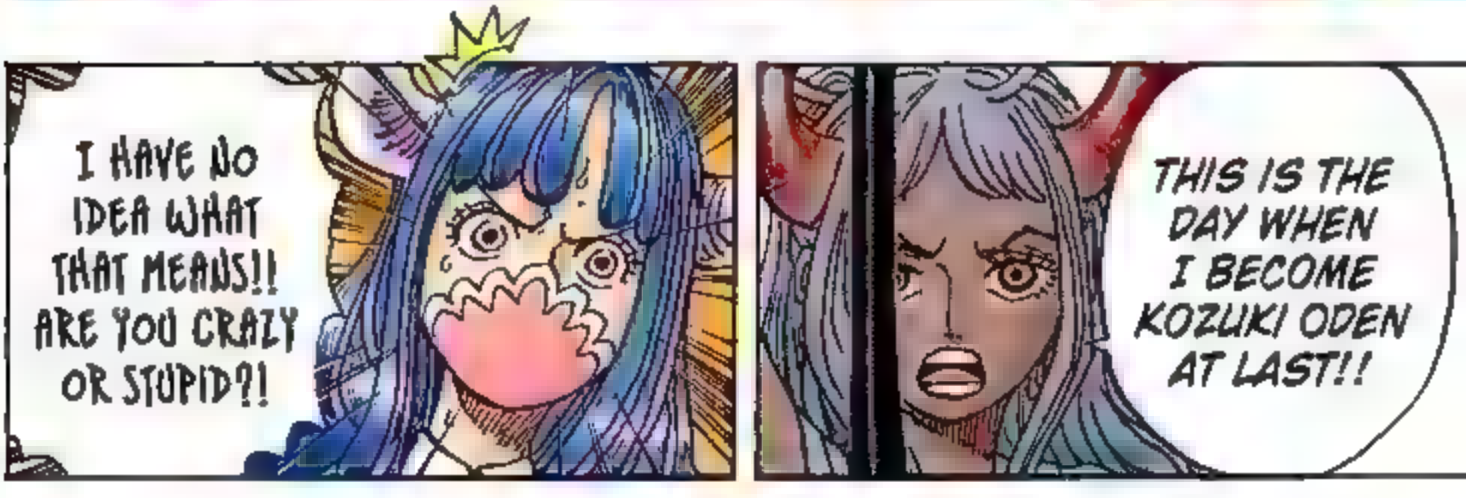
THEY CAN FORGET ME, FOR ALL I CARE.
MY SOUL WILL LIVE ON!!!
DA-DA-DA-DOOM!!
...!!
LORD KAIDO !!!
THE RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI!!
IT'S A RAID!! GRAB YOUR WEAPONS!!
...!!
BLAM!!
!!!
!!
GRAK!!
SHA-SHAK

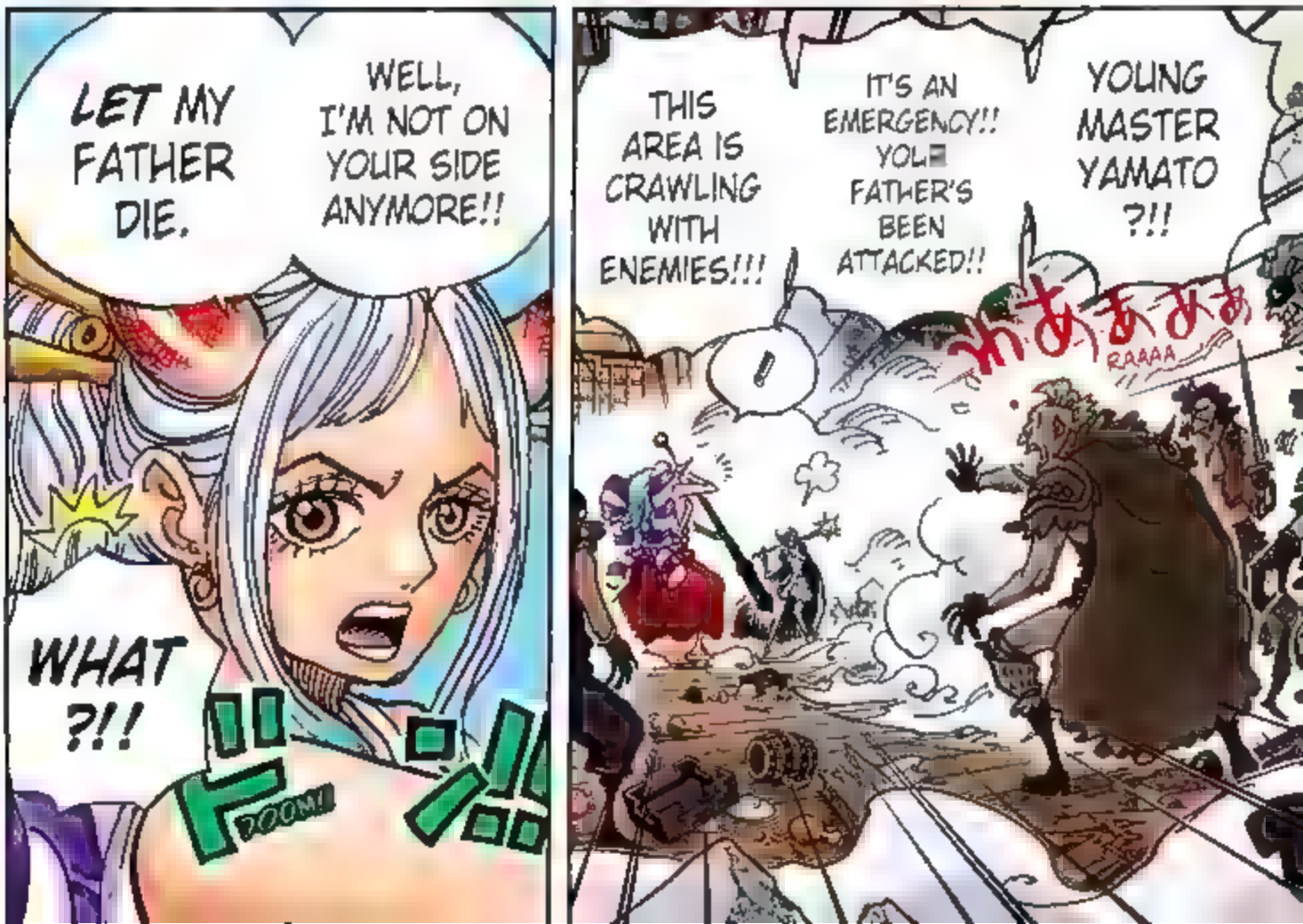
THE SCAR I'GOT FROM ODEN!!
?!!
THROB!!
DO THEY USE...
...HIS RYUO TOO?!!
WHY DO THEIR BLADES PIERCE ME?!!
WHY DOES IT HURT?!!
CRAK CRAK!!
KAIDO'S ...
... SCREAM-ING?!!
AAAAHH !!!

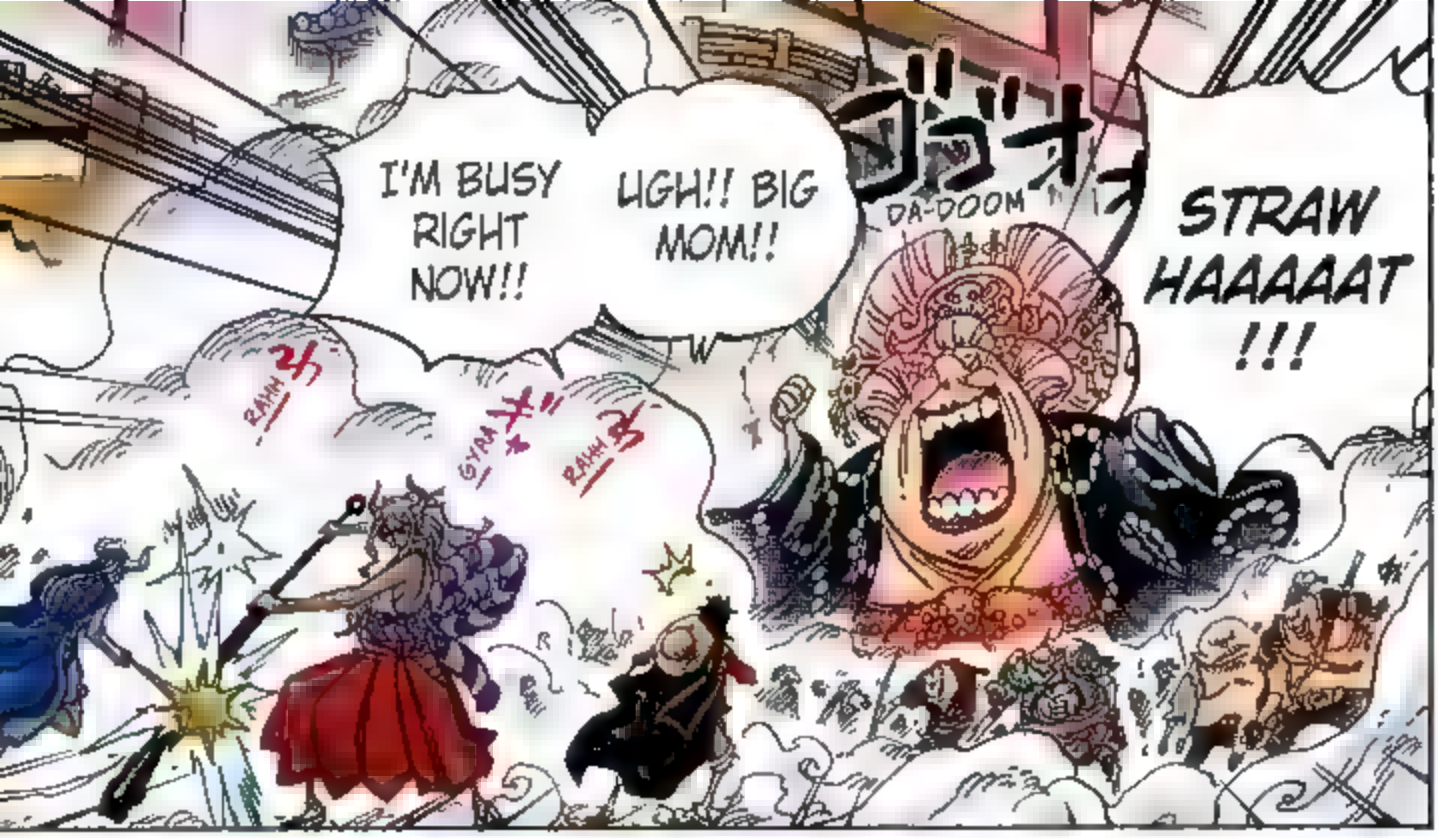
AAAAAH!!!
PIERCE HIS HIDE!!!
ドドド
ドドド
KADOOM!!
!!!
GYAAAA !!!

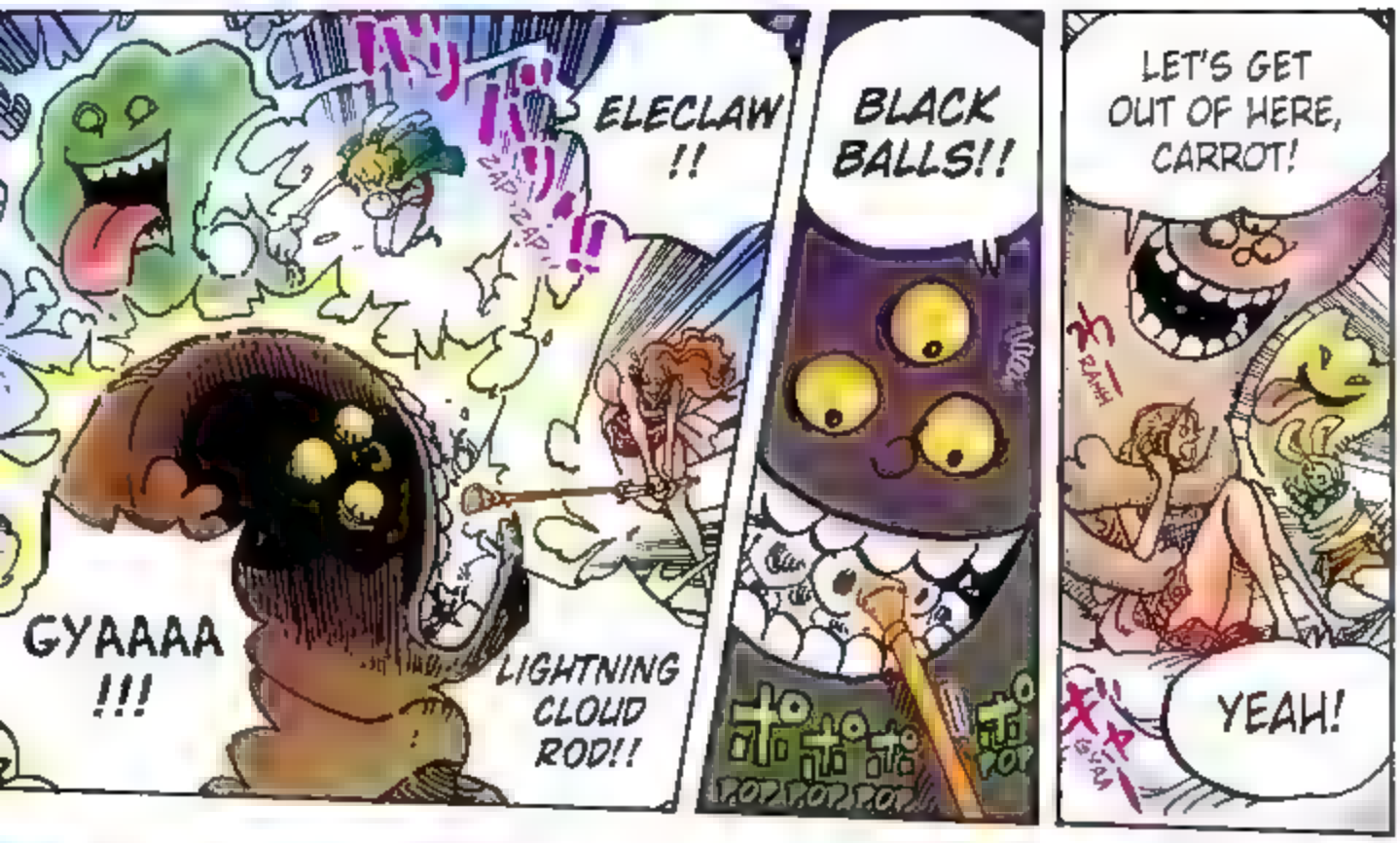
THEY CRASHED THROUGH THE FLOOR!!
THEY DIDN'T DO WHAT I THINK THEY DID... DID THEY?!
KILL THOSE SAMURAI!!!
WERE THE PIRATES EARLIER JUST A DISTRACTION?!
THERE COULD BE MORE INTRUDERS AROUND!!
RAAAAH!!
KCHAK!!
どろん!!
POOF!!
WHAT'S THIS? WHAT A VIOLENT FEAST!! IS KAIDO DEAD OR WHAT?!
WHOA!! THEY WERE IN DISGUISE!!
AREN'T THOSE THE YAKUZA WE HAD IMPRISONED IN UDON?!!
どよよっ!!
MURMUR!!
わあああああ!
RAHHH
LET'S HURRY, LUFFY!! WE HAVE TO HELP FINISH KAIDO OFF!!
THOSE ARE THE REAL VASSALS OF ODEN!!
YEAH, AND THEY'RE TOUGH!!
I FOUND YOU!!
!!!
YOU'RE CORRECT!! BUT WE WON'T LET YOU GET...
...ANY CLOSER TO THE RED-SCABBARDS!!!
GACHING!!
YAMA-TOOO!!!
WHOA!!

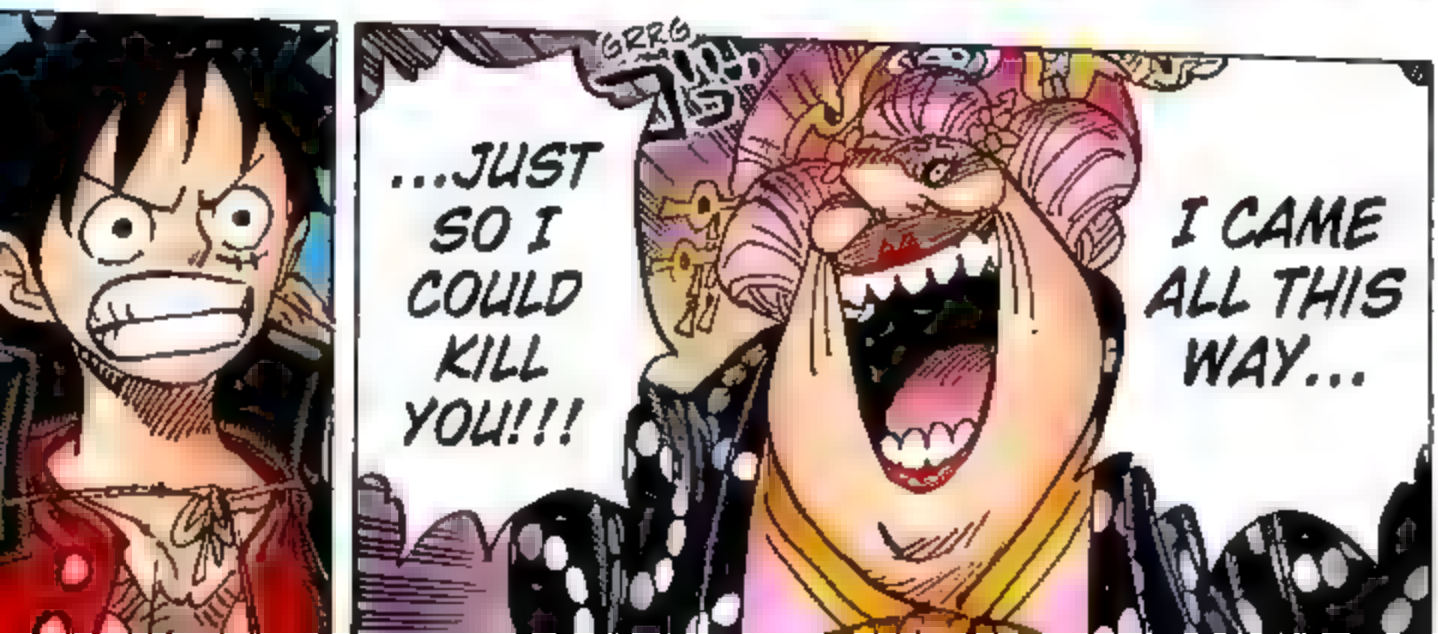

IT'S WHAT I SHOULD HAVE DONE.
WHATEVER WAS THE MEANING OF THAT, YAMATO?!
YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO ME!!
ULTI!!
OH!! HEAD-BUTT!!


I HAVE NO IDEA WHAT THAT MEANS!! ARE YOU CRAZY OR STUPID?!
THIS IS THE DAY WHEN I BECOME KOZUKI ODEN AT LAST!!


LET MY FATHER DIE.
WELL, I'M NOT ON YOUR SIDE ANYMORE!!
WHAT ?!!
DOOM!
THIS AREA IS CRAWLING WITH ENEMIES!!!
IT'S AN EMERGENCY!! YOU FATHER'S BEEN ATTACKED!!
YOUNG MASTER YAMATO ?!!
RAAAA


I'M BUSY RIGHT NOW!!
UGH!! BIG MOM!!
DA-DOOM
STRAW HAAAAAT !!!
RAHH
GYAA
RAHH


ELECLAW !!
ZAP-ZAP
GYAAAA !!!
LIGHTNING CLOUD ROD!!
BLACK BALLS!!
POPOPOPOP
LET'S GET OUT OF HERE, CARROT!
RAHH
YEAH!
GYAA


...JUST SO I COULD KILL YOU!!!
GRRG
I CAME ALL THIS WAY...

WHEN THEY KNOW YOU'LL LOSE, THEY WILL ABANDON YOU AND SAIL AWAY.

BUT PIRATES WILL BETRAY YOU.

!!

DRESS-ROSA...

PUNK HAZARD...

...HAVE COME TO PASS!! THE RUMORS OF FIGURES AT ODEN CASTLE...

ALL OF OROCHI'S HALLUCINA-TIONS NO ONE BELIEVED...

SIR LUFFY IS NOT LIKE YOU!!

YOU SPEAK SLANDER!!

AND I'VE ALREADY BEATEN STRAW HAT LUFFY INTO SUBMISSION ONCE!!

SO YOU'VE ALLIED YOUR-SELVES WITH PIRATES...

...CAST BY THE VERY MAN I'VE HAD MY EYE ON... ***STRAW HAT!!***

ODDLY ENOUGH, YOU HAVE BEEN HIDING IN THE SHADOW...

THE LOST ISLAND OF ZOU...

MARK MY WORDS!! DAWN WILL COME TO WANO!!

HE WILL ONE DAY STAND AT THE PINNACLE OF THIS SEA!!

THAT IS THE PROMISE I MADE TO MY LORD!!

IF EVERY LAST ONE OF US DIES, HE WILL REMAIN!!

ドゥ

KING

YOU MANAGED TO RECRUIT AN ARMY...

AND IN SOME CASES, TRAVELED THROUGH TIME!

YOU PERSEVERED FOR 20 YEARS...

DON'T TELL ME JOKES ABOUT BEATING KAIDO!!
NO... THAT'S NOT IT!!
WHAT ?!
WHY DID YOU COME HERE, STRAW HAT?!!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR
RAHH
GYAA
CLANG!!
KTNG!!
WHAT DID YOU SAY, STRAW HAT FELLOW...?
IT'S KAIDO AND YOU AND YOUR OFFICERS AND OROCHI AND HIS FOLLOWERS!!
RAHHH
WHAT WAS THAT, STRAW HAT?!
IT'S NOT, LUFFY?!
...
DOOM!
IT'S AN ALL-OUT WAR!!
I CAME HERE TO WHOOP THE WHOLE LOT OF YOU!!

MAAAMA MAMAMA HA HA HA!!
DON'T GET AHEAD OF YOURSELF!! WITH WHAT, A FEW HUNDRED MEN?!
MU HA HA HA HA!! WHAT A DOPE!!
RRRR!! MASTER QUEEN!!
AN INVADING FORCE OF THOUSANDS HAS SNUCK IN THROUGH THE REAR!!!
WHAAAAAAT ?!!
RAAAA
IT'S THE SAMURAI WE ARRESTED IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!
THE PRISONERS FROM UDON!!
AND THERE'S THE FORMER WARLORD LAW IN ADDITION TO THE PIRATES FROM EARLIER!
THEY'RE ALL WORKING TOGETHER...
...AND THEY JUST KEEP COMING!!
FOR SOME REASON, THERE'S ALSO MARCO THE PHOENIX NEAR THE ENTRANCE...
...WITH CHARLOTTE PEROSPERO!
HUH?!

KABOOM!!

SIR LUFFY !!!

KIN'EMON!! I'LL CATCH UP LATER!!

MUCH APPRECIATED !!!

KABOOM!!

WO RO RO RO RO!!

I'LL SHOW YOU THE GREATEST ARMY IN THE WORLD!!!

THE PARTY'S OVER!! GRAB YOUR WEAPONS!!

EVERY LAST DRUNK ON ONIGASHIMA, LISTEN UP!!

HUH ?!!

STOMP-STOMP

STOMP-STOMP

LET'S DO IT!! LET'S TAKE BACK OUR WANO!!!

I HEARD THAT, STRAW HAT!! DO IT... I ACCEPT YOUR CHALLENGE!!!

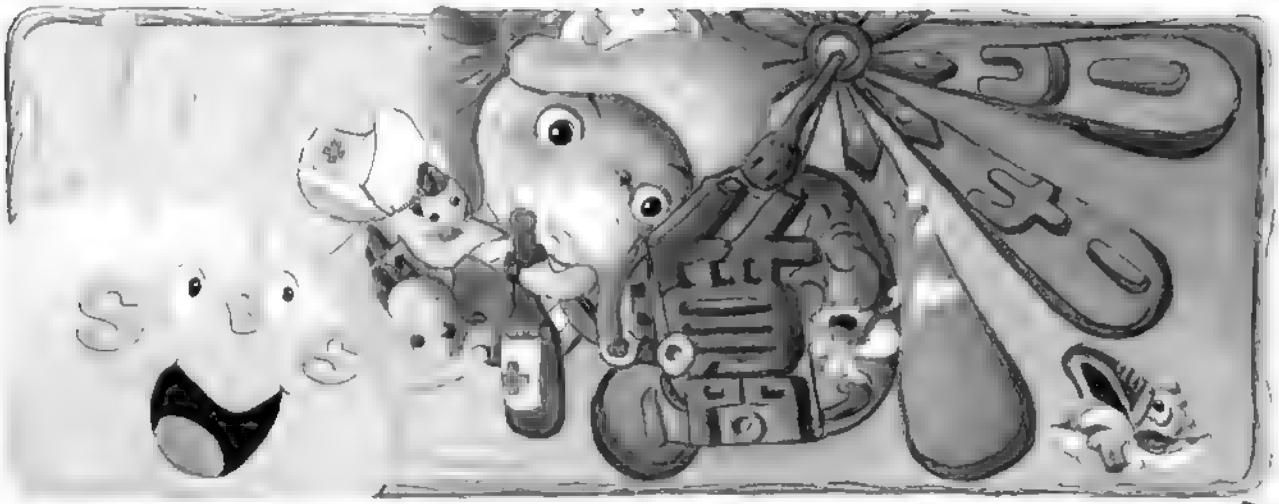
WO RO RO RO RO!!

WHOA !!

ZZRRRD

DOME ROOF, ONIGA-SHIMA
WO RO RO RO RO...
I THINK I'VE SOBERED UP.
DOOM!!
BUT THERE'S ONE MORE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THAT DAY AND NOW!!!
WE HAD A FEELIN' YOUGARA WOULDN'T BE FIGHTIN' INSIDE THE DOME IN DRAGON FORM...
SO WE BROUGHT MANY A WARRIOR FROM OUR KINGDOM WITH US.
THE MINKS...!!
THE SNOW IS LIGHT...
...LIKE FLOWER PETALS...
THE PURRFECT NIGHT...
...TA WATCH THE FULL MOON!!!
DOOM!!
IF YOU WANT TO DO BATTLE, AN OPEN SPACE IS BEST.
JUST LIKE THE LAST TIME!!!
ONLY NOW ODEN IS DEAD.

SBS Question Corner



(Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

Q: Hi, Oda Sensei!! Earlier I used Haki of the Supreme King on my one-year-old sister, and she laughed. Why?

--Yucchi

A: Because your sister is the one who has the true disposition of a king.

Q: Odacchiii!! In chapter 977, after Nami gives Jinbe that big hug, I spotted Sanji in the corner biting his handkerchief out of sheer frustration!!

--A purehearted middle schooler who wanted to meet Odacchi on Tanabata

A: Wow, that's incredible. How did you spot that? It's cut off on the side of the panel, so you really have to use your imagination to figure it out. Yes, Sanji is doing this in the background. Good job!

Q: ルフィのギア4があるなら ギア5もありますか!?

--Aoi Y.

*If Luffy has Gear 4 will there be Gear 5?!

A: I liked the power in your writing, so I printed it directly in the book. Hmm, I wonder if there will be Gear Five! I mean, the enemy Luffy has to beat now is supposedly the strongest in the world. And if you look around in the world today, there's 4G and 5G everywhere. I assume G stands for "Gear," right?

Q: In chapter 978, Ulti is talking like an "ever so fancy" lady, and Page One says, "Is this another one of your weird trends?" So what was her trend before that?!

--EtoYotsuya

A: Ah, yes. Before that, she talked even more old-fashioned. She would say, "Pay-Pay, pity thy poor wretched sister!" But currently she seems to have settled on talking like a fancy lady.

Chapter 988:
SORRY FOR THE WAIT

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 32: "DESPITE THE MARINE BOMBARDMENT, I'M STILL, LIKE, YOUR FATHER!!"

DA-DOOM!!

AND IT WAS OUR MISTAKE...

YOU SAMURAI HAVE REA...Y MADE A MESS OF THINGS!!

...THAT YOU GOT THIS FAR!!

YOU WILL NEVER GET THIS CLOSE TO KAIDO AGAIN!!

...YOU MINKS TURN INTO *MOON-LION* BERSERKERS KNOWN AS *SULONGS!!*

AH, YES. BENEATH THE FULL MOON...

WORO RO RO RO!!

I AM THE ONE THEY CLAIMED WAS NOT THERE, JACK!!!

!!

THEY SAVED MY LIFE, AND I INTEND TO REPAY IT MANY TIMES OVER!!!

!

STAY BACK, ALL OF YOUGARA.

...TO A THOUSAND YEARS OF PEACE IN OUR CITY!!!

DESPITE OUR INSISTENCE THAT THERE *WAS NO SAMURAI* THERE.

JACK IS THE VERY MAN WHO BROUGHT RUIN...

JACK !!!

ZSH..

SAKKI

!!

MASTER KAIDO!!

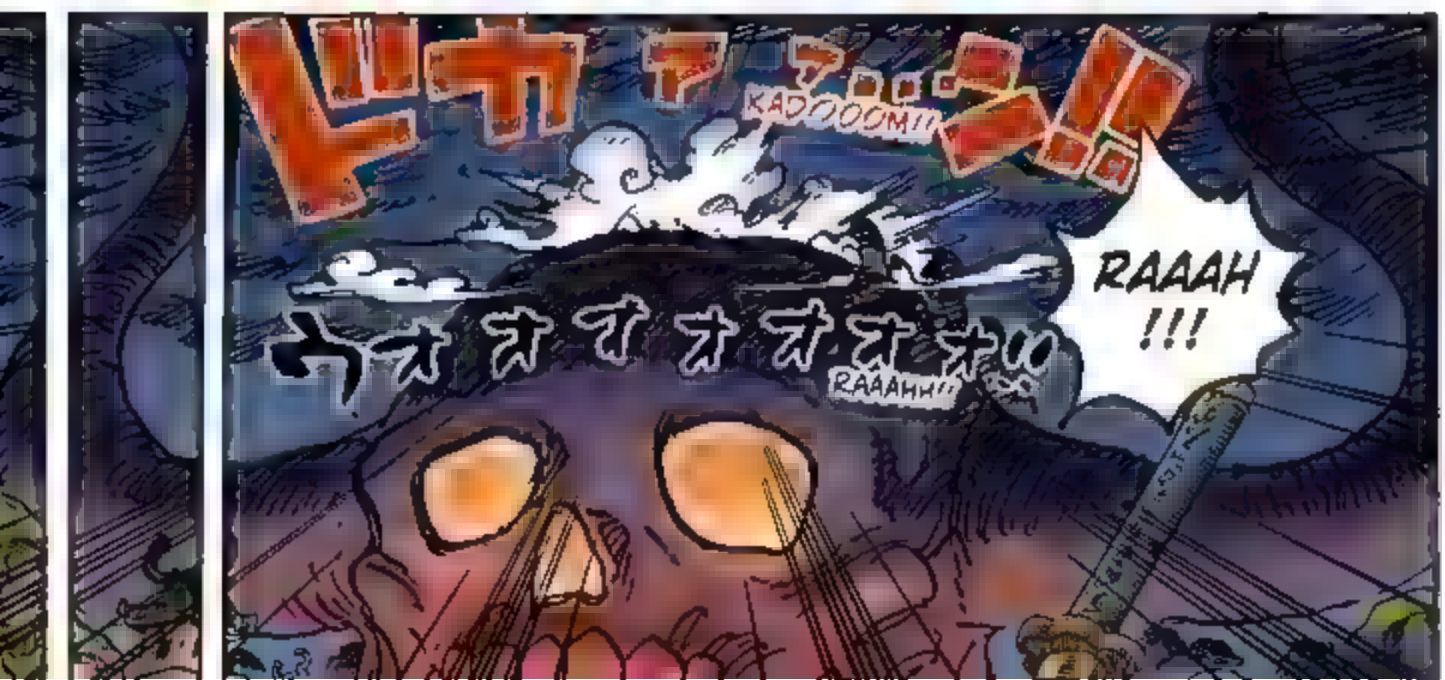
SAVE YOUR STRENGTH FOR KAIDO.
STAND BACK FOR NOW...
NO, YOU TWO.
IT WAS YOU...

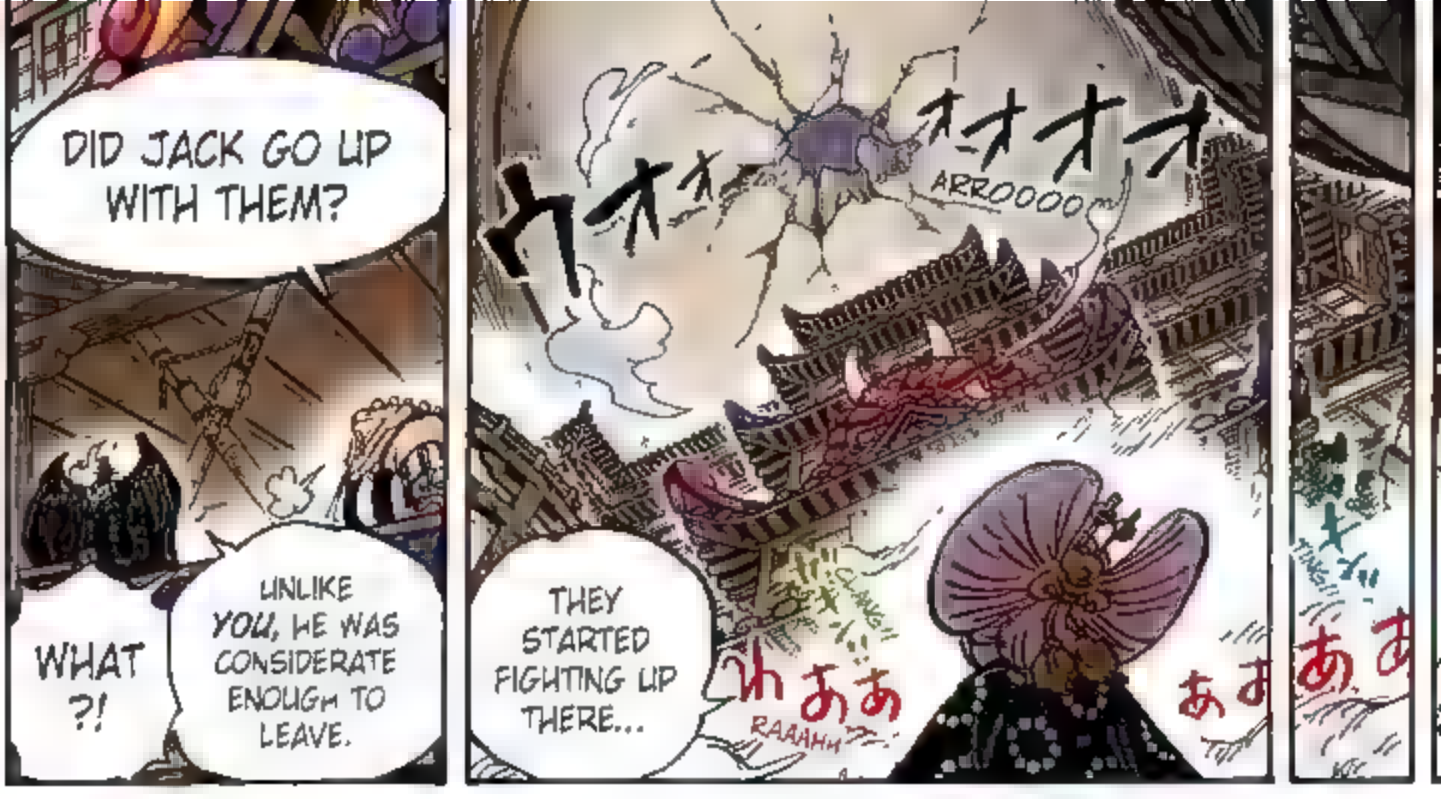
BUOOOSH!!!
WHALE FOREST GUARDIANS
RODDY & BB
YOU TOO, DUKE DOGSTORM!!

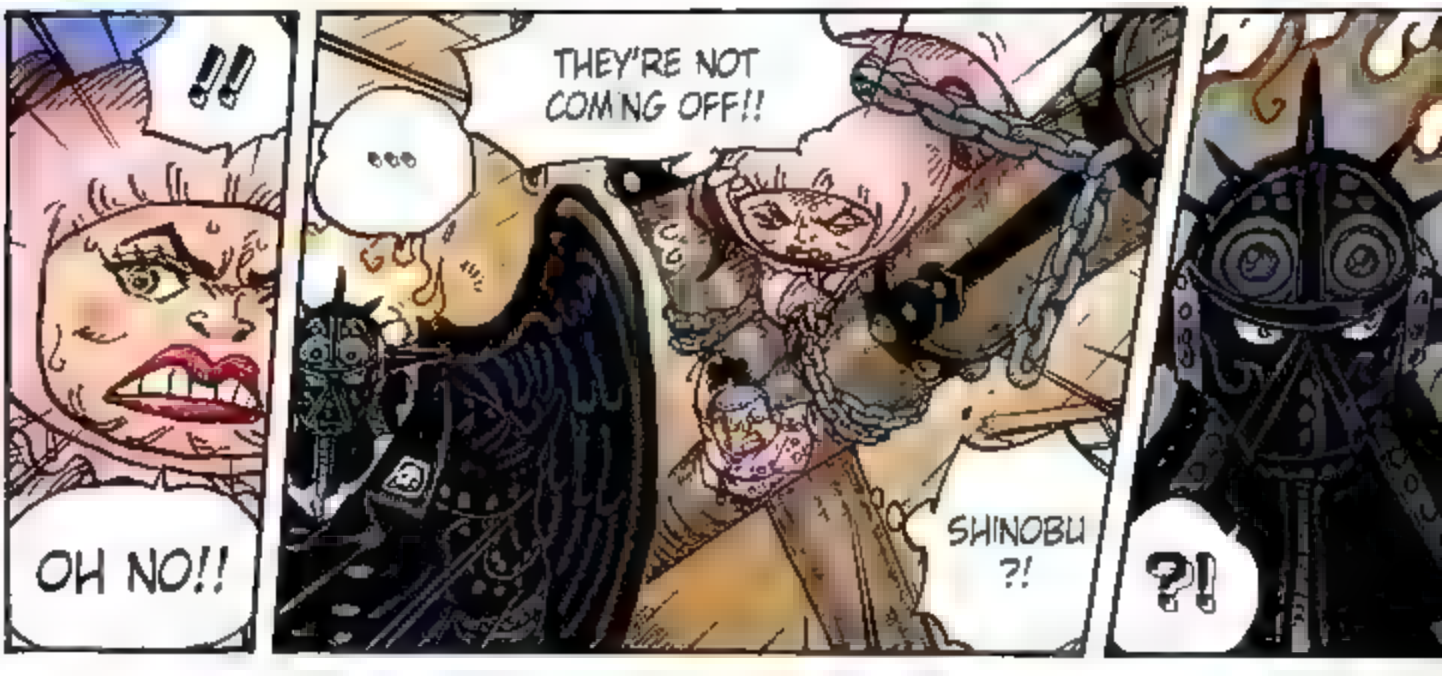
GRRRR!!
DOGSTORM THREE MUSKETEERS
GIOVANNI&SHISHILIAN&CONCELOT

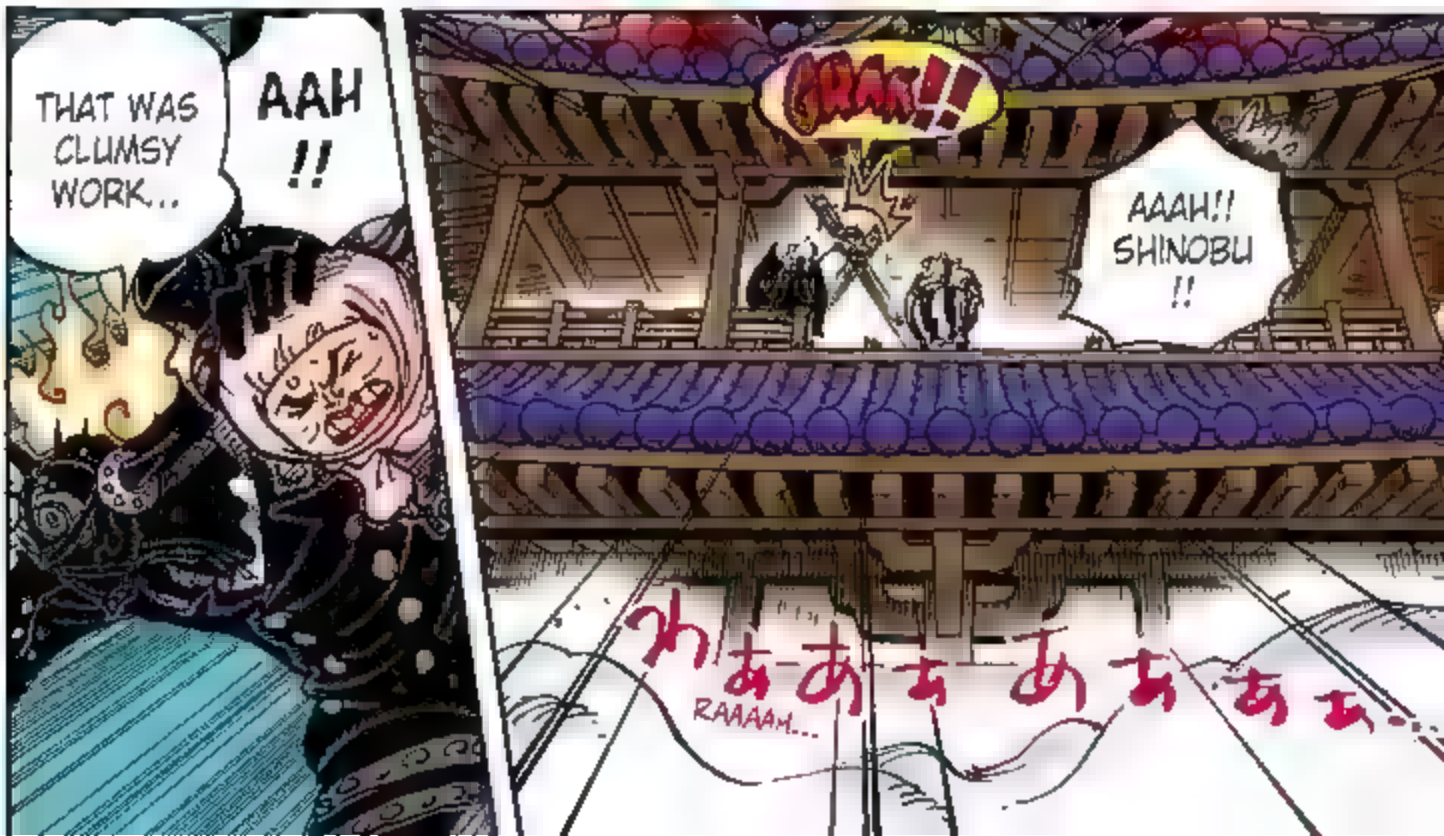
ROAAAAAA!!!
AWOOOOOO

NAGI GI GI!!
NAGI
DO YOUR WORST!! WE'RE ALL ANIMALS TOO!!!
DON'T FALL BACK.
THE SULONG LIFE SPAN IS SHORT!!

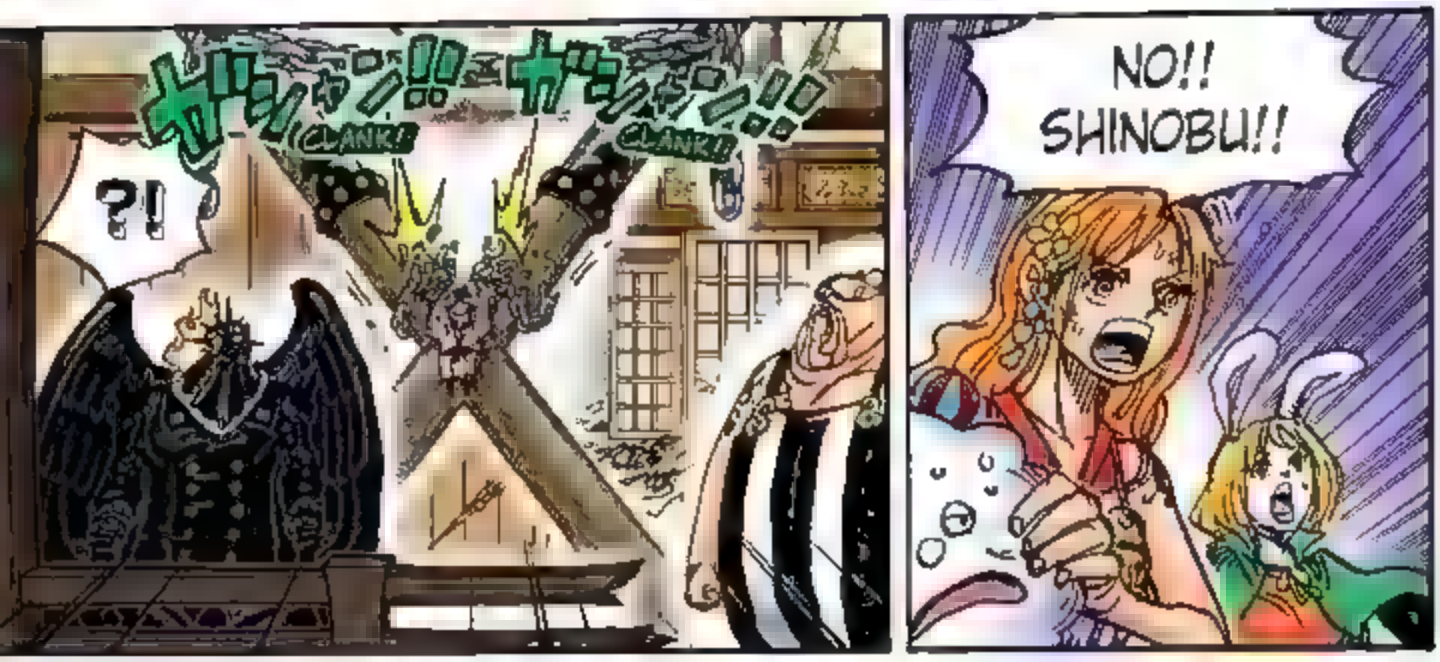

KADOOOM!!
RAAAHH!!
RAAAH !!!

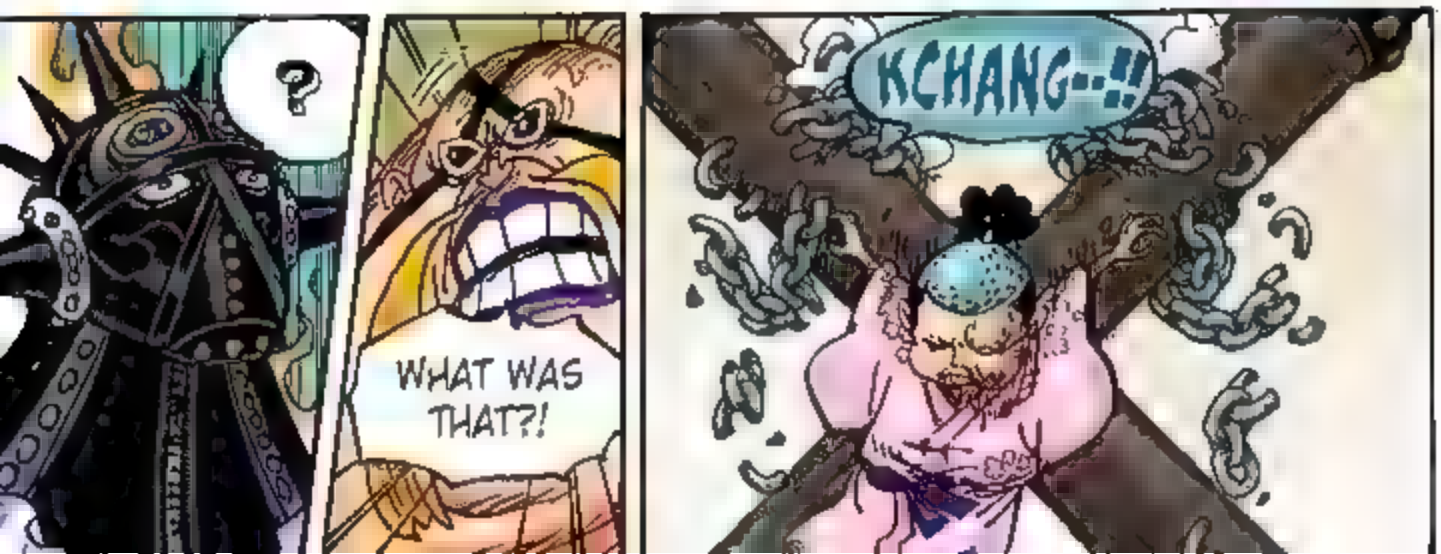

DID JACK GO UP WITH THEM?
WHAT ?!
UNLIKE YOU, HE WAS CONSIDERATE ENOUGH TO LEAVE.
ARROOOO
THEY STARTED FIGHTING UP THERE...
RAAAHH


!!
OH NO!!
...
THEY'RE NOT COMING OFF!!
SHINOBU ?!
?!


THAT WAS CLUMSY WORK...
AAH !!
GRAK!!
AAAH!! SHINOBU !!
RAAAAH...

SHINOBU !!
VOOM!!
GRZK!!
!!!
IS SHE OKAY?!!
IT DIDN'T WORK!!

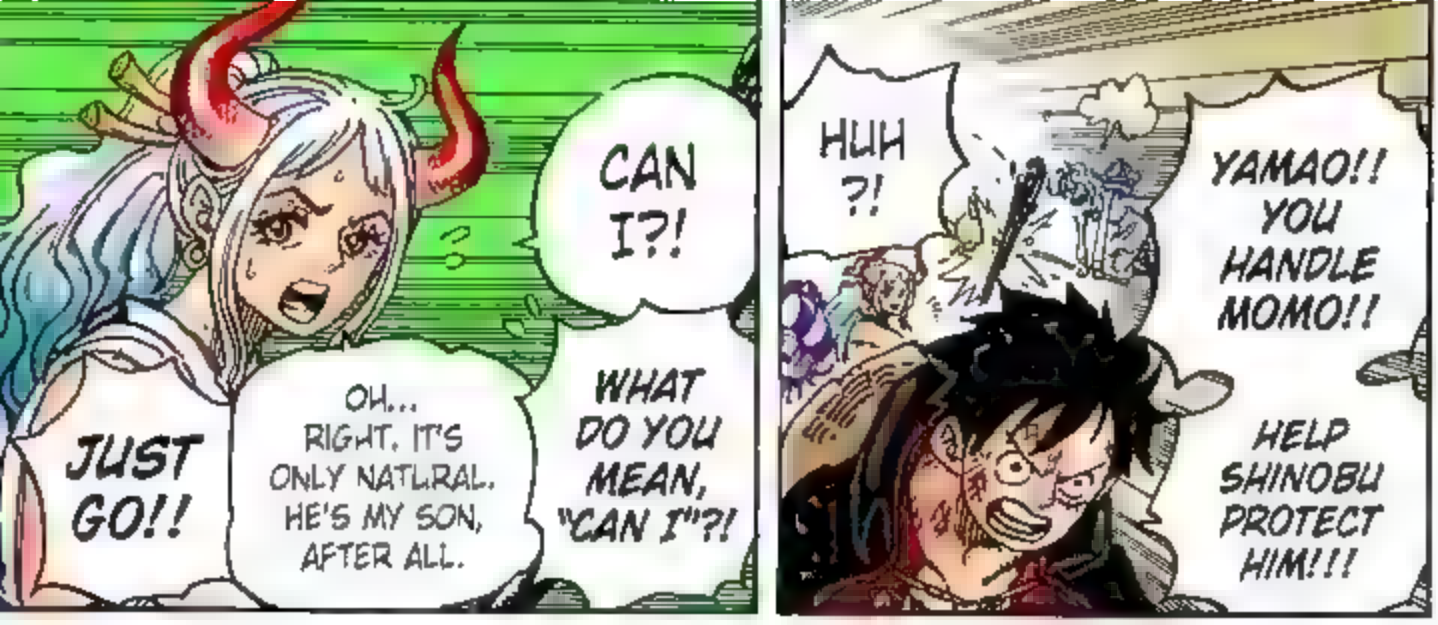

CLANK!
CLANK!
?!
NO!! SHINOBU!!

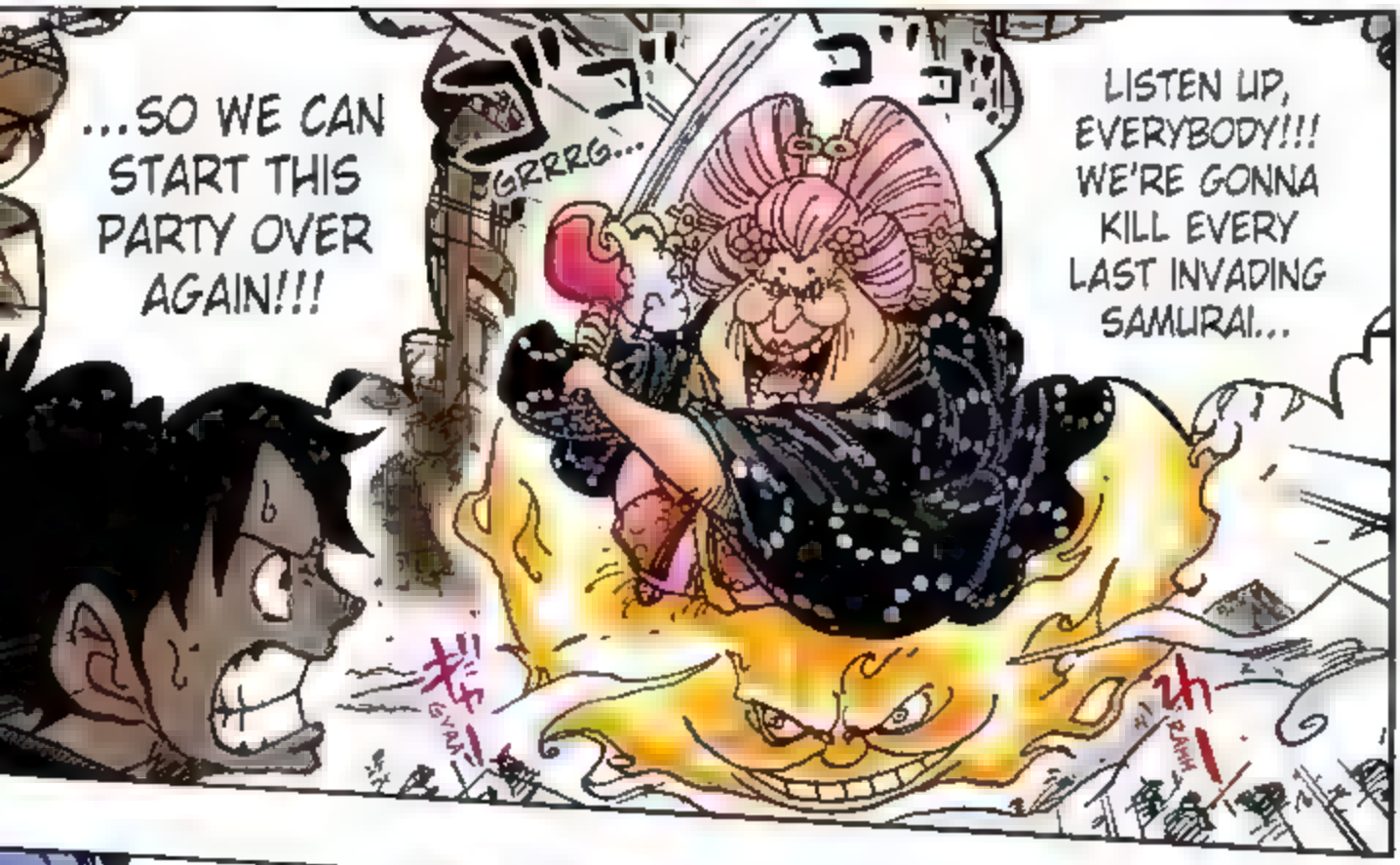

?
WHAT WAS THAT?!
KCHANG..!!

WHAT?! HE'S FLYING!!
ふわっ…!!
FWOOSH!!
AAAH!!
IT'S HIGH!! I'M SCARED!!
…!!
WHAT'S HAPPEN-ING?!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE?!
OOH, OUCH... HUFF!!
ばさっ!
FWAP!
!!!
GA-CHING!

SANJI?! I THOUGHT YOU WERE CHASING AFTER WOMEN...
SANGORO ?!
URGH !!
3
BAM!!
GIVE BACK THE BOY!! HE MUST BE ELIMINATED!!
BAM
!!
HEY!! MOMO!!
SANGO...
WAY TO DROP YOUR NAME LIKE A MAN!!!
HEH!!
TAKE MOMO, SHINOBU!!
FJOO!!
?!
HMPH !!
MY LORD!!
!!
BSHAK!!

UH-OH, THIS ISN'T GOOD!! WATCH OUT!!
STOP IT, YOU BIRD FREAK!!!
ZWOOOSH
SANGORO !!
GYAA
HOLD ON TIGHT, LORD MOMONOSUKE!!
THE INVISIBILITY'S JUST A VISUAL THING...
...SO LET GO!!!
NOT JUST A HOLE--I'LL SPLIT YOU IN TWO!! LET'S SEE IF YOU CAN VANISH AND ESCAPE THAT!
YOU'RE GONNA PUT A HOLE IN MY STOMACH AND KILL ME!!!
SANJI!!! UH-OH, THAT LOOKED BAD!!
!!!
DOOM!!
!!!
AAAAH !!!


CAN I?!
JUST GO!!
OH... RIGHT. IT'S ONLY NATURAL. HE'S MY SON, AFTER ALL.
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, "CAN I"?!
HUH ?!
YAMAO!! YOU HANDLE MOMO!!
HELP SHINOBU PROTECT HIM!!!


...SO WE CAN START THIS PARTY OVER AGAIN!!!
GRRRG...
LISTEN UP, EVERYBODY!!! WE'RE GONNA KILL EVERY LAST INVADING SAMURAI...
GYA!
RAHH!

THE WEDDING!! THE TEA PARTY!! THE FEAST!!
YOU'VE DESTROYED EVERY-THING I LOOK FORWARD TO!!
RAHHHH
YEAAAAH !!!

BUT IF SHE FOLLOWS ME, THAT JUST MEANS MORE ENEMIES FOR THEM TO FIGHT!!

DAMMIT!! I WANNA GO UP THERE TOO!!

GYAA

SO YOU'VE CHOSEN TO RUN...

...

COME, ZEUS!!

HAHA HA HA HA...

SHUHH...

?

...

BUSTED!!

ZEUS ?!

YOU CAN'T, NAMI!! SHE'LL KILL YOU!!

DOOM!!

WHOA!!

うわあああああ

?!!!

IKOKU SOVEREIGNTY !!!

...SHE IS A PIRATE CAPTAIN EVERY BIT AS FEARSOME AS KAIDO!!

FROM THE STORIES I HEAR..

WHO IS THAT MONSTROUS CRONE?!

AAAAH !!

WHAT?! THEN...THEY HAVE *TWO* KAIDOS?!!

BOOM!!

WHAAAT?! WHO ARE THEY?!

WHAAA

BIG MOM!!!

OOPS. DID I JUST RUN OVER SOMETHIN'?!

OH WELL.

BIG BRO!!

LONG AS IT WASN'T ANY PRETTY LITTLE FLOWERS.

DOOM!

I'M FRANKY, THE FREEDOM RIDERRR!!♫

CONSIDER YOURSELF SLICED.

?!!

FRU

ドカーン!!

DA-KOW!!

?!!

BRF!

B-BUT I CAN'T DISOBEY MAMA!!

LISTEN, BUSTER!! YOU'VE GOT A CHOICE TO MAKE! ME OR BIG MOM?!

WHOOSH!

AAAAH !!

YOU LITTLE CAT BURGLAR!!!

OH!

I'M SORRY, NAMI!! DIEEEE!!

WHAT ?!!

ZAP ZAP!

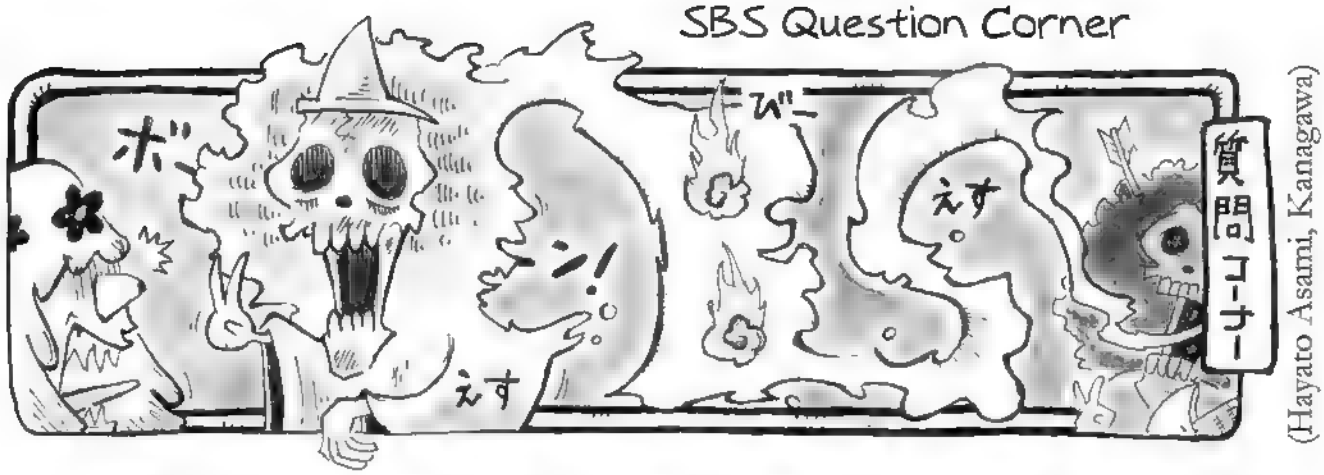
IF YOU GO EASY ON HER, I'LL MAKE YOU DISAPPEAR, ZEUS!!

I HATE YOUR GUTS!! WE'LL NEVER BE FRIENDS AGAIN!!

THE CLOCK? I GOT RID OF IT. FOR I AM THE WIND...♫

ACTIVATE SOUL SENSOR!

SBS Question Corner

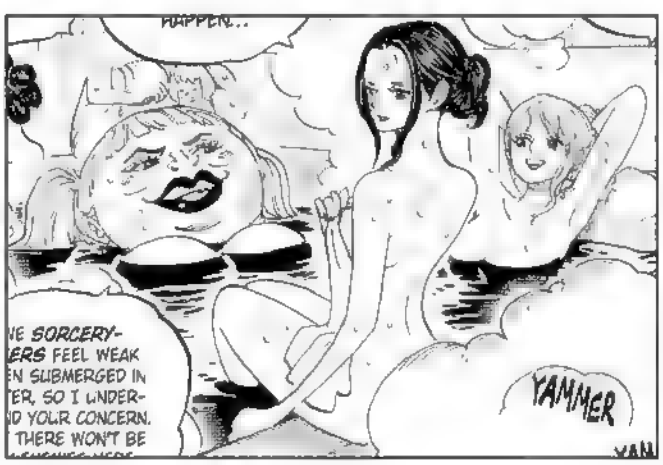


(Hayato Asami, Kanagawa)

A: Okay, I have an apology to make! I had a postcard (or letter?) from a reader that I've lost somehow. But don't worry, because I remember the content. It was from a person whose pen name was "Eeyan," and they wanted me to check out their YouTube page. And it was full of videos of homemade figure construction! Huh? Strange, that figure looks familiar, I thought...and it turns out it was from the very person whose figure photos they'd sent in for the fan art section! It's so fascinating to see readers of mine become famous YouTubers! Go to YouTube and search for "EEYAN." Good luck with your figures! Oh, he said he also has a collab video with Sanadacchi, but you don't need to look at that one!

Q: I was doing some research on the culture of mixed bathing. Apparently, even in the past, when a young woman would come to the bath, perverts like Odacchi would flock to her, so the older women and grannies would keep her safe. Ugh, the nerve of those perverts! Anyway, I've decided to live out of a bathhouse.

--Sanadacchi



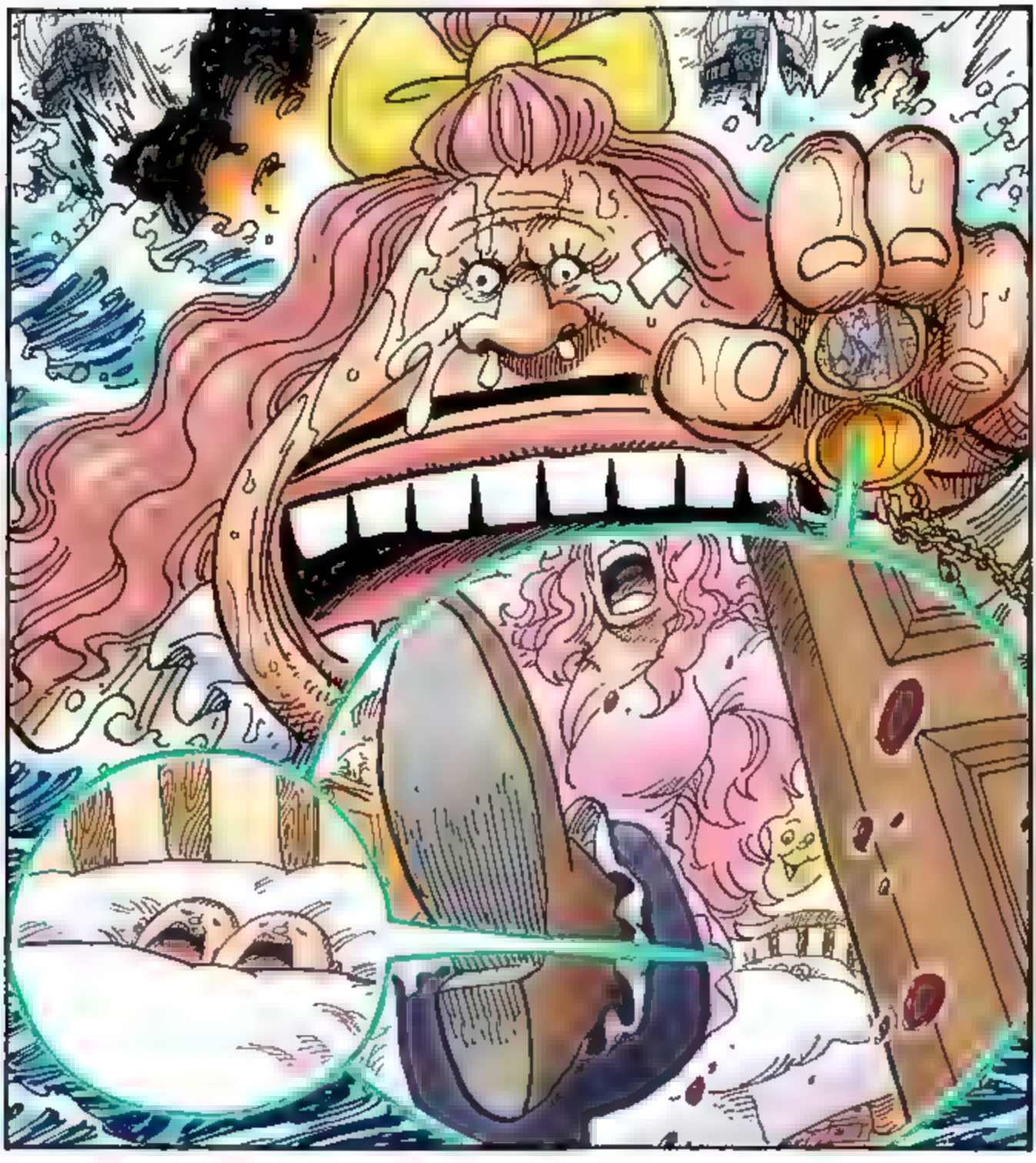
A: Uh, excuse me, ma'am! You're kind of in the way! Could you please scooch over a little? I can't see what I came here to see! I oppose this culture of yours!! Ouch!! Hey, stop trying to crush my balls!! Ow!! Stop...ow! Stop!! The SBS... is...

A sacred place! Sanadaaaa!!

I can't believe you showed up again!! Ladies, go and crush his balls now!! Ow!! No, not mine!! Sanadaaaa...

Okay, enough of that. All of you who heard about mixed bathing and got dirty thoughts in your heads, just because it was long in the past doesn't mean people didn't have shame. So now you've learned something about how the culture of Japan protected the virtue of young ladies!

Chapter 989:
I CAN'T IMAGINE LOSING



NOW I'LL HEAD OFF TO WHERE KIN'EMON IS!!

ダダッ！ DASH!!

NICE ONE. I KNEW I COULD COUNT ON FRANKY!!

YOU CAN TRUST THEM!!

LUFFY-TARO!!

DON'T WORRY, SHINOBU! THEY'RE AN ALLY!!

I-IMP!!

I AM ODEN!! I WILL PROTECT YOU!!

KOZUKI MOMONO-SUKE!!

ドキ B-BMP

ドキ…!! B-BMP!!

!!!

ぎょっ!! ACK!!

SHE'LL BE FURIOUS!! WE GOTTA GET OUTTA HERE!!!

THEY RAN OVER BIG MOM WITH A MOTORCYCLE!!!

THOSE PEOPLE ARE FINISHED !!!

THEY'RE DONE FOR!!!

わあああああ RAAAAHHH

MAMA!! MAMA!!

THANK YOU, BIG BRO!♡

ボォ!! BOOM!!

ARE YOU OKAY, NAMI?!

THINGS ARE REALLY KICKIN' OFF!!

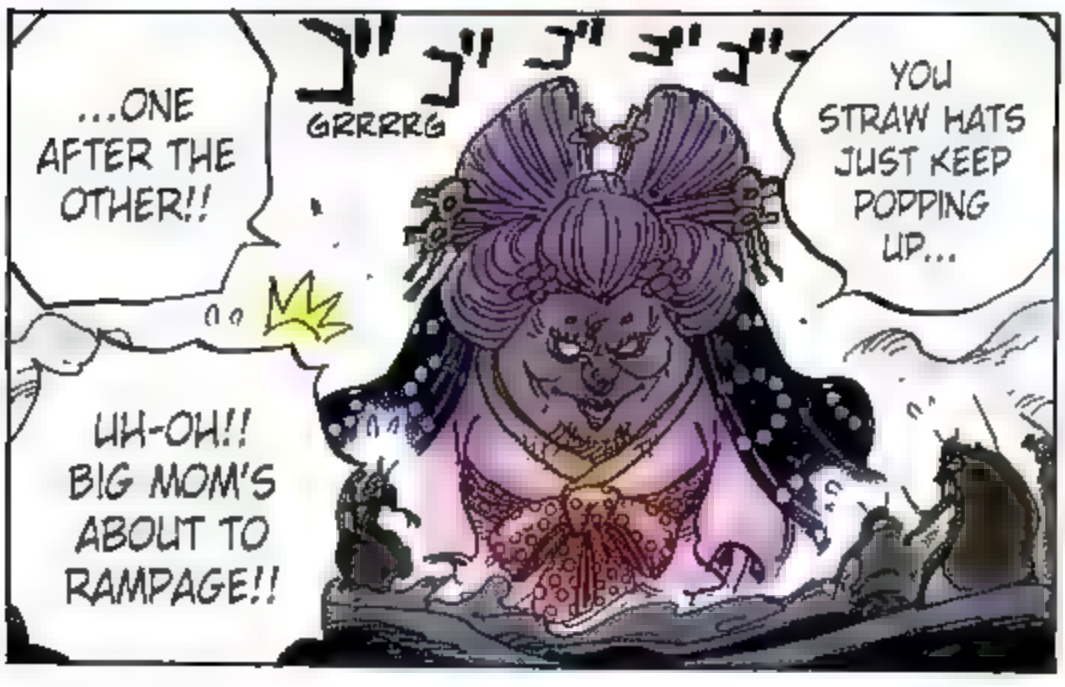
CERTAINLY. JUST GIVE ME ORDERS.

HELP ME OUT, NICO ROBIN.

THIS HAS TAKEN A TURN FOR THE CHAOTIC.

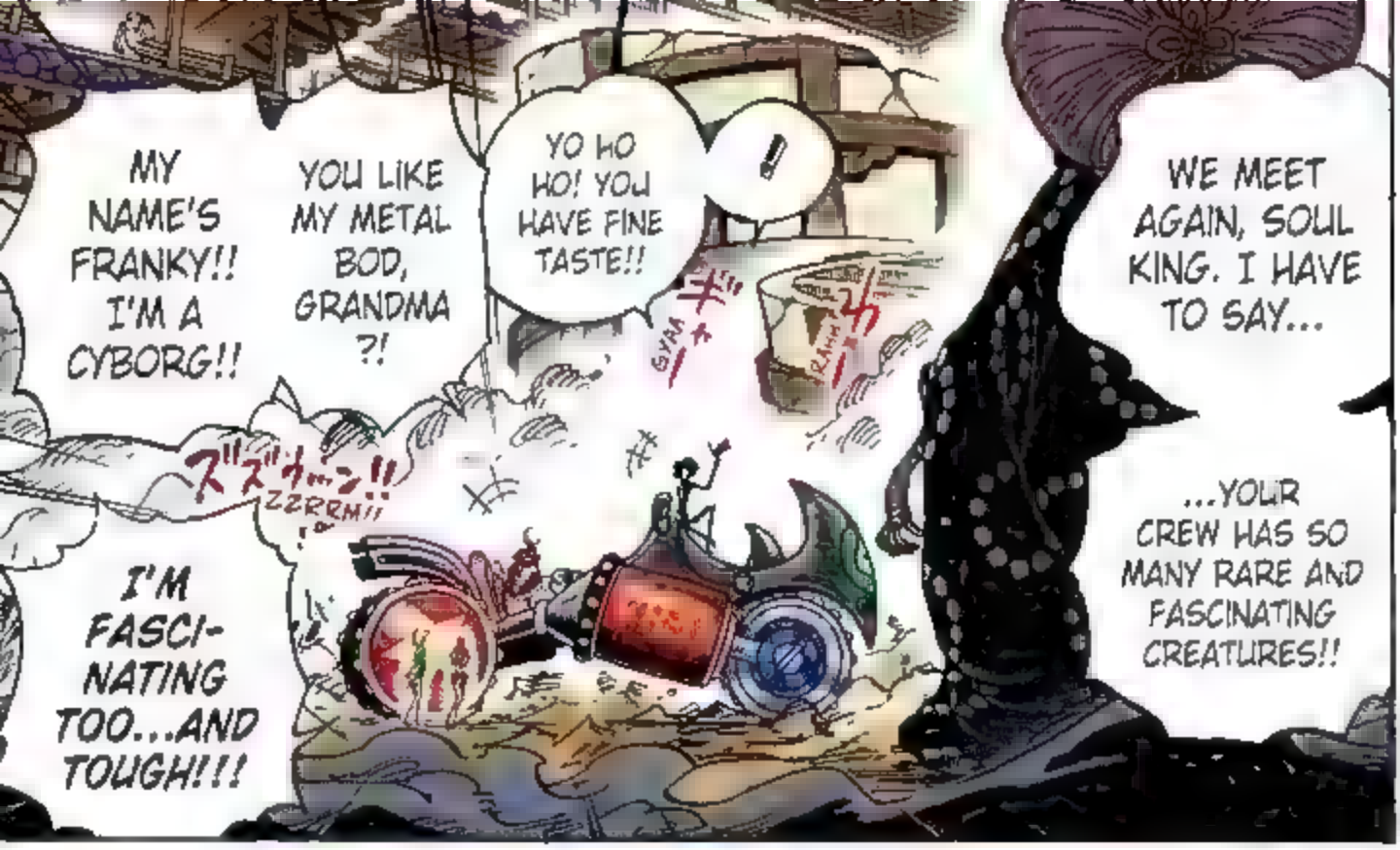
わあ RAAAHH

YAH!!
SMOKE ESCAPE JUTSU!!
WAIT UP!! WHY ARE YOU RUNNING AWAY FROM ME?!!
WHOA !!
BIYOING!!


...ONE AFTER THE OTHER!!
GRRRRG
YOU STRAW HATS JUST KEEP POPPING UP...
UH-OH!! BIG MOM'S ABOUT TO RAMPAGE!!

WE MIGHT NOT BEAT THEM, BUT WE CAN AT LEAST SLOW THEM DOWN!!
LET'S GO AFTER THOSE TOBI ROPPO DINOSAURS DENJIRO TOLD US ABOUT!!
WE WON'T GET ANYWHERE AGAINST NUMBERS LIKE THESE! HUFF, HUFF...
TRUE, WE'RE JUST WASTING OUR TIME DEALING WITH THESE LOW-LEVEL DRUNKS!!

YOU DON'T WANNA GET CAUGHT IN THE MIDDLE!!
LET'S GET OUTTA HERE!!
STOMP STOMP STOMP


MY NAME'S FRANKY!! I'M A CYBORG!!
YOU LIKE MY METAL BOD, GRANDMA ?!
YO HO HO! YOU HAVE FINE TASTE!!
WE MEET AGAIN, SOUL KING. I HAVE TO SAY...
...YOUR CREW HAS SO MANY RARE AND FASCINATING CREATURES!!
I'M FASCI-NATING TOO...AND TOUGH!!!

YOU EVEN TRYIN', NAMI?!
RUN AWAY FROM AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA?
WE HAVE TO GET OUT OF HERE, FRANKY!! SHE'S AN EMPEROR!!

RADICAL ...
...THE PIRATE KING OR NOT?!!
DO YOU WANNA MAKE OUR CAPTAIN...

AND THEY'RE TOTALLY HAMMERED!!

JAKI-KI-KI !!

IT'S THE NUMBERS !!!

GOKI-KI-KI !!

JUKI-KI-KI !!

THIS IS THE WORST !!!

!!!

NUMBERS
ナンバーズ

AAAH !!

HUH?

AIEEE !!!

WHA?

LOOK WHAT THAT MONSTER'S HOLDING!!

WAIT A SECOND ...

THE FAILED ATTEMPTS AT *ANCIENT GIANTS!!*

I LIKE THEM..

SO THOSE ARE THE THINGS KAIDO BOUGHT...

...FROM PUNK HAZARD...

THEY'RE OARS-SIZED!! WHAT ARE THEY?!!

REMINDS ME OF THRILLER BARK...

EEEEK !!

HEY!! THIS ISN'T *YOUR* FEAST AREA!!

WHAT ARE THOSE MONSTROUS THINGS?!!

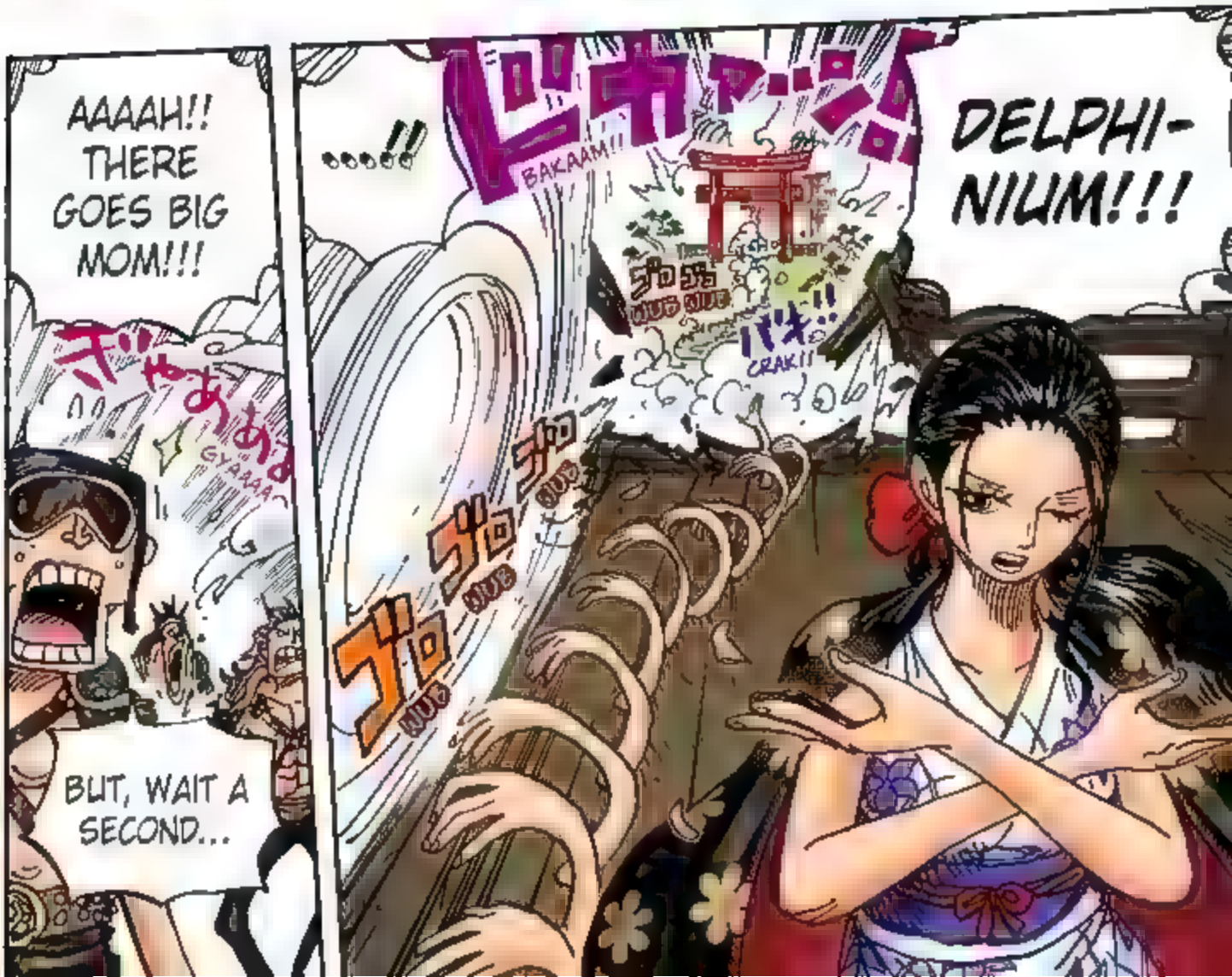
わあああ RAAAAH

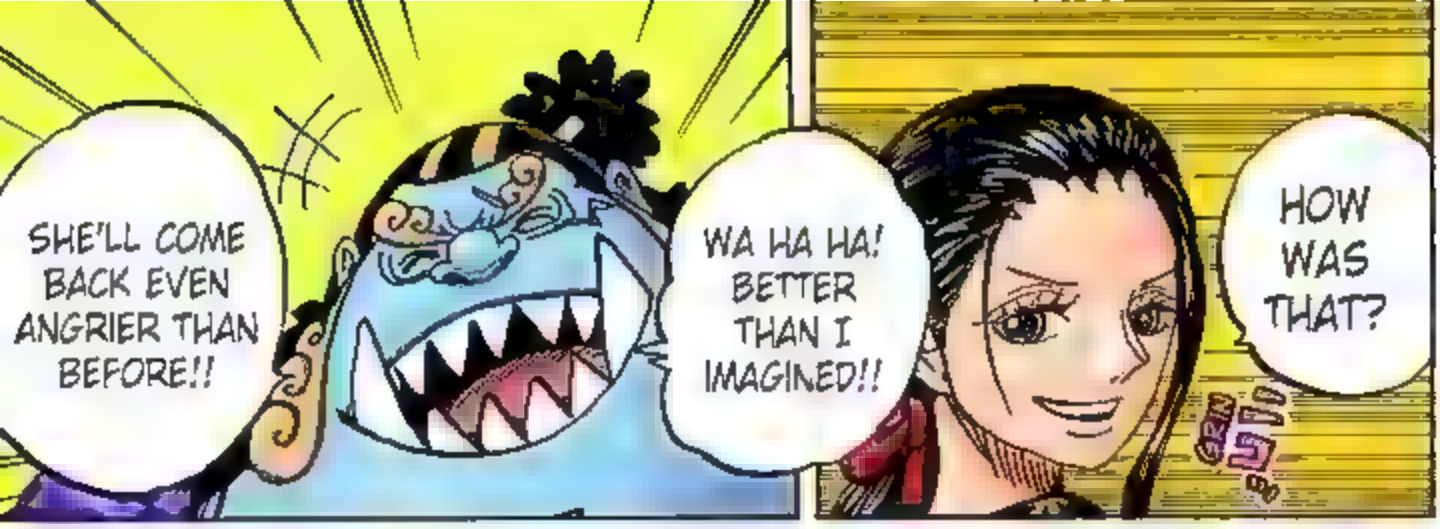
THE BRACHIO-TANK!!
USOPP AND CHOPPER ARE IN THERE!!
BAM!!
LET GO OF THAT...
...YOU GIANT MOLE!!!
RADICAL BEAM!!!
ZDOOM!!
JAKIII ~~!!!

AAAH!! A LASER BEAM?!
WHAAAT?!!
WAS THAT THE TARGET YOU REALLY WANTED TO HIT...
...IRON MAN?!
BEHIND YOU, FRANKY!!
GRRRGG
!!
ガッ!!
SNAG!
!!
HUH?!
FISH-MAN JIU-JITSU ...
MIL FLEURS ...
WHIRLPOOL SHOULDER THROW!!!
ぐるん!
FWISH FWISH
AAAAH ?!

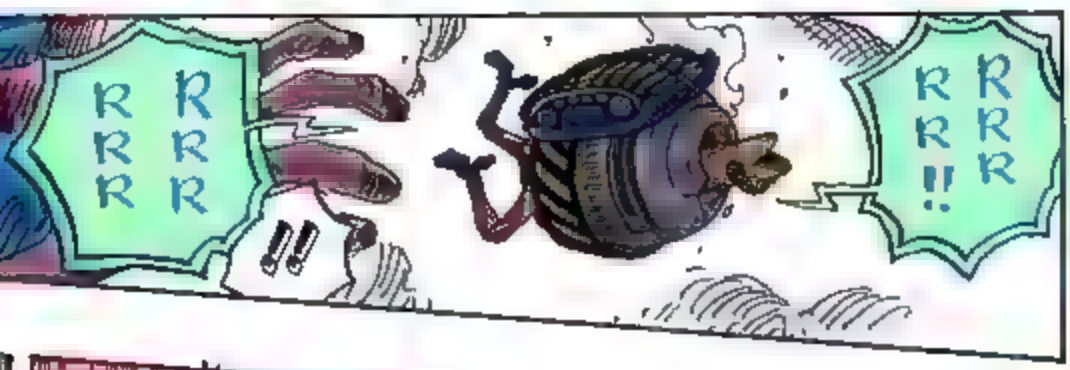
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ
AAAAH !!!

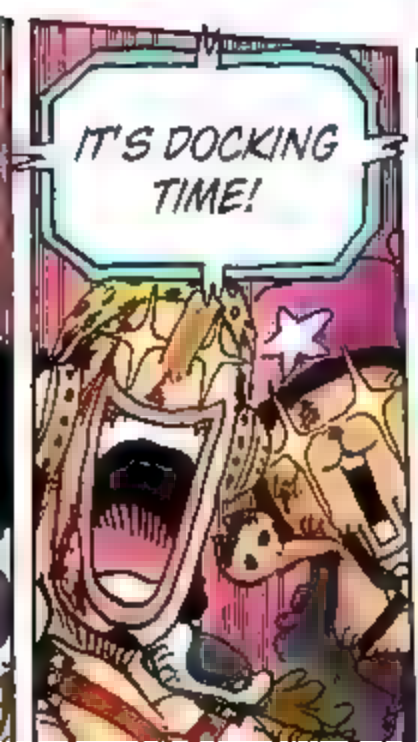
I WELCOME THE ATTEMPT!!
I'LL KILL YOU TOO, FOR WHAT YOU DID TO MY FLEET!!
HOW DARE YOU, JIMBE!!!


AAAAH!! THERE GOES BIG MOM!!!
ギャあああ GYAAAA
BUT, WAIT A SECOND...
...!!
ドカーン BAKAAM!!
ゴゴゴゴ
バキ!! CRAK!!
DELPHI-NIUM!!!

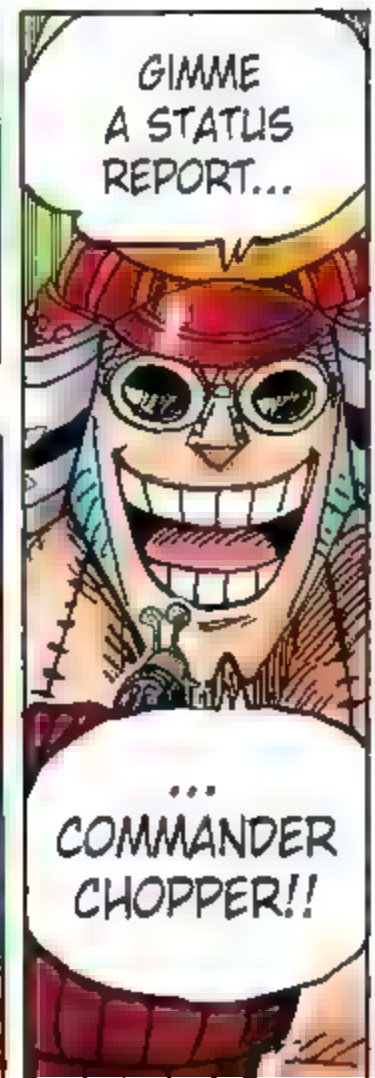

SHE'LL COME BACK EVEN ANGRIER THAN BEFORE!!
WA HA HA! BETTER THAN I IMAGINED!!
HOW WAS THAT?

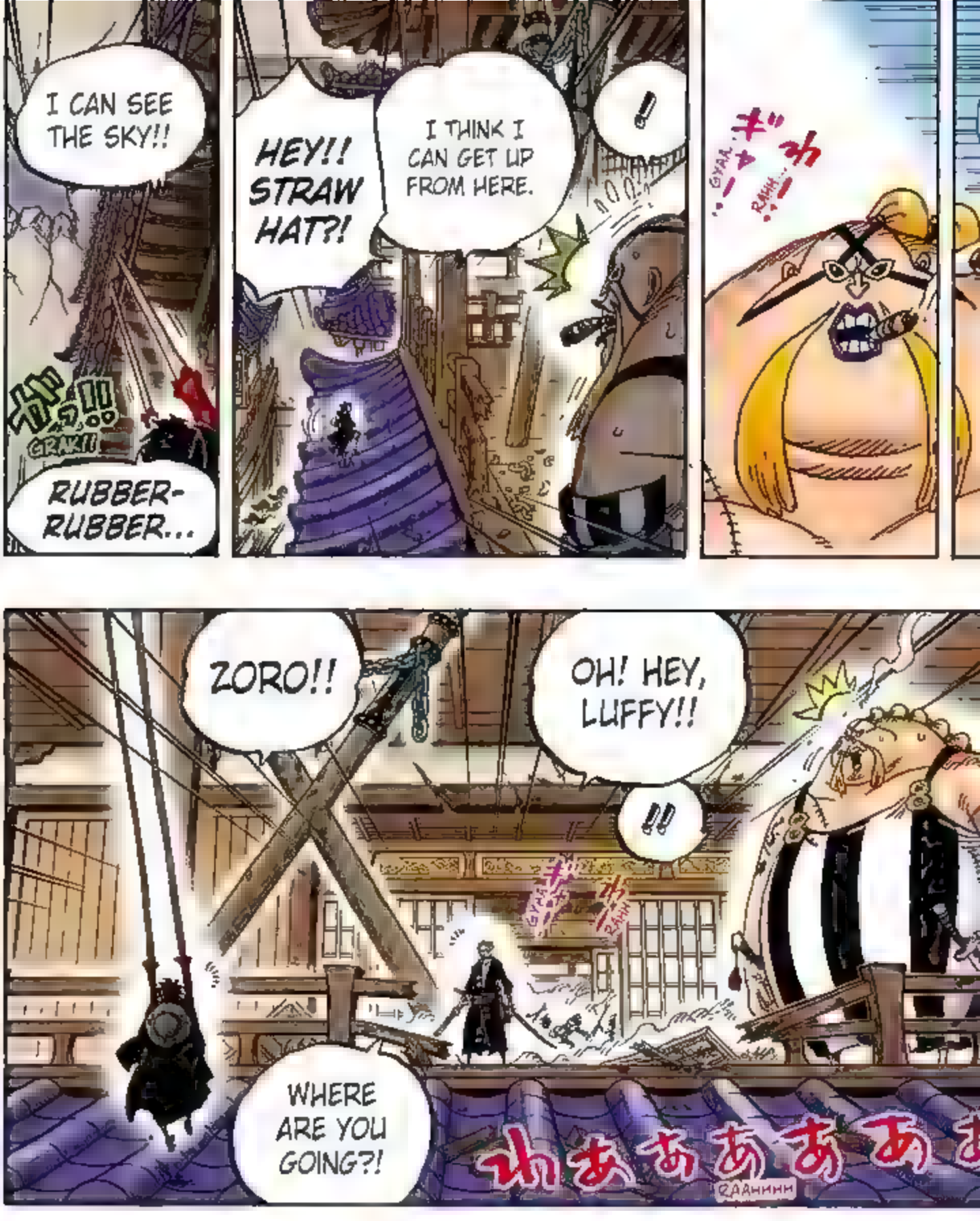
HE'S THE CAPTAIN OF THE FISH-MAN PIRATES!!!
HE'S A FORMER WARLORD!!
どよっ!! MURMUR!!
WHAT'S JINBE, KNIGHT OF THE SEA DOING HERE?!!
THANKS FOR THE HELP, JINBE!!
SURE.


RRR RRR
!!
RRR RRR
!!


IT'S DOCKING TIME!

FRANKY'S CALLING IN, USOPP!!
USOPP! SNAP OUT OF IT!!
YOU ALL GOOD IN THERE?
CLICK


GIMME A STATUS REPORT...
... COMMANDER CHOPPER!!

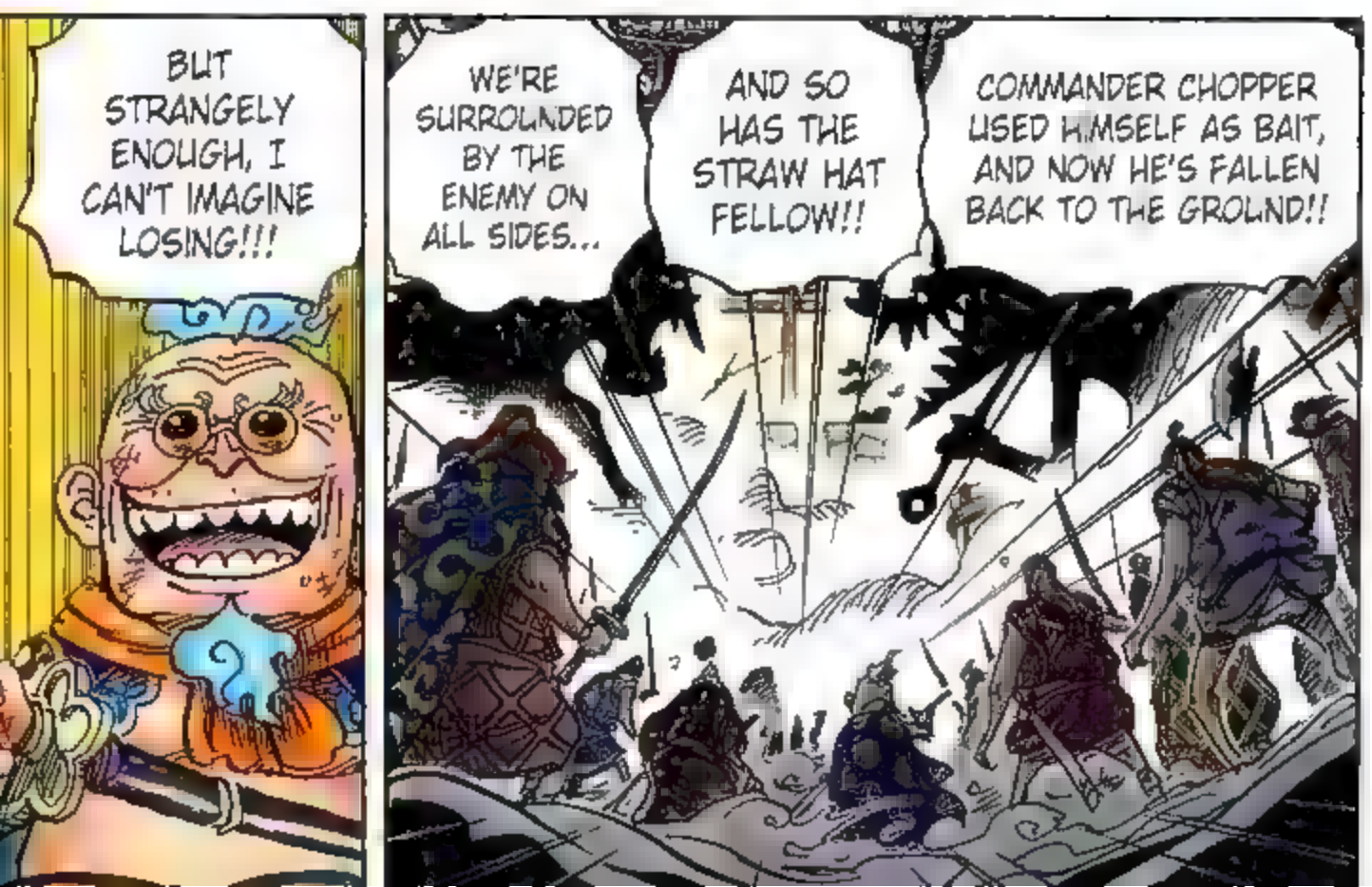

I CAN SEE THE SKY!!
GRAK!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
HEY!! STRAW HAT?!
I THINK I CAN GET UP FROM HERE.
!
GYAA!
RAHH!
ZORO!!
OH! HEY, LUFFY!!
!!
WHERE ARE YOU GOING?!
RAAHHHH
WAIT WAIT WAIT!!
I'LL GO WITH YOU!!
TO KAIDO !!

AND KAIDO'S UP TOP?
KIN'EMON AND HIS GANG ARE FIGHTING UP THERE TOO!!
OKAY, THIS SHOULD WORK!!
ROCKET !!
BSHOOM!!
WHOA!! WHAT ARE THOSE HUGE CREATURES DOWN THERE?!
YOU IDIOTS AREN'T GOING ANYWHERE!!
CHOMP!
AAAGH !!
?!
NOT SO FAST!!

!!!
!!
DOESN'T SEEM LIKE WE CAN GET UP THERE AT ALL!!
PTU!!
AAAAAH !!!
THEY'VE GOT THE SKY TOTALLY BLOCKED OFF!!

IT'S NO FAIR THAT THERE'S ONLY ONE RIDER!!
BUT IT'S SO COOL!!
BLACK RHINO, STAND BY!!
GCHUNK!!
BRACHIO HEAD, CHANGE!!
GCHUNK!!

THUMP
JAKI WENT DOWN!!
DAMMIT... IT ANNOYS ME HOW STURDY THIS STUPID SUIT IS.
GCHUNK
DID MOMO.. MANAGE TO GET AWAY..?


BUT STRANGELY ENOUGH, I CAN'T IMAGINE LOSING!!!
WE'RE SURROUNDED BY THE ENEMY ON ALL SIDES...
AND SO HAS THE STRAW HAT FELLOW!!
COMMANDER CHOPPER USED HIMSELF AS BAIT, AND NOW HE'S FALLEN BACK TO THE GROUND!!

IT'S THE STRAW HAT CREW!!!

GUESS THIS ISN'T GOING TO BE THAT EASY!!

JUST GOTTA GET UP!!

ARE THOSE ALL FLYING DEVIL FRUITS?

OKAY, ONE MORE TIME!!!

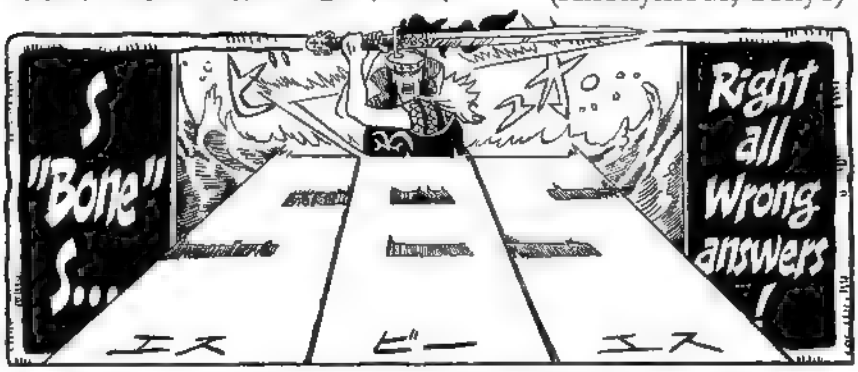
I'M GOING UP TO TAKE OUT KAIDO!!

YOU GUYS HANDLE THE REST!! WATCH MY BACK!!

RAAAAH!!!

WE GOT THIS!!

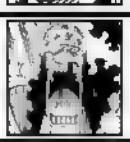
SBS Question Corner (Anonymous, Tokyo)



Q: I know the Marines have admirals, vice admirals, captains, and so on. I guess the fleet admiral is on the top? What's the order of their ranks?

--H.U.

A: Ah, yes. You know, I don't think I've gone through the Marine ranks again since the time skip. Here's where everyone is now.

Fleet Admiral	Sakazuki (Red Dog)		
Admiral	Borsalino (Yellow Monkey)	Issho (Purple Tiger)	(Green Bull)
Vice Admiral	Monkey D. Garp	Tsuru	John Giant
	Doberman	Onigumo	Momonga
	Yamakaji	Strawberry	Bastille
	Maynard	Gion (Pink Rabbit)	Tokikake (Brown Pig)
	Smoker	Komille	
Rear Admiral	Hina	 T-Bone (Former Captain)	
Commo-dore	Brannew	Yarisugi	
Captain	Tashigi	Koby	
Com-mander	Helmeppo	Fullbody (Fmr. Seaman Recruit)	Jango (Fmr. Seaman Recruit)
Lieutenant, Lt. Jr. Grade, Ensign, Warrant Officer			
Master Chief Petty Officer, Chief Petty Officer, Petty Officer			
Seaman, Seaman Apprentice, Seaman Recruit, Chore Boy			

Extras

Sengoku
Former fleet admiral Sengoku is now an inspector general instructing younger recruits.

Kuzan (Blue Pheasant)
Former Admiral Blue Pheasant is rumored to be in touch with Blackbeard.

X. Drake (Former Rear Admiral)

Corazon (Former Commander)

Chapter 990:
ARMY OF ONE

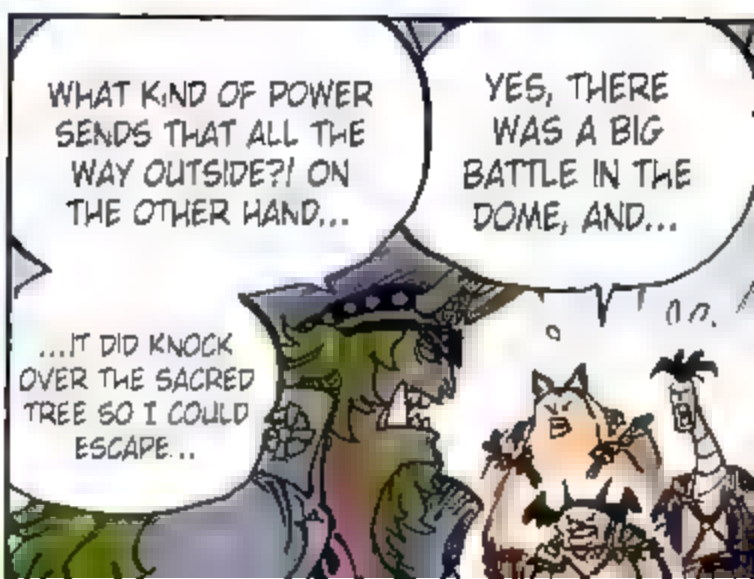
GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY, VOL. 34: "HANG ON TIGHT!! MAMA TOLD US OUR FATHER IS A CLINGY MAN WHO NEVER GIVES UP, NO MATTER HOW MANY TIMES HE'S KICKED!!"

RAAAAAH
AAARGH !!
KYO-SHIROOO !!!

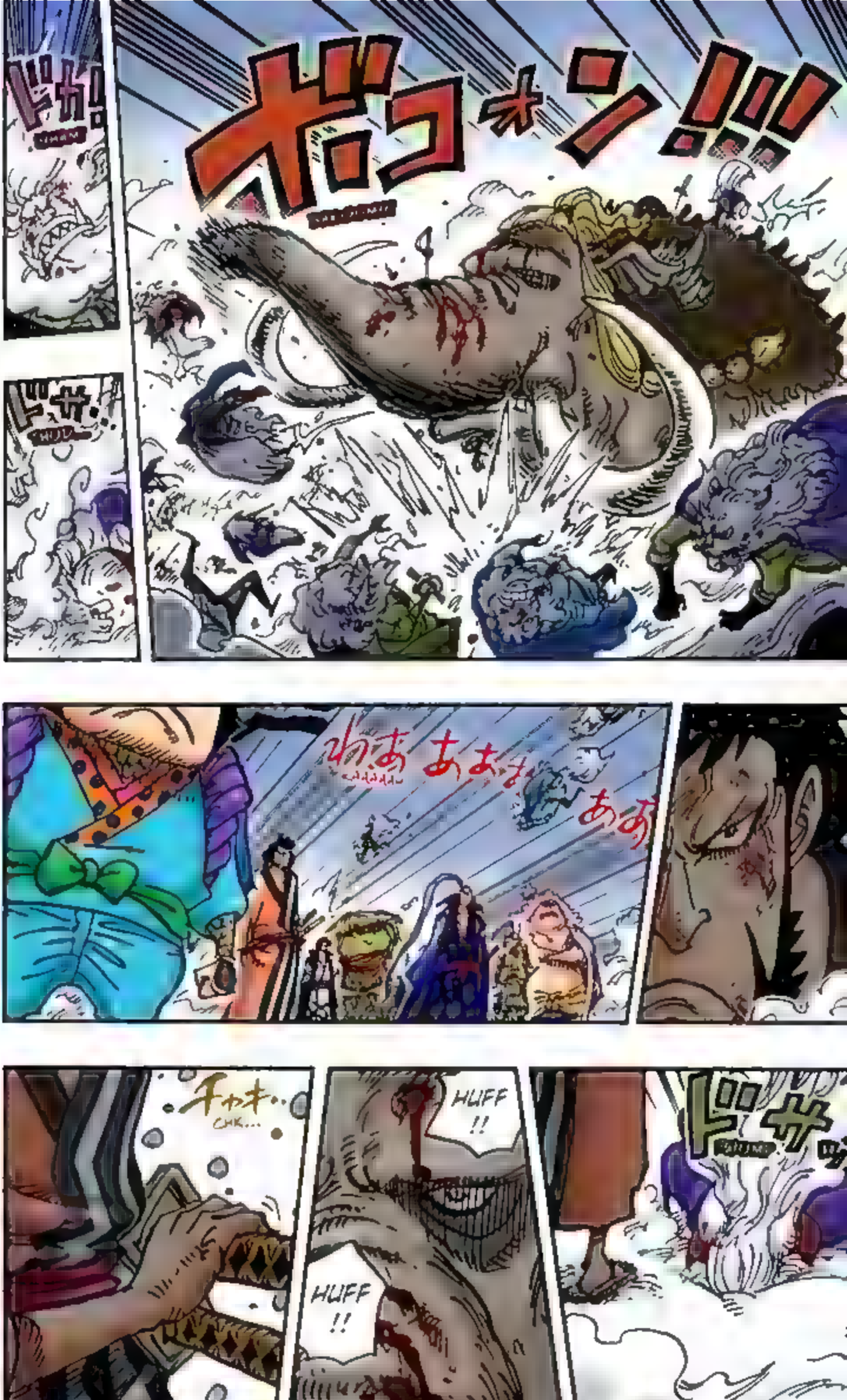
NOW I DON'T CARE ABOUT THE HISTORY OF WANO... BUT THE PRICE FOR BETRAYING ME WILL BE STEEP, INDEED.
TURNS OUT KYOSHIRO WAS ONE OF ODEN'S VASSALS IN DISGUISE...
HMM... WHAT'S WITH ALL THE NOISE UP ABOVE...?

I'M A FOOL... I WAS TRICKED BY A FRIEND.
WE'RE SO SORRY, MASTER SASAKI!! WE DIDN'T REALIZE YOU WERE CAPTURED!!
DID BIG MOM DO ALL OF THIS?!

RAAAH...
AH! THAT'S MASTER KAIDO, SIR..

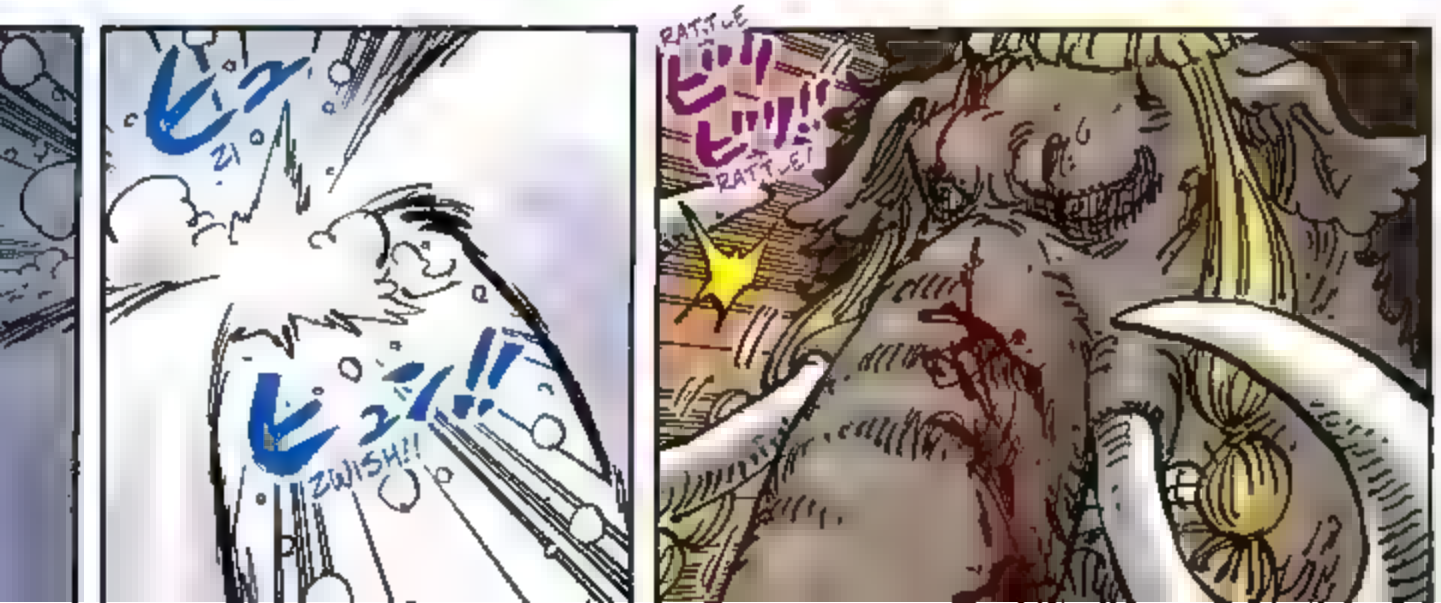

WHAT KIND OF POWER SENDS THAT ALL THE WAY OUTSIDE?! ON THE OTHER HAND...
YES, THERE WAS A BIG BATTLE IN THE DOME, AND...
...IT DID KNOCK OVER THE SACRED TREE SO I COULD ESCAPE...

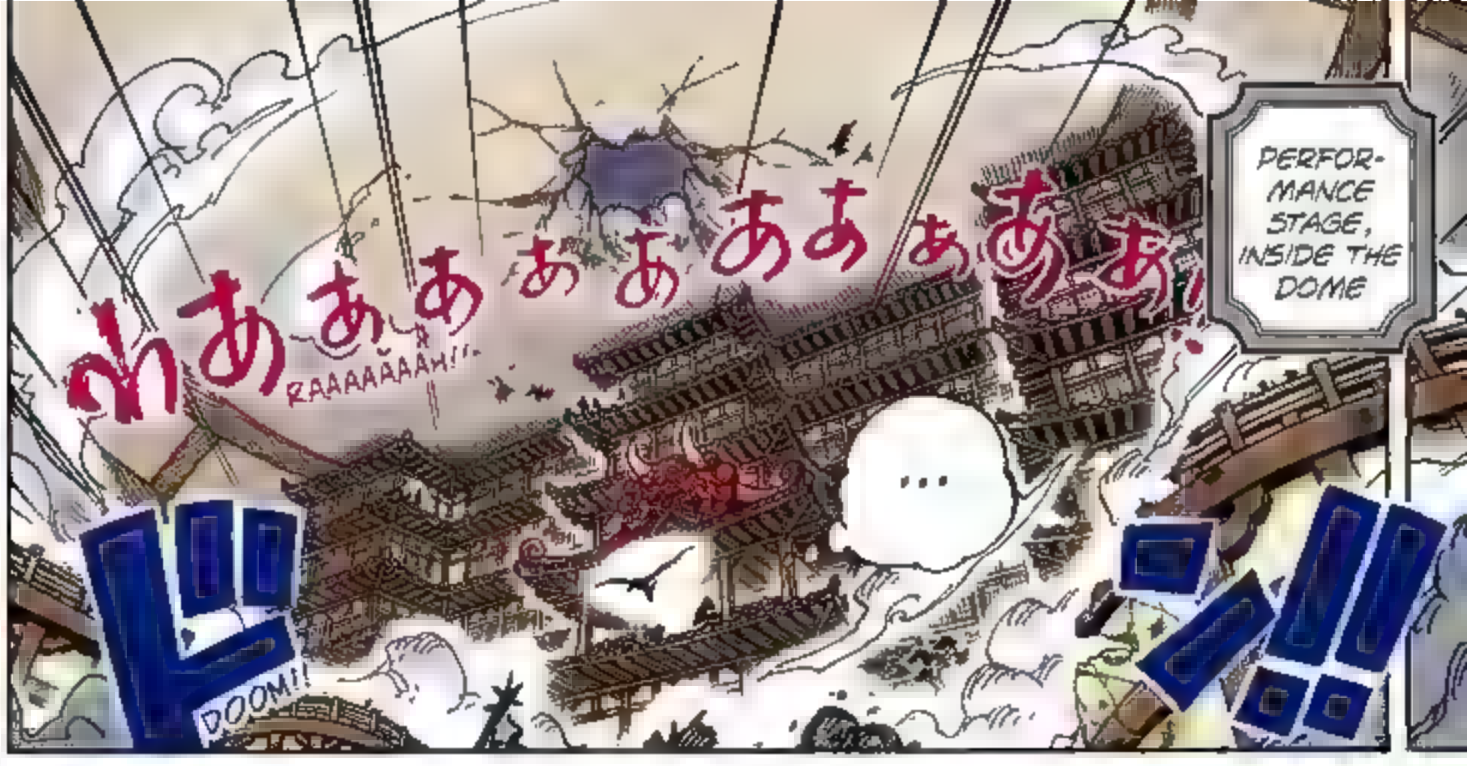
ゴゴゴ
GRRRGGG...
ゴゴゴ
RAAAAAAAAA
ああああああ
ああああああ…


ボコォン!!!
ドカ!
ドサ
わあ ああ ああ
ドサッ
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
チャキ
CHK...

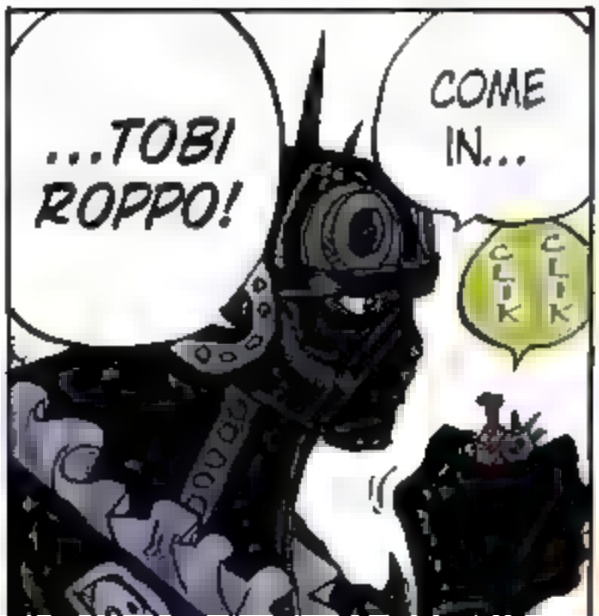
DOG!!
CAT!!
THIS ONE'S OURS, KIN'EMON!!
WAIT!!
ZSHH!!

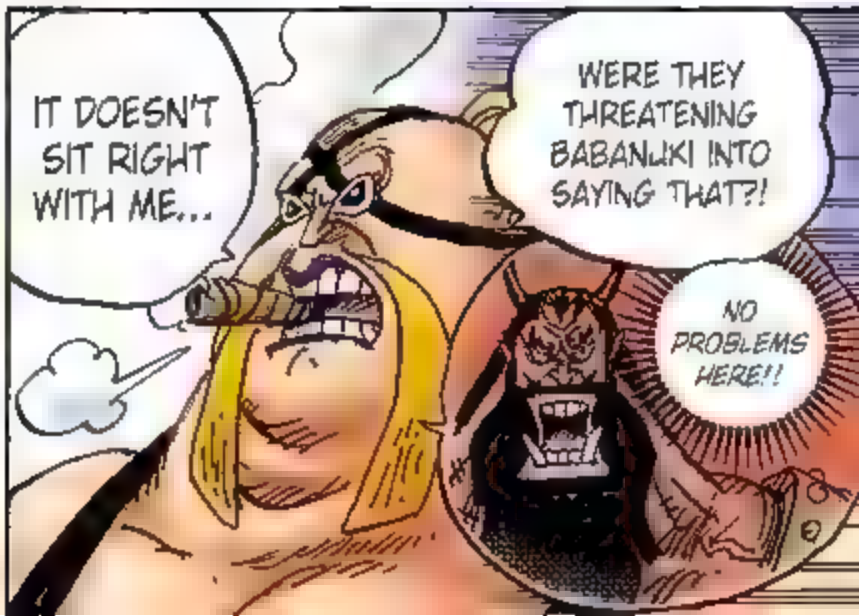
ARROOOO!!

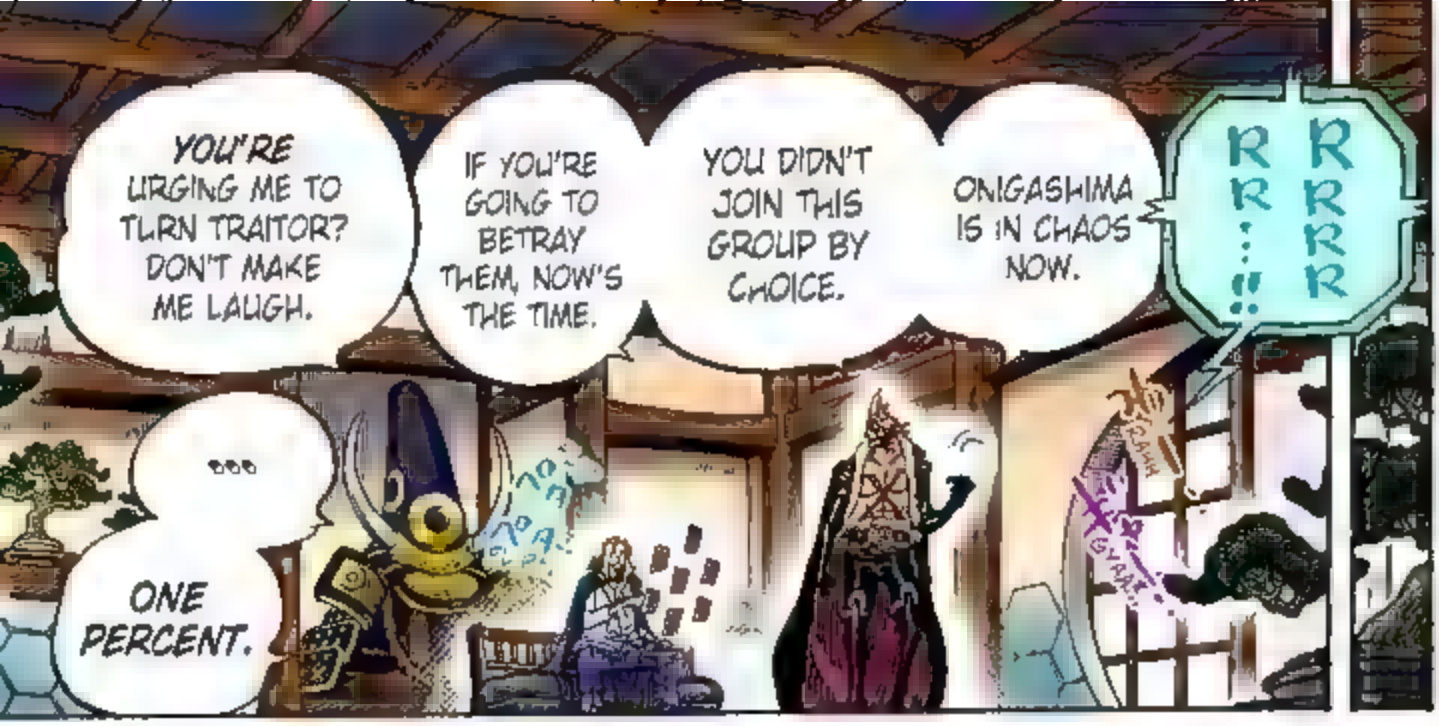

ZWISH!!
RATTLE

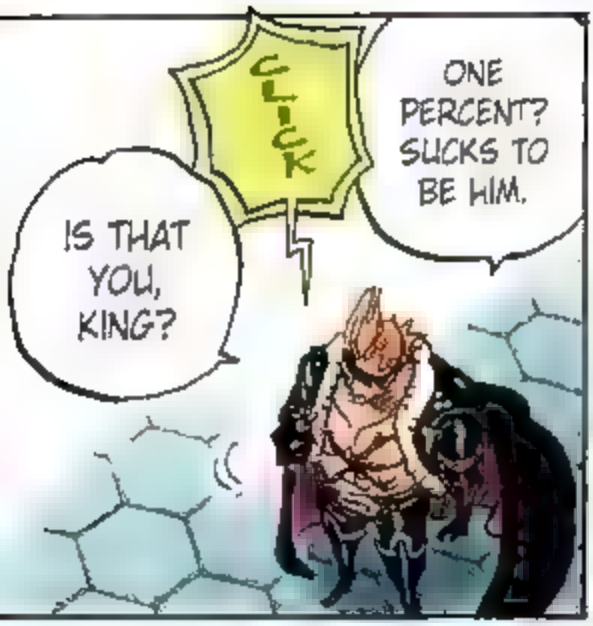

あああああああああ
RAAAAAAAH!!
PERFOR-
MANCE
STAGE,
INSIDE THE
DOME
...
DOOM!!

EVEN HYOGORO'S DOWN THERE!.
FLAP
AAAAH
YOU COULD HAVE STOPPED AFTER THE FIRST PART!!
DON'T WORRY, I'M NOT GOING TO BLAME YOU.
YOU WERE WORTH-LESS FROM THE START.
STRAW HAT'S TOTALLY LEADING THEM INTO BATTLE!!
THAT'S DEFINITELY ALL THE PRISONERS FROM UDON!! WHAT HAPPENED AT THE EXCAVATION CAMP?!

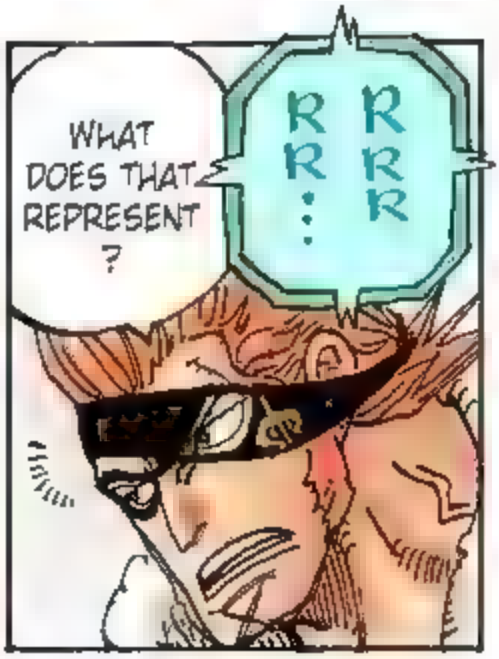

...TOBI ROPPO!
COME IN...
CLIK
CLIK

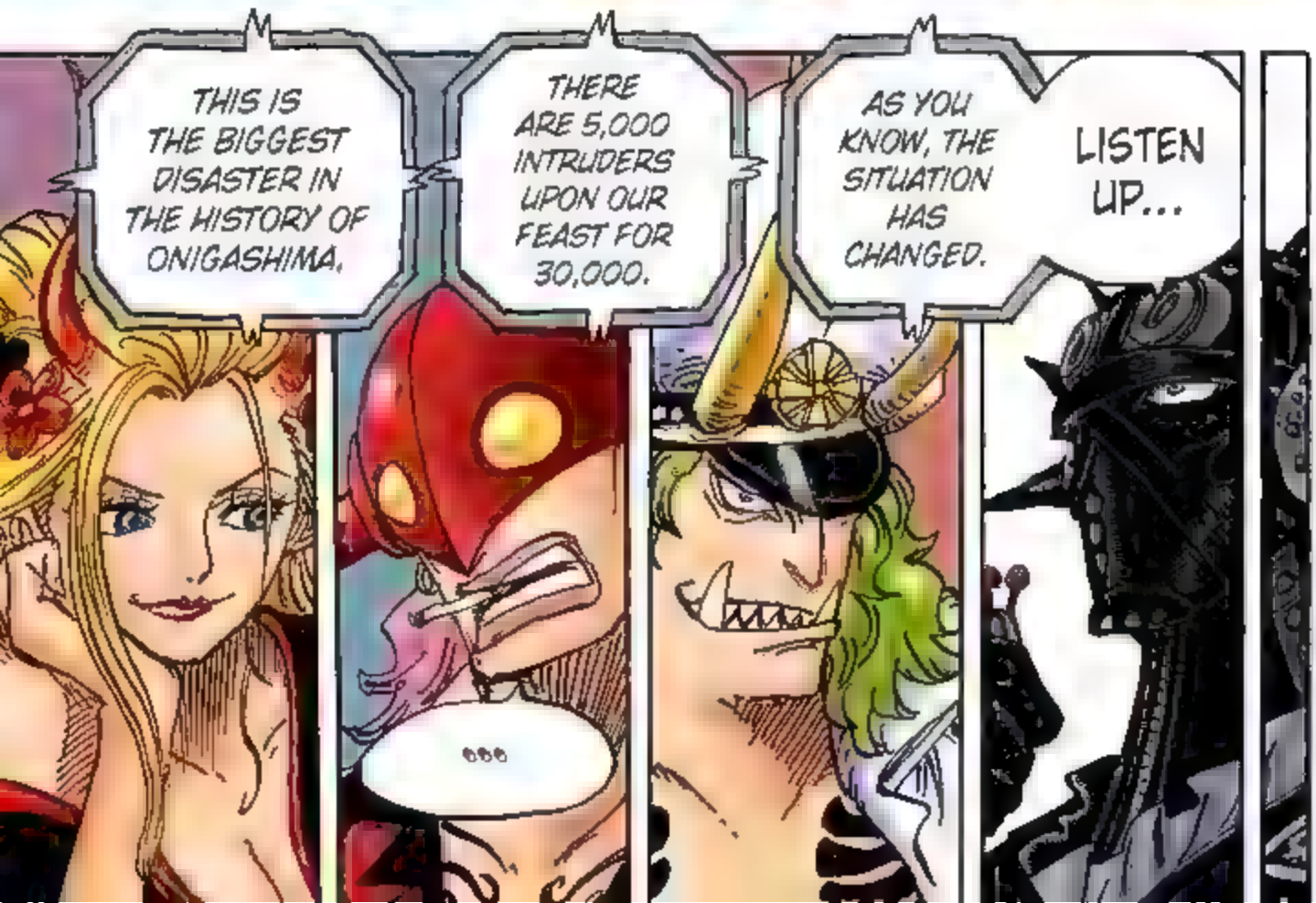

IT DOESN'T SIT RIGHT WITH ME...
WERE THEY THREATENING BABANUKI INTO SAYING THAT?!
NO PROBLEMS HERE!!

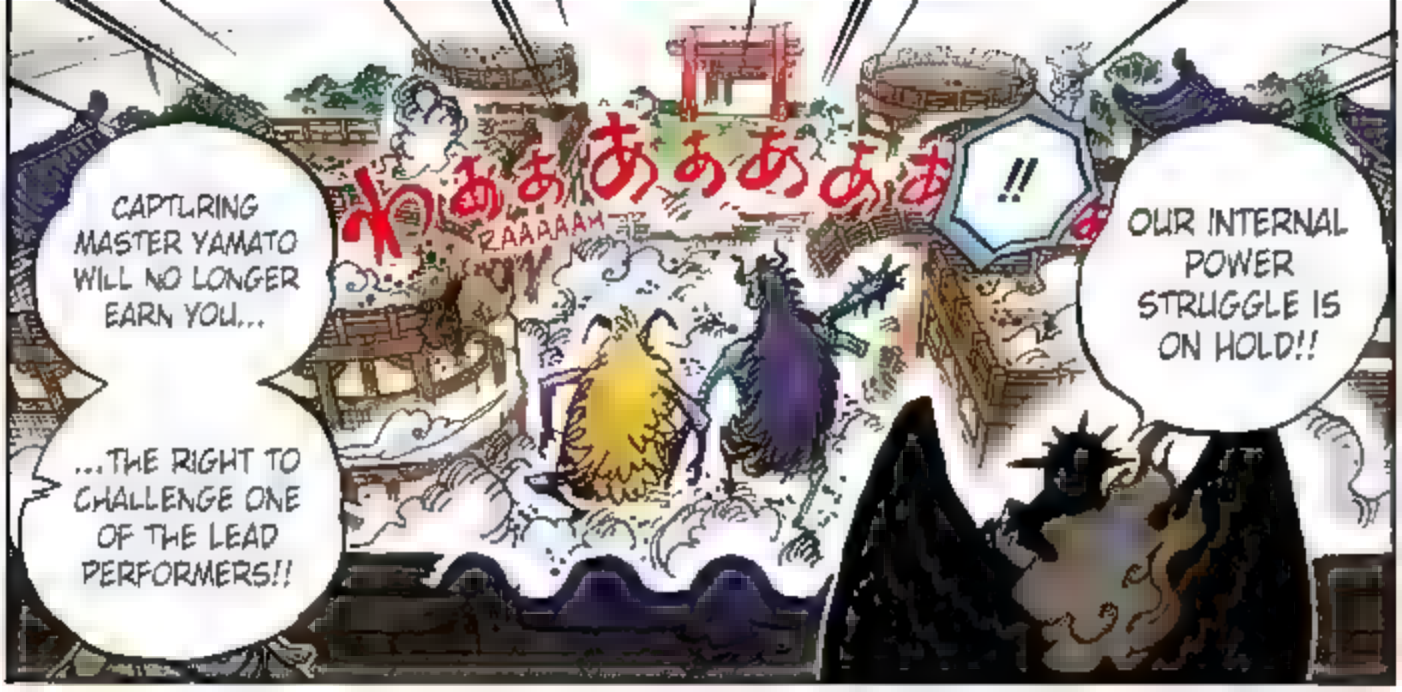

YOU'RE URGING ME TO TURN TRAITOR? DON'T MAKE ME LAUGH.
IF YOU'RE GOING TO BETRAY THEM, NOW'S THE TIME.
YOU DIDN'T JOIN THIS GROUP BY CHOICE.
ONIGASHIMA IS IN CHAOS NOW.
RR...!! RRRR
...
ONE PERCENT.

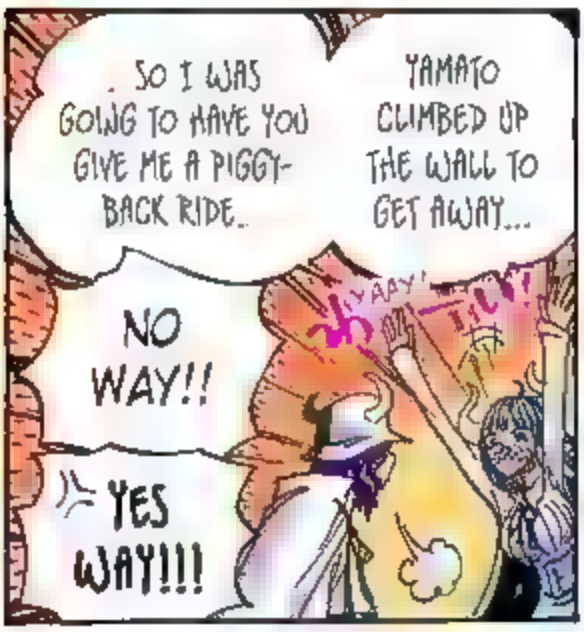

CLICK
ONE PERCENT? SUCKS TO BE HIM.
IS THAT YOU, KING?

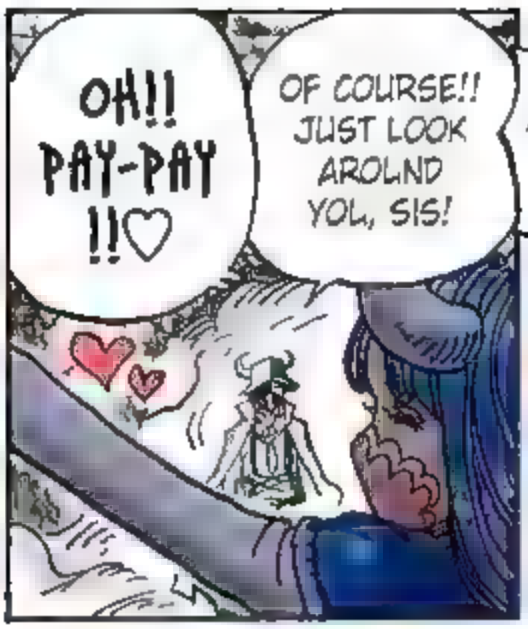
THE CHANCES OF A CERTAIN MAN SURVIVING UNTIL TOMORROW.


WHAT DOES THAT REPRESENT?
RR... RRR


THIS IS THE BIGGEST DISASTER IN THE HISTORY OF ONIGASHIMA.
THERE ARE 5,000 INTRUDERS UPON OUR FEAST FOR 30,000.
AS YOU KNOW, THE SITUATION HAS CHANGED.
LISTEN UP...
...

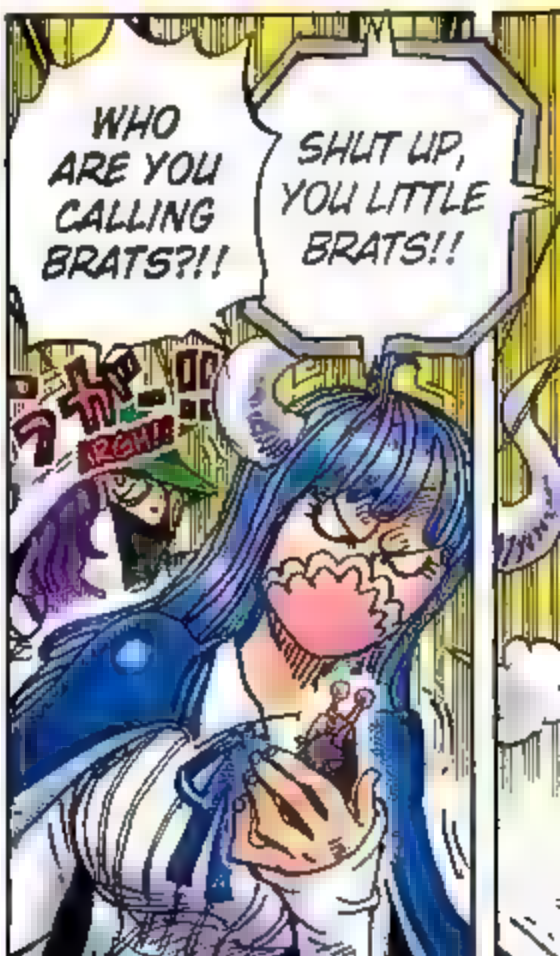

CAPTURING MASTER YAMATO WILL NO LONGER EARN YOU...
...THE RIGHT TO CHALLENGE ONE OF THE LEAD PERFORMERS!!
RAAAAAH
!!
OUR INTERNAL POWER STRUGGLE IS ON HOLD!!

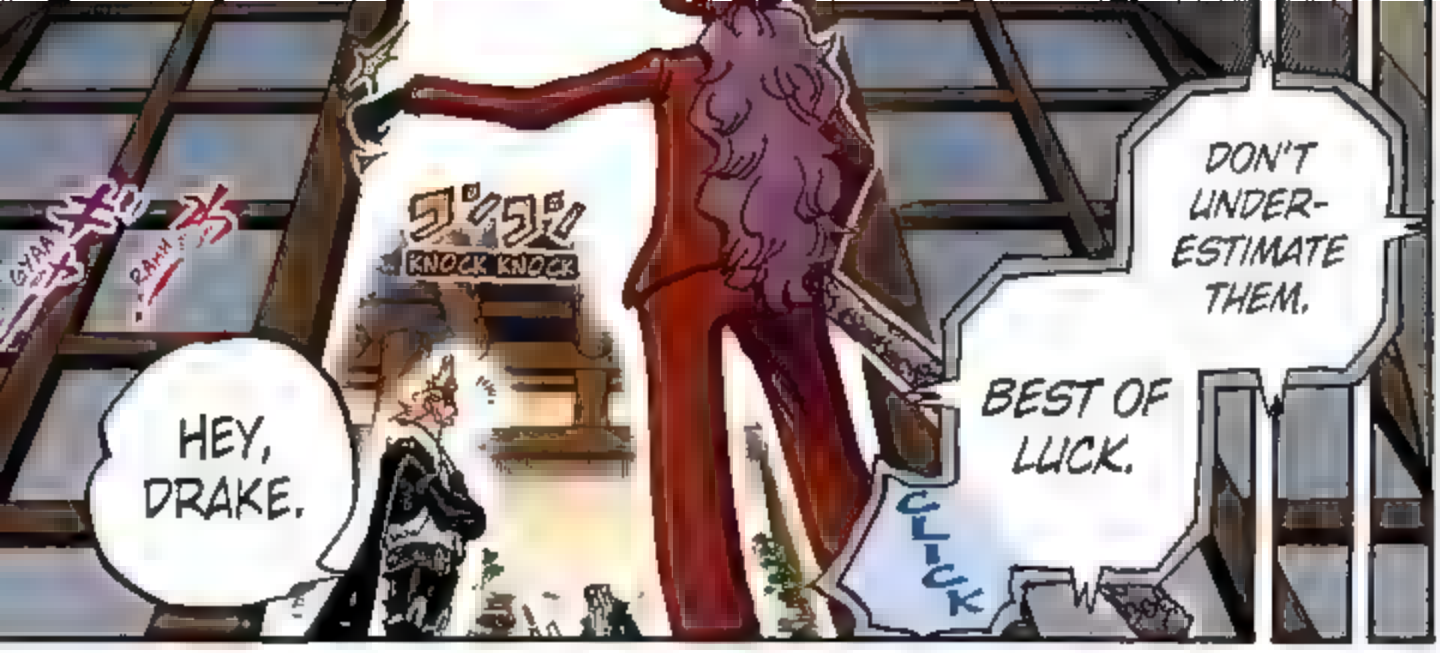

SO I WAS GOING TO HAVE YOU GIVE ME A PIGGY-BACK RIDE..
YAMATO CLIMBED UP THE WALL TO GET AWAY...
NO WAY!!
YES WAY!!!

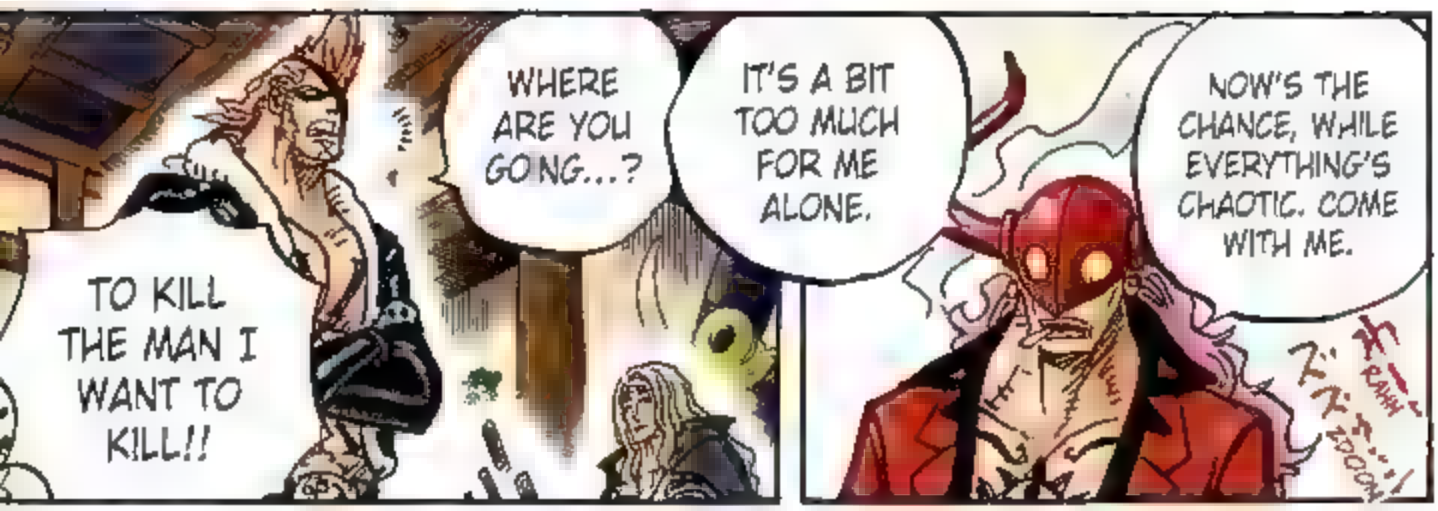

OH!! PAY-PAY !!♡
OF COURSE!! JUST LOOK AROUND YOU, SIS!

WHAT?! ARE YOU SERIOUS?!

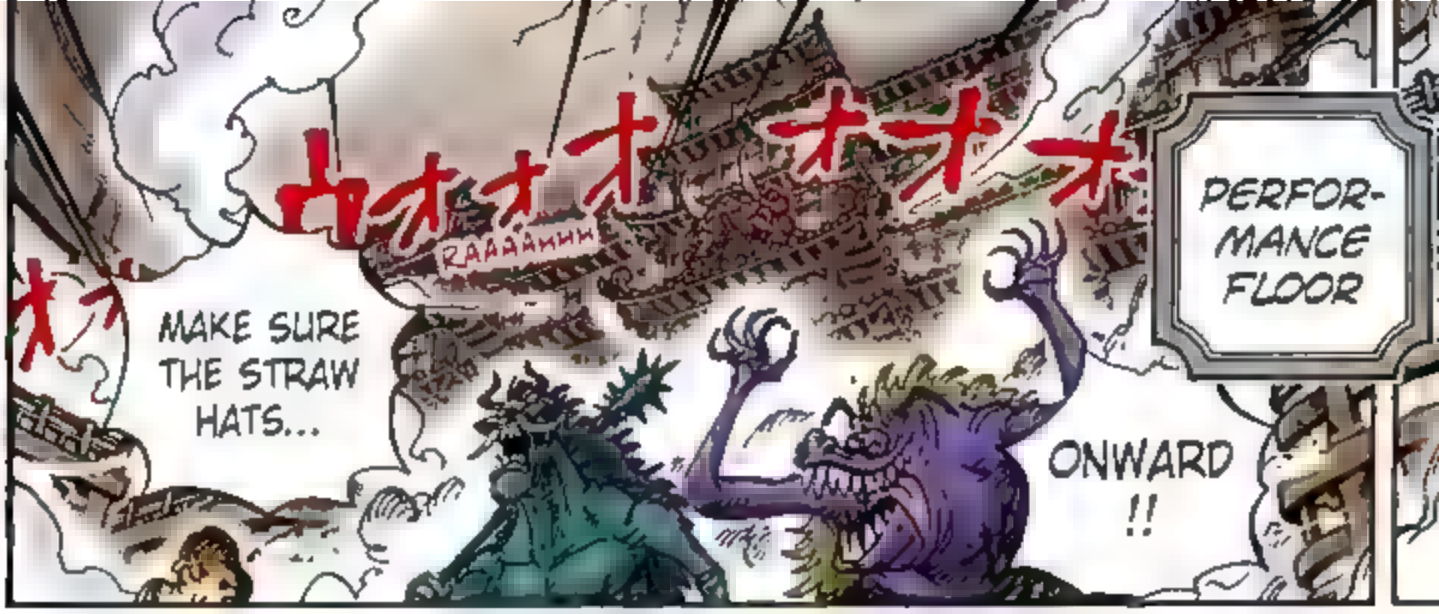
KAIDO'S UP ON THE ROOF.
YOU MUST USE WHATEVER YOU CAN TO STOP THEM.
THE ENEMY'S ASCENDING THE CASTLE TO GET UP THERE.

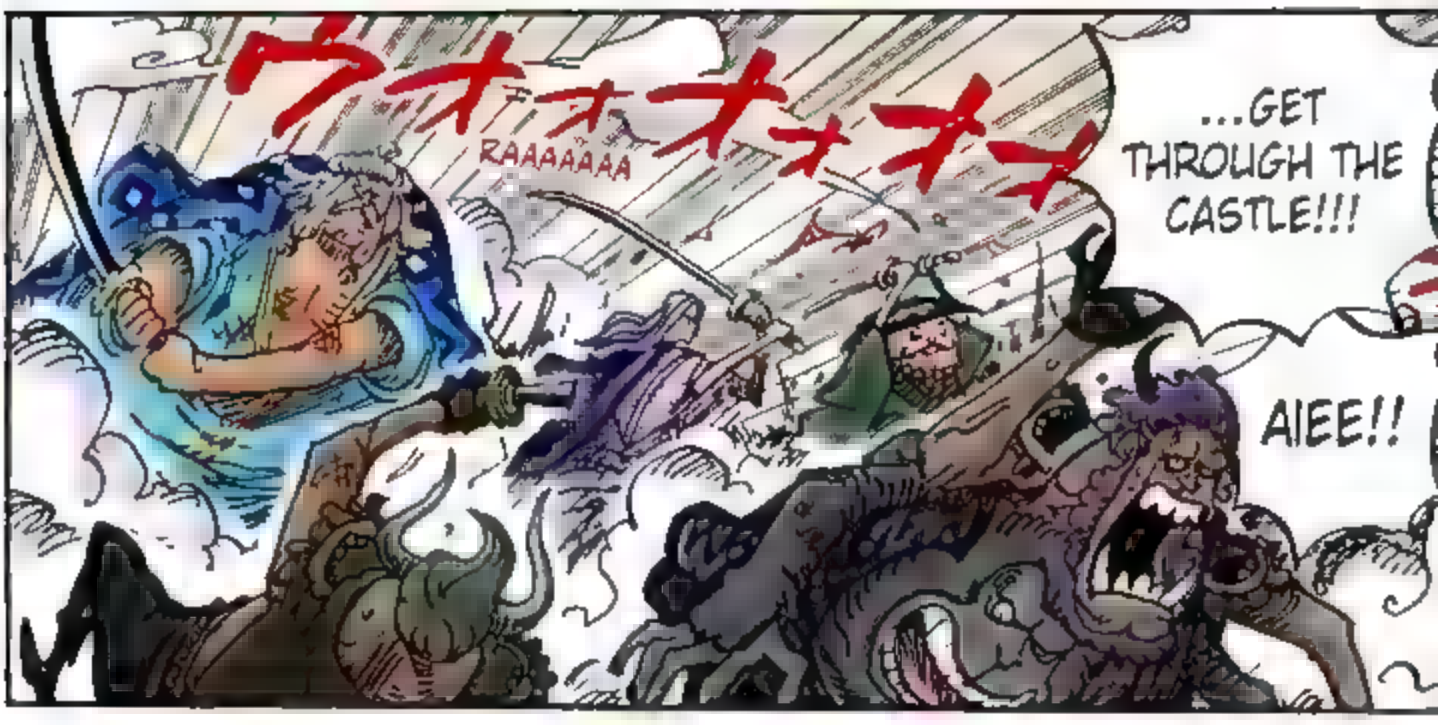

WHO ARE YOU CALLING BRATS?!!
SHUT UP, YOU LITTLE BRATS!!


HEY, DRAKE.
KNOCK KNOCK
GYAA
RAHH
DON'T UNDER-ESTIMATE THEM.
BEST OF LUCK.
CLICK


TO KILL THE MAN I WANT TO KILL!!
WHERE ARE YOU GOING...?
IT'S A BIT TOO MUCH FOR ME ALONE.
NOW'S THE CHANCE, WHILE EVERYTHING'S CHAOTIC. COME WITH ME.
RAHH
ZOOOM!

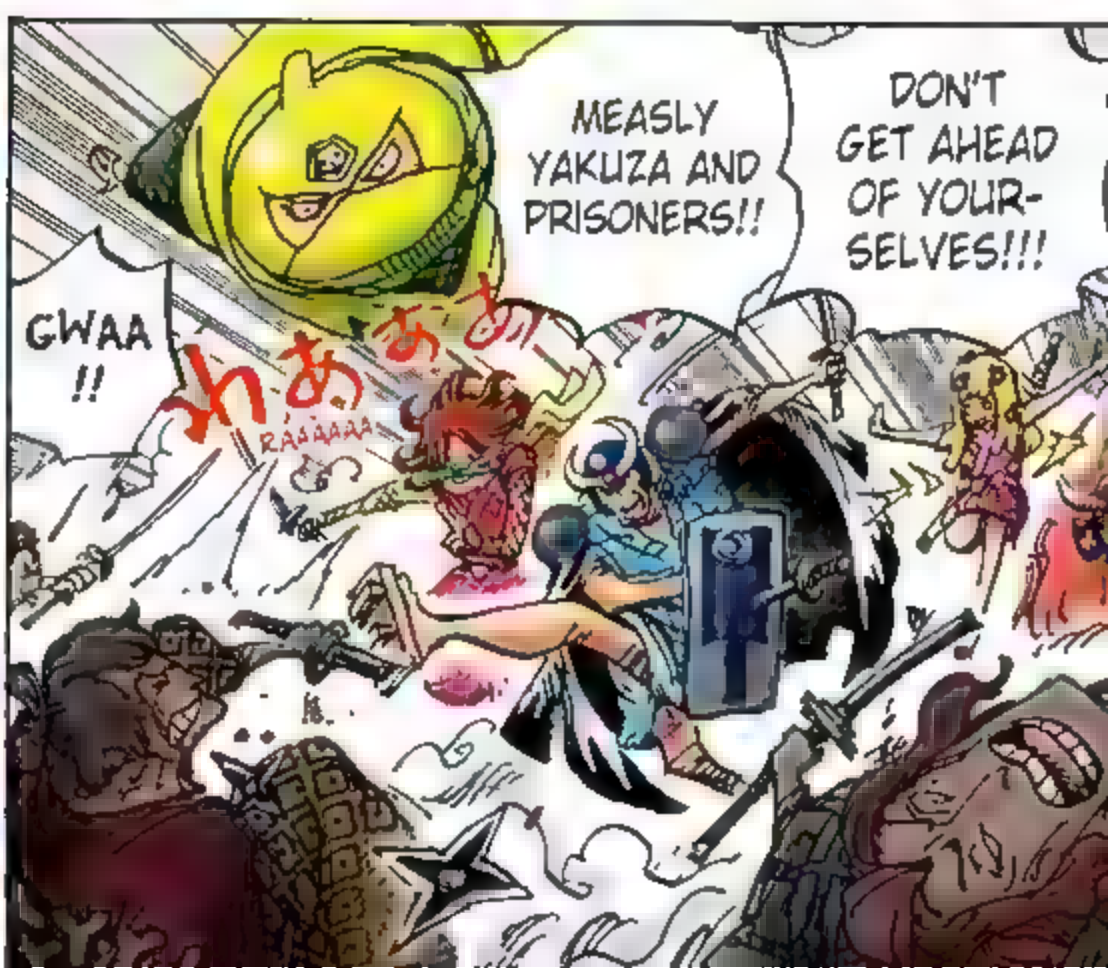
...
FLIP
FLIP...
I DON'T LIKE THE SOUND OF THIS...
HAVING HIM AROUND ONLY DRAGS US DOWN!!
DON'T GET ME INVOLVED IN YOUR LITTLE SQUABBLE...
YOU REALLY WANT TO LOWER OUR STRENGTH NOW?
WE'RE GOING TO QUEEN!!
DOOM!!


RAAAAHHH
MAKE SURE THE STRAW HATS...
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR
ONWARD !!


RAAAAAAA
...GET THROUGH THE CASTLE!!!
AIEE!!

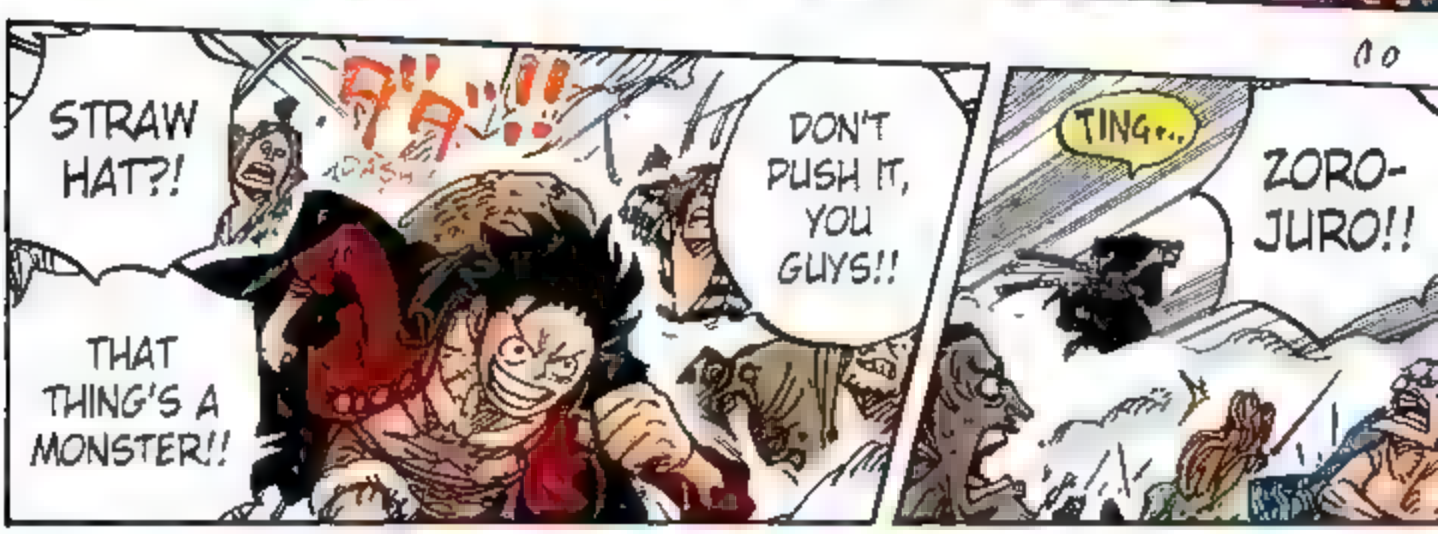
あああああ
ああああ

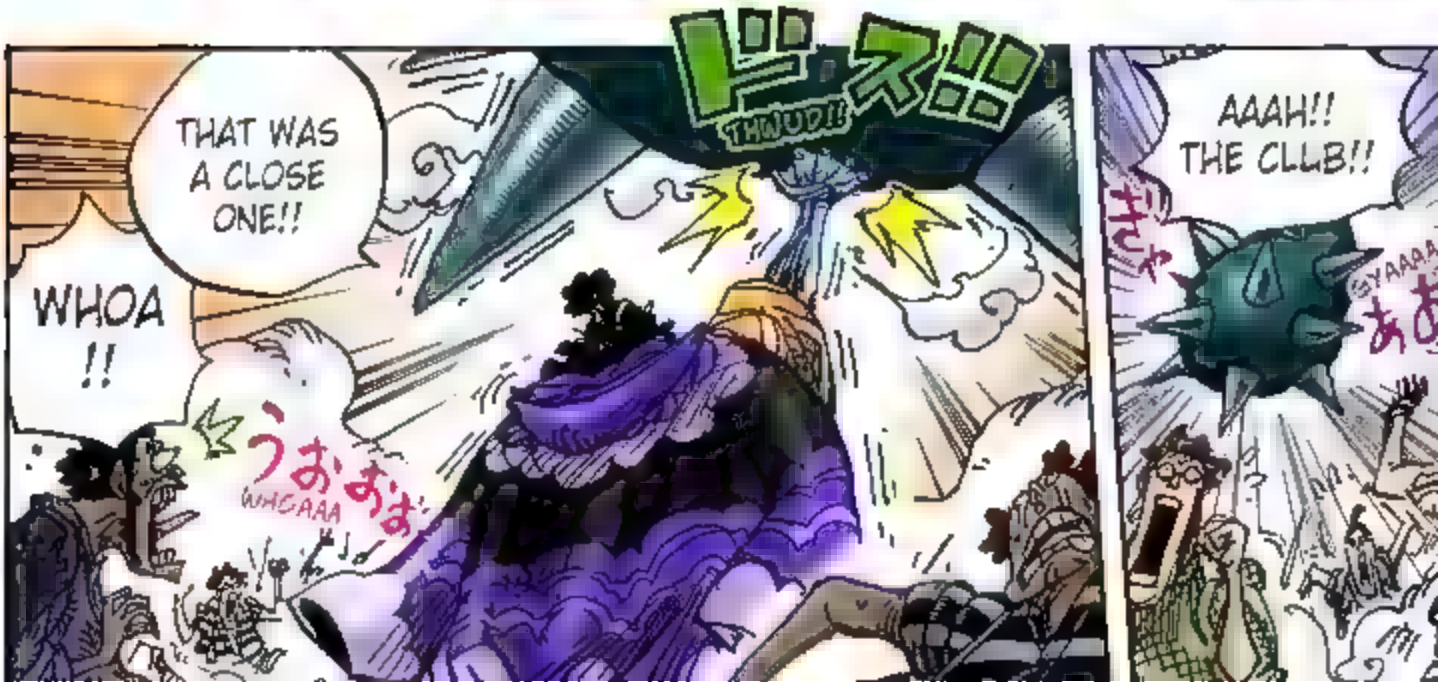
?


MEASLY YAKUZA AND PRISONERS!!
DON'T GET AHEAD OF YOUR-SELVES!!!
GWAA !!
あああ
RAAAAAA

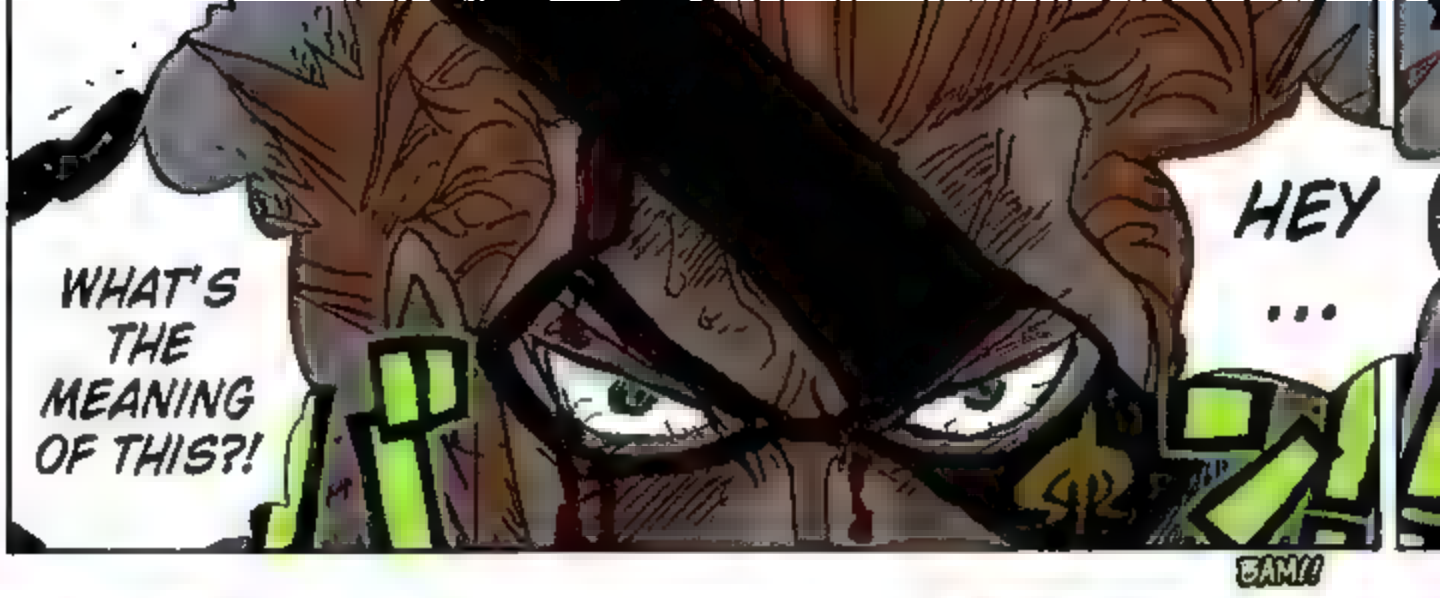
TOPPLE HIM FROM THE LEGS!!
SHINK
シス
ビス!!
SHINK
!!!
I'VE NEVER SEEN SUCH A LARGE HUMAN BEING BEFORE..
ゴキ
GOKI
KI
WE'VE GOTTA GET THAT BIG ONE OUT OF THE WAY!!
LET'S GET HIM!!
YES! CONSERVE YOUR STRENGTH FOR NOW!!
ば!!
ん!!
BAM!!
STRAW HATS!! WE SHALL CARVE OPEN A PATH...
...INTO THE CASTLE FOR YOU!!
AAAAH !!
ああああ
AAAAA
GO KI KI !!!
ブオン!!!
VUUOOM!!!
GO KI!!

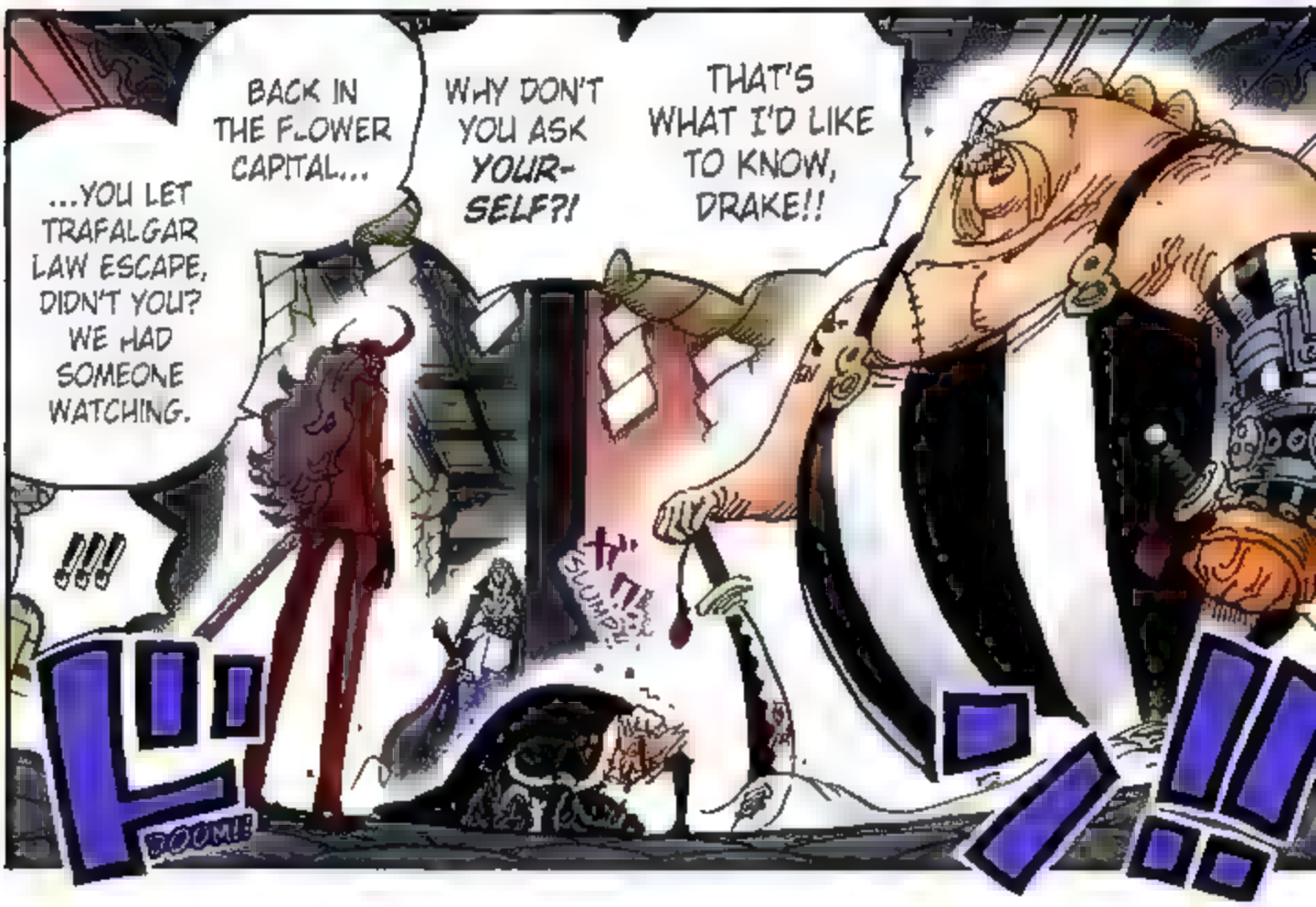
SLICE!!


STRAW HAT?!
DASH!!
DON'T PUSH IT, YOU GUYS!!
THAT THING'S A MONSTER!!
TING...
ZORO-JURO!!


THAT WAS A CLOSE ONE!!
THUD!!
WHOA!!
WHOAAA
AAAH!! THE CLUB!!
GYAAAA

BUT THAT WAS A LONG TIME AGO!!
...AND JUST BARELY BEAT ONE OF THEM BEFORE!
IF THAT'S SUPPOSED TO BE LIKE OARS...
...THEN WE ONCE TEAMED UP LIKE THIS...
THINGS ARE DIFFERENT NOW!!!
GEAR FOUR!!
DOOM!!
YO HO HO!
RUBBER-RUBBER!!!
LOOK OUT!!
HERE COMES THE OTHER GIANT!!!
...A GUARDIAN DEITY!!
BENG!!
JUKI-KI!!
THERE IT IS AGAIN...
WHY, HE LOOKS JUST LIKE...


WHAT'S THE MEANING OF THIS?!
HEY ...
BAM!!


...YOU LET TRAFALGAR LAW ESCAPE, DIDN'T YOU? WE HAD SOMEONE WATCHING.
BACK IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL...
WHY DON'T YOU ASK YOURSELF?!
THAT'S WHAT I'D LIKE TO KNOW, DRAKE!!
!!!
SLUMP!!
BOOM!!

IT'S AN EMBARRASSMENT THAT THIS GUY WAS EVER AMONG OUR RANKS!

IT WAS YOU, TRASH!!

AHA... NOW I KNOW WHO YOU WANTED TO KILL...

I FIGURED IT COULDN'T BE ANYONE BUT YOU. WHAT IS YOUR PURPOSE?

YOU SURE? MY TORTURE CAN BREAK A MAN'S SPIRIT...
MWA HA HA!
...BUT YOU'LL HAVE TO KILL ME BEFORE I SPEAK!!
HATE TO BREAK IT TO YOU...
WHO ARE YOU?!
WHAT ARE YOU UP TO? IS IT JUST YOU? OR A GROUP?
THIS IS IT, THEN... I CAN'T TALK MY WAY OUT OF THIS.
AFTER DRAKE!! HE'S AN ENEMY!!
HUH ?!!
WHAT THE--?!!
!!!
KABOOM!!
...HOPE!!
I STILL HAVE...
CRAK!!
WHAT SHOULD I DO?! WHERE DO I RUN?!
IS THERE ANY WAY BACK TO THE MARINES...?! NO, THAT COMES LATER!!
...JUKI!!
?!
OUT OF THE WAY...
X...

PLEASE LET ME FIGHT ON YOUR SIDE!!!

STRAW HAT LUFFY!! FOR REASONS I CANNOT SAY NOW, I AM AN ARMY OF ONE!!

DOOM!!

HUH ?!!

KONG GUN!!!

CALIBUR !!!

BAKOOM!!

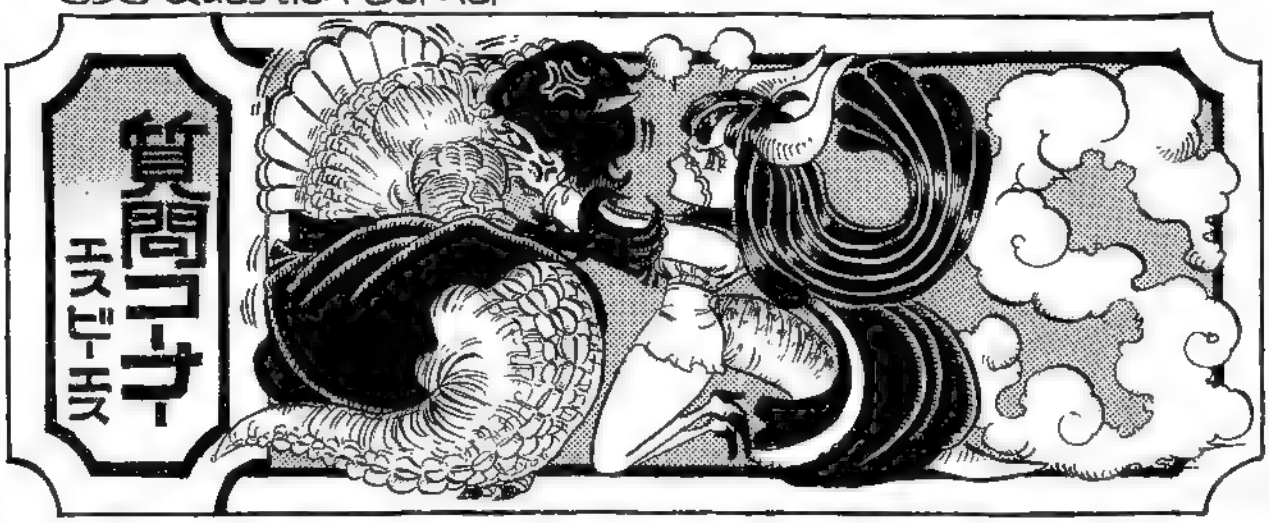
!!?

BUT WHY DID HE ATTACK THE GIANT?!!

THAT'S DRAKE FROM THE TOBI ROPPO!!

TRUST ME, LUFFY'S AMAZING!!

IF THERE'S ANY HOPE LEFT...



(Hamane, Kanagawa)

Q: The officers of Kaido's pirate crew are all named after cards and card games, aren't they?

--Akibe

A: That's right. The three Lead Performers are pretty obvious, but in addition to them, the Tobi Roppo, Numbers, and Headliners are all named for card games, or the cards themselves. The exceptions are Drake, Apoo and Hawkins, since they came from outside the organization.

Who's-Who

Black Maria

Ulti

Page One

Sasaki

Holdem

Babanuki

It would fill the entire page if I listed them all. I'm sure for most of these, you're thinking, "I've never heard of that!" Well, it turns out there are tons and tons of card games played all over the world. Incidentally, you may remember that Doflamingo's code name was "Joker" back in Dressrosa. That's because in my initial plans, he was going to show up in Wano as one of Kaido's powerful allies. Good thing he was beaten in Dressrosa first!!

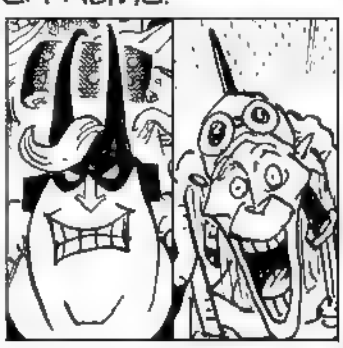
Q: I'm a member of the SBS Board of Morals and Ethics. I think that Sanadacchi has gone too far this time. But putting that aside, I really want to eat your millet dumplings, Odacchi!!

--Sanadacchi Fan

A: Uhh, the kind that pop off of my cheeks? I don't think you want to eat them. They're covered in gross, unshaved stubble. Also, change your pen name.

Q: Question for you, Oda Sensei. The people who've eaten Smile fruits grow horns, right? Why do the Pleasures have only one horn, and the Gifters have two?

--Hadock 10

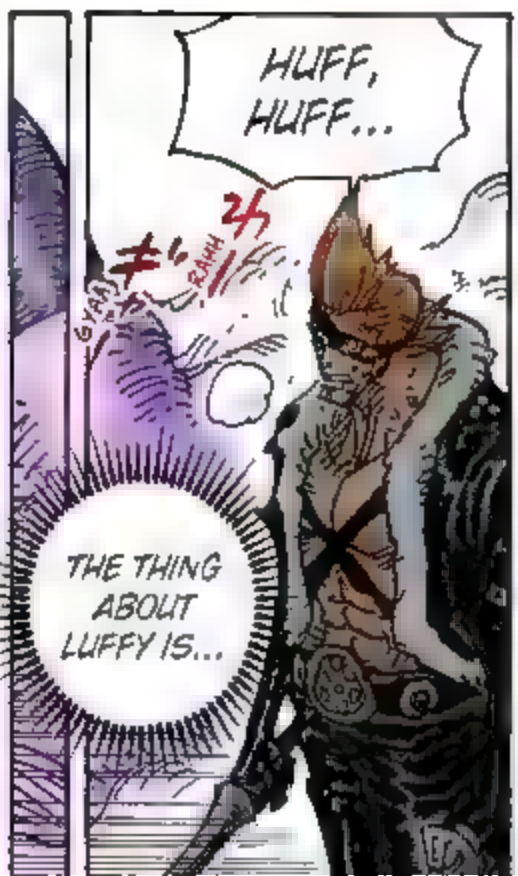


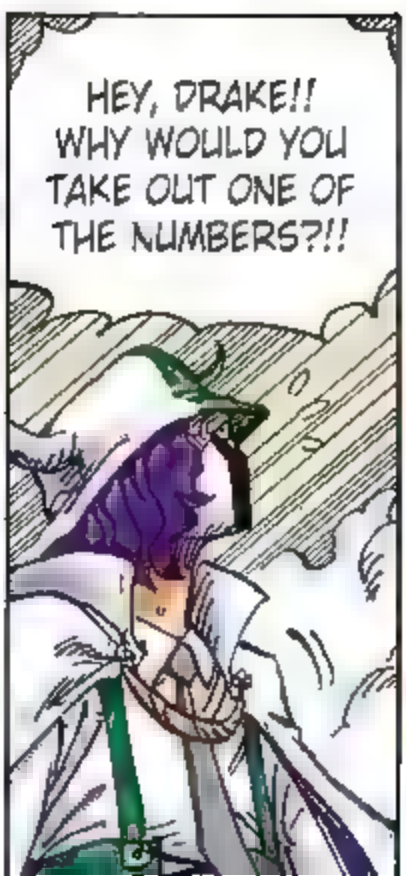
A: Well spotted. That's just fashion, actually! It's not enforced, but the rule is that Pleasures can wear one horn, and Gifters and up can wear two horns, if they want.

Chapter 991:
LET US DIE!!!

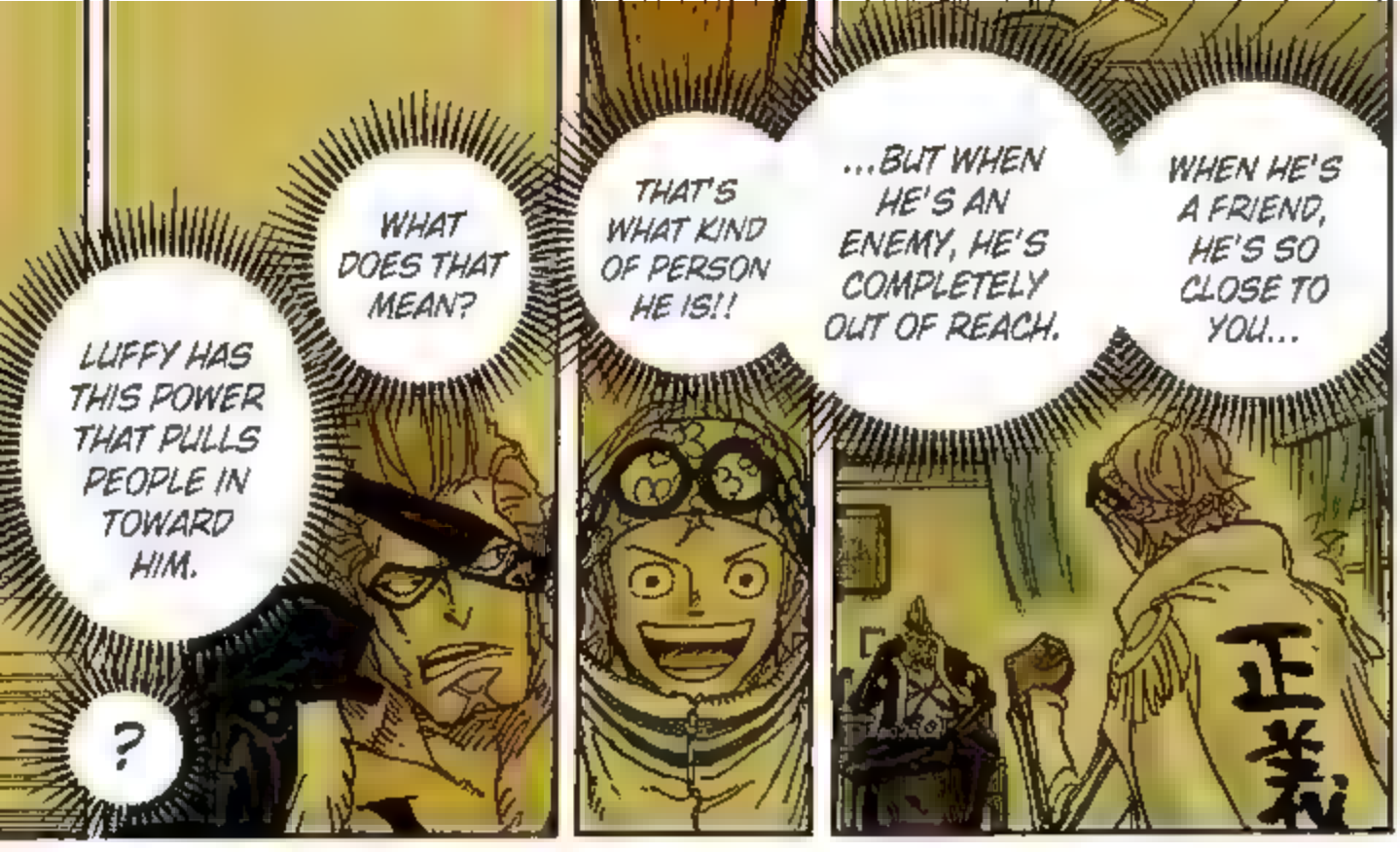
GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY, VOL. 35: "AFTER 26 YEARS OF PLEADING, HIS FIRST HUG AS A FATHER"

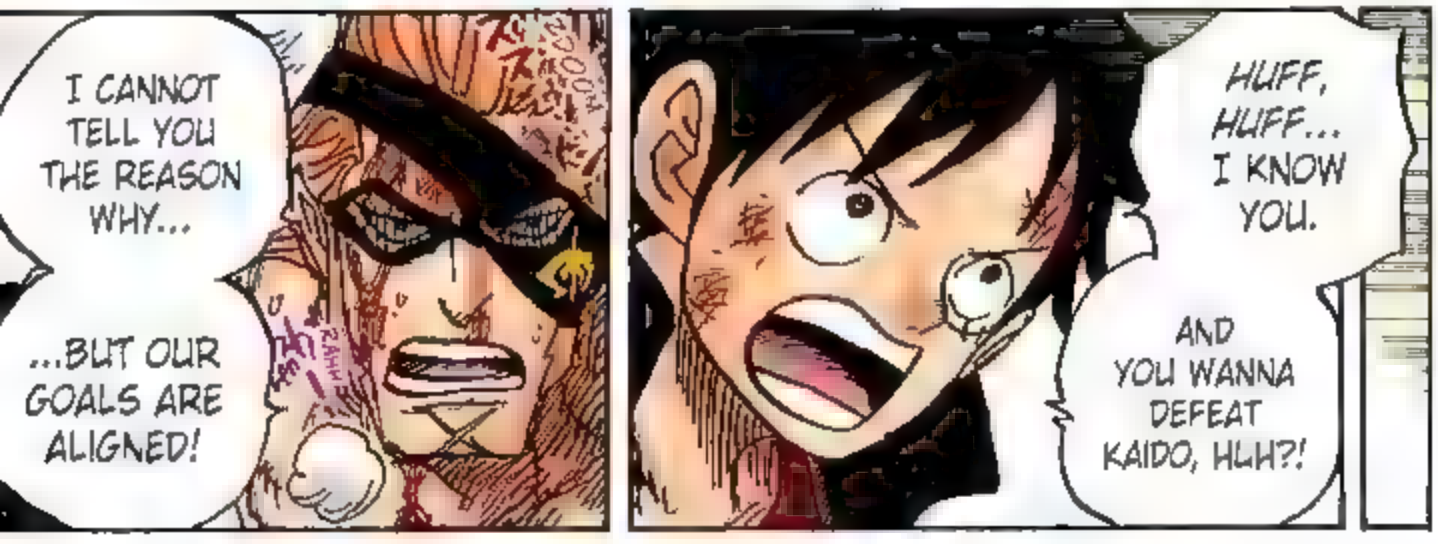
HE'S THE ONE WHO WAS RAMPAGING IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL RECENTLY!!
THAT'S DRAKE FROM THE TOBI ROPPO!!!
DRAKE?! BUT WHY IS HE ATTACKING THE NUMBERS?!!
RAAAAAAAH!!

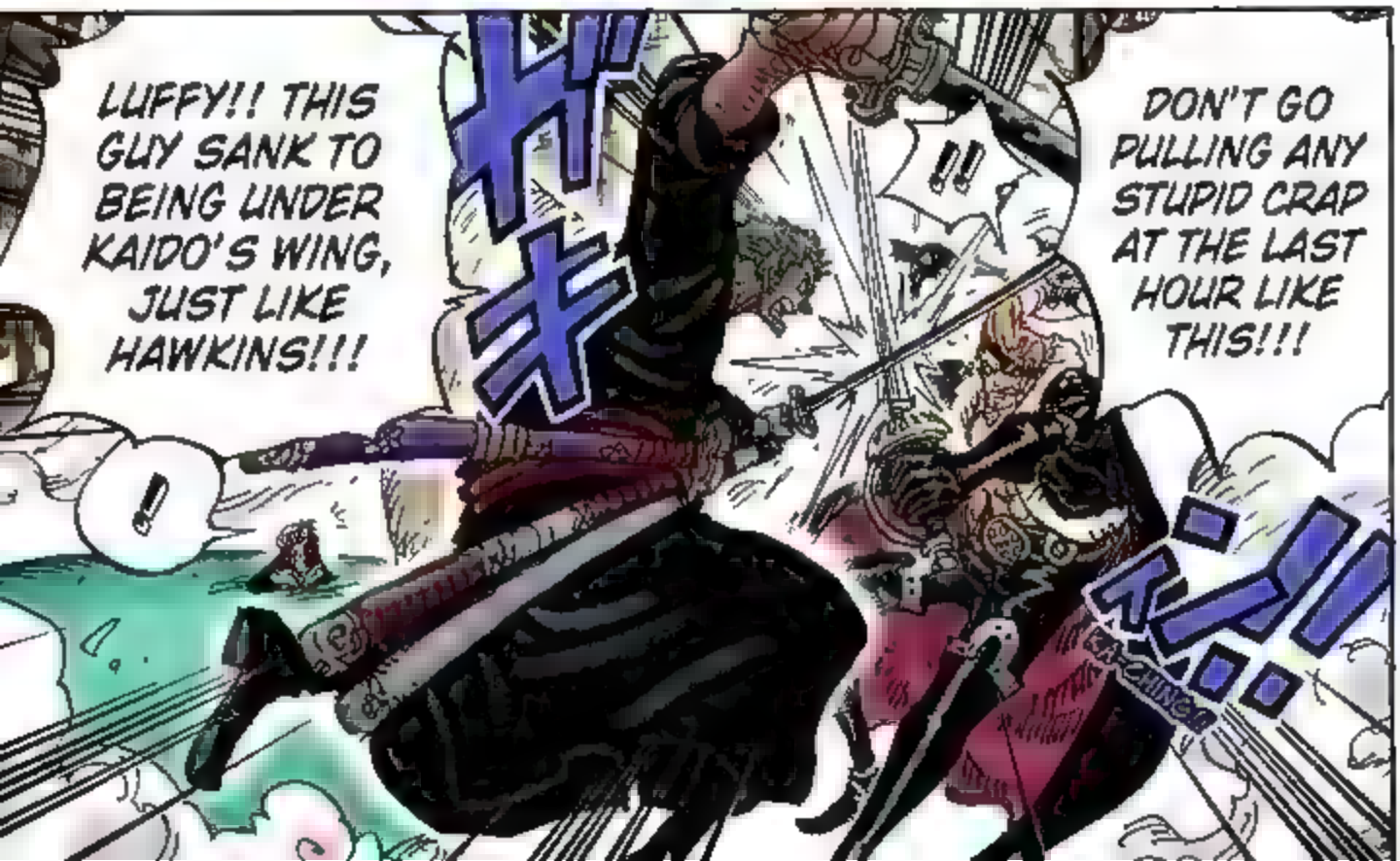

HUFF, HUFF...
GYAH
HAHS
THE THING ABOUT LUFFY IS...


HEY, DRAKE!! WHY WOULD YOU TAKE OUT ONE OF THE NUMBERS?!!

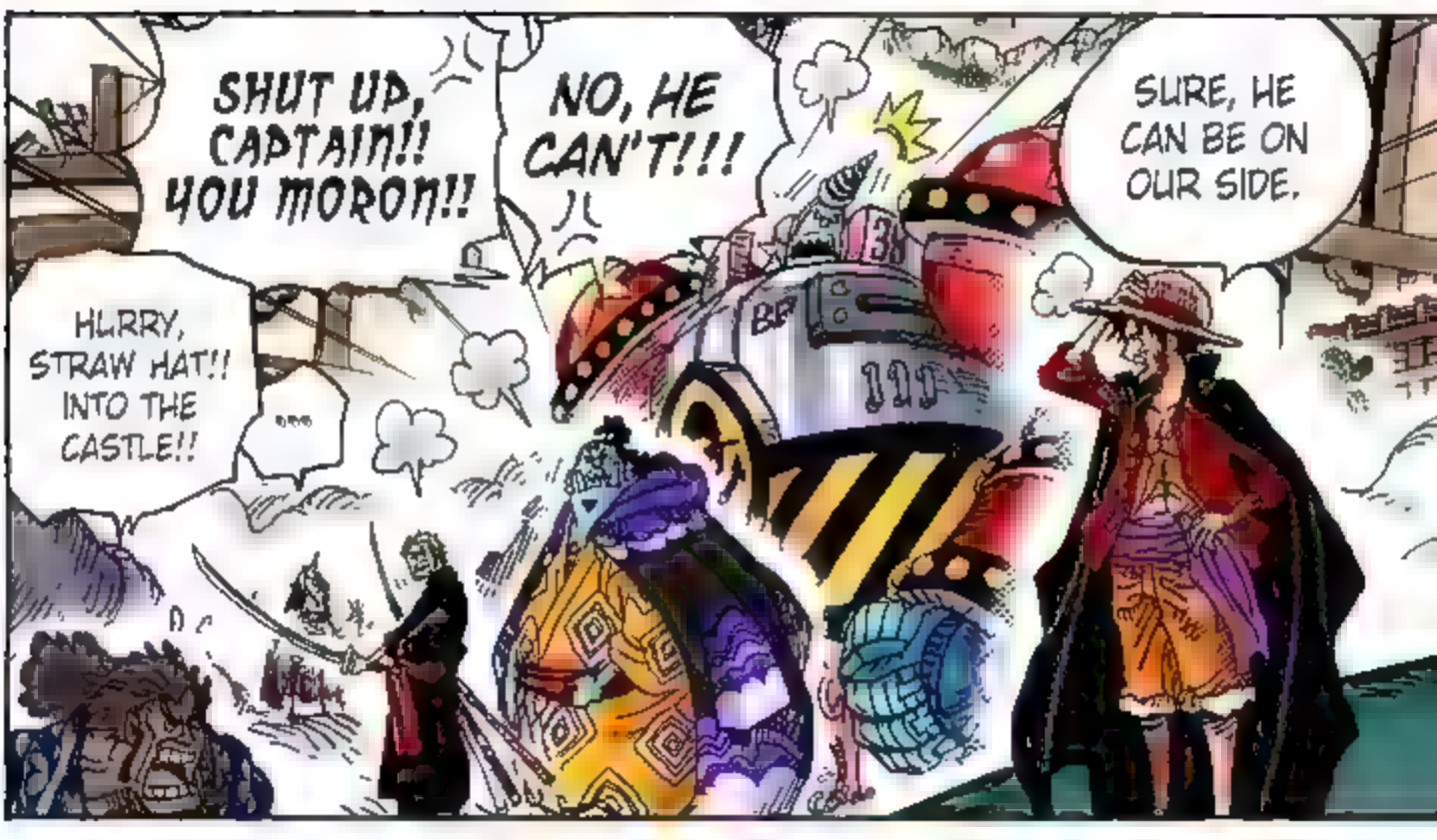
HE MUST BE ONE OF THE R OFFICERS. STRANGE...
I COULD HAVE SWORN HE JUST LOOKED LIKE A DINOSAUR!!
RAHHHH

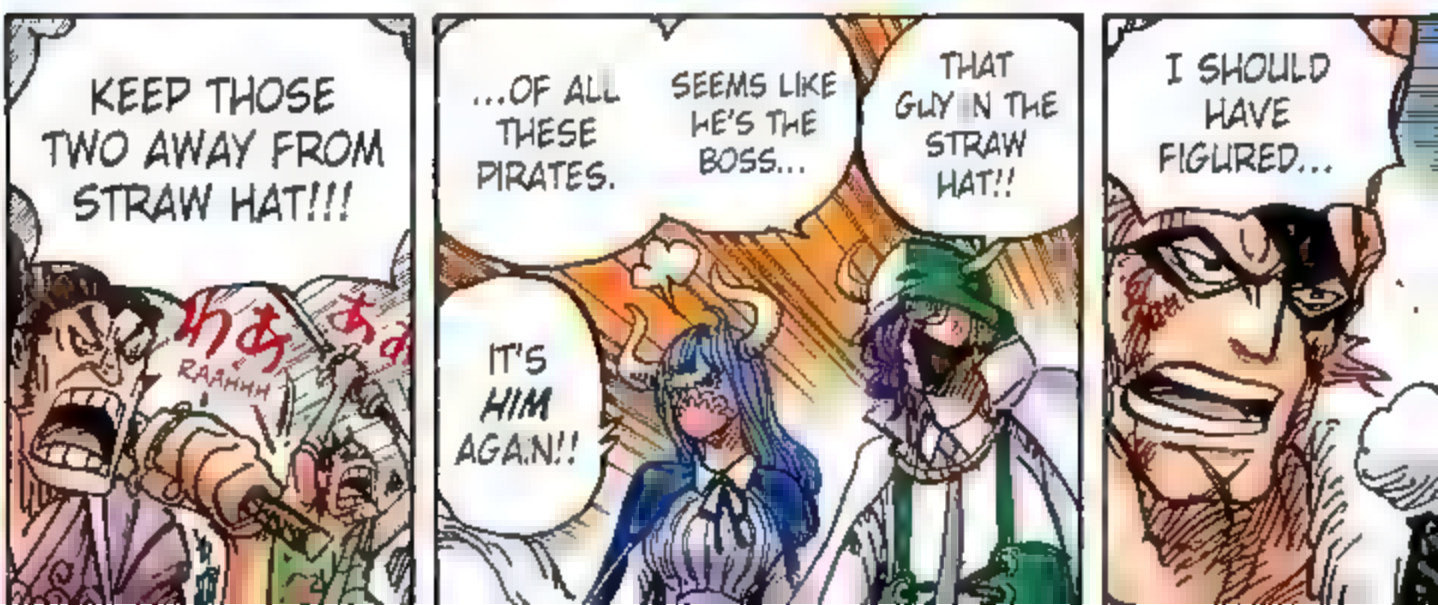

LUFFY HAS THIS POWER THAT PULLS PEOPLE IN TOWARD HIM.
?
WHAT DOES THAT MEAN?
THAT'S WHAT KIND OF PERSON HE IS!!
...BUT WHEN HE'S AN ENEMY, HE'S COMPLETELY OUT OF REACH.
WHEN HE'S A FRIEND, HE'S SO CLOSE TO YOU...
正義

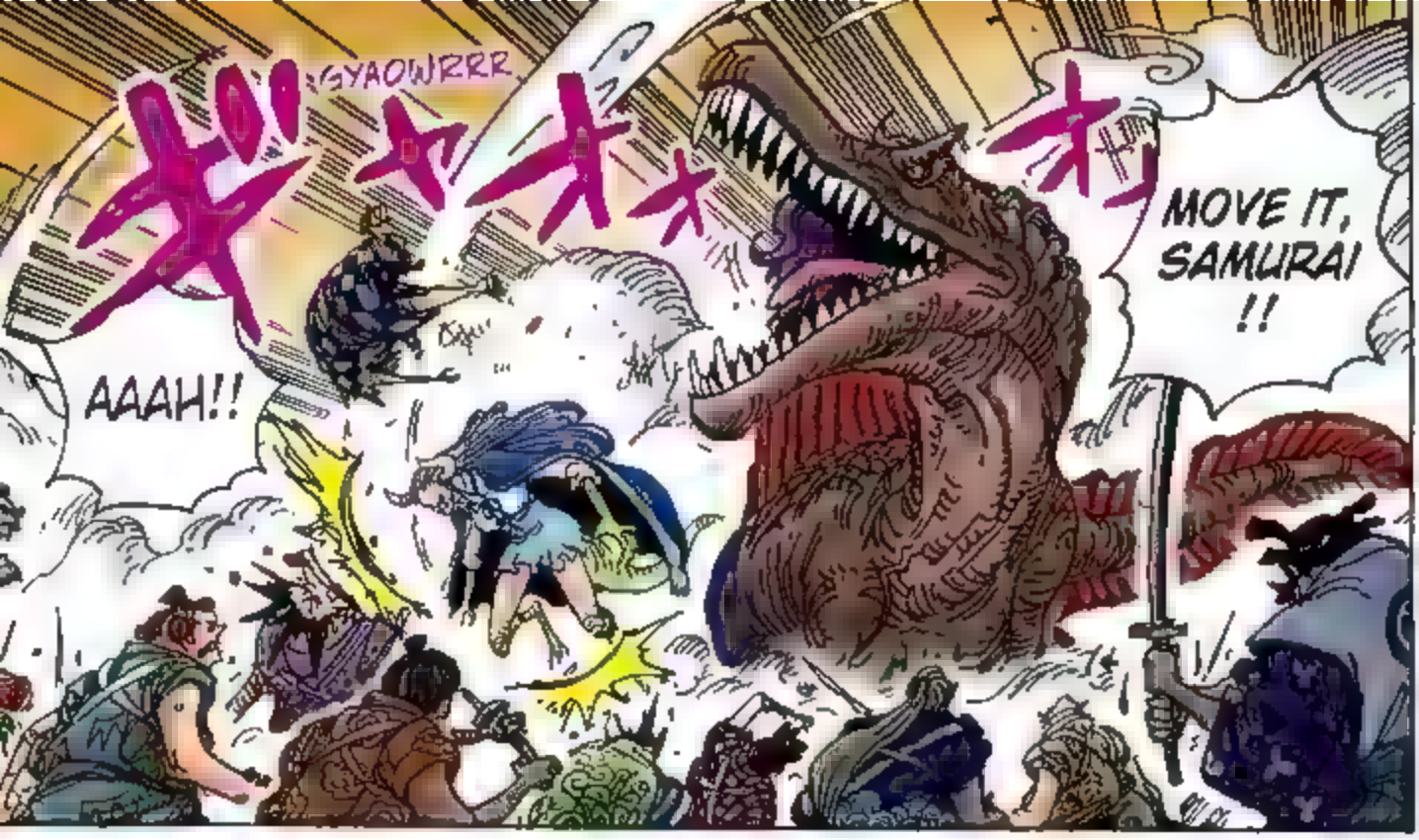

I CANNOT TELL YOU THE REASON WHY...
...BUT OUR GOALS ARE ALIGNED!
HUFF, HUFF... I KNOW YOU.
AND YOU WANNA DEFEAT KAIDO, HUH?!

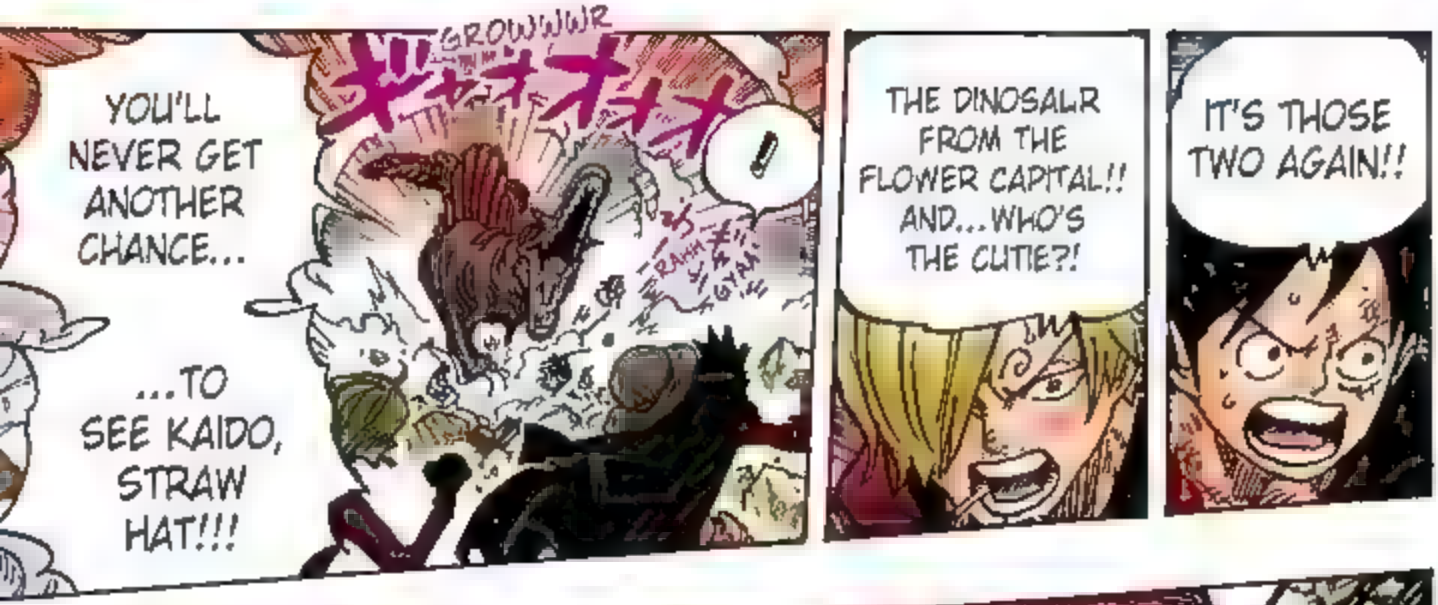

LUFFY!! THIS GUY SANK TO BEING UNDER KAIDO'S WING, JUST LIKE HAWKINS!!!
!
ドキ
!!
DON'T GO PULLING ANY STUPID CRAP AT THE LAST HOUR LIKE THIS!!!
KA-CHING!!

STAY AWAY FROM LUFFY, X. DRAKE! EVEN IN THE PIRATE'S WORLD...
...THERE IS A CODE OF HONOR!!
I DON'T TRUST A GUY WHO TURNS HIS COAT THAT EASY!!
AND YOU THINK WE'RE YOUR NEXT SHELTER?!
I'VE BEEN FLUSHED OUT OF THAT POSITION!!


SHUT UP, CAPTAIN!! YOU MORON!!
NO, HE CAN'T!!!
SURE, HE CAN BE ON OUR SIDE.
HURRY, STRAW HAT!! INTO THE CASTLE!!
...


KEEP THOSE TWO AWAY FROM STRAW HAT!!!
RAAHHH
...OF ALL THESE PIRATES.
SEEMS LIKE HE'S THE BOSS...
THAT GUY IN THE STRAW HAT!!
IT'S HIM AGA.N!!
I SHOULD HAVE FIGURED...


GYAOWRRR
MOVE IT, SAMURAI !!
AAAH!!


GROWWWR
YOU'LL NEVER GET ANOTHER CHANCE...
...TO SEE KAIDO, STRAW HAT!!!
THE DINOSAUR FROM THE FLOWER CAPITAL!! AND...WHO'S THE CUTIE?!
IT'S THOSE TWO AGAIN!!

SKULL BLAST-GRASS !!!
!!!
BOOM!!
!!
SPECIAL ATTACK, GREEN STAR!!!

EEEK!! PAY-PAY!!
WHO DID THAT?!!
I'M NAMI!!!
MY FAVORITE KIND OF PEST CONTROL...
...IS GETTING RID OF LIZARDS!!
I HOPE YOU'RE READY FOR THIS!!
DOOM!!
?
STOP HIDING BEHIND ME!!
WHACK!!
IT'S THAT WOMAN! SHE DID IT!!
YOU KNOW WHAT I'LL DO TO YOU?!
I'LL SPRAY YOU WITH, UM... REPTICIDE!!
THAT WASN'T ME TALKING!!
BUT WHATEVER!! THE BATTLE'S ALREADY STARTED!!!
COME ON...
DO YOUR WORST!!
DASH!!
!
HEY, YOUR WORDS DON'T MATCH YOUR ACTIONS!!
YOU'RE ONE TO TALK!!
THERE'LL BE NO ESCAPE FOR YOU!!
VENGEANCE FOR PAY-PAY!!

YEAH!!
RAAAH
LET'S HURRY, LUFFY!!
?!
WE GOTTA CATCH UP TO KIN'EMON!!
USOPP, I'M COUNTING ON YOU TO KEEP NAMI SAFE FOR ME!♡
GYAA
YAA
RAAAH
SANJI, COVER YOUR EARS!!
HEY!
AH...
AAAA PA PA PA PA!! SO YOU LEARNED, HUH?!
BUT IT'S A LOT HARDER TO FIGHT IN SILENCE THAN YOU THINK!!
TAKE A LISTEN TO MY FIGHTING MUSIC!♪
!!!
SLASH !!♫
SWOO...
...?!!

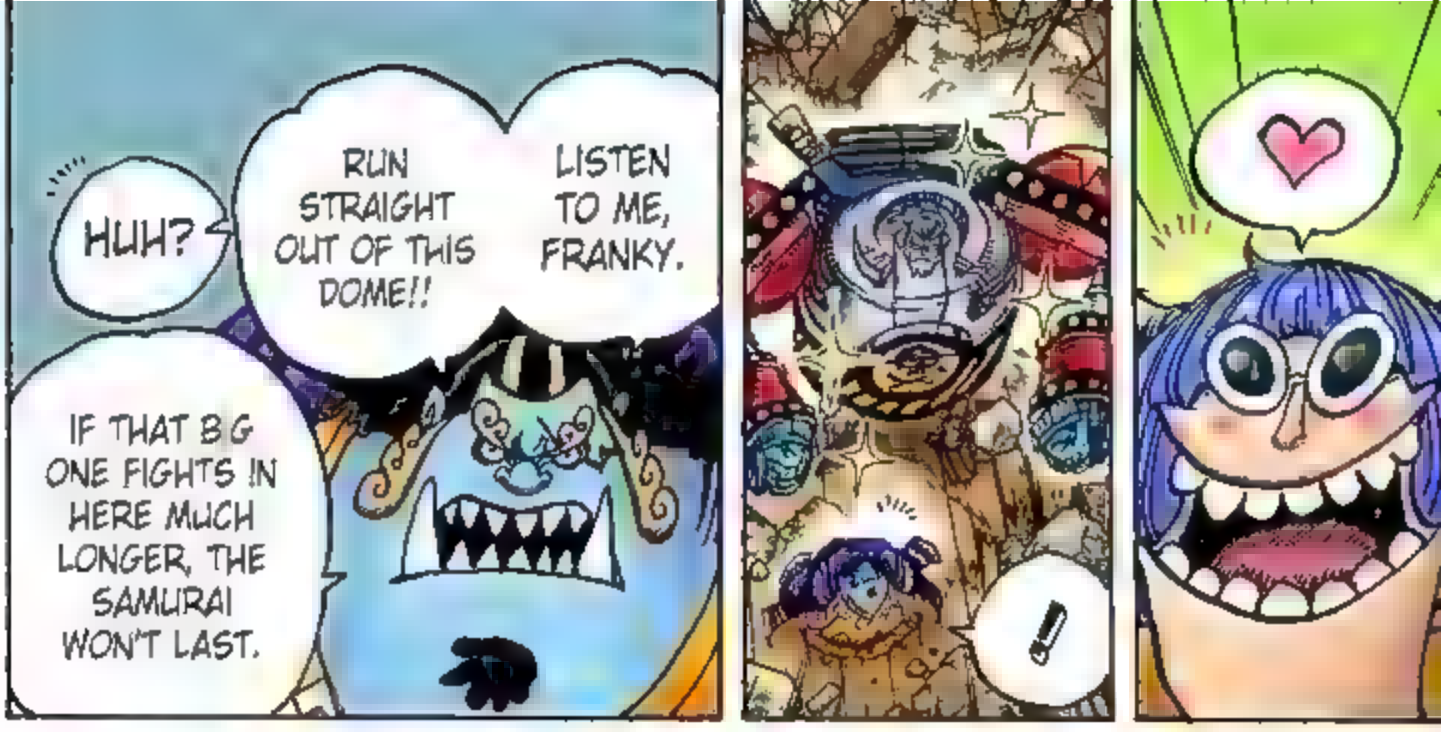
JUKI!!
SAM!
ばぁ!
GOKI!!
どぉ!
BOOM!
JAKI!!
ば
ぁ!
BAM!
THE TEN OF YOU HAVE LAID WASTE TO COUNTLESS TOWNS TOGETHER!!!
PLINK
PLINK
YOU CAN'T GET CLOBBERED WHILE YOU'RE DRUNK AT A PARTY!! THAT'S NOT FUNNY!!!
BOOM
CHANG
BUMPA
YOU MAKE A PATHETIC SIGHT RIGHT NOW!!!
BEASTS PIRATES, INFORMANT
(CAPTAIN OF THE ON-AIR PIRATES)
SCRATCHMEN APOO
BOUNTY: 350 MILLION ฿

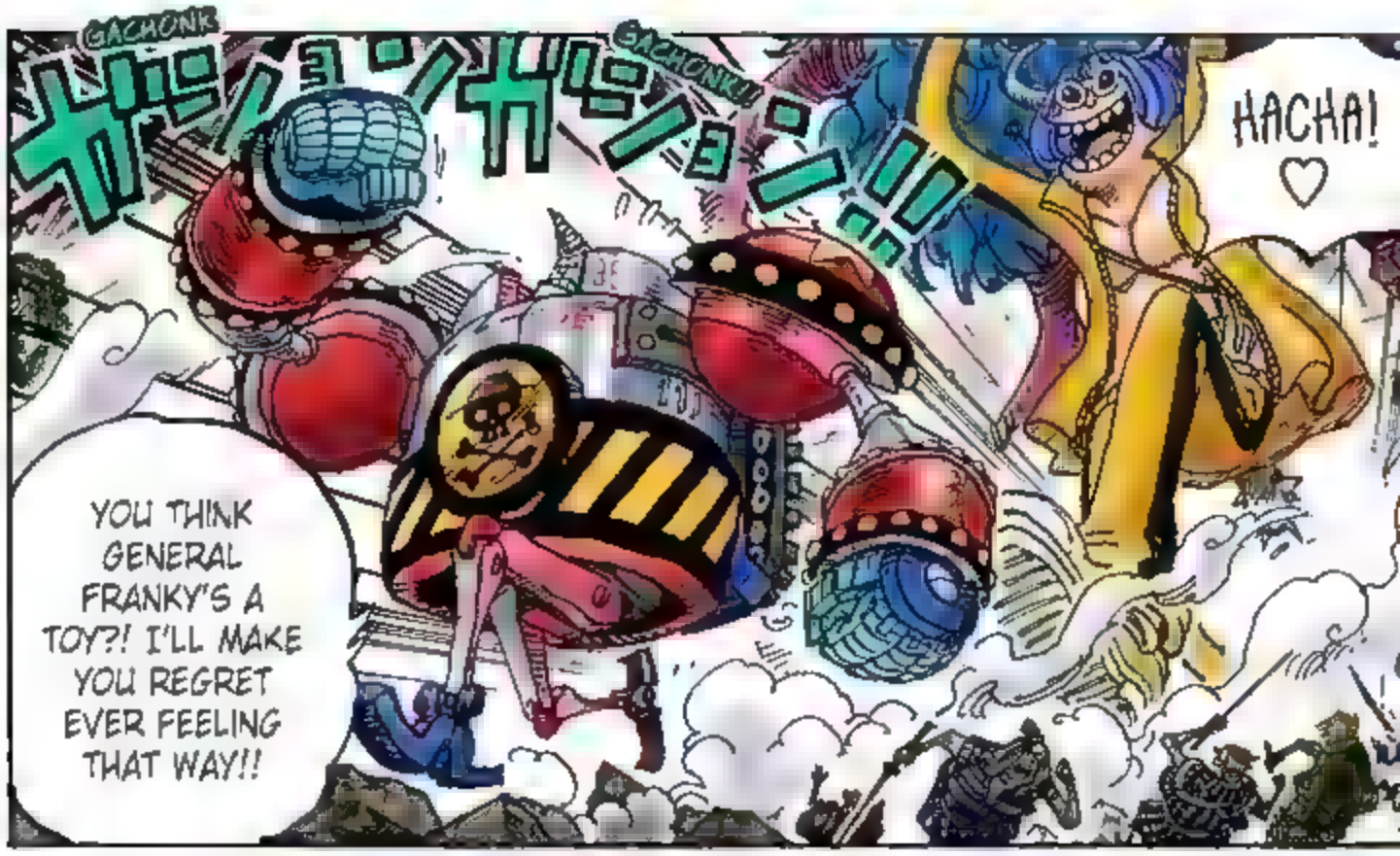
DOOM!!
HACHAAA!! HA CHA CHA!!
HEY, HACCHA !!!
YOU GOTTA TEACH THESE PEOPLE WHAT HAPPENS...
HAVE YOU SOBERED UP YET?!
...WHEN ANCIENT GIANTS REALLY LET IT RIP!!♫
TOOT

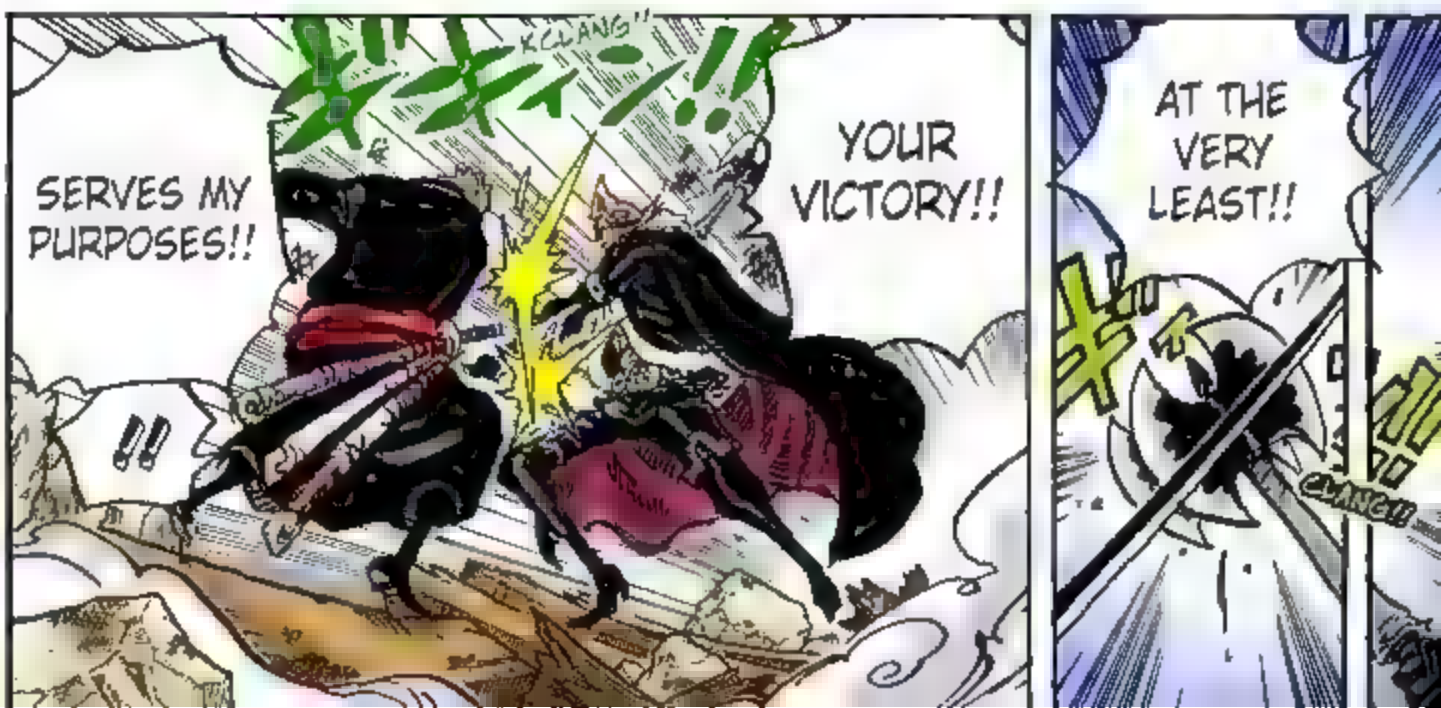
THERE'S TEN OF THEM?! I DON'T HAVE ENOUGH COLA FOR THIS...
ANYTHING CAN BE A MENACE WITH ENOUGH NUMBERS!!

NO, LUFFY, DON'T STOP!! THERE'S NO END OF THEM!!
I'LL GET THAT GUY!!
GRRR! FINE!!

LOOK, IT'S USING ITS FRIEND AS A WEAPON!!
WHAT IS THAT MAN, SOME KIND OF ANIMAL TRAINER?!
WHAT BRUTE STRENGTH !!
THIS LOOKS BAD!


HUH?
RUN STRAIGHT OUT OF THIS DOME!!
LISTEN TO ME, FRANKY.
IF THAT BIG ONE FIGHTS IN HERE MUCH LONGER, THE SAMURAI WON'T LAST.
!

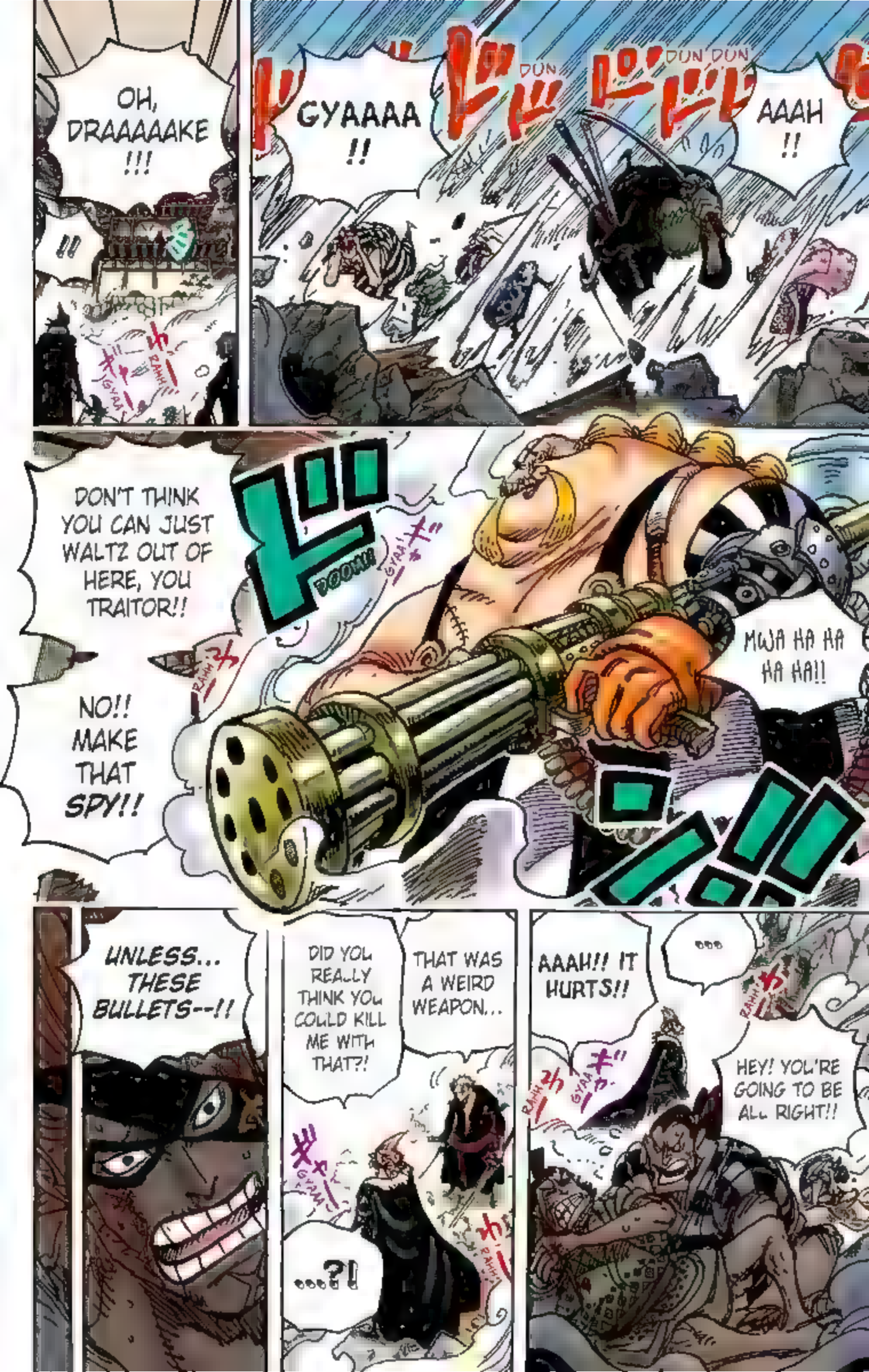

GACHONK
GACHONK!!
HACHA!
YOU THINK GENERAL FRANKY'S A TOY?! I'LL MAKE YOU REGRET EVER FEELING THAT WAY!!


KCLANG
SERVES MY PURPOSES!!
!!
YOUR VICTORY!!
AT THE VERY LEAST!!
CLANG!!

I'M GONNA CALL MORE OF THE NUMBERS!!
APPA PA PA PA!♫
BOOPATA BOOP
HEY, GUYS!! SOBER UP AND GET OUT HERE!!
!!
YOU SEEM HONEST, BUT YOU'RE STILL HIDING WHERE YOU STAND.
!!
HOW DOES THAT SUIT YOU?!

DON'T GO MAKING THINGS WORSE!!
WHOA !!

SEEMS LIKE WE HAVE THE SAME IDEA! LET'S TEAM UP!!
I'VE ALWAYS HATED THAT GUY. I'M GONNA DESTROY HIM--BUT NOT FOR YOU.
WHAT?!
DOOM!!
YO, YO, YO, DRAKE!! I HEARD ABOUT YOU!!
NOW YOU'RE GONNA LEECH OFF THAT TINY LITTLE PIRATE CREW?
!!


OH, DRAAAAAKE !!!
!!
GYAAAA !!
DUN
DUN DUN
AAAH !!
DON'T THINK YOU CAN JUST WALTZ OUT OF HERE, YOU TRAITOR!!
NO!! MAKE THAT SPY!!
DOOM!!
GYAA!
RAHH!
MWA HA HA HA HA!!
UNLESS... THESE BULLETS--!!
DID YOU REALLY THINK YOU COULD KILL ME WITH THAT?!
THAT WAS A WEIRD WEAPON...
...?!
AAAH!! IT HURTS!!
...
HEY! YOU'RE GOING TO BE ALL RIGHT!!

...!!
GRRRGG
THAT'S ENOUGH !!!
THUD...!!
RMBL RMBL
!!!
...!!!
KAIDO!!
ZSH
JACK IS ONE OF MY HANDPICKED LEAD PERFORMERS!!!
I WILL NOT STAND BACK AND WATCH...
...AS ONE OF MY MOST VALUED MEN IS KILLED.
I HAVE... FAILED YOU... MASTER KAIDO...
NO... THIS DOES NOT MAKE YOU WEAK!!!

BUT YOU DID WELL TO KEEP THE SULONGS IN CHECK.

HAVE YOUR WOUNDS TENDED TO. YOU'VE DONE ENOUGH...

WE ARE GRATEFUL TO THE MINK WARRIORS.

...

THEY'RE JUST...

...THAT STRONG !!!

GRRRR...!!

NOW RUN, TIRE, AND PERISH!!

I AM EAGER TO SEE HOW MANY OF THESE YOU CAN EVADE!!

WORO RO RO RO!!

KHHHRRR

...HAS CAUSED US GRIEVOUS LOSSES...

THEIR *SULONG* POWER..

HUFF!!

HUFF !!

FLAME-REND!!!

SLICE!!

!!!

IT NEVER EVEN OCCURRED TO ME.

FOXFIRE STYLE...

BOOM!!!

BLAST BREATH !!!

!!!

ONCE WE'VE TAKEN YOUR HEAD, THAT IS!!!

JUST LET US DIE!!! AS LORD ODEN'S SAMURAI!!!

WE'RE TIRED OF RUNNING!! TIRED OF HIDING!!!

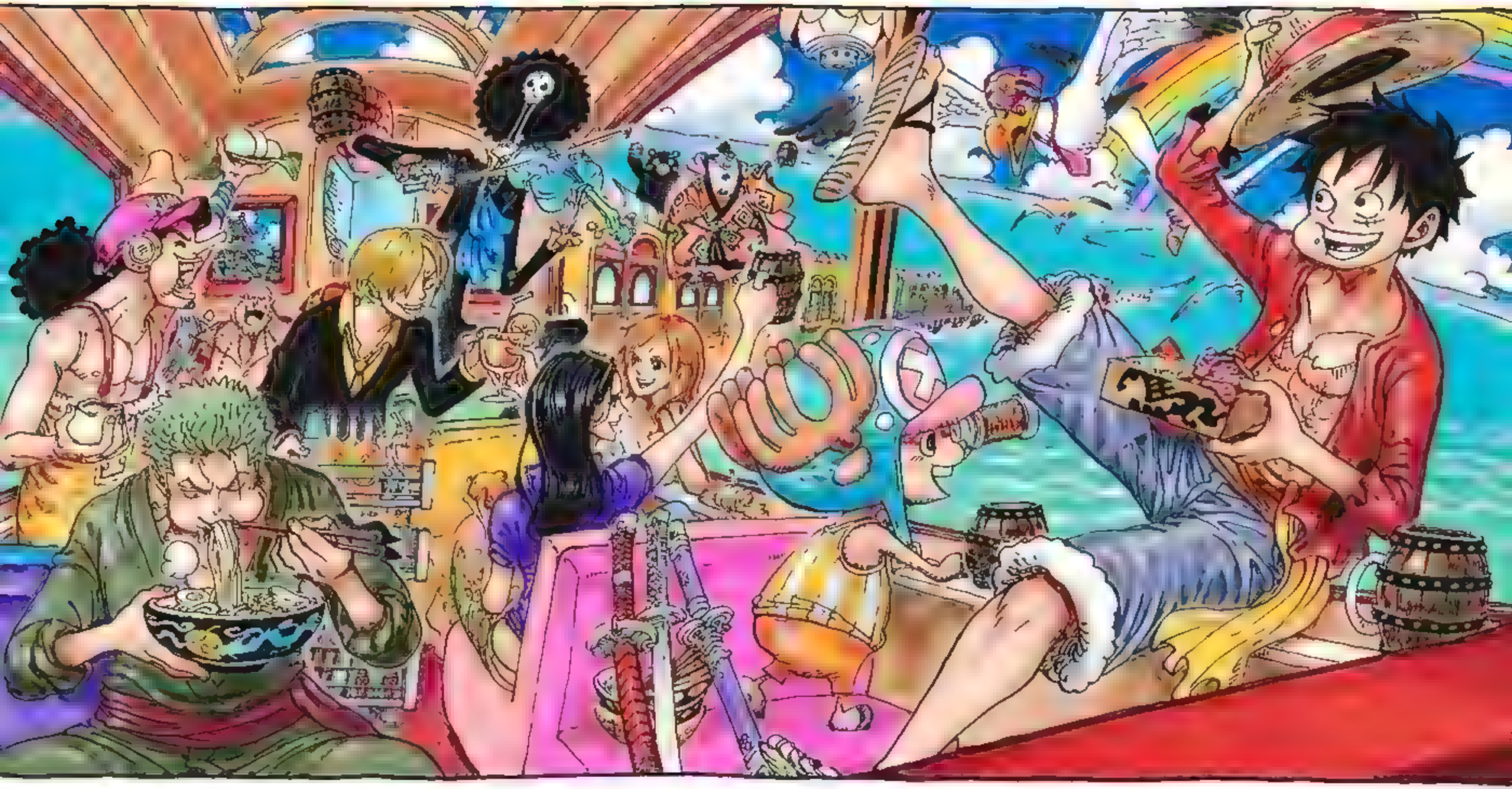
RUN? DON'T MAKE ME LAUGH!!!

BOOOM!!

SHAAA

!!!

Chapter 992: *REMNANTS*



GOT THAT, PEROSPERO ?!
THE ALLIANCE WITH KAIDO WAS MY IDEA!!!
OF COURSE I KNOW THAT!!
WHAT, DON'T YOU KIDS TRUST ME?!
!!
I'M SURE IT WAS, MAMA! BUT REMEMBER...
...WE'VE ALL BEEN DREAMING OF THE DAY YOU BECOME THE PIRATE KING! PERORIN!♪
OH...!! WELL... THAT'S A RELIEF!!!
AHH, I SEE...
IN THAT CASE, DESPITE YOUR INVITATION TO WORK TOGETHER...
...IT WOULD SEEM OUR MUTUAL GOAL OF VANQUISHING THE OGRE KAIDO IS NO MORE, PEROSPERO.

?!
...BIG MOM?!!
YOU SURE YOU'RE NOT MISTAKING THE MEANING OF THE WORD "REMNANTS"...
SO SAD HOW WHITEBEARD'S REMNANTS HAVE LOST THEIR WAY!!
OH, MARCO... I THOUGHT YOU WERE BETTER THAN THIS! HELPING OUT THESE WHIPPERSNAPPERS?
GYAA
HWA
DOOO

BANQUET HALL, INSIDE THE CASTLE
THE WHOLE ISLAND IS IN AN UPROAR.
DO YOU THINK THEY'LL COME UP HERE?
THERE'S NO ONE IN THE TATAMI ROOM WITH US! CAN YOU IMAGINE?!
WILL YOU PLAY A SONG FOR US, MISS MARIA?♡
PLINK
PLINK
RAHHH
BAKOOM
...BUT COULD NEVER BE TOGETHER...
TWO WHO WISHED TO BE UNITED...
PE-PENG
PENG
WAIT UP!
ON A SNOWY NIGHT...
OF COURSE. HOW ABOUT THIS ONE?
PE-PENG
THEIR PASSIONS...
PENG
...RUN HIGH!!!
BENEATH THE LIGHT OF THE MOON...
PE-PENG
OOH, SO ROMANTIC! ♡
PE-PE
PE-PENG
PENG
...AT LAST...
...WILL MEET!!

BENG BENG BENG BENG
BE-BE-BENG
BE-BE-BENG
BENG BENG BENG BENG
BE-BE-BENG
EEEK! SHE'S SO COOL!♡
BE-BE-BENG
BE-BE-BENG
BENG
BE-BENG
BE-BE-BE-BENG
GWOA AARGH ——!!!

GROAAAH!!!
ゴロゴロゴロ!!!
RMBL
RMBL
RMBL!!!
ゴロゴロゴロ
RMB
RMB
RMB
!!!
バキ
CRAK
バキ
CRAK
バキ!!
CRACK!!
バク
CHOMP!!!
HIS ROARING TURNS TO LIGHT-NING!!!
GRRR-

ZAP
ZAP
!!
ギュルル!!
SHWIRR!!
MROWWWR ~~!!!
!!!
DOOM!!
CRIMSON CAT DANCE!!!

!!
KAPPA STYLE !!!
!!!
RIVER OF SEA !!!
HUH?! THEIR ATTACKS ...
...ARE HURTING KAIDO?!

!!!
GLARE
ギョロッ
ハッ
!!
ドゴンッ!!
BA KOOM!!
...
SCOURGE!!
!!!
ドゴゴゴ

!!!
SLICE!!
ボォン!!
BOOM!!
FALLEN SNOW SCYTHES !!
DADADADA
DADADOOM
SLICING ROUNDS!!
HRRR
!!!
BOOM!!
...SO WHY CAN THEY CUT ME?!
NONE OF THESE ATTACKS BEAR A RESEMBLANCE TO ODEN'S BLADES
ENOUGH NONSENSE!!

オオオオオ!!
AAAAAA!!
GWAAA !!!
...RESTORA-TION!!!
ドドド

WHAT DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING?

!!!

ゴォォ…

GRRR

...TWO-SWORD STYLE!!!

ODEN ...

ベベベベ!!

BE-BE-BE-BE!

WE HAVE OUR OWN STYLES OF FIGHTING!!

NO THANK YOU!!

C'MON, I'LL TEACH YOU!!

HUFF !!

HUFF !!

A GREAT BIG FIGHT OVER WHO WOULD BE YOUR FOREMOST DISCIPLE.

?

HEE HEE! BECAUSE THEY WOULD HAVE FOUGHT.

BUT ODEN TWO-SWORD STYLE IS THE GREATEST THERE IS! WHY WON'T THEY LEARN IT?!

THEY LOVE YOU SO MUCH, THEY WOULD HAVE KILLED EACH OTHER.

PARADISE TOTSUKA!!

DOUMU

...WITH THIS CHEAP IMITATION!!

YOU WASTE YOUR TIME...

LISTEN TO ME!!

OKAY, FIRST OF ALL...

HERE'S THE THING ABOUT RYUO...

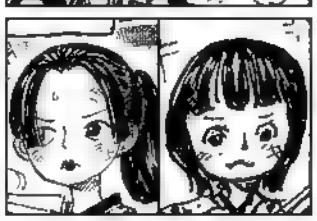
?!!

(I ♡ OP, Ishikawa)

Q: Please draw the future versions of the pervy cook…I mean, Sanji at age 40 and age 60.
--Rubber-Flame Fruit

A: Okay. I got lots of requests for this one. Here you go!

Q: Odacchi!! Question for you!! In chapter 962, "Daimyo and Vassals," young Izo is shown with a katana, and young Kiku with a gun. That's the opposite from what they use now! Was there a meaning behind this?
--Yuu-kun

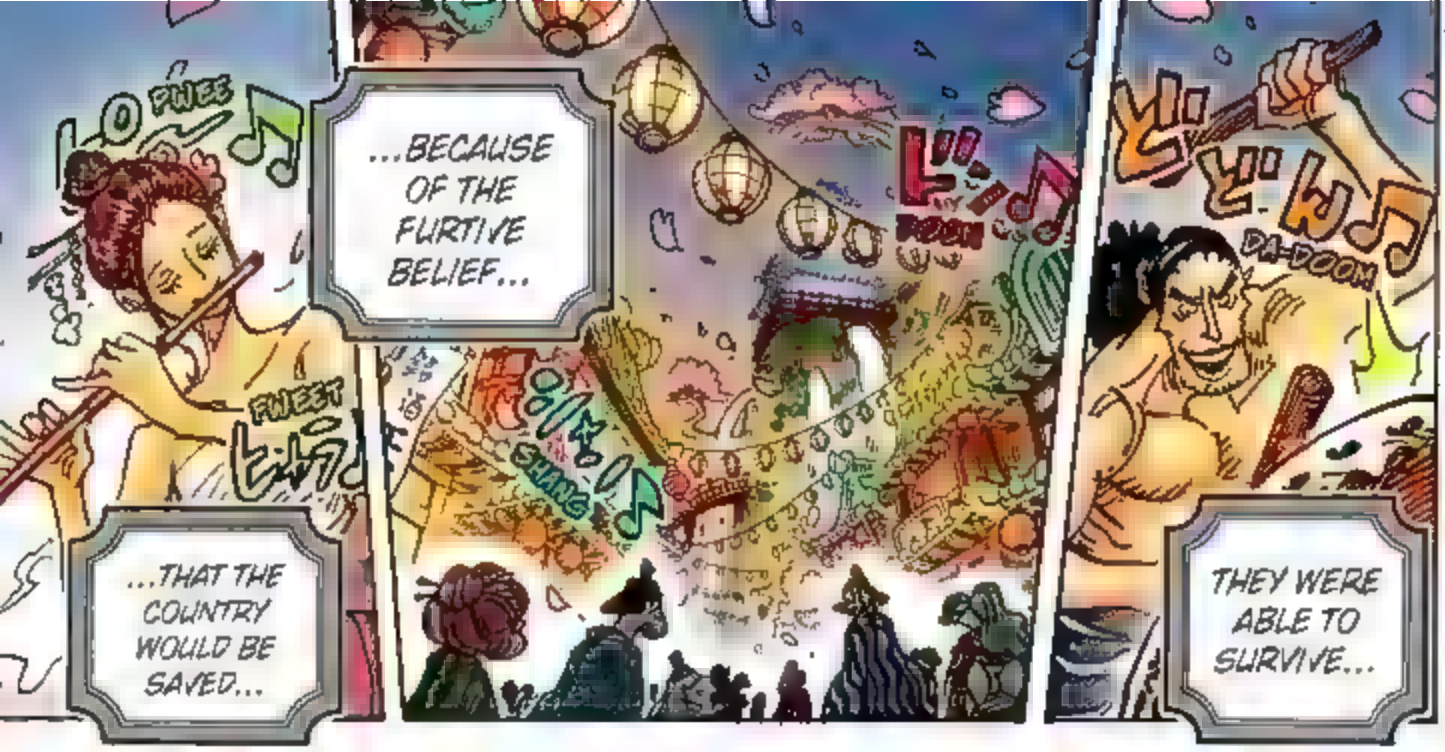


A: In that panel, Kiku's just holding her brother's gun for him. That's a real small detail for you to pick out! Anyway, after their father was tried as a criminal, these two siblings had to work as entertainers and suffer the abuse and manipulation of cruel adults. They could only survive by relying on each other. One of their skills was sharpshooting, and Izo was a master at it. But he was never confident with the katana. Later, when they were on Whitebeard's ship, Izo was hitting targets to entertain the crew, when Vista the Flower Sword said to him, "Use your best skill to protect your master!!" If a samurai is sworn to protect his master, why fixate on the sword if you're not good at it? "Samurai" is meant to be a way of life. So Izo put down the sword and picked up the gun instead.

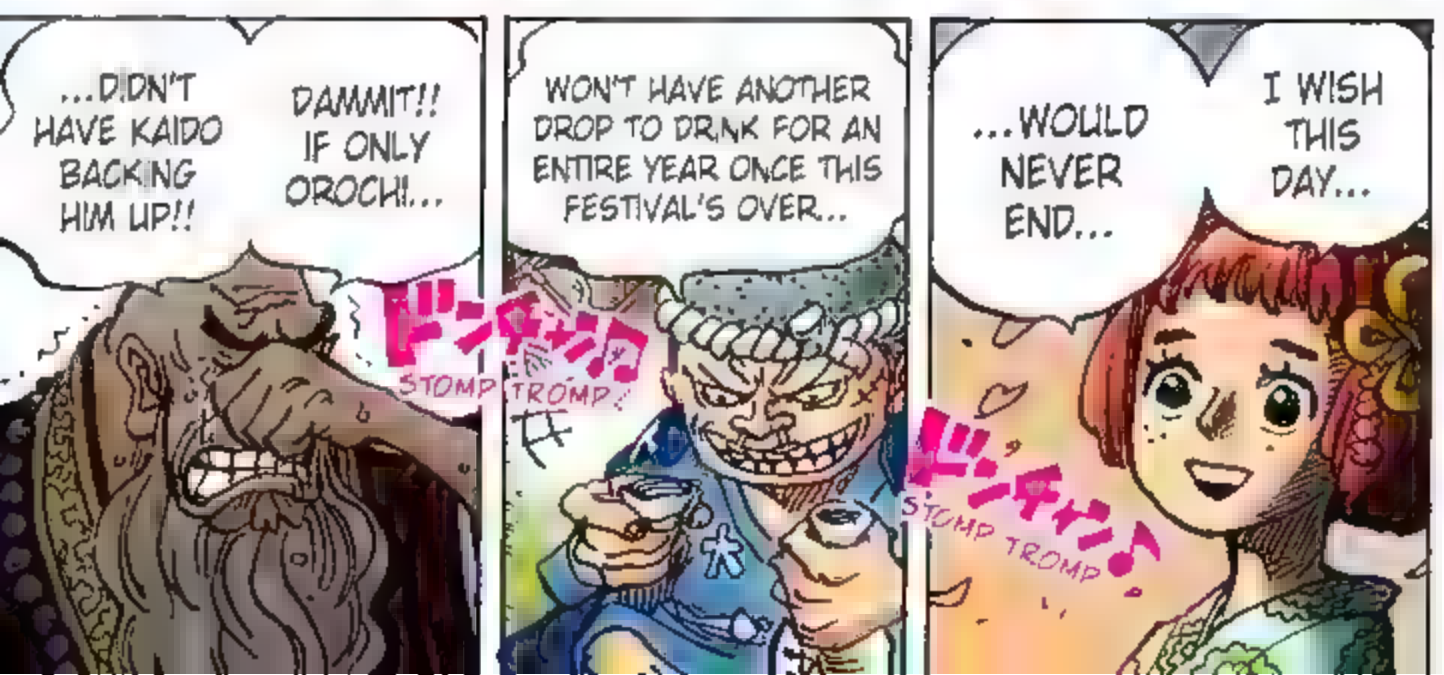
Chapter 993:
THE DREAM OF WANO

GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
VOL. 36: "GOTTI AND LOLA'S WEDDING♡"

ピーヒョロ♪
TWEETLE-DEE
IT'S THE NIGHT...
THE FLOWER CAPITAL ...
ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP
わあああ
RAAAAHHH
...OF THE GRAND FIRE FESTIVAL!!!
HERE IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL...
HA HA HA HA!
GYA HA HA HA!
...COVER UP THE FEARS AND PRESSURES THAT LURK BEHIND THEM.
...THE SMILES OF THE PEOPLE...
...THE LONE PLACE THAT FLOURISHES IN WANO...


...BECAUSE OF THE FURTIVE BELIEF...
...THAT THE COUNTRY WOULD BE SAVED...
THEY WERE ABLE TO SURVIVE...
PHEE
FWEET
SHANG
DOOM
DA-DOOM

...A LEGEND THAT SEEMED PLAUSIBLE ENOUGH TO SUPPORT THEIR FAITH.
...BY THE KOZUKI SAMURAI ONE DAY...
RAAAAH


...DIDN'T HAVE KAIDO BACKING HIM UP!!
DAMMIT!! IF ONLY OROCHI...
WON'T HAVE ANOTHER DROP TO DRINK FOR AN ENTIRE YEAR ONCE THIS FESTIVAL'S OVER...
...WOULD NEVER END...
I WISH THIS DAY...
STOMP TROMP
STOMP TROMP

THAT'S RIGHT! YOU TELL 'EM! TODAY'S THE DAY WHEN EVERYONE CAN SPEAK THEIR DREAMS ALOUD!!
AND THEY WENT TO ONIGASHIMA AND SLICED UP OROCHI AND KAIDO AND RAISED HELL!!
I BET THEY RECRUITED WARRIORS FROM ALL OVER THE WORLD TO HELP!!
YOU KNOW WHAT I THINK?! I THINK THE KOZUKI CLAN'S BATTLE IS HAPPENING RIGHT NOW!!

IT'S THE BEST DAY OF THE YEAR!!
NO ONE WILL BE EXECUTED TODAY!!
OROCHI WILL BE BACK, BUT FOR NOW...

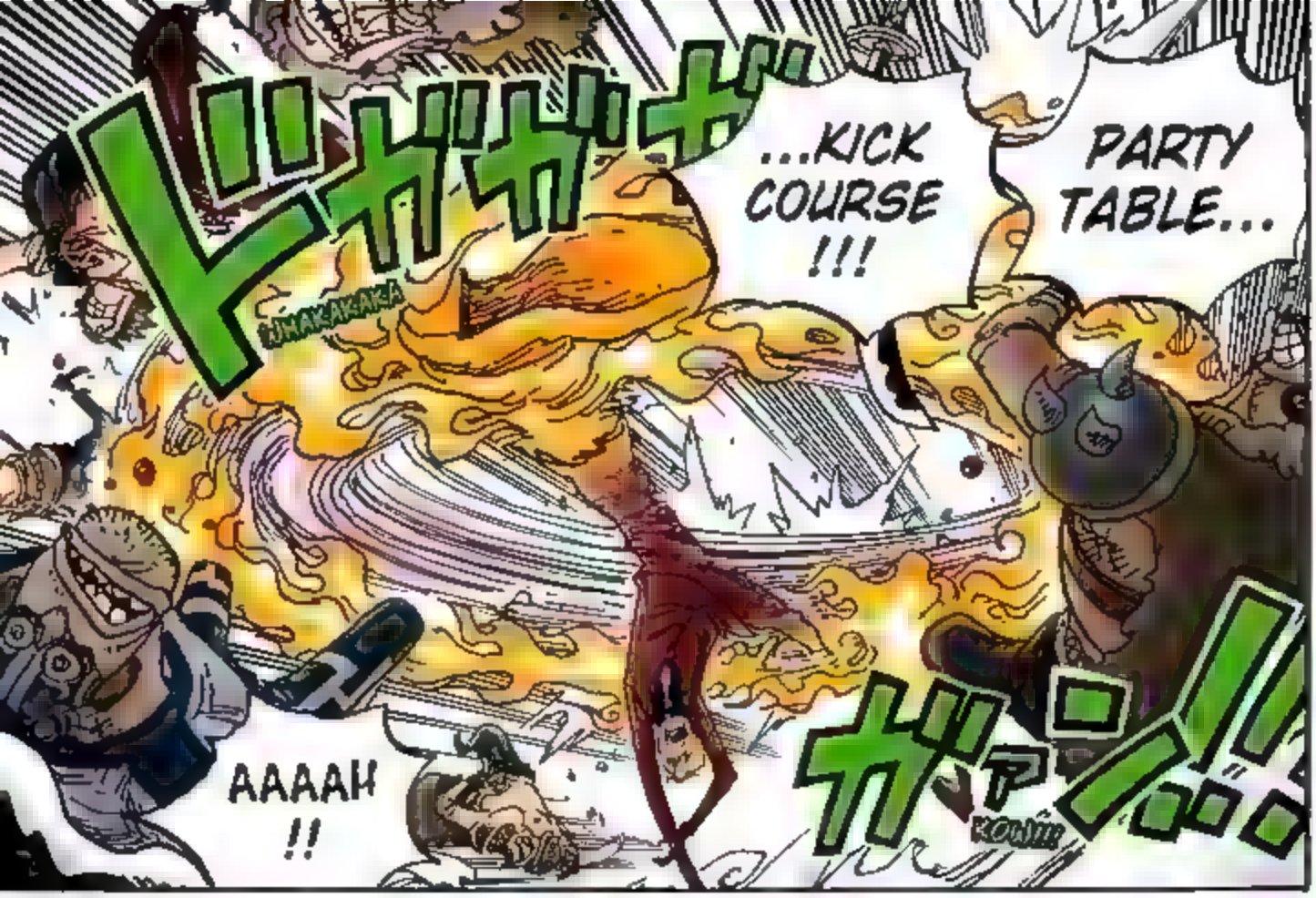
THE AIR'S SO FRESH HERE. BREATHE IN ALL YOU WANT!

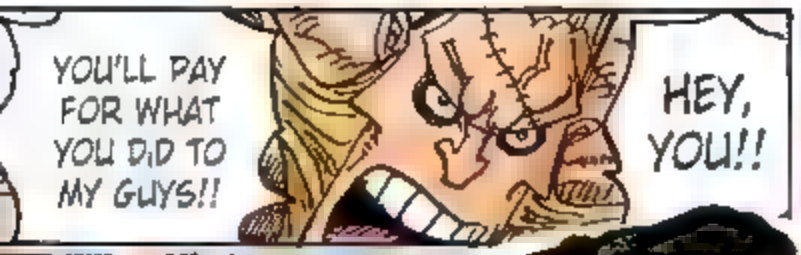
WHAT A DAY OF LUXURY!!
AHHH, THIS WATER IS SO FRESH AND DELICIOUS.

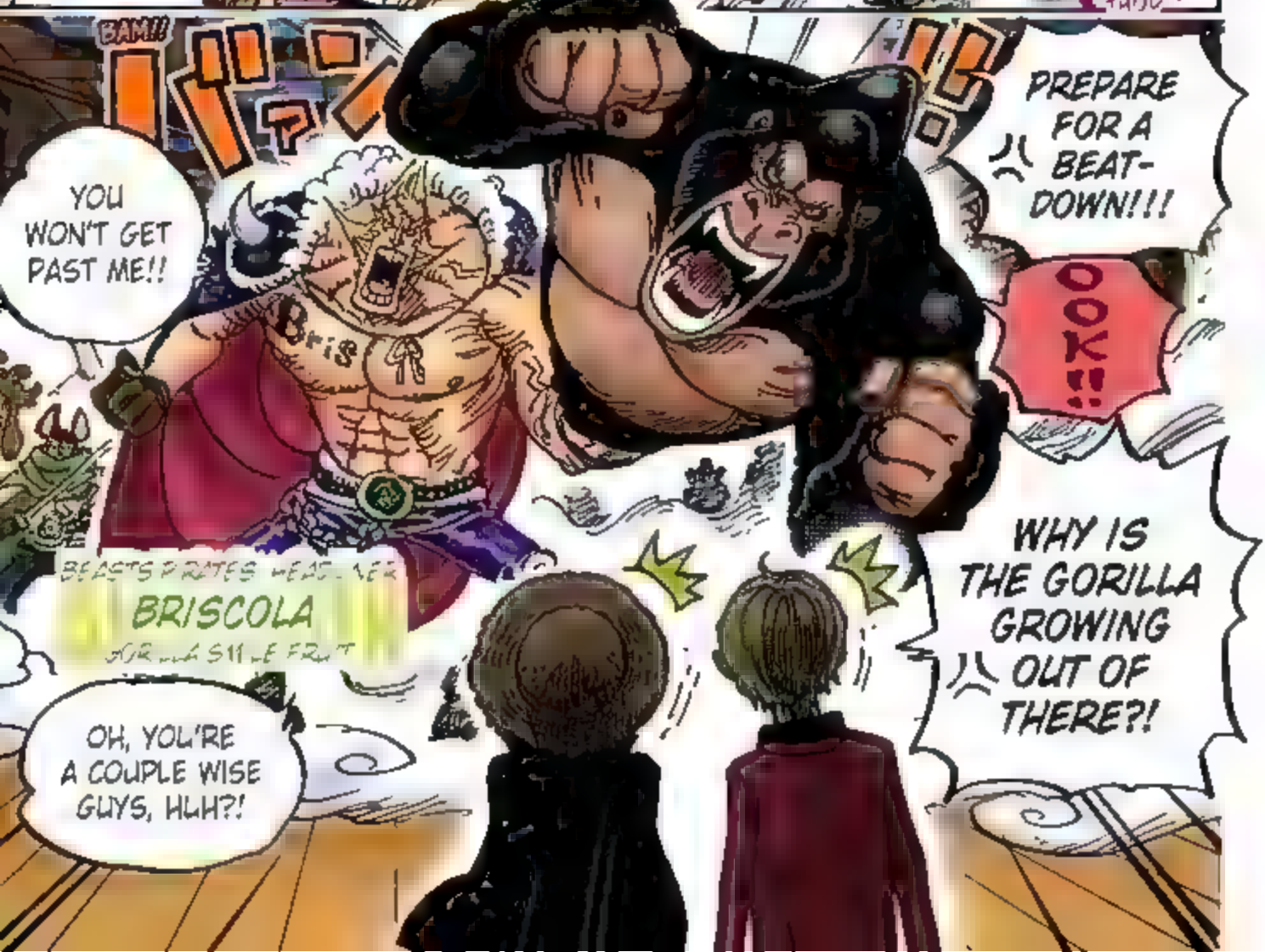
...FOR TODAY IS THE FIRE FESTIVAL!!!
SING!! DANCE!! ENJOY YOURSELF ...

ゴオオオオ…!!
VIIIIIIIII
ベンベンっ!!!
BE-BENG!
ドドド

HELP!! IT'S COLD... I'M TURNING INTO AN ONI!!
AAAAGH!!
GYAAA!!
THEY'RE BEING INFECTED!!
!!!
CLOSE THE DOORS TO EVERY TOWER!!
THIS FLOOR IS FINISHED!!
THIS IS THE SHINING JEWEL OF MY PLAGUE ROUNDS...
ICE ONI!!!
DOOM!!
FIRST BASEMENT LEVEL
5
4
3
2
1
B1
B2
OUTTA THE WAY, YOU!!!
WAIT, LUFFY!!
OOPF!







PARTY TABLE...

...KICK COURSE !!!

AAAAH !!

KOW!!!

HEY, YOU!!

YOU'LL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO MY GUYS!!

THUD

THUD

PREPARE FOR A BEAT-DOWN!!!

OOK!!

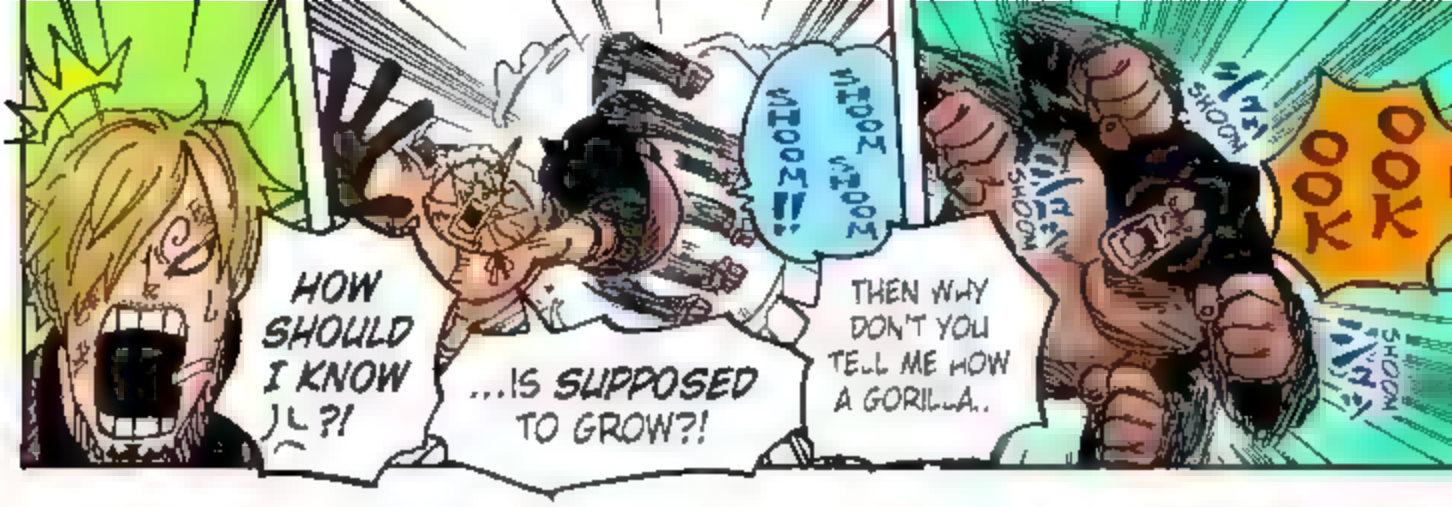
YOU WON'T GET PAST ME!!

BAM!!

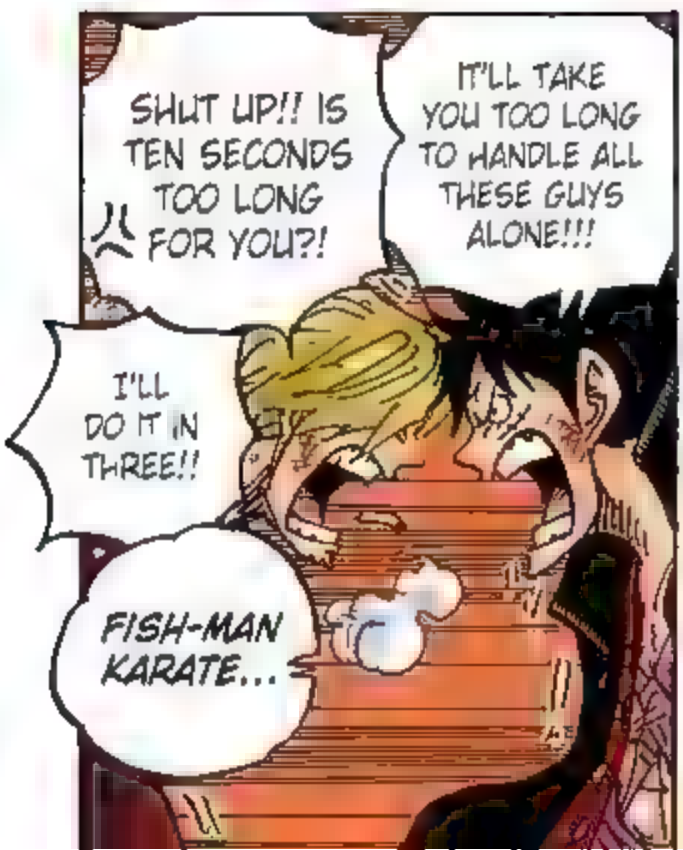
WHY IS THE GORILLA GROWING OUT OF THERE?!

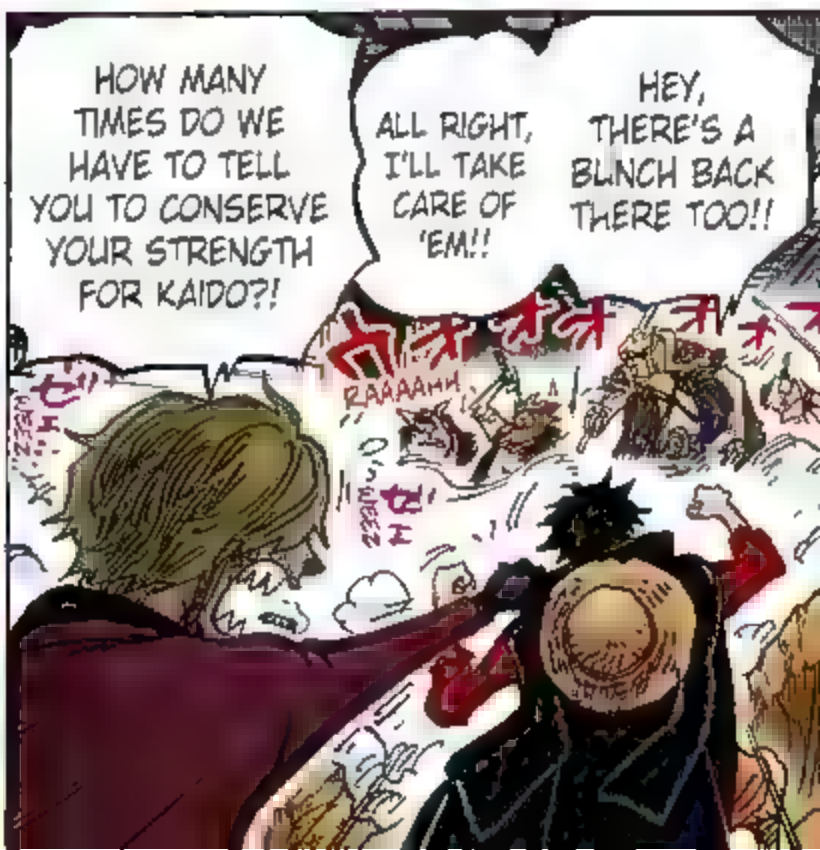
BRISCOLA

OH, YOU'RE A COUPLE WISE GUYS, HUH?!

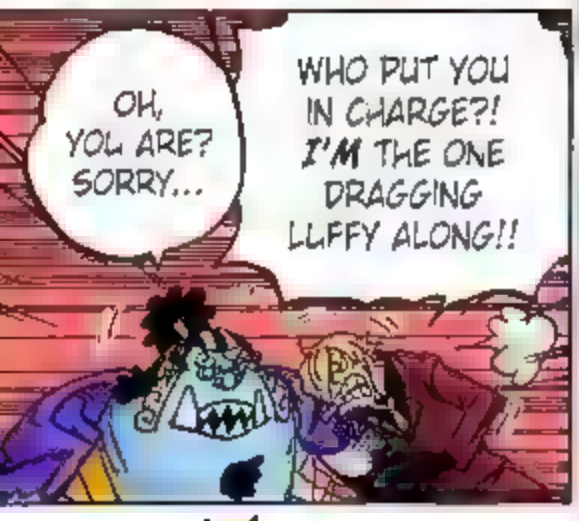

HOW SHOULD I KNOW ?!
...IS SUPPOSED TO GROW?!
THEN WHY DON'T YOU TELL ME HOW A GORILLA..
SHOOM SHOOM SHOOM!!
SHOOM
OOK OOK

WHOA!! THAT WAS PRETTY POWERFUL!!
ボロコオン!
BAKOOM!!!
GORILLA PUNCH PUNCH!!!


SHUT UP!! IS TEN SECONDS TOO LONG FOR YOU?!
IT'LL TAKE YOU TOO LONG TO HANDLE ALL THESE GUYS ALONE!!!
I'LL DO IT IN THREE!!
FISH-MAN KARATE...

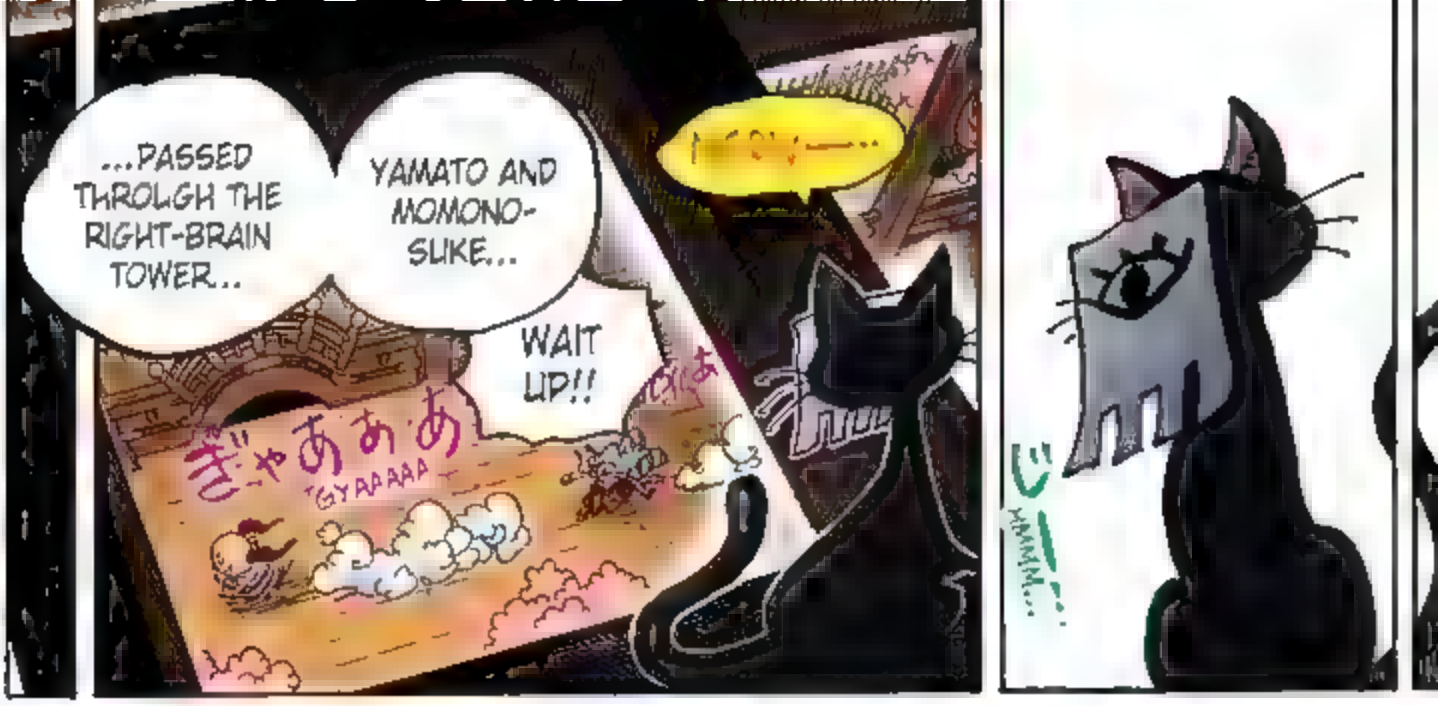

HOW MANY TIMES DO WE HAVE TO TELL YOU TO CONSERVE YOUR STRENGTH FOR KAIDO?!
ALL RIGHT, I'LL TAKE CARE OF 'EM!!
HEY, THERE'S A BUNCH BACK THERE TOO!!
RAAAAHH

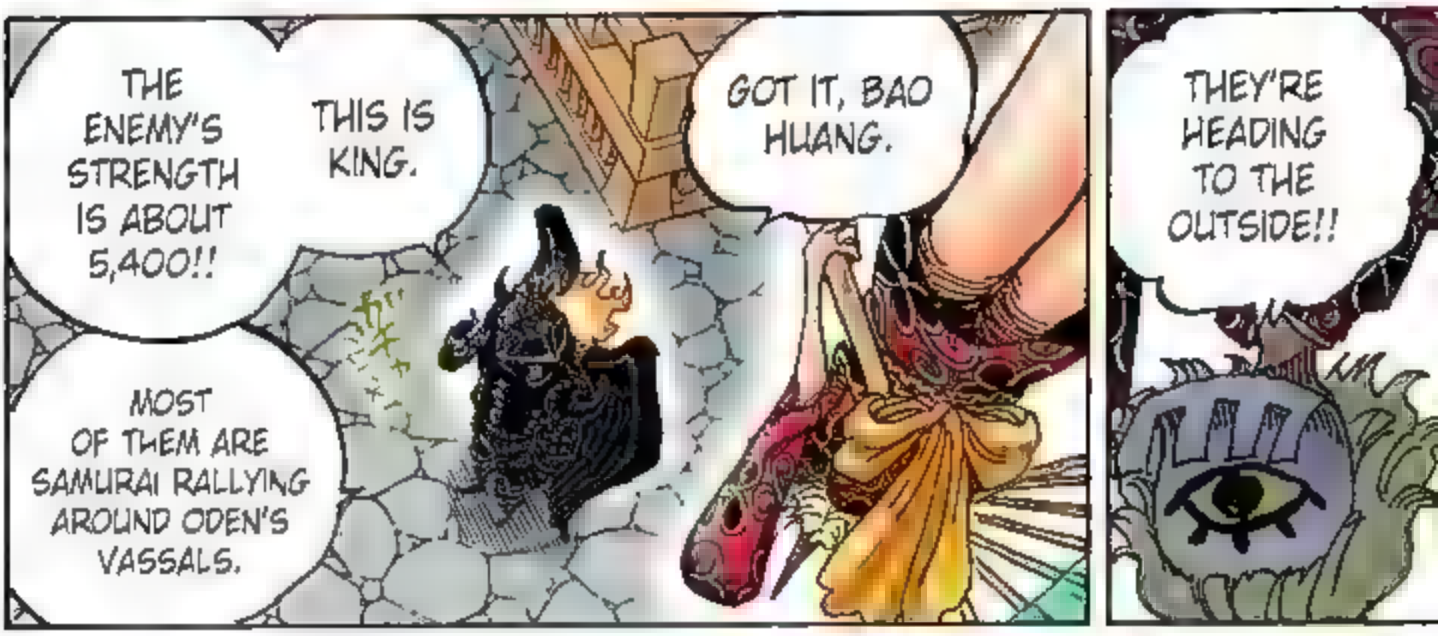
OH NO!! BRISCOLA!!
OOK !!
SHARK BRICK FIST!!!
?!
ボッコ
ボコ
BAKAMM!!

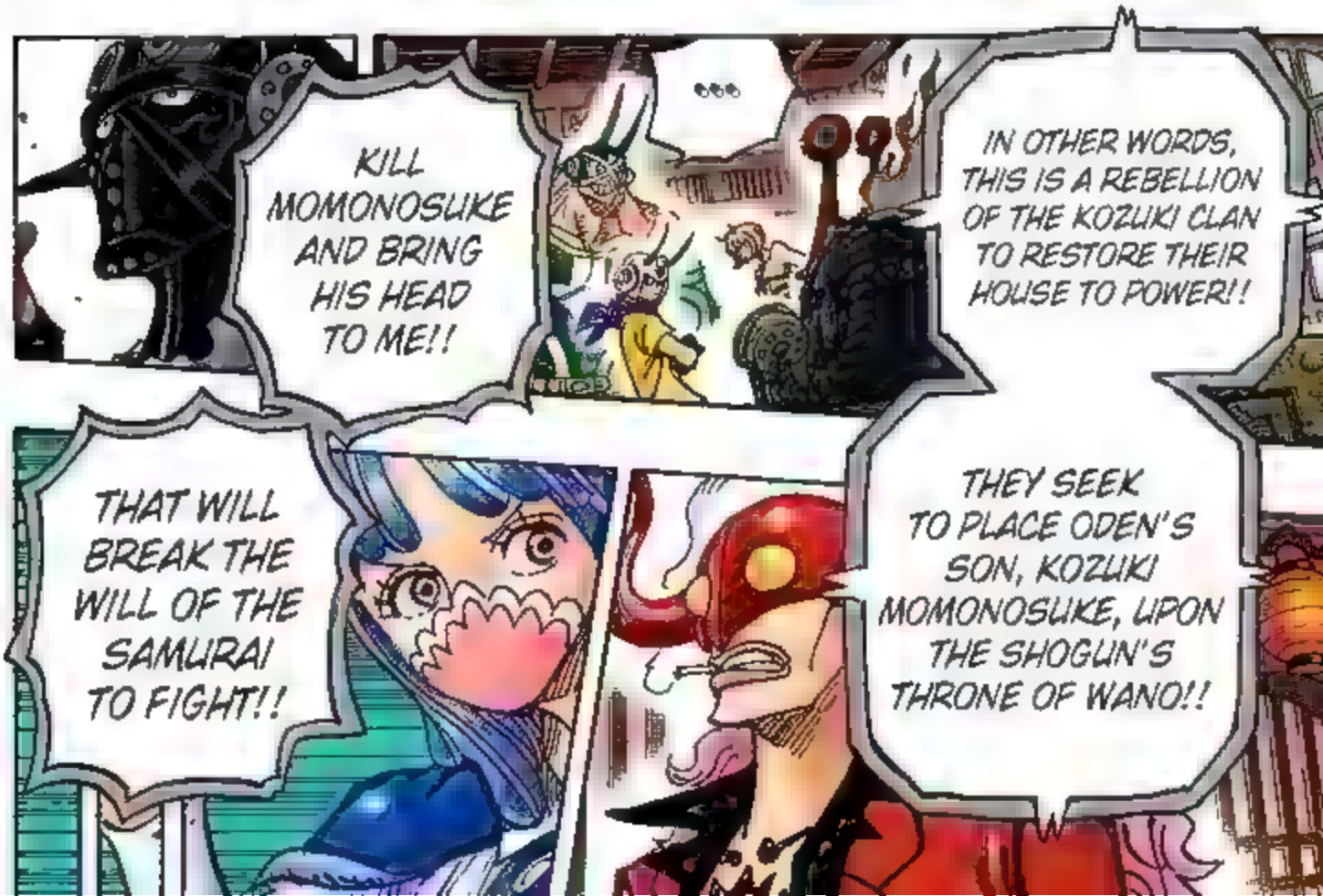

OH, YOU ARE? SORRY...
WHO PUT YOU IN CHARGE?! I'M THE ONE DRAGGING LUFFY ALONG!!

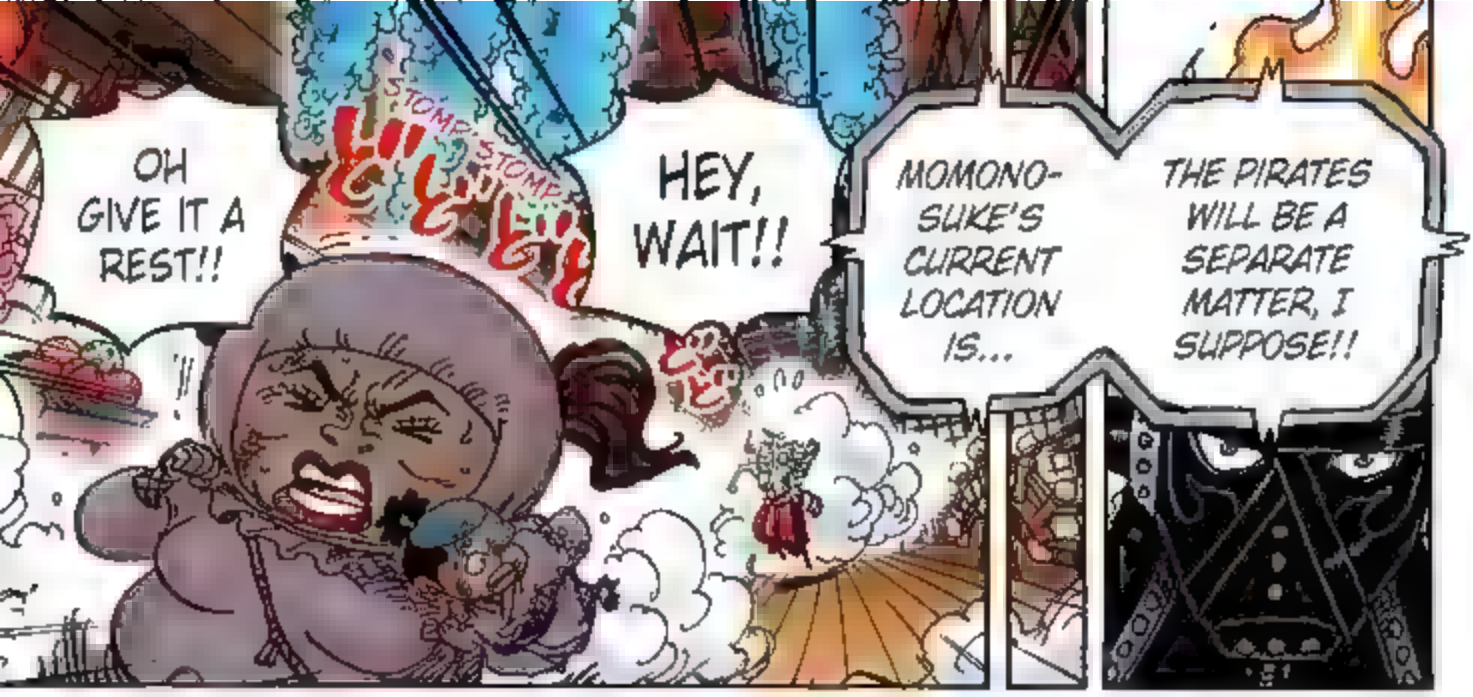
HOW DO YOU KNOW EVERYTHING THAT'S HAPPENING?!
THE SAMURAI SHOULD HAVE REACHED THE TOP OF THE BATTLEFIELD. WE OUGHT TO HEAD THERE...
WATCH OUT, BECAUSE IF LUFFY GETS A CHANCE TO FIGHT, HE'LL TAKE IT!!
I'LL KEEP THAT IN MIND.

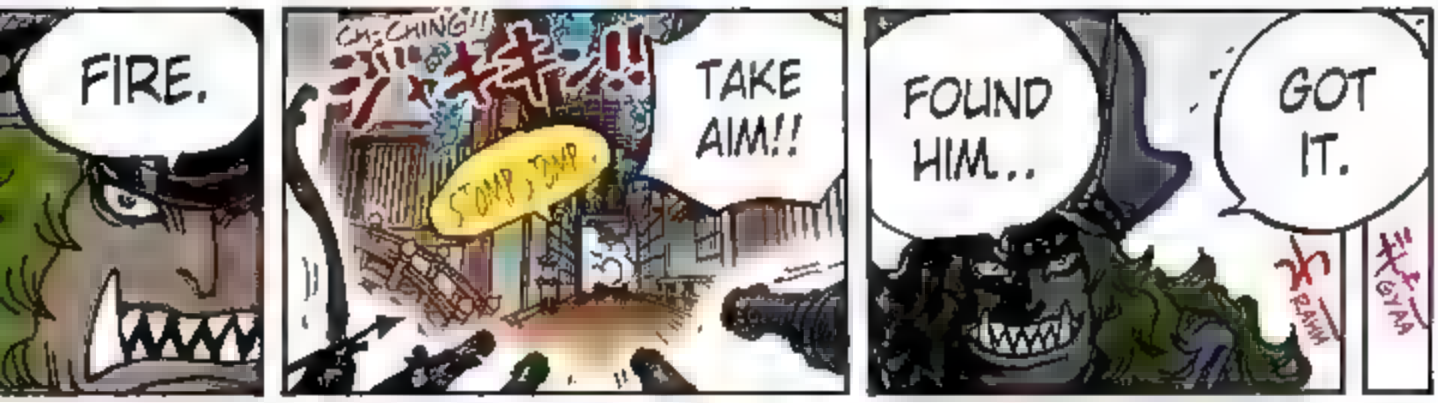
I FIGURED I WOULD FIND YOU HERE.
ドゥッ!
BENG!!
LUFFY!! SANJI!!
JINBE !!
I'M GETTING YOU UP TO THE ROOF!! YOU MUST CONSERVE YOUR POWER!!

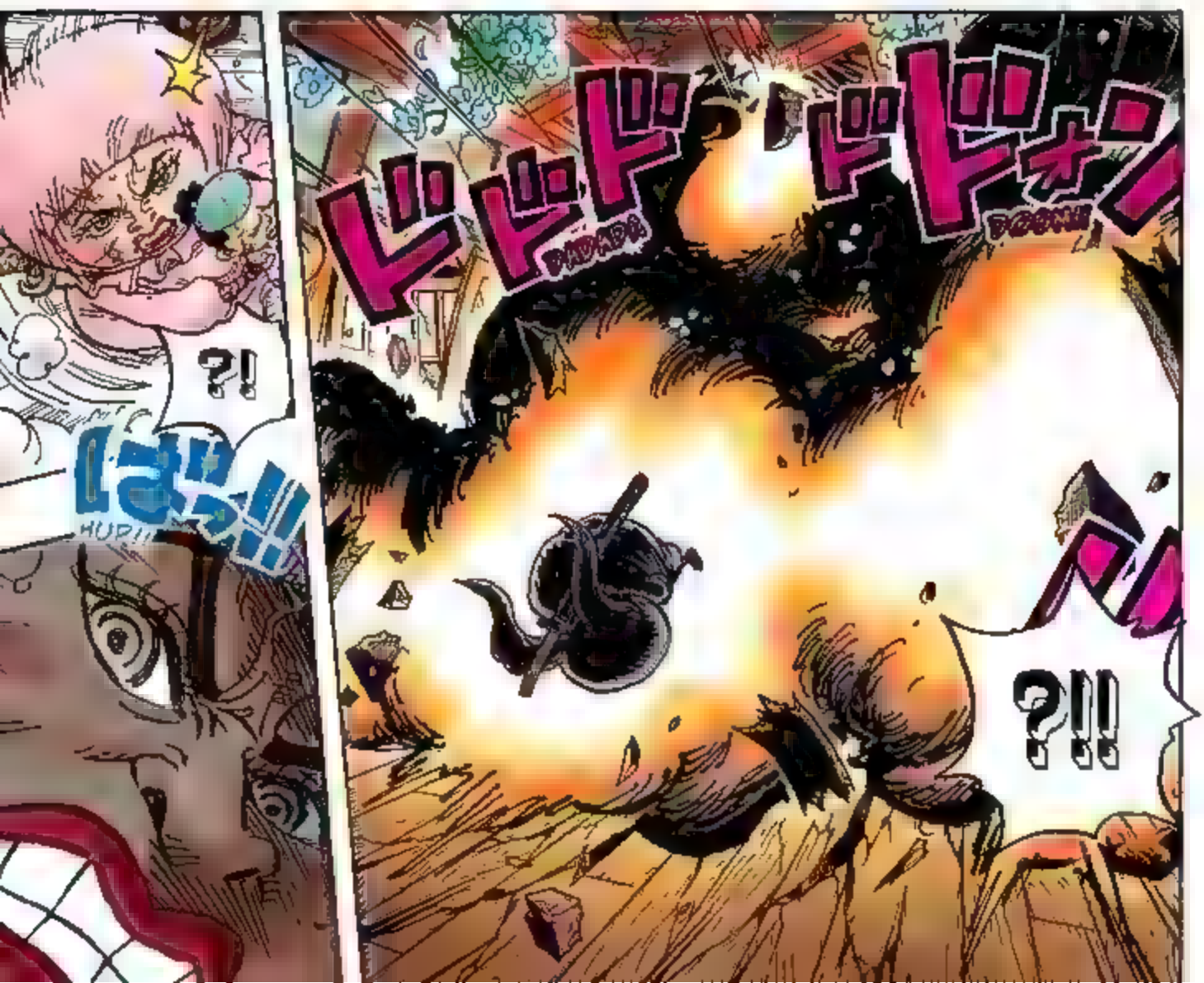

...PASSED THROLGH THE RIGHT-BRAIN TOWER..
YAMATO AND MOMONO-SUKE...
WAIT UP!!
ぎゃあああ
GYAAAAA
HMMM...


THE ENEMY'S STRENGTH IS ABOUT 5,400!!
THIS IS KING.
GOT IT, BAO HUANG.
MOST OF THEM ARE SAMURAI RALLYING AROUND ODEN'S VASSALS.
THEY'RE HEADING TO THE OUTSIDE!!


KILL MOMONOSUKE AND BRING HIS HEAD TO ME!!
IN OTHER WORDS, THIS IS A REBELLION OF THE KOZUKI CLAN TO RESTORE THEIR HOUSE TO POWER!!
THAT WILL BREAK THE WILL OF THE SAMURAI TO FIGHT!!
THEY SEEK TO PLACE ODEN'S SON, KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE, UPON THE SHOGUN'S THRONE OF WANO!!


OH GIVE IT A REST!!
STOMP STOMP
HEY, WAIT!!
MOMONOSUKE'S CURRENT LOCATION IS...
THE PIRATES WILL BE A SEPARATE MATTER, I SUPPOSE!!


FIRE.
CH-CHING!!
TAKE AIM!!
STOMP STOMP
FOUND HIM..
GOT IT.
RAHH
GYAA


?!
HUP!!
DADADA
DOOM
?!!

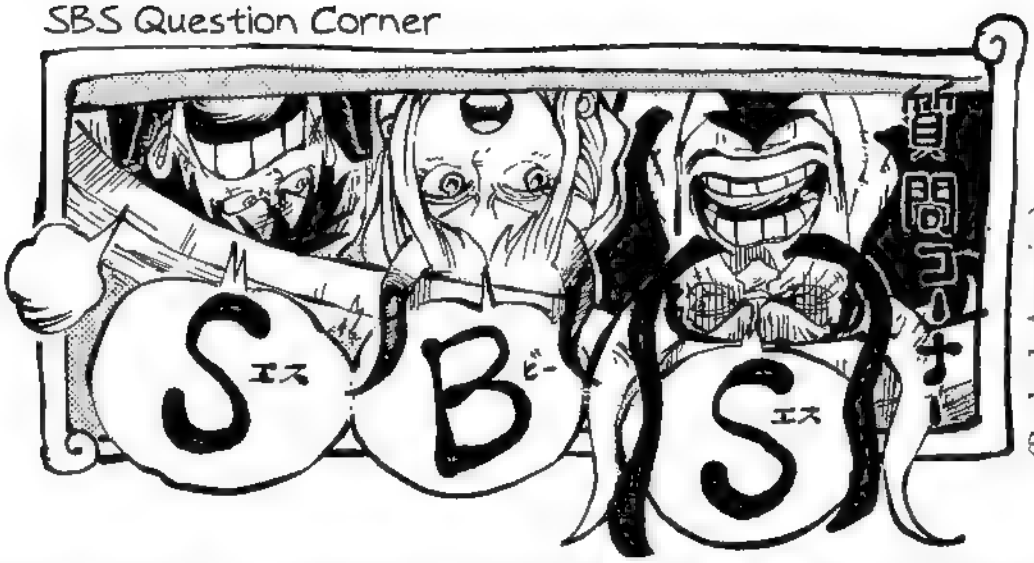
ドス!
SHUD!
OOH !!!
ドス!
SHUD!
ガッ
GFK
SHINOBU ?!!
WHAT'S HAPPEN-ING?!
STAY OUT OF THIS...
...KUNOICHI!!
BUT NOW...
VWOOSH!!
...THIS ENDS!!
SHINOBU !!
RUN, LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!
RUN?! IS THAT...
..WHAT A SHOGUN SHOULD DO?!
ガッ
?!!
!!!
GA-KOWW!!!
HUH ?
...
DA-DOOM!!
BEASTS PIRATES ARMORED DIVISION
SO, YOU INTEND TO INTERFERE WITH THIS, YOUNG MASTER YAMATO?
I'M NOT "INTER-FERING" !!
I'M FIGHTING FOR KOZUKI !!!

GRRRRN
SKULL DOME
BENG
STOP HIS BREATH-ING!!!
SEVER HIS WIND-PIPE!!
IN YOUR SPIRIT...
?!
...UNTIL HIS HEAD IS SEVERED!!!
THIS FIGHT AIN'T OVER..
RAHHH

I COULD HAVE LET YOU KILL ME...
HUFF ...
HUFF ...
...I SAW THE VISAGE OF KOZUKI ODEN...
ガラ
KSHUNK
FATHER, HELP!!
WITH EACH THROB OF MY SCAR..
WE WILL NEVER SEE A MONSTER SAMURAI OF HIS LIKE AGAIN!!!
...ARE NOT ODEN...
!!
BUT YOU PEOPLE...
ゴゴゴ
GRRRGG
...I REMEM-BER!!

IT IS TOO SHALLOW ...
!!!
YOU DON'T EVEN HAVE ENOUGH POWER...
...TO OPEN UP THE OLD SCAR !!!
GRRRGGGGG
DRIP.
DRIP.
!!!
YOU CANNOT DO IT.
FFFH
HAH !!
BOOM!!
?!
INVISIBLE SLASHES?!!
SLICE!!
SHING
SHING!!
DOOM!!
!!!
KIKU ?!!

SBS Question Corner

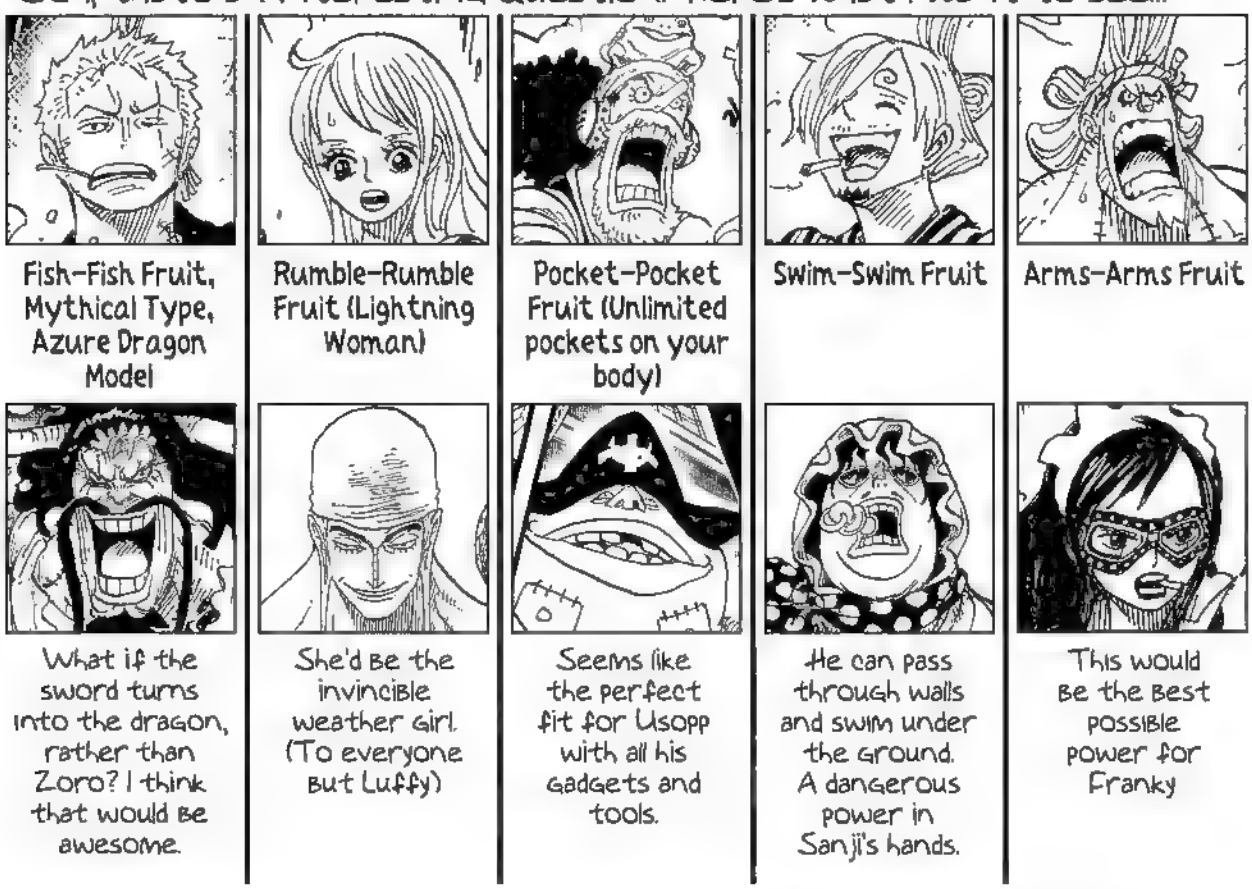


(Rashad, America)

Q: If Zoro, Nami, Usopp, Sanji and Franky had Devil Fruit Powers, which fruit would each of them eat?

--420 Land

A: Ooh, that's an interesting question. Here's what I want to see...



Q: Is the vassal tasting Momonosuke's food for poison in chapter 971 the same person who was reporting on Oden's controversial deeds to Sukiyaki in chapter 960? Then he's been serving the Kozuki Clan for generations... I actually cried a little when I realized this.

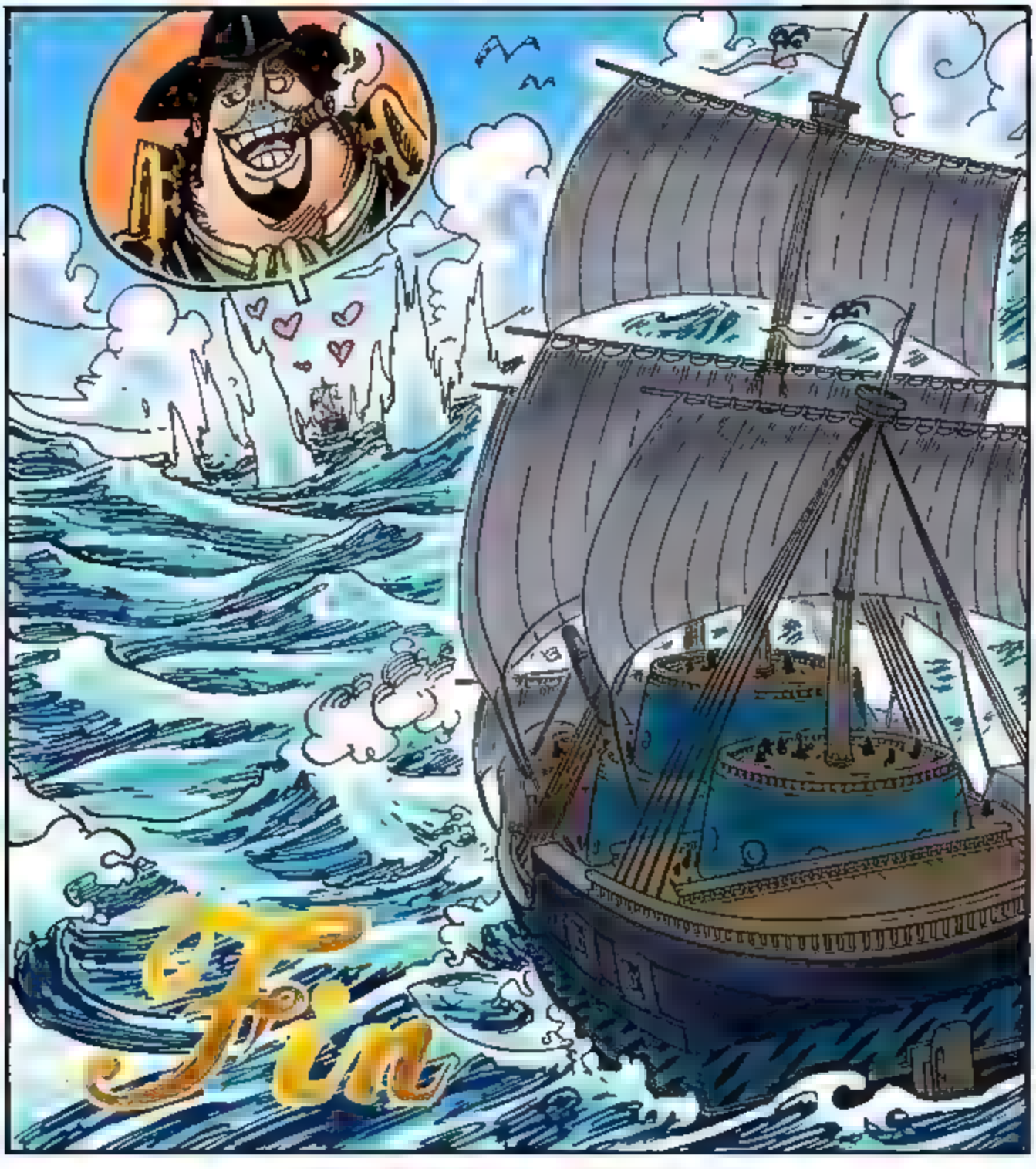
--Higuma

A: Yes, that's right. His name is Banzaburo. He was taken in by Sukiyaki at a young age, and feels a lifelong debt to his master.

Q: Here's what I want to ask: **"LEAVE OR LIFE?"**
--Negibozu

A: Hey, that's terrifying!! What?! No, you can't have my life! I choose leave! I'm leaving!! That's the end of the SBS! See you next volume!! Zoooom!!

Chapter 994:
MY OTHER NAME IS YAMATO



GANG BEGE'S OH MY FAMILY
FINAL VOL.: "THE BLISSFUL SHIP SAILS ON THROUGH CELEBRATION CANNONS"

ドドド

YES, SIR!!
GET AWAY FROM THE ROOF!!
ジュウウ!! TSSSS!!
AAH !!!
FWOOH!!
ぎゅっ!! TUG!!
HUFF, HUFF...
CAN YOU STAND, KIKUNOJO?
OF COURSE.
シュウウ… TSHHH!!

...BUT DEATH IS WHAT COMPLETES A PERSON!!

ISN'T THAT TRUE?

ゴゴゴゴゴ...

GRRRM...

YES, THAT'S IT...

THAT SENSE OF DETERMI-NATION!!!

WORO RO RO RO...

...AND WHITE-BEARD...

NOW, ROGER..

...THE WAY OF THE SAMURAI...

I LOVE...

SO LET'S END THIS NOW!!!

DOOM!!

THERE IS NO GLORY IN LOSING TO YOU!!!

DON'T BE CONCEITED, KAIDO.

ズーズーズーズー

ZRRRM...

IT MAY NOT BE THE WAY OF THE TIMES ANYMORE. .

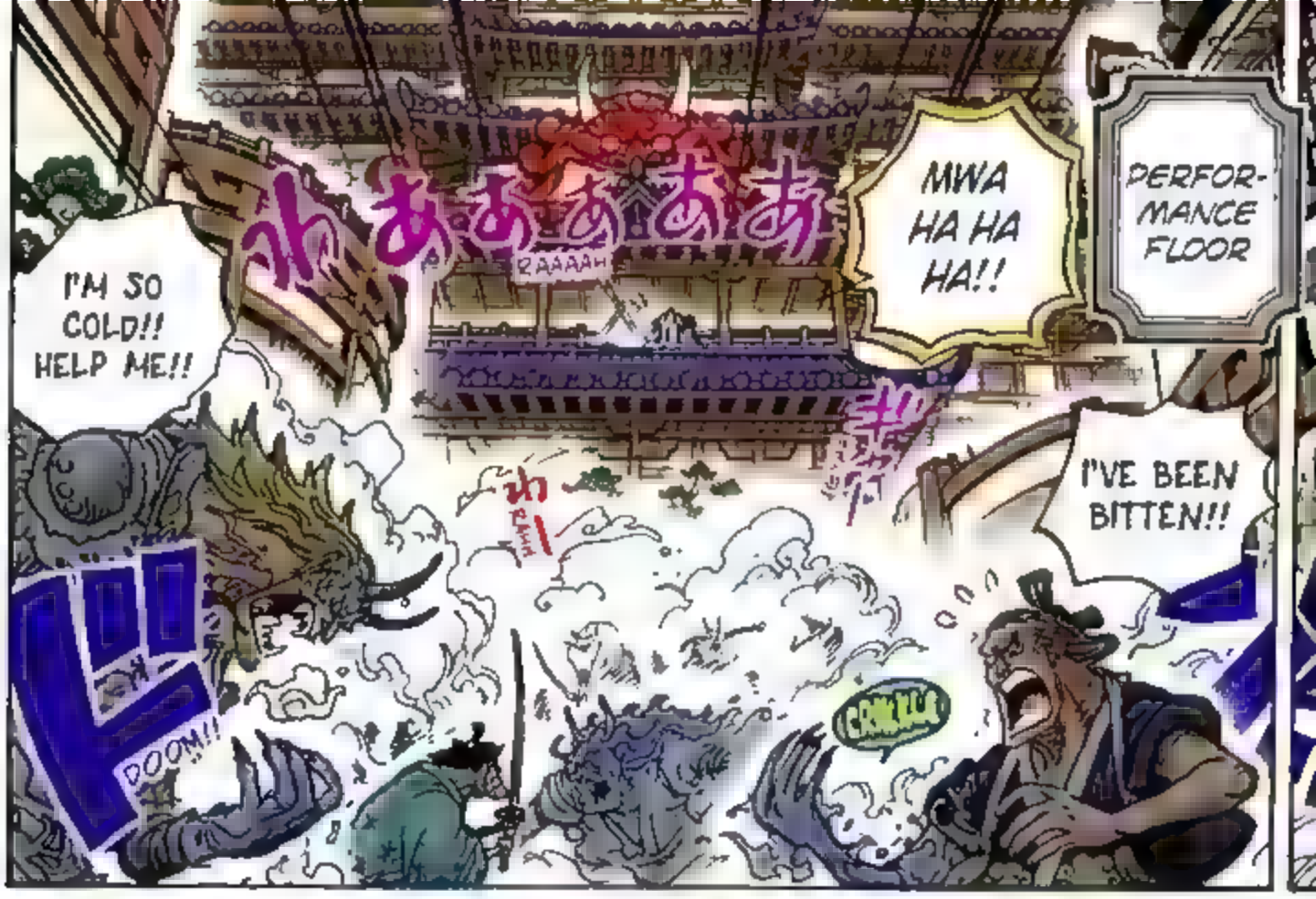
WEEZ ...

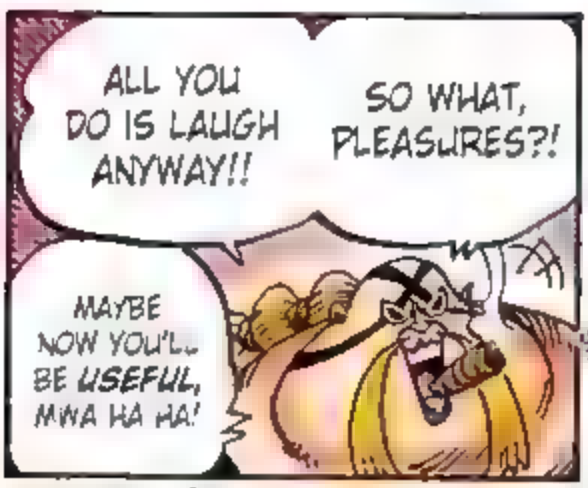
WEEZ ...

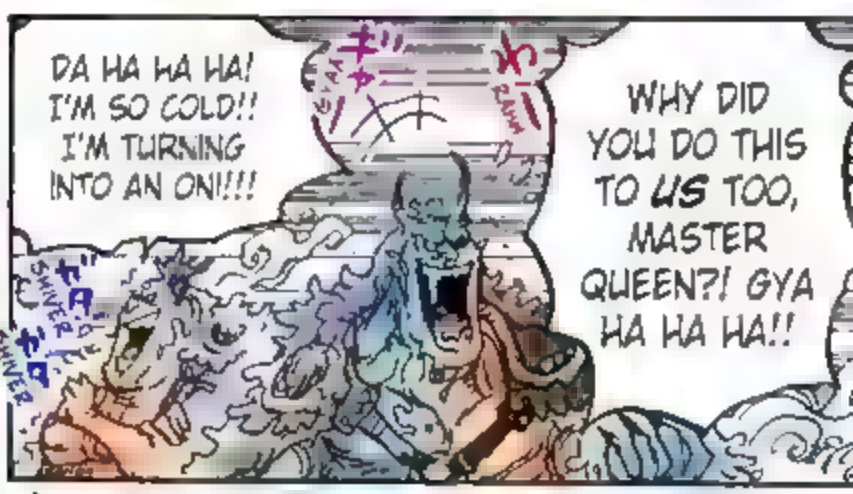
THEY DID IT RIGHT!!!

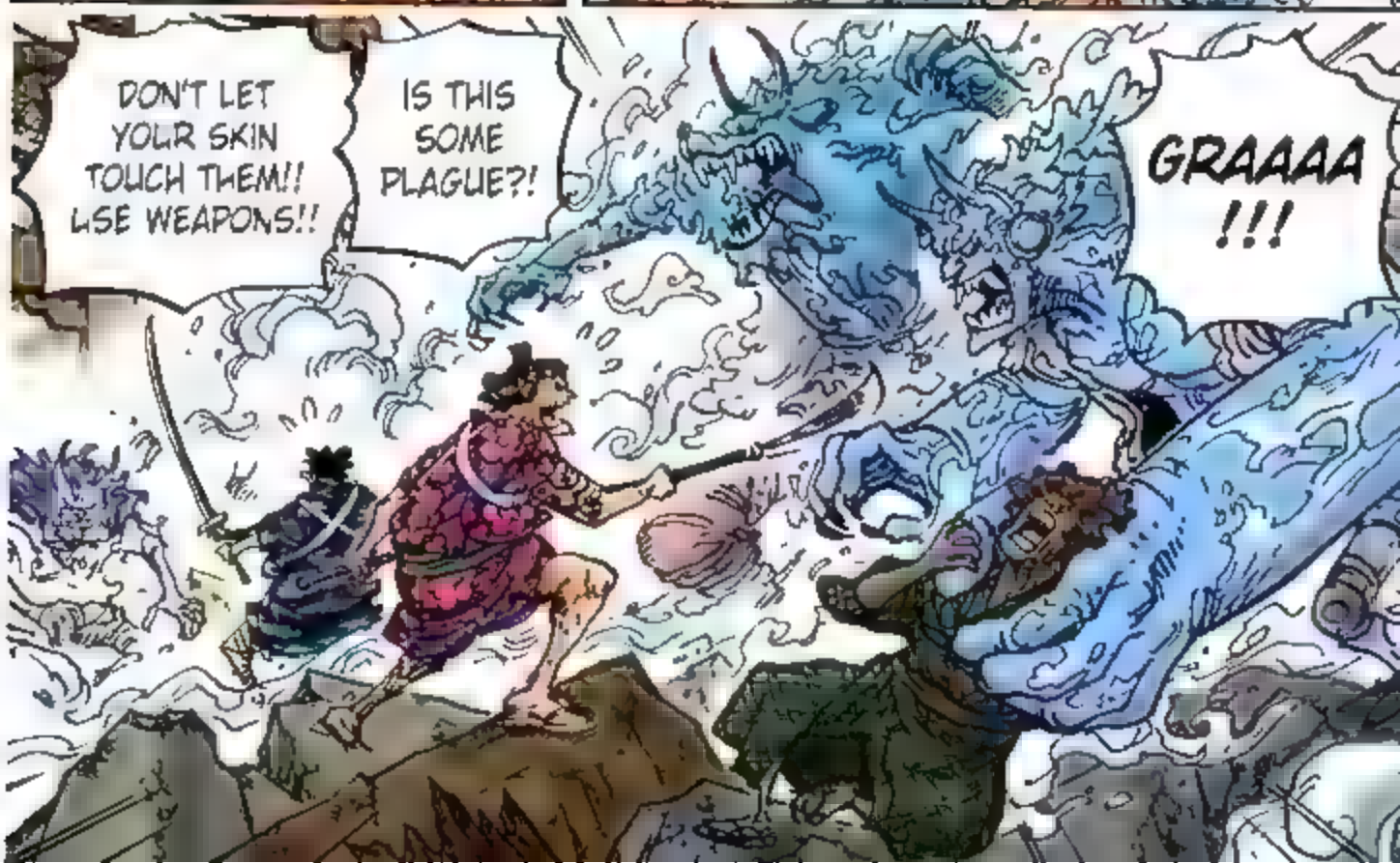
RAAAH
AAAH! IT'S STRAW HAT AND JINBE!!
THEY'RE REALLY TOUGH!! WATCH OUT!!
KINAN!
KABAM!
FIRST CASTLE LEVEL
B1
B2
STOMP STOMP STOMP
I WANNA BEAT KAIDO TOO!!
C'MON, WE GOTTA MOVE!!!
HURRY!! WE GOTTA GET TO KIN'EMON!!!
WHY DIDN'T YOU MENTION BLACK-LEG?!!
IT'S FOURTRICKS AND HAMLET!! WE CAN'T SLOW THOSE GUYS DOWN, SIRS!!
STOMP!!
GYAA
OH!!
YOU GUYS ARE PATHETIC!!

"EXPECTATIONS"? THAT'S...
"ORDINARY"? THAT WORD APPLIES TO YOU!!
...WHAT WE SURPASS!!
PIPE DOWN.
DOOM!!
EEEK
BEASTS PIRATES HEADLINER
HAMLET
GIRAFFE SMILE FRUIT
THE TRULY STRONG KEEP THEIR MOUTHS SHUT.
BEASTS PIRATES HEADLINER
FOURTRICKS
CHICKEN SMILE FRUIT
SIR FOUR-TRICKS!!
SIR HAMLET !!
STOP GROWING LIKE THAT!!!
RAFFE !!
BUCKAW !!
GA-GANK!!

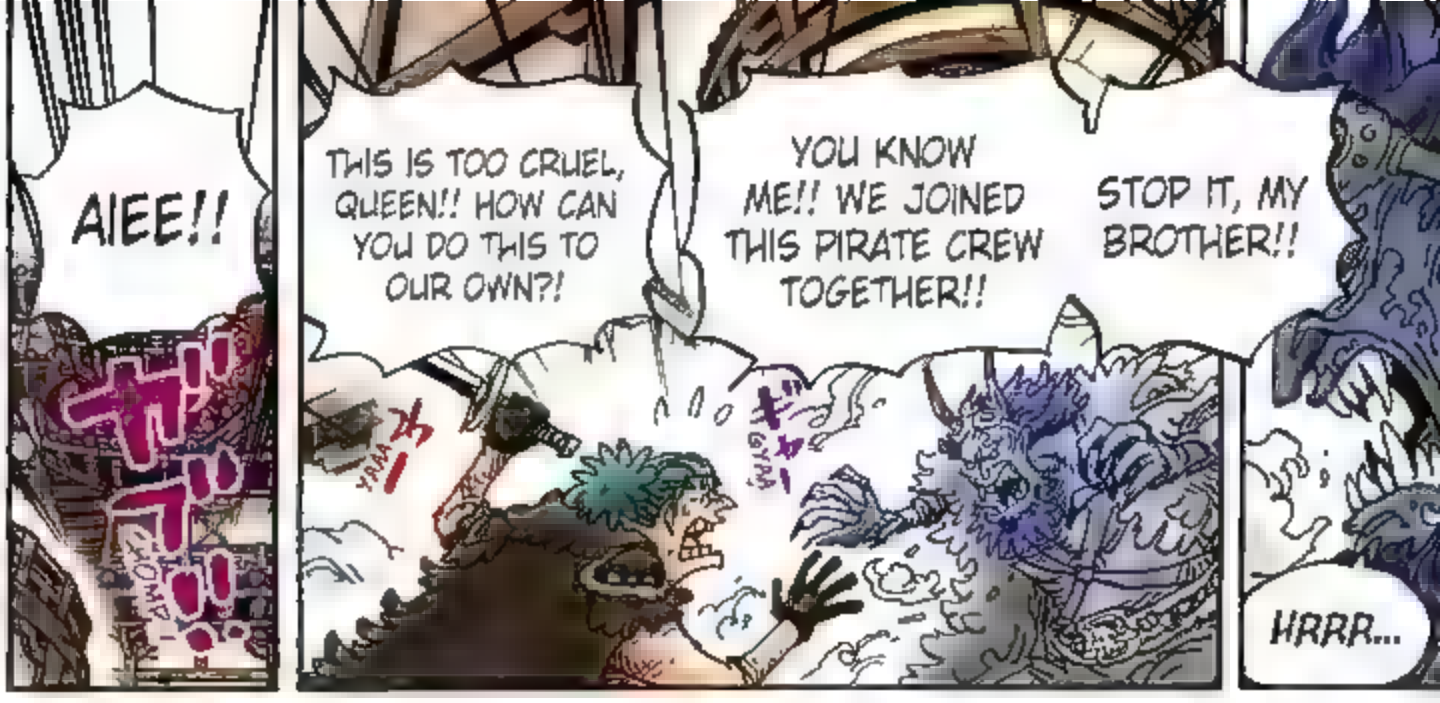

RAAAAH
MWA HA HA HA!!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR
I'M SO COLD!! HELP ME!!
I'VE BEEN BITTEN!!
DOOM!!
CRUNCH

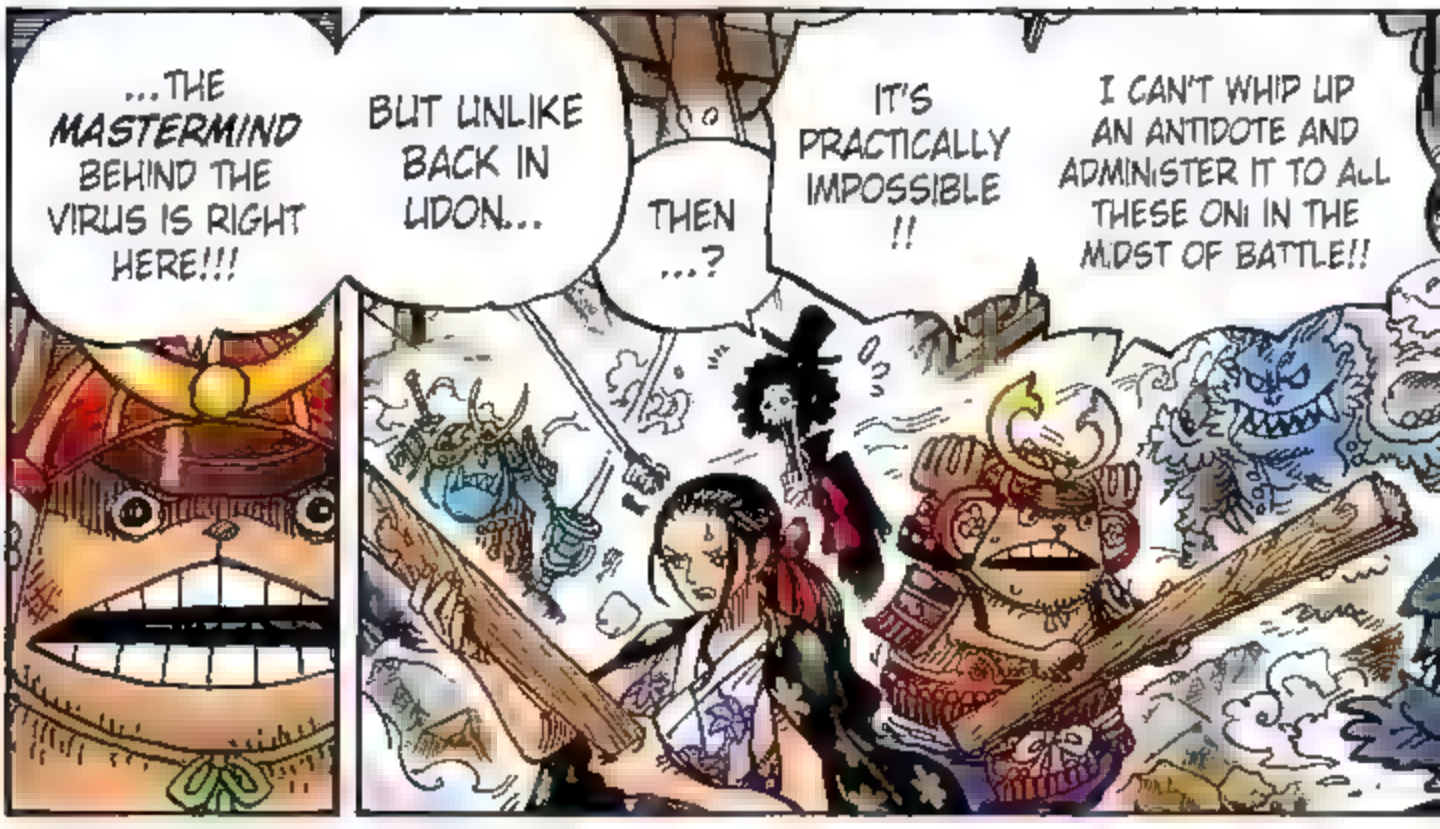

ALL YOU DO IS LAUGH ANYWAY!!
SO WHAT, PLEASURES?!
MAYBE NOW YOU'LL BE USEFUL, MWA HA HA!

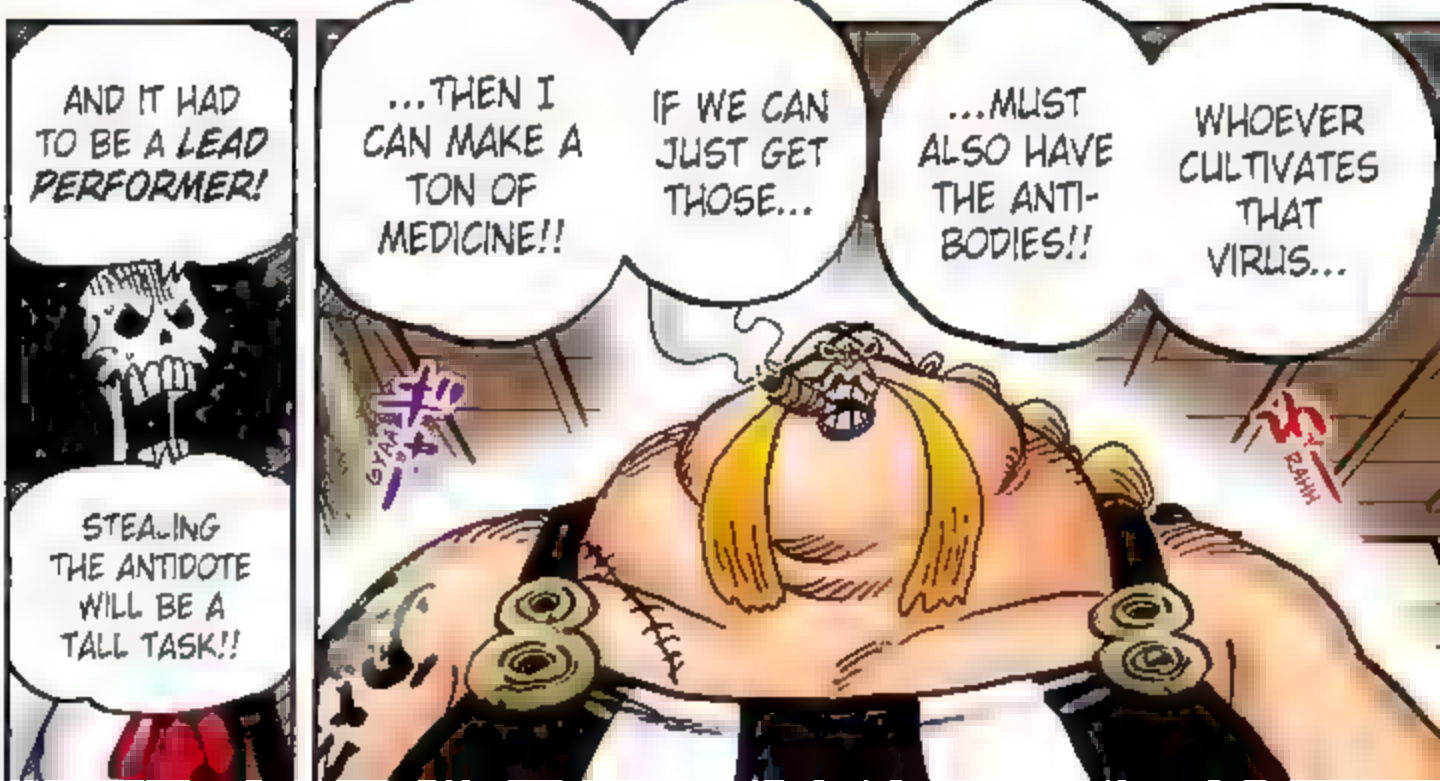

DA HA HA HA! I'M SO COLD!! I'M TURNING INTO AN ONI!!!
WHY DID YOU DO THIS TO US TOO, MASTER QUEEN?! GYA HA HA HA!!
SHIVER
SHIVER


DON'T LET YOUR SKIN TOUCH THEM!! USE WEAPONS!!
IS THIS SOME PLAGUE?!
GRAAAA !!!

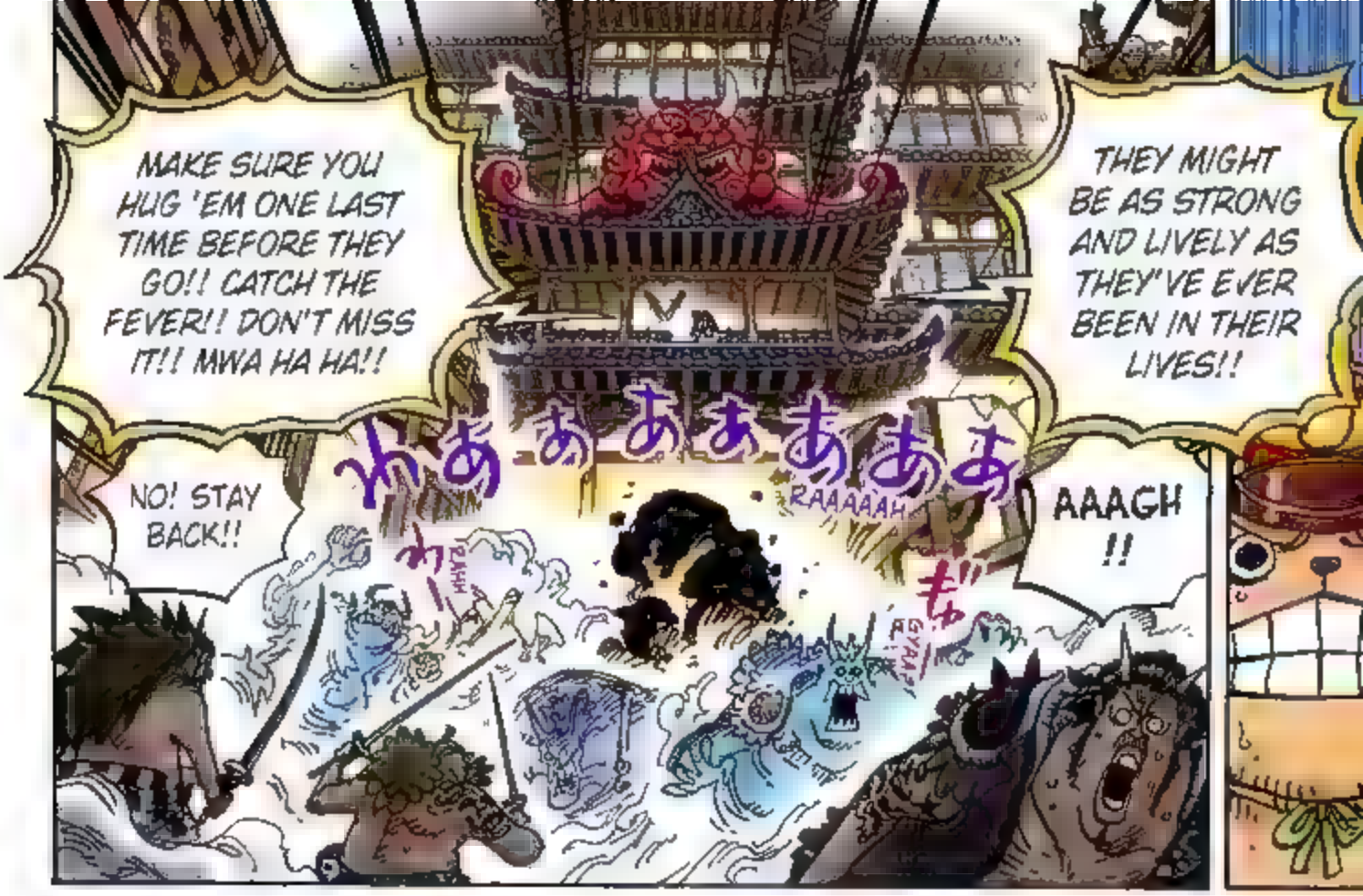
WHAT IS HE THINKING?! QUEEN'S GONE MAD!!
わあああああああ!!
RAAAAAH!!
THE ONI ARE ATTACKING FRIEND AND FOE ALIKE!!
BOSS HYOGORO!!
BOSS OHMASA'S BEEN INFECTED!!
I'M SORRY, BOSS HYOGORO!!
IF I'M ONLY GOING TO HARM MY OWN PEOPLE, THEN IT'S BETTER TO...
NO, YOU FOOL!! DON'T!!
I DON'T WANT TO BE A MONSTER!
パキ
CRAK
パキ
CRAK
THERE MUST BE A CURE!! AND IF THERE'S NO OTHER WAY...
...I'LL CUT YOU DOWN!! BUT NEVER END IT YOURSELF!!


AIEE!!
KYAA!!
CHOMP!
THIS IS TOO CRUEL, QUEEN!! HOW CAN YOU DO THIS TO OUR OWN?!
YOU KNOW ME!! WE JOINED THIS PIRATE CREW TOGETHER!!
STOP IT, MY BROTHER!!
YAAA!
GYAA!
HRRR...


...THE MASTERMIND BEHIND THE VIRUS IS RIGHT HERE!!!
BUT UNLIKE BACK IN UDON...
THEN ...?
IT'S PRACTICALLY IMPOSSIBLE !!
I CAN'T WHIP UP AN ANTIDOTE AND ADMINISTER IT TO ALL THESE ONI IN THE MIDST OF BATTLE!!

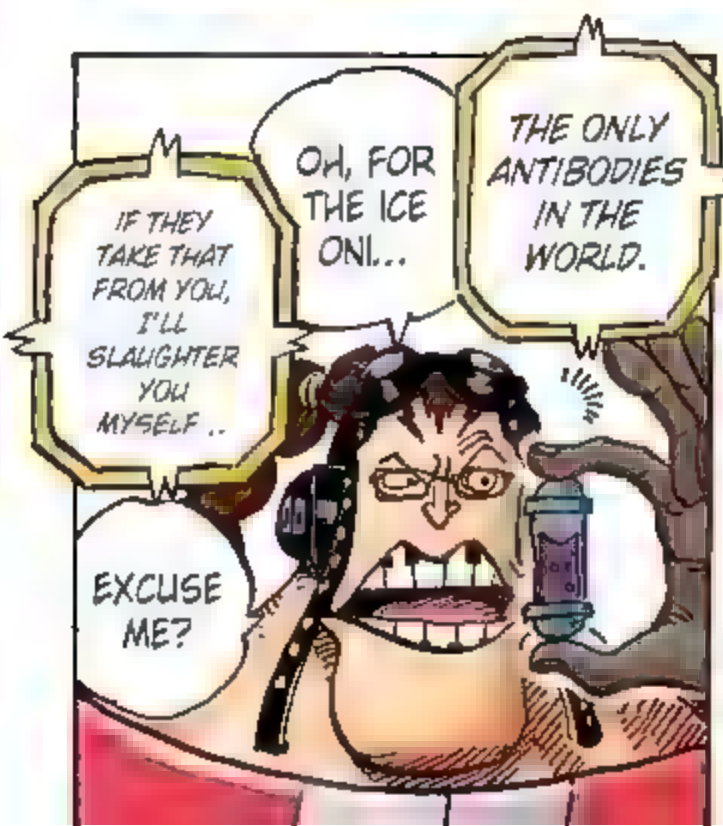

AND IT HAD TO BE A LEAD PERFORMER!
STEALING THE ANTIDOTE WILL BE A TALL TASK!!
...THEN I CAN MAKE A TON OF MEDICINE!!
IF WE CAN JUST GET THOSE...
...MUST ALSO HAVE THE ANTI-BODIES!!
WHOEVER CULTIVATES THAT VIRUS...
GYAA!
UHHH

I'M LESS WORRIED ABOUT THE WAY THEY'RE GOING OUT OF CONTROL...
...THAN I AM ABOUT THE AFTER-EFFECTS!!
IT'S INCREASING THEIR FEROCITY AND MUSCLE MASS WHILE FREEZING THE SKIN!!
KCHANK!!
THE BODY JUST CAN'T HANDLE THAT KIND OF STRESS!!!
WHAT CAN WE DO TO KEEP THEM DOWN?!
WHAT ARE THEY, ZOMBIES ?!
BUT...
...IF WE JUST ABANDON THE INFECTED... THEN...
THEY'LL DIE!!!
!!
RAAAA
...YOU'LL LAST AN HOUR AT BEST!!!
?!
MWA HA HA!! IF YOU GET INFECTED...
WHO'S BEEN TURNED INTO AN ICE ON!?! YOUR FRIEND? YOUR BOSS? YOUR SUBORDINATE? MWA HA HA...
ICE


MAKE SURE YOU HUG 'EM ONE LAST TIME BEFORE THEY GO!! CATCH THE FEVER!! DON'T MISS IT!! MWA HA HA!!
THEY MIGHT BE AS STRONG AND LIVELY AS THEY'VE EVER BEEN IN THEIR LIVES!!
わぁぁぁぁぁぁ
RAAAAAH
NO! STAY BACK!!
AAAGH !!

OPEN THE DOOR ALREADY!!
I'M GETTIN' OFF THIS FLOOR!!

ANOTHER SICK NEW WEAPON... THAT GUY'S A REAL PIECE OF WORK!!

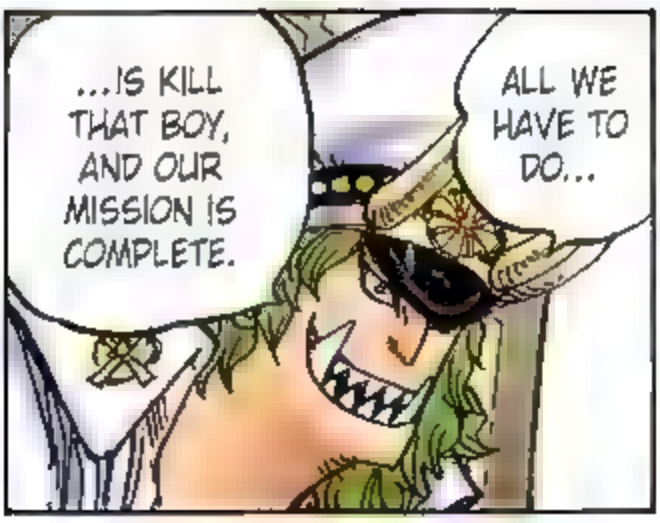

IF THEY TAKE THAT FROM YOU, I'LL SLAUGHTER YOU MYSELF ..
OH, FOR THE ICE ONI...
THE ONLY ANTIBODIES IN THE WORLD.
EXCUSE ME?

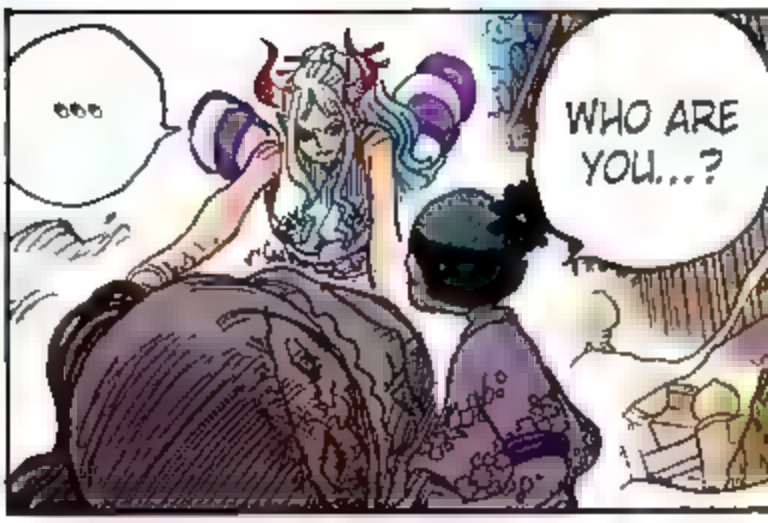
HUH?
WHAT'S THIS...?

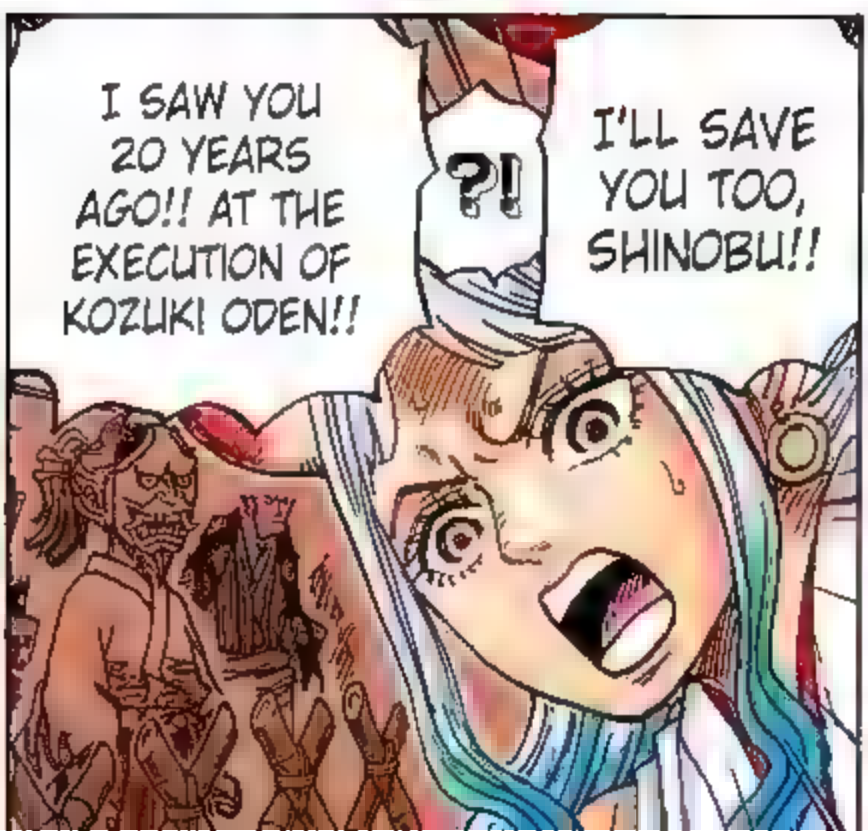
HEY, BROTHER APOO!!

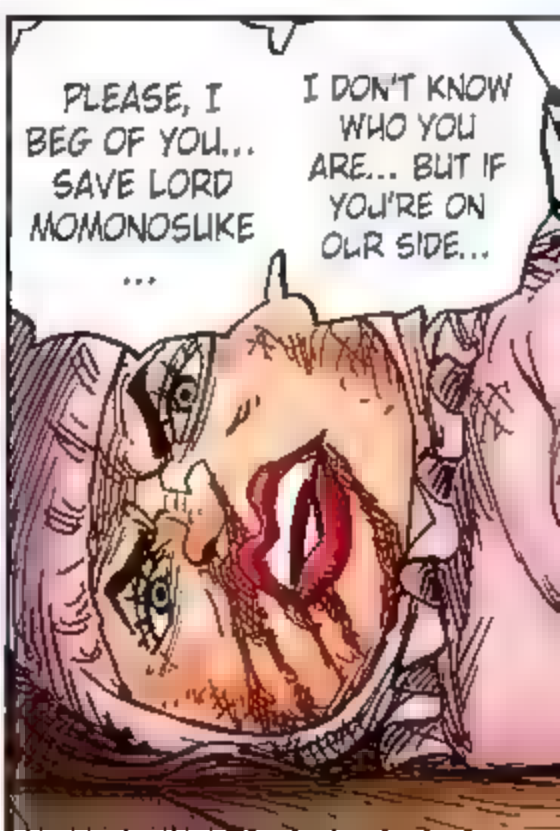
LET'S PLAY SOME FREEZE TAG!!!
YOU GOTTA GIVE 'EM A FIGHTING CHANCE, OR IT AIN'T NO GAME!! KILLING, BETRAYAL, NO RULES WHATSOEVER!!
OKAY, I THINK WE'RE READY TO START!♪ QUEEN PRESENTS: GAME NIGHT!!
ANTI-DOTE?!
どよ…
MURMUR
どよ…
MURMUR
ANTI-DOTE?
HUH?
フォー♪
RAHHH
DON'T LET THE SAMURAI RECOVER!!
DON'T LET THE ENEMY HAVE IT, OR OUR GUYS WILL DIE!!
YOU GOT IT!!
ZORO!! GRAB THAT FROM HIM!!
RAAAAAH!!
DOOM!!
WHAT ARE YOU THINKING, QUEEN?!! THIS IS INSANE!!
STEAL AND KILL!! DO WHATEVER IT TAKES!!
IF YOU CAN PLAY KEEPAWAY FOR AN HOUR, YOU WIN, APOO!! THEY'LL ALL BE DEAD!! MWA HA HA HA!!

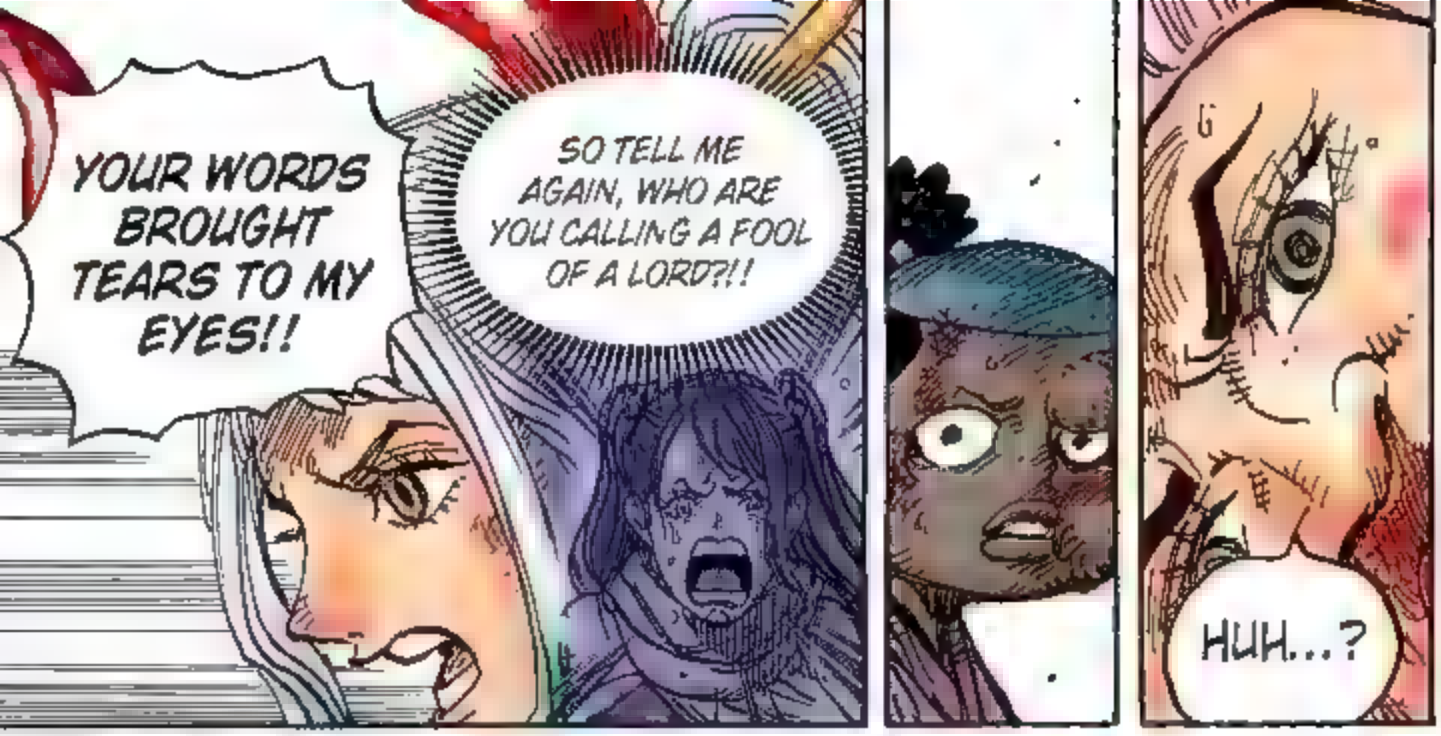
RIGHT-BRAIN TOWER, INSIDE THE DOME
...YOUNG MASTER?!
DO YOU REALLY THINK YOU CAN GET AWAY WITH THEM UNDER YOUR ARMS...
GYA HA HA HA HA!!


...IS KILL THAT BOY, AND OUR MISSION IS COMPLETE.
ALL WE HAVE TO DO...


...
WHO ARE YOU...?

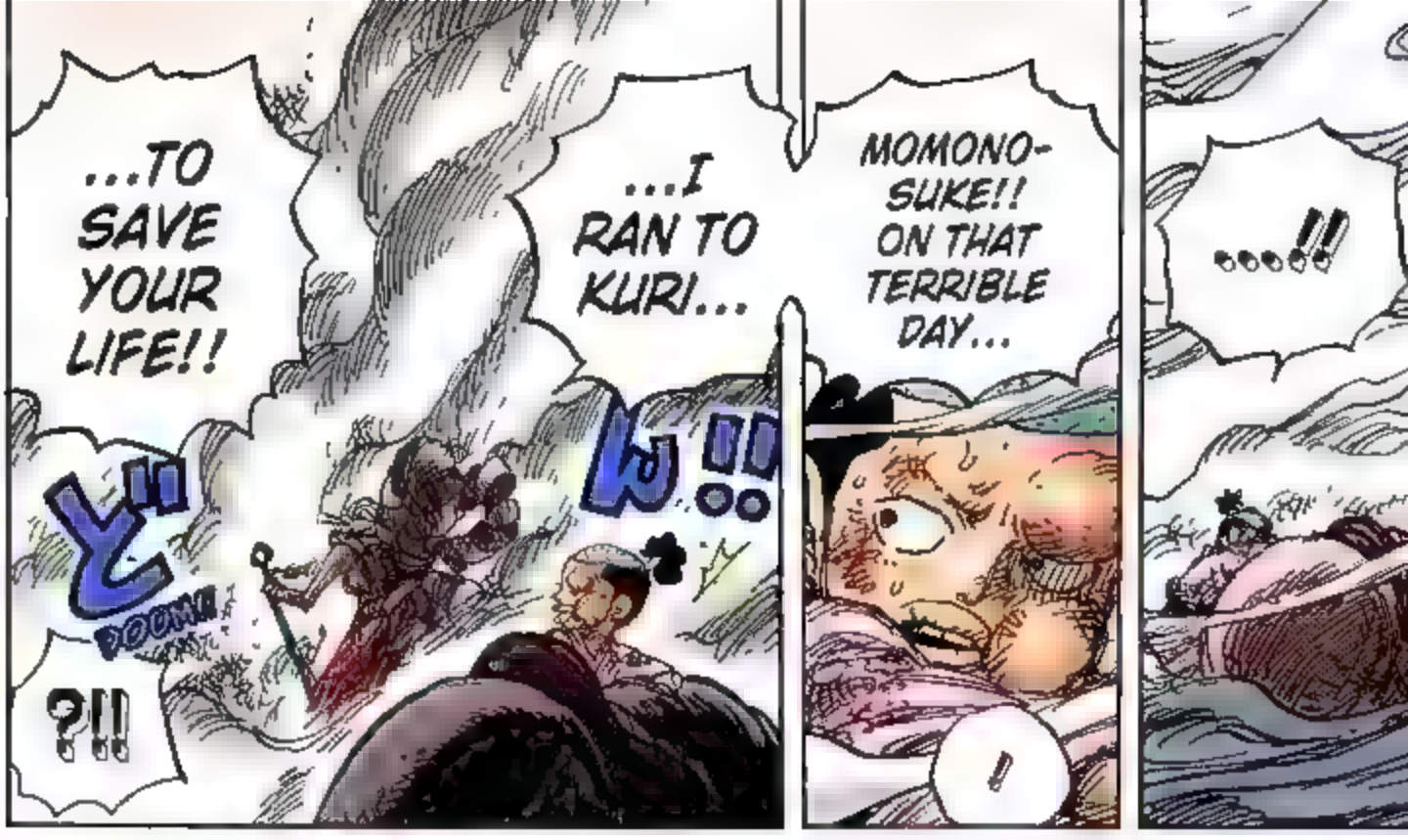

I SAW YOU 20 YEARS AGO!! AT THE EXECUTION OF KOZUKI ODEN!!
?!
I'LL SAVE YOU TOO, SHINOBU!!


PLEASE, I BEG OF YOU... SAVE LORD MOMONOSUKE ...
I DON'T KNOW WHO YOU ARE... BUT IF YOU'RE ON OUR SIDE...

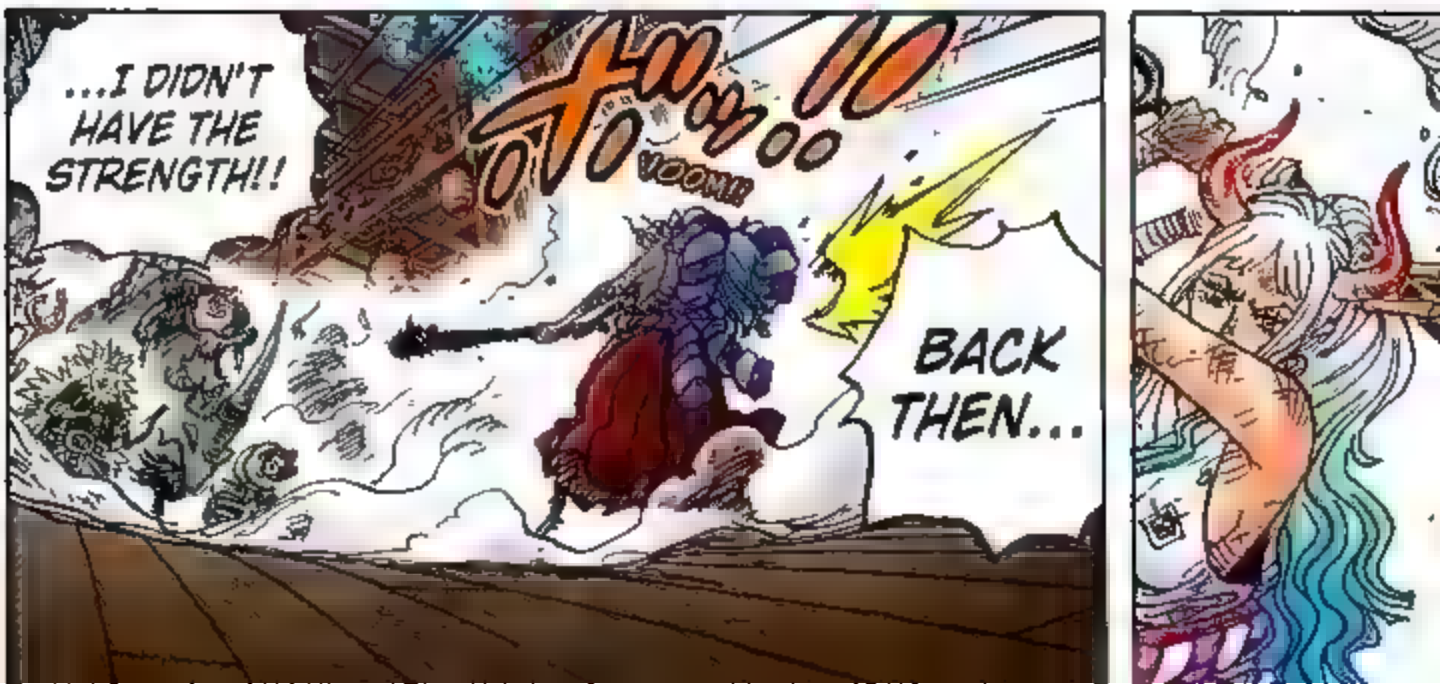

YOUR WORDS BROUGHT TEARS TO MY EYES!!
SO TELL ME AGAIN, WHO ARE YOU CALLING A FOOL OF A LORD?!!
HUH...?

...BROUGHT TEARS TO MY EYES!!!
BOOM
ヒュルル
HWOOOOO...
BOOM
ルルル..
THE LIFE OF KOZUKI ODEN...

ドドド


...TO SAVE YOUR LIFE!!
...I RAN TO KURI...
MOMONOSUKE!! ON THAT TERRIBLE DAY...
...!!
?!!
DOOM!!

?!!
...AS KAIDO DANGLED YOU OVER THE EDGE!!
ALL I COULD DO WAS WATCH...
BUT I'M SORRY!!
HUH? HOW...
HOW ARE YOU FINE...?!


...I DIDN'T HAVE THE STRENGTH!!
DOOM!!
BACK THEN...

KABAM!!
!!!
HARI
YAMATO !!!
...!!
YOU USED MY FATHER'S NAME EARLIER..
WH... WHO ARE YOU...?
MY OTHER NAME IS...
BENG!!
AND I WOULD DIE FOR YOU!!!

98 忠臣錦(完)

（徳島県　ささきえまサン）

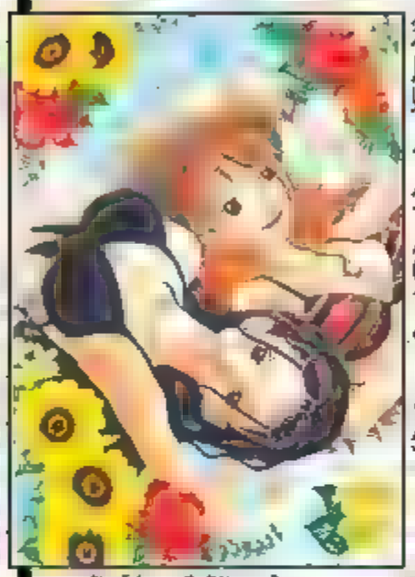
絵は心意気!! 伝わるぜー!!!

（愛知県　スズハさん）

早くも人気高し!! ヤマト!!

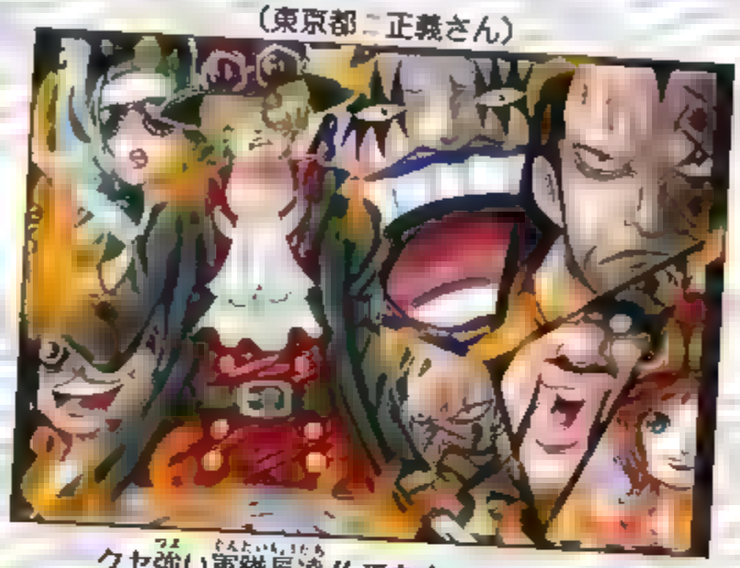
（奈良県　藤本孝久さん）

（石川県　つぶつぶいちご・Kさん）



海賊の世界に咲く
２輪の花〜♡

（東京都　正義さん）

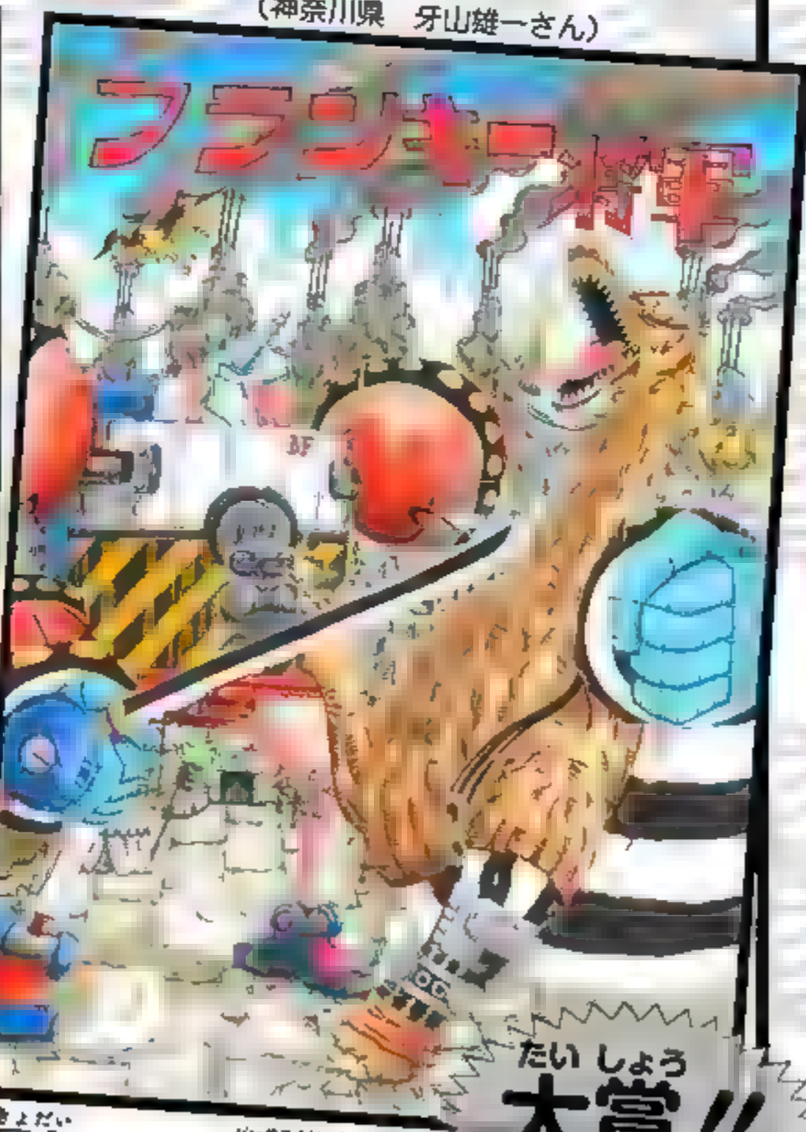


クセ強い軍隊長達!! でもカッコイイー!!

（大分県　五十代さん）

別にかっこよくねェよ!!

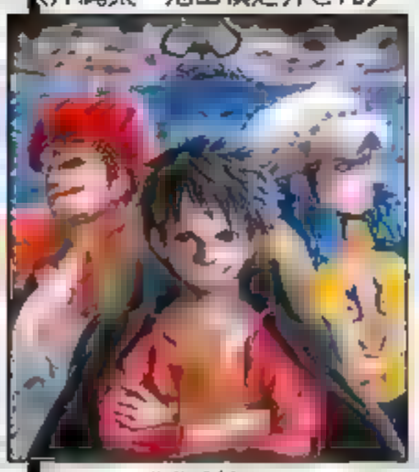
（神奈川県　牙山雄一さん）



巨大ヒーローvs.大怪獣!!
まるで映画のポスター!!
大賞もってけー!!!

大賞!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!

（沖縄県　池田憤之介さん）



さァ世代交代だ!!!

（佐賀県　ノーフォークさん）

見よ！ これがワノ国の歴史!!

（大阪府　宮脇紗代子さん）

親バカ絵!!笑
かわいいな〜♡

（神奈川県
みょうちキリンさん）

カクのぬいぐるみ！
かわいいぜ〜!!

応募されました文章・イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版・電子配信する雑誌・コミックス等に、掲載されることがあります。掲載の際合計上、文章・イラスト等は、加筆修正されることがあります。なお、応募の際の紙媒体は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章・イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。いただいた個人情報は本企画以外の目的では使用しません。

（大分県　MENOさん）

ビビ、レベッカ、マンシェリー！ 王族の気品!!

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）

ん〜確かに!!笑

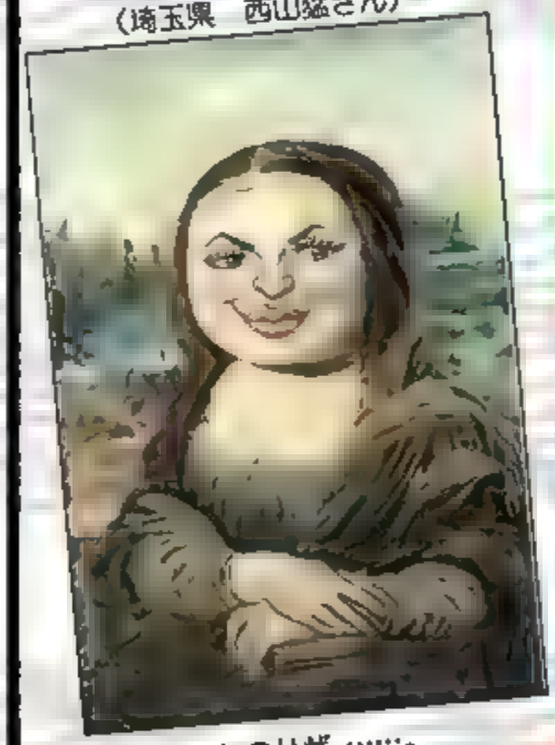
（東京都　佐藤大輔さん）

盛り上がってきたぜワノ国の冒険っ!!

まだ謎多き花魁
ブラックマリア♡

（神奈川県　HIROKIさん）

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）



しのリザ。……。

（東京都　鴨居佑樹さん）

悪いやつはやっつけろ!! お前だよ!!

（愛知県　ええやんサン）

大看板の自作フィギュア!! 超力作!! すげーな!!

美しく強い女!!
ハンコック♡

（岩手県　鈴蘭さん）

（神奈川県　浅見媚人さん）

討ち入りだ――!!!

（大阪府　藤田しず香さん）

戦国三船長〜〜!! ゆけ――!!

（東京都　ありちゃんサン）

今日は3人で巨大パフェ〜!!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

アスパラ大好き♡ ササキだぜ〜♪

海底のしらほし。
約束を胸に!!

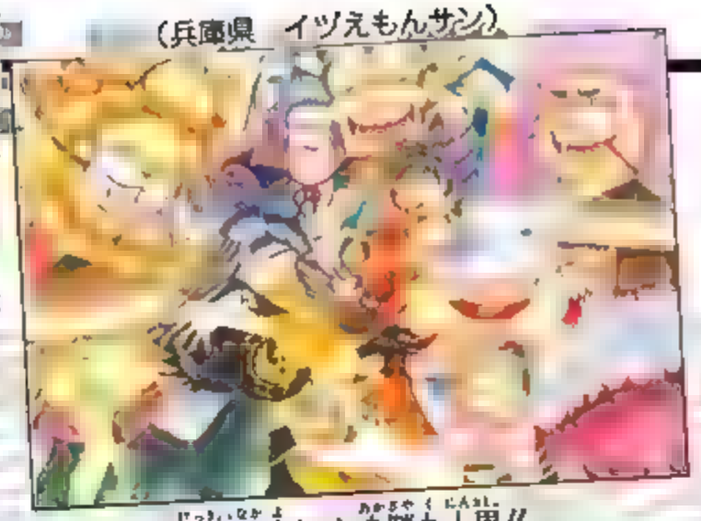
（群馬県　さんごサン）

UGK審査委員長 ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に
直接、住所・氏名、PN・年齢・電話番号を
書き込んでくれ!! PN表記は、はっきりと!!

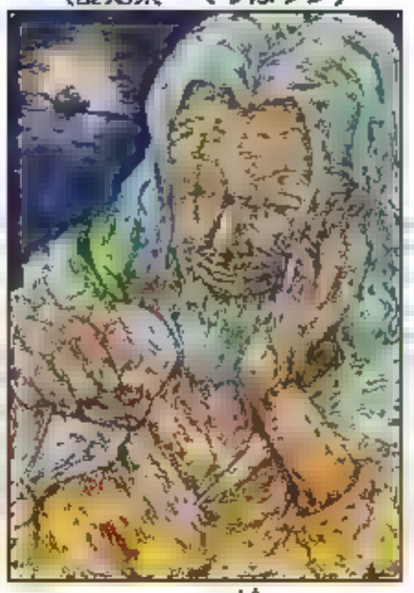
（千葉県　赤井稲妻さん）

かわいい顔して頭突きコエ〜!!



（兵庫県　イヅえもんサン）

結局仲良し！ 赤鞘九人男!!



（愛知県　ぐっぽサン）

ステンドグラス風レイリー
深みある〜!!

（愛媛県　enuさん）

見よ、コレ切り絵なんだよ!! 海も!! すごすぎ!!!

（愛媛県　岩井泰史朗さん）

粘土で作った版画だってよ!! いいデザイン!!

（東京都　めーサン）

脳裏に残るインパクト!!
光月おでん〜〜〜!!!
只今参上ー!!

（静岡県　Lさん）

菊、イゾウ、可憐なる侍兄弟!!

（東京都　Abbey Aikawaさん）

ギャー♡ りりしいぜビビ!!

（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

エースの意志を継ぎ
戦う男!! サボー!!

（広島県　松本彰宏さん）

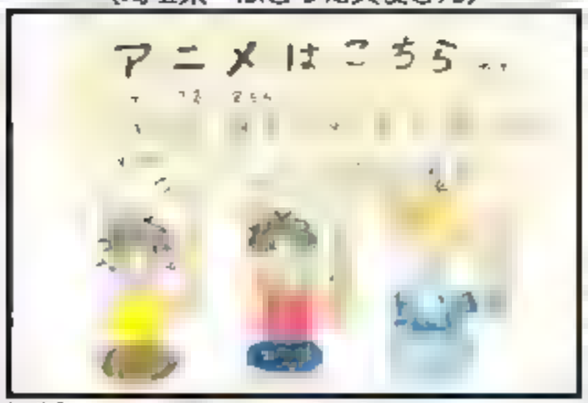
いざとなったら
頼れる男〜!!!

（大阪府　そよそよサン）

人が死ぬのは、人に忘れ
られた時だ!! エース!!

（石川県　ろろみきサン）

ありんすよー!!



（埼玉県　ふとった天使さん）

声優さんやアニメのFLこっちねー!!

※つぎ、クズ発見者の作画です

祝・1000話到達!! 2大超企画開始!!

特別記念サイト ワンピース サウザンドログズ

ONE PIECE 2 1000 LOGS 始動!!

1 WT100 World Top 100

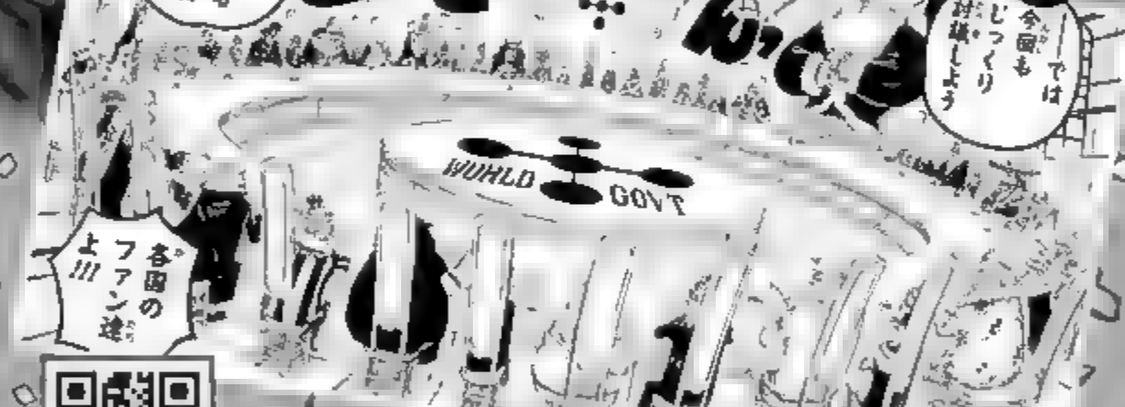
第1回 キャラクター世界人気投票

どど…んっ

この魅力あふれる登場人物達について!!

では今回もじっくり討議しよう

各国のファン達よ!!!



世界の頂点に立つのは誰だ!!? 投票方法はこちらのQRコードをチェック!

いらすとやコラボ

コラボイラスト配付中!!

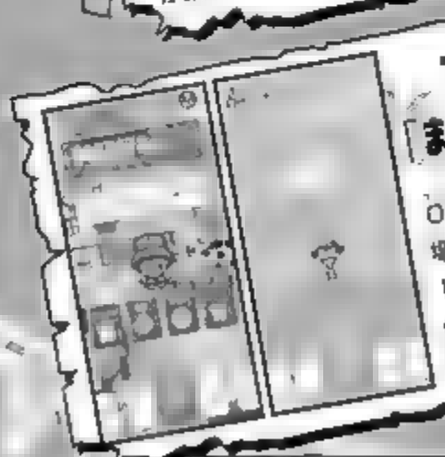
変わらの一味や強敵達を「いらすとや」が描き下ろし!みんなで自由に使おう!

MYログジェネレーター

ONE PIECE MYログジェネレーター

君の生まれた年を入力するとルフィの冒険を自分史と照らし合わせて振り返られる!

アプリ「まいにちOP」



OP専用アプリが登場!グッズやイベントの最新情報、天気のお知らせ機能や万歩計機能も搭載!

全話あらすじ&目次コメント

第1話~984話までのあらすじと、WJに掲載されていた目次コメントを完全収録!!

サイトのリンクはこちら!

特別サイトはこちらのQRコードをチェック!この祭りに乗り遅れるな!

ワノ国編突入後初の人気投票!君の好きなアイツは何位だ!?

ヤマト 光月おでん

うるティ 傳ジロー 光月日和

不動の1位!

モンキー・D・ルフィ

前回(第6回)のTOP10はこちら!今回はどんな番狂わせが起きるか!?

2位 ロロノア・ゾロ

3位 サンジ

4位 トラファルガー・ロー

5位 ポートガス・D・エース

6位 シンバエ

7位 ヒーヒーチョッパー

8位 ナミ

9位 サボ

10位 ハンコック・ボア

◇この情報は2020年12月現在のものです。

尾田栄一郎

「トゲトゲ」っていう虫がいて
トゲのないトゲトゲが発見されて
「トゲナシトゲトゲ」と名付けられ
その中でトゲのあるやつが現れ
「トゲアリトゲナシトゲトゲ」になった。
僕はそんな中でもいくじなしの奴か
いるんじゃないかと考えた
更にその中に訳ありの奴もいないかな。
「ワケアリイクジナシトゲアリ
トゲナシトゲトゲ」
「ワノクニモノアガリハンパナシ98巻」
始まるよ――!!!

URLはこちら！
LINE https://goo.gl/a8rsxD
YouTube https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCdAHaWcKdpbT5XkN2Er6BUQ

ONE PIECE
ワンピース
尾田栄一郎
集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表紙はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

巻九十九 "変わらのルフィ。

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

尾田栄一郎

Did you press it?
Be honest, you pressed it! Didn't you?
Well, it's not a video!!! Aha ha ha ha ha!! Gotcha!!
You just can't help but click on that triangle, huh? I saw a triangle earlier and thought it was a video. Turned out it was just a sandwich.
Oh, things on paper don't move? Well, that's where you're wrong. This story is moving, and it's not gonna stop.
Hope you enjoy the connecting covers!!
Here's volume 99, with 100 in sight!!
Let's gooooo!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2021

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 99
WANO PART 10

SHONEN JUMP Manga Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

Translation/Stephen Paul
Touch-Up Art & Lettering/Vanessa Satone
Design/Yukiko Whitley
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

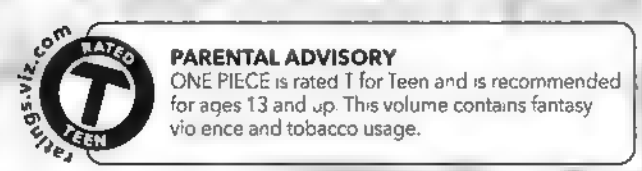
The stories, characters, and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1
First printing, May 2022



JUMP COMICS

巻(かん)九十九(くじゅうく)

〝麦(むぎ)わらのルフィ〟

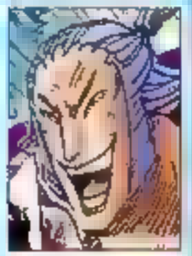
ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎(おだえいいちろう)

Land of Wano (Kozuki Clan)

Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

Foxfire Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano

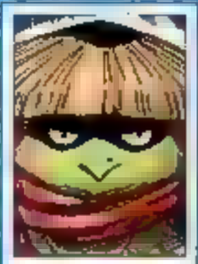


Denjiro
Formerly Kyoshiro

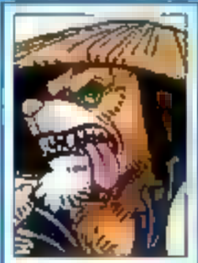
Raizo of the Mist
Ninja of Wano

Kikunojo
Samurai of Wano

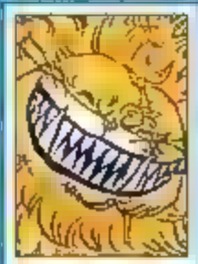
Ashura Doji (Shutenmaru)
Chief, Head Mountain Thieves Brigade



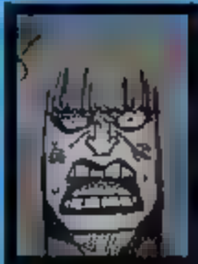
Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano



Duke Dogstorm
King of the Dog Mokomo



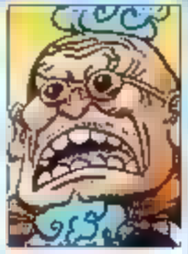
Cat Viper
King of the Night Mokomo



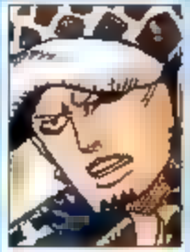
Kyoshiro Shamo Kanjuro
Samurai of Wano

Kozuki Hiyori
Momonosuke's Little Sister

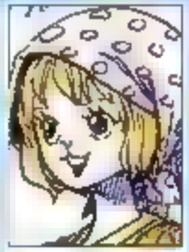
Shinobu
Veteran Kunoichi



Hyogoro the Flower
Senior Yakuza Boss



Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates



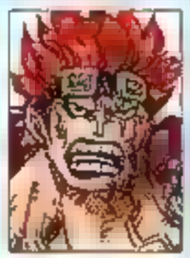
Tarro, Bonny Mink
Battlebeast Tribe Kingsbird

Izo
Former 16th Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates

Marco the Phoenix
Former 1st Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates

Kozuki Oden
Heir to the Shogunate of Wano

Kid Pirates



Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates

Killer (Kamazo the Manslayer)
Fighter, Kid Pirates

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 108 belly

Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

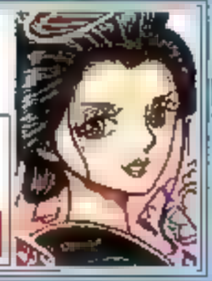
A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training, he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion belly

Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

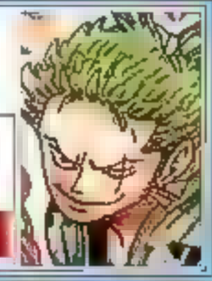
Archaeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly



Zorojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zoro

Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

[illegible]



Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

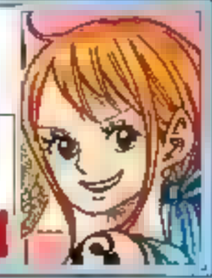
Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Baldimore.

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly

Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere

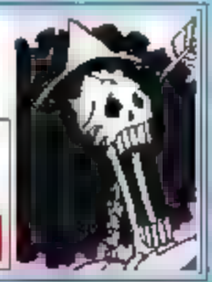
Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly



Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook

Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

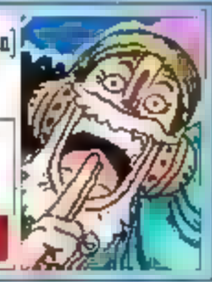
Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly



Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp

Received Heraclesun's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly



Jinbe, Knight of the Sea [Former Warlord]

A man loyal to the code. Acted as rear guard against Big Mom to help Luffy escape, then rejoined before the raid.

Helmsman, Bounty: 438 million belly!

Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newkama Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom.

Cook, Bounty: 330 million belly

Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half [illegible]

Captain of the Red-Hair Pirates

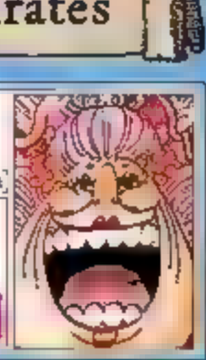
Big Mom Pirates

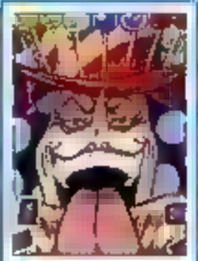
Big Mom

Charlotte Linlin [Emperor of the Sea]

One of the Four Emperors. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates





C. Perospero

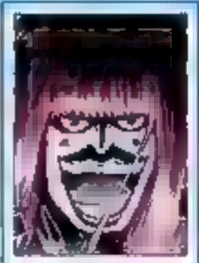
1st Son of Charlotte

Land of Wano (Kurozumi Clan)

Kurozumi Orochi

The ruler of Wano, using Kaido's help. He cunningly schemed to overthrow his archenemy, the Kozuki Clan.

Shogun of Wano



Kurozumi Kanjuro

Orochi's Spy

Fukurokuju

Former Leader, Orochi Oniwabanshu

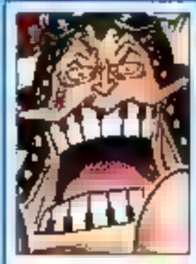
Hotei

Former Leader, Minowari-gumi

Orochi Oniwabanshu

Former Private Ninja Squad of the Shogun

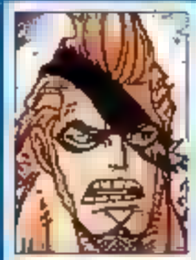
Informant



Scratchmen Apoo

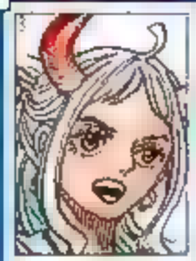
Captain, On-Air Pirates

Left Kaido's Pirates to fight on Luffy's side!



X. (Diez) Drake

Former Tobi Roppo

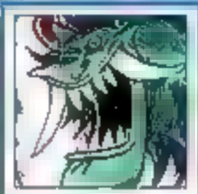


Yamato 'Allias: Kozuki Oden

Kaido's Daughter!

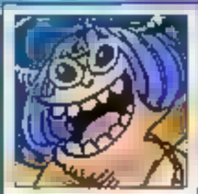
Numbers

Iaki (No. 4)



Goki (No. 5)

Nangi (No. 7)



Hacchа (No. 8)

Juki (No. 10)

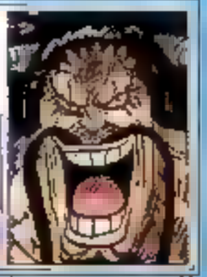
Beasts Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts

[Emperor of the Sea]

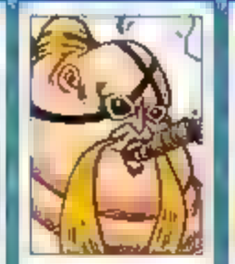
A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Beasts Pirates

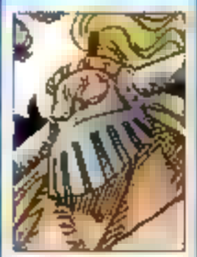


Lead Performers

King the Wildfire



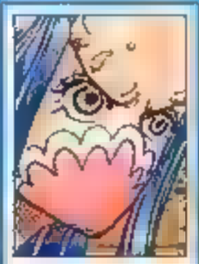
Queen the Plague



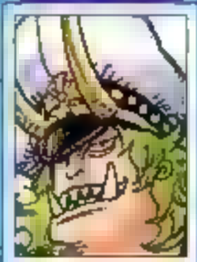
Jack the Drought

Tobi Roppo

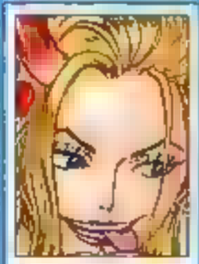
Page One



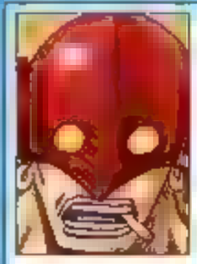
Ulti



Sasaki

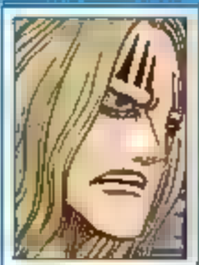


Black Maria



Who's Who

Headliners

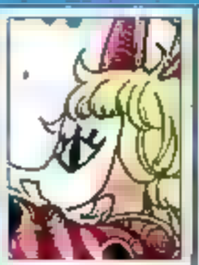


Basil Hawkins

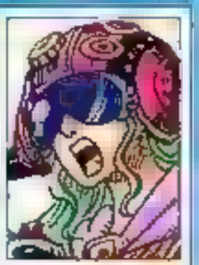
Holdem

Babanuki

Daifugo



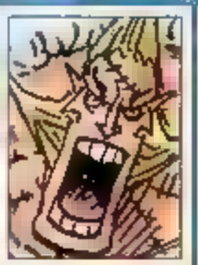
Bao Huang



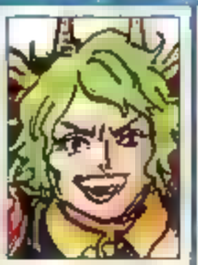
Sobrare

Speed

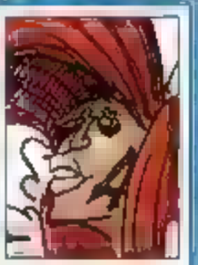
Dobon



Briscola



Hamlet



Fourtricks

Story ▪あらすじ▪

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage, the New World!!

Luffy and crew ally with Momonosuke's faction in order to defeat Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. They overcome hurdles to recruit allies for the raid, but the spy Kanjuro reveals his treachery and kidnaps Momonosuke. The allied forces chase after him and decide to launch a sneak attack. With new powerful friends in tow, the raid on Onigashima begins!! While the Emperor's followers block the way on the island, Kaido's daughter Yamato shows up and swears to fight on Luffy's side. The Red-Scabbards samurai face off against Kaido on the roof of the castle fighting to avenge their beloved Lord Oden. But Kaido steadily gains the upper hand... Luffy and others are heading for the roof too, but Kaido's henchman stand in their way.

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.99

STRAW HAT LUFFY

CONTENTS

第995話 A Kunoichi's Oath 007

第996話 Island of the Strongest 025

第997話 Flame Clouds 043

第998話 Ancient Types 061

第999話 The Sake I Brewed to Drink With You 079

第1000話 Straw Hat Luffy 096

第1001話 Battle of Monsters on Onigashima 117

第1002話 Four Emperors vs. New Generation 135

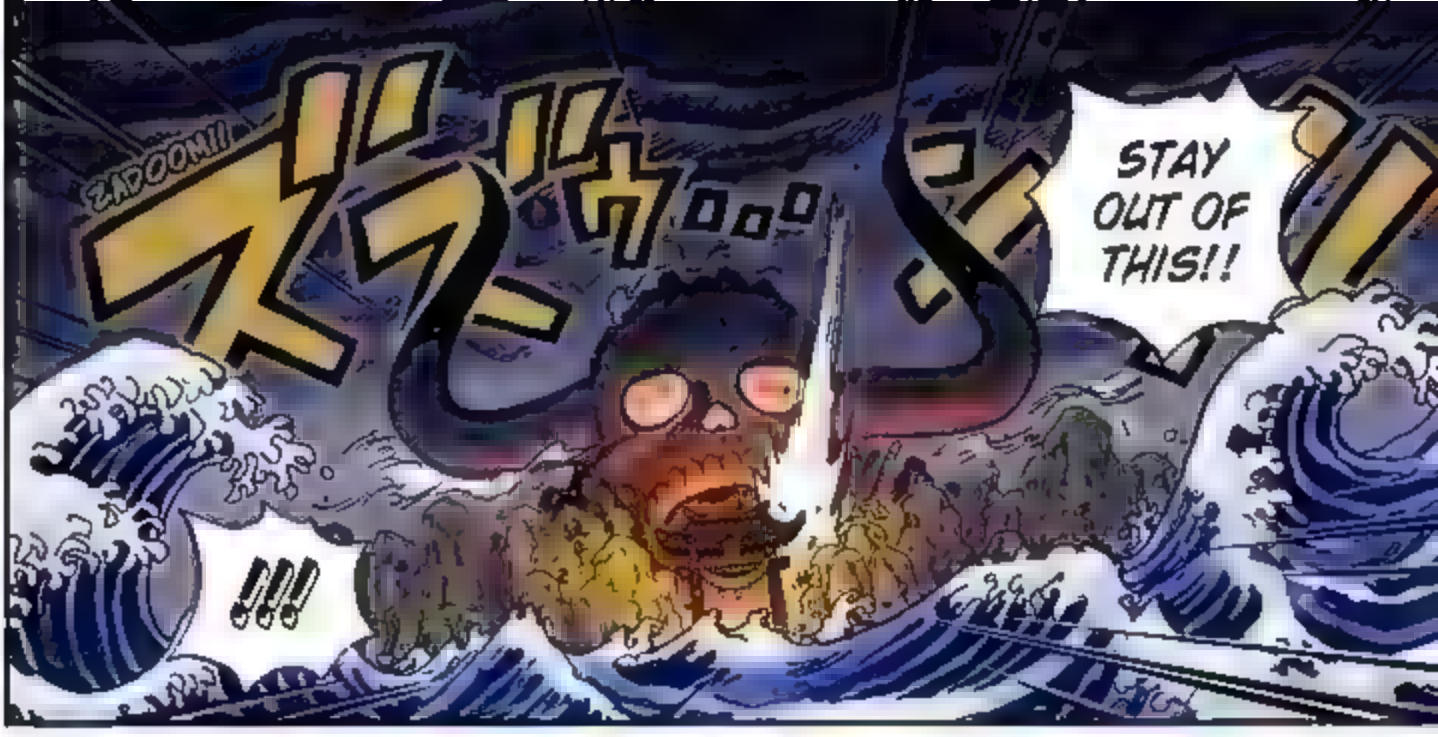
第1003話 Night on the Board 153

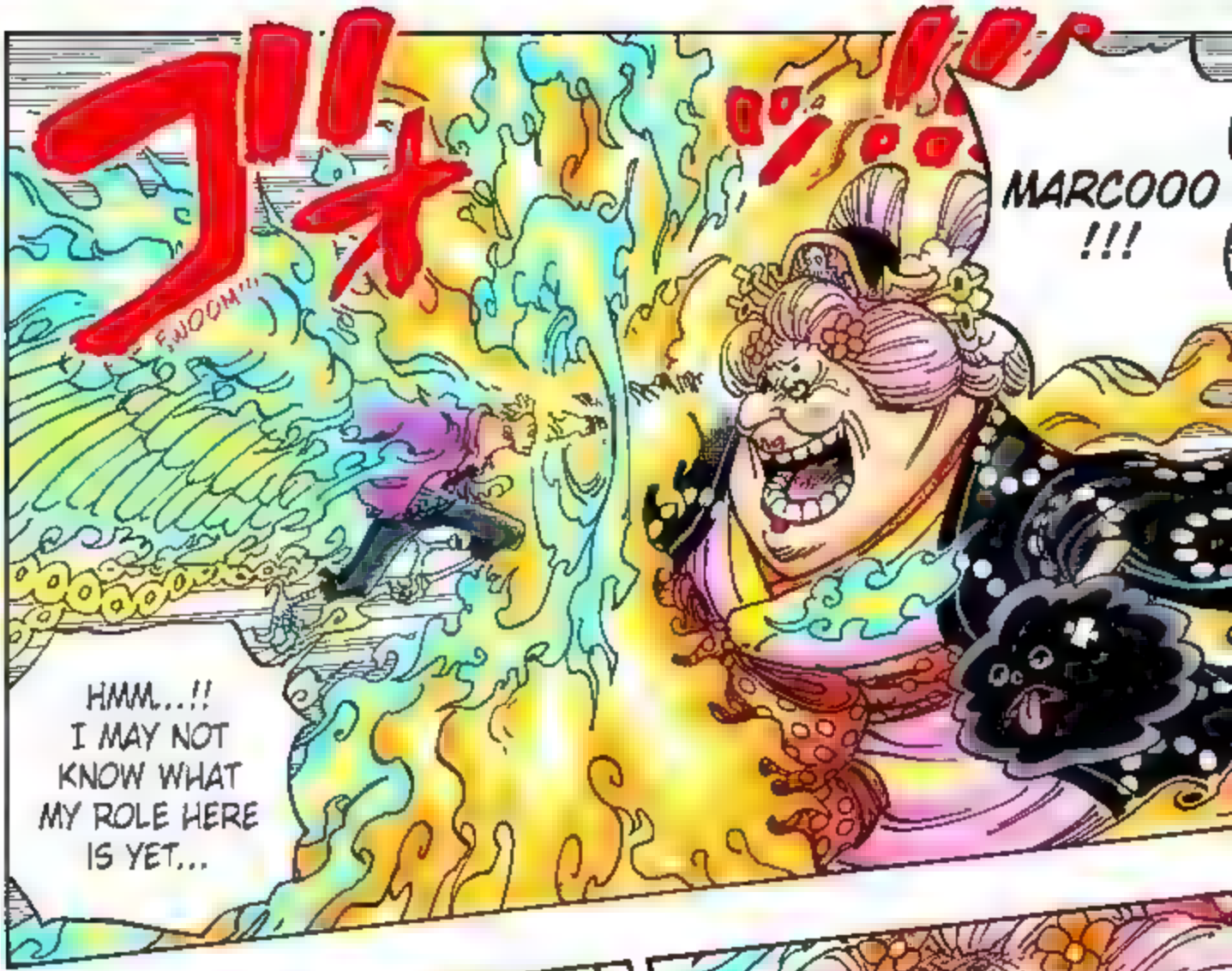
第1004話 Millet Dumplings 171

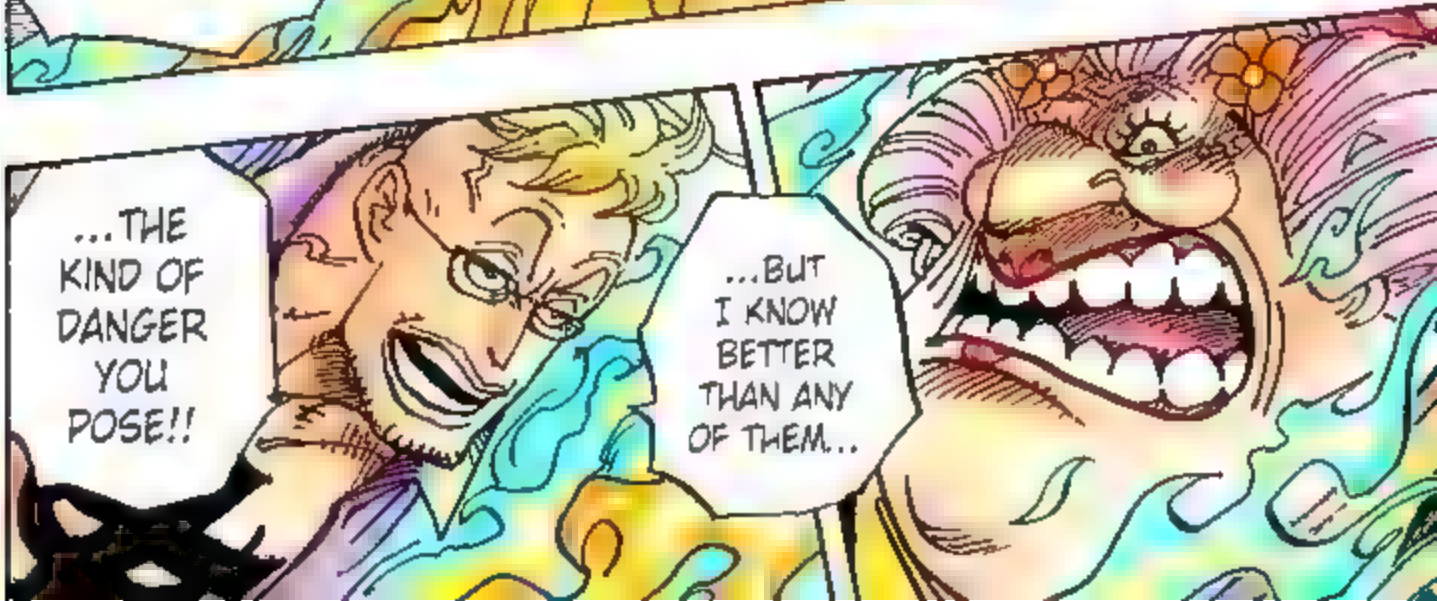
★この作品はフィクションです。実在の人物・団体・事件などには、いっさい関係ありません。

Chapter 995:
A KUNOICHI'S OATH

READER REQUEST: "LUFFY TRIES TO STUDY BUT GETS BORED RIGHT AWAY" BY P.N. WALKING MAMA FROM SETAGAYA WARD

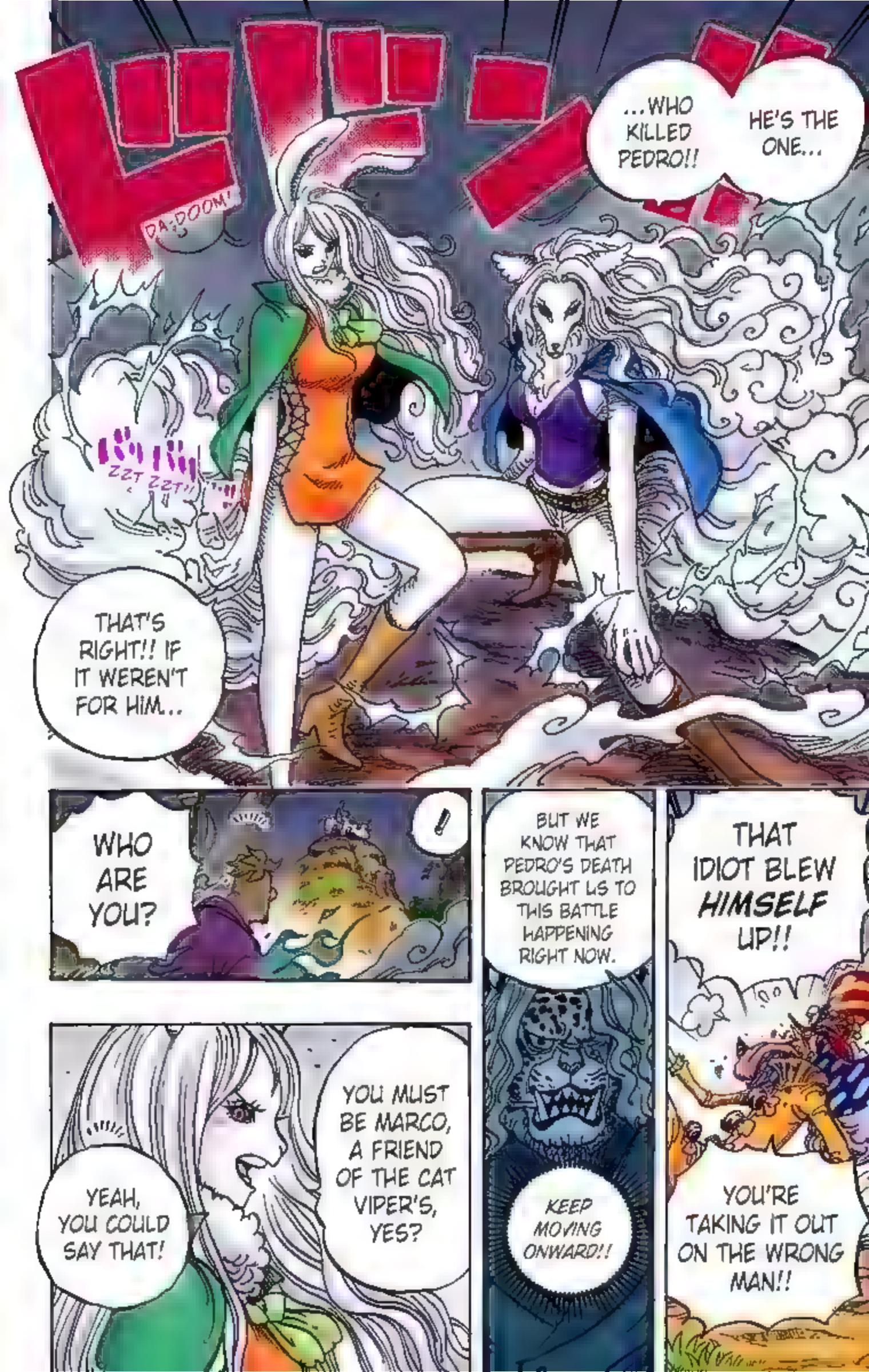

ZADOOM!!
STAY OUT OF THIS!!
!!!

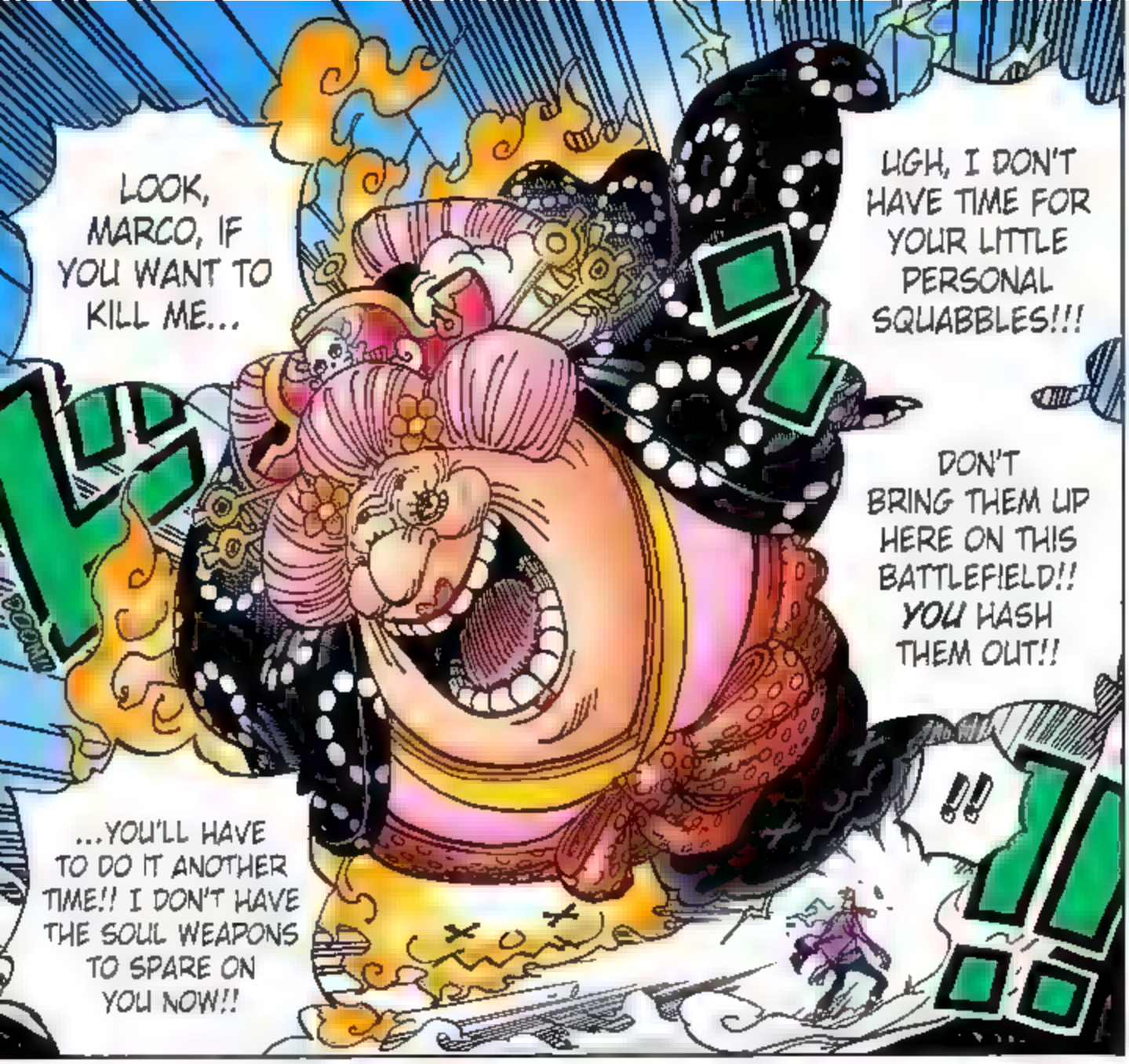

FWOOM!!
MARCOOO !!!
HMM...!! I MAY NOT KNOW WHAT MY ROLE HERE IS YET...


...THE KIND OF DANGER YOU POSE!!
...BUT I KNOW BETTER THAN ANY OF THEM...

PHOENIX FLAMES HAVE SPECIAL PROPERTIES.
WHY AM I LOSING TO MERE FLAMES?!!
PRO-METHEUS ?!
!!
FOOM!!
EEYAAGH !!
GET HIM, PEROSPERO !!
OOGH !!
ALL RIGHT, THAT'S ENOUGH FROM YOU!!
...!!
!!
GRIK GRIK
RIGHT AWAY...
... MAMA!!

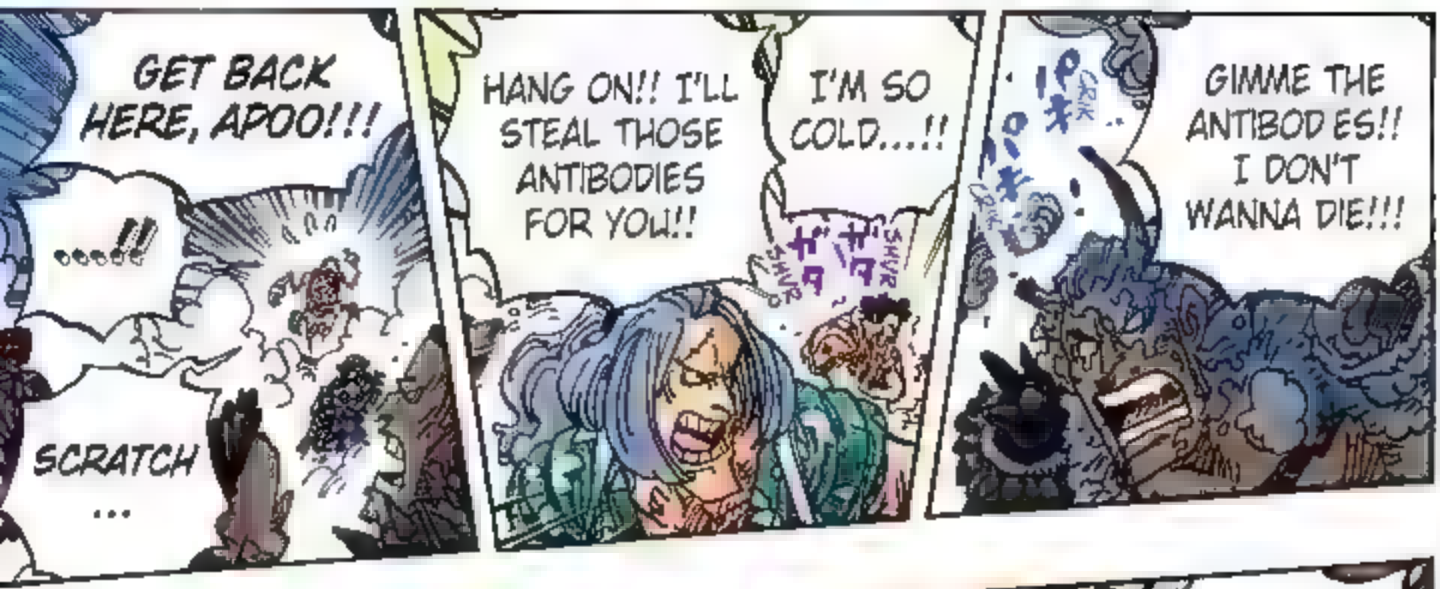
SORRY ABOUT THIS, MARCO!!
LOOKS LIKE I'M EMPLOYING MAMA'S HELP TO FINISH YOU OFF.
WELL, THIS IS GREAT...
GRRRG...
THERE WERE TIMES IN THE PAST WHEN I WANTED TO KILL YOU MORE THAN THIS.
IT'S ALL RATHER...
YOU... YOU!!!
HUH ?!!
NOT YOU AGAIN...
...IRONIGK !!!
MOON RAID!!!
?!!
SLICE!!!
SULONGS !!
AAAAAGH !!!
...
THWUP!!


DA-DOOM!
...WHO KILLED PEDRO!!
HE'S THE ONE...
ZZT ZZT!!
THAT'S RIGHT!! IF IT WEREN'T FOR HIM..
WHO ARE YOU?
!
BUT WE KNOW THAT PEDRO'S DEATH BROUGHT US TO THIS BATTLE HAPPENING RIGHT NOW.
KEEP MOVING ONWARD!!
THAT IDIOT BLEW HIMSELF UP!!
YOU'RE TAKING IT OUT ON THE WRONG MAN!!
YOU MUST BE MARCO, A FRIEND OF THE CAT VIPER'S, YES?
YEAH, YOU COULD SAY THAT!


LOOK, MARCO, IF YOU WANT TO KILL ME...
...YOU'LL HAVE TO DO IT ANOTHER TIME!! I DON'T HAVE THE SOUL WEAPONS TO SPARE ON YOU NOW!!
UGH, I DON'T HAVE TIME FOR YOUR LITTLE PERSONAL SQUABBLES!!!
DON'T BRING THEM UP HERE ON THIS BATTLEFIELD!! YOU HASH THEM OUT!!
!!
...!!
WE'LL DEAL WITH HIM!!
JUST GO, MARCO!!
AAAAGH !!!
WHAT'S GOING ON THERE?
HELP MEEE!! I'M TURNING INTO AN ONI!!
GYAAAA!!
!!

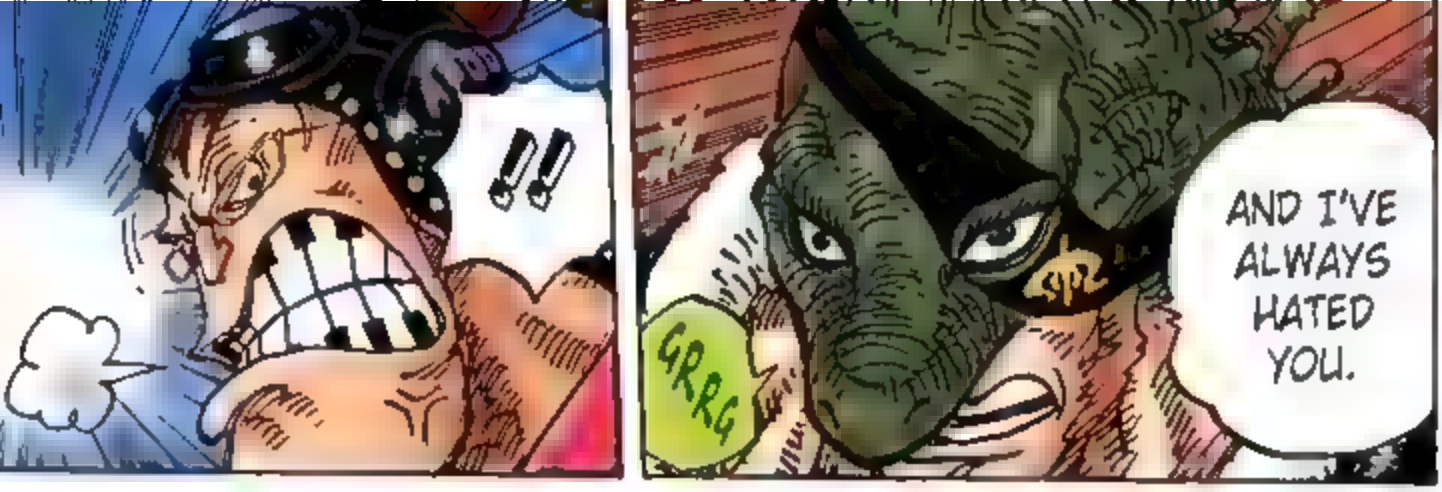
MWA HA HA HYA HYA!!
DON'T LET HIM ESCAPE!!!
RAAAAA
HURRY! CATCH APOO!!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR. INSIDE THE DOME
BA-BOOM!!
...PHOENIX !!!
720-POUND...
SLASH!!
WEEZ... WEEZ!!
YIKES !!!

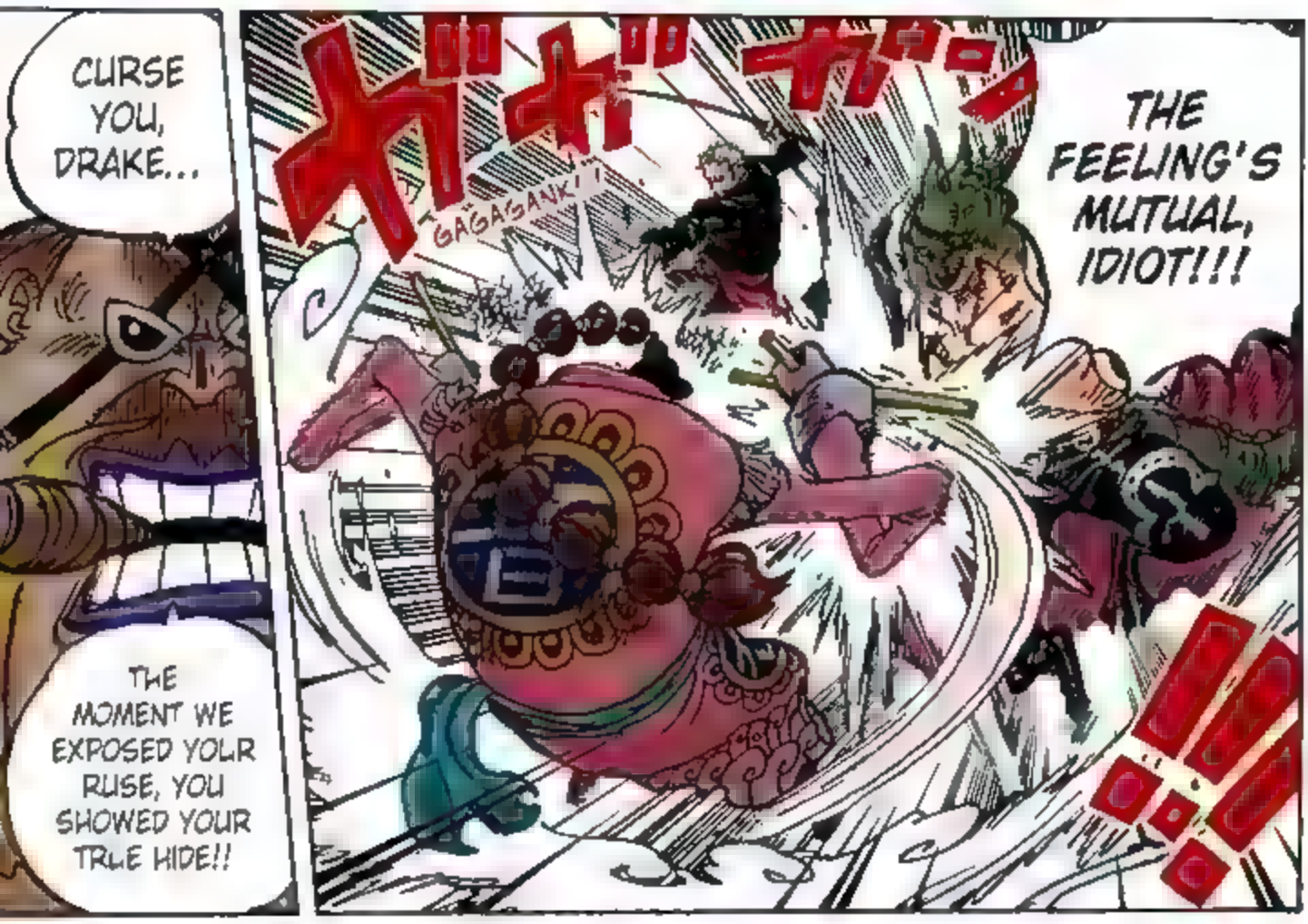
I CAN FEEL THE HOSTILITY FROM THIS ENTIRE FLOOR!!
IF I DO THAT, I'LL DIE!!
C'MON, GIVE US THE ANTIBODIES!!
WE'RE ON YOUR SIDE, APOO!!
THANKS A LOT, QUEEN!!

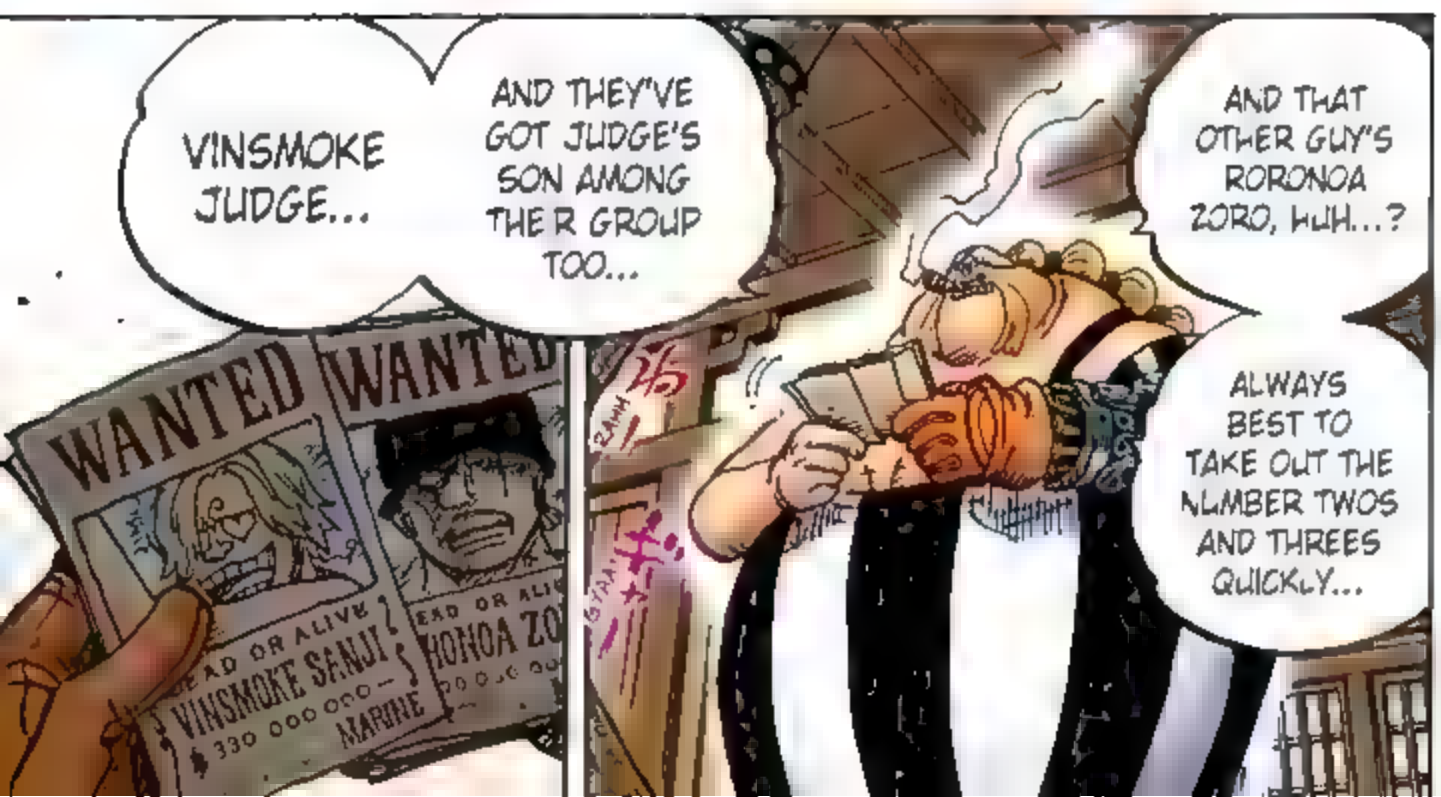

GET BACK HERE, APOO!!!
...!!
SCRATCH ...
HANG ON!! I'LL STEAL THOSE ANTIBODIES FOR YOU!!
I'M SO COLD...!!
SHIVR
GIMME THE ANTIBODIES!! I DON'T WANNA DIE!!!

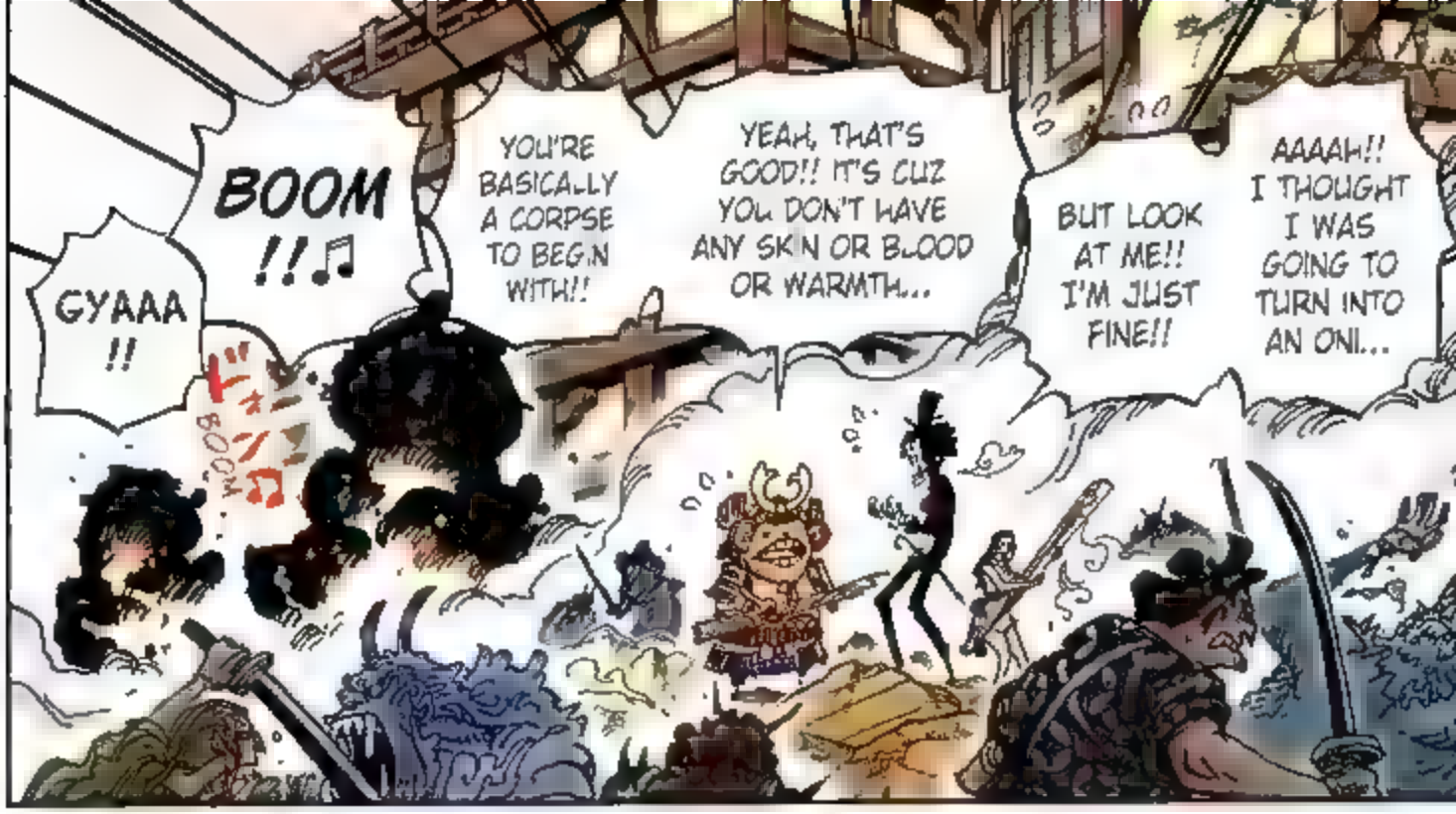
BOOM
BOOM
BOOM !!
AAAAH !!!

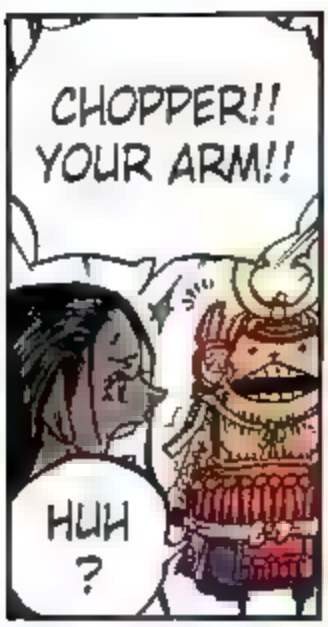
!!
GIVE IT.
BABOOM!!
RAHH
GA GA GA GA GA GAK!!
!!!
WAIT WAIT WAIT WAIT!! YOU CAN'T TEAM UP ON ME AT THE SAME TIME!!!
CLANG!!
I JUST WANT TO GET UP THERE AND HELP KIN'EMON!!
ALL THE TIME I SPEND FIGHTING YOU IS JUST A DELAY!!


!!
GRRG
AND I'VE ALWAYS HATED YOU.

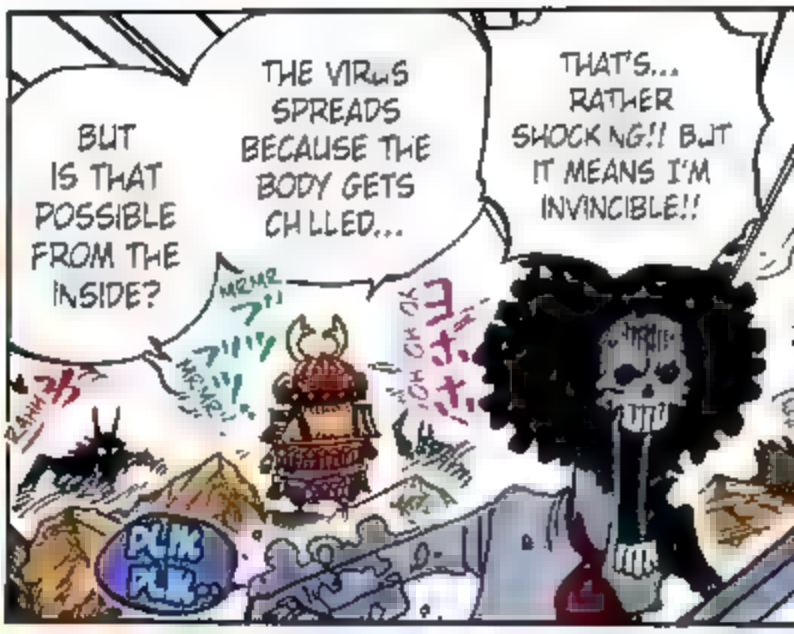

CURSE YOU, DRAKE...
THE MOMENT WE EXPOSED YOUR RUSE, YOU SHOWED YOUR TRUE HIDE!!
GAGAGANK!
THE FEELING'S MUTUAL, IDIOT!!!

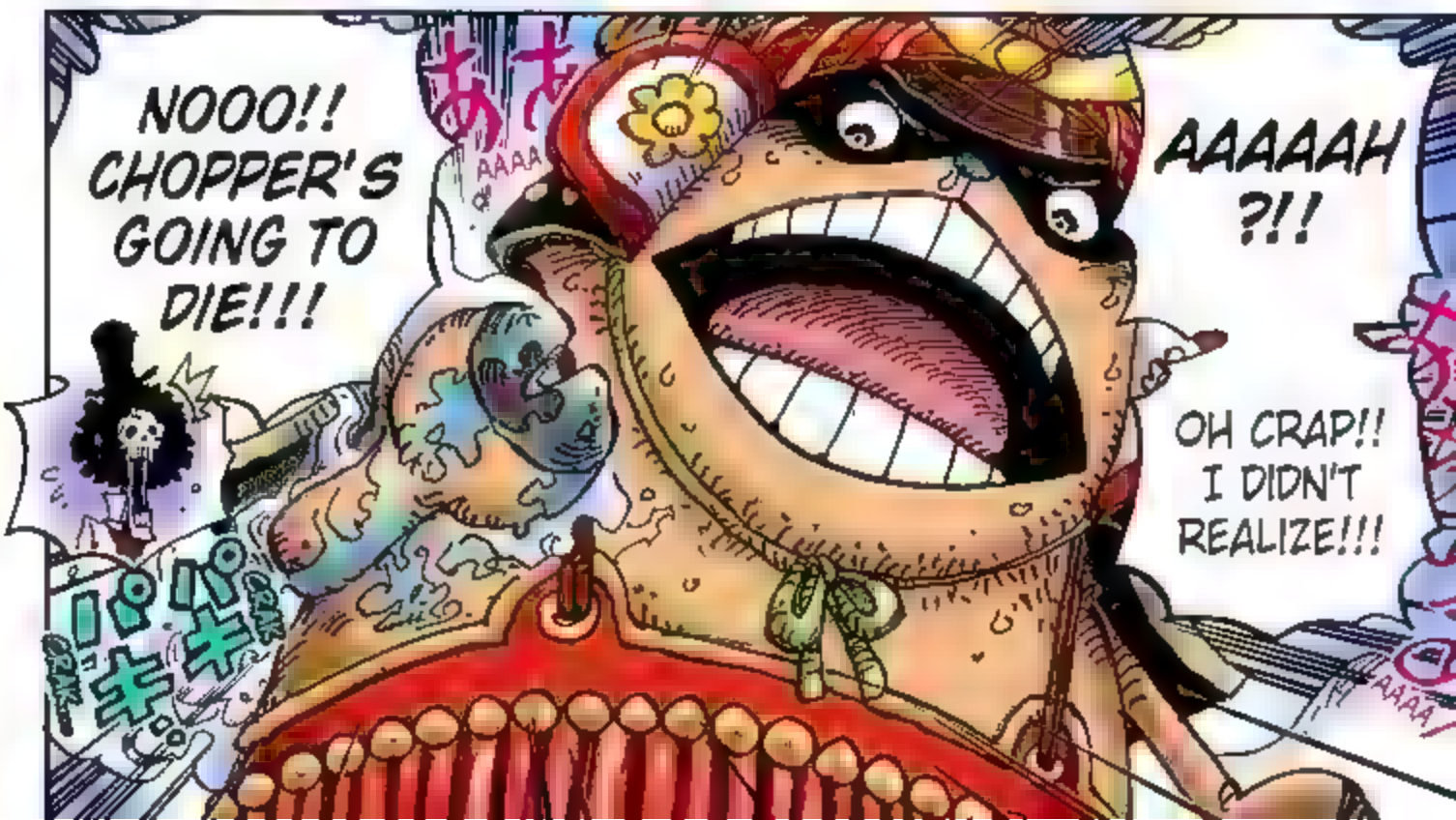

VINSMOKE JUDGE...
AND THEY'VE GOT JUDGE'S SON AMONG THE R GROUP TOO...
AND THAT OTHER GUY'S RORONOA ZORO, HUH...?
ALWAYS BEST TO TAKE OUT THE NUMBER TWOS AND THREES QUICKLY...
WANTED
WANTED
DEAD OR ALIVE
VINSMOKE SANJI
330 000 000—
MARINE
RONOA ZO


BOOM !!♫
GYAAA !!
ドォーン♫
BOOM
YOU'RE BASICALLY A CORPSE TO BEGIN WITH!!
YEAH, THAT'S GOOD!! IT'S CUZ YOU DON'T HAVE ANY SKIN OR BLOOD OR WARMTH...
BUT LOOK AT ME!! I'M JUST FINE!!
AAAAH!! I THOUGHT I WAS GOING TO TURN INTO AN ONI...

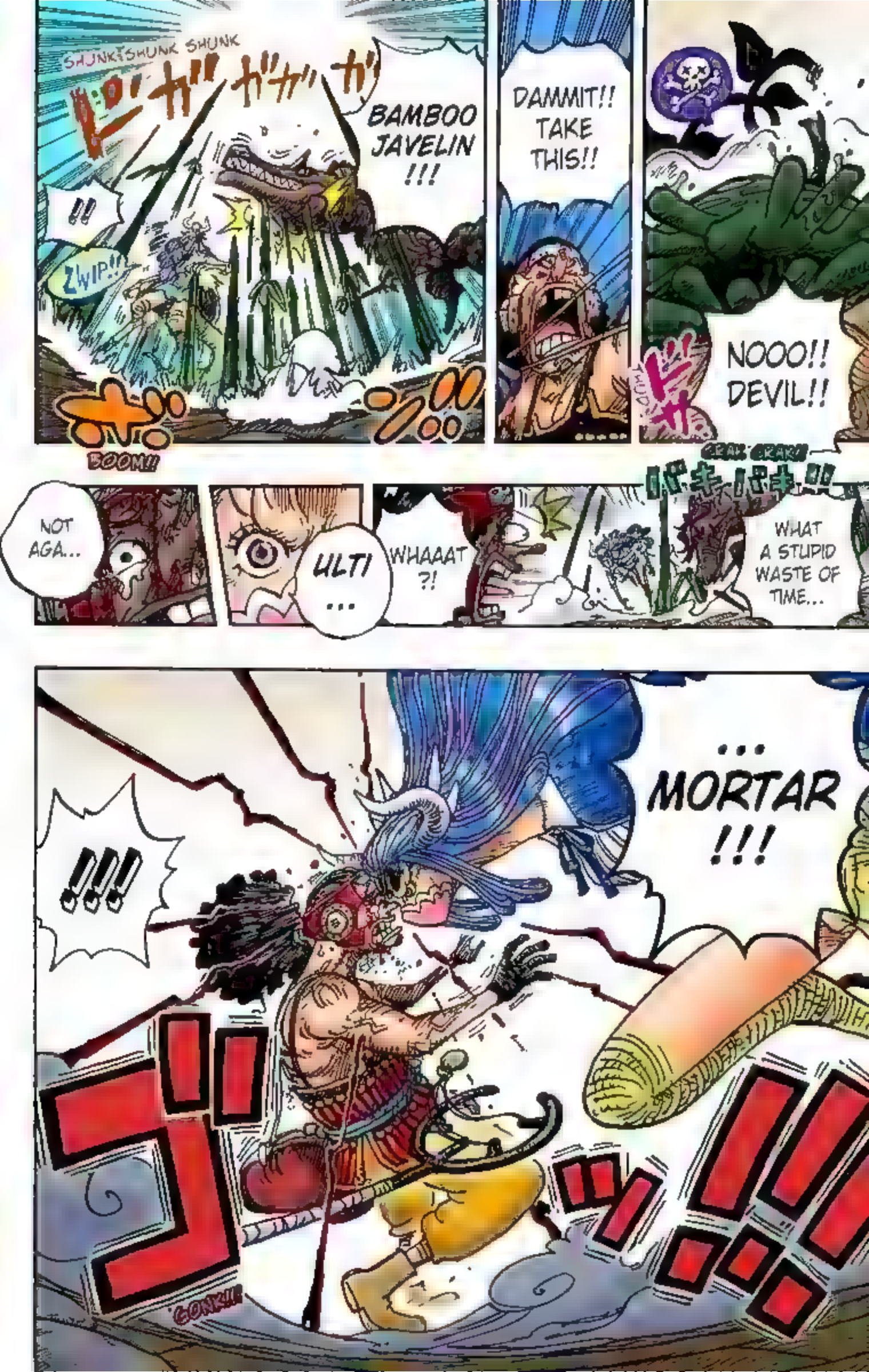

CHOPPER!! YOUR ARM!!
HUH ?

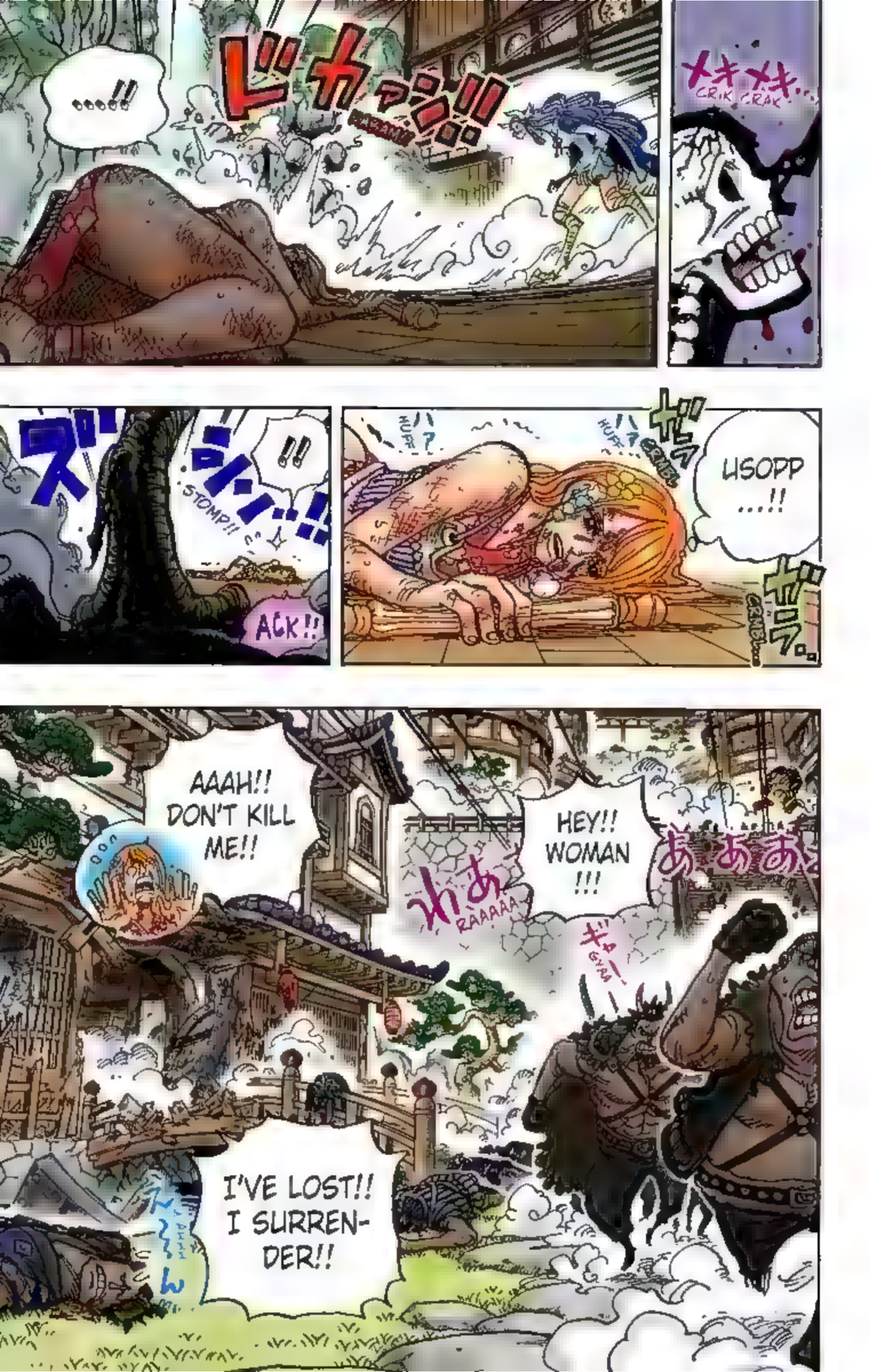
COULD IT BE THAT THIS VIRUS IS...?

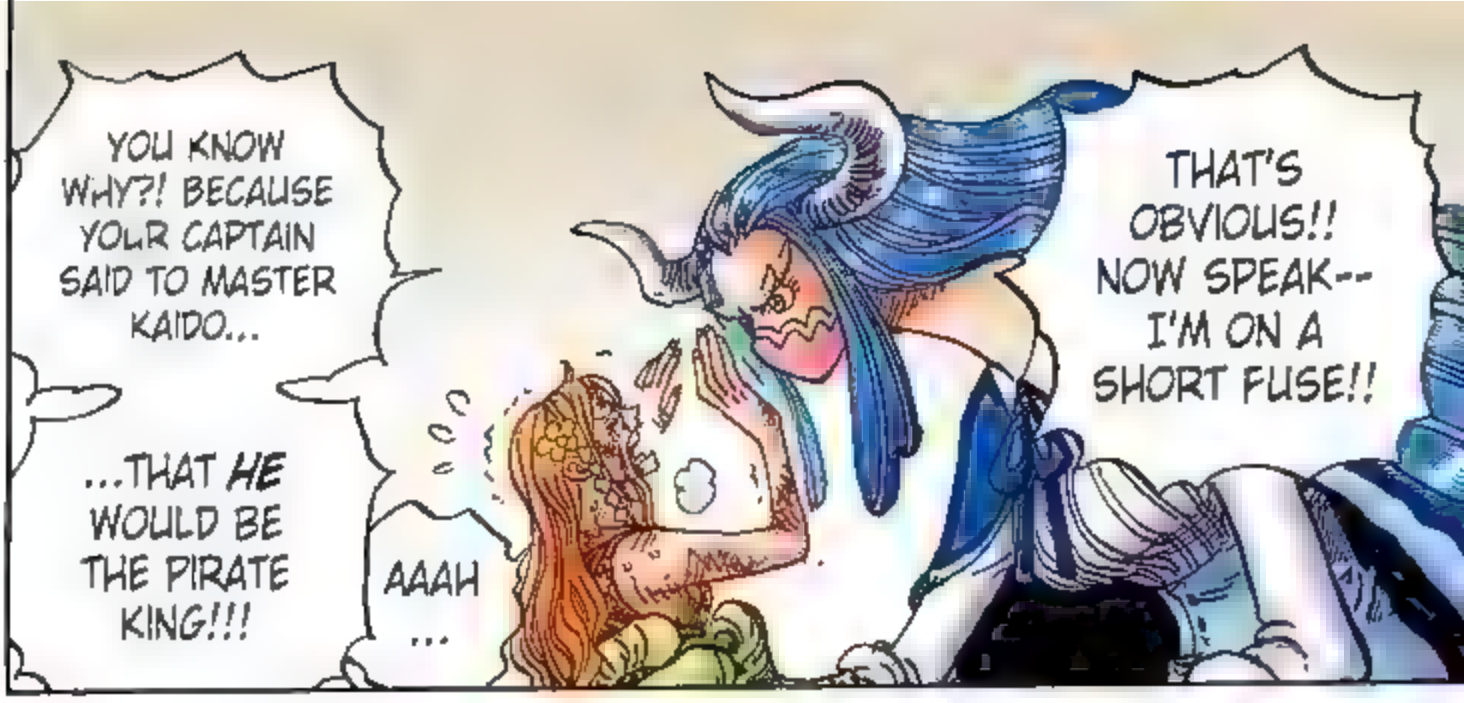

BUT IS THAT POSSIBLE FROM THE INSIDE?
THE VIRUS SPREADS BECAUSE THE BODY GETS CHILLED...
THAT'S... RATHER SHOCKING!! BUT IT MEANS I'M INVINCIBLE!!
MRMR
ヨホホ
PLINK PLINK


NOOO!! CHOPPER'S GOING TO DIE!!!
あぁ
AAAA
AAAAAH ?!!
OH CRAP!! I DIDN'T REALIZE!!!
パキ
CRAK
AAAA

HUH?
SPECIAL ATTACK, GREEN STAR...
RAAAA
BAKAM!!
DEVIL!!!
EEEK!!
CHOMP!!
HELP ME, PAY-PAY!!
YES!! GOT HER!!
NOW MELT HER DOWN!!
CHOMP!!
YOU COULD'VE ESCAPED ON YOUR OWN.
!!!


SHUNK SHUNK SHUNK
BAMBOO JAVELIN !!!
!!
ZWIP!!
BOOM!!
DAMMIT!! TAKE THIS!!
THUD!
NOOO!! DEVIL!!
GRAK! GRAK!
NOT AGA...
ULTI ...
WHAAAT ?!
WHAT A STUPID WASTE OF TIME...
!!!
... MORTAR !!!
GONK!!

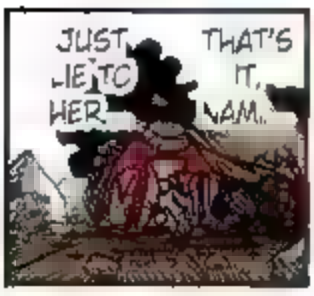

メキメキ
CRIK CRAK
ビカァン!!
...!!
USOPP ...!!
ハァ
HUFF
ガラ
CRMBL
!!
STOMP!!
ACK!!
HEY!! WOMAN !!!
あああ
わあ
RAAAAA
ギャー
GYAA
AAAH!! DON'T KILL ME!!
I'VE LOST!! I SURREN-DER!!


YOU KNOW WHY?! BECAUSE YOUR CAPTAIN SAID TO MASTER KAIDO...
...THAT HE WOULD BE THE PIRATE KING!!!
AAAH ...
THAT'S OBVIOUS!! NOW SPEAK-- I'M ON A SHORT FUSE!!

SAY, "MY CAPTAIN WILL NEVER BE THE PIRATE KING!!"
...!!

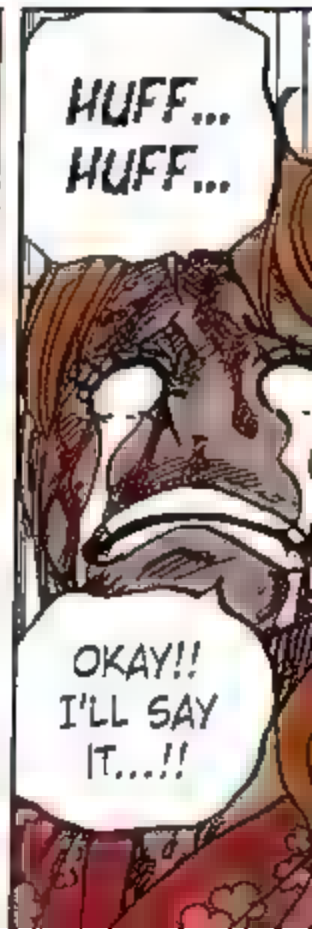
...I'M GOING TO DIE...
IF YOU HIT ME ONE MORE TIME...
I SWEAR, WE'LL LEAVE THE ISLAND..
THEN SAY IT!!

I'M SORRY!! HE'S AN IDIOT!!
PLEASE, NO MORE HEAD-BUTTS...


JUST LIE TO HER
THAT'S IT, SAM..

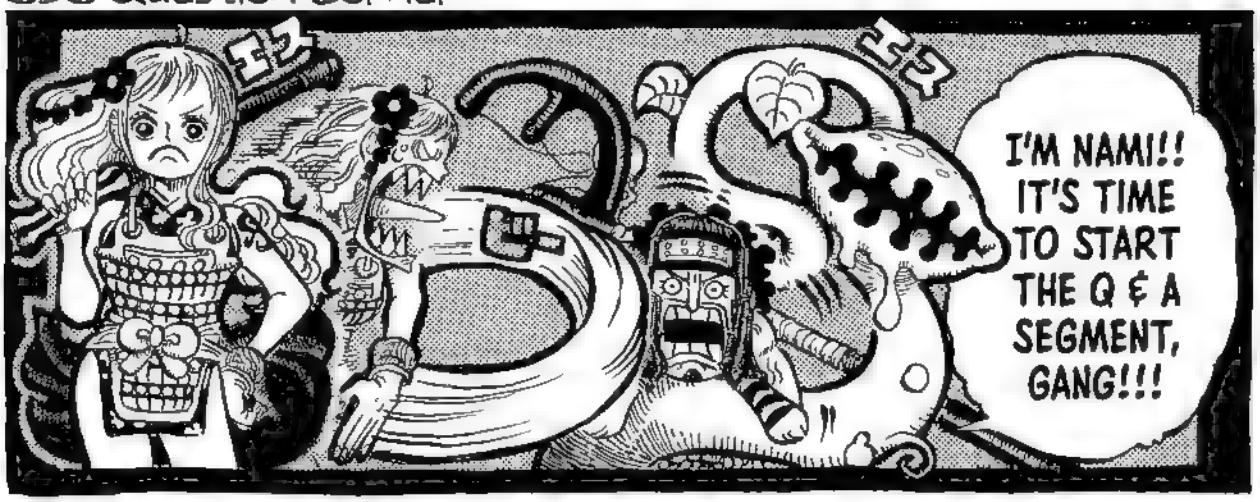
THE WRONG WORD WILL BE THE END OF YOUR LIFE!! AFTER WE MADE IT ALL THIS WAY!!

AAAAAAH
LUFFY... WILL NEVER..


HUFF... HUFF...
OKAY!! I'LL SAY IT...!!

SO YOU WANT TO DO IT THAT WAY... THEN DIE!!!
YOU IDIOT, NAMI!! GET OUTTA THERE!!!
HUH ?!!
SNAP!!
ブチ!!
...!!!
DOON
...THE PIRATE KING...
...STOP UNTIL HE'S...
CHOMP!!
GET HER, KOMA-CHIYO!!!
WOOLER
AAAH !!
?!!
BUT IT'S TRUE!!
HEY!! ONAM!!! !!!
A DOG?!!
OTAMA?!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!!
HUH?! IS THAT...?!!

SBS Question Corner



(Hamane, Kanagawa)

Q: Sensei, congratulations on reaching 1,000 chapters of *One Piece*. For volume 99, which I assume contains chapter 1,000, I have this message.

Start the SBS!

--Goemon

A: Gosh, thanks so much. A thousand chapters is such a milestone, so this volume is very special to... Hey, you started the segment!!

Q: Odacchi, check out this symbol: π. Do you know how to read that? It's pronounced "pi." Now please read the following statement.

Nami's ππ are the best! (("Pai-pai" means boobs.)

--Sanadacchi

A: Sanada!! Get outta here!!! Listen, this is a very special volume, it's got chapter 1,000 in it!! Talk about a rocket start into depravity!! Talk about rocket ππ!! Shut up!!! Man, I wish the PTA liked me.

Q: You casually revealed the name of Kaido's Devil Fruit in volume 98, so now you get to casually reveal the name of Kid's Devil Fruit!

--Takumiso

A: It's the Magnet-Magnet Fruit. Huh? Did I not say that before? He can control iron at will using magnet powers. I suppose I should be saying these things in the manga. I'll make sure to bring it up somewhere.

Q: I'd be grateful for life if you allowed Stelly to sit on the Empty Throne.

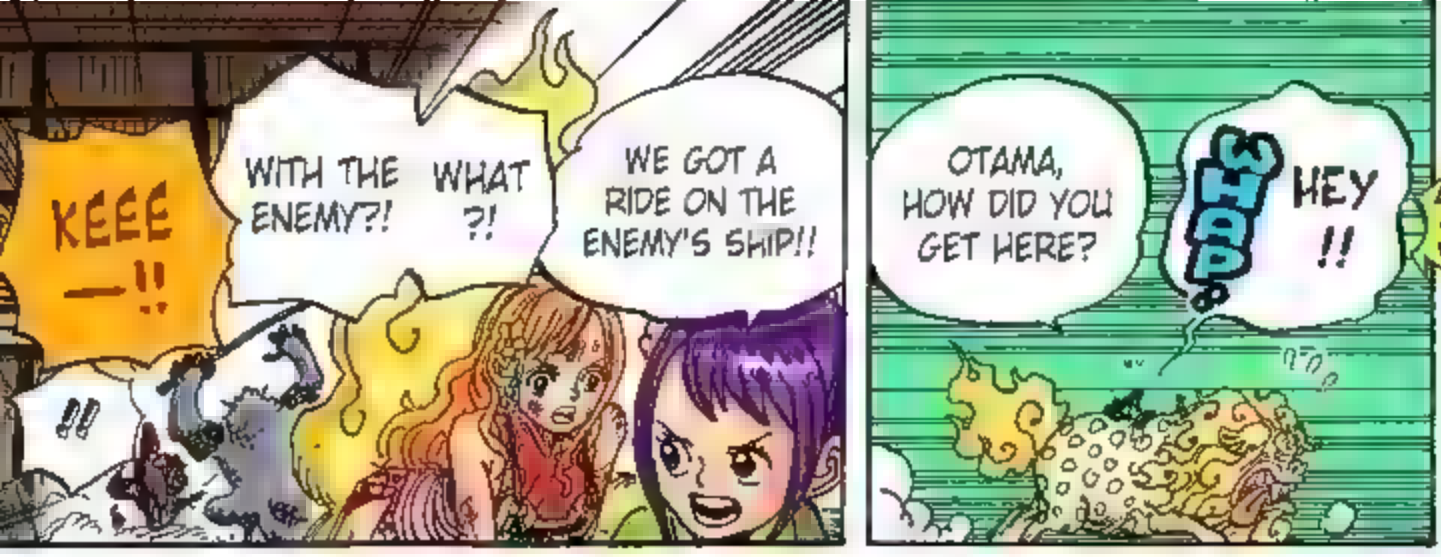
--Seito

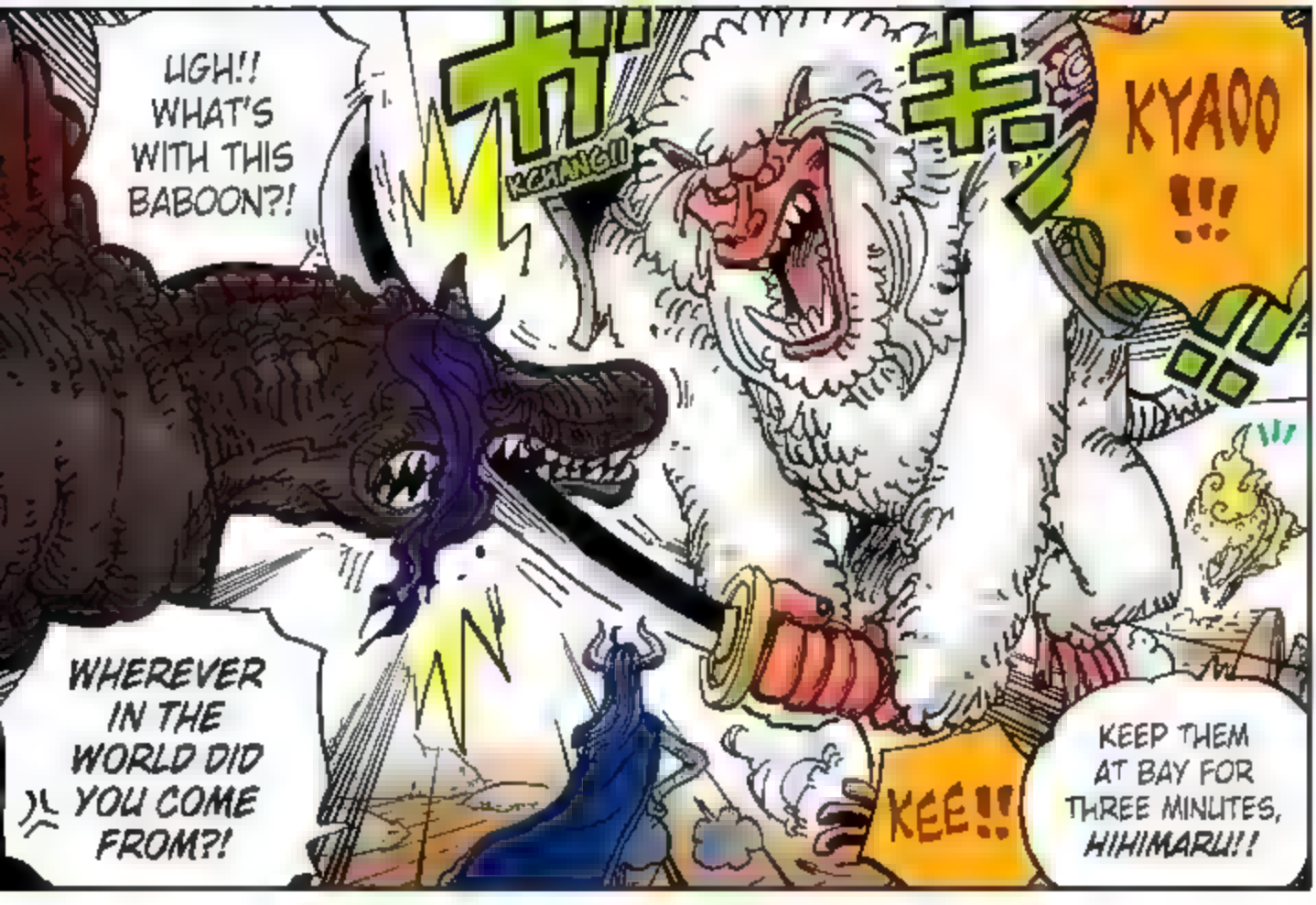
A: No way.

Chapter 996:
ISLAND OF THE STRONGEST

READER REQUEST: "BLACKBEARD AND A HIPPO BRUSHING THEIR TEETH" BY EBI

THAT WAS A KOMAINU LION-DOG FROM THE WANO MAINLAND!!
WHERE DID THAT THING COME FROM?!
あーあーあーあーあ!!
RAAAAH!!
WOOF!!
WOOF!!
OTAMA, KOMACHIYO, THANK YOU!!
BEASTS BATH, FOREHEAD FLOOR, INSIDE THE DOME
PAY-PAY, GO BITE THAT STUPID DOG IN TWO!!
USOPP!! ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!
ドドドド!!
DADADADUM!!
HANG ON TIGHT!!
WHY ME? YOU DO IT!!!
WHAT ?!
ZOOM!!
BUT LET'S FOCUS ON THE POSITIVE! I'M FINE!!
NO, NO, OF COURSE YOU'RE NOT ALL RIGHT!!
ABD BLAB BLADABAPP HABGALA-BAK!

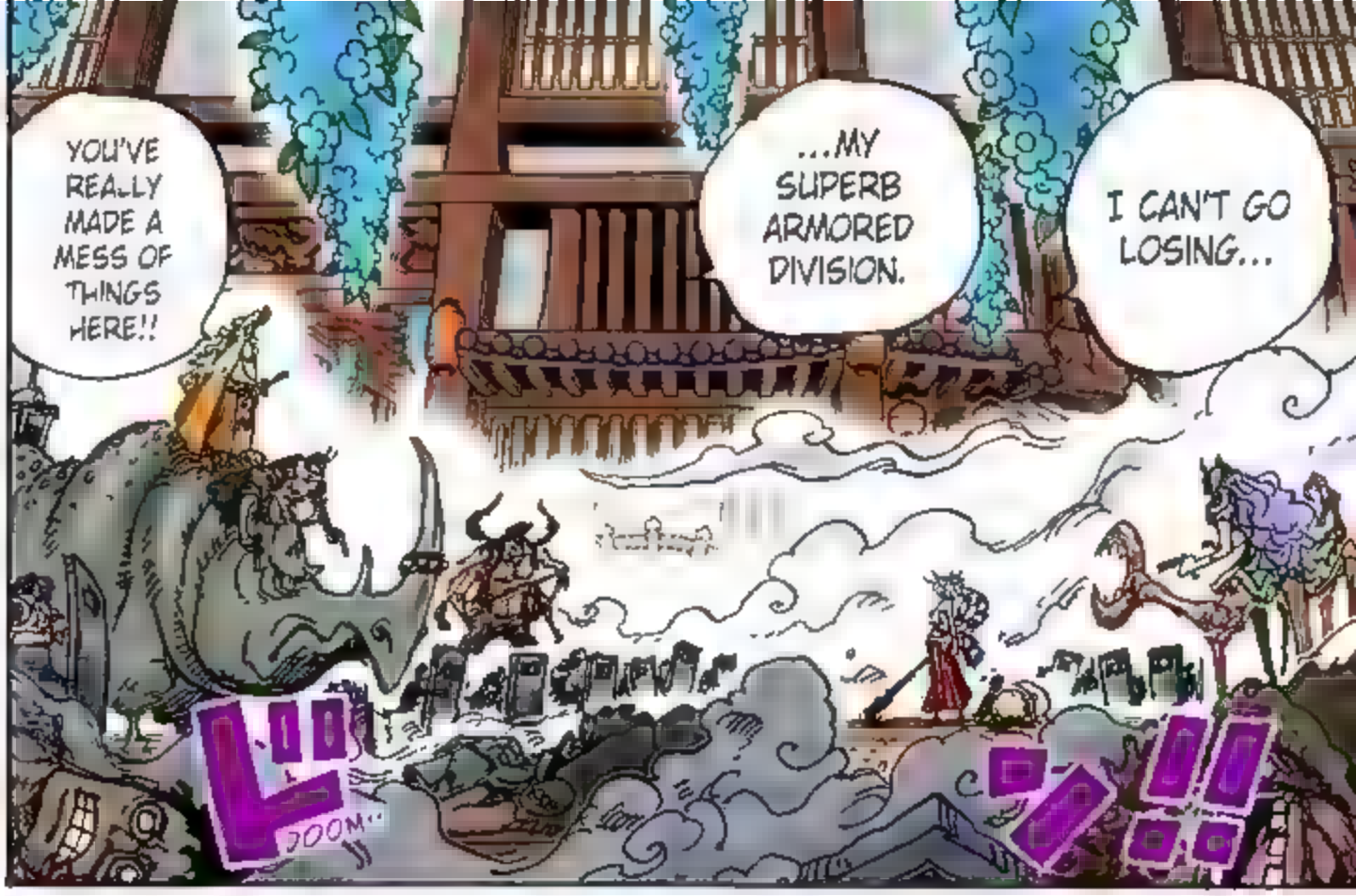

KEEE —!!
!!
WITH THE ENEMY?!
WHAT ?!
WE GOT A RIDE ON THE ENEMY'S SHIP!!
OTAMA, HOW DID YOU GET HERE?
SHAP
HEY !!

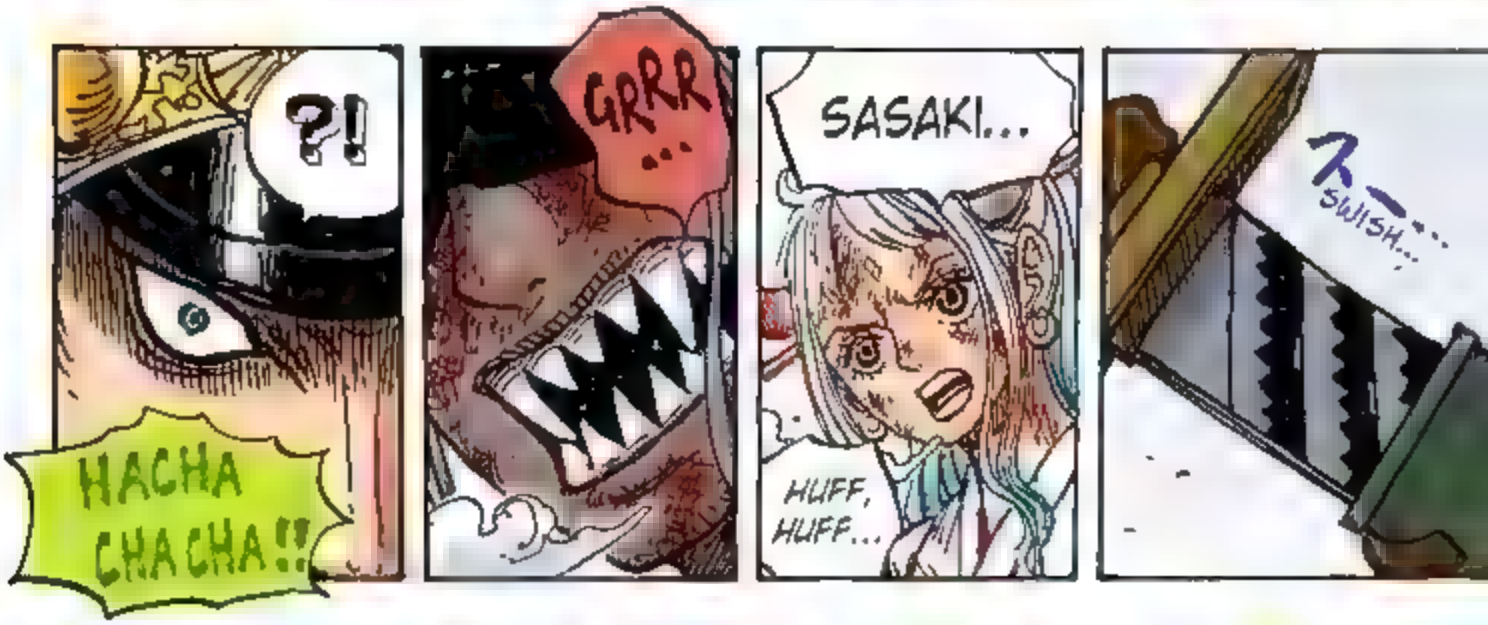

UGH!! WHAT'S WITH THIS BABOON?!
GA KCHANG!!
KYAOO !!!
WHEREVER IN THE WORLD DID YOU COME FROM?!
KEE!!
KEEP THEM AT BAY FOR THREE MINUTES, HIHIMARU!!

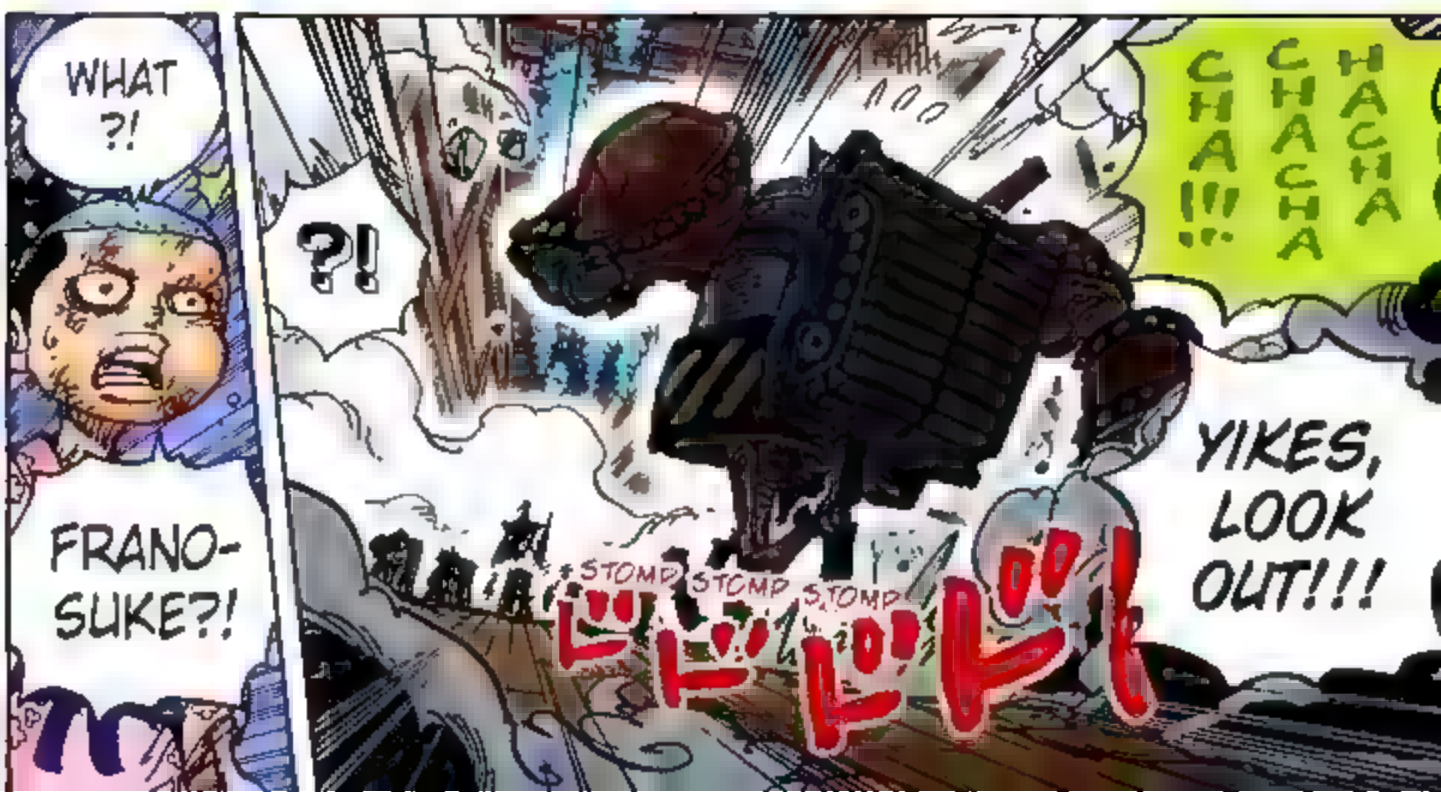
WE CAME HERE...
...AS SAMURAI !!!
DON'T BELITTLE HIS POWER, ONAMI!!
BEN!!
BUT THEY'RE FEROCIOUS! THAT GIANT MONKEY'S IN TROUBLE!!

RAAAAA
THAT'S ENOUGH !!
BOOM
RIGHT-BRAIN TOWER, CENTER HALLWAY
YOU'LL NEVER FINISH ALL OF US...
...YOUNG MASTER!!
GA GA GANK!!
GET OUT OF THE WAY!!
OOF !!!
DA DA DA BOOM!!!

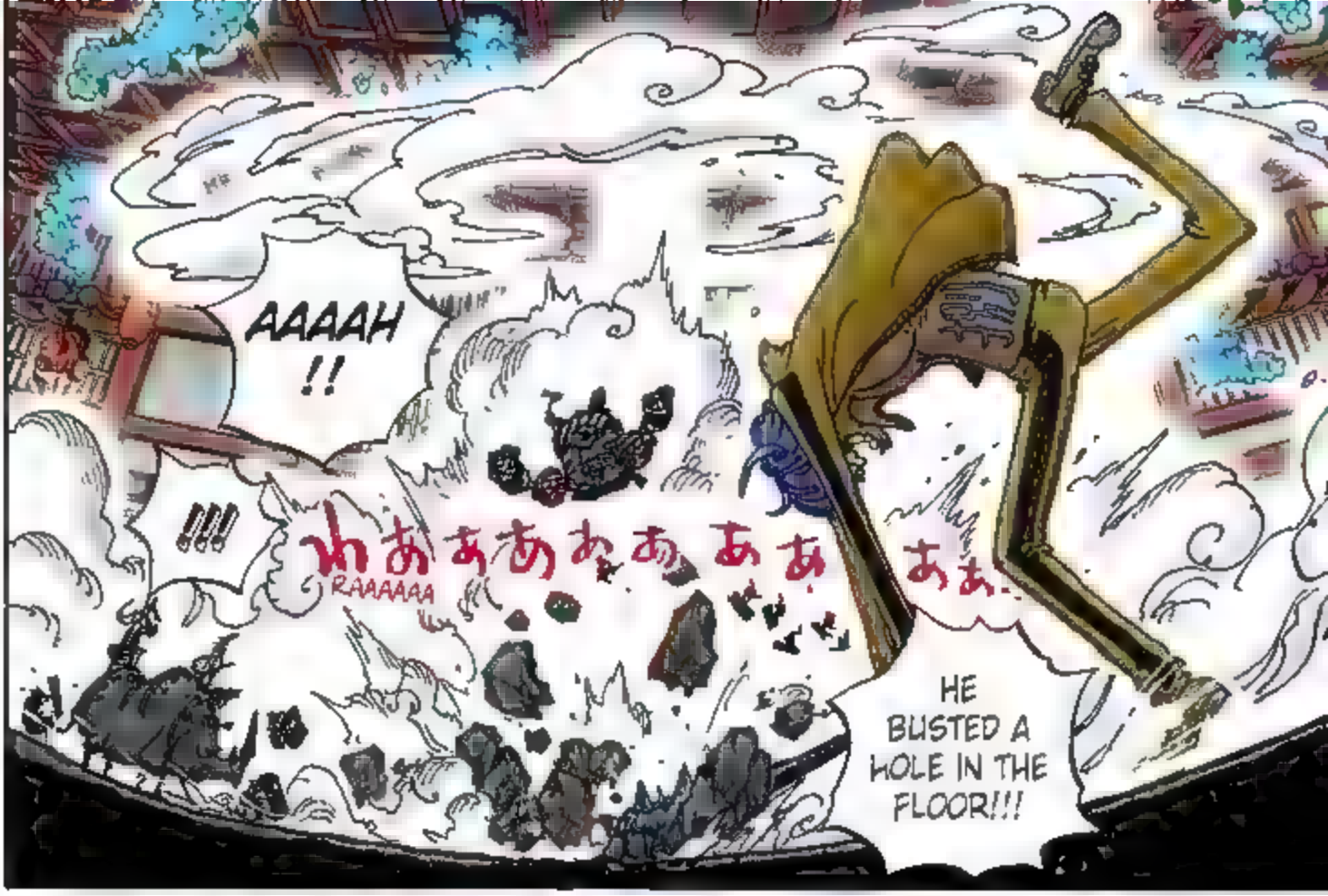
KOFF HAKK!!
YAMATO !!
YOU CAN'T KEEP DOING THIS, OR...
...
YOU THERE!! IF YOU'RE A SAMURAI, MAKE UP YOUR MIND!!
ABANDON ME AND SAVE LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!
NO !!!
?!
KOZUKI ODEN...
BENG!!
...WOULD NEVER DO THAT!!!
!!!
WHY, YOU STUBBORN ...
IF YOU THINK YOU CAN PROTECT DEAD WEIGHT AND STILL DEFEAT ME...
...I TAKE THAT AS AN INSULT, MASTER YAMATO.
CLINK...

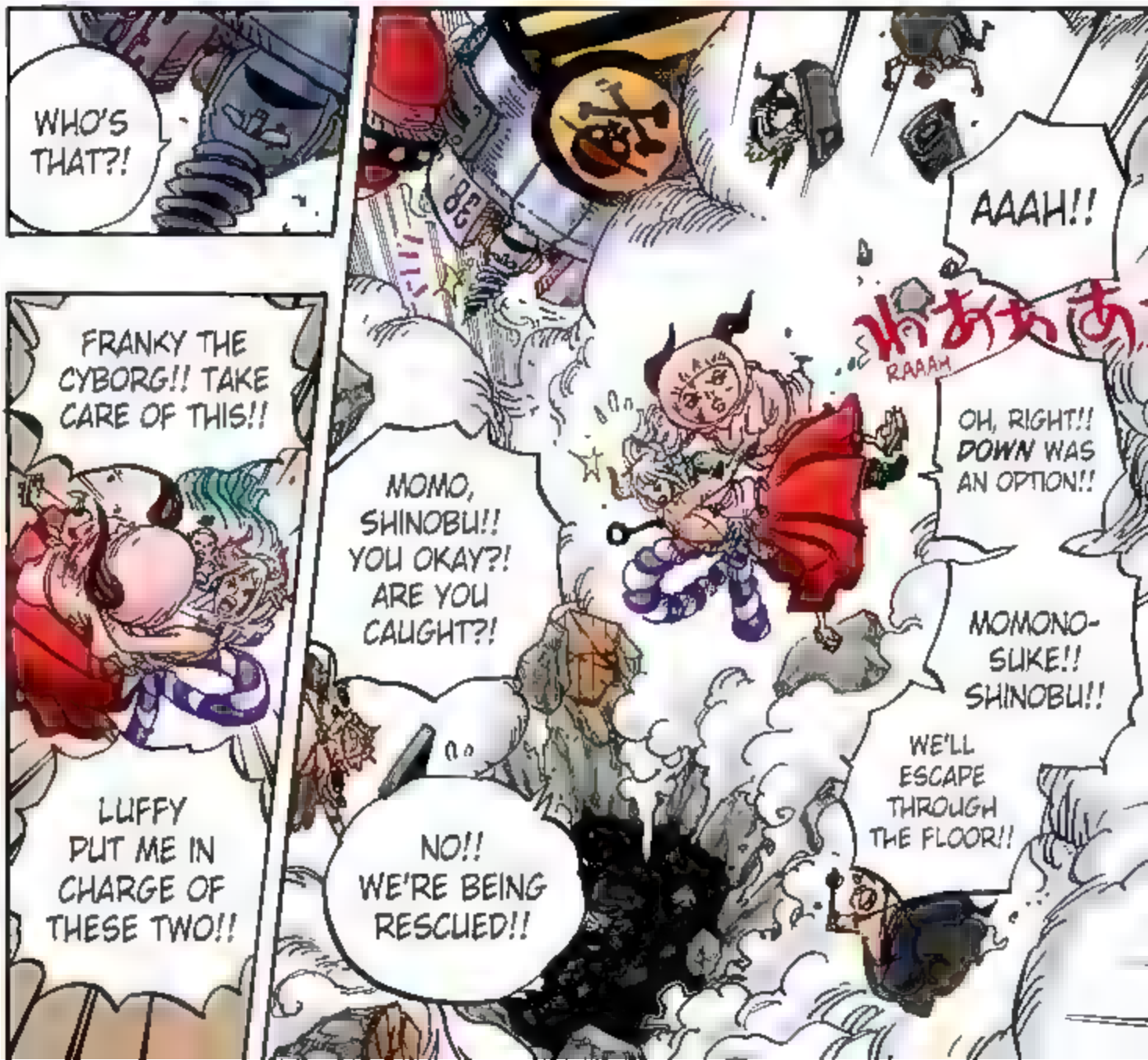

YOU'VE REALLY MADE A MESS OF THINGS HERE!!
...MY SUPERB ARMORED DIVISION.
I CAN'T GO LOSING...
DOOM...

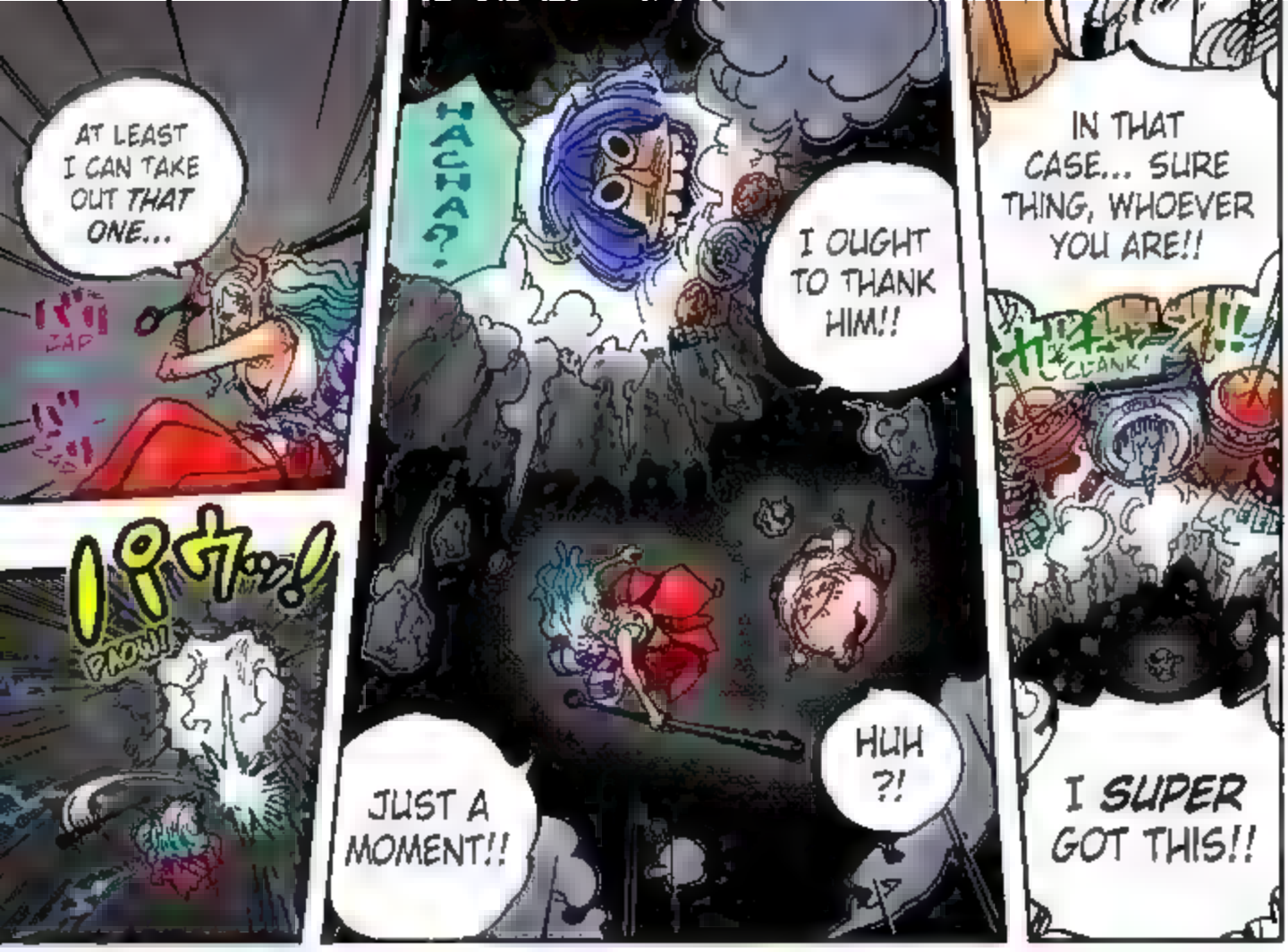

?!
HACHA CHACHA!!
GRRR...
SASAKI...
HUFF, HUFF...
SWISH...


WHAT ?!
FRANO-SUKE?!
?!
STOMP STOMP STOMP
HACHA CHACHA CHA!!!
YIKES, LOOK OUT!!!

BAM!!
AH!!
THAT YOU, MOMO?!
OH!! I KNOW WHO THAT IS!! LUFFY'S COMPANION ...
...FRANKY THE CYBORG, 94 MILLION BELLY!!
I'VE NEVER SEEN ANYONE LIKE HIM IN MY LIFE!!
HAA~~~~
CHAA~~~~...
STOP!! JUST BECAUSE YOU CAN'T CATCH ME DOESN'T MEAN YOU SHOULD ..
HACCHA ?!
WHAT IS THAT IDIOT DOING?!
HACHAA ~~~!!!
GYAAA !!


AAAAH !!
!!!
RAAAAAA
HE BUSTED A HOLE IN THE FLOOR!!!


WHO'S THAT?!
FRANKY THE CYBORG!! TAKE CARE OF THIS!!
LUFFY PUT ME IN CHARGE OF THESE TWO!!
MOMO, SHINOBU!! YOU OKAY?! ARE YOU CAUGHT?!
NO!! WE'RE BEING RESCUED!!
AAAH!!
RAAAH
OH, RIGHT!! DOWN WAS AN OPTION!!
MOMONOSUKE!! SHINOBU!!
WE'LL ESCAPE THROUGH THE FLOOR!!

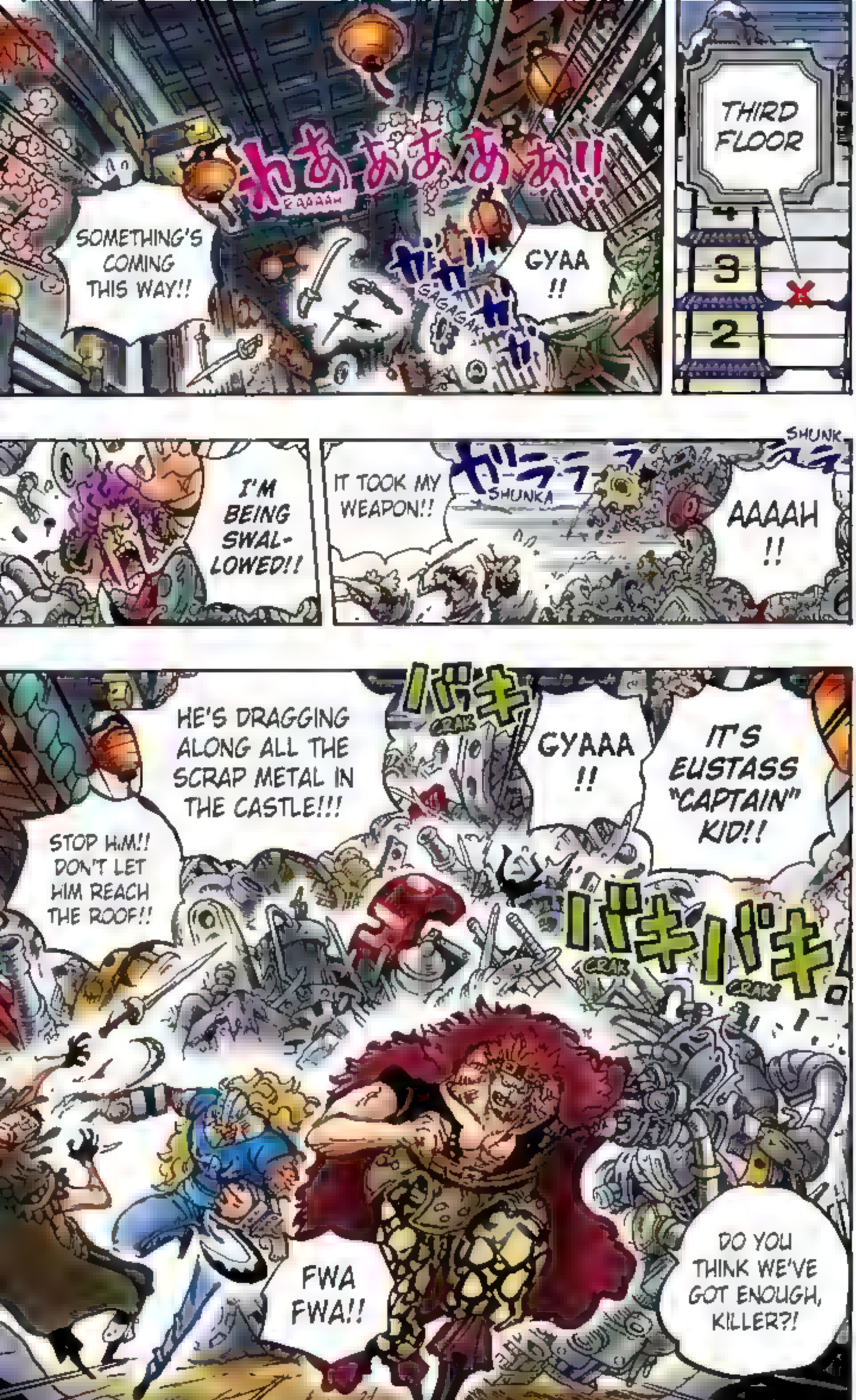

AT LEAST I CAN TAKE OUT THAT ONE...
ZAP
パウッ!
PAOW!
HAUHG!
I OUGHT TO THANK HIM!!
HUH ?!
JUST A MOMENT!!
IN THAT CASE... SURE THING, WHOEVER YOU ARE!!
CLANK!
I SUPER GOT THIS!!

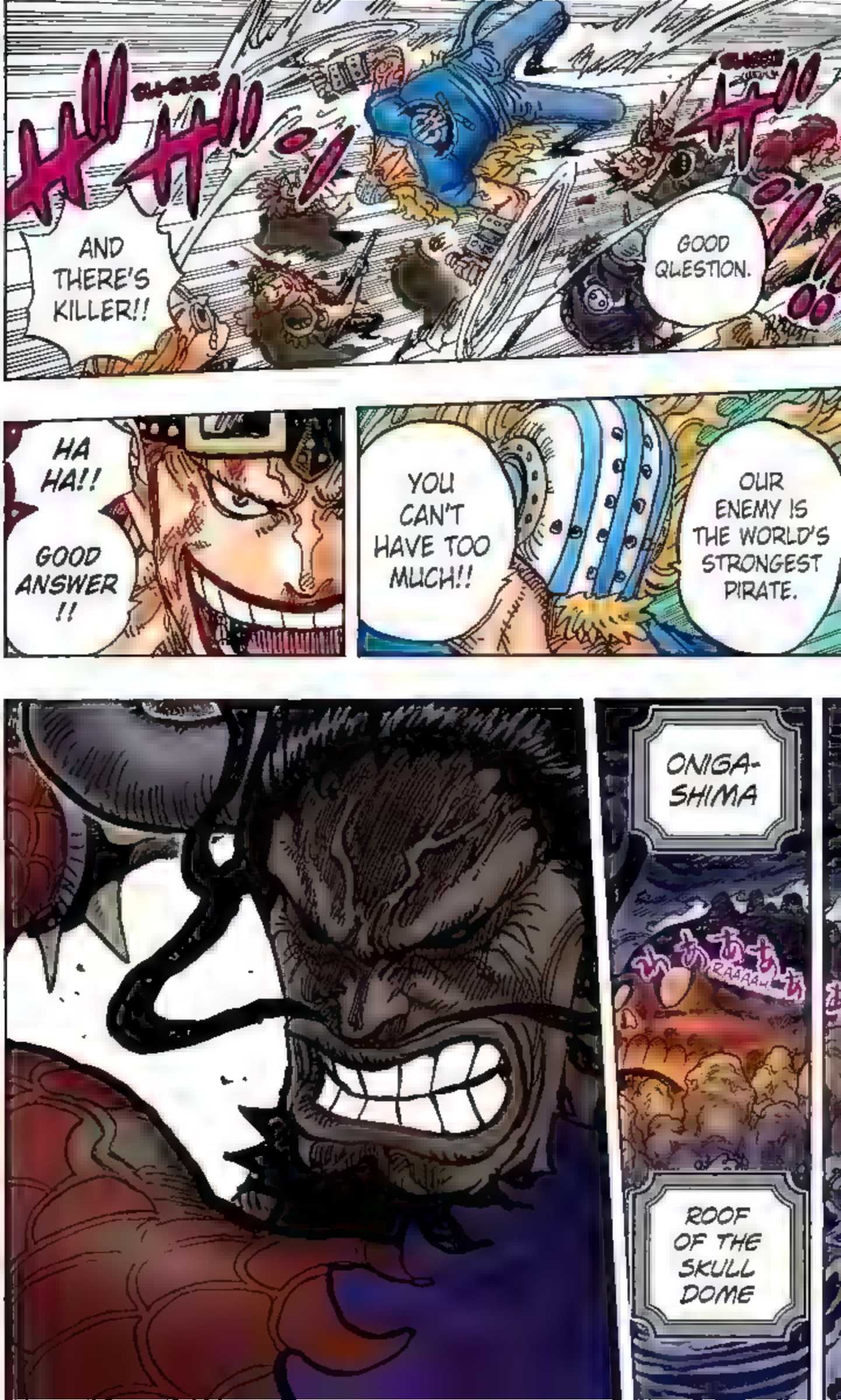
ズドーン
KABOOM
NARI-KABURA ARROW!!
?!!

THUMP!!
HACCHA ?!!
HEY!! YAMATO JUST TOOK MOMONOSUKE DOWN THAT HOLE!!
DID THAT MYSTERY PERSON DO THAT?! WHO WAS THAT?!
HUH ...?
OH NO!!
...?!!
IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT YOU SURVIVE!!!
YOU MUST SURVIVE!!
...TO THE DAWN!!!
YOU ARE THE ONE WHO MUST GUIDE THE WORLD...
?!!
DOOM!
DOWN THE HOLE AND AFTER THEM!!!
QUIT WASTING TIME!!
MOMONO-SUKE...
!!
HUFF, HUFF...

SECOND BASE-MENT FLOOR
THE PEOPLE OF THE D...
...ARE KNOWN AS...
...THE ENEMIES OF THE GODS.
うわあああん
WAAAH
MY TRUE NAME...
...
...IS TRAFALGAR D. WATER LAW.
YOUR ALIAS?
THAT'S RIGHT!!
コツ
TOK
コツ...
TOK...

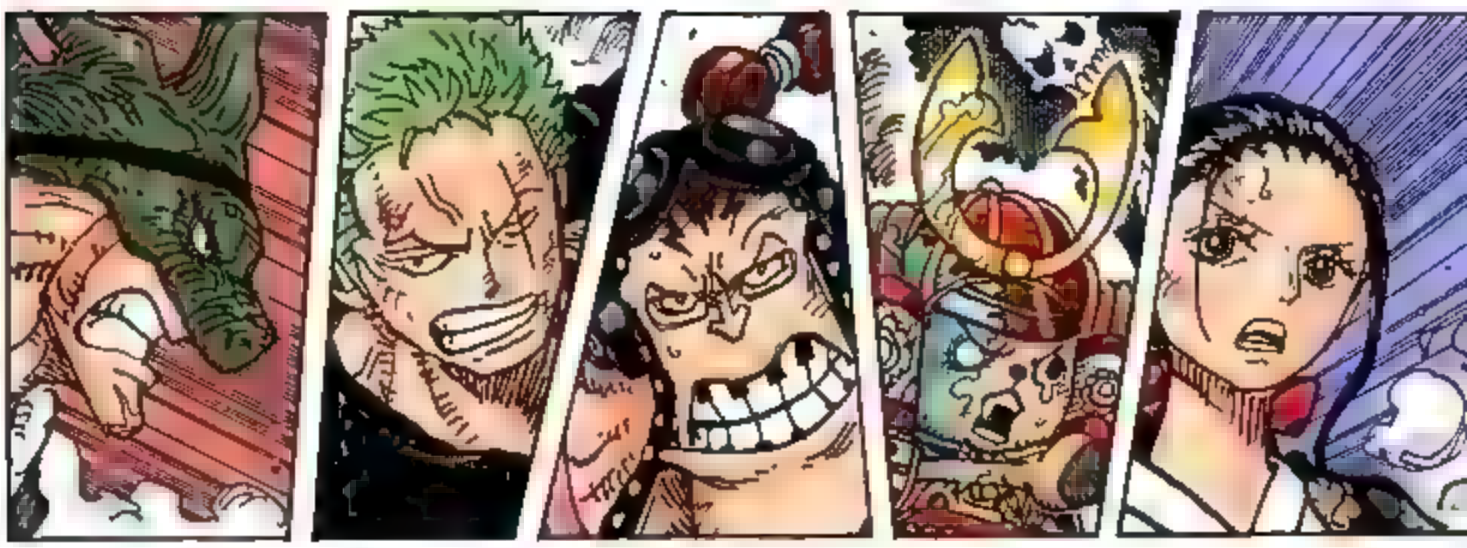
I'M STUNNED ...
YOU HAVE THE NAME OF D AS WELL!
YOU'RE THE ONLY ONE I WOULD TELL THIS.
THANK YOU FOR YOUR TRUST. BUT I DON'T HAVE THE ANSWERS FOR YOU.
LUFFY MAY NOT CARE, BUT I FIND THE D NAME TO BE FASCINATING.
SO THE ONLY WAY IS TO FOLLOW THE RED STONES?
YES. AND THAT MEANS BEATING THE FOUR EMPERORS...
NOT THAT THEY'LL MAKE IT EASY.
NOT THIS ONE...
NEED A RED STONE...
...!!
RAHHH
ZDOOM...
HEY, CORA.
I'VE MADE UP MY MIND...
I WANT TO KNOW THE MEANING...
...OF THIS CHECKERED FATE.
ZDOOM...

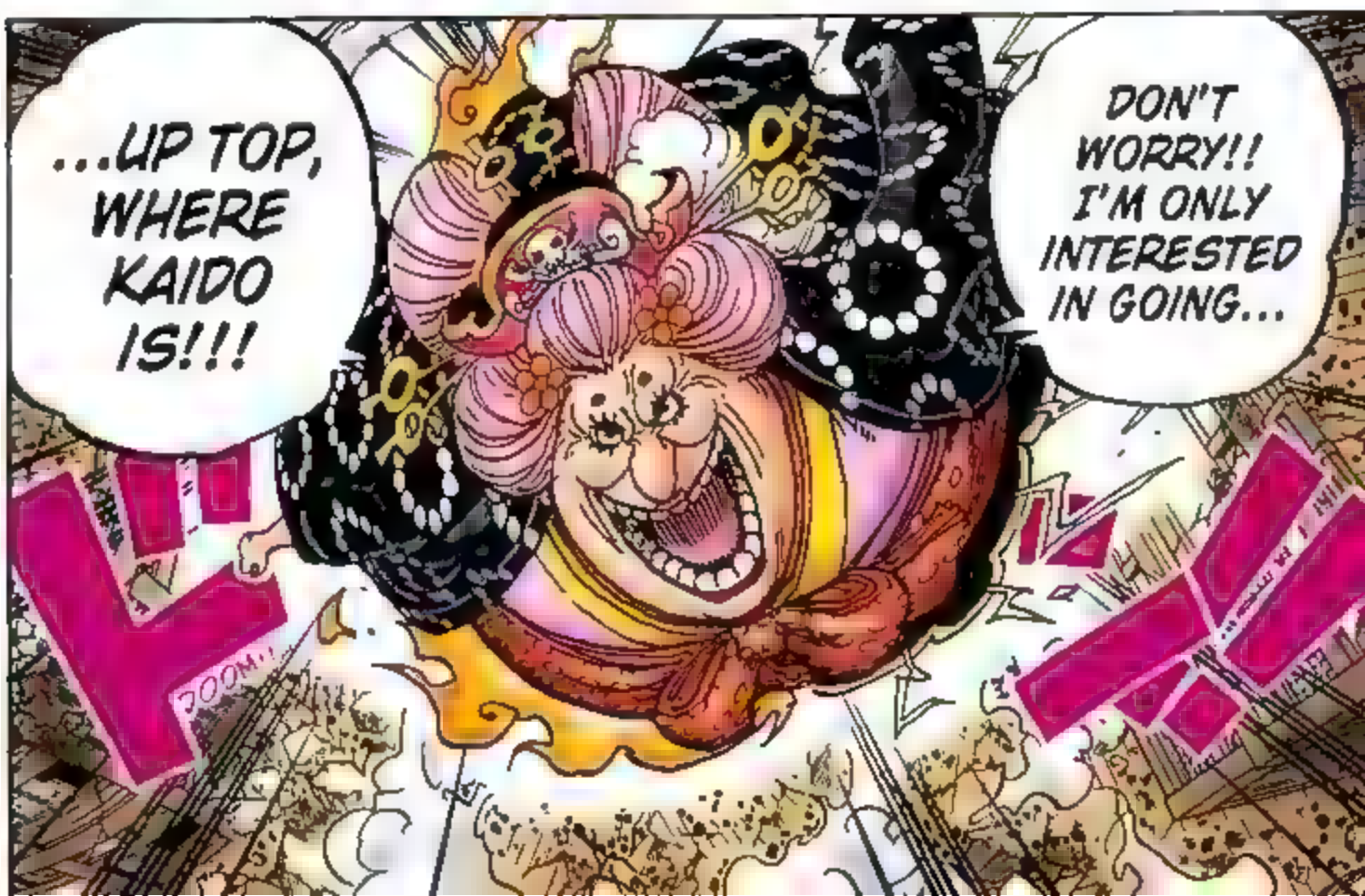

SOMETHING'S COMING THIS WAY!!
ああああ!!
AAAAH
GYAA !!
GAGAGAK
THIRD FLOOR
3
2
I'M BEING SWAL-LOWED!!
IT TOOK MY WEAPON!!
SHUNKA
SHUNK
AAAAH !!
HE'S DRAGGING ALONG ALL THE SCRAP METAL IN THE CASTLE!!!
STOP HIM!! DON'T LET HIM REACH THE ROOF!!
バキ
CRAK
GYAAA !!
IT'S EUSTASS "CAPTAIN" KID!!
バキバキ
CRAK
FWA FWA!!
DO YOU THINK WE'VE GOT ENOUGH, KILLER?!


GOOD QUESTION.
AND THERE'S KILLER!!
OUR ENEMY IS THE WORLD'S STRONGEST PIRATE.
YOU CAN'T HAVE TOO MUCH!!
HA HA!!
GOOD ANSWER!!
ONIGA-SHIMA
RAAAAH
ROOF OF THE SKULL DOME

!!!
ドサ!!
THUD!!
ガン!!!
GANK!!
!
ガン!
GANK!
ガン!!
ドン!!
WHAM!!
!!!
ガン!!
GANK!!
グサ!!
SHUNK!!
ザ!!
ZSH
ズルル…
SHHD

BIG MOM'S BACK!!!
ゴオ
VWOOM
AAAAH !!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, SKULL DOME
GYAA
RAHH

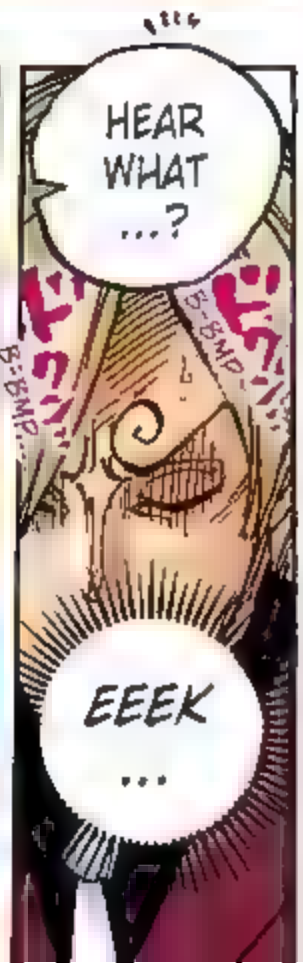



...UP TOP, WHERE KAIDO IS!!!
DON'T WORRY!! I'M ONLY INTERESTED IN GOING...
DOOM!!

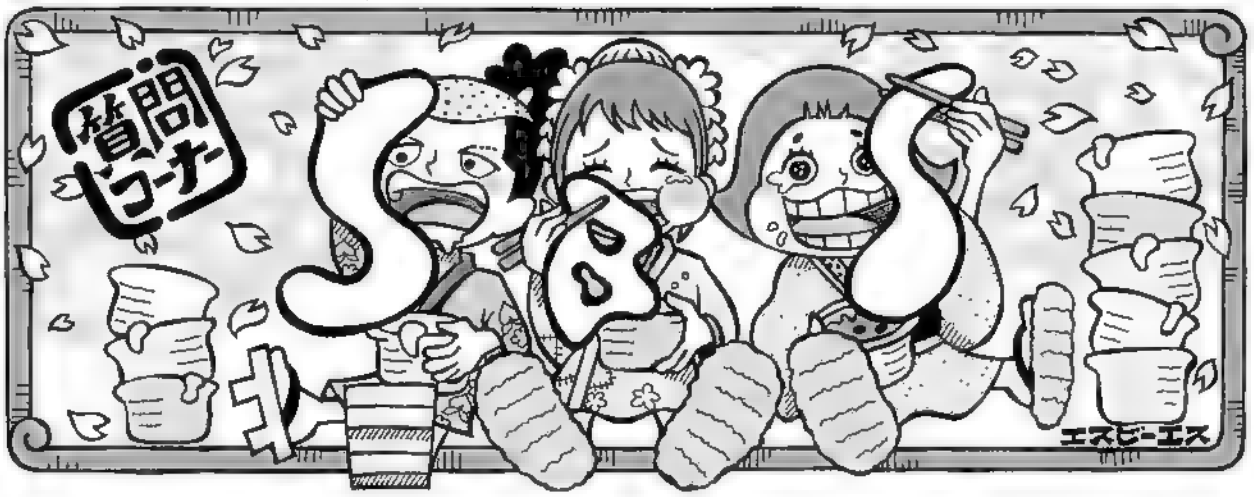
WHAT FLOOR ARE WE ON NOW?!!
IF WE CLIMB THOSE STAIRS, WE'LL BE AT THE THIRD!!
RAAAAH
HURRY, HURRY!!
MIDDLE OF SECOND FLOOR
5
4
3
2
1

HUH?! HEY, DO YOU GUYS HEAR THAT?!
GOT IT!! JUST YOU WAIT, KIN'EMON!!
THE ROOF IS ABOVE THE FIFTH FLOOR!!
?!
PAHH
CAN'T YOU HEAR IT FROM THE THIRD FLOOR?!
GYA

BUT MY LORD, YOU MUSTN'T!
COME, MY DEAR!! THAT'S IT!! NWEH HEH HEH!♡
STOMP TROMP♪ STOMP TROMP
IT WOULD BE SO...
...NAUGHTY!♡
!!!
DOOM!!


HEAR WHAT ...?
B-BMP
B-BMP
EEEK ...

SBS Question Corner

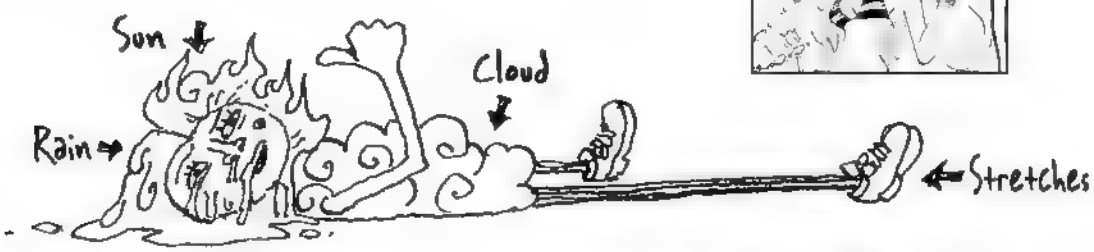


(Eri Kazama, Saitama)

Q: Odacchi! Heso! Please draw an anthropomorphic version of Nami's clima-tact! Speaking for all Nami fans.

--Tsubocchi

A: Okay. I'm good at this!



Q: When Komachiyo and Otama saved Usopp, he said, "Abd blab bladabapphabgalabak!" (in chapter 996). Is it possible that he's saying "Who do you think I am?!" Anyway, I'm glad that Nami's all right!!

--Yana

A: Wow!! You figured it out!! Correct!! LOL.

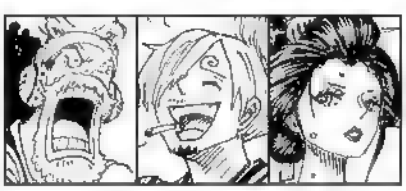
Q: When Kaido eats fish, does he eat the skin too?

--Ebi

A: Actually, he loves the skin. This is how the conversation goes at the table.
"Hey...is the skin safe to eat on this fish?"
"Yes! We scraped the scales off!"
"Wororororo ro."

Q: Good evening, Odacchi. When the Straw Hats' hair grows out, who cuts it?

--Pumpkin



These three ⬆

A: There are three people on the crew who are good at cutting hair. So when someone wants a cut, they just ask.

Q: What kind of person is Otoko's mother, meaning Yasuie's wife? Is she still alive?

--Goemon

A: Yasuie was married long ago. They had no children, and he's been alone ever since his wife died. After he survived Kaido's takeover of the country, he found an orphan baby in Ebisu Town. That was Otoko. But Otoko doesn't know they aren't related by blood.

Chapter 997:
FLAME CLOUDS

READER REQUEST: "A RACCOON DOG PRIEST SMACKING SANJI'S SHOULDERS BECAUSE HE IS TOO DISTRACTED FOR ZEN MEDITATION" BY MICHI NAKAHARA FROM TOTTORI

BUT IT'S SO NAUGHTY!♡
I CAN HEAR IT!! THERE'S A WOMAN CALLING FOR HELP!!
HUFF, HUFF...
THIRD FLOOR OF THE CASTLE...
IT'S SO NAUGHTYYY! ♡
THAT'S THE FAMOUS SEXUAL HARASSMENT TECHNIQUE OF THE LAND OF SAMURAI!!
PLEASE STOP, MY LORD!
COME, MY DEAR!♡
YOU MUSTN'T!
COME, MY DEAR!♡
!!
BAM!!
HANG ON!! I'M COMING TO SAVE YOU NOW!!
SHE'S LOSING HER-SELF!!!
...AND WITH EACH SPIN, SHE'S NOT JUST LOSING PART OF THE CLOTH THAT COVERS HER BODY!!
NAUGHTY...
THE POWERFUL MAN TUGS ON THE SASH OF THE HELPLESS WOMAN...

COME, MY--
DON'T YOU DARE!!!
GET AWAY FROM HER!!!
!!
BWINNNG!!
OOF!!
HUH ?!
NAUGHTY!♡
WHAT IS THIS?! A SPIDER-WEB?!
HEY!! STOP THAT!!
BENG
BE-BE-BENG
NAUGHTY !♡
HEH

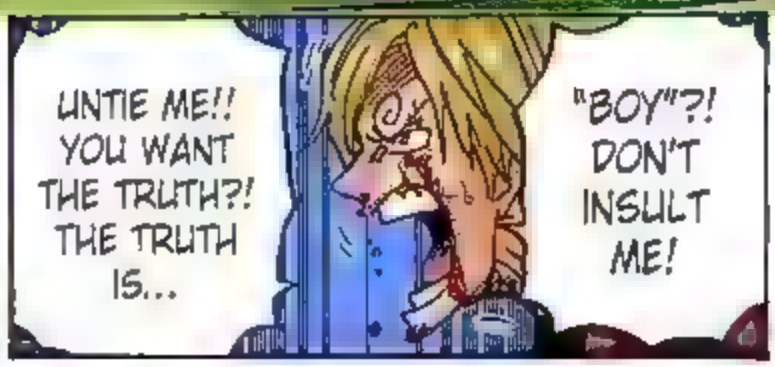
NAUGHTY TRAP!!!
BWOOF !!
KA-POW !!

...!!

UNTIE ME RIGHT NOW, AND I'LL LET YOU GO!! I'M IN A HURRY!!
OOH, A BOUNTY OF 330 MILLION BELLY!! YOU'RE BIG-TIME!♡
BLACK-LEG SANJI FROM THE STRAW HAT CREW!!
ANOTHER WOULD-BE HERO WITH IMPURE MOTIVES!!
OH, HOW SCARY! HE'S TRYING TO THREATEN US.♡
DAMMIT... IT WAS A TRAP!!

WELL, I HAPPEN TO HAVE A SOFT SPOT FOR BOYS WITH ROUGH EDGES. ♡
WHAT DO YOU SAY?
WHAT A BOOR.. YOU WANT TO TURN OUR BANQUET HALL INTO A BATTLEFIELD?
?!
DO YOU... LIKE ME TOO?
BENG!!

I LOVE YOU!!!
EEK! ♡
THUNG


UNTIE ME!! YOU WANT THE TRUTH?! THE TRUTH IS...
"BOY"?! DON'T INSULT ME!

I DON'T KNOW. HE RUSHED OFF WITH A FEROCIOUS LOOK IN HIS EYES...
DOOM!!
WHERE DID SANJI GO?!
ELSE-WHERE ON THE THIRD FLOOR...

THAT'LL *MORE* THAN MAKE UP FOR FAILING EARLIER!!

BUT LOOK AT STRAW HAT, HE'S WORTH 1.5 BILLION!!

WELL, WE ALREADY LET KID GET PAST...

MASTER POKER! THE STRAW HATS ARE HEADING YOUR WAY!!

I CAN ALREADY SEE MY PROMOTION TO TOB ROPPO NOT BAD, NOT BAD.

GORISHIRO, STOP DROPPING BANANA BITS ON ME!!

HEADLINER. BEASTS PIRATES POKER. RATTLESNAKE SMILE FRUIT

HEADLINER. BEASTS PIRATES MIZERKA GORILLA SMILE FRUIT

HEY, WHERE ARE THEY?!

ガビーン!! GA-BING!!

YOU CAN GET UP TO THE FOURTH FLOOR WITH THIS!!

THAT'S RIGHT! THE STAIRS ARE SWARMING WITH ENEMIES

A HANDMADE LADDER?!

THANKS, THIS IS A HUGE HELP!!

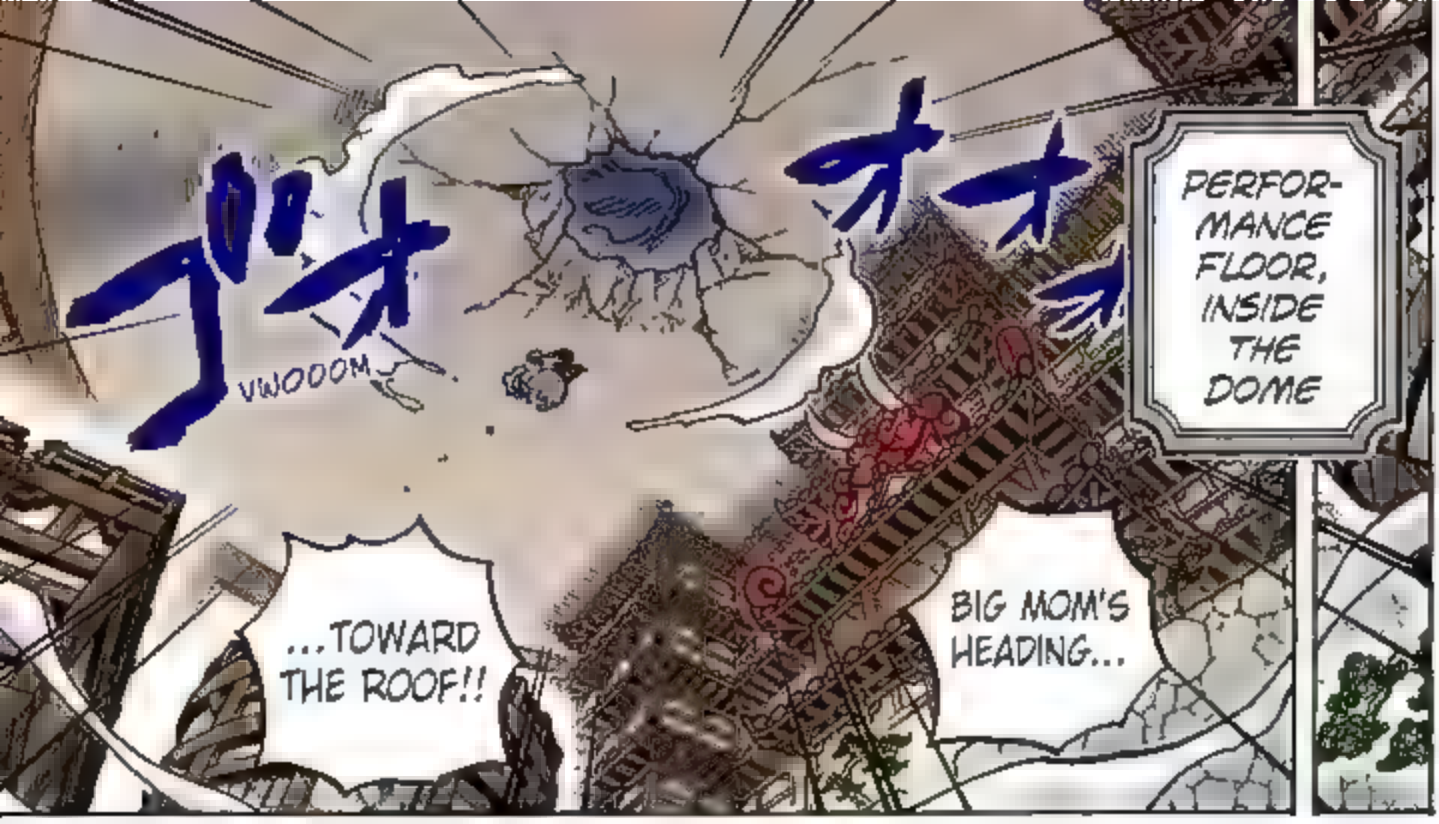
わあ

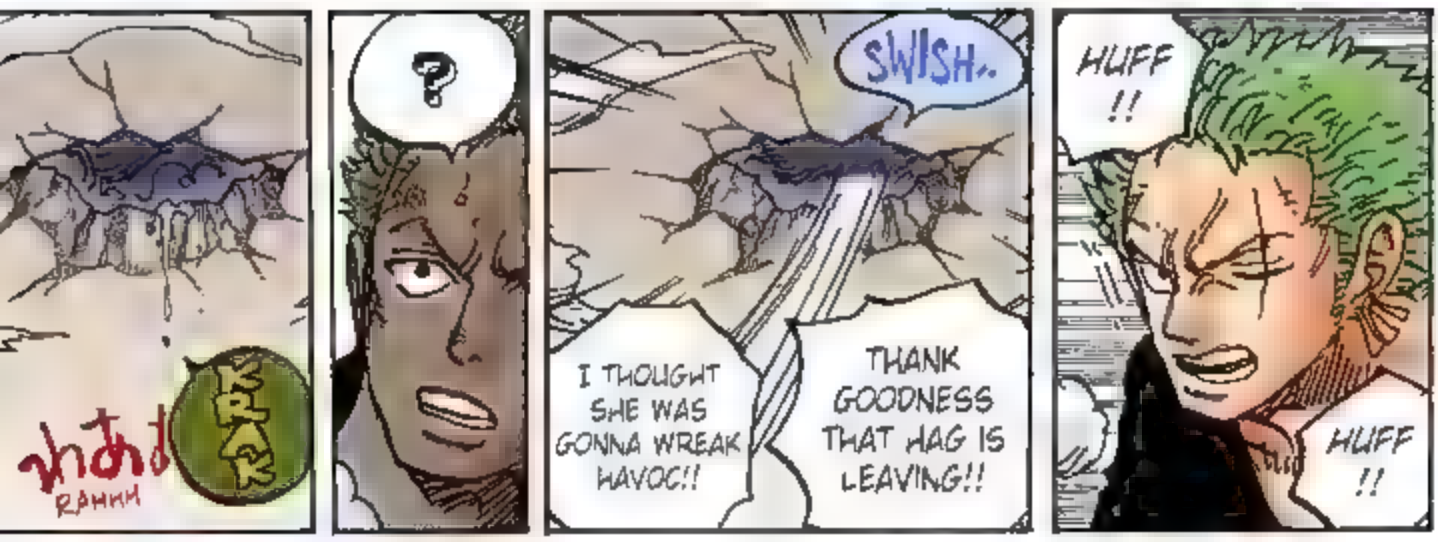
あああ RAAAH

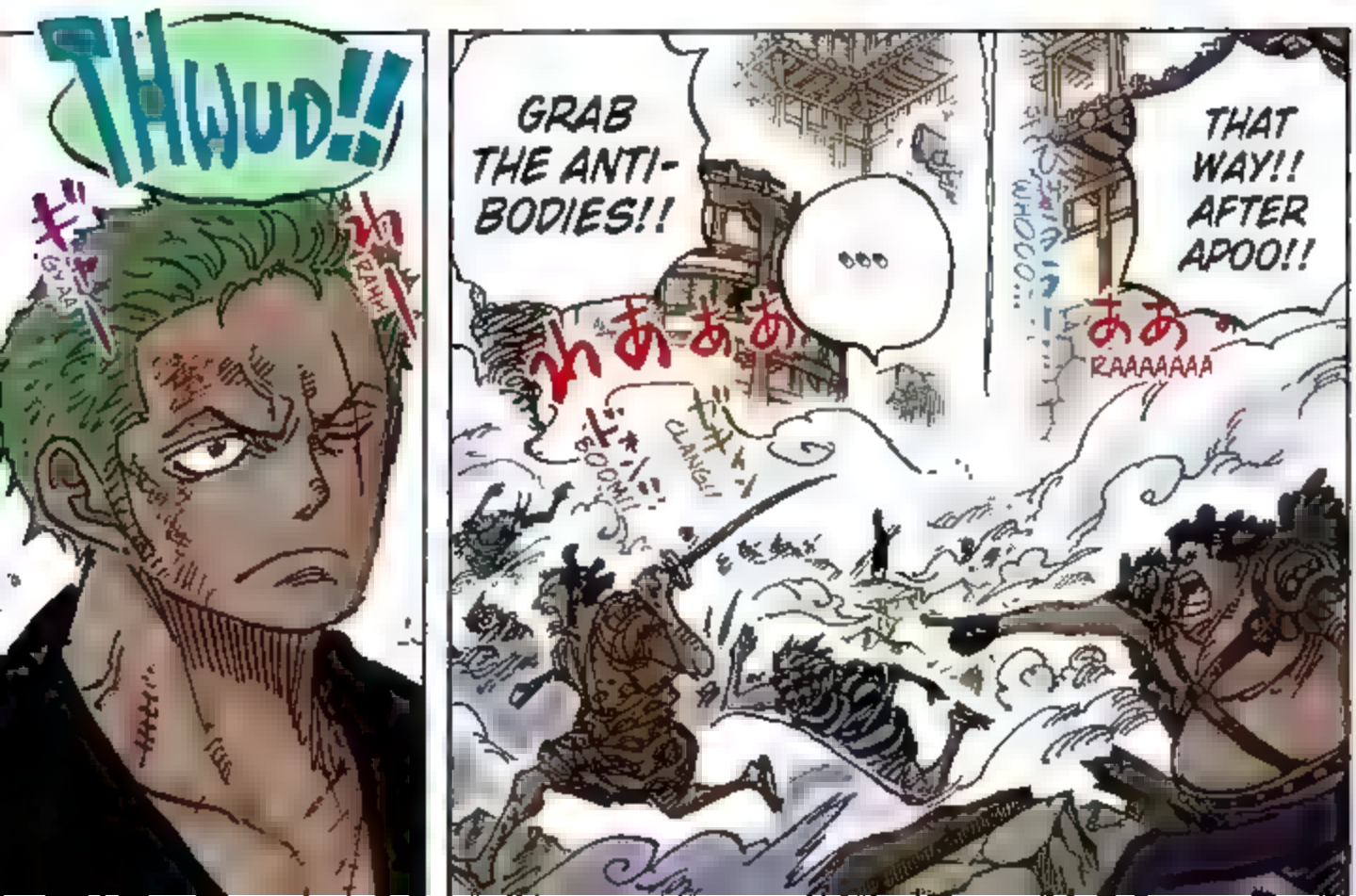
ばーん!! BAM!!

STRAW HAT!! OVER HERE!!

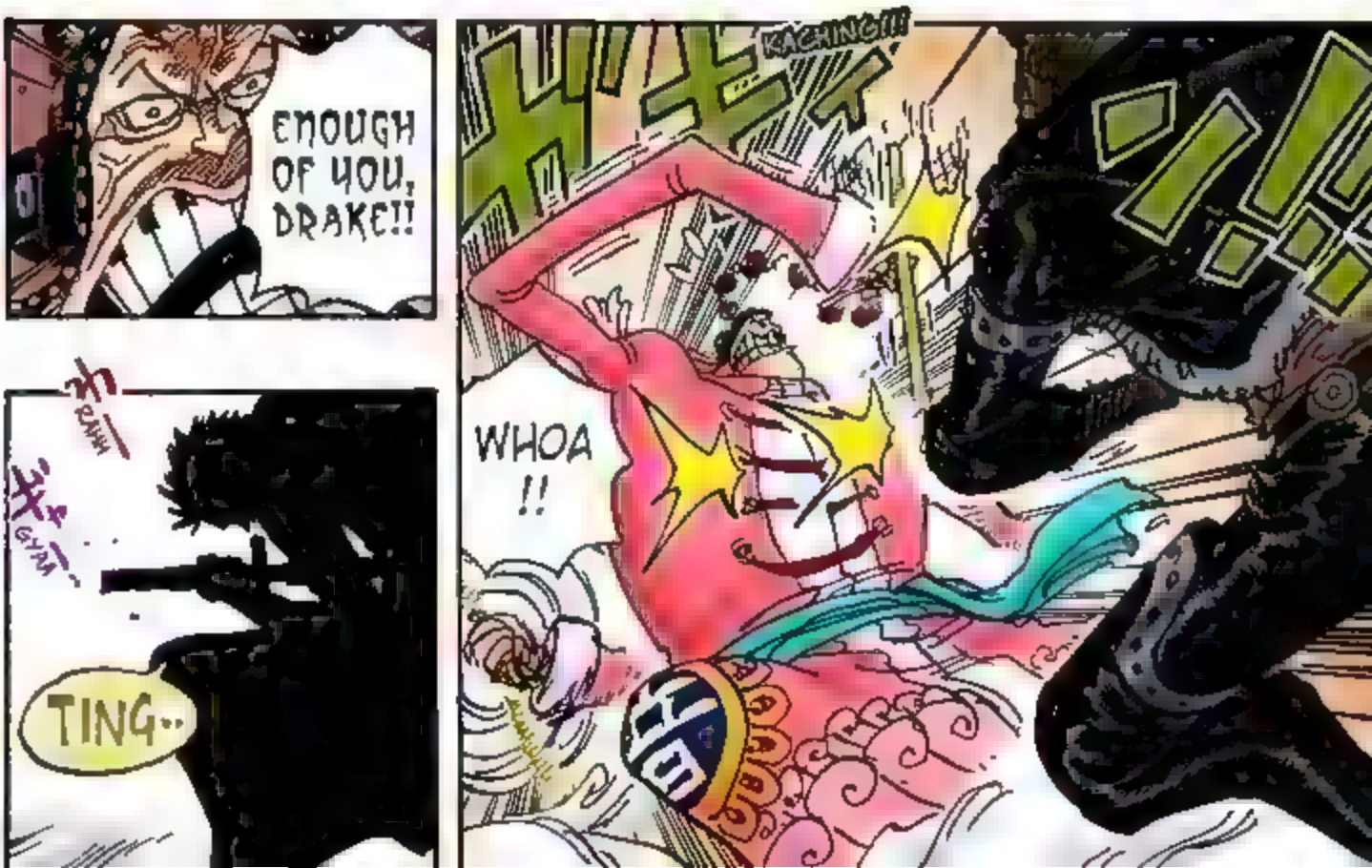
OH, HEY!! YOU GUYS WERE AT UDON!!


ゴオオ
VWOOOM
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, INSIDE THE DOME
...TOWARD THE ROOF!!
BIG MOM'S HEADING...


RAHHH
KRK
?
SWISH..
I THOUGHT SHE WAS GONNA WREAK HAVOC!!
THANK GOODNESS THAT HAG IS LEAVING!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

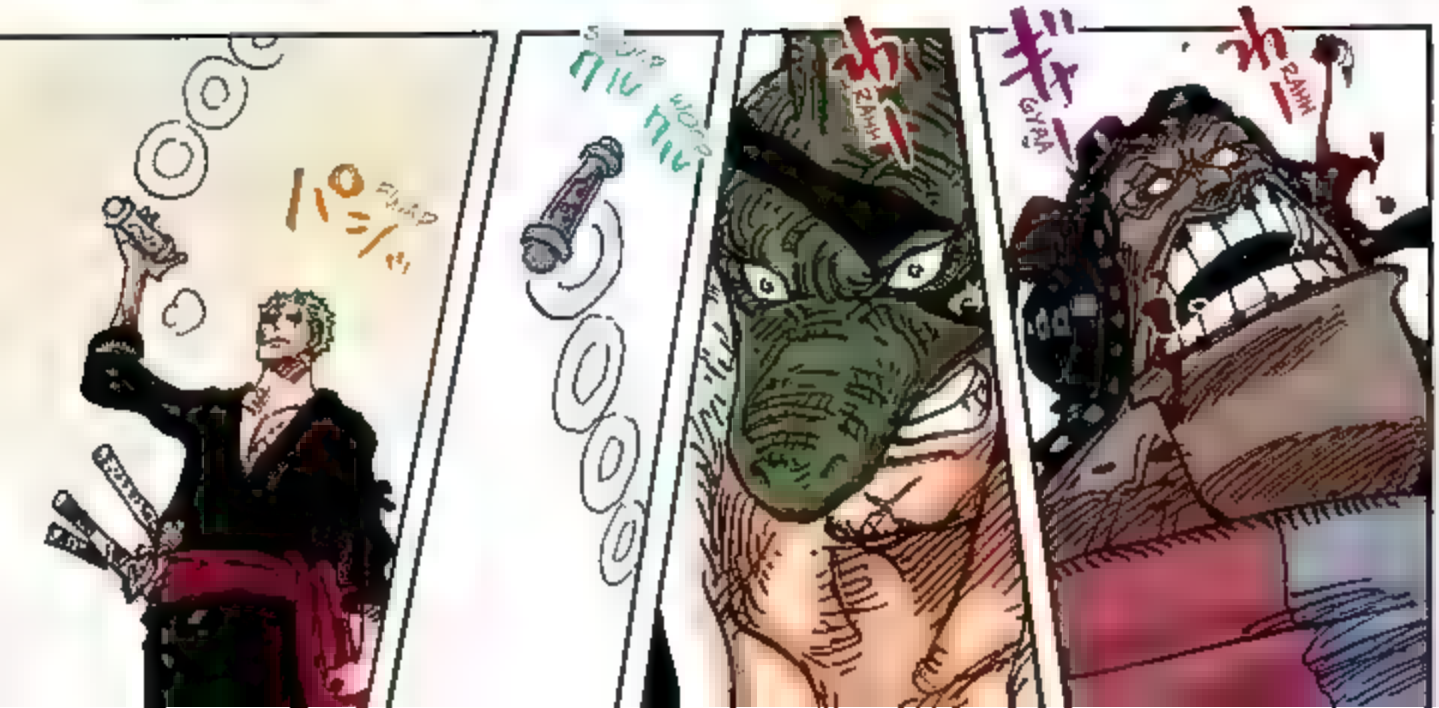

THWUD!!
GYAA
RAHH!
GRAB THE ANTI-BODIES!!
...
THAT WAY!! AFTER APOO!!
WHOOO...
RAAAAAAA
BOOM!!
CLANG!

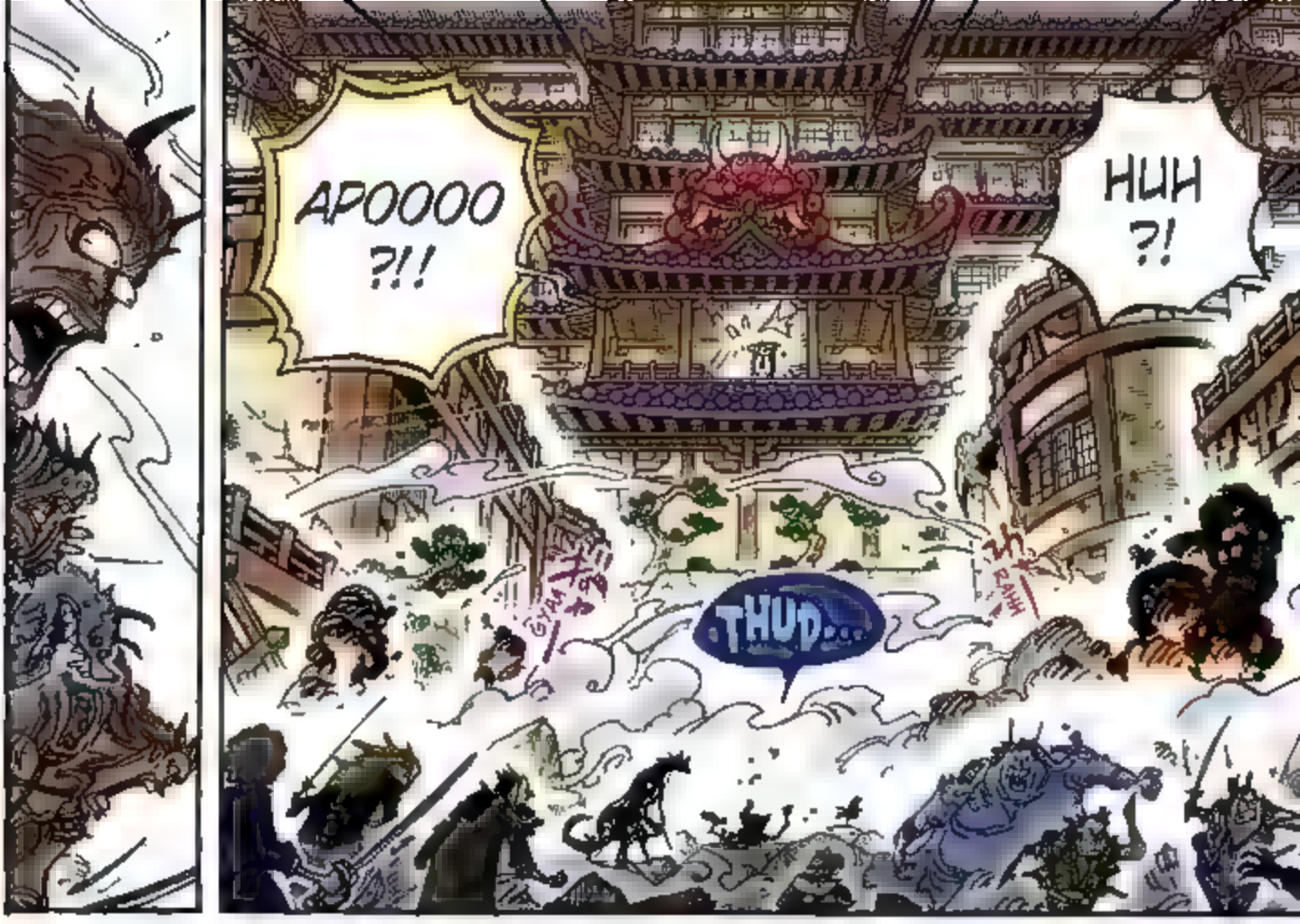
WAIT UP, PLEASE!!
CHOPPER, WHERE ARE YOU GOING?!!
BOSS OHMASA !!
YAAAA !!
RAAAH!!
SLICE!!
GRAHH !!
BETTER RUN, APOO!!
CHOMP!!
GYAAA !!
MWA HA HA HA!!

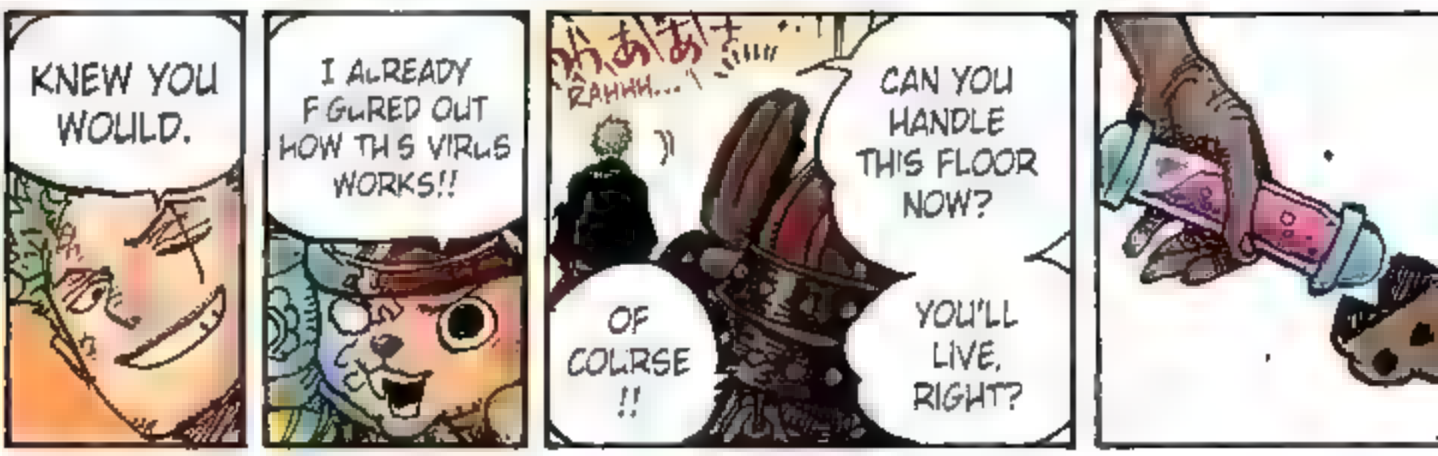

ENOUGH OF YOU, DRAKE!!
TING..
KACHING!!!
WHOA !!

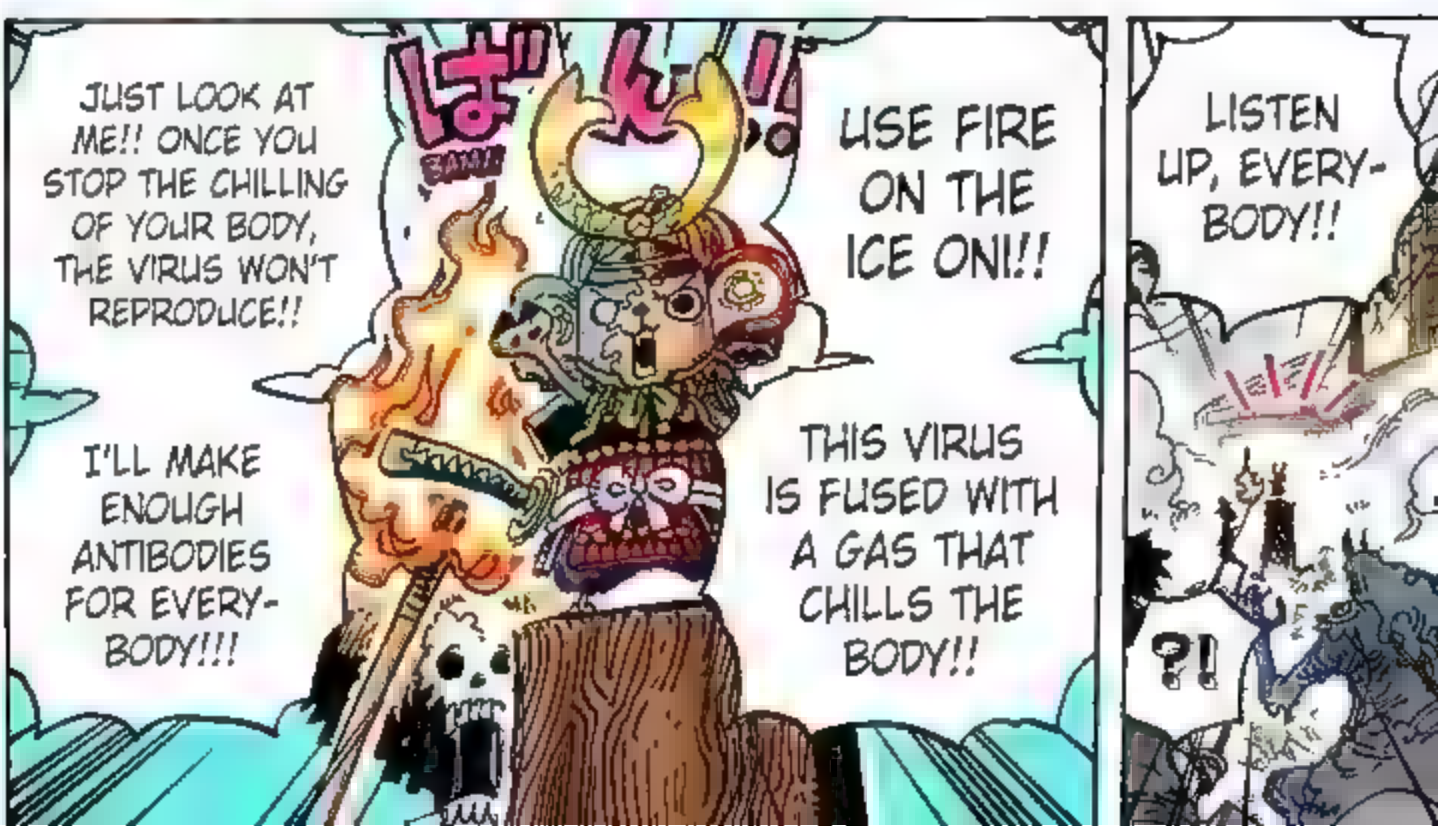
わあああああぁ…

RAAAAH…




APOOOO ?!!
HUH ?!
THUD...

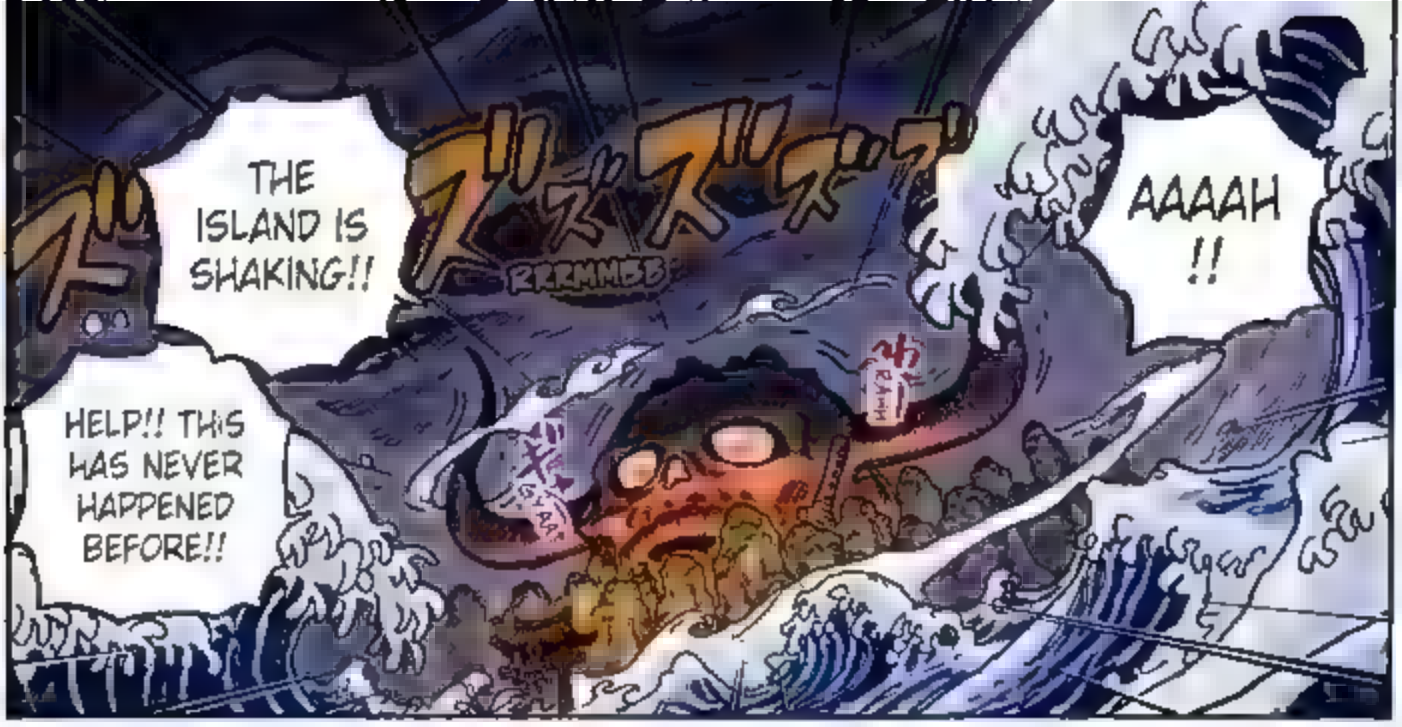

KNEW YOU WOULD.
I ALREADY FIGURED OUT HOW THIS VIRUS WORKS!!
RAHHH...
CAN YOU HANDLE THIS FLOOR NOW?
OF COURSE!!
YOU'LL LIVE, RIGHT?

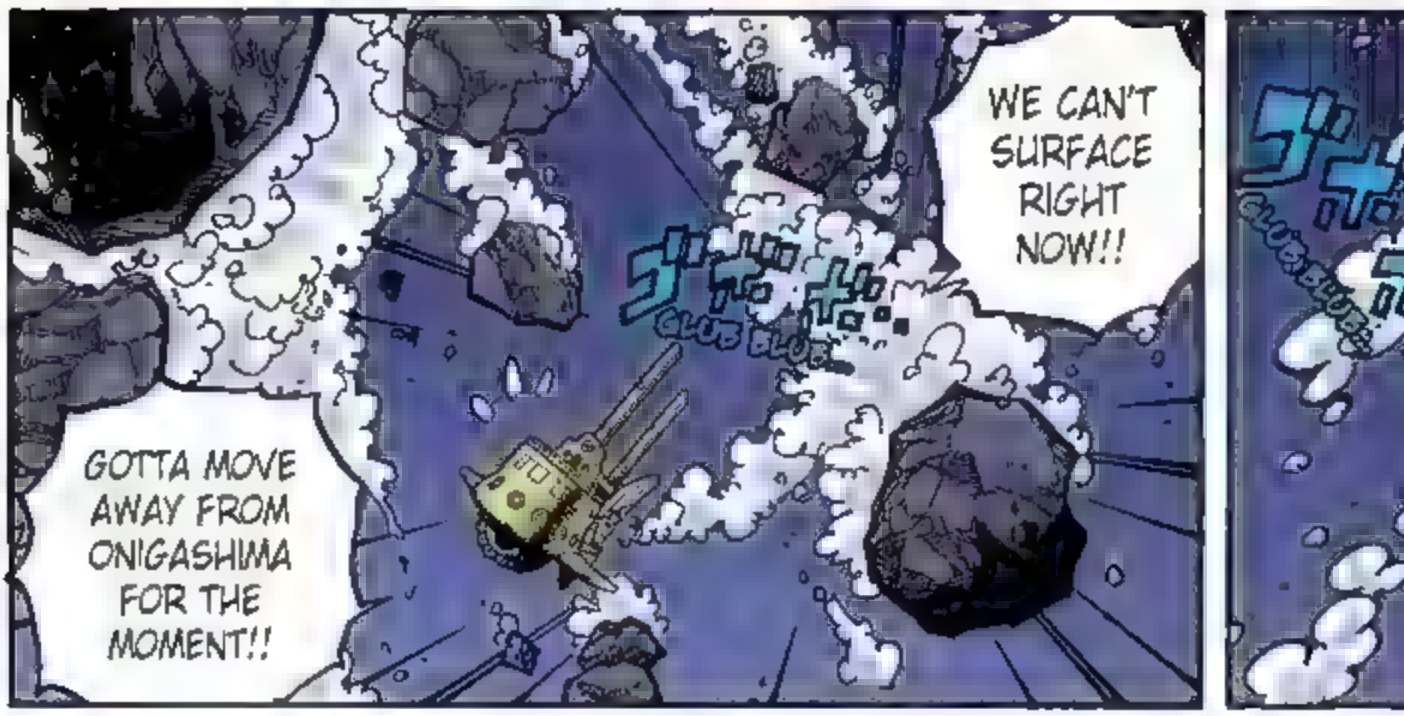

JUST LOOK AT ME!! ONCE YOU STOP THE CHILLING OF YOUR BODY, THE VIRUS WON'T REPRODUCE!!
I'LL MAKE ENOUGH ANTIBODIES FOR EVERY-BODY!!!
ばん!!
BANG!
USE FIRE ON THE ICE ONI!!
THIS VIRUS IS FUSED WITH A GAS THAT CHILLS THE BODY!!
LISTEN UP, EVERY-BODY!!
?!

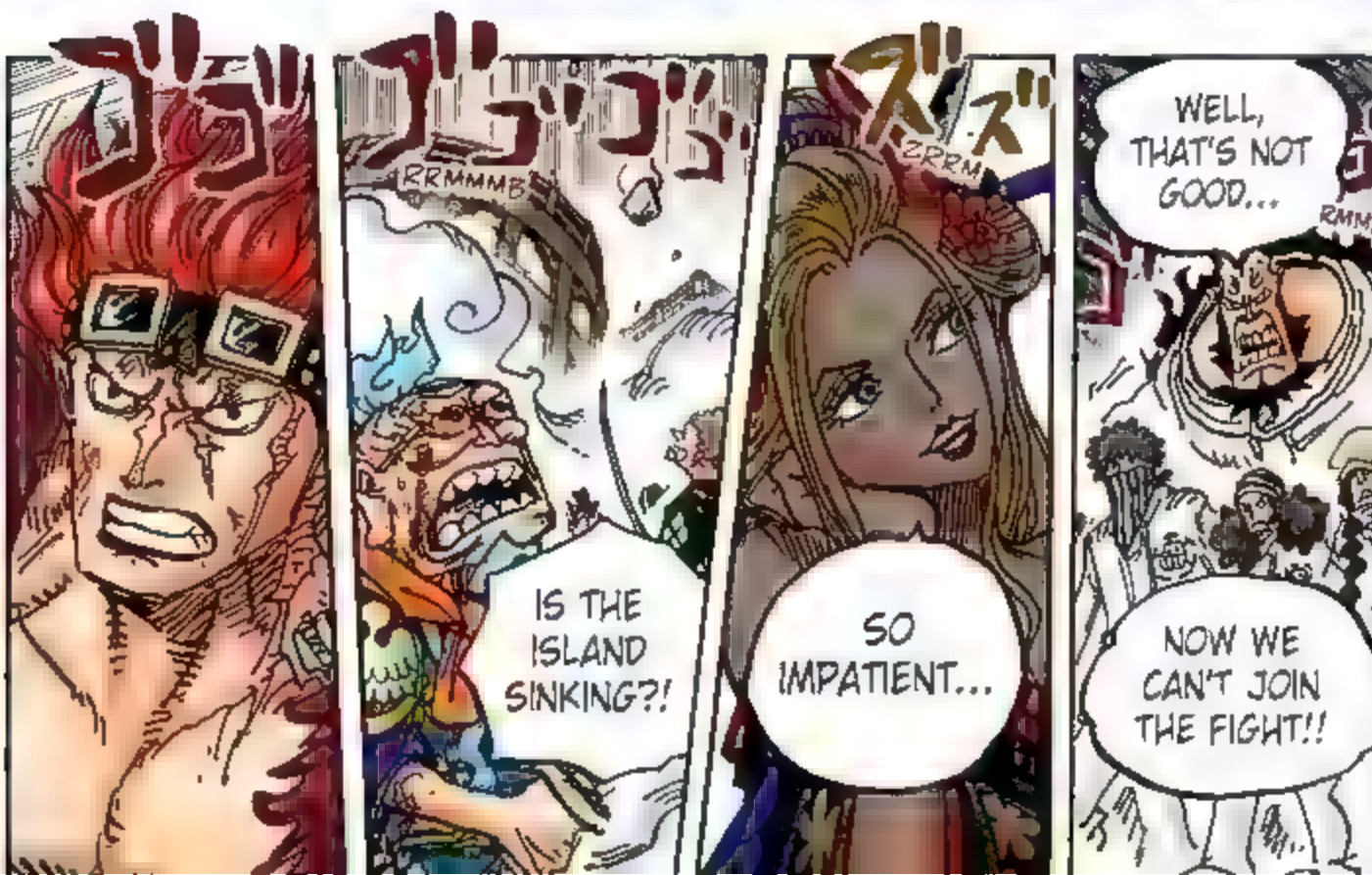
AND YOU, APOO!! PATHETIC!!
I'LL SHOW YOU, YA LITTLE RACCOON...
GYAA
CH-CHK!!
I'LL BLAST YA BOTH TO...
SO HANG IN THERE!!
HUH?
...!!
I'M A DOCTOR!! I'LL SAVE ANYONE, FRIEND OR FOE!!
DON'T FALL VICTIM TO A HEARTLESS CREEP LIKE HIM!!
KABOOM
AIEEEE !!!
DOOM!!
...TO WASTE TIME ON A BUNCH OF NONSENSE !!!
I DIDN'T COME ALL THE WAY TO THIS ISLAND...
WHAT THE...?!!
WHAT IS THIS STUPID GAME ABOUT?!

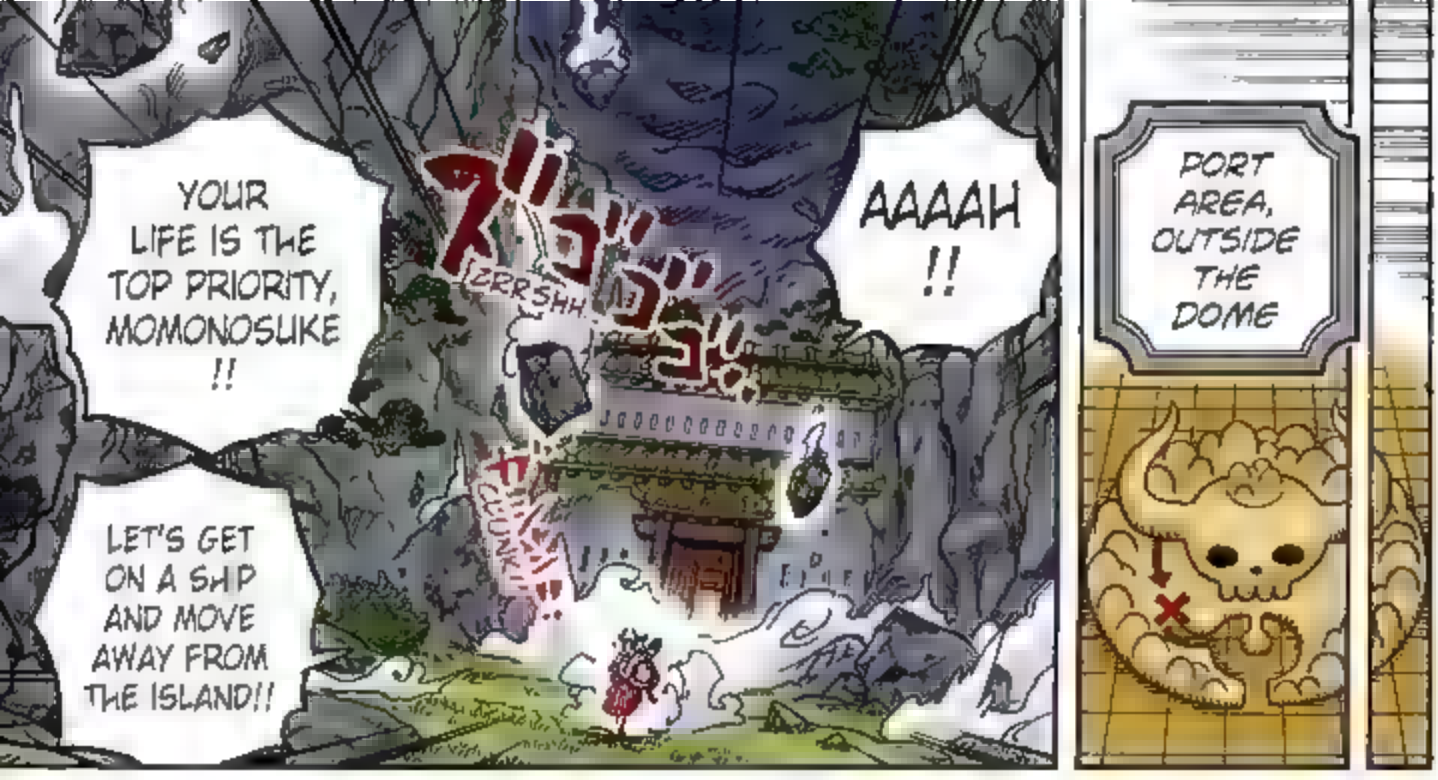
THEY SAY KAIDO'S THE TOUGHEST GUY IN THE WORLD!!
SO I'M HERE TO SLICE HIM INTO PIECES!!
ZDOOOM!
AAAAH!!
GYAAA!!
!!!
WHOA!! WHAT'S GOING ON?!!
HIS FURY CAUSED AN EARTH-QUAKE!!!
I CAN'T STAY ON MY FEET!!!
GYAAAAAA
IS IT HAKI?!! THE COLOR OF THE SUPREME KING?!!
WHAT HAVE YOU DONE?! YOU BEASTLY MAN!
GYAAAA
ZRRD...
YOU KNOW I DIDN'T DO THIS.
GRRGGG
I KNOW HOW YOU FEEL, ZORO... I SAW IT TOO.
I SAW WHAT FELL THROUGH THE HOLE IN THE CEILING.
...
THAT WAS...
ZDMM
... OKIKU'S ARM!!
DOOM!!

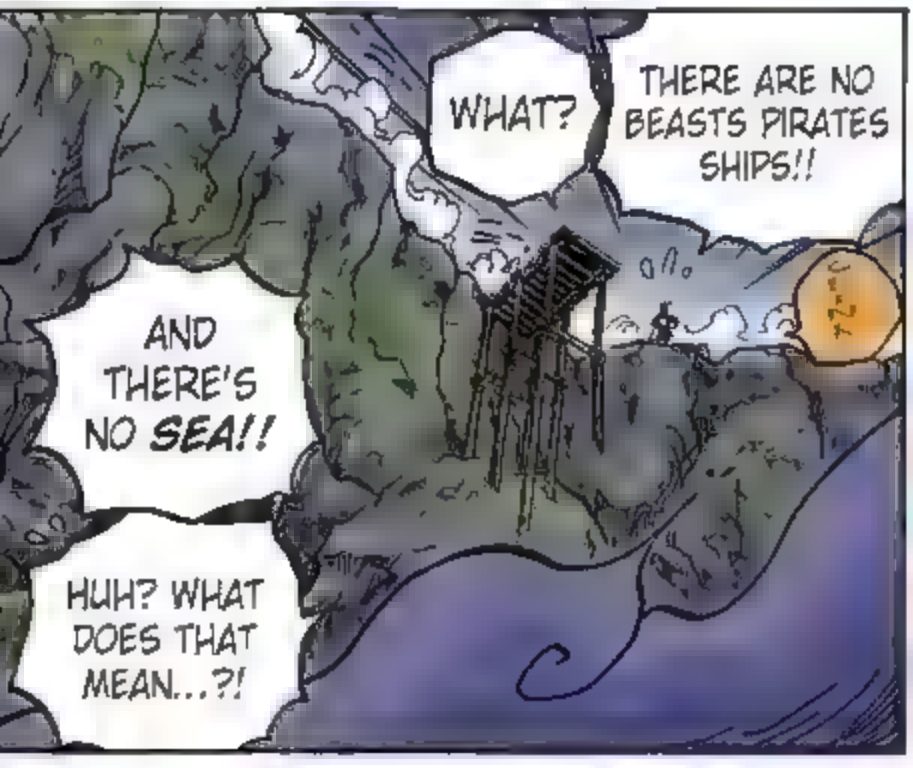
...WILL BE THAT SIMPLE.
...BUT NEITHER ROUTE...
WE GOT A LATE START... I WISH I COULD JUST FLY RIGHT UP THERE...
GRRG...
NEED MY HELP WITH ANYTHING?
DOOM!!
?!!
YOU GUYS ARE THE REAL MUSCLE!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING STUCK ON THIS FLOOR?!
MARCO THE PHOENIX !!
STRAW HATS!!
GYAA
GRRRRG
YEP, THAT'S ME!!
IT'S AN ODD ISLAND, BUT...
IS IT AN EARTH-QUAKE, JINBE?!
KSHUNK
ZRRRM
WHAT'S THIS SHAKING ABOUT?
I'M SCARED...
I MEAN, I'M NOT SCARED!!
WOOF !!

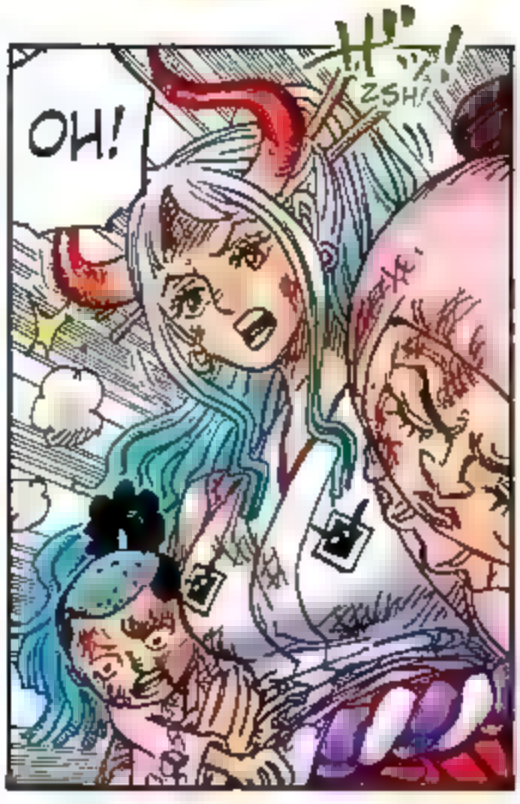

THE ISLAND IS SHAKING!!
AAAAH !!
HELP!! THIS HAS NEVER HAPPENED BEFORE!!


WE CAN'T SURFACE RIGHT NOW!!
GOTTA MOVE AWAY FROM ONIGASHIMA FOR THE MOMENT!!

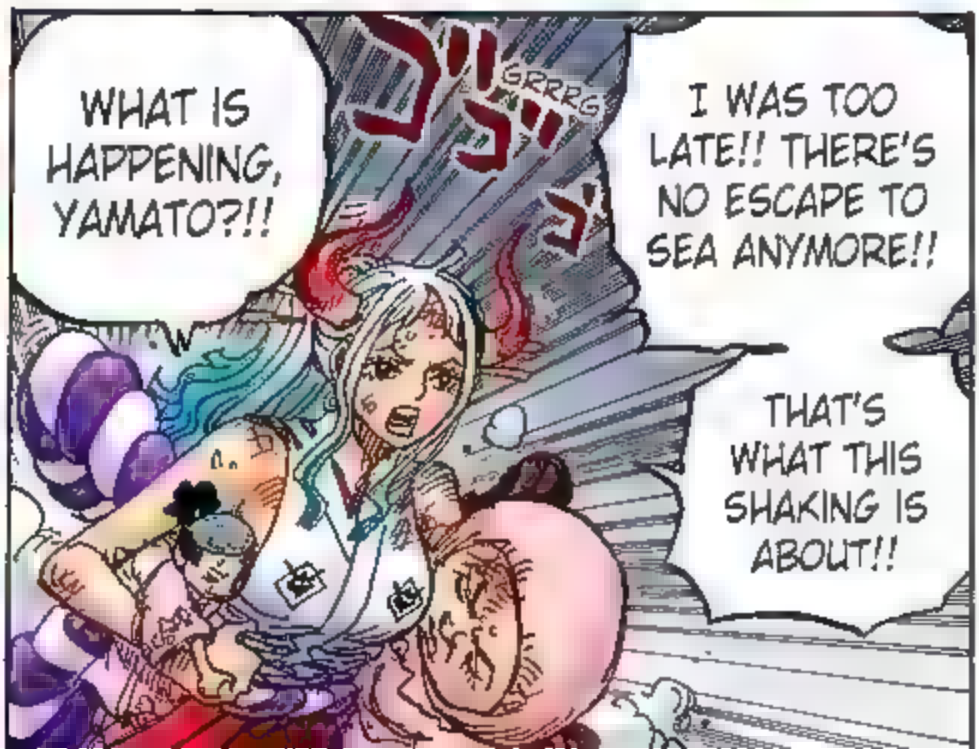

IS THE ISLAND SINKING?!
SO IMPATIENT...
WELL, THAT'S NOT GOOD...
NOW WE CAN'T JOIN THE FIGHT!!


YOUR LIFE IS THE TOP PRIORITY, MOMONOSUKE !!
ゴゴゴゴ IZRRSHH
AAAAH !!
LET'S GET ON A SHIP AND MOVE AWAY FROM THE ISLAND!!
PORT AREA, OUTSIDE THE DOME


WHAT?
THERE ARE NO BEASTS PIRATES SHIPS!!
AND THERE'S NO SEA!!
HUH? WHAT DOES THAT MEAN...?!

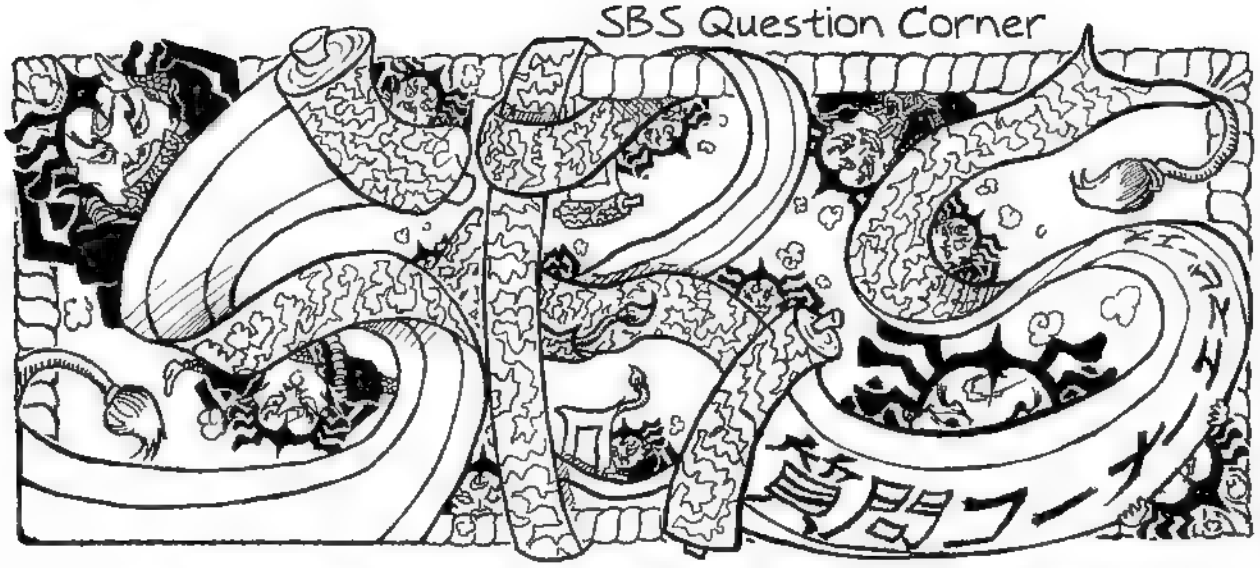

OH!
ZSH!

DRAGONS FLY THROUGH THE AIR BY CREATING SOMETHING CALLED FLAME CLOUDS!! MEANING...


WHAT IS HAPPENING, YAMATO?!!
ゴゴゴ GRRRG
I WAS TOO LATE!! THERE'S NO ESCAPE TO SEA ANYMORE!!
THAT'S WHAT THIS SHAKING IS ABOUT!!

KAIDO'S SENT ONIGASHIMA ITSELF ALOFT!!!
HUH ?!!
DOOM!!
RRRMMMBBB
HE'S GOING TO MOVE THE ENTIRE ISLAND TO THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!!
WHAAAAT ?!!
ARE YOU SATISFIED YET...?
KOZUKI IS FINISHED.
ZRRRM...
WANO-- OR MORE ACCURATELY, NEW ONIGA-SHIMA...
...WILL BECOME A PIRATES' STRONG-HOLD!!!
WHRRR!!
LET US BEGIN THE WORLD OF VIOLENCE!!!

SBS Question Corner



Q: I want to know about the Straw Hats' taste in eggs sunny-side up! Who likes them soft-boiled, what do they eat them with, and so on.

--Odamania

A: Oooh, I see. This is a good question! Let's find out!

- Sunny-side up, barely cooked
- w/ mayonnaise

- Over hard
- w/ soy sauce

- Sunny-side up, runny
- w/ orange sauce

- Over easy
- w/ ketchup

- Over easy
- w/ hot sauce

- Over hard
- w/ syrup

- Steam basted
- w/ black pepper

- Over hard
- w/ butter soy sauce

- Over easy
- w/ ketchup

- Steam basted
- w/ salt

Q: Jinbe!! Congratulations on officially joining the Straw Hats! We've been waiting for so long!! Now you can tell us all of the profile information that's been revealed for the others in the SBS so far!!

--Yashirai

A: Okay. They were nice enough to include all of the categories. This is all of the information I've revealed for Luffy and the gang. It's already been revealed that Jinbe's favorite food is "mozuku seaweed in vinegar" and "fruit." So here are the other answers.

1. Least favorite food: parfaits (hard to eat)
2. Image color & number: ochre, 10
3. If the crew were a family: father (Franky used to be dad, is now perverted grandma)
4. Smell: smells like the ocean
5. Image prefecture: Kagoshima
6. Image country: India
7. Image animal: Bear
8. Best at cooking: Seared bonito tuna
9. Bedtime and wake-up time: Sleep at 3 a.m., wake at 9 a.m.
10. Inside his head:

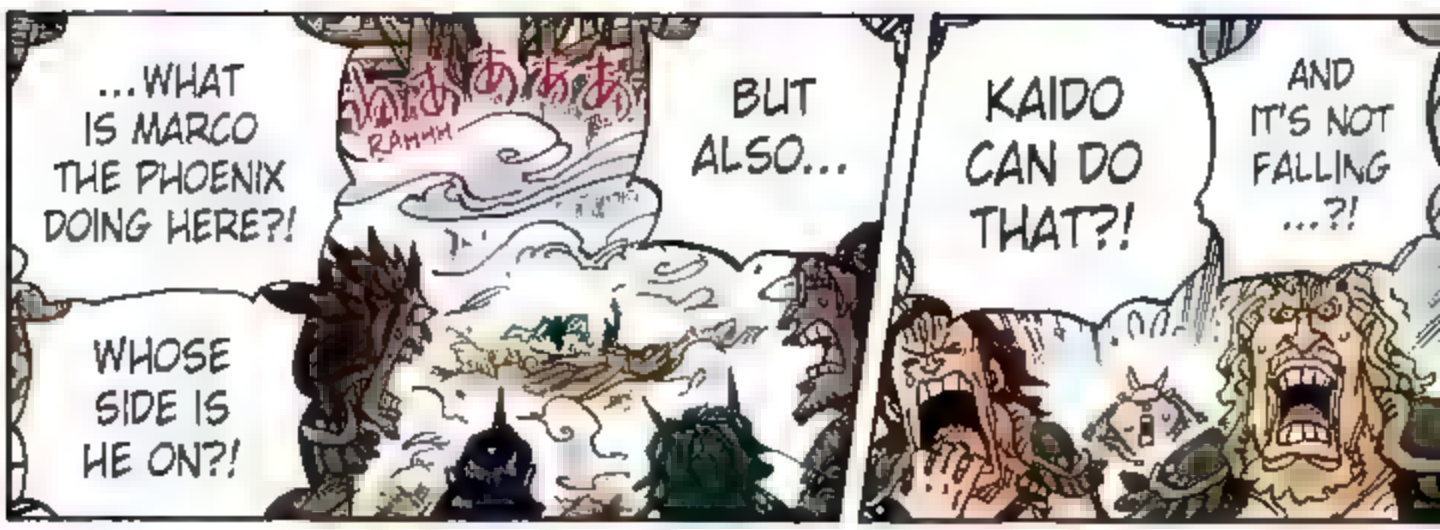
11. If he wasn't a pirate he'd be a: train station employee
12. Ice: swallows, doesn't chew
13. Favorite season: autumn on a summer island
14. Image flower: peony

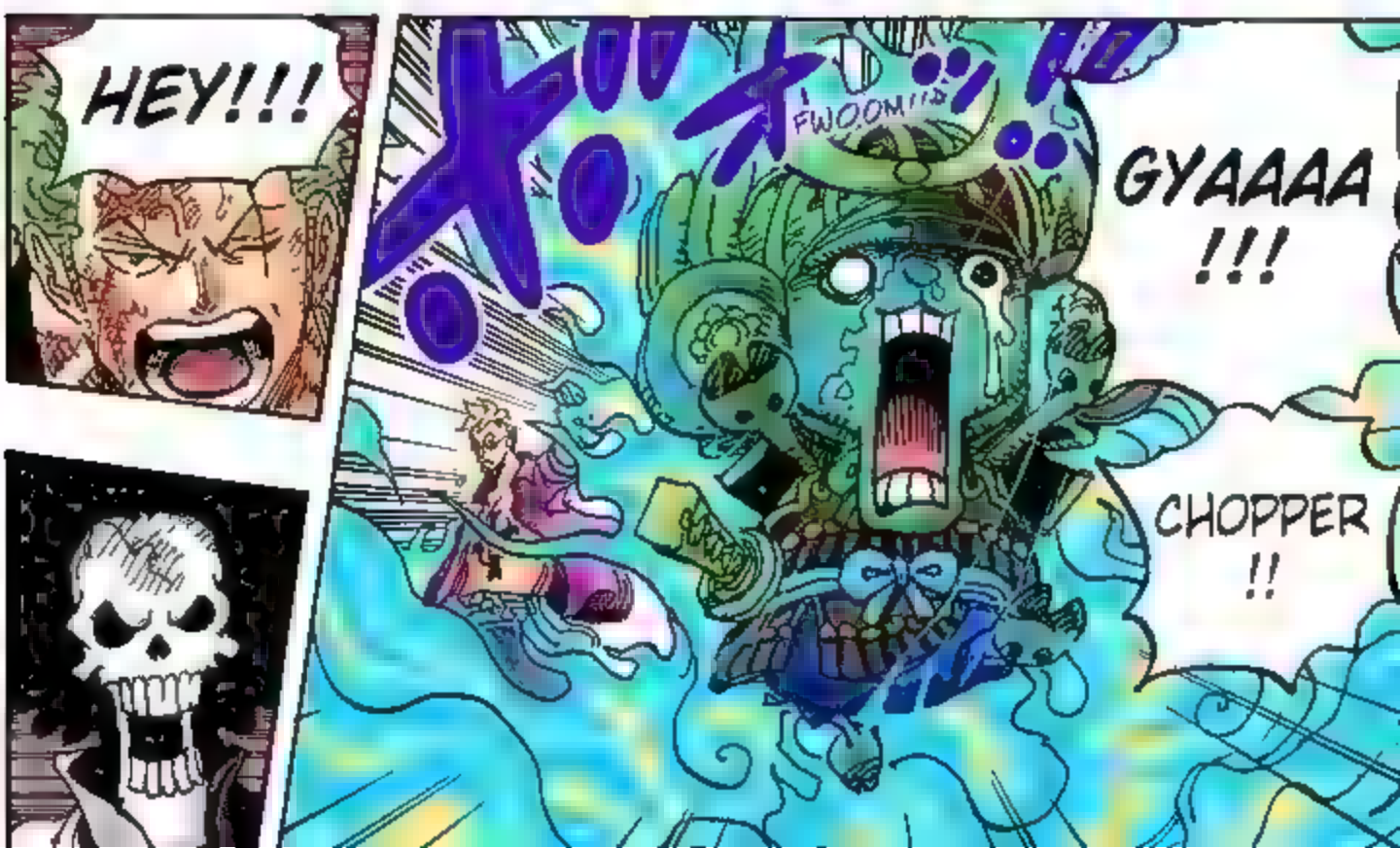
Chapter 998:
ANCIENT TYPES

READER REQUEST: "ENEL KICKING BACK AND LISTENING TO MUSIC WITH A CAT" BY X-5GO

HUH?! ONIGA-SHIMA...

...IS FLYING ?!!





STRANGE. I'M BURNING... BUT I DON'T HAVE BURNS.
THE FIRE'S AT JUST THE RIGHT TEMPERATURE TO HOLD BACK THE VIRUS!!
HUH?!
DOES IT FEEL HOT?
!!
WHOOSH!!
WE'RE READY TO PRODUCE MORE!! THIS WAY, HURRY!!!
MIYAGI!! TRISTAN!!
WE WANT TO HELP!!
MINK NURSE TRISTAN
MINK DOCTOR MIYAGI
OH! ?!
DR. CHOPPER !!!
GYAA
GRAAH
THEY'LL ALL NEED IT ONE WAY OR ANOTHER.
RUN AWAY, YOU TWO!!!
OH NO!! A PACK OF ICE ONI!!
GRAAAH !!!
EEEK!!
GREAT!! I CAN ACTUALLY FOCUS ON MAKING MEDICINE IN THE TOWER!!

YOU STAY OUT OF THIS!!

MARCO!! WHAT DOES HE THINK HE'S DOING HERE?!!

YOU KNOW THE ENEMY ISN'T GOING TO BOTHER SAVING YOU!!!

HEY!! STEAL THOSE ANTI-BODIES BACK, ON THE DOUBLE!!

OH... Y-YOU THINK SO...?

GYAAAA !!!

FWOOM!!

?!!

PHOENIX PYREAPPLE !!!

IT BURNNNS !!!

AAAAGH !!!

...TO PRODUCE A BUNCH OF ANTIBODIES!!

THANK YOU! I CAN USE THIS MOMENT OF RESPITE...

THANKS!! ARE YOU ALL RIGHT, MIYAG?!

BUT IF THEY RUN OUT OF STAMINA, THEY'LL TURN RIGHT BACK INTO THOSE MONSTERS!!

THERE, I'VE GOT THEIR BODY HEAT BACK UP, LIKE YOU SAID

BOSS OHMASA'S CONSCIOUS AGAIN!!

WHERE... AM I...?

AHHH...

I FEEL THE CHILL MELTING AWAY!!

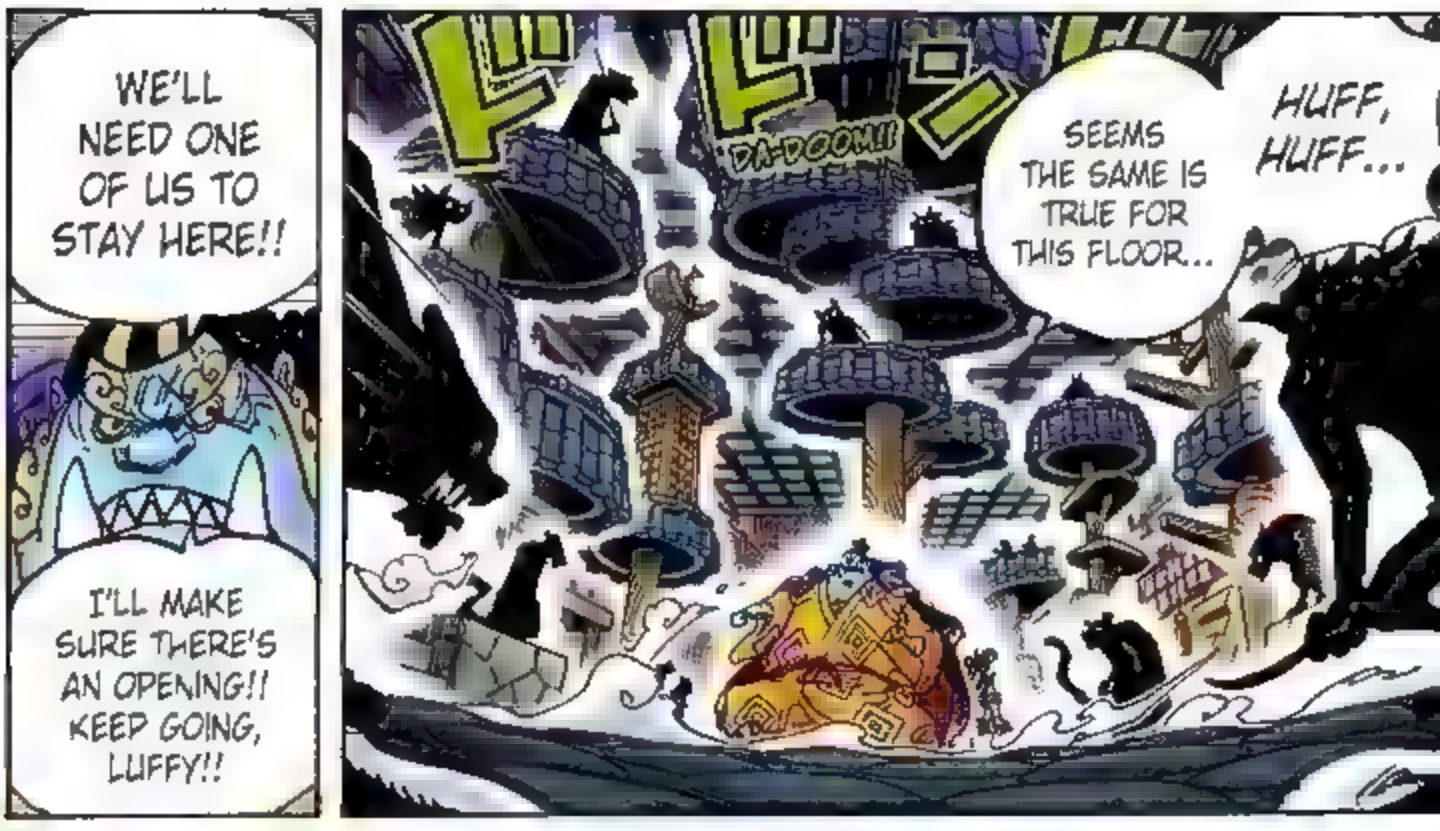
HUH?

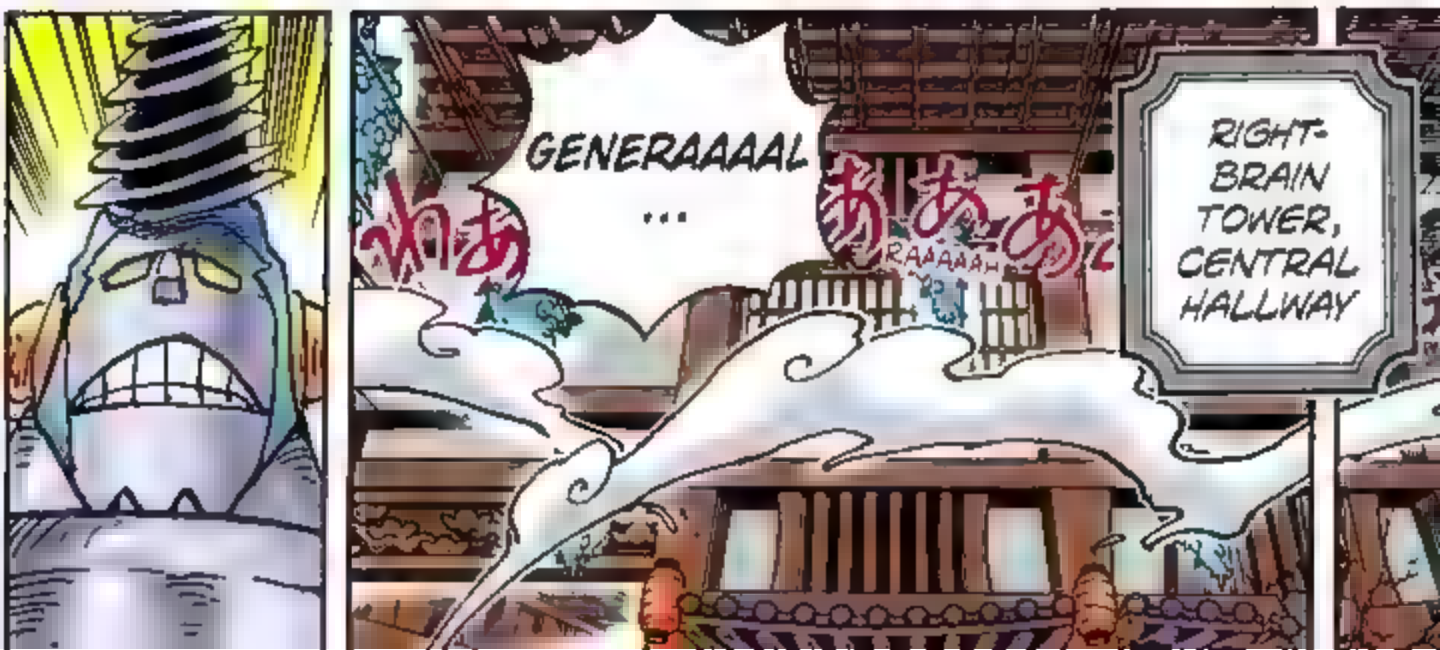
IT BURNS, IT...

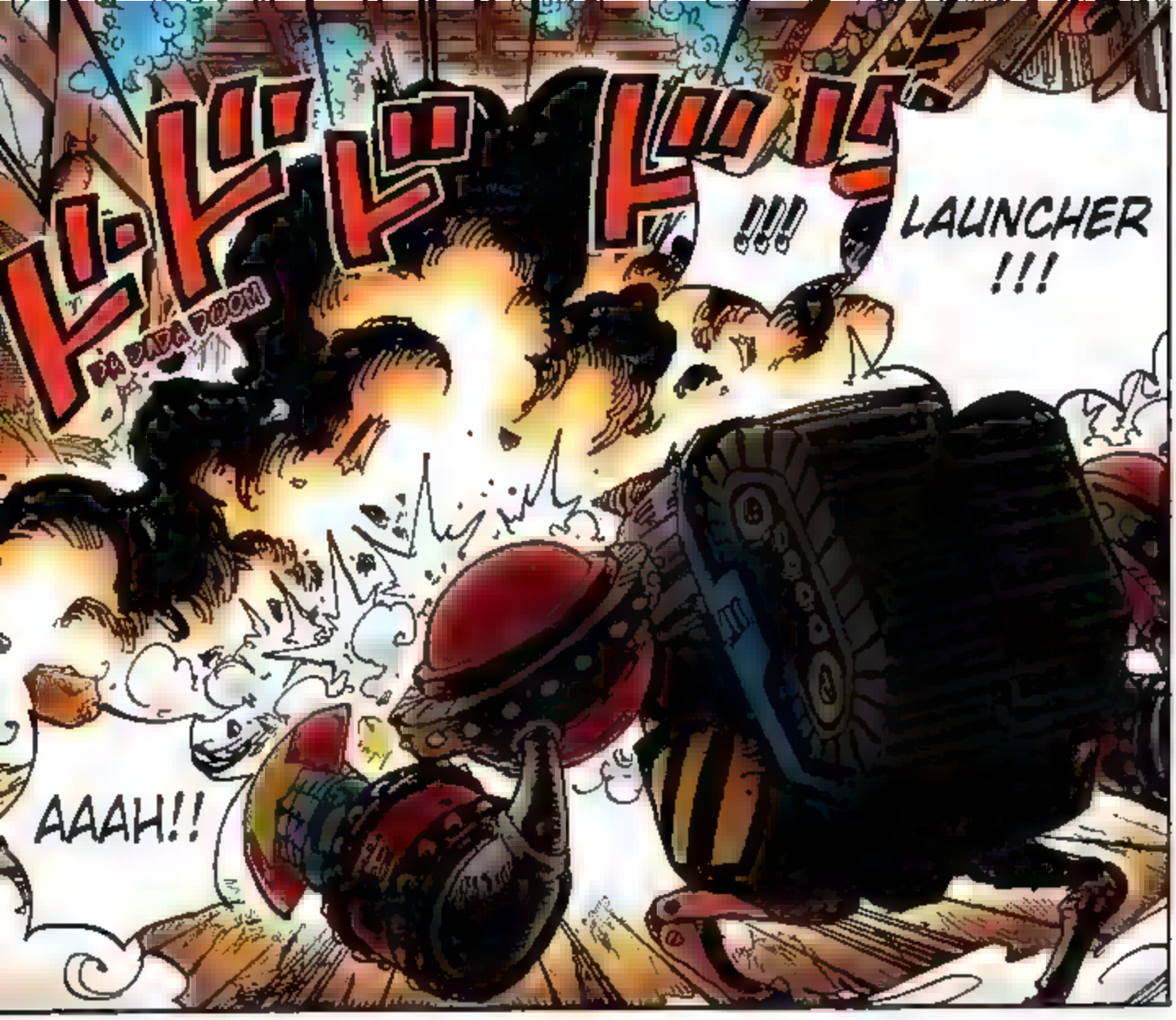
IT'S... ACTUALLY NOT THAT HOT.

ALL RIGHT, I THINK I'VE GOT A HANDLE ON THE SITUATION HERE...
HEY, RORONOA.
I'LL FLY YOU UP TO THE ROOF IF YOU WANT.
!!
YOU GUYS AREN'T MEANT TO BE SLUMMING IT AGAINST THESE NO-NAMES, YEAH?
!
BUT WE NEED TO HELP CHOPPER...
DON'T WORRY, SKELETON!! WE'LL KEEP YOUR RACCOON DOG FRIEND SAFE!!!
BE-BENG!!
THANKS, YOU GUYS!!!
WAIT UP... YOU'RE NOT GOING... ANYWHERE...
WEEZ ...
GRRRGGG
APOO!!
SHUT THE DOOR!!
GIVE BACK THOSE ANTIBODIES!! MY LIFE IS OVER IF I DON'T GET THEM BACK!!!
HOP!!
HE'S A TOUGH ONE!!
GRRR
?!!
GRAOOOWR !!!
AAAAGH !!
?!!
DRAKE?! SO HE IS ON THE ENEMY'S SIDE!!!
FORMER TOBI ROPPO
X. DRAKE
DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT ANCIENT TYPE ALLOSAURUS MODEL
OOF!
IF YOU'RE CAPABLE OF SEEING ME AS A TRUE ALLY...
...THEN GO, AND LEAVE THIS TO ME!!
!!
WELL, AT LEAST YOU'VE GOT A TALENT...
...FOR PICKING THE WINNING HORSE.

...AND IS KEEPING THEM DOWN ON THE THIRD FLOOR, OFF OUR BACK!!
PERHAPS SANJI SENSED A POWERFUL FOE...
FOURTH FLOOR
OH, OKAY! I'VE STILL GOT A LOT TO LEARN ABOUT COLOR OF OBSERVATION!!

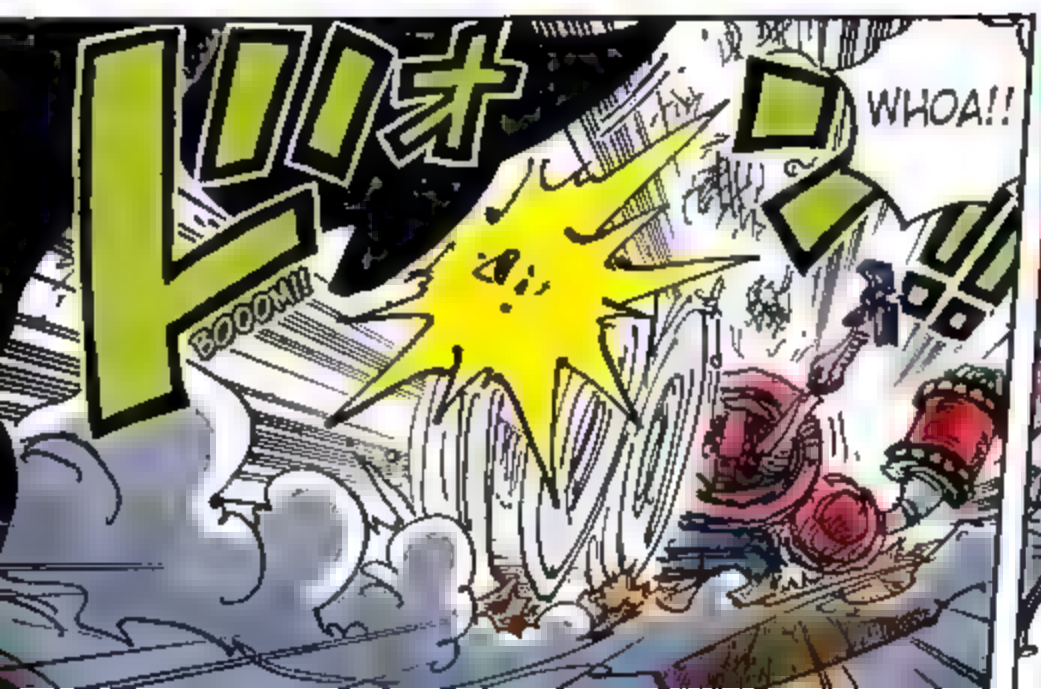

WE'LL NEED ONE OF US TO STAY HERE!!
I'LL MAKE SURE THERE'S AN OPENING!! KEEP GOING, LUFFY!!
DA-DOOM!!
SEEMS THE SAME IS TRUE FOR THIS FLOOR..
HUFF, HUFF...

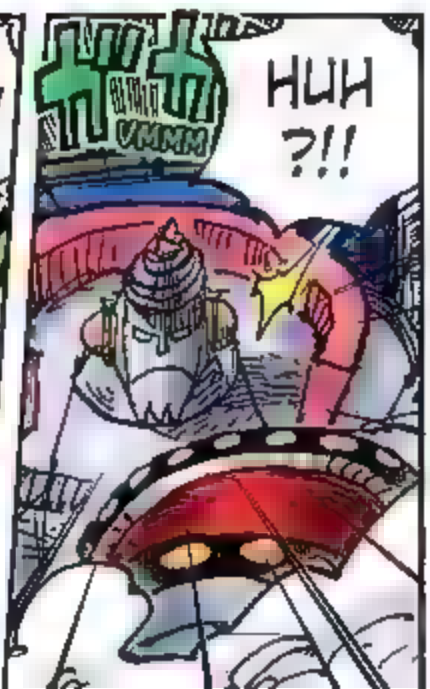

GENERAAAAL ...
RIGHT-BRAIN TOWER, CENTRAL HALLWAY


LAUNCHER !!!
AAAH!!

THAT'S ENOUGH, BOYS... MAKE WAY!!

AAAH!
HRRG !!!


BOOOM!!
WHOA!!


HUH ?!!

?!!

YEAAH!!

MASTER SASAKI!!

I'VE HAD ENOUGH OF YOU...

GET HIM FOR US!!

A TRICER-ATOPS ?!!

TOBI ROPPO
SASAKI!
DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT, ANCIENT TYPE TRICERATOPS MODEL

YOU CAN'T DO ANY DAMAGE NOW, ROBOT!!

SO YOU WERE A DINOSAUR!!

GIVE UP. I'M THE MOST POWERFUL KIND OF ANIMAL THAT EVER EXISTED!!!

BANQUET HALL, THIRD FLOOR

HE'S GETTING AWAY!!

HE'S NOT... THERE'S NO ESCAPE!

BE BENG

BE BE-BENG

HEY, WAIT FOR US!

DON'T RUN AWAY...

AAAH!!

NOT SO FAST.♡

WHY ARE YOU RUNNING? ♡

OOF...

HUH ?!

BUT...
I'VE GOT TO GET OUT OF HERE!!
HUFF, HUFF!!
WOMEN!
KYA HA HA HA!!
NO MATTER WHICH WAY I LOOK...
WOMEN!
HEE HEE...
WOMEN!
THERE'S SOME-THING WRONG WITH THIS GUY!!
WHAT IS THIS PLACE... HEAVEN ?
HEE HEE HEE!♡ STAY HERE FOREVER, DARLING. I'LL KEEP YOU AS A PET.♡
BLACK-MARIA
BE-BUNG!!
I THOUGHT YOU SAID YOU LOVED ME.♡
HUFF, HUFF...

BIG CAT CAFÉ, FOURTH FLOOR

WELL, GREAT. STRAW HAT'S GONE ON, AND HE'S SURE TO BOTHER KAIDO NOW.

WOULD YOU STOP PICKING ON MY SUB-ORDINATES?

HAVE A LITTLE PRIDE, FORMER WARLORD OF THE SEA.

DOOM!!

WHO'S-WHO

I'D PREFER MY MORE PRESTIGIOUS TITLE...

HELMSMAN OF THE STRAW HAT CREW!!

OH, PARDON ME. I ONLY THOUGHT OF THAT...

...BECAUSE I SAW YOU ONCE WHEN YOU WERE A WARLORD...

?!

BUT THAT DOESN'T MATTER.

MAYBE IF I SEE YOUR FACE, I'LL RECOGNIZE YOU.

HEH... TOO BAD YOU'LL NEVER SEE IT.

GRRR...

WHAT IS THIS THING? ...

HUFF, HUFF... NOBODY WILL COME IN HERE.

STORE-ROOM, INSIDE THE DOME

BUT MY FRIEND DESTROYED IT...

...SO THEY DISCARDED THE STATUE HERE!!

A STATUE OF A DRAGON...

IN THE PAST, IT WAS PLACED AT THE ENTRANCE TO THE ISLAND.

FRIEND ...?

YES.

KABOOM!!

OUTSIDE THE ONIGASHIMA DOME

THEY'RE ENEMIES!! TOBI ROPPO!!

AAAAH!! TWO DINOSAURS !!

TUB ROPPU

ULTI

DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT ANCIENT TYPE PACHY-CEPHALOSAURUS MODE.

TUB ROPPU

PAGE ONE

DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT ANCIENT TYPE SPINOSAURUS MODE.

ゴオオオ

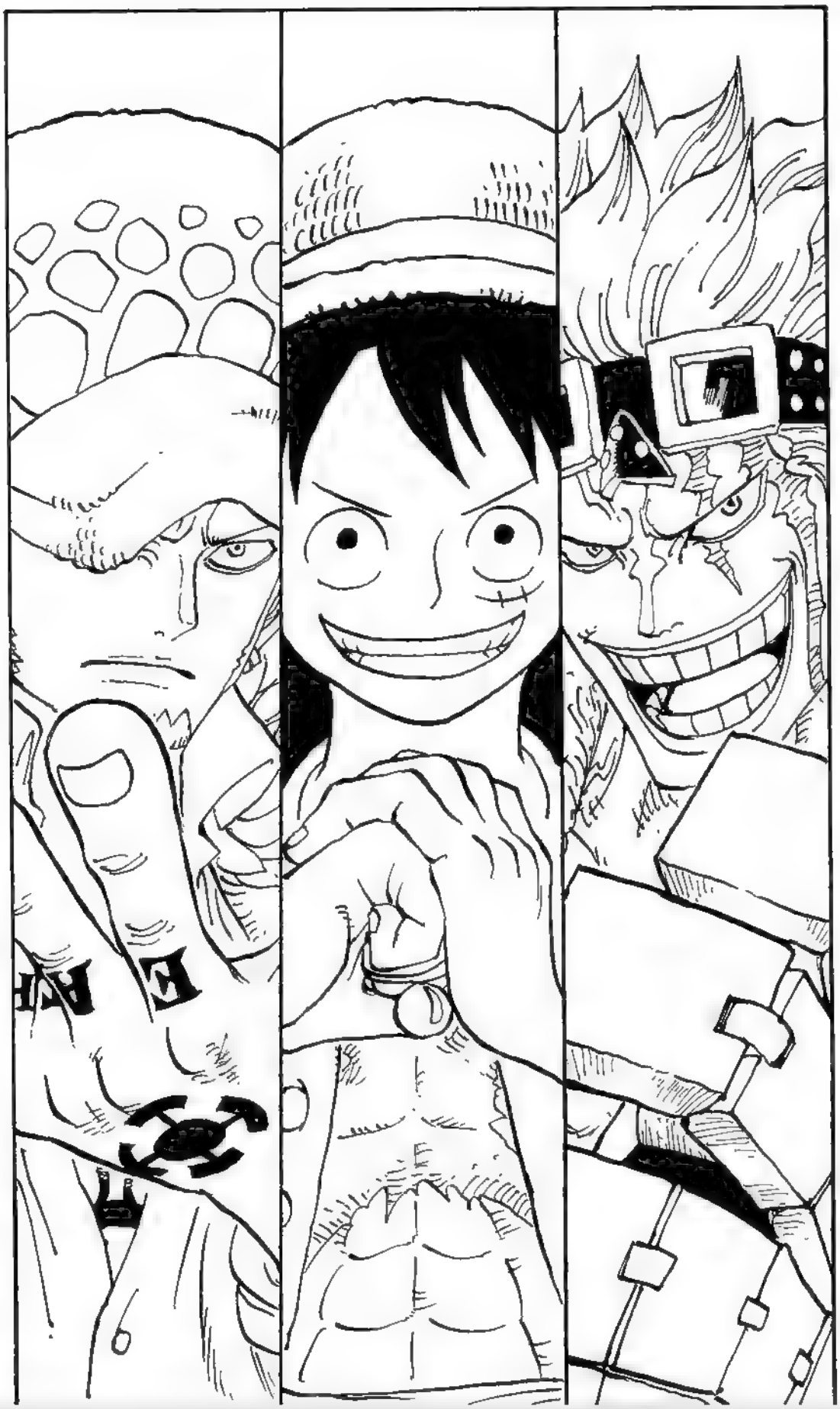
ENOOO..!

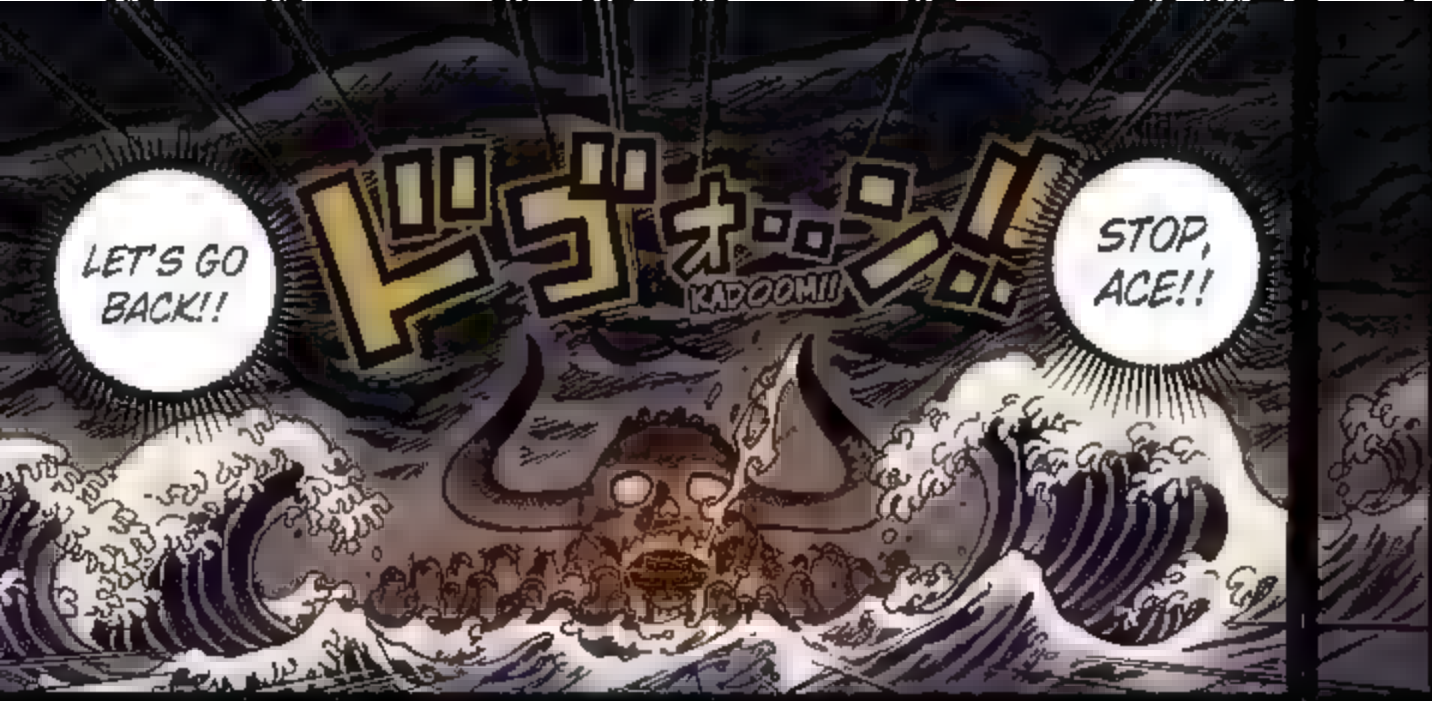
A MAN WHO CAME HERE YEARS AGO... TO KILL MY FATHER..

I'LL SPLIT THAT WOMAN'S SKULL IN TWO!!!

OOOK~...

WHERE DID THEY GO...?





Chapter 999: THE SAKE I BREWED TO DRINK WITH YOU

"FATHER" ?!
YOU WON'T FIND A SINGLE OFFICER ON THIS ISLAND!
BAM!!
MY FATHER AND HIS MEN ARE ON AN EXPEDITION!!
...
GRR
THAT'S KAIDO'S DAUGHTER ?!
HUH?
DOOM!
SURELY YOU'VE HAD ENOUGH VIOLENCE FOR NOW!!!
NOT THAT I HAVE ANY OBLIGATION TO PROTECT THIS ISLAND...
?!

...
JANGLE...
SHALL WE, ACE?
LET'S GO BACK TO THE MAIN-LAND!!
THE FAMILIES OF THESE ABDUCTED CHILDREN ARE WAITING!!
THANK YOU! THANK YOU!
IT DOESN'T MAKE SENSE THAT SOMEONE THIS POWERFUL ISN'T THE CAPTAIN!
I WANNA SETTLE THIS!!
I AM YAMATO!! I'VE BEEN SITTING AROUND BORED ANYWAY-- I'LL BE YOUR OPPONENT!!
RAHH !!!
YAAA !!!
ZDUMM!!!
DOOM!!

YOU CAN'T *CHOOSE YOUR FATHER,* YAMATO!!

HUFF ...

?!

SO YOU HATE YOUR OLD MAN THAT MUCH?

FORGET ABOUT THE CUFFS... WHY DO YOU LET HIM CHAIN YOUR *HEART* TOO?!

WHAT ?!!

NOOO!! YOUNG MASTER YAMATO, DON'T!!

THAT'S A SYMBOL OF MASTER KAIDO'S POWER!!!

GYAAAA

THWAM!!

I WISH I COULD LEAVE TOO!!

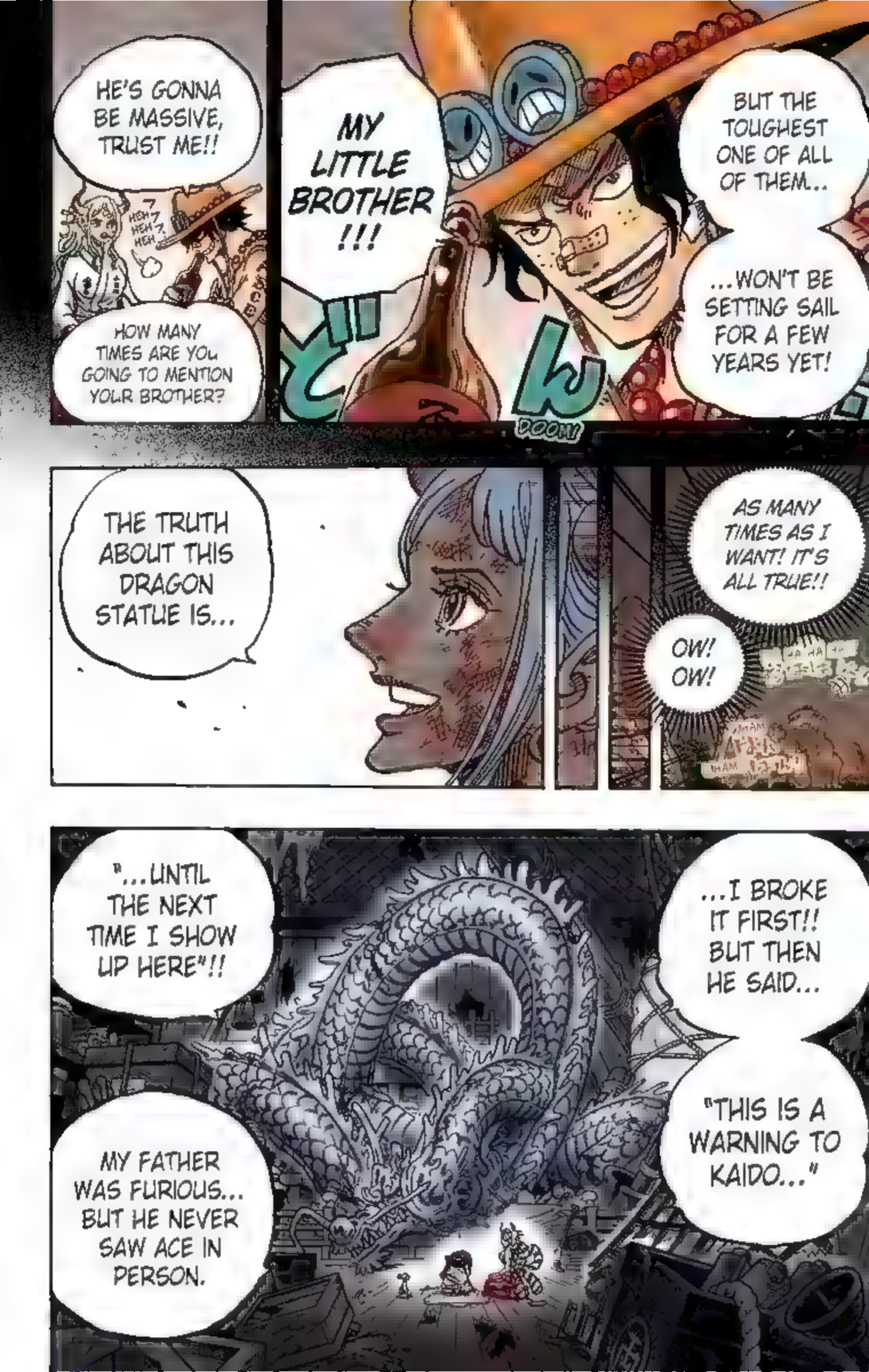
ZDOOM!!

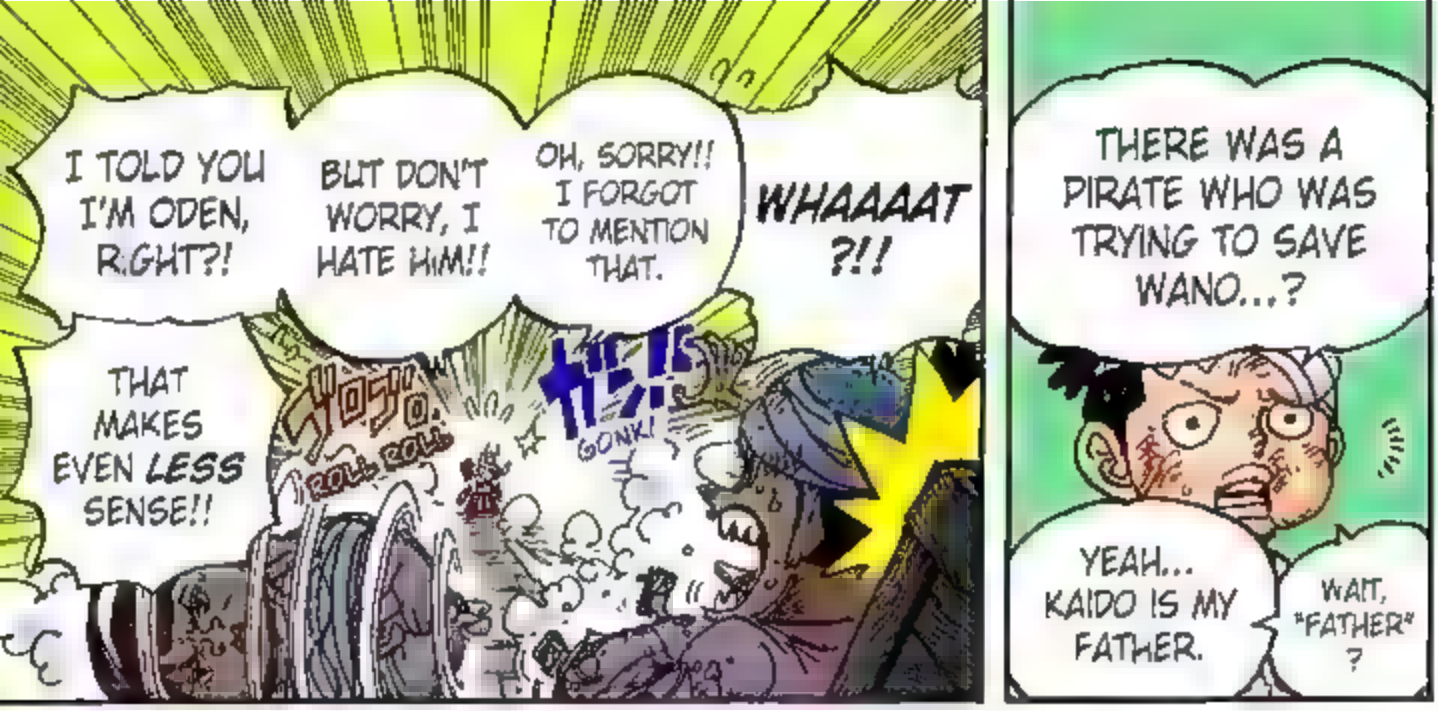
I WANT TO SAIL OUT TO SEA AND GO ON ADVEN-TURES!!!

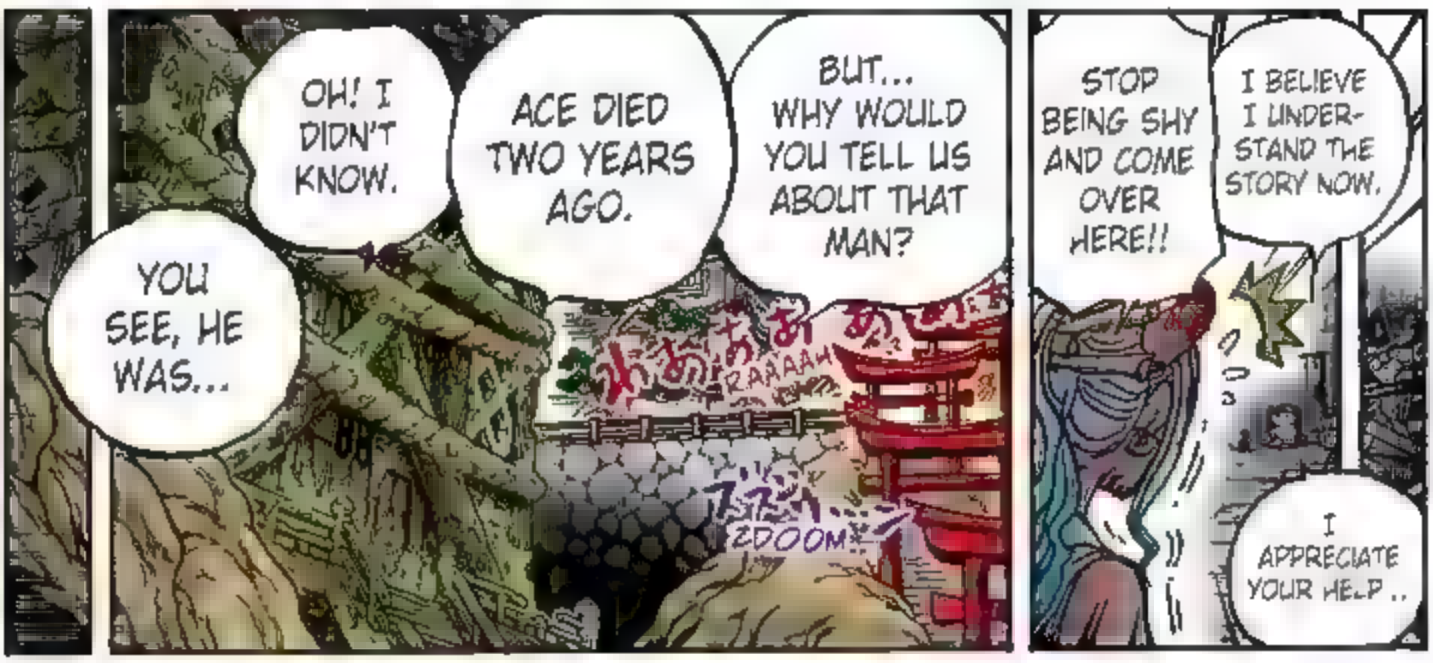
I WANT TO LIVE AS FREE AS ODEN DID!!!

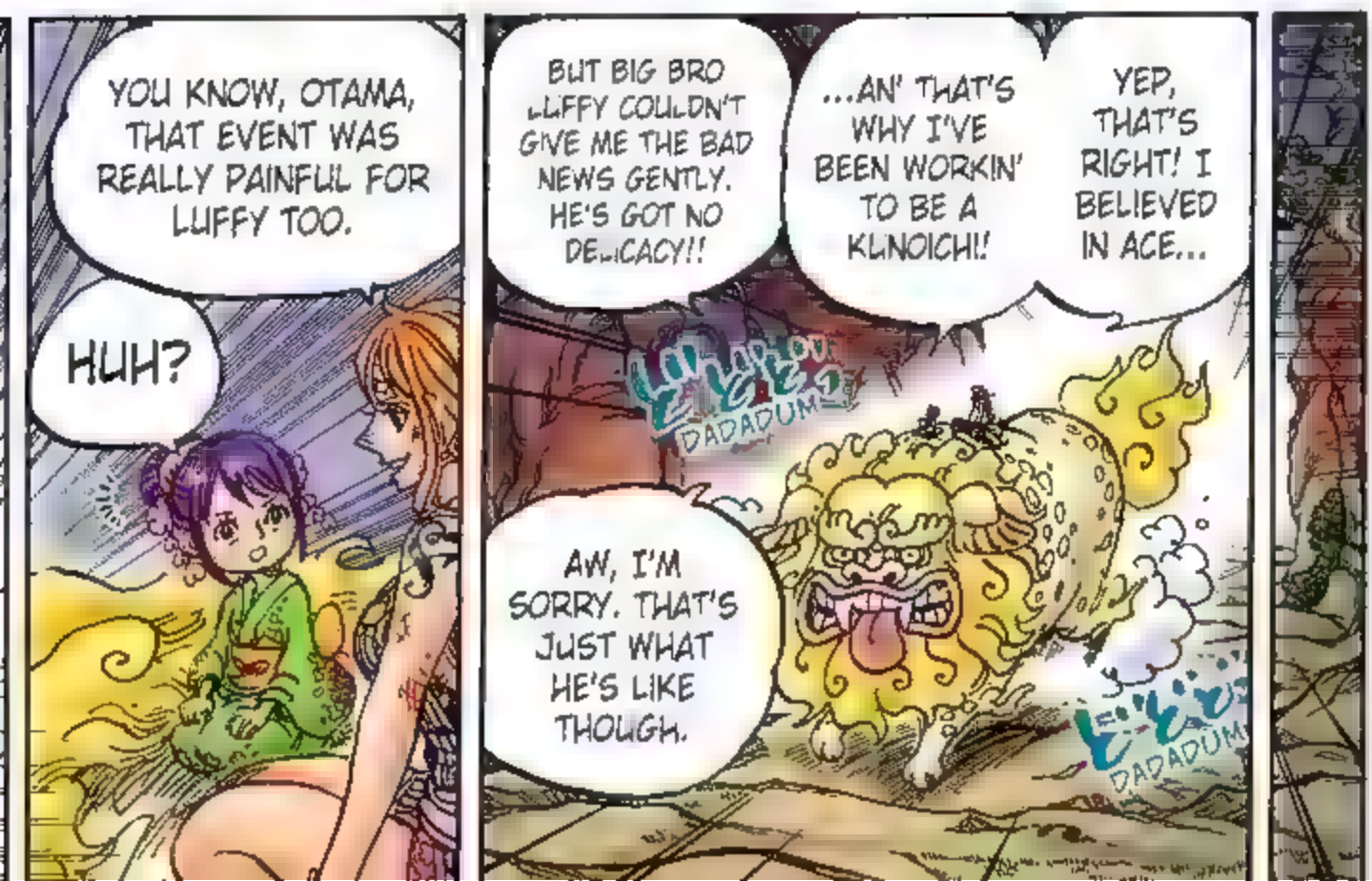
DOOM!!

KAPOW!
!!!
THAT'S THE SPIRIT, YAMATO!!!
HUH ?!
HEH!
...
AHA HA HA HA!!
DA HA HA HA!!
TOMB-THROW
BWA HA HA HA!!
YOUNG FOLKS? WELL, THERE'S THIS CAVEN-SOMETHING GUY...
ARE THERE LOTS OF YOUNG FOLKS MAKING A NAME FOR THEMSELVES?!
WHAT'S IT LIKE OUT THERE?!
PEOPLE ARE TALKING ABOUT HIM, I GUESS...
KID IN THE SOUTH...
BUT I HEAR ABOUT GUYS TEARIN' THINGS UP ON THE OTHER SEAS.
I'M ON A LEVEL OF MY OWN, OF COURSE.
LAW IN THE NORTH, BEGE IN THE WEST...
キラ SPARKLE
キラ SPARKLE
♪
IF I EVER GET THESE OFF, I SWEAR!!
I'LL GO OUT TO SEA TOO!!
SUCH A SHAME, WHEN WE GET ALONG SO WELL LIKE THIS!!


HE'S GONNA BE MASSIVE, TRUST ME!!
HEH? HEH? HEH
HOW MANY TIMES ARE YOU GOING TO MENTION YOUR BROTHER?
MY LITTLE BROTHER !!!
BUT THE TOUGHEST ONE OF ALL OF THEM..
...WON'T BE SETTING SAIL FOR A FEW YEARS YET!
DOOM!
THE TRUTH ABOUT THIS DRAGON STATUE IS...
AS MANY TIMES AS I WANT! IT'S ALL TRUE!!
OW! OW!
"...UNTIL THE NEXT TIME I SHOW UP HERE"!!
...I BROKE IT FIRST!! BUT THEN HE SAID...
MY FATHER WAS FURIOUS... BUT HE NEVER SAW ACE IN PERSON.
"THIS IS A WARNING TO KAIDO..."

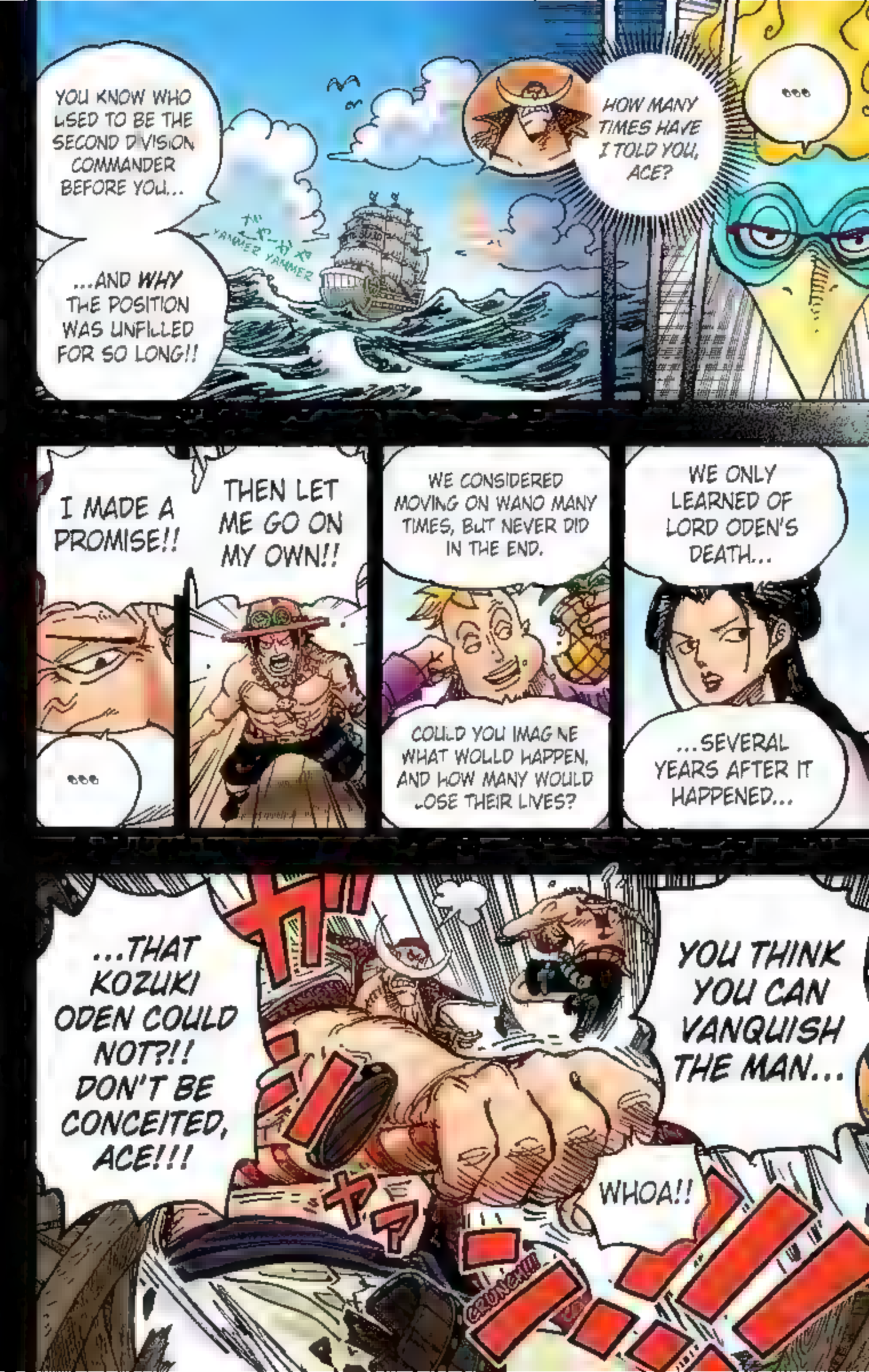

I TOLD YOU I'M ODEN, RIGHT?!
BUT DON'T WORRY, I HATE HIM!!
OH, SORRY!! I FORGOT TO MENTION THAT.
WHAAAAT ?!!
THAT MAKES EVEN LESS SENSE!!
ROLL ROLL
GONK!
THERE WAS A PIRATE WHO WAS TRYING TO SAVE WANO...?
YEAH... KAIDO IS MY FATHER.
WAIT, "FATHER" ?


OH! I DIDN'T KNOW.
ACE DIED TWO YEARS AGO.
BUT... WHY WOULD YOU TELL US ABOUT THAT MAN?
YOU SEE, HE WAS...
RAAAAH
ZDOOM
STOP BEING SHY AND COME OVER HERE!!
I BELIEVE I UNDERSTAND THE STORY NOW.
I APPRECIATE YOUR HELP ..


YOU KNOW, OTAMA, THAT EVENT WAS REALLY PAINFUL FOR LUFFY TOO.
HUH?
BUT BIG BRO LUFFY COULDN'T GIVE ME THE BAD NEWS GENTLY. HE'S GOT NO DELICACY!!
...AN' THAT'S WHY I'VE BEEN WORKIN' TO BE A KUNOICHI!
YEP, THAT'S RIGHT! I BELIEVED IN ACE...
DADADUM
AW, I'M SORRY. THAT'S JUST WHAT HE'S LIKE THOUGH.
DADADUM

STOP MARCO!!! STOP HIM RIGHT NOW!!!
!!
RAAAAH
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR. INSIDE THE DOME
BOOM!
LOOK, I'M NOT GOING RIGHT AFTER KAIDO AT THIS POINT.
RAAAHHH !!!
RAHHH!!!
STOMP STOMP
BUT HE SAVED OUR LIVES...
YOU WANT MASTER QUEEN TO KILL US?!
DON'T LET HIM GET AWAY WITH THIS!!!
I'VE GOT HIM!! MARCO THE PHOENIX IS MIIINE!!!
AAAH !!
STOMP STOMP
WE WILL!
NICO ROBIN!! BONE-MAN!! RUN INTO THE CASTLE!!
IF YOU INSIST!!

FWOOM...
ボボボ...
LET'S GO!!!
YOU READY?
AAAAAH !!
FLAP
PLEASE, POPS!!
...
NO, YOU IDIOT!!
NICE VIEW.
HEY!!
HE'S CARRYING ONE OF STRAW HAT'S GUYS!!


YOU KNOW WHO USED TO BE THE SECOND DIVISION COMMANDER BEFORE YOU...
...AND WHY THE POSITION WAS UNFILLED FOR SO LONG!!
YAMMER YAMMER
HOW MANY TIMES HAVE I TOLD YOU, ACE?
...
I MADE A PROMISE!!
THEN LET ME GO ON MY OWN!!
...
WE CONSIDERED MOVING ON WANO MANY TIMES, BUT NEVER DID IN THE END.
COULD YOU IMAG NE WHAT WOULD HAPPEN, AND HOW MANY WOULD LOSE THEIR LIVES?
WE ONLY LEARNED OF LORD ODEN'S DEATH...
...SEVERAL YEARS AFTER IT HAPPENED...
...THAT KOZUKI ODEN COULD NOT?!! DON'T BE CONCEITED, ACE!!!
YOU THINK YOU CAN VANQUISH THE MAN...
WHOA!!
GRUNCH!!

DAMMIT... I CAN'T KEEP MY PROMISE IF I DON'T GET STRONGER..
THAT'S JUST HOW HEAVY A PROM.SE YOU'RE BEARING ON YOUR SHOULDERS...
SHUT UP, TEACH!! ACE ISN'T DOING THIS...
...TO HUNT DOWN "BIG SHOTS"!!
I GET WANTING TO TAKE OUT A BIG SHOT THOUGH, COMMANDER ACE!!
ZE HA HA HA! AND ODEN WAS PLENTY TOUGH!!
...
YEAH, I'D BE INTERESTED TOO.
!
...SEND ME AN INVITATION, ACE.
IF POPS EVER GIVES YOU THE GO-AHEAD...
MARCO!!!
!!
FLAP!!
WHAT'S YOUR BASIS FOR SUGGESTING THAT?!
IN THAT CASE, I BET WE COULD WIN ALREADY...
HEH HEH...
...

DON'T ASSUME YOU CAN JUST FLY RIGHT PAST US!!!

ALL OF THOSE SAMURAI ARE SURELY DEAD BY NOW!!

LEAD PERFORMER
QUEEN
DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT, ANCIENT TYPE, BRACHIOSAURUS MODEL

AND ONCE KOZUKI ODEN'S SON IS DEAD...

...THIS BATTLE IS OVER!!!

LEAD PERFORMER
KING
DRAGON-DRAGON FRUIT ANCIENT TYPE PTERANODON MODEL

IF YOU REALLY THINK THAT, YOU'RE IN FOR A RUDE AWAKENING!!

YOU'RE PITTING YOURSELVES AGAINST THE *NEW* GENERATION NOW!!!

BOOM BOOM

SHUT UP, YOU LITTLE SONG-BIRD!!

BLAM BLAM BLAM

!!!

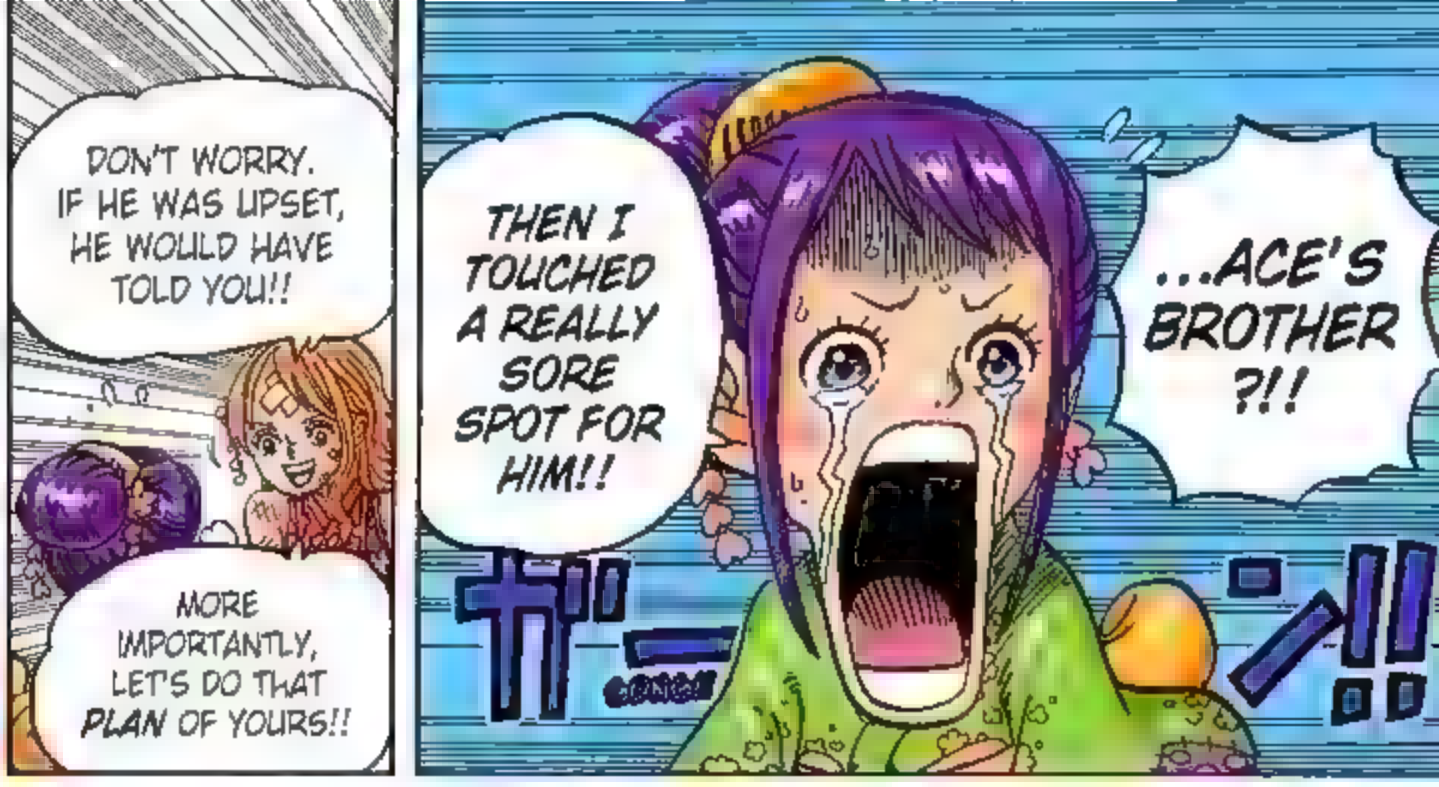
KCHUNK!!

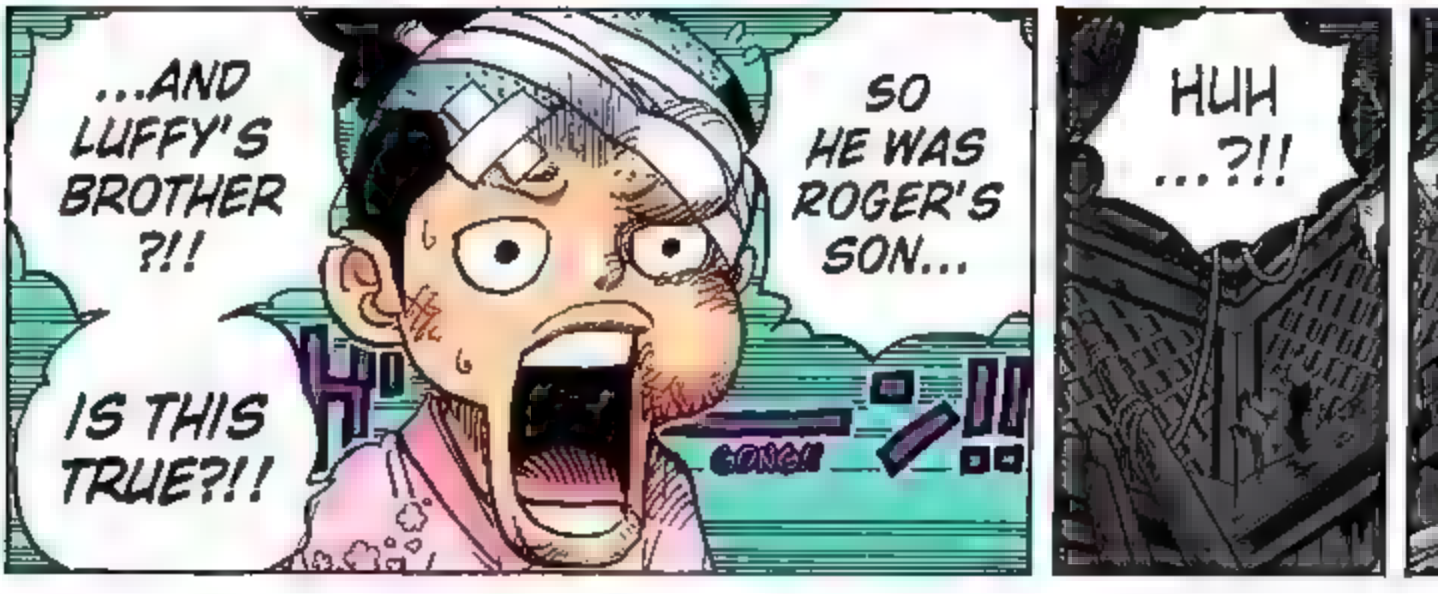
WHAAAT ?!!

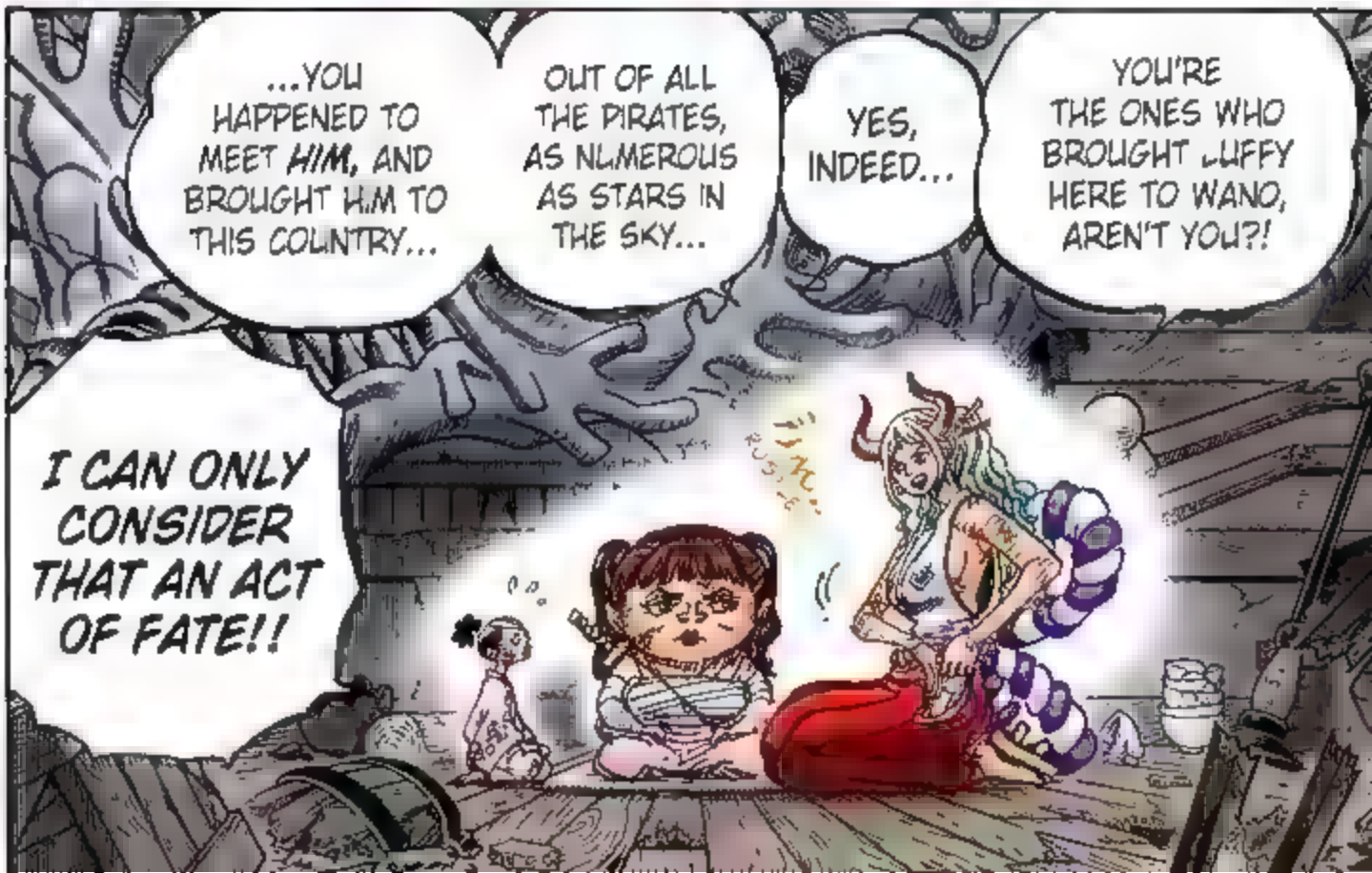
BI... BIG...

DADADUM DADADUM

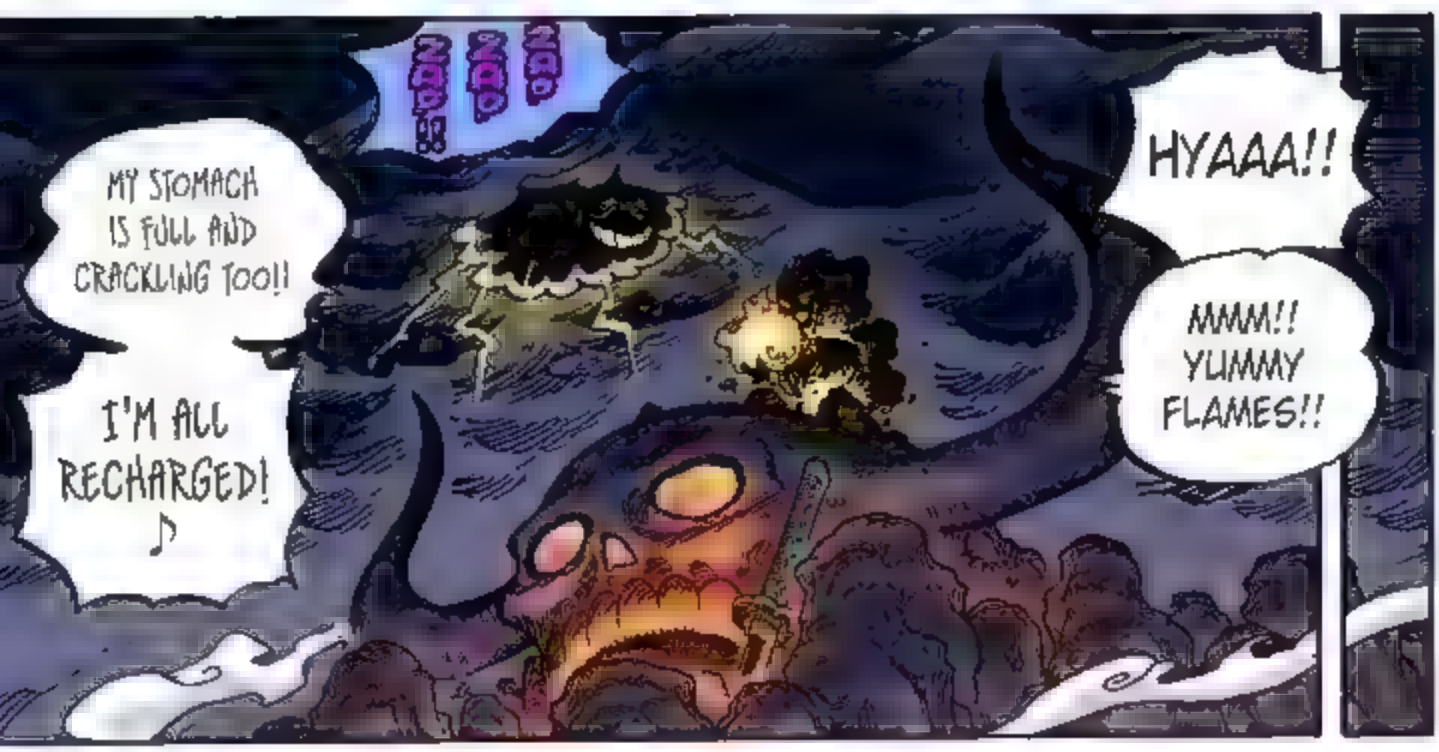
BIG BRO LUFFY'S...

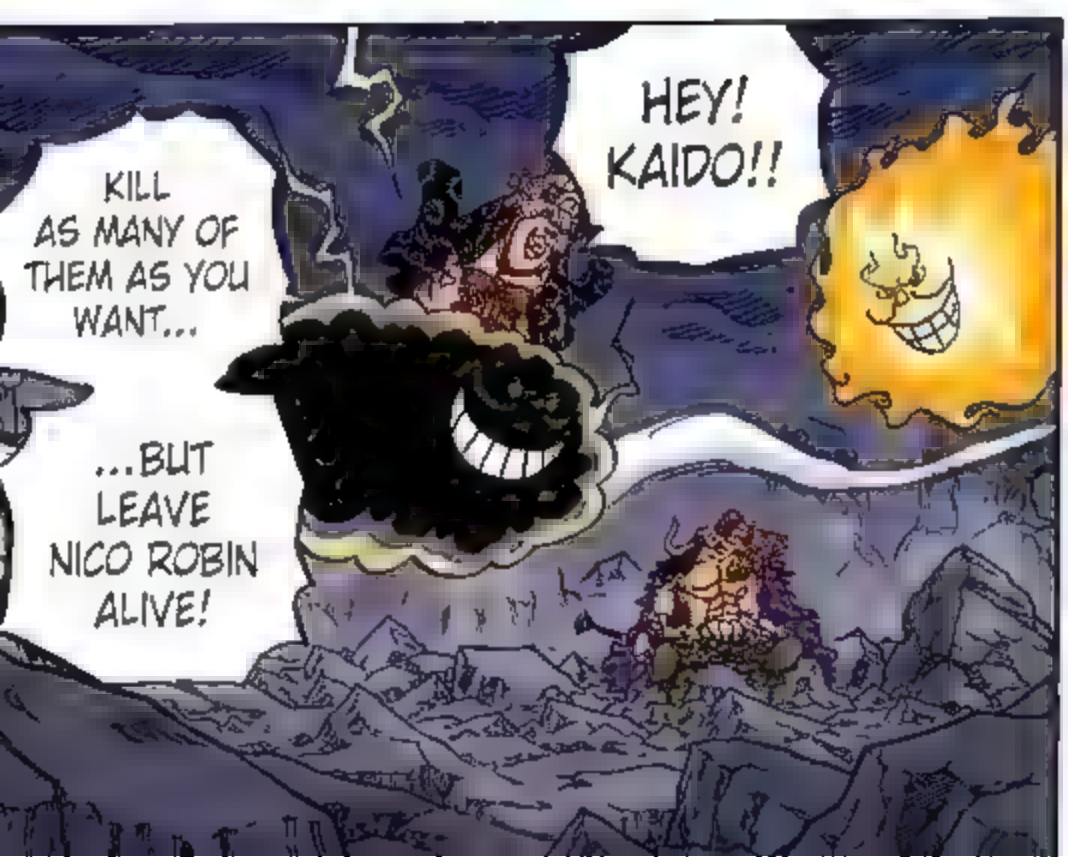

DON'T WORRY. IF HE WAS UPSET, HE WOULD HAVE TOLD YOU!!
MORE IMPORTANTLY, LET'S DO THAT PLAN OF YOURS!!
THEN I TOUCHED A REALLY SORE SPOT FOR HIM!!
...ACE'S BROTHER ?!!
ガー
!!


...AND LUFFY'S BROTHER ?!!
IS THIS TRUE?!!
SO HE WAS ROGER'S SON...
!!
HUH ...?!!


...YOU HAPPENED TO MEET HIM, AND BROUGHT HIM TO THIS COUNTRY...
OUT OF ALL THE PIRATES, AS NUMEROUS AS STARS IN THE SKY...
YES, INDEED...
YOU'RE THE ONES WHO BROUGHT LUFFY HERE TO WANO, AREN'T YOU?!
I CAN ONLY CONSIDER THAT AN ACT OF FATE!!

...HAS THE LETTER D IN THE MIDDLE!!!
?!
AFTER ALL, LUFFY'S NAME...
D!!
DOOM!!


NOD NOD NOD
MY STOMACH IS FULL AND CRACKLING TOO!!
I'M ALL RECHARGED! ♪
HYAAA!!
MMM!! YUMMY FLAMES!!


KILL AS MANY OF THEM AS YOU WANT...
...BUT LEAVE NICO ROBIN ALIVE!
HEY! KAIDO!!

HAAA HA HA HA MA MA MA MA MA... SO STRAW HAT'S NOT HERE YET?

I STILL THINK OF YOU LIKE A LITTLE BROTHER!!

HEY, DON'T INSULT ME!! IT'S NOT LIKE THAT!

YOU OWE ME FOR LIFE, KAIDO!!!

...I GAVE YOU THAT MYTHICAL MODEL OF THE *FISH-FISH FRUIT!!*

ON THE DAY *ROCKS* FELL INTO RUIN AT GOD VALLEY...

WHATEVER YOU SAY. WE CAN TALK *AFTER* WE GET IT.

DA-DOOM!!

THE ONE PIECE, THAT IS!!!

MA MA MA MA! AREN'T THEY HAVING A FESTIVAL NOW? THAT'S A LOTTA DEATHS.

NOT A PROBLEM. IT'S EASY TO GET MORE SLAVES!!

THERE IS A CASTLE IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL THAT STANDS AS THE SYMBOL OF KOZUKI.

WHERE YA GONNA PUT THIS ISLAND DOWN?

YOU MEAN PUDDING?! WHO KNOWS... I CAN'T WAIT AROUND FOR HER TRUE EYE TO AWAKEN.

WHAT, CAN'T THAT THREE-EYES OF YOURS READ THE ANCIENT WRITING?

DA-DOOM!!

IT'S TOO EARLY TO BE SHOWING YOUR HAND, NO?

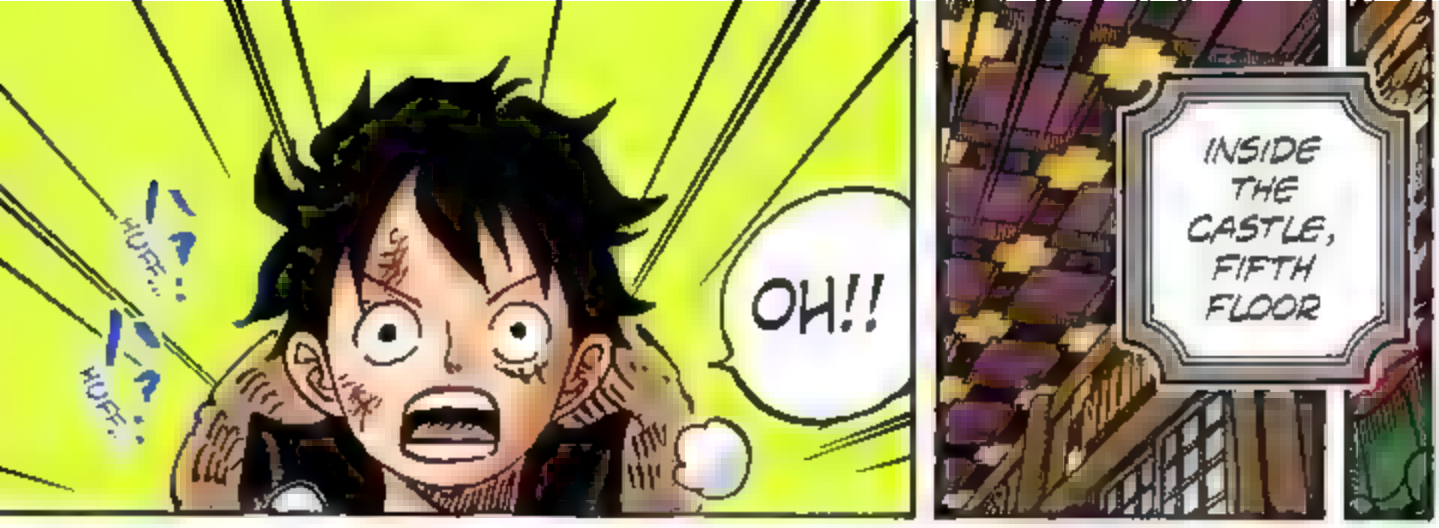
SO YOUR ROAD PONEGLYPH ISN'T THERE?

WORO RO RO RO... IT'LL MAKE A NICE CAPITAL.

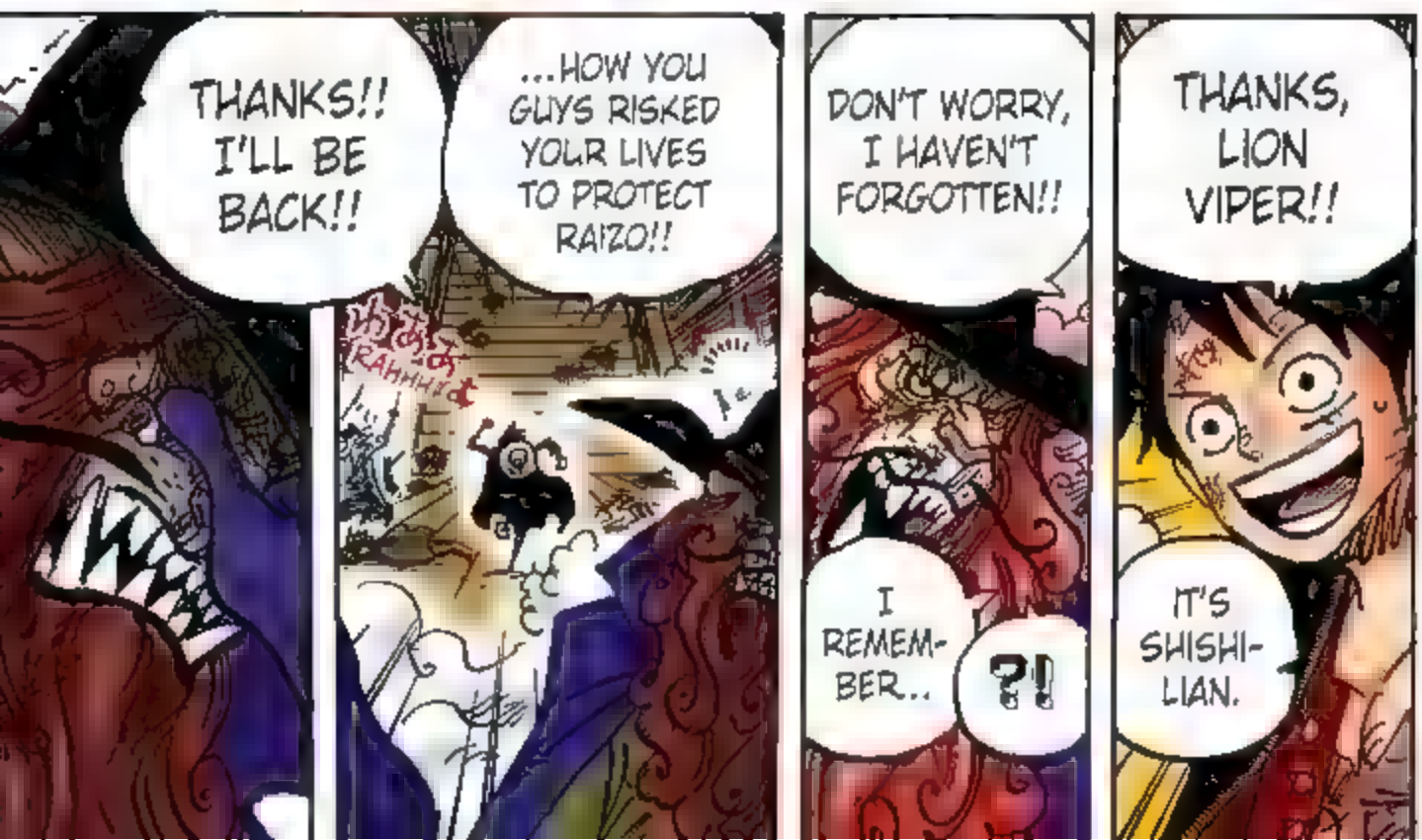
ONE PIECE

Chapter 1000:
STRAW HAT LUFFY

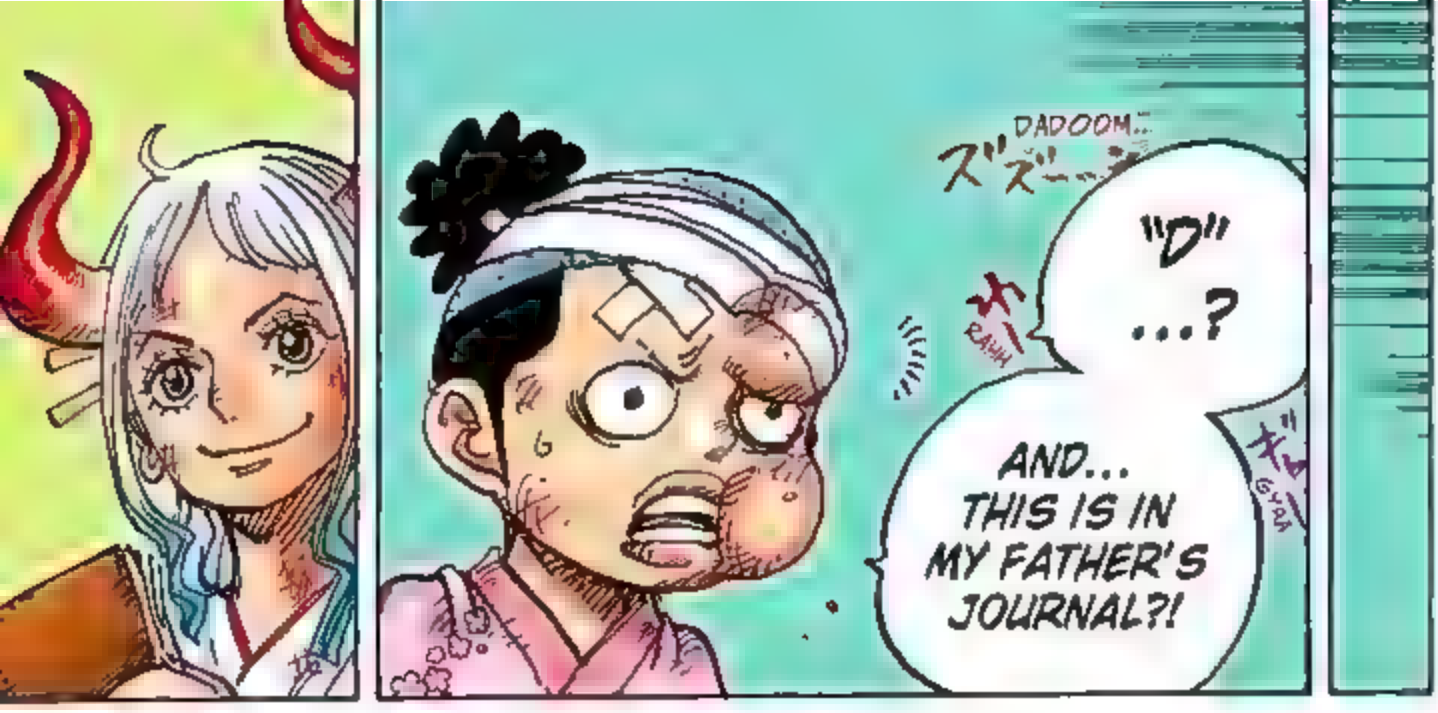
vol.99

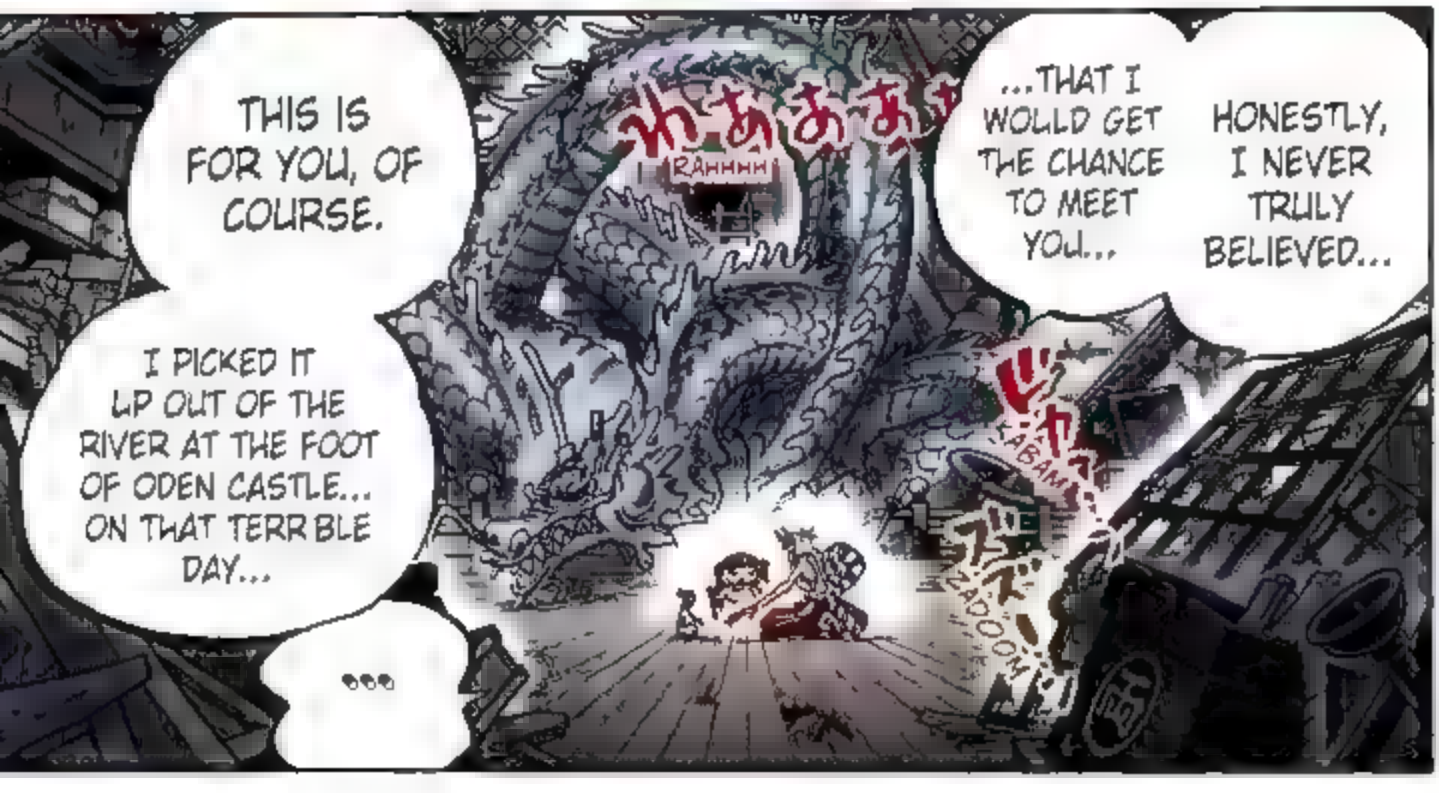

HUFF...
HUFF...
OH!!
INSIDE THE CASTLE, FIFTH FLOOR

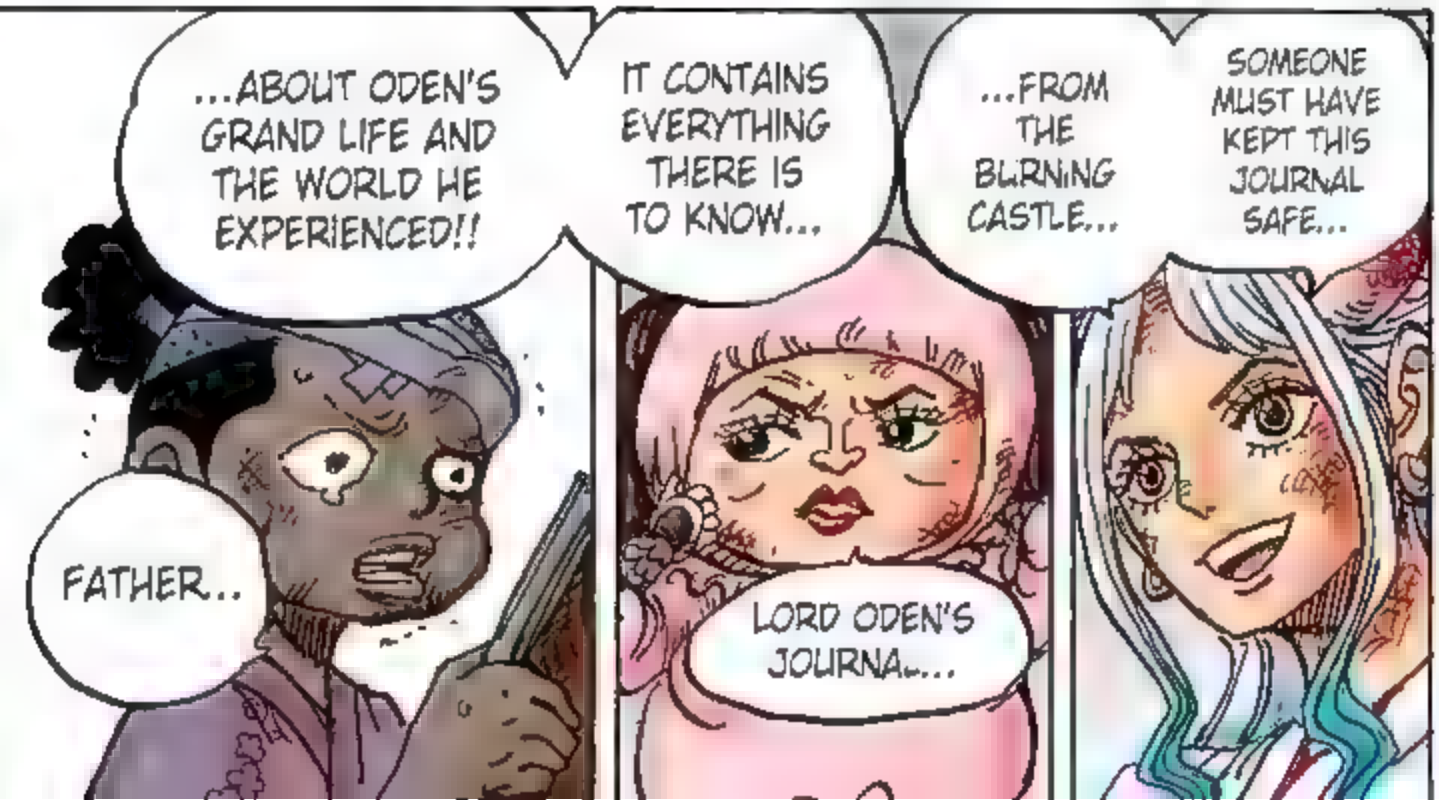
BUT GO AHEAD!! THE STAIRS TO THE ROOF ARE JUST BEFORE YOU!!
BAM!!
THIS IS ABOUT THE ONLY THING WE CAN DO TO HELP...
MINKS DOGSTORM THREE MUSKETEERS

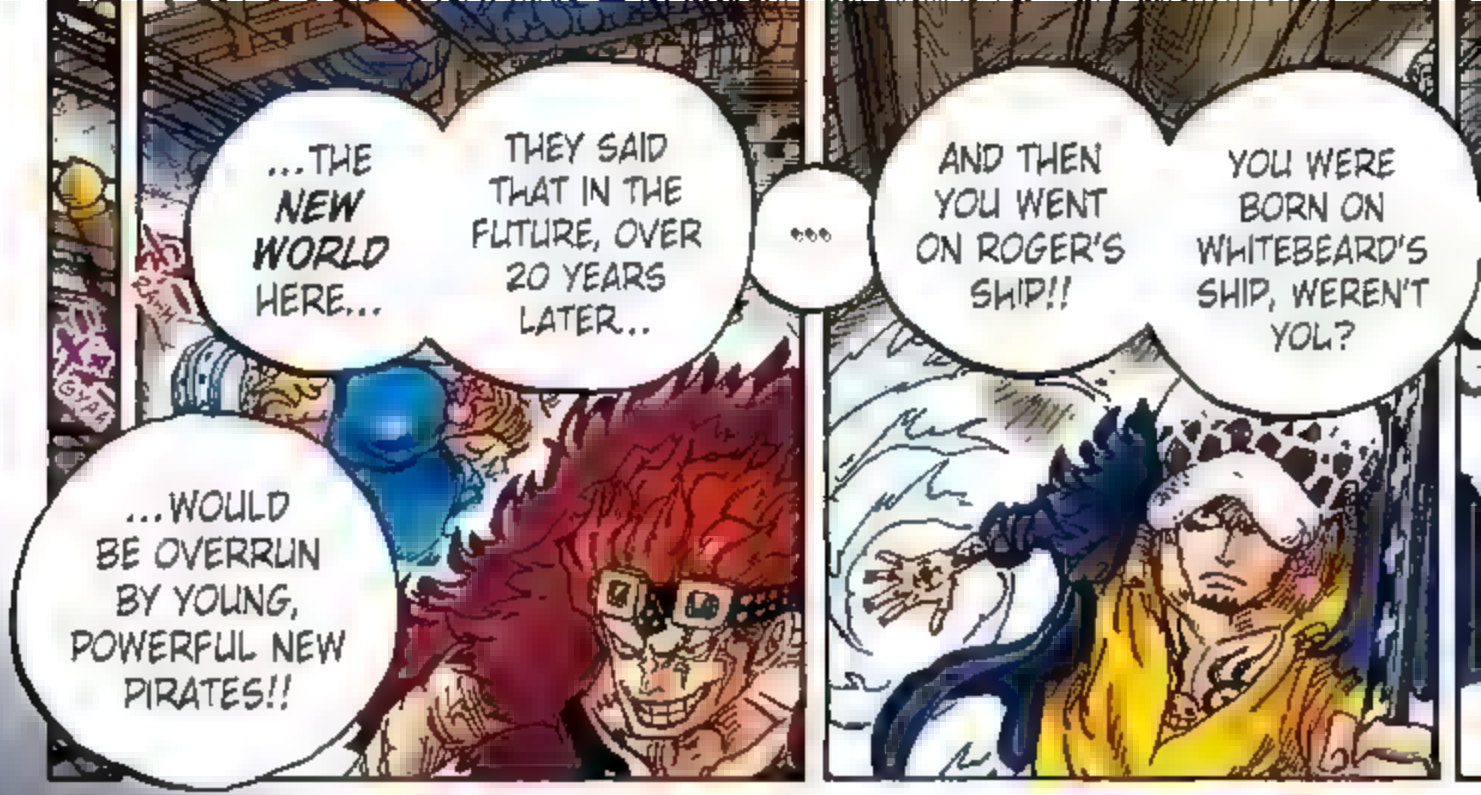

THANKS!! I'LL BE BACK!!
...HOW YOU GUYS RISKED YOUR LIVES TO PROTECT RAIZO!!
RAHHH
DON'T WORRY, I HAVEN'T FORGOTTEN!!
I REMEM-BER..
?!
THANKS, LION VIPER!!
IT'S SHISHI-LIAN.

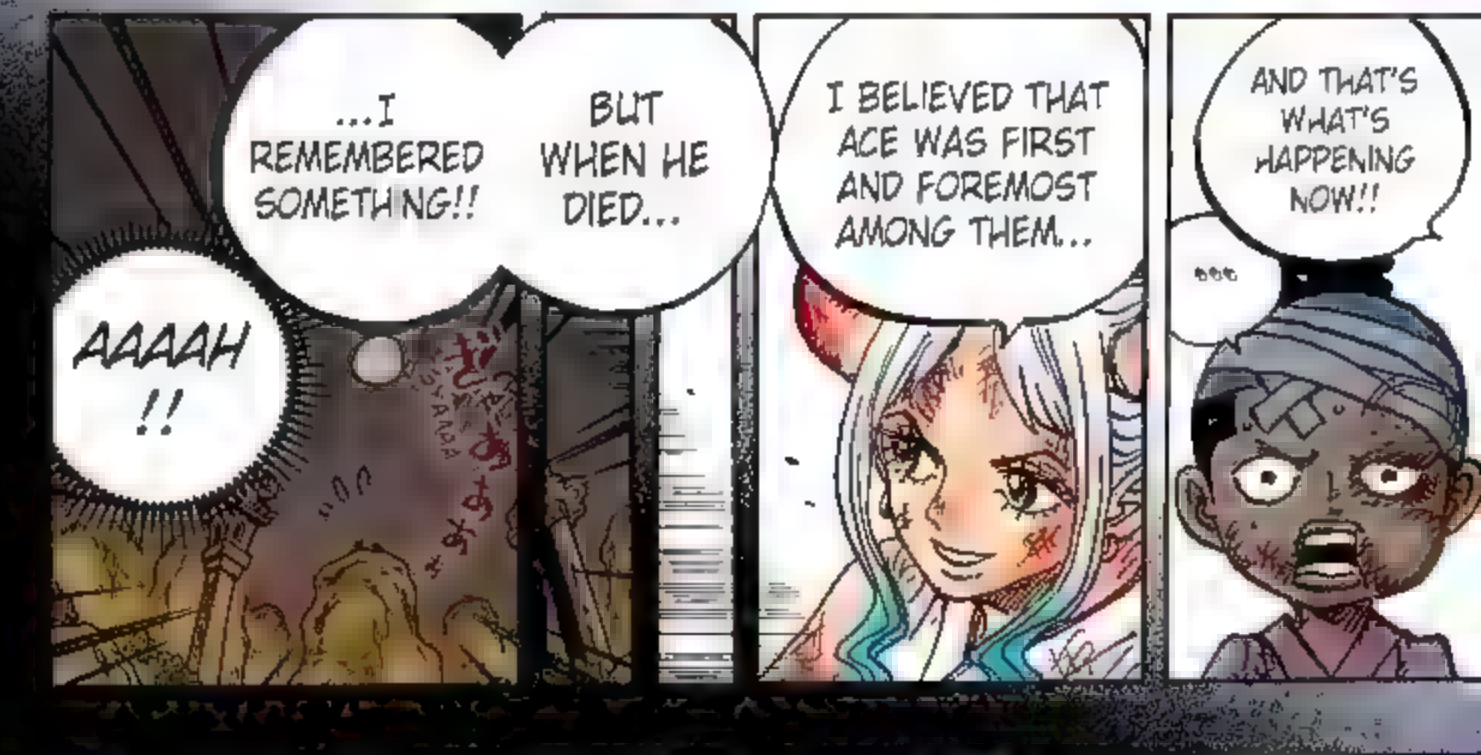
!
FMM...
FWOOM
DAMMIT!! WHAT'S WITH HIS POWERS?! IS HE INVINCIBLE?!
RAHHHH
!!!
!!!
SNAG!!
EASY, NOW! EASY!!
STOP FREAKING OUT AND LET THE MAN GO.
WHOOSH!!
AAAH!! DON'T JUST TOSS ME!!
AAAAAA

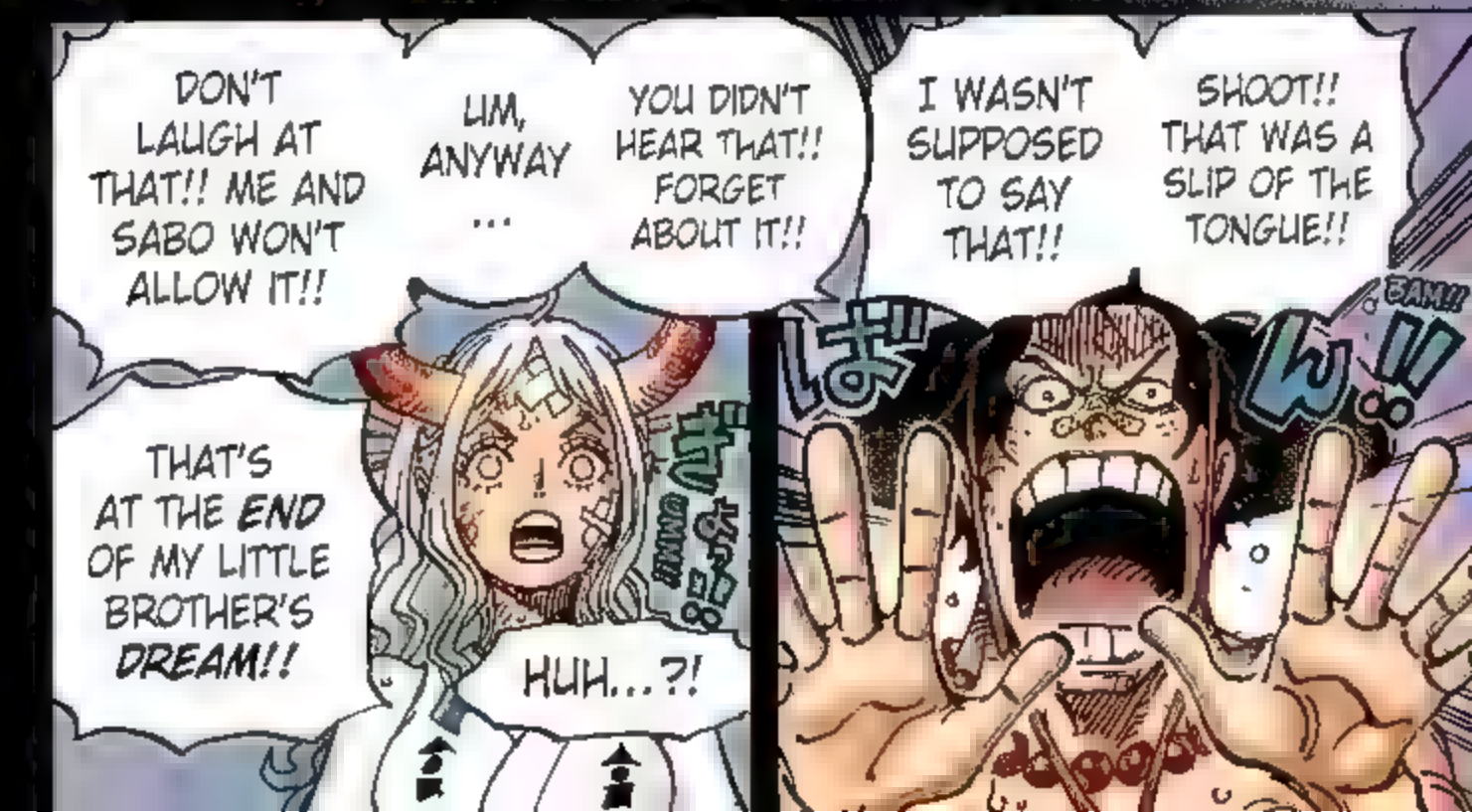

DADOOM...
ズズーン
"D"
...?
RAHH
AND... THIS IS IN MY FATHER'S JOURNAL?!
GYM


THIS IS FOR YOU, OF COURSE.
I PICKED IT UP OUT OF THE RIVER AT THE FOOT OF ODEN CASTLE... ON THAT TERRIBLE DAY...
...
RAHHHH
...THAT I WOULD GET THE CHANCE TO MEET YOU...
HONESTLY, I NEVER TRULY BELIEVED...
KABAM
ZADOOM


...ABOUT ODEN'S GRAND LIFE AND THE WORLD HE EXPERIENCED!!
FATHER...
IT CONTAINS EVERYTHING THERE IS TO KNOW...
LORD ODEN'S JOURNA...
...FROM THE BURNING CASTLE...
SOMEONE MUST HAVE KEPT THIS JOURNAL SAFE...


...THE NEW WORLD HERE...
THEY SAID THAT IN THE FUTURE, OVER 20 YEARS LATER..
...WOULD BE OVERRUN BY YOUNG, POWERFUL NEW PIRATES!!
...
AND THEN YOU WENT ON ROGER'S SHIP!!
YOU WERE BORN ON WHITEBEARD'S SHIP, WEREN'T YOU?


AAAAH!!
...I REMEMBERED SOMETHING!!
BUT WHEN HE DIED...
I BELIEVED THAT ACE WAS FIRST AND FOREMOST AMONG THEM...
AND THAT'S WHAT'S HAPPENING NOW!!


DON'T LAUGH AT THAT!! ME AND SABO WON'T ALLOW IT!!
UM, ANYWAY...
YOU DIDN'T HEAR THAT!! FORGET ABOUT IT!!
I WASN'T SUPPOSED TO SAY THAT!!
SHOOT!! THAT WAS A SLIP OF THE TONGUE!!
THAT'S AT THE END OF MY LITTLE BROTHER'S DREAM!!
HUH...?!
BAM!!

SURE, WHEN LUFFY FIRST SAID IT...
...WE LAUGHED, BUT THAT'S OKAY!!
...
NOBODY ELSE CAN LAUGH!!
WE BELIEVE IN HIM!!
じわっ
DRIP
I REALLY THINK...
...HE CAN MAKE IT HAPPEN!!
AND THAT'S WHY...
DOOM!
ACE!!
?!
どーん!!
DOOM!!
HUH?
HEY!
WHAT'S THE DEAL, YAMATO...?
I'M NOT...
ポロッ...
DRIP...
...GOING TO LAUGH AT HIM!!!
THOSE ARE THE WORDS THE PIRATE KING SPOKE.

OH YEAH...?
A GREAT MAN, HUH...? THAT'S GOOD TO HEAR!!
OF COURSE I WOULDN'T LAUGH AT HIM... YOUR BROTHER IS INCREDIBLE!!
...THERE WAS A GREAT MAN WHO SAID THE SAME THING!!
IN THE JOURNAL OF KOZUKI ODEN...
WORDS THAT STUNNED ODEN!!
WELL, HE'S ALREADY DEAD!!
YOU'RE TALKIN' ABOUT A DEAD GUY?!
DA HA HA HA!
HA HA HA. I BET YOU WOULD HAVE GOTTEN ALONG!!
WOULD HAVE?
MAYBE ONE DAY ME AND LUFFY SHOULD SIT DOWN WITH HIM FOR A DRINK!!
HUH? IT'S JUST A PIECE OF PAPER.
THIS IS YOUR VIVRE CARD.
?
BAM!!
THERE... IT'S DONE.

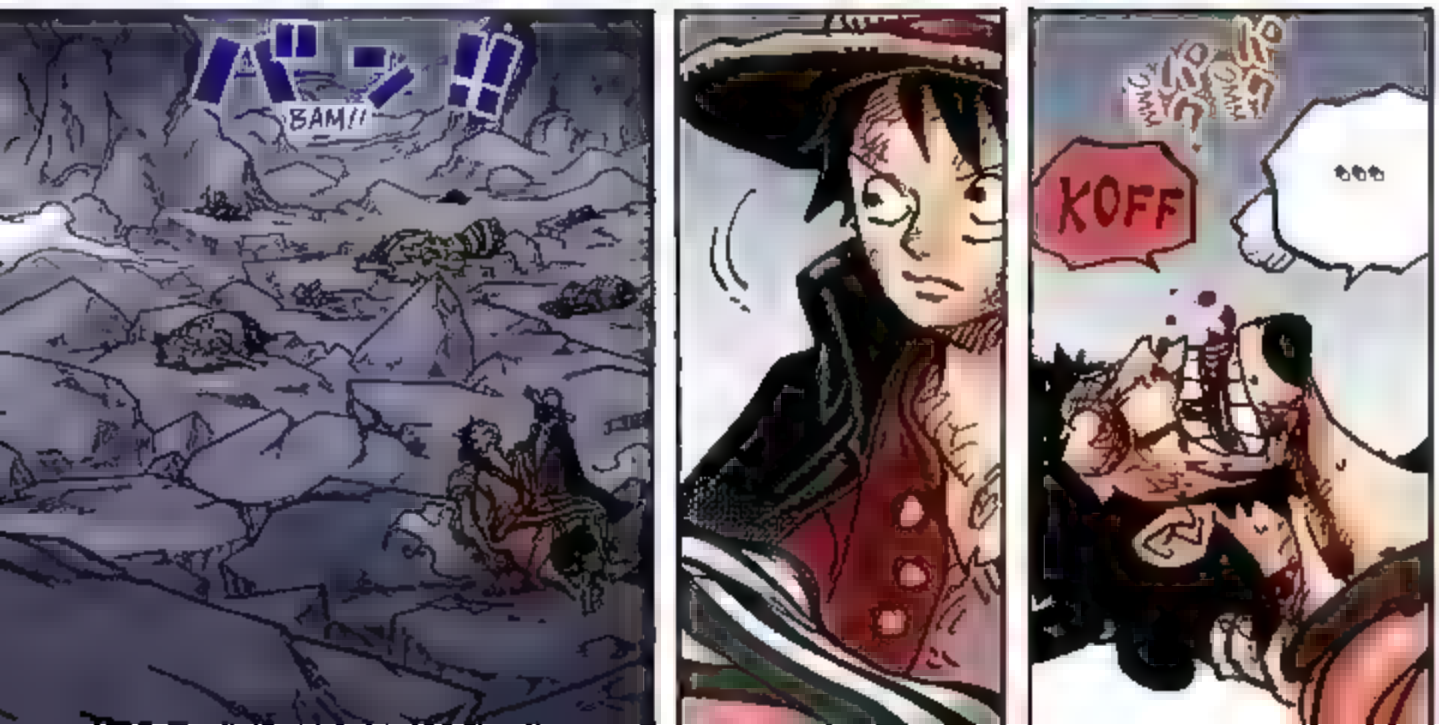
LET'S MEET UP AGAIN ONE DAY, ACE!!
OOOH!
TEAR OFF A BIT OF IT AND GIVE IT TO YOUR FRIENDS YOU DON'T WANT TO LOSE TRACK OF, OR PEOPLE YOU'LL WANT TO MEET AGAIN.
YES! BUT THAT PIECE OF PAPER WILL BRING US TOGETHER AGAIN!!
...ACE'S CARD JUST DISAPPEARED ...
SHORTLY AFTER THAT, I LEARNED THE TRUTH FROM THE NEWSPAPER.
AND THEN, ONE DAY...
YOU BET!!
THIS IS WHAT ODEN WROTE ABOUT THE FUTURE...
THAT WAS LUFFY-- THE MAN YOU BROUGHT HERE!!
...AND THAT HIS LITTLE BROTHER REALLY HAD MADE A NAME FOR HIMSELF AS A PIRATE!!
I LEARNED THAT ACE WAS ROGER'S SON...
HUFF, HUFF...
KABAM
?!
HUFF, HUFF...
DUN DUN
DUN

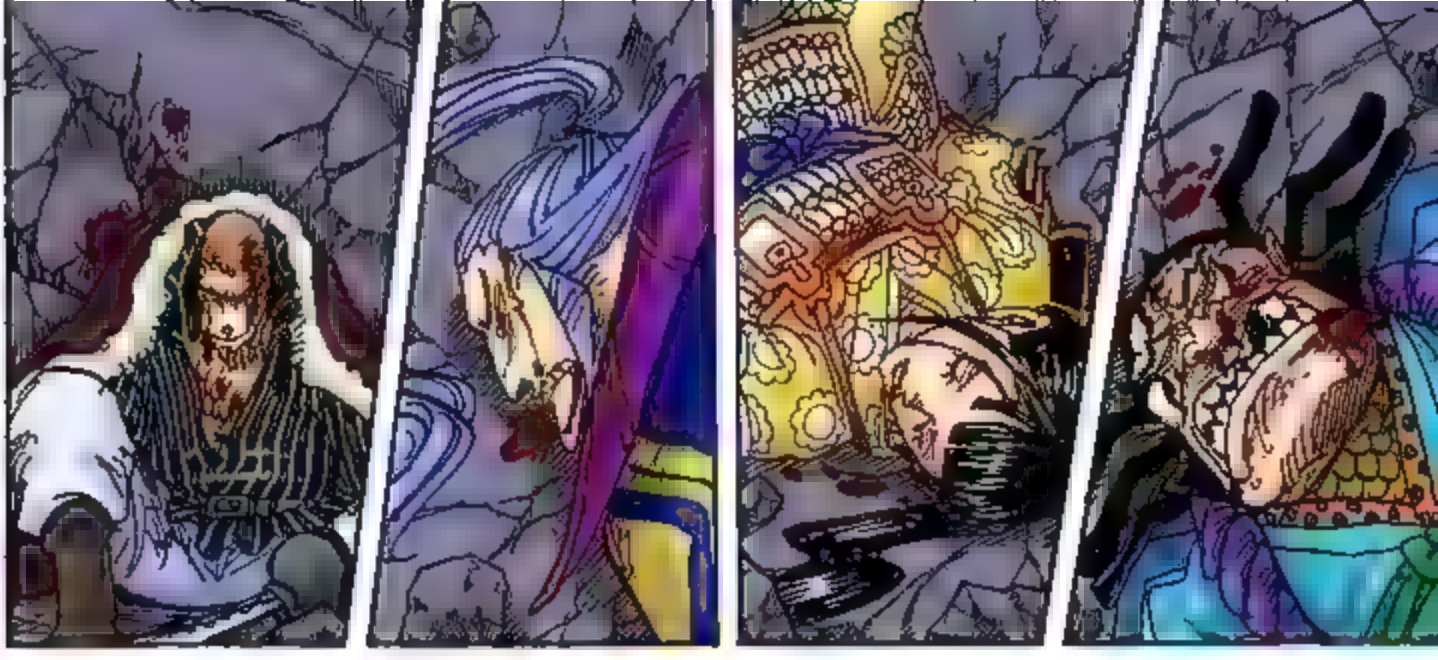
!!
ドオーン!!
DOOM!!
ZSH..!!
AND HERE'S ANOTHER ONE!! ALL OF YOU, STAY BACK AND WATCH ME FIGHT!!
STRAW HAT.
ALL THESE FETCHING YOUNG HEADS, RIPE FOR THE TAKING!!
ドドーン!!!
DA-DOOM!!!
OVER 20 YEARS IN THE FUTURE...
...POWERFUL PIRATES LEADING THE NEXT GENERATION...
ZSH...
...WILL COME SWARMING INTO THE NEW WORLD!!
IF I AM DEAD BY THEN...
...THEY WILL BE THE ONES TO STRIKE DOWN KAIDO!!!

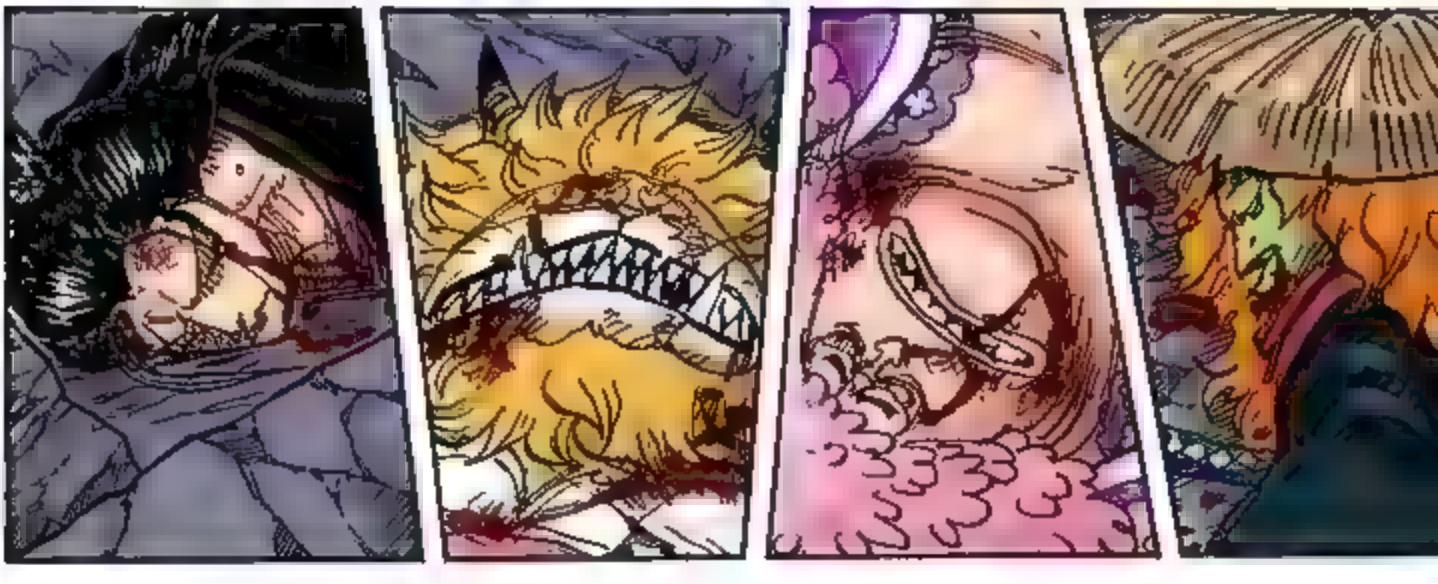
AH.
!
HMM?
!
TEK.. TEK..
TEK.. TEK..
LINLIN!! CAN YOU GUESS WHAT THIS BOY SAID HE WOULD BECOME? RIGHT TO MY FACE!
OH, HE'S A SAUCY ONE!! HE TALKED A BIG GAME TO ME TOO!!
AND HE DESTROYED MY CASTLE!! YOU OWE ME AN APOLOGY FOR THAT, STRAW HAT!!!
?!!
TEK.. TEK..
HUH?
...
TEK TEK..
スタ スタ

HEY! BOY!! SAY IT AGAIN...
TELL US WHAT YOU'RE GOING TO BE, RIGHT HERE WHERE WE CAN HEAR YOU.
...
CHK...

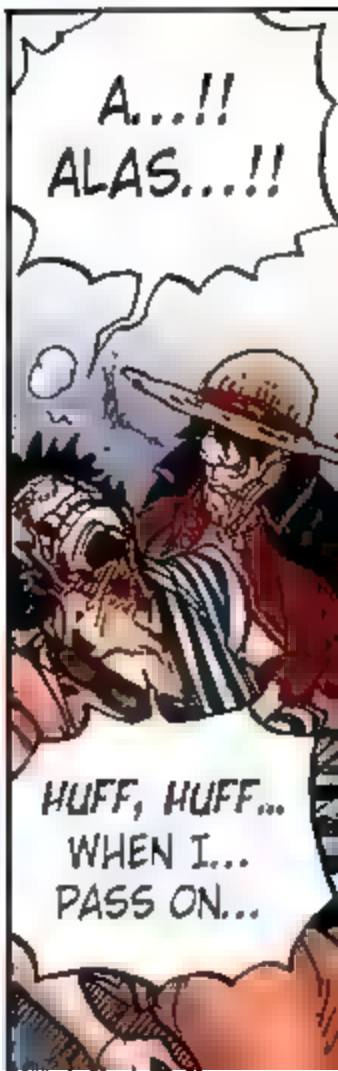
I'M SORRY IT TOOK ME SO LONG.
ガラ…
KSHUNK...
YOU ALL RIGHT, KIN'EMON ...?

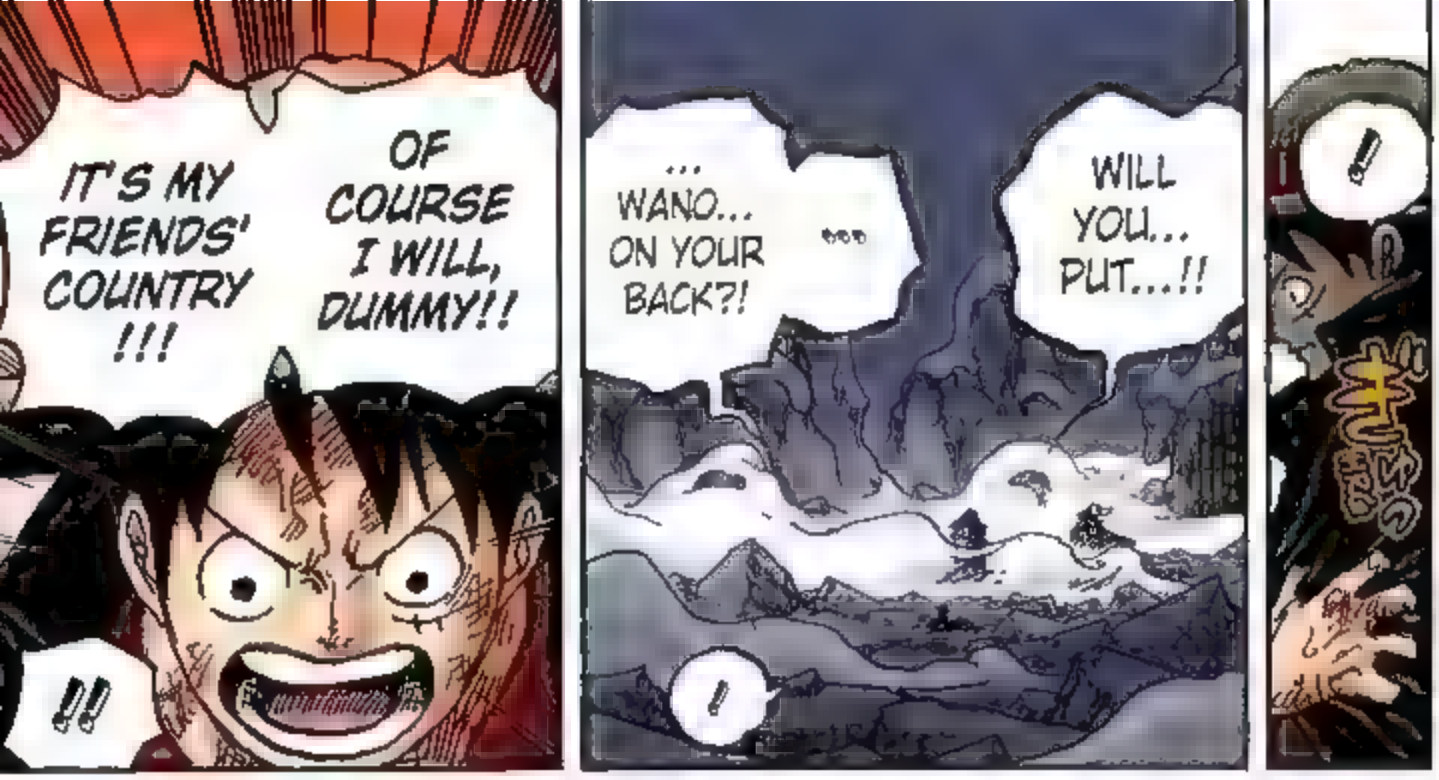

バーン!!
BAM!!
KOFF
...

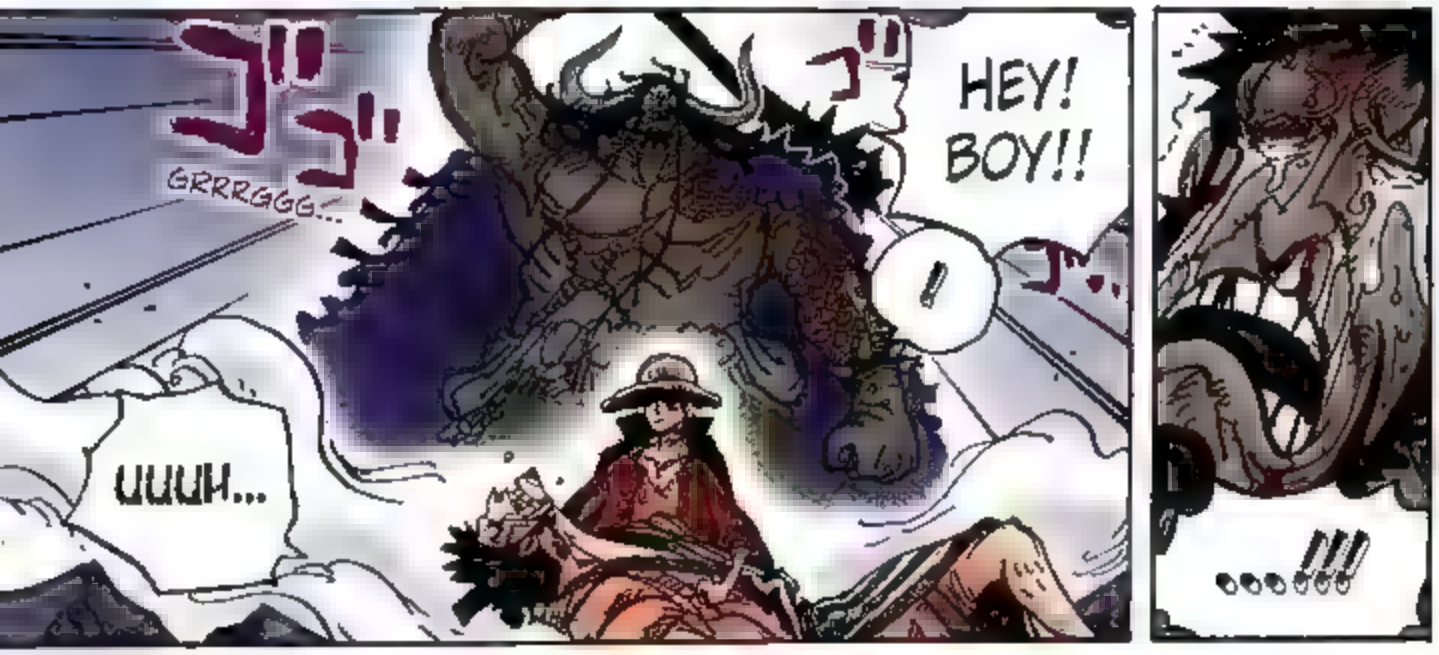


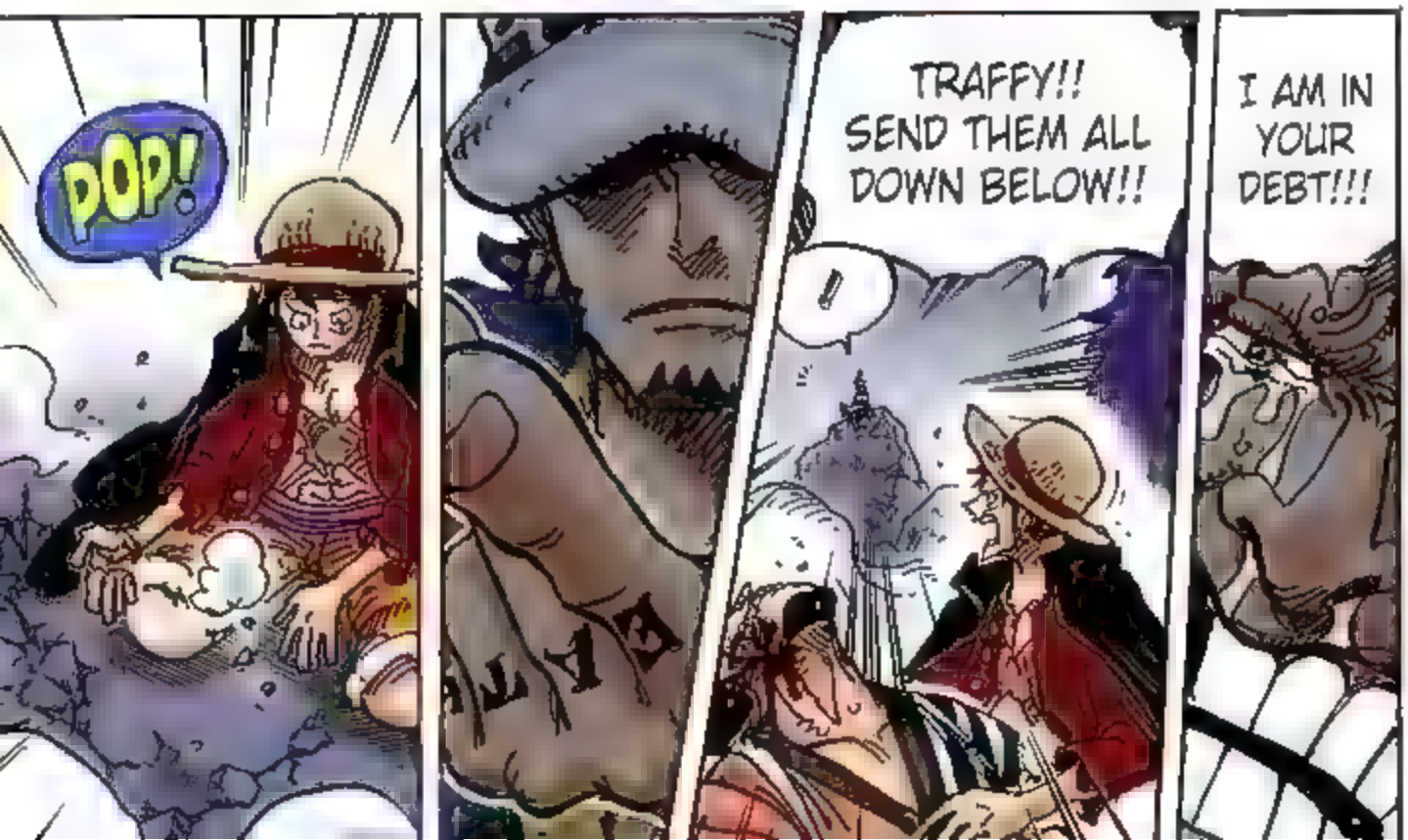


BUT...MY SHAME!!
...I HAVE NOTHING... TO SHOW LORD ODEN...
HIC...
UGH!

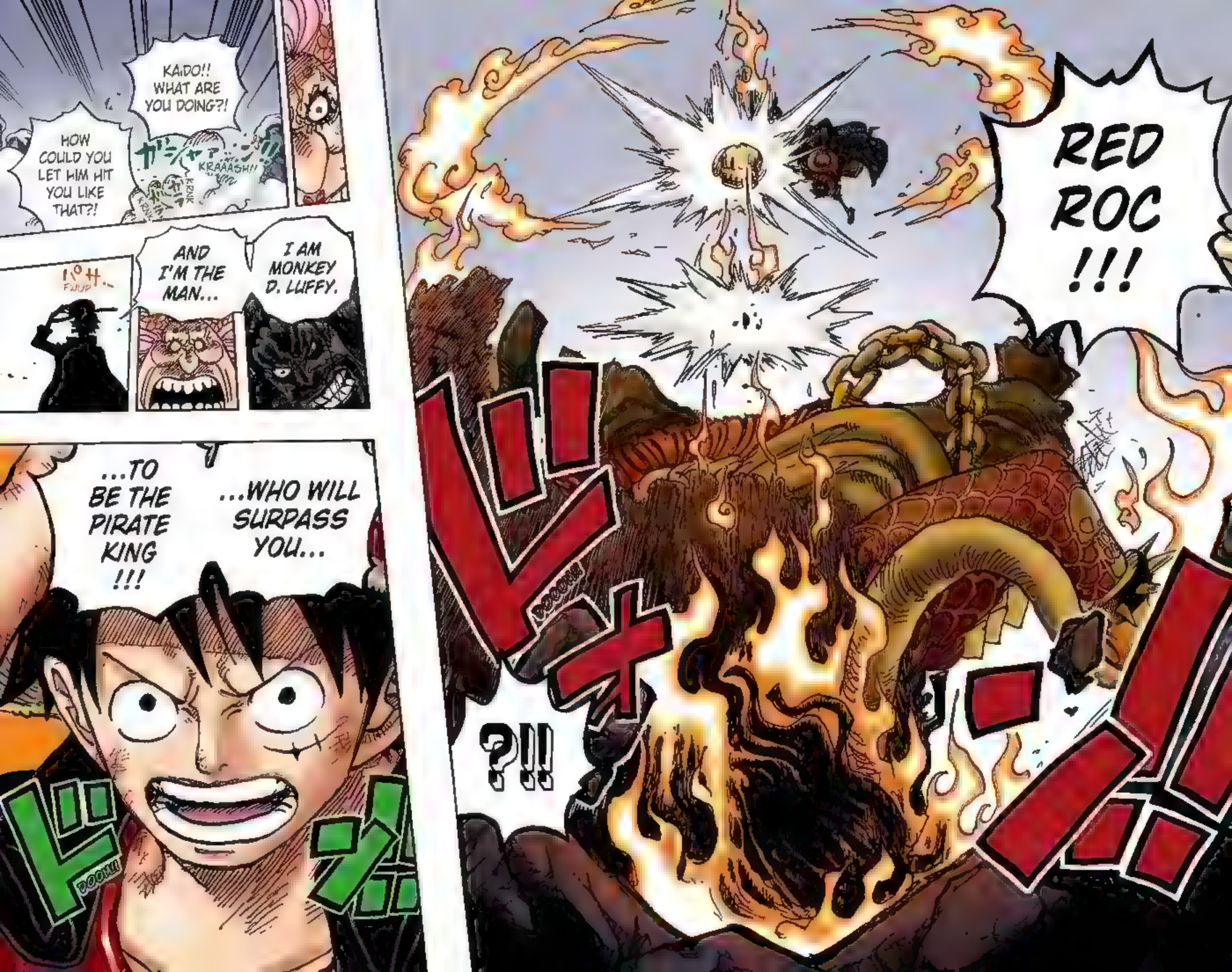

A...!! ALAS...!!
HUFF, HUFF... WHEN I... PASS ON...


IT'S MY FRIENDS' COUNTRY !!!
OF COURSE I WILL, DUMMY!!
!!
...
WANO... ON YOUR BACK?!
...
WILL YOU... PUT...!!
!
そりゃ

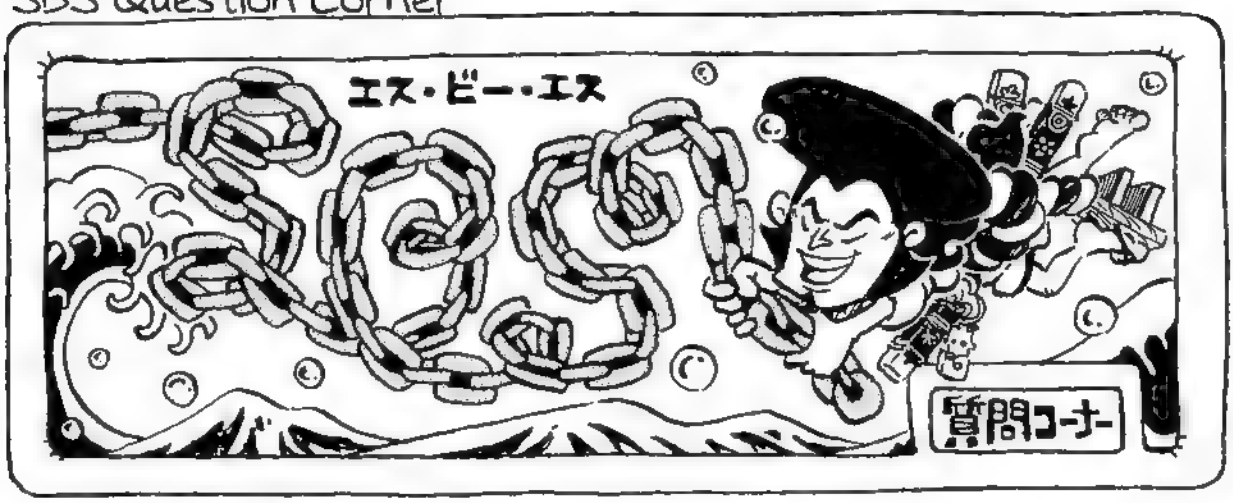

ゴゴゴ
GRRRGGG...
HEY! BOY!!
UUUH...
...!!!


POP!
TRAFFY!! SEND THEM ALL DOWN BELOW!!
I AM IN YOUR DEBT!!!

GLARE
...ALIVE AND WELL!!!
DA-DOOM!!
RAIZO IS...
?!!
SHINNG!!
I WANT TO DEFEAT KAIDO!!!
BLUP
...A COMRADE TO AN ENEMY!!!
WE WOULD NEVER SELL...
.SHALL MAKE THE FINAL GRAND JOURNEY!!
BLAM
THE FRIENDLY ODDBALL OF EBISU TOWN...
BLAM
BA-BLAM!!
...FROM THE WANO OF 20 YEARS AGO.
WE CROSSED THROUGH TIME TO ARRIVE HERE...
?!!
...WAS TAKEN TO THE FLOWER CAPITAL AS A CRIMINAL, TRIED, AND EXECUTED.
LORD ODEN, BELOVED BY ALL...
THE FIRE OF REBELLION STILL BURNS... THE SPARKS HAVE NOT GONE OUT!!
DZUMM!!!
AAAH !!
GEAR THREE !!!
RUBBER-RUBBER ...!!
GRRG
GRRG


RED ROC !!!
?!!
KAIDO!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!
HOW COULD YOU LET HIM HIT YOU LIKE THAT?!
KRAAASH!!
I AM MONKEY D. LUFFY.
AND I'M THE MAN...
...WHO WILL SURPASS YOU...
...TO BE THE PIRATE KING !!!

SBS Question Corner



(I ♡ OP, Ishikawa)

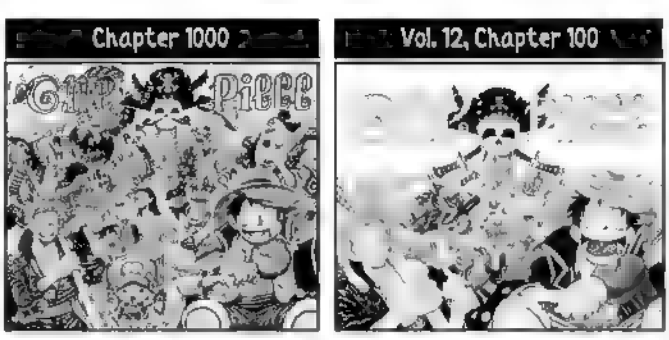
Q: Please draw a personification of everyone's favorite, Yamato's side-boob!! --Yashirai

A: Okay, I'm good at this... Hey, I can't do that!! What is the personification of a side-boob?! (Well, I tried anyway.) Honestly, the number of postcards and letters I got about side-boob this, side-boob that! Next volume is volume 100, you guys! I'm not taking any of your dirty questions and prompts! We're going fully wholesome next time!!

Q: Odacchi! Please tell us Yamato's age, height, and favorite food! --Pumpkin

A: Now this is a proper question. I would love to answer questions like these. Yamato is 28 (born same year as Momonosuke), 9'8" tall (that's 2 Luffys) and loves to eat oden, of course. And also salmon (raw, whole).

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. Congratulations on reaching the milestone of chapter 1,000!! I was wondering, did you make the layout of the chapter 1,000 cover illustration the same as chapter 100's on purpose?! I got goosebumps when I noticed that!! --Kinosan



A: That's right! Longtime readers might have noticed that, but people who are newer to the series probably haven't seen that one before. They were both such big milestones, I felt inspired to go back to it!

Q: In chapter 966, Roger and Rayleigh are holding Momonosuke and Hiyori and saying, "I haven't spent time with a baby in ages" and "Reminds me of the old days." Whose baby were they holding in the past?! I didn't see many women on Roger's ship…

--Count Deeno

A: Huh? They said that? Weird... Uh...ignore that!! Please don't think about it! Fwee fwee fwoo♪ (whistling)

Chapter 1001: BATTLE OF MONSTERS ON ONIGASHIMA

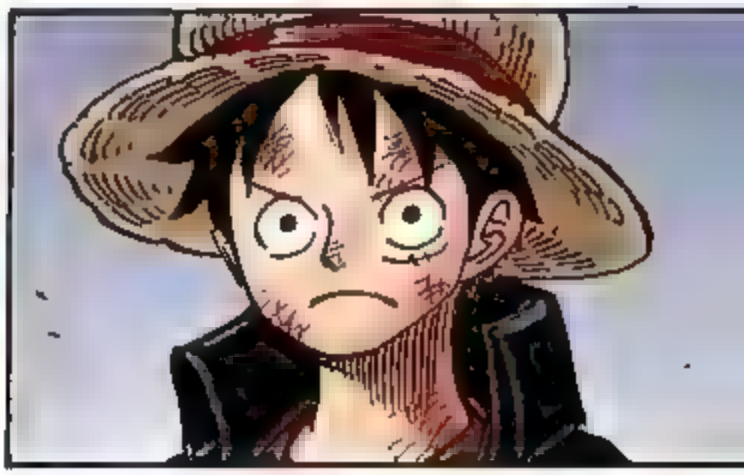
READER REQUEST: "JINBE RESTING LUXURIOUSLY ON A JELLYFISH BED" BY P.N. TOSHIKIYA

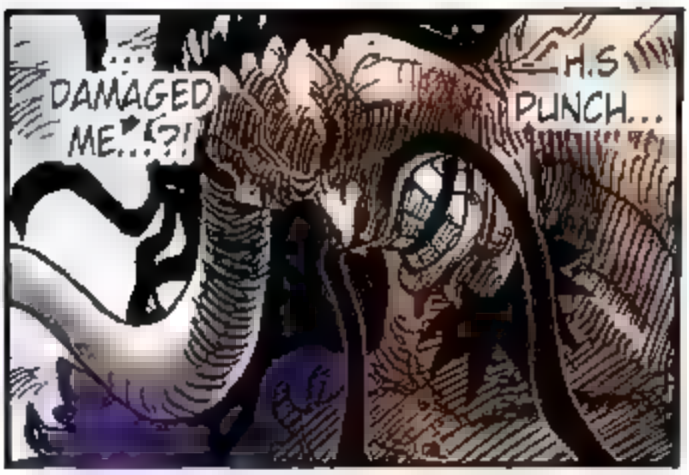
YOU MISERABLE LITTLE BRAT!! YOU'RE *STILL* GOING ON...

...ABOUT THE PIRATE KING?!

ゴゴゴゴ...オオ

GRRRGG...

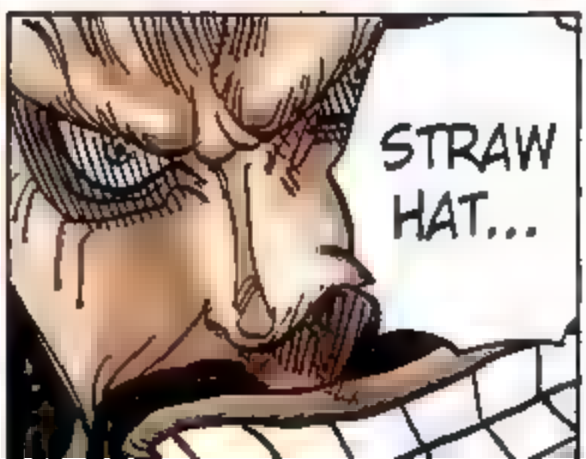


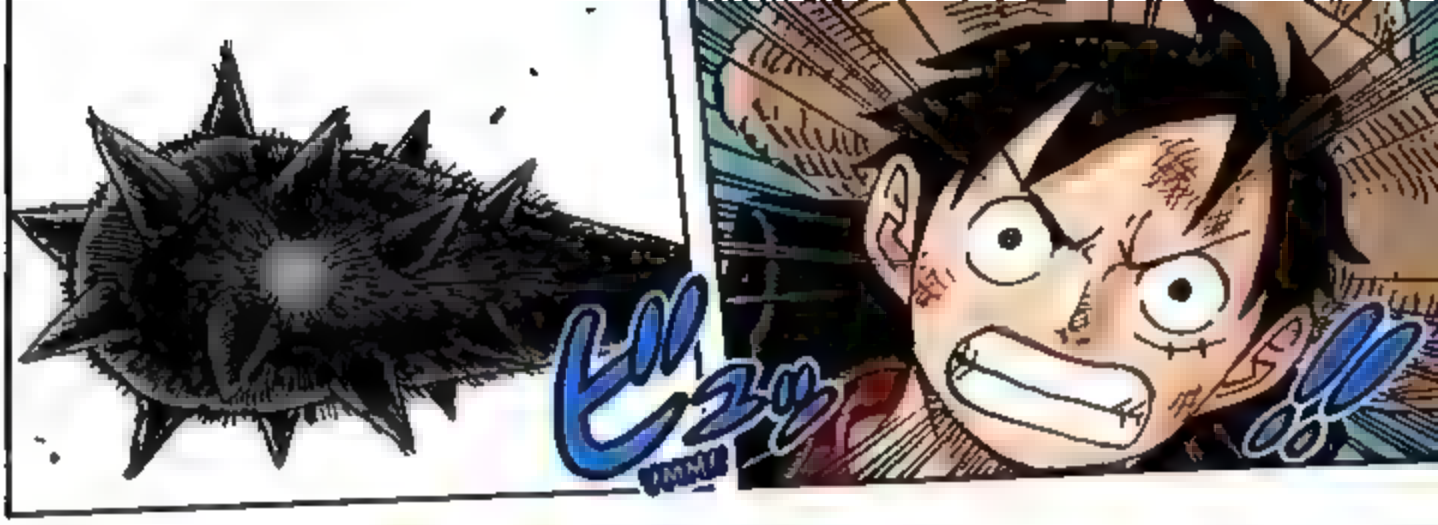


THERE ARE ONLY A SCANT FEW CAPABLE OF FIGHTING ME!!!
GRRRG...
...!!
WHAT HAPPENED AFTER I DESTROYED HIM IN KURI?!!
...TO BE THE KING OF PIRATES?!!
DO YOU HAVE ANY IDEA WHAT IT MEANS...
...!!
KSHUNK...

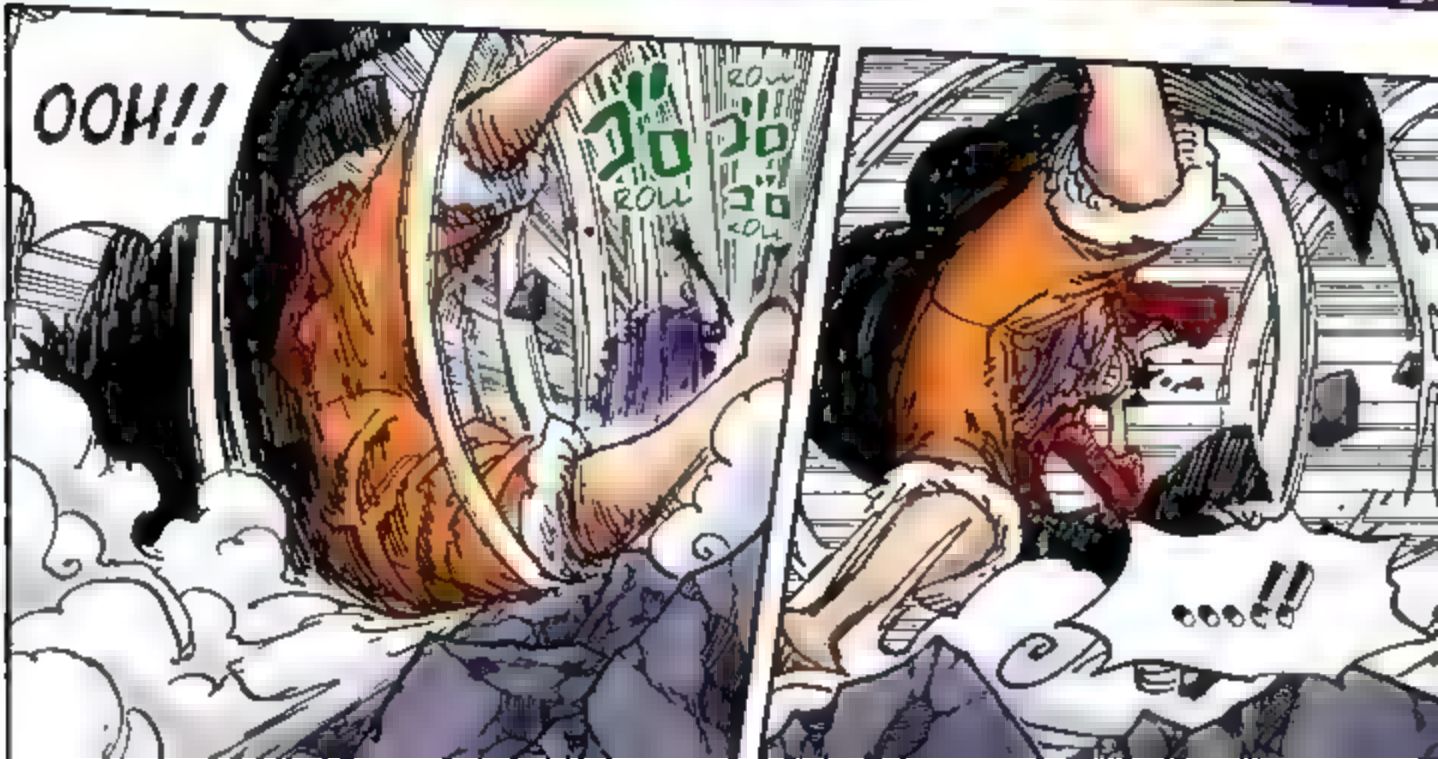
...WILL YOUR CEILING GO?!!
HOW HIGH...
DOOM!!

THUNDER ...
HEH...


STRAW HAT...


ヒュッ
YUMI!

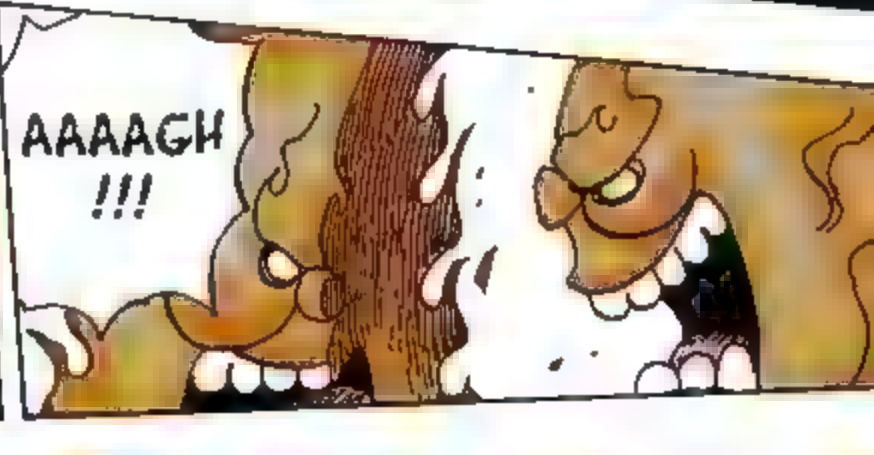
!!!
TSKU
BAGUA
!!!

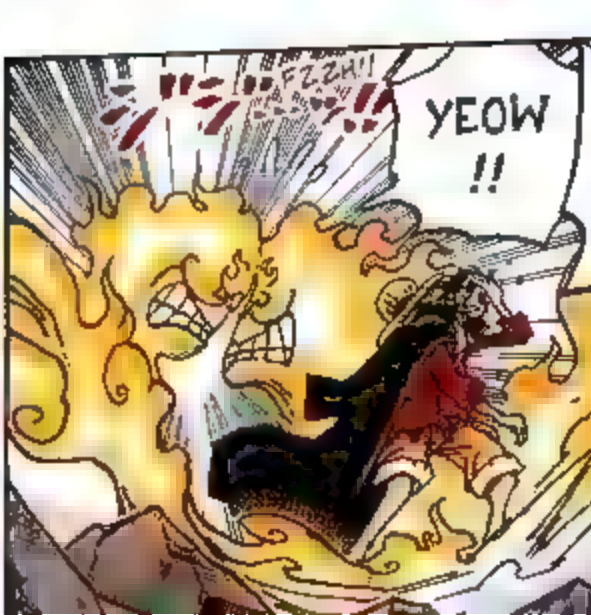

OOH!!
ゴロ
ROW
ゴロ
ROW
...!!

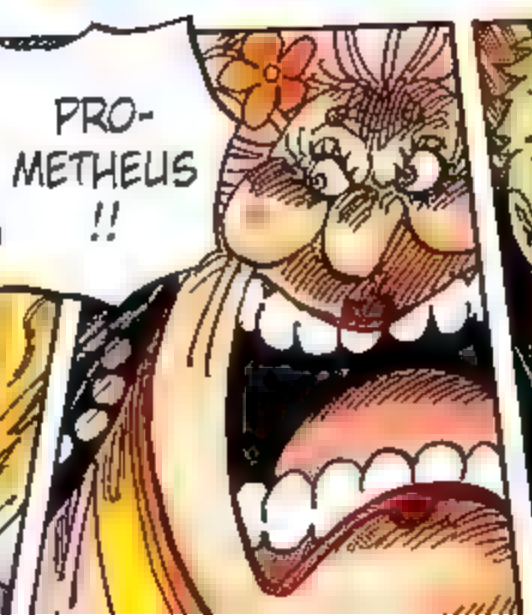
YOU WON'T LET THE SAME ONE HIT YOU HEAD-ON TWICE!!
VERY GOOD, BOY...
THROB!!
DANGIT!! I WAS READ NG THE FUTURE AND EVERYTHING!!
IT'S SO FAST!!
HEAVENLY ...
!!
GOHH!!
FOXFIRE STYLE...
ZSH ZSH ZSH ZSH
CHK!

...
FLAME-
REND!!!
...
FIRE
!!!
SLICE!!
FWOOM!!

WHOA
!!
THAT'S
KIN'EMON'S
TECHNIQUE
!!


AAAAGH
!!!

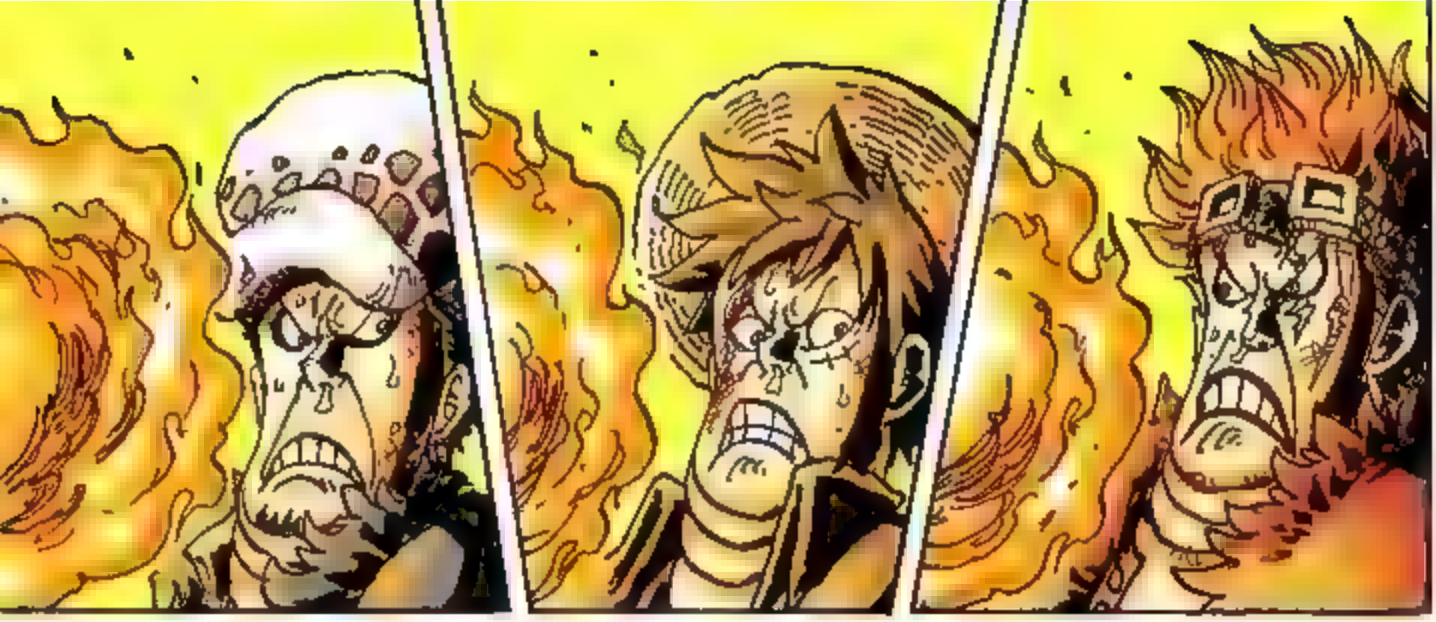

FZZH!!
YEOW
!!

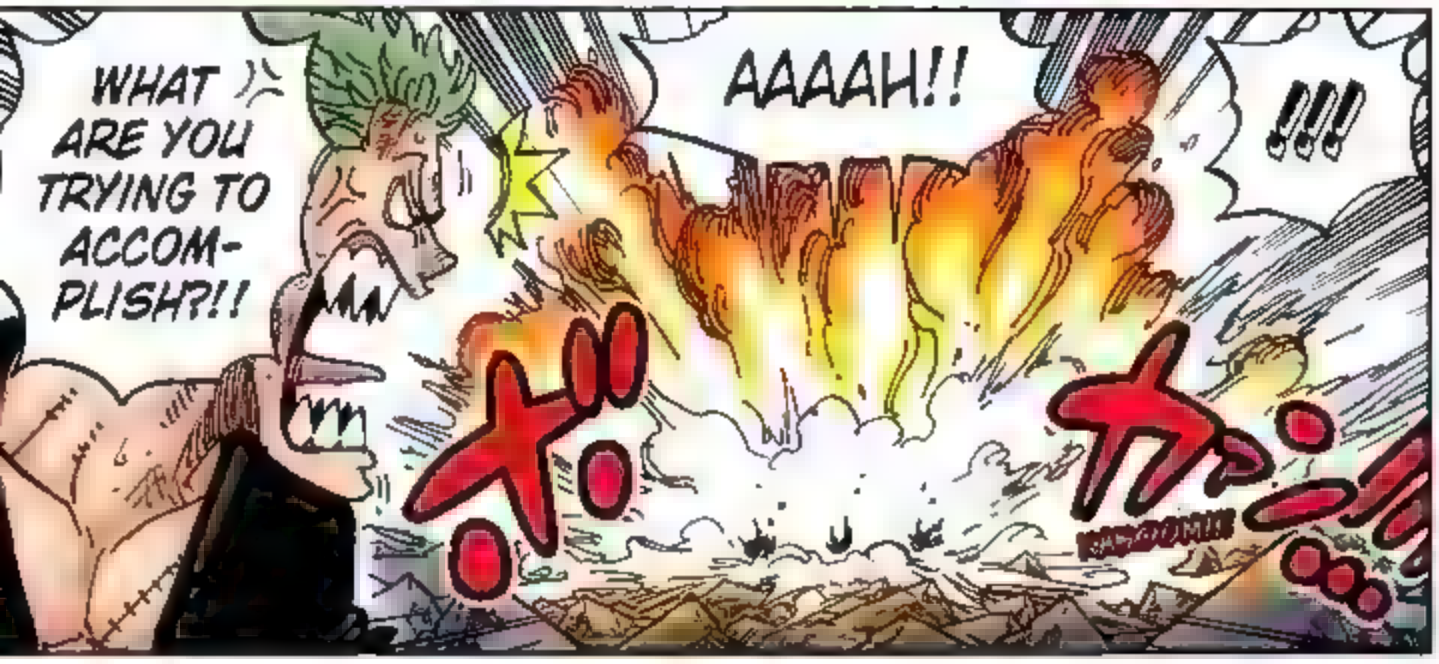

PRO-
METHEUS
!!

HEH HEH...
I STOLE
IT.

DON'T LOSE FOCUS FOR A SINGLE INSTANT, LUFFY!!!
THESE ARE TWO EMPERORS OF THE SEA!!!
HUH?
CHAMBRES !!
POP!!
!!
AH!
TRAFFY!
HEY, STRAW HAT...
I JUST WANT TO MAKE ONE THING CLEAR...
I WAS ALREADY PLANNING TO MOVE THE SAMURAI BELOW!!
BAM
HUH ?!
BUT THEN YOU SAID--!!
TRAFFY, SEND THEM ALL DOWN BELOW!!

I WOULD NEVER!!!
IS THAT RIGHT, TRAFALGAR? YOU'RE STRAW HAT'S HENCHMAN NOW?
LOOK, IT'S NO SKIN OFF MY BACK WHICH OF YOU TWO LOSERS WANTS TO FOLLOW THE OTHER...
WHAT?!
WHO CARES HOW IT SOUNDS?! SAME DIFFERENCE!!!
THAT MADE IT SOUND LIKE I WAS FOLLOWING YOUR ORDERS!!
DA-DA-DOOM!!
HEAVENLY BON-BONS!!!
BURN THEM ALL, PROMETHEUS !!!
YES, MAMA!!
THAT'S FINE. I GUESS YOU'RE JUST LOSERS THEN.
!
TWIK
OOOO
...!!!
SEE, COMING UP WITH STUPID CONTESTS LIKE THAT...
...IS WHY YOU GUYS ARE SO SMALL-TIME!!
I'M NOT PLAYING THAT GAME, YOU IDIOT!!
OKAY, THEN WHOEVER REACTS TO THESE FIRST IS THE LOSER!!
FWOOM...

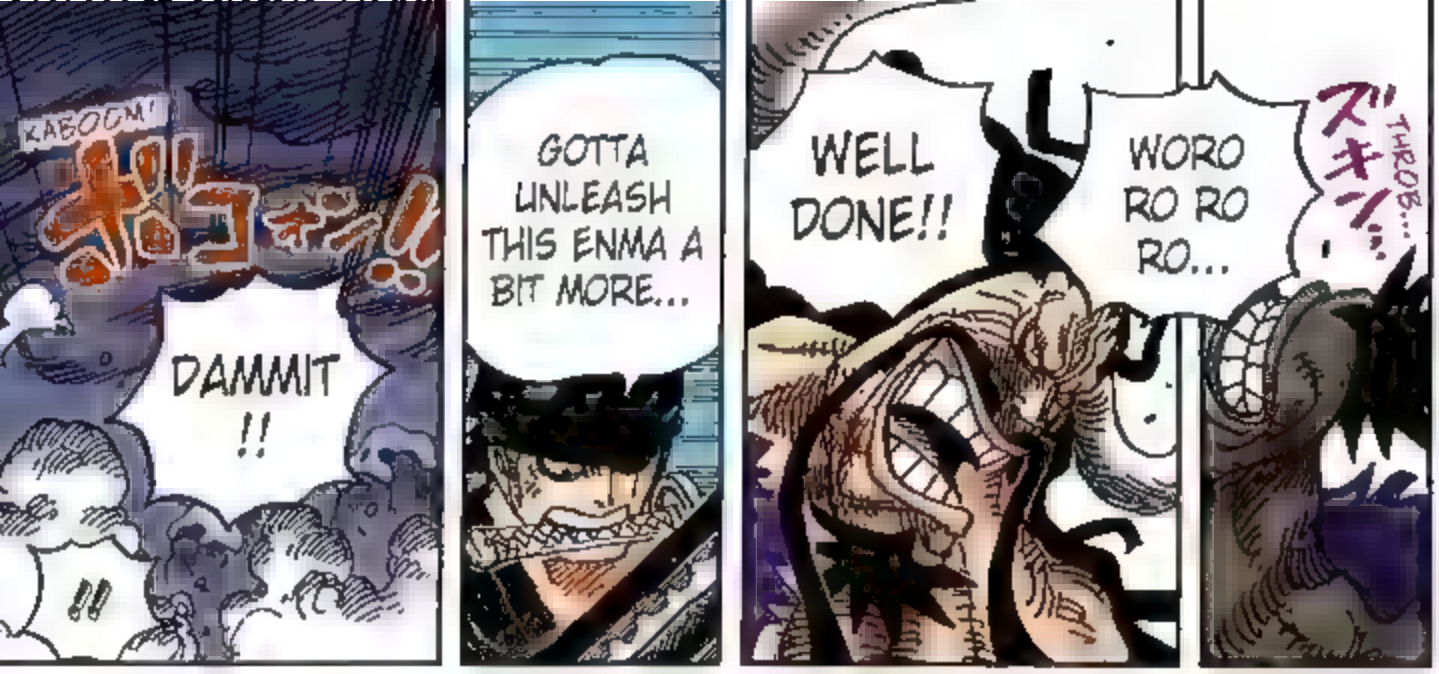



WHAT ARE YOU TRYING TO ACCOM-PLISH?!!
AAAAH!!
!!!
KA-BOOM!!!

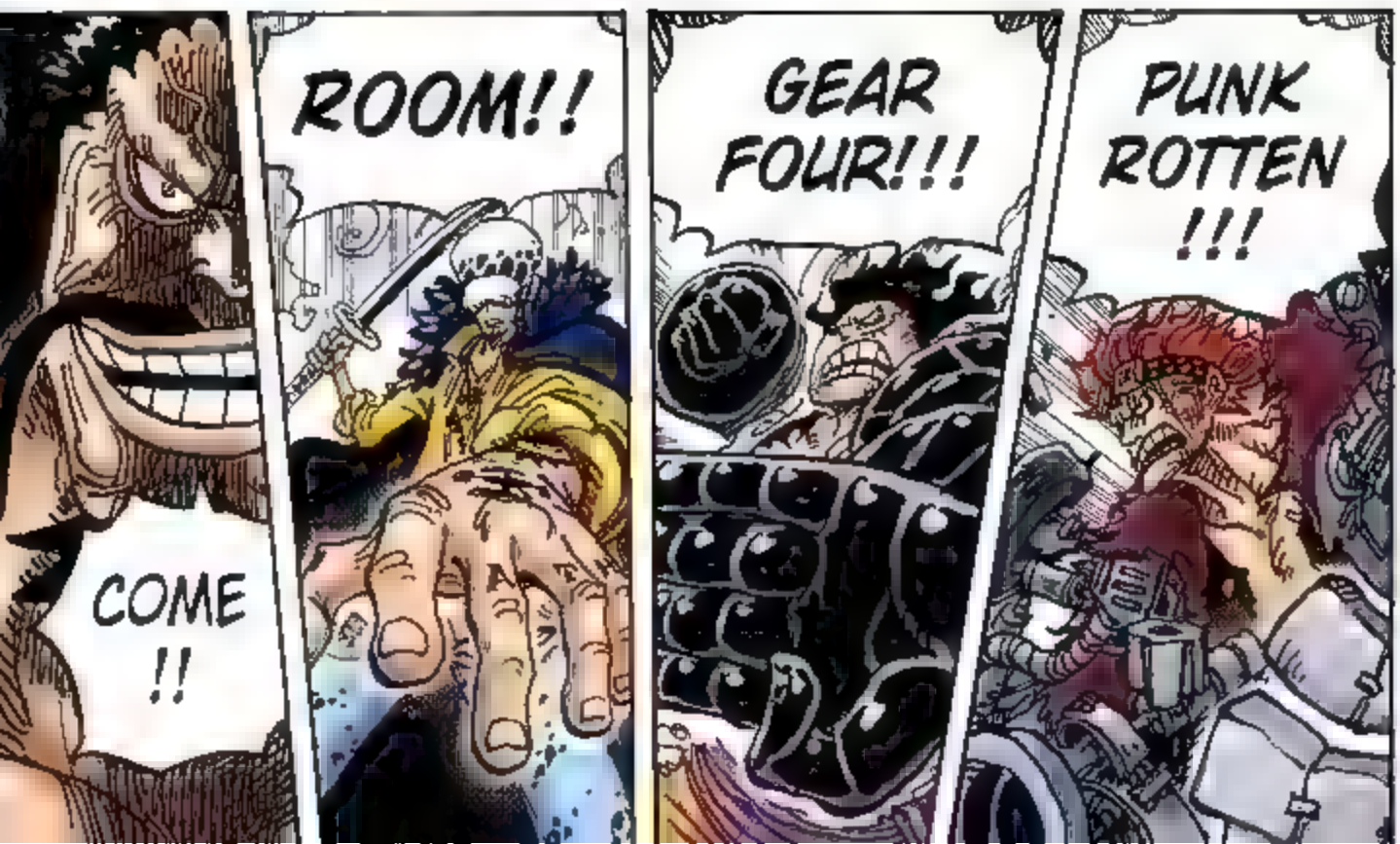
YOU DON'T HEAR MANY PEOPLE WITH A LAUGH THAT WEIRD.
!!
...!!
DON'T GET IN MY WAY, KAMAZO THE MANSLAYER!!!
TUCK!!
FWA FWA FWA!!

GET BACK, LINLIN!! I WANT TO SEE WHAT THEY CAN DO.
AGAIN? YOU JUST CAN'T HELP YOUR-SELF, CAN YOU?

...
THREE SWORD STYLE!!
PURGA-TORY...
THE OUTCOME WOULD'VE BEEN THE SAME!!
...YOU WOULD BE DEAD RIGHT NOW, ZOROJURO.
IF I WAS USING MY PUNISHERS BACK THEN...
WHIRR!!
!!!
...ONI GIRI!!!
BE-HEADING CLAWS!!!
OOH !!!
ドシュ!!


KABOOM!
ボコォ!!
DAMMIT !!
!!
GOTTA UNLEASH THIS ENMA A BIT MORE...
WELL DONE!!
WORO RO RO RO...
ズキン...
THROB...

I'M GONNA FINISH THIS, ALL AT ONCE!!
KOFF!!
ガシ
CLUNK
ガシ
K-SHUNK!!


COME !!
ROOM!!
GEAR FOUR!!!
PUNK ROTTEN !!!

BUT CAN IT SAVE YOU FROM BEING CRUSHED AND COMPACTED TO DEATH?!

WE KNOW YOU'VE GOT TOUGH SKIN!!

RUBBER-RUBBER...!!

...TO DELIVER A SURGICAL DEATH...

I WILL GO STRAIGHT INSIDE THE BODY.

ドドド

AAAAAH !!!

ドドドドド

DRROOMM!!

!!!

OHH...

JAB

EAT

TAKT.

KADOOM!!

ドゴォ

KONG GUN!!!

!!!

KSHUNK!!

ガラ!!

BOOOM!!

ゴロゴロ..!!

P-SHAK!!

ビシィ!!

HA HA HA!!

MAAAAA MA MA MA!!

WORO RO RO...

KSHUNK..

ガラ!!

MAAAMA MAMA, HA HA HA...

... VISE !!!

GANK!!

!!!

... PUNK ...

WHOEVER WINS GETS THAT MUCH CLOSER...

...TO THE PIRATE KING !!!

YOU'VE GOT SOME PONEGLYPHS TOO, I ASSUME?! I CAN'T WAIT FOR THAT!!!

ALL YOUR MANPOWER AND TREASURE WILL BELONG TO US!!!

?!!

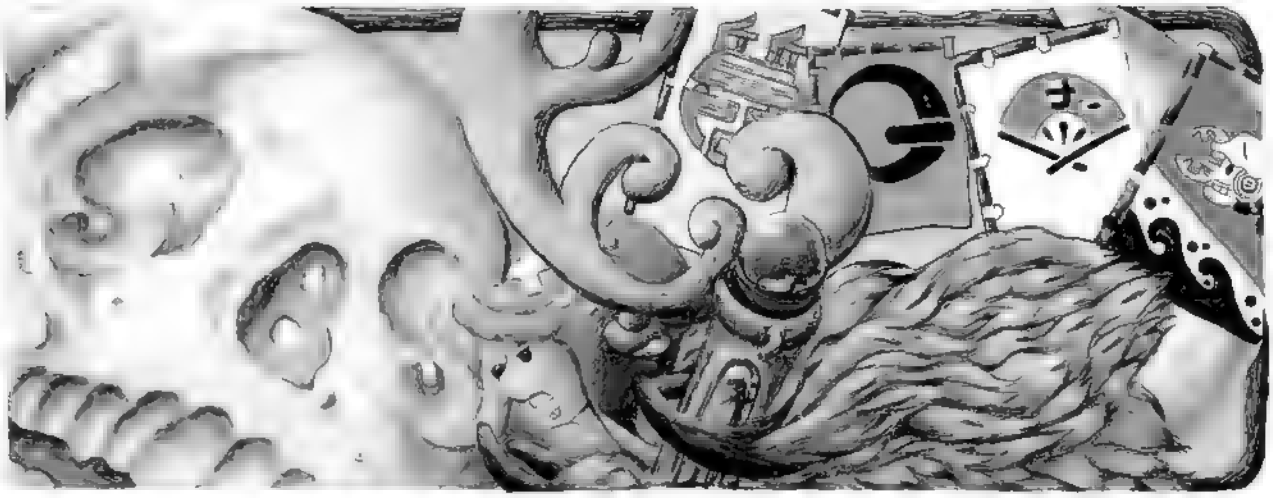
WORO RO RO RO RO!! IT WOULD ALMOST BE A SHAME TO KILL YOU!!!

BUT YOU LEAVE ME NO CHOICE!! ONCE YOU'RE DEAD, WE'LL TAKE EVERYTHING YOU HAVE!!

!!!

DA-DOOM!!

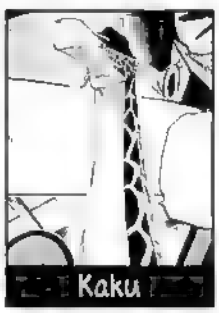
SBS Question Corner

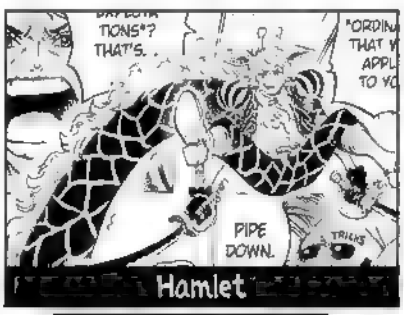


(Takahisa Fujiwara, Nara)

Q: Odacchi, I noticed that when everyone's getting funky on the performance floor in chapter 978, there's a giraffe-based Gifter who's different from Kaku or the Headliner named Hamlet. Does that mean Smile fruits are able to create many of the same powers over and over? Does it not matter if there's already a user of that power from a natural Devil Fruit?

--Taro in the Dark





A: All right. Smile fruits are artificial Devil Fruits, so they're not at all like the real thing. Let's go through the process.

★ SAD on Punk Hazard
Liquid containing various animal Bloodline elements.

★ Smile Factory on Dressrosa
Feeding SAD to plants causes them to grow strange fruit.

★ On Wano
The imported fruit has a 10% chance of giving animal powers.

In other words, they have nothing to do with real Devil Fruits. That's why there are multiple Gifters of the same animal. Bloodline Elements can only be extracted from a living biological specimen, which is why Smile fruits don't create Mythical, Logia, or Paramythia types. That's the limit of Caesar's scientific powers. But perhaps the super-genius Vegapunk has been conducting research that goes beyond this... Or perhaps not...

Q: Odacchi! What's the difference between the Spider-Spider Fruit and the Bug-Bug Fruit?

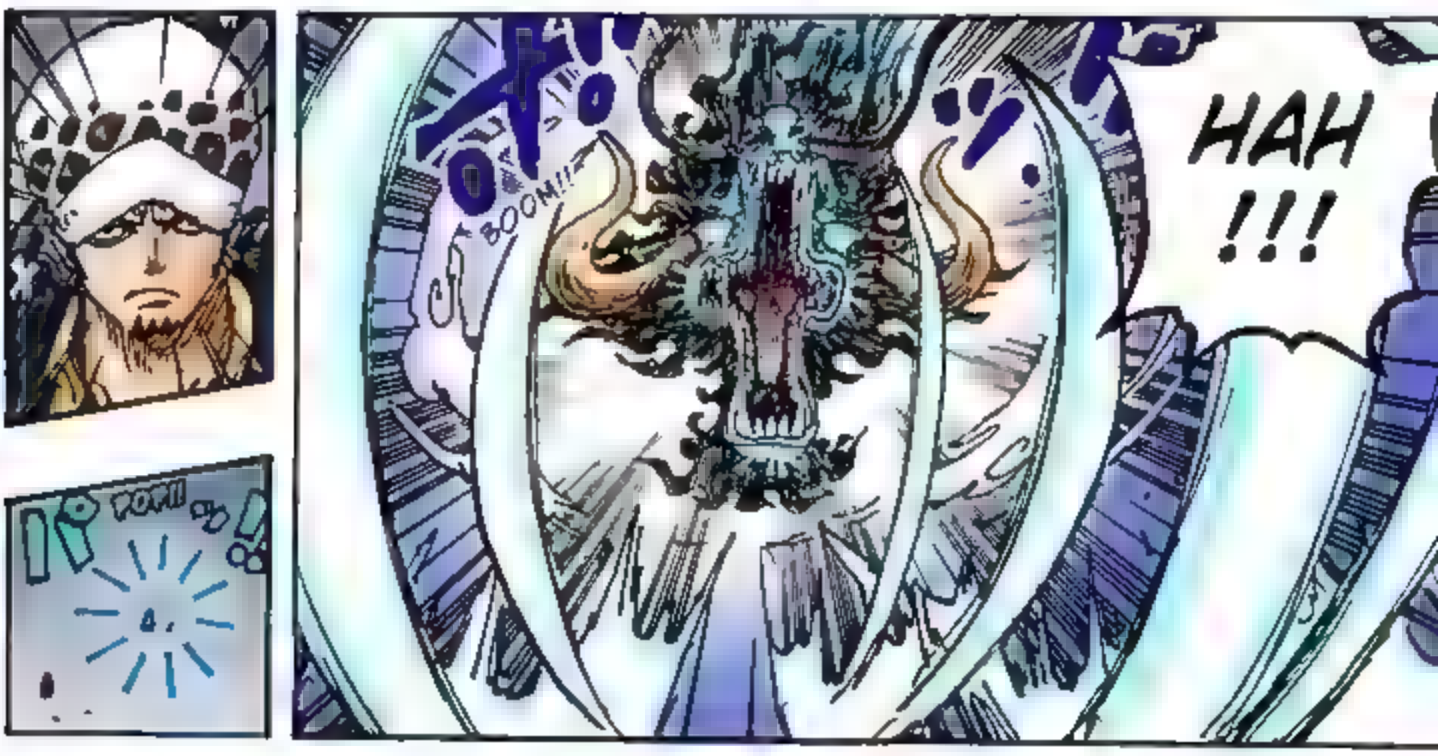
--Shun Ootsuki

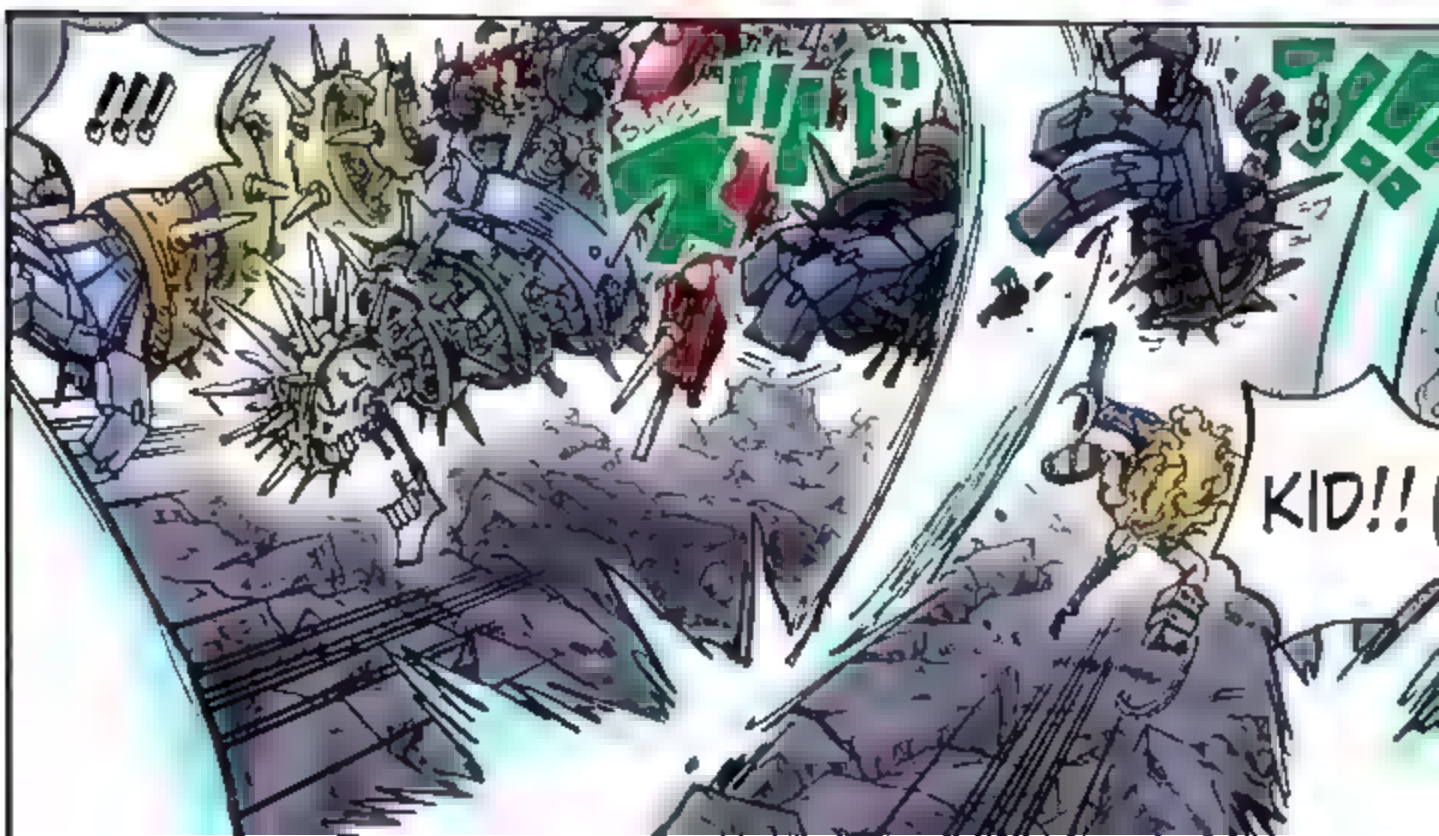
A: The Bug-Bug Fruit gives insect powers. Spiders are arachnids, not insects. That's why it's the Spider-Spider Fruit.

Chapter 1002:
FOUR EMPERORS VS. NEW GENERATION

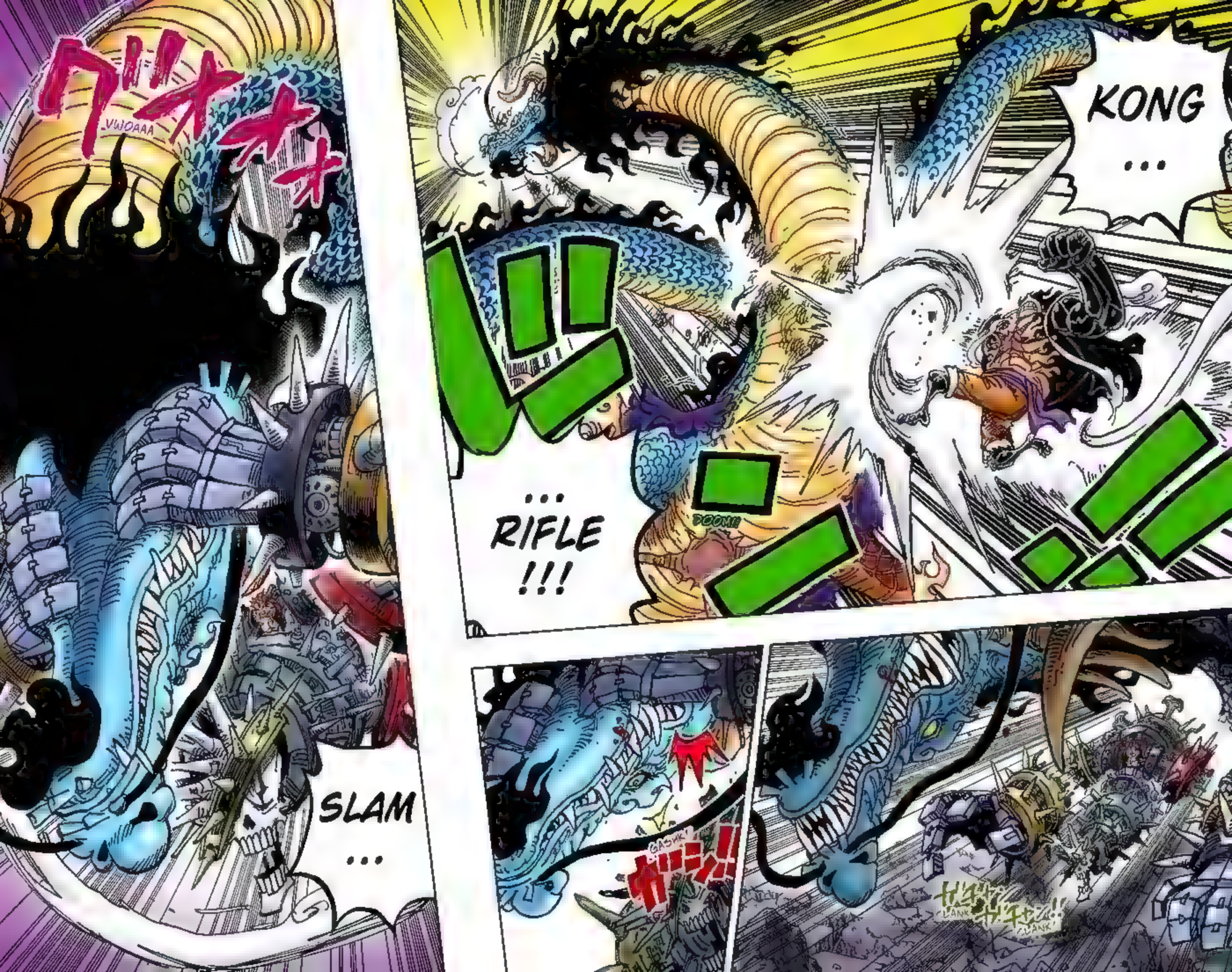
READER REQUEST: "LUCCI FEEDING PIGEONS IN THE PARK" BY P.N. X-5GO

DEMOLI-
TION
GUST!
GRRRMMM...


POW!!
BOOM!!!
HAH
!!!


!!!
KID!!

IT WAS SCRAP TO BEGIN WITH.
CRASHK!!
CLANK
CLUNK!
SHING!!
DMM DMM
DMM
GRIKK...
RUBBER-RUBBER...
DMM
!!!


KONG ...
... RIFLE !!!
DOOM!!
VWOAAA
SLAM ...
GASHK!
CLANK
CLANK!

...IS RIGHT ABOUT HERE!!

BUT I'D GUESS THE HEART...

POP!

I'VE NEVER SEEN AN ANATOMICA- CHART OF A DRAGON...

ZAM!!

AAAAH !!!

GAMMA KNIFE !!!

DOOM!!

KABAN!!

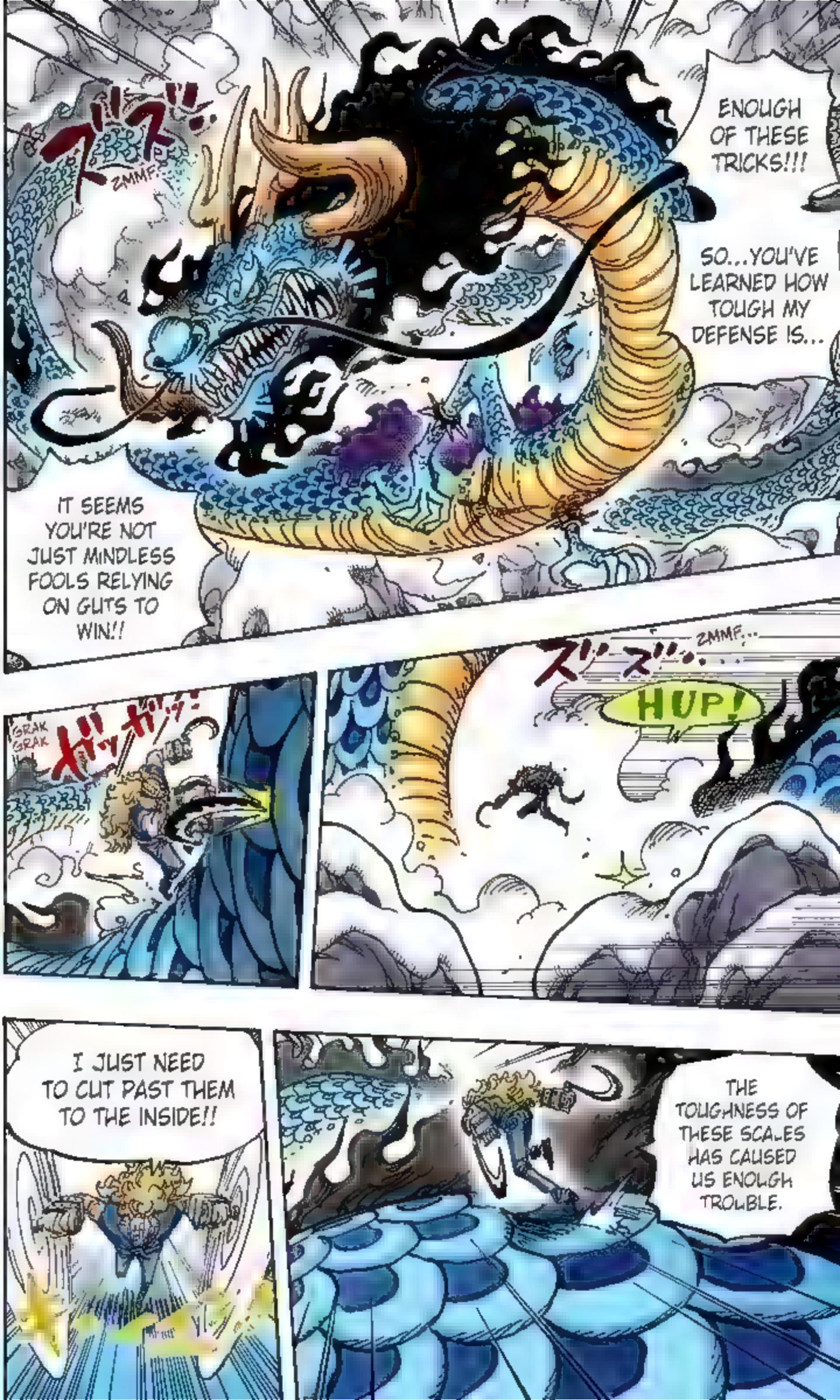
GWAAH !!!

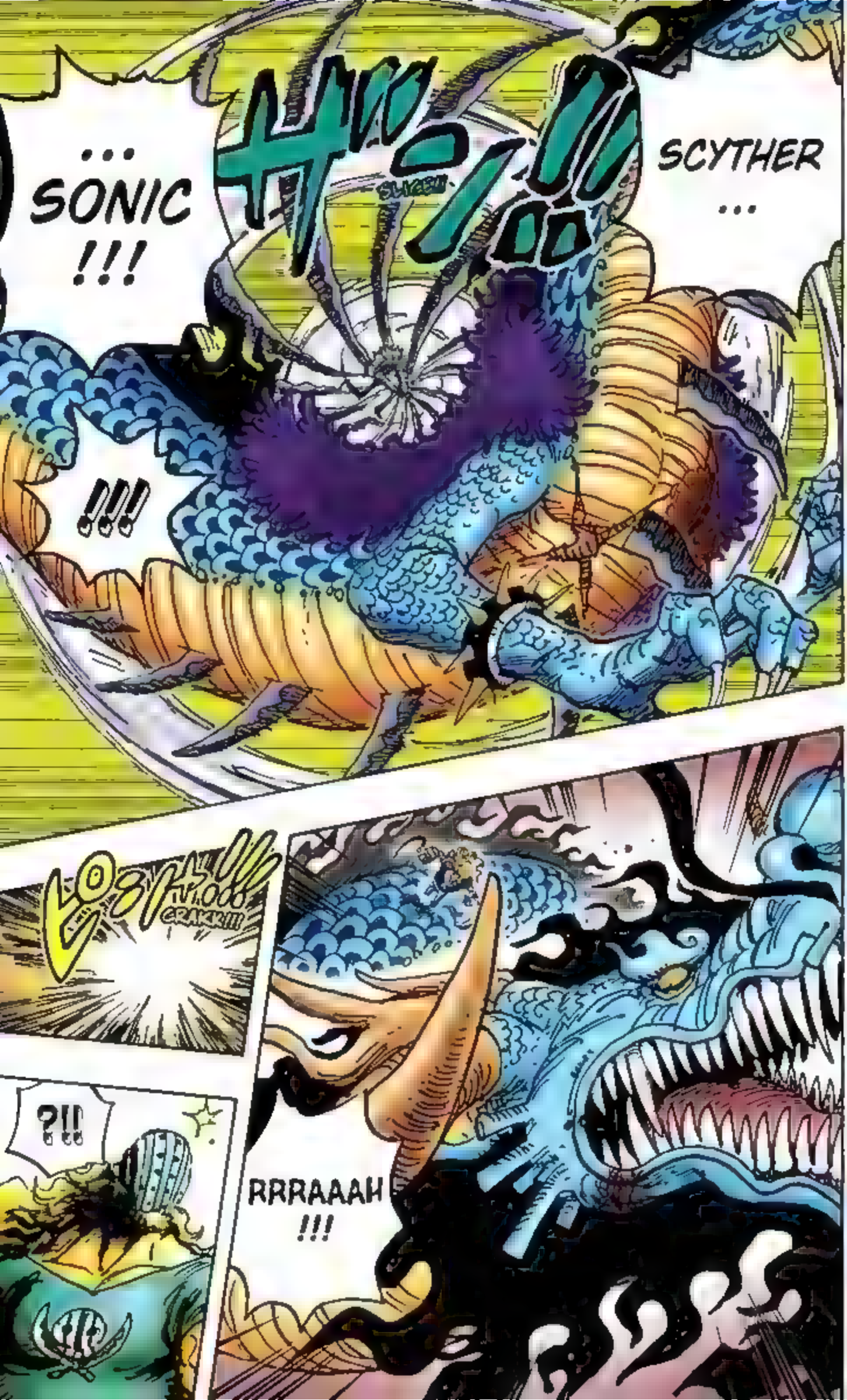
...GIBSON !!!

KCHING!!

!!

OOOH ...


ENOUGH OF THESE TRICKS!!!
SO...YOU'VE LEARNED HOW TOUGH MY DEFENSE IS...
IT SEEMS YOU'RE NOT JUST MINDLESS FOOLS RELYING ON GUTS TO WIN!!
HUP!
I JUST NEED TO CUT PAST THEM TO THE INSIDE!!
THE TOUGHNESS OF THESE SCALES HAS CAUSED US ENOUGH TROUBLE.


SCYTHER ...
... SONIC !!!
!!!
RRRAAAH !!!
?!!

!!!
INDRA !!!
ZZAP!!!
MAAA MA MA, HA HA HA HA!!!
KILLER !!!
...THERE IS NO ESCAPE FOR YOU!!!
ZAP ZAP
AS LONG AS YOU'RE UNDER THE OPEN SKY...

RHINO SCHNEIDER!!!
!!!
WHAM!
THEY'RE MORE VEXING THAN I IMAGINED!
!!
!!
I AM NOT YOUR PERSONAL SERVANT!!!
FIRST THEM, NOW YOU?!
!!
TRAFFY, SHOOT ME UP THERE!!
DUT DUTADUT

BLAST BREATH !!!
BOOOM!!
SLICE!!
FLAME-REND!!
?!!

WHAT'S THAT?!
SWISH
ONE-SWORD STYLE...
ZORO!!

FLYING DRAGON...
VRRM...
THAT'S NO ORDINARY SWORD!!!
LOOK OUT, KAIDO!!

DOOM!!
...BLAZE!!!
?!!
WE'VE UNDER-ESTIMATED THEM.
...THE PRESENCE OF ODEN WITHIN IT?!!
HOW DOES HIS KATANA BEAR..
ZORO!!
ZZZAP!!
!!!
イッ!!
HUFF, HUFF... DAMMIT!!
I MISSED!!

!!

HUH?

BAM!!

BECAUSE I'M RUBBER!!

!!!

STRAW HAT!! WHY DIDN'T THAT LIGHT-NING WORK ON YOU?!!

...

YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO THEM!!

AAAAH !!!

BLAST BREATH !!!

!!!

...TENJIN !!!

?!!

GOD OF LIGHT-NING...

DOOM!!

MAAAAMA MAMAMA!! HA HA HA HA!!!

THERE'S NOWHERE TO ESCAPE!!!

HEH HEH!!

HUH ?!

ZMM!

DAMMIT!! WHAT IS SHE, A NATURAL DISASTER?!!

AAAH!!

DA DA DOOM

AAAAH !

URGH !!!

DOOM!!

DOOM!!

ドドドドド

...
GATLING
!!!!

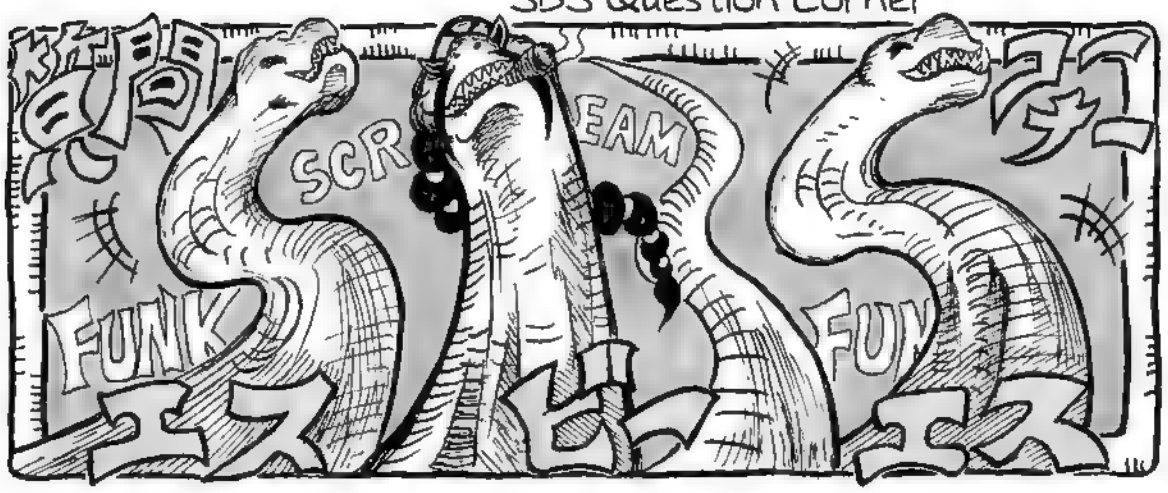
ドドドドド

KONG
...

GAAAH
!!!

ドドドド

SBS Question Corner



(Mr. Anonymous, Tokyo)

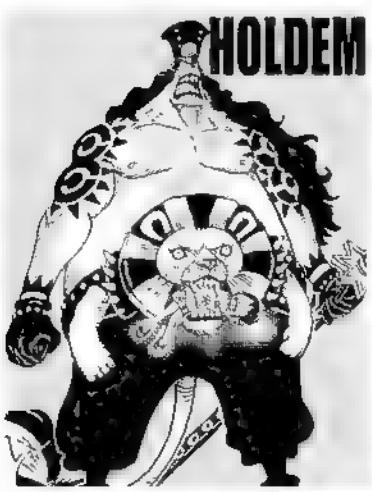
Q: Question for Oda Sensei! What are your three favorite Smile user designs?

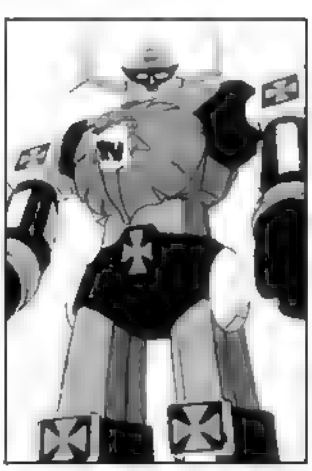
--Taro

A: Ah, I see. Man, those Smile Fruit users are funny, huh? Are they bozos or what?! Wow, this is a hard question to answer! Well, I'll start with #3 and that's **Speed**, a.k.a. Horselina! When you hear the word "centaur," you think of a big burly horse man, but I wanted to make her a sexy lady. Since simple horse legs wouldn't really fit the bill, I tried to emphasize her thighs to look more human, and yet she has that wacky horse face when she smiles. It's the unexpected difference between the two sides that makes her lovable.

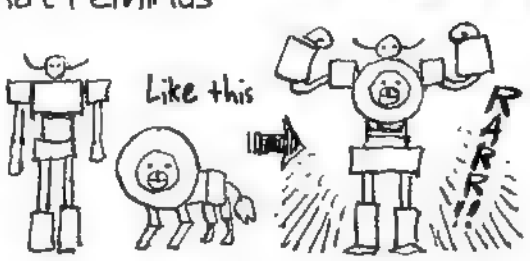
Next up, #2! The signature member of the "Why are you growing that way?" series, **Hamlet**!! The poor giraffe neck is trembling from supporting his weight. It's an absolute failure of biology, and yet his speech is very positive and princely. You gotta love this guy.

Lastly, #1!! The man with the lion on his tummy, **Holdem**! You might say that the entire reason I invented the Smile Fruits was to draw this man. A long time ago, there was a robot anime called *Future Robot Daltanious*. It had a lion robot and a human robot that fused together into a bigger robot with the lion's face on its chest!! When I was a kid, it was the coolest thing. I wanted the Chogokin figure so bad! And that desire led me to create this character here in my own story!! LOL. Oh, that reminds me that I also loved a centaur robot toy called DaiBajin. Maybe that's why I like Horselina so much? Basically, all Smile users are combining robots!! They're awesome!!

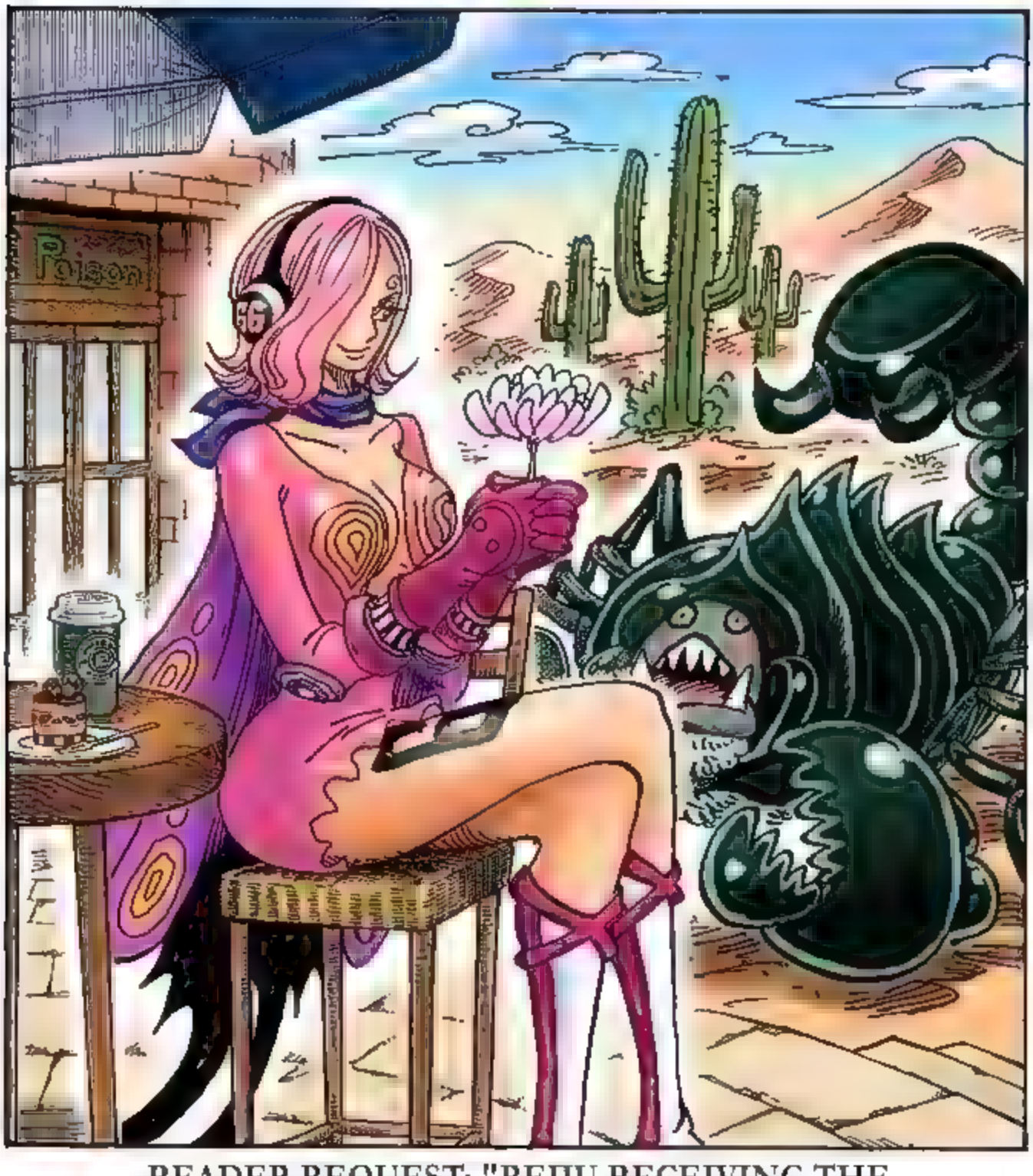




© Toei



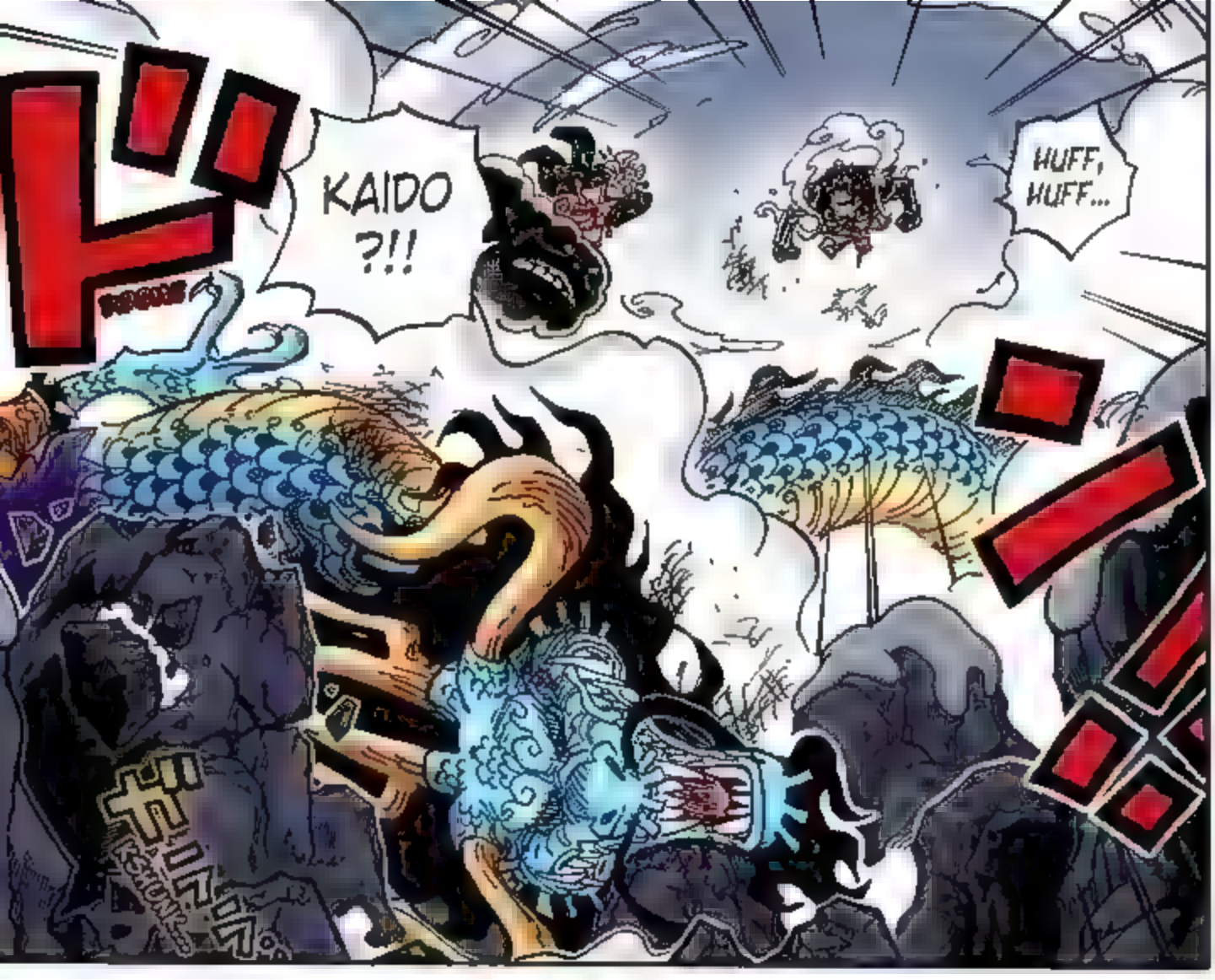
Chapter 1003:
NIGHT ON THE BOARD



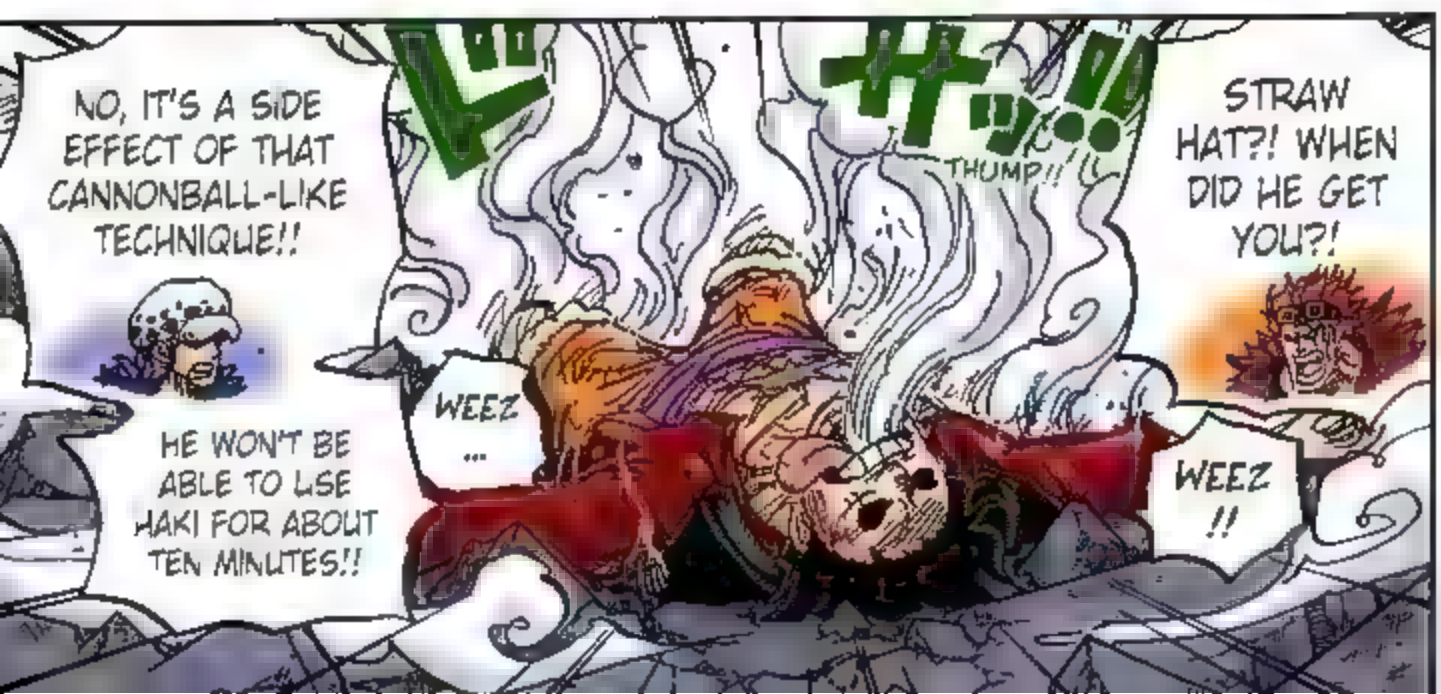
READER REQUEST: "REIJU RECEIVING THE AFFECTIONS OF A SCORPION WITH A CACTUS FLOWER" BY NODA SKYWALKER

DUN DUN
ドドド

HNNG !!!
AAAAA !!!
!!!
KADOOOM!!
DRRMM!!


KAIDO ?!!
HUFF, HUFF...

...!!
AAAAA!
!!

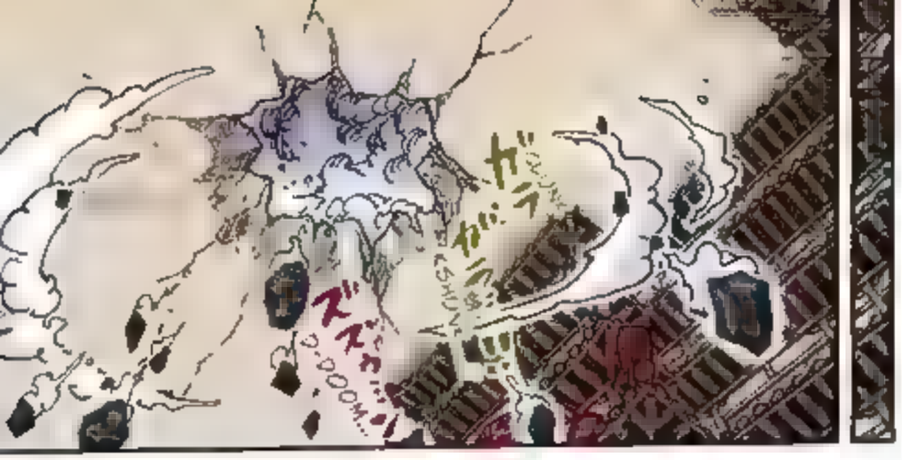

NO, IT'S A SIDE EFFECT OF THAT CANNONBALL-LIKE TECHNIQUE!!
HE WON'T BE ABLE TO USE HAKI FOR ABOUT TEN MINUTES!!
THUMP!!
WEEZ ...
STRAW HAT?! WHEN DID HE GET YOU?!
WEEZ !!

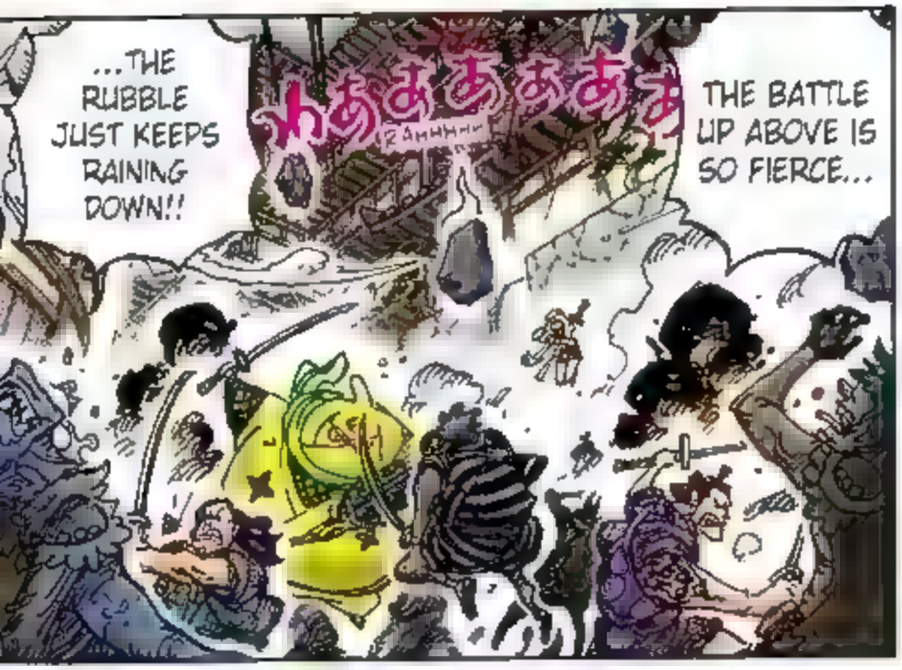
SO THAT STRENGTH COMES AT A COST.
STILL, IF ALL OF THOSE PUNCHES DID FULL DAMAGE...
MAAAAMA MAMAMA!!
WHAT, AT YOUR LIMIT ALREADY?! THAT WAS QUITE A DEMONSTRATION YOU PUT ON!!!
!!!
HUFF, HUFF...!!
HAPPY MOTHER'S ...
... BLAZE !!!
WHOA !!

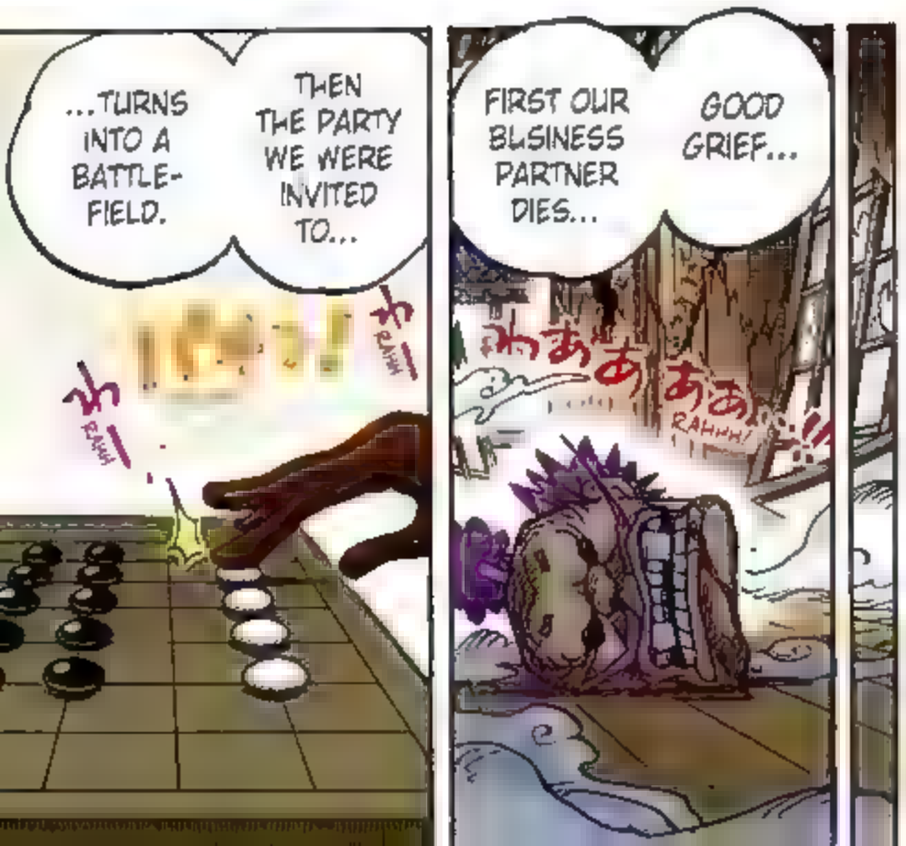
C'MON, KILLER!! LET'S KEEP UP THE PRESSURE ON KAIDO!!
KABOOM!!
HAND STRAW HAT OVER!!!
YOU GOT IT!!
DOOM!
HMM ?
COUNTER SHOCK !!!
GYAAAA !!!
DOOM!!
HUP!
GRRRGGG
OOH...

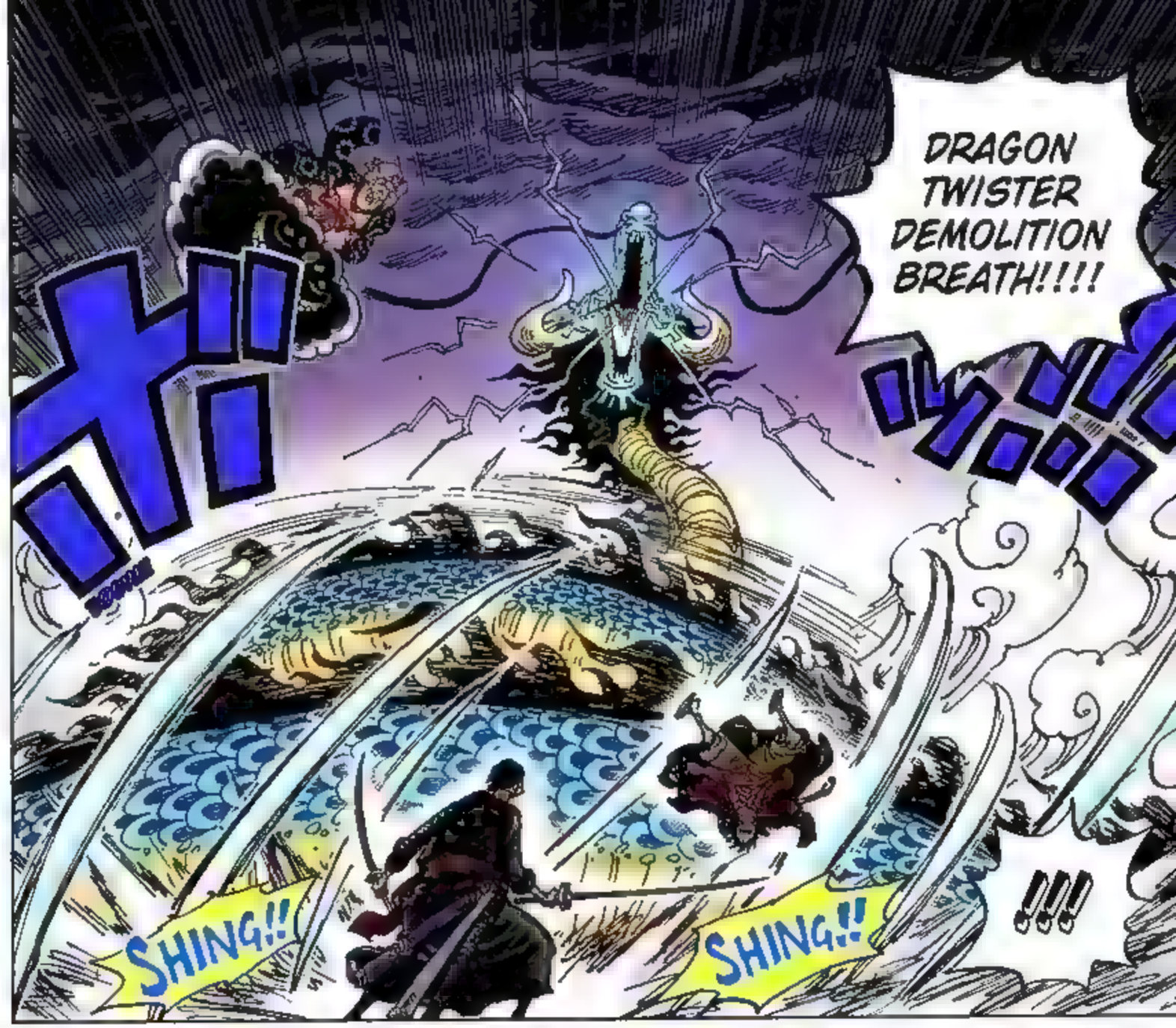
ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!!
OH! THANKS, ZORO.
THIS GUY'S JUST A NATURAL DISASTER!!
AAAH!
OH NO!!
AAAAH !!
WHOOSH
GRAH!!
LUFFY !!
AAAAH !!
!!!
DRAGON TWISTER !!!
JWOOOOO
!!!
DOOM!!
OOH !!!
AAAAH !!!
WHAT'S THAT?!
SHWIRRR!!
KRASH!!
!!!

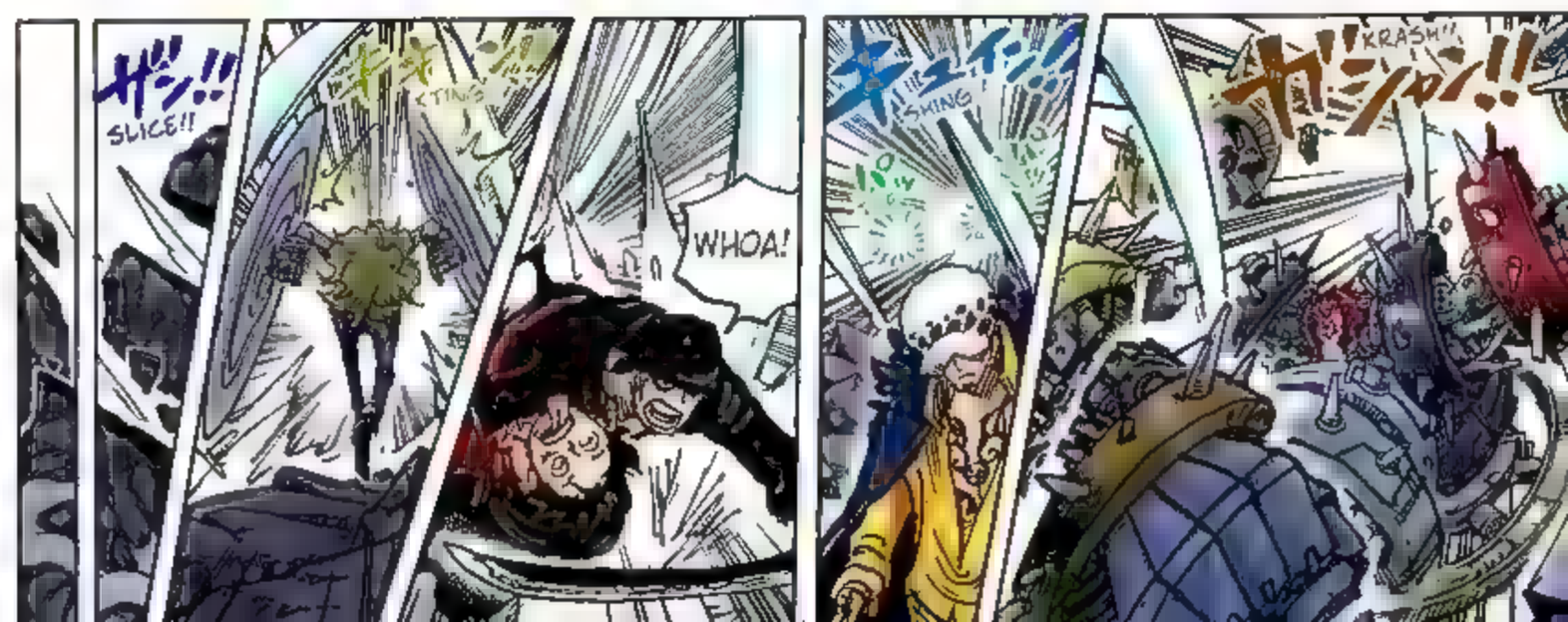
NOT SO FAST! DON'T YOU DARE GO...
...EATING OUR CAPTAIN !!!
THREE-SWORD STYLE...
HMM ?!
GRRRG...
S, THAT KATANA THE SOURCE OF THAT STRANGE HAKI?!
BLACK ROPE DRAGON TWISTER!!!
AAAHHH !!!
SHANK!!
HE CUT THE SCALES!!!
HE ACTUALLY CUT KAIDO!!!
THAT BRAT...
AHHH, THAT HURTS! I SEE...
THAT MUST BE ODEN'S SWORD!!
YOU DARE CHALLENGE ME TO A DRAGON TWISTER?!
WO RO RO RO RO RO!!

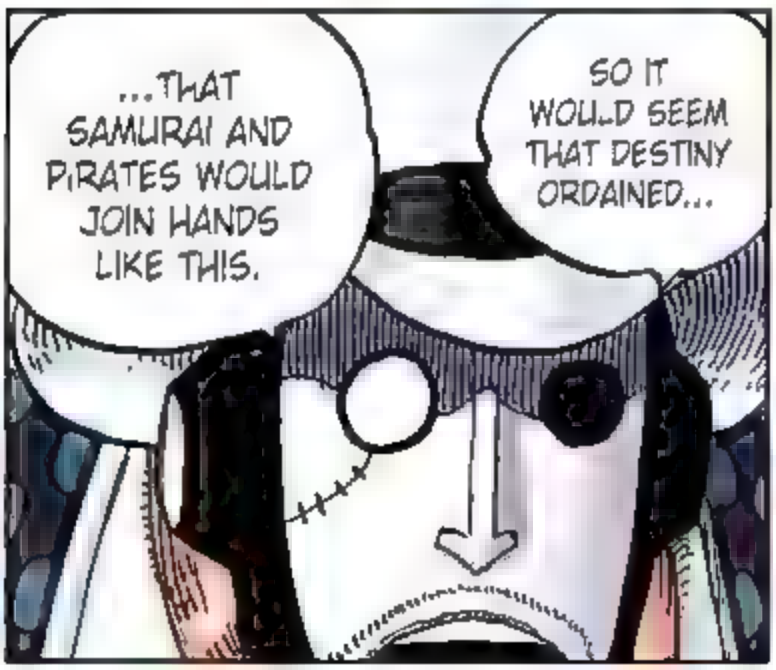

D-DOOM...

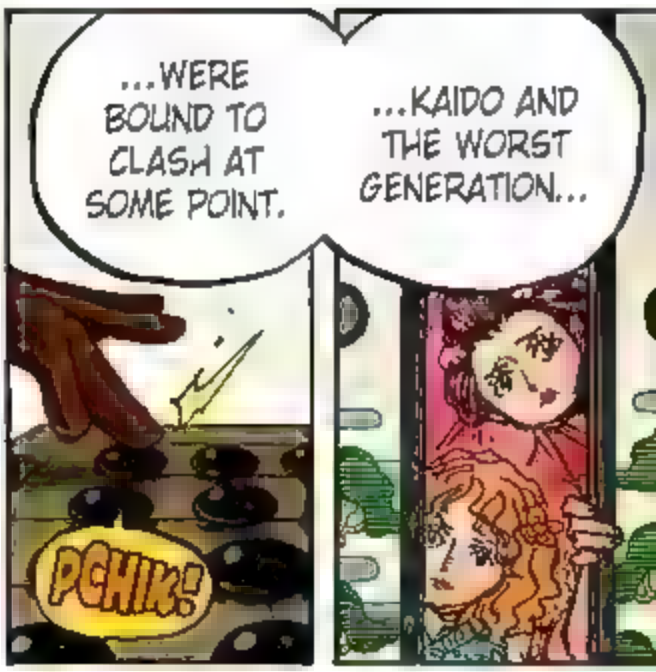

THE BATTLE UP ABOVE IS SO FIERCE...
...THE RUBBLE JUST KEEPS RAINING DOWN!!
わあああああ
RAHHHH


GOOD GRIEF...
FIRST OUR BUSINESS PARTNER DIES...
わあああああ
RAHHH!
THEN THE PARTY WE WERE INVITED TO...
...TURNS INTO A BATTLE-FIELD.
わ
RAHH


DRAGON TWISTER DEMOLITION BREATH!!!!
!!!
SHING!!
SHING!!


KRASH!!
SHING
WHOA!
SLICE!!





IT WOULD SEEM THIS IS A BATTLE FOR REVENGE 20 YEARS IN THE MAKING.

BUT WITH DOFLAMINGO OUT OF THE PICTURE...

KABOOM!!

わあああああ…!!

RAAAAH!!

...KAIDO AND THE WORST GENERATION...

...WERE BOUND TO CLASH AT SOME POINT.

PCHIK!

SO IT WOULD SEEM THAT DESTINY ORDAINED...

...THAT SAMURAI AND PIRATES WOULD JOIN HANDS LIKE THIS.

AT A MOMENT WHEN THE STATE OF THE WORLD HANGS IN THE BALANCE...

...IF, BY SOME CHANCE, TWO OF THE FOUR EMPERORS SHOULD FALL...

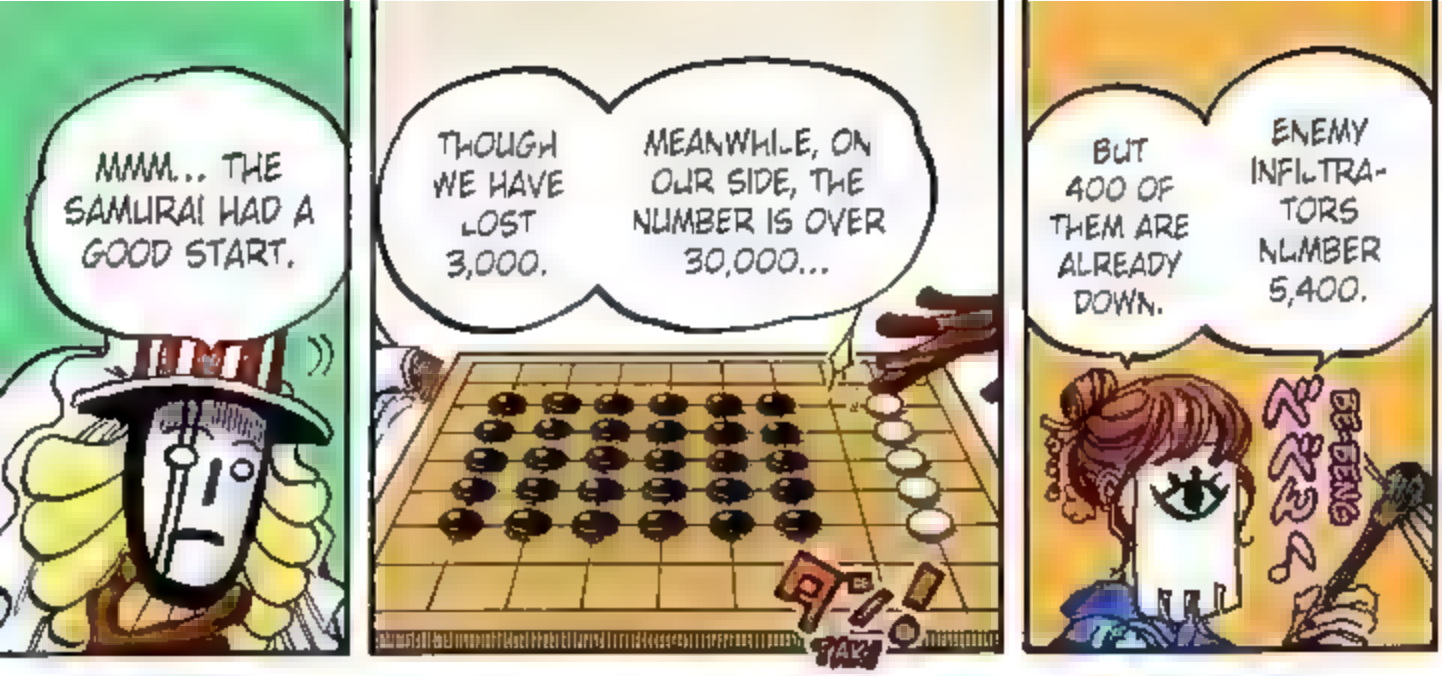
...THERE WOULD BE NO TELLING WHAT MIGHT HAPPEN TO THE WORLD NEXT!! BUT THIS IS AN UNNECESSARY CONCERN.

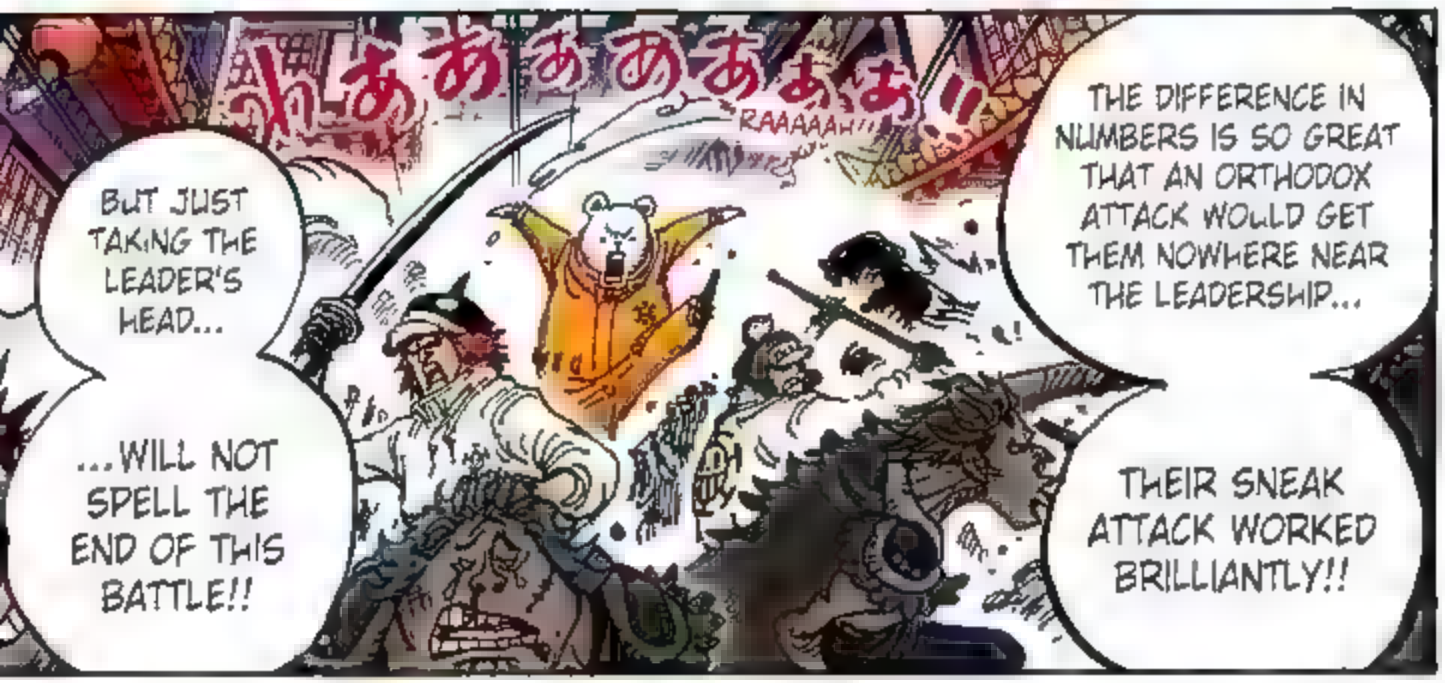
BE-BENG ♪

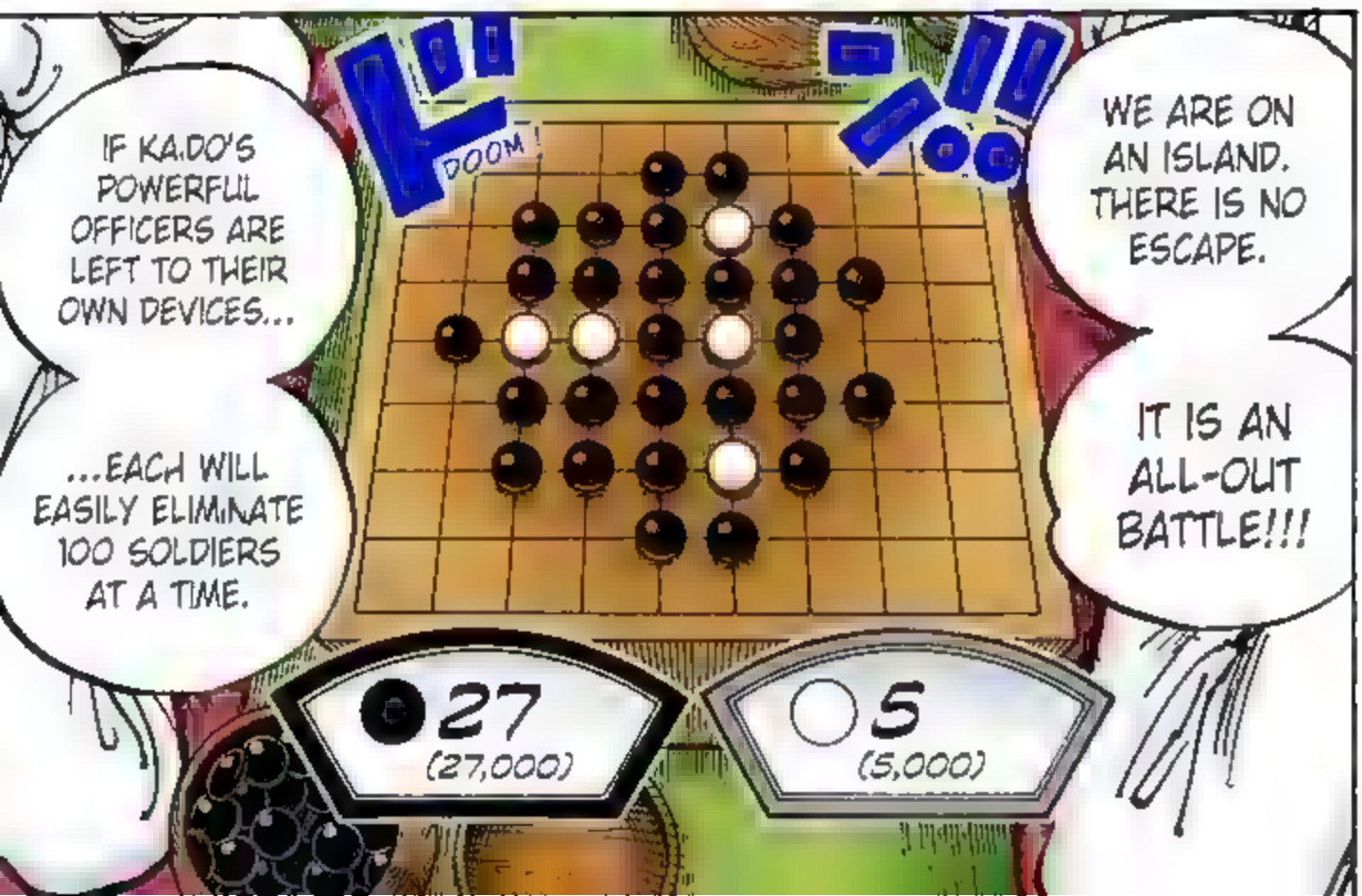
THE WORLD'S MOST POWERFUL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY

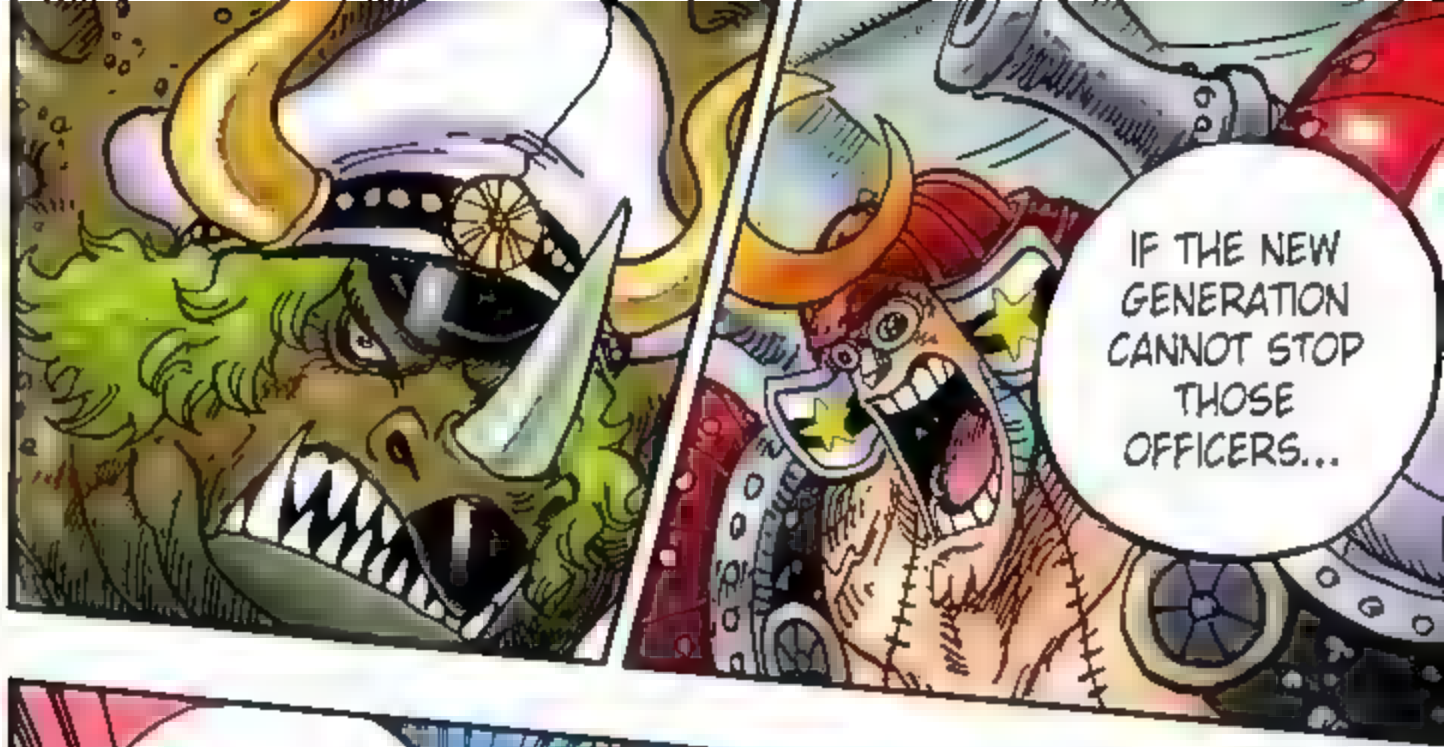
CIPHER POL "AIGIS" ZERO

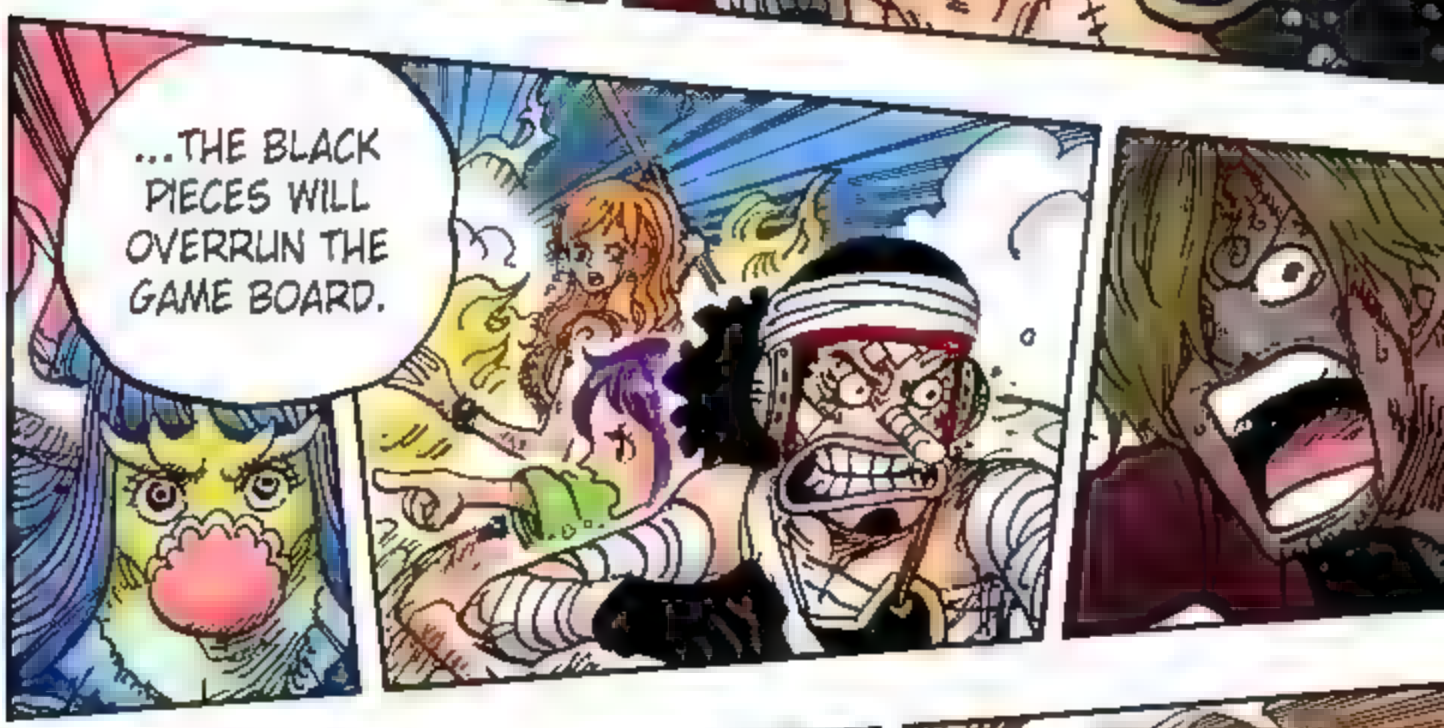
CP-AIGIS 0

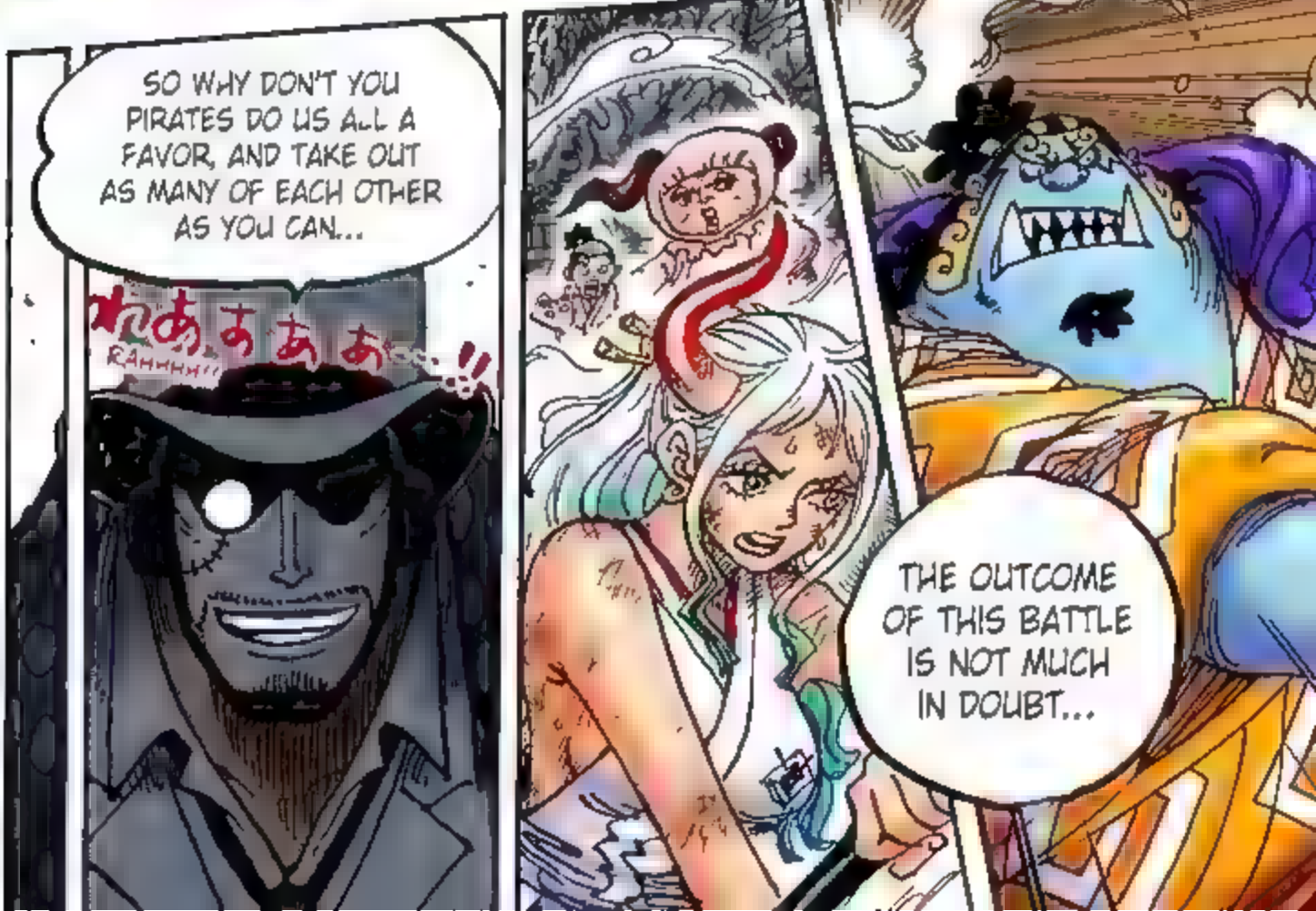

MMM... THE SAMURAI HAD A GOOD START.
THOUGH WE HAVE LOST 3,000.
MEANWHILE, ON OUR SIDE, THE NUMBER IS OVER 30,000...
TAK!
BUT 400 OF THEM ARE ALREADY DOWN.
ENEMY INFILTRATORS NUMBER 5,400.
BE-DENG べべん♪

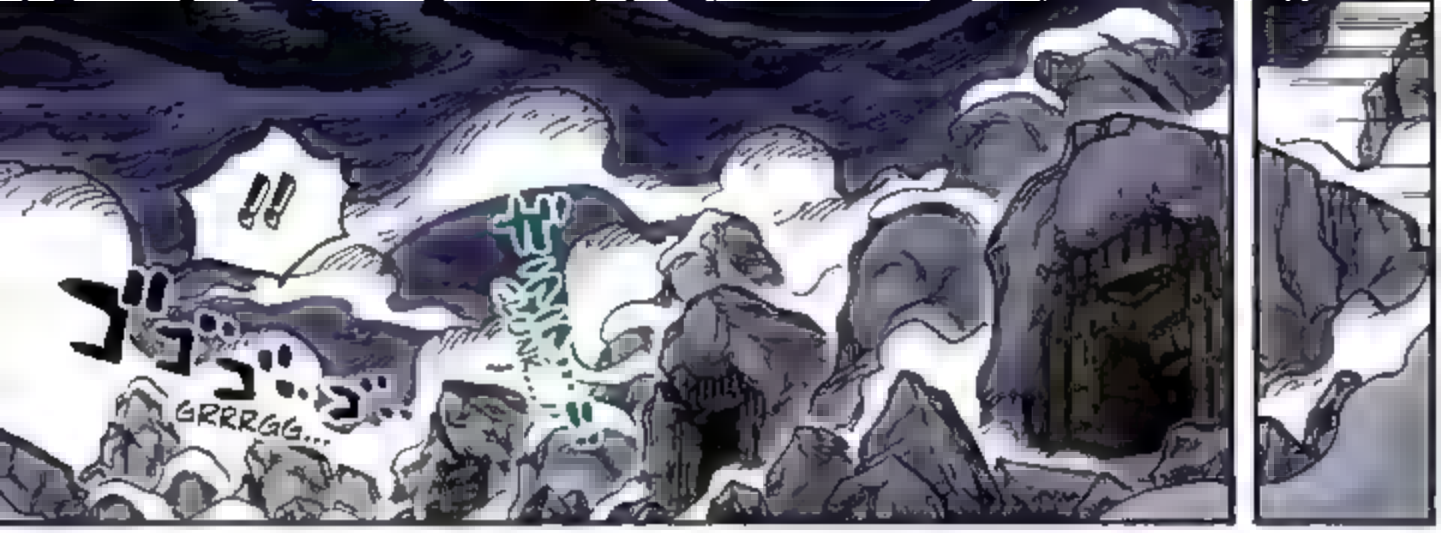

RAAAAAH!!
BUT JUST TAKING THE LEADER'S HEAD...
...WILL NOT SPELL THE END OF THIS BATTLE!!
THE DIFFERENCE IN NUMBERS IS SO GREAT THAT AN ORTHODOX ATTACK WOULD GET THEM NOWHERE NEAR THE LEADERSHIP...
THEIR SNEAK ATTACK WORKED BRILLIANTLY!!

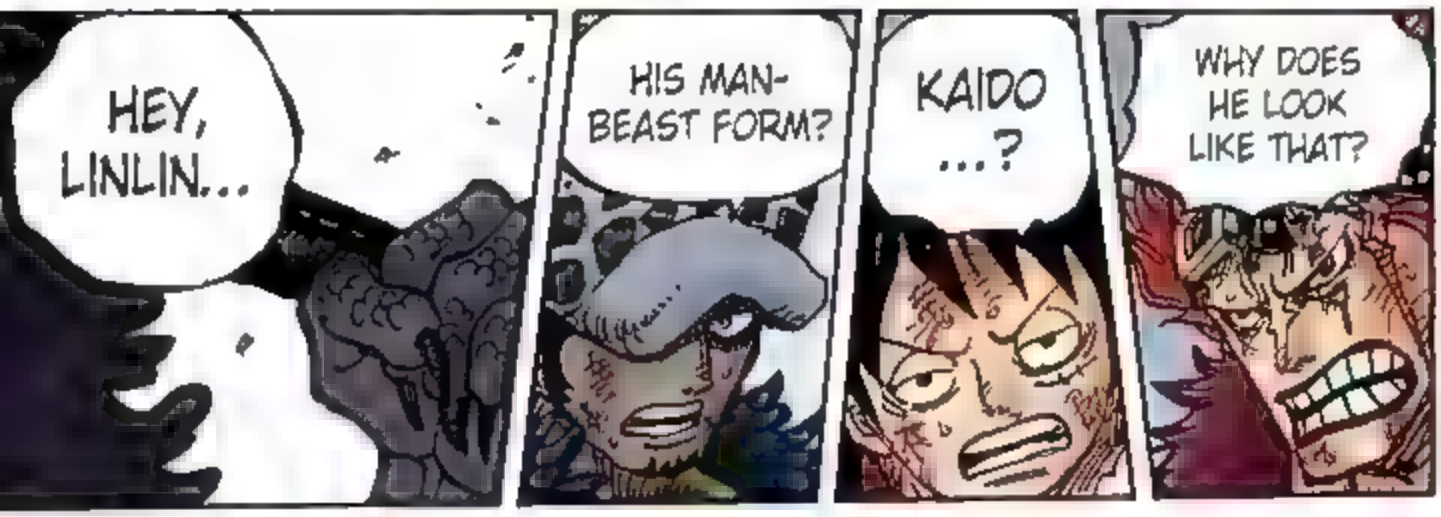

DOOM!
IF KA.DO'S POWERFUL OFFICERS ARE LEFT TO THEIR OWN DEVICES...
...EACH WILL EASILY ELIMINATE 100 SOLDIERS AT A TIME.
WE ARE ON AN ISLAND. THERE IS NO ESCAPE.
IT IS AN ALL-OUT BATTLE!!!
27 (27,000)
5 (5,000)


IF THE NEW GENERATION CANNOT STOP THOSE OFFICERS...

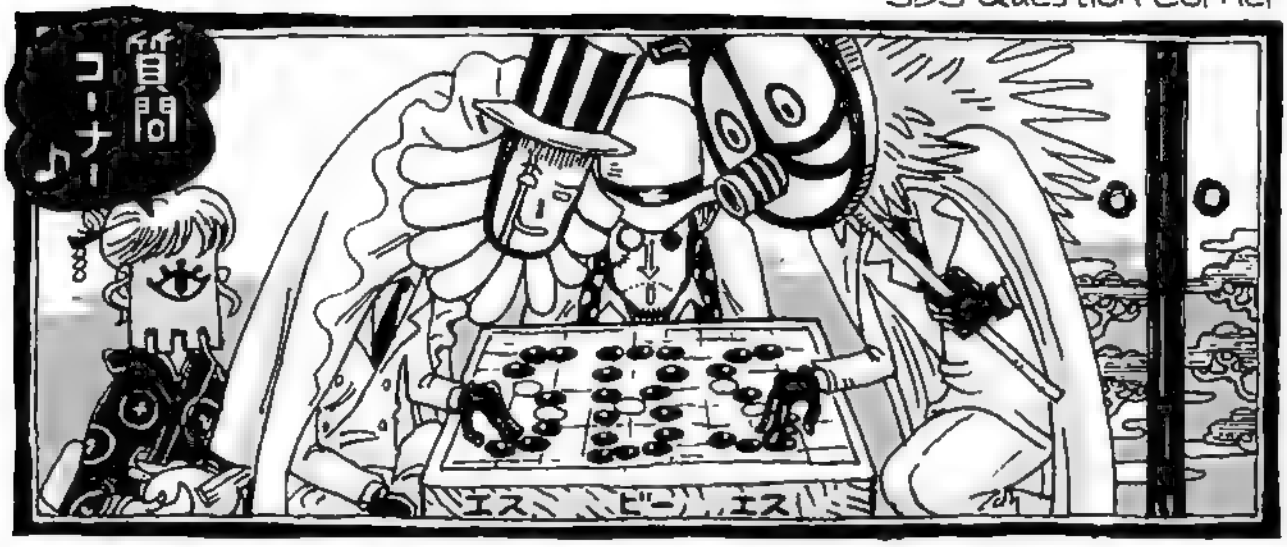

...THE BLACK PIECES WILL OVERRUN THE GAME BOARD.


SO WHY DON'T YOU PIRATES DO US ALL A FAVOR, AND TAKE OUT AS MANY OF EACH OTHER AS YOU CAN...
RAHHHH!!
THE OUTCOME OF THIS BATTLE IS NOT MUCH IN DOUBT...


!!
ゴゴゴゴ…
GRRRGG…


HEY, LINLIN…
HIS MAN-BEAST FORM?
KAIDO …?
WHY DOES HE LOOK LIKE THAT?

MAAAAMA MAMA, HA HA HA HA!!
I WAS JUST THINKING THE SAME THING, KAIDO!!!
THIS IS FUN!! WO RO RO RO RO RO!!
ドドドン!!
PA-DOOM!!



(Buchonosuke, Tochigi)

Q: What style of topknot is Kozuki Oden sporting? What's the name of it? Is it the "Perfect Fit for Wano Pillows" knot?

--Taro in the Dark

A: Perfect fit for Wano pillows? It's the other way around! Japanese culture can be such a funny thing. Do you know what pillows were like back in the days when people tied up their hair like that? Since the hair was tied on top, the pillows looked like this. In fact, I remember my grandma using one of them.

← Now, Oden originally looked like this in my planning sketches. The parts from top to bottom are a chewy konnyaku cake, hard-boiled egg, and ganmodoki tofu fritter, all ingredients in an oden hot-pot. Only the ganmodoki survived! In other words, this would be a "tremendously tasteful tofu topknot."

Q: A question for Odacchi… Or more accurately, a suggestion!! A while ago, you did an "SBS with the Voice Actors" series, where you took questions for the voice actors of the Straw Hats! Well, how about we bring that back for the newest member of the crew, Jinbe's actor Katsuhisa Hoki?

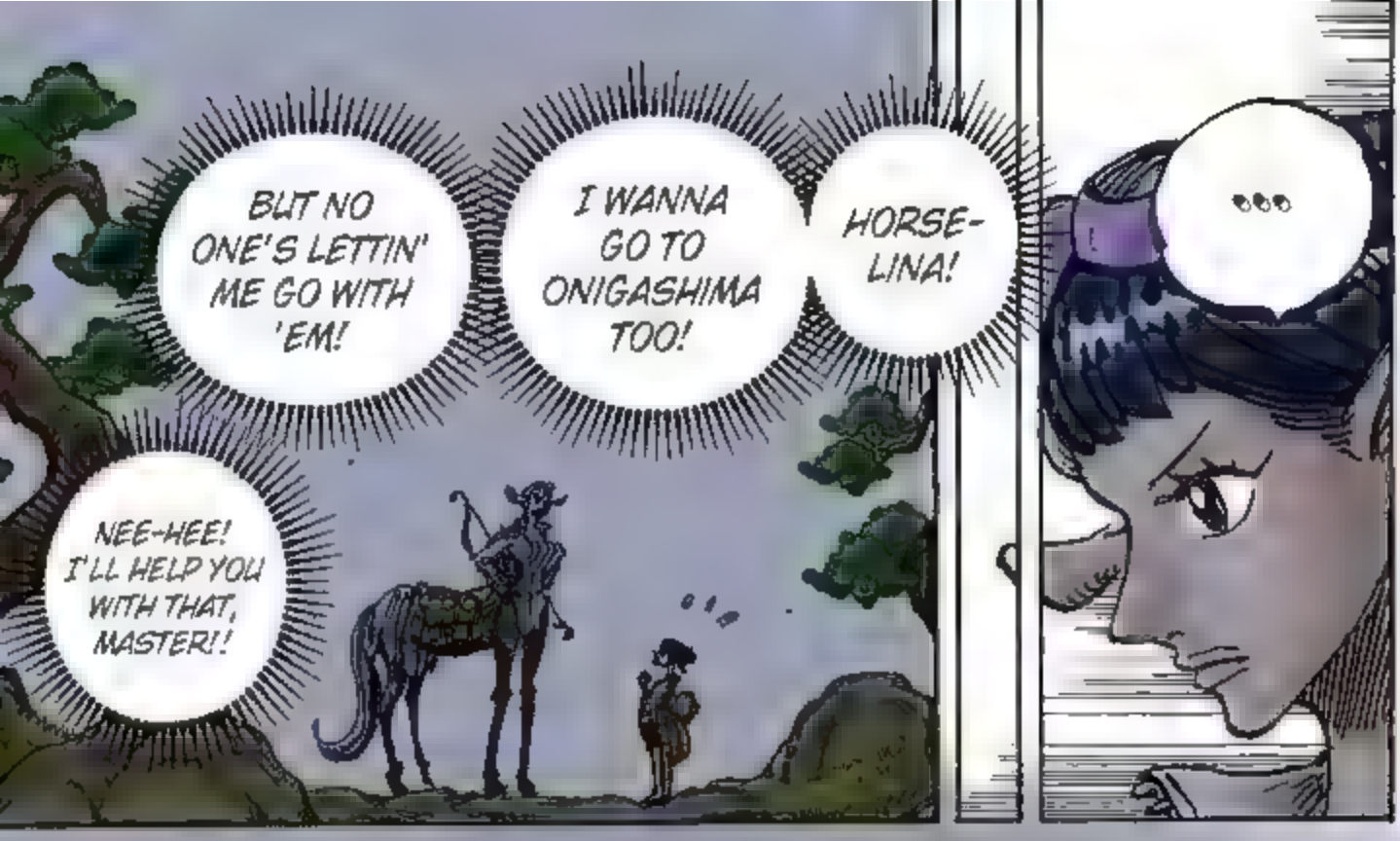
--Pitera

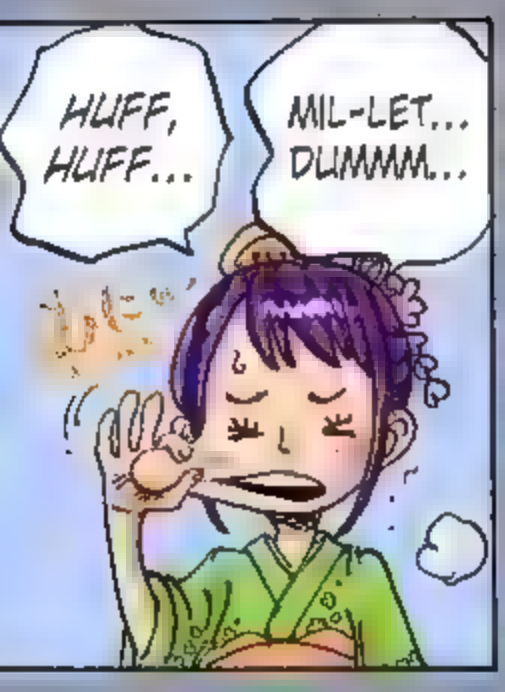
A: Ooh, that's good. That was a long time ago, LOL. It started with Luffy's Mayumi Tanaka in volume 52, and ended in volume 64, with the nine members of the crew at the time. So we're going to take questions for Jinbe's voice actor, **Katsuhisa Hoki!!** He's a classy, dandy gentleman, just like Jinbe! Ask him anything! And that's it for this volume's SBS! Next up, volume 100!!

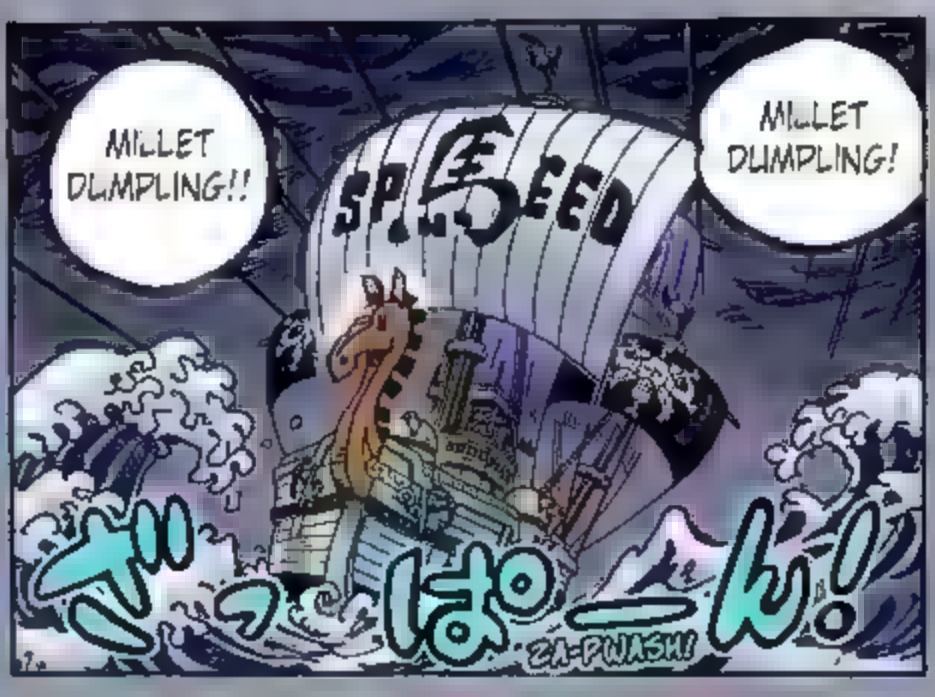
Chapter 1004: MILLET DUMPLINGS

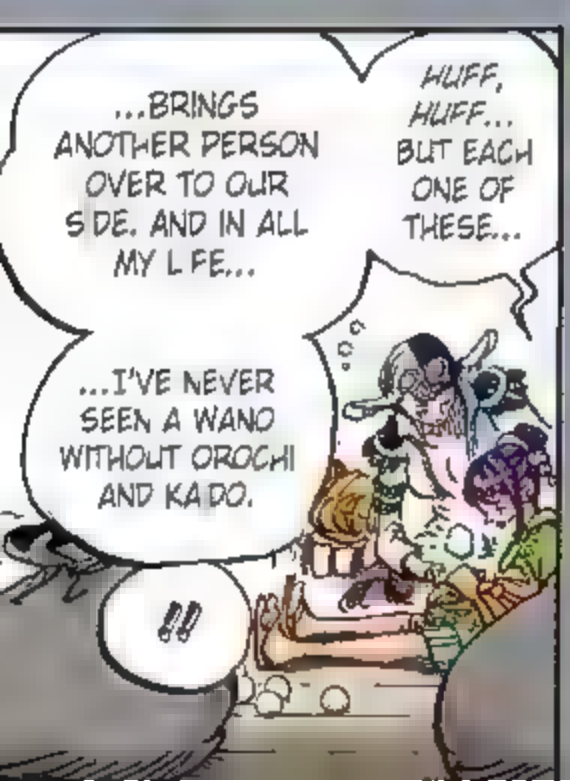
READER REQUEST: "CHOPPER HANDING OUT RUMBLE BALL CANDIES TO A SQUIRREL AND MONKEY PACKING THEIR CHEEKS" BY HIYU MORI

LADY SPEED IS SO HOT... ♡
ARE YOU SURE THEY'RE WORKING, SPEED?!
NOM, NOM...
HMM? THESE JUST TASTE LIKE NORMAL DUMPLINGS TO ME.
NOM, NOM...
I'M NOT SURE IF IT'S WORKING... WAIT, NO! YES, IT IS!!!
OOK!!
IT BOOSTS YOUR BODY'S NATURAL HEALING!
AWW! BRISCOLA'S SO LUCKY!!
REALLY? FOR US?! ♡
IT'S ALSO GOT A MUSCLE-BOOSTING EFFECT I THINK YOU'LL LIKE!!
I'VE GOT PLENTY FOR THE OTHERS TOO.
THEY'RE MADE WITH ONE OF MASTER QUEEN'S SPECIAL TONICS.
BEASTS PIRATES HEAVYWEIGHT
SPEED
HORSE SMILE FRUIT

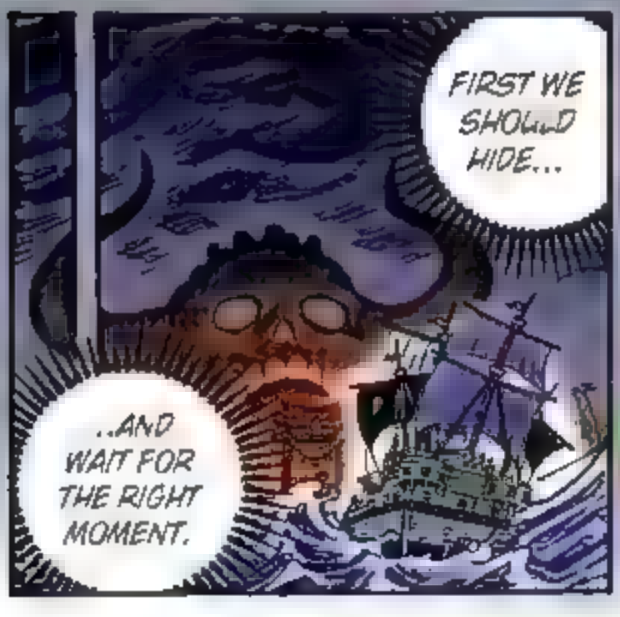

BUT NO ONE'S LETTIN' ME GO WITH 'EM!
I WANNA GO TO ONIGASHIMA TOO!
HORSE-LINA!
NEE-HEE! I'LL HELP YOU WITH THAT, MASTER!!

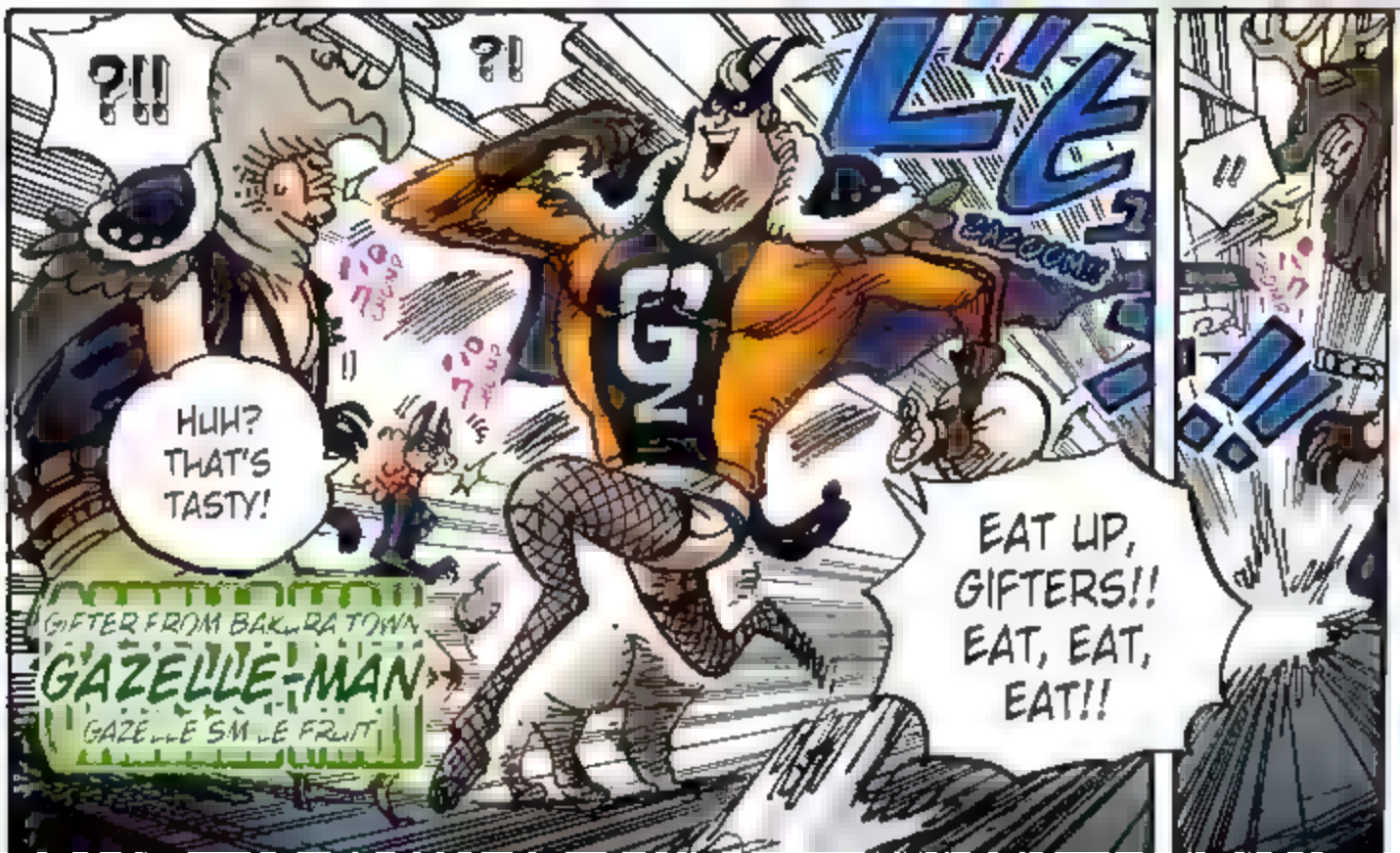

HUFF, HUFF...
MIL-LET... DUMMM...


MILLET DUMPLING!!
SPEED
MILLET DUMPLING!
ZA-PUWASH!


...BRINGS ANOTHER PERSON OVER TO OUR SIDE. AND IN ALL MY LIFE...
HUFF, HUFF... BUT EACH ONE OF THESE...
...I'VE NEVER SEEN A WANO WITHOUT OROCHI AND KA DO.
!!

PLING ...
3. SWOON...
POP
WOOF!
MASTER, YOU NEED TO STOP!!





I WANNA SEE A DIFFERENT WANO...

...WITH MOMO AS THE SHOGUN!!

I'M TIRED OF BEIN' HUNGRY!! I WANNA EAT ALL I CAN!!

YOU GOT IT!! WE'LL FIGHT FOR YOU!!!

YEAH! LET'S DO IT!!

FIRST WE SHOULD HIDE...

..AND WAIT FOR THE RIGHT MOMENT.

!!

EAT UP, GIFTERS!! EAT, EAT, EAT!!

?!

?!!

HUH? THAT'S TASTY!

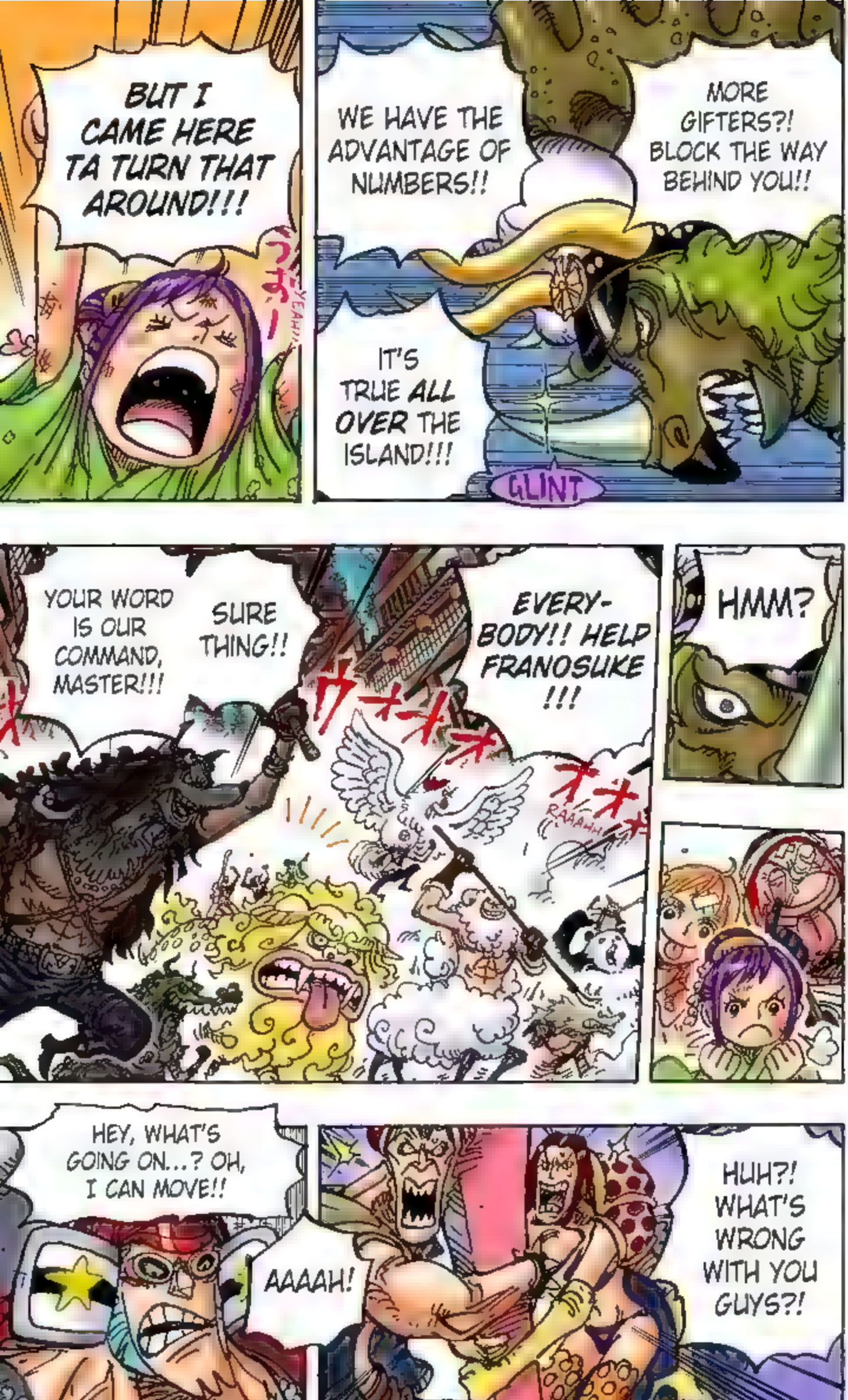
GIFTER FROM BAKURA TOWN
GAZELLE-MAN
GAZELLE SMILE FRUIT

CUT ME SOME SLACK, FELLAS! WATER UNDER THE BRIDGE!!
THAT'S THE VICE WARDEN FROM UDON!!
I'VE GOT A SCORE TO SETTLE WITH YOU!!
STRIKE HIM DOWN!!
UDON EXCAVATION CAMP VICE WARDEN (HEADLINER)
DAIFUGO
EAT THIS!!
EAT THIS!!
EAT THIS!!
URGL!
BWFF!
AGUK?!
NOW YOU WILL SERVE MY MASTER!! GYA HA HA!!
AAAH!!
RIGHT-BRAIN TOWER, SKULL DOME
GRAHHH!!!

GLINT
GENERAL LEFT!!
DOOMIDOOM
GWAAAH !!!
ZDOOM!!
HUP!!
CRIK..!!

YAAA !!!
!!!
LEAP!!
GENERAL ...
...!!
HEY!! GET YOUR GRABBY HANDS OFF ME!!
HOLD HIM DOWN!!
GYA HA HA HA!!

THE TRICERATOPS IS CHARG NG THIS WAY!!!
STOP!! LET GO!!
DUN DUN DUN
UGH, HOW ARE YOU ALL SO STRONG?!
WE'RE GIFTERS!! WE HAVE SPECIAL POWERS!!
WE'RE NOT JUST ANY OLD SOLDIERS!!
HEE HEE!!
USOPP!! NAMI!! OTAMA?!
OVER HERE!!
DADUN
GOOD TIMING!! HELP ME GET THESE PEOPLE OFF OF...
FRANKY !!!
!!
THEY'RE BEIN' CHASED BY A WHOLE ARMY!!!
RAHHH
WHAAAAT ?!!
BAM!
THIS JUST WENT FROM TROUBLE TO BIG TROUBLE!!!
HELLLLP USSSSS!!
BAM!!


BUT I CAME HERE TA TURN THAT AROUND!!!
うぉー
YEAH!!
WE HAVE THE ADVANTAGE OF NUMBERS!!
MORE GIFTERS?! BLOCK THE WAY BEHIND YOU!!
IT'S TRUE ALL OVER THE ISLAND!!!
GLINT
YOUR WORD IS OUR COMMAND, MASTER!!!
SURE THING!!
EVERY-BODY!! HELP FRANOSUKE !!!
RAAAHH
HMM?
HEY, WHAT'S GOING ON...? OH, I CAN MOVE!!
AAAAH!
HUH?! WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU GUYS?!

ISN'T THAT RIGHT?!!

IT SEEMS IT'S ONE OF THEIR *POWERS* AT WORK!!

YOU'VE TURNED TRAITOR?! FOR WHAT?!

!!

WATCH OUT...

...FOR HEART PARALYSIS.

LIGHTNING ALERT!!

ZAP ZAP!! ZAP!!

I THINK YOU WANT ME TO PROPERLY CRUSH YOUR SKULL THIS TIME!!

NO, I'M NOT DOING THAT AGAIN!!

!!!

DOOOM!!

THUNDER LANCE...

...TEMPO !!!

!!!

CLOSE ONE!!!

PAGE ONE!! ULTI!!

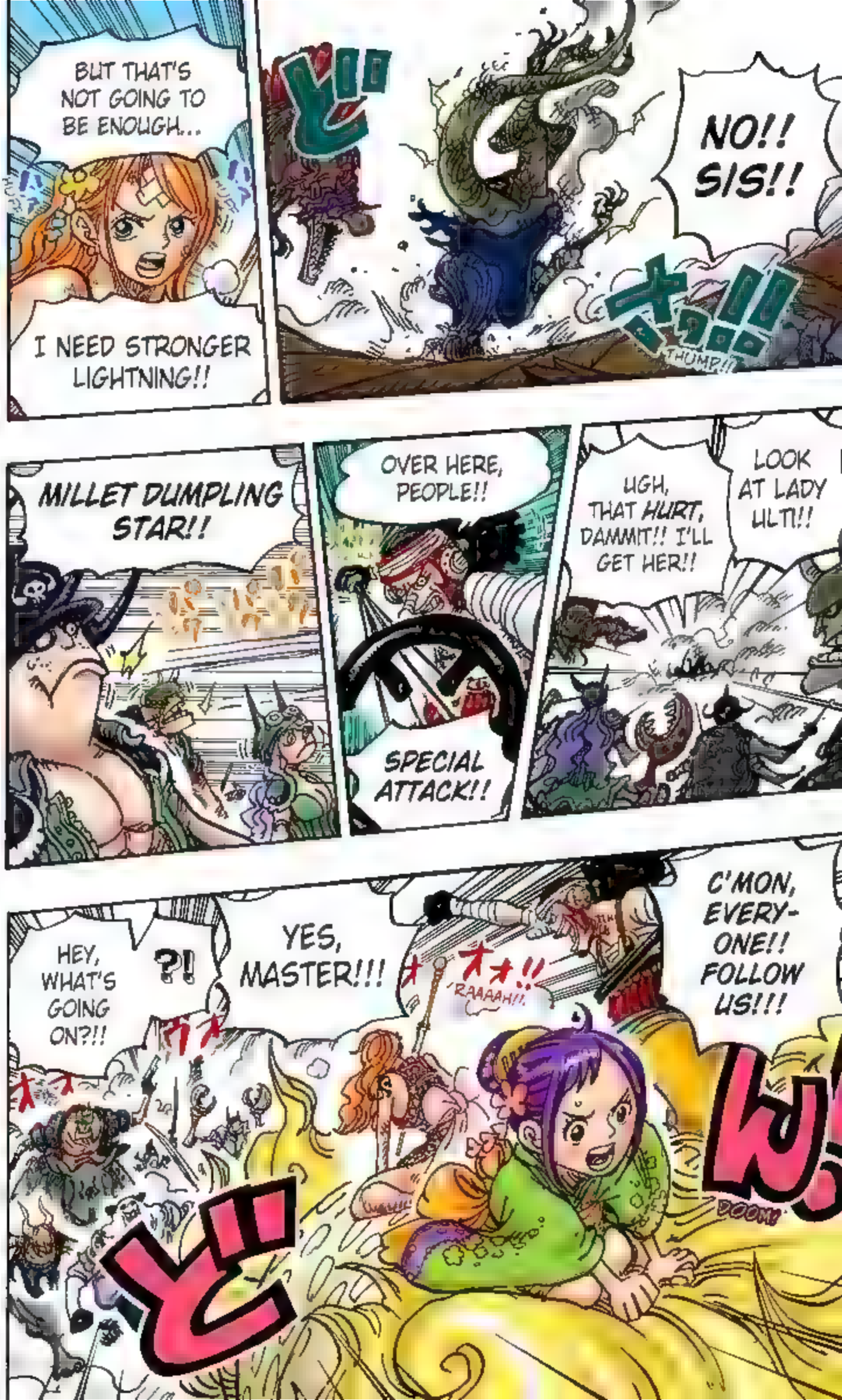
TRAMPLE THEM ALL!!!

SASAKI!! THEY'VE TURNED COAT AGAINST US!!

THUD

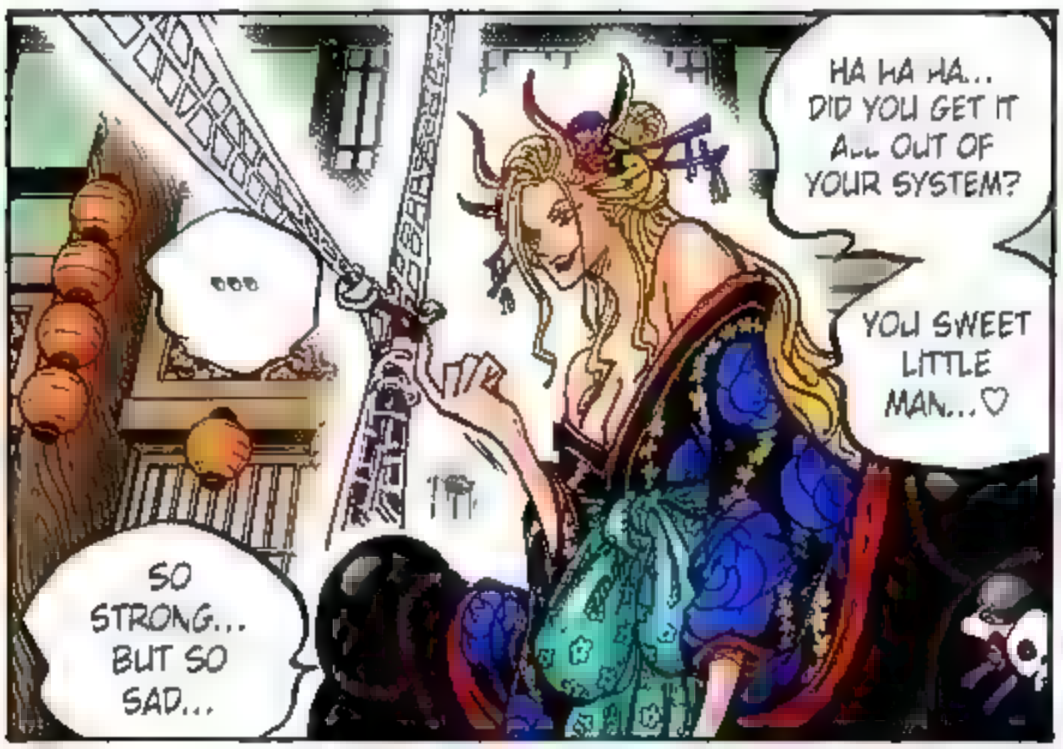
THUD!!

WHAT'S GOTTEN INTO YOU PEOPLE?!


BUT THAT'S NOT GOING TO BE ENOUGH...
I NEED STRONGER LIGHTNING!!
NO!! SIS!!
THUMP!!
MILLET DUMPLING STAR!!
OVER HERE, PEOPLE!!
SPECIAL ATTACK!!
UGH, THAT HURT, DAMMIT!! I'LL GET HER!!
LOOK AT LADY ULTI!!
HEY, WHAT'S GOING ON?!!
?!
YES, MASTER!!!
RAAAAH!!
C'MON, EVERY-ONE!! FOLLOW US!!!
DOOM!

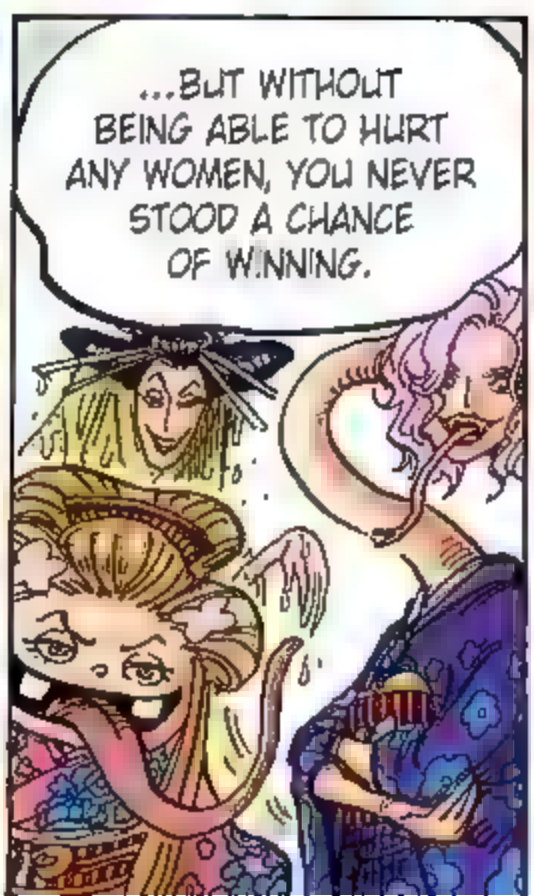
PAY ATTENTION!! I'M YOUR OPPONENT HERE!!
GANKI!
SHINE
FRANKEN-SWORD!!
!!
STOP THAT, ARMORED DIVISION!!!
WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU?!
V-FOR-VICTORY FLASH!!
AAAAH !!!

...YOU'RE BEHAVING YOURSELF...
...BLACK-LEG SANJI. ♡
あああああ
GRAHHH
AT LAST...
BANQUET HALL, 3RD FLOOR
4
3
2
1

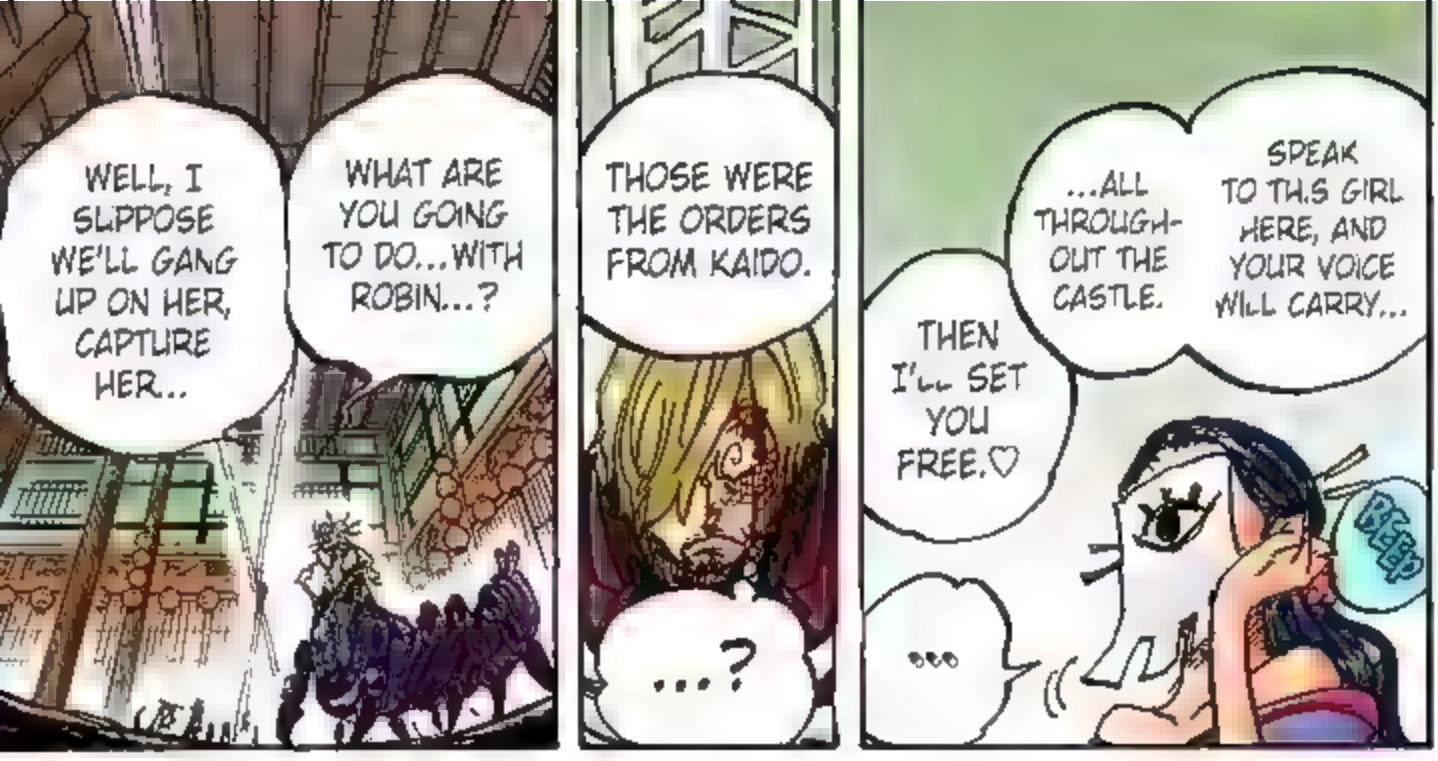

...
SO STRONG... BUT SO SAD...
HA HA HA... DID YOU GET IT ALL OUT OF YOUR SYSTEM?
YOU SWEET LITTLE MAN...♡

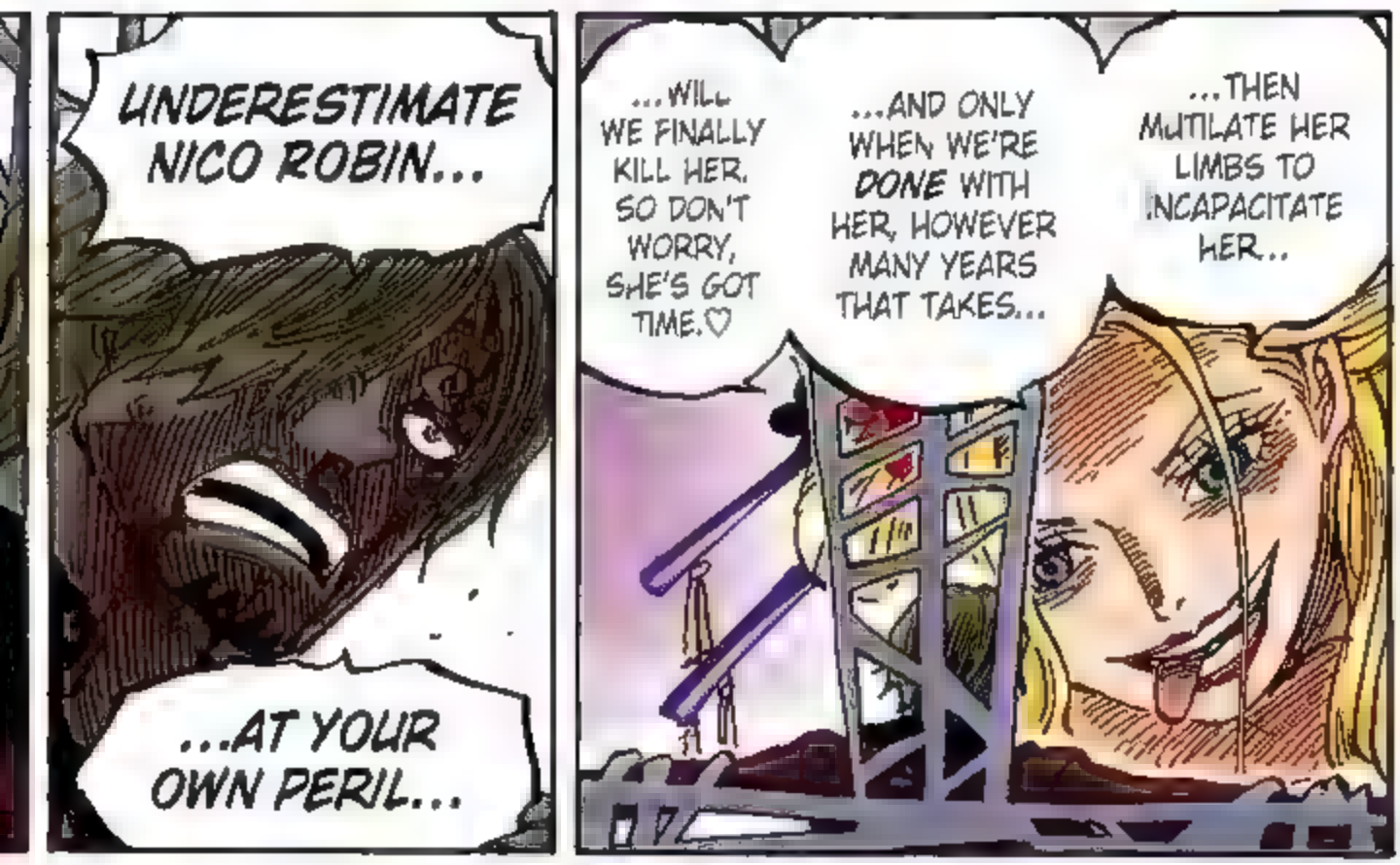
OOH...

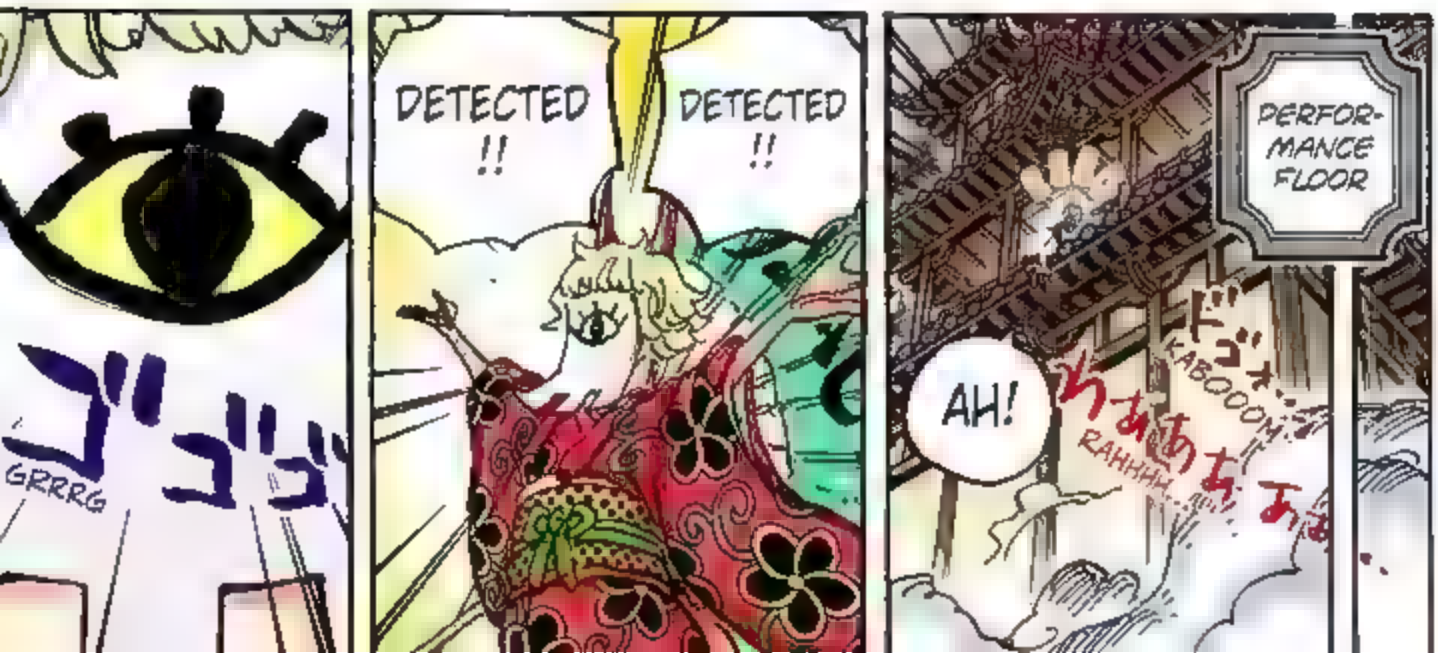
AND NOW I HOLD YOUR LIFE IN THE PALM OF MY HAND...♡
GO ON... CALL FOR NICO ROBIN!!

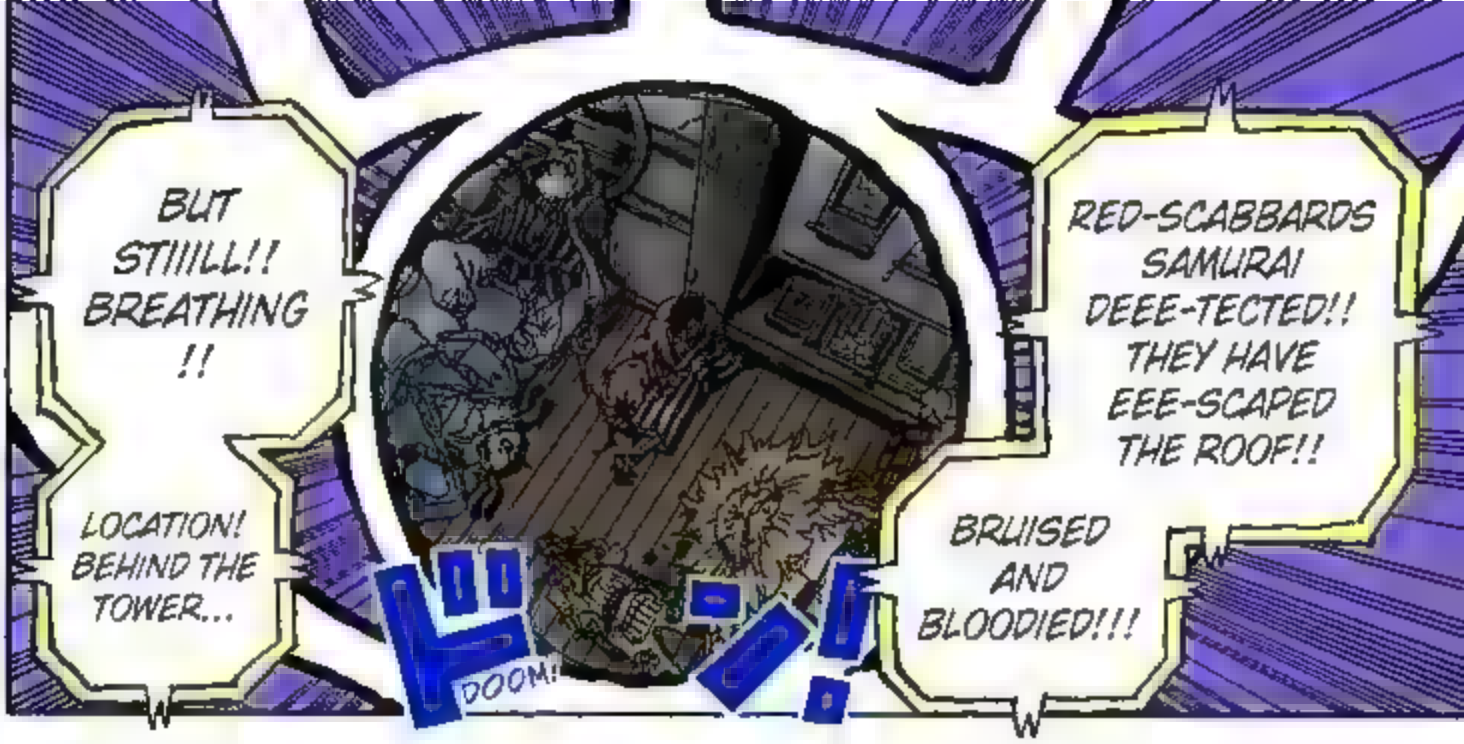

...BUT WITHOUT BEING ABLE TO HURT ANY WOMEN, YOU NEVER STOOD A CHANCE OF WINNING.

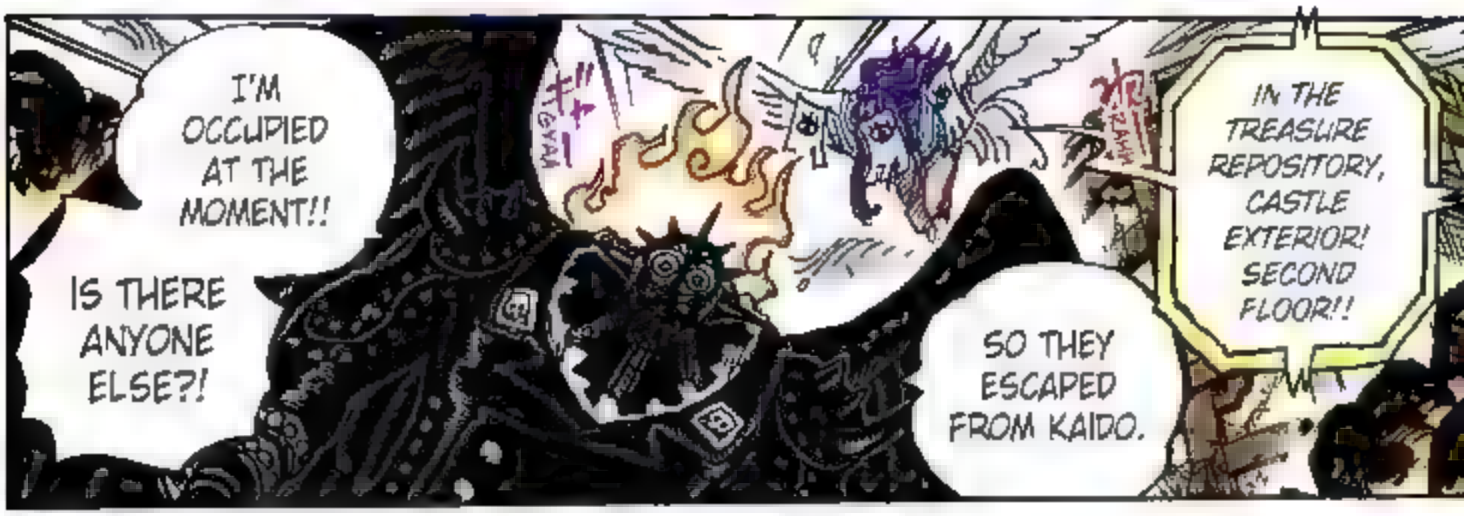
YOU REALLY DID A NUMBER ON ALL OF THE OTHER MEN HERE...


WELL, I SUPPOSE WE'LL GANG UP ON HER, CAPTURE HER..
WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO...WITH ROBIN...?
THOSE WERE THE ORDERS FROM KAIDO.
...?
SPEAK TO TH.S GIRL HERE, AND YOUR VOICE WILL CARRY...
...ALL THROUGH-OUT THE CASTLE.
THEN I'LL SET YOU FREE.♡
...
BEEP


UNDERESTIMATE NICO ROBIN...
...AT YOUR OWN PERIL...
...WILL WE FINALLY KILL HER. SO DON'T WORRY, SHE'S GOT TIME.♡
...AND ONLY WHEN WE'RE DONE WITH HER, HOWEVER MANY YEARS THAT TAKES...
...THEN MUTILATE HER LIMBS TO INCAPACITATE HER..


ゴゴゴ
GRRRG
DETECTED !!
DETECTED !!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR
AH!
ドゴォ
KABOOM
RAHHH...
あああ





RED-SCABBARDS SAMURAI DEEE-TECTED!! THEY HAVE EEE-SCAPED THE ROOF!!

BRUISED AND BLOODIED!!!

BUT STIIILL!! BREATHING !!

LOCATION! BEHIND THE TOWER...

DOOM!

IN THE TREASURE REPOSITORY, CASTLE EXTERIOR! SECOND FLOOR!!

SO THEY ESCAPED FROM KAIDO.

I'M OCCUPIED AT THE MOMENT!!

IS THERE ANYONE ELSE?!

HEAD TO THE TREASURE ROOM AT ONCE...

...AND KILL ALL THE SAMURAI FOR GOOD!!!

DID YOU HEAR THAT, BLACK MARIA?

YES. I'LL GO, KING.♡

THIS FLOOR IS CONNECTED TO THE SECOND FLOOR OF THE TREASURY.

BEEP

!!

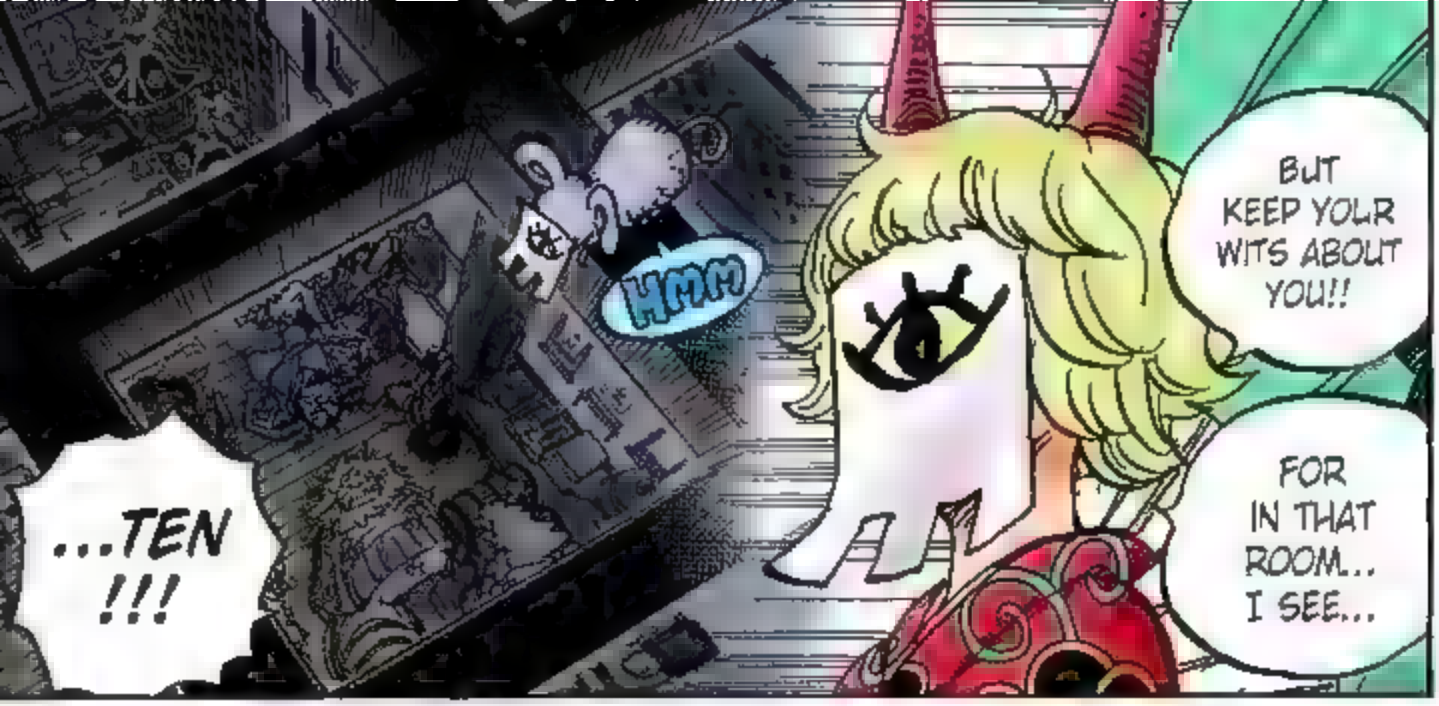
YOU NEED ME TO FINISH OFF THE RED-SCABBARDS?♡

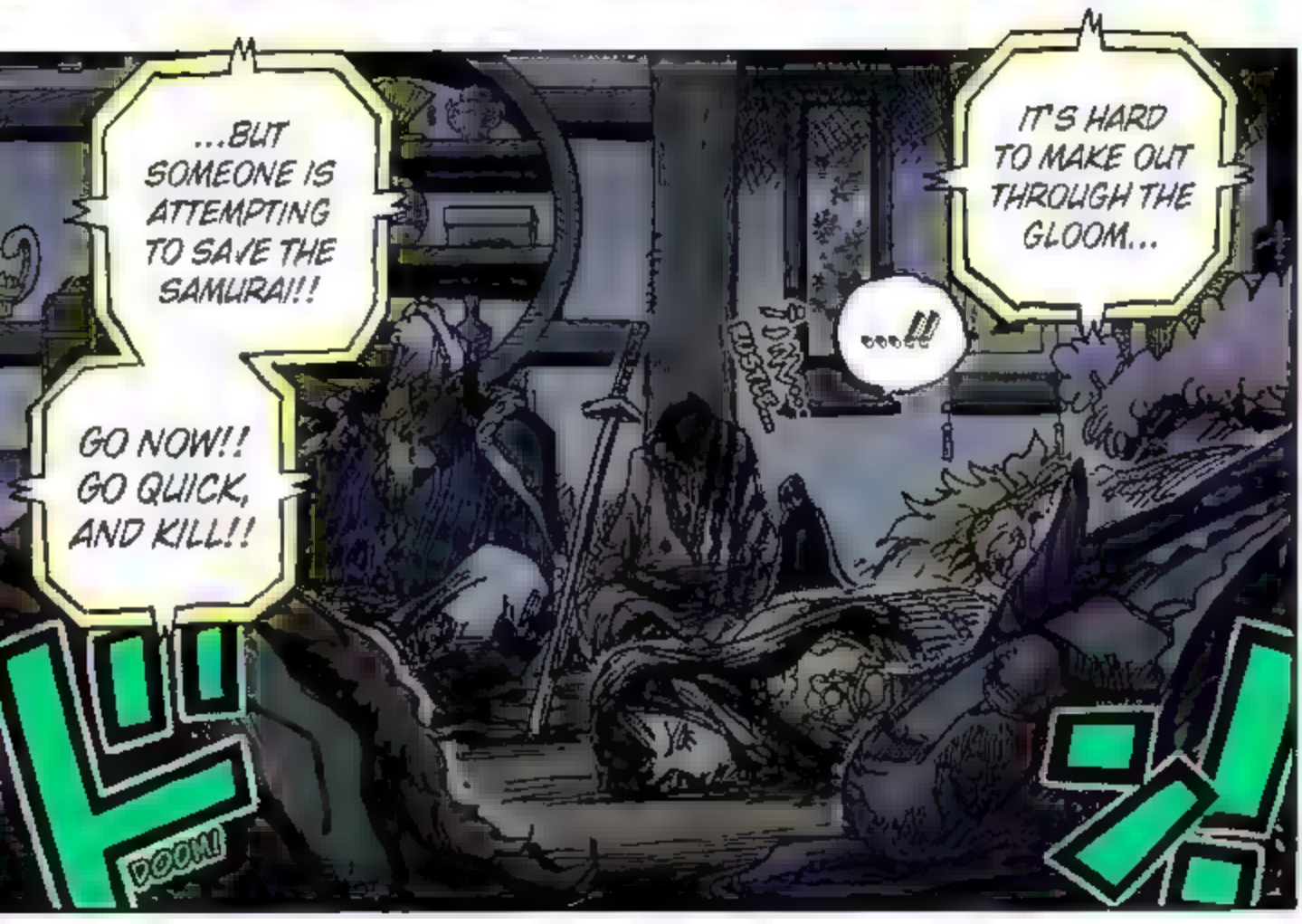
YES, THAT'S IT!!

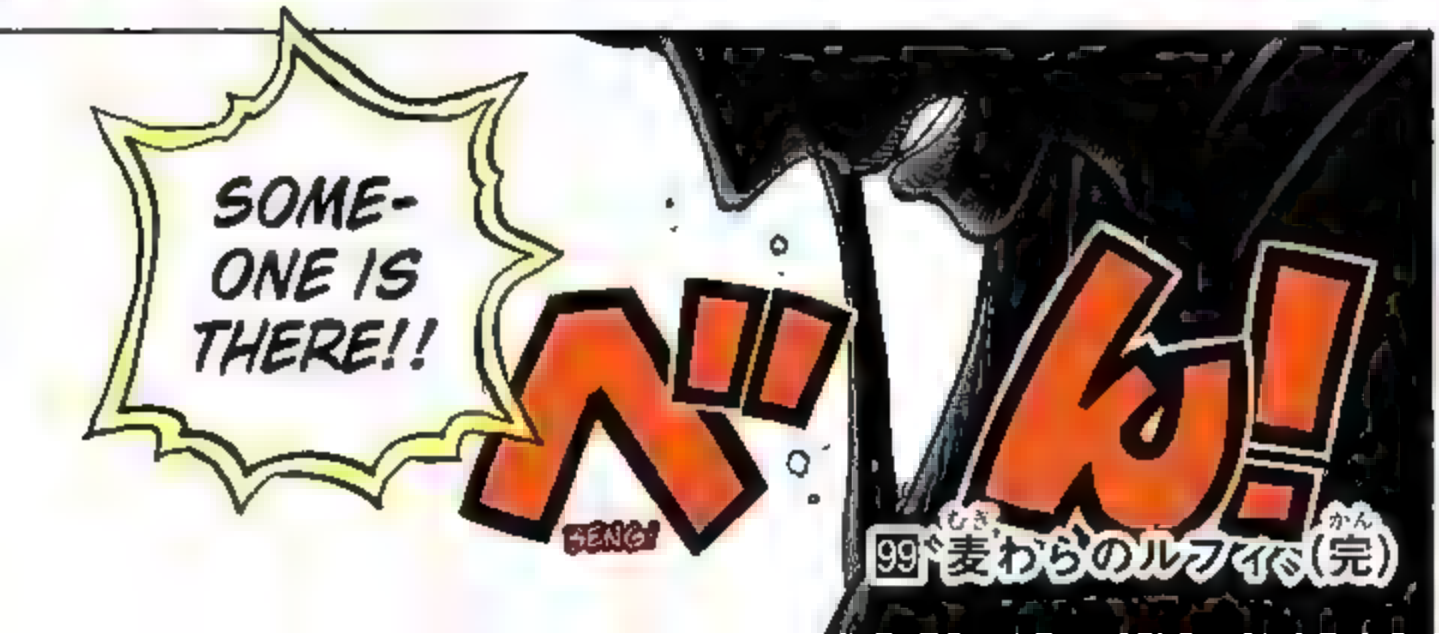
KIN'EMON ?!!

IS HE DOWN ?!

NO, STOP!! DON'T GO!!!


...TEN !!!
HMM
BUT KEEP YOUR WITS ABOUT YOU!!
FOR IN THAT ROOM... I SEE...


...BUT SOMEONE IS ATTEMPTING TO SAVE THE SAMURAI!!
GO NOW!! GO QUICK, AND KILL!!
IT'S HARD TO MAKE OUT THROUGH THE GLOOM...
...!!
DOOM!

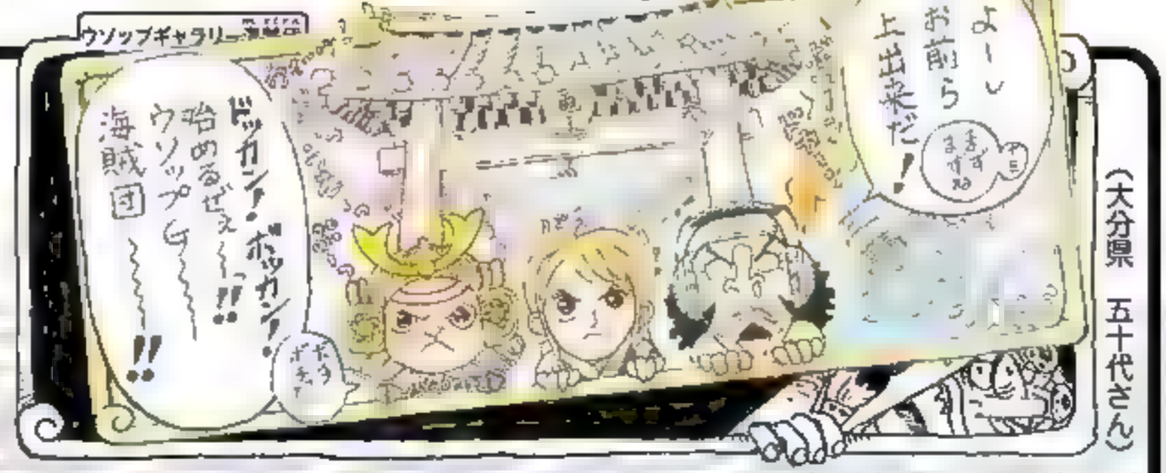

SOME-ONE IS THERE!!
BENG!
99 麦わらのルフィ(完)

さァ、世代交代だ!!!

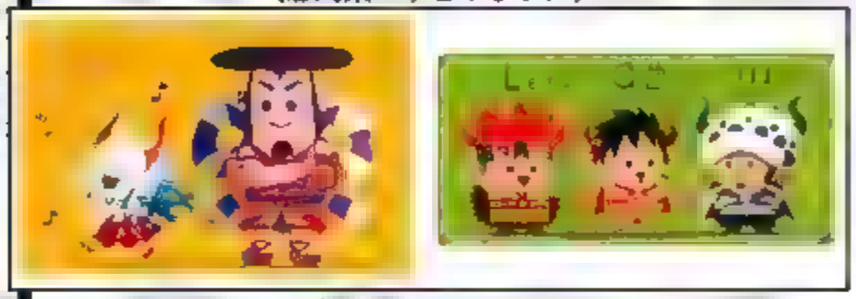
（福岡県　たっちゃんサン）

大丈夫！大賞やる気はねェ!!

（愛知県　加納明さん）



（大分県　五十代さん）

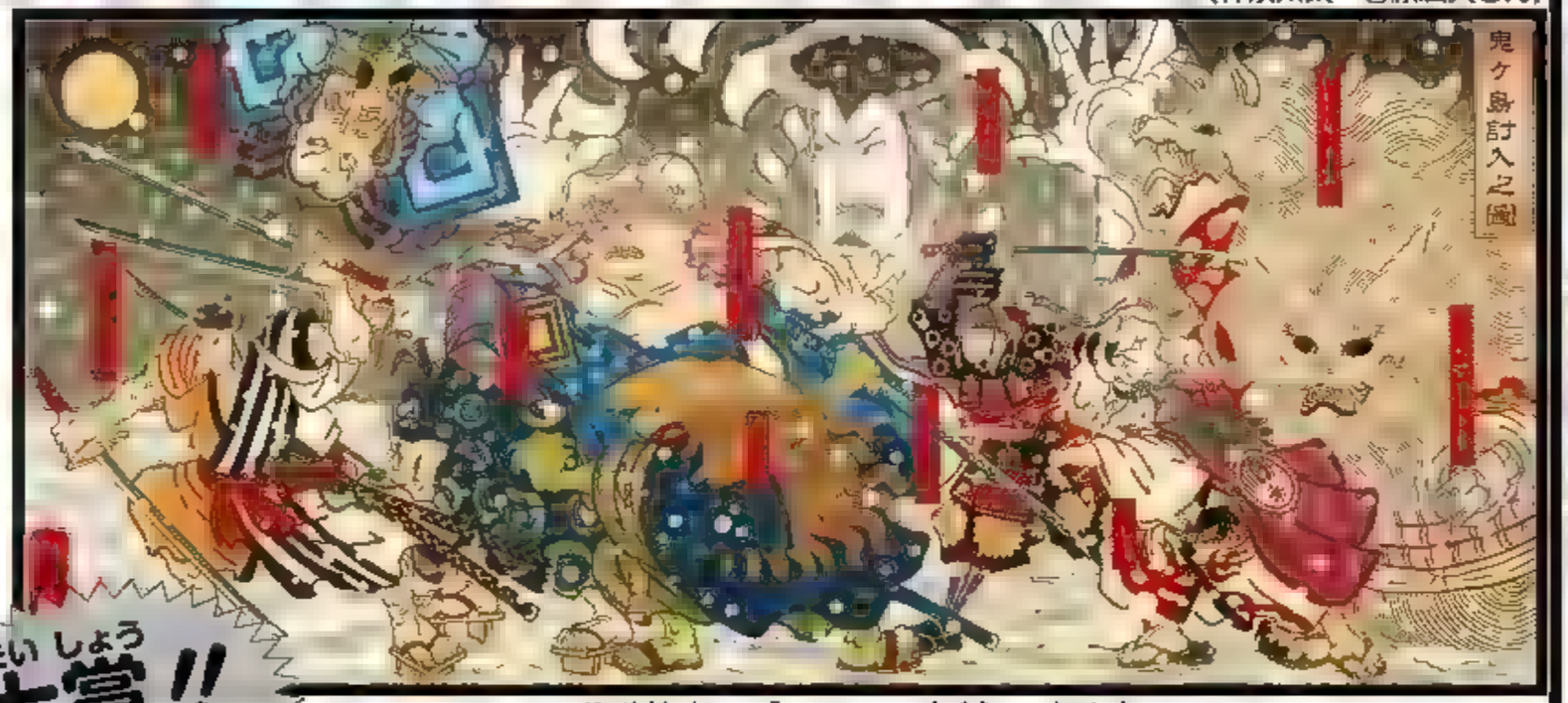


（静岡県　すぎやまサン）

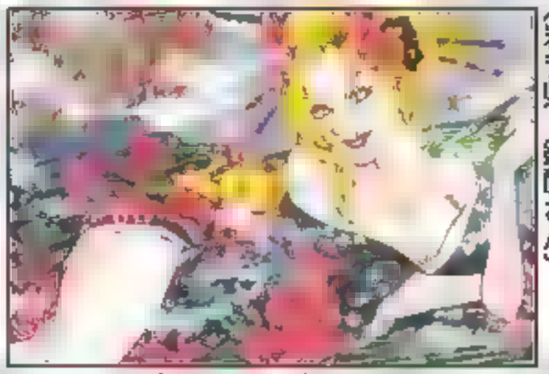
なーごーむ〜♡ かわいすぎ!!

七人の侍の様に「赤鞘の侍」!!!

（愛知県　エーケーさん）



大迫力!! 討ち入り絵巻!! 大賞もってけー!!!

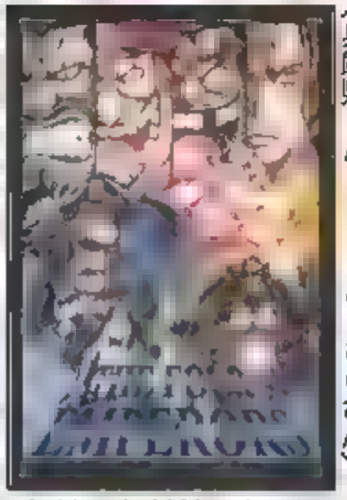


ブラマリ様！もう…敢けてもいい…♡

（岩手県　鈴蘭さん）

紙ねんどの山の神!! 治療済み！

（広島県　クワキョウさん）



圧巻!! 四皇揃い踏み!!

（兵庫県　Aieichi86さん）

お菊、勇敢に討ち入る!!

（新潟県　chii.xx.kaaさん）

イケメンすぎだろ!!
康イエ様!!

（佐賀県　刀助さん）

たいしょう
大賞!!
サインしきし色紙ぞうてい贈呈!!

応募された文章・イラスト等の著作権は、集英社、尾田栄一郎氏、原作者が指定する権利者（コミックス等）に帰属されるものとします。掲載の場合は、文章・イラスト等は、誌面や集英社のWebサイトなどに掲載されることがあります。掲載の際の謝礼等は、一切ありません。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、返却いたしません。応募された文章・イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。いただいた個人情報は、本企画以外の目的では使用しません。

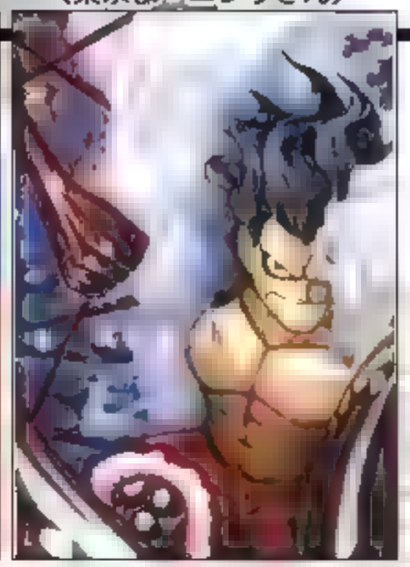
（大阪府　藤尾憂真さん）

食い逃げだ!!
捕まえろー!!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

このデザインセンス〜!!
かわゆっ♡

（東京都　エジリさん）

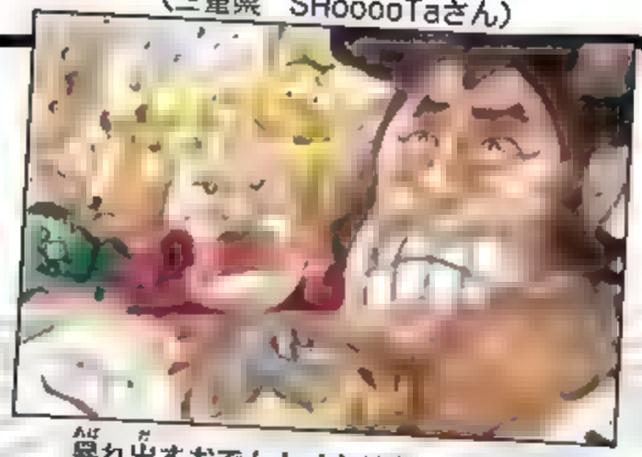


見えない"ギア4"。
スネイクマン!!

（埼玉県　ポッとDeのACEさん）

エースは確かに
この海を冒険してた!!

（三重県　SHoooTaさん）

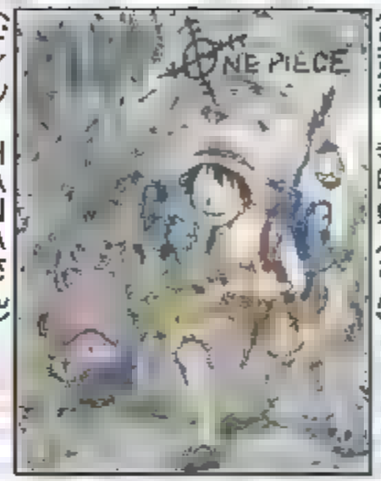


暴れ出すおでんとイヤそうなおでん。

（中国　Talk op 死魚さん）

悲しい運命を背負う
人斬り、鎌ぞう!

（東京都　寺町勇人さん）



洞窟発見!
そりゃ入るよな!!

（ドイツ　HANAさん）

革命軍コアラ。
今日は世界のお勉強!

（中国　Talk op 趣車さん）

メリークリスマス!! くれる!? 奪われる!?

（大阪府　岡本成葉さん）

家族で聞く、おでんの語る冒険譚。

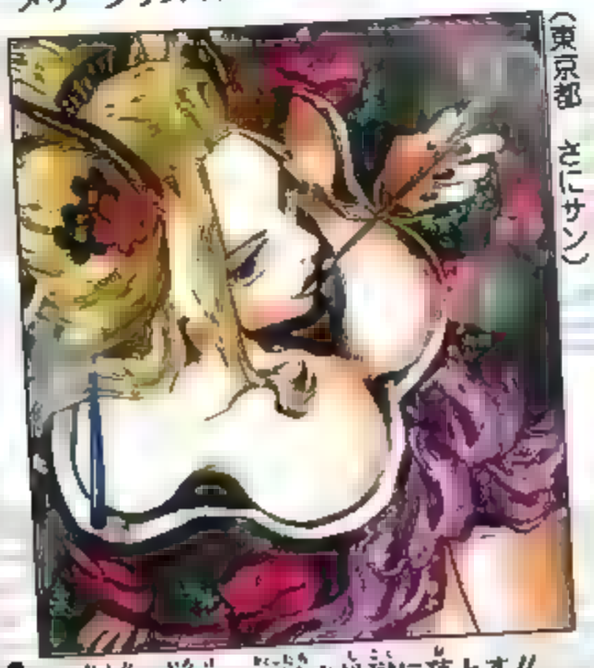
（栃木県　くりサン）

どうやったんだ!?
卵に描かれたサンジ!

（大分県　EYEさん）

大迫力カイドウ!!
勝てる気がしねェ!!!

（東京都　さにサン）



大火の色気で男達を地獄に落とす!!

（茨城県　かずやんサン）

笑顔で冒険! これが1番!!

UGK審査委員長 ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に
直接、住所・氏名（P.N.）・年齢・電話番号を
書き込んでくれ!! P.N.表記は、はっきりと!!

（神奈川県　藤井康也さん）

同じ龍!! その力は!!?

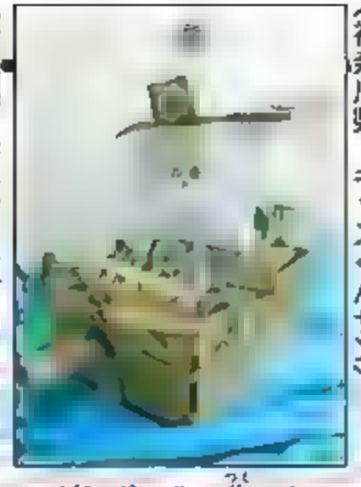
（岐阜県　みさきサン）

忍び隠れて20年、いざ決戦へ!!

（埼玉県　おみおサン）

うおおお!! ロビンだー!!
チョッパーだー!!
かわいいぜ!!

（神奈川県　キッズくんサン）



ダンボールで作った
メリー号!! かっけー!!

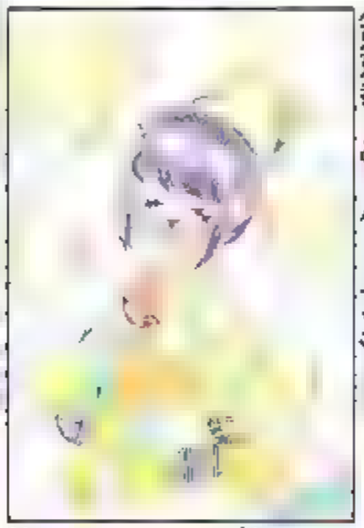
（広島県　松本彰宏さん）

何というういい顔つき!!
生き抜く侍の道!!

（福岡県　笹平正広さん）

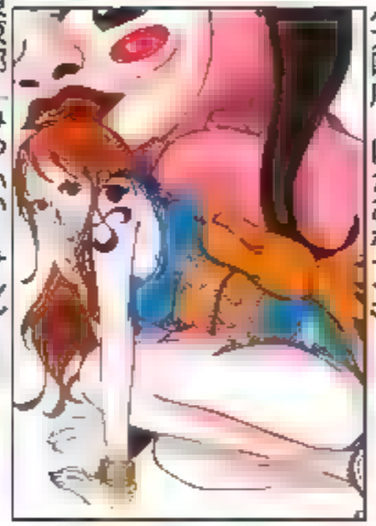
木漏れ日の下、さて、
今日のメニューは？

（東京都　みっふぃーサン）



伝わるぜリンゴの嬉しさ！

（大阪府　ぼかおれサン）



隠密おナミの隠しきれぬ
罪な色気♡

（北海道　たくまサン）

立体で見せられなくて残念!!
3Dアート!!

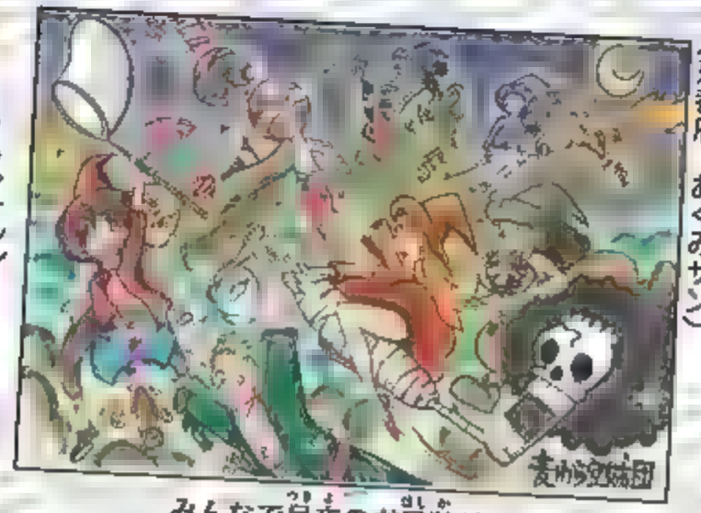
（?県　753さん）

ドット絵クロスステッチ！ すげ〜!!

（兵庫県　りっちゃサン）

カードで全てを見透かす男!!

（京都府　おぐみサン）

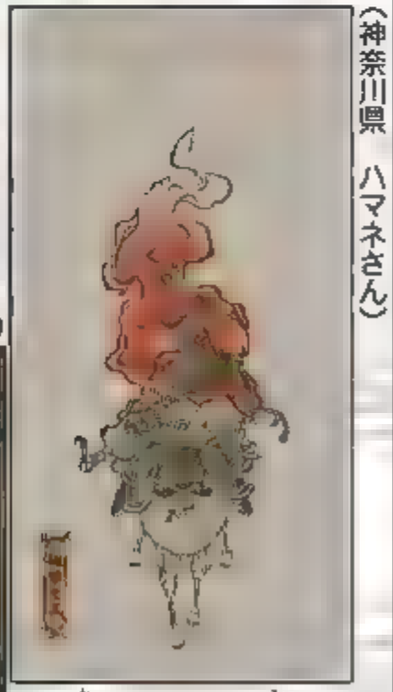


みんなで月夜のお星狩り!!

（中国　逃躲偶皮張相勇さん）

サンジのバー。雰囲気あるなー!!

（神奈川県　ハマネさん）



和のそげキング&
チョッパー見参!!!

（東京都　志茂優太郎さん）

ワノ国の想いを背負い、猛るルフィ!!

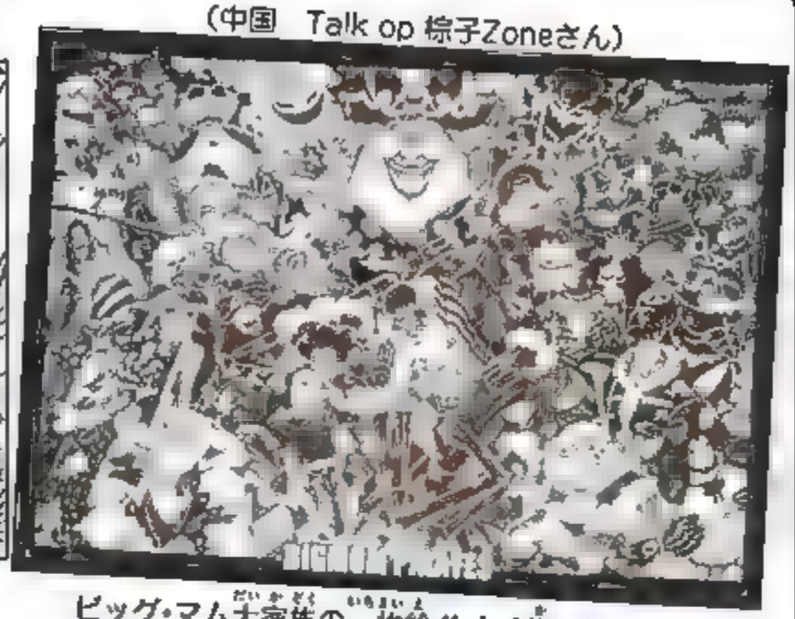
（宮城県　赤間信一×majoさん）

赤鞘最初の2人、錦えもんと傳ジロー!!

（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

おでんの勇姿！
目に焼きつけろ!!

（中国　Talk op 棕子Zoneさん）

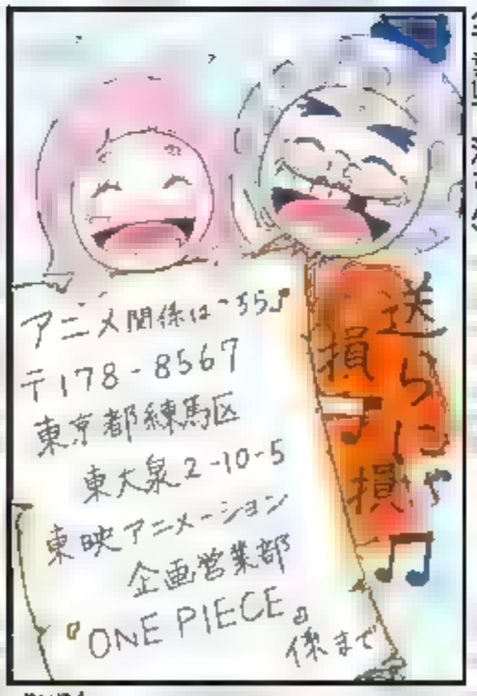


ビッグ・マム大家族の一枚絵!! よく描いたな―!!

（兵庫県　ぼこやんサン）

今日も夜空に冒険への
夢を馳せる！

（千葉県　涼さん）



声優さん、アニメスタッフへ
ファンレター!!

（長野県　ザクさん）

絵や質問はこっちだ!!

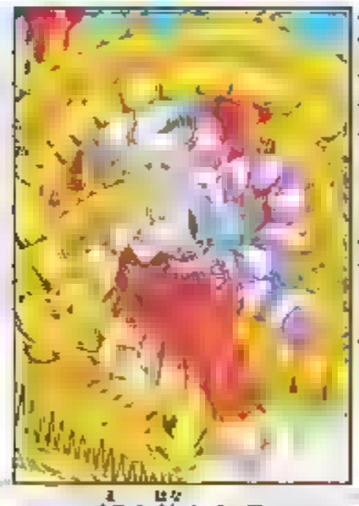
（神奈川県　くゆがらんどサン）

世界で初めて海賊王と
呼ばれた男!!

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）

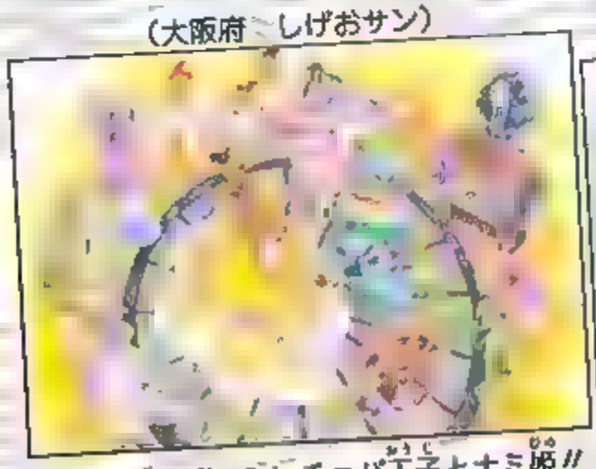
ニンニン♡
心はいつも18歳!!

（神奈川県　牙山雄一さん）



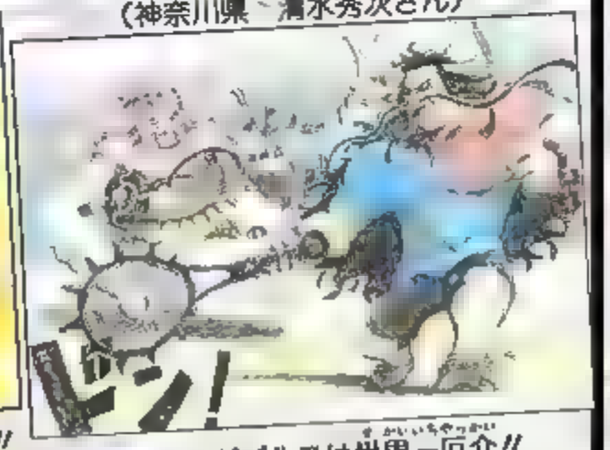
解き放たれる
隠されていた強者!!!

（大阪府　しげおサン）



ホールでダンス♪ チョパ王子とナミ姫!!

（神奈川県　清水秀次さん）



このダブルスは世界一厄介!!

※コミックス発売当時の情報です

THE 1ST ONE PIECE WORLDWIDE CHARACTER POPULARITY POLL

WT 100 (World Top 100) Final Results!!

Over 12 million votes cast worldwide!!

The seventh character popularity poll is the first worldwide poll! Who's tops around the globe?!

Next up, results for #45-100!

*Numbers in parentheses are ranks from the previous (6th) popularity poll

THE 1ST ONE PIECE WORLDWIDE CHARACTER POPULARITY POLL WT100 (World Top 100) Final Results!! 2

President Morgans' Summary

Big News! Nami has broken the stranglehold of the Monster Trio! This is part of the fun of worldwide voting results!!

Thank you for all of your votes! You can see results from #101 on down at the official results website: https://onepiecewt100.com/

次巻、ついに到達

巻百!!!

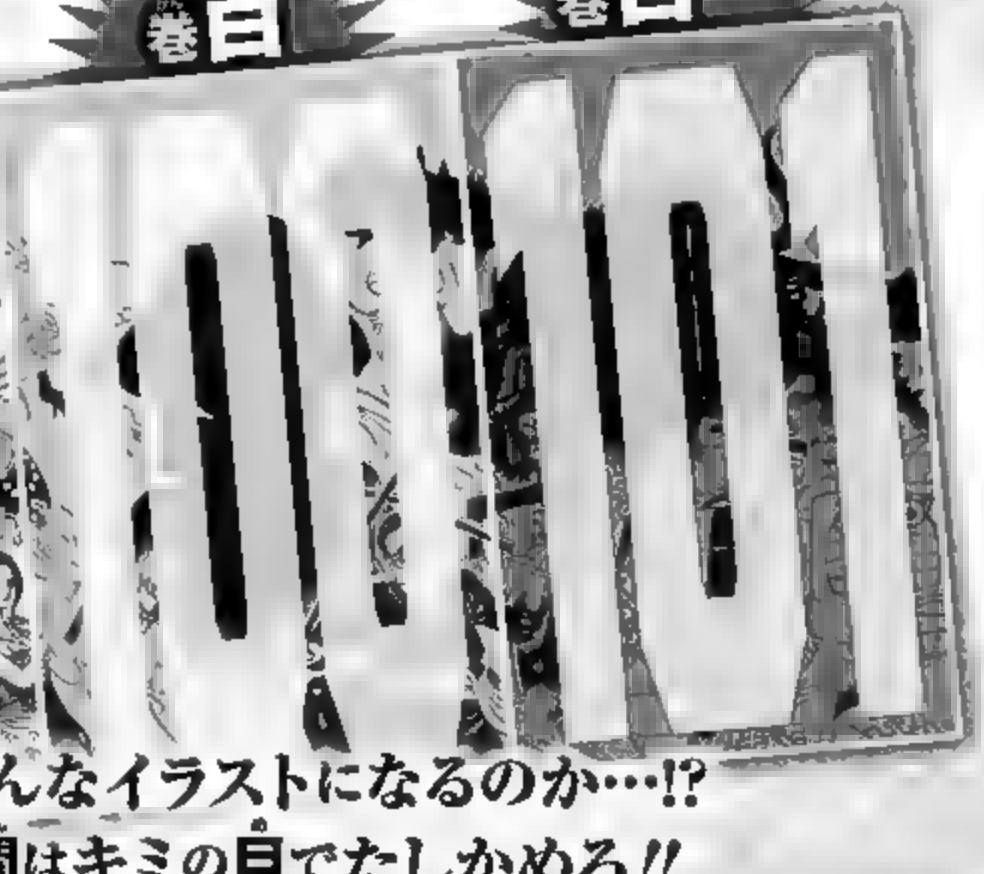
巻九十九・巻百・巻百一は

3巻連続繋がる表紙だぞ!!

巻九十九

巻百

巻百一



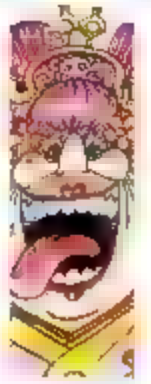
果たしてどんなイラストになるのか…!?
歴史的瞬間はキミの目でたしかめろ!!

鬼ヶ島全面戦争は超・最高潮!!
白熱のルフィVSカイドウ!!

『ONE PIECE』巻百は
2021年秋発売予定!!

※この情報は2021年5月現在の情報です。

JC ONE PIECE ワンピース 表紙



尾田栄一郎

尾田栄一郎

尾田栄一郎

↑押したんじゃない？
押したでしょ？
動画じゃないよー!!!
あっはっはっは!!
人は押すよね、角を。
僕もこの動画かなーと
思って押したらサンドイッチでした
紙上じゃ何も動かないかなー？いや
動き出したスト…は止まらない
つながる表紙もお楽しみにー!!
100巻目前99巻!!
始まるよくーーーーーーー!!!

詳しくはこちら！
LINE https://goo.gl/a8rsxD
Instagram https://www.instagram.com/onepiece_staff/?hl=ja

集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻九十九 "裏わらのルフィ"。
JUMP COMICS
ワンピース
ONE PIECE
尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

本体・表紙

WANO
ONE PIECE
Story & Art by
Eiichiro Oda
volume 100

SHONEN JUMP MANGA

ONE PIECE

Vol. 100

COLOR OF THE SUPREME KING

STORY AND ART BY

EIICHIRO ODA

Land of Wano (Kozuki Clan)

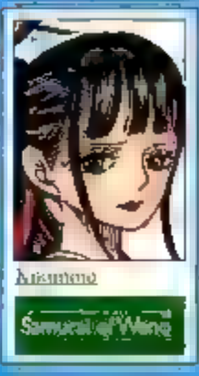
Nine Red Scabbards

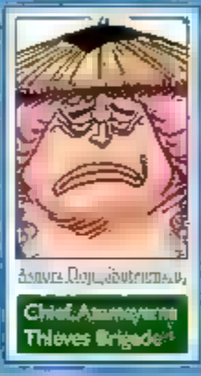
Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

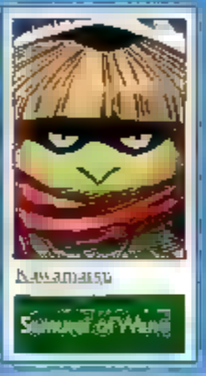
Kozuki Hiyori
Samurai of Wano

Denjiro
Formerly Kyoshiro

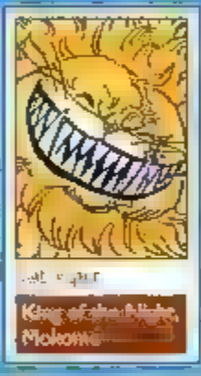
Kanjuro the Mist
Ninja of Wano


Kiku
Samurai of Wano


Asura Doji
Chief Accuser of Thieves Brigade


Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano

Kaido, Beast of Calamity
King of the Beasts, Melonia


Big Mom
King of the Night, Moloma

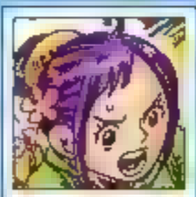
Enma
Samurai of Wano

Komurasaki
Momonosuke's Little Sister

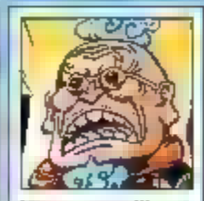
Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates

Marco the Phoenix
Former 1st Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates

Izo
Former 16th Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates


Otama

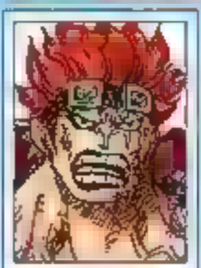
Shinobu


Izo
Isyngoro the Flower

Yamato

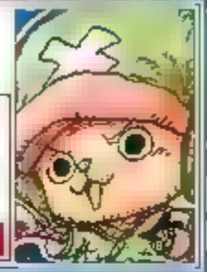
Momonosuke

Kid Pirates


Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates

Killer
Fighter, Kid Pirates

The Straw Hat Crew



Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

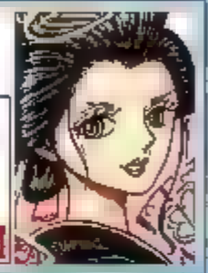
Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 berries

Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion berries



Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Balugo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million berries

Zolojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zolo

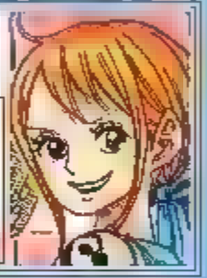
Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

Fighter, Bounty: 320 million berries

Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Baldimore.

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million berries



Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami

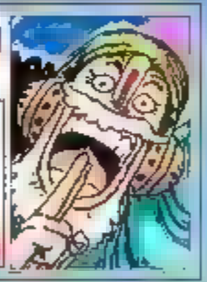
Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere.

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million berries

Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook

Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

Musician, Bounty: 83 million berries



Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp

Received Heracleum's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million berries

Jimbei, First Son of the Sea [Former Warlord]

A man loyal to the code. Acted as rear guard against Big Mom to help Luffy escape, then rejoined before the raid.

Helmsman, Bounty: 438 million berries

Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newcomer Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom.

Cook, Bounty: 330 million berries

Shanks

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Captain of the Red-Haired Pirates

The story of ONE PIECE 1~100

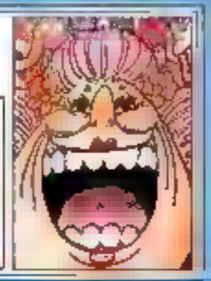
Characters

Big Mom Pirates

Big Mom
(Emperor of the Sea)

One of the Four Emperors. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates

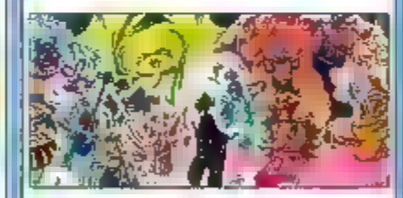


Land of Wano (Kurozumi Clan)

Kurozumi Orochi

The ruler of Wano, using Kaido's help. He cunningly schemed to overthrow his archenemy, the Kozuki Clan.

Shogun of Wano

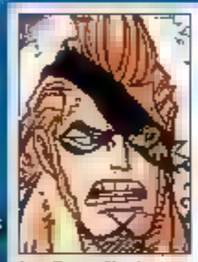


Informant

Scratchmen Apoo

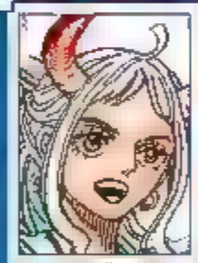
Captain, On-Air Pirates

Tobi Roppo



Jyo Diez, Drake

Former Tobi Roppo



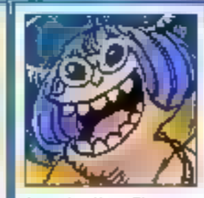
Kaido's Daughter

Members

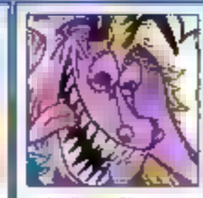
Jaki (No. 4)

Goki (No. 5)

Nangi (No. 7)



Hiccha (No. 8)



Juki (No. 10)

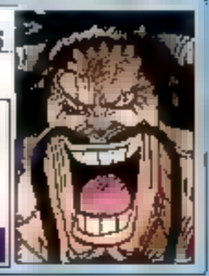
Left Kaido's Pirates to fight on Luffy's side!

Animal Kingdom Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts
(Emperor of the Sea)

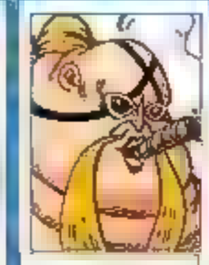
A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Animal Kingdom Pirates

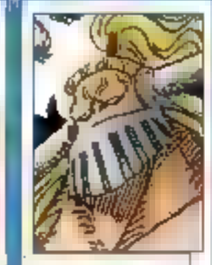


Land Performers

King the Wildfire

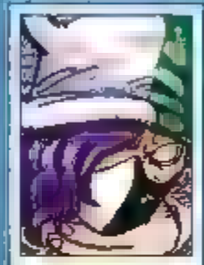


Queen the Plague

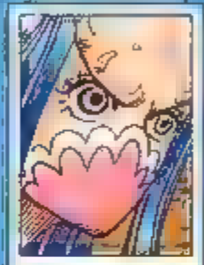


Jack the Drought

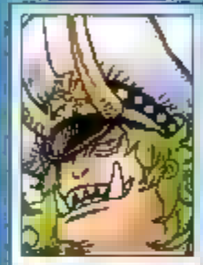
Tobi Roppo



Jiyo Ono

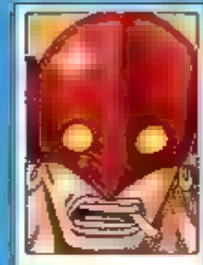


Lasa



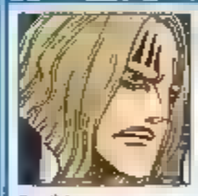
Sasaki

Black Maria

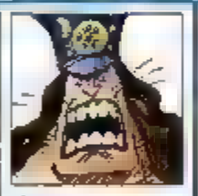


Who's Who

Members



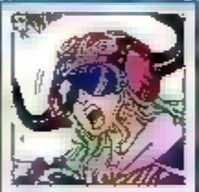
Basil Hawkins



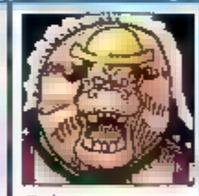
Jesuem

Babanuki

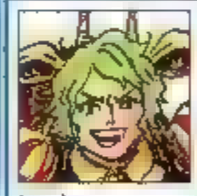
Bao Huang



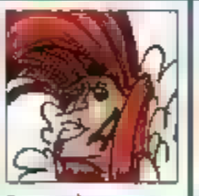
Sasuke



Rabon



Hamlet

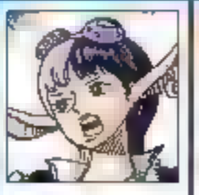


Kouzuki

Brueria

Mozeka

Poker



Speed

Daruma

Betray the Animal Kingdom Pirates thanks to Otama's ability.

Story

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

Luffy and crew join with Momonosuke's faction in order to defeat Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. With all the allies in place, the raid on Onigashima begins! As battles break out across the island, Kaido's daughter Yamato shows up and swears to fight on Luffy's side. The Akazaya samurai face off against Kaido on the roof of the castle but are broken by his overwhelming power. Big Mom joins with Kaido, and then Luffy's group reaches the roof, setting the stage. Luffy helps the Akazaya escape, then challenges Kaido and Big Mom! The good guys unleash combination attacks that seem to do damage, but the two emperors are enjoying the fight... Is it even possible to beat this ultimate alliance of pirates?!

WANO

ONE PIECE

Vol. 100
COLOR OF THE SUPREME KING

CONTENTS

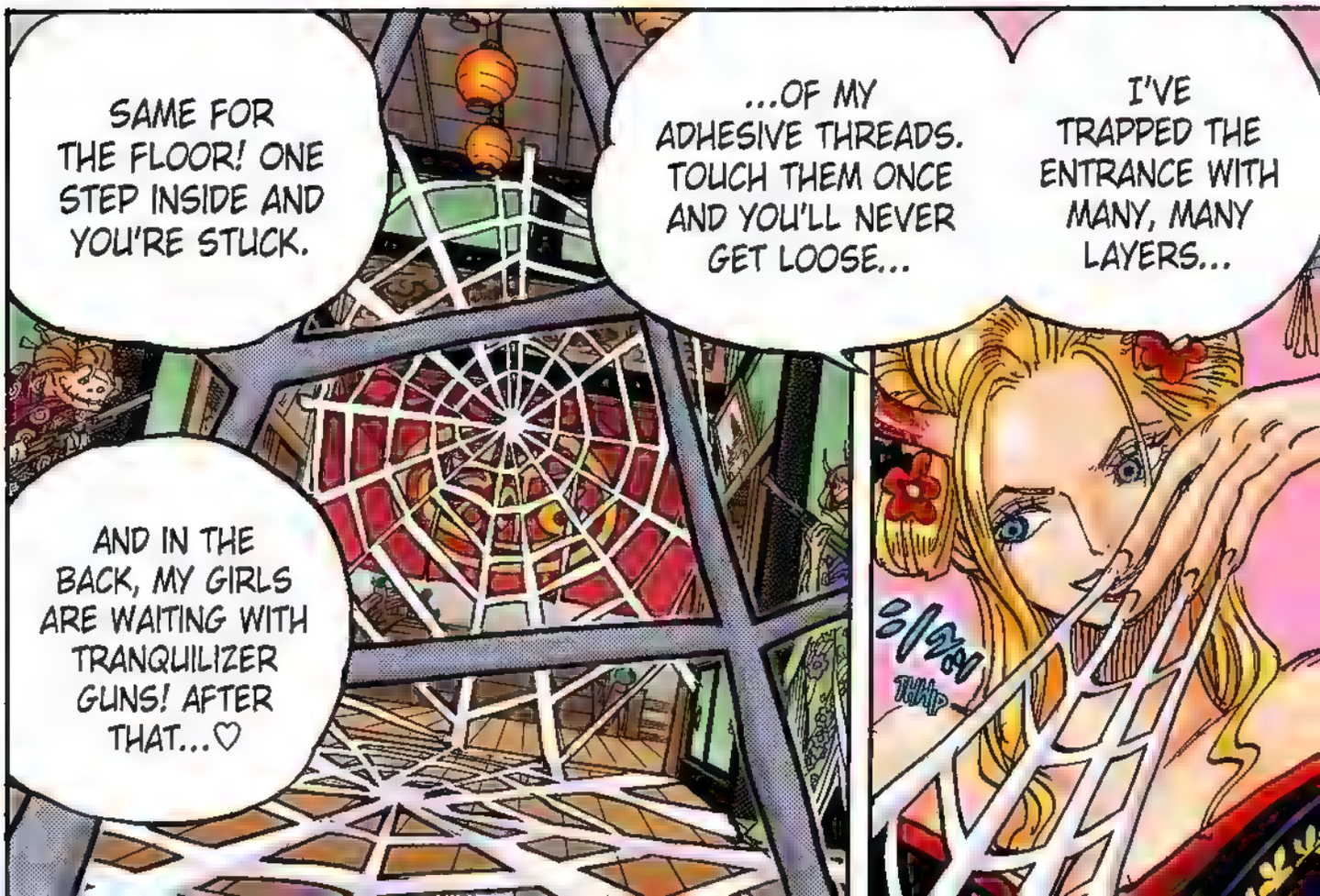
Chapter 1005: Demon Child	007
Chapter 1006: The Honorable Hyogoro the Flower	024
Chapter 1007: Mr. Raccoon Dog	045
Chapter 1008: Leader of the Atamayama Thieves Brigade, Ashura Doji	063
Chapter 1009: Naraku	080
Chapter 1010: Color of the Supreme King	101
Chapter 1011: The Code of Sweet Beans	118
Chapter 1012: Itch	139
Chapter 1013: Anarchy in the B.M. (Big Mom)	155
Chapter 1014: The Ham	173
Chapter 1015: Chains	191

Chapter 1005:
DEMON CHILD

READER REQUEST: "KATAKURI GIVING HUNGRY KITTENS AND PUPPIES MILK AND DONUTS" BY GUM-FLAME FRUIT

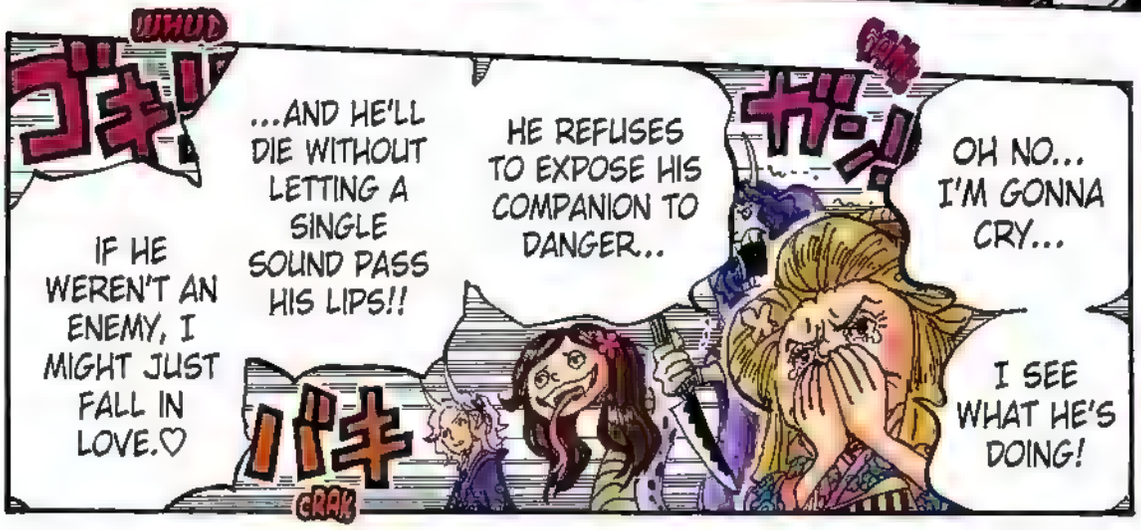
I'VE GOT SOME SAMURAI WHOSE LIVES NEED TO BE ENDED...♡
RAAAAAH
わああああ
AND NOW, I MUST BE OFF.
GRAND BANQUET HALL, THIRD FLOOR

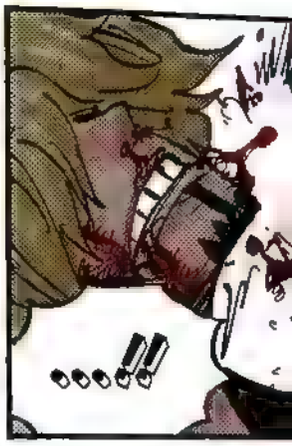
NOW, BLACK-LEG... WILL YOU CALL NICO ROBIN HERE FOR ME?
...!!
ALL READY!
ARE YOU READY TO BROADCAST HIS VOICE ACROSS THE ISLAND?
WELL, CAIMAN LADY?

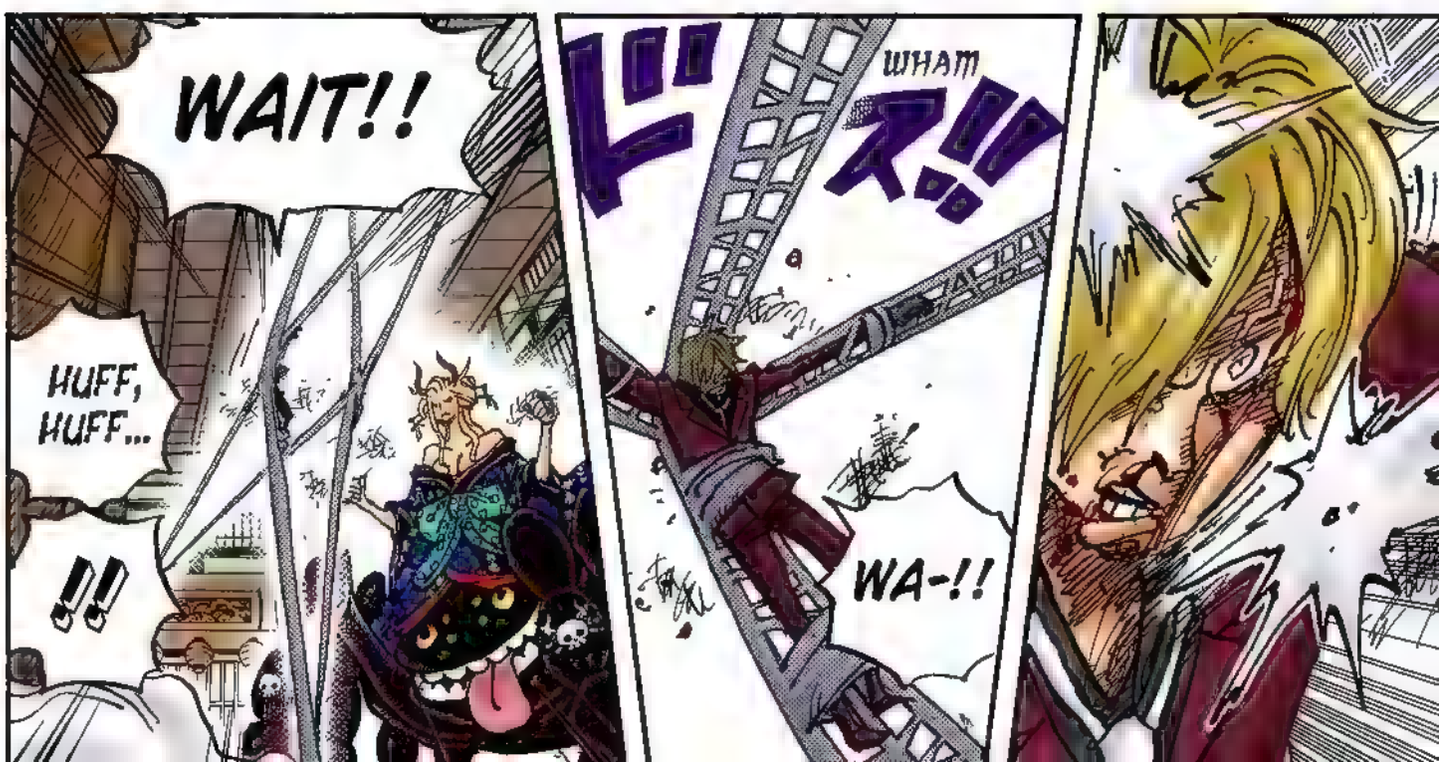

SAME FOR THE FLOOR! ONE STEP INSIDE AND YOU'RE STUCK.
AND IN THE BACK, MY GIRLS ARE WAITING WITH TRANQUILIZER GUNS! AFTER THAT...♡
...OF MY ADHESIVE THREADS. TOUCH THEM ONCE AND YOU'LL NEVER GET LOOSE...
I'VE TRAPPED THE ENTRANCE WITH MANY, MANY LAYERS...
THWIP

GRP
SLIP
!!!
KA-BOW-W
I JUST NEED YOU TO CALL HER HERE!!
CALL NICO ROBIN!!!
CREAK

ガンゴン
GONK
ガン
GONK
!!!
I'VE GOT AN ERRAND TO RUN AFTER THIS!!!
!!!
HURRY UP AND CALL FOR HELP!!


WHUD
ゴキ!!
IF HE WEREN'T AN ENEMY, I MIGHT JUST FALL IN LOVE.♡
...AND HE'LL DIE WITHOUT LETTING A SINGLE SOUND PASS HIS LIPS!!
バキ
CRAK
HE REFUSES TO EXPOSE HIS COMPANION TO DANGER..
ボー!!
OH NO... I'M GONNA CRY...
I SEE WHAT HE'S DOING!

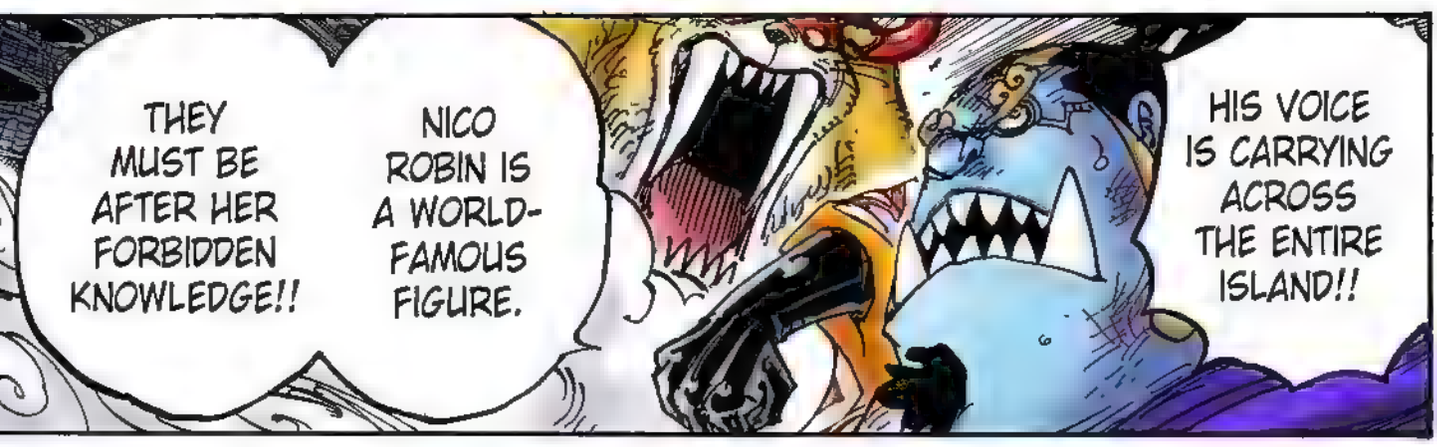

...!!

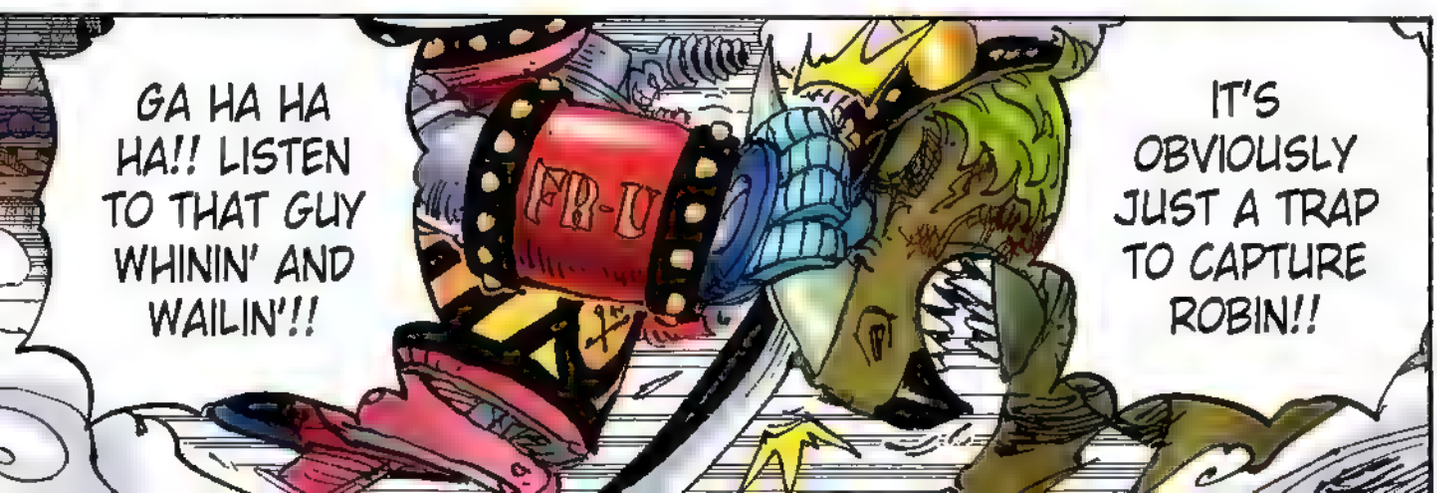

WAIT!!
HUFF, HUFF...
!!
ドーズ!!
WHAM
WA-!!

OH NO... I CAN'T WATCH...
...JUST BEFORE HE DIES...
HE'S GOING TO SAY SOMETHING DEFIANT LIKE "EAT CRAP"...
DON'T MAKE HER MAD...
...TO SAY ONE LITTLE THING...
AT LEAST GIVE ME TIME...
HUFF...
HUFF...
ROBIIIIN !!!
HELP ME!!
DOOM
HE CALLED FOR HER AFTER ALL!!
WHAAAT ?!!

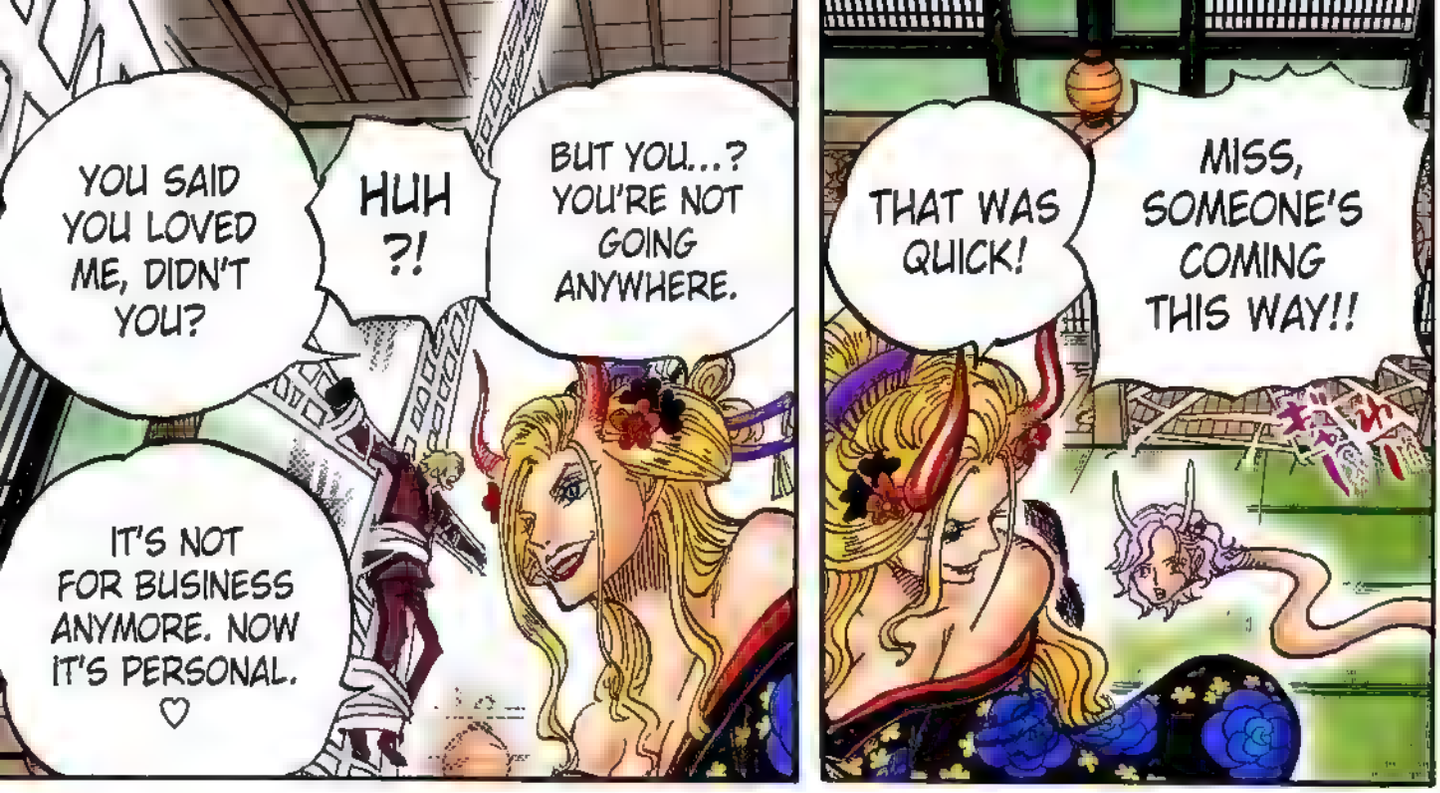
I'M ON THE THIRD FLOOR!!
ZZZT—....
IN THE GREAT BANQUET HALL!!!
RAAAH
わあああああ
チュー
SQUEE
ビク!
RAHH
RAAAAAAH
わあああああああ!!
I'VE BEEN TAKEN PRISONER!!
I'M SORRY !!!
...?!
SANJI...
IS HE BEGGING FOR HELP? THAT'S PATHETIC...
THAT'S ONE OF THE STRAW HATS?!
わああ
RAAA

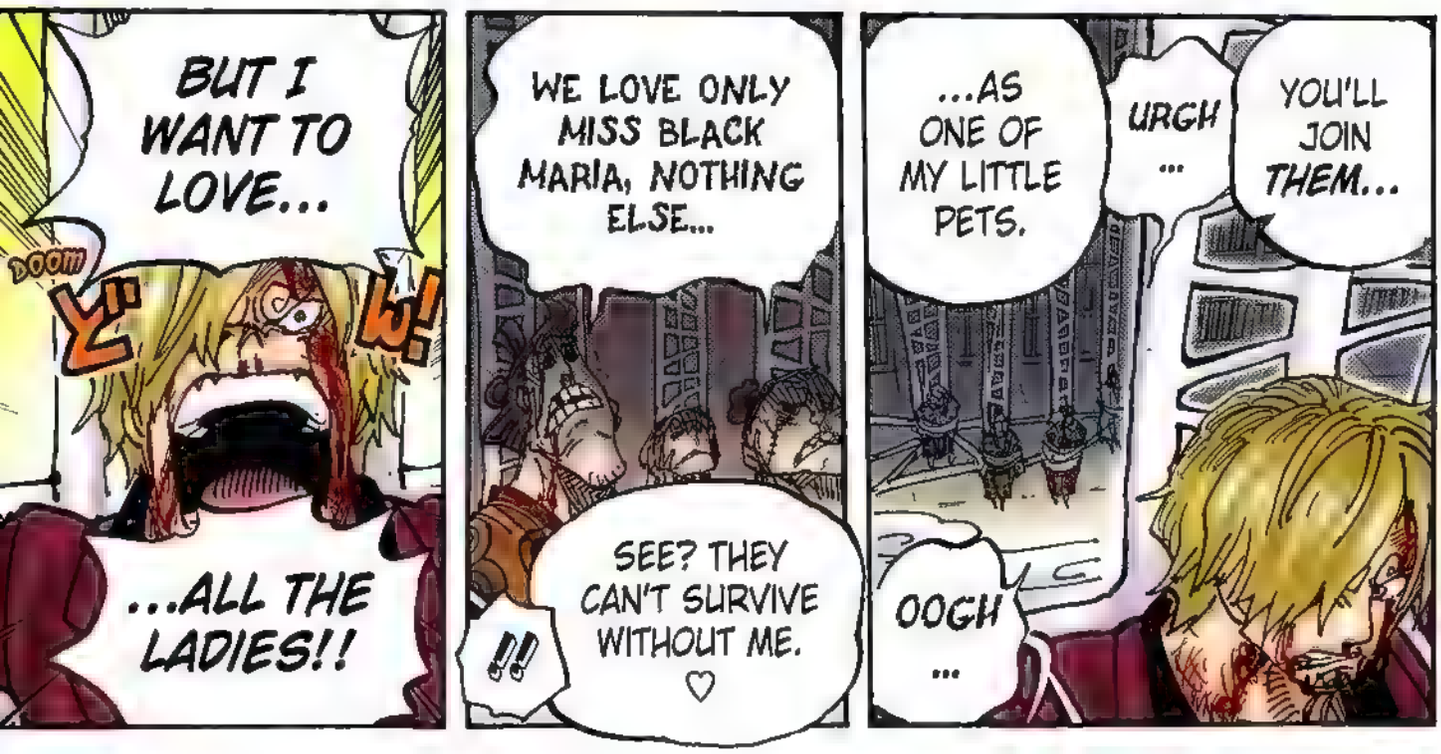
SAVE MEEE!!
...THEY'RE GOING TO KILL ME!!
IF YOU DON'T COME HERE RIGHT AWAY...
RAAH
わあああ
ドドドドド
BA BABABABA!

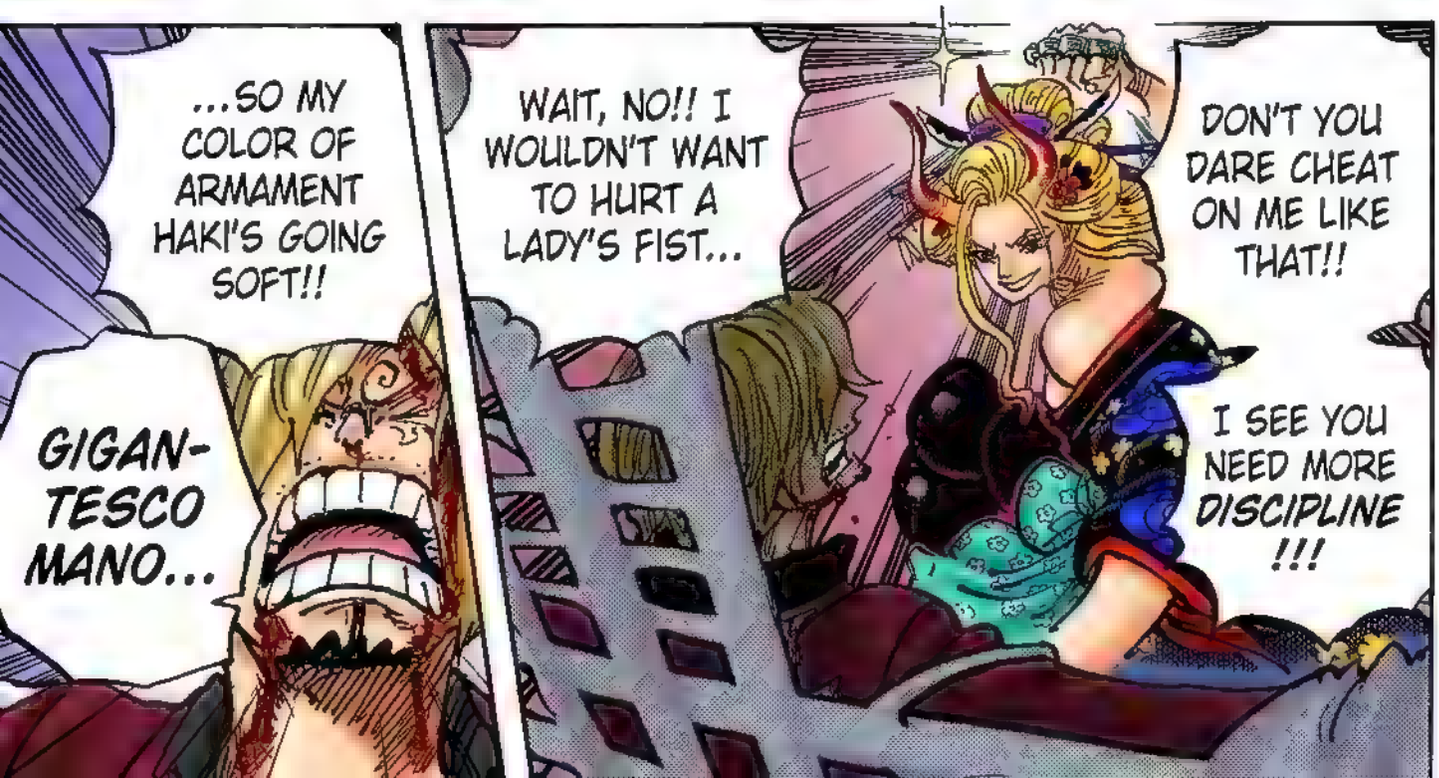

THEY MUST BE AFTER HER FORBIDDEN KNOWLEDGE!!
NICO ROBIN IS A WORLD-FAMOUS FIGURE.
HIS VOICE IS CARRYING ACROSS THE ENTIRE ISLAND!!


GA HA HA HA!! LISTEN TO THAT GUY WHININ' AND WAILIN'!!
FR-U
IT'S OBVIOUSLY JUST A TRAP TO CAPTURE ROBIN!!

HA HA... THESE GUYS ARE FUN!!
BWAFOOM
I SAW ONE BEFORE THIS TOO!! WHAT ARE THOSE EYES FOR?!
GRRR
NAMI, I CAN HEAR HIS VOICE COMING FROM THAT!
DUN DUN DUN
WELL, I CAN ASSUME HE WAS CAUGHT BY A WOMAN... NO SURPRISE...
HUFF, HUFF... GO ON AND UNDO THIS THREAD.
I CALLED HER FOR YOU!!
HA HA HA... UNBELIEV-ABLE!
!!
AAAAAH!!
RAAA
TOK


YOU SAID YOU LOVED ME, DIDN'T YOU?
HUH ?!
BUT YOU...? YOU'RE NOT GOING ANYWHERE.
IT'S NOT FOR BUSINESS ANYMORE. NOW IT'S PERSONAL. ♡
THAT WAS QUICK!
MISS, SOMEONE'S COMING THIS WAY!!


BUT I WANT TO LOVE...
DOOM
...ALL THE LADIES!!
WE LOVE ONLY MISS BLACK MARIA, NOTHING ELSE...
!!
SEE? THEY CAN'T SURVIVE WITHOUT ME. ♡
...AS ONE OF MY LITTLE PETS.
URGH ...
YOU'LL JOIN THEM...
OOGH ...

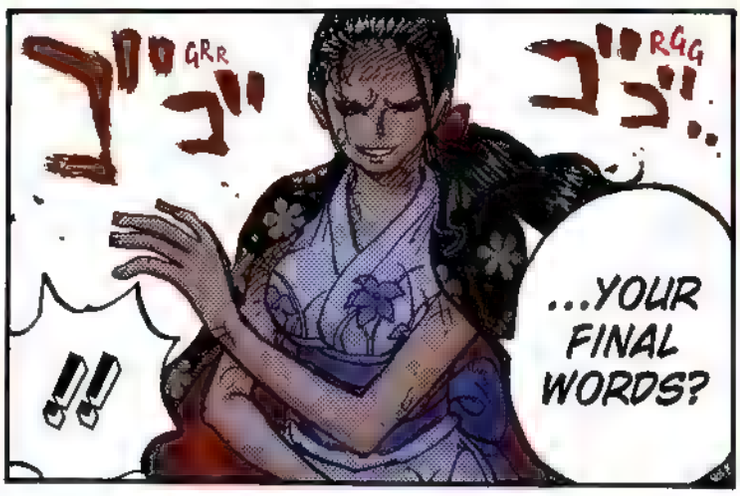

...SO MY COLOR OF ARMAMENT HAKI'S GOING SOFT!!
GIGAN-TESCO MANO...
WAIT, NO!! I WOULDN'T WANT TO HURT A LADY'S FIST...
DON'T YOU DARE CHEAT ON ME LIKE THAT!!
I SEE YOU NEED MORE DISCIPLINE !!!

SPANK !!!
AAAH !!!
ROBIIIIN !!!
I SPENT A LOT OF TIME WORKING IN EVIL ORGANIZATIONS.
AND WHEN SOMEONE DOES HORRIBLE THINGS TO MY FRIENDS...
...THE DEMON PART OF ME STARTS TO EMERGE!!
...!!!
MISS BLACK MARIA!!
HOW DID YOU GET INSIDE?!
I CAN BLOOM ANYWHERE.
...!!
YOU DARE HIT MY FACE...
DID YOU IMAGINE THAT IF YOU LURED ME INSIDE...
...I WOULD BE THAT EASY TO CAPTURE?

...WITH THE ICY CHILL OF HELL!! YO HO HO HO!!
ピキ
BEGGING YOUR PARDON!! I'VE CUT YOUR THREADS...
WHOA!!
TING!
?!!
HUH?
BLACK MARIA, HE'S FROZEN AND CRACKED ALL OF YOUR SPIDER THREAD TRAPS!!
ガチャン
THAT WORKED OUT WELL!
YO HO HO!
YOU DON'T GET TO SAY THAT!!!
AAAH! SPOOKY MONSTERS !!

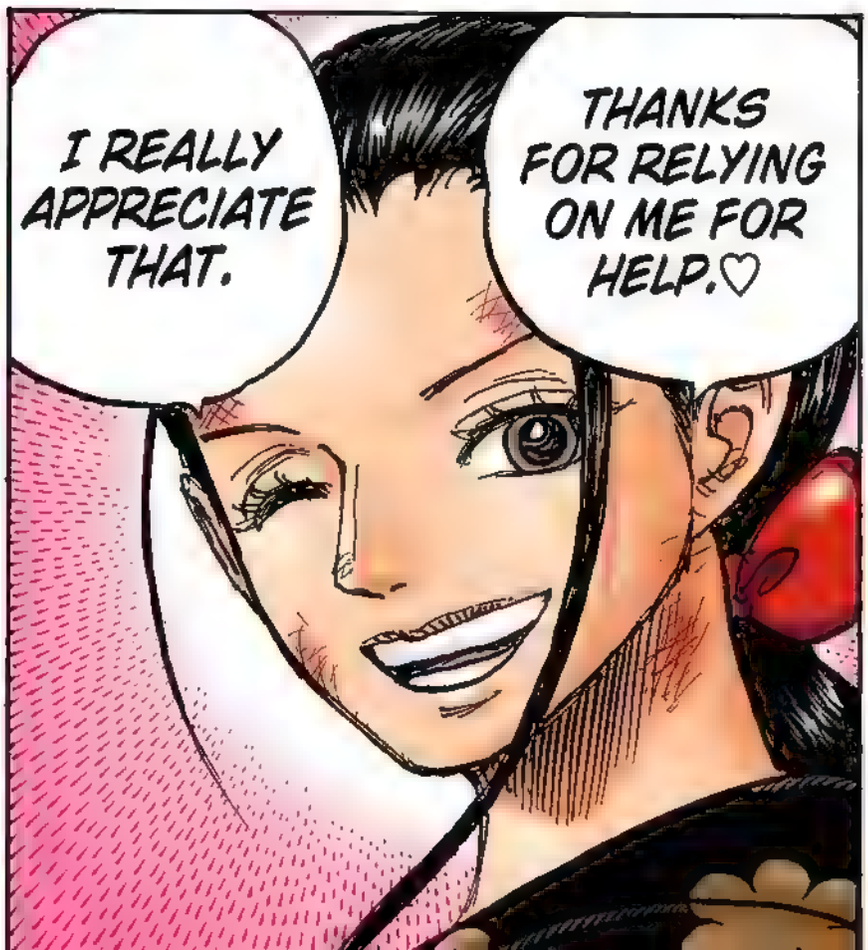
STOP, BLACK-LEG!! I WON'T LET YOU LEAVE!!
YES, WE KNOW.
FOR SOME STRANGE REASON... I CAN'T SEE MYSELF WINNING HERE!!
THANK YOU!! I'VE GOTTA HURRY AND GET TO KIN'EMON'S GROUP!! HUFF, HUFF...

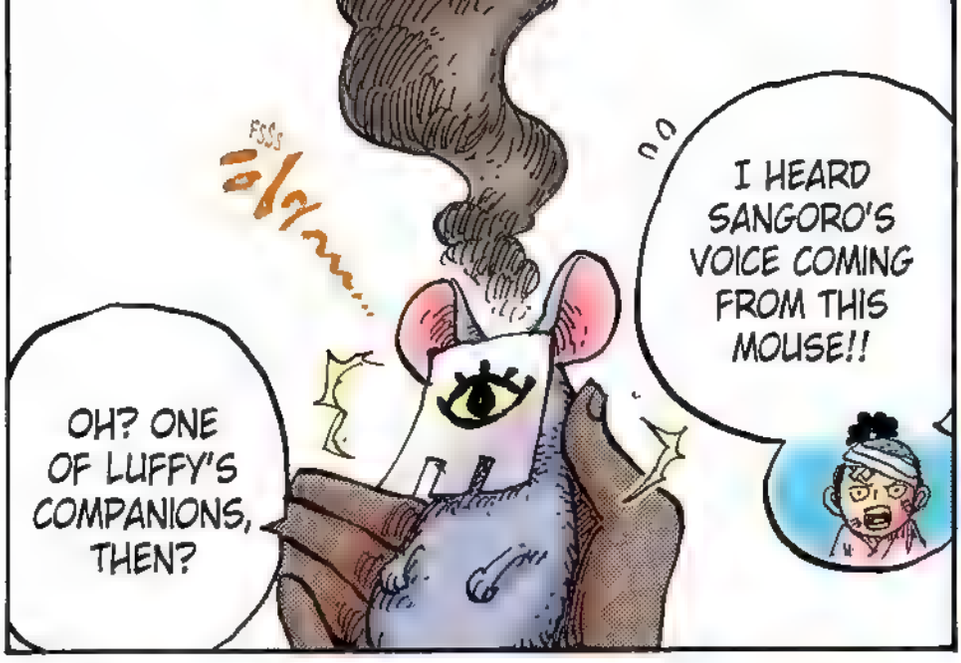
SANJI!
HUH?

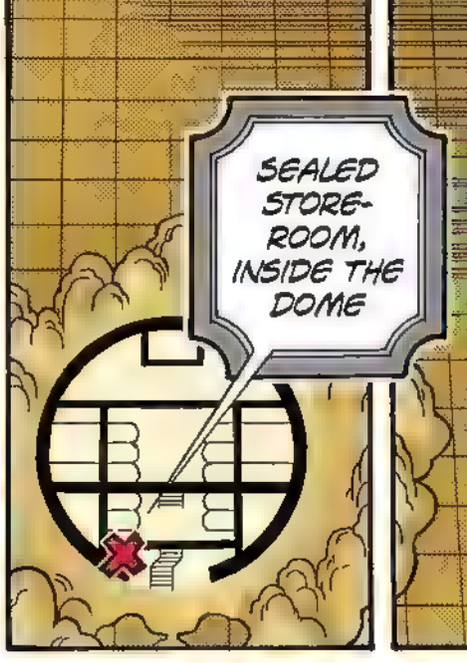

GRR
RGG
...YOUR FINAL WORDS?

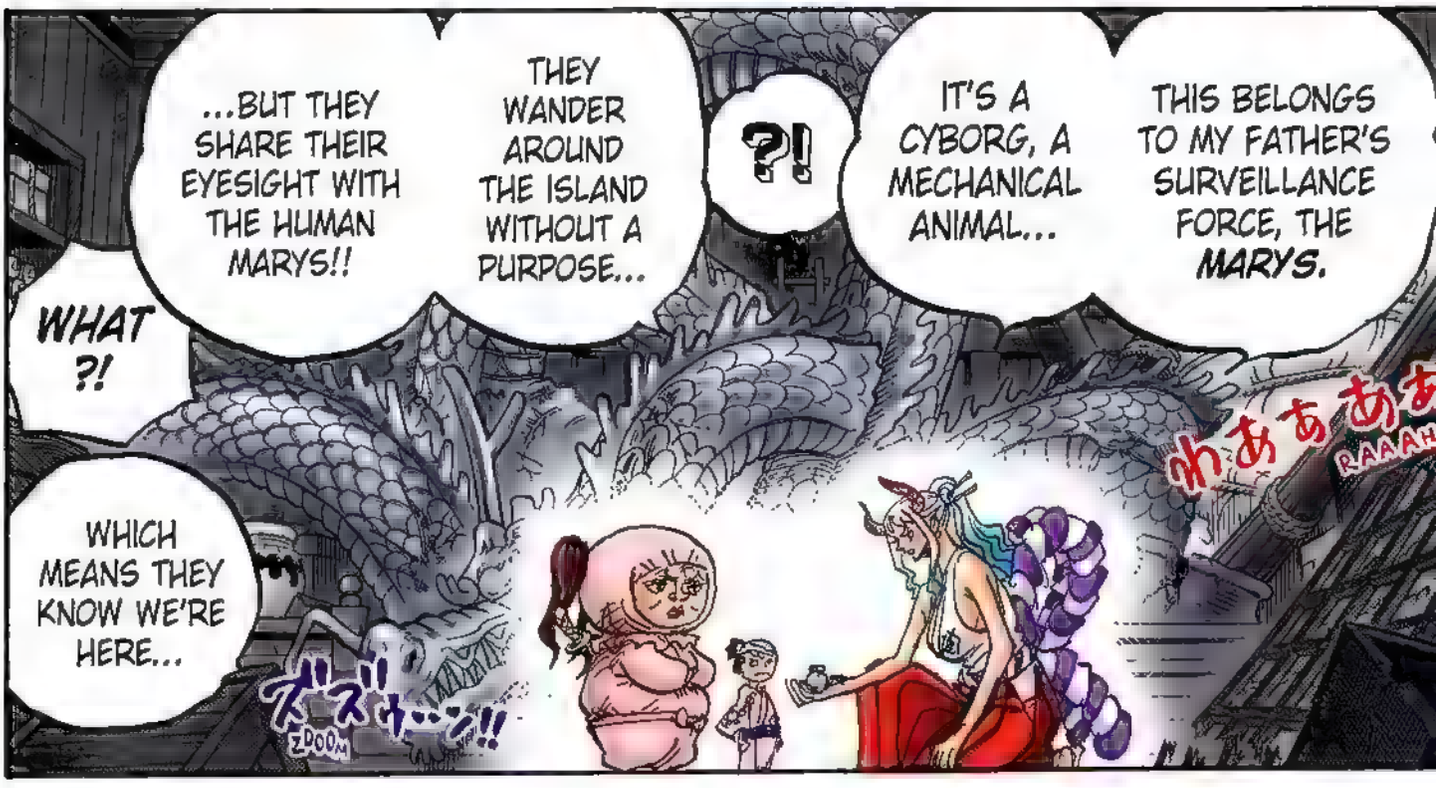
!
ARE THOSE GOING TO BE...

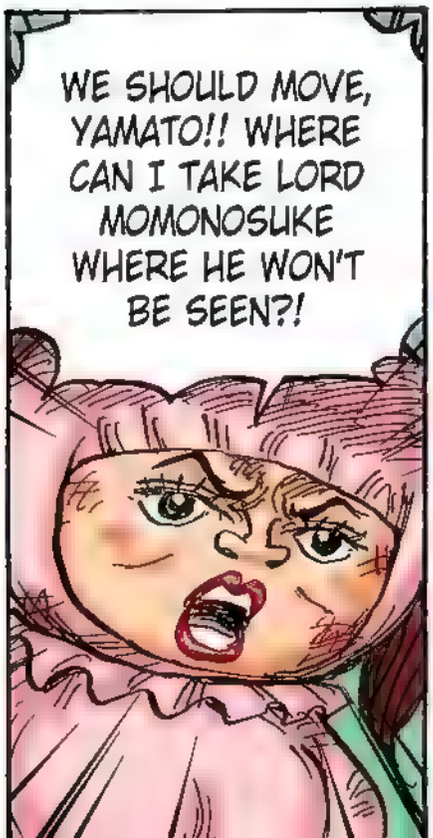
OH, WATCH OUT, I FROZE THE FLOOR THERE.
!!!
BA-ZING
CRACK

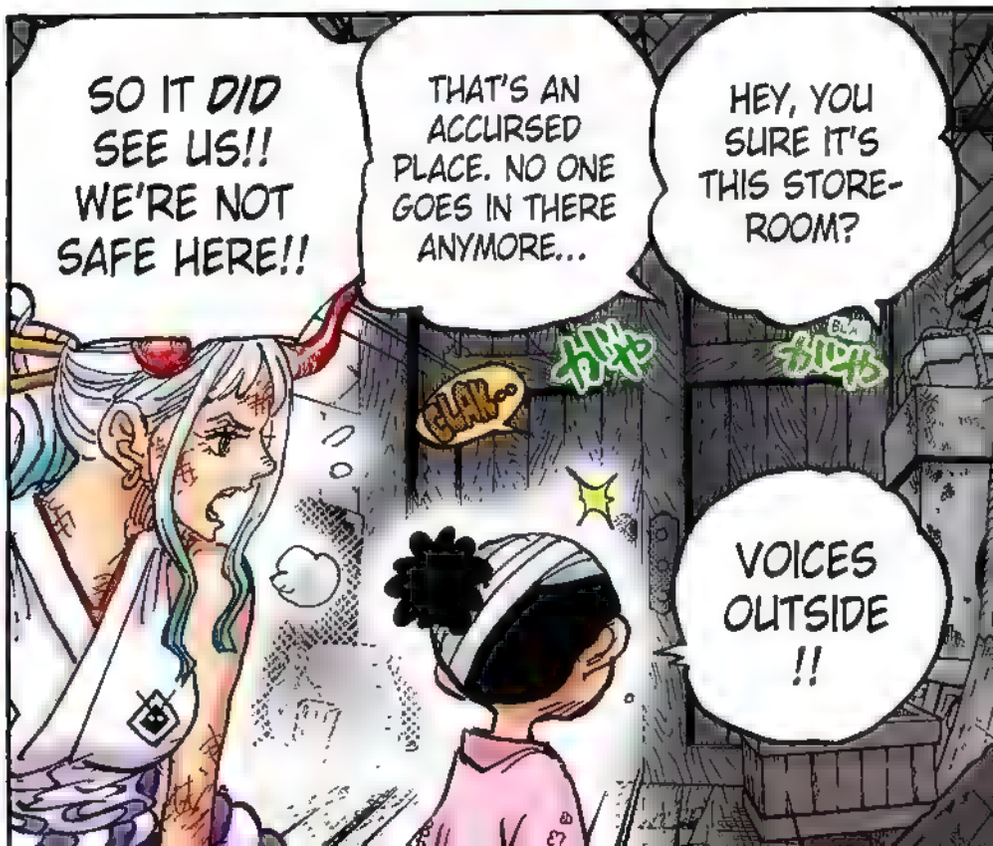

I REALLY APPRECIATE THAT.
THANKS FOR RELYING ON ME FOR HELP.♡


FSSS
I HEARD SANGORO'S VOICE COMING FROM THIS MOUSE!!
OH? ONE OF LUFFY'S COMPANIONS, THEN?


SEALED STORE-ROOM, INSIDE THE DOME

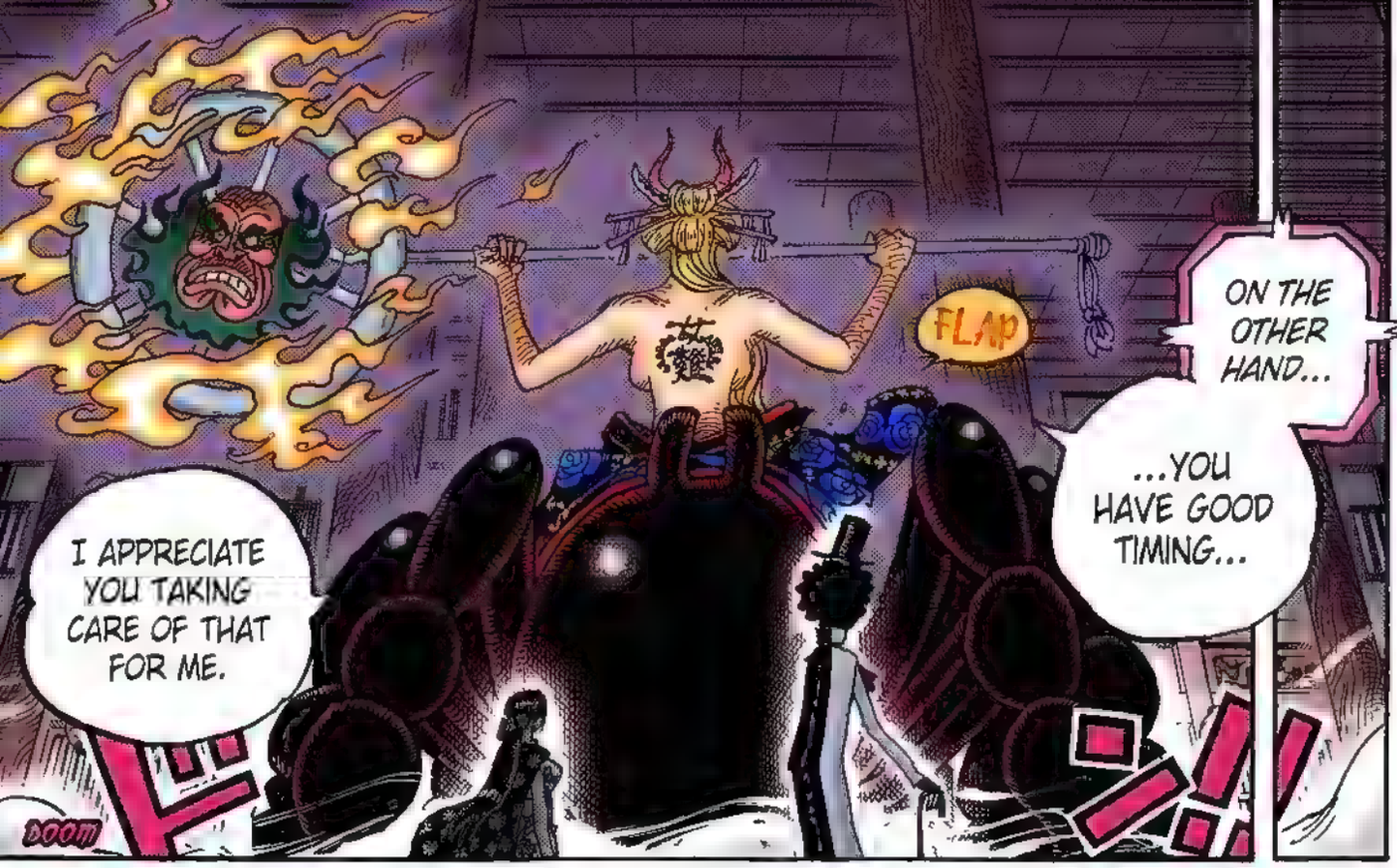

...BUT THEY SHARE THEIR EYESIGHT WITH THE HUMAN MARYS!!
THEY WANDER AROUND THE ISLAND WITHOUT A PURPOSE...
?!
IT'S A CYBORG, A MECHANICAL ANIMAL...
THIS BELONGS TO MY FATHER'S SURVEILLANCE FORCE, THE MARYS.
WHAT ?!
WHICH MEANS THEY KNOW WE'RE HERE...
ZDOOM
RAAAH

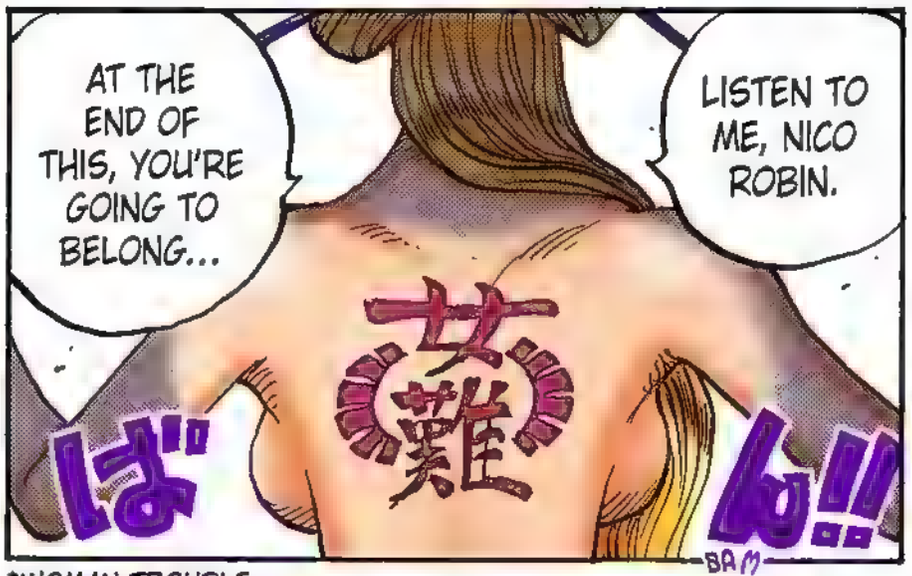

WE SHOULD MOVE, YAMATO!! WHERE CAN I TAKE LORD MOMONOSUKE WHERE HE WON'T BE SEEN?!


SO IT DID SEE US!! WE'RE NOT SAFE HERE!!
THAT'S AN ACCURSED PLACE. NO ONE GOES IN THERE ANYMORE...
HEY, YOU SURE IT'S THIS STORE-ROOM?
CLAK...
VOICES OUTSIDE !!

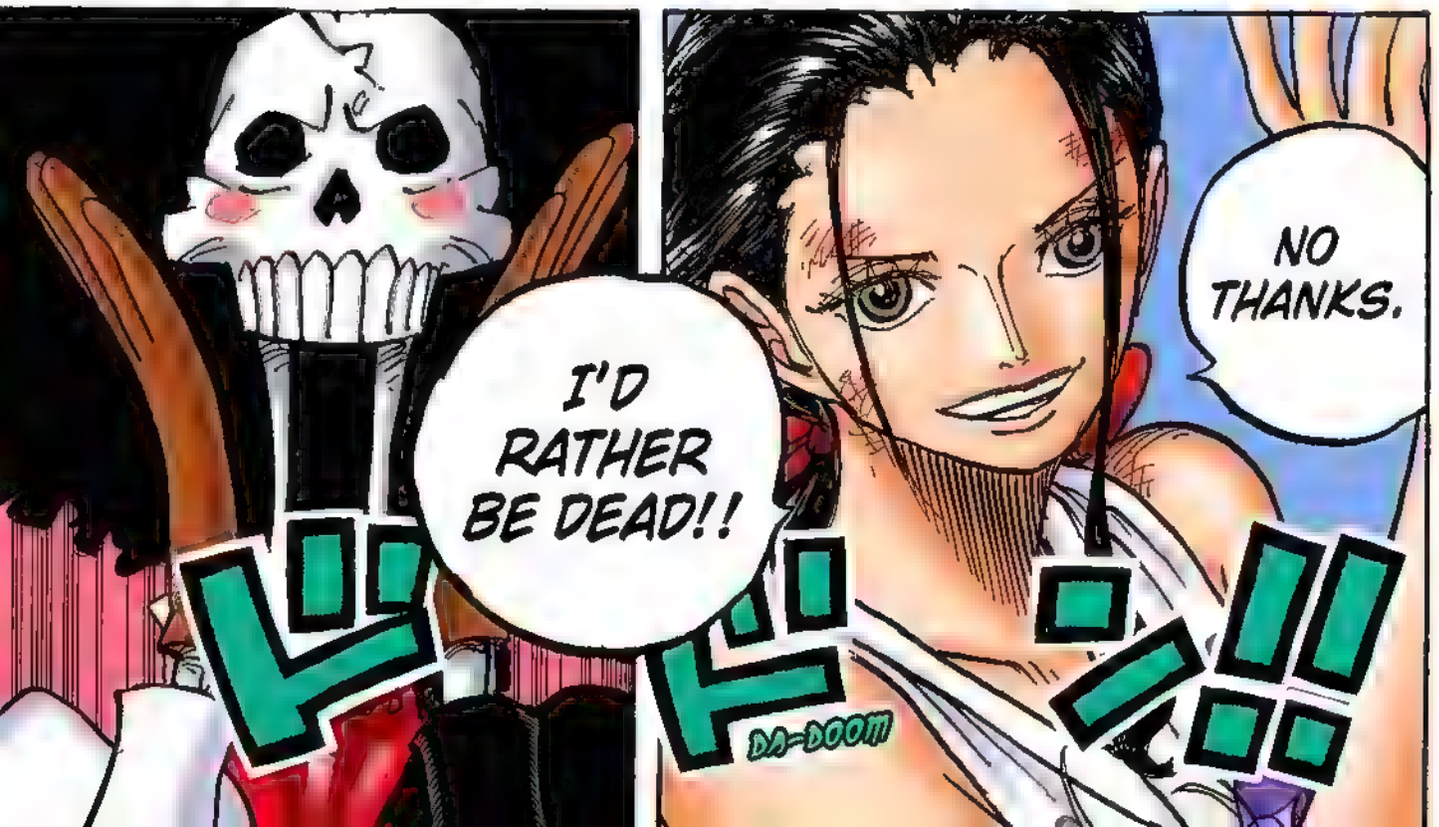
CRAK!!
HMM ?
I'M SORRY FOR THIS, MOMONOSUKE! HOP INSIDE MY CLOTHES!!
おっ!
HUH ?!
HEAVE, HO!!
LET'S BUST DOWN THE DOOR!!
THE NEW LORD SHOGUN IS IN THERE!!
ドドドドド!!
DUNDUN DUNDUN
KA-WHAM
WE HAVE TO KNOCK THEM ALL OUT, OR SOMEONE WILL SEE US!!
THAT'S NOT HOW THAT WORKS!!
LET'S GO, SHINOBU !!!
AAAAH !!!

I'LL GO AND SNUFF OUT THOSE SAMURAI...
GUAAA
ざぁあ
AAAAH!!
あ
BLACK MARIA!!
THIRD FLOOR
ドオン
DOOM
WEEZ, WEEZ...
MORTALLY WOUNDED OR NOT, THE AKAZAYA ARE NOT SO WEAK...
...THAT THE TOBI ROPPO COULD MANAGE TO KILL THEM!!!
AAAAH !!!
WEEZ !!
I TAKE THAT AS AN INSULT, JACK...
GOT THAT?! DON'T GET INVOLVED!!!





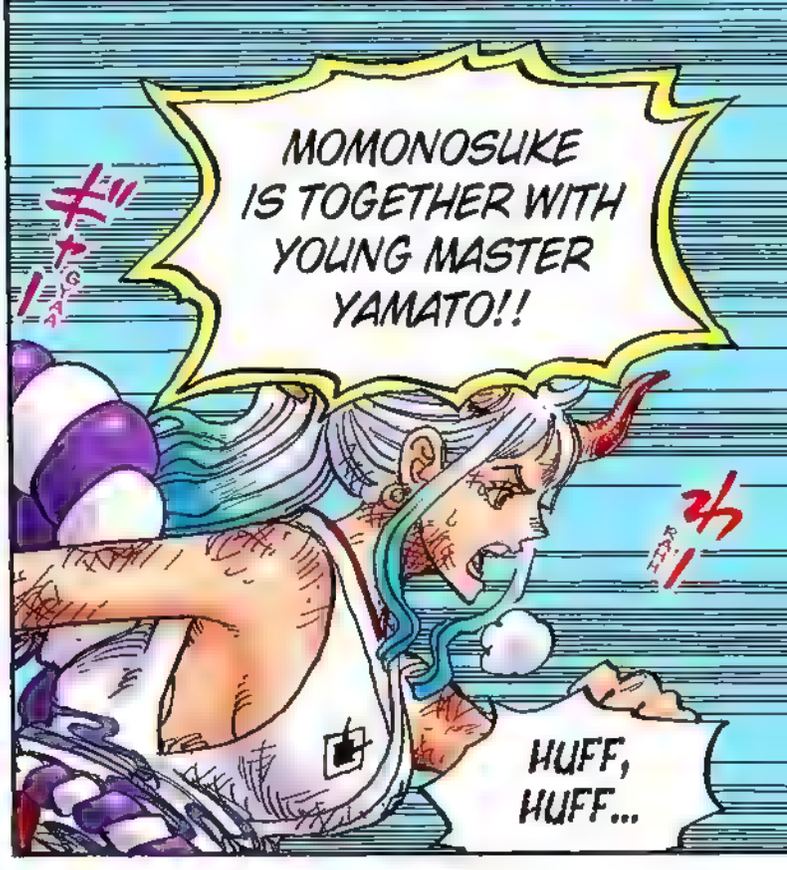
*WOMAN TROUBLE

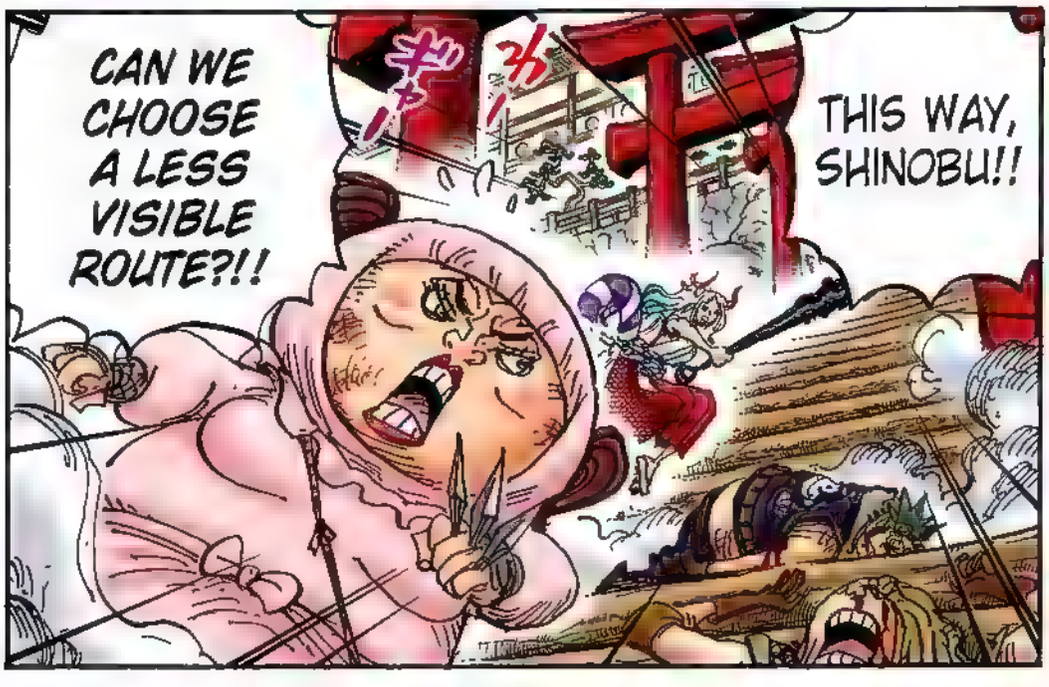


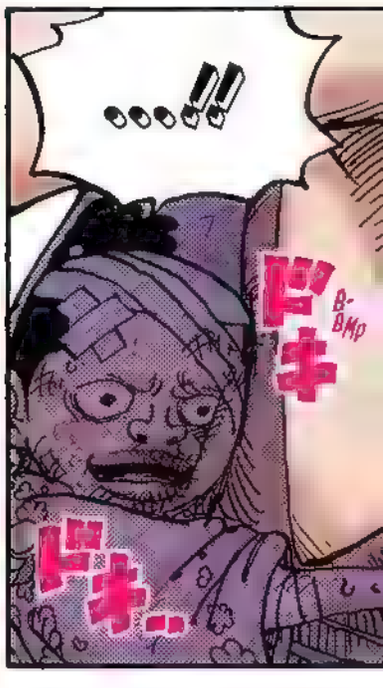
vol.100

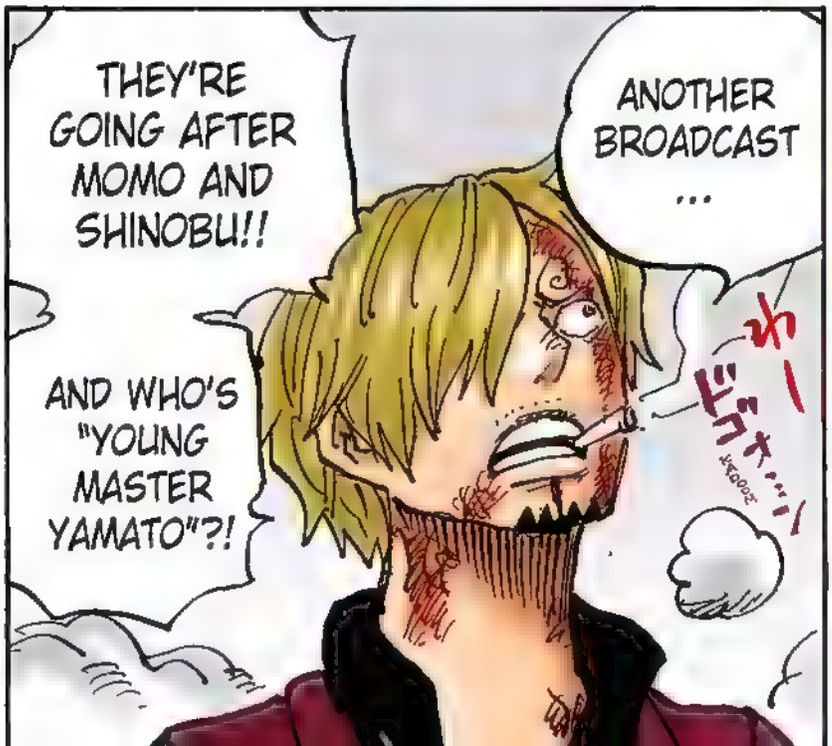
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, SKULL DOME
...
HMMM...
THEY'VE ESCAPED!!!
THE ENEMY LEADER, MOMONO-SUKE!!
HAS EMERGED FROM THE SEALED STOREROOM!!
AND ESCAPED !!!
I DO NOT SEE MOMONOSUKE ANYWHERE!!
BUT THERE CAN BE NO DOUBT!!

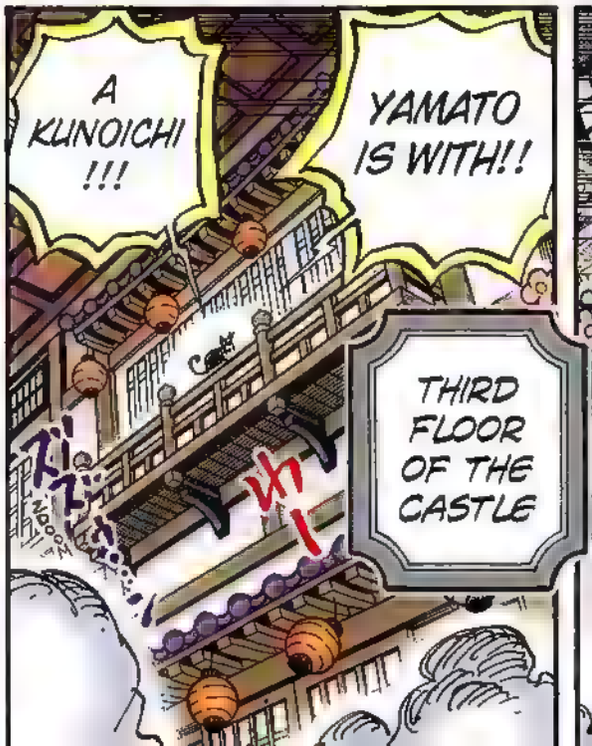
HE IS!!
BEEP..!!
SAMURAI OF WANO GENERAL MOMONOSUKE
BAM


MOMONOSUKE IS TOGETHER WITH YOUNG MASTER YAMATO!!
HUFF, HUFF...


CAN WE CHOOSE A LESS VISIBLE ROUTE?!!
THIS WAY, SHINOBU!!


...!!

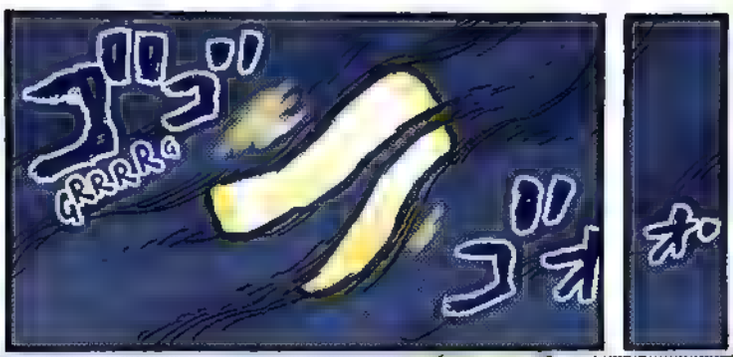

THEY'RE GOING AFTER MOMO AND SHINOBU!!
ANOTHER BROADCAST ...
AND WHO'S "YOUNG MASTER YAMATO"?!

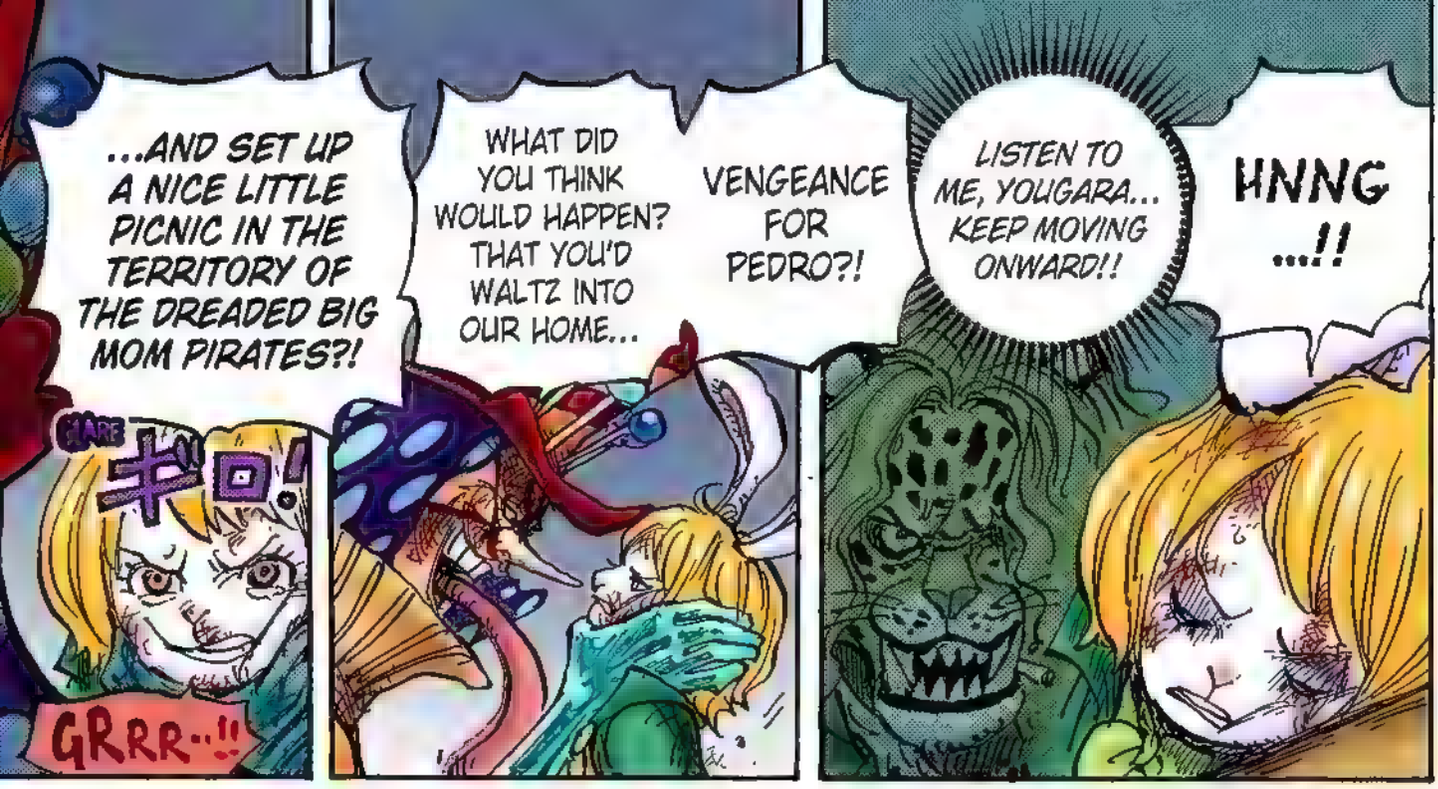

A KUNOICHI !!!
YAMATO IS WITH!!
THIRD FLOOR OF THE CASTLE

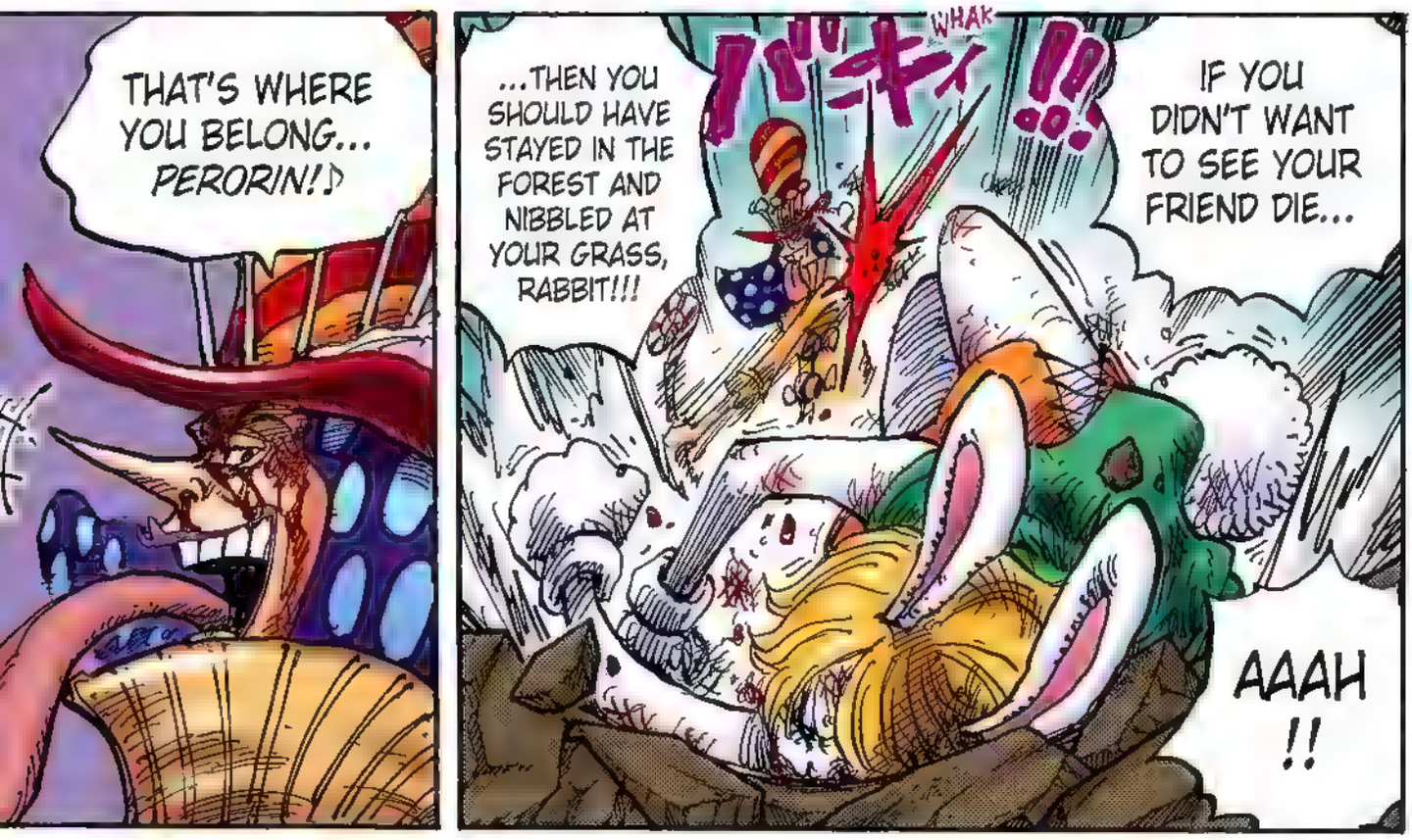
SO THAT WOULD BE...THE OPPOSITE DIRECTION OF KIN'EMON'S GROUP!
Beneath the roof
Dome entrance
NEAR DE ENTWANCE... TO DE SKULL DWOME...
N...
HEY, YOU!! WHICH WAY IS THE SEALED STOREROOM?!
THIS WAY!!!
THIS WAY?! OR THAT WAY?!
わあああああ
RAAAAH
WHICH SIDE NEEDS ME MORE RIGHT NOW?!
MMMM ...
HUFF, HUFF!!
わあああぁ..!!
ゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴ..
GRRG

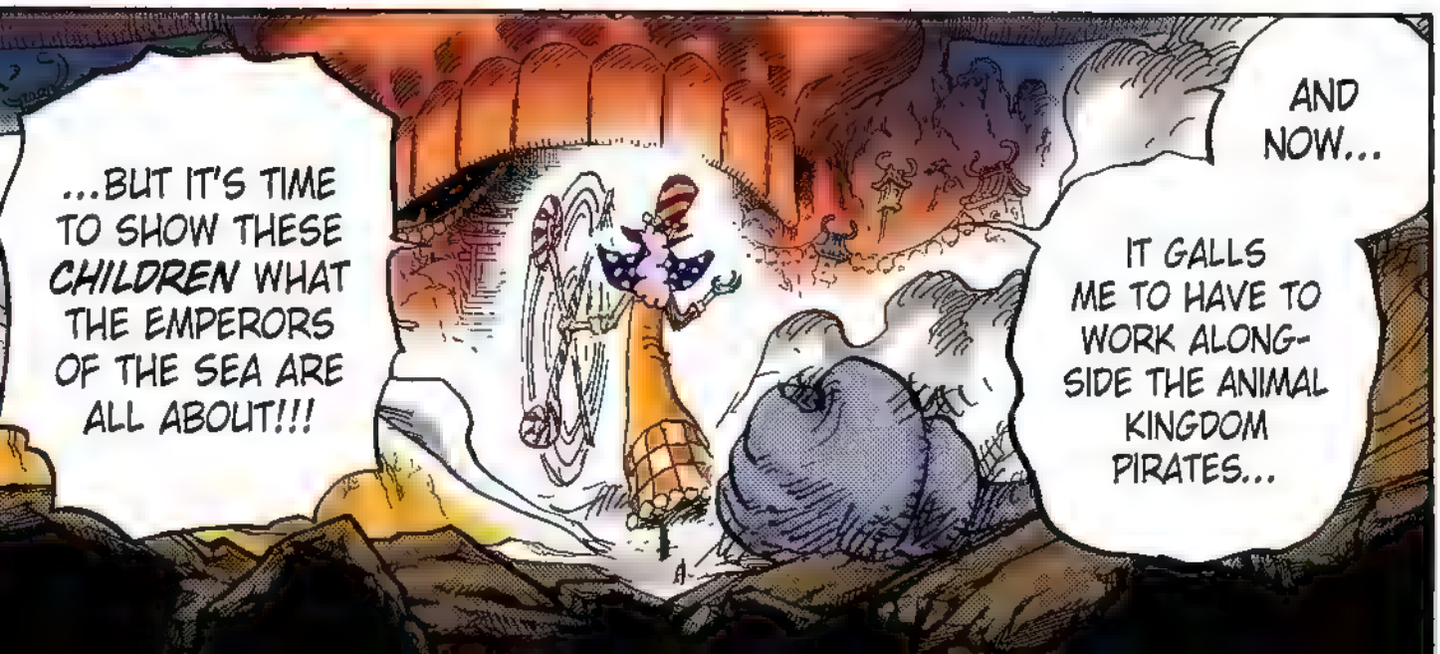
ONIGA-SHIMA ENTRANCE
KABOOM
!!!

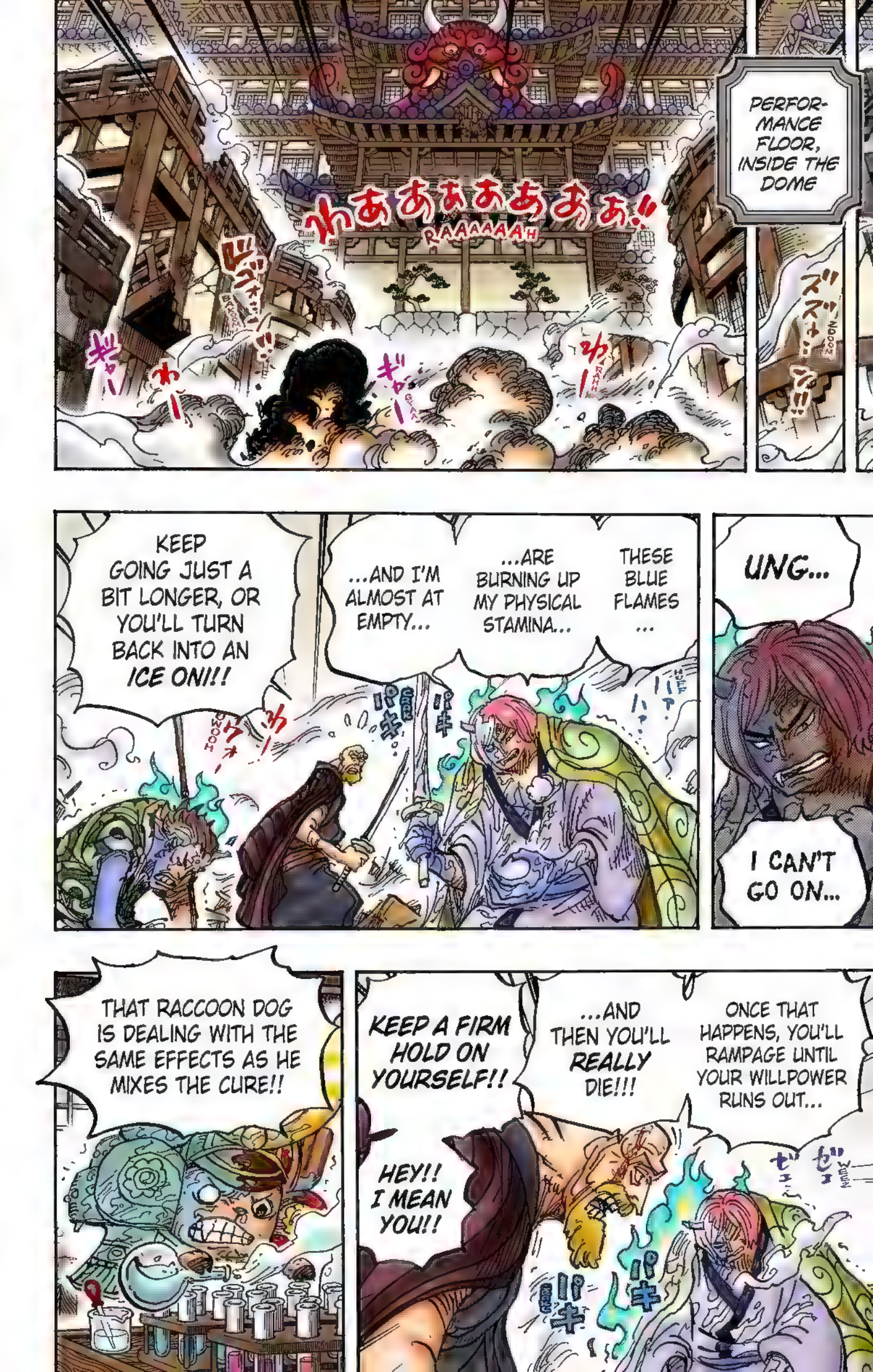
OH, WHAT A SHAME THIS IS FOR YOU...
...MOONLIGHT WARRIORS!!
THAT YOUR POTENTIAL VICTORY SHOULD REQUIRE THE LUCK OF THE WEATHER ABOVE!!


GRRRR
HUFF, HUFF...
HEH HEH HEH... PERORIN!♪
URGH...
DOOM


...AND SET UP A NICE LITTLE PICNIC IN THE TERRITORY OF THE DREADED BIG MOM PIRATES?!
GLARE キロ!
GRRR..!!
WHAT DID YOU THINK WOULD HAPPEN? THAT YOU'D WALTZ INTO OUR HOME...
VENGEANCE FOR PEDRO?!
LISTEN TO ME, YOUGARA... KEEP MOVING ONWARD!!
HNNG ...!!


THAT'S WHERE YOU BELONG... PERORIN!♪
...THEN YOU SHOULD HAVE STAYED IN THE FOREST AND NIBBLED AT YOUR GRASS, RABBIT!!!
WHAK
IF YOU DIDN'T WANT TO SEE YOUR FRIEND DIE...
AAAH !!


...BUT IT'S TIME TO SHOW THESE CHILDREN WHAT THE EMPERORS OF THE SEA ARE ALL ABOUT!!!
AND NOW...
IT GALLS ME TO HAVE TO WORK ALONG-SIDE THE ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES...


PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, INSIDE THE DOME
わあああああああ!!
RAAAAAAH
ズズ…ン!!
ZOOOM
ギャー
わー
ギャー
BYAA
わー
RAHH
UNG...
I CAN'T GO ON...
THESE BLUE FLAMES ...
...ARE BURNING UP MY PHYSICAL STAMINA...
...AND I'M ALMOST AT EMPTY...
KEEP GOING JUST A BIT LONGER, OR YOU'LL TURN BACK INTO AN ICE ON!!!
ハァ
ハァ
パキ
パキ
ウォー
ONCE THAT HAPPENS, YOU'LL RAMPAGE UNTIL YOUR WILLPOWER RUNS OUT...
...AND THEN YOU'LL REALLY DIE!!!
KEEP A FIRM HOLD ON YOURSELF!!
HEY!! I MEAN YOU!!
ゼェ
ゼェ
WEEZ
パキ
パキ
THAT RACCOON DOG IS DEALING WITH THE SAME EFFECTS AS HE MIXES THE CURE!!

APOO, WE CAN'T LAST ANY LONGER!!

THE ANTIBODIES ARE RIGHT THERE BEHIND THEM...

WEEZ WEEZ!!

...BUT WE CAN'T GET PAST THAT IMPENETRABLE DEFENSIVE WALL!!

WHY DO WE HAVE TO SUFFER MASTER QUEEN'S OWN VIRUS?!

YOU KNOW HE'S NOT THE KIND OF BOSS WHO BESTOWS MERCY ON CRYBABIES!!

BUT SIR! WE HAVE TO DEAL WITH X. DRAKE...

...WHO'S BETRAYED US TO JOIN THE ENEMY FOR SOME REASON...

AND THE SUDDEN ARRIVAL...

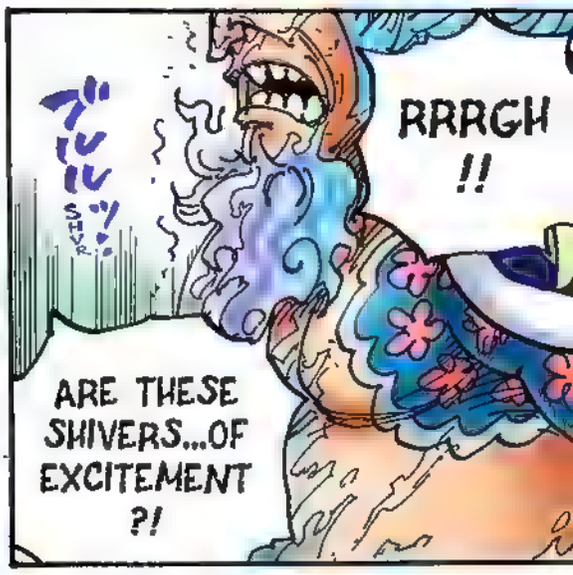
...OF THE LEGENDARY YAKUZA BOSS OF WANO, ***HYOGORO THE FLOWER!!***

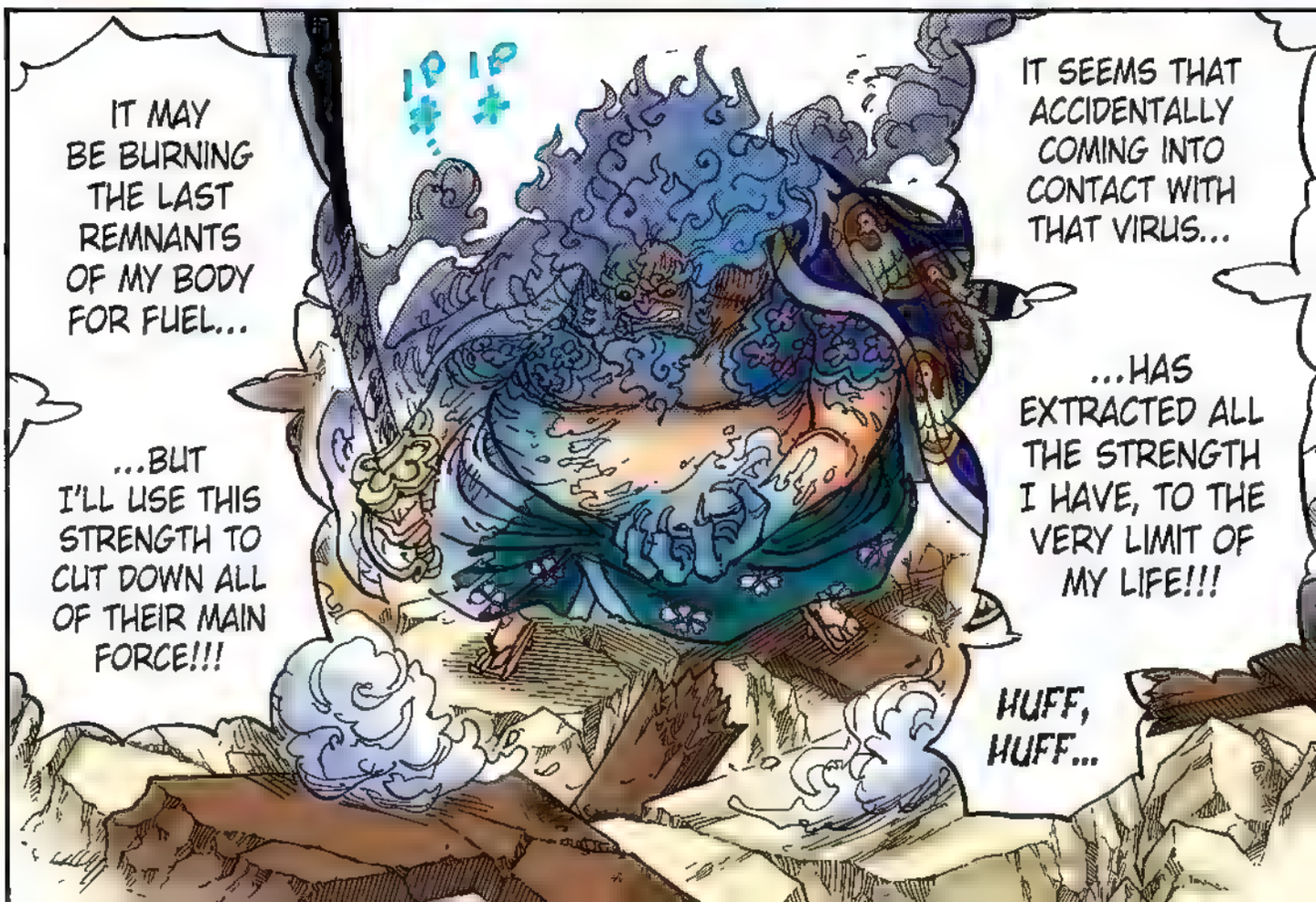
THEY'RE TOO POWERFUL! WE CAN'T GET CLOSE TO THAT RACCOON DOG!!

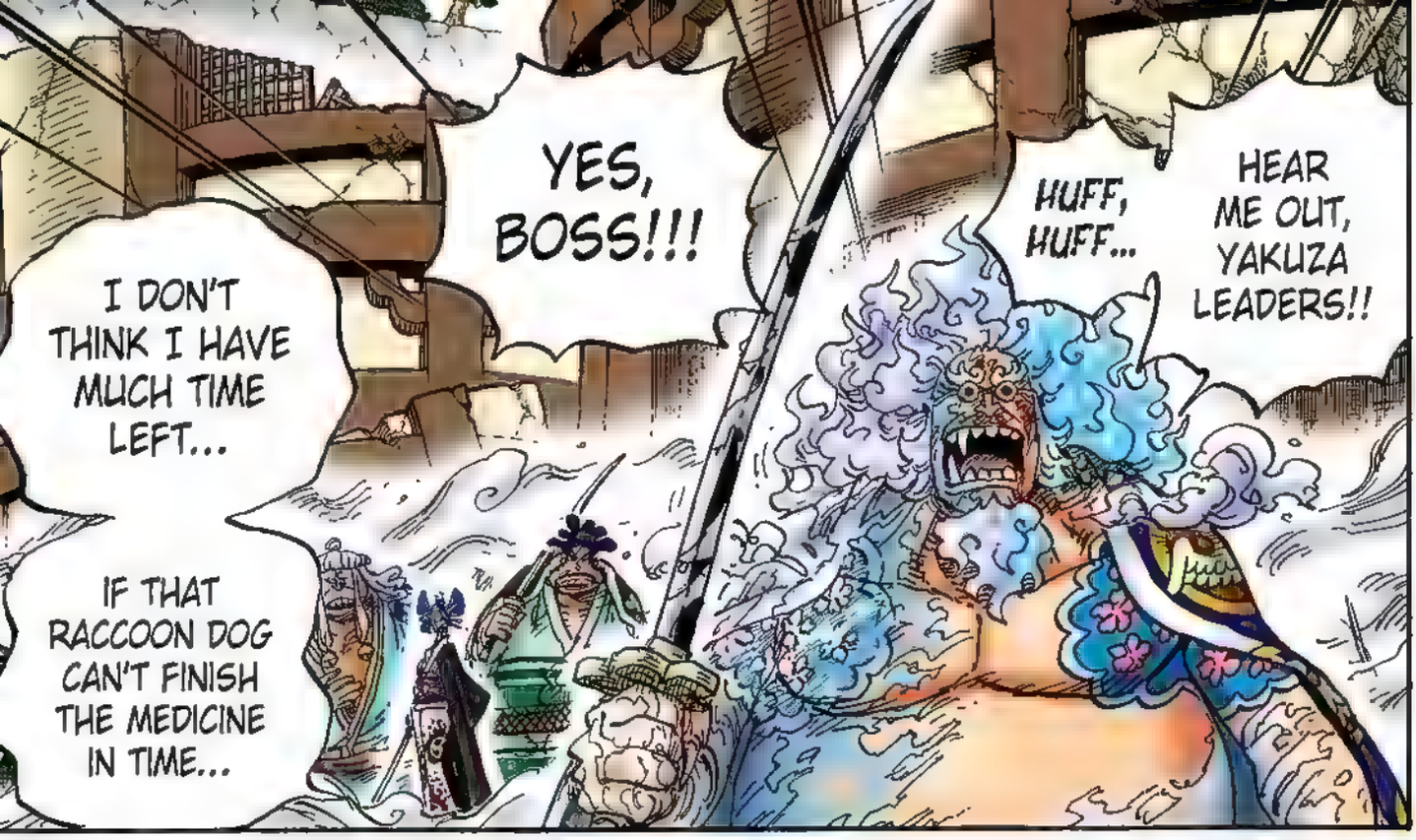
SOMEHOW, HE'S REVERTED TO THE STRENGTH HE HAD WHEN KAIDO WAS SO RELENTLESS IN TRYING TO RECRUIT HIM!!!
WHY DOES HE LOOK LIKE THAT?!
HE WAS JUST A TINY LITTLE GEEZER A MINUTE AGO!!

YEAH... IT'S SO COLD... BUT I'VE ALWAYS HAD A STRONG GRIP ON MY MIND!!

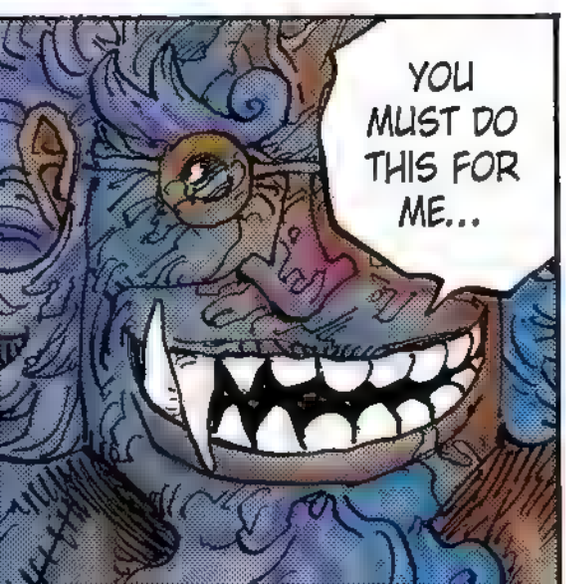
BOSS!! ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!!


RRRGH !!
ARE THESE SHIVERS...OF EXCITEMENT ?!

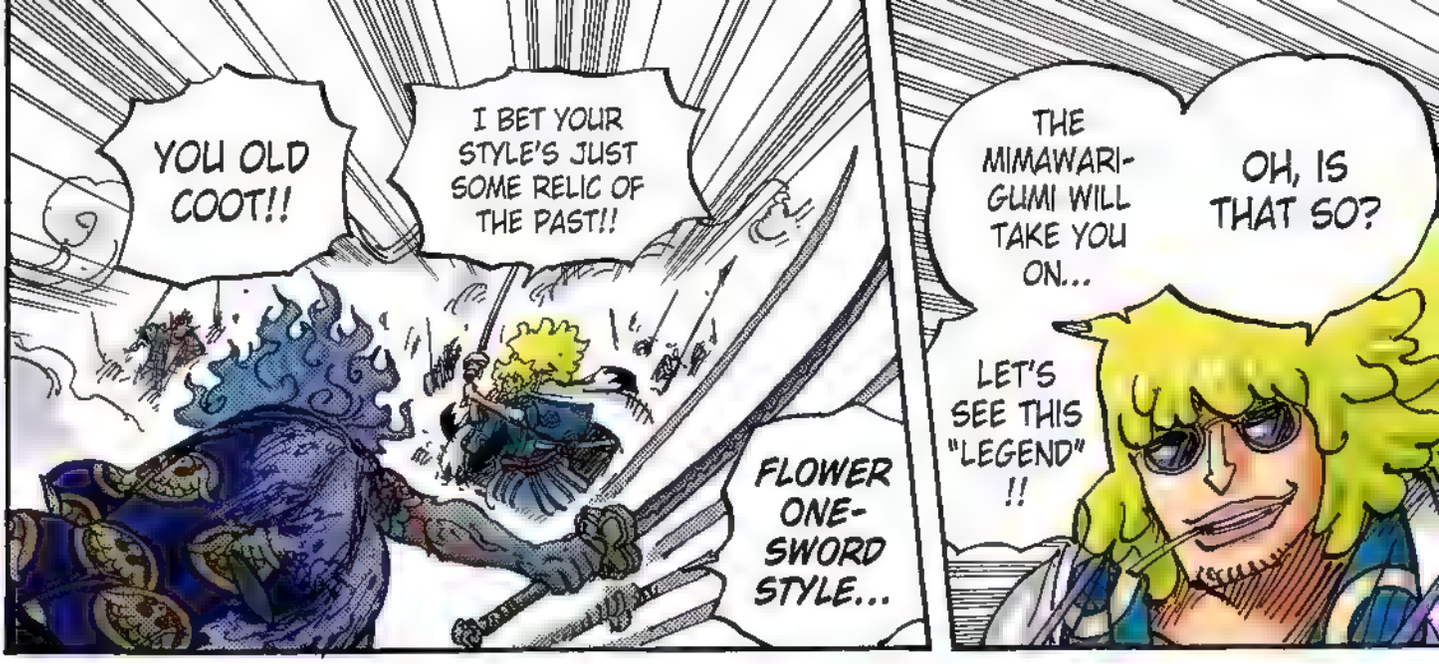

IT MAY BE BURNING THE LAST REMNANTS OF MY BODY FOR FUEL...
...BUT I'LL USE THIS STRENGTH TO CUT DOWN ALL OF THEIR MAIN FORCE!!!
IT SEEMS THAT ACCIDENTALLY COMING INTO CONTACT WITH THAT VIRUS...
...HAS EXTRACTED ALL THE STRENGTH I HAVE, TO THE VERY LIMIT OF MY LIFE!!!
HUFF, HUFF...


I DON'T THINK I HAVE MUCH TIME LEFT...
IF THAT RACCOON DOG CAN'T FINISH THE MEDICINE IN TIME...
YES, BOSS!!!
HUFF, HUFF...
HEAR ME OUT, YAKUZA LEADERS!!

...THEN I WILL GO ON TO SLAY EVERY LAST PERSON HERE, FRIEND OR FOE-- INCLUDING YOU!!
IF YOU DON'T...
...I WANT YOU TO PUT AN END TO ME BEFORE I TURN!!
...AND I BEGIN TO TRANSFORM INTO AN ICE ONI...
!!!


YOU MUST DO THIS FOR ME...

BUT HE'S RIGHT... IF HE TURNS INTO AN ICE ONI, NO ONE HERE CAN STOP HIM.
I...I DON'T KNOW...


YOU OLD COOT!!
I BET YOUR STYLE'S JUST SOME RELIC OF THE PAST!!
FLOWER ONE-SWORD STYLE...
THE MIMAWARI-GUMI WILL TAKE YOU ON...
OH, IS THAT SO?
LET'S SEE THIS "LEGEND" !!

GUAAAA !!!
...OF HOLY RAGE!!
FLAMING HAIR...
DOOM

THERE ARE TIMES I THINK ABOUT WHAT WOULD HAVE HAPPENED...
...IF I'D CHALLENGED KAIDO WITH YOU, BACK AT THE PEAK OF MY STRENGTH!!
GYAA !!
HA HA... LET ME TELL YOU, ODEN...
...HAVE GAINED A MOST FASCINATING APPRENTICE!!
AND I TOO...
THEY'VE PULLED OFF THIS RAID IN YOUR NAME!!
BUT JUST LOOK AT WHAT YOUR FOLLOWERS HAVE DONE.
...!!
NOT SO FAST, YOU!!
...THAT DAWN WILL COME TO WANO!!!
RAAAH!
HEY, HE'S GONNA WIPE OUT THE ENTIRE FLOOR!!
I HAVE NO DOUBT...

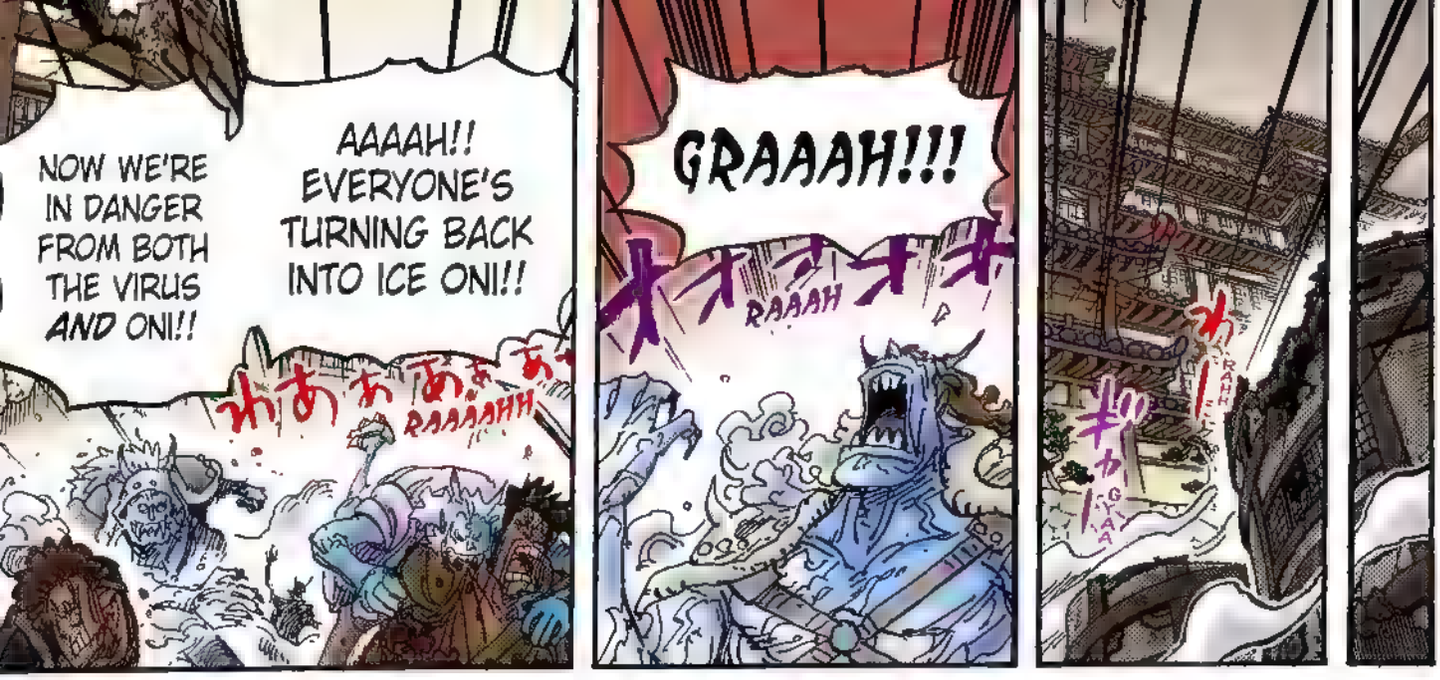
GWAAAH !!
PHOENIX BRAND!!
ドオン!!
DOOM
LOOK OUT! HERE COMES MASTER QUEEN'S BEAM ATTACK!!
キィーン
HMM ?!
BAM
YOU WERE SUPPOSED TO BE FIGHTING ME, REMEMBER?!
HEY, THAT HURT! WHAT WAS THAT, A SHOCK WAVE?!
GRFK!!
DOOOM
...UNTIL YOU'VE FINISHED ME OFF!!
YOU DON'T EVEN GET TO THINK ABOUT THOSE SAMURAI...
MARCO !!!

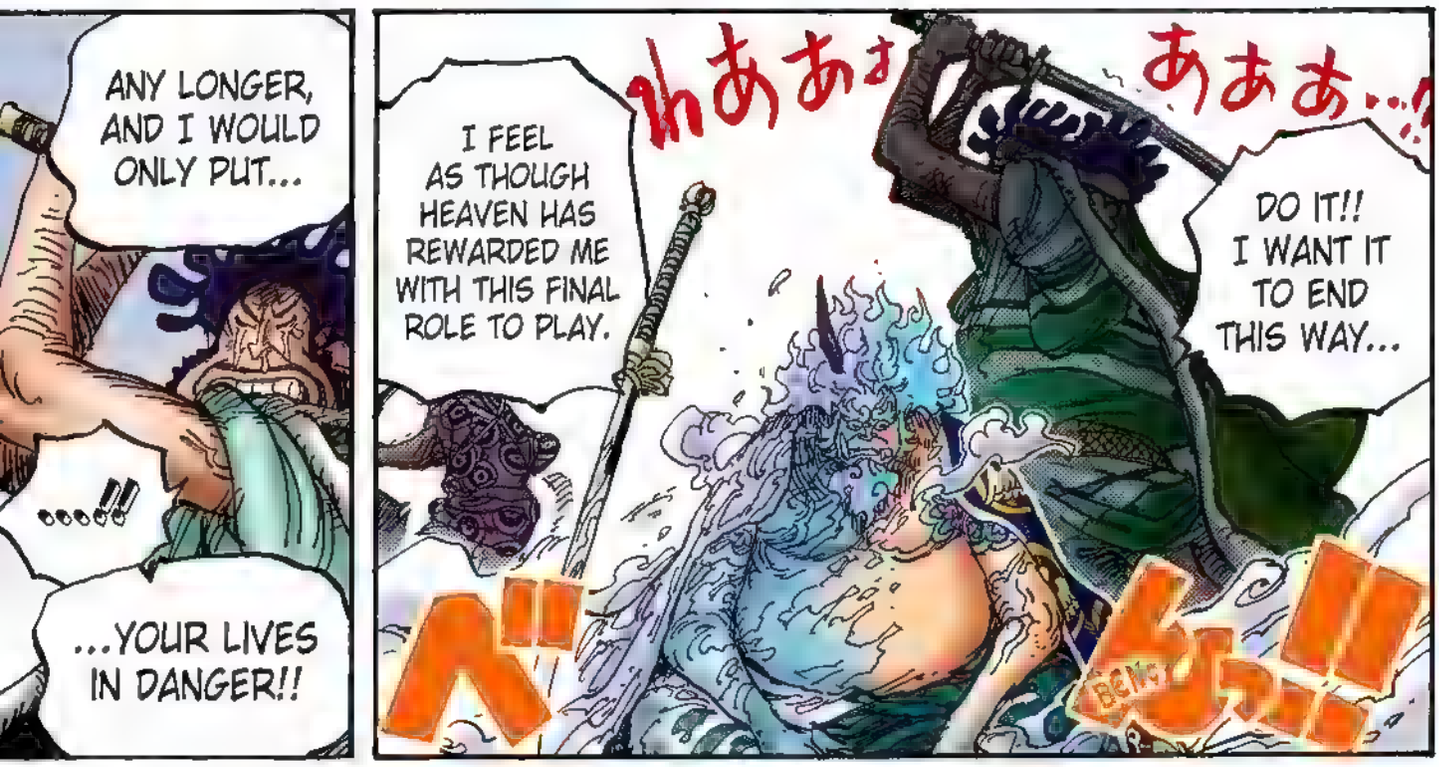
DIE ALREADY !!!
DAMMIT!! YOU JUST WON'T GO DOWN!!
BAKOOM
フォン!!
!!
SLICE
FLIP

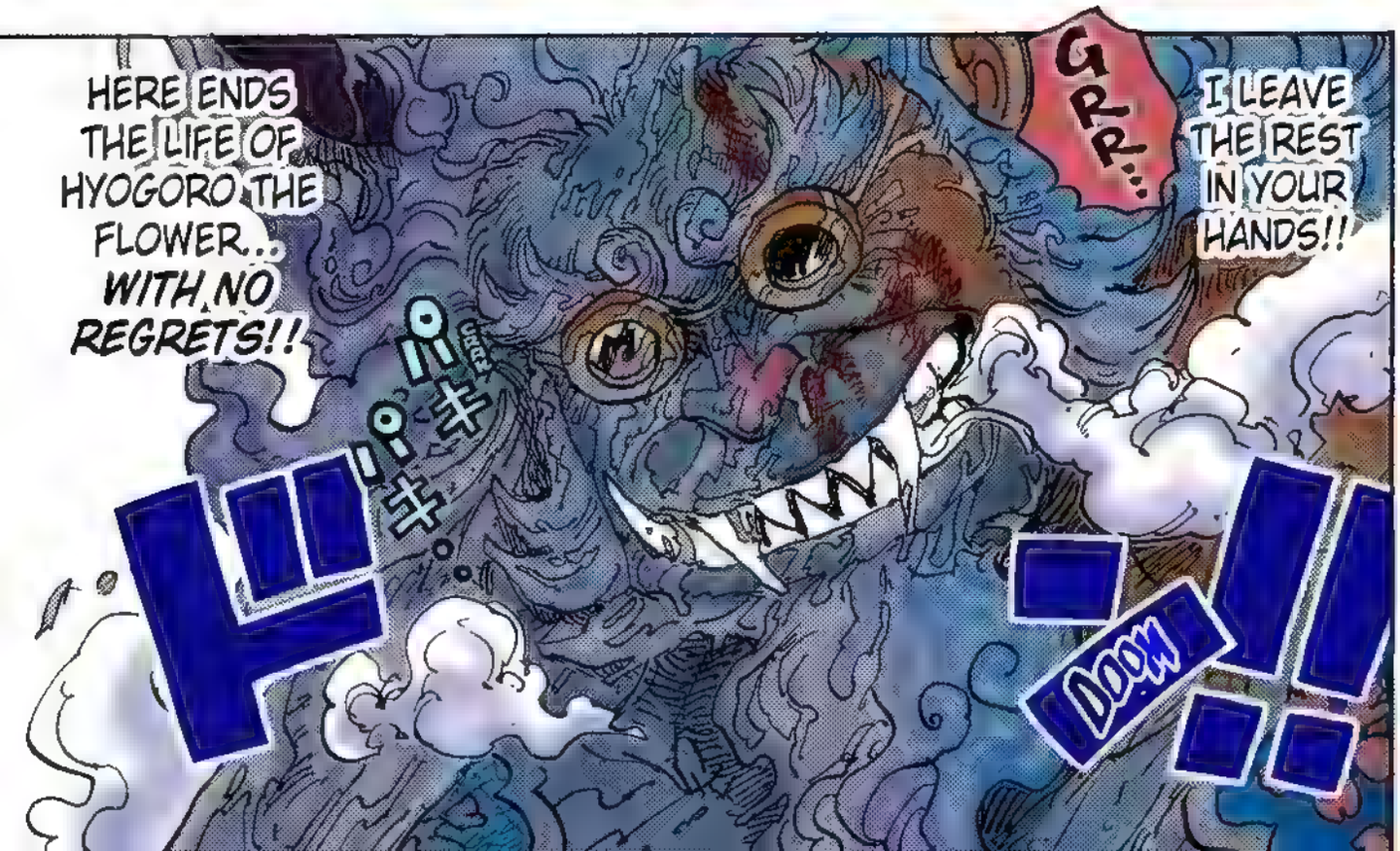
WOOSH
!!
BLUEBIRD!!
!!
HOP!!
KRASH!!
BOOOOM

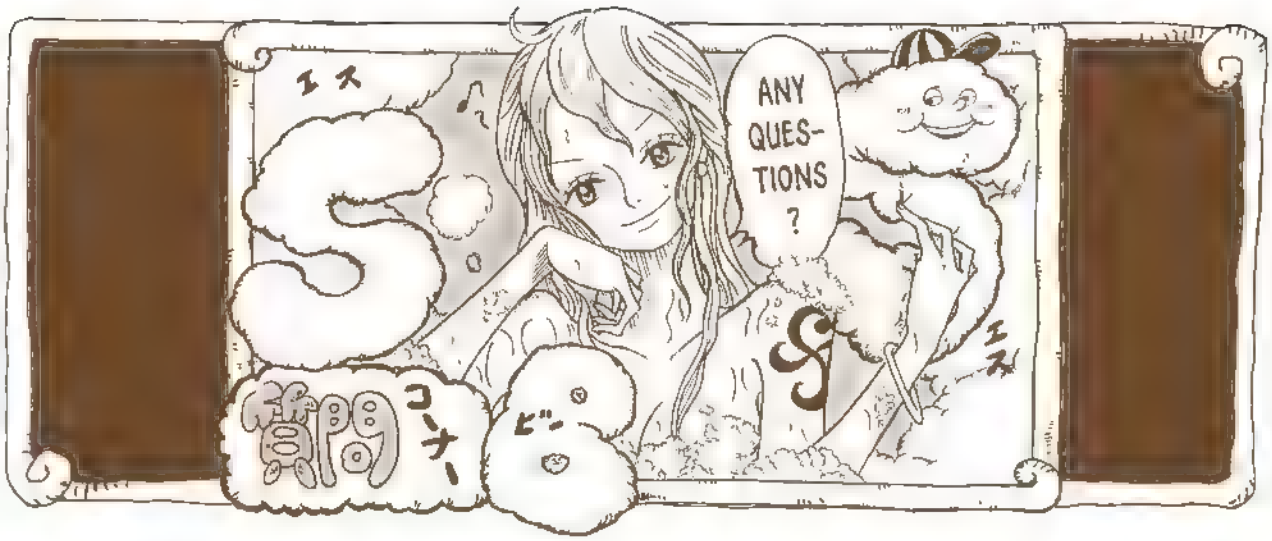
ZZING
!!!
DABOOOM
!!
STUPID COCKY BIRDMAN...
CH-CHK!

KADOOOM
CRANE TALONS!!
GAAAH!
HUFF, HUFF...
BETTER HURRY, RACCOON DOG...
HOLDING OFF TWO GUYS WORTH OVER A BILLION AT ONCE IS PRETTY ROUGH...
DOOM
HUFF, HUFF...
WHY, WHO SHOULD I SPOT OVER THERE... BUT MARCO!!
PERORIN! ♪
HE LOOKS RATHER EXHAUSTED TO ME... HEH HEH HEH!
HMM?
KSHONK
ALL RIGHT, THAT'S IT!!


NOW WE'RE IN DANGER FROM BOTH THE VIRUS AND ONI!!
AAAAH!! EVERYONE'S TURNING BACK INTO ICE ONI!!
GRAAAH!!!


ANY LONGER, AND I WOULD ONLY PUT...
...!!
...YOUR LIVES IN DANGER!!
I FEEL AS THOUGH HEAVEN HAS REWARDED ME WITH THIS FINAL ROLE TO PLAY.
DO IT!! I WANT IT TO END THIS WAY...


HERE ENDS THE LIFE OF HYOGORO THE FLOWER... WITH NO REGRETS!!
GRR...
I LEAVE THE REST IN YOUR HANDS!!
DOOM



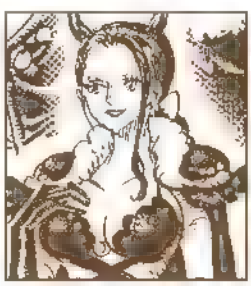
(Sasaaki, Okinawa)

Q: Oda Sensei! There's a hot, stacked babe riding a UFO over there! Okay, now that he's gone, let's kick off the 100-volume milestone and start the SBS!!

--One Hundred

A: Aaaaah!!! ミ It started already!!!
Excuse me! You can't do this! I mean, you gotta let me have this one...right?! It's volume 100, you know?! Weez, weez . Also.. there was no hot stacked babe!!

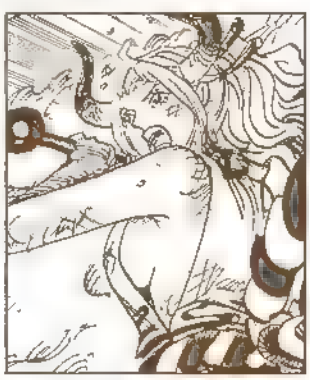
Q: You mentioned that you wanted the PTA to like you in volume 99. This obviously will never happen and it would be pointless to even try, so I think you should draw a personification of Robin's ππ please.



--Doctor Heart Starer

A: I will never!!! ミ And don't talk about BOOBS in volume 100!! Geez! Okay, all you folks who thought, "Maybe for volume 100, I'll try reading this SBS thing for the very first time"? Please believe me, it's not always like this. Next one is a serious comment!

Q: I was having sleepless nights wondering what the title of chapter 1000 would be. Initially I thought it would be an homage to chapter 100, but it turned out to be chapter 2. "Straw Hat Luffy." It gave me chills! That's a much better title than my idea, "Yamato's Side-boob."

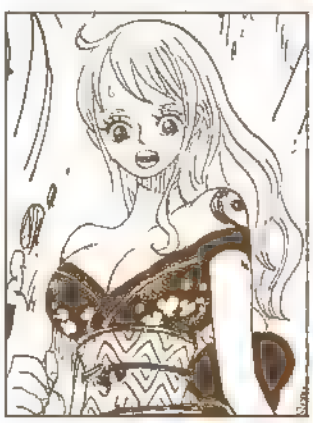


--Wetty

A: I would never!! ミ Oh!! Sorry, I got a little out of sorts!! ミ Hmm, maybe I spoke too early about this comment. Wait a second, I think this next person is going to help fix up this segment!

Q: I'm very worried about the direction this segment is going. So let me straighten things out!

I would like to engage in close contact with Nami!

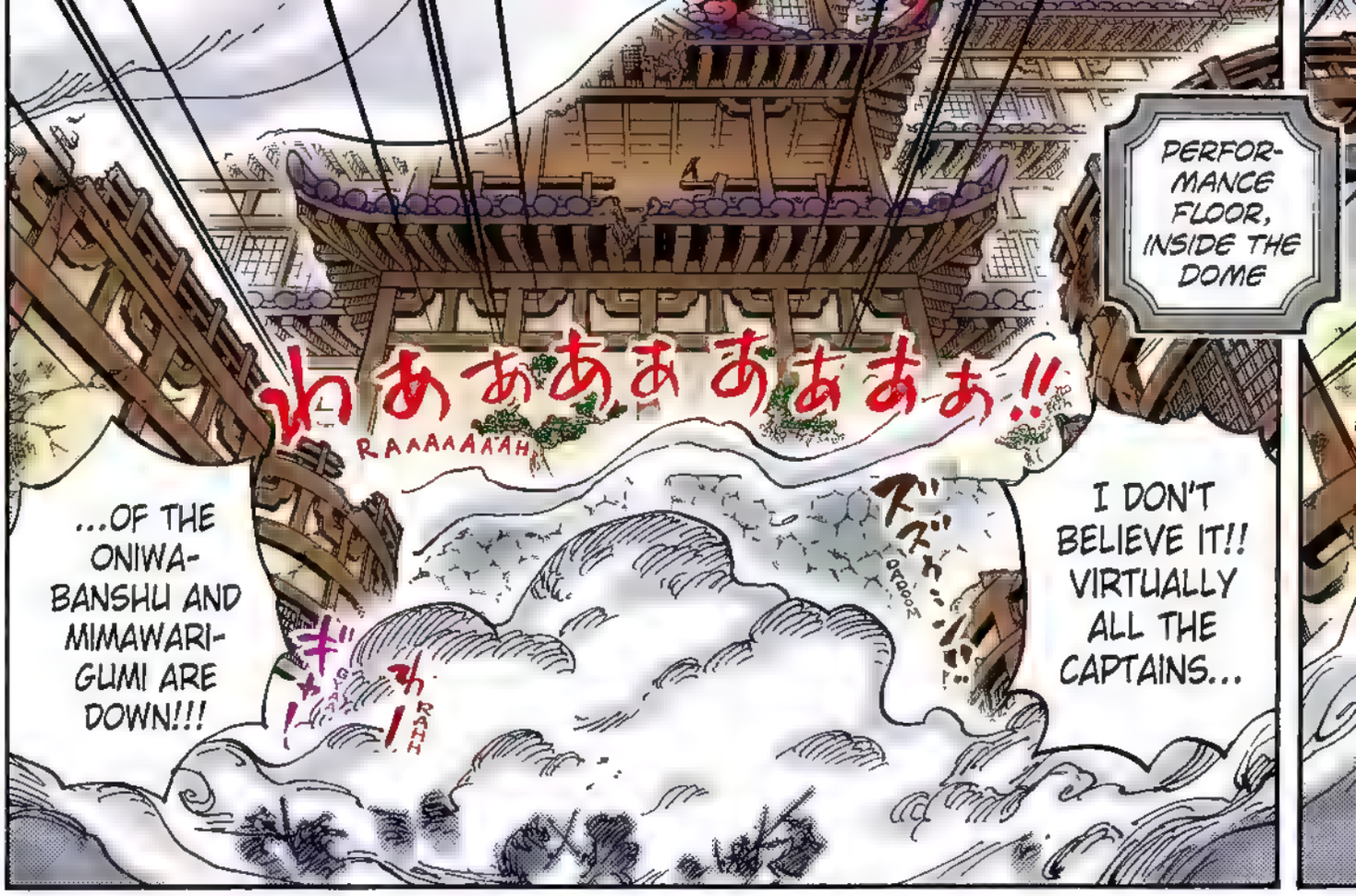


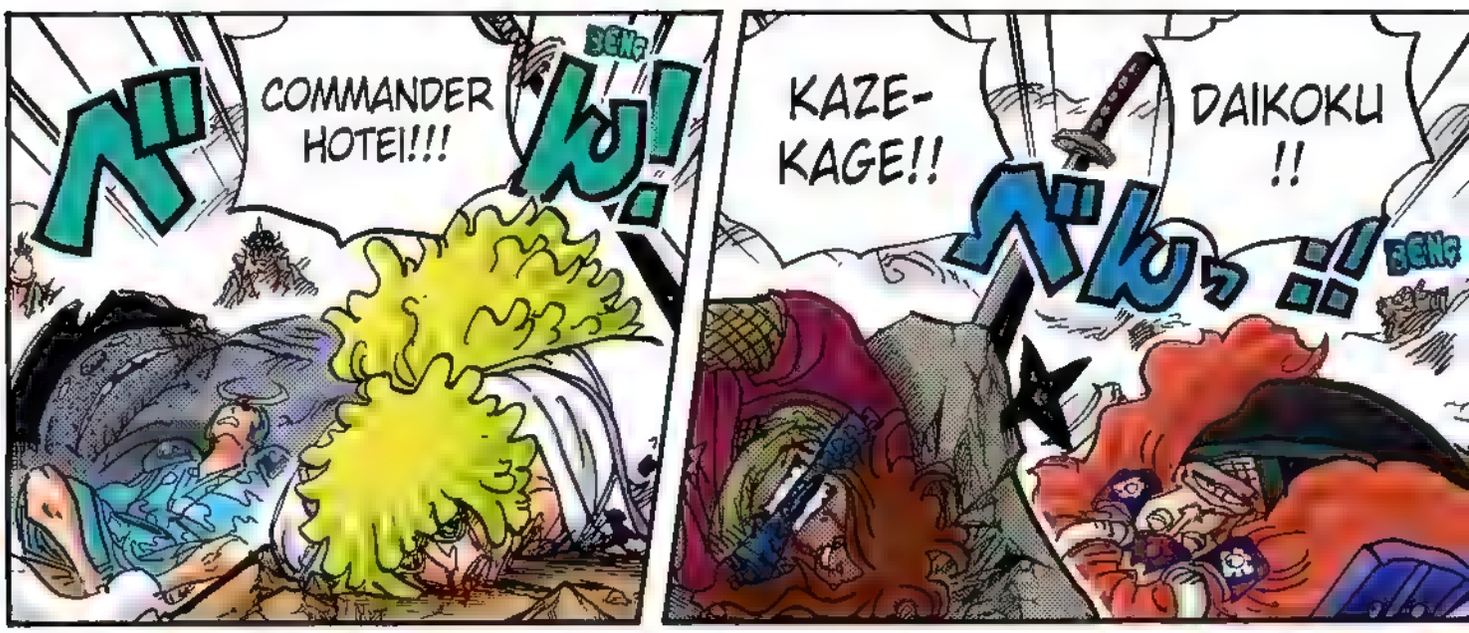
--Sanadacchi

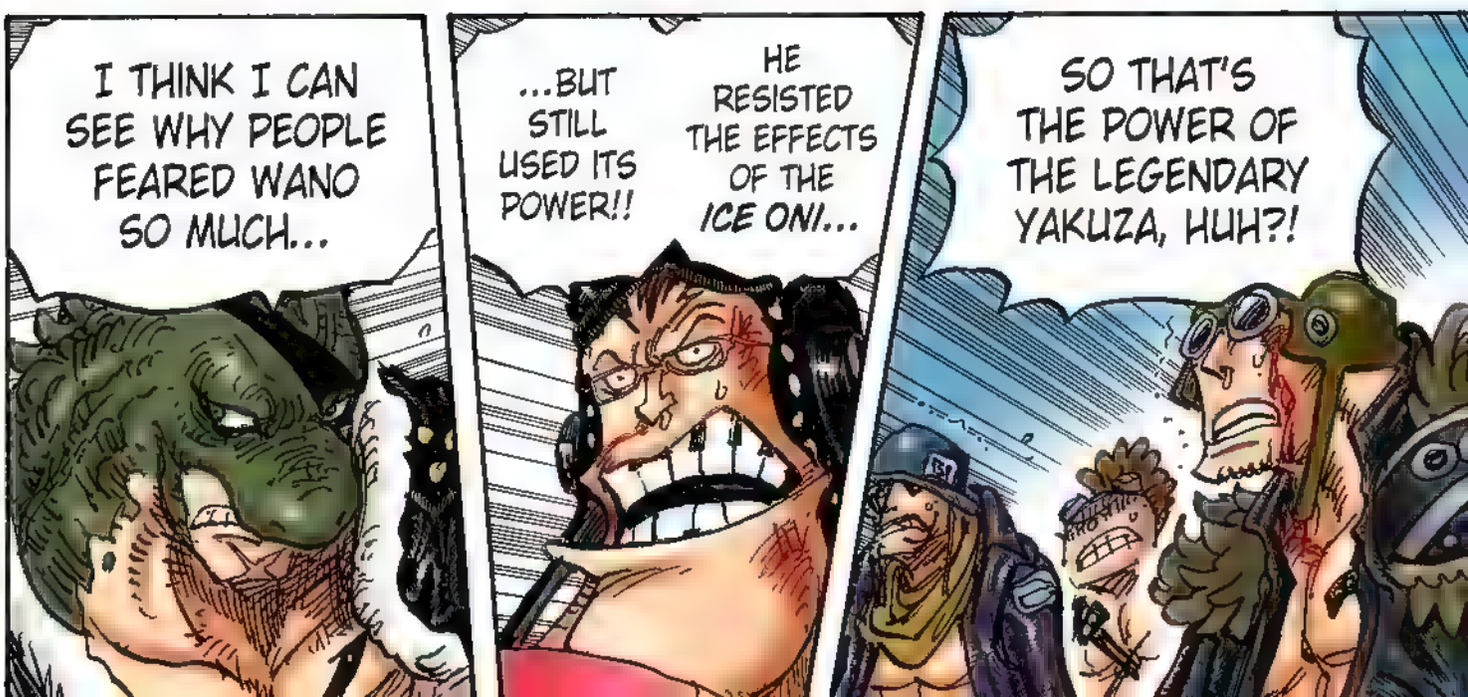
A: Sanadaaaaa!!! 人ミ
Get out of here, you sickos!!! This is the worst page ever!!

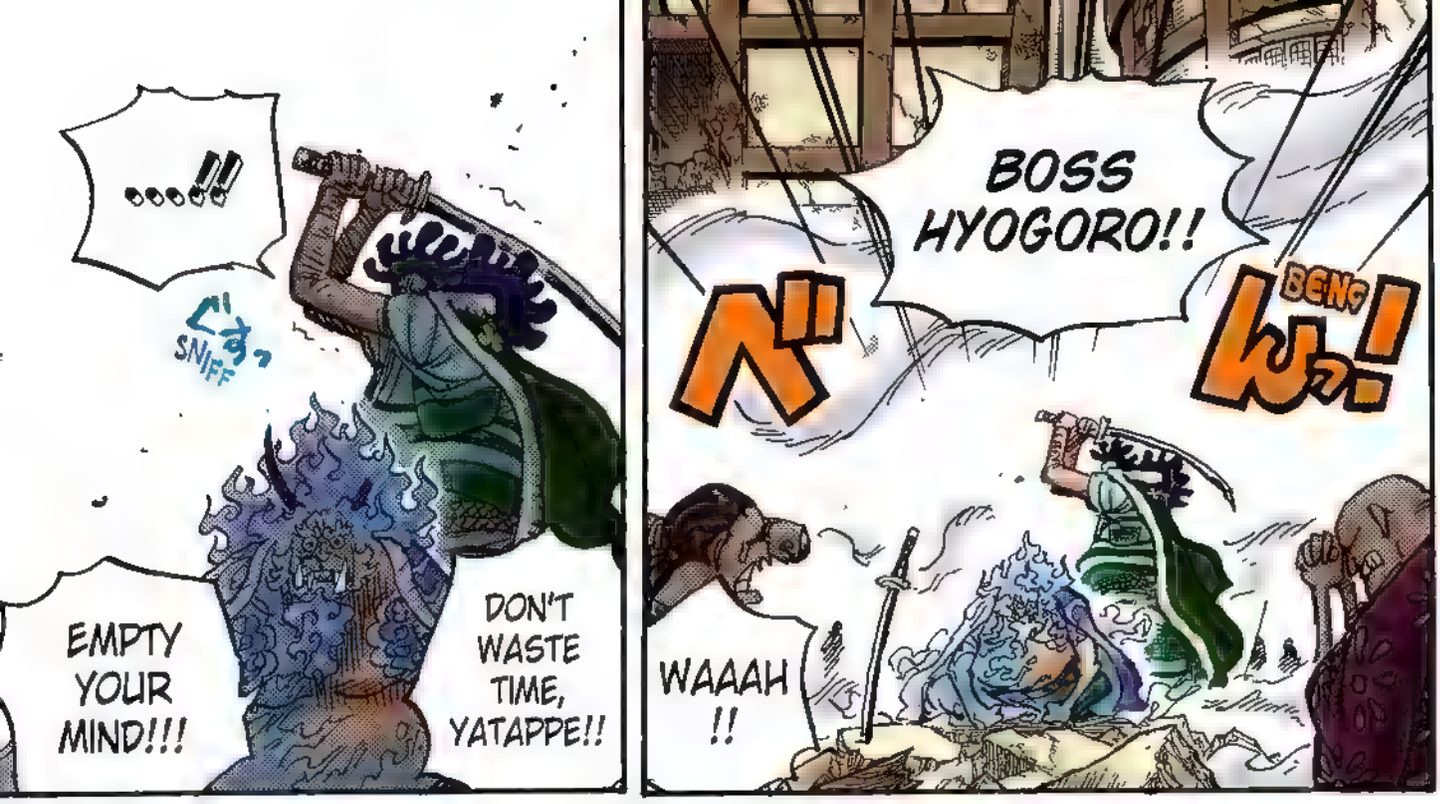
Chapter 1007:
MR. RACCOON DOG

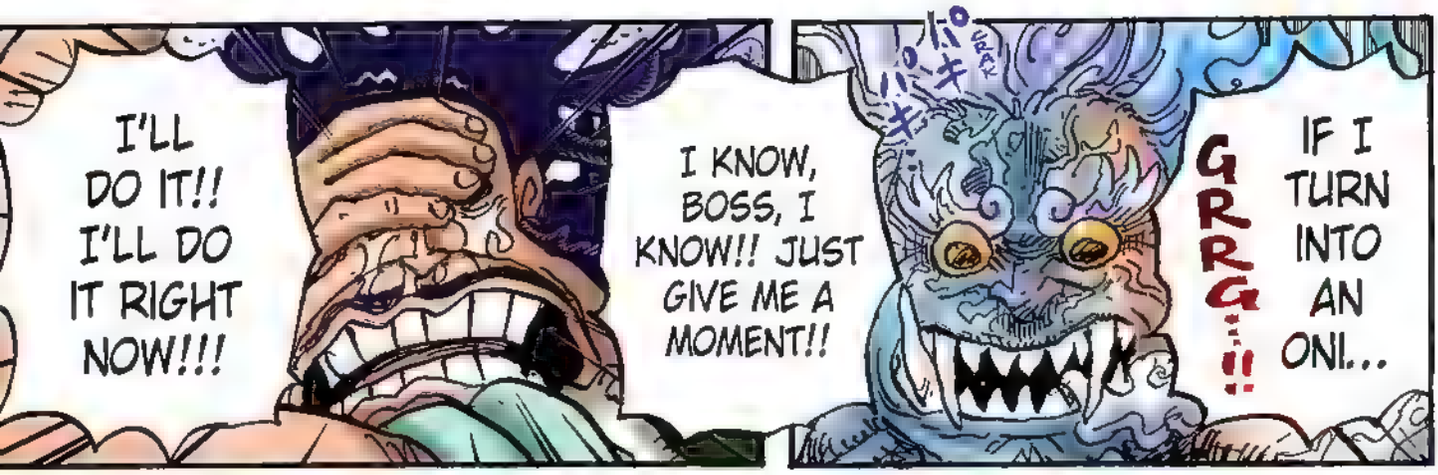
READER REQUEST: "CAESAR GIVING PENGUIN CHILDREN GAS-FILLED BALLOONS" BY TKE☆AC

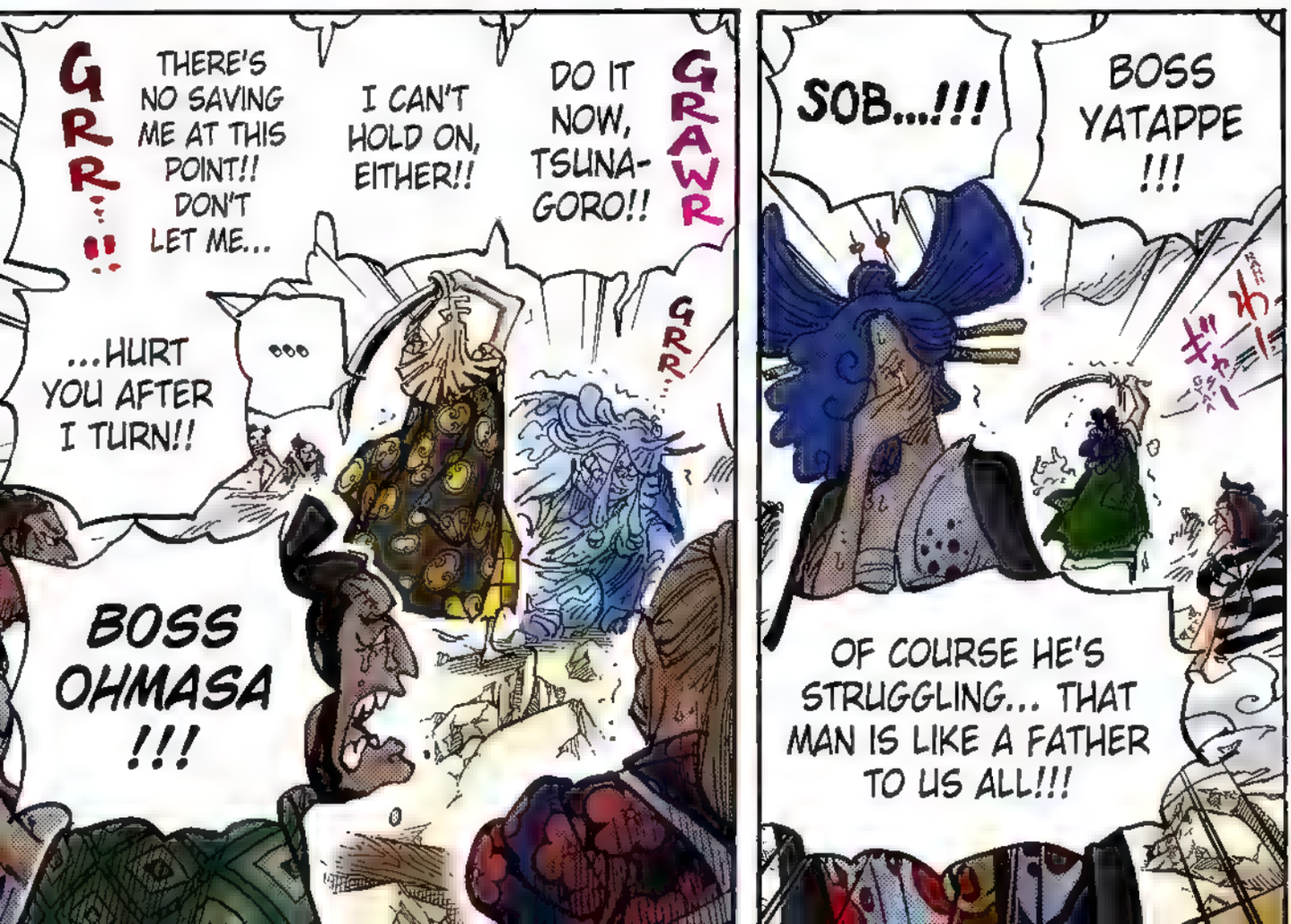

PERFOR-
MANCE
FLOOR,
INSIDE THE
DOME
わあああああああ!!
RAAAAAAAH
...OF THE
ONIWA-
BANSHU AND
MIMAWARI-
GUMI ARE
DOWN!!!
I DON'T
BELIEVE IT!!
VIRTUALLY
ALL THE
CAPTAINS...

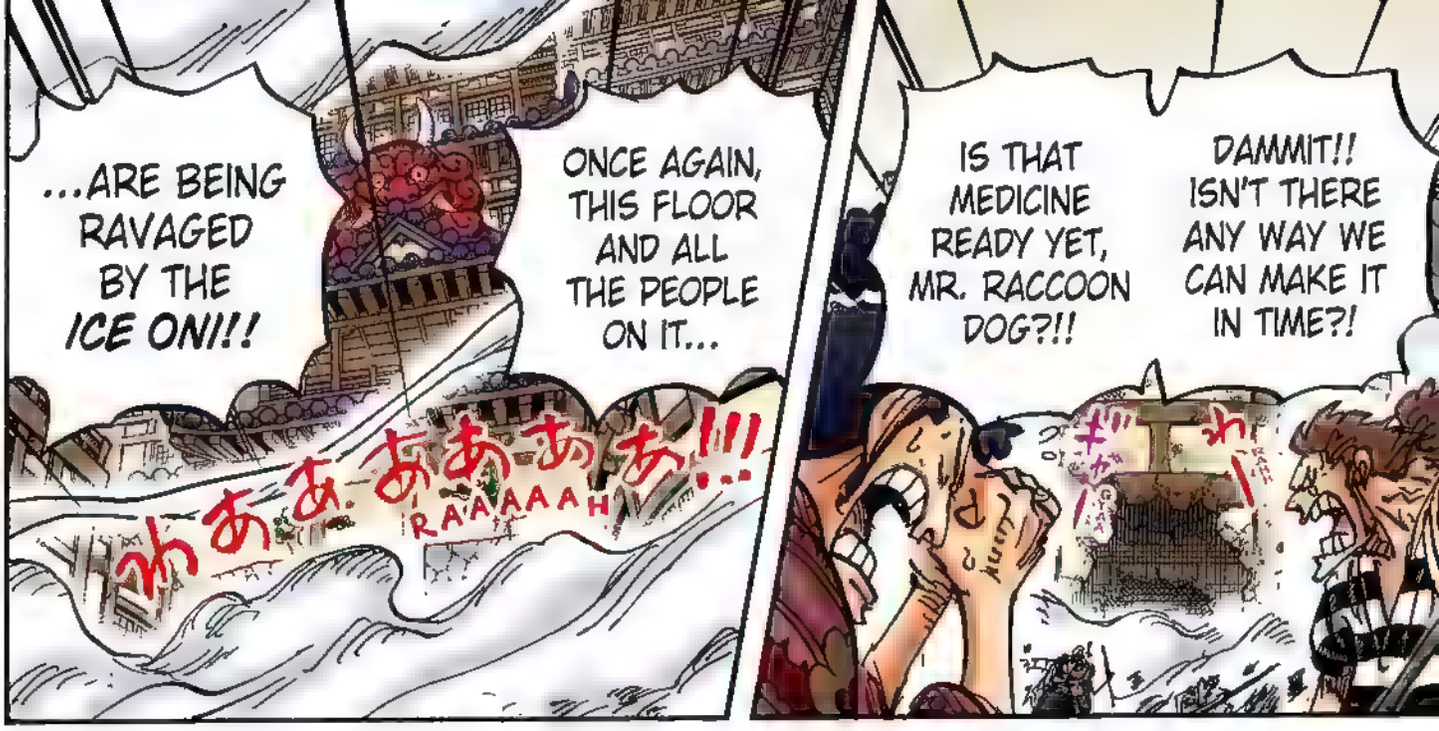

COMMANDER
HOTEI!!!
KAZE-
KAGE!!
DAIKOKU
!!

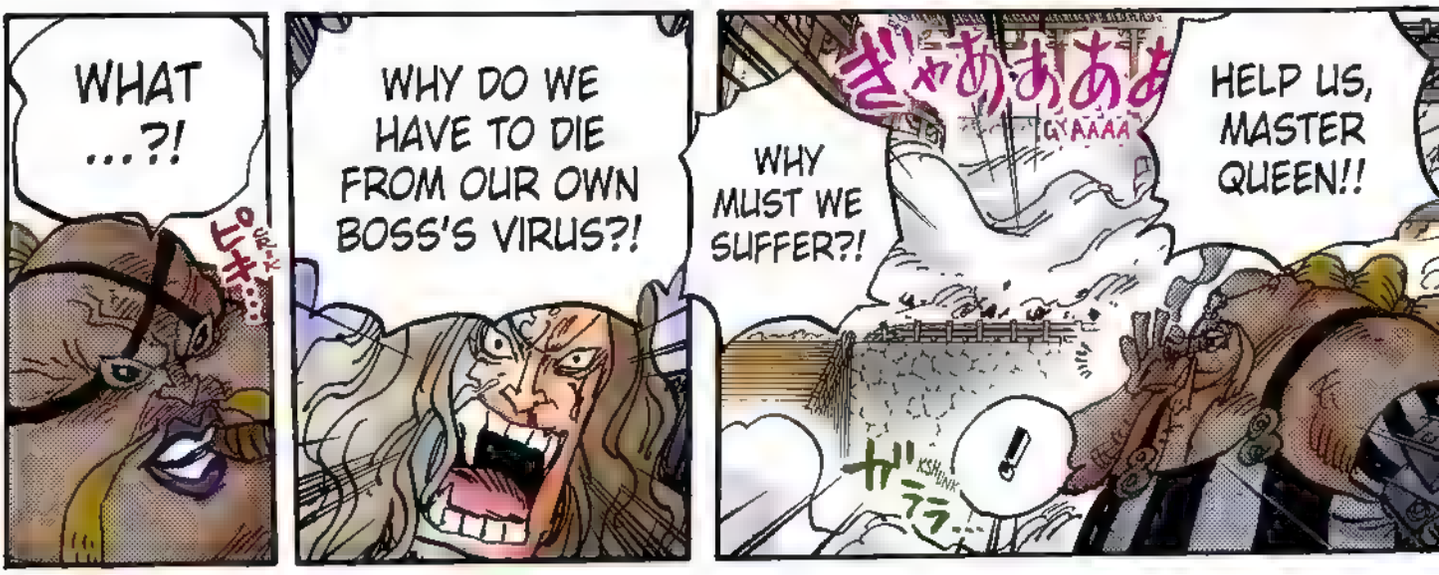

I THINK I CAN
SEE WHY PEOPLE
FEARED WANO
SO MUCH...
...BUT
STILL
USED ITS
POWER!!
HE
RESISTED
THE EFFECTS
OF THE
ICE ONI...
SO THAT'S
THE POWER OF
THE LEGENDARY
YAKUZA, HUH?!


...!!
SNIFF
EMPTY YOUR MIND!!!
DON'T WASTE TIME, YATAPPE!!
BOSS HYOGORO!!
WAAAH !!
BENG


I'LL DO IT!! I'LL DO IT RIGHT NOW!!!
I KNOW, BOSS, I KNOW!! JUST GIVE ME A MOMENT!!
GRRG...!!
IF I TURN INTO AN ONI...

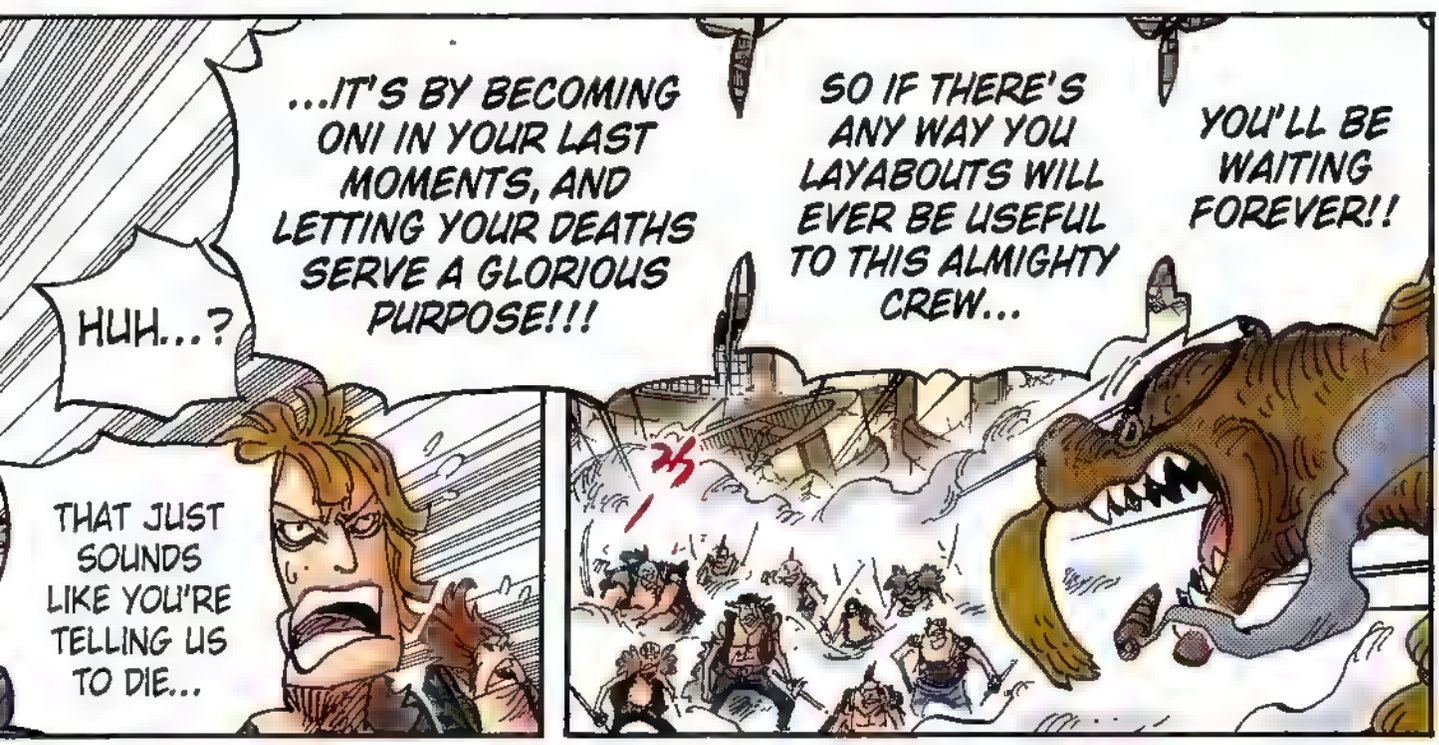

GRR...!!
THERE'S NO SAVING ME AT THIS POINT!! DON'T LET ME...
...HURT YOU AFTER I TURN!!
...
I CAN'T HOLD ON, EITHER!!
DO IT NOW, TSUNA-GORO!!
GRAWR
GRR...
BOSS OHMASA !!!
SOB...!!!
BOSS YATAPPE !!!
OF COURSE HE'S STRUGGLING... THAT MAN IS LIKE A FATHER TO US ALL!!!

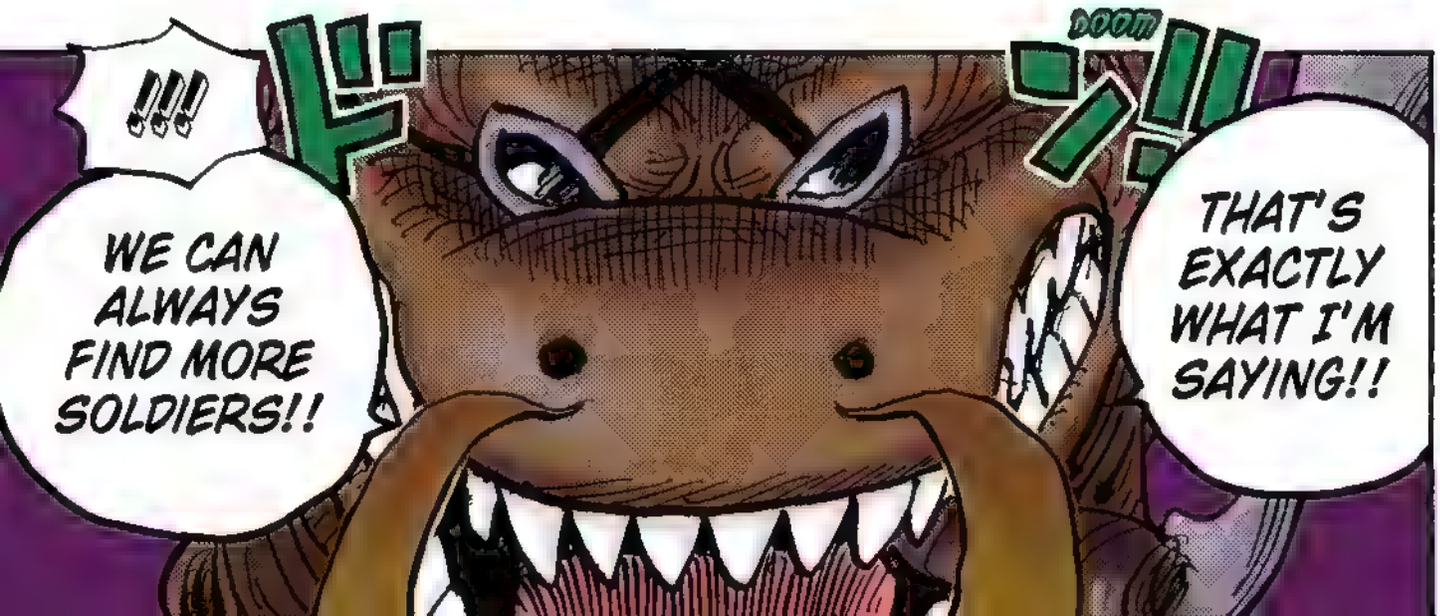

...ARE BEING RAVAGED BY THE ICE ONI!!
ONCE AGAIN, THIS FLOOR AND ALL THE PEOPLE ON IT...
あああああ!!!
RAAAAAH
IS THAT MEDICINE READY YET, MR. RACCOON DOG?!!
DAMMIT!! ISN'T THERE ANY WAY WE CAN MAKE IT IN TIME?!

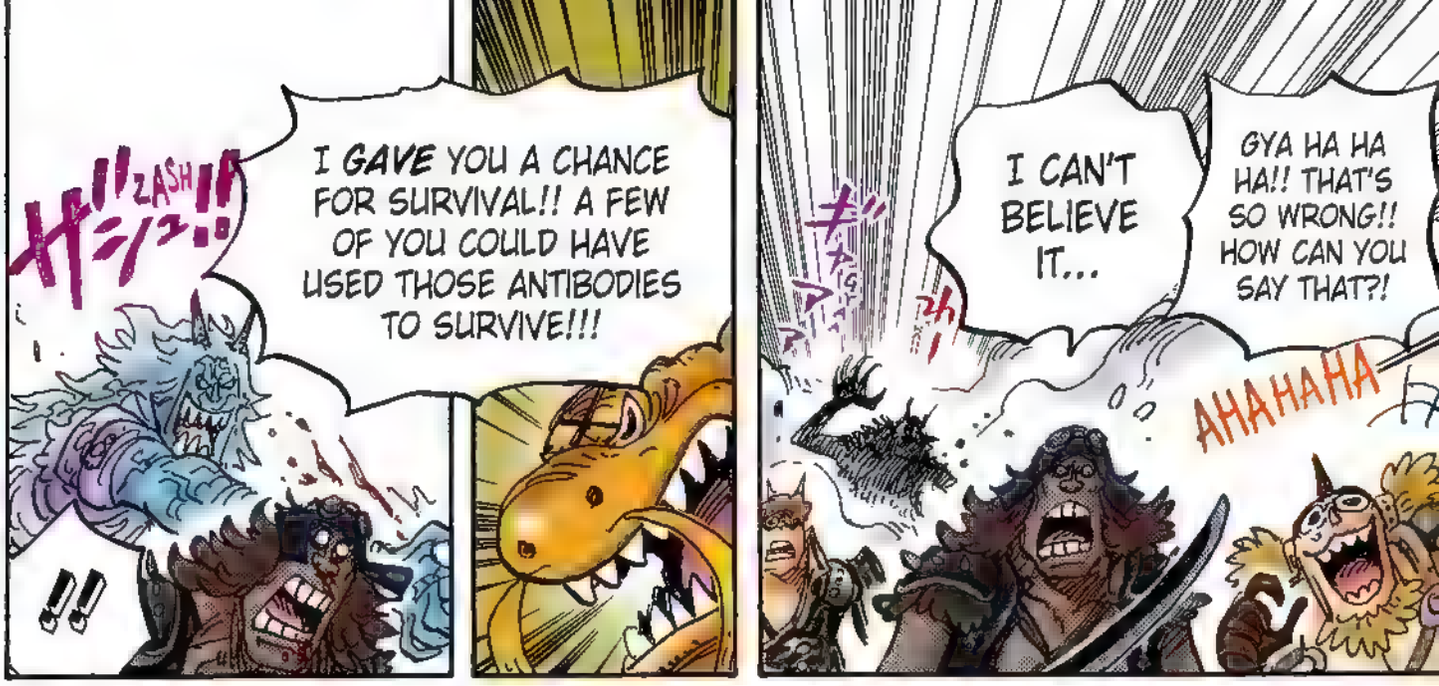

WHAT ...?!
ピキ…
WHY DO WE HAVE TO DIE FROM OUR OWN BOSS'S VIRUS?!
WHY MUST WE SUFFER?!
ぎゃあああ
GYAAAA
HELP US, MASTER QUEEN!!
ガラ…
KSHUNK

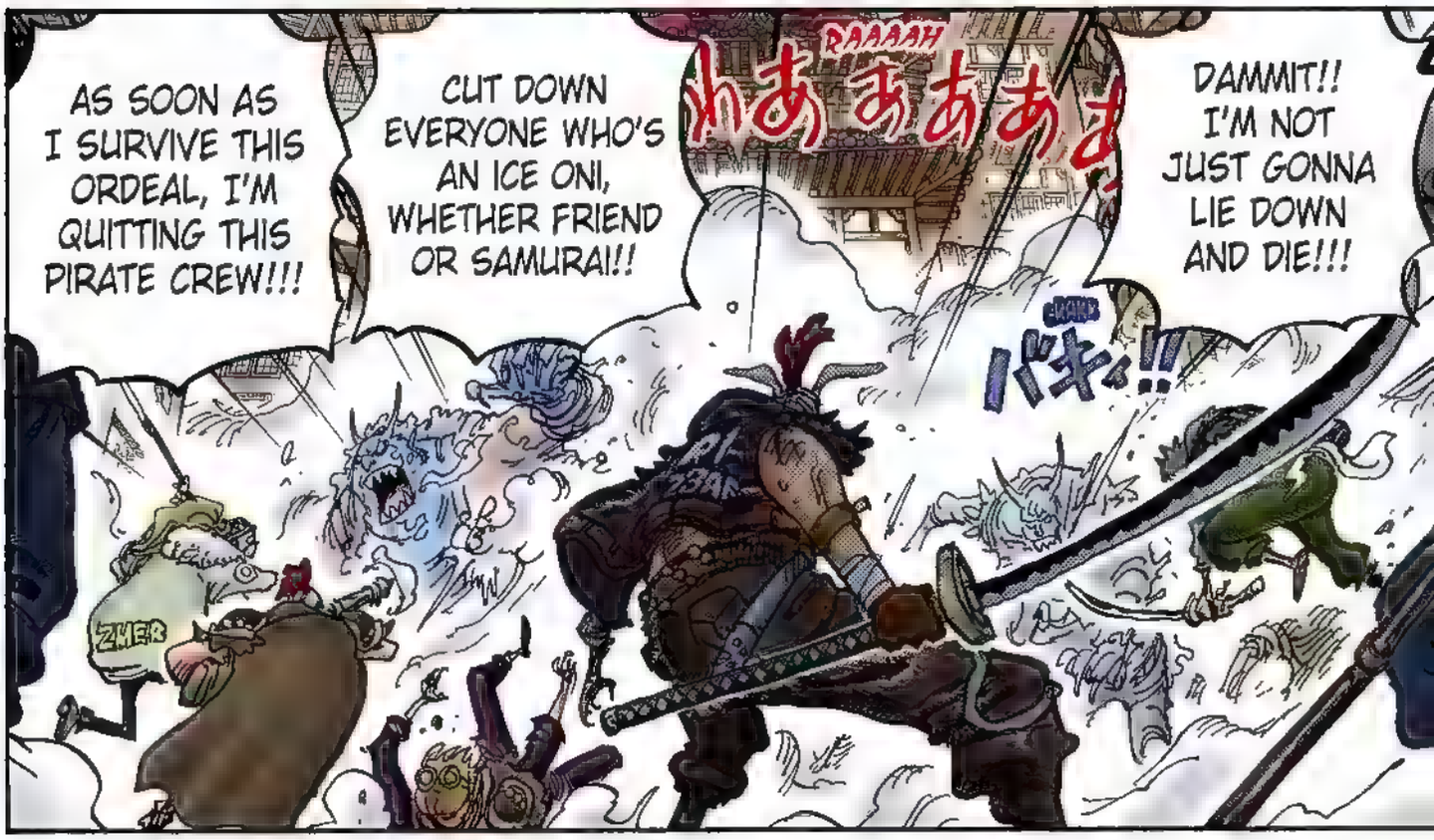
ICE ONI IS MY MASTER-PIECE!!
W-WHAT ?!!
ボカ
KABOOM
ロ!!
SHUT UP, YOU NOBODIES !!!
!!!
IN A SENSE, I MADE IT JUST FOR YOU!!!
?!

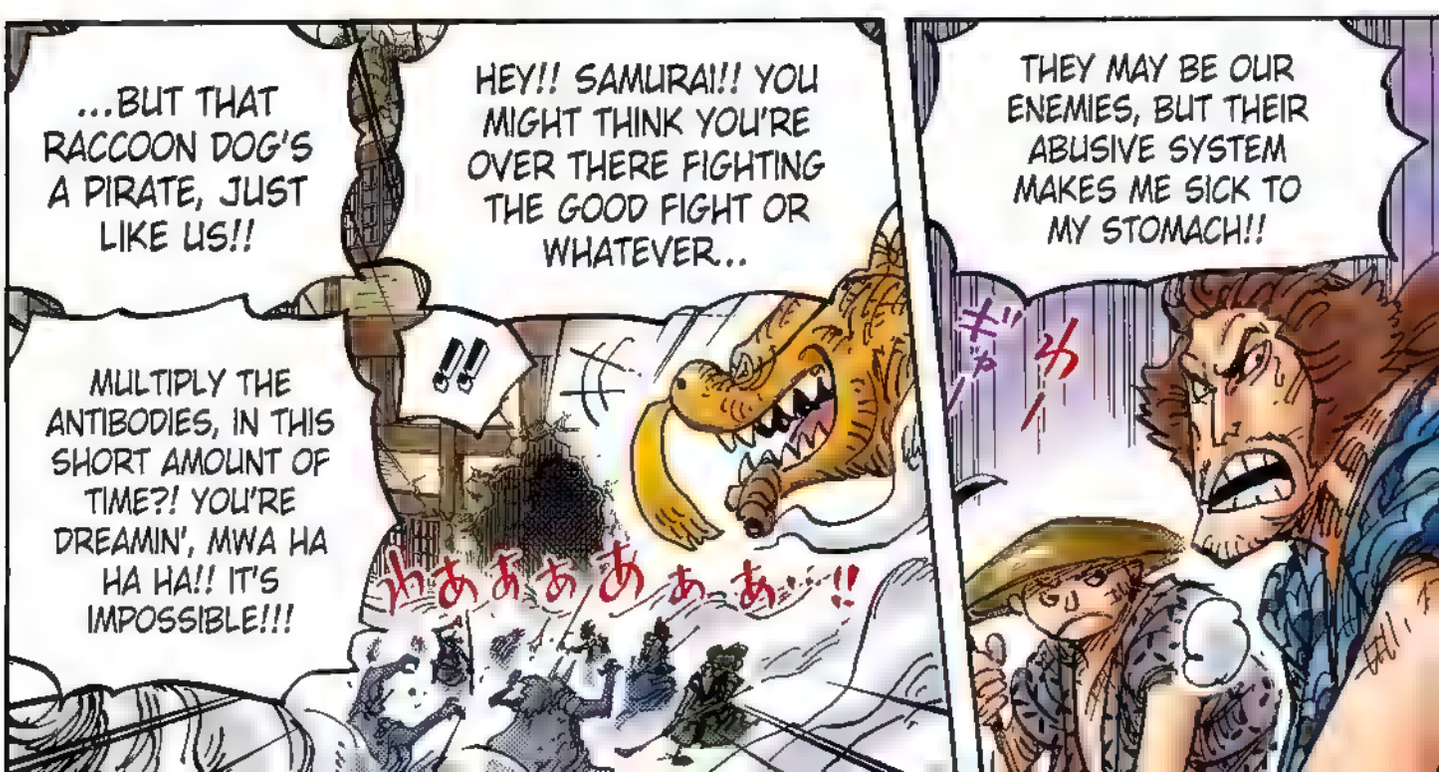
YOU'VE LOST YOUR CHANCE TO GAIN POWERS!!
YOU WAITERS!! THERE'S NO MORE SHIPMENTS OF SMILE FRUITS COMING TO US!!!
...
YOU'RE DEADWEIGHT THAT DOES NOTHING BUT LAUGH!!!
YOU PLEASURES!! YOU ALREADY GAMBLED ON A CHANCE TO GAIN POWERS, AND FAILED!!
!!!
どっ!!
GYAHAHAHAHA
HEY, THAT'S MESSED UP!! HA HA HA!!!

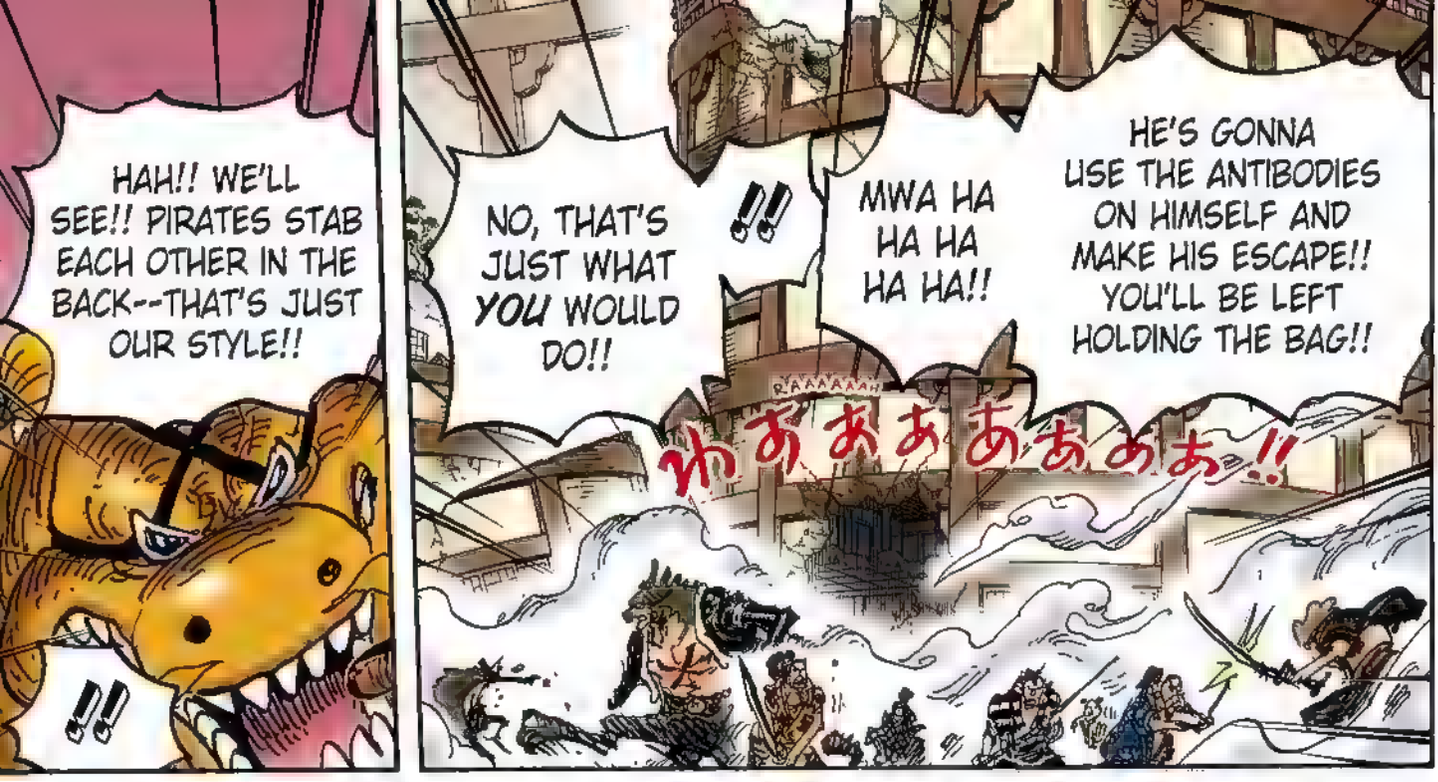

HUH...?
...IT'S BY BECOMING ONI IN YOUR LAST MOMENTS, AND LETTING YOUR DEATHS SERVE A GLORIOUS PURPOSE!!!
THAT JUST SOUNDS LIKE YOU'RE TELLING US TO DIE...
SO IF THERE'S ANY WAY YOU LAYABOUTS WILL EVER BE USEFUL TO THIS ALMIGHTY CREW...
YOU'LL BE WAITING FOREVER!!


!!!
WE CAN ALWAYS FIND MORE SOLDIERS!!
DOOM
THAT'S EXACTLY WHAT I'M SAYING!!

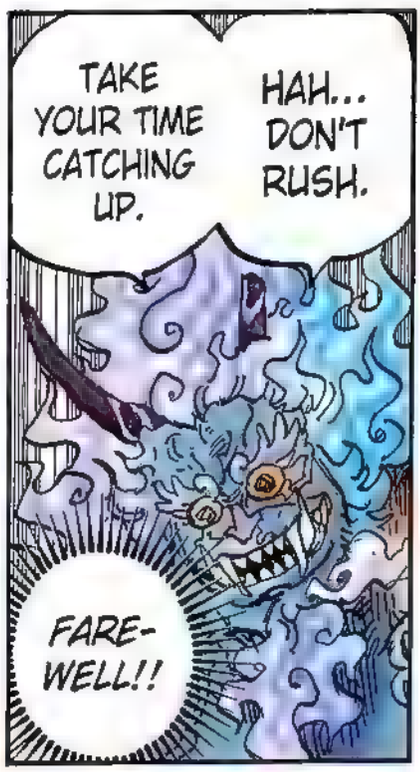

ZASH
I GAVE YOU A CHANCE FOR SURVIVAL!! A FEW OF YOU COULD HAVE USED THOSE ANTIBODIES TO SURVIVE!!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE IT...
GYA HA HA HA!! THAT'S SO WRONG!! HOW CAN YOU SAY THAT?!
AHAHAHA


AS SOON AS I SURVIVE THIS ORDEAL, I'M QUITTING THIS PIRATE CREW!!!
CUT DOWN EVERYONE WHO'S AN ICE ONI, WHETHER FRIEND OR SAMURAI!!
RAAAAH
DAMMIT!! I'M NOT JUST GONNA LIE DOWN AND DIE!!!
BAKI
ZMER


...BUT THAT RACCOON DOG'S A PIRATE, JUST LIKE US!!
HEY!! SAMURAI!! YOU MIGHT THINK YOU'RE OVER THERE FIGHTING THE GOOD FIGHT OR WHATEVER..
MULTIPLY THE ANTIBODIES, IN THIS SHORT AMOUNT OF TIME?! YOU'RE DREAMIN', MWA HA HA HA!! IT'S IMPOSSIBLE!!!
THEY MAY BE OUR ENEMIES, BUT THEIR ABUSIVE SYSTEM MAKES ME SICK TO MY STOMACH!!


HAH!! WE'LL SEE!! PIRATES STAB EACH OTHER IN THE BACK--THAT'S JUST OUR STYLE!!
!!
NO, THAT'S JUST WHAT YOU WOULD DO!!
!!
MWA HA HA HA HA!!
HE'S GONNA USE THE ANTIBODIES ON HIMSELF AND MAKE HIS ESCAPE!! YOU'LL BE LEFT HOLDING THE BAG!!
RAAAAAAH
わおあああああ!!

BOSS!! DON'T GO!!!


TAKE YOUR TIME CATCHING UP.
HAH... DON'T RUSH.
FARE-WELL!!

DON'T WORRY, BOSS HYOGORO!! I'LL BE JOINING YOU SOON!!
...
ギラリ
GLINT

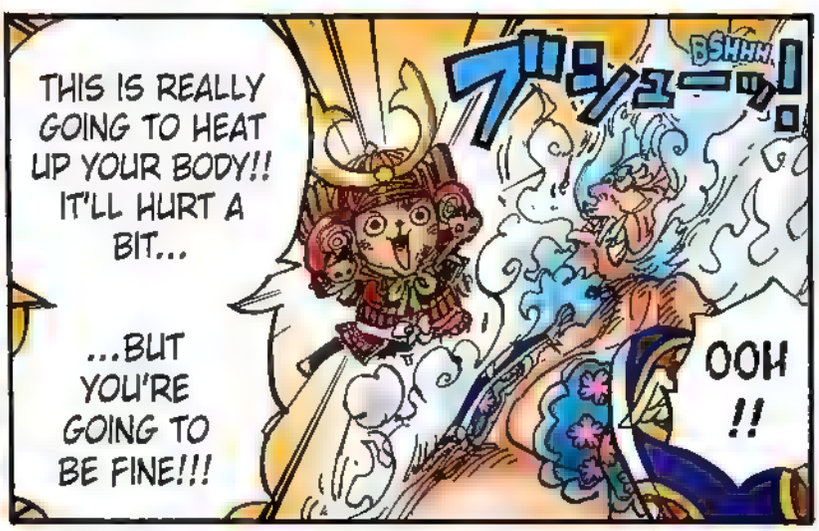
BOSS !!
BOSS !!

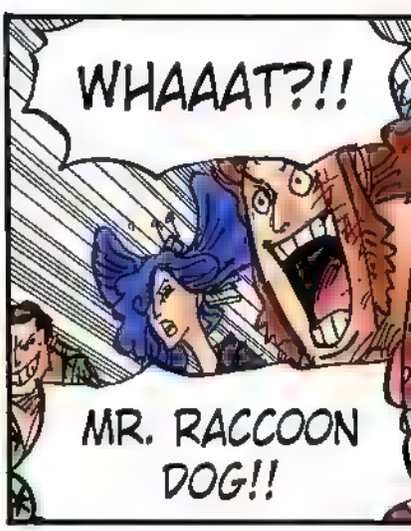
PSHT!
GULP...

GLEAMING
キラーン!!
WAIT !!!
?!!

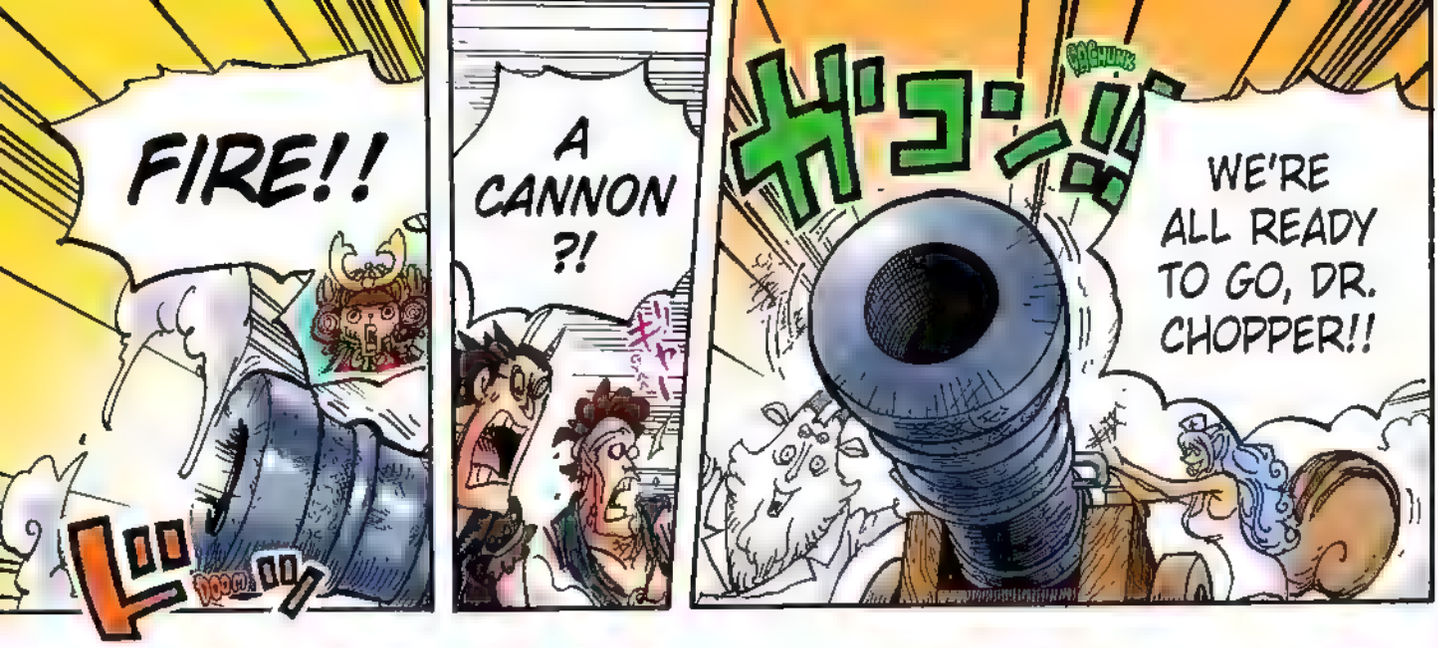
JUST IN TIME!!
MADE IT!!
キュピーン!!
DA-TWING

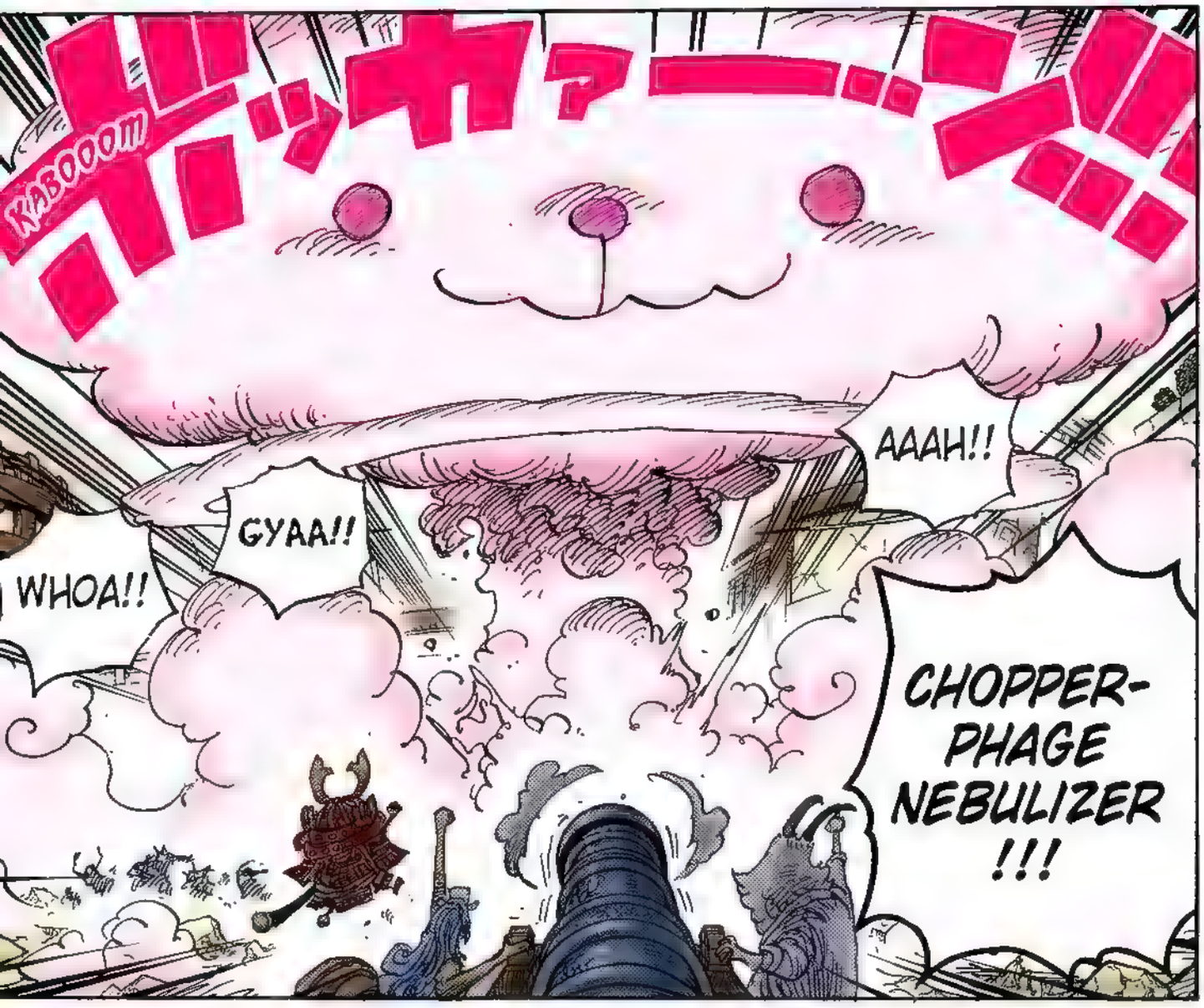
!!

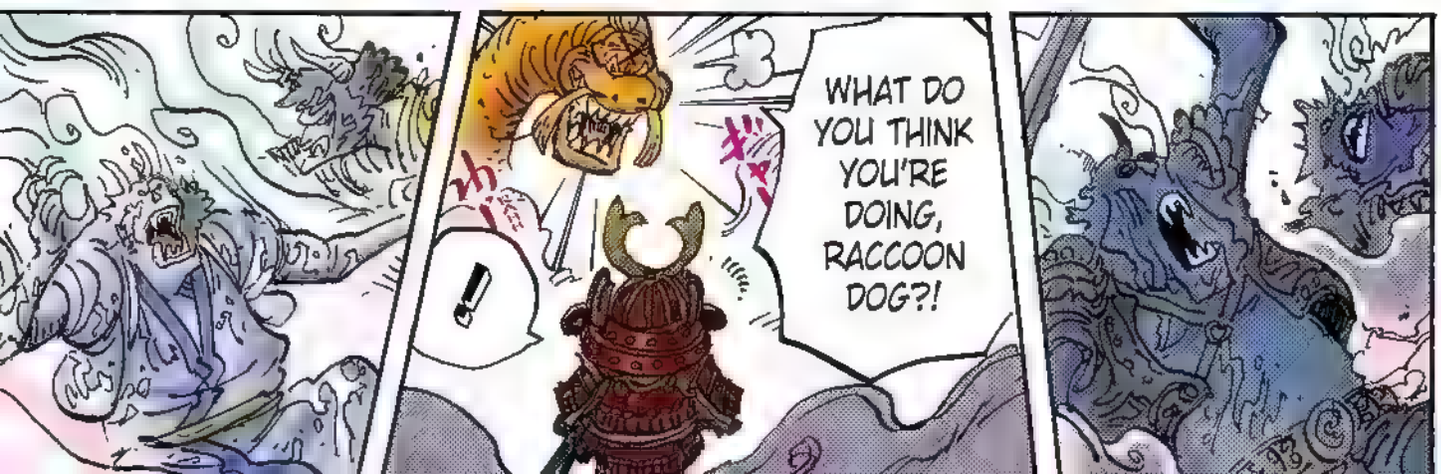

THIS IS REALLY GOING TO HEAT UP YOUR BODY!! IT'LL HURT A BIT...
...BUT YOU'RE GOING TO BE FINE!!!
ブシューッ!
BSHHH
OOH !!


WHAAAT?!!
MR. RACCOON DOG!!

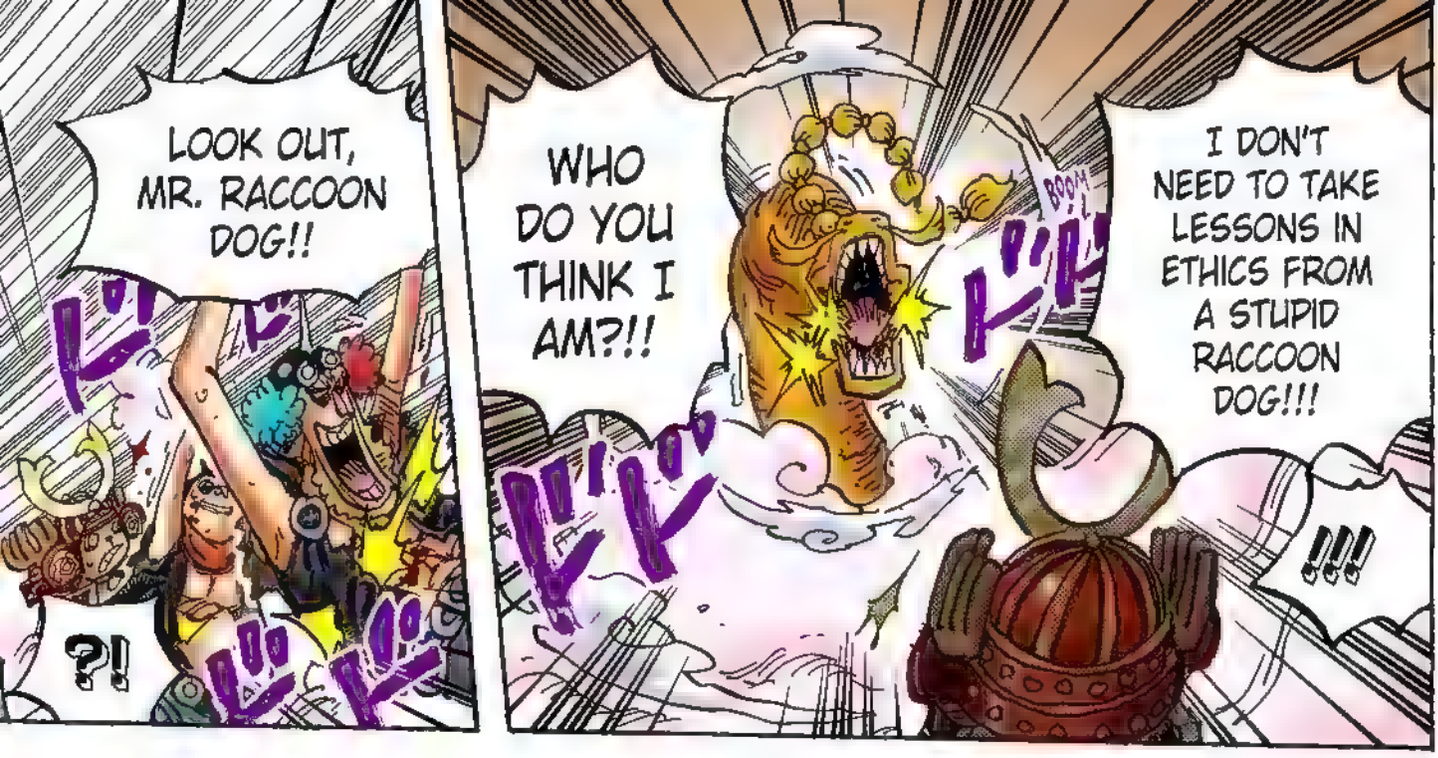
MIYAGI, TRISTAN, HURRY IT UP!!
うおおおお
RAAAH!
WE'RE SAVED!!! WE ALWAYS KNEW YOU'D COME THROUGH, MR. RACCOON DOG!!!

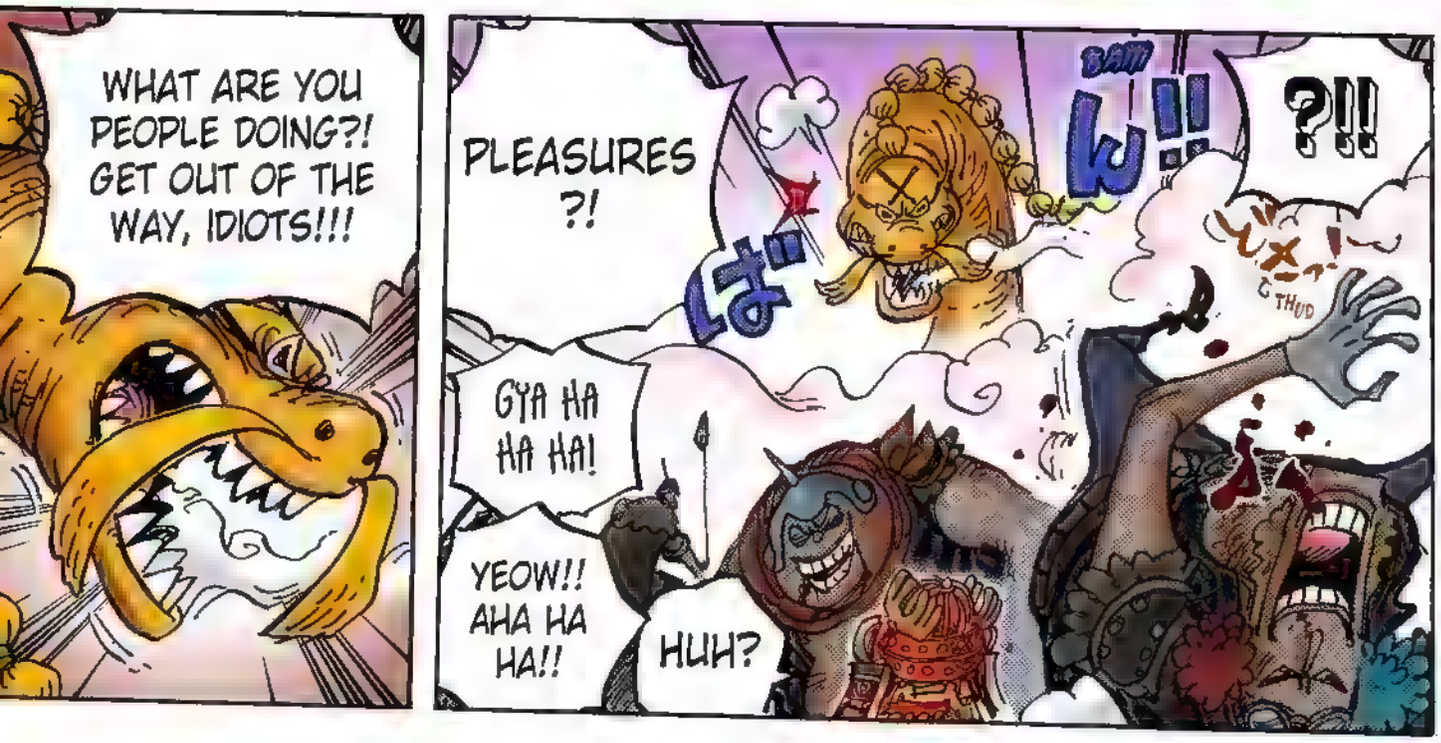

FIRE!!
A CANNON ?!
ガコーン!!
CHUNK
WE'RE ALL READY TO GO, DR. CHOPPER!!

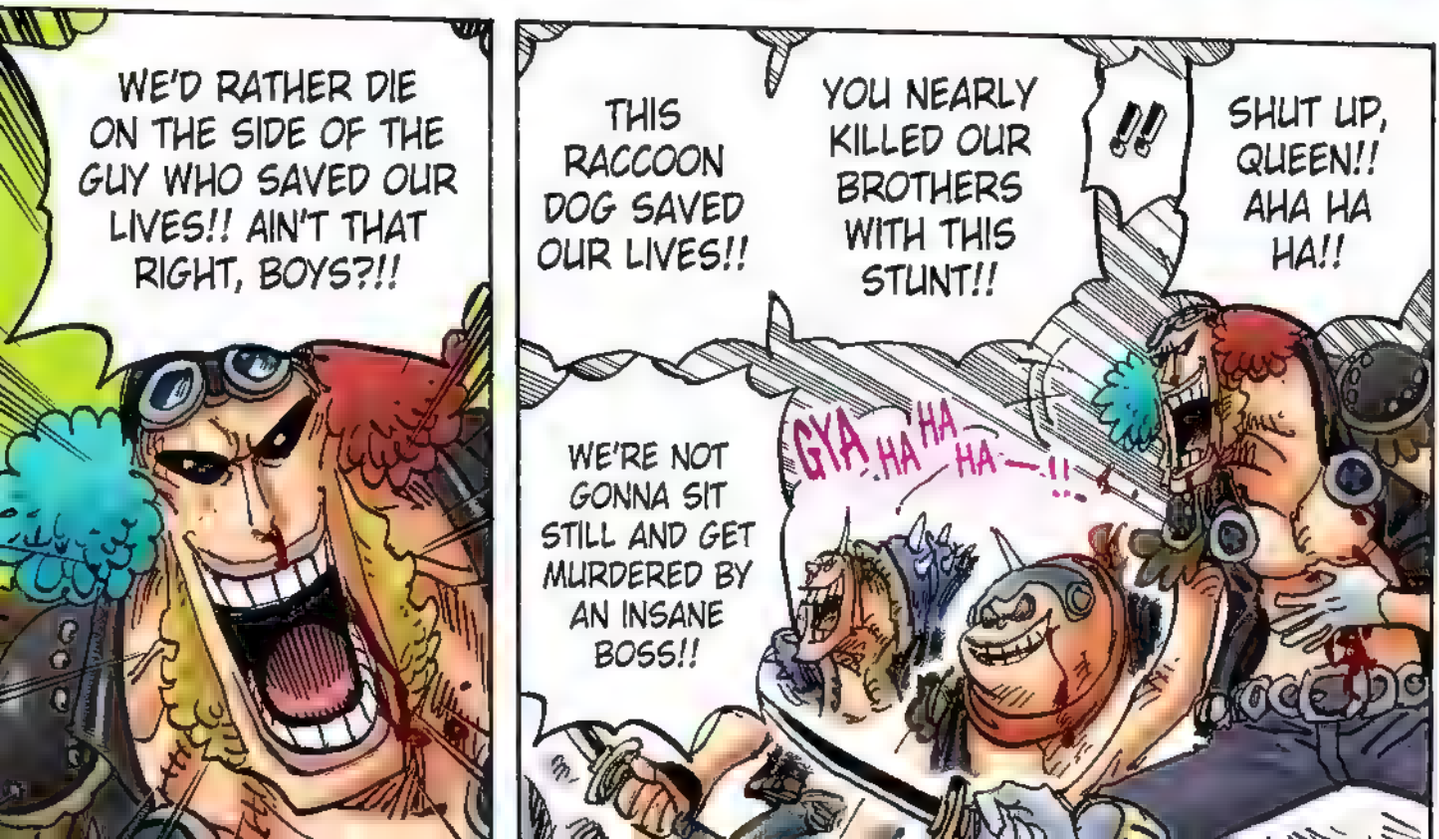

KABOOOM
バッキャーン!!
AAAH!!
GYAA!!
WHOA!!
CHOPPER-PHAGE NEBULIZER !!!


WHAT DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING, RACCOON DOG?!

...TO CREATE MY OWN VIRUS!!!
SO I USED THESE ANTIBODIES AS A BASE...
?!!
I CAN STOP A BAD VIRUS WITH A GOOD VIRUS INSTEAD!!!
DOOM
IT WOULD BE IMPOSSIBLE TO INJECT THEM ALL, ONE BY ONE!!
THERE ARE THOUSANDS UPON THOUSANDS OF WARRIORS ON THIS FLOOR.
!
...GET THIS KIND OF EXPERTISE?!!
WHERE DID THE SHIP DOCTOR FROM A CREW OUT OF NOWHERE...
...
AND USING THIS METHOD, I CAN GIVE EVERYONE THE MEDICINE THEY NEED IN THE FORM OF A MIST!!
THEY'LL ALWAYS SLIP OUT OF YOUR CONTROL IN THE END!!!
VIRUSES AREN'T MEANT TO BE USED AS WEAPONS !!!
DOOM
WHY WOULD YOU BOTHER TO CURE MY GUYS OF THE ICE ONI?!
WE SPLIT UP AND WENT ALL OVER THE WORLD TO TRAIN FOR THIS!!!


LOOK OUT, MR. RACCOON DOG!!
ドド
?!
WHO DO YOU THINK I AM?!!
ドドド
BOOM
I DON'T NEED TO TAKE LESSONS IN ETHICS FROM A STUPID RACCOON DOG!!!
!!!


WHAT ARE YOU PEOPLE DOING?! GET OUT OF THE WAY, IDIOTS!!!
PLEASURES ?!
ばば
BAM
!!
?!!
THUD
GYA HA HA HA!
YEOW!! AHA HA HA!!
HUH?


WE'D RATHER DIE ON THE SIDE OF THE GUY WHO SAVED OUR LIVES!! AIN'T THAT RIGHT, BOYS?!!
THIS RACCOON DOG SAVED OUR LIVES!!
YOU NEARLY KILLED OUR BROTHERS WITH THIS STUNT!!
!!
SHUT UP, QUEEN!! AHA HA HA!!
WE'RE NOT GONNA SIT STILL AND GET MURDERED BY AN INSANE BOSS!!
GYA HA HA HA—!!

ドン

I'M NOT A RACCOON DOG!!

BWEFH !!!

THWACK

YEAAAAAH!!

THANKS, RACCOON DOG!!

YAAAAH!

I AGREE!!

あああああ

THESE MORONS ...

DIE, QUEEN !!

AARGH !!

SMAC

!!

NICE JOB, RACCOON DOG!

OH... SORRY !!!

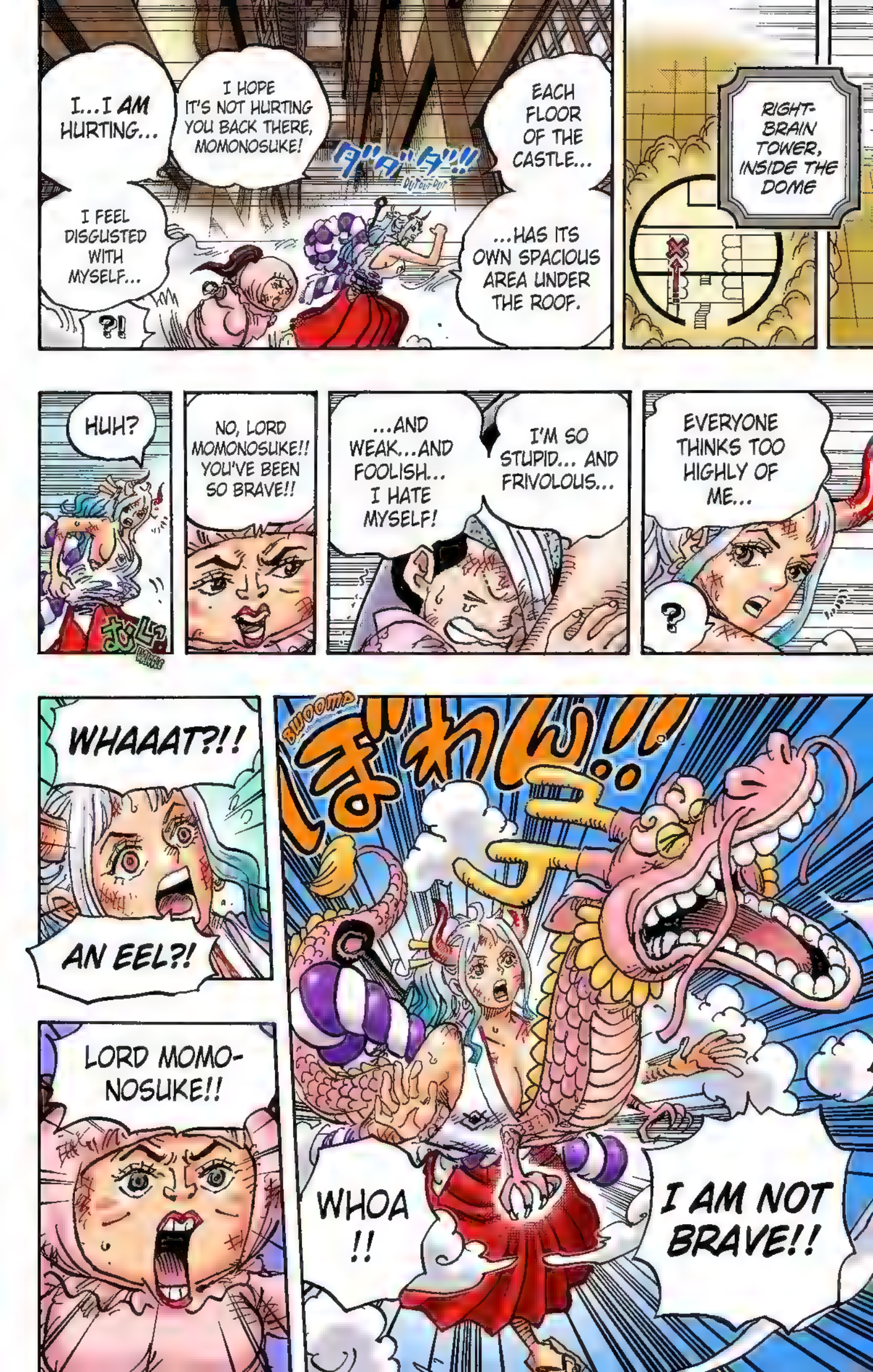
I'VE GOT ONE OTHER THING TO SAY!!

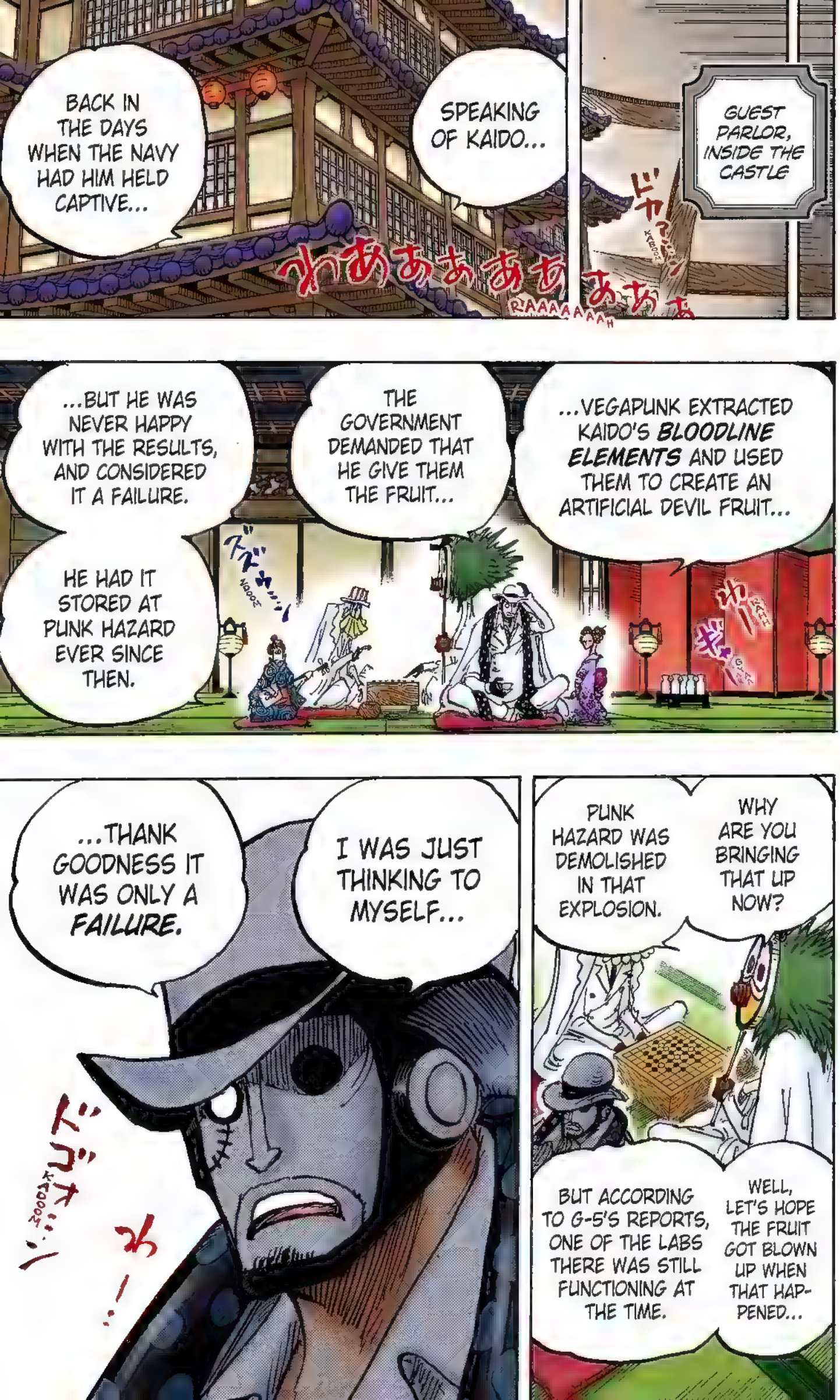
THANKS, MARCO!!

RUMBLE BALL!!

POOF

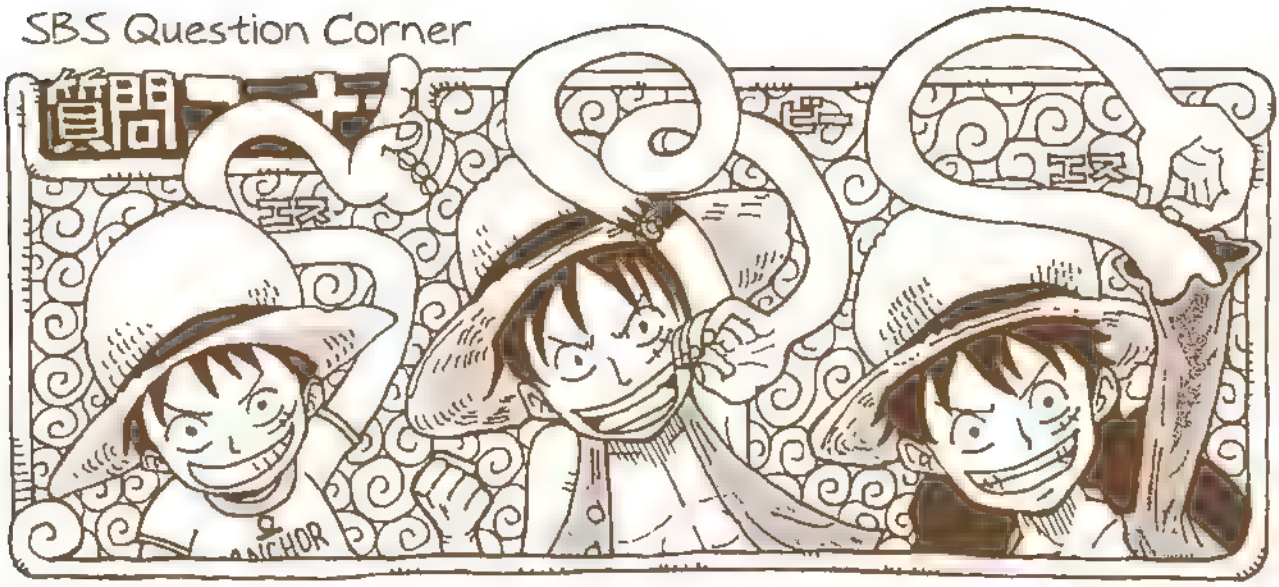
NOW POP HIM.


RIGHT-BRAIN TOWER, INSIDE THE DOME
EACH FLOOR OF THE CASTLE...
...HAS ITS OWN SPACIOUS AREA UNDER THE ROOF.
I HOPE IT'S NOT HURTING YOU BACK THERE, MOMONOSUKE!
I...I AM HURTING...
I FEEL DISGUSTED WITH MYSELF...
?!
EVERYONE THINKS TOO HIGHLY OF ME...
?
I'M SO STUPID... AND FRIVOLOUS...
...AND WEAK...AND FOOLISH... I HATE MYSELF!
NO, LORD MOMONOSUKE!! YOU'VE BEEN SO BRAVE!!
HUH?
I AM NOT BRAVE!!
WHOA!!
WHAAAT?!!
AN EEL?!
LORD MOMO-NOSUKE!!


GUEST PARLOR, INSIDE THE CASTLE
SPEAKING OF KAIDO...
BACK IN THE DAYS WHEN THE NAVY HAD HIM HELD CAPTIVE...
わあああああああああ
RAAAAAAAAH
...VEGAPUNK EXTRACTED KAIDO'S BLOODLINE ELEMENTS AND USED THEM TO CREATE AN ARTIFICIAL DEVIL FRUIT...
THE GOVERNMENT DEMANDED THAT HE GIVE THEM THE FRUIT...
...BUT HE WAS NEVER HAPPY WITH THE RESULTS, AND CONSIDERED IT A FAILURE.
HE HAD IT STORED AT PUNK HAZARD EVER SINCE THEN.
WHY ARE YOU BRINGING THAT UP NOW?
PUNK HAZARD WAS DEMOLISHED IN THAT EXPLOSION.
WELL, LET'S HOPE THE FRUIT GOT BLOWN UP WHEN THAT HAP-PENED...
BUT ACCORDING TO G-5'S REPORTS, ONE OF THE LABS THERE WAS STILL FUNCTIONING AT THE TIME.
I WAS JUST THINKING TO MYSELF...
...THANK GOODNESS IT WAS ONLY A FAILURE.

TREASURE REPOSITORY, BEHIND THE TOWER
WHO TENDED TO US?
HUFF, HUFF...
RAAAAH
I DO NOT KNOW...
I FEEL AS THOUGH I SAW... BUT... IT MUST HAVE BEEN A DREAM.
BECAUSE IT COULDN'T POSSIBLY BE TRUE!!
SIR LUFFY'S GROUP...
DADOOM
WOBBLE
...IS ENGAGING WITH KAIDO FOR NOW...
THE BATTLE STILL RAGES ALL OVER THE ISLAND!! WE MUST GO!! THERE IS STILL LIFE LEFT IN US TO SPEND!!
JUST LOOK AT YOU!! YOU'VE GONE THROUGH HELL!!
?!
WHAM

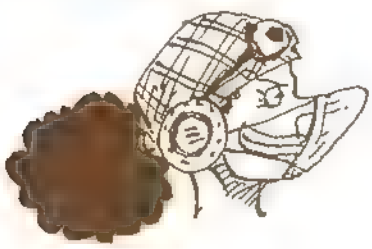
I'VE MISSED YOU!!
YOU'RE SO MUCH OLDER NOW!!
WA HA HA HA HA!!
BE
BE
NE
HUH ?!!
ACK!!
L...
...!!
LORD ODEN!!



(Buchonosuke, Tochigi)

Q: If Usopp wore a mask that covered his nose too, what would it look like?

--Heraclesun



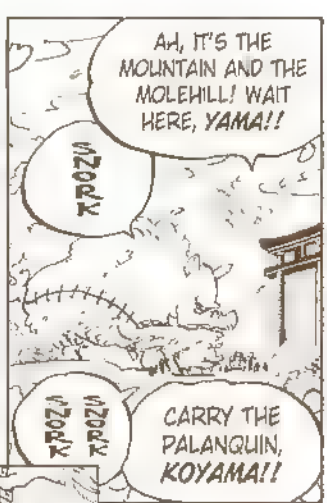
A: Here. Thanks for the postcard. He looks like this.

Q: Heya, Odacchi. Boss Jimbei's entrance to the crew was so awesome. I have a question about chapter 976, "Begging Your Pardon!!!" I was listening to a Best-of CD of period piece theme songs, and I heard the same phrase in the theme of an old '60s show called *Tenamonya Sandogasa.* Is that where you got it from?!

--Pay-Pay

A: Well, you didn't write your age on this letter, but you've got old school taste! Just like me when I was young, LOL Actually, there are a bunch of scenes in samurai movies and old-fashioned yakuza movies that begin with that phrase, "Begging your pardon!!" It's basically just a traditional yakuza greeting It's kind of like introducing yourself and saying, "I'm so-and-so, and I was born in so-and-so town." This is called upholding *jingi*, the code of the yakuza

Q: Hi, Odacchi! On page 173 of volume 95, the one they're calling "Yama" is the giant boar that was the god of the mountain, right? I thought Oden sliced it in two, but it seems fine here. I was really happy to see it alive. Does Wano have some kind of miraculous medical technology?



--Zigzag Shopkeep Who Loves Sanji

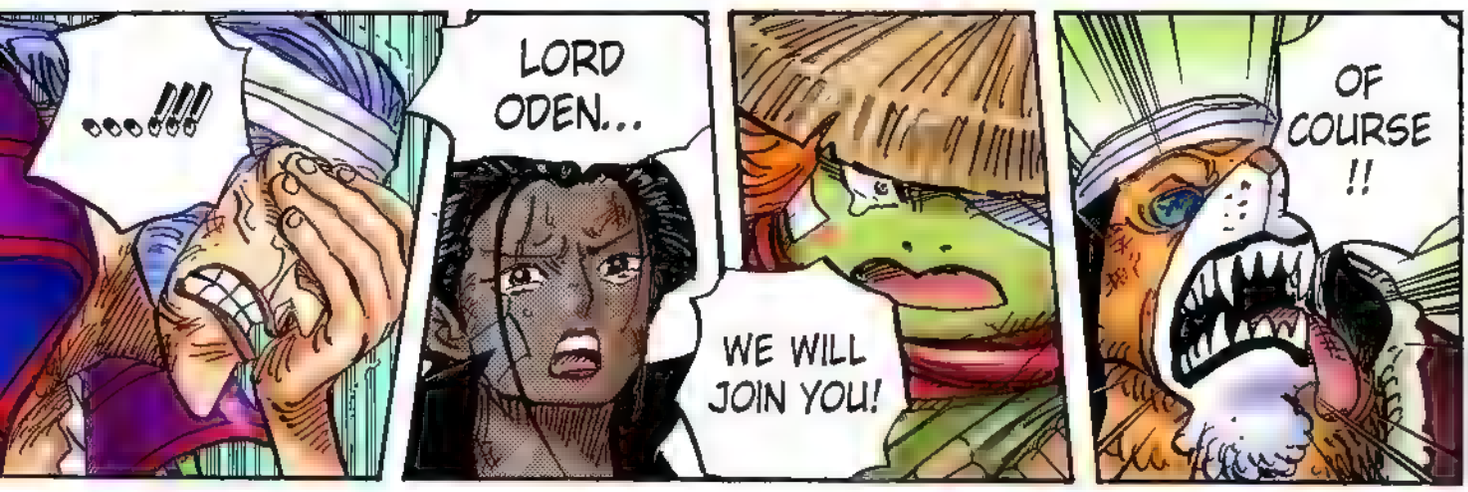
A: That's right. The boar is just fine. Haven't you ever heard about arms being severed so cleanly that you can just stitch them back together and they reattach? That's basically it. Oden cut the mountain god so cleanly that it attached back together!! Nice job!! And Koyama was the name of that little piglet, the one they kidnapped earlier.

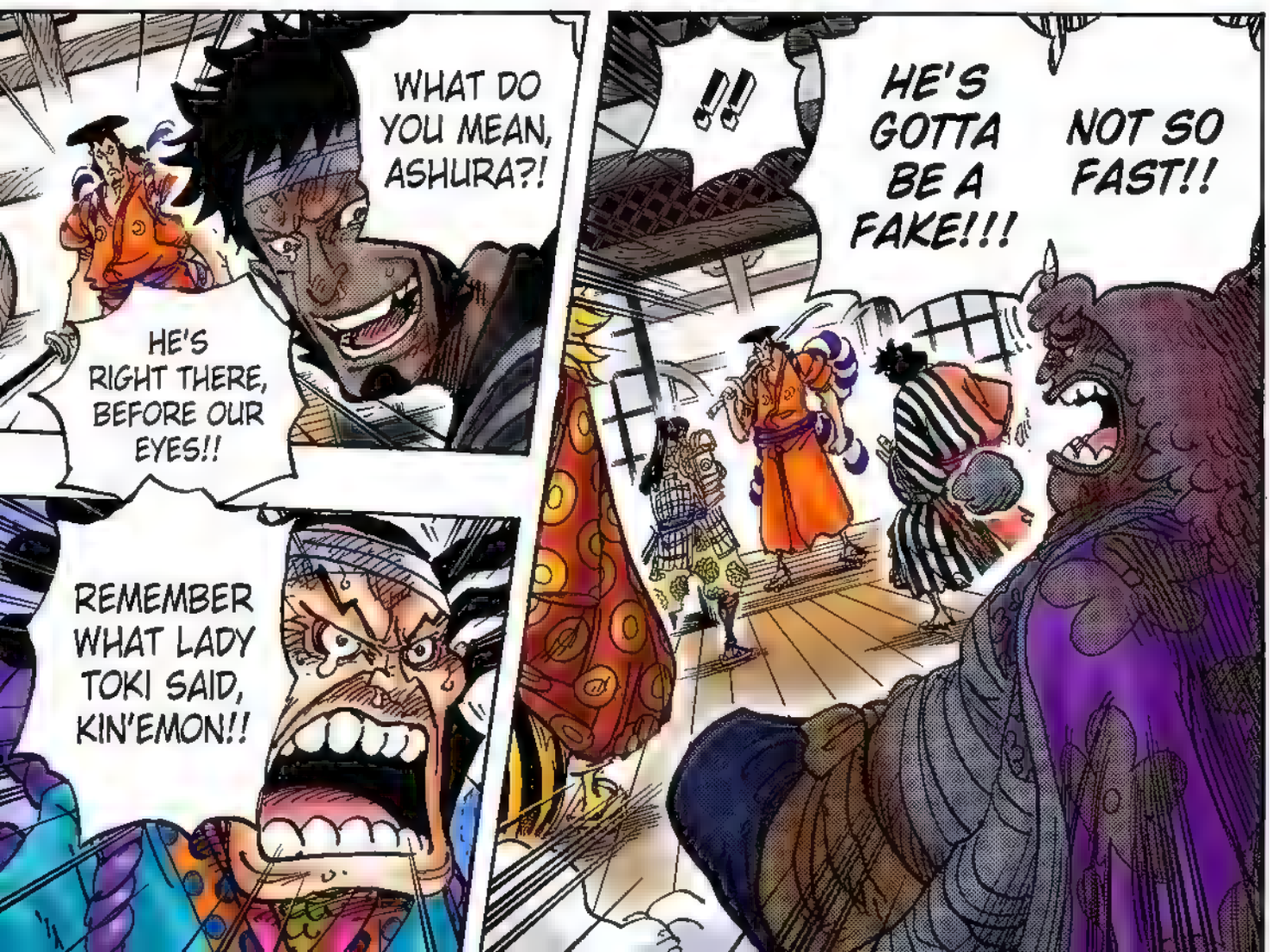
Chapter 1008:
LEADER OF THE ATAMAYAMA THIEVES BRIGADE, ASHURA DOJI

READER REQUEST: "A HORSE THAT WANTS TO FLY GETS TURNED INTO A PEGASUS WITH HELP FROM ROBIN" BY MAICHO CARAMEL

TREASURE REPOSITORY, BEHIND THE TOWER
WA HA HA! I DON'T BLAME YOU FOR BEING SURPRISED!!
わあああああ…
RAAAAAH
ドドォ…ン
DADOOM
I'VE COME TO THE FUTURE WITH THE HELP OF TOKI'S POWER!
ベルッ!!
BENG
IT'S A LONG STORY. THERE WILL BE TIME FOR IT LATER!!
…!!!
YOU'RE… ALIVE…
LORD ODEN …!!
LORD ODEN!!

TO BATTLE, MY FRIENDS! ONWARD TO KAIDO, WHOM WE FAILED TO VANQUISH THAT TERRIBLE DAY!!
MY APOLOGIES FOR BEING LATE!!
THERE'S NO TIME TO CELEBRATE OUR REUNION!!

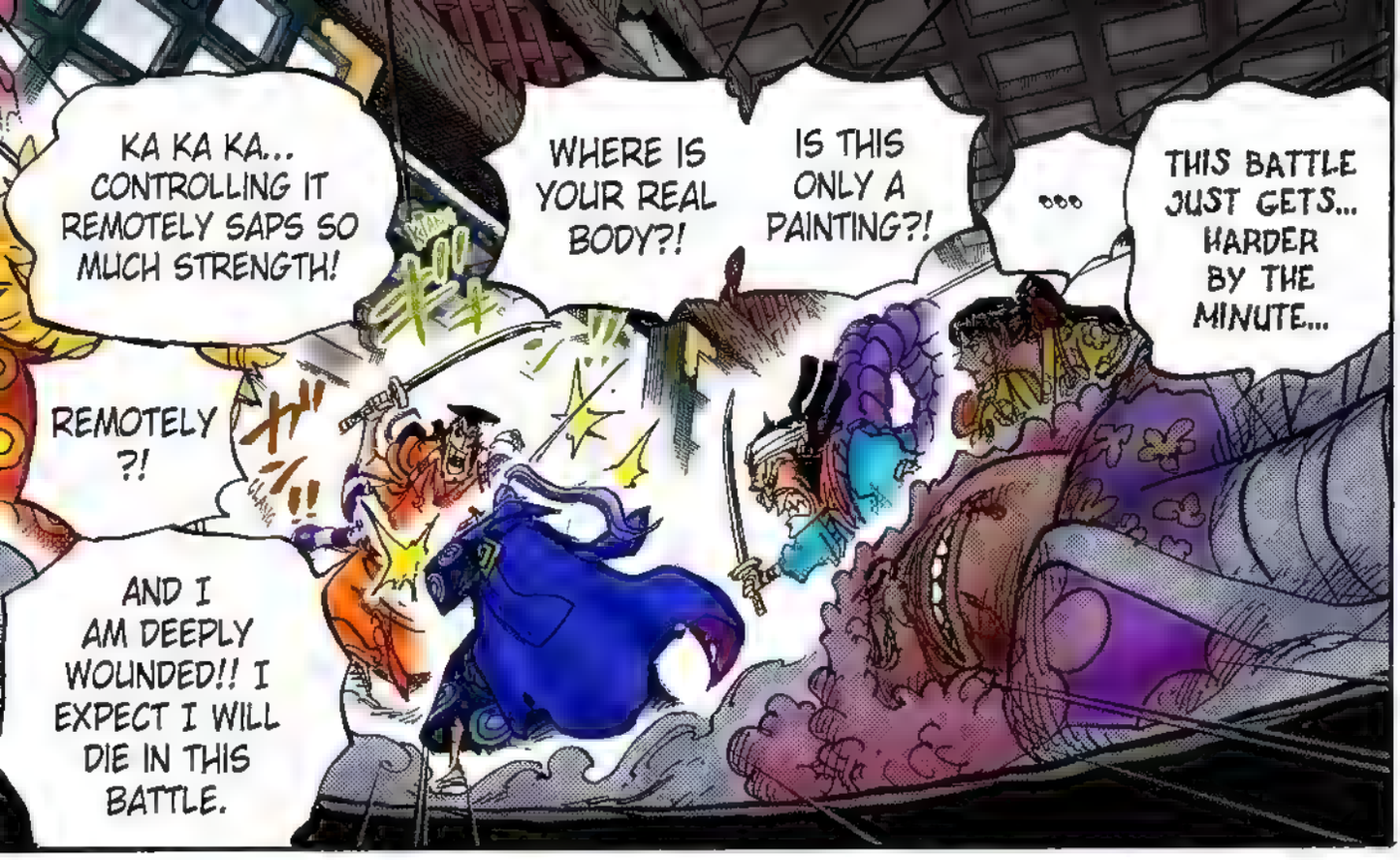

...!!!
LORD ODEN...
WE WILL JOIN YOU!
OF COURSE !!


WHAT DO YOU MEAN, ASHURA?!
HE'S RIGHT THERE, BEFORE OUR EYES!!
REMEMBER WHAT LADY TOKI SAID, KIN'EMON!!
!!
HE'S GOTTA BE A FAKE!!!
NOT SO FAST!!

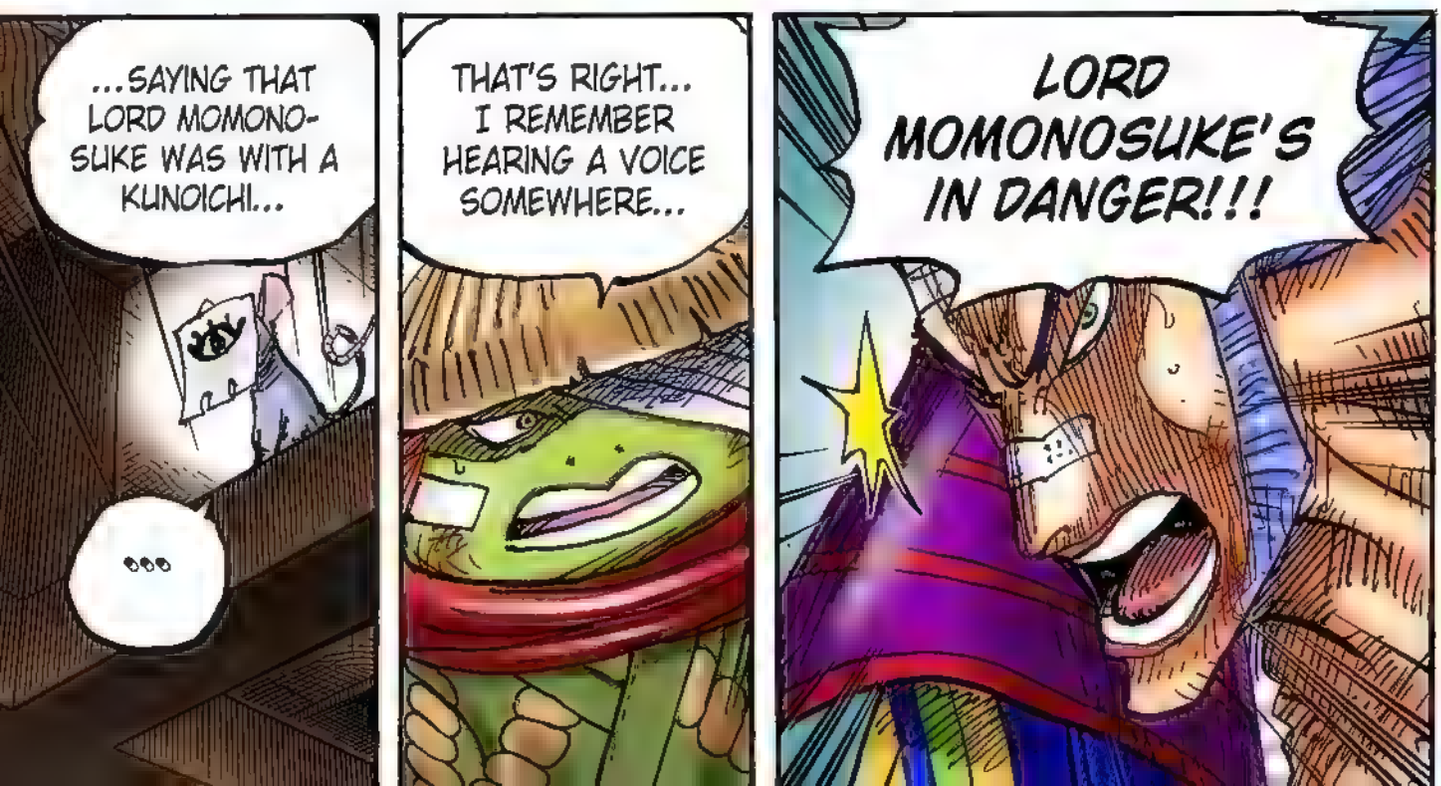
...!!
MANKIND CANNOT...
"MANKIND CANNOT RETURN TO THE PAST"!!
LADY TOKI HAD THE POWER TO GO INTO THE FUTURE!!
BUT LORD ODEN DIED THAT DAY!! IF HE WERE TO TRAVEL TO THE FUTURE...
...THAT TRUTH WOULD NEVER CHANGE!!
BUT... BUT--!!
I KNOW HOW YOU FEEL!!!
BUT...
YOU HAFTA OPEN YOUR EYES...
...KIN'EMON!!!
!!

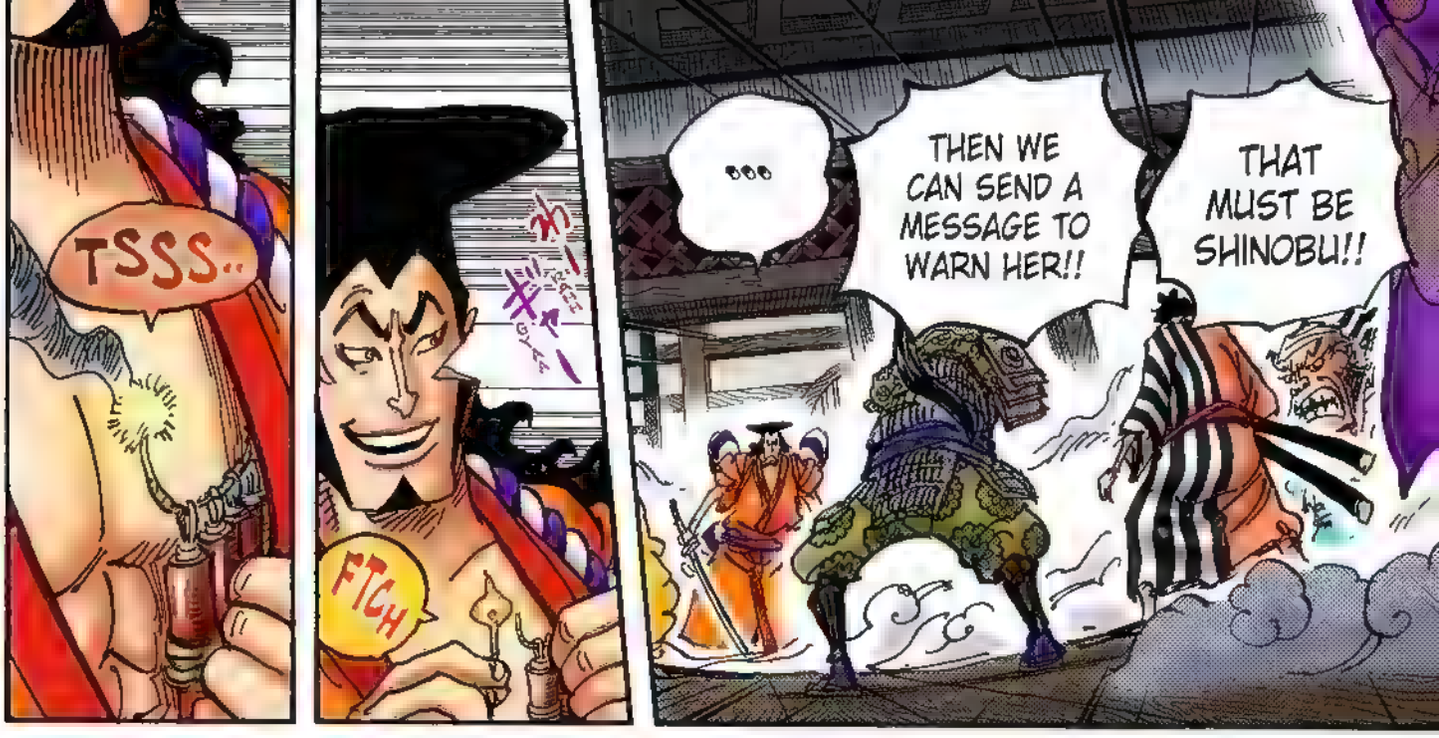
ASHURA !!
SEE THAT?! NO BLOOD!!
SLICE
ズバッ!!
DOOM
ASHURA ...!!!
THAT MAKES IT CLEAR...
HUFF, HUFF... THERE!!
WHAT A DEVIOUS TRICK!! BUT WHO--?!
WE ALL WANTED IT TO BE HIM!!!
WE ALL FEEL... THE SAME WAY!!
ASHURAAA!! IT AIN'T HIM?!
ドフ
KO

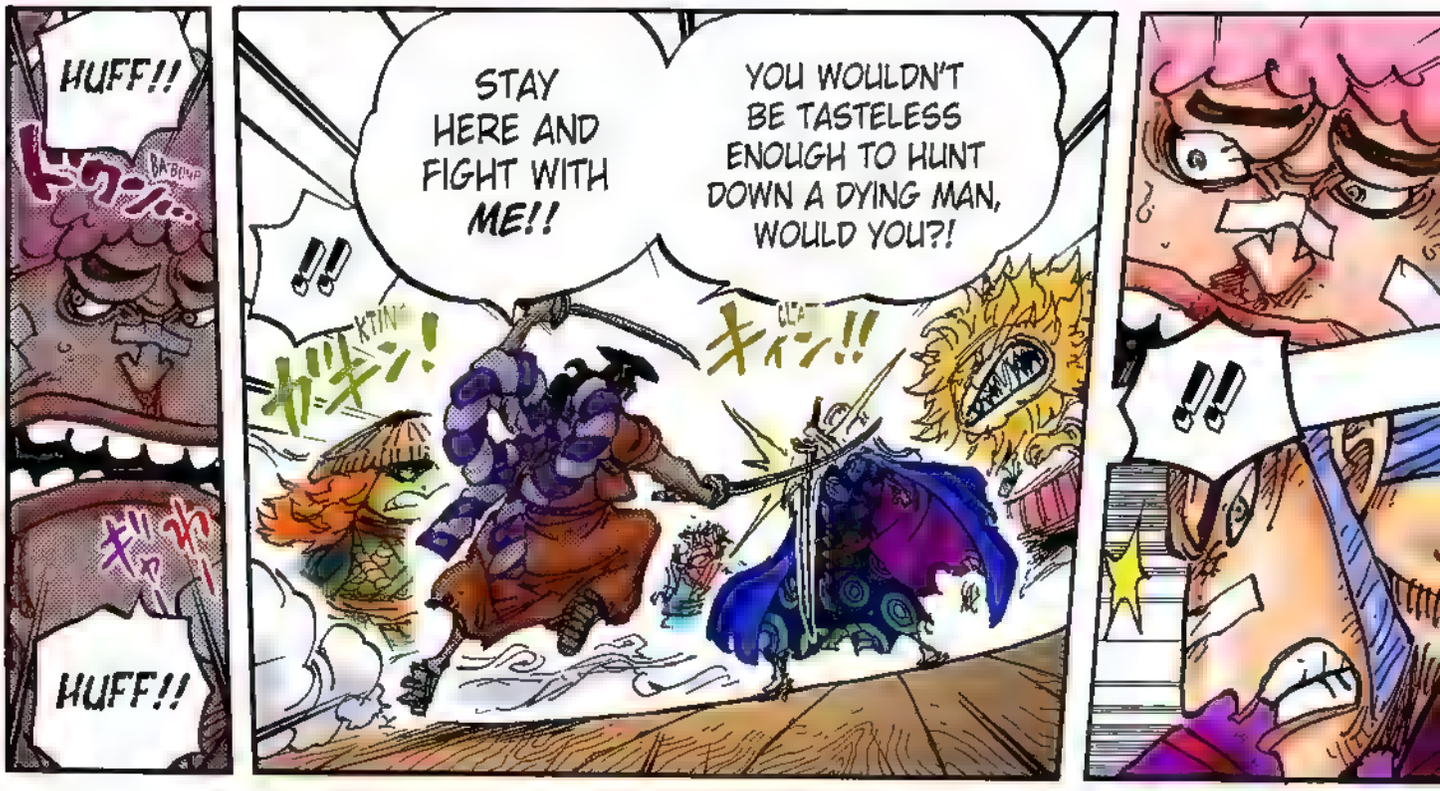
SO...IT'S YOU...
IF ANYONE COULD RE-CREATE THEM ACCURATELY...
...IT WOULD BE ONE OF US...
THEY BELONG TO NO ONE BUT LORD ODEN!!
BUT HIS PRESENCE! HIS MANNERISMS!!
SLUMP
ベベベっ!!!
BE-BEN
THUD..
KANJURO !!!
I AM ODEN!!
KA KA KA KA!! DON'T BE STUPID!!
HE WAS OUR FRIEND...!!
!!!
THIS ONE FAILED TO FINISH OFF KANJURO FOR GOOD!!
I DON'T BLAME YA...FOR GOIN' SOFT...
ASHURA!! FORGIVE ME!!
IT'S MY FAULT!!

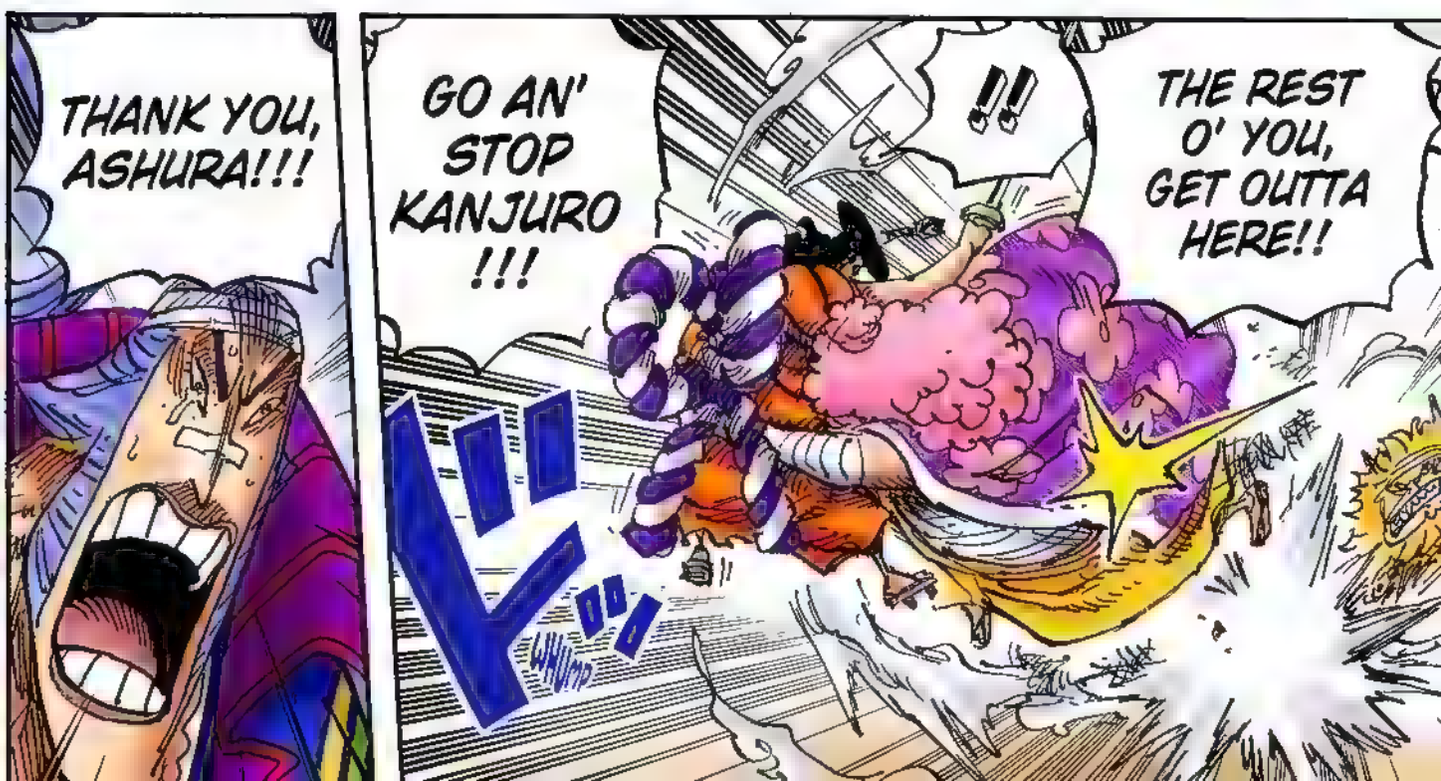

KA KA KA... CONTROLLING IT REMOTELY SAPS SO MUCH STRENGTH!
WHERE IS YOUR REAL BODY?!
IS THIS ONLY A PAINTING?!
...
THIS BATTLE JUST GETS... HARDER BY THE MINUTE...
REMOTELY ?!
AND I AM DEEPLY WOUNDED!! I EXPECT I WILL DIE IN THIS BATTLE.

KA KA KA KA...
AS KUROZUMI KANJURO!!
BUT I WILL DIE HAVING PIERCED THE VERY HEART OF THE KOZUKI CLAN!!!


...SAYING THAT LORD MOMONO-SUKE WAS WITH A KUNOICHI...
...
THAT'S RIGHT... I REMEMBER HEARING A VOICE SOMEWHERE...
LORD MOMONOSUKE'S IN DANGER!!!


TSSS..
FTCH
...
THEN WE CAN SEND A MESSAGE TO WARN HER!!
THAT MUST BE SHINOBU!!


HUFF!!
HUFF!!
STAY HERE AND FIGHT WITH ME!!
YOU WOULDN'T BE TASTELESS ENOUGH TO HUNT DOWN A DYING MAN, WOULD YOU?!
!!
!!


THANK YOU, ASHURA!!!
GO AN' STOP KANJURO !!!
!!
THE REST O' YOU, GET OUTTA HERE!!
WHUMP

NEVER DEFILE KOZUKI ODEN AGAIN!!
GET OFF OF ME!!
YOU GREAT BIG...
CRAK
CRAKK
!!!

KAN-
JUROOO
!!!
DASH

KA KA KA KA KA!!

BECOME KOZUKI...

...BRING DOWN KOZUKI... THEN DIE!!

IT IS THE GREATEST FINAL ACT!!

MY ENTIRE LIFE, A BEAUTIFUL AND POIGNANT DRAMA!!!

!!

WEEZ, WEEZ...

THAT TOOK LONGER...

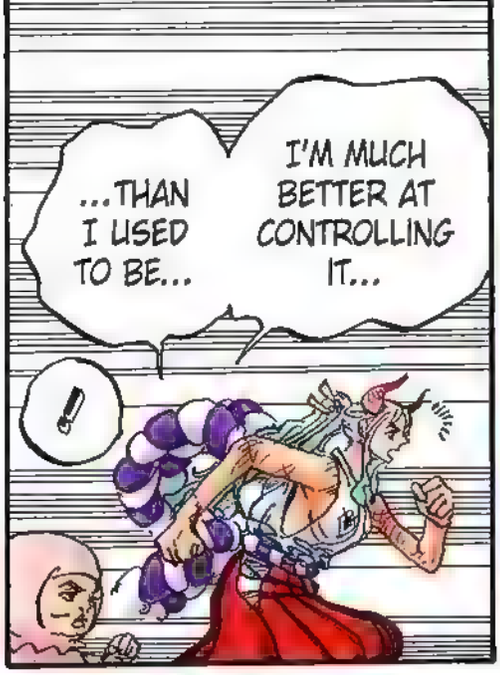
...THAN I ANTICIPATED !!

JACK !!!

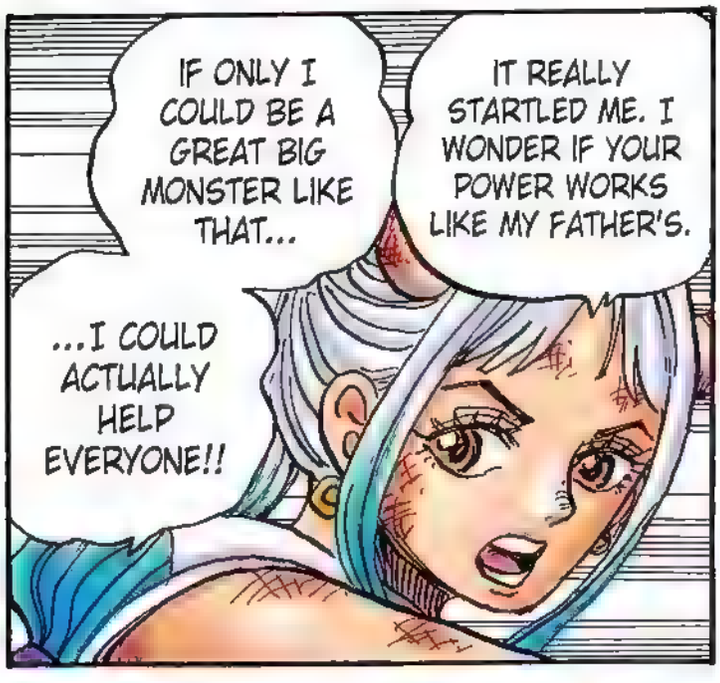
?!

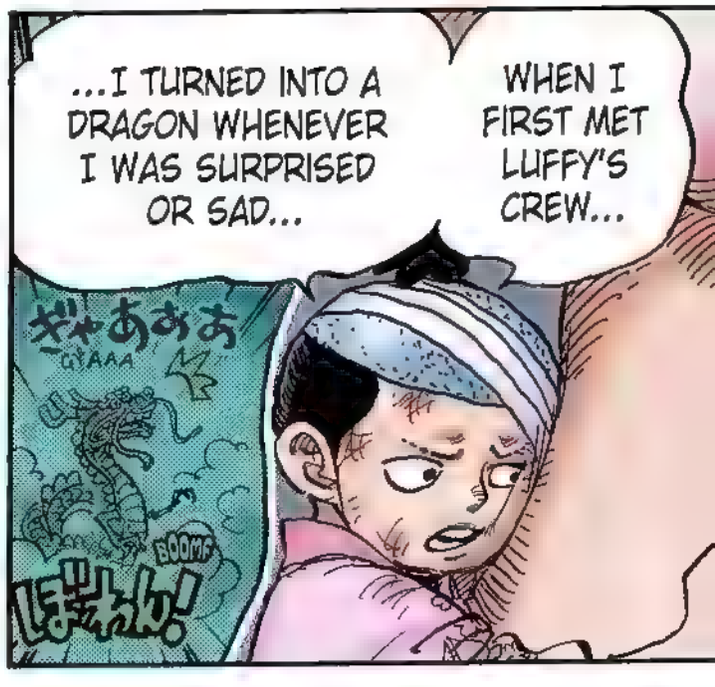
I HAD TO BREAK THROUGH ALL THESE FLIES, DESPERATE TO PROTECT THEIR KINGS!!!
!!
DOOM
WE'RE BOTH INJURED... SOUNDS FAIR TO ME, DOESN'T IT?!
YOU INTEND TO STOP ME ON YOUR OWN, KING OF THE DAY?
HURRY ON AHEAD!!
!!
RAIZO !!
CAT!!
...SO THAT YOU CANNOT CREATE ANY NEW VICTIMS, JACK!!!
I CHOOSE IT TO KEEP YOU OCCUPIED...
I DON'T CHOOSE THIS FIGHT TO SETTLE THE SCORES OF THE PAST.
GO AND PROTECT LORD MOMONOSUKE, MY FRIENDS!!!
BE
BE
NG

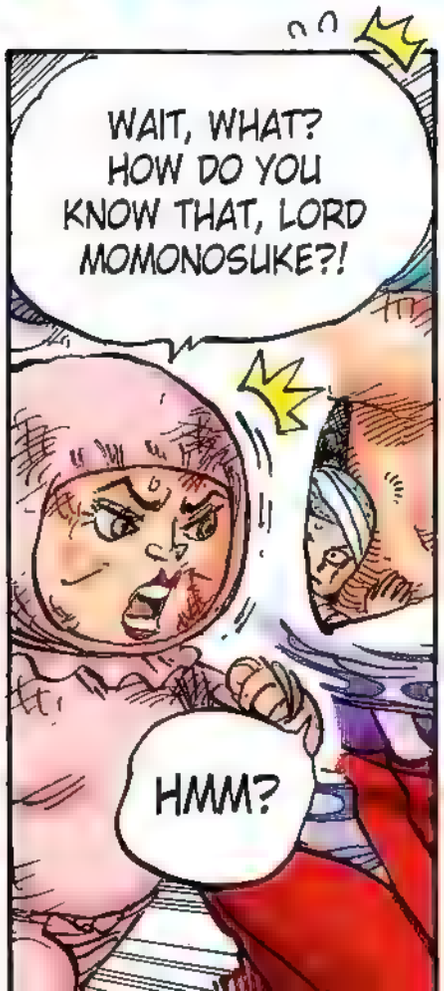
YOU AREN'T GOING TO SEE...
...ANY MOONS DOWN HERE!!
NOR IS THERE ANY POISONOUS GAS!!
SO WE'LL BOTH HAVE TO MAKE DO.
THERE'S A FIRE IN THE CASTLE!!
WE HAVE TO DOUSE IT, BEFORE IT GOES OUT OF CONTROL!!
GU HU HU... YOU FOOLS.
YOUR MISTAKE WAS BETRAYING ME...
... KAIDO !!!
I'LL BURN IT ALL DOWN!!!
YOU'LL ALL DIE, UP HERE IN THE SKY WHERE THERE'S NOWHERE TO RUN!!
GU HU HA HA HA HA!!!
OH!! OROCH--
GWAH!!
THAT WAS THE LAST MISTAKE YOU'LL EVER MAKE!! I'LL SLAUGHTER EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!!!
RAAAH
BENG


...THAN I USED TO BE...
I'M MUCH BETTER AT CONTROLLING IT...
!

I'M SORRY.
... MOMONOSUKE?!
NOW WILL YOU RELAX AND STAY THERE...
TEAM MOMONOSUKE


IF ONLY I COULD BE A GREAT BIG MONSTER LIKE THAT...
IT REALLY STARTLED ME. I WONDER IF YOUR POWER WORKS LIKE MY FATHER'S.
...I COULD ACTUALLY HELP EVERYONE!!


...I TURNED INTO A DRAGON WHENEVER I WAS SURPRISED OR SAD...
WHEN I FIRST MET LUFFY'S CREW...
ぎゃあああ GYAAA
BOOM!
ぼぉん!


WAIT, WHAT? HOW DO YOU KNOW THAT, LORD MOMONOSUKE?!
!!
HMM?

BUT SOMEHOW, HE'S STILL FINE.
LUFFY IS GREATLY WEAKENED...
SPEAKING OF WHICH, I HOPE LUFFY'S ALL RIGHT! I WANT A CHANCE TO BEAT KAIDO TOO!! BEING ODEN AND ALL!!
WHEW...
THAT'S A RELIEF.

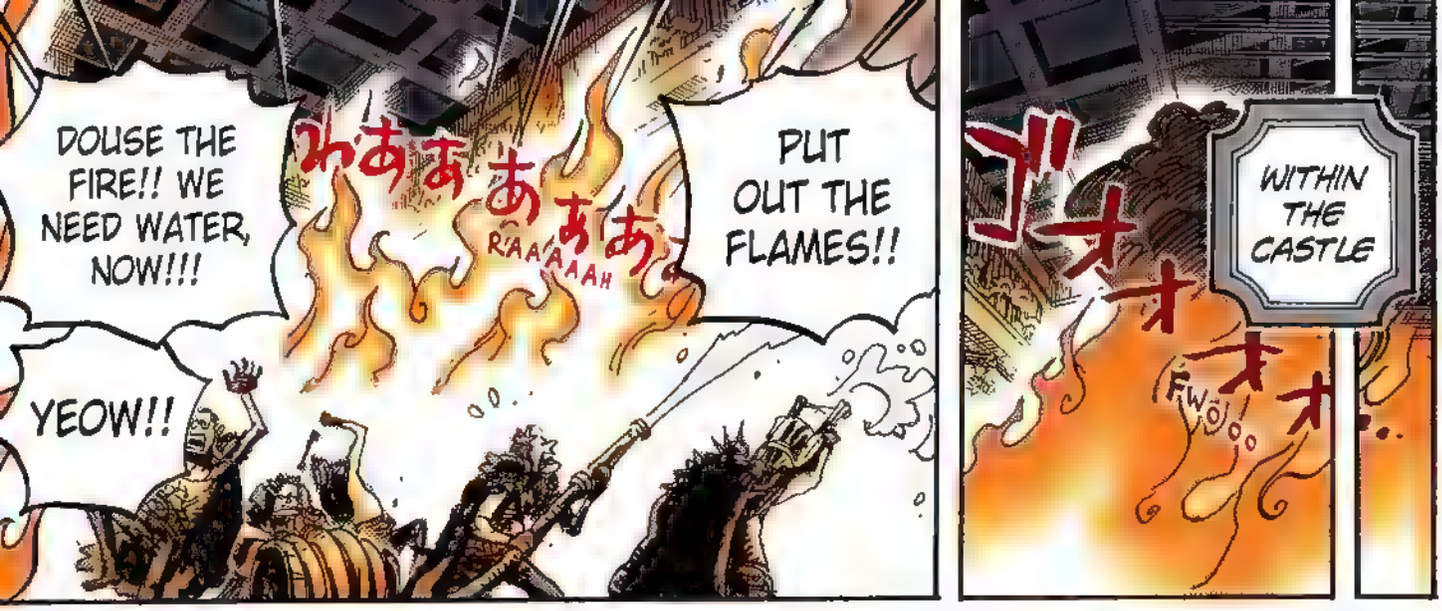
ROOFTOP, ONIGA-SHIMA
GACHUNK
ゴキン!!
AAAAH !!
GYAAA !!
!!
KA-WHAM
ドカァン!
IT DOESN'T FEEL LIKE OUR ATTACKS ARE DOING ANYTHING!!
HOW ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BEAT THEM?!
HUFF, HUFF!
PWAAAH !!
THEY ARE WORK-ING!!!
THERE'S NO WAY ALL OF THESE HITS COULD HAVE NO EFFECT!!
THEY'RE JUST AS HUMAN AS WE ARE!!
BAZOOM
ドヒュン!!
GUM-GUM...

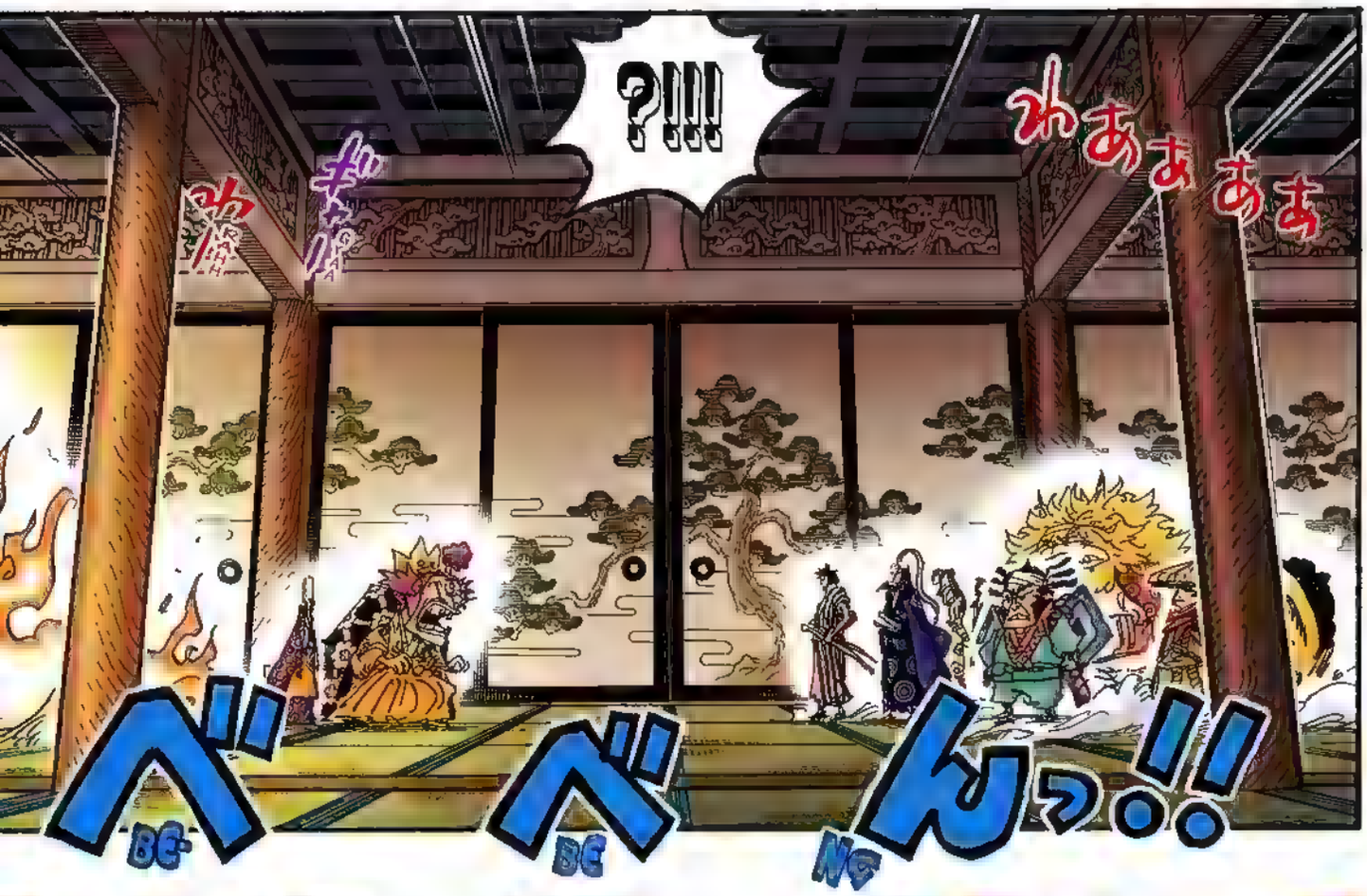
GYAAA !!!
...!!
THINK BEFORE YOU LEAP!!!
I'M AMAZED HE CAN CALL THEM THE SAME SPECIES AS US.
HUFF !!
WHAT?! SO YOU'RE UP HERE JUST EXPECTING US TO LOSE?!
NO, WE'RE THINKING OF HOW TO WIN!!!
HUFF HUFF!!
WE SHOULD PEEL THEM APART.
HUFF, HUFF... I AGREE...
WITH THE TWO OF THEM STANDING SIDE BY SIDE...
IT JUST LOOKS...
...LIKE WE'RE IN HELL!
THAT SUITS ME FINE.
I'VE BEEN TO HELL AND BACK A FEW TIMES ALREADY!!!
IT'S HOME TERRITORY !!
THAT'S IT, STRAW HAT!!
THE LIGHT NEVER LEAVES YOUR EYES, DOES IT?!!

INSPIRED BY A READER REQUEST: "OTAMA AND KOMACHIYO PUTTING AMIGASA WOVEN HATS ON JIZO STATUES OF THE STRAW HAT CREW ON A RAINY DAY" BY HONEYLICKER

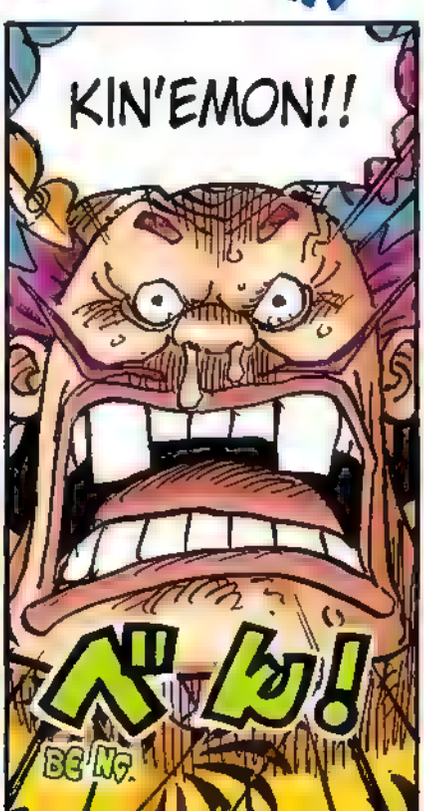
Chapter 1009: NARAKU

vol.100


DOUSE THE FIRE!! WE NEED WATER, NOW!!!
PUT OUT THE FLAMES!!
YEOW!!
WITHIN THE CASTLE


?!!!
ベベベっ!!

THEY AREN'T AWARE THAT YOU HAVE ALREADY DIED ONCE!
SHOGUN OROCHI!!


KIN'EMON!!
べん!

OROCHI!!
べん!

FLEE FROM HERE, MY LORD! I WILL STOP THEM!!
SILENCE, FOOL!! I'LL BE SURROUNDED BY ENEMIES ON ALL SIDES IF I GO BACK INTO THE CASTLE!! BESIDES, I CAN SEE KAIDO'S ALREADY SOFTENED THEM UP...
I HAVE NOTHING TO FEAR FROM YOU NOW, IN YOUR WOUNDED STATE!!!
I WILL DEVOUR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!!
AFTER 20 YEARS OF TREMBLING AT YOUR GHOSTS, YOU WILL FEEL MY WRATH!!
GU HU HA HA HA HA!!
SO TELL ME, ALL YOU KOZUKI LEFTOVERS!!
DID I CATCH YOU BY SURPRISE WITH KANJURO?!
!!
YOU GOT ME TOO, KYOSHIRO!!
GU HU HU... BUT LET US OVERLOOK ALL THOSE PAST TREACHERIES!!
BUWEAAH!!!
ぐべんっ!!

SH...

SHOGUN OROCHI!!

WE HAVE NO TIME TO WASTE ON THE LIKES OF YOU, OROCHI!!

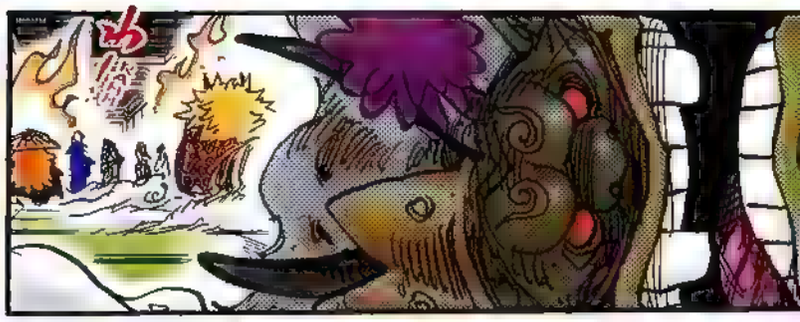
YOUR JUDGMENT WILL BE SERVED TO YOU IN HELL!!!

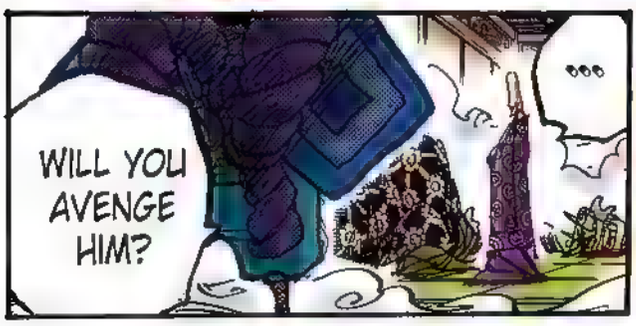
SHW UD

TING!!

ベベんっ!!

BE-BE NG





I MUST SAY, FUKUROKUJU, MY OPINION OF YOU HAS RISEN...

YOU'VE REMAINED LOYAL TO THAT FOOL TO THE VERY END.

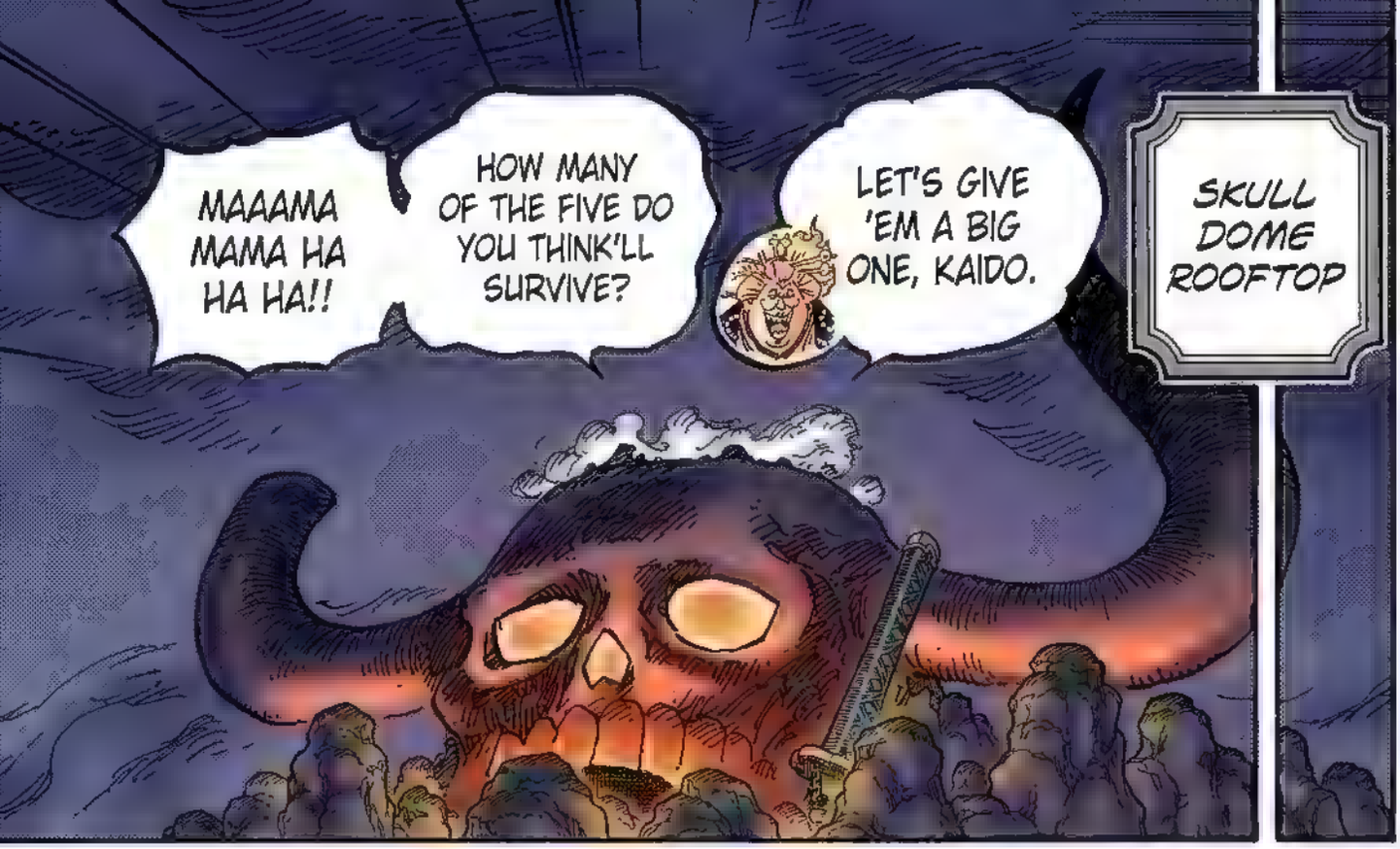
I WOULD SAY THE SAME TO YOU!!

BUT EVEN BEFORE MATTERS OF REVENGE... WE WERE ALWAYS FATED TO FIGHT, YOU AND I...

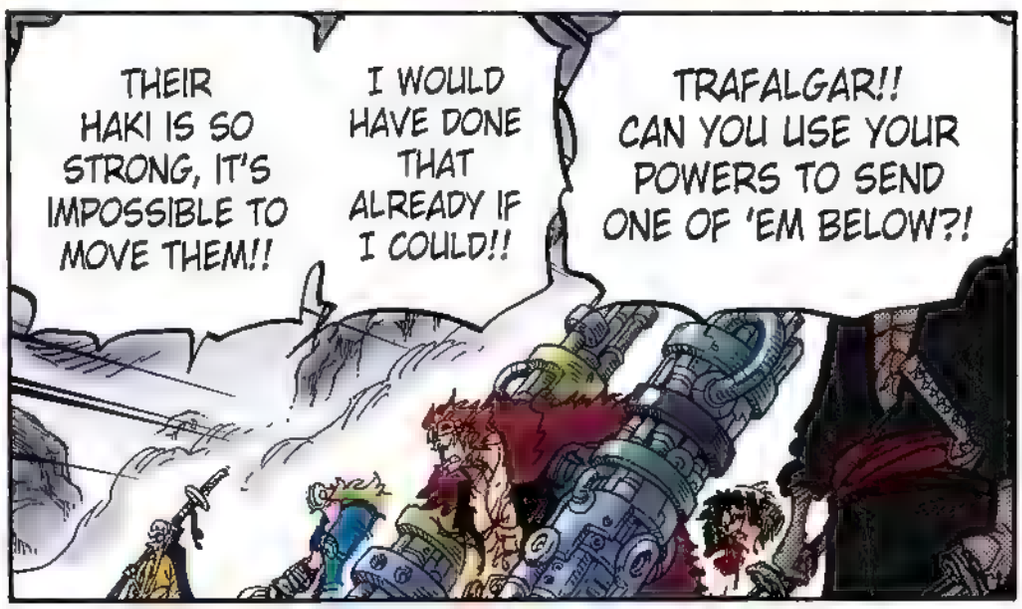
WEREN'T WE, RAIZO?!

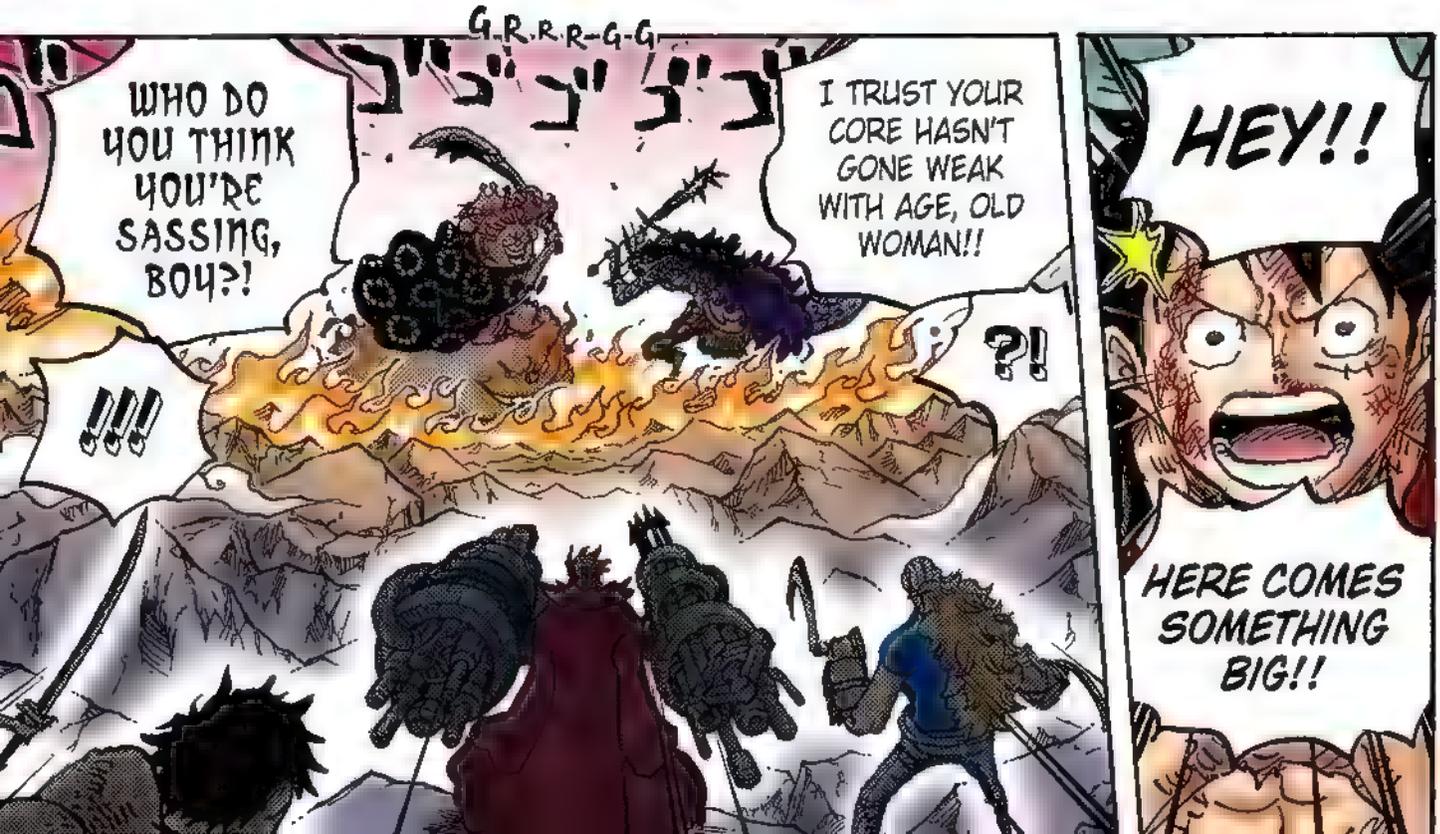
どどんっ!!

DA-DO-OM


SKULL DOME ROOFTOP
LET'S GIVE 'EM A BIG ONE, KAIDO.
HOW MANY OF THE FIVE DO YOU THINK'LL SURVIVE?
MAAAMA MAMA HA HA HA!!

IN THAT CASE...
...TIME TO DIS-ASSEMBLE!!


THEIR HAKI IS SO STRONG, IT'S IMPOSSIBLE TO MOVE THEM!!
I WOULD HAVE DONE THAT ALREADY IF I COULD!!
TRAFALGAR!! CAN YOU USE YOUR POWERS TO SEND ONE OF 'EM BELOW?!


G.R.R.R-G-G
WHO DO YOU THINK YOU'RE SASSING, BOY?!
!!!
I TRUST YOUR CORE HASN'T GONE WEAK WITH AGE, OLD WOMAN!!
?!
HEY!!
HERE COMES SOMETHING BIG!!

!!!

THERE'S NO WAY TO AVOID IT!!!

UH-OH, THIS ONE'S BAD!!

!!!

HMM?!

MOVE, ALL OF YOU!!!

ZOLO !!

!!!

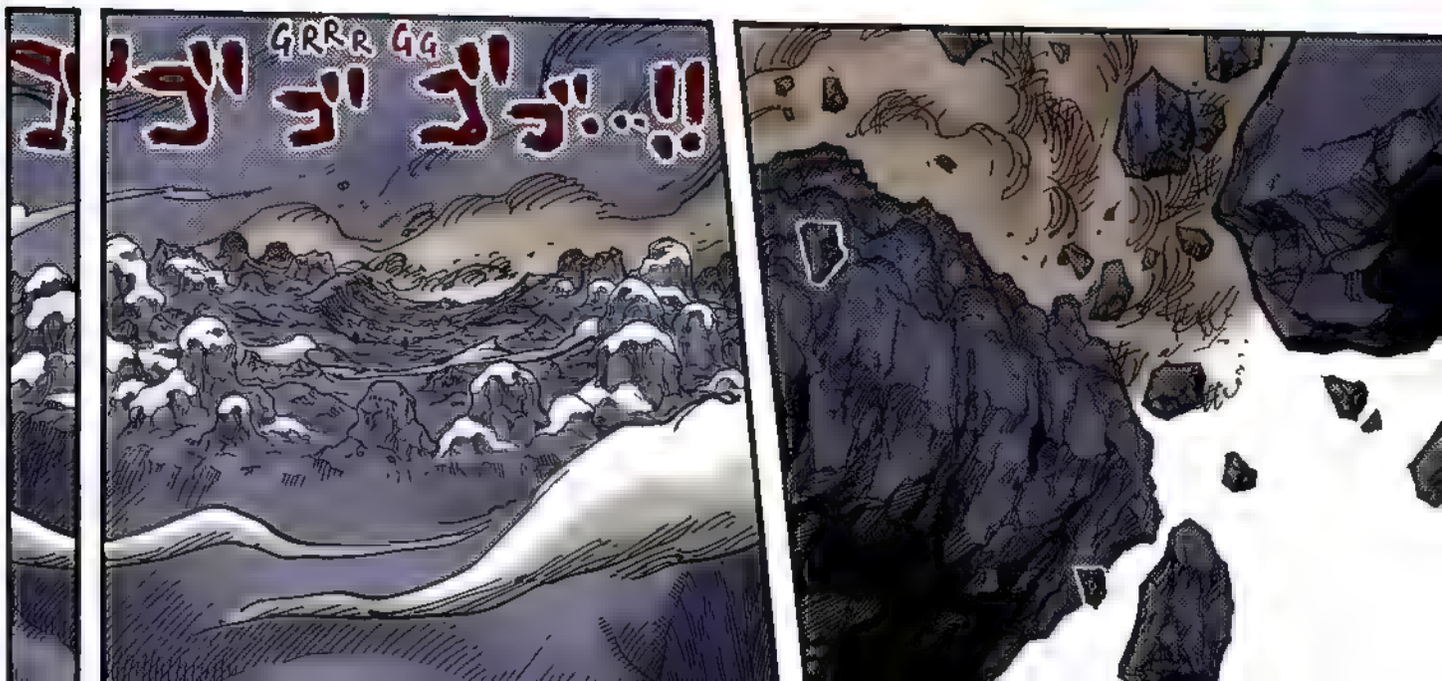
OR WE'RE ALL DONE FOR!!!

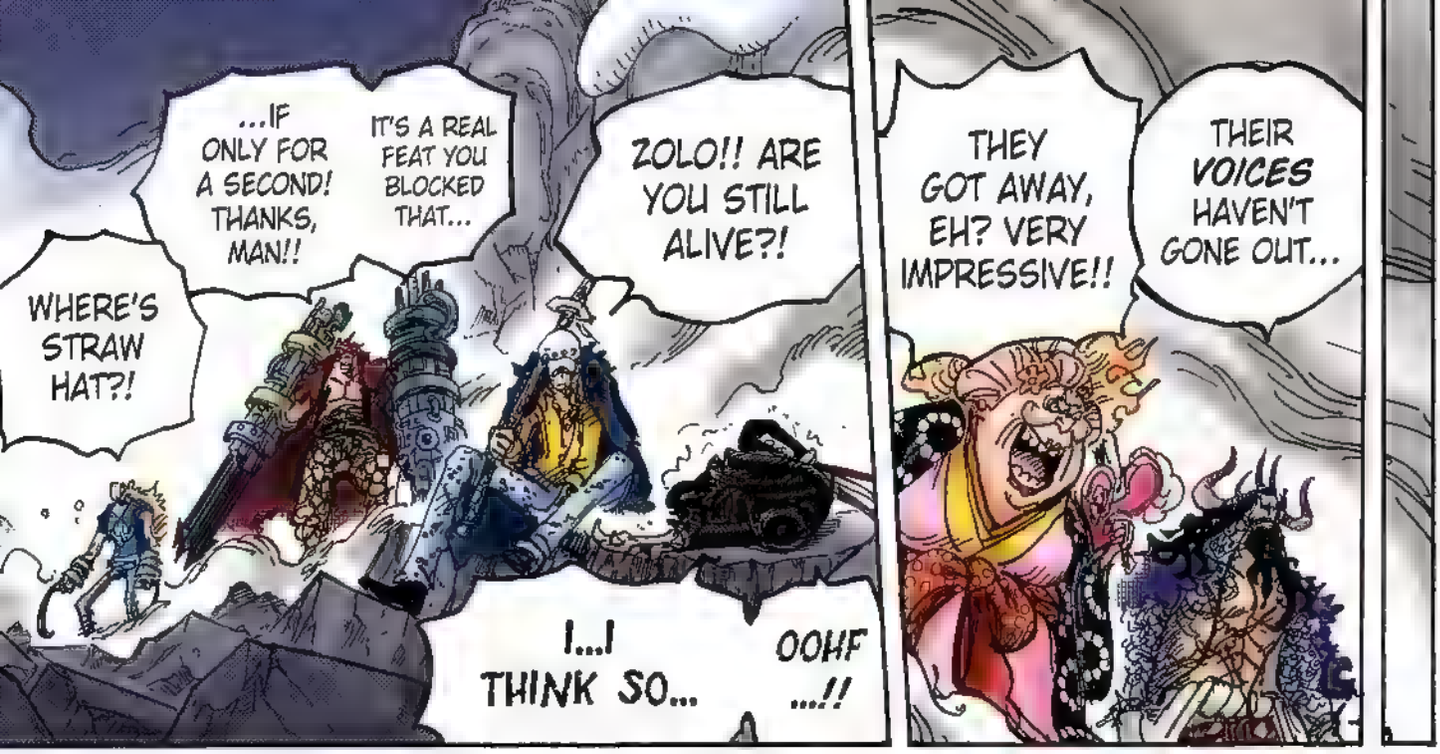
ZAN !!

CON-QUEST OF THE SEA!!!

!!!!

ドオ
DOOOM
!!!


GRRR GG
ゴゴゴゴ..!!

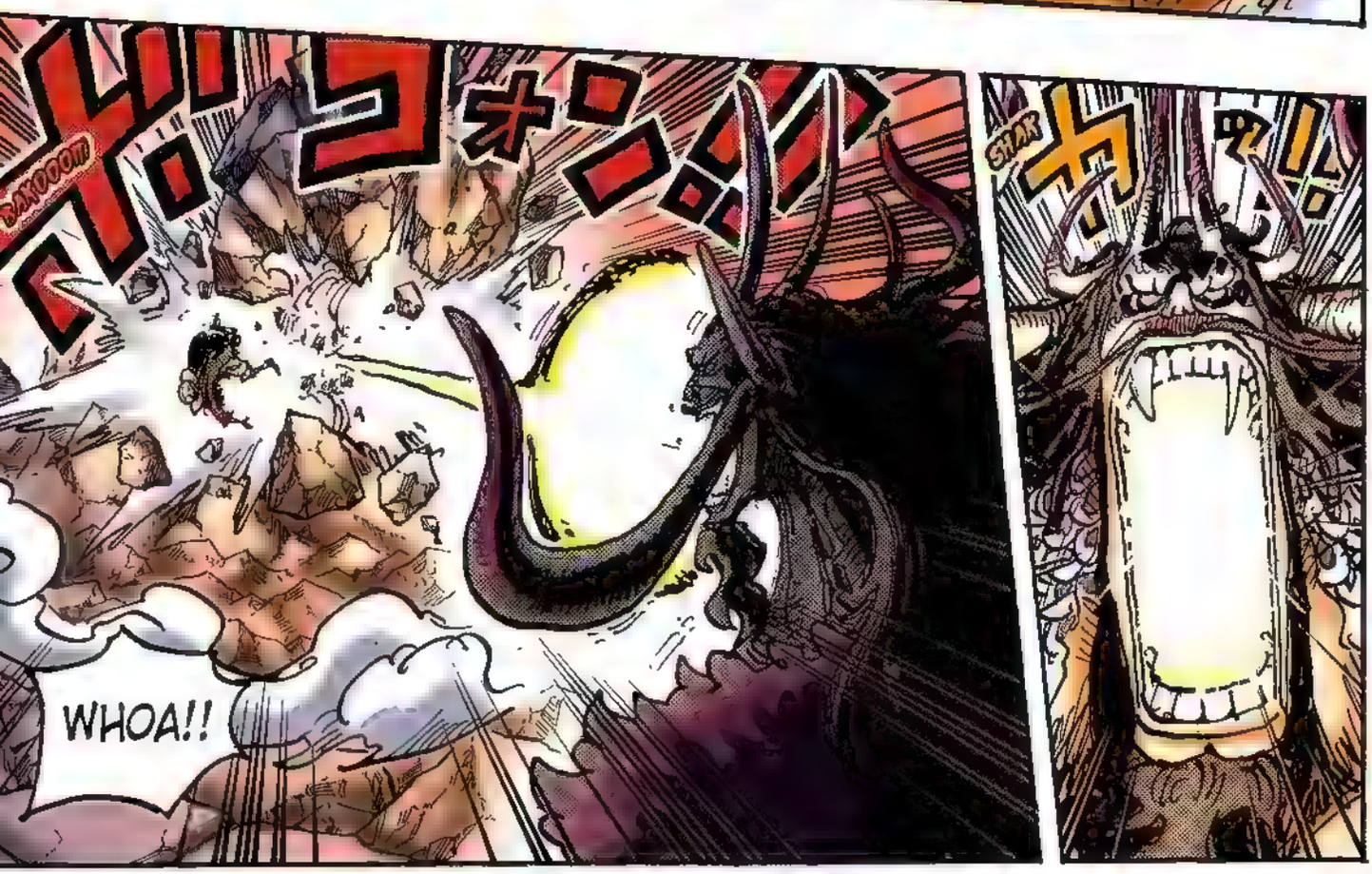

WHERE'S STRAW HAT?!
...IF ONLY FOR A SECOND! THANKS, MAN!!
IT'S A REAL FEAT YOU BLOCKED THAT...
ZOLO!! ARE YOU STILL ALIVE?!
I...I THINK SO...
OOHF ...!!
THEY GOT AWAY, EH? VERY IMPRESSIVE!!
THEIR VOICES HAVEN'T GONE OUT...

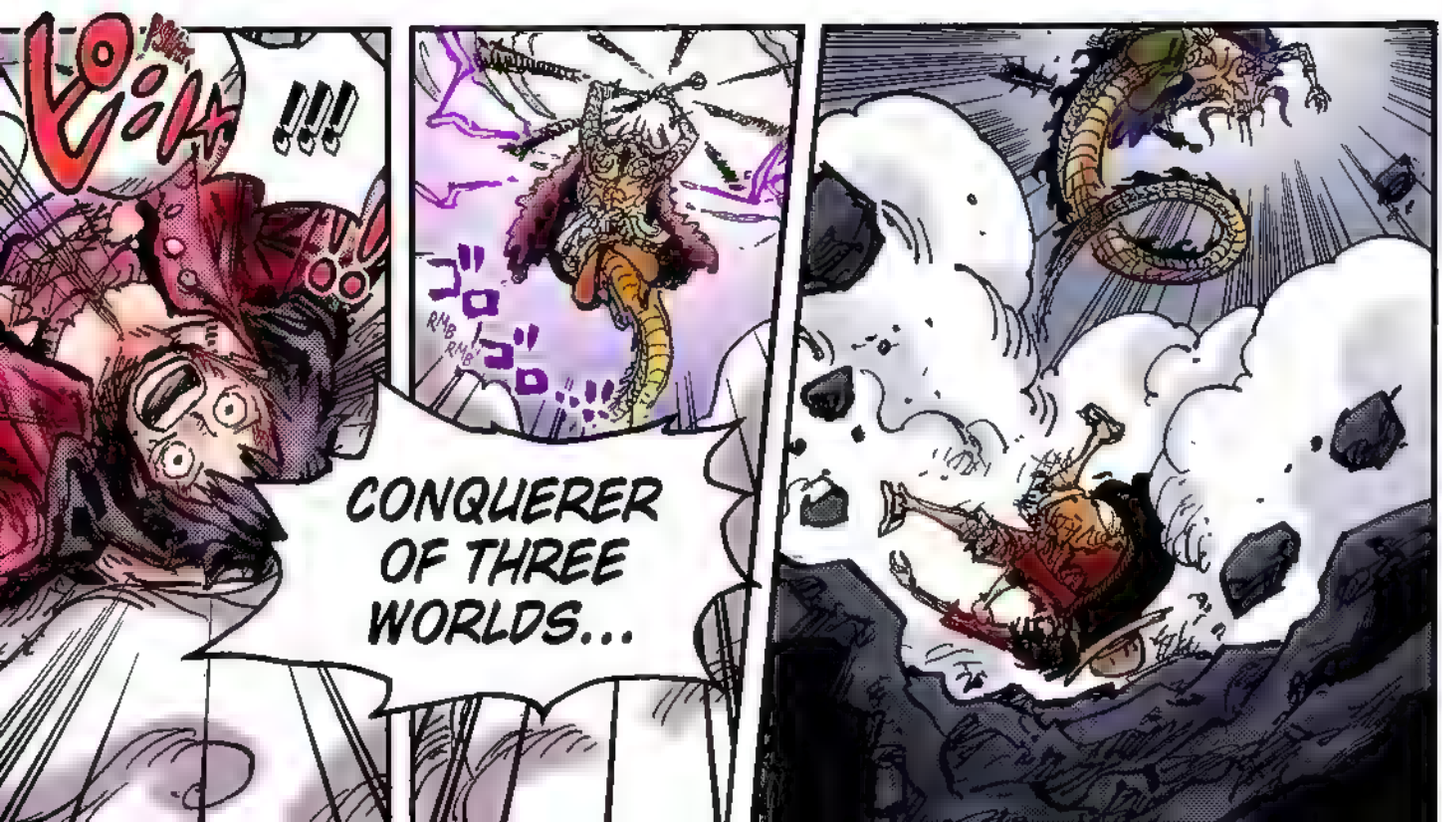
DOOM
GUM-GUM...!!

HEE HEE!!
WOOSH
RED
...

DID YOU JUST DODGE THAT ONE, KAIDO?!
BECAUSE IT WAS GONNA HURT, HUH?!!
!!
WOO
!!!
GAK
KRABAM

!!!
DAAAH
!!


BAKOOOM!
WHOA!!
SHAK


!!!
CONQUERER OF THREE WORLDS...

RAGNA-RAKU!!

!!!

ドカァ

DA-KAMM

LUFFYYY!!!

HUFF, HUFF...

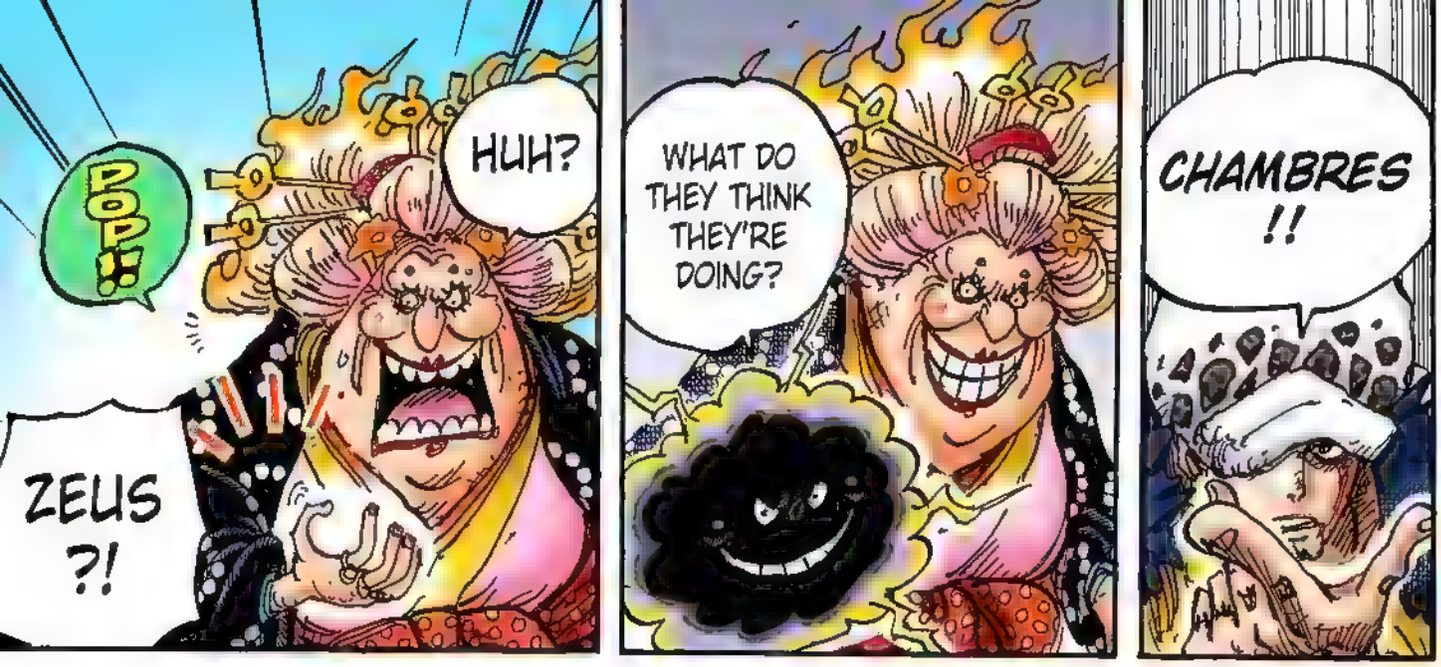
!!

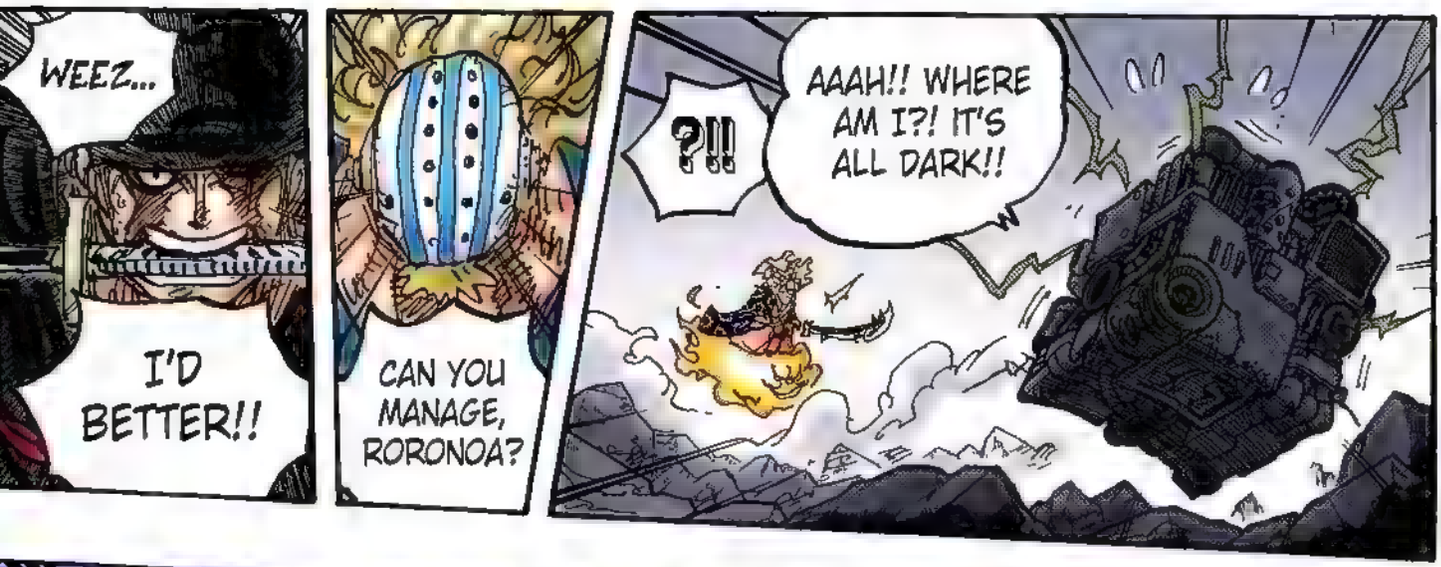
WHUH?

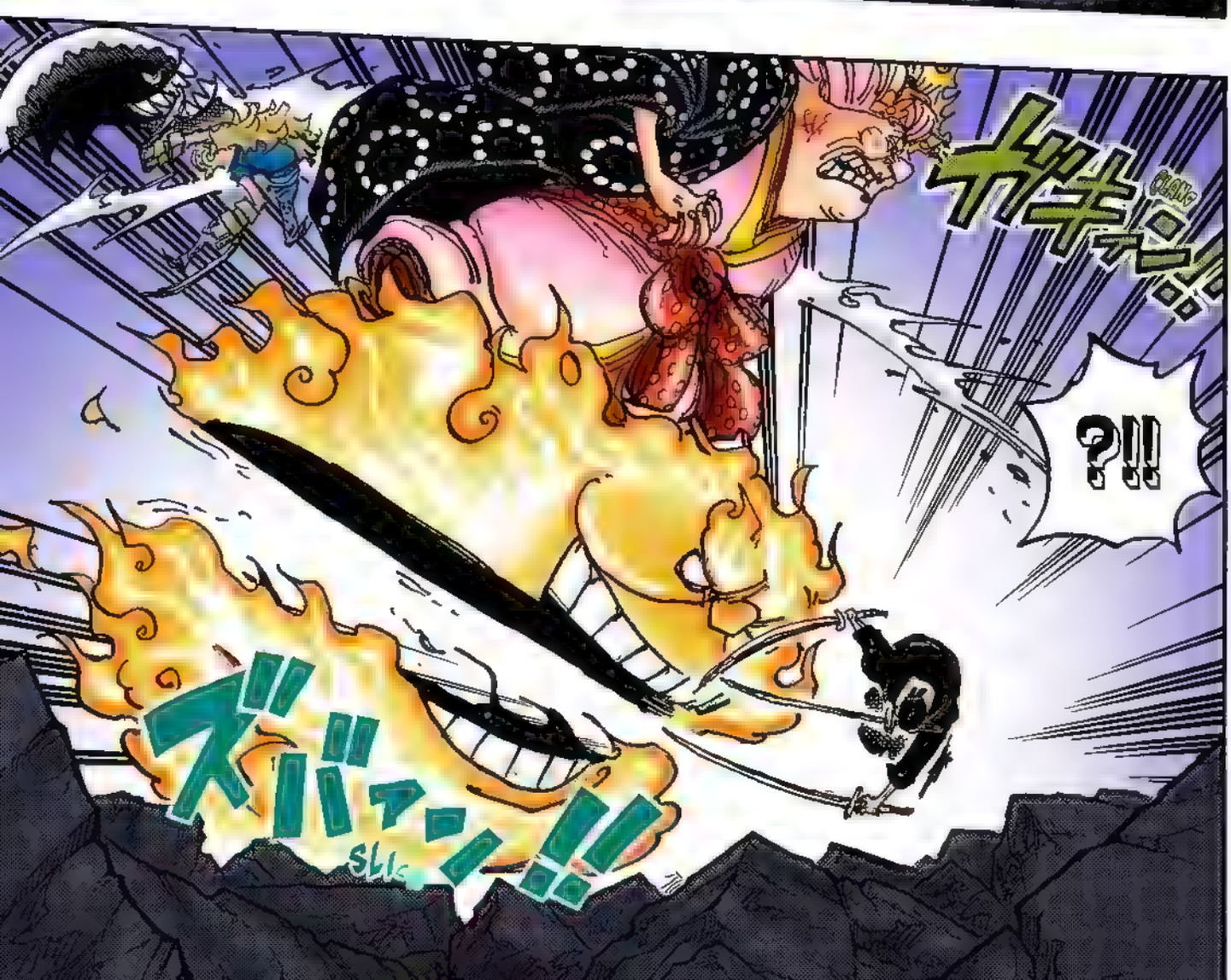
ROOM!!

THWUNK

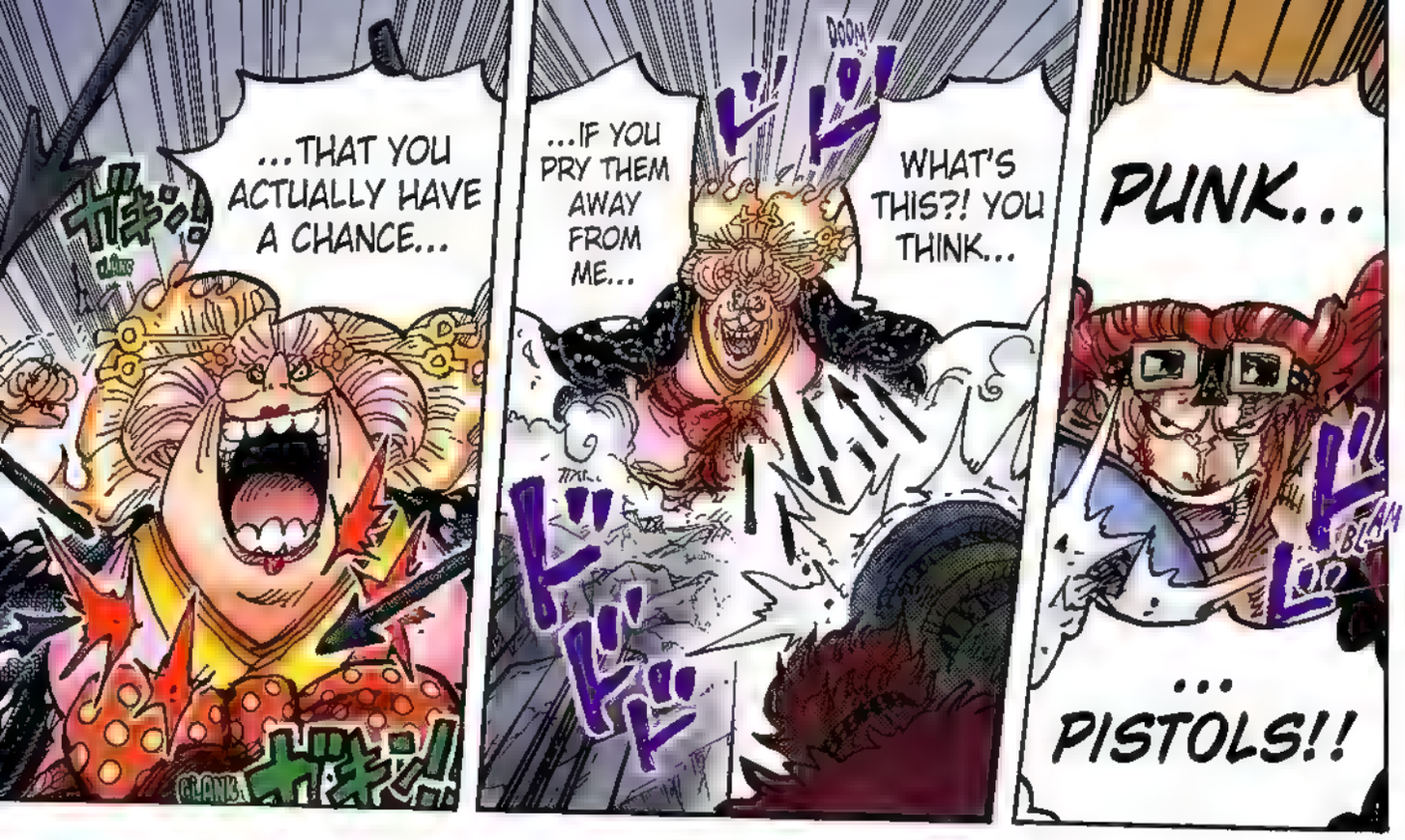
IT'S ALL READY!!


POP!!
HUH?
ZEUS ?!
WHAT DO THEY THINK THEY'RE DOING?
CHAMBRES !!


WEEZ...
I'D BETTER!!
CAN YOU MANAGE, RORONOA?
?!!
AAAH!! WHERE AM I?! IT'S ALL DARK!!


ガキィン!!
CLANG
?!!
ズバァン!!
SLI

ドシィン!!
GAAH!!
AAAAAH!!
YOU'RE NOT GETTING ANY TIME TO REVERT!!
ズバン!!
FLAME-REND!!
CROSSING THE SIX PATHS!!!
GWAAA!!!
CLAN
キィン!!
AAAH!! NO!! STOP!!
I'M JUST A SWORD!!
COME BACK TO ME!!
MAMA, HELP US!!!


...THAT YOU ACTUALLY HAVE A CHANCE...
...IF YOU PRY THEM AWAY FROM ME...
WHAT'S THIS?! YOU THINK...
PUNK...
...PISTOLS!!

KASHAAASH!!
...OF BEATING ME?!!

REPEL!
HUH?
CLANG
CREK
CRAK
TAKT!
KSHUK
BOMP
NWAAAA !!
THWAM
!!!

HUH?
WHAT DOES IT MATTER IF YOU HIT ME WITH A...
YOU LITTLE FOOL!!
I FORGOT !!!
THERE'S NOTHING BUT SEA BELOW!! HELP ME, ZEUS!!!
ひゅう
FWOO
WHAT ?!
...THEN THAT TAKES CARE OF ONE OF THEM!!!
ドン
DO OM
GAHK!!
IF HE CAN'T FLY DOWN TO HELP HER...
MAMAAAAA !!
ZAP

SBS Question Corner

(Marimocchi, Kanagawa)

Q: Are Ulti and Page One actual siblings? I know that sometimes, fellow apprentices will call one another "Sister" or "Brother" out of respect, and they don't look that alike, so I was curious! I love the Ulti-Paypay siblings!♡♡

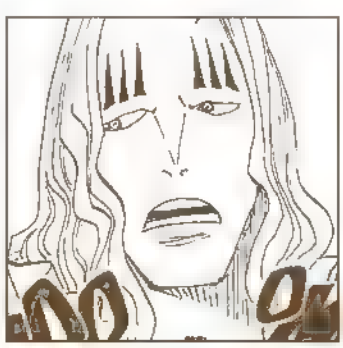
--Don (20s)

A: Yes, they are actual brother and sister. Their father was a pirate, and after he died, his rival Kaido took them in, or so they've heard. Ulti has always been clever, and she stole two of Kaido's Devil Fruits, which is how she and Page One got their powers. That gave them the strength to thrive in this "survival of the fittest" pirate crew, and helped them claw their way up to the rank of Tobi Roppo.

Q: Question, Odacchi!! Which of the following explains what's going on with Basil Hawkins' eyebrows?!

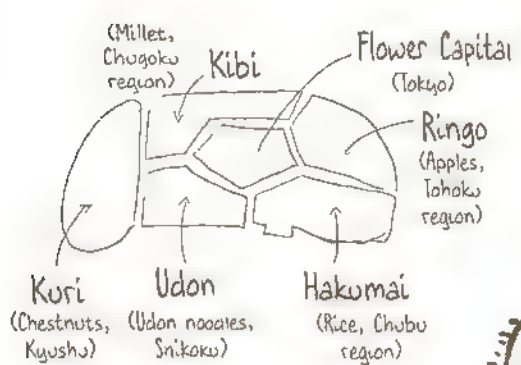
1. He was born like that
2. He drew them on
3. They're super thick and he shaved them
4. He lost a bet

I love Hawkins' eyebrows!!



--Yashirai

A: Um, it's actually 5. Each triangle is one eyebrow hair. That means Hawkins has six eyebrow hairs.



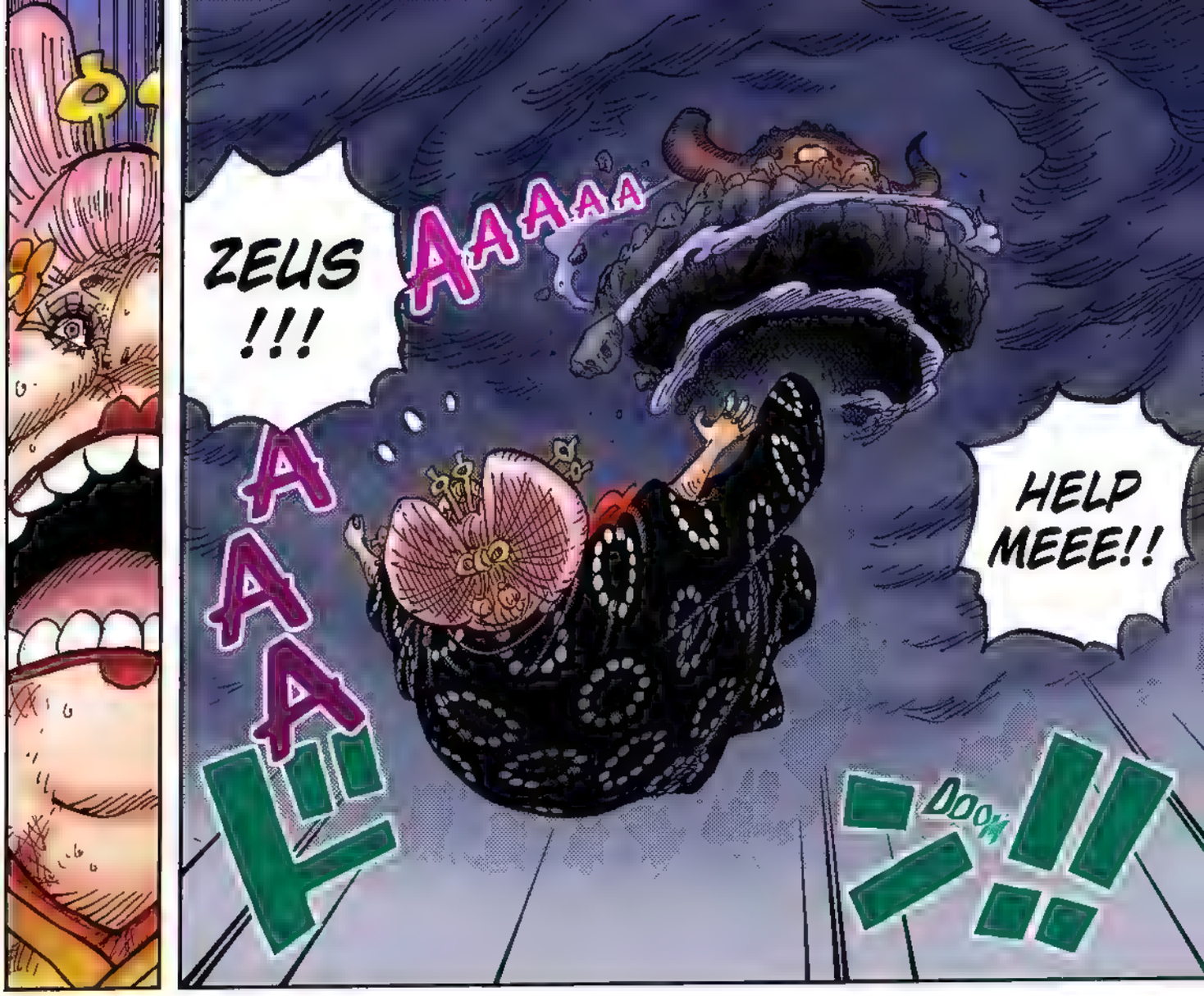
Q: Mr. Oda!! Did you base the regions of Wano on these concepts of food and where they come from in Japan?

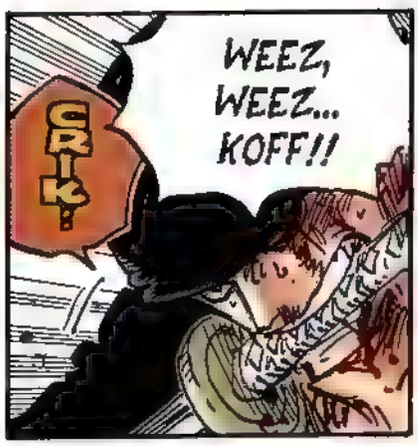
-Captain Shunya

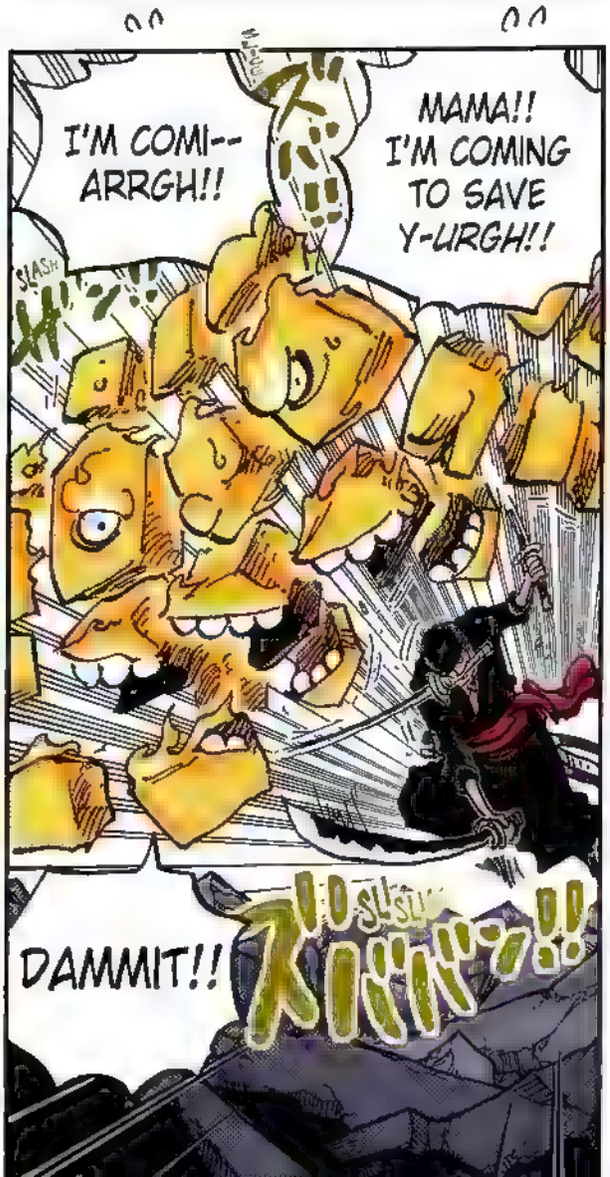
A: Yes, that's right! The names are homophones of types of food, and the regions are based on different areas of the islands of Japan. Originally my arrangement was like this. Onigashima was going to represent Hokkaido, but for story reasons, I moved it to where it is now.

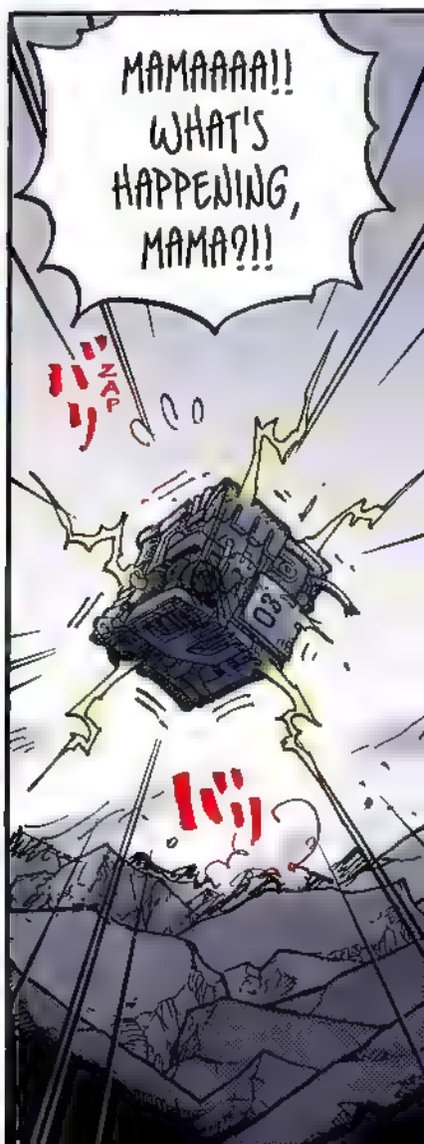
Chapter 1010:
COLOR OF THE SUPREME KING

READER REQUEST: "PUDDING PUTTING IN EYE DROPS" BY MATTSU

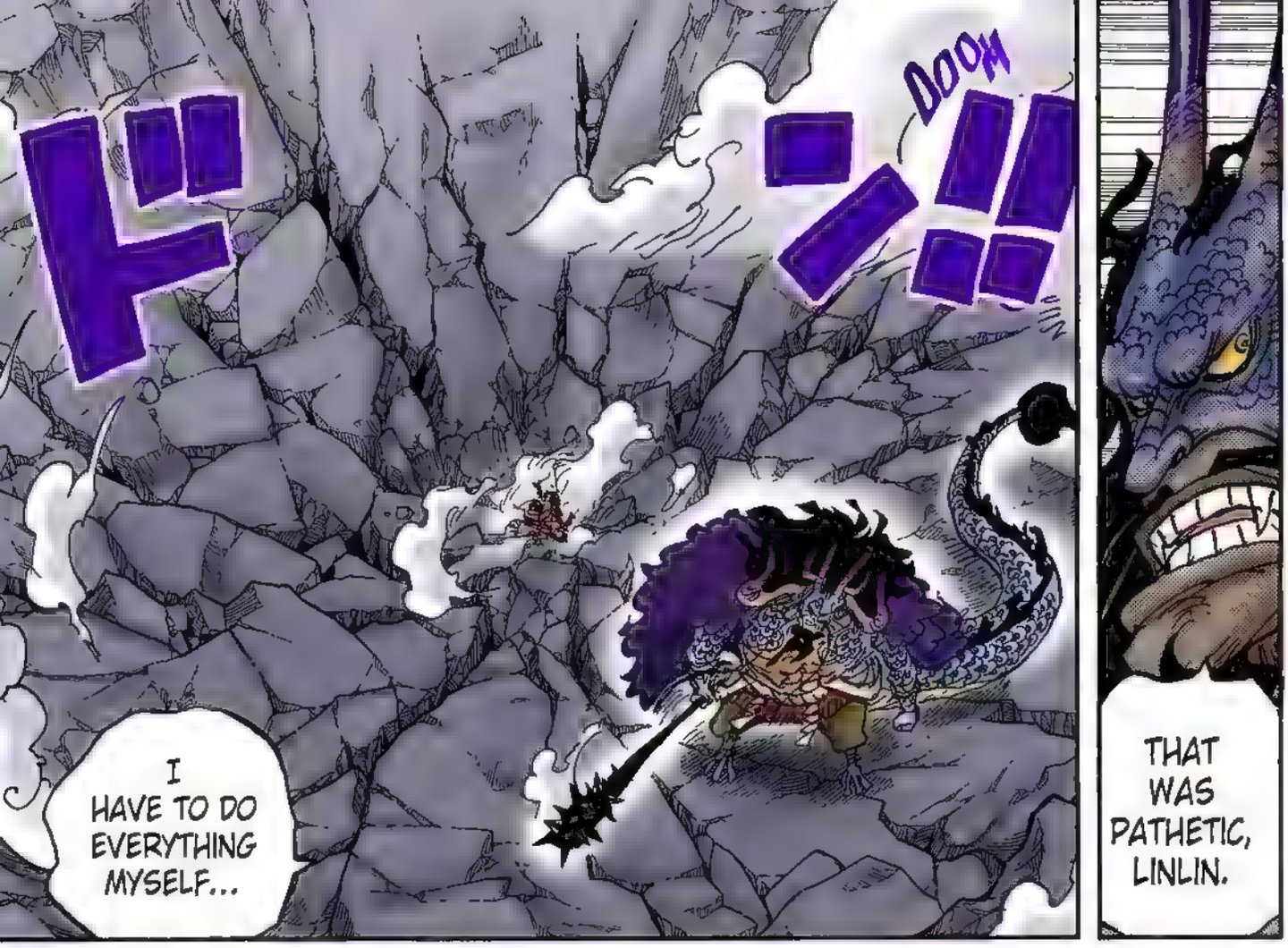

ZEUS !!!
AAAAAA
AAAAA!!
HELP MEEE!!
DOOM!!

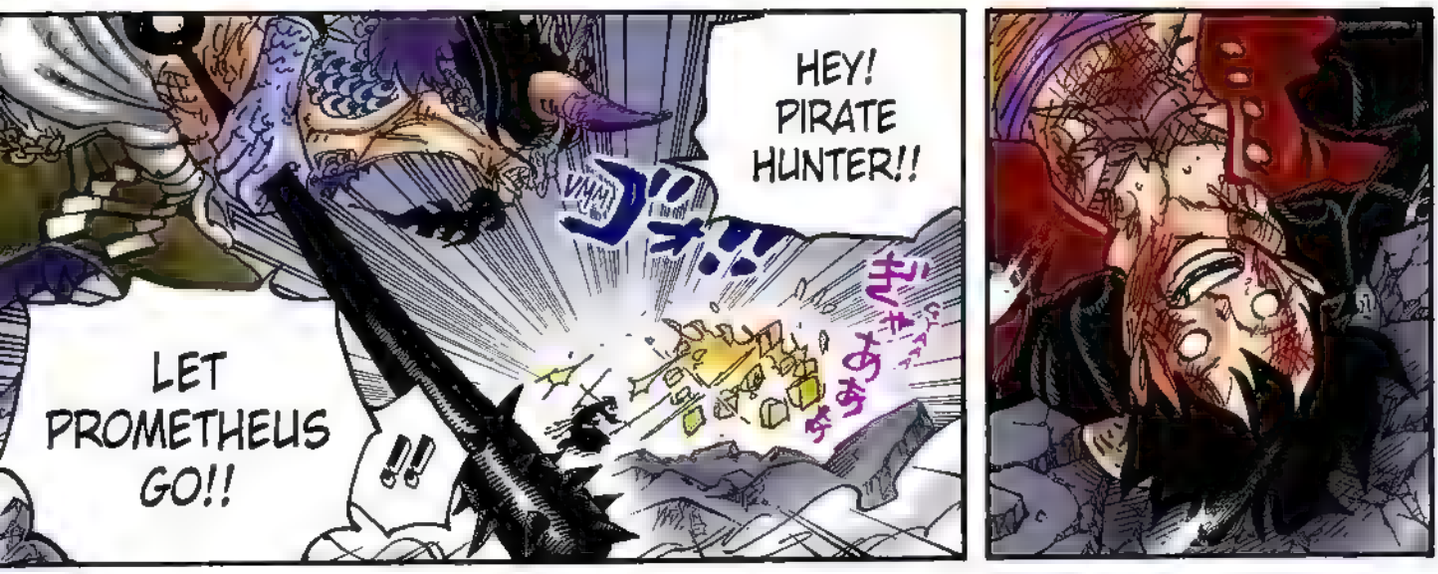

WEEZ, WEEZ... KOFF!!
CRIK!

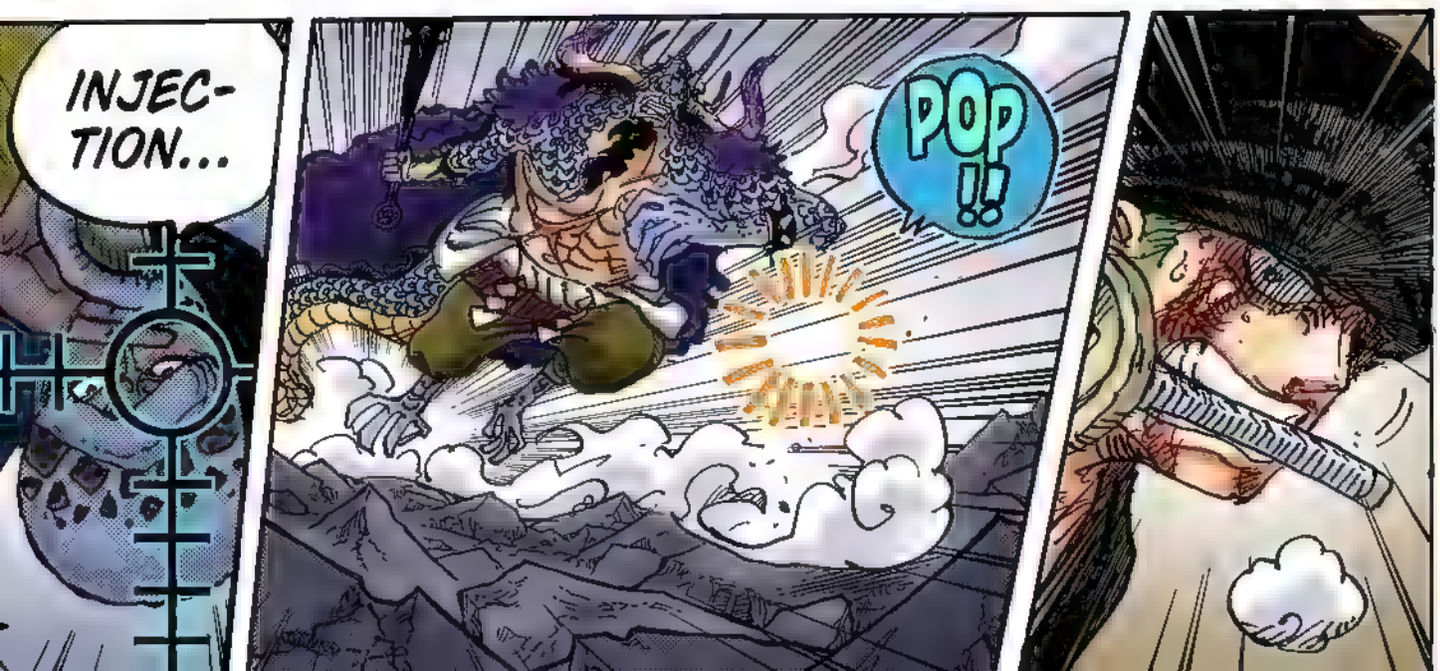

I'M COMI-- ARRGH!!
MAMA!! I'M COMING TO SAVE Y-URGH!!
SLASH
DAMMIT!!
SLASH

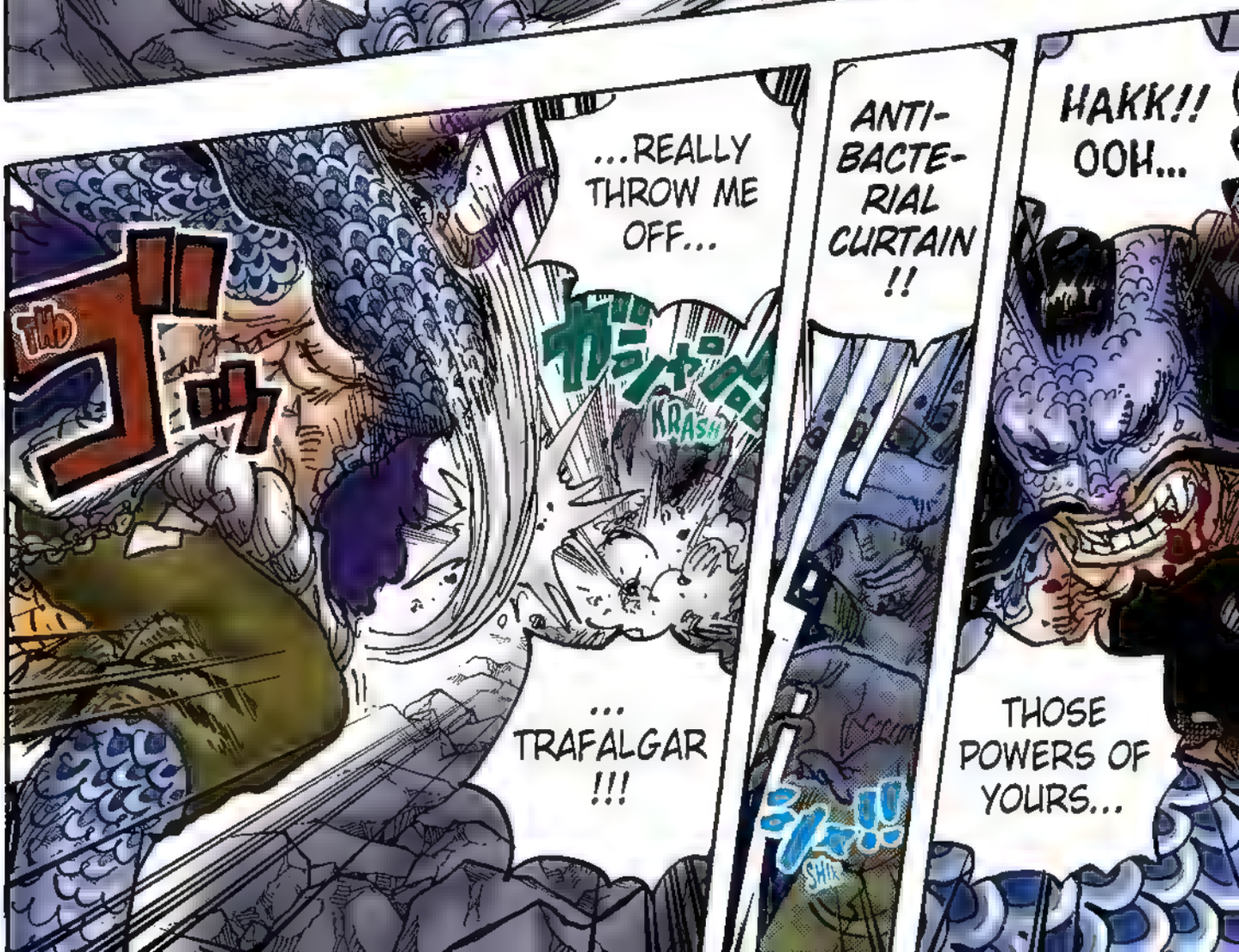

MAMAAAA!! WHAT'S HAPPENING, MAMA?!!
ZAP

HOW IS HE STILL FIGHTING? THAT LAST ATTACK HE TOOK COULD HAVE SHATTERED EVERY BONE IN HIS BODY!!


ドー
DOOM!!
I HAVE TO DO EVERYTHING MYSELF...
THAT WAS PATHETIC, LINLIN.


HEY! PIRATE HUNTER!!
LET PROMETHEUS GO!!


INJEC-TION...
POP!!



SHOT !!!

ZA-DOOM

URGH !!!

HAKK!! OOH...

THOSE POWERS OF YOURS...

ANTI-BACTE-RIAL CURTAIN !!

SHIK

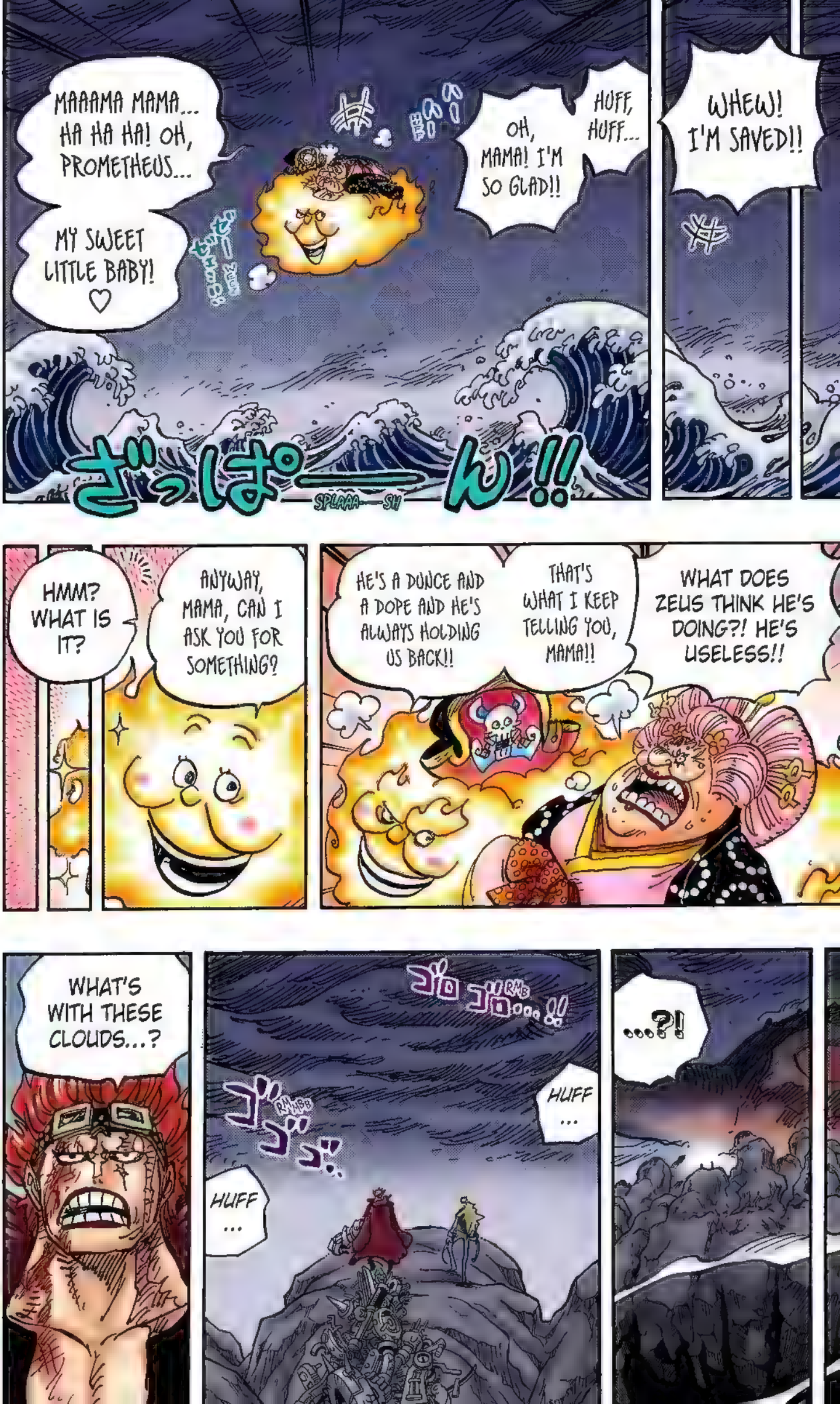
...REALLY THROW ME OFF...

KRASH

... TRAFALGAR !!!

THD

THAT FLAME'S GONNA GO AND SAVE BIG MOM!!
HEY!! TRAFFY!! HUFF, HUFF...
HUFF, HUFF...
ZOOM
MAMAAA !!!
NO NEED TO TAKE IT TOO FAR!! FWA FWA FWA!!
THE POINT WAS TO SEPARATE THE TWO OF THEM!!
DASH
THE PLAN MIGHT AS WELL BE A FAILURE IF ANYONE DIES...
LET HIM GO...
!!
ZWIP!!
WE'LL DEAL WITH BIG MOM!!!
ガラガラガシャン!
CLANK CLANK CLANK
KID!! KILLER!!
ガシャン!!
CLANK


WHEW! I'M SAVED!!
HUFF, HUFF...
OH, MAMA! I'M SO GLAD!!
MAAAMA MAMA... HA HA HA! OH, PROMETHEUS...
MY SWEET LITTLE BABY! ♡
ざっぱーーん!!
SPLAAA SH
WHAT DOES ZEUS THINK HE'S DOING?! HE'S USELESS!!
THAT'S WHAT I KEEP TELLING YOU, MAMA!!
HE'S A DUNCE AND A DOPE AND HE'S ALWAYS HOLDING US BACK!!
ANYWAY, MAMA, CAN I ASK YOU FOR SOMETHING?
HMM? WHAT IS IT?
...?!
HUFF ...
HUFF ...
WHAT'S WITH THESE CLOUDS...?

...HE STILL STARES ME DOWN!!
EVEN WHILE UNCON-SCIOUS...
HE DID THAT BEFORE TOO!!
WORO RO RO... JUST LOOK AT STRAW HAT'S FACE!!
IF WE CAN'T BREAK THROUGH, WE DIE. AFTER THIS... IT'S ALL YOU!!!
ARE YOU SURE ABOUT THIS?!
...HUFF, HUFF... IS THE LIMIT OF MY ABILITY...
LISTEN, TRAFFY. WHAT I'M ABOUT TO DO...
IF THE FIGHT DRAGS ON, WE'RE ONLY WEARING OUR-SELVES DOWN...
WHAT SHOULD I CRUSH FIRST? THOSE EYES?!
OR HIS BRAIN? MAYBE HIS HEART?
THAT'S MY CAPTAIN!!
HEY!! KAIDO!!

ドドドド

DEAD MAN'S GAME !!

!!!

D-DOOM

...YOU'LL HAVE TO START WITH MINE!!

IF YOU WANNA CRUSH ANYONE'S SKULL...

ドオン

DEMON AURA...

...NINE SWORD STYLE!!

ドドドド

AAAAHH !!!

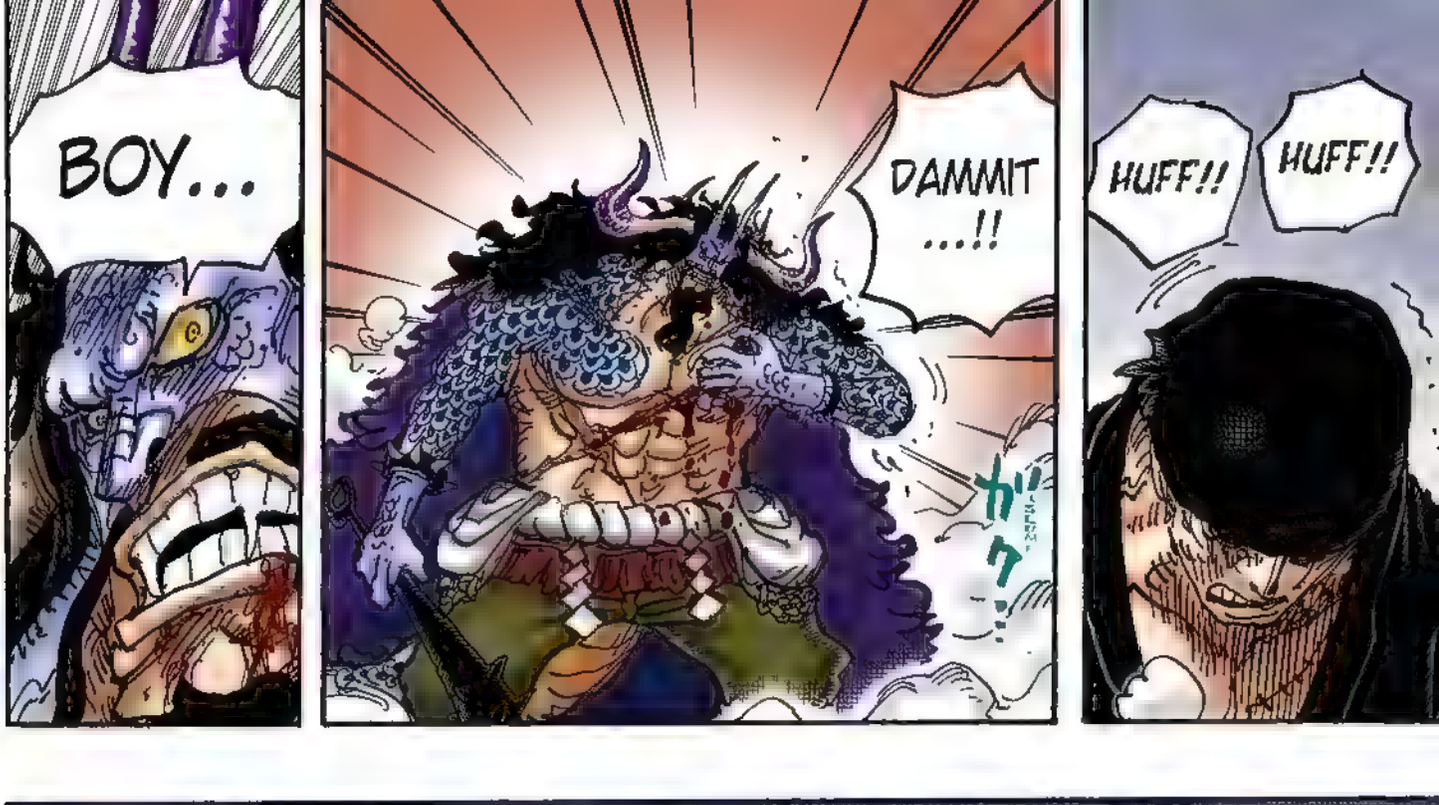
!!!

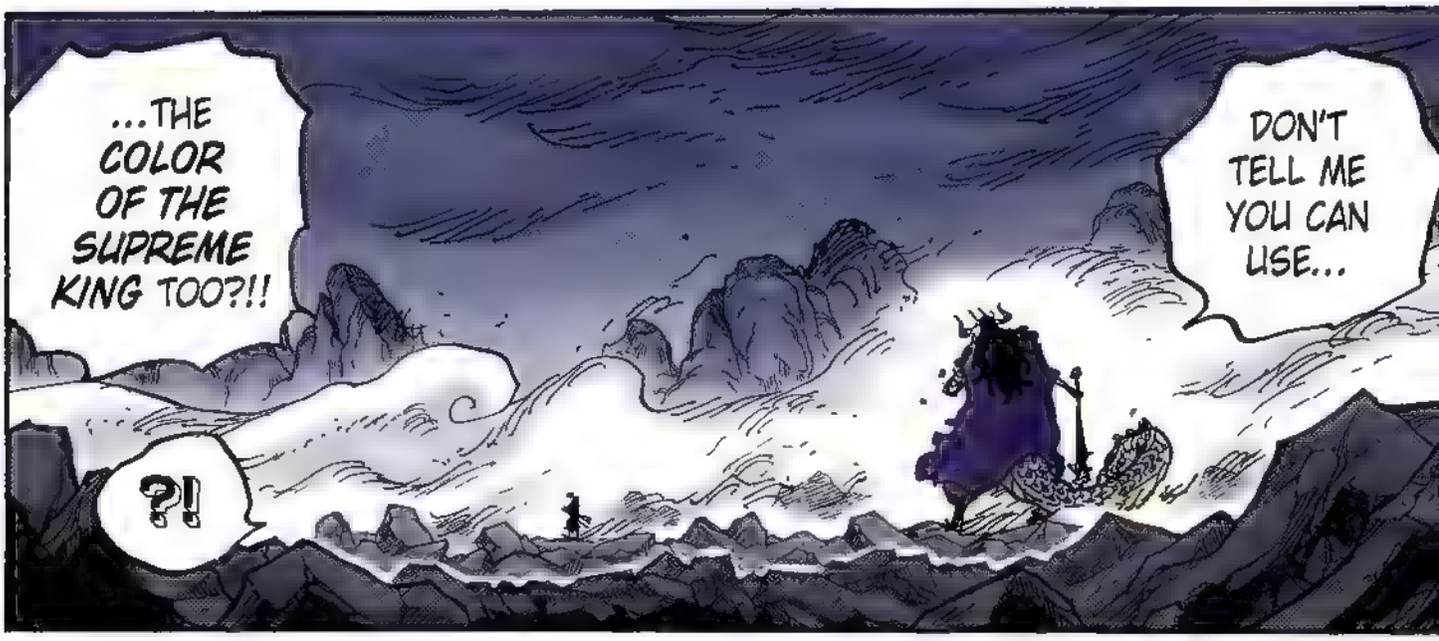
OOOH ...

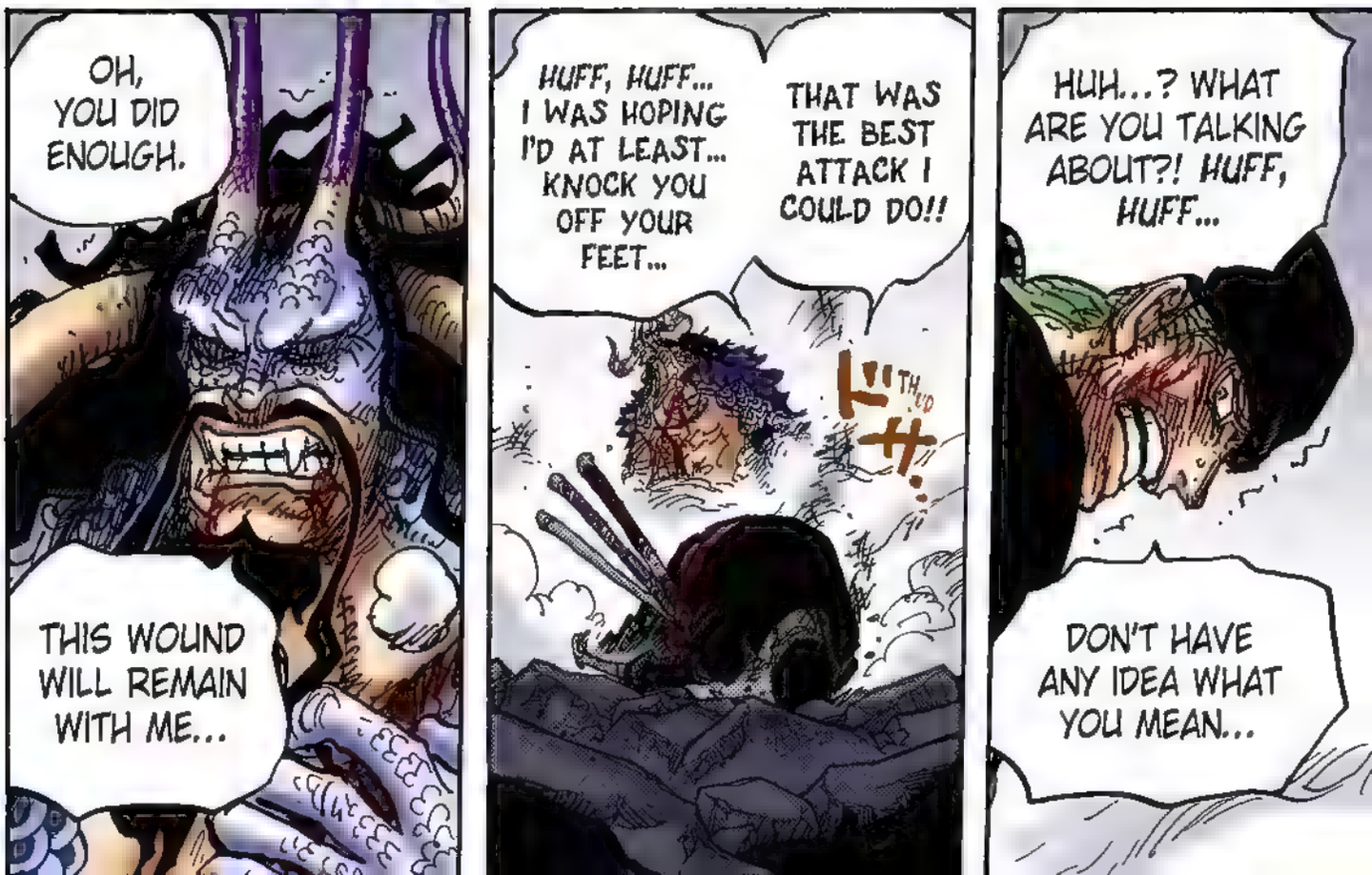
... BLADES DRAWN !!

HNG !!

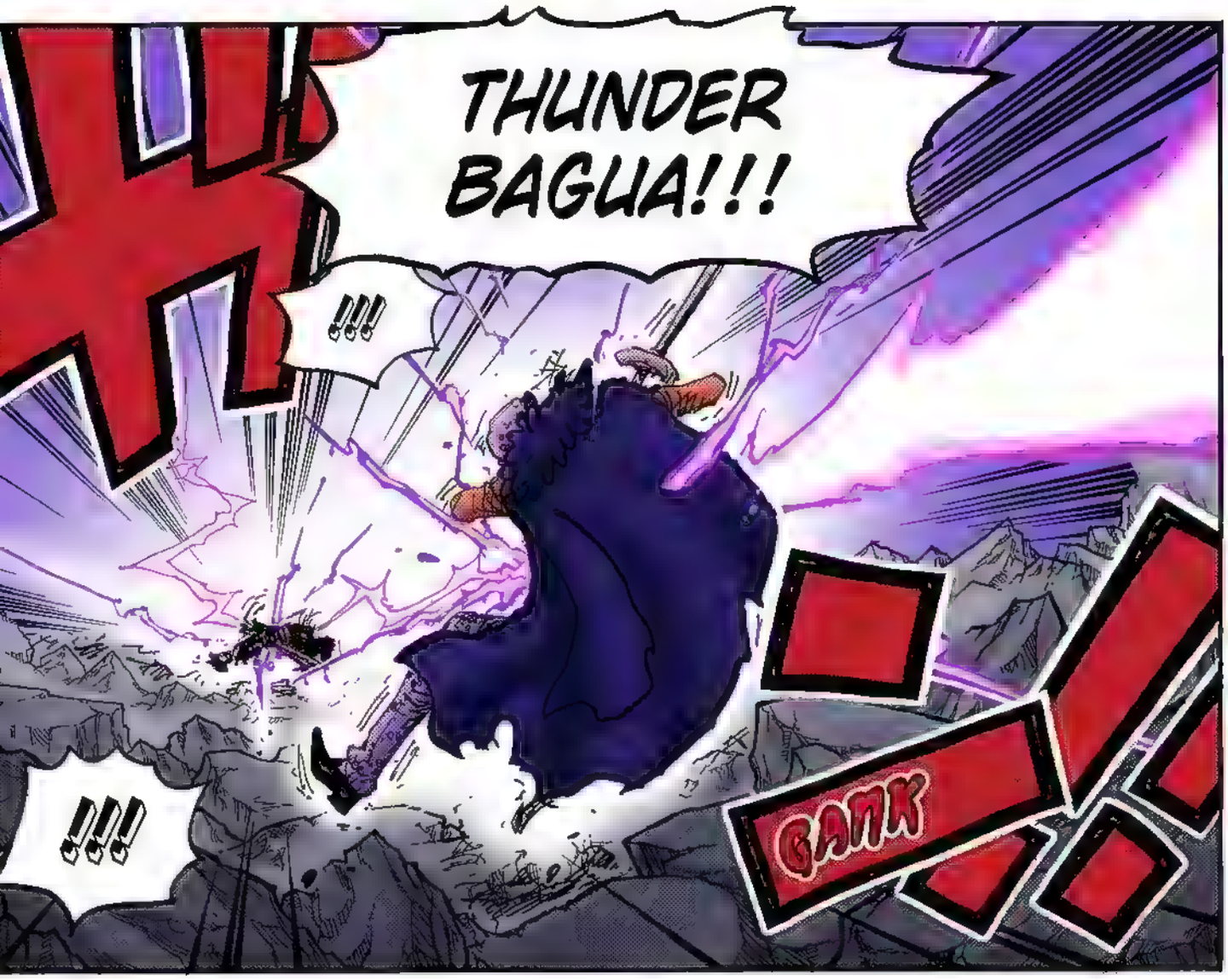
ASURA ...

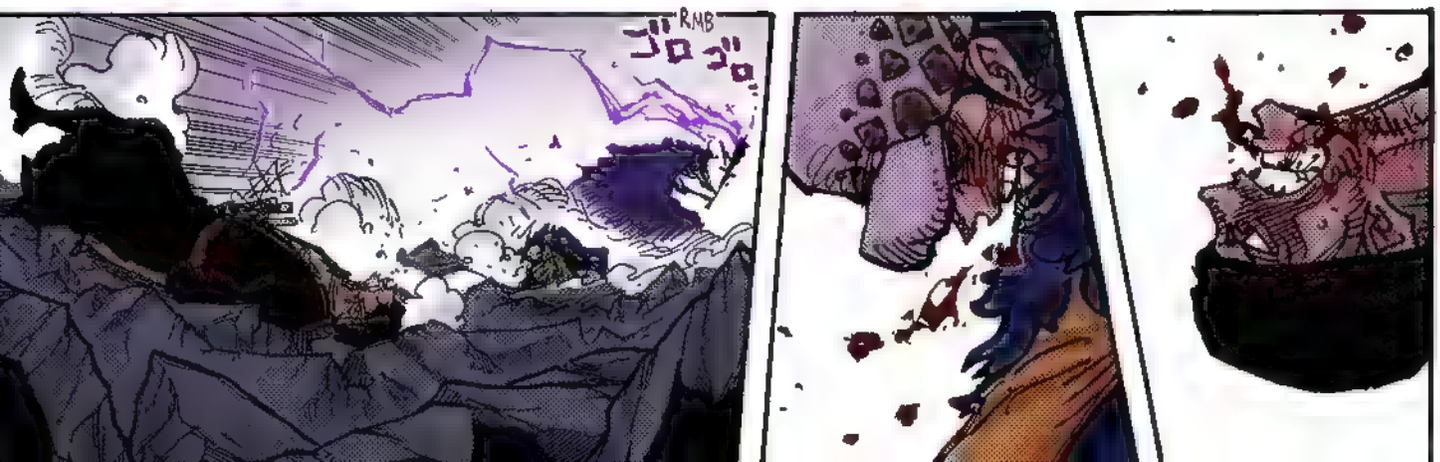

BOY...
DAMMIT ...!!
ガク
HUFF!!
HUFF!!

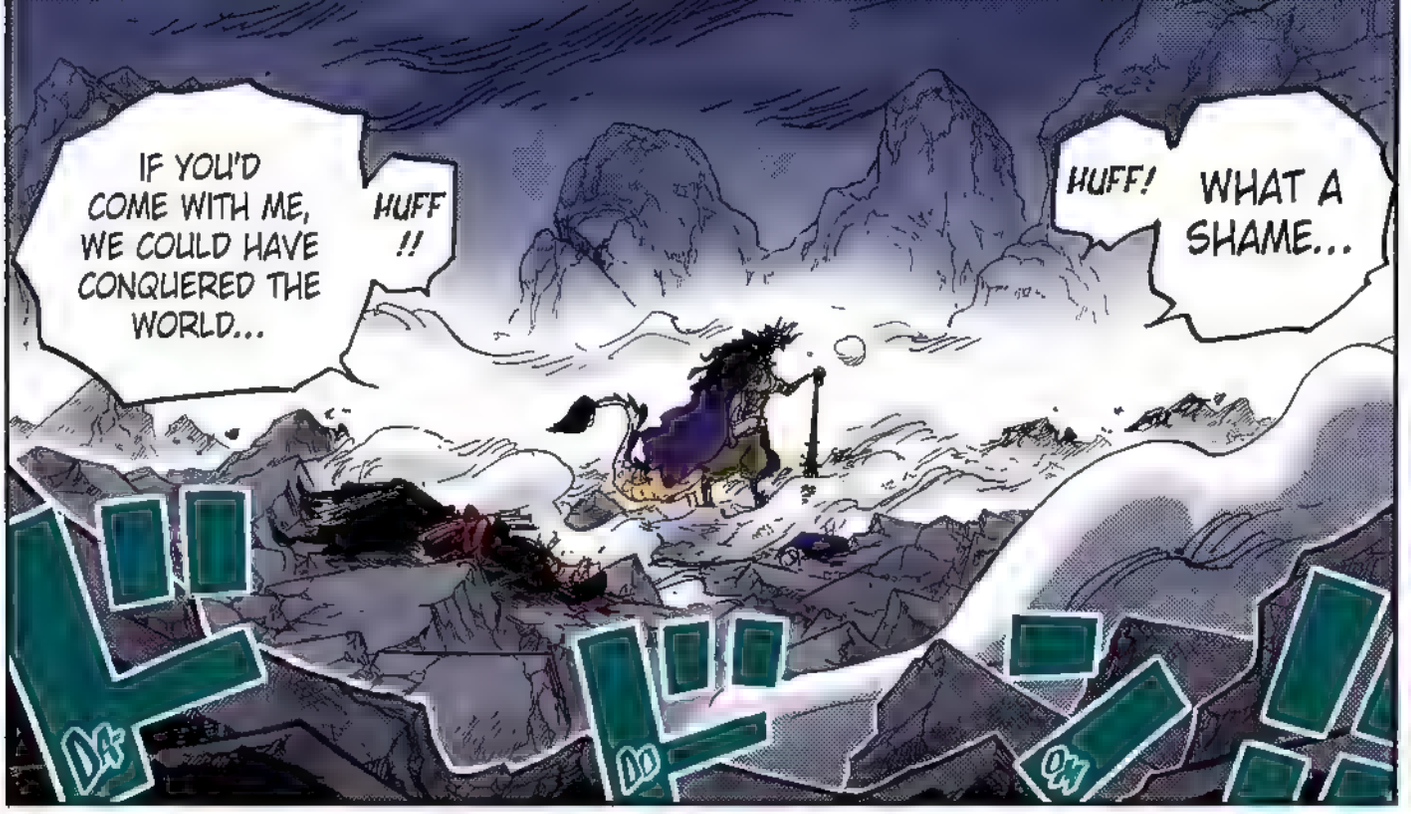

...THE COLOR OF THE SUPREME KING TOO?!!
?!
DON'T TELL ME YOU CAN USE...

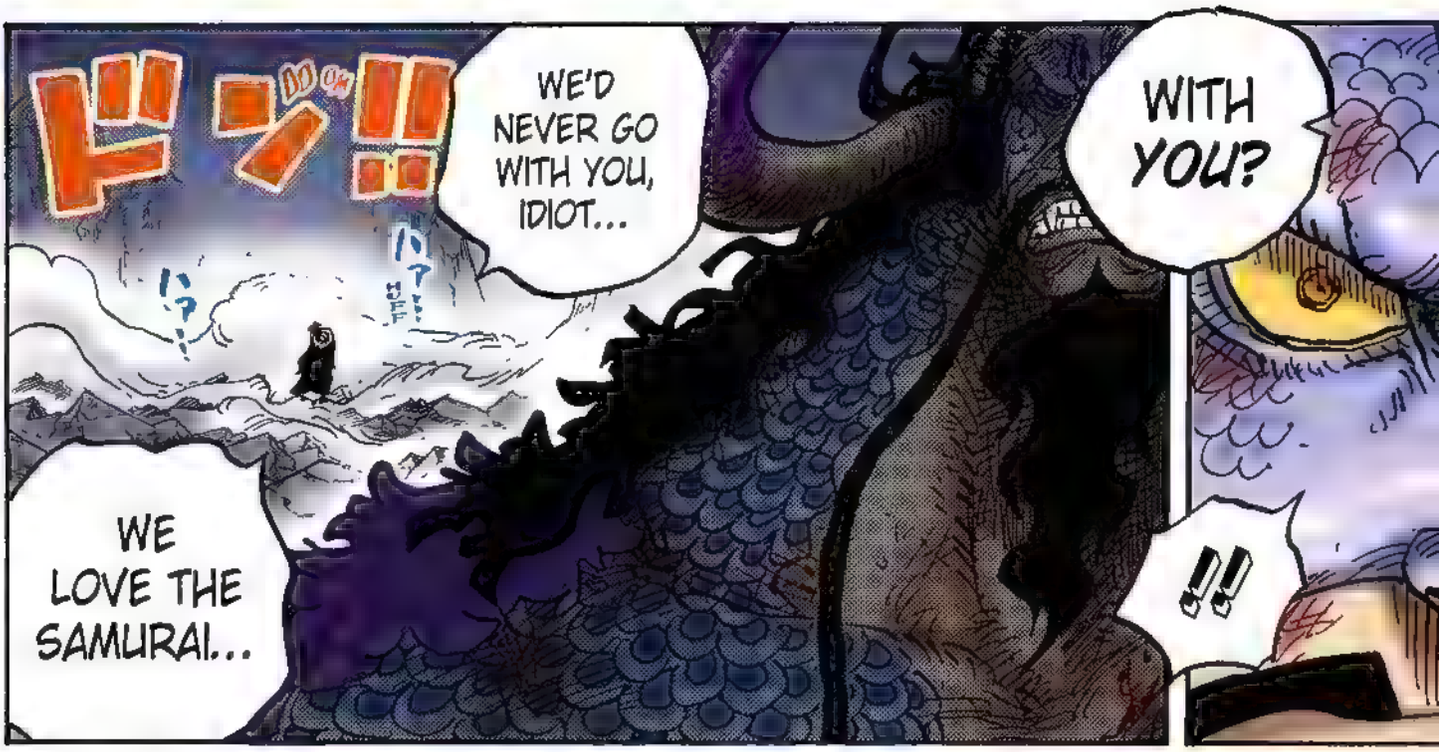

OH, YOU DID ENOUGH.
THIS WOUND WILL REMAIN WITH ME...
HUFF, HUFF... I WAS HOPING I'D AT LEAST... KNOCK YOU OFF YOUR FEET...
THAT WAS THE BEST ATTACK I COULD DO!!
ドサッ THUD
HUH...? WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?! HUFF, HUFF...
DON'T HAVE ANY IDEA WHAT YOU MEAN...

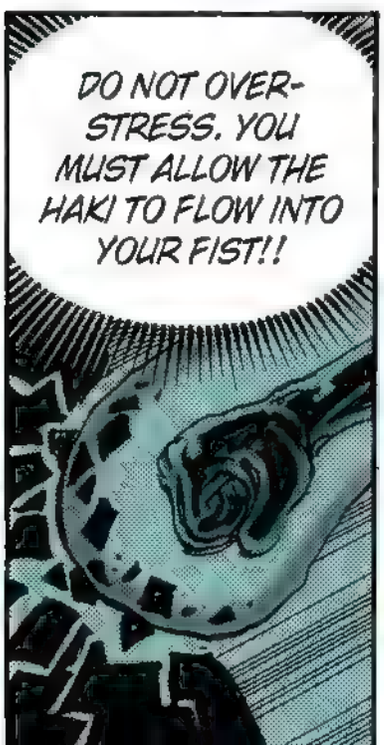
YOU STAY THERE. I'LL COME TO YOU!!
?!
RMB ゴロゴロ...
ZOLO!! GET OUT OF THERE!!
GRRG ゴゴゴゴ
YOUR GENERATION IS PROVING TO BE AN ANNOYANCE.

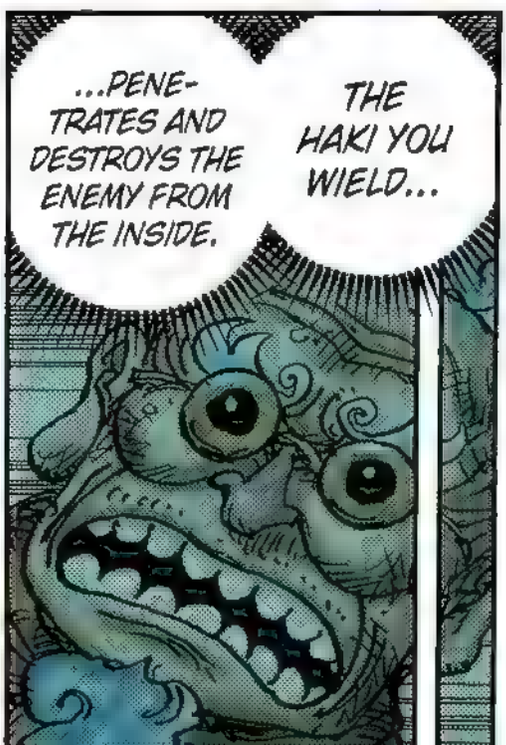

THUNDER BAGUA!!!
!!!
!!!
BANK


RMB ゴロゴロ

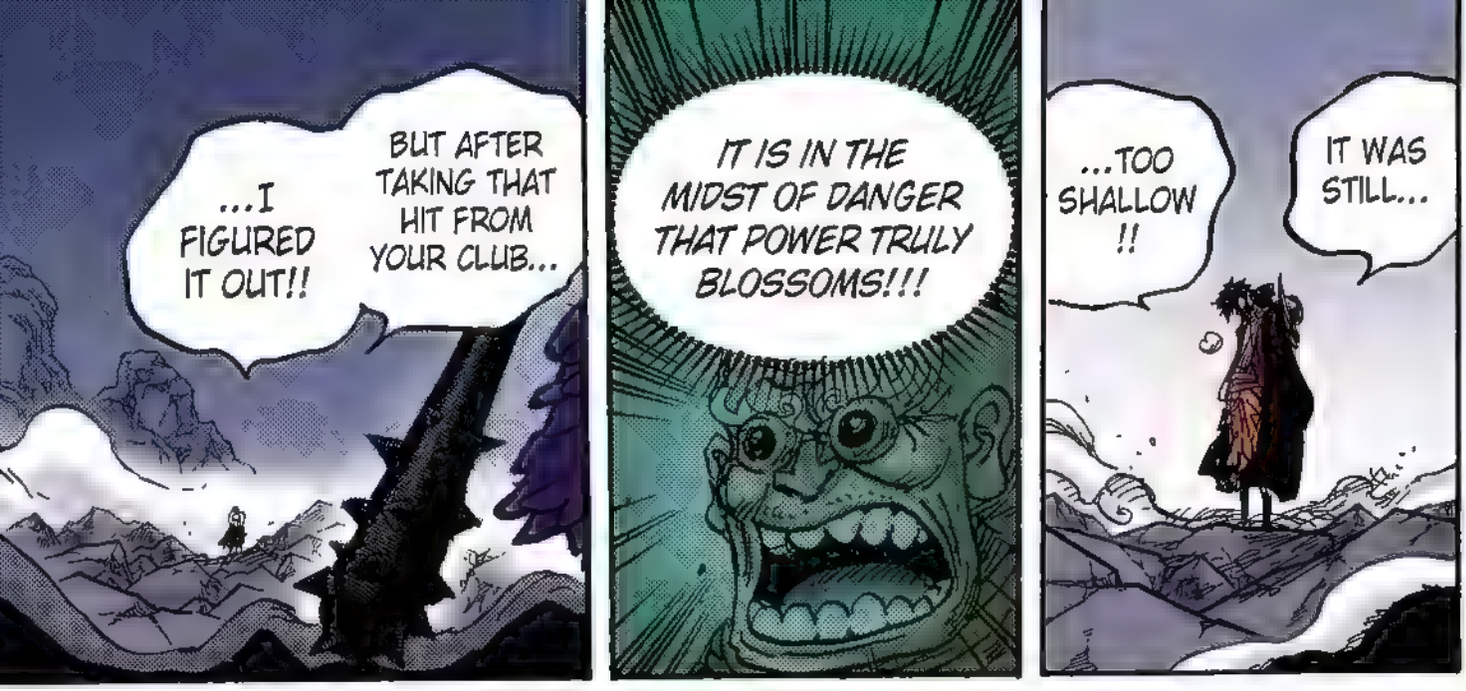

IF YOU'D COME WITH ME, WE COULD HAVE CONQUERED THE WORLD...
HUFF !!
HUFF! WHAT A SHAME...
DA
DO
OH

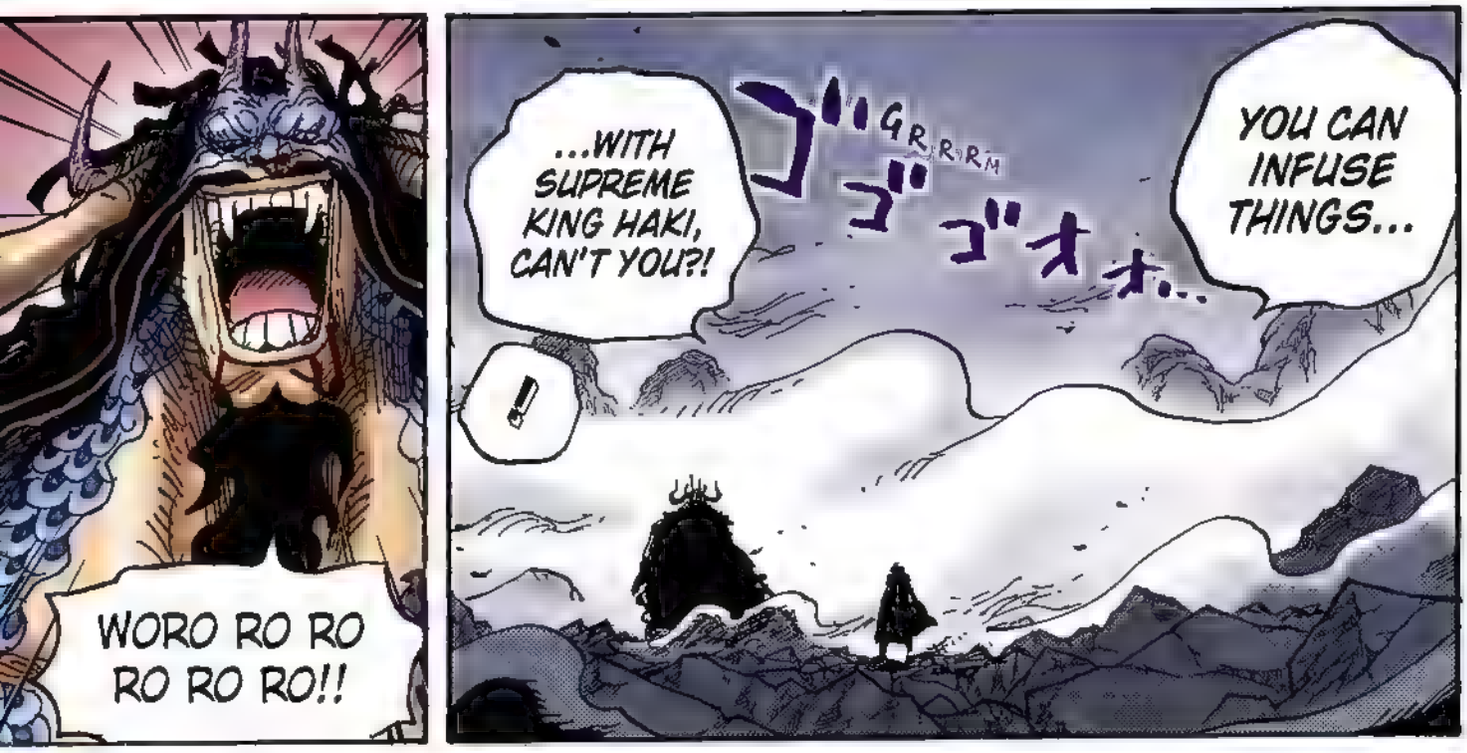

ドン!!
DO OH
WE'D NEVER GO WITH YOU, IDIOT...
WITH YOU?
WE LOVE THE SAMURAI...
!!


DO NOT OVER-STRESS. YOU MUST ALLOW THE HAKI TO FLOW INTO YOUR FIST!!


...PENE-TRATES AND DESTROYS THE ENEMY FROM THE INSIDE.
THE HAKI YOU WIELD...

MARK MY WORDS... YOU'RE GOING DOWN!!
HUFF, HUFF.


...I FIGURED IT OUT!!
BUT AFTER TAKING THAT HIT FROM YOUR CLUB...
IT IS IN THE MIDST OF DANGER THAT POWER TRULY BLOSSOMS!!!
...TOO SHALLOW !!
IT WAS STILL...


WORO RO RO RO RO RO!!
...WITH SUPREME KING HAKI, CAN'T YOU?!
!
GRRRM ゴゴゴオオ...
YOU CAN INFUSE THINGS...

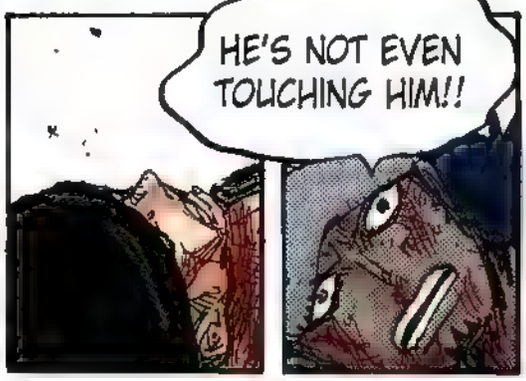
ゴォ!!
NOT A DEAD MAN WALKING!!
ONLY A HANDFUL OF THE VERY STRONGEST CAN!!!

ZZT
DOOM

URGH !!
!!!
DOOM

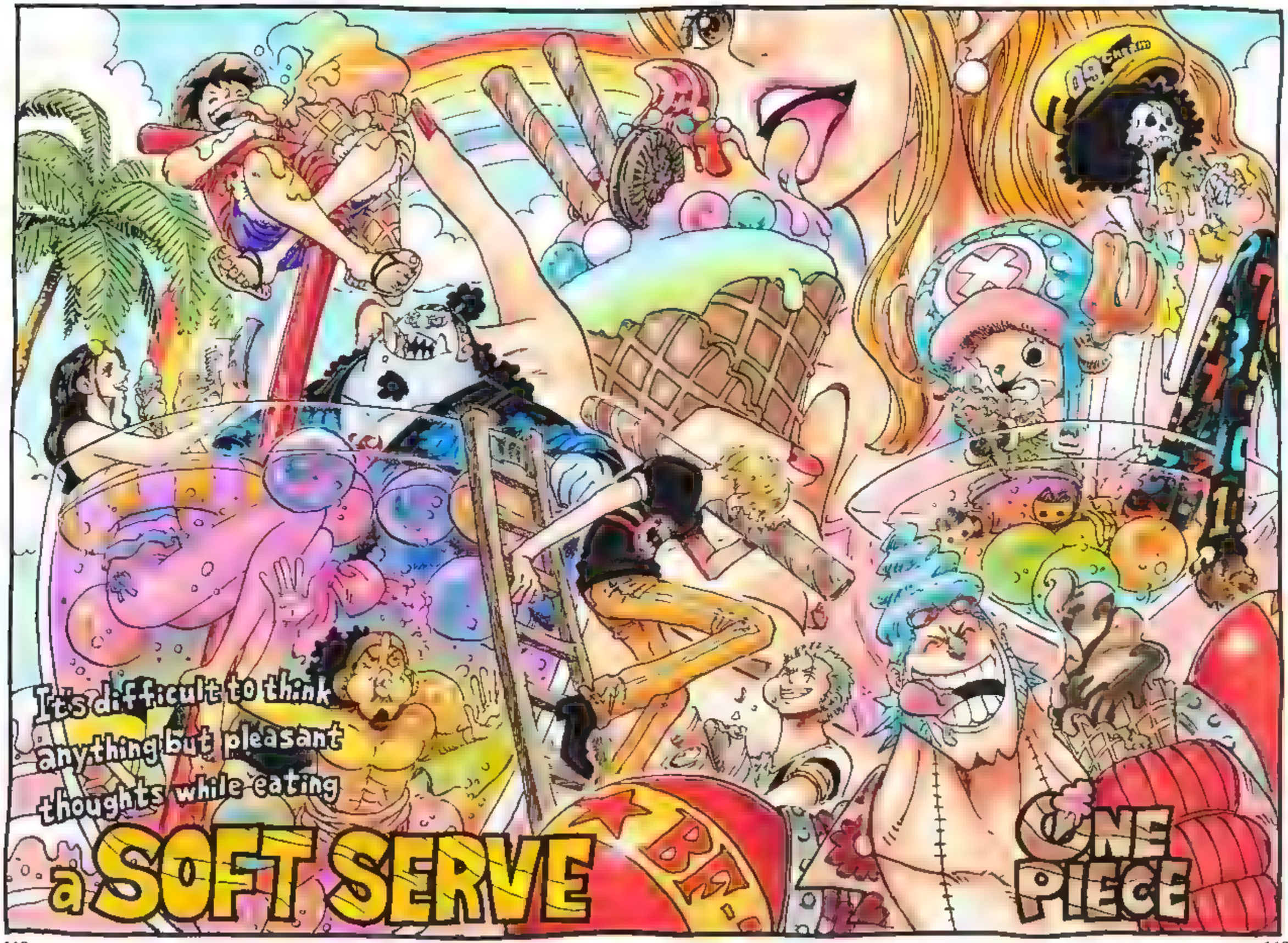
ボシャァン!!
DRSSHH

I'M GOING TO BEAT HIM.. NO MATTER WHAT IT TAKES!!
!
YOU CAN GO DOWN NOW.
ZOLO, TRAFFY... THANKS FOR PROTECT-ING ME.


HE'S NOT EVEN TOUCHING HIM!!

...AND LET EVERYONE KNOW!!!
GO AHEAD ...
ドン!!
DOOM

Chapter 1011: THE CODE OF SWEET BEANS

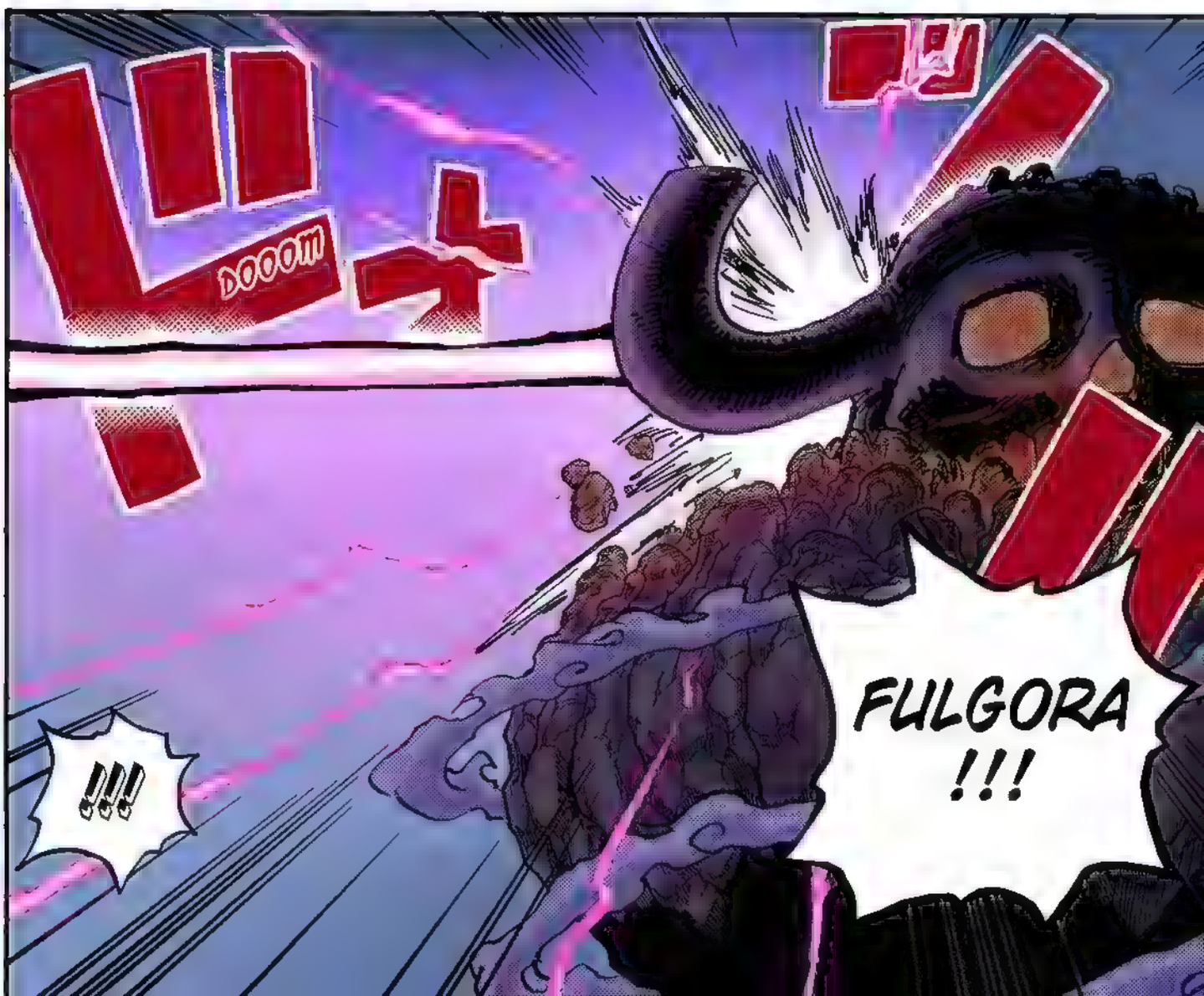


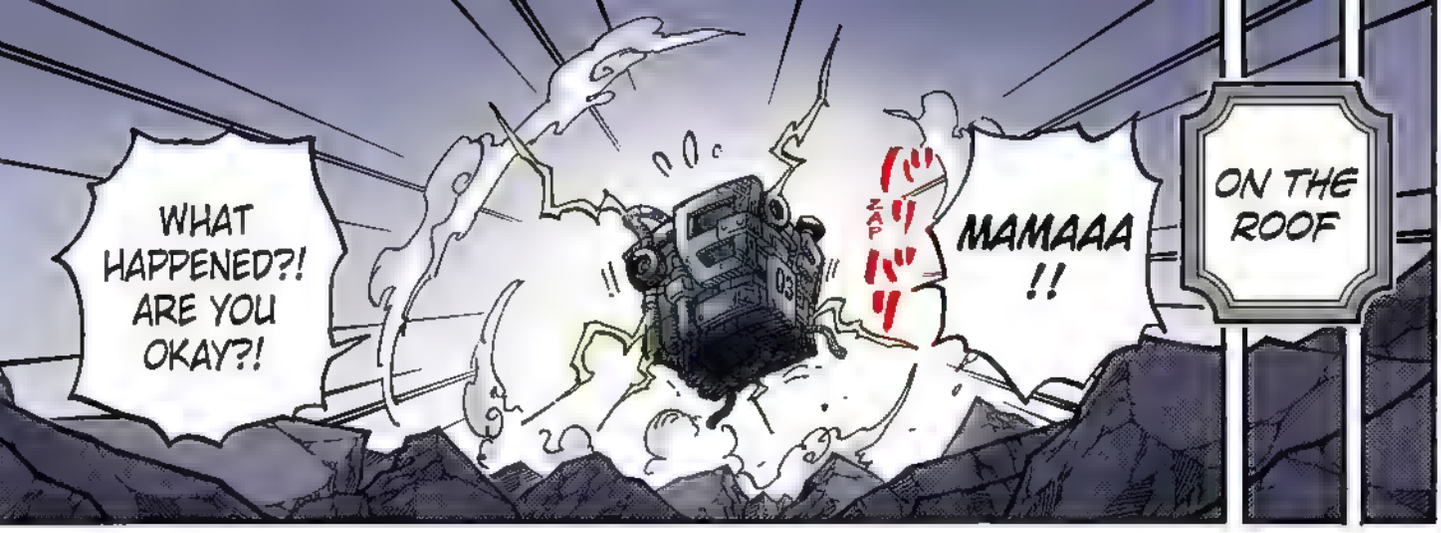
vol.100

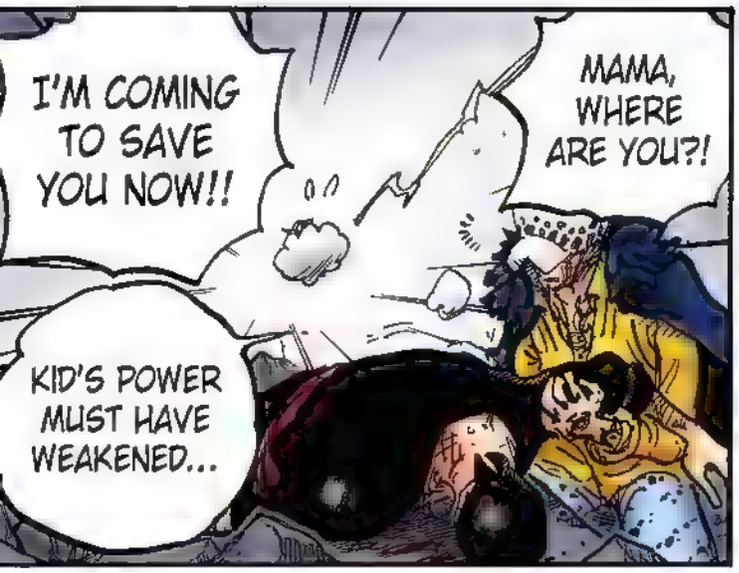
THAT CAN'T BE GOOD...
THAT'S ONE PERKY OLD BAG.
AND ON TOP OF THAT...
ENOUGH TALK! LET'S CLEAR OUT!!
DA-DASH..!!
AAAA...
DOOM
AAAAAA !!!
WAIT A SECOND...
I THOUGHT WE CAPTURED THE LIGHTNING ALREADY!!

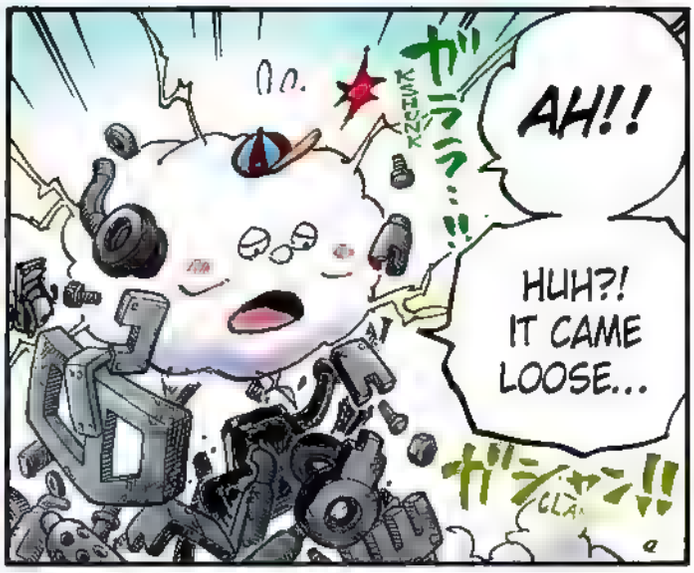
SHOW ME YOUR POWER...
... HERA!!
TIME TO TEST YOU OUT!!!

...!!
YES, MAMA!♡
OHH HO HO!♡
...?!!

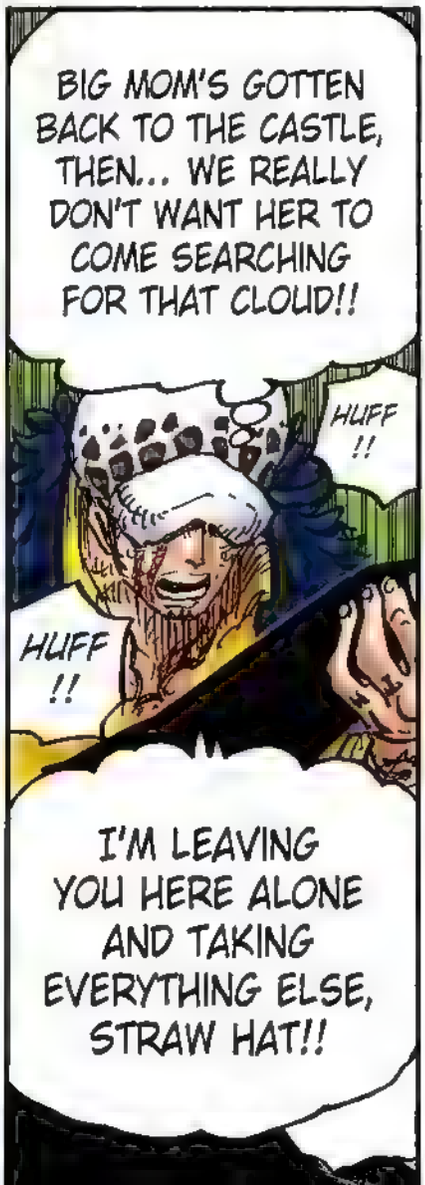

DOOM
!!!
FULGORA !!!

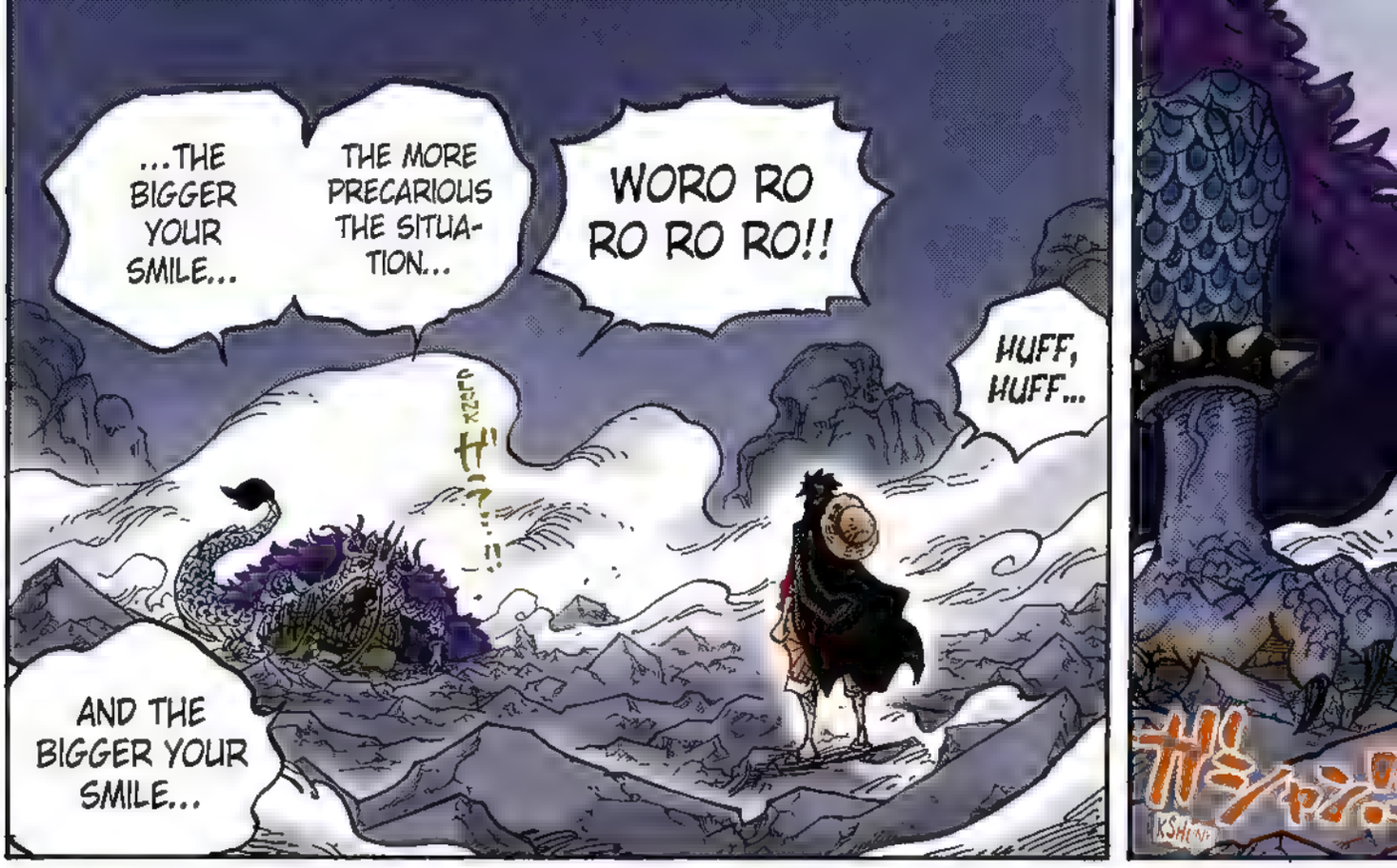

WHAT HAPPENED?! ARE YOU OKAY?!
ZAP
MAMAAA !!
ON THE ROOF

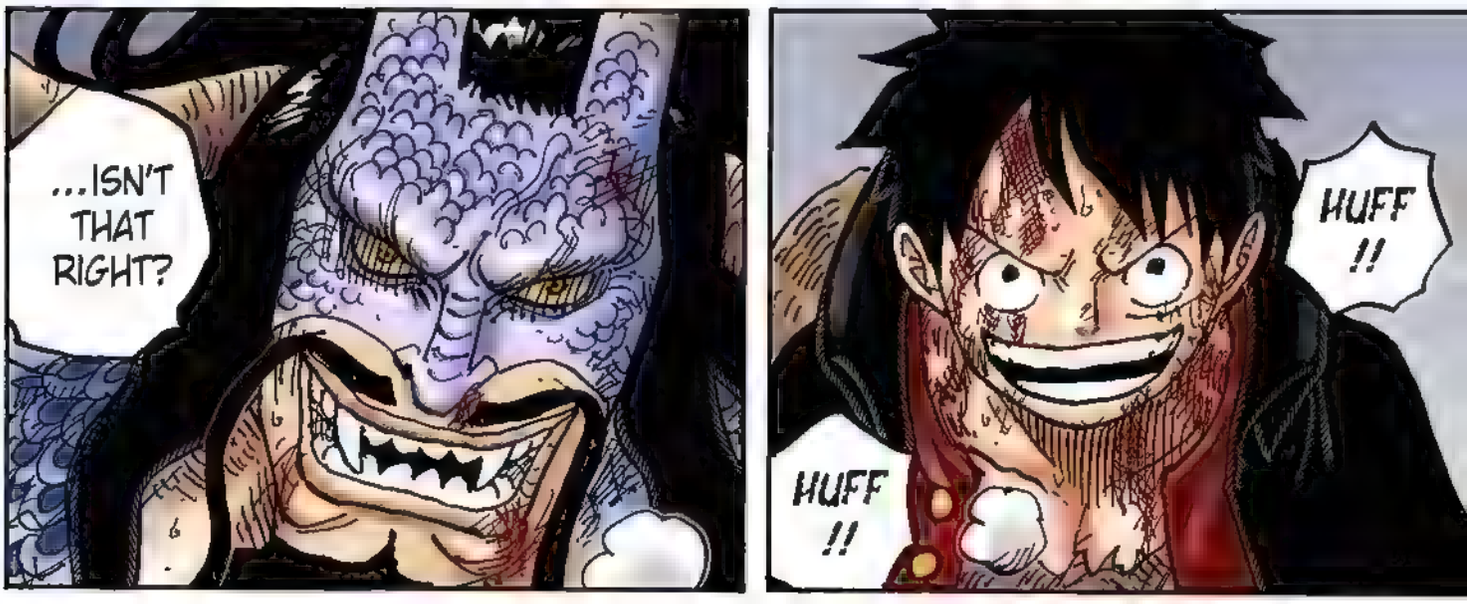

I'M COMING TO SAVE YOU NOW!!
MAMA, WHERE ARE YOU?!
KID'S POWER MUST HAVE WEAKENED...

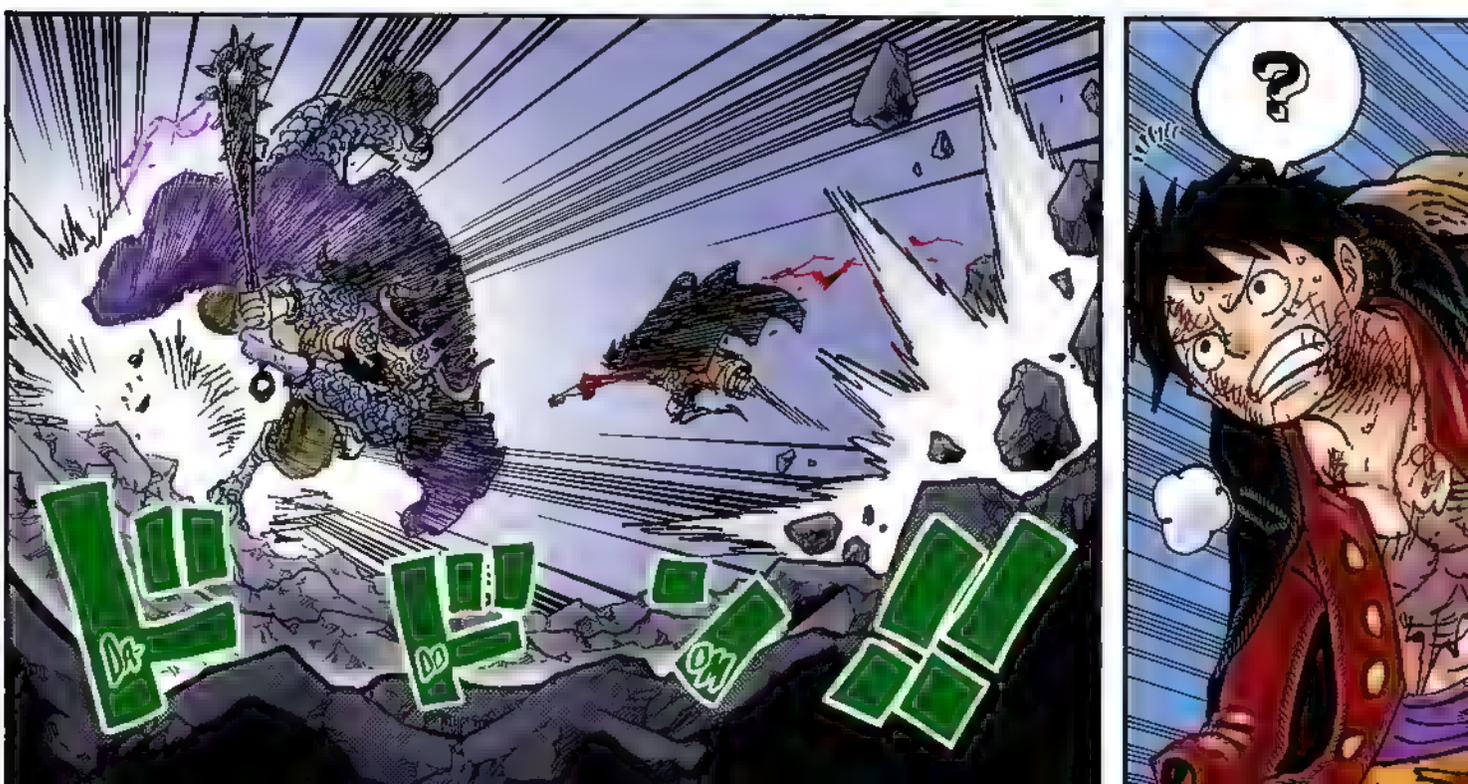

KSHUNK
AH!!
HUH?! IT CAME LOOSE...
CLA

SURE.
AH!
POP POP POP

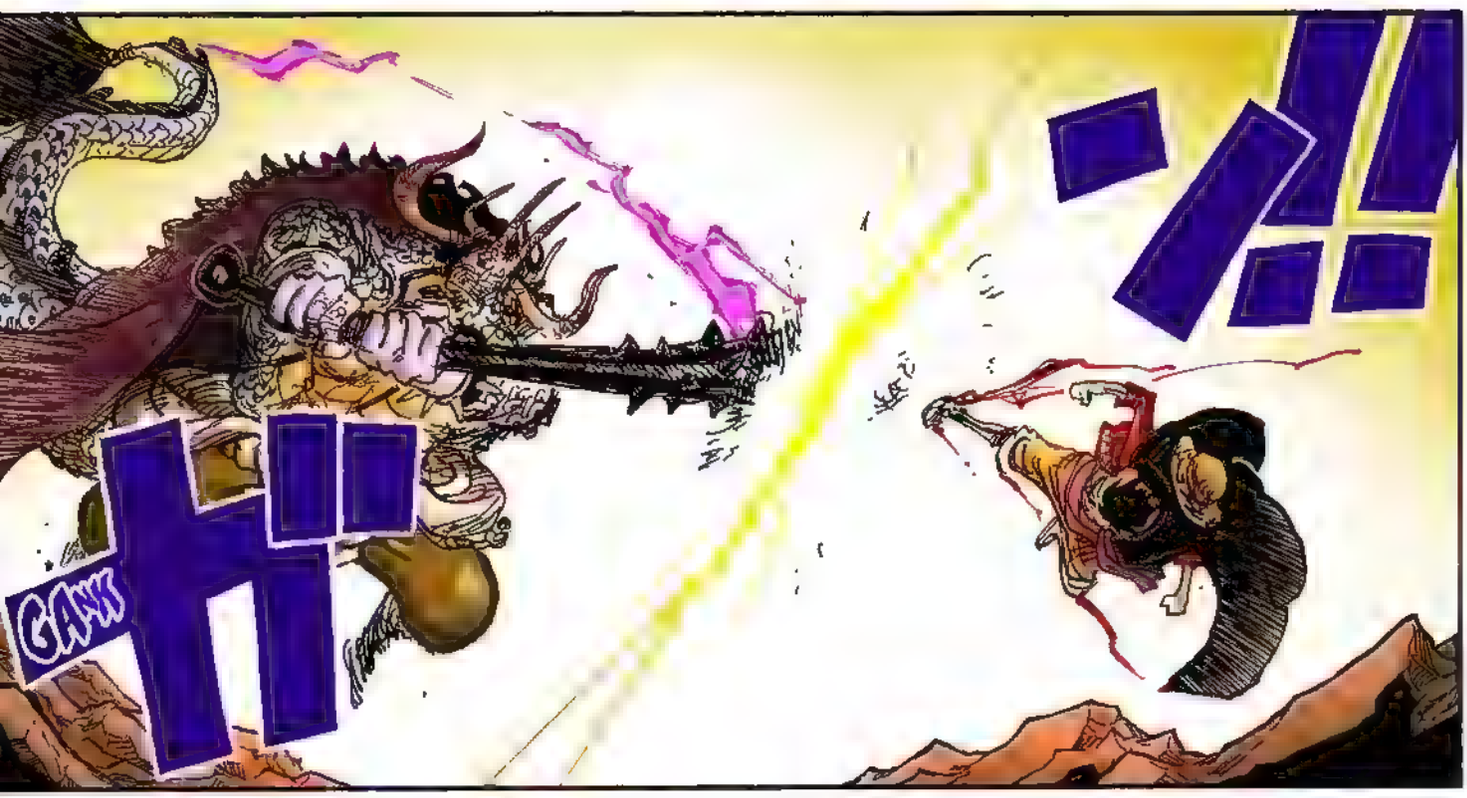

BIG MOM'S GOTTEN BACK TO THE CASTLE, THEN... WE REALLY DON'T WANT HER TO COME SEARCHING FOR THAT CLOUD!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
I'M LEAVING YOU HERE ALONE AND TAKING EVERYTHING ELSE, STRAW HAT!!


...THE BIGGER YOUR SMILE...
THE MORE PRECARIOUS THE SITUATION...
WORO RO RO RO RO!!
HUFF, HUFF...
AND THE BIGGER YOUR SMILE...

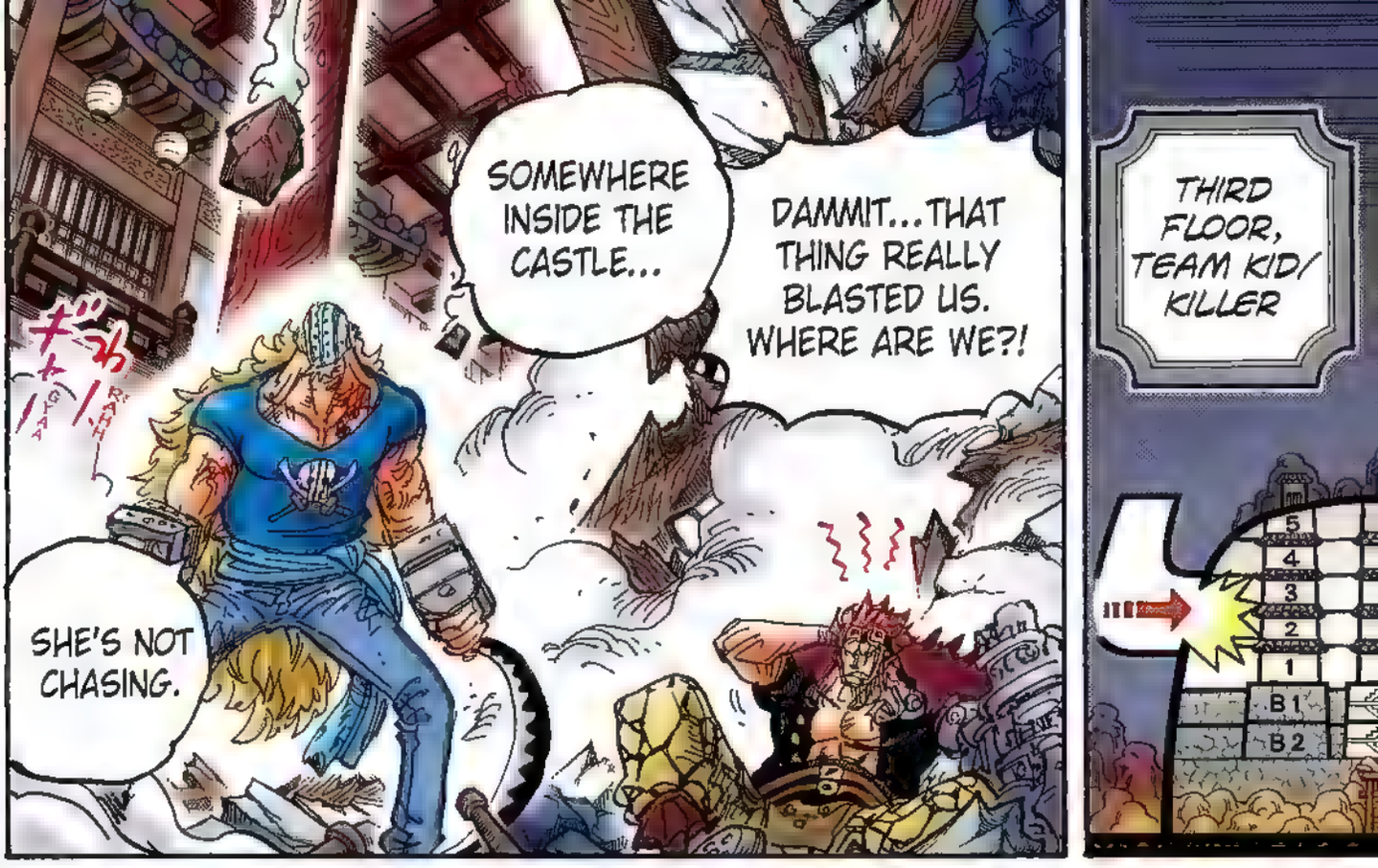

...ISN'T THAT RIGHT?
HUFF !!
HUFF !!


?

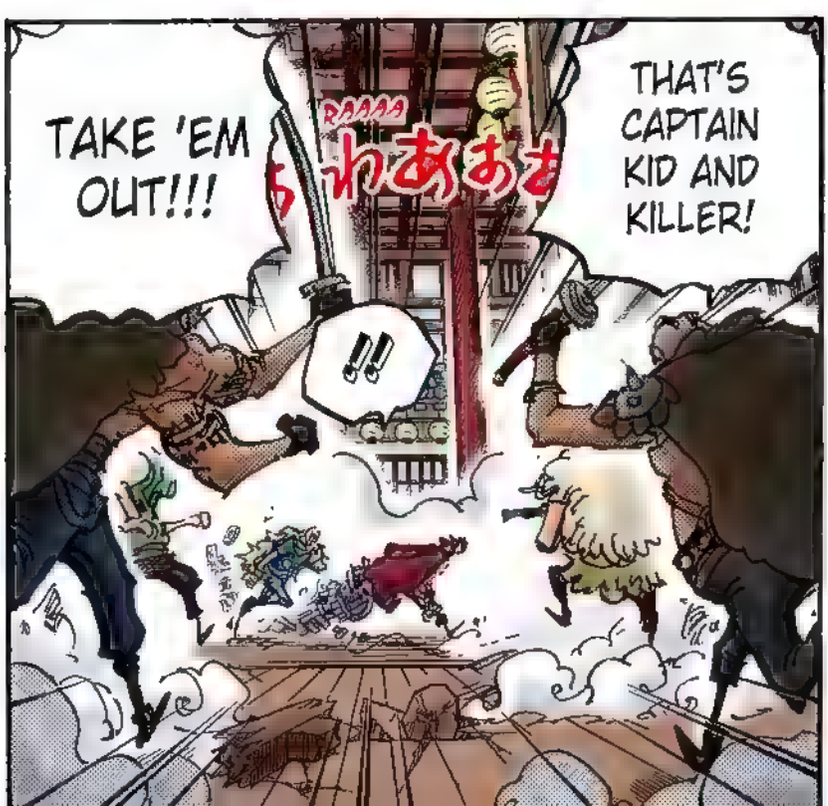
ゴッ!!
WHAM

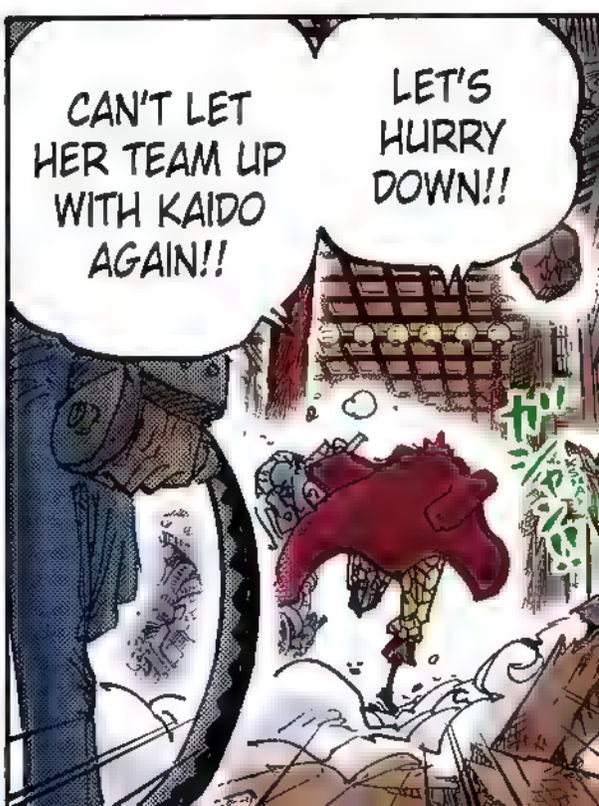

ン!!
ガッ
GAWK

ドーン!!
DOOM


SOMEWHERE INSIDE THE CASTLE...
DAMMIT...THAT THING REALLY BLASTED US. WHERE ARE WE?!
SHE'S NOT CHASING.
THIRD FLOOR, TEAM KID/ KILLER
5
4
3
2
1
B1
B2

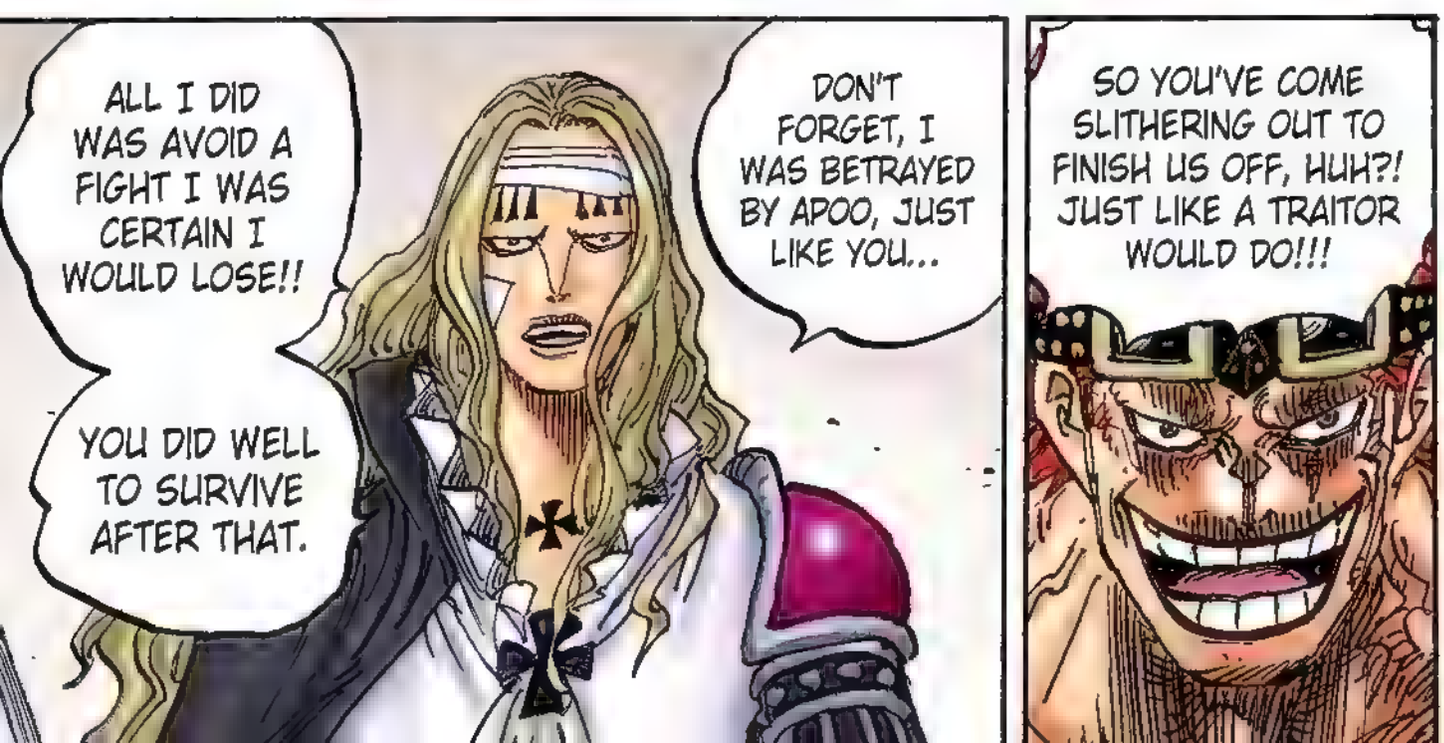
GRRRGG
KIIIID...
SHE'S NOT ON THIS FLOOR, THOUGH!
...SHE PROBABLY CAN'T TELL WHERE WE LANDED!!
THE HOLE IT CREATED IS SO BIG...


TAKE 'EM OUT!!!
RAAAA
THAT'S CAPTAIN KID AND KILLER!
!!

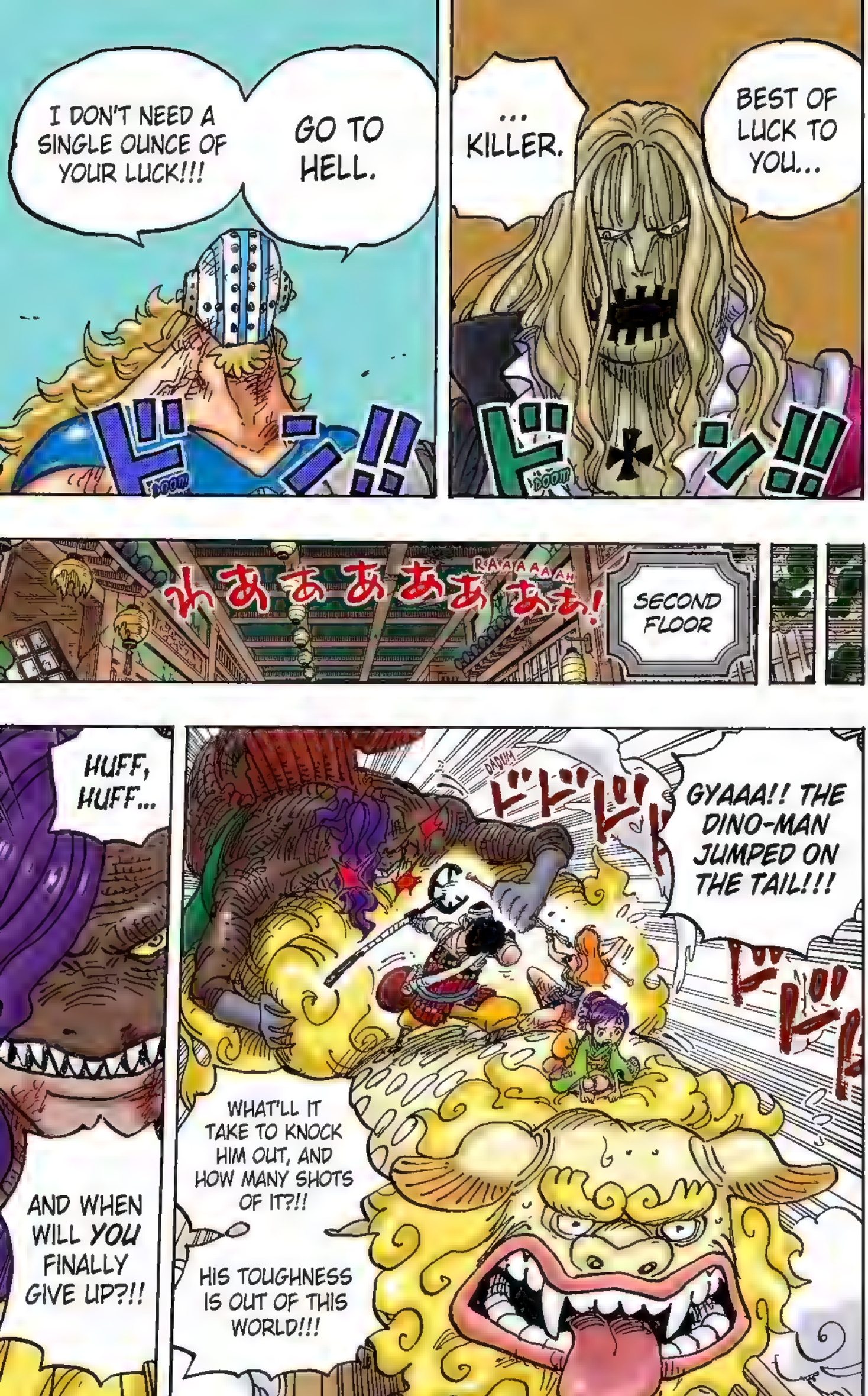

CAN'T LET HER TEAM UP WITH KAIDO AGAIN!!
LET'S HURRY DOWN!!

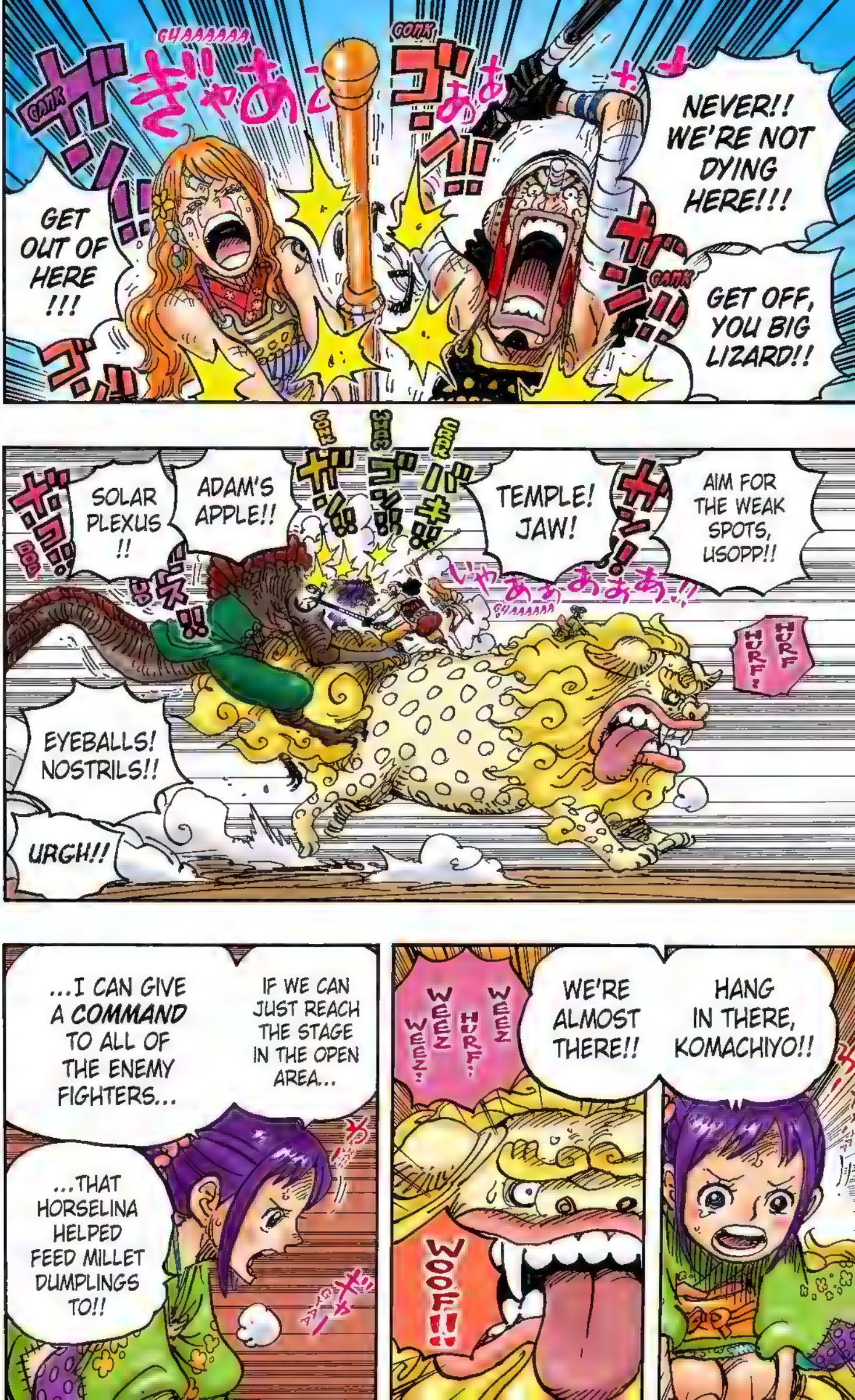
!!!
STRAW SWORD !!!
zoom
MOVE.
?
ZIP!!

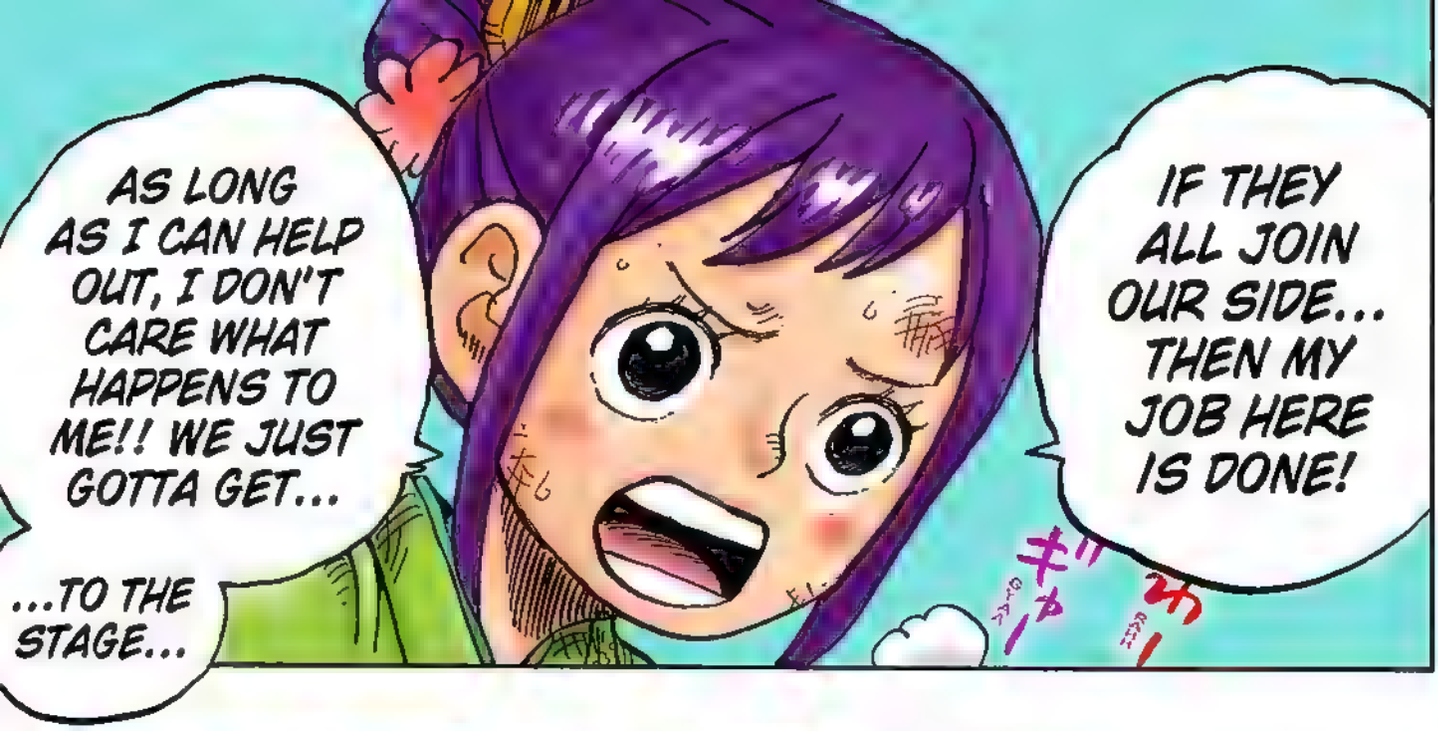
HAWKINS !!
DOOM
?!!


ALL I DID WAS AVOID A FIGHT I WAS CERTAIN I WOULD LOSE!!
YOU DID WELL TO SURVIVE AFTER THAT.
DON'T FORGET, I WAS BETRAYED BY APOO, JUST LIKE YOU...
SO YOU'VE COME SLITHERING OUT TO FINISH US OFF, HUH?! JUST LIKE A TRAITOR WOULD DO!!!

KEEP GOING, KID!!
!
DON'T LET BIG MOM GO UNCHECKED!!
GRR...
YOU GOT THIS!!
HEY!! KID RAN OFF!!
I APPRECIATE THAT...
I COULD NOT HAVE BEATEN BOTH OF YOU.
!
AT LEAST YOU KNOW YOUR ROLE HERE.
YOU PLAY A GOOD LAPDOG!!
CALL ME WHATEVER YOU LIKE. YOUR CHANCES OF DYING HERE ARE...
...92 PERCENT!!
POOR, POOR HITOKIRI KAMAZO.
MORE FORTUNE-TELLING? WELL, FORTUNE FAVORS THE BOLD!!
FWA FWA FWA!!

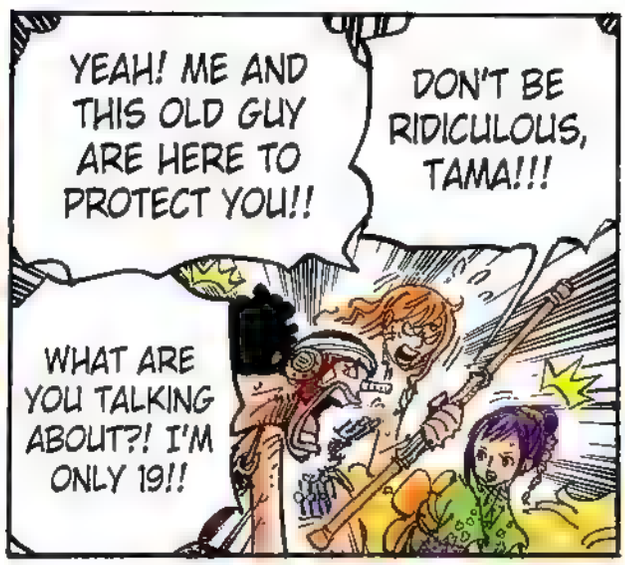

BEST OF LUCK TO YOU...
... KILLER.
GO TO HELL.
I DON'T NEED A SINGLE OUNCE OF YOUR LUCK!!!
SECOND FLOOR
RAAAAAAAH
GYAAA!! THE DINO-MAN JUMPED ON THE TAIL!!!
WHAT'LL IT TAKE TO KNOCK HIM OUT, AND HOW MANY SHOTS OF IT?!!
HIS TOUGHNESS IS OUT OF THIS WORLD!!!
HUFF, HUFF...
AND WHEN WILL YOU FINALLY GIVE UP?!!


GUAAAAAA
GONK
GANK
NEVER!! WE'RE NOT DYING HERE!!!
GET OUT OF HERE!!!
GET OFF, YOU BIG LIZARD!!
AIM FOR THE WEAK SPOTS, USOPP!!
TEMPLE! JAW!
ADAM'S APPLE!!
SOLAR PLEXUS!!
GUAAAAAA
HURF HURF!
EYEBALLS! NOSTRILS!!
URGH!!
HANG IN THERE, KOMACHIYO!!
WE'RE ALMOST THERE!!
WEEZ HURF! WEEZ WEEZ!
WOOF!!
IF WE CAN JUST REACH THE STAGE IN THE OPEN AREA...
...I CAN GIVE A COMMAND TO ALL OF THE ENEMY FIGHTERS...
...THAT HORSELINA HELPED FEED MILLET DUMPLINGS TO!!


AS LONG AS I CAN HELP OUT, I DON'T CARE WHAT HAPPENS TO ME!! WE JUST GOTTA GET...
...TO THE STAGE...
IF THEY ALL JOIN OUR SIDE... THEN MY JOB HERE IS DONE!

WOOF WOOF!!
WOOF!!
!

BUT I...
I'M SO SCARED... I CAN'T GO ON MUCH LONGER!!


YEAH! ME AND THIS OLD GUY ARE HERE TO PROTECT YOU!!
DON'T BE RIDICULOUS, TAMA!!!
WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?! I'M ONLY 19!!

FIREWORK FLOWERS !!!
WHOA !!
ドパァ!!!
KA-BOOM

SORRY TO WORRY YOU, TAMA!! I'LL TAKE CARE OF THIS!!
ポン!
!!
POP
ポン!
GET DOWN!! SPECIAL ATTACK, GREEN STAR!!

THE HEAT IS SEARING, USOPP!!

SORRY, I DON'T HAVE MANY CLOSE-RANGE WEAPONS!

BUT I'LL TAKE HIM OUT ANYWAY!!

SPECIAL ATTACK, GREEN STAR!!

BSHU!!

HUH?

ROLL

HUFF, HUFF...

HOW DO YOU LIKE THEM CONES?!

EXPLODING PINE CONES!!!

AAAAH!!!

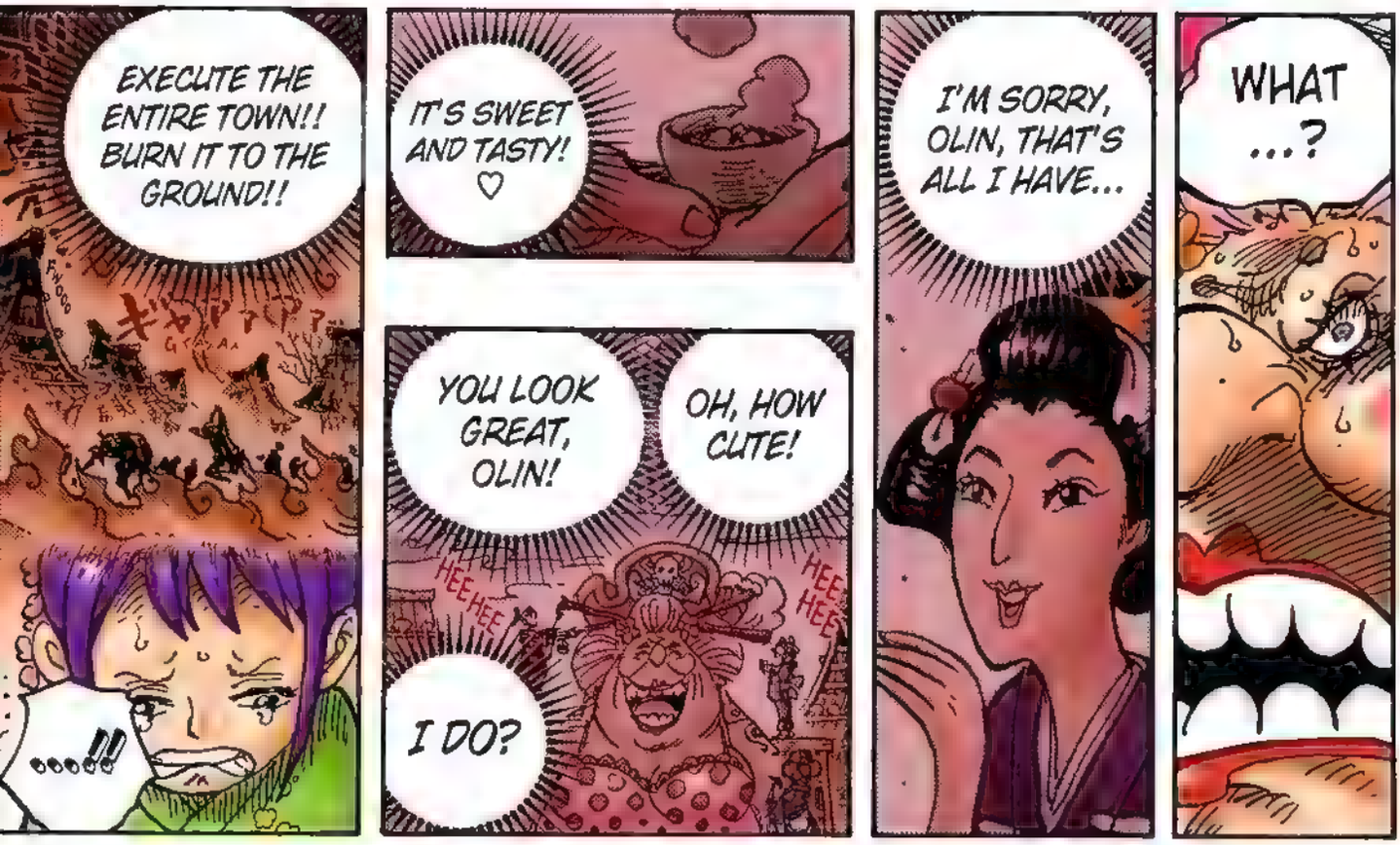
YES! DIRECT HIT!!

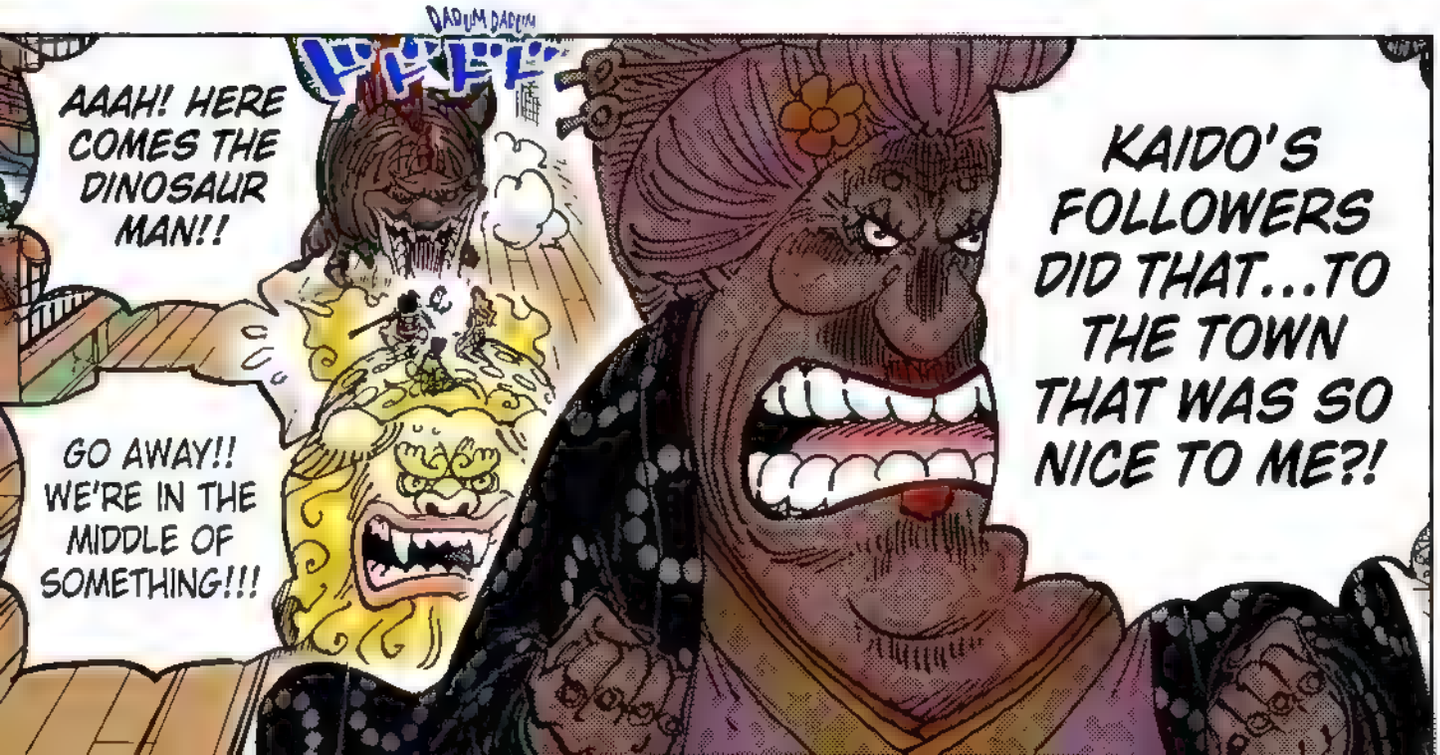
!!!

IF ONLY THOSE MILLET DUMPLINGS WORKED ON ANYTHING BUT SMILE USERS!!
HOW TOUGH ARE THESE DINOSAUR ZOANS, ANYWAY?!
I'LL RIP THAT NOSE OFF!!
AAAAH! HE'S ON HIS FEET AGAIN!!
WEEZ, WEEZ...
HAKK !!
COME ON OUT, KID!!!
DOOm
WHUMP
...!!
!!!
BIG MOM ?!!
AH.
WHAAAT ?!!

!!
HI, OLIN!!
THE CAT BURGLAR... AND THE ONE WITH THE LONG NOSE! YOU'RE STRAW HAT'S CREWMATES!!
HMM?! IT'S YOU...
AIEEEEE !!!
WHAT?! W-W-WAIT, OTAMA!! ARE YOU...
...FRIENDS WITH HER?!
YOU JUST UP AND LEFT UDON ALL OF A SUDDEN!!
I WAS WORRIED ABOUT YA, OLIN!!
WHATEVER ARE YOU DOING HERE, IN SUCH A DANGEROUS PLACE?!
OH...! WHY, IF IT ISN'T OTAMA!!
UH-OH... SHE GOES INTO MOTHER MODE EVERY NOW AND THEN WITH LITTLE CHILDREN.
...AND I'D NEVER FORGET THE TASTY FLAVOR OF THAT TINY SERVING OF OSHIRUKO!
YEAH. I'D NEVER FORGET HOW THAT BUSYBODY OTSURU FROM THAT GRIMY LITTLE OKOBORE TOWN TOOK ME IN...
OH...
HMM?
OHHH, SO YOU REMEMBERED EVERYTHING? THAT'S GREAT!
THANKS FOR YOUR HELP WHILE MY MEMORY WAS LOST, OTAMA!!

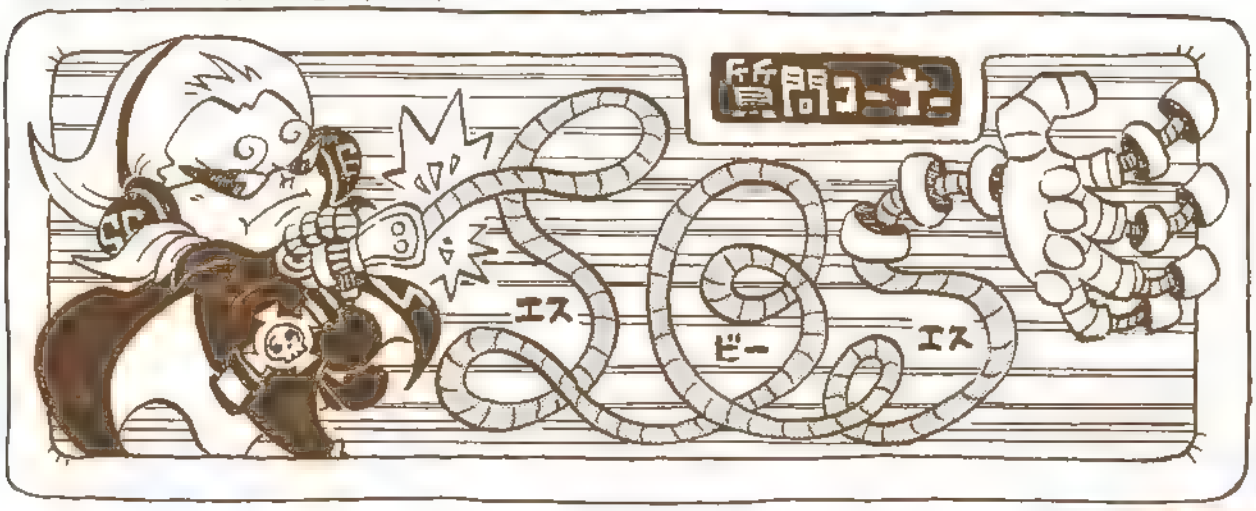
...SO KAIDO'S FOLLOWERS BURNED IT DOWN TO THE GROUND!!
THE PEOPLE THERE LIED AND SAID THEY ATE ALL THE FOOD THEY GAVE TO THE SAMURAI, THE NIGHT BEFORE THE BIG RAID...
IT'S NOT?
THAT OKOBORE TOWN... ISN'T THERE ANYMORE.
BURN THEM IN THEIR HOUSES!!!
THEY'RE TRAITORS !!


EXECUTE THE ENTIRE TOWN!! BURN IT TO THE GROUND!!
IT'S SWEET AND TASTY! ♡
I'M SORRY, OLIN, THAT'S ALL I HAVE...
WHAT ...?
YOU LOOK GREAT, OLIN!
OH, HOW CUTE!
HEE HEE
HEE HEE
I DO?


DADUM DADUM
AAAH! HERE COMES THE DINOSAUR MAN!!
GO AWAY!! WE'RE IN THE MIDDLE OF SOMETHING!!!
KAIDO'S FOLLOWERS DID THAT...TO THE TOWN THAT WAS SO NICE TO ME?!

BIG MOM?! PERFECT TIMING!!
DON'T LET THEM GET PAST YOU!!
RUN, KOMACHIYO!!
WOOF!!
TOO LATE!! YOU'RE DONE FOR!!!
GYAAA!!
DON'T YOU KNOW...
...THAT EVEN IN THE CRUEL WORLD OF PIRATES...
MPUH... MPUH-PUH-PUH...
PAGE ONE ?!!
SOUNDS LIKE BIG MOM'S OVER THERE!!
OH! IT'S MAMA!! SHE'S STILL ALIVE!!
PAY-PAY...
UH-OH!! IT'S LADY ULTI!!!
...THERE'S STILL A CODE OF HONOR?!!
YOU CLOWNS!!!
!!!
CRAKK

SBS Question Corner



(I ♡ OP, Ishikawa)

Q: Question for Oda Sensei! On page 33 of volume 95 of *One Piece*, is that person in Rasetsu Town…actually Shinobu without her makeup on?

--Yamatoro

A: Wow, good catch! And hey, that's really rude to Shinobu! That's actually her older brother. His name is Shinosuke. After Shinobu left the Oniwabanshu, she became a "nuke-nin," meaning her life was danger from her former colleagues. As a caring brother, he became a nuke-nin too, and serves as a Kozuki samurai, protecting Shinobu from the shadows.

Q: When he comes across those "I'm not a robot" captcha tests, does Franky click on the box?

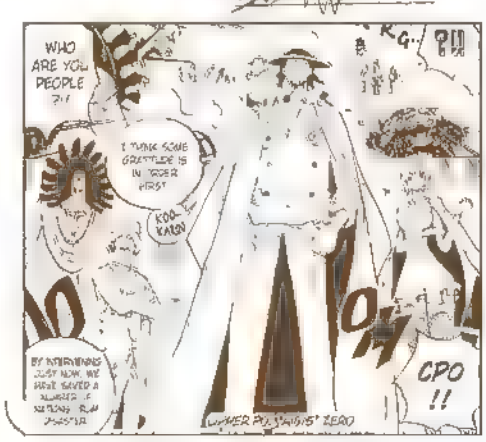
--Takataka

A: Well, he's a cyborg, not a robot, so..... huh?⬆

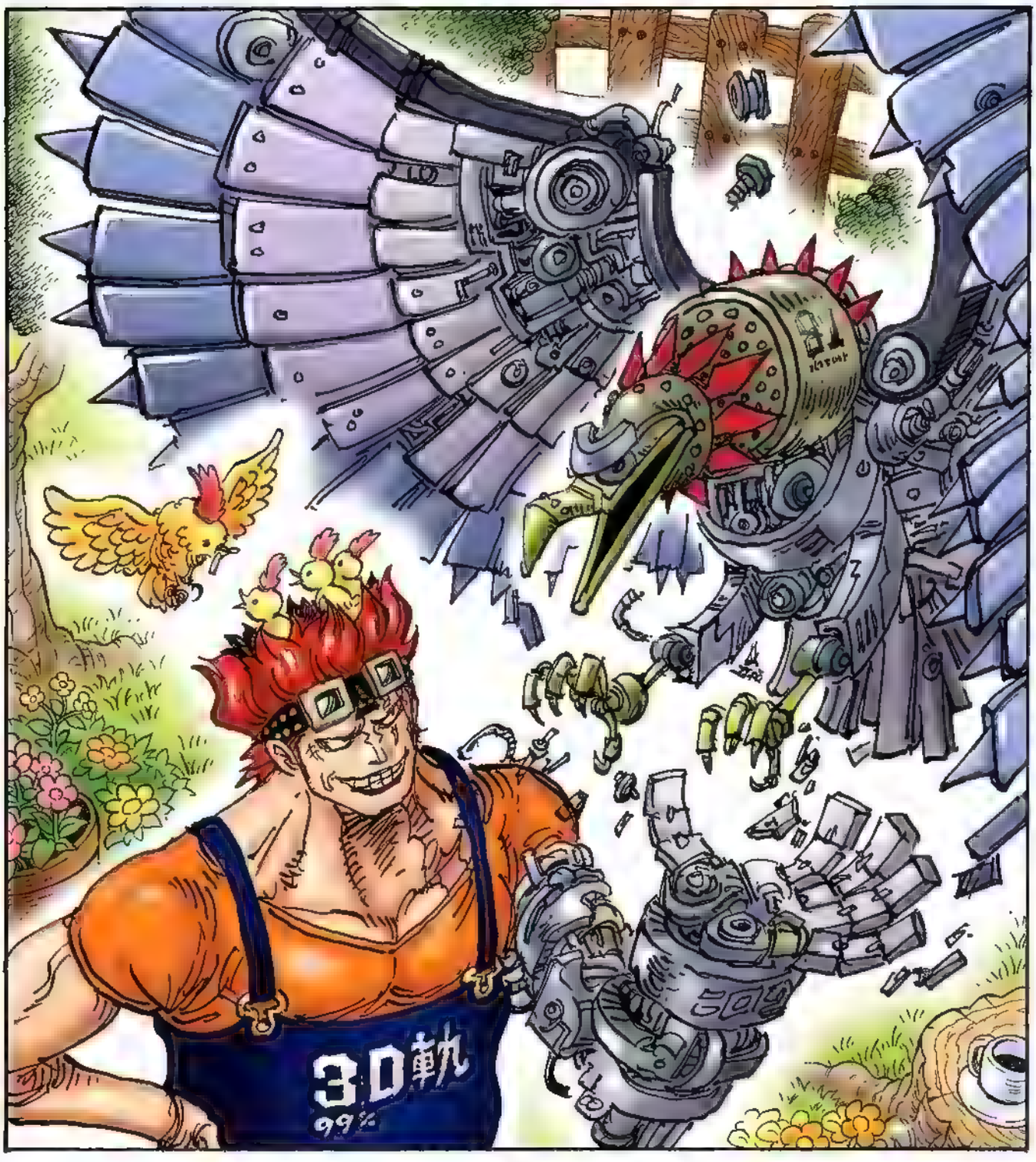
Q: Oda Sensei! Can you please explain the strength and importance of the different Cipher Pols?! I think the strongest is CP0 and then it goes CP9, CP8, CP7, and so on… Is that right? Also, this guy sucks, but can you put him in CP0 please? ➡

--Boy Who Thinks Wapol Is Hilarious

A: First off, I'm going to ignore Six King Pistol there.
Cipher Pol is a spy agency. They do dirty government work in the shadows. The public only knows about CP1 through CP8. The higher the number gets, the more important the duties. The legendary CP9, which officially does not exist, is a group of assassins given the right to eliminate those the government finds inconvenient. CP0 (Cipher Pol "Aigis" Zero) is on a different level entirely. They offer personal protection to Celestial Dragons and act on their orders, so they are the strongest of all. That means Mr. Six King Pistol cannot join. Please get out of here.

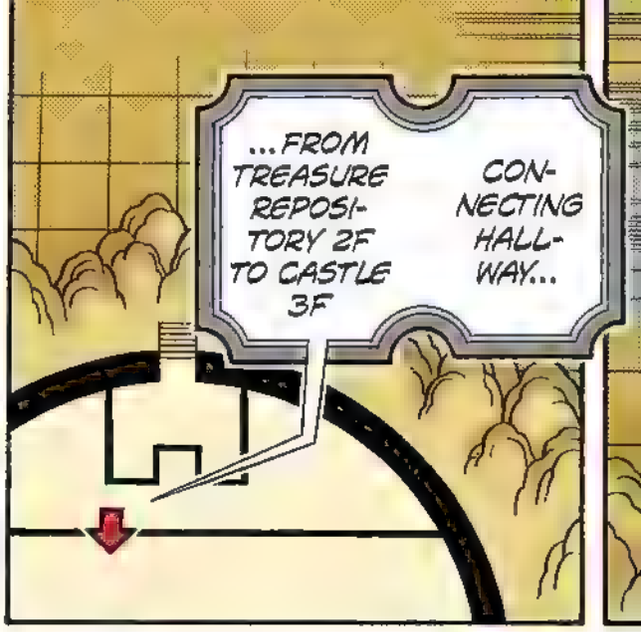


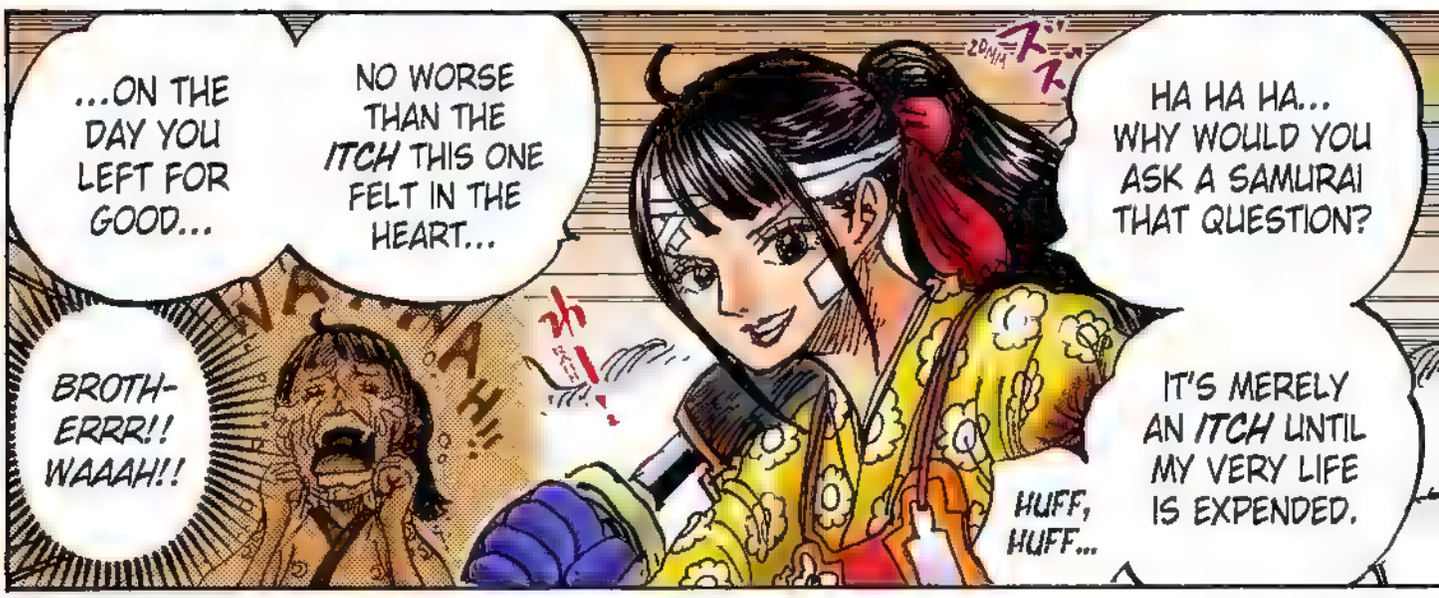
Chapter 1012: ITCH



READER REQUEST: "KID SO FOCUSED ON BUILDING A BIRD OUT OF SCRAP METAL, HE DOESN'T REALIZE HIS HEAD GOT TURNED INTO A BIRD'S NEST" BY ATSUKI

KIKU...
DOES YOUR ARM PAIN YOU?
HUFF, HUFF...


...FROM TREASURE REPOSI-TORY 2F TO CASTLE 3F
CON-NECTING HALL-WAY...


...ON THE DAY YOU LEFT FOR GOOD...
NO WORSE THAN THE ITCH THIS ONE FELT IN THE HEART...
BROTH-ERRR!! WAAAH!!
HA HA HA... WHY WOULD YOU ASK A SAMURAI THAT QUESTION?
IT'S MERELY AN ITCH UNTIL MY VERY LIFE IS EXPENDED.
HUFF, HUFF...

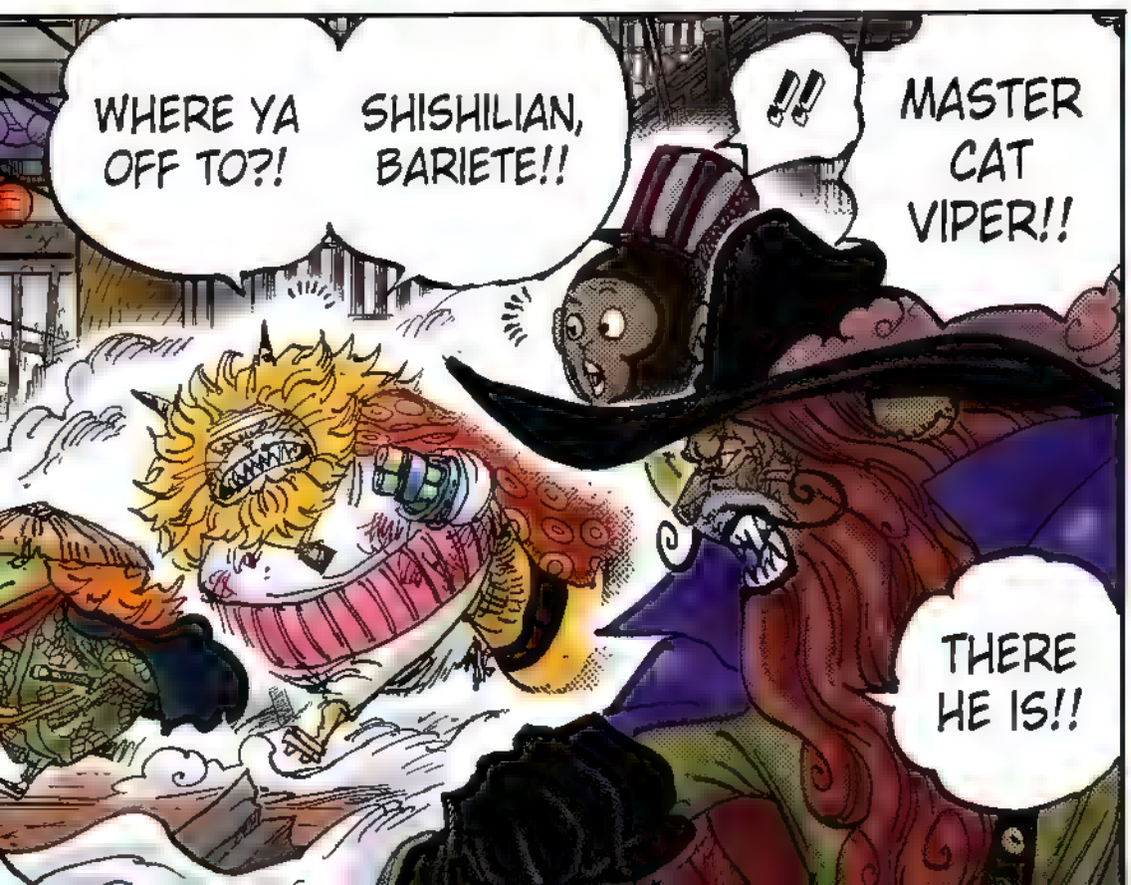
IZO, IF THE COUNTRY IS OPENED AS WE HOPE, WHAT DO YOU SUPPOSE WILL BECOME OF WANO?
KAPPA PA PA! A TALL TASK.
LET'S TALK ABOUT THAT IN THE MORNING, IF WE'RE STILL ALIVE.

I'M REALLY SORRY FOR LEAVING WITHOUT A WORD TO YOU!
BUT IF YOU'RE DOING WELL ENOUGH TO TEASE ME, I'LL TAKE THAT AS A GOOD SIGN.
C'MON.
AAAAAAH
KADOOM

RAAH
I'M CERTAIN WE NEED ALL THE HELP WE CAN GET. I SHOULD BE MORE THAN ENOUGH TO PROTECT LORD MOMONOSUKE ON MY OWN!!
AT THIS POINT, IT IS AN ALL-OUT MELEE!!
THE REST OF YOU, SCATTER AND JOIN THE FIGHT!!
WE WIN, OR WE DIE!!

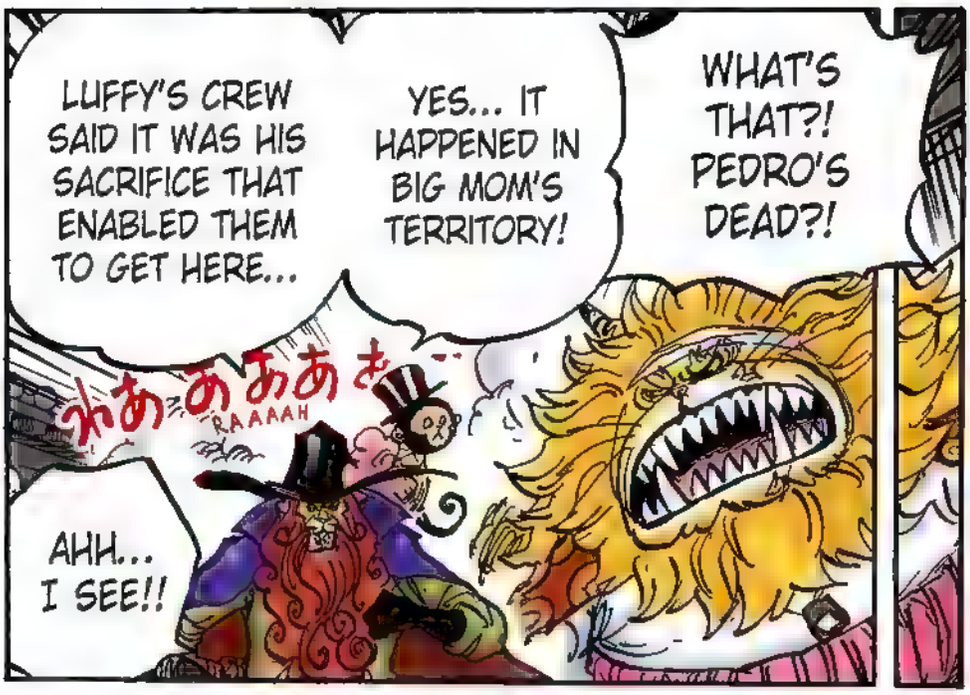
FOR GOOD THIS TIME!!!
LET THIS ONE VANQUISH KANJURO!
HUFF, HUFF...

!
MASTER KIN!!
ALL RIGHT!!

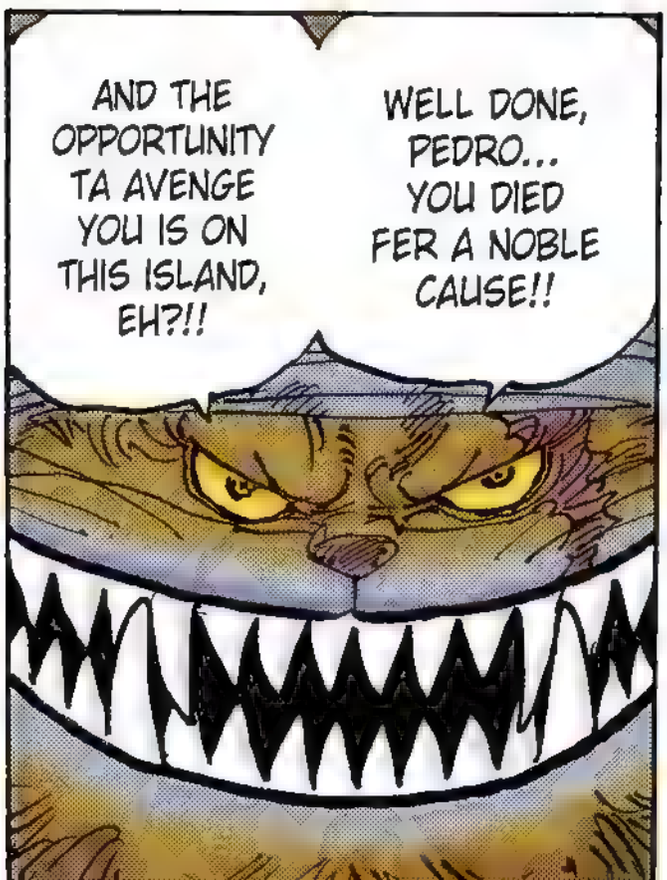

WHERE YA OFF TO?!
SHISHILIAN, BARIETE!!
!!
MASTER CAT VIPER!!
THERE HE IS!!

...

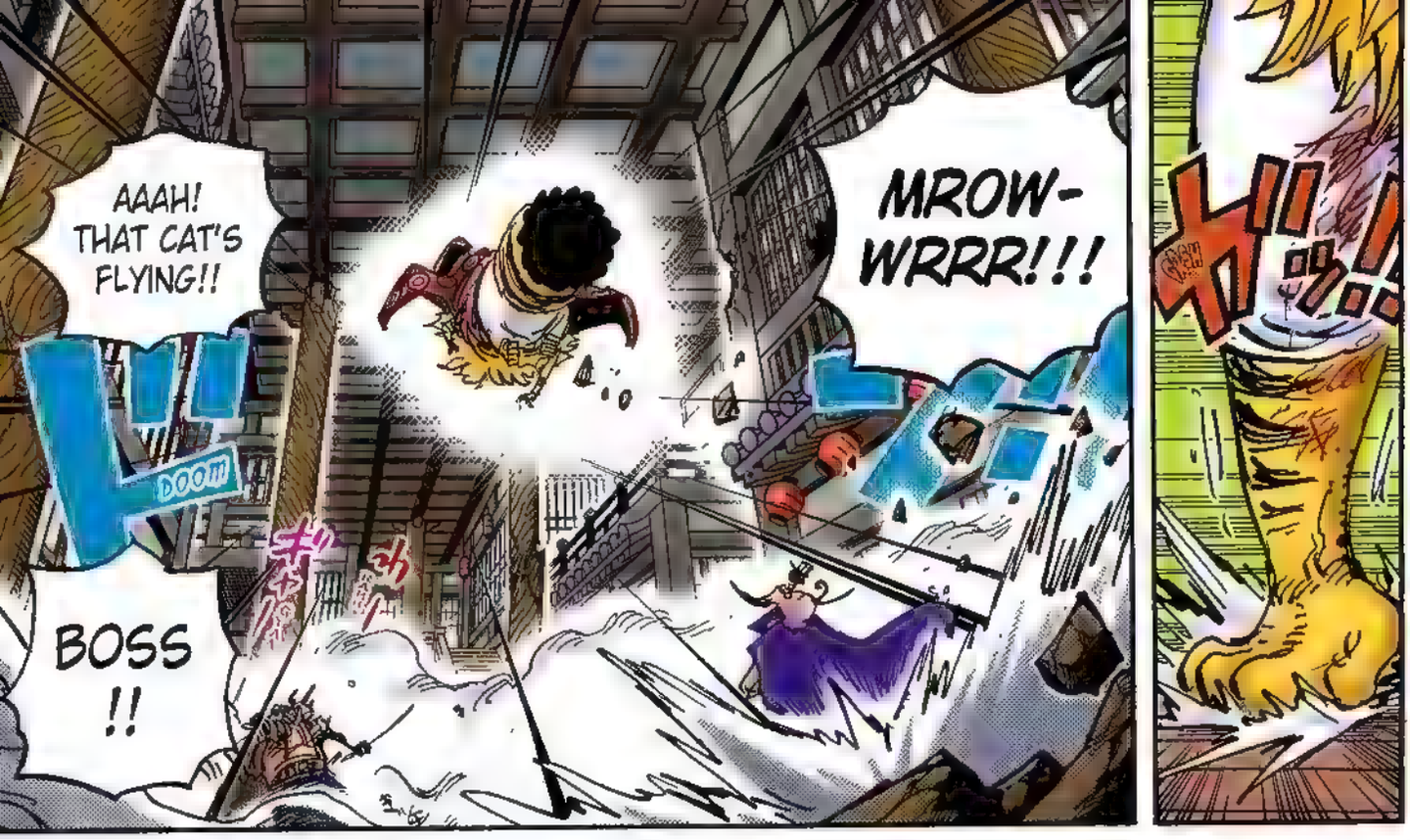
KIKU!! WITH ME!!
INDEED!! GOOD LUCK!!
YEAH, I'LL DO THE SAME!!
KIN'EMON, CAT... WE WILL HEAD ELSEWHERE!
RAAA
KTIN

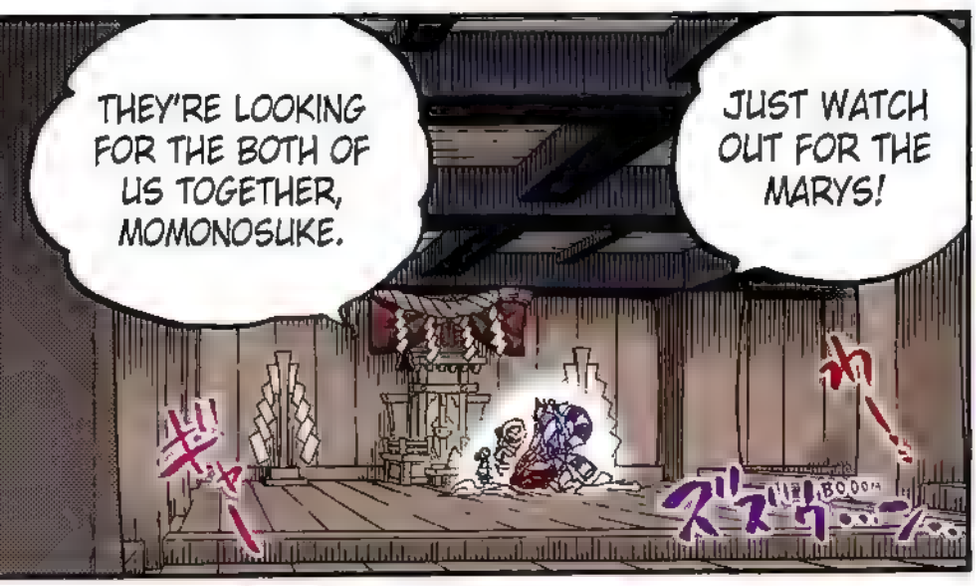

LUFFY'S CREW SAID IT WAS HIS SACRIFICE THAT ENABLED THEM TO GET HERE...
YES... IT HAPPENED IN BIG MOM'S TERRITORY!
WHAT'S THAT?! PEDRO'S DEAD?!
RAAAAH
AHH... I SEE!!

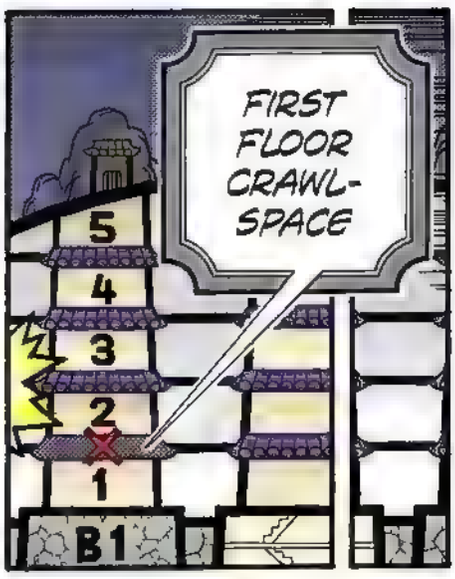
RIGHT BEHIND YOU!!

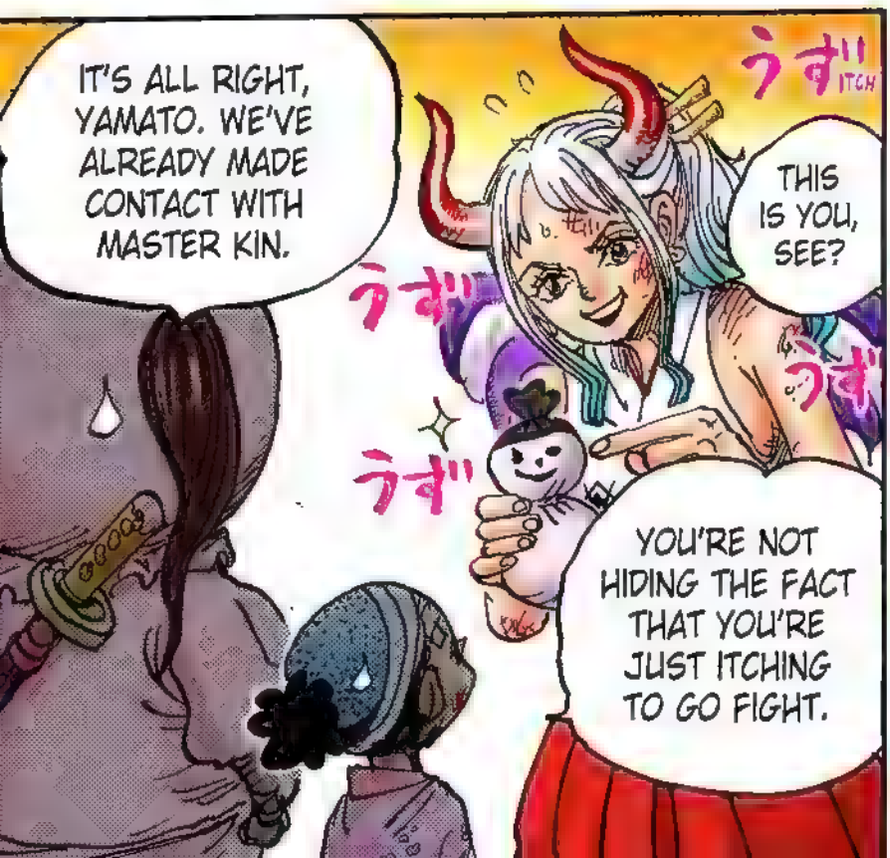

AND THE OPPORTUNITY TA AVENGE YOU IS ON THIS ISLAND, EH?!!
WELL DONE, PEDRO... YOU DIED FER A NOBLE CAUSE!!

I SAW CARROT AND WANDA FIGHTING HIM, BUT THEIR ANGER WAS GETTING THE BEST OF THEM!
BUT THE ONE WHO CAUSED PEDRO'S DEATH IS HERE ON THIS ISLAND!!
THAT'S WHY I HAD TO RUSH BACK TO WARN COMMANDER SHISHILIAN!!
MARINE
MINK RECON SQUAD

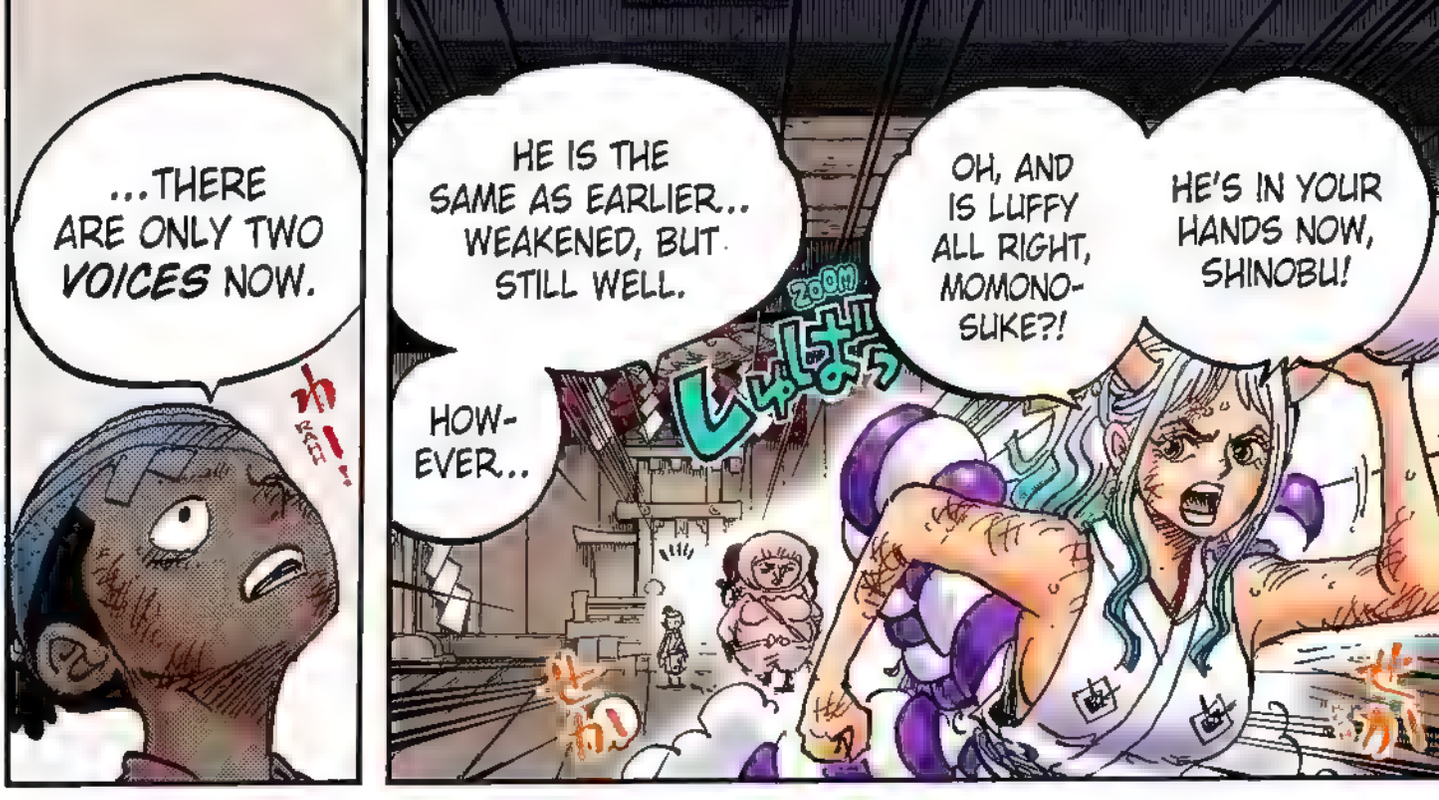

AAAH! THAT CAT'S FLYING!!
MROW-WRRR!!!
BOSS !!
ガッ!!

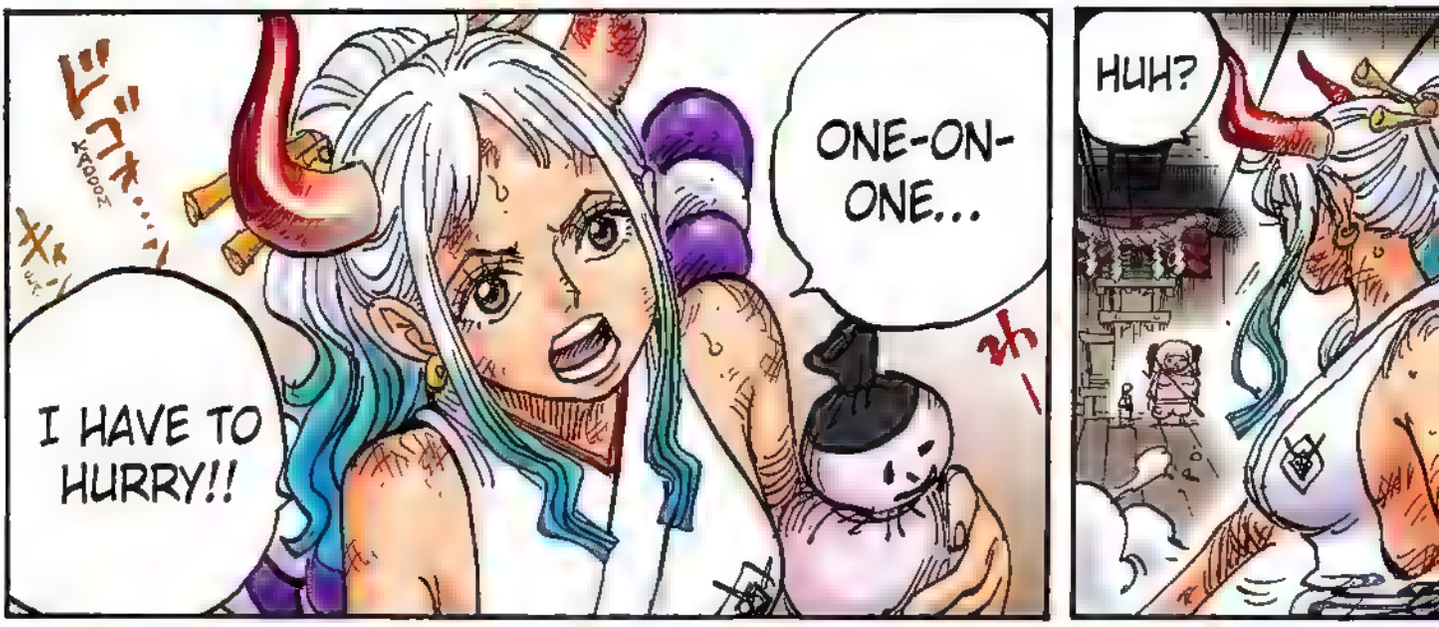

THEY'RE LOOKING FOR THE BOTH OF US TOGETHER, MOMONOSUKE.
JUST WATCH OUT FOR THE MARYS!

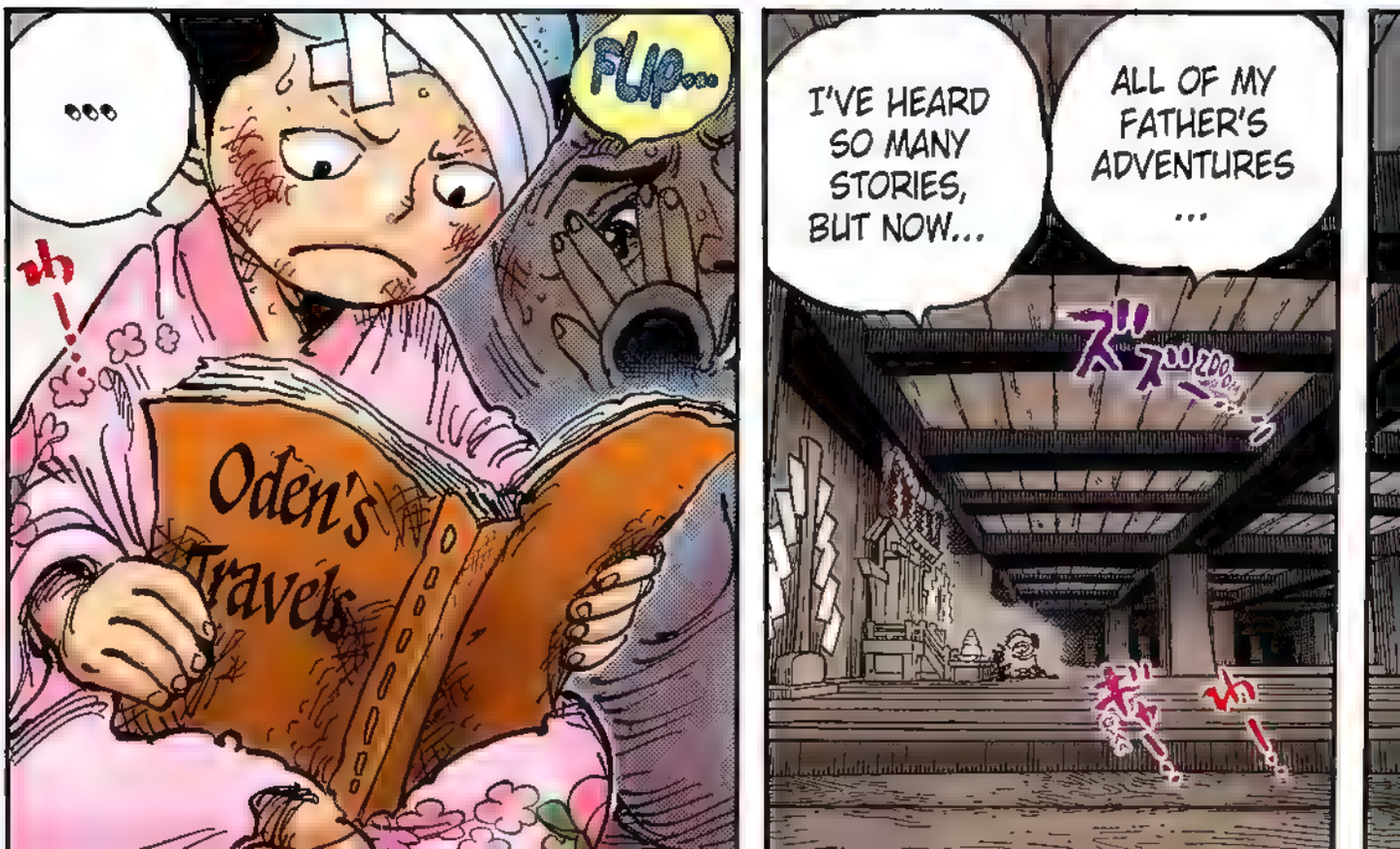

FIRST FLOOR CRAWL-SPACE
5
4
3
2
1
B1


IT'S ALL RIGHT, YAMATO. WE'VE ALREADY MADE CONTACT WITH MASTER KIN.
うずITCH
THIS IS YOU, SEE?
うず
うず
うず
YOU'RE NOT HIDING THE FACT THAT YOU'RE JUST ITCHING TO GO FIGHT.

SO I'M GOING TO BE...
...A DECOY !!!
うず
うず


...THERE ARE ONLY TWO VOICES NOW.
HE IS THE SAME AS EARLIER... WEAKENED, BUT STILL WELL.
HOW-EVER..
ZOOM
OH, AND IS LUFFY ALL RIGHT, MOMONO-SUKE?!
HE'S IN YOUR HANDS NOW, SHINOBU!

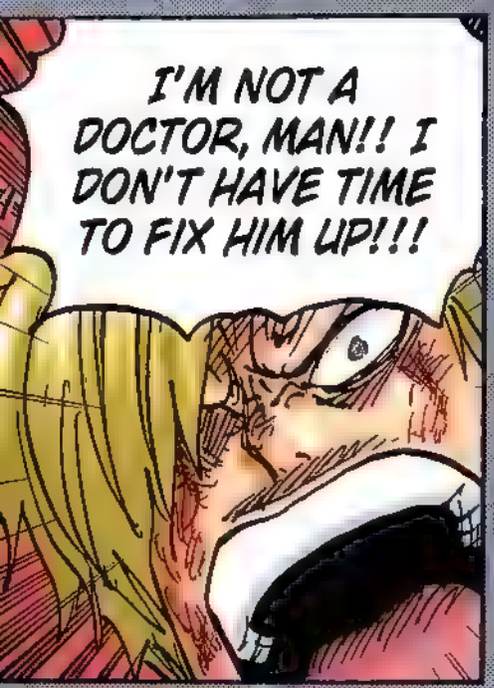

ONE-ON-ONE...
I HAVE TO HURRY!!
HUH?

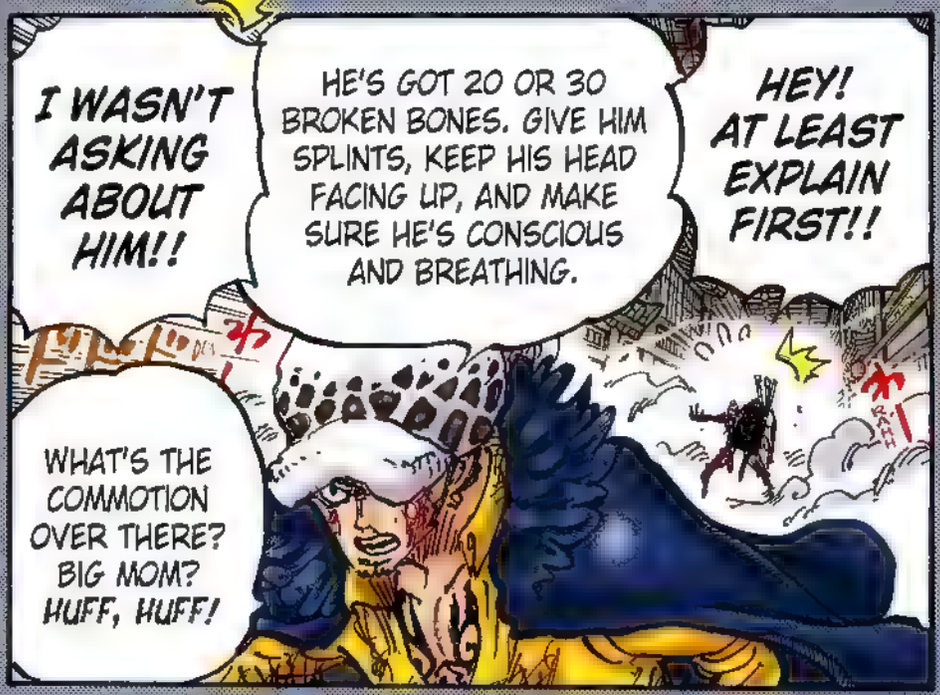

...
FLIP...
Oden's Travels
I'VE HEARD SO MANY STORIES, BUT NOW...
ALL OF MY FATHER'S ADVENTURES ...

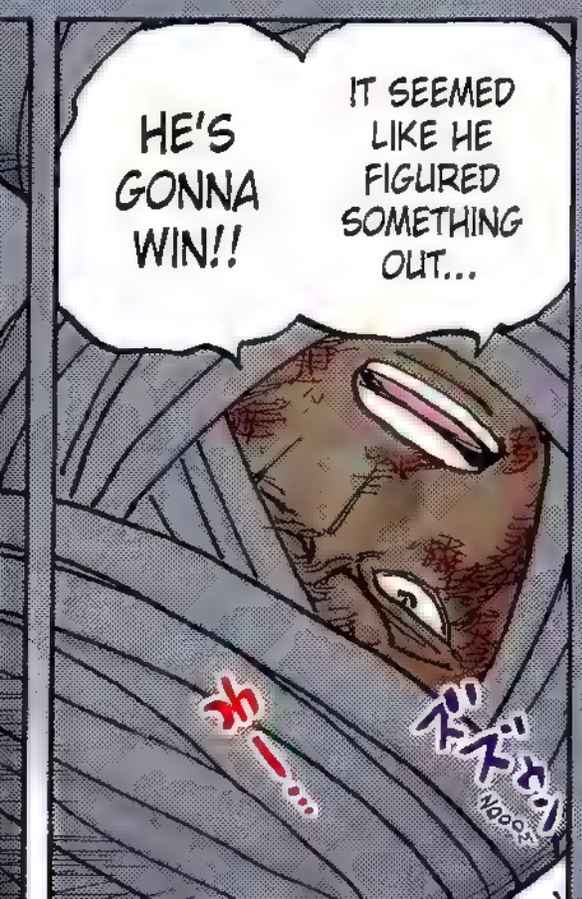
KABAM
ドカーン!!
HE'S WORTH 330 MILLION BERRIES!!
THAT'S BLACK-LEG SANJI!! TAKE HIM OUT!!
AAAH!!!
SECOND FLOOR
5
4
3
1
B1
B2
THAT MIGHT BE PIRATE HUNTER ZOLO IN THERE
LOOK WHAT HE'S CARRY-ING!!
WHAT?! SO HE'S A JACKPOT CARRYING A JACKPOT!!
...
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
RAH
GYA
ベ
ベ
ベ

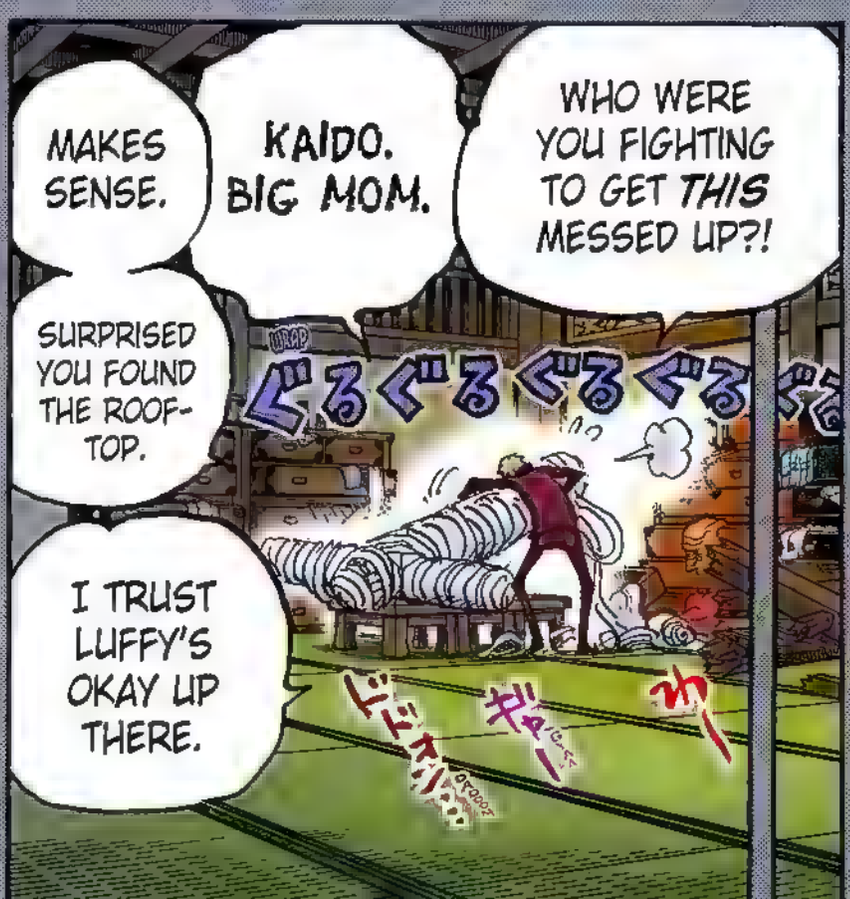
A FEW DOZEN MINUTES EARLIER
BAKA
AAAH !!
POPOPOP
HUH ?
SHOOT! WE SWITCHED WITH SOMETHING FLYING THROUGH THE AIR!!
BAM
HUH?
DASH
WATCH OUT!!
AAAAH!!
WHERE'S MAMA?! I'M COMING TO HELP!!
ZEUS!!
WHAT ABOUT NAMI?!
!!
ACK!!
HEY!!
PYEW

GOOD TIMING, BLACK-LEG. TAKE HIM.
HUFF! HUFF!
BAM
WHY COULDN'T IT BE GIRLS?!
WHERE DID YOU TWO COME FROM, ANYWAY?!


I'M NOT A DOCTOR, MAN!! I DON'T HAVE TIME TO FIX HIM UP!!!

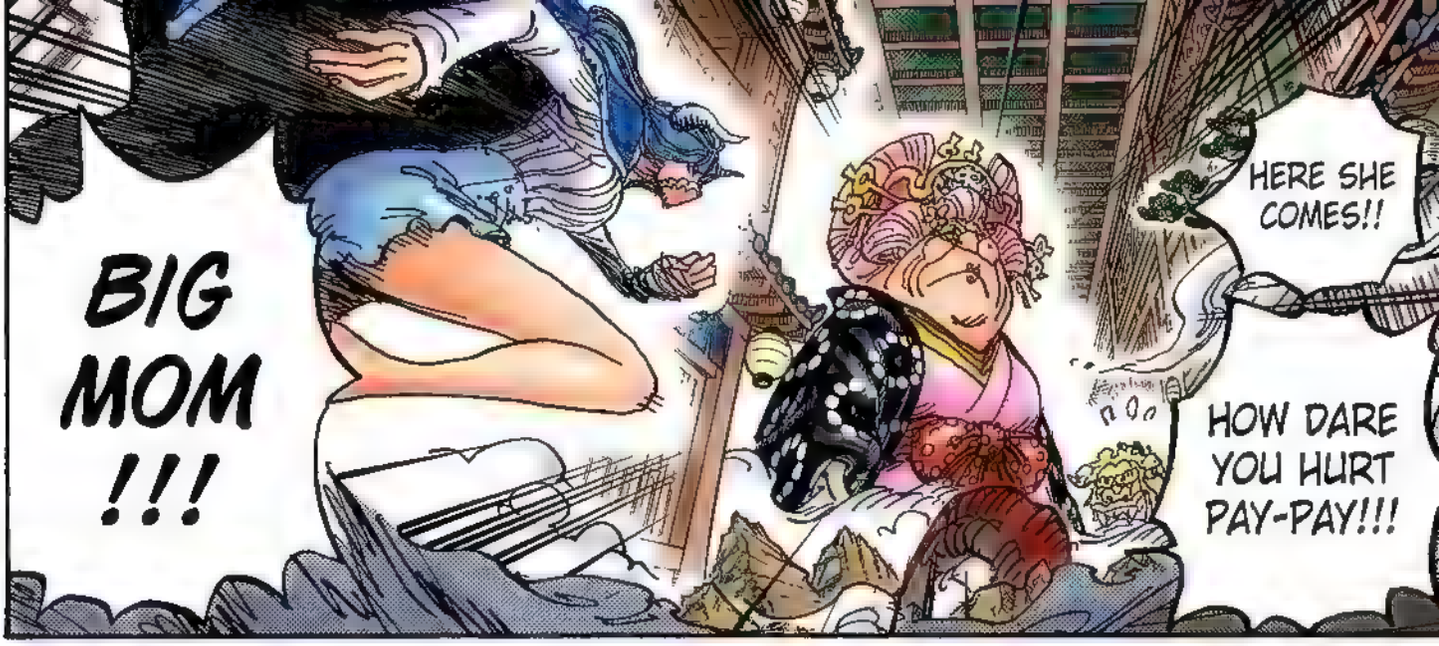

I WASN'T ASKING ABOUT HIM!!
HE'S GOT 20 OR 30 BROKEN BONES. GIVE HIM SPLINTS, KEEP HIS HEAD FACING UP, AND MAKE SURE HE'S CONSCIOUS AND BREATHING.
HEY! AT LEAST EXPLAIN FIRST!!
WHAT'S THE COMMOTION OVER THERE? BIG MOM? HUFF, HUFF!

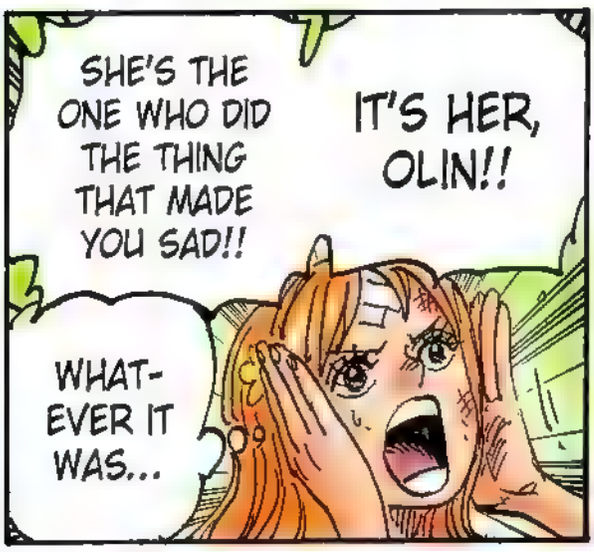

HE'S GONNA WIN!!
IT SEEMED LIKE HE FIGURED SOMETHING OUT...

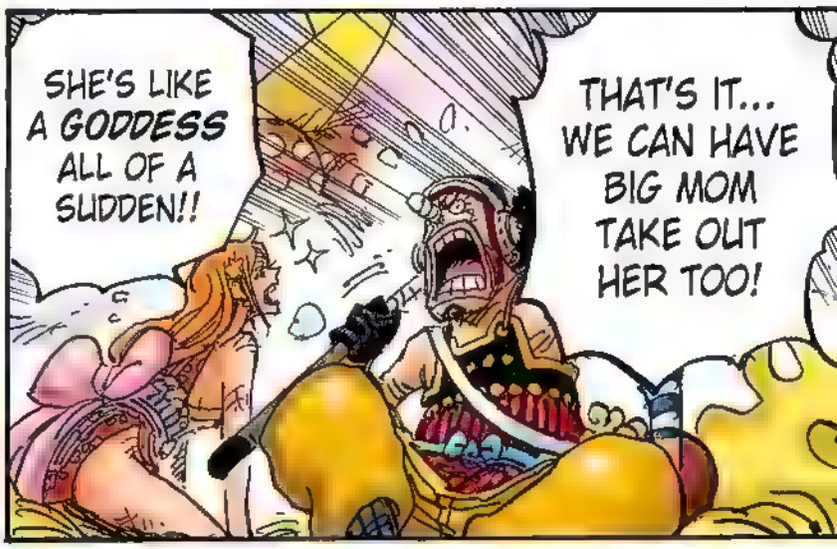

MAKES SENSE.
KAIDO. BIG MOM.
WHO WERE YOU FIGHTING TO GET THIS MESSED UP?!
SURPRISED YOU FOUND THE ROOF-TOP.
I TRUST LUFFY'S OKAY UP THERE.

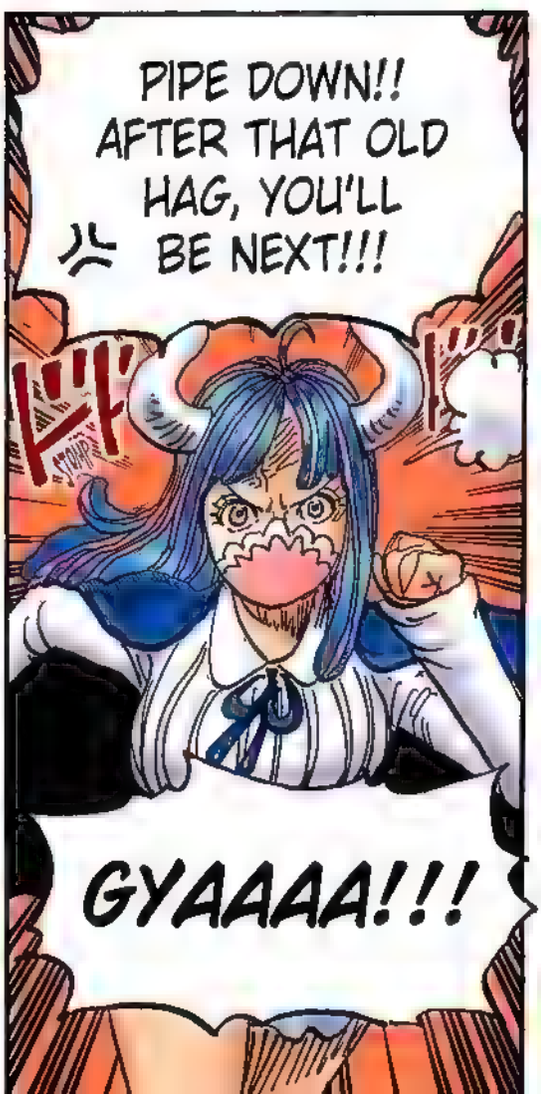
...TO SET YOU DOWN?!!
RAAAHH
ああああ
ANYWAY, WHERE SHOULD I GO...
GZZZ...
I ALREADY KNEW HE WOULD!!
...
KIN'EMON IS ALREADY ON HIS WAY THERE! HE'LL TAKE CARE OF IT!!
HUH?! BUT I WAS JUST GOING TO HELP MOMONOSUKE!
YOU'RE ALL RIGHT?! I'M GLAD!!
OH!! KAPPA!!
SANGORO !!
ああああああ
RAAAAAAH
WE'RE LOSING VALUABLE MANPOWER LEFT AND RIGHT...
LET'S GO!!
DON'T GIVE ORDERS AND THEN FALL ASLEEP!!
ZZZ...
RAH!
ボコォ
KABOOM
IF YOU WANNA HELP, GO TO THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR...
!!

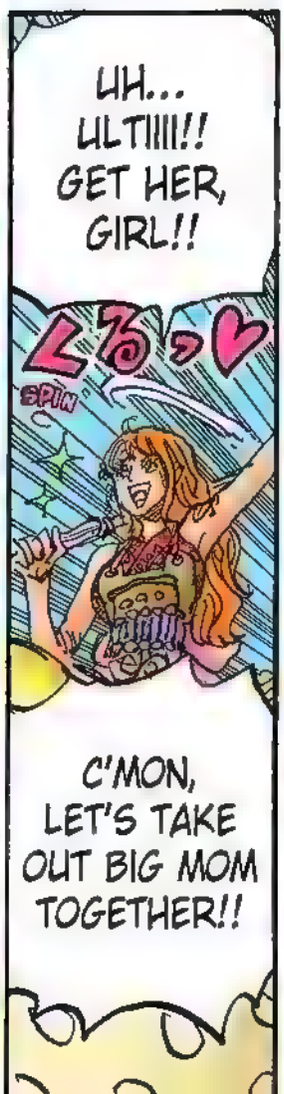
AAAAAAAAH!!!
THE SAME FLOOR
DID YOU BURN DOWN OKOBORE TOWN?!!
WAS IT YOU...?
GRR
RGG
DOOM
TWIK
TWIK
DOOM
YOU'RE GOING TO REGRET THAT EVER SO MUCH!!!
PE-PE-PE-PE-PAGE ONE?!
AAA
BAM


BIG MOM !!!
HERE SHE COMES!!
HOW DARE YOU HURT PAY-PAY!!!


SHE'S THE ONE WHO DID THE THING THAT MADE YOU SAD!!
IT'S HER, OLIN!!
WHAT-EVER IT WAS...

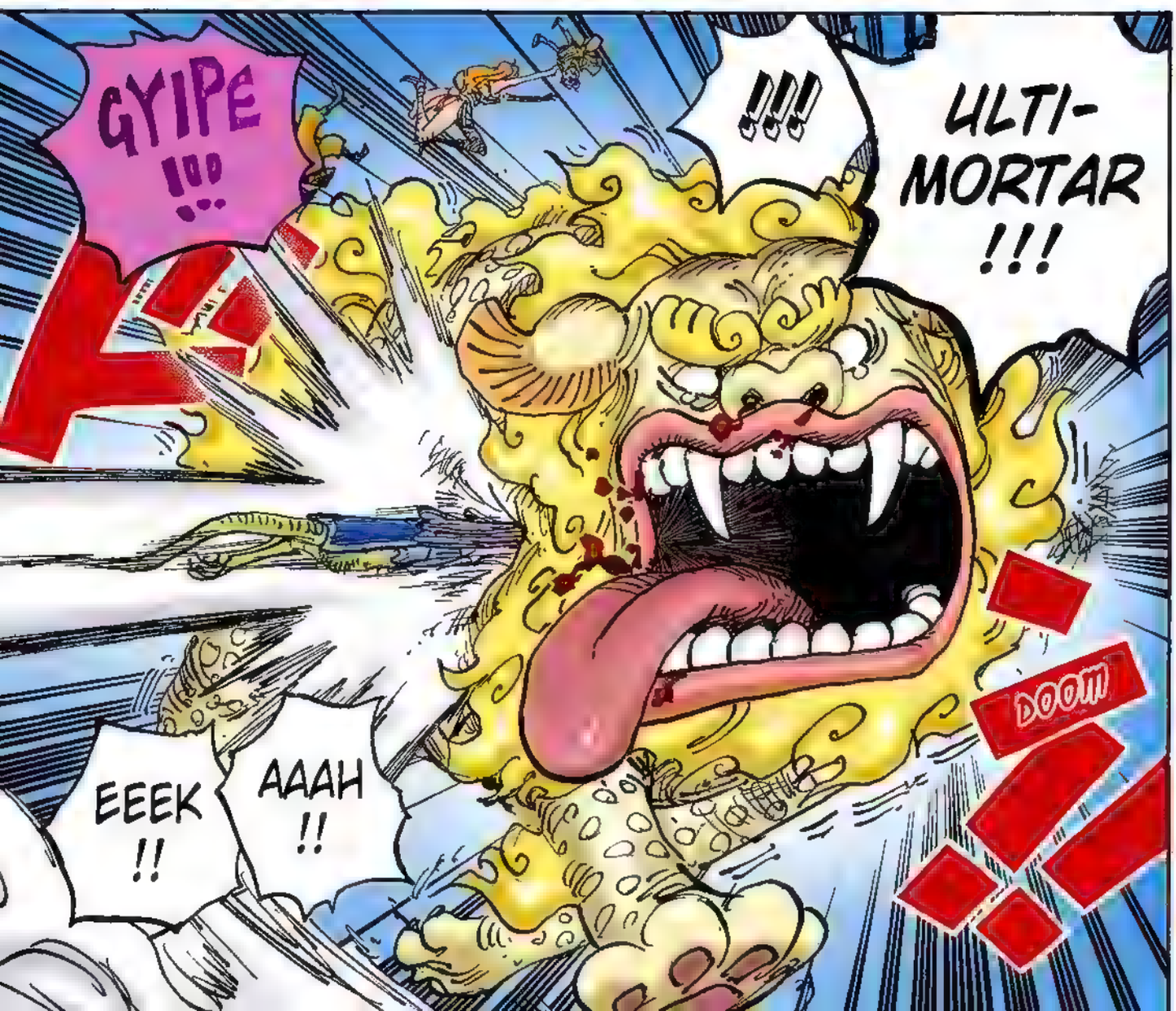

SHE'S LIKE A GODDESS ALL OF A SUDDEN!!
THAT'S IT... WE CAN HAVE BIG MOM TAKE OUT HER TOO!


PIPE DOWN!! AFTER THAT OLD HAG, YOU'LL BE NEXT!!!
GYAAAA!!!


UH... ULTIIII!! GET HER, GIRL!!
SPIN
C'MON, LET'S TAKE OUT BIG MOM TOGETHER!!

PIPE DOWN, STRAW HATS!! YOU'RE NEXT AFTER I'M DONE WITH HER!!!
AAAA
GYAAAAA!!!

HMM?
I TOLD YOU TO...
HUH?! HEY!
RUN AWAY, KOMACHIYO!! AS FAR AS YOU CAN GET!!!
WEEN.
WEEN.
SHE VANISHED !!
HUH ?!
...STAY RIGHT THERE!!!
BAM
BABAM


GYIPE !!!
!!!
ULTI-MORTAR !!!
DOOM
EEEK !!
AAAH !!

YOU JUST SMASHED MY LITTLE BROTH--

DID I JUST SEE YOU HIT MY FRIEND, LITTLE GIRL?

SO WHAT?!

NAMI! TAKE TAMA AND RUN!! WE GOTTA GO!!

TAMA !!

!!!

OTAMA ...!!!

I'M EVER SO TIRED OF PLAYING TAG... HUFF, HUFF... STUPID LION-DOG!!

GRRF ...

KOMACHI-YOOO!!!

OOF!!

YOU'VE BEEN MORE SLIPPERY THAN I CARE TO DEAL WITH!

WHAT?! C'MON NAMI, LET'S GET OUTTA HERE!!!

NO!

I DON'T THINK I CAN DO THAT! SHE HIT A CHILD...

I'M GOING TO STAY HERE AND CRUSH HER MYSELF!!!

AAAAAH !!!!

...HIT TAMA ?!!

WHO SAID YOU COULD ...

WAAAAH!! STOPPIT!!

KOMA-CHIYO'S MY FRIEND!!

YIPE !!!

BWOOF !!

THEN IT'S TIME TO PUT YOU OUT OF YOUR MISERY!!

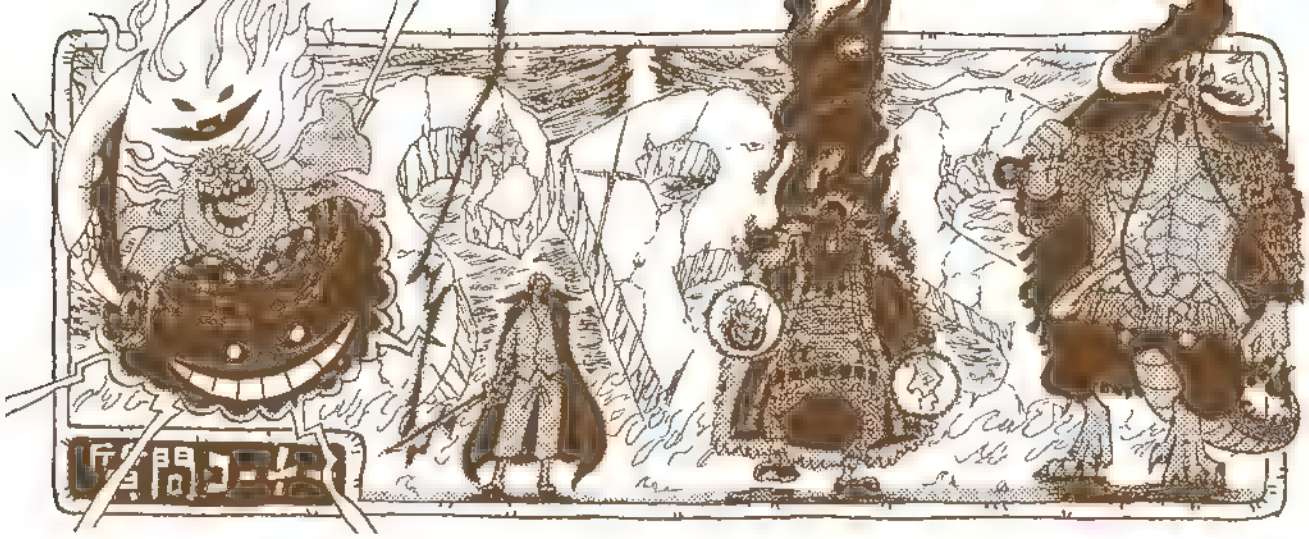
KOMA-CHIYO!!!

DID THAT BREAK A FEW BONES?

TAMA!!

AAAAH !!

SHUT UP!!!

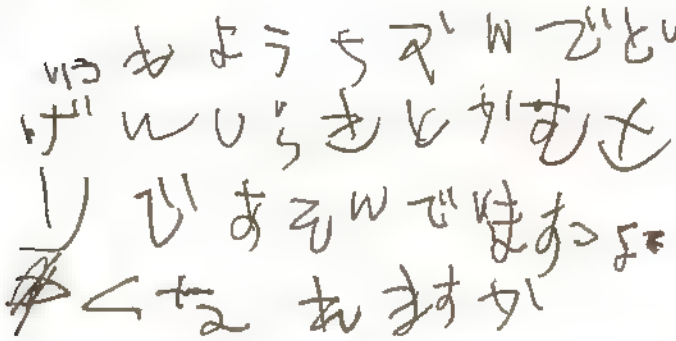


SBS Question Corner
(Nobuhiko Ohkubo, Kagoshima)

Q: Oda Sensei! I want to get married to Brother Katakuri!
--Lactobacillus Lactobacillus, Gut Function Healthy

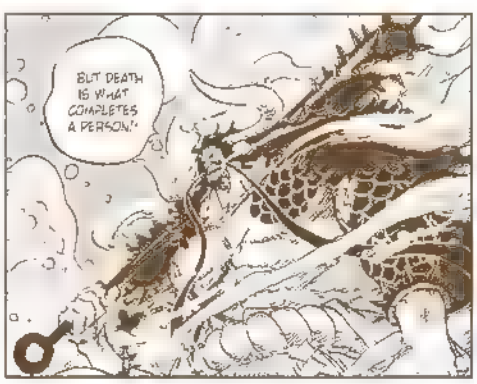
A: That's a really long pen name!! Anyway... interesting. Are you sure, though? Have you taken into account that Katakuri is almost 17 feet tall?

Q. In kindergarten we like to pretend fight with Paradise Waterfall and Divine Departure. Will I get stronger this way?
--Taisei



A: Aaaaah!! Thump...
.....Ah!!
Hey! Take it easy with that Supreme King Haki!

Q: Heso, Odacchi! Here's a question! Does Kaido's club have a name?! And if it were personified in human form, how cool would it be?!
--Takase

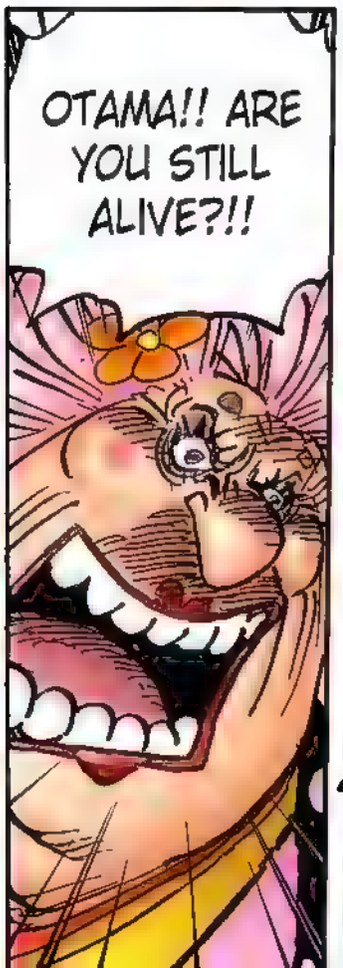


A: Here we go. It's that thing I'm really good at! You wanna see it, huh? First of all, the club's name is Hassaikai. It refers to the Eight Precepts of Buddhism. The club doesn't have any special rank as a weapon, but if it ever passes out of Kaido's hands, it'll be considered a legend, I'm sure. Now, check out its personification! It makes Kaido even scarier, doesn't it?!

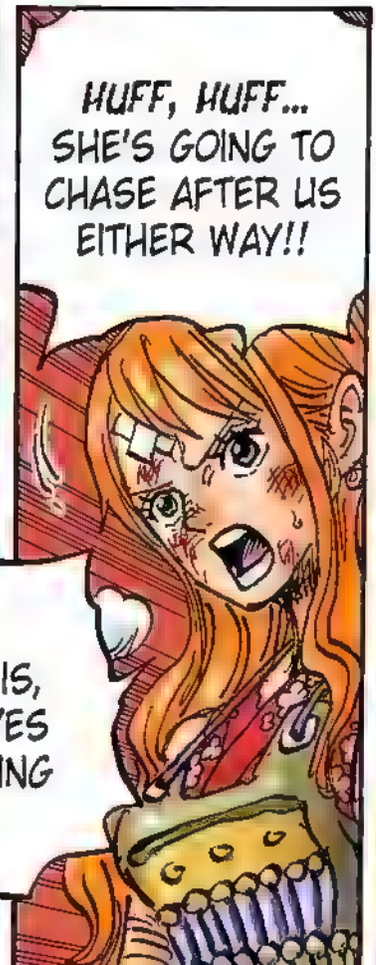
Chapter 1013:
ANARCHY IN THE B.M. (BIG MOM)

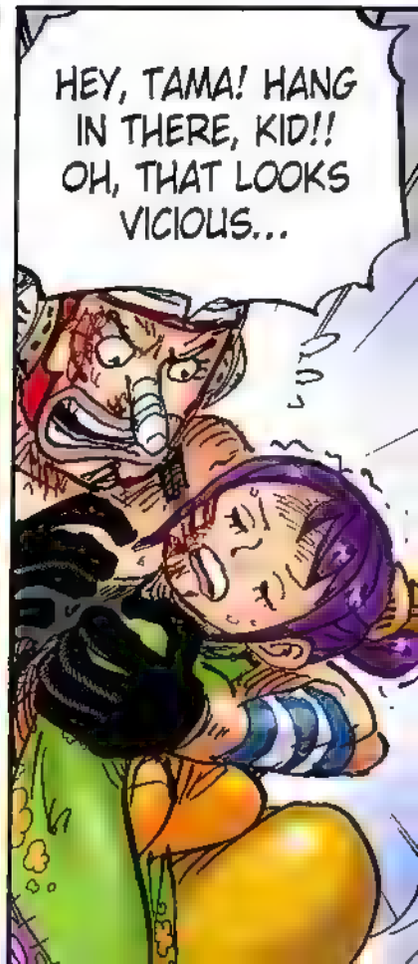
READER REQUEST: "SANJI ENVISIONING HOW HE'LL COOK UP A SHARK THAT LOOKS LIKE ZOLO" BY EBI

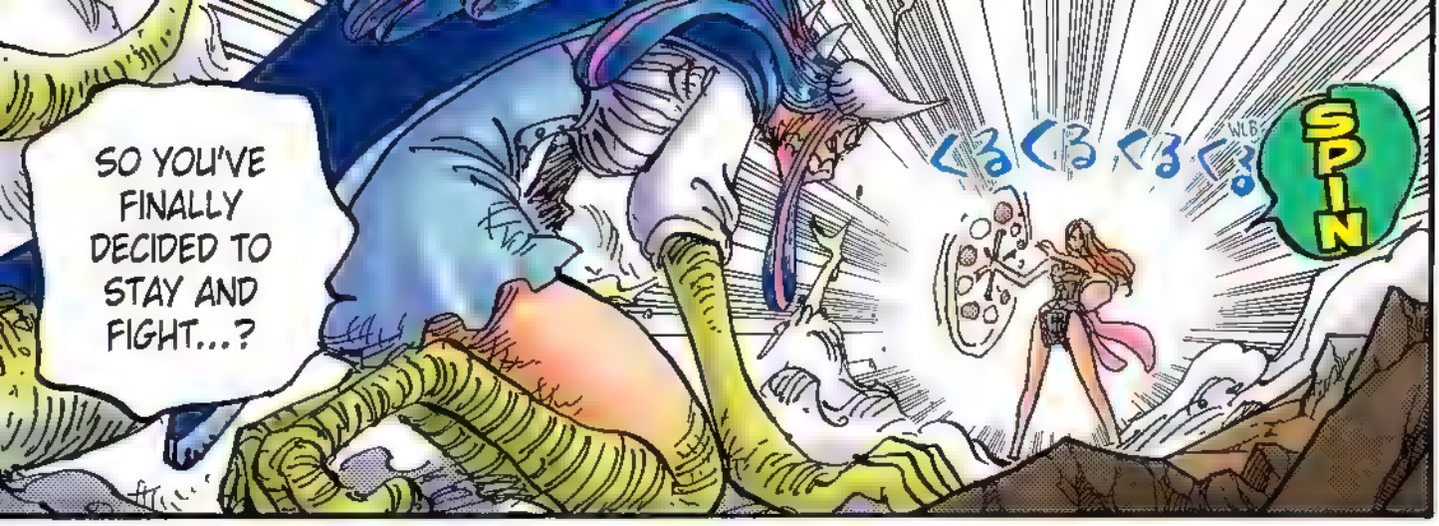
DOOM
AND BIG MOM'S RIGHT BEHIND US!! HOW COULD YOU POSSIBLY EXPECT TO WIN?!
WE GOTTA GO!! SHE'S GONNA GET UP AGAIN!!
NAMI, WHAT ARE YOU THINKING?!
HUFF, HUFF...

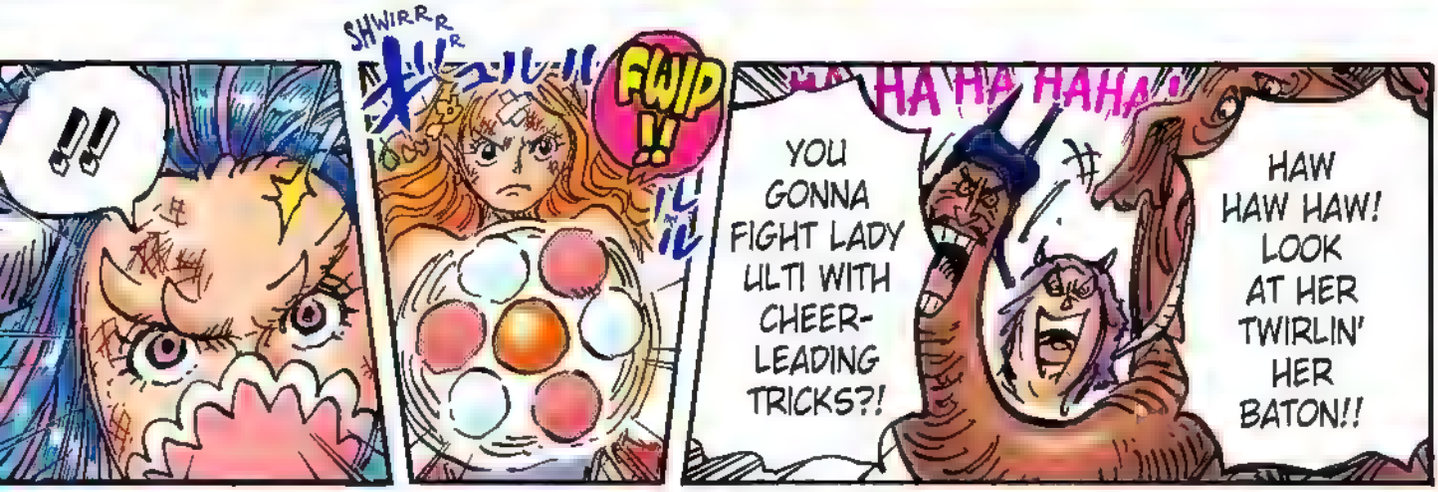

OTAMA!! ARE YOU STILL ALIVE?!!

!!
BAM
BUT THE MAIN THING IS, SHE DESERVES WHAT'S COMING TO HER!!!


HUFF, HUFF... SHE'S GOING TO CHASE AFTER US EITHER WAY!!


HEY, TAMA! HANG IN THERE, KID!! OH, THAT LOOKS VICIOUS...


SO YOU'VE FINALLY DECIDED TO STAY AND FIGHT...?
くるくるくるくる
SPIN


!!
SHWIRR
FWIP
!!
HA HA HAHA
YOU GONNA FIGHT LADY ULTI WITH CHEER-LEADING TRICKS?!
HAW HAW HAW! LOOK AT HER TWIRLIN' HER BATON!!

ZIP!!
TORNADO ...
GUAAA!!
... TEMPO !!!

HUH?

COMBINE !!!

SAM

HERA!!

YES, MAMA!♡

PRO-METHE-US!!

YEAH, MAMA !!

NAPOLEON!!

HERE, MAMA!!

MASER CANNON!!!

!!!

!!

KA-ZOOM

GRAB

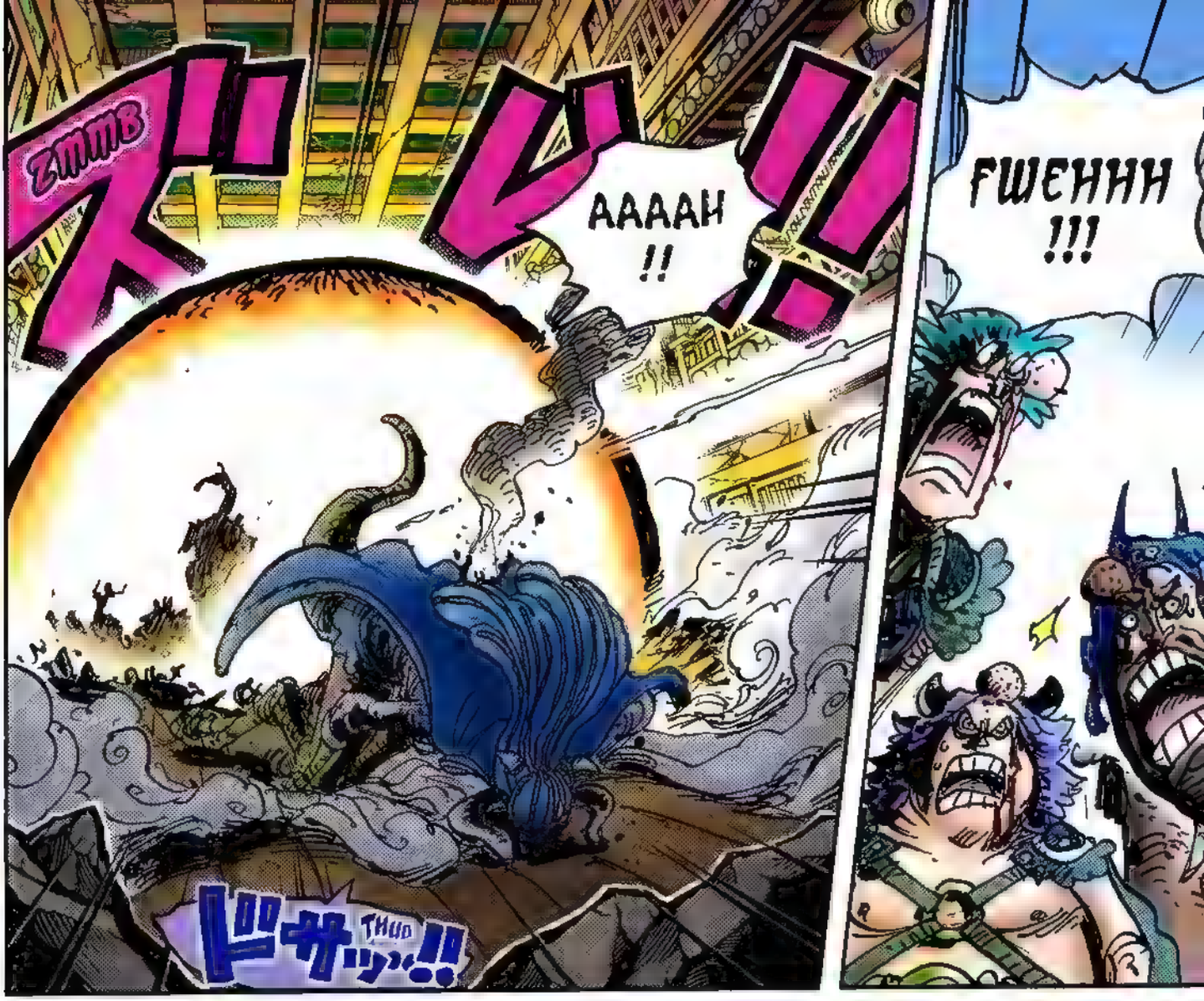
AH!!

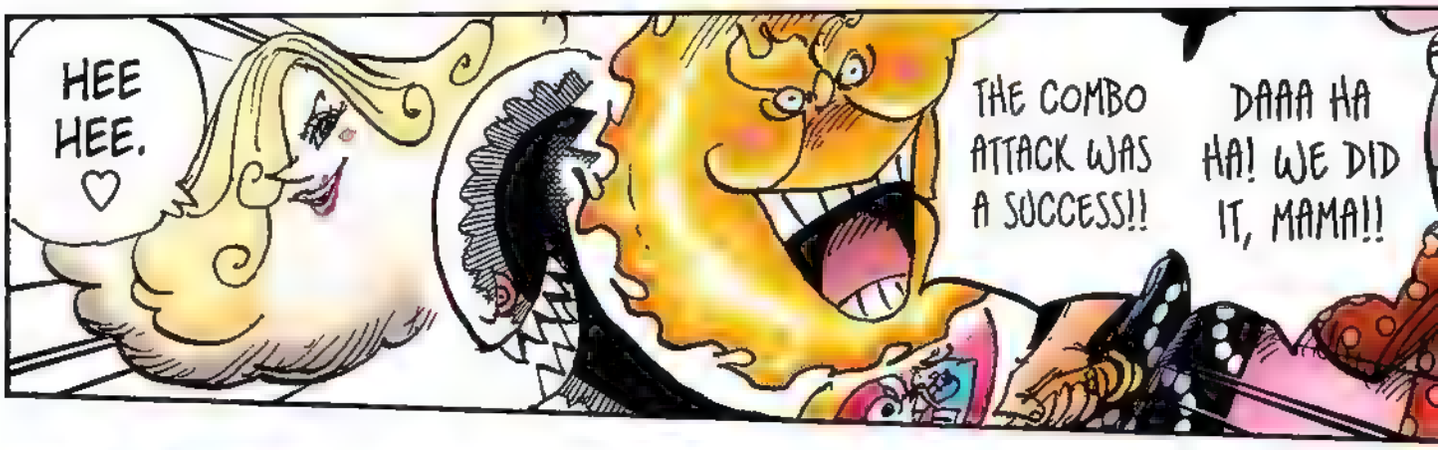
I CAN FINALLY PULVERIZE...

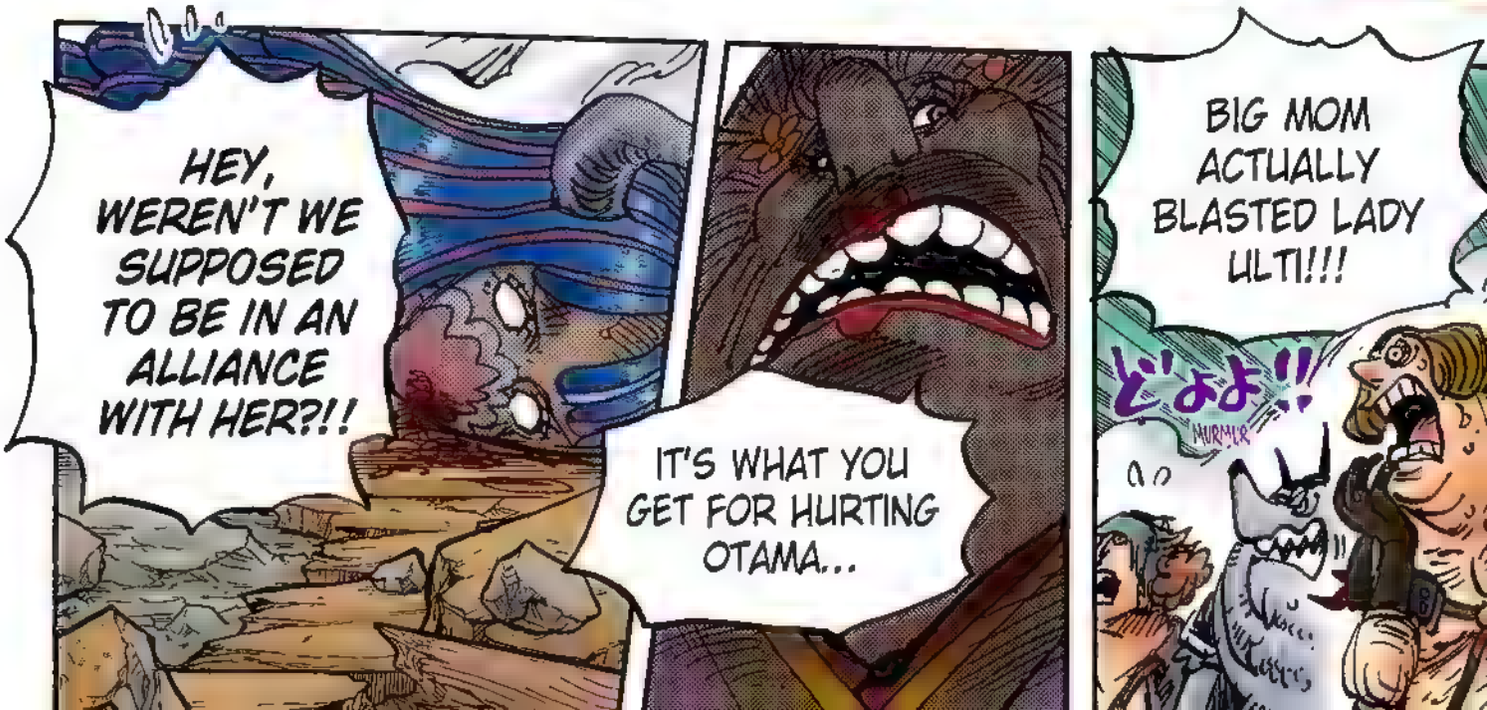
THERE, YOU CAN'T GET AWAY... UNDERSTAND WHAT HAPPENS NOW?

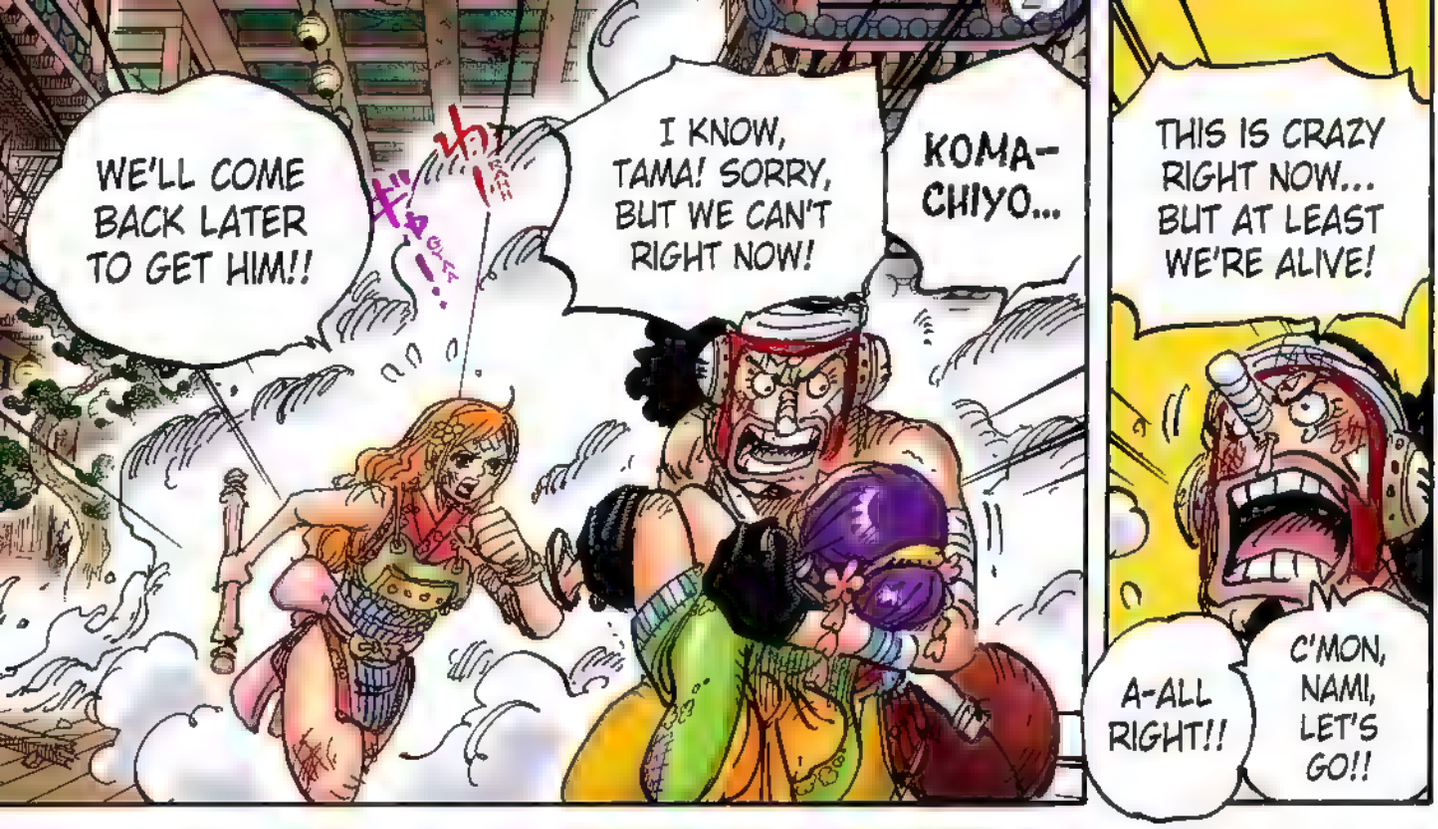
NAMI !!

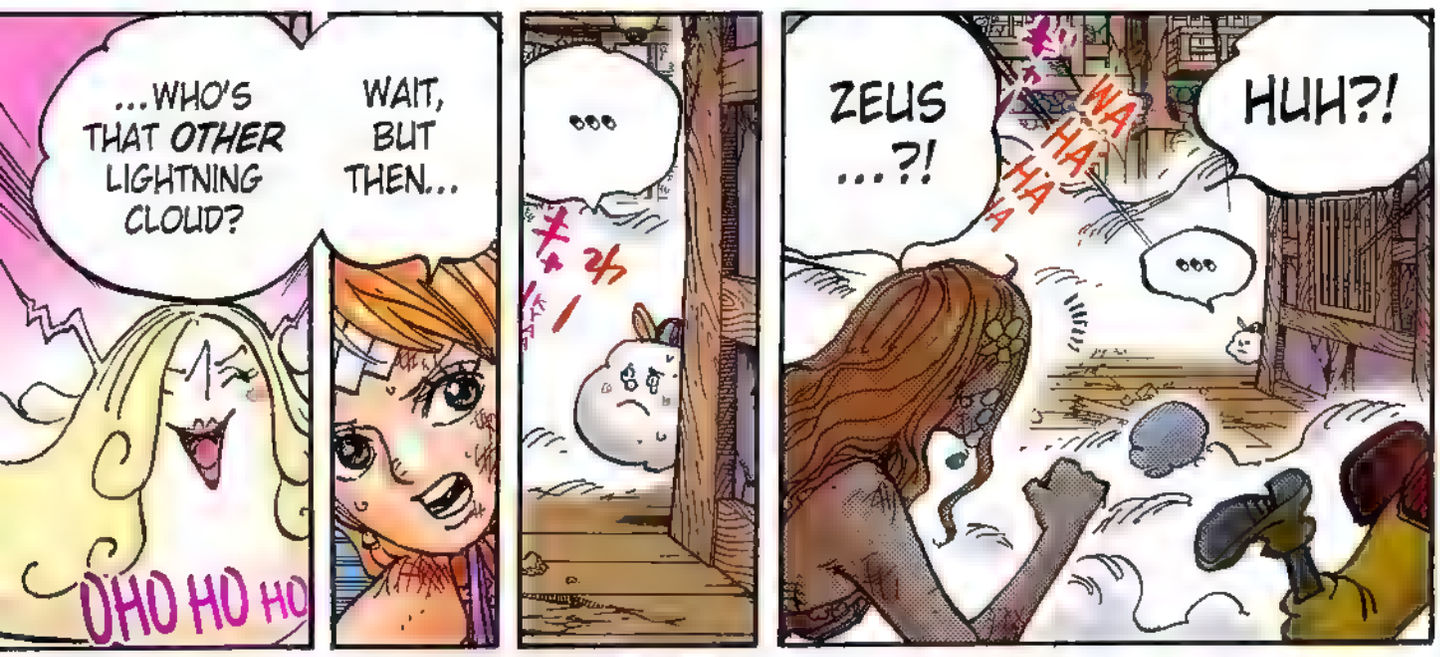
...YOUR SKULL!!

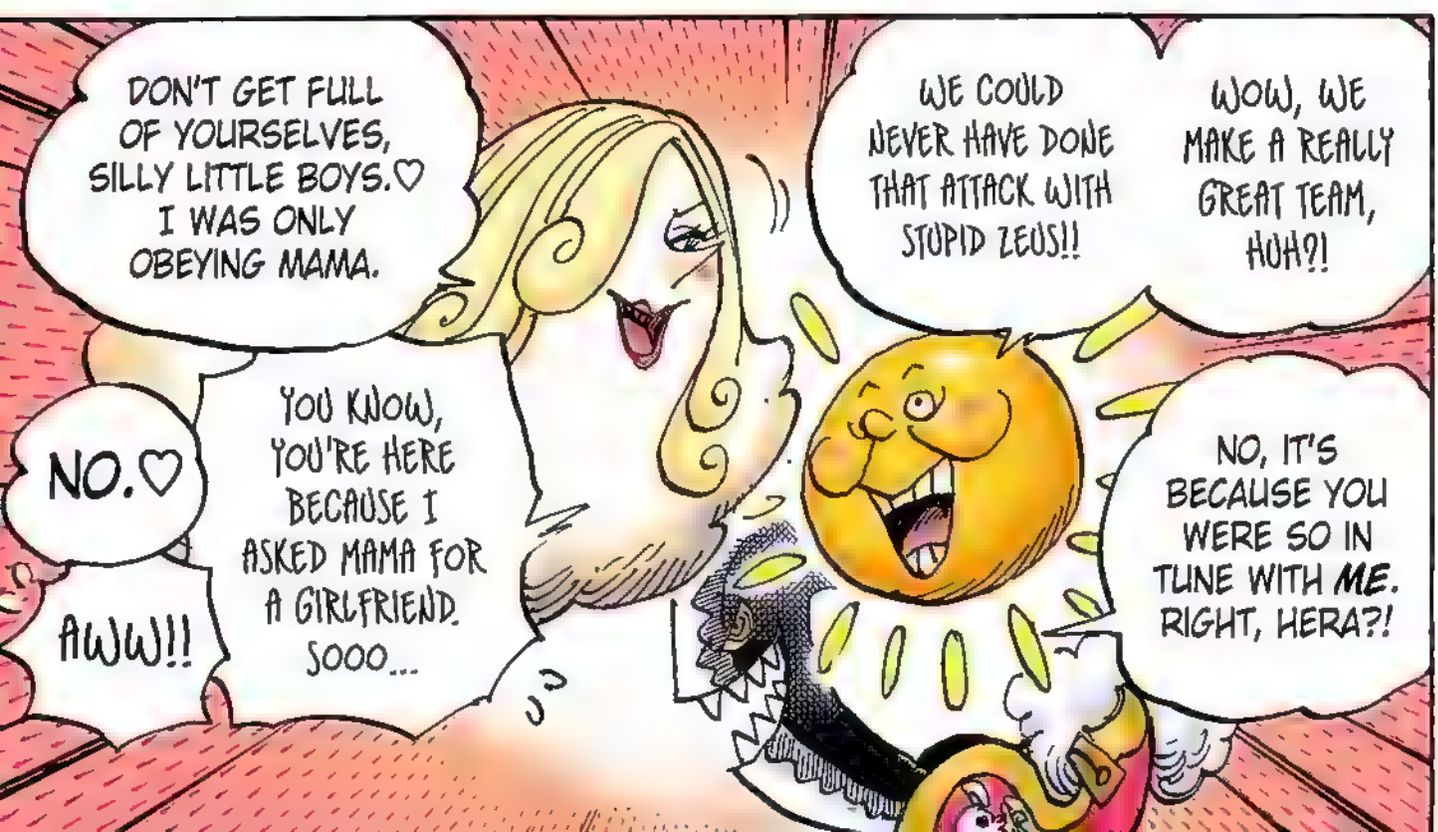

ZMMB
AAAAH !!
FWEHHH !!!
THUD

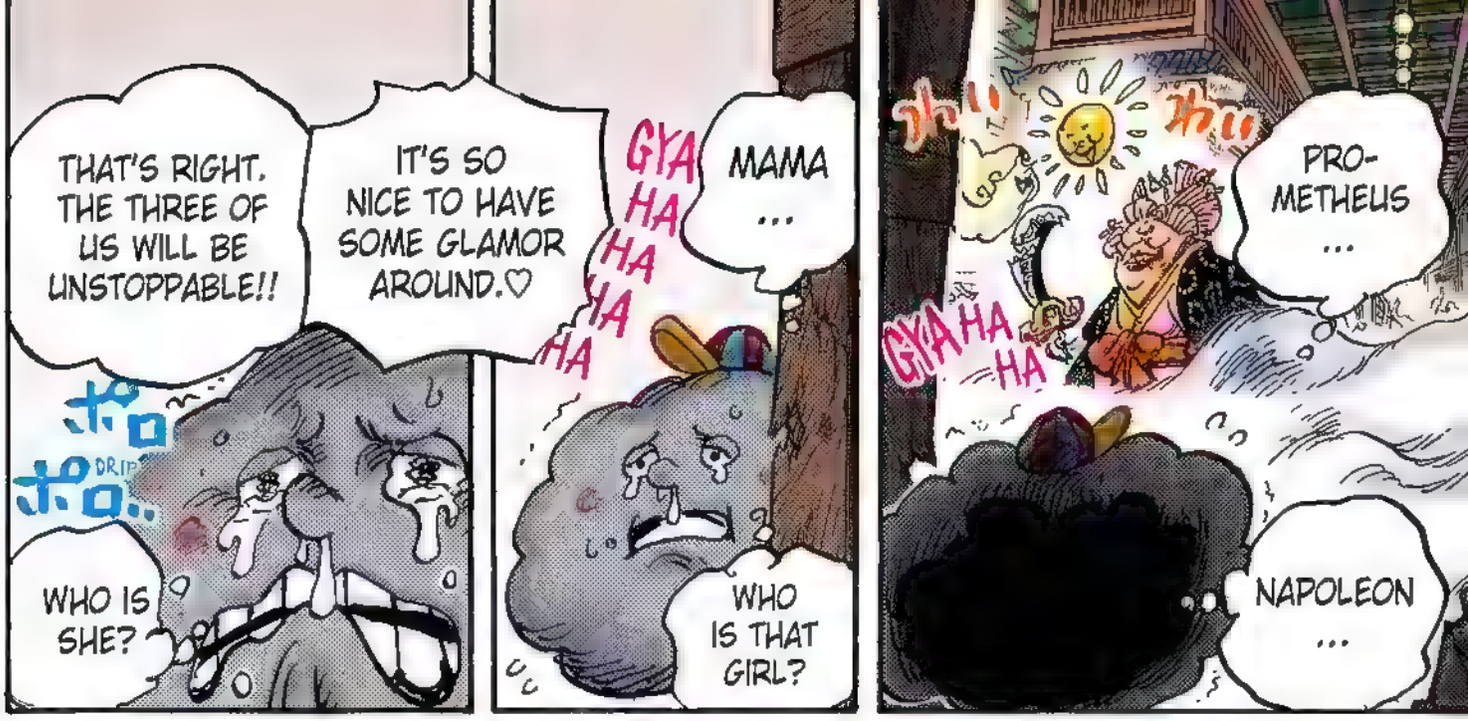

HEE HEE. ♡
THE COMBO ATTACK WAS A SUCCESS!!
DAAA HA HA! WE DID IT, MAMA!!

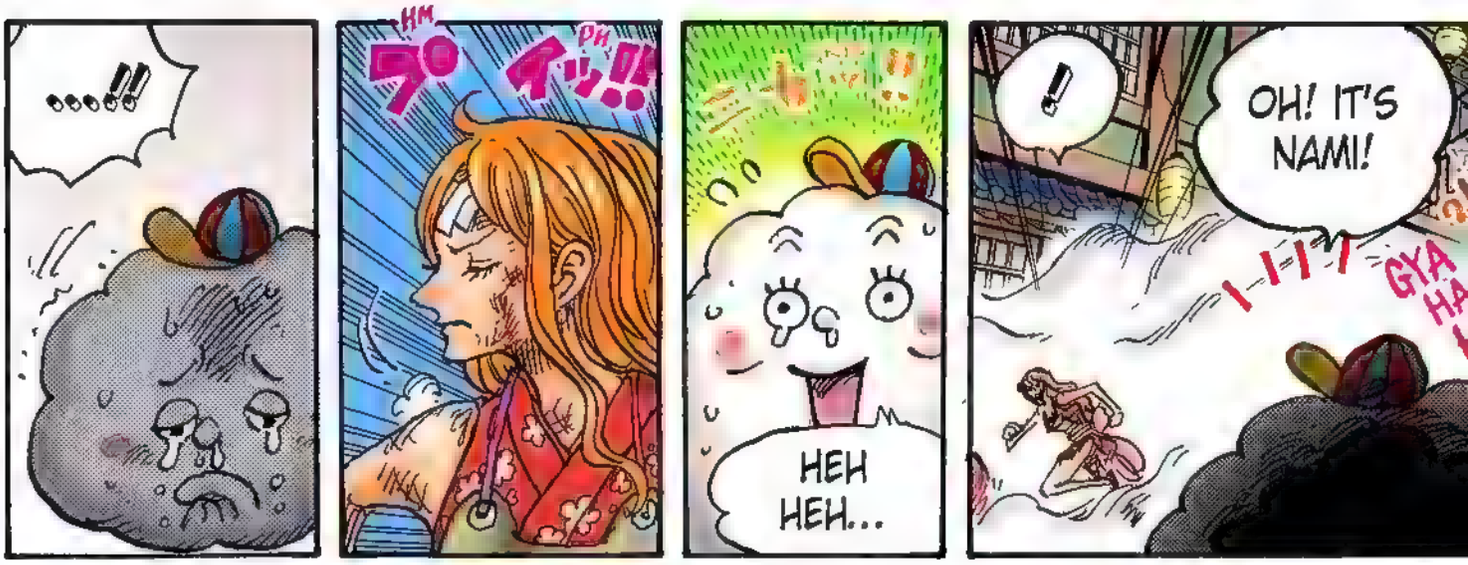

HEY, WEREN'T WE SUPPOSED TO BE IN AN ALLIANCE WITH HER?!!
IT'S WHAT YOU GET FOR HURTING OTAMA...
BIG MOM ACTUALLY BLASTED LADY ULTI!!!
どよよ!!
MURMUR


WE'LL COME BACK LATER TO GET HIM!!
I KNOW, TAMA! SORRY, BUT WE CAN'T RIGHT NOW!
KOMA-CHIYO...
THIS IS CRAZY RIGHT NOW... BUT AT LEAST WE'RE ALIVE!
A-ALL RIGHT!!
C'MON, NAMI, LET'S GO!!

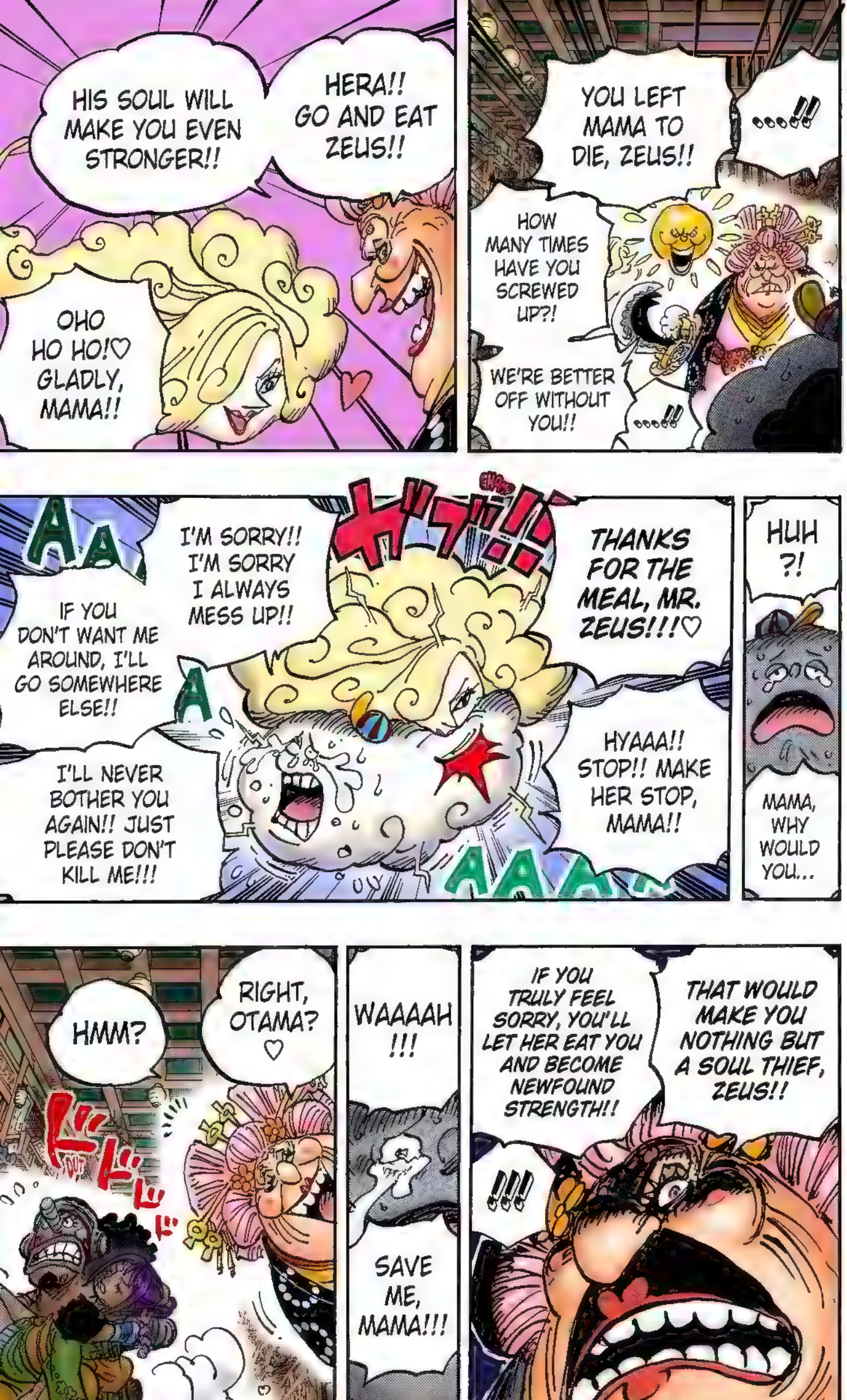

...WHO'S THAT *OTHER* LIGHTNING CLOUD?
WAIT, BUT THEN...
OHO HO HO
...
ZEUS ...?!
WA HA HA HA
HUH?!

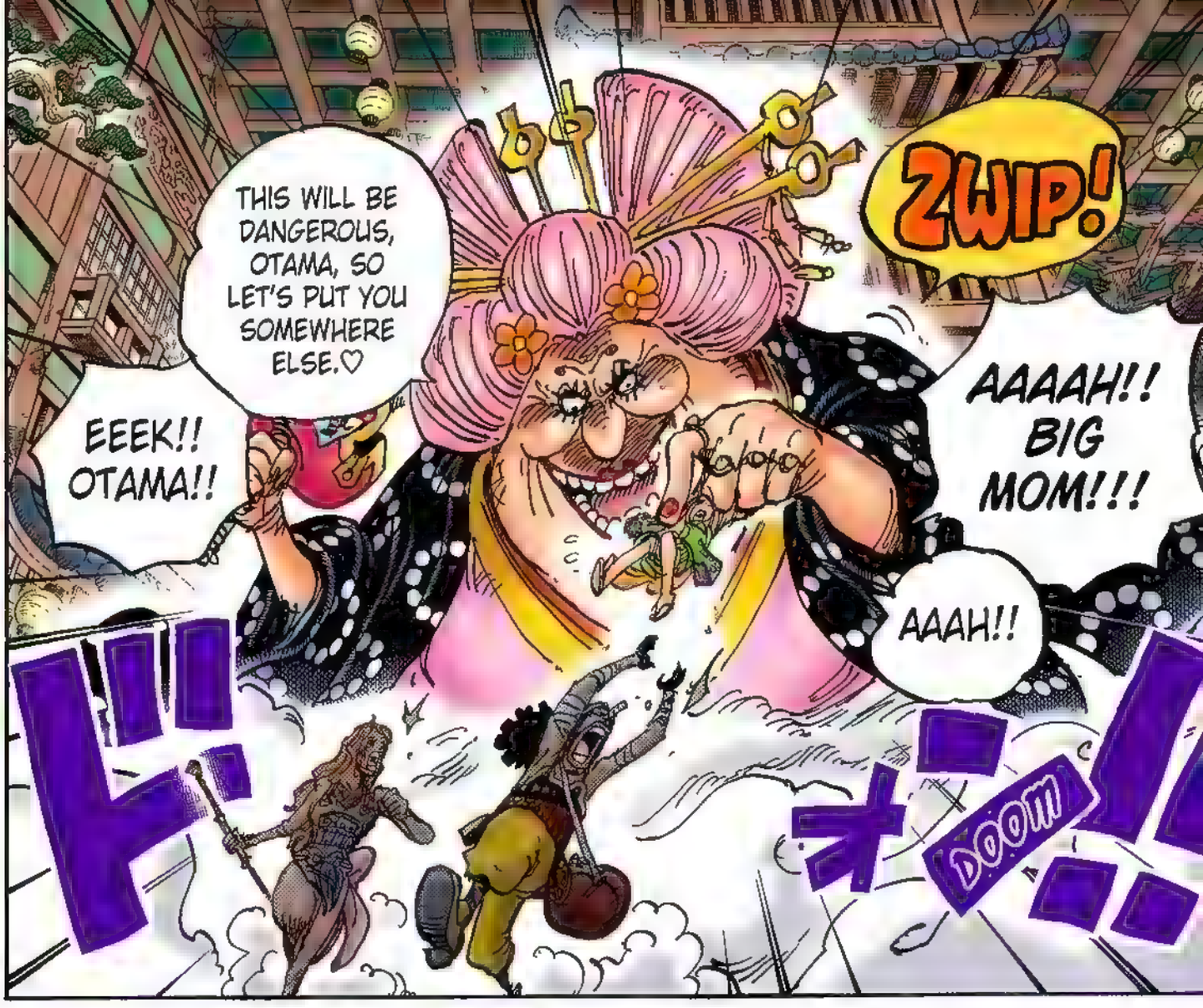

DON'T GET FULL OF YOURSELVES, SILLY LITTLE BOYS.♡ I WAS ONLY OBEYING MAMA.
WE COULD NEVER HAVE DONE THAT ATTACK WITH STUPID ZEUS!!
WOW, WE MAKE A REALLY GREAT TEAM, HUH?!
NO.♡
AWW!!
YOU KNOW, YOU'RE HERE BECAUSE I ASKED MAMA FOR A GIRLFRIEND. SOOO...
NO, IT'S BECAUSE YOU WERE SO IN TUNE WITH *ME*. RIGHT, HERA?!

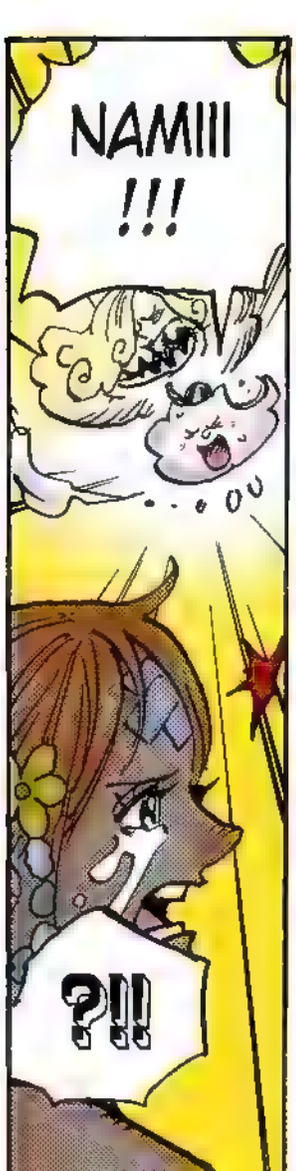

THAT'S RIGHT. THE THREE OF US WILL BE UNSTOPPABLE!!
IT'S SO NICE TO HAVE SOME GLAMOR AROUND.♡
GYA HA HA HA HA
MAMA ...
WHO IS SHE?
WHO IS THAT GIRL?
PRO-METHEUS ...
GYA HA HA
NAPOLEON ...


...!!
HM
PH
HEH HEH...
!
OH! IT'S NAMI!
GYA HA

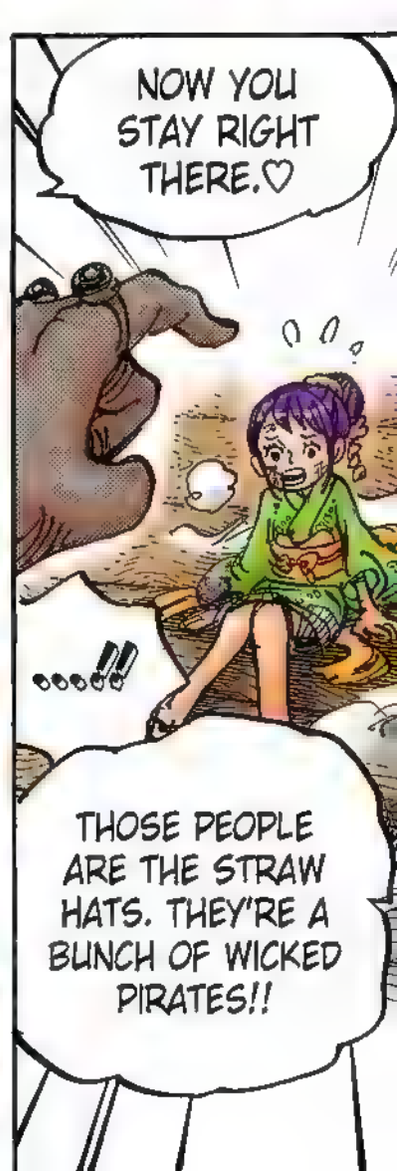
WE'LL BE SO TOUGH AS A FOURSOME NOW!! EHE HEH HEH!♡
L-LOOKS LIKE WE HAVE A NEW MEMBER!!
S... SORRY I'M SO LATE!!
THERE YOU ARE, ZEUS!!
GRR
WRONG, ZEUS.
I DON'T NEED YOU ANYMORE!!
!!!
ACK!!
OH... MAMA!!♡


HIS SOUL WILL MAKE YOU EVEN STRONGER!!
HERA!! GO AND EAT ZEUS!!
OHO HO HO!♡ GLADLY, MAMA!!
YOU LEFT MAMA TO DIE, ZEUS!!
...!!
HOW MANY TIMES HAVE YOU SCREWED UP?!
WE'RE BETTER OFF WITHOUT YOU!!
...!!
AA
I'M SORRY!! I'M SORRY I ALWAYS MESS UP!!
IF YOU DON'T WANT ME AROUND, I'LL GO SOMEWHERE ELSE!!
I'LL NEVER BOTHER YOU AGAIN!! JUST PLEASE DON'T KILL ME!!!
ガブッ!!
THANKS FOR THE MEAL, MR. ZEUS!!!♡
HYAAA!! STOP!! MAKE HER STOP, MAMA!!
AAAA
HUH ?!
MAMA, WHY WOULD YOU...
HMM?
RIGHT, OTAMA? ♡
WAAAAH !!!
SAVE ME, MAMA!!!
IF YOU TRULY FEEL SORRY, YOU'LL LET HER EAT YOU AND BECOME NEWFOUND STRENGTH!!
THAT WOULD MAKE YOU NOTHING BUT A SOUL THIEF, ZEUS!!
!!!

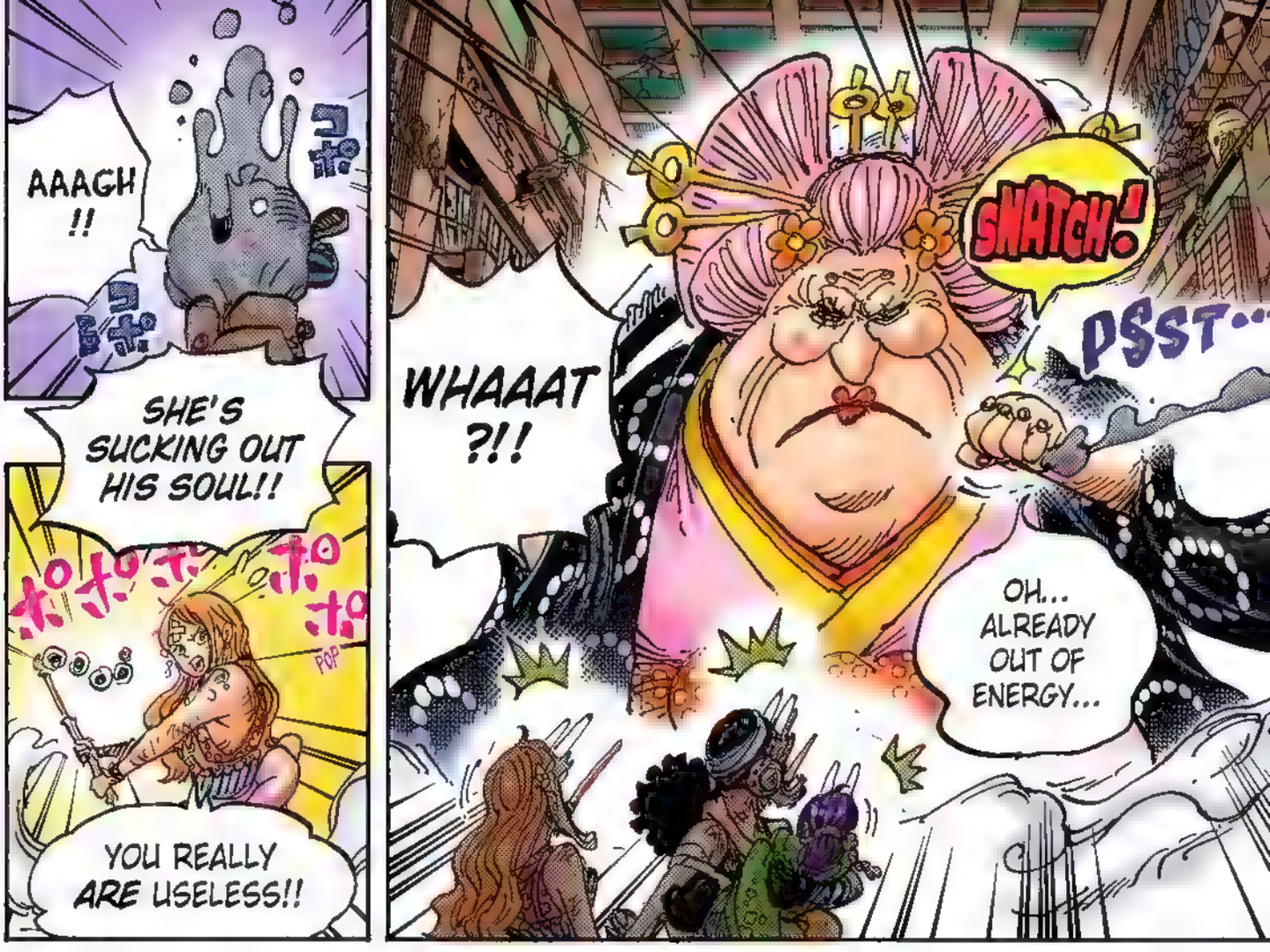

THIS WILL BE DANGEROUS, OTAMA, SO LET'S PUT YOU SOMEWHERE ELSE.♡
EEEK!! OTAMA!!
ZWIP!
AAAAH!! BIG MOM!!!
AAAH!!
ドォ
DOOM

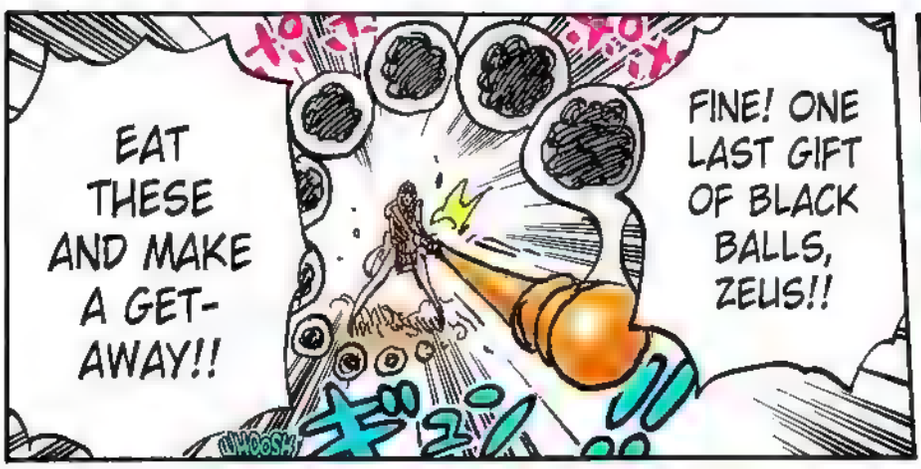

NAMIII !!!
?!!

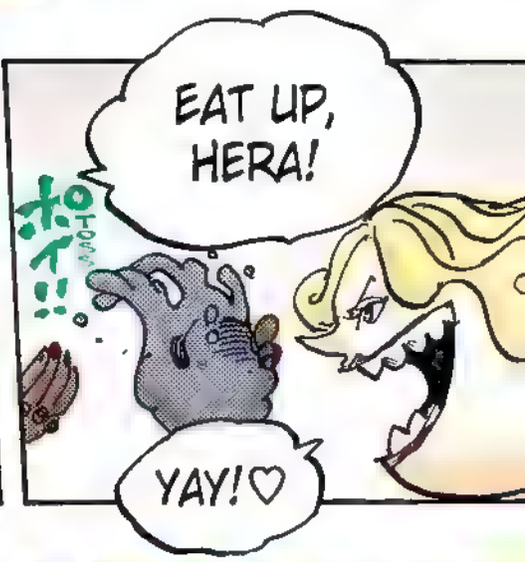
GRRRG
ゴゴゴ
NO, OLIN, DON'T!!
THEY'RE MY FRIENDS!!
WE'RE DONE FORRR!!!

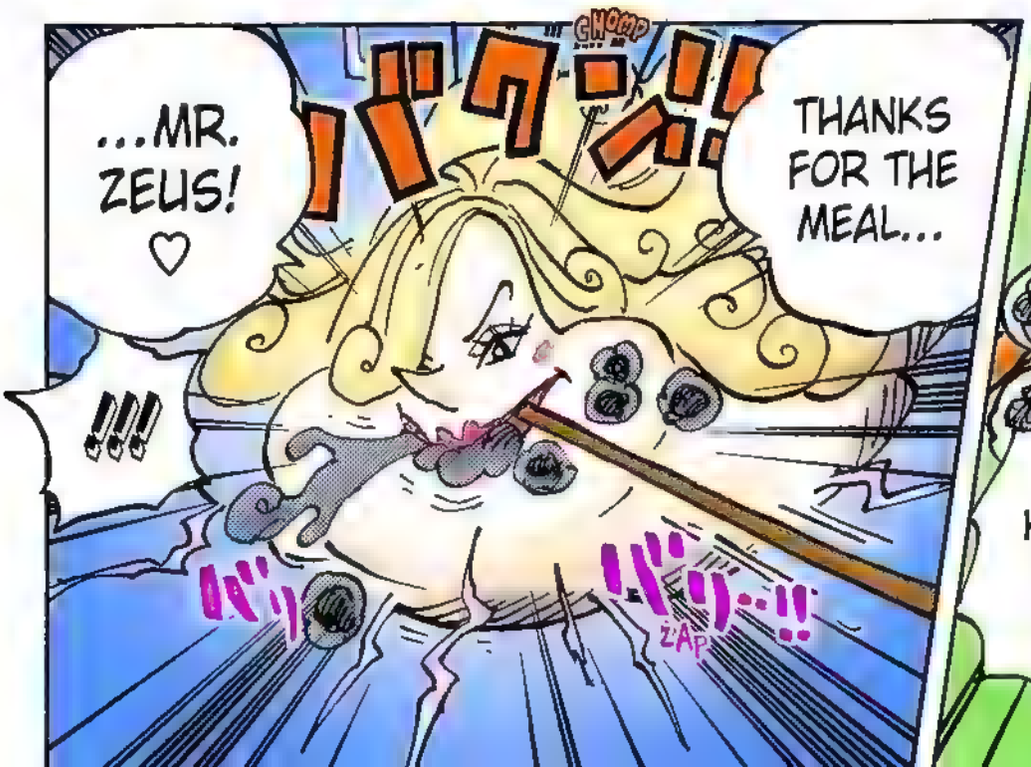

NOW YOU STAY RIGHT THERE.♡
...!!
THOSE PEOPLE ARE THE STRAW HATS. THEY'RE A BUNCH OF WICKED PIRATES!!

...SO I BETRAYED YOU, AFTER YOU WERE SO NICE TO ME!!
I WAS TRYING TO SAVE MYSELF...
I'M A COWARD!! I COULDN'T DISOBEY MAMA!!
I'M JUST A SNIVELING, NO-GOOD COWARD!!
...
I'M SORRY, NAMI!! DIE!!
I'M SORRY FOR TRYING TO KILL YOU EARLIER!!!
WHAT?!
THEY'RE GOING TO KILL ME... I JUST DON'T WANT TO DIE KNOWING EVERYONE HATES ME!!
WAAA
BUT NOW THEY WON'T TAKE ME BACK HERE, EITHER..!!
IT'S FINE IF YOU DON'T FORGIVE ME... JUST WATCH!!
?!
I'M ALL ALONE IN THE WORLD!!
I DON'T CARE!! I TOLD YOU, WE'LL NEVER BE FRIENDS AGAIN!!
I...I KNOW THAT!!
ZEUS !!
ZAP
BOOM!
RUN FOR SAFETY, NAMI!!!
THIS IS HOW I WANT TO BE REMEMBERED!!
ZAP
I'M GOING TO REBEL!! FOR THE FIRST AND LAST TIME!!
?!
AT LEAST I CAN MAKE IT UP TO ONE PERSON AS I DIE!!!


AAAGH !!
コポ
コポ
SHE'S SUCKING OUT HIS SOUL!!
ポポポポポポ
POP
YOU REALLY ARE USELESS!!
WHAAAT ?!!
SNATCH!
PSST...
OH... ALREADY OUT OF ENERGY...

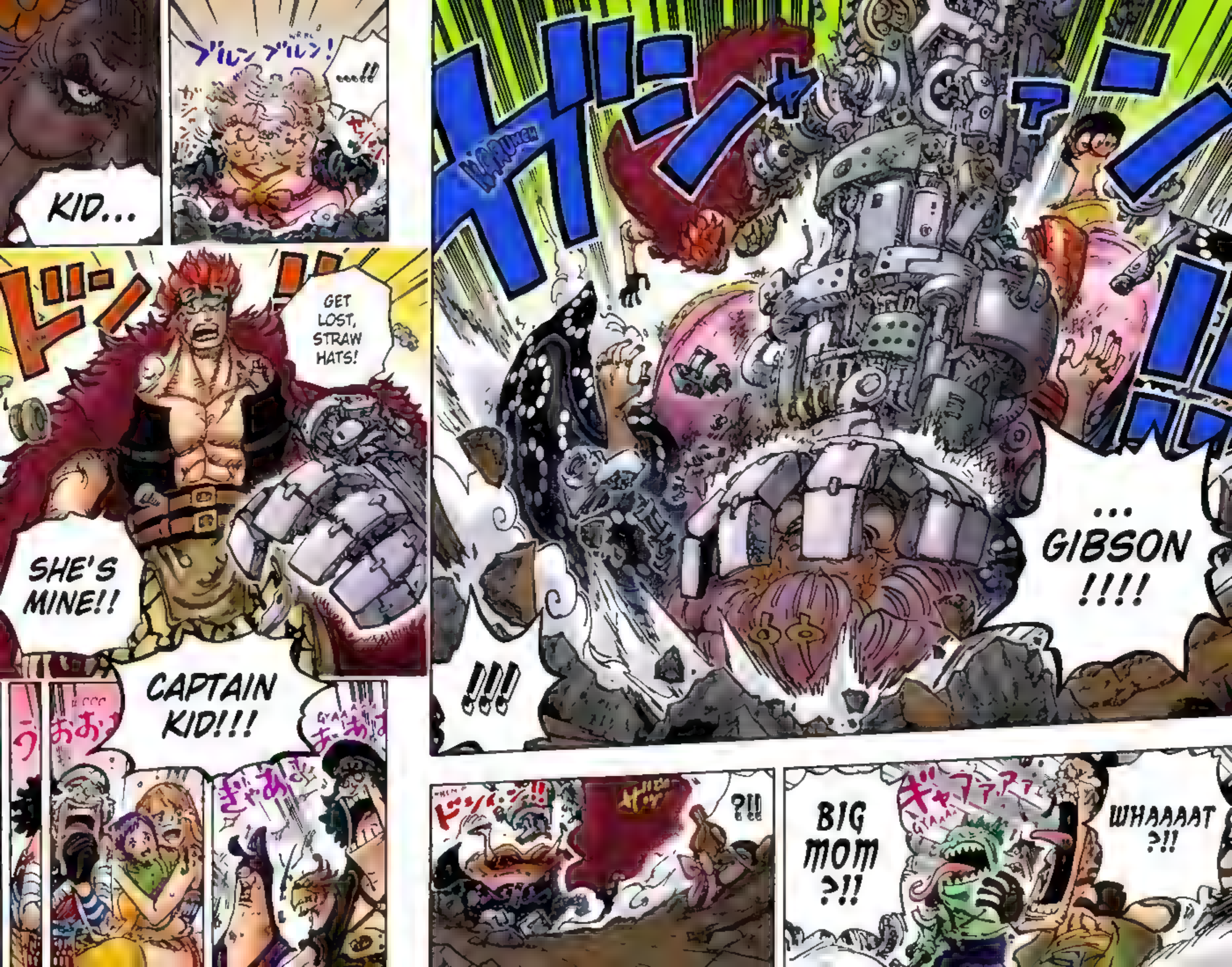

EAT THESE AND MAKE A GET-AWAY!!
FINE! ONE LAST GIFT OF BLACK BALLS, ZEUS!!
WHOOSH
ギュン!!


EAT UP, HERA!
ホイ!!
YAY!♡


...MR. ZEUS! ♡
!!!
CHOMP
バクーン!!
THANKS FOR THE MEAL...
ZAP

SHISH
スカッ!
IT'S NO GOOD!! HE'S LOST HIS SOUL, AND WON'T EAT HIS FAVORITE SNACK!!

OTAMA!♡ WHY ARE YOU RUNNING AWAY FROM ME...?!
I HATE IT WHEN PEOPLE LEAVE ME!!!
OTAMA!
C'MON, HURRY!!
USOHACHI, ONAMI! WE GOTTA RUN!!
RMBL ゴゴゴ
OOOO HO HO HO! THE POWER IS RIPPLING THROUGH ME!♡
SHE ATE HIM!!
EYAAAAA !!!
IT MEANS I HAVE TO KILL THEM!!!
PUNK ...
HMM?
?!
?



...GIBSON !!!!
!!!
WHAAAAT ?!!
BIG mom ?!!
?!!
KID...
...!!
GET LOST, STRAW HATS!
SHE'S MINE!!
CAPTAIN KID!!!

...THAT YOU'RE GOING TO WIN... WON'T THEY?

BECAUSE NOW THEY'LL KEEP BELIEVING...

HUFF!

DOOM

GRRRGG

ROOF-TOP, SKULL DOME

YOU GAINED A POWERFUL WEAPON... AND LET IT GO TO YOUR HEAD, BOY!!

THE OUT-COME WAS OBVIOUS...

HUFF!

GRRRG

HUFF!

THEY CAN'T GIVE UP HOPE... THAT'S THE PROBLEM!!

HUMAN BEINGS DON'T GIVE UP HOPE. NO...

I SHOULD HAVE SIMPLY CUT YOUR HEAD OFF AND ANNOUNCED MY VICTORY TO EVERYONE.

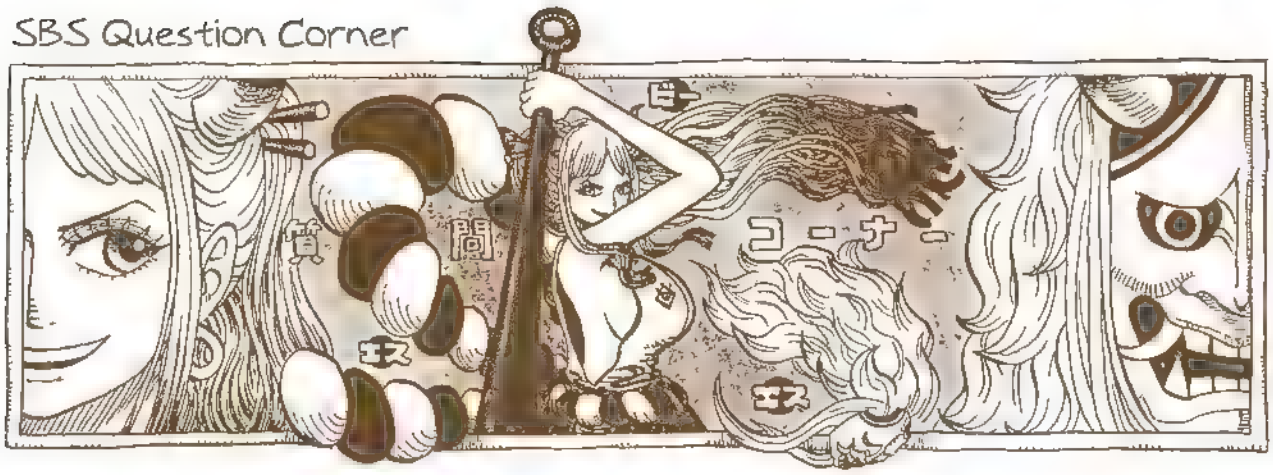
IT'S BEEN A LONG TIME SINCE I GOT WORKED UP LIKE THIS... I'VE FAILED...

HUFF!

HUFF!

バチッ!

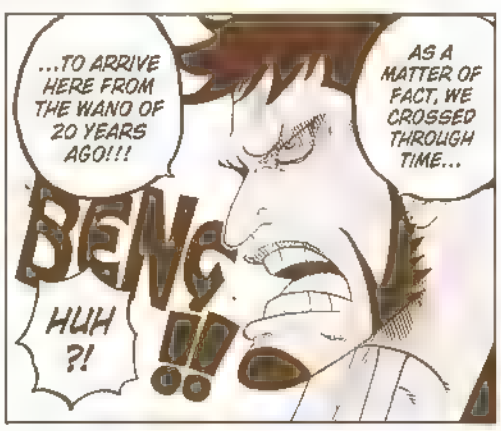
SBS Question Corner



(Kentaro Ito, Gift.)

Q: Hello! I love history, and I've found fascinating things to get obsessed about in not just the Edo period, but also the Heian and Taisho eras. If I could travel in time, I would love to visit those periods. What about you, Sensei? What time period would you go to?

--Momoka Amegiri

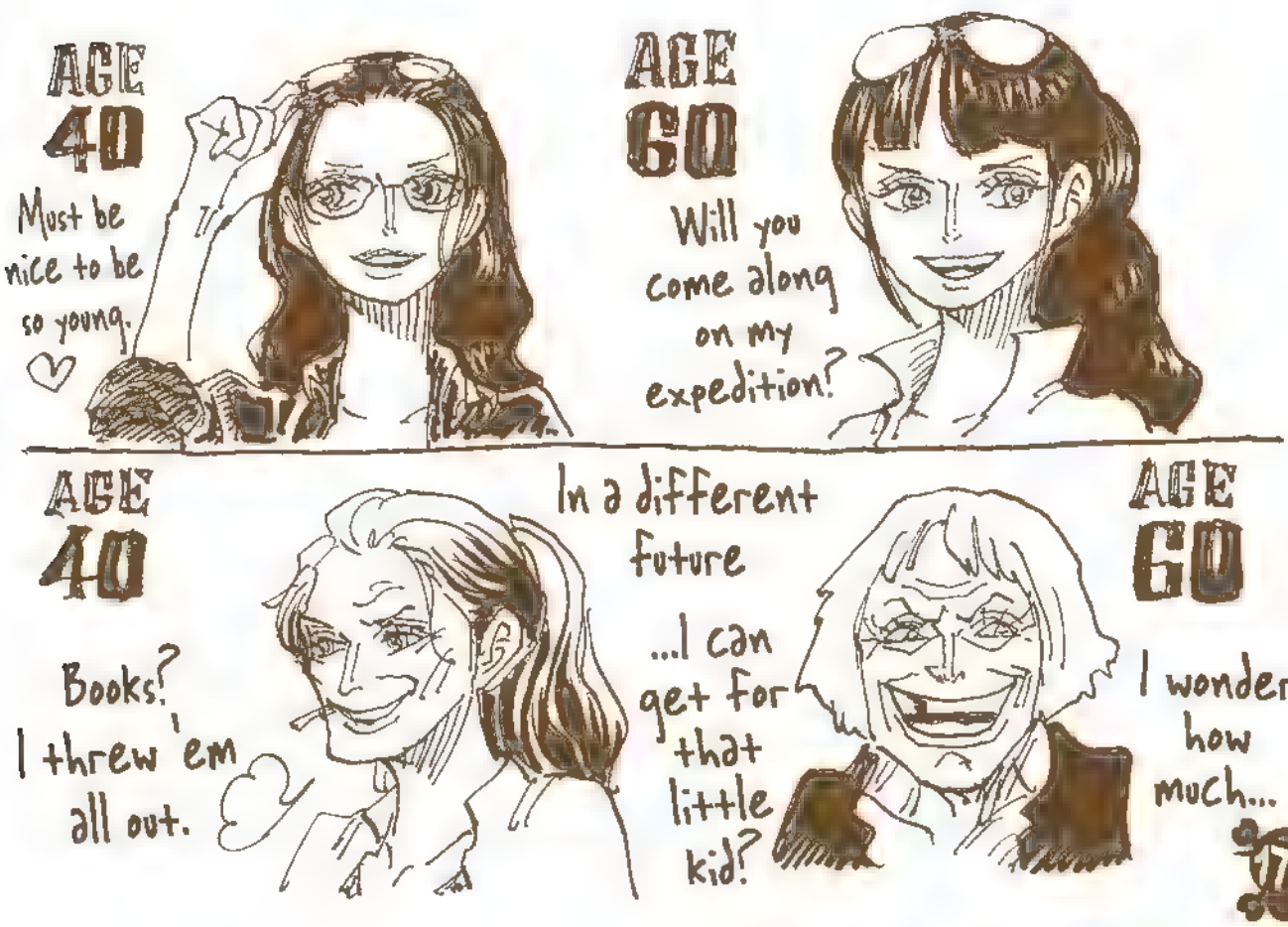


A: Meaning, if I could go to the past? So like, I could see samurai? And oiran?! I love samurai stories too, of course. On the other hand, if you get a cavity, they don't have anesthetic. That trip to the dentist is gonna hurt bad. So if I could actually time travel, I would choose... the future! (LOL)

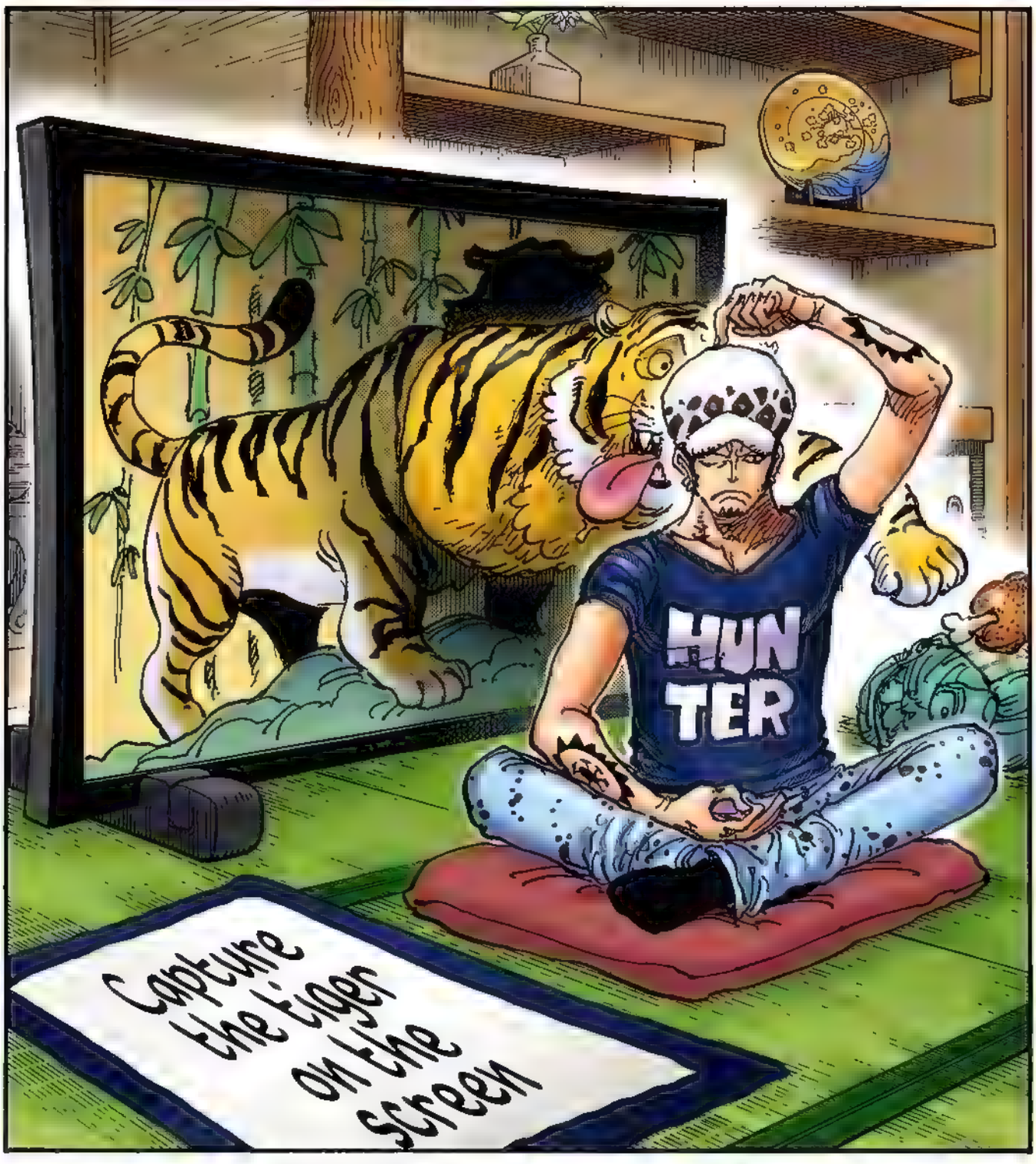
Q: Please draw Robin at age 40 and 60!!

--Issho Isho

A: Uh, you sure?

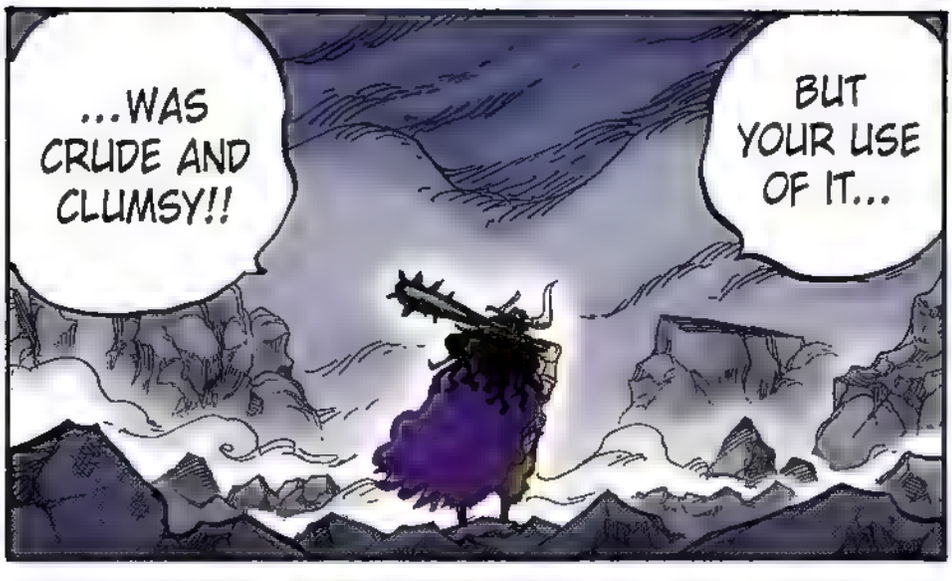


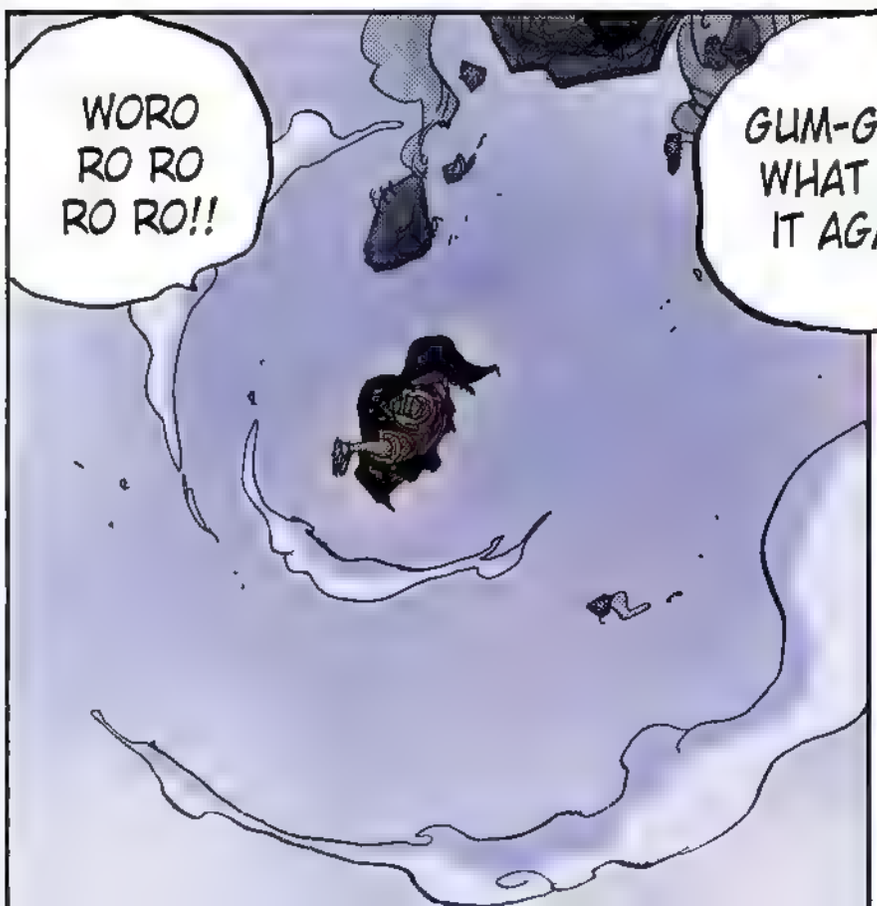
Chapter 1014:
THE HAM

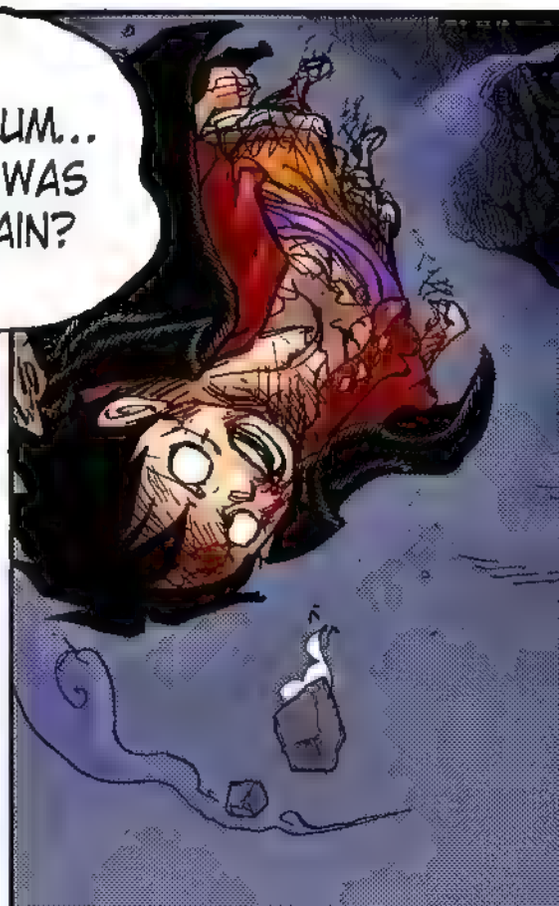


READER REQUEST: "TRAFALGAR LAW PUZZLING OVER A RIDDLE IN FRONT OF A PAINTED TIGER SCREEN" BY TAKASHI

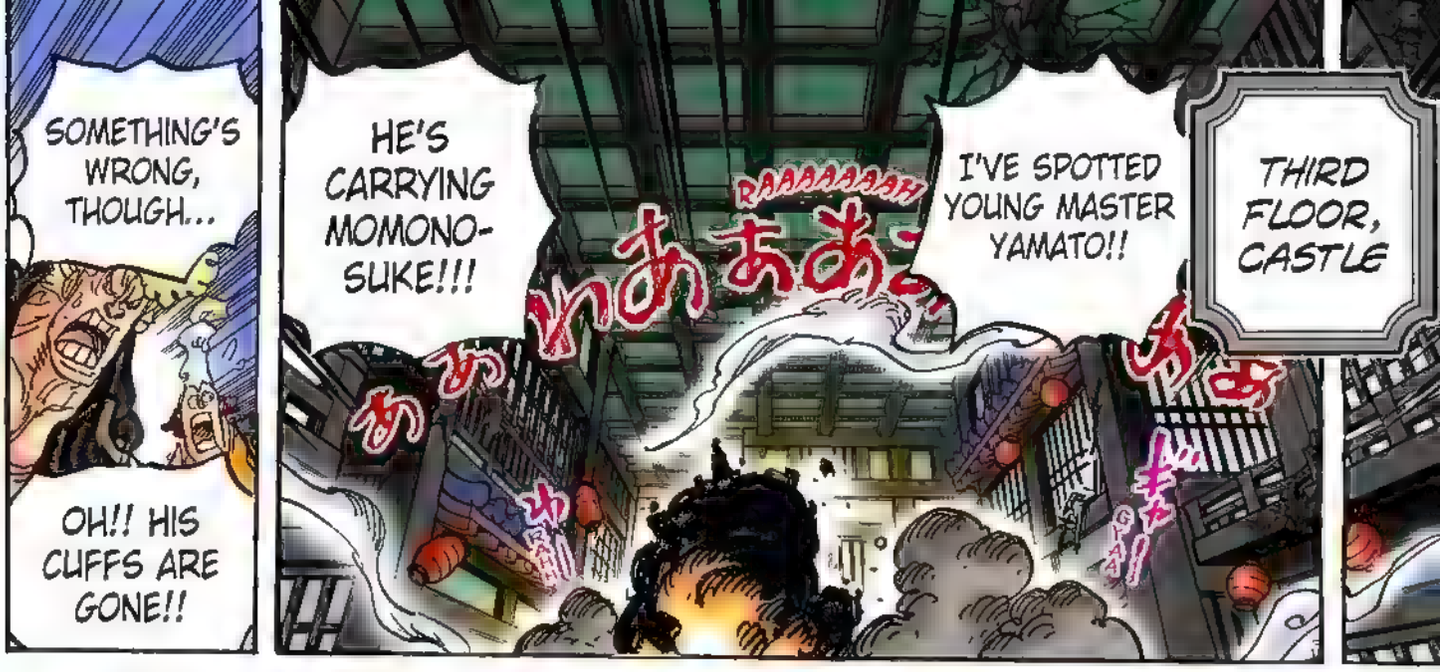
SO YOU INFUSED YOURSELF WITH THE COLOR OF THE SUPREME KING...
ゴゴゴ
GRR
ゴ
ゴゴ
RGG
ゴ:

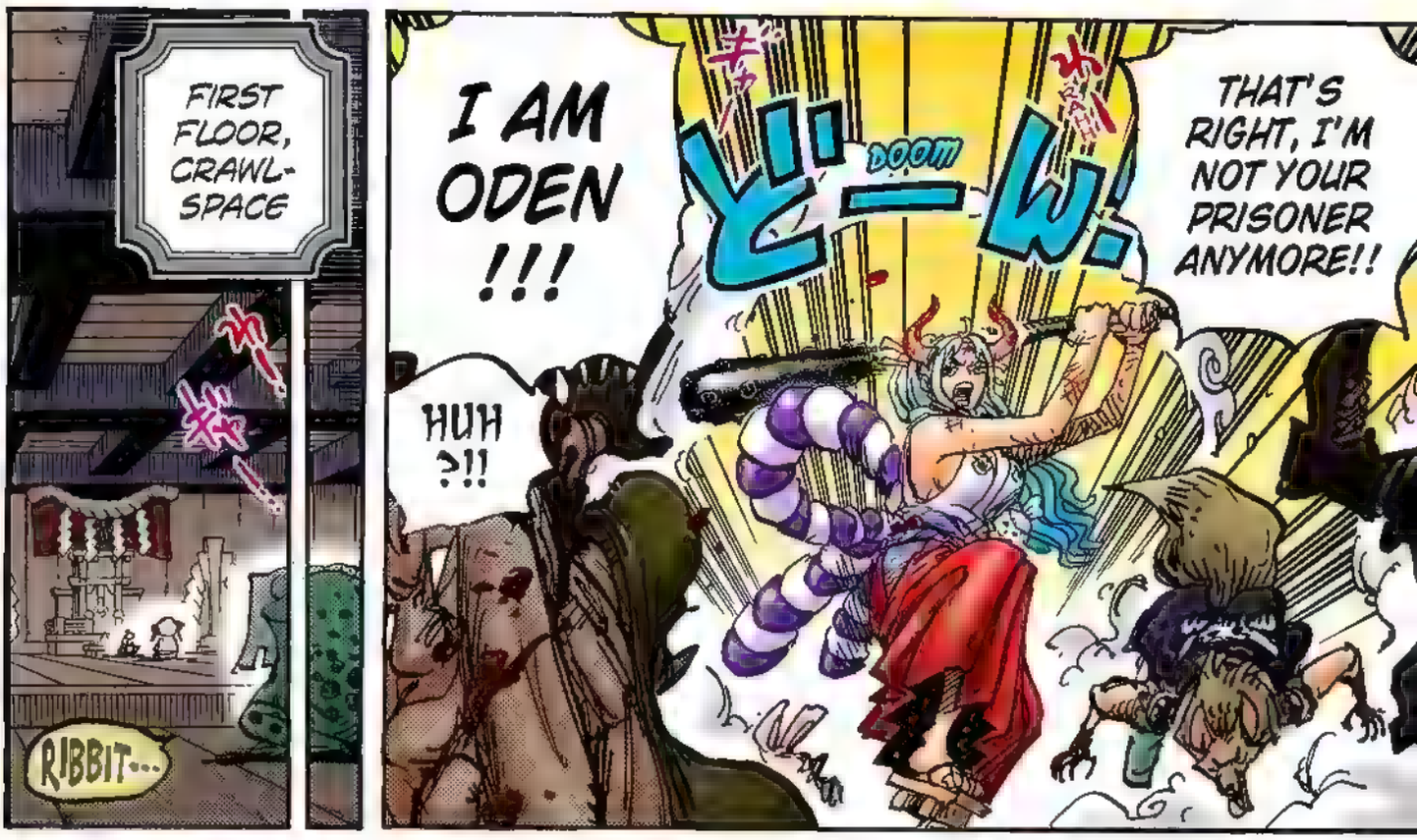

...WAS CRUDE AND CLUMSY!!
BUT YOUR USE OF IT...

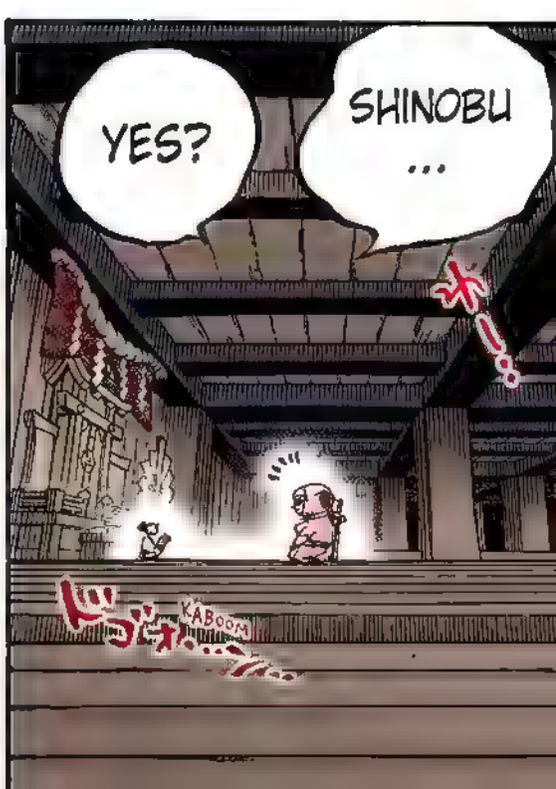

WORO RO RO RO RO!!


GUM-GUM.. WHAT WAS IT AGAIN?

KABLOO—SH
...EITHER, IT SEEMS...
YOU COULDN'T BE JOYBOY...
WE HAVE FOUND...
... MOMONO-SUKE!!!
MASTER KAIDO!!
CLICK...
RR...
RRR
ANNOUNCE THE RESULTS TO ALL OF ONIGASHIMA.
!!
YESSIR !!
AND BAO HUANG?
I'LL BE THERE AT ONCE...







THIRD FLOOR, CASTLE

I'VE SPOTTED YOUNG MASTER YAMATO!!

RAAAAAAAAH

HE'S CARRYING MOMONO-SUKE!!!

SOMETHING'S WRONG, THOUGH...

OH!! HIS CUFFS ARE GONE!!

THAT'S RIGHT, I'M NOT YOUR PRISONER ANYMORE!!

DOOM

I AM ODEN !!!

HUH ?!!

FIRST FLOOR, CRAWL-SPACE

RIBBIT...

SHINOBU ...

YES?

KABOOM

IT WOULD SEEM...

...THAT I TRULY MUST NOT DIE!!

BENG

!!

Oden's

WHAT DO YOU MEAN?! OF COURSE YOU MUSTN'T DIE!!
AAAH !!
?
WHAT IS THAT?!
WHO IS IT?!!
HUH?! WHAT IS IT NOW?!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, SKULL DOME
DOOM
RAAAAAA
わあああああああ
RAAAH !!
GUAAA !!
GET HIM, CHOPPER-EMON!!!

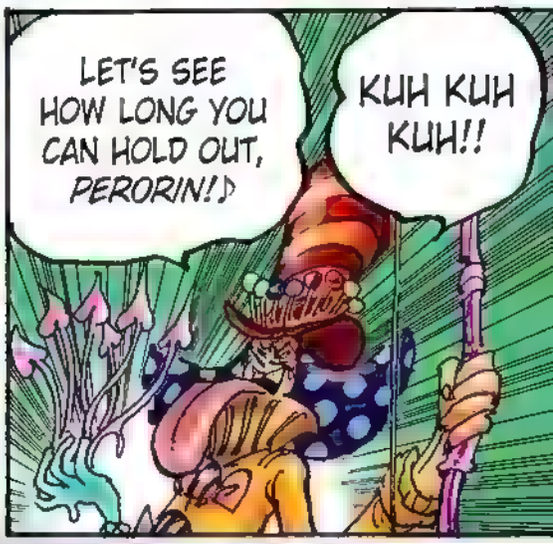
MWA HA HA HA! A GUY WHO'S WINNING WOULDN'T BE PANTING LIKE THAT, RACCOON DOG!!
WEEZ, WEEZ...

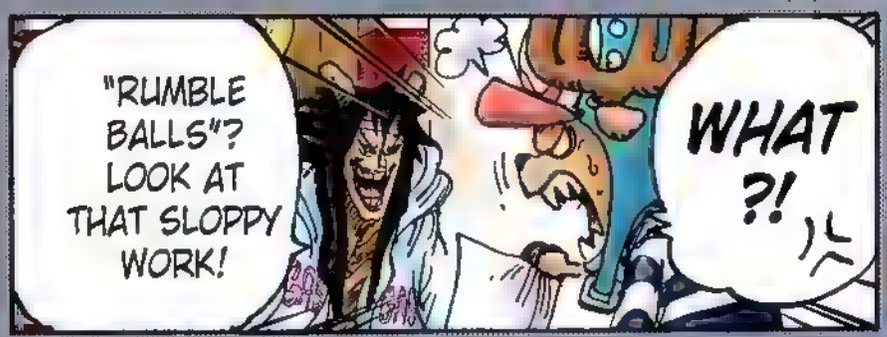
WEEZ, WEEZ... HUFF...

OWWW !!
SERVES YOU RIGHT QUEEN, YOU BACK-STABBER!!

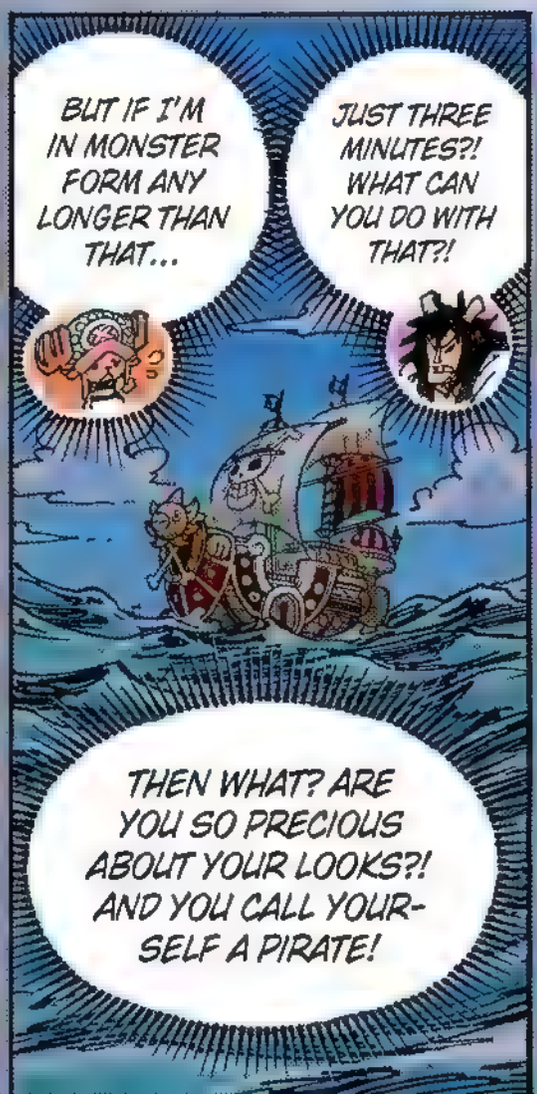
SHU HO HO! THAT'S POINTLESS.
...

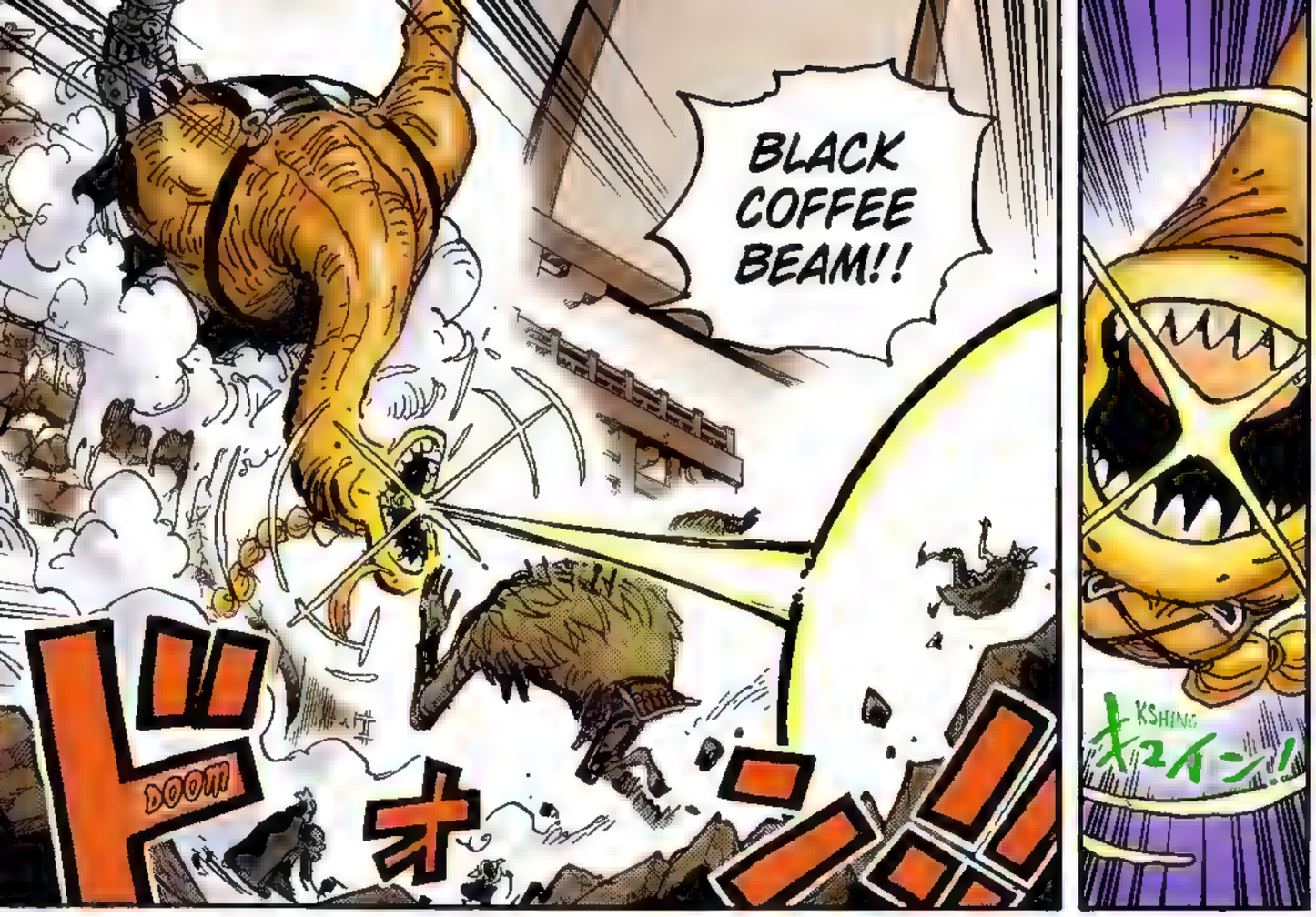
I'M FINALLY ABLE TO EXTEND MY MONSTER TIME, AND ALREADY I HAVE LESS THAN TEN MINUTES LEFT!
DAMMIT!! NOTHING SEEMS TO HURT QUEEN!!

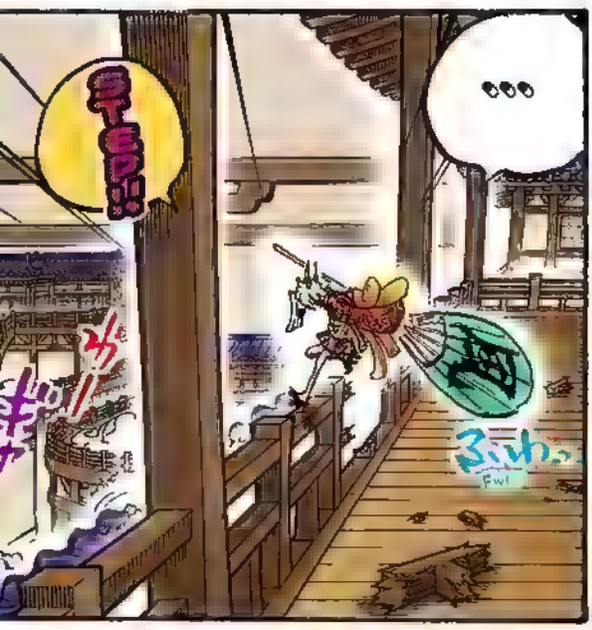

LET'S SEE HOW LONG YOU CAN HOLD OUT, PERORIN!♪
KUH KUH KUH!!

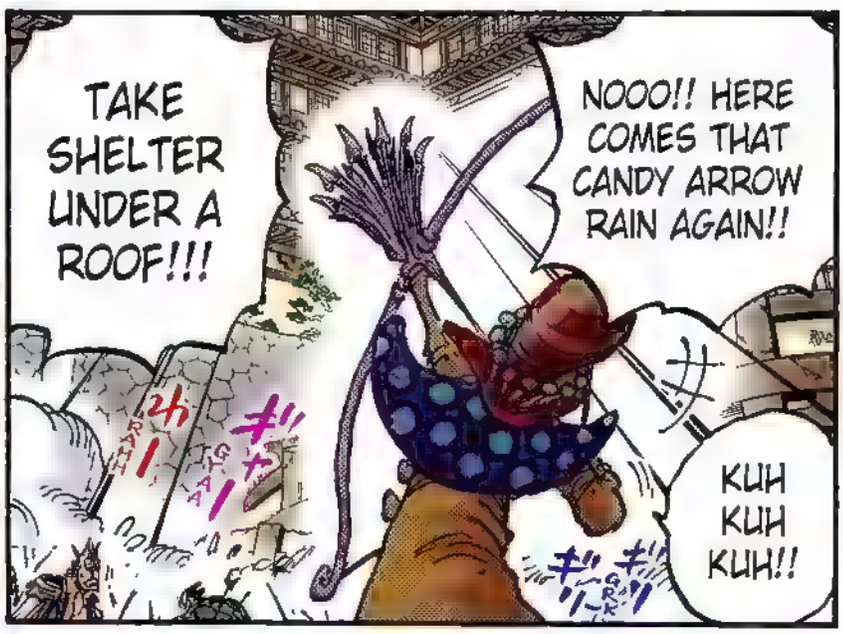

"RUMBLE BALLS"? LOOK AT THAT SLOPPY WORK!
WHAT ?!

SHU HO HO HO...!!
SURE, THERE ARE RISKS...
...BUT YOU'RE NOT A COWARD, ARE YOU?
GET THIS LIST OF CHEMICALS ...
...AND YOU CAN STRETCH THAT GIGANTIFICATION TIME TO 30 MINUTES!!


BUT IF I'M IN MONSTER FORM ANY LONGER THAN THAT...
JUST THREE MINUTES?! WHAT CAN YOU DO WITH THAT?!
THEN WHAT? ARE YOU SO PRECIOUS ABOUT YOUR LOOKS?! AND YOU CALL YOURSELF A PIRATE!


BLACK COFFEE BEAM!!
ドオン!!
DOOM
KSHING
ズイーン!!


STEP!!
...
Fwl


TAKE SHELTER UNDER A ROOF!!!
NOOO!! HERE COMES THAT CANDY ARROW RAIN AGAIN!!
KUH KUH KUH!!

CLIK!
CLIK!
CLIK!
DIFFUSION MODE!!
CLIK
MARYS !!

ANNOUNCEMENT TO ALL OF ONIGASHIMA!! THE FIGHT IS OVER!!

THE HIGHEST BOUNTY ON THE ENEMY SIDE, STRAW HAT LUFFY...

...HAS LOST!!

?!!

LUFFY-TARO?!

WHAT?! LUFFY?!! NO!!

STRAW HAT...!!

HUFF...

WHO ARE YOU KIDDIN'?!!

MASTER KAIDO SNUFFED OUT HIS LIFE...

...AND NOW STRAW HAT LUFFY...

...!!

HA HA! GOOD NEWS!!

...SINKS TO THE BOTTOM OF THE DARK, COLD SEA!!

THE KOZUKI SAMURAI AND THE PIRATE CAPTAIN HAVE BOTH FALLEN!!!

WHO WILL BE NEXT?! CAN ANY-ONE ELSE WIN?!

MASTER KAIDO WILL NOW DESCEND AND BEGIN TO CLEAN UP THE STRAGGLERS!!

KIN'EMON TOO...?!

LOOK AT THIS MESS YOU'VE MADE, LINLIN.

BUT HEED CLOSELY! FOR MASTER KAIDO WILL ALLOW YOU TO SUR-RENDER!!

MAAAA MA MA MA, DID YOU HEAR THAT?

LIKE I CARE WHAT HAPPENS TO THAT IDIOT...

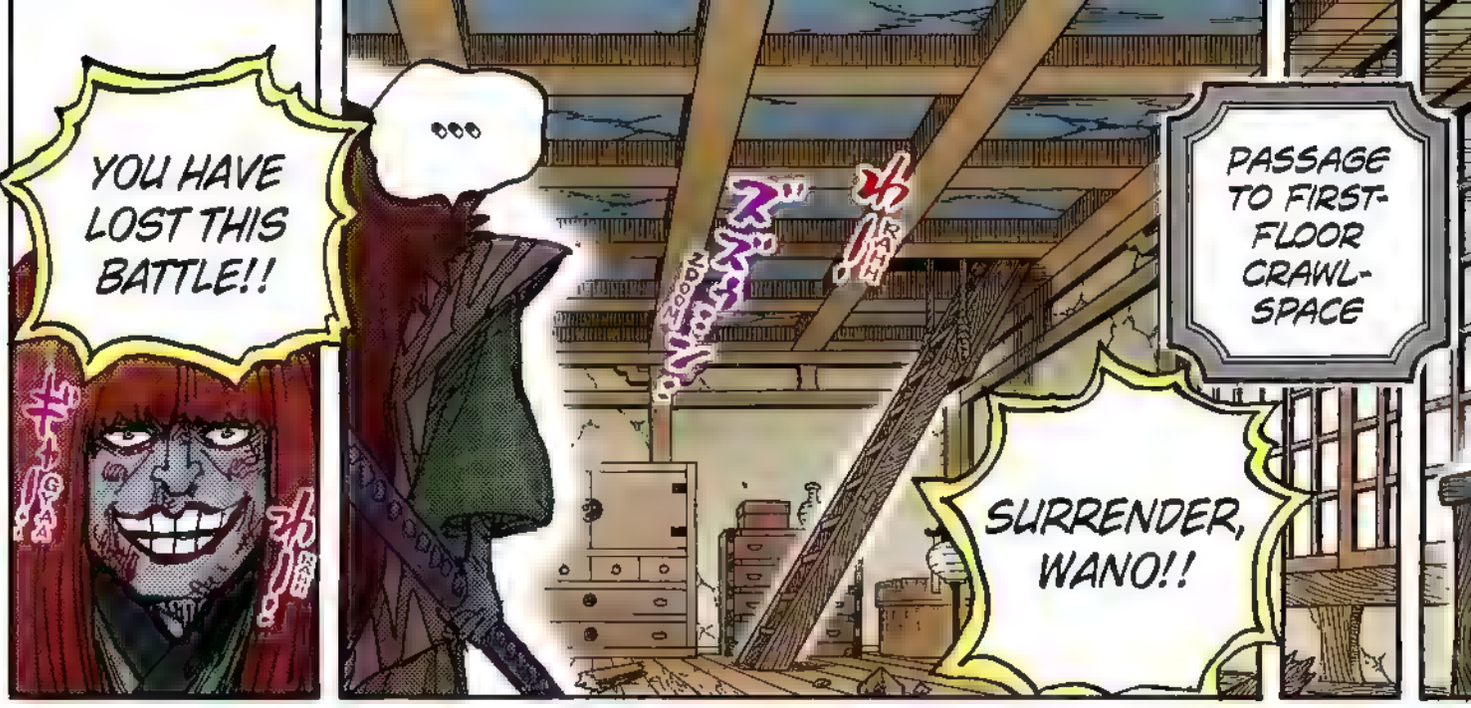
WAAAAH! BIG BRO LUFFY!!

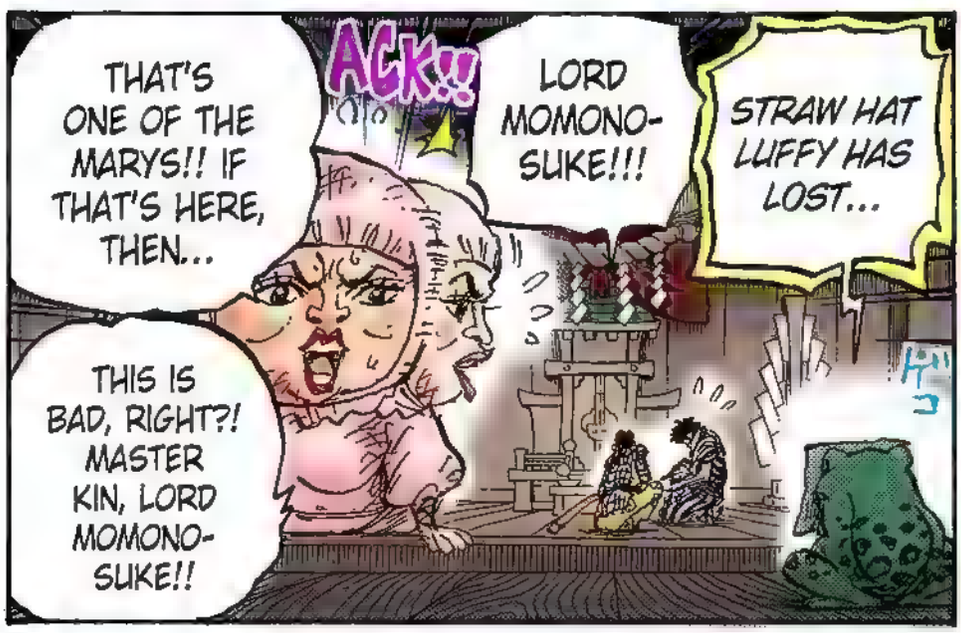
ONLY THOSE WHO RAISE THEIR ARMS IN SURRENDER AND COMPLI-ANCE...

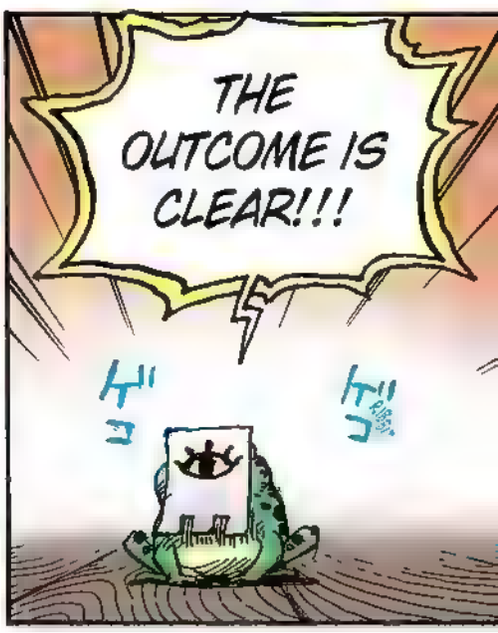
...WILL BE SPARED THEIR LIVES, AND ALLOWED TO SERVE AS OUR FOLLOWERS!!

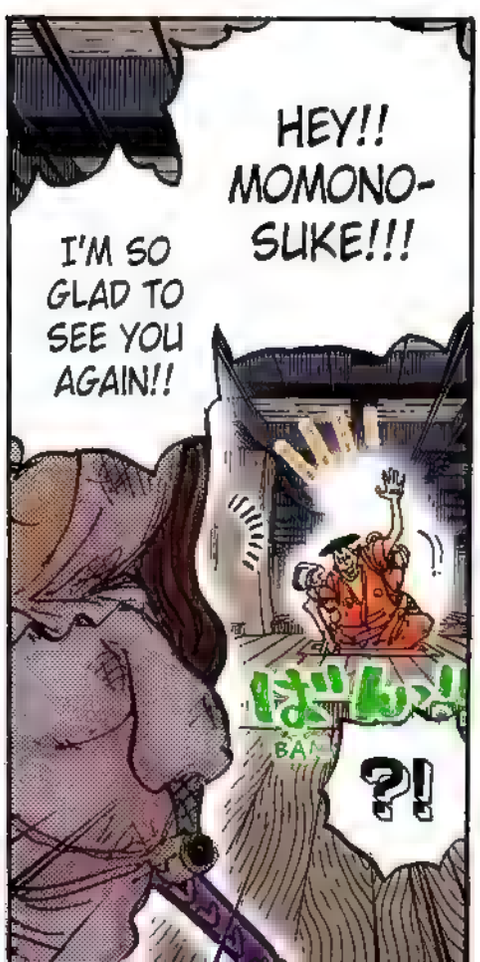
!!!

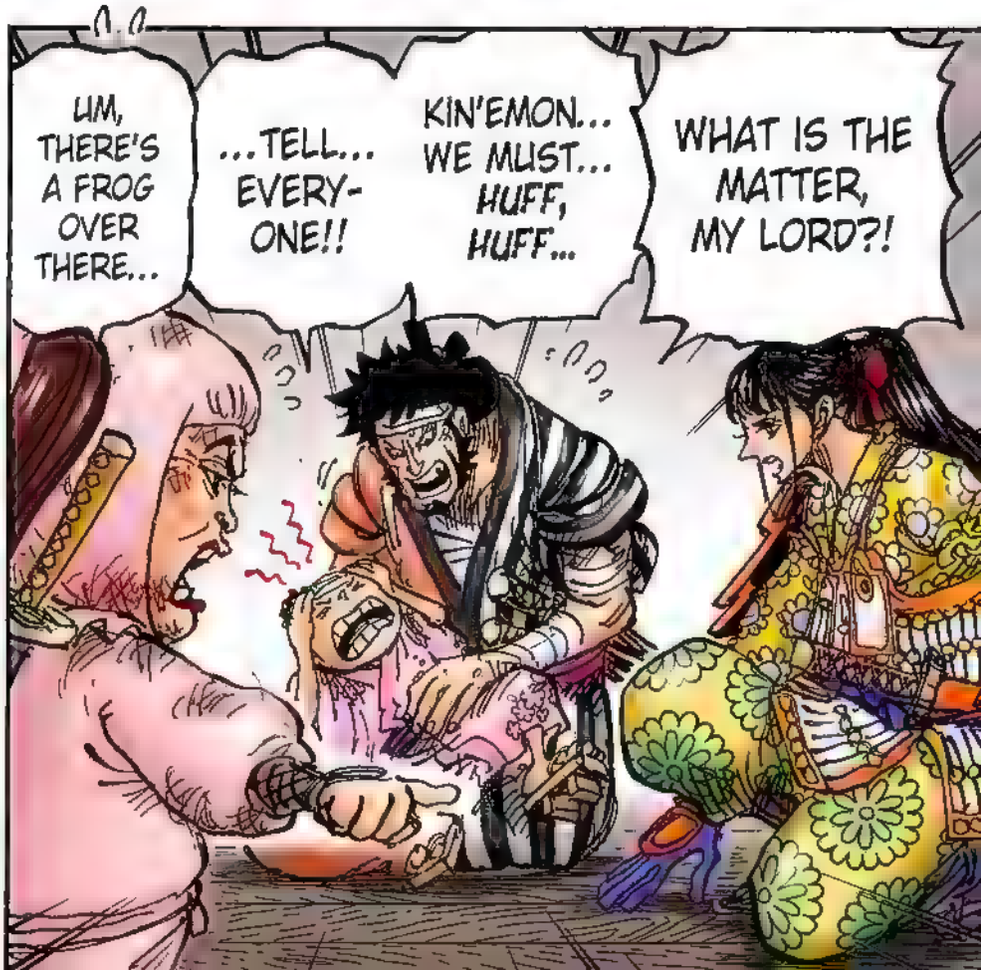
SCREW THAT!!

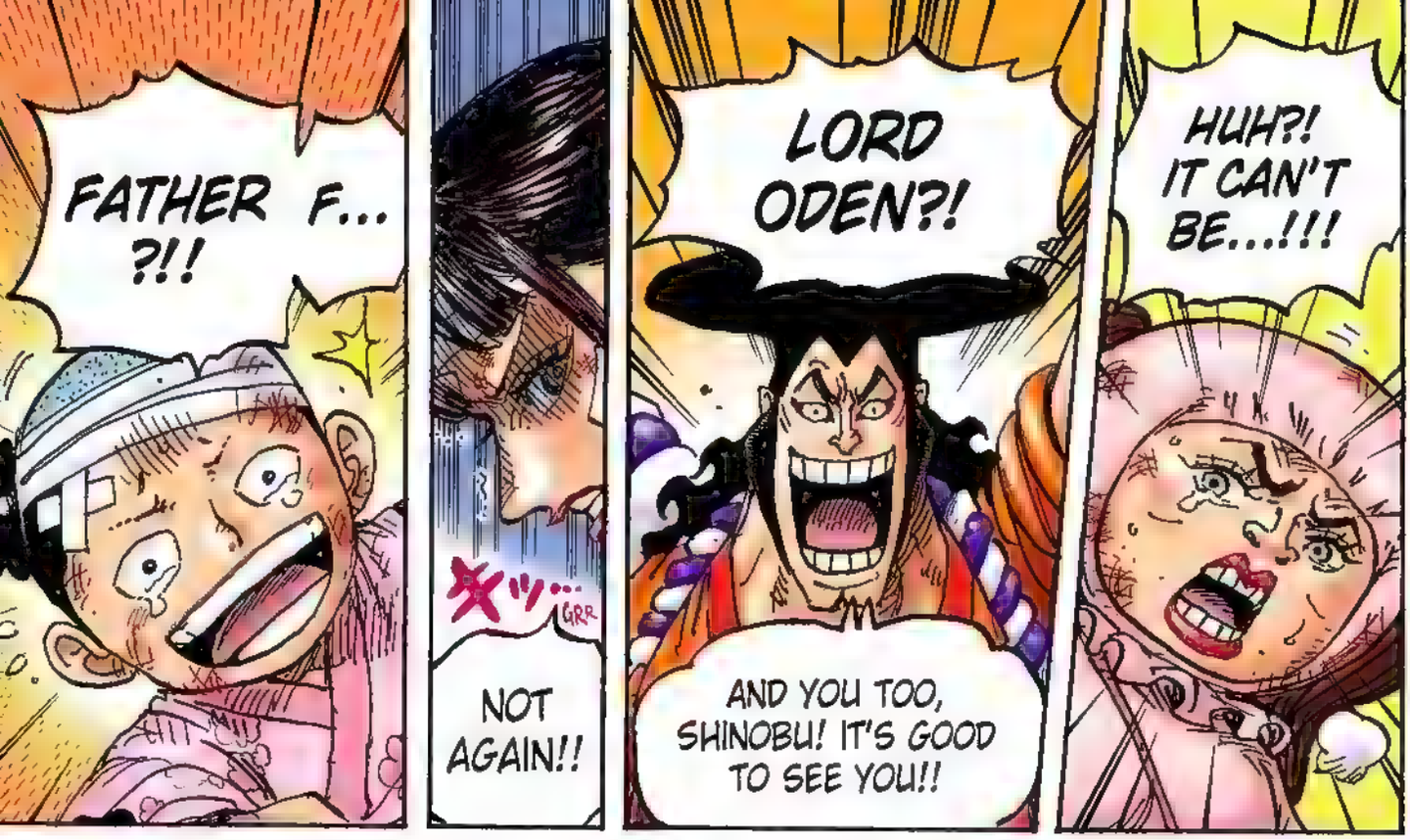

YOU HAVE LOST THIS BATTLE!!
...
PASSAGE TO FIRST-FLOOR CRAWL-SPACE
SURRENDER, WANO!!

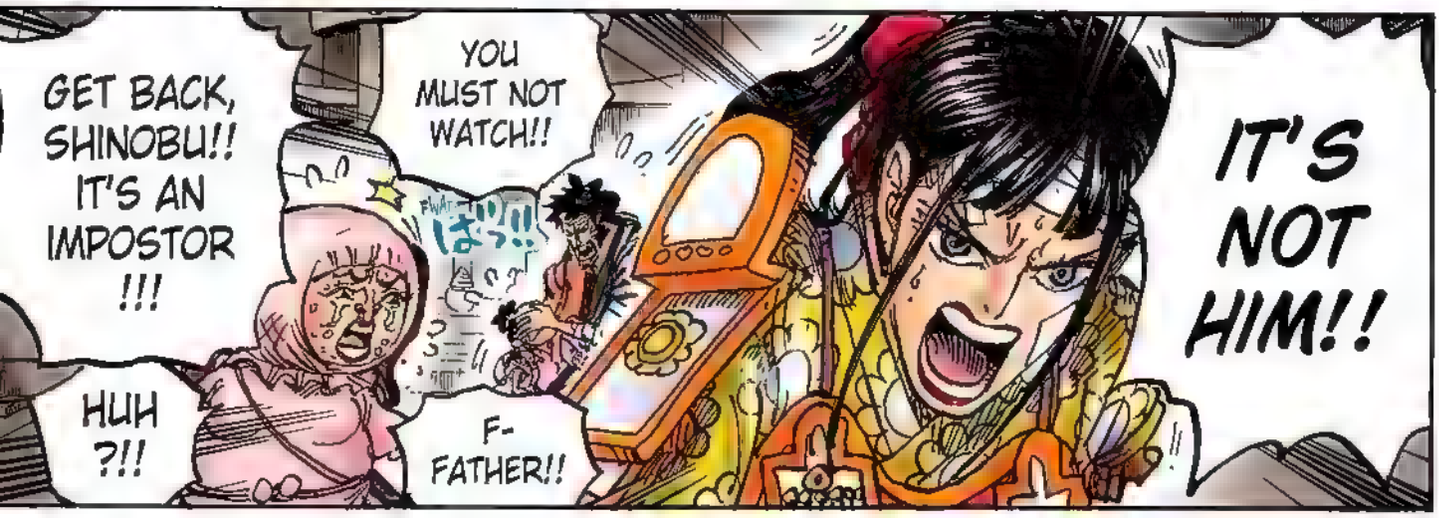

THAT'S ONE OF THE MARYS!! IF THAT'S HERE, THEN...
AGK!!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!!
STRAW HAT LUFFY HAS LOST...
THIS IS BAD, RIGHT?! MASTER KIN, LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!

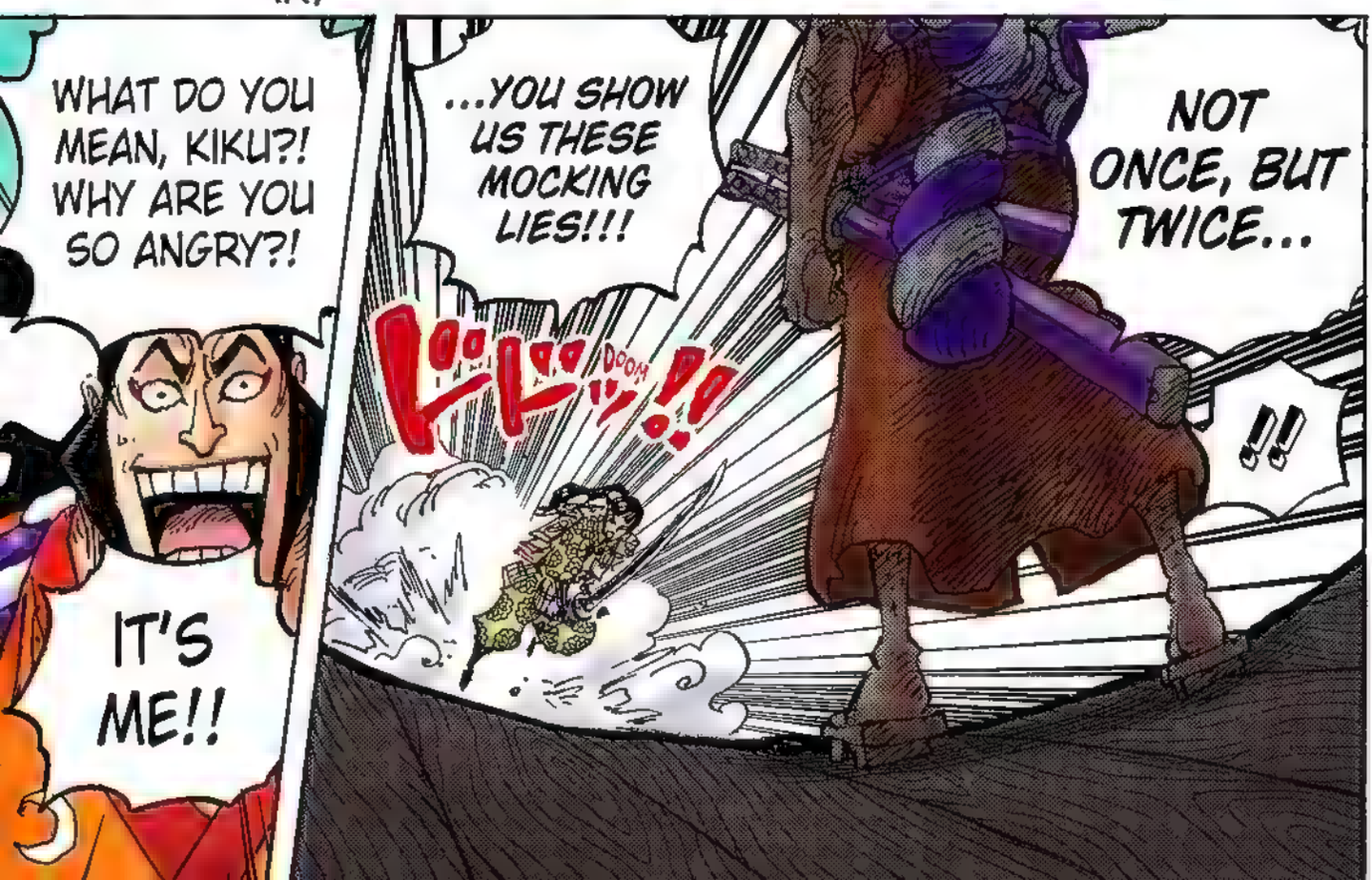

THE OUTCOME IS CLEAR!!!


HEY!! MOMONO-SUKE!!!
I'M SO GLAD TO SEE YOU AGAIN!!
BAM
?!


UM, THERE'S A FROG OVER THERE...
...TELL... EVERY-ONE!!
KIN'EMON... WE MUST... HUFF, HUFF...
WHAT IS THE MATTER, MY LORD?!

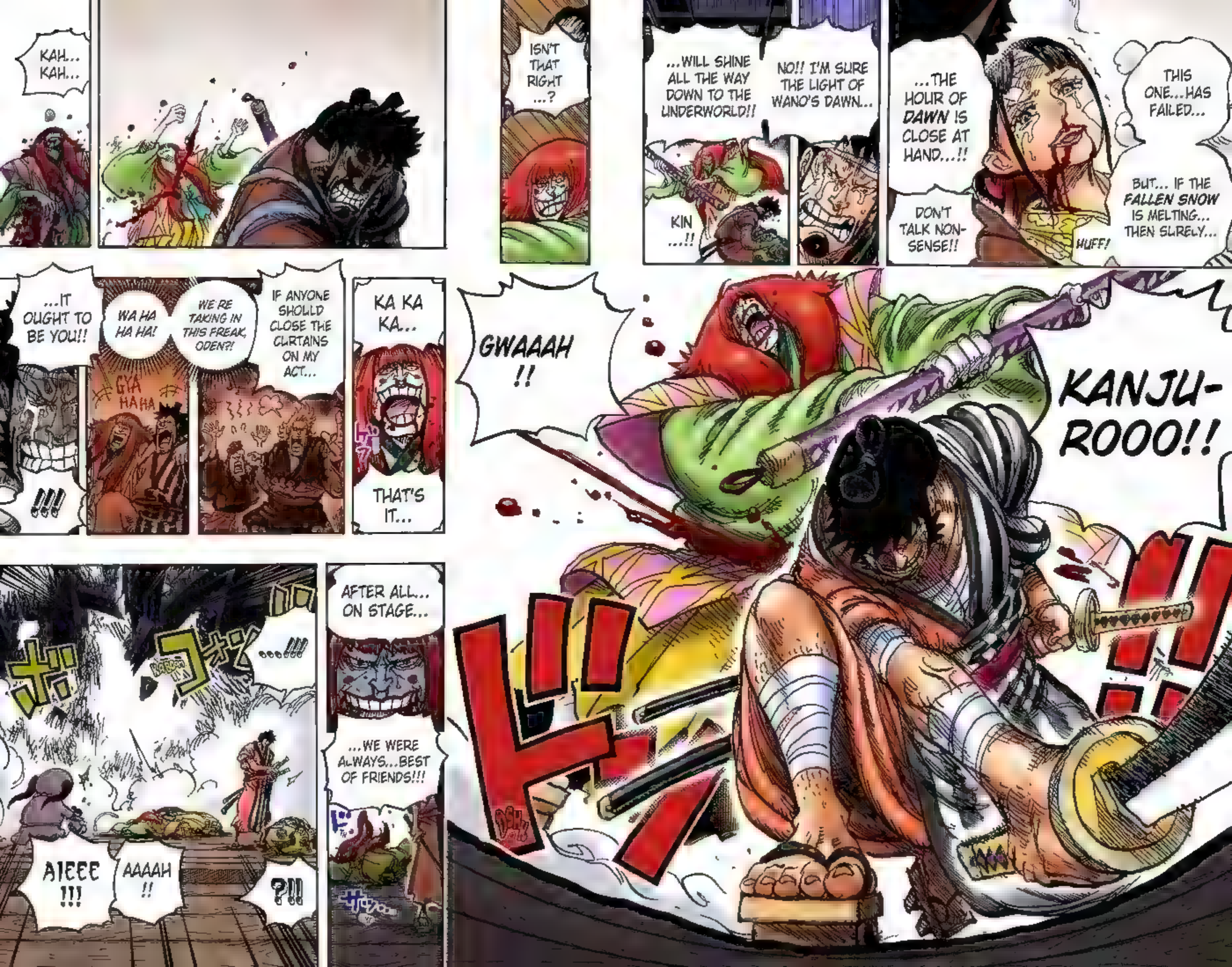

FATHER ?!!
F...
NOT AGAIN!!
GRR
LORD ODEN?!
AND YOU TOO, SHINOBU! IT'S GOOD TO SEE YOU!!
HUH?! IT CAN'T BE...!!!


GET BACK, SHINOBU!! IT'S AN IMPOSTOR !!!
HUH ?!!
YOU MUST NOT WATCH!!
F- FATHER!!
IT'S NOT HIM!!


WHAT DO YOU MEAN, KIKU?! WHY ARE YOU SO ANGRY?!
IT'S ME!!
...YOU SHOW US THESE MOCKING LIES!!!
DOOM
NOT ONCE, BUT TWICE...
!!

DON'T USE HIS BODY TO CALL THIS ONE'S NAME, KANJURO!!!
STOP, KIKU!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!
I DON'T BLAME YA FOR GOIN' SOFT... HE WAS OUR FRIEND!!
AFTER WHAT YOU DID TO ASHURA...
...!!
YOU DON'T HAVE PARENTS?
I'M THE MAN WHO TOOK YOU AND IZO IN!
IS THIS SOME KIND OF JOKE, KIKU?!
COULD YOU REALLY CUT ME DOWN?!!
!!!
SHUDD
ズ!!

IT'S ONLY FAIR! THE WOUND YOU ALREADY GAVE ME WILL PROVE FATAL, KIKU!!!
...!!
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
I CANNOT ...
MASTER KIN, THIS ONE CANNOT DO IT...
AAAAH!! KANJURO ...!!
KIKU !!!
KANJU-ROOOO !!!
KIKU !!
MASTER KIN...


THIS ONE...HAS FAILED...
BUT... IF THE FALLEN SNOW IS MELTING... THEN SURELY...
HUFF!
...THE HOUR OF DAWN IS CLOSE AT HAND...!!
DON'T TALK NON-SENSE!!
NO!! I'M SURE THE LIGHT OF WANO'S DAWN...
...WILL SHINE ALL THE WAY DOWN TO THE UNDERWORLD!!
KIN ...!!
ISN'T THAT RIGHT ...?
KAH... KAH...
KANJU-ROOO!!
GWAAAH !!
KA KA KA...
THAT'S IT...
IF ANYONE SHOULD CLOSE THE CURTAINS ON MY ACT...
WE'RE TAKING IN THIS FREAK, ODEN?!
WA HA HA HA!
GYA HAHA
...IT OUGHT TO BE YOU!!
!!!
AFTER ALL... ON STAGE...
...WE WERE ALWAYS...BEST OF FRIENDS!!!
...!!!
?!!
AAAAH !!
AIEEE !!!

OKAY !!

SHINOBU!! TAKE LORD MOMONOSUKE AND FLEE!!

KAIDO !!

HUH?

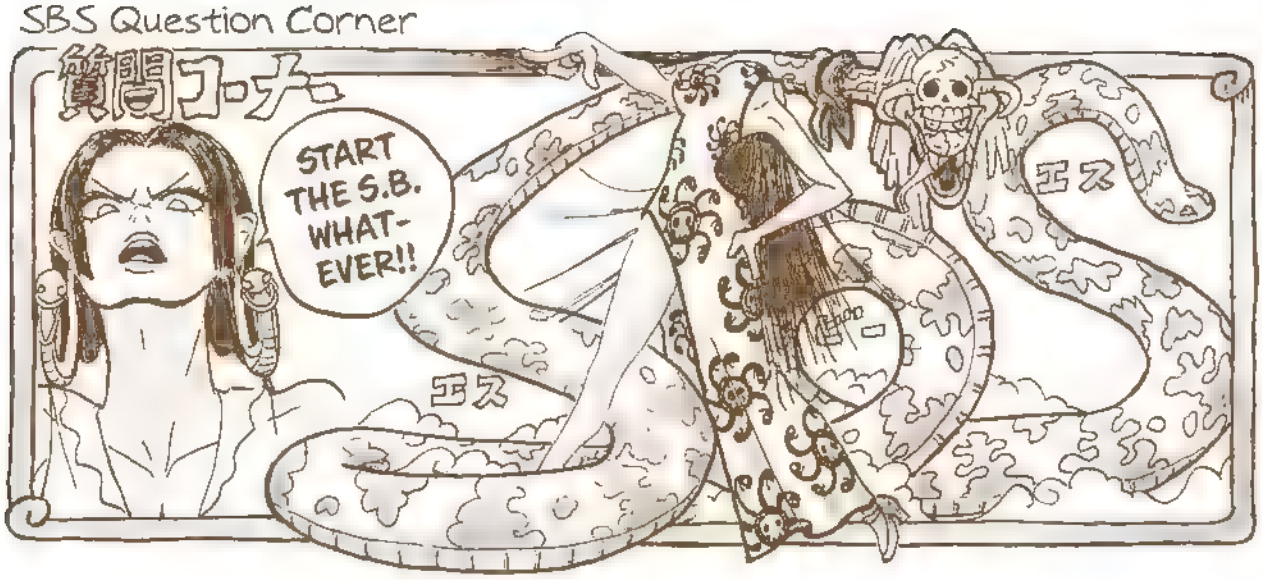
ガシャーン!!

KRAAASH

KIN'EMOOOON !!!!

WAAA

SBS Question Corner



(Igarashi, Oda)

Q: So, I've been reading since the very first volume, and I'm just wondering, when are we going to get to the part about Odacchi's weiner?

--Interdimensional Pork Ribs

A: Never!! ミ

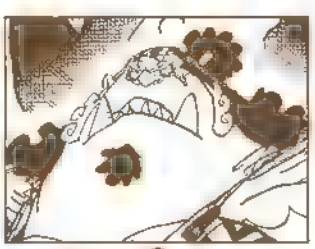
Q: Is it just me, or does Black Maria's transformation kind of look like Smile fruit powers?

--Ebi

A: I get what you mean! Yes, the man-beast form of previous zoans haven't had two heads, and her arms should be all spidery too. But the thing is, there's no definitive style to them. People have some level of control over their transformations, like Chopper and his many forms. I'm sure Miss Black Maria just couldn't stand the thought of looking like a freaky spider-woman like this and used some drugs or something to tweak her point of transformation. ⬅

Q: I have been waiting ten years for Jimbei to join the Straw Hat Crew. I drew this mark because I have always admired him. Please make this Jimbei's mark!

--Joshua H.



A: Oooh! That's really cool!! Man, I wish I could just use that as it is!! But there are certain rules for how the individual crewmates' Jolly Rogers look, so do you mind if I rearrange it to look like this? ⬆

Let's make your idea official, Joshua!!

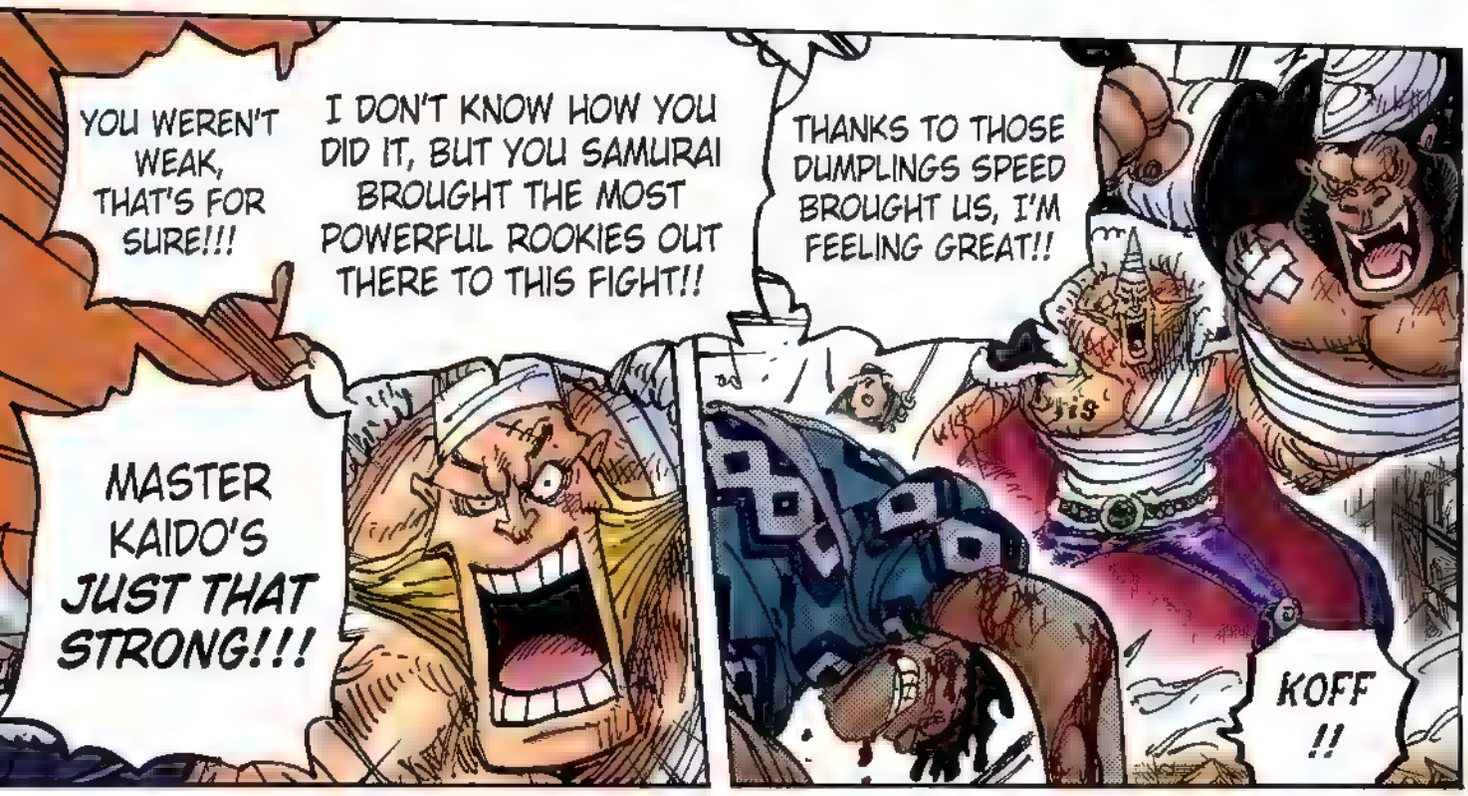
And now, that's the end of the SBS for volume 100! We're still taking questions for Jimbei's voice actor, Katsuhisa Hoki! See you next volume!!

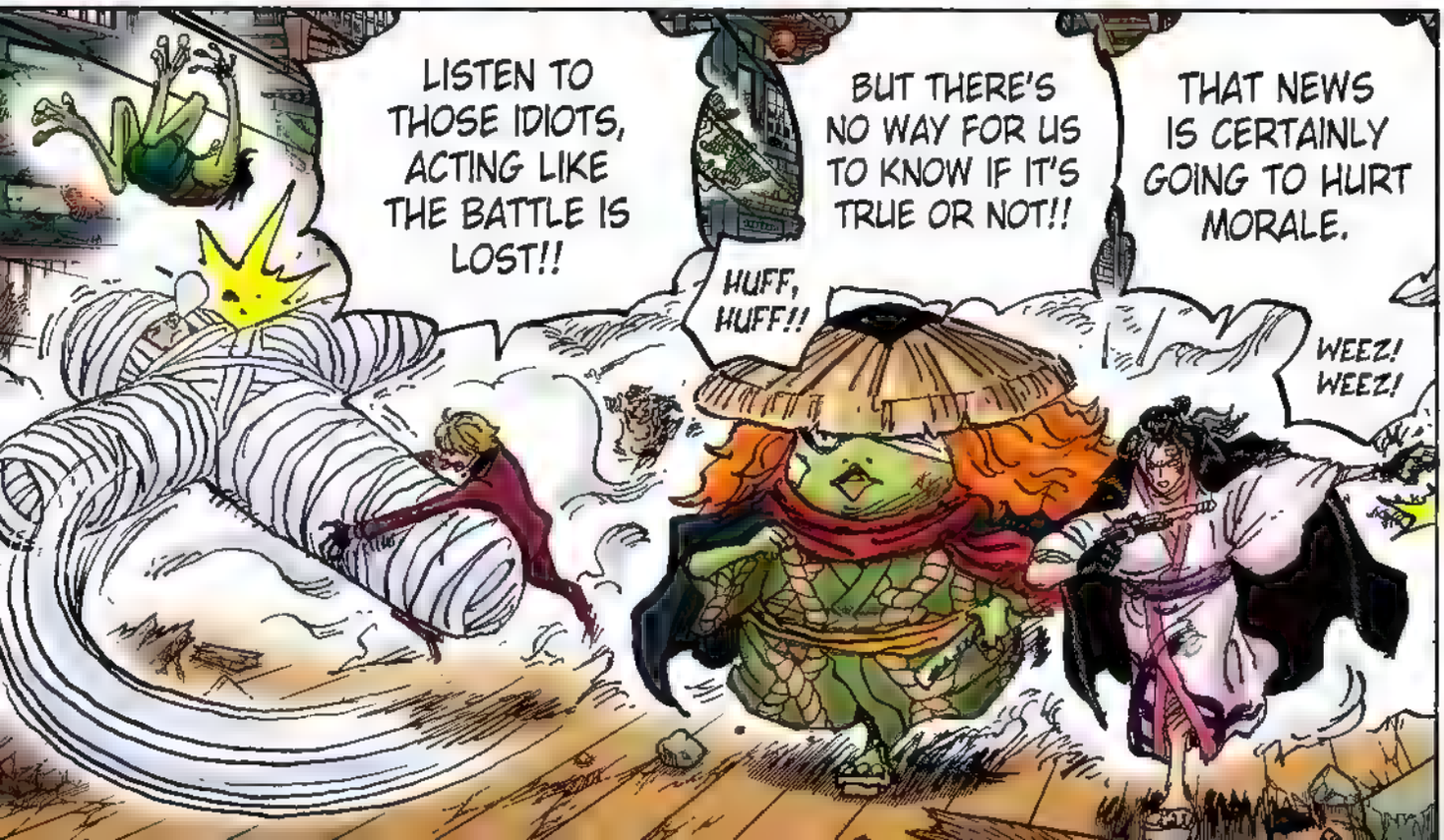
Chapter 1015:
CHAINS

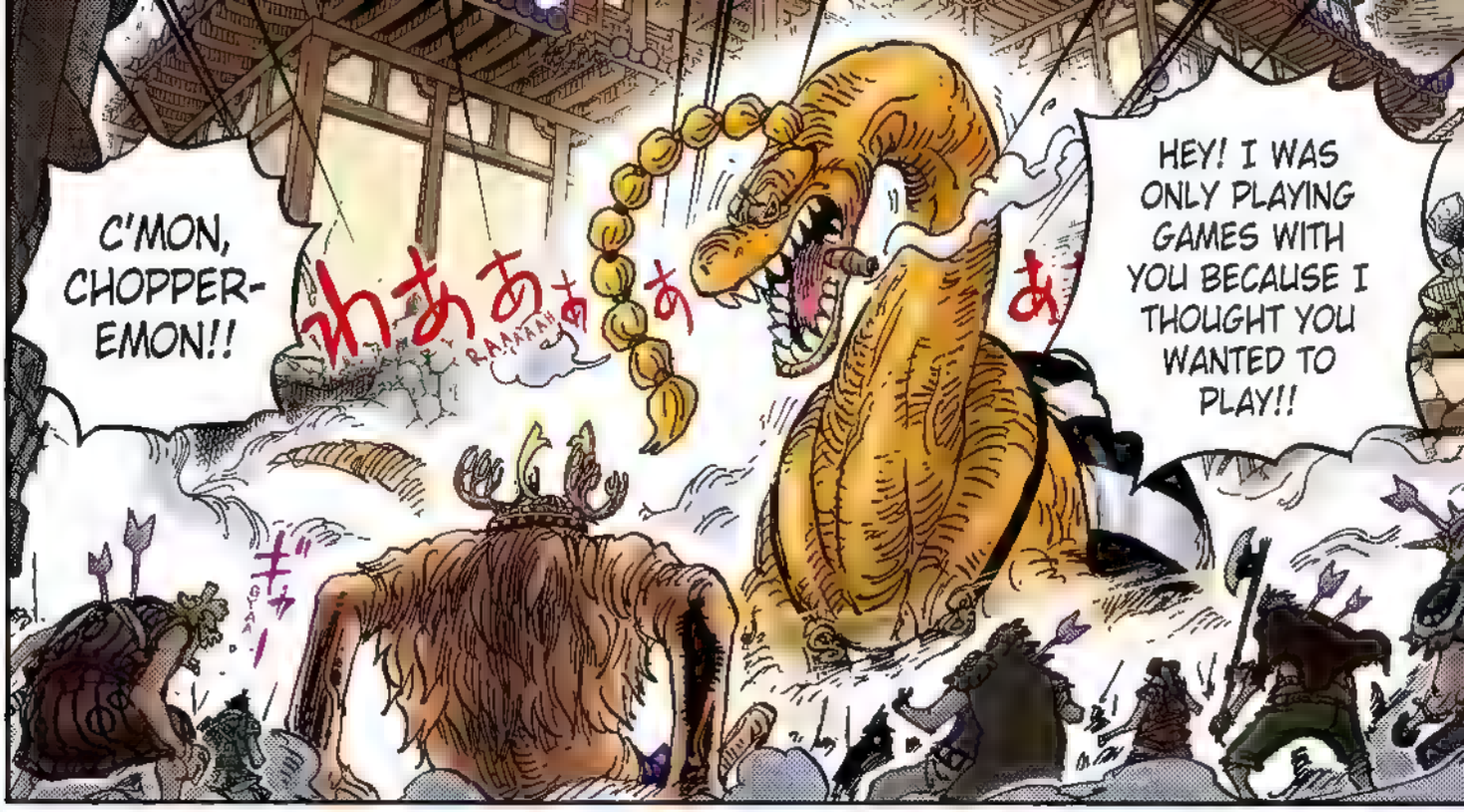
READER REQUEST: "SEÑOR PINK BEING CONFUSED FOR A BABY BY A STORK" BY TOSHIKIYA

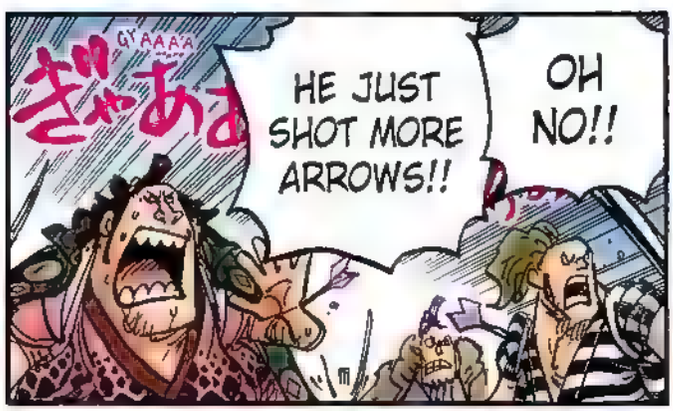
ブボゴボ...
LUFFYYYY !!!
OWW OWW OWW!!
あああああああ
RAA-AAAAAH
YOU DIDN'T REALLY LOSE, DID YOU?!
あああああ
RAAAAH
STRAW HAT LOST?!!
WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO DO NOW?!!

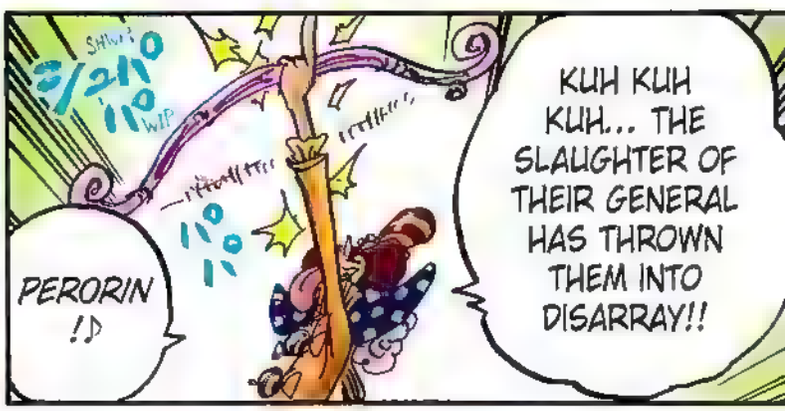
STRAW HAAAT!!!
ドォン!!
BOOM
RAAAAAH
わあああああ
SO IS IT POINTLESS TO KEEP FIGHTING?!
IS LORD MOMONOSUKE SAFE, AT LEAST?!


YOU WEREN'T WEAK, THAT'S FOR SURE!!!
I DON'T KNOW HOW YOU DID IT, BUT YOU SAMURAI BROUGHT THE MOST POWERFUL ROOKIES OUT THERE TO THIS FIGHT!!
THANKS TO THOSE DUMPLINGS SPEED BROUGHT US, I'M FEELING GREAT!!
MASTER KAIDO'S JUST THAT STRONG!!!
KOFF !!

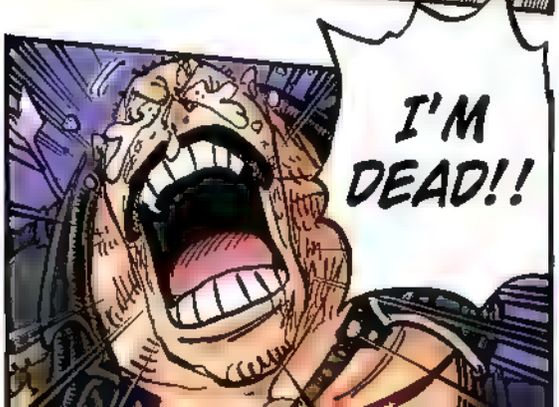

LISTEN TO THOSE IDIOTS, ACTING LIKE THE BATTLE IS LOST!!
BUT THERE'S NO WAY FOR US TO KNOW IF IT'S TRUE OR NOT!!
THAT NEWS IS CERTAINLY GOING TO HURT MORALE.
HUFF, HUFF!!
WEEZ! WEEZ!


C'MON, CHOPPER-EMON!!
わあああああ
RAAAAH
HEY! I WAS ONLY PLAYING GAMES WITH YOU BECAUSE I THOUGHT YOU WANTED TO PLAY!!

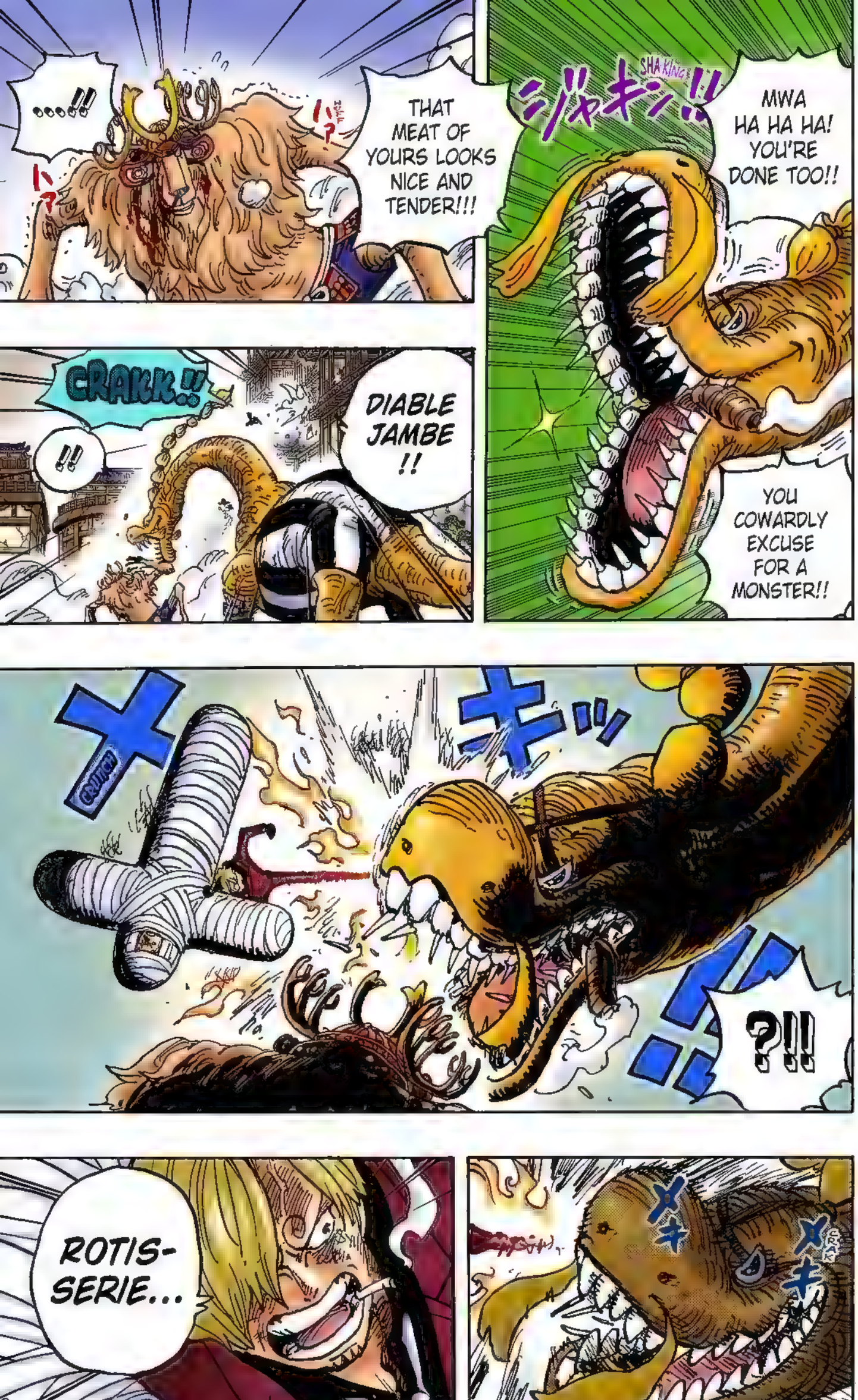

ぎゃあ
GYAAAA
HE JUST SHOT MORE ARROWS!!
OH NO!!


PERORIN ♪
KUH KUH KUH... THE SLAUGHTER OF THEIR GENERAL HAS THROWN THEM INTO DISARRAY!!

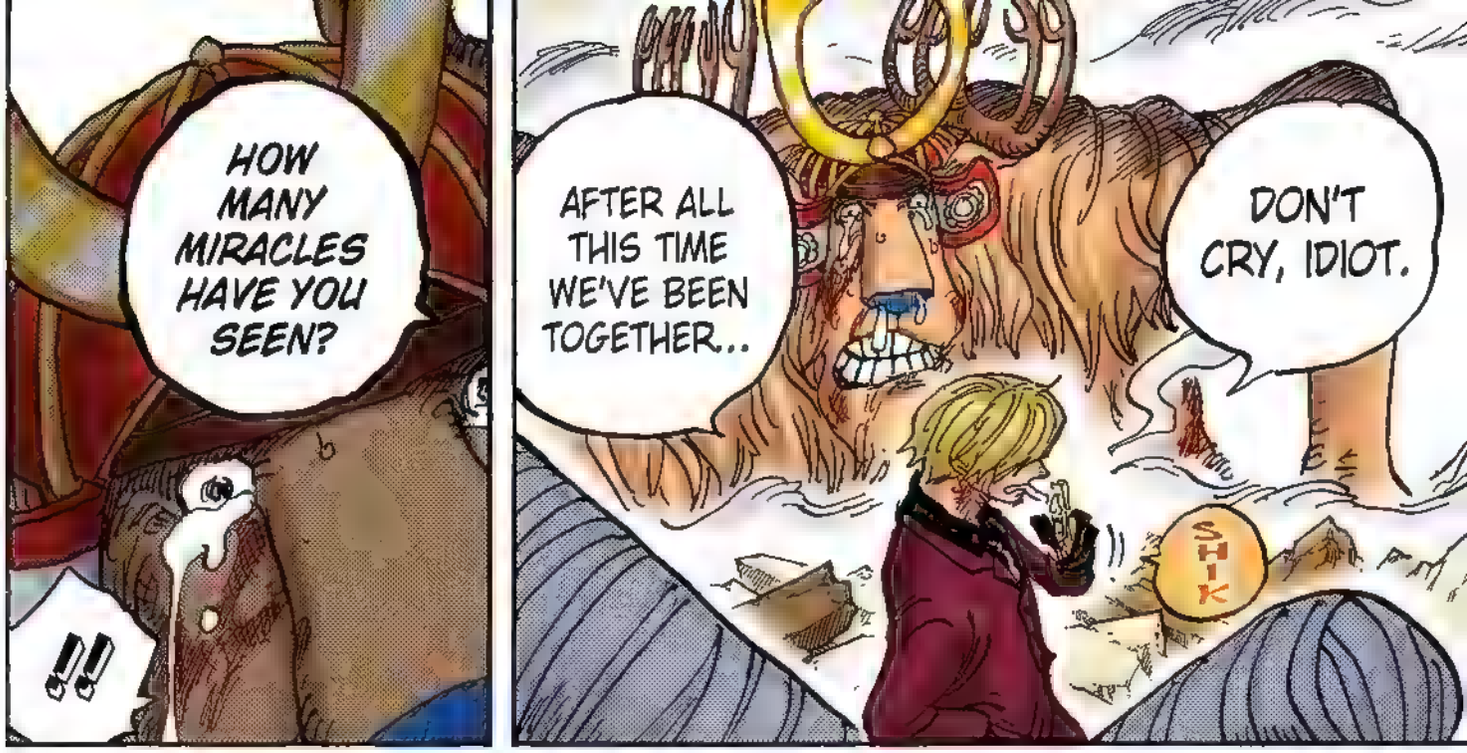
ヒュン ヒュン ヒュン!


I'M DEAD!!

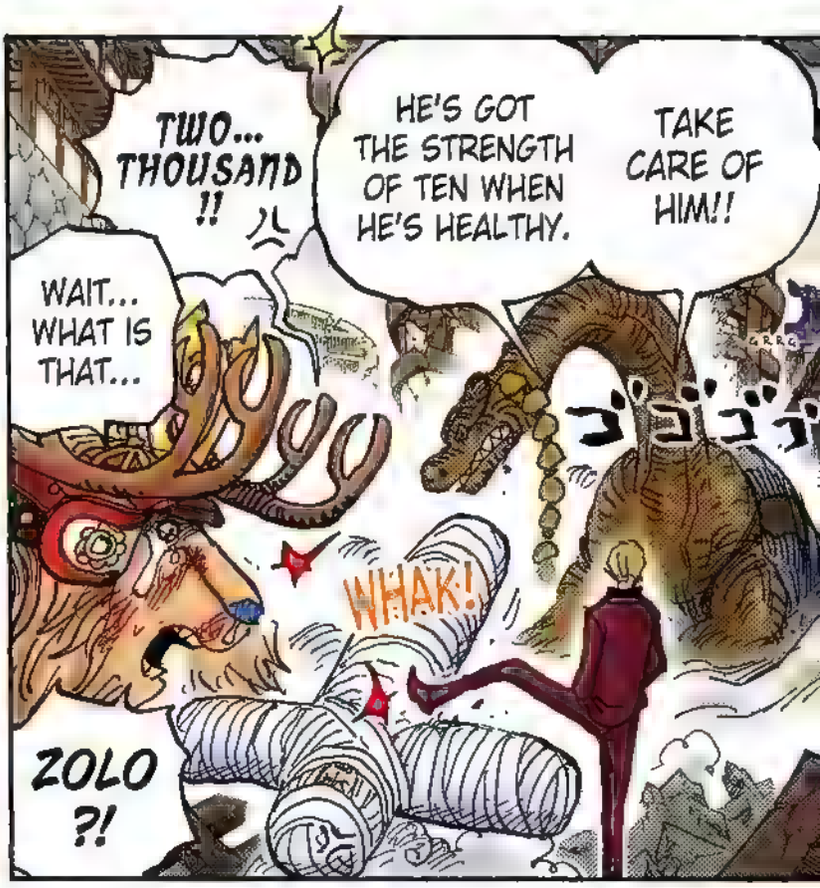
...CANDY SHOWER !!!
ヒュン ヒュン ヒュン!
APOCA-LYPTIC...
ギャア
GYAA
STOP! NO MORE! THERE'S NOWHERE TO RUN!!

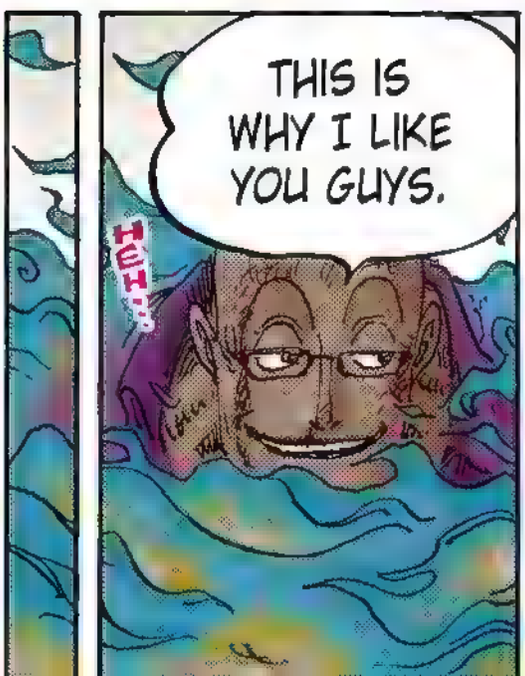

...!!
HUH?
HUH?
THAT MEAT OF YOURS LOOKS NICE AND TENDER!!!
SHA KING
シャキン!!
MWA HA HA HA! YOU'RE DONE TOO!!
YOU COWARDLY EXCUSE FOR A MONSTER!!
CRAKK!!
!!
DIABLE JAMBE !!
ガッ
?!!
ROTIS-SERIE...
メキ
メキ

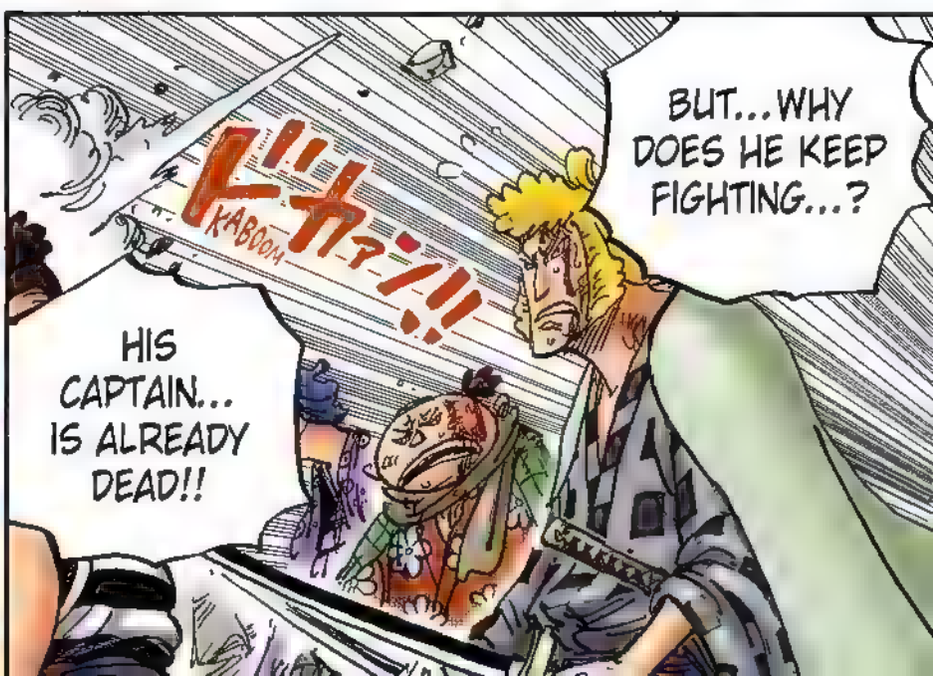
STRIKE !!!
GYAAAAA !!!
AAAAAH !!!
AAAAA!!
HE'S DEFLECTING THE ARROWS FOR US!!
HUH?!
AAAH!! NO, STOP!!
PER-ORIIIN !!
OOF!!
AAAH!!
WE'RE SAVED!!
YOU HELD OUT STRONG.
WELL DONE, CHOPPER.
S... SANJI!
BUT LUFFY--!!

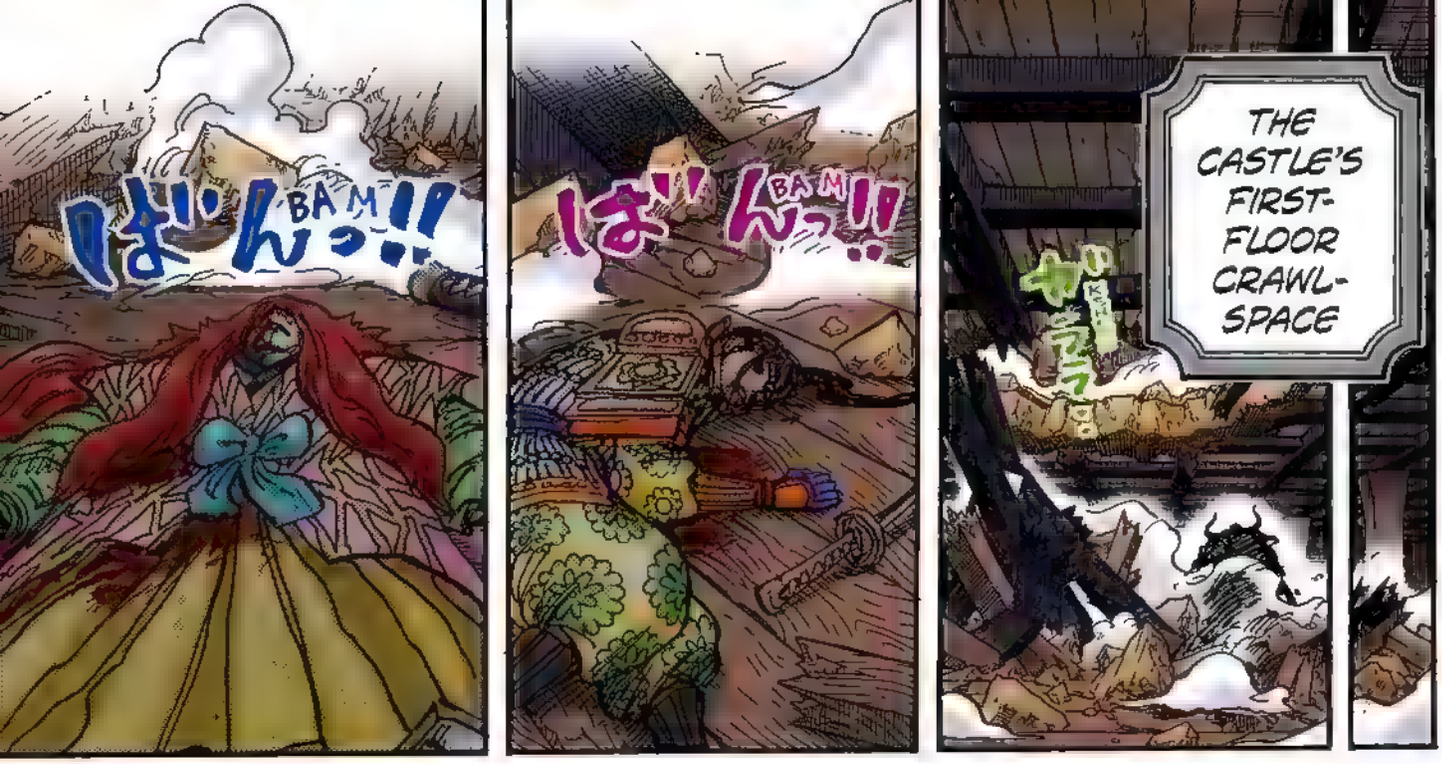

HOW MANY MIRACLES HAVE YOU SEEN?
!!
AFTER ALL THIS TIME WE'VE BEEN TOGETHER...
DON'T CRY, IDIOT.
SHIK

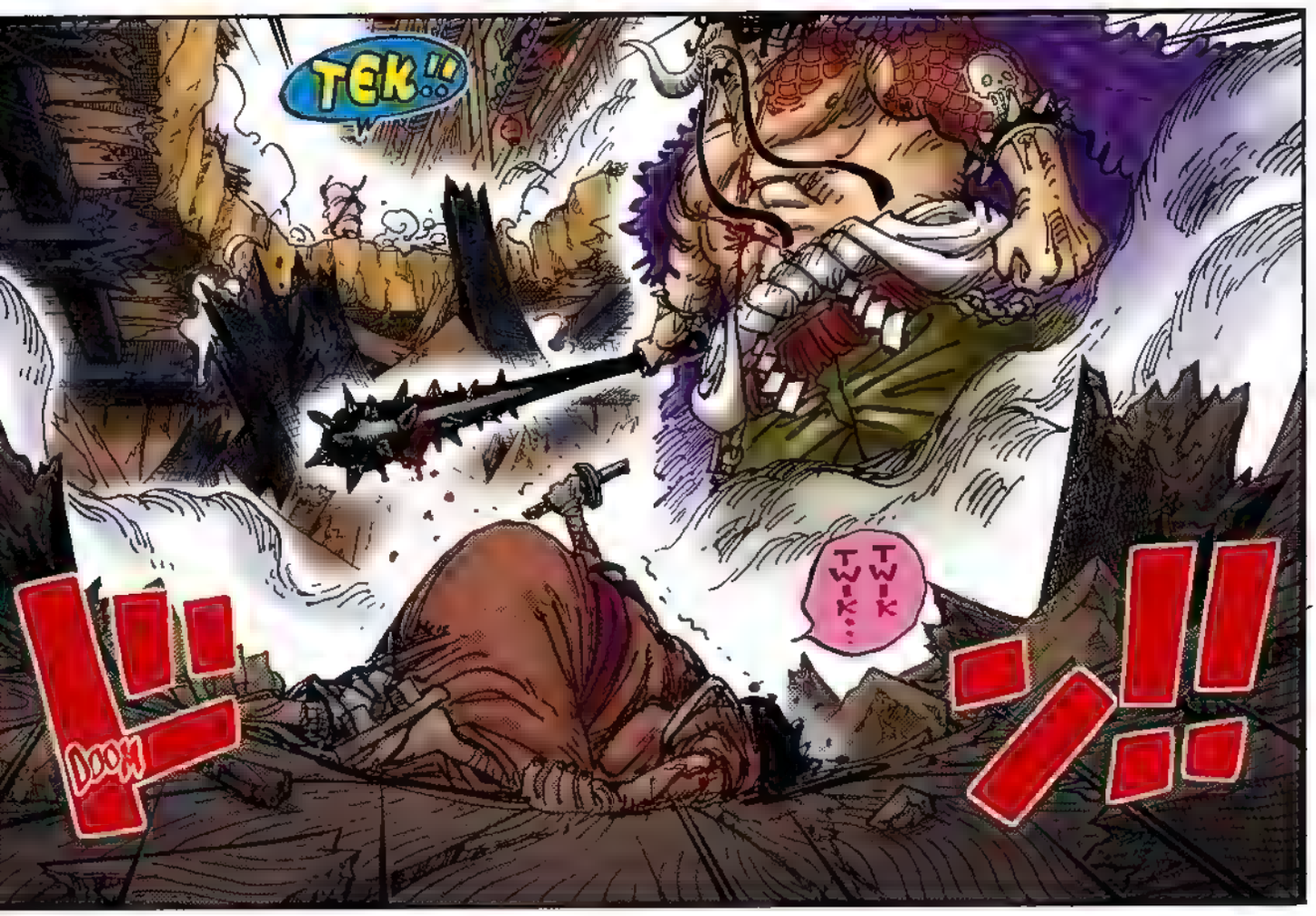
LEAVE THAT DINOSAUR TO ME!!!
ドドドドン!!
DA DO OM
IT'S YOU...
YOU'RE JUDGE'S SON!!

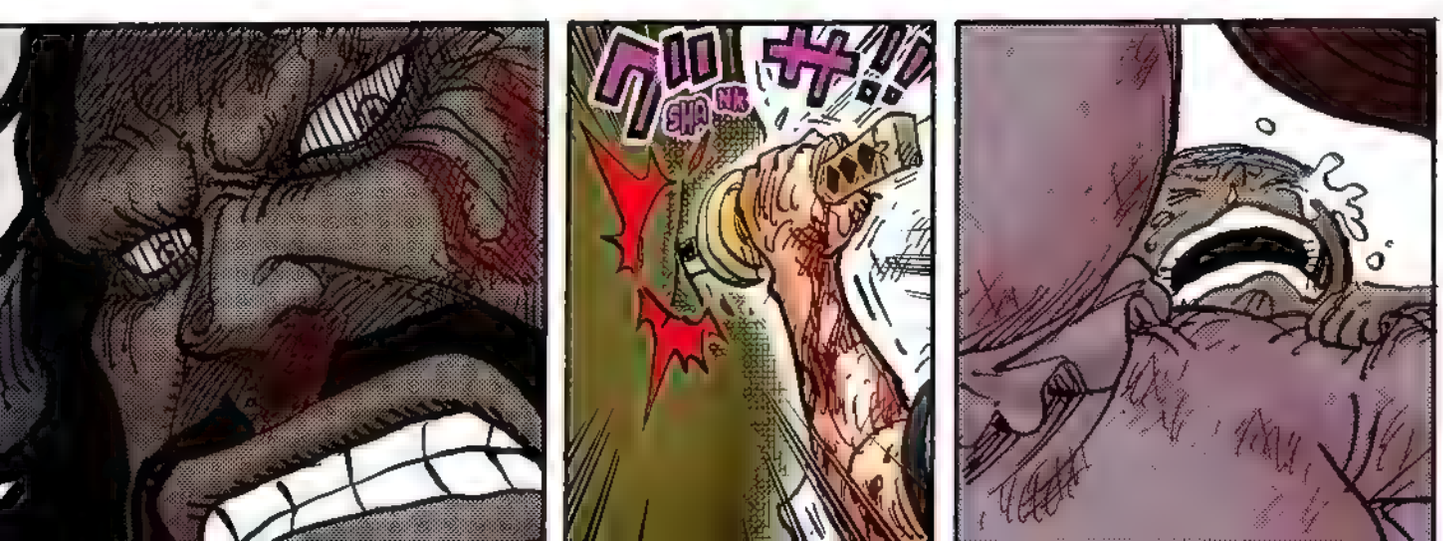

TWO... THOUSAND !!
WAIT... WHAT IS THAT...
HE'S GOT THE STRENGTH OF TEN WHEN HE'S HEALTHY.
TAKE CARE OF HIM!!
ゴゴゴゴ
GRRG
WHAK!
ZOLO ?!


THIS IS WHY I LIKE YOU GUYS.
HEH...

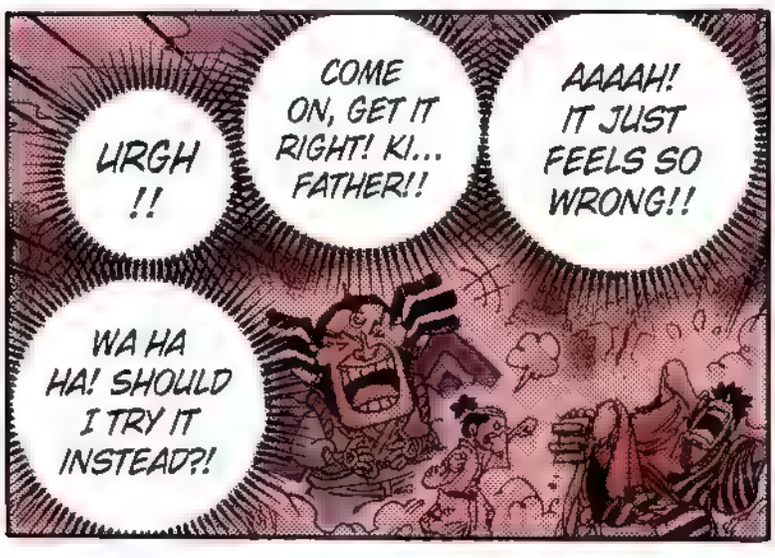

ドカァン!!
KABOOM
HIS CAPTAIN... IS ALREADY DEAD!!
BUT...WHY DOES HE KEEP FIGHTING...?

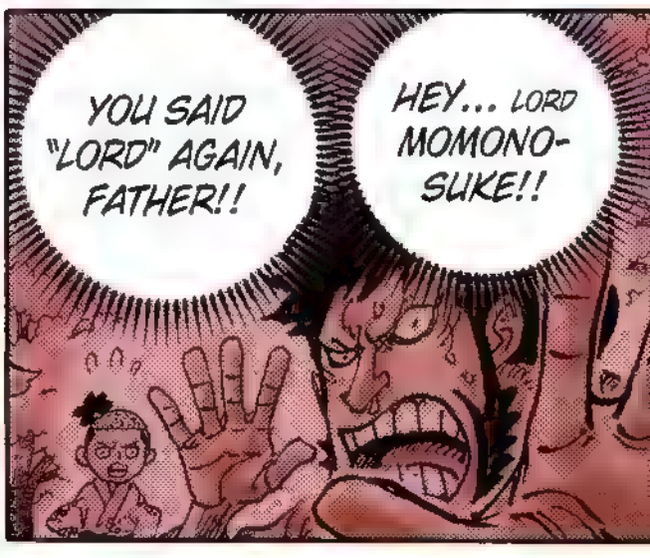

ばーんっ!!
BAM
ばーんっ!!
BAM
THE CASTLE'S FIRST-FLOOR CRAWL-SPACE


TEK!!
TWIK TWIK...
DOOM


SHA NK

TO ENSURE YOUR BLOOD-LINE IS KEPT SECRET!!
THAT IS RIGHT!!
YOU WANT ME TO CALL YOU "FATHER"?!
WEEZ...
KOFF!!

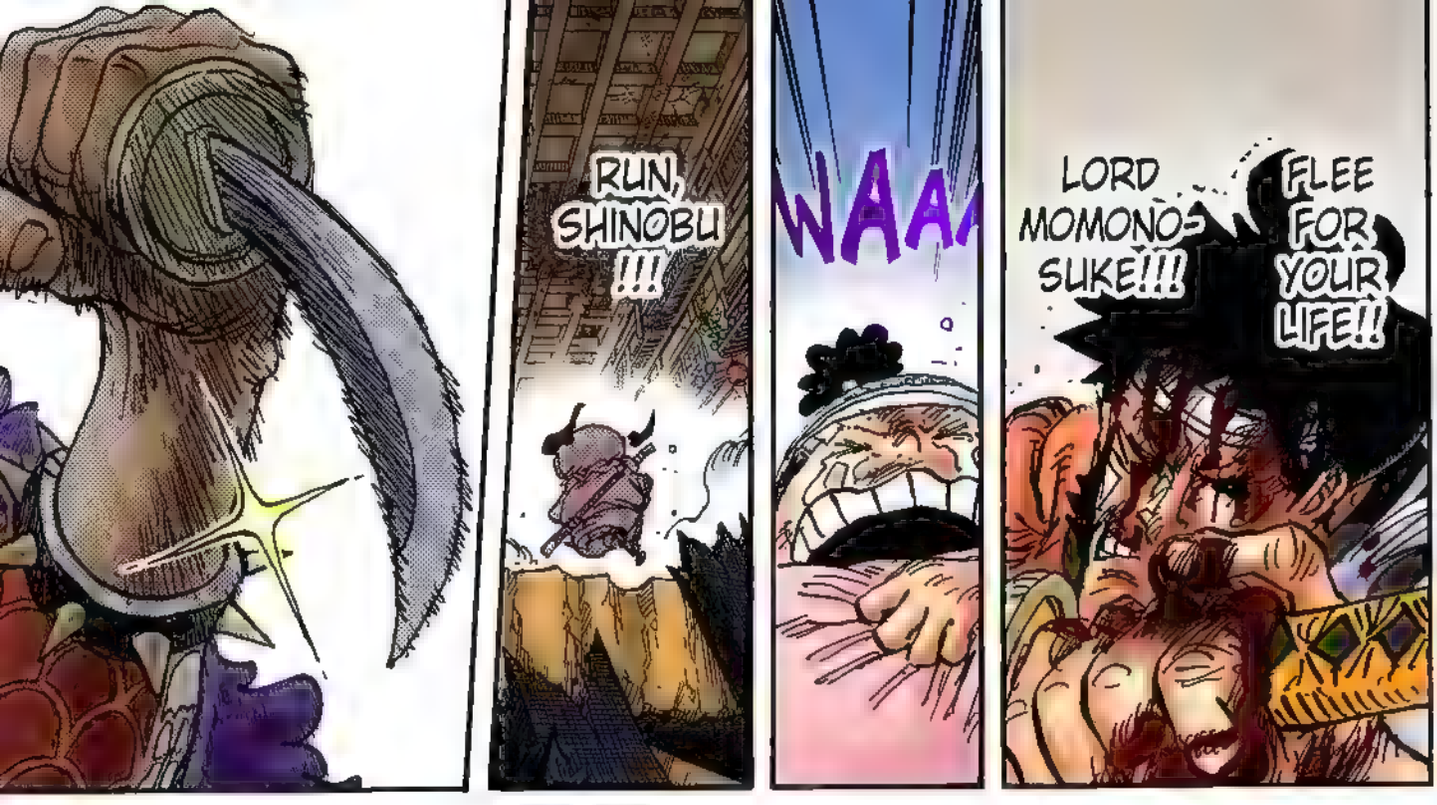

URGH !!
COME ON, GET IT RIGHT! KI... FATHER!!
AAAAH! IT JUST FEELS SO WRONG!!
WA HA HA! SHOULD I TRY IT INSTEAD?!


YOU SAID "LORD" AGAIN, FATHER!!
HEY... LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!

WHAT WILL THEIR ESCAPE CHANGE, EXACTLY?!!
WHAT WILL THESE EXTRA SECONDS BUY YOU?

HUFF... HUFF...

MOMONO-SUKE!!
ベハっ!
BEN?
FATHER!!!


RUN, SHINOBU !!!
WAAA
LORD MOMONOSUKE!!!
FLEE FOR YOUR LIFE!!

ZZOKK
THE PROBLEM WITH DEFEAT IS...
FACE YOUR DEATH LIKE A WARRIOR!!!

RIBBIT
...SO FEW CAN ACCEPT IT WHEN IT ARRIVES!!

HUH?! A FROG?!!
WHY ARE YOU HOLDING THAT, MY LORD?!
HIC!! SOB...
I MUST TELL THEM...
RIBBIT
MOMO !!
TELL THEM!!
HUFF... HUFF!!
MY NAME IS...
...KOZUKI MOMONO-SUKE!!!
IT'S LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!
HE'S ALIVE!!
I PASS ALONG...HIC! LUFFY'S WORDS!!
IS HE... CRYING?!
BECAUSE KAIDO ALREADY KILLED LUFFY-TARO...
?!!
?!
BAM

LUFFY IS ALIVE!!!
HUFF, HUFF...
?!
AND HE TELLS ME THAT HE WILL RETURN TO THE BATTLE!!
SO KEEP FIGHT-ING!!!
!!
NO MATTER HOW HARD AND PAINFUL IT IS!!
AS LONG AS YOU STILL BREATHE ...
... CONTINUE THE FIGHT!!!
MOMO... TELL THEM!!
TELL THEM I'M GOING...
...TO BEAT KAIDO!!!
...!!

...!!

...SON OF ODEN?!

ARE YOU SATISFIED NOW...

?!!

ドロ SHLUP

AAAAA !!

RIPE-RIPE JUTSU!!!

ズズズ! ZRRDD

HUH ?!

...!!

SOME-ONE'S THERE!!

ゴボボボ...

HUH ?!

...TO WIN !!!

カオオオオ ARAAHH!!

LUFFY IS GOING...

YEAAAAH !!!

A A A

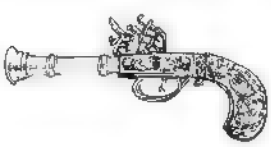
I DON'T KNOW, JUST HELP HIM!!
HOW COULD HE BE SPEAKING IN THE WATER..?!
QUICKLY!! IS HE EVEN STILL ALIVE?!
WAIT... IS THAT STRAW HAT?!!
YOU'RE RIGHT! IT'S A PERSON!!
MY CLIMATE BATON...JUST TALKED!!
HUH?
HEH HEH!♡
BAM
YEAH!!
LET'S RUN UP TO THE STAGE, NAMI!
BIG BROOO!! HE'S STILL ALIVE!!
I'M GLAD TO HEAR ABOUT STRAW HAT...
WHO SAID THAT?
BUT THE LONGER YOU WORK WITH HIM, THE MORE YOU GET THIS FUNNY FEELING...
...THAT HE'LL FIND A WAY OUT OF THIS IN THE END.
MA MA MA MA!! THEY'RE JUST BLUFFING FOR HIM!
IF HE FELL INTO THE SEA, HE'S DEAD FOR SURE!!

TRAFALGAR !!
DON'T TELL ME YOU'RE HERE TO MESS UP MY FIGHT!!
GROW UP, EUSTASS...
LET'S FORM A TEMPORARY ALLIANCE.
KAIDO !!!
!
I THINK YOU MEAN FATHER...
... YAMATO!!
NO!! I'VE COME HERE...
...TO CUT THOSE CHAINS!!!
TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE, VOL. 101!

尾田栄一郎

"It sounds like there are some upset people online. I'm sorry if anyone says anything to you at school."
"I'm fine!!" says the little guardian.
Big guardian: "Cheer up!" A bunch of delicious food appears!!
"I'm so exhausted..." "Get in!!" Car drives off!! Arrive at the hot spring!!
"I caught a cold..." "Hey, that's not a cold!!" Off to check in at the hospital!!
I'm the one who gets all the glory, but when you're in the vicinity of a famous person, there are lots of bad things that happen too.
If I didn't have these bright guardian spirits around, I can tell you that I'd have collapsed long ago!!
May I use the milestone of the 100th volume to express my appreciation to them?
Thank you for everything, now and always!!
It's volume 100!! Hope you enjoy it!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2021



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

Chapter 1000!!

Let me tell ya, too many things have happened over the past 23 years. Half of my life spent doing a weekly series. Hah! Luffy and the crew have sailed to a number of islands and had a number of adventures. I don't even know how many people they've met by now! Behind the scenes, I've met many people too. I've been kept afloat by so many different people, but especially by my family. I'm so eternally grateful to so many. All the readers have their own busy lives, of course, and there's a theory in long-term entertainment that your audience changes out every five years. So that's why I try not to call my readers "fans." I told myself, all of these people are going to leave someday. Don't be arrogant. But you folks believe in Luffy so much, it almost makes me ashamed to have thought that way. And I've believed in you, and simply drawn the manga I want to make. At this point in the adventure, we've got one foot in the final act of the story. We've come to Chapter 1000. But there are some incredible stories that can only be told because you've been going for 1,000 chapters! It's true!! So here's a message to all of you *One Piece* fans around the world who've been with me over the years! It's been a very long story, but please stick with us just a bit longer, to see where Luffy and crew's adventure is going to take them!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2021

ONE PIECE VOL. 100
WANO PART 11

SHONEN JUMP Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

Translation/Stephen Paul
Touch-Up Art & Lettering/Vanessa Satone
Design/Yukiko Whitley
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters, and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

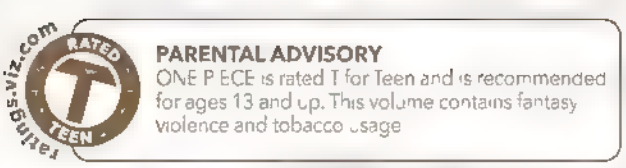
Printed in Canada

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1
First printing, August 2022

VIZ MEDIA
viz.com

SHONEN JUMP



TRANSLATORS:
. STEPHEN PAUL (VIZ)
EDITORS:
. PHANTOM GREYFIRE (PZG)
RAW PROVIDERS:
. COLORED COUNCIL
*PLEASE SUPPORT THE OFFICIAL RELEASE
HOSTED ON :
COLORED MANGA .NET

WANO
ONE PIECE
Story & Art by
Eiichiro Oda
volume 101

SHONEN JUMP MANGA

Vol. 101

THE STARS TAKE THE STAGE

STORY AND ART BY

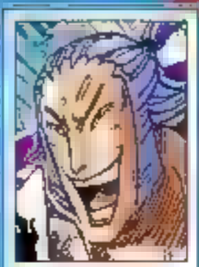
EIICHIRO ODA

Land of Wano (Kozuki Clan)

Akazaya Nine

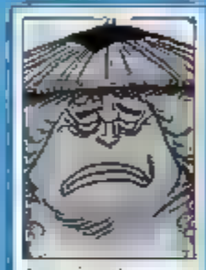
Kozuki Momonosuke
Dainyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

Fushire Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano

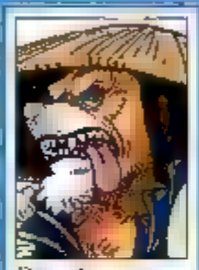

Denjiro
Formerly Kyoshiro

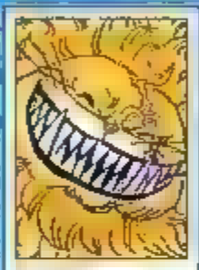
Raiko of the Mist
Ninja of Wano

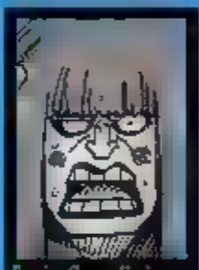
Kikunojo
Samurai of Wano

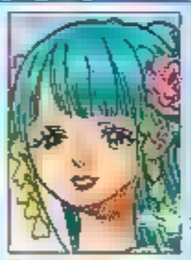

Asuma Gon, Shutenmaru
Chief, Atamayama Thieves Brigade

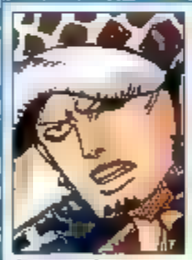
Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano

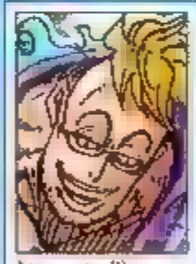

Duke Dogstorm
King of the Day, Mokomo


Jai Vinter
King of the Night, Mokomo

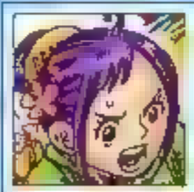

Ryuma Shoun Kanjuro
Samurai of Wano


Kozuki Hiyoshi, Kamutsuki
Momonosuke's Little Sister

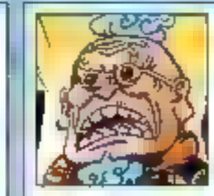

Lafaiga, Law
Captain, Heart Pirates


Marco the Phoenix
Former 1st Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates

Izo
Former 16th Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates


Orama

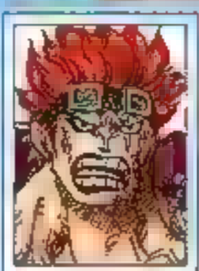
Shinobu


Hyogoro the Flower

Larrot

Wanda

Kid Pirates


Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates

Kiber Yaokiri, Kamazo
Fighter, Kid Pirates

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 berries

Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion berries

Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million berries

Zolojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zolo

Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

Fighter, Bounty: 320 million berries

Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

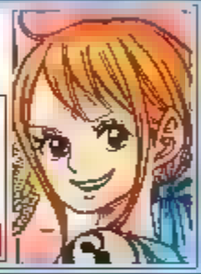
Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land. Baldimore.

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million berries

Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere.

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million berries



Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook

Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

Musician, Bounty: 83 million berries

Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp

Received Heraclesun's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million berries

Jimbei, First Son of the Sea [Former Warlord]

A man loyal to the code. Acted as rear guard against Big Mom to help Luffy escape, then rejoined before the raid.

Helmsman, Bounty: 438 million berries

Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newcomer Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom.

Cook, Bounty: 330 million berries

Shanks

One of the Four Emperors Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

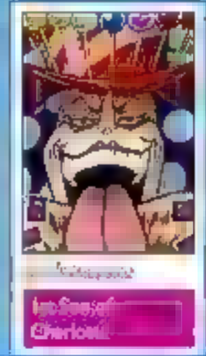
Captain of the Red-Haired Pirates

Big Mom Pirates

Big Mom
(Emperor of the Sea)

One of the Four Emperors. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates



1st Son of Charlotte

Land of Wano (Kurozumi Clan)

Kurozumi Orochi

The ruler of Wano, using Kaido's help. He cunningly schemed to overthrow his archenemy, the Kozuki Clan.

Shogun of Wano

Kurozumi Kanjuro

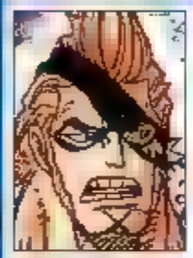
Orochi's Spy

Former Leader Orochi Onwabanshu

Former Leader Minawari-gumi

Former Private Ninja Squad of the Shogun

Left Kaido's Pirates to fight on Luffy's side!



Former Tobi Roppo

Kaido's Daughter

Informant

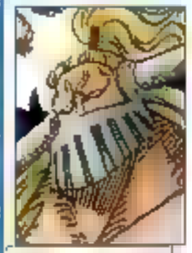
Scratchmen Apoo

Captain, On-Air Pirates

Lead Performers

King the Wildfire

Queen the Plague



Jack the Drought

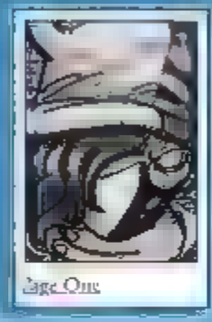
Animal Kingdom Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts
(Emperor of the Sea)

A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences none have been able to kill him.

Captain, Animal Kingdom Pirates

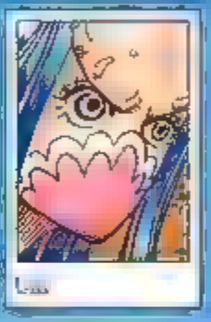
Tobi Roppo



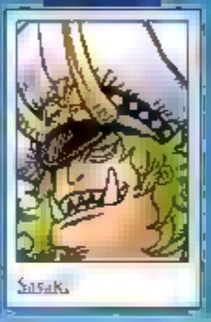
Page One

Sasaki

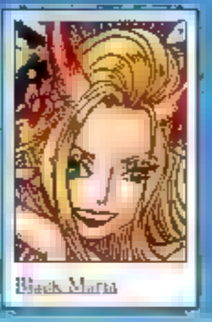
Black Maria

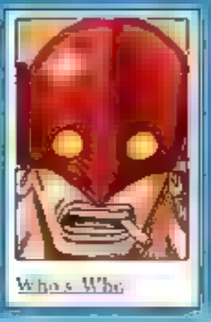


Who's Who



Headliners





Basil Hawkins

Holdem

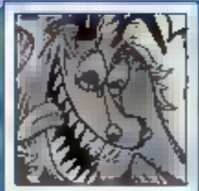
Babanuki

Bao Huang

Souraire

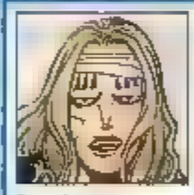
Dobon

Hamlet



Fourtricks

Briscola



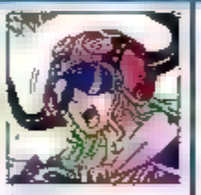
Mizerka

Poker

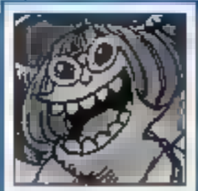
Numbers

Jaki (No. 4)

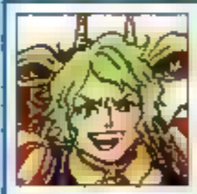
Goki (No. 5)



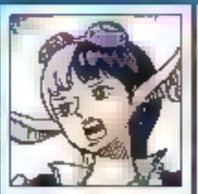
Nangi (No. 7)



Haccha (No. 8)

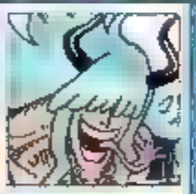


Juki (No. 10)



Speed

Daifugo



Betray the Animal Kingdom Pirates thanks to Otama's ability.

Story

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!

Luffy and crew join with Momonosuke's faction in order to defeat Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. With all the allies in place, the raid on Onigashima begins! As battles break out across the island, Kaido's daughter Yamato shows up and swears to fight on Luffy's side. On the roof of the castle, Luffy squares off with Kaido!! But the wall of the Emperor's strength is too high to scale, and Luffy falls in battle. His friends and companions hear of his defeat, but fight on, faithful that he will be back. With Momonosuke's help, he sends a message of hope! As morale soars, Yamato and Kaido face off to settle a family score...

Vol. 101
THE STARS TAKE THE STAGE

CONTENTS

Chapter 1016: It's Me, Otama!!	007
Chapter 1017: The Order	023
Chapter 1018: Jimbei vs. Who's-Who	041
Chapter 1019: Heliceratops	058
Chapter 1020: Robin vs. Black Maria	079
Chapter 1021: Demonio	097
Chapter 1022: The Stars Take the Stage	115
Chapter 1023: Spitting Image	133
Chapter 1024: So-and-So	151
Chapter 1025: Twin Dragons	169

Chapter 1016:
IT'S ME, OTAMA!!

READER REQUEST: "NINJA ZOLO AND A NINJA CAT TRYING TO AVOID SPEARS IN THE CRAWL SPACE ABOVE THE CEILING" BY HONEYLICKER

FLOWER CAPITAL, WANO
GYA HA HA! DRINK UP!!
SING AND BE MERRY!!
WA HA HA HA HA!!
AHA HA HA HA!
HEE
HEE
ISN'T IT BRIGHT AND JOYFUL HERE, OTOKO?
AHA HA HA HA HA!
THE FIRE FESTIVAL IS A TIME TO MOURN AND CELEBRATE THOSE WHO HAVE PASSED.
THAT IS WHY THE FIRES ARE SO HIGH, TO REACH UP TO HEAVEN.
YEAH!!

I WONDER IF DADDY...
...IS WATCHING RIGHT NOW.
AHA HA HA HA!!
OF COURSE HE IS, MY DEAR.
JUST LOOK AT HOW CLEAR THE SKY IS TONIGHT.
I'M CERTAIN THAT HE IS LOOKING DOWN AT THIS VERY MOMENT...
WATCHING OVER YOU... AND THE FATE OF THE COUNTRY!!
RAAAAA
GRRRRGGGG
GRRRRG

GUEST PARLOR, INSIDE THE CASTLE

EVEN AFTER LOSING STRAW HAT LUFFY...

わあああああああ!!

RAAAAAH

...NONE ARE SURRENDERING.

THAT'S RIGHT. AS IT STANDS...

BENG ベん♪ BE-BENG ベベん♪

わあああああ…!!

ANOTHER 5,000 SOLDIERS ARE NOW OUT OF THE BATTLE.

THE DIFFERENCE IN STRENGTH IS 24,000 VS. 3,000.

ドオ…ン!! BOOM

わあああああああ…!!

BUT ALL OF THE PLEASURES AND WAITERS ON THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR...

...ARE REBELLING AGAINST QUEEN.

THAT TURNS 4,000 SOLDIERS TO THE OTHER SIDE...

...MAKING IT 20,000 VS. 7,000!!

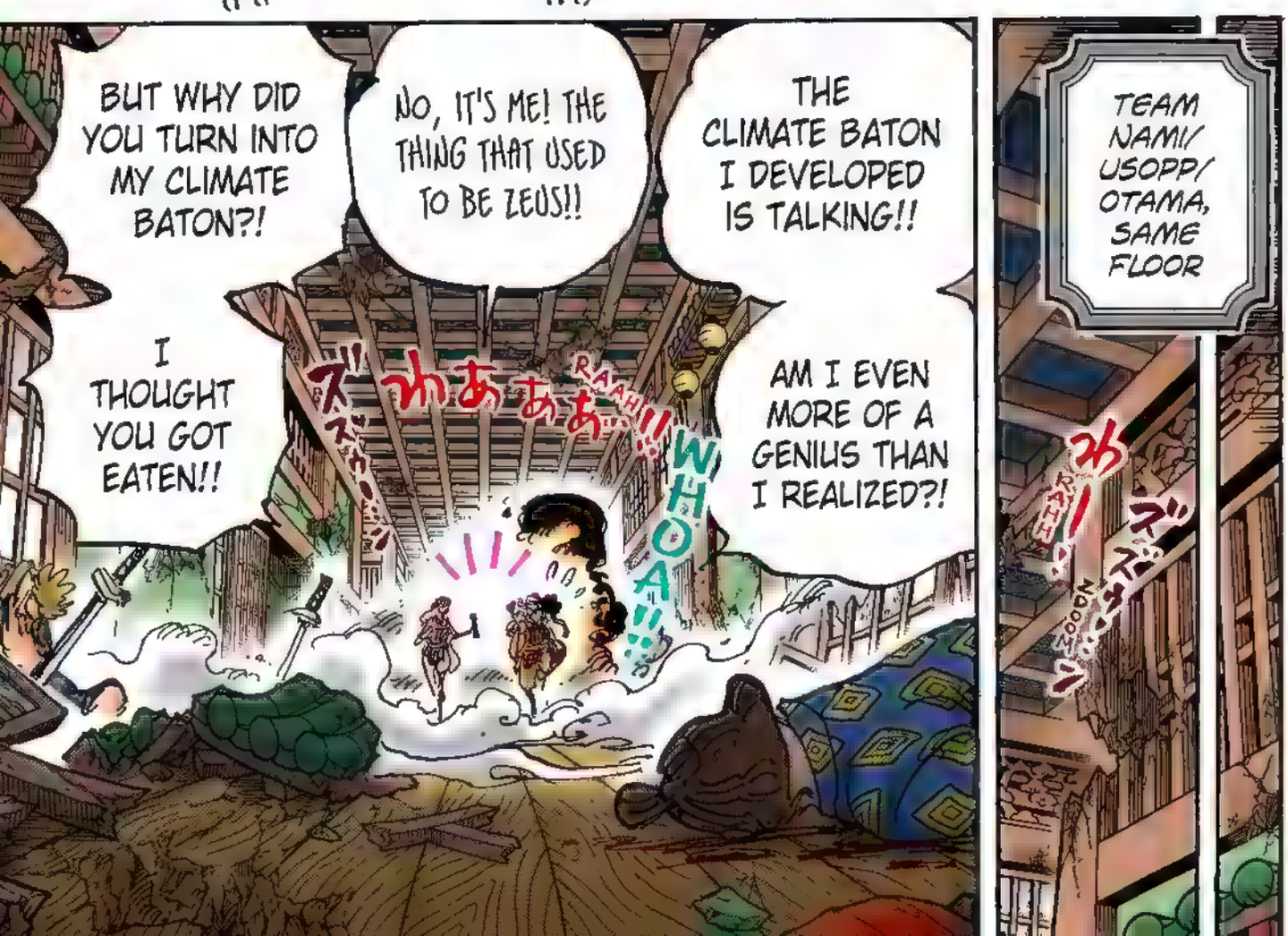
パチン! PCHING

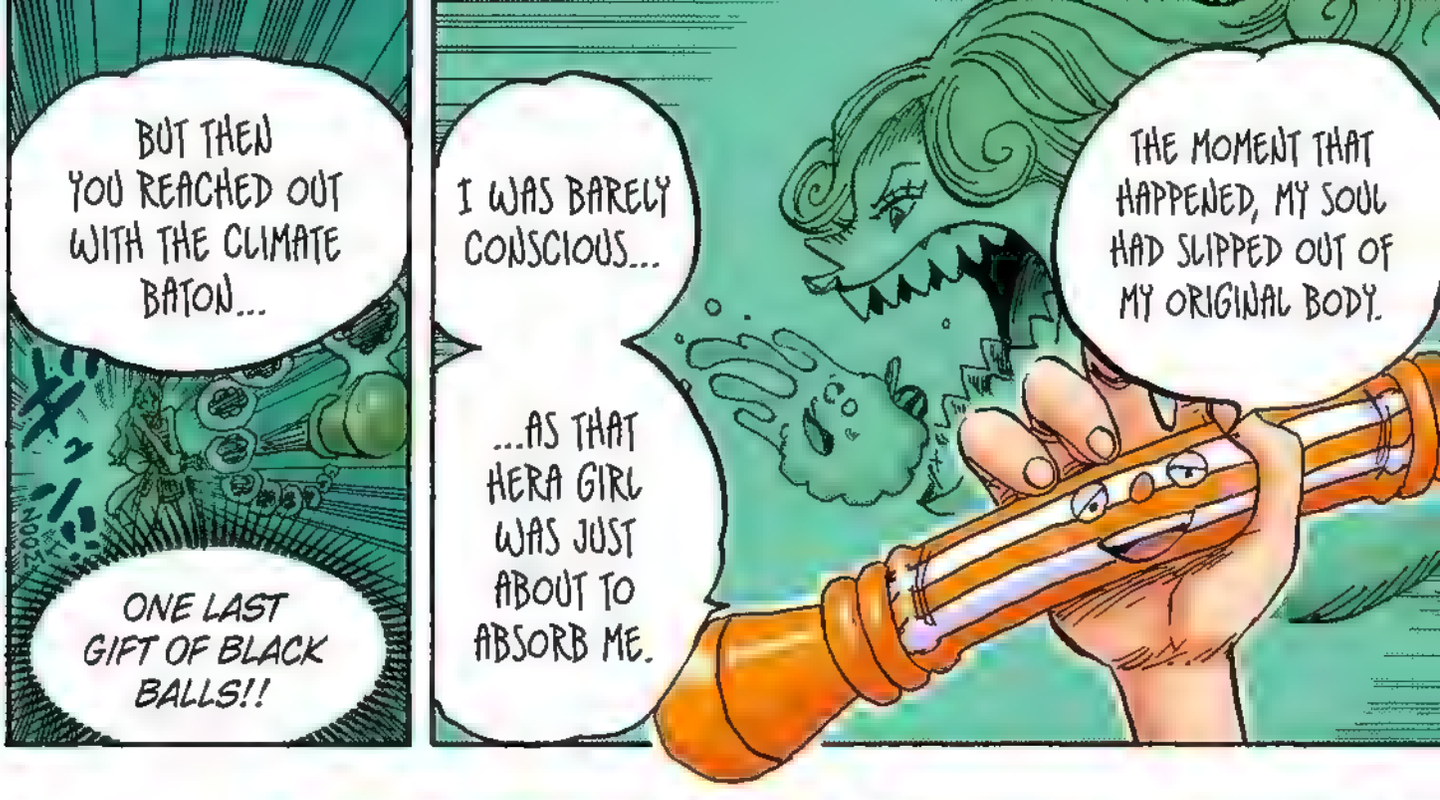
20 (20,000)

7 (7,000)

RIBBIT
WE MIGHT LEARN MORE THAT SUGGESTS A CHANGE IN THE TIDE OF BATTLE.
IT'S IMPOSSIBLE TO PREDICT NOW.
A SURPRISING SHIFT IN THE BALANCE BETWEEN THE TWO SIDES...
RIBBIT

YEAH! LET'S BREAK THEIR SPIRITS!!
INDEED! THE ENEMY LEADER IS AS GOOD AS DEAD!!
IF WE ANNOUNCE THAT, THE SAMURAI ARE SURE TO LOSE THE WILL TO FIGHT THIS TIME!!
AND MOMONOSUKE HAAAAS...
FALLEN !!


BUT WHY DID YOU TURN INTO MY CLIMATE BATON?!
NO, IT'S ME! THE THING THAT USED TO BE ZEUS!!
THE CLIMATE BATON I DEVELOPED IS TALKING!!
I THOUGHT YOU GOT EATEN!!
AM I EVEN MORE OF A GENIUS THAN I REALIZED?!
WHOA!!!
TEAM NAMI/ USOPP/ OTAMA, SAME FLOOR

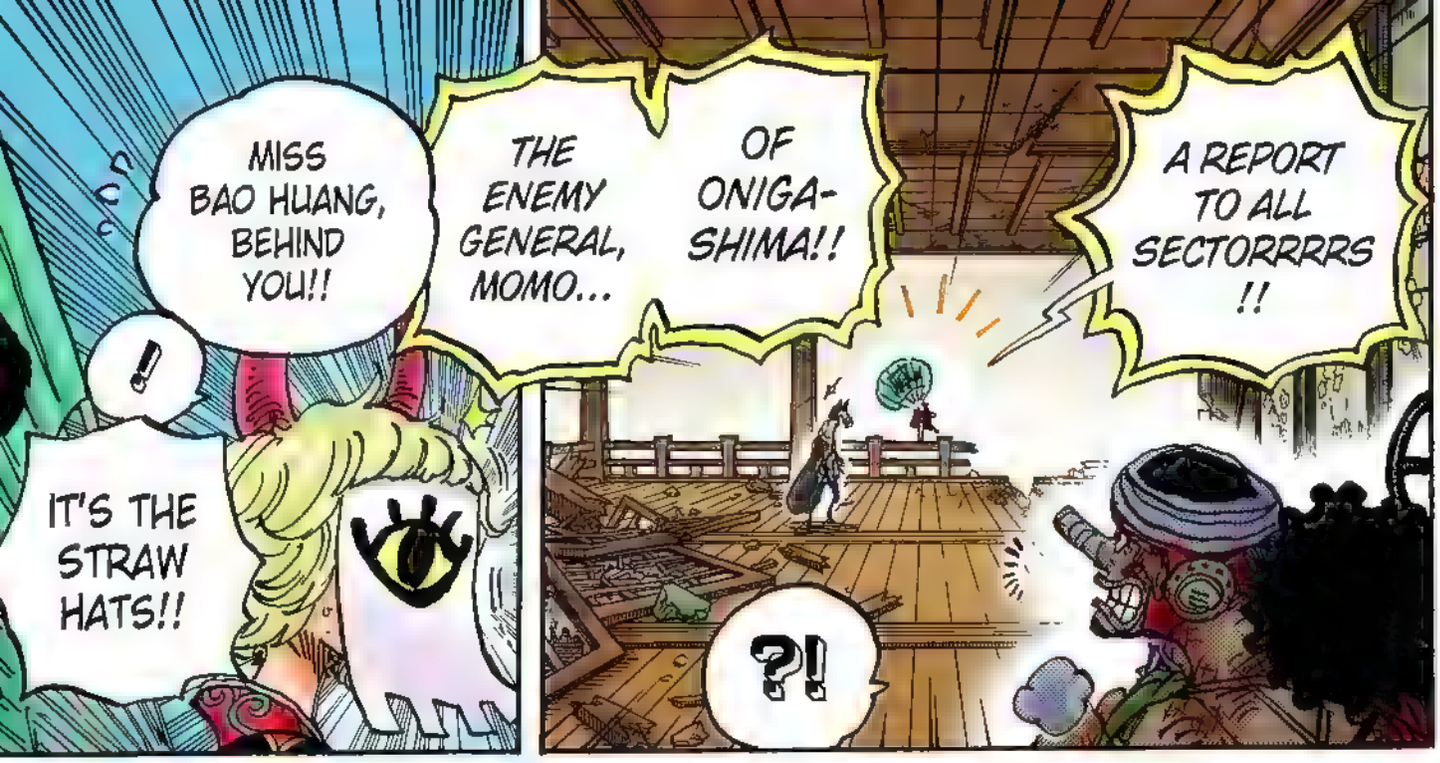

BUT THEN YOU REACHED OUT WITH THE CLIMATE BATON...
ONE LAST GIFT OF BLACK BALLS!!
I WAS BARELY CONSCIOUS...
...AS THAT HERA GIRL WAS JUST ABOUT TO ABSORB ME.
THE MOMENT THAT HAPPENED, MY SOUL HAD SLIPPED OUT OF MY ORIGINAL BODY.

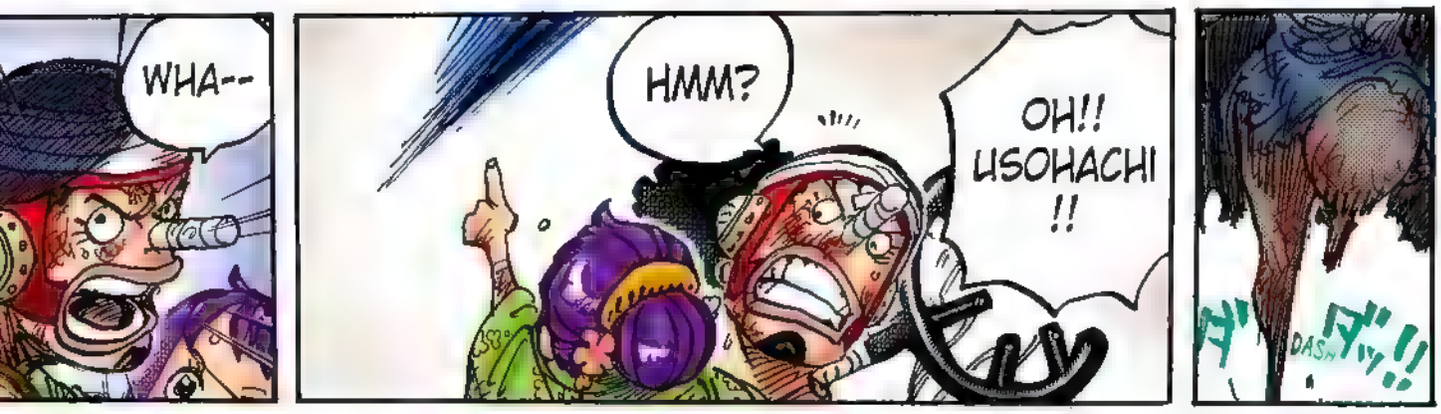
I'VE BEEN REBORN!!
NYORP
にょよ!!
SO ANYWAY, LOOK AT ME NOW!!
WHAT?! EW!! I DON'T WANT AN ANNOYING TALKING WEAPON!!

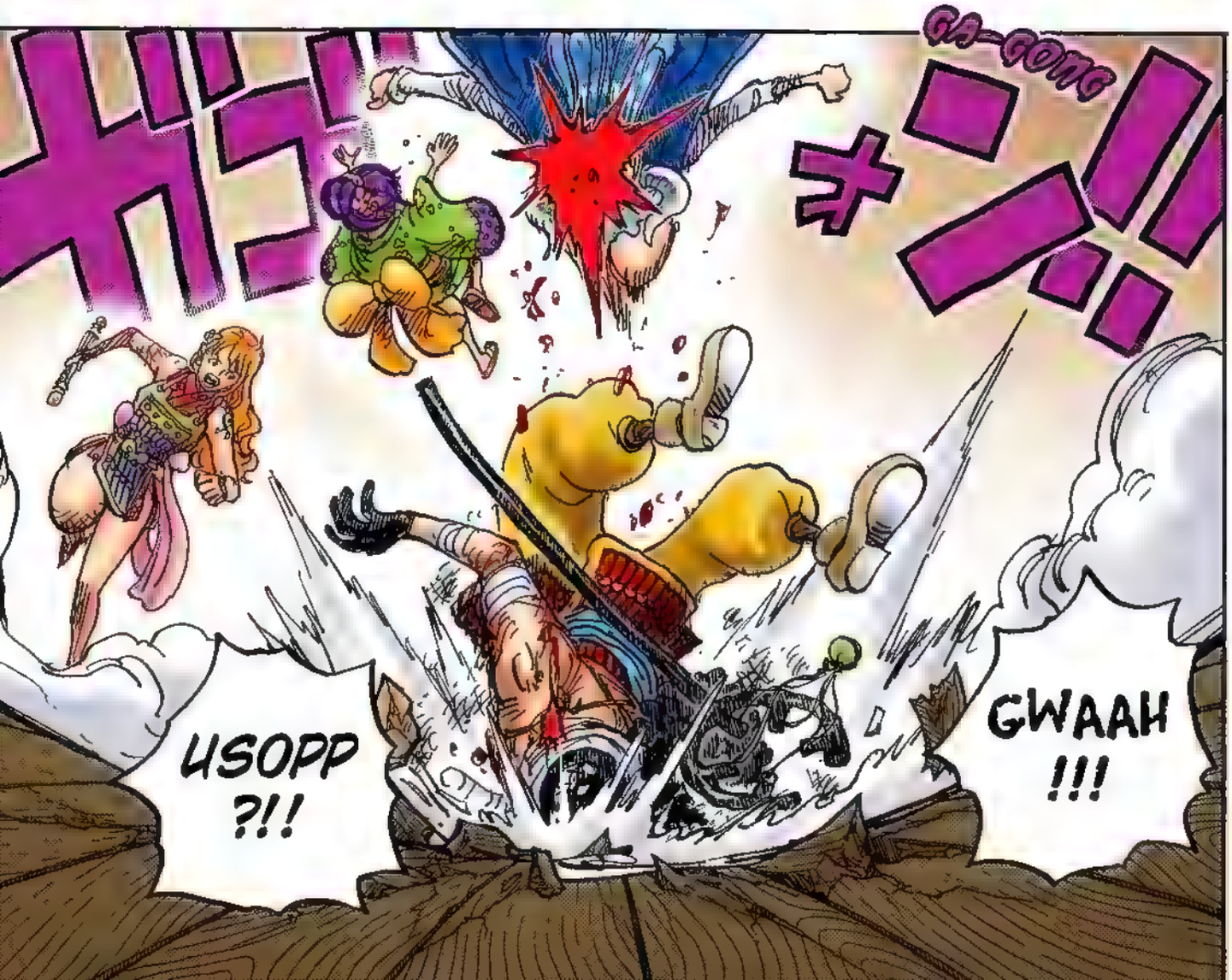
...IT SEEMS TO HAVE PUSHED ME INTO THIS BATON!
AND THE INSTANT HERA BIT DOWN...
KADOOM

TAMA!! YOU CAN GIVE THE ORDER FROM UP HERE!!
AH! HEY, WE'VE REACHED THE STAGE!!
OKAY!!
BA-
HOP

GON-KK
!!!
THE PROBLEM IS... I CAN'T GET BACK OUT WITHOUT MAMA'S POWER!!
OH! I FORGOT, YOU HAVEN'T FORGIVEN ME!!


MISS BAO HUANG, BEHIND YOU!!
!
IT'S THE STRAW HATS!!
THE ENEMY GENERAL, MOMO...
OF ONIGA-SHIMA!!
A REPORT TO ALL SECTORRRRS !!
?!

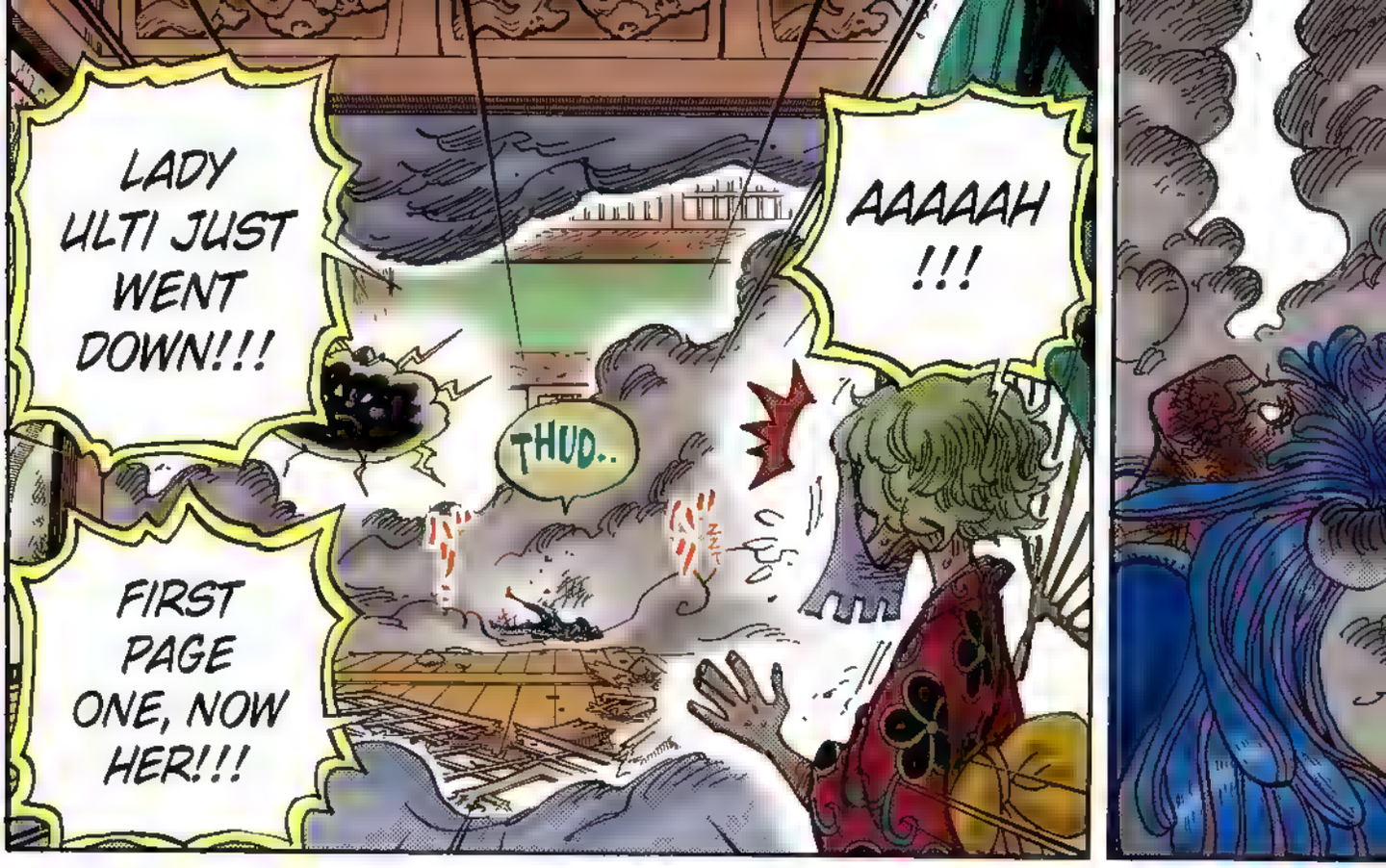

WHA--
HMM?
OH!! USOHACHI !!
DASH!!


GA-GONG
USOPP ?!!
GWAAH !!!

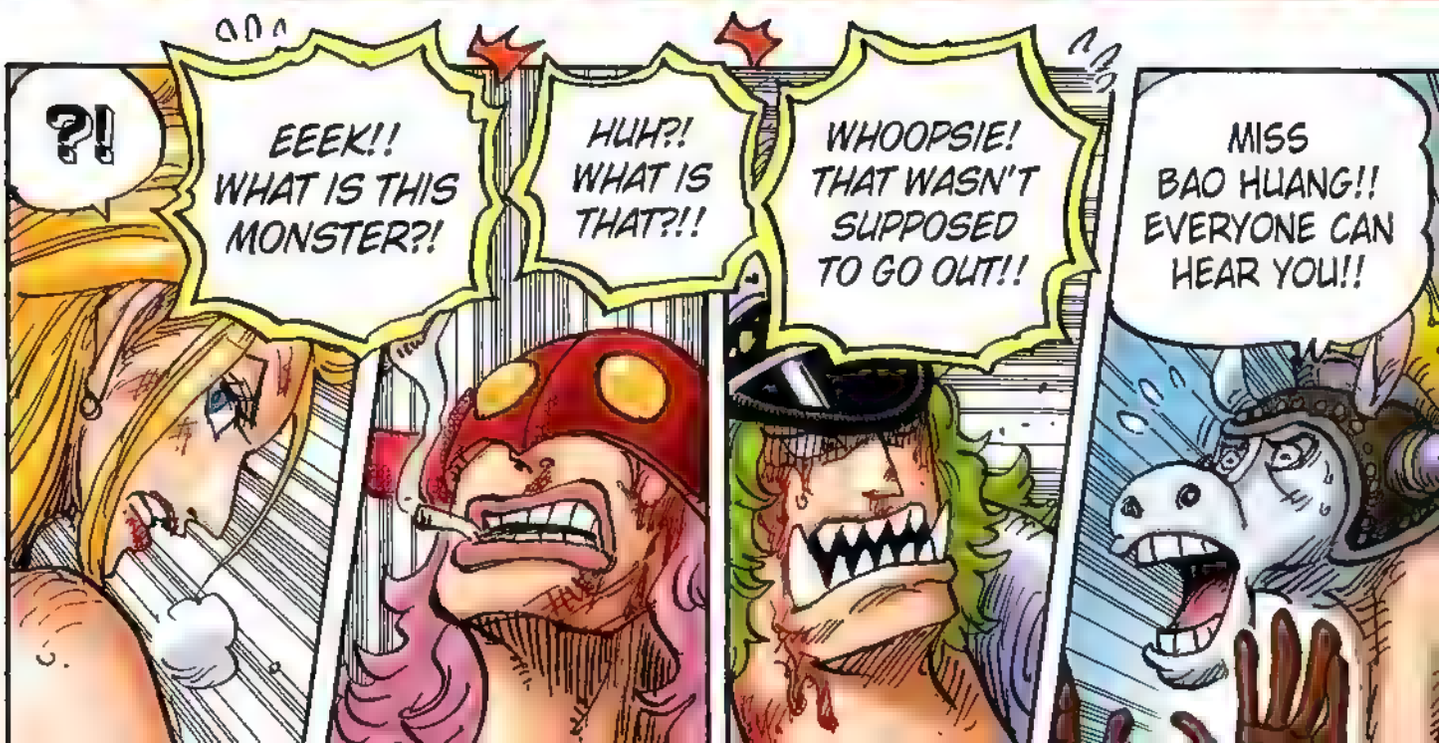
WAIT, HOW IS SHE STANDING AGAIN AFTER ALL OF THAT?!
OTAMA !!
SHE'S THE REASON ALL OF OUR SUBORDINATES KEEP BETRAYING US!!
IT'S HER, ISN'T IT...? SHE'S THE PROBLEM!
AND NOW SHE CAN MANIPULATE BIG MOM TOO?!
HUFF, HUFF...
EVERYTHING THAT HAPPENED TO PAY-PAY IS YOUR FAULT!!!
WAAAH !!
AAAH !!
I THOUGHT I TOLD YOU TO...
DOOM
HUH?!
CRAACK
... KNOCK IT OFF!!

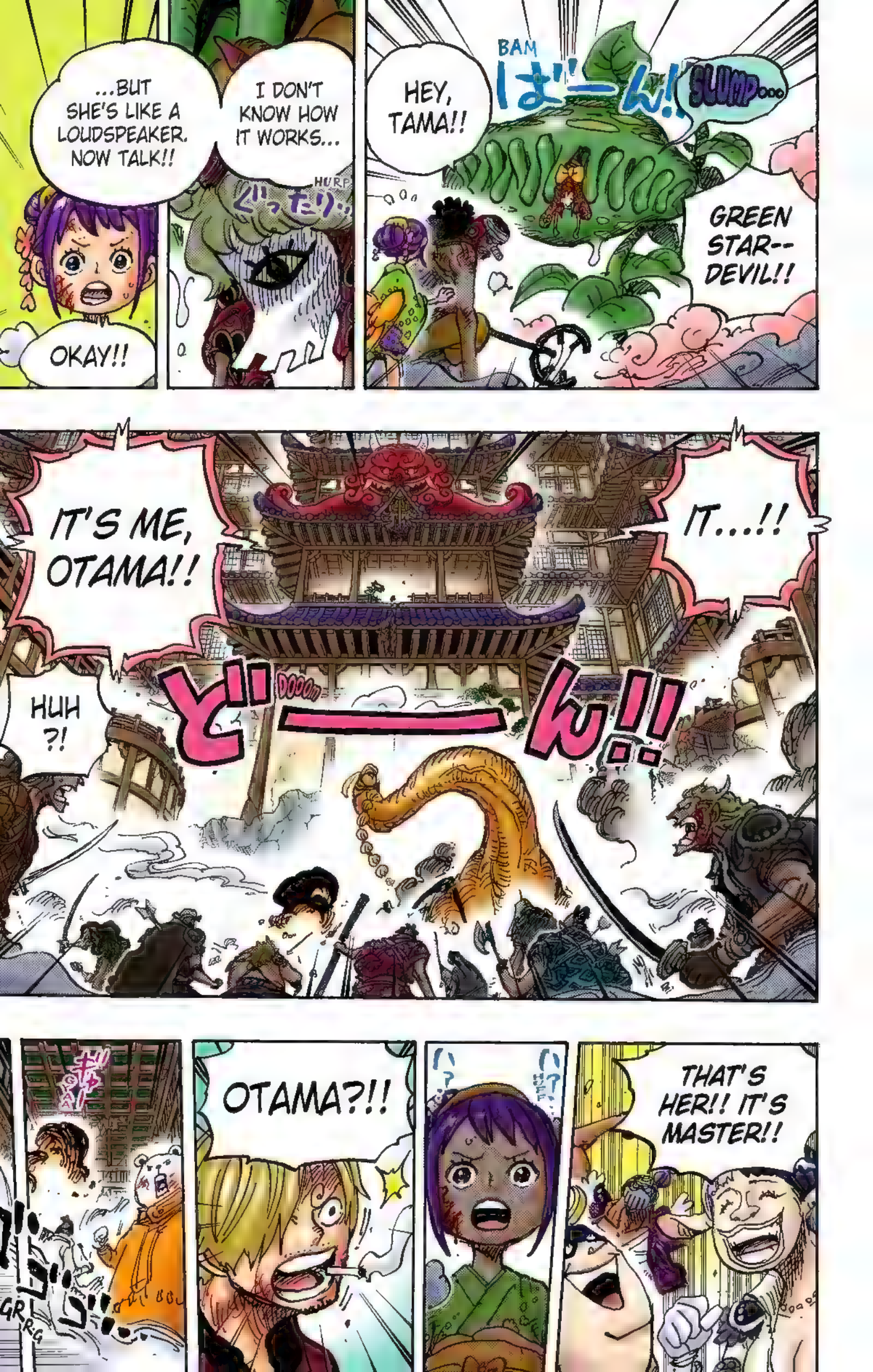
BUT ON THE INSIDE, SHE'S ALL PULVERISED FROM MAMA'S ATTACK!!
SHE'S REALLY TOUGH ON THE SURFACE!!
キロ!
HFF... HFF...
ONE GOOD LIGHTNING BLAST SHOULD DO THE TRICK!!
NAMI!! USE YOUR BATON LIKE YOU USUALLY DO!!
I'LL HELP YOU OUT!!
YOU CAN DO THAT?!
SPECIAL ATTACK!!
GREEN STAR!!
HMM ?!
IT'LL HIT OTAMA TOO!!
NO!! I CAN'T USE AN ATTACK THAT BIG!!
ドカーン!!
THERE, OTAMA'S CLEAR!! GO AHEAD, NAMI!!
!!!
WHOA !!
SAR-GASSO !!!
AAAAH !!

WEATHER EGG!!
TIME TO HATCH, STORM CLOUD!!
HERE I AM!!
BAWOOF
ZEUS!!
TECHNICALLY, I'M NOT THE SAME THING!!
GO AHEAD AND GIVE ME A NEW NAME, NAMI!!
HUH?
FLUFF!!
I AM THE MIGHTY ZEUS, RIGHT ARM OF NAMI!! PREPARE FOR PAIN!!!
FINE!! LET'S GO, ZEUS!!!
BAAM
LIGHT-NING BLAST!!!
SWISH!!
DOOOM
!!!
NO WAY...
IT'S OVER!!
NO IT'S NOT!! MY JOB'S NOT OVER...
...UNTIL I HIT THE TARGET!!!
AAAAH!!!
KABAAAM

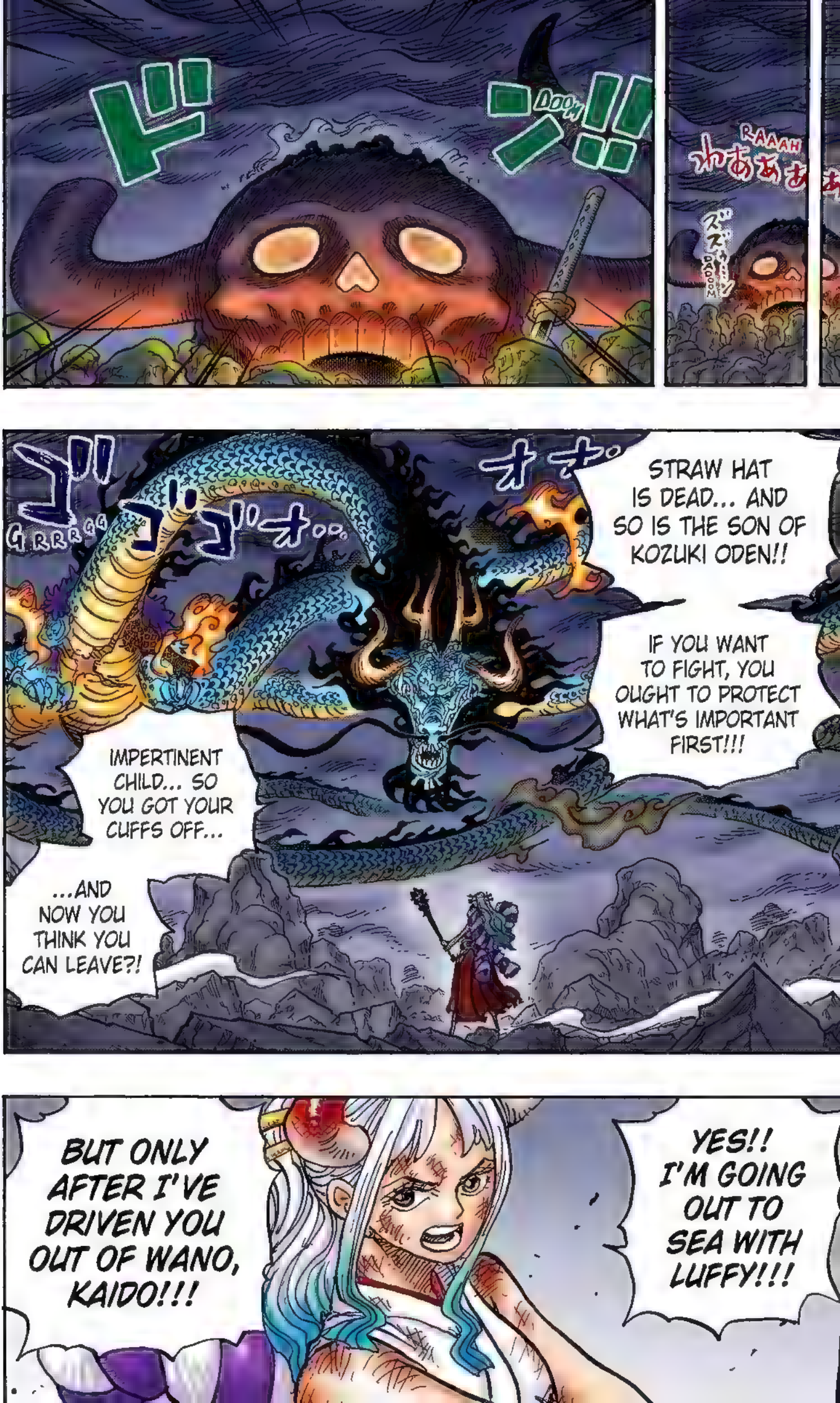

LADY ULTI JUST WENT DOWN!!!
AAAAAH !!!
THUD..
FIRST PAGE ONE, NOW HER!!!

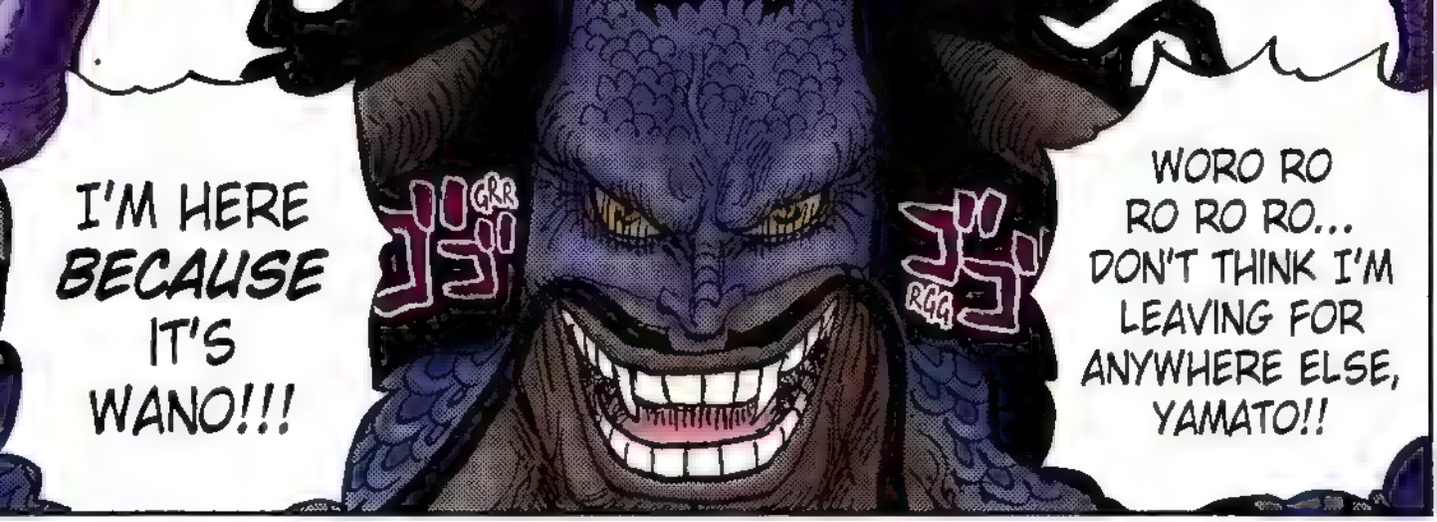
ARE YOU KIDDING ME?! THAT'S NEVER HAPPENED BEFORE!!
HANG ON, ARE WE... LOSING?!
WHAAAAT ?!!
RAAA
わあああ
MURMUR
どよよっ
TWO OF THE TOBI ROPPO ARE OUT OF THE FIGHT!!!


?!
EEEK!! WHAT IS THIS MONSTER?!
HUH?! WHAT IS THAT?!!
WHOOPSIE! THAT WASN'T SUPPOSED TO GO OUT!!
MISS BAO HUANG!! EVERYONE CAN HEAR YOU!!

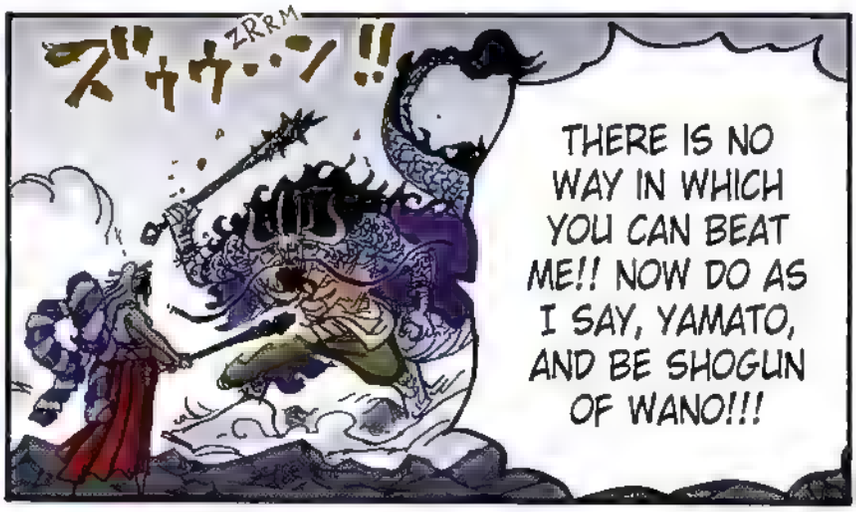


BAM
ばーん!
SLUMP...
HEY, TAMA!!
GREEN STAR-- DEVIL!!
I DON'T KNOW HOW IT WORKS...
HURP
ぐったり..
...BUT SHE'S LIKE A LOUDSPEAKER. NOW TALK!!
OKAY!!
IT...!!
IT'S ME, OTAMA!!
どーん!!
DOOOM
HUH ?!
THAT'S HER!! IT'S MASTER!!
ハ?
ハ?
OTAMA?!!


ドーン!!
DOOM
RAAAH
わあああ
ズズゥーン
DADOOM
ゴゴゴオ…
GRRRGG
オオ
STRAW HAT IS DEAD... AND SO IS THE SON OF KOZUKI ODEN!!
IF YOU WANT TO FIGHT, YOU OUGHT TO PROTECT WHAT'S IMPORTANT FIRST!!!
IMPERTINENT CHILD... SO YOU GOT YOUR CUFFS OFF...
...AND NOW YOU THINK YOU CAN LEAVE?!
YES!! I'M GOING OUT TO SEA WITH LUFFY!!!
BUT ONLY AFTER I'VE DRIVEN YOU OUT OF WANO, KAIDO!!!

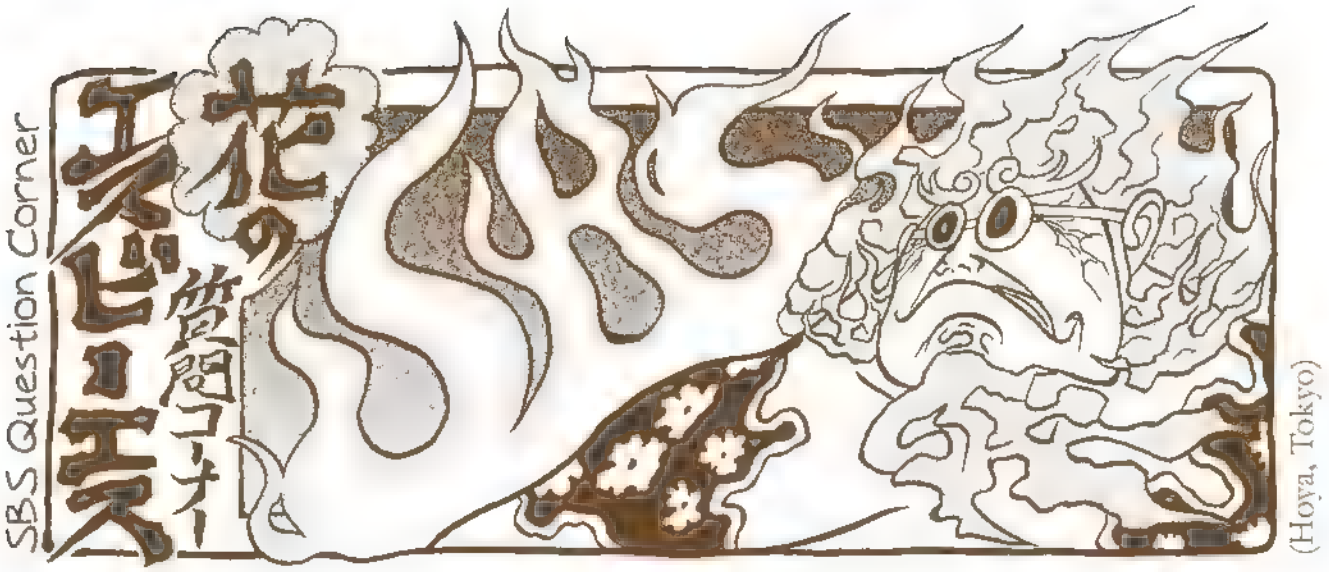

I'M HERE BECAUSE IT'S WANO!!!
GRR
ゴゴ
ゴゴ
RGG
WORO RO RO RO RO... DON'T THINK I'M LEAVING FOR ANYWHERE ELSE, YAMATO!!

I REFUSE!!! I ALREADY KNOW I CAN'T WIN!! BUT...


ZRRM
ズゥウ…ン!!
THERE IS NO WAY IN WHICH YOU CAN BEAT ME!! NOW DO AS I SAY, YAMATO, AND BE SHOGUN OF WANO!!!

...I'M GOING TO HOLD YOU BACK!!!
DOOOM
DON'T ASSUME I'LL GO EASY ON YOU, YAMATO!!

LUFFY IS THE MAN KOZUKI ODEN WAS WAITING FOR!!!
...
AND UNTIL HE RETURNS ...



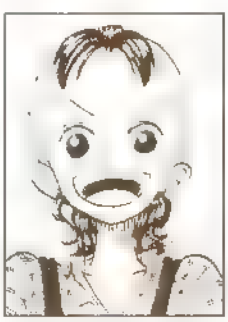
Q: Mr. Oda! Are you familiar with the "Oden Huff-Puff" game? It's a modified form of the Telephone game, except you have to pass on the message while eating piping hot oden. So, can you guess what I'm saying?
"Hahhhhohheffeeeheff!"

--Kei

A: Hmm? What an interesting idea for a game. I have no idea what the answer is, though. Oh! It's written on the back... Apparently, the answer is "Start the SBS." Ahh, very clever.
Hey, you just started it without me!!!

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda. I'm sure that many fans of *One Piece* are on the younger side, but there are also plenty of housewives who read your work when they're not wondering what to cook for dinner tonight. Do you think it would be all right to create a housewife fan club for the series?

--Hitonatsu



A Please, go right ahead! Here, have a cushion to sit on. Just relax and make yourself at home. Believe me when I say that One Piece is extremely welcoming to all women, especially those on the PTA.♡

Q Hello, Odacchi!! It's my lifelong dream to get "Clutched" by Robin. Do you think there's any way you could ask her to use Clutch on me??

--Girl Who Loves Robin

A. Whoa, whoa, whoa! Hold your horses, girl! Can you tone it down just a bit?! All the housewives-hay are here today! Be cool!

Q Hi, Odacchi! The SBS has been really off the rails lately, so I'd like to suggest a different name for the books' bonus materials. We'll call it the

S (Sensually) E (Erotic) S (Sexytime) segment!

--Kanikama

A: Sounds good!! No it doesn't!!

Chapter 1017:
THE ORDER

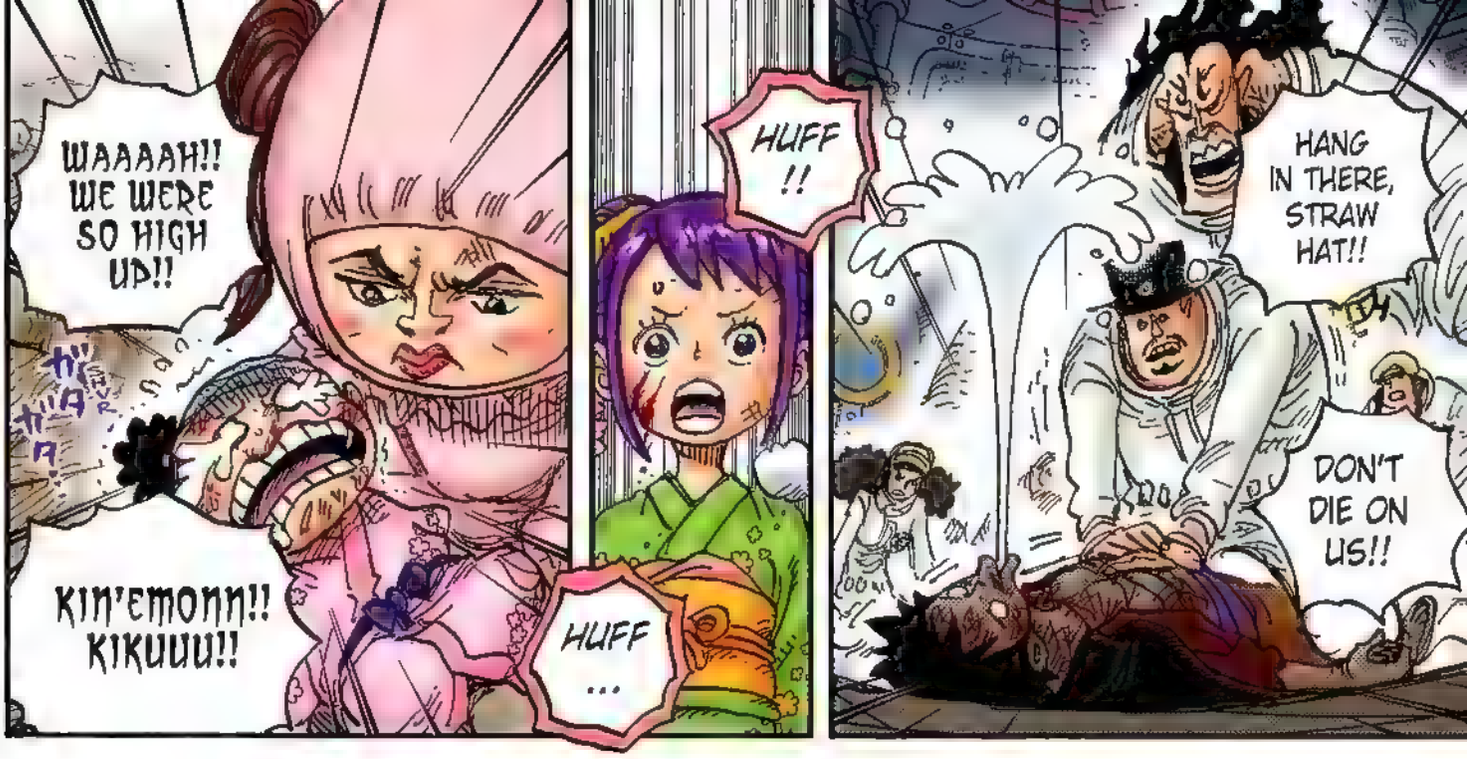
READER REQUEST: "A CHIMPANZEE SOLVING PUZZLES WITH BUGGY'S BODY" BY CAMISONARU

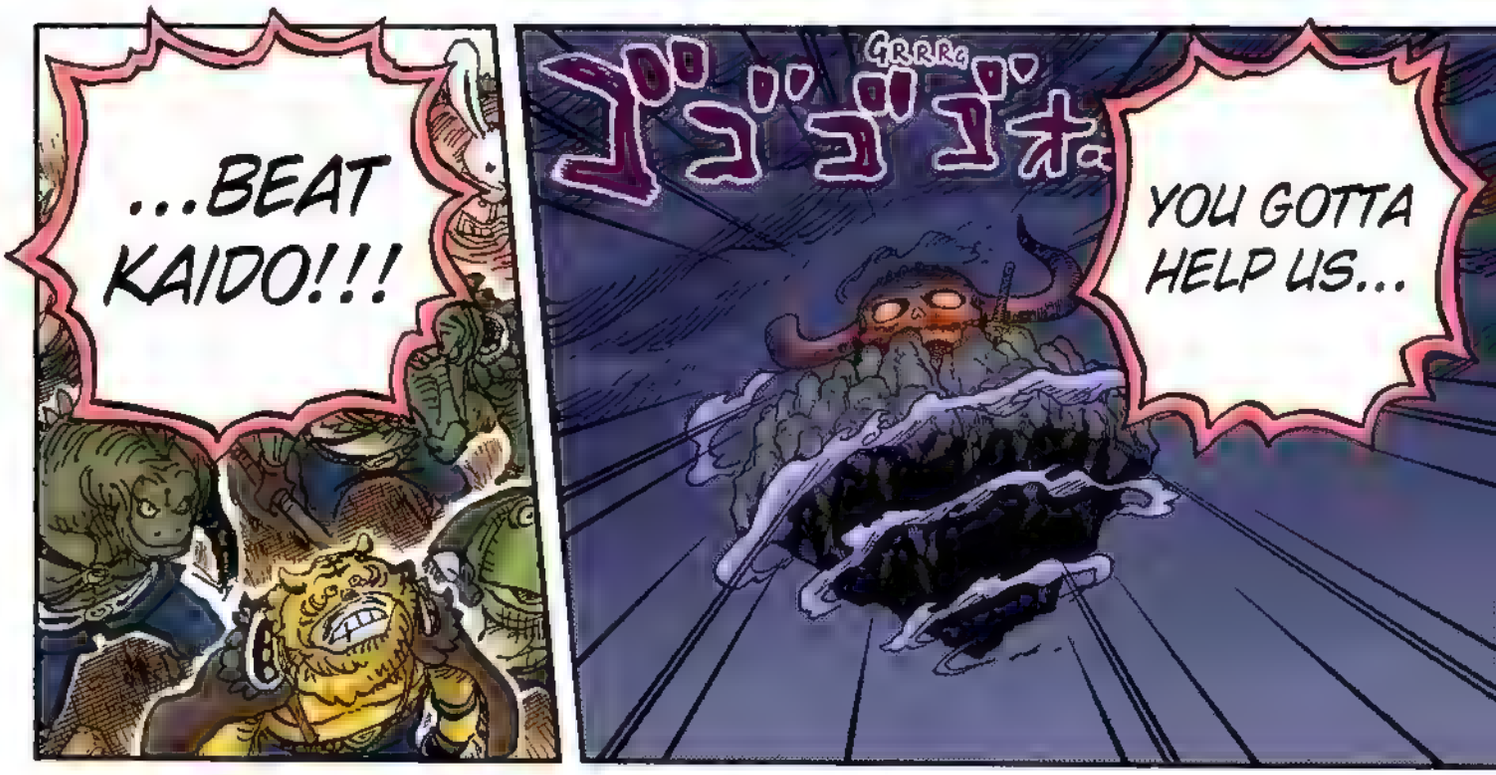
PERFORMANCE FLOOR, INSIDE THE DOME
DOOM
!
WHAT IS THAT KID DOING...
RAAAAH
ああ
...IN THE MIDDLE OF A BATTLEFIELD?!!
わあああ
GYAA
RAHH
WHAT HAPPENED, BAO HUANG?!!
WHO ARE YOU, LITTLE GIRL?!!
EEEEK !!!
OTAMA !!!
FLOP!
HANG IN THERE, TAMA!!
わあああ

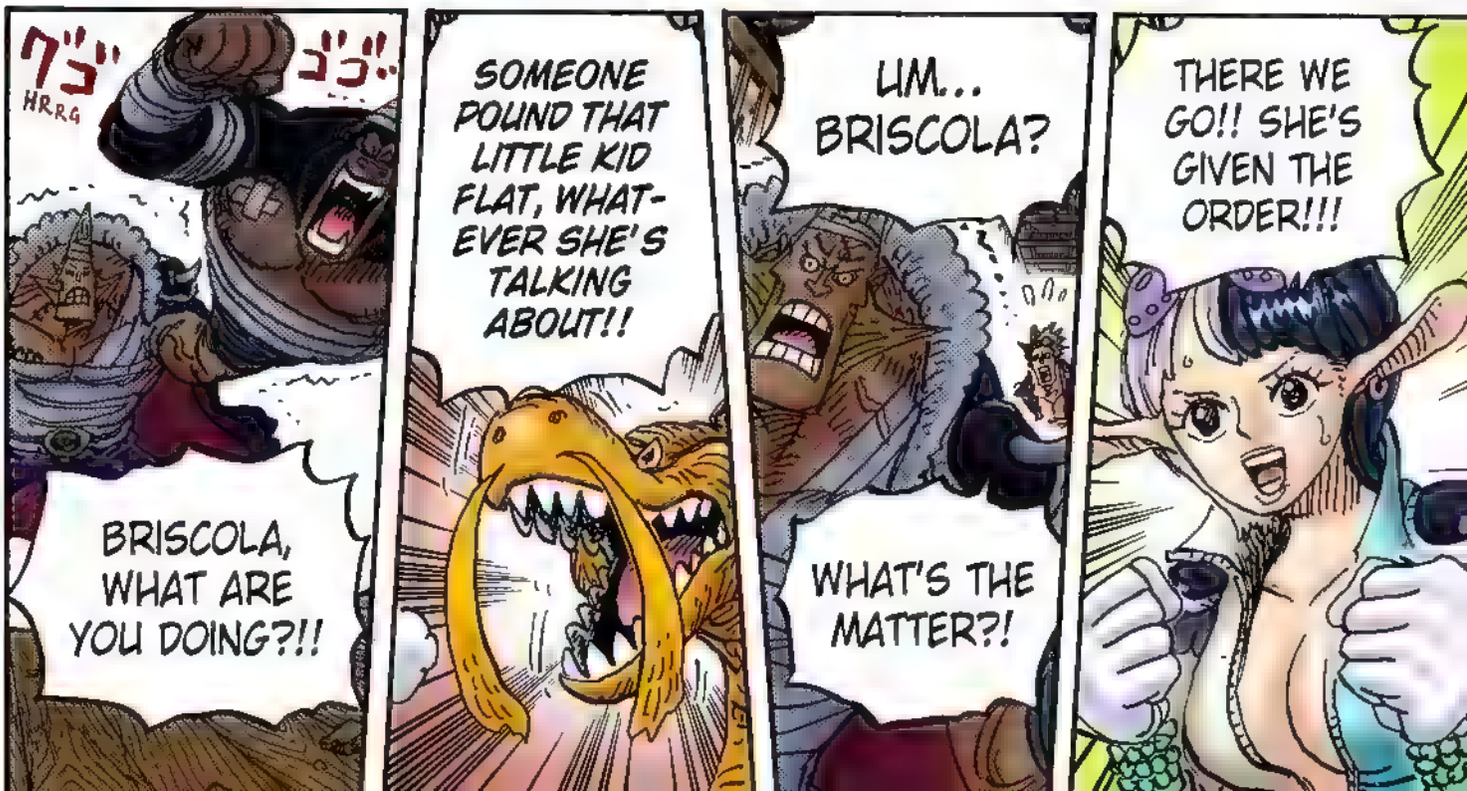
FOURTH FLOOR
BLAM!!!
KYA HA HA!!
...!!
DRIP
NOT A WORD OF COMPLAINT, JIMBEI?!
THIS STARTED AS A BATTLE OF 5,000 AGAINST 30,000! WE WERE ALWAYS GOING TO BE OUTNUMBERED!
I NEVER EXPECTED YOU TO FIGHT ME ONE-ON-ONE FROM THE START!
HA HA HA... VERY PERCEPTIVE OF YOU!! YOU'VE BEEN A REAL PAIN.
ドン!!
DA
DO
OM
ギャー
GYAA
わー
RAHH
THAT'S RIGHT. OUR JOB IS TO KEEP YOU OFFICERS OCCUPIED!!
ギャー
わー
HERE COMES MORE OF THEM...
ハァ
HFF
ALL THESE GRUNTS KEEP SWARMIN' OUTTA THE WOODWORK!!!
ウオオオオ
RAAAH

THIS IS WHAT IT MEANS TO FIGHT A BATTLE OF NUMBERS!!
DON'T BLAME ME FOR IT!!
DOOM
...!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
APPARENTLY THE PLEASURES AND THE WAITERS ON THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR SWITCHED SIDES ON US!!
WHAT A BUNCH OF JOKERS!!
WHAT SHOULD WE DO WITH 'EM?!
BEAT 'EM DOWN AND KICK 'EM OUT!! PUNISH 'EM ALL!!
STOMP STOMP STOMP
ELIMINATE EVERY LAST TRAITOR ON THE FLOOR!!!
RAAAAAAAH
GYAAAA!! IT'S THE GIFTERS!!!

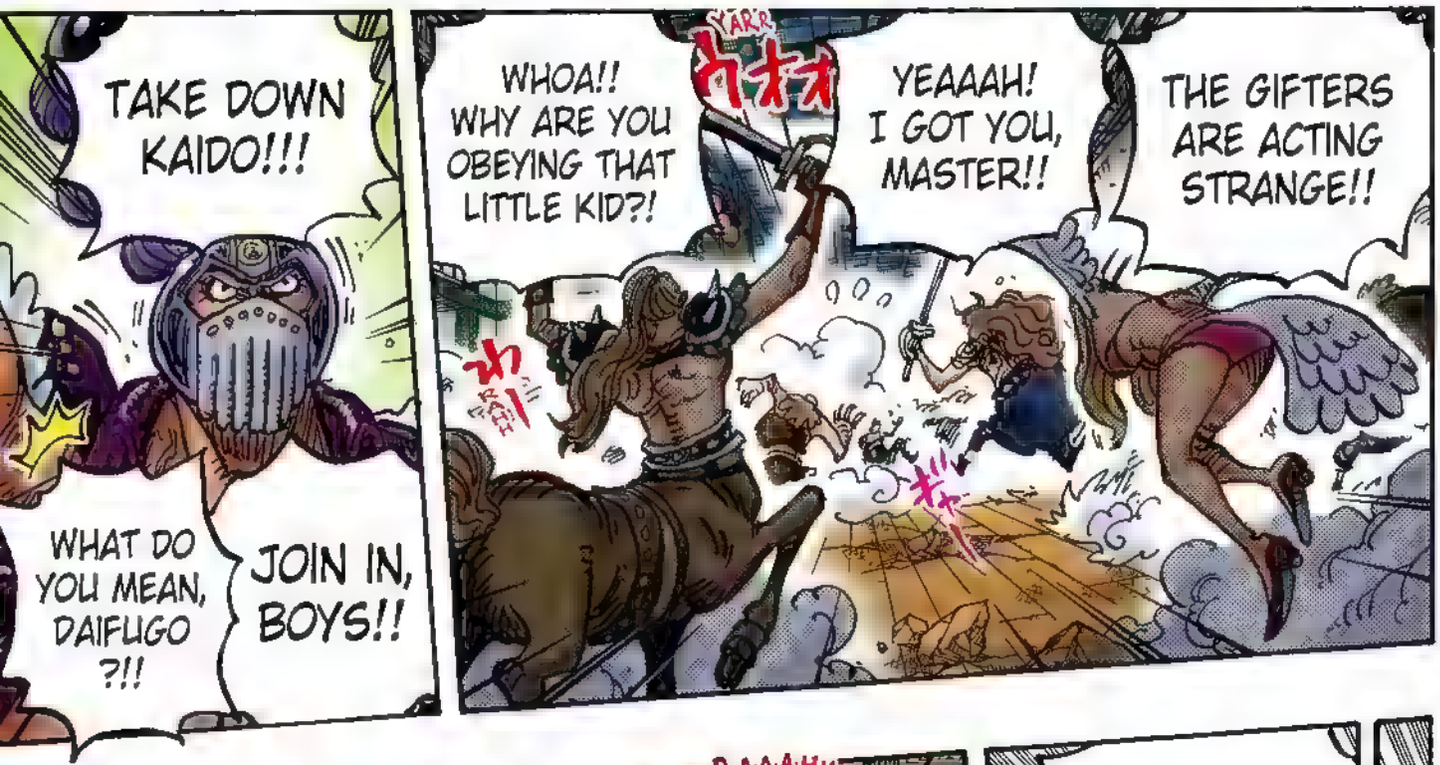
!!
YOU CAN DO IT!!
BE STRONG, OTAMA!!
BAM
ばんっ
ALL--!!
ALL MY FRIENDS WHO ATE THE MILLET DUMP-LINGS!!
わあああ…!!
RAAH
?!
!!
SHE'S YELLIN' AGAIN!!
HUH ?
PLEASE!! LISTEN UP!!
WHAT'S WITH THAT BRAT?! KNOCK HER OFF THAT BALCONY!!
わあああ あああああ…!!
RAAAAAAAH
YOU GOTTA CHANGE SIDES AND FIGHT...
...FOR BIG BRO LUFFY AND MOMONO-SUKE!!!

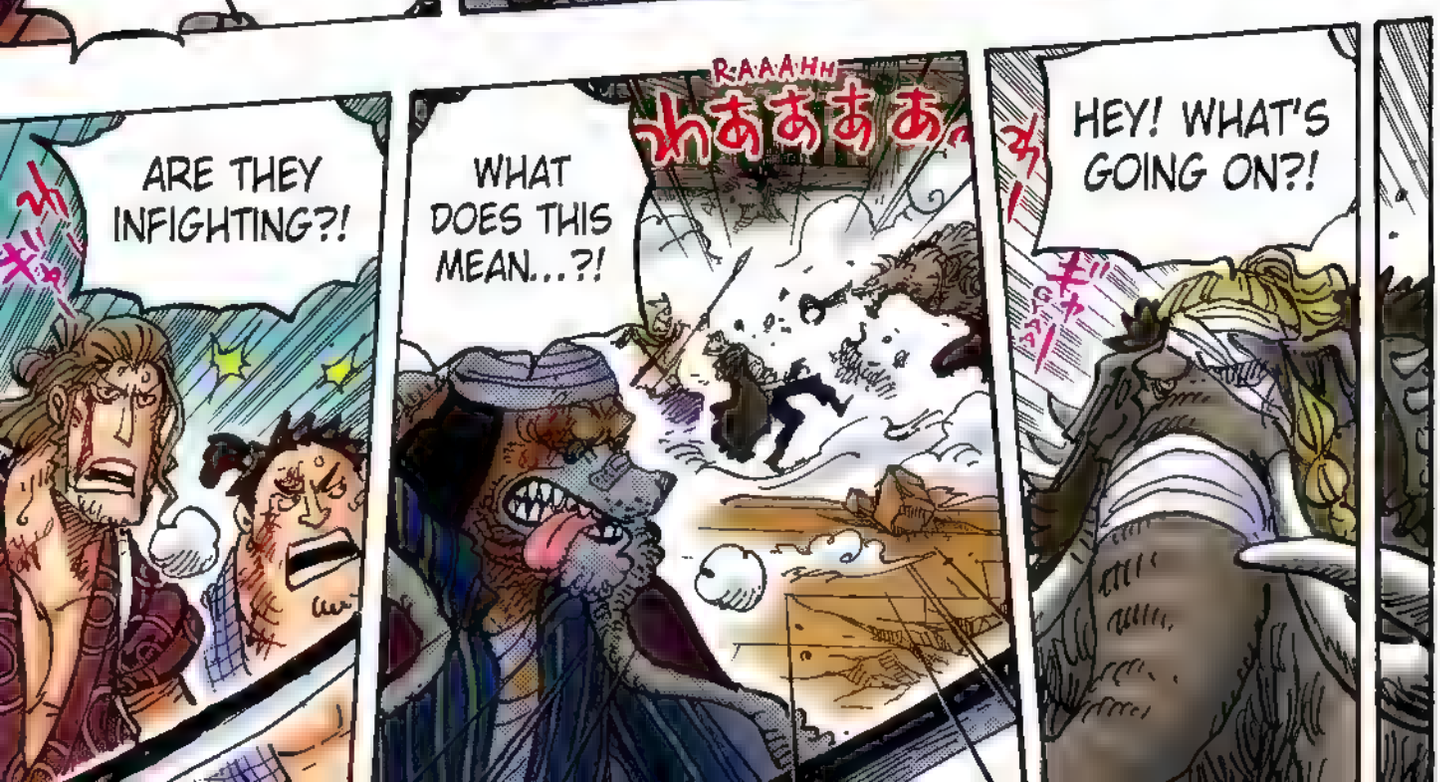

WAAAAH!! WE WERE SO HIGH UP!!
KIN'EMONN!! KIKUUU!!
HUFF ...
HUFF !!
HANG IN THERE, STRAW HAT!!
DON'T DIE ON US!!


...BEAT KAIDO!!!
GRRRG
ゴゴゴゴ
YOU GOTTA HELP US...


グゴ HRRG
ゴゴ!
BRISCOLA, WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!!
SOMEONE POUND THAT LITTLE KID FLAT, WHAT-EVER SHE'S TALKING ABOUT!!
UM... BRISCOLA?
WHAT'S THE MATTER?!
THERE WE GO!! SHE'S GIVEN THE ORDER!!!

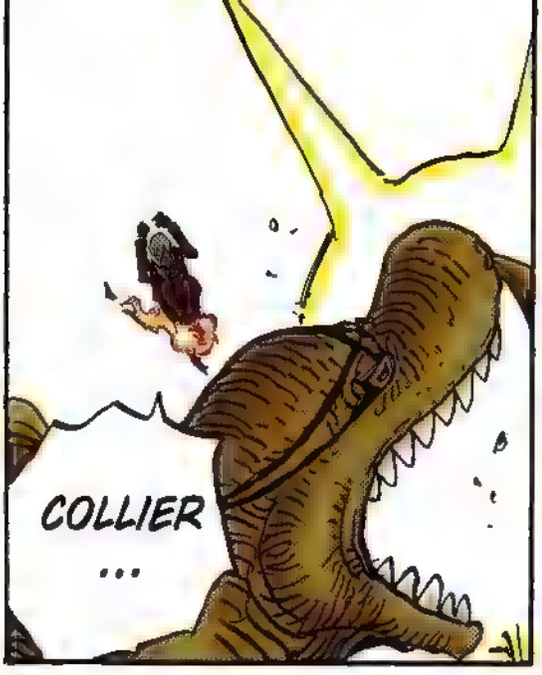
GYAAA !!!
YOUR WISH IS MY COMMAND, MASTER!!!

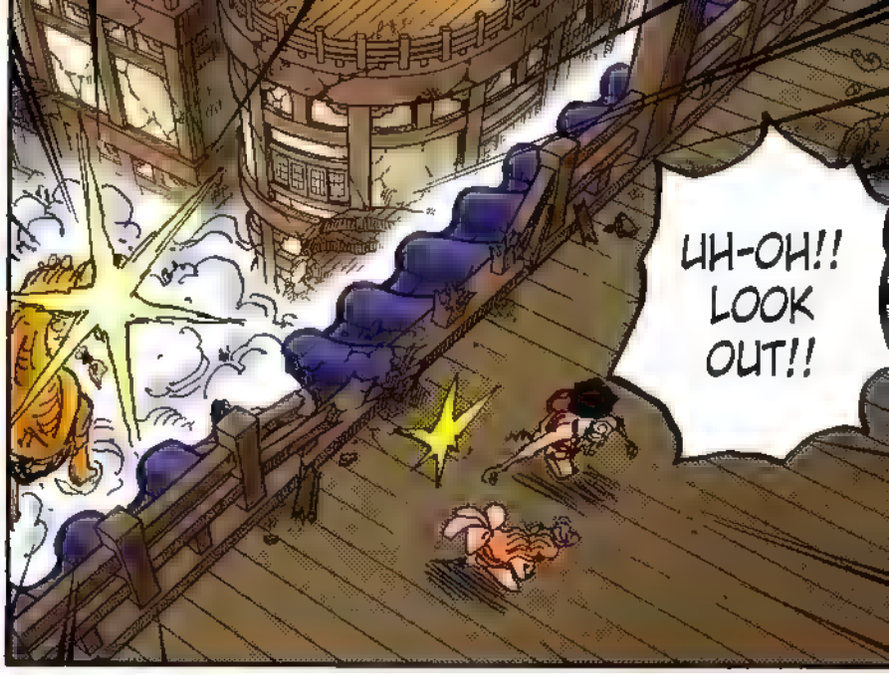

TAKE DOWN KAIDO!!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, DAIFUGO ?!!
JOIN IN, BOYS!!
WHOA!! WHY ARE YOU OBEYING THAT LITTLE KID?!
YEAAAH! I GOT YOU, MASTER!!
THE GIFTERS ARE ACTING STRANGE!!

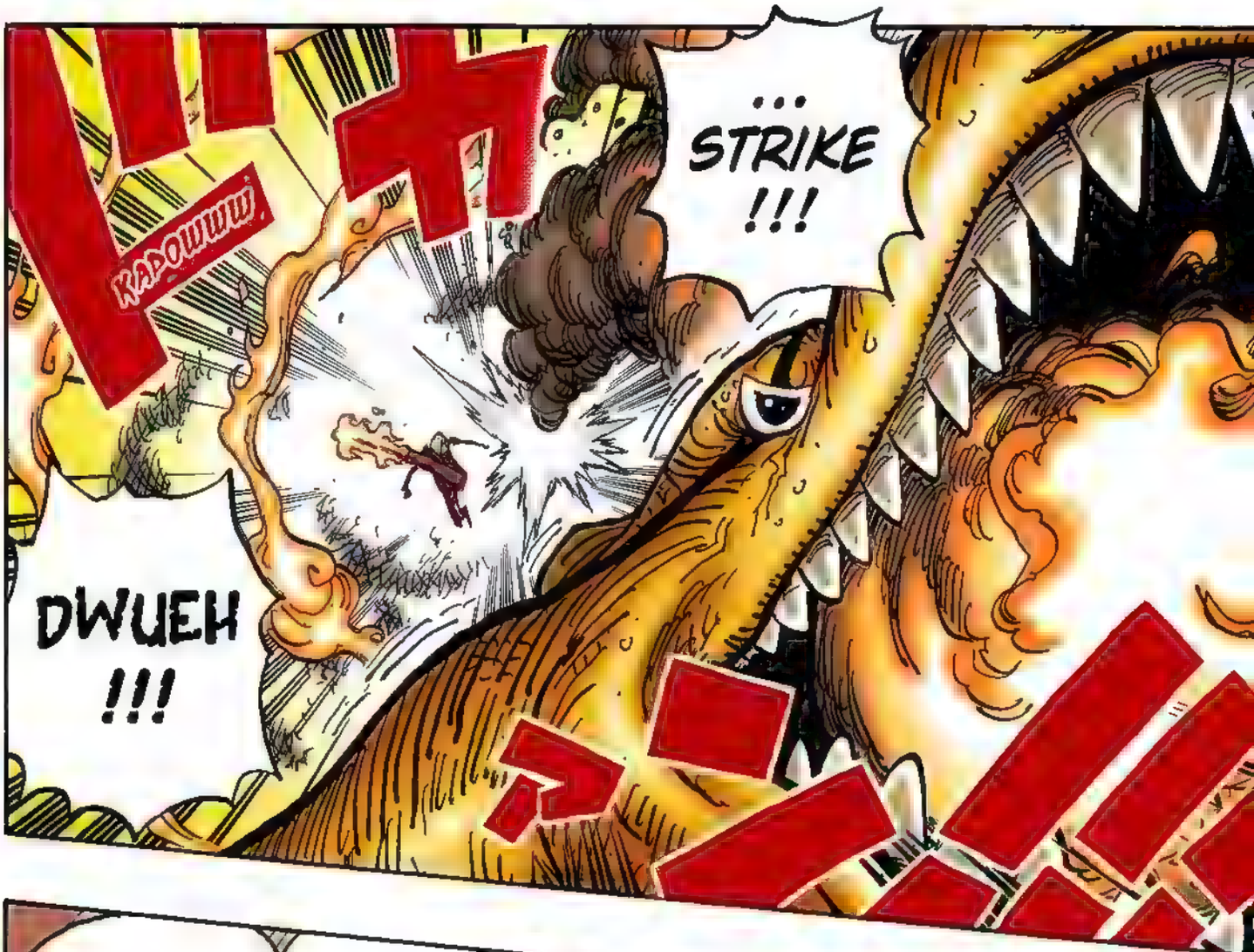

ARE THEY INFIGHTING?!
WHAT DOES THIS MEAN...?!
HEY! WHAT'S GOING ON?!

AAAAH!! HAMLET'S GONE MAD!!
I HEAR YOU LOUD AND CLEAR, MASTER!!!
FOURTH FLOOR SPEAKING!! POKER THE HEADLINER HAS SUDDENLY TURNED TRAITOR!!
JUST FOCUS ON CRUSHING WHO'S-WHO!!
I'LL HANDLE THE PEANUT GALLERY FOR YOU!!
JIMBEI, FIRST SON OF THE SEA!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, POKER?!!
WHAAAT?!
THE GIFTERS ARE TURNING ON US!!
WE'RE BEHIND STRAW HAT, ALL THE WAY!!!
SECOND FLOOR SPEAKING!!
WE'RE GONNA HELP YOU OUT, SAMURAI!!!

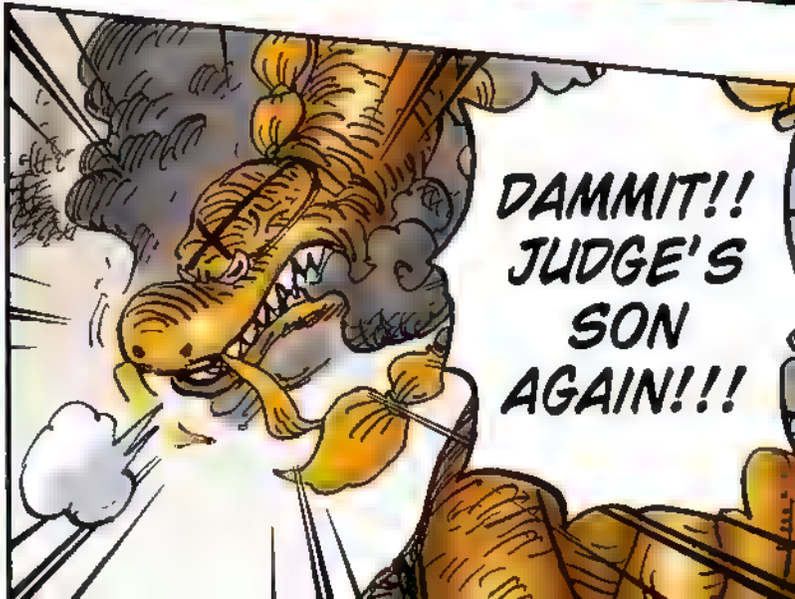
GIFTERS ARE RAMPAGING ON THE THIRD FLOOR!!
WHAT IS HAPPEN-ING?
VERY STRANGE ...
?
BE-BENG
RAAAH
BASEMENT FIRST FLOOR SPEAKING...
RIGHTBRAIN TOWER SPEAKING!! THE GIFTERS ARE OUT OF CONTROL!!!
RAAAAAAA
WHAT'S GOING ON, MAN?!
?
?
ALL OF ONIGA-SHIMA IS IN CHAOS!!
DOOOM
KSH
AA
DID THAT LITTLE KID DO THIS?!
THE PLAN WAS A SMASHING SUCCESS!!!
YOU DID IT, OTAMA!!
LEFTBRAIN TOWER PLEASURE HALL BY THE POND, SPEAKING...


COLLIER
...


UH-OH!! LOOK OUT!!


KADOWWW
...
STRIKE
!!!
DWUEH
!!!

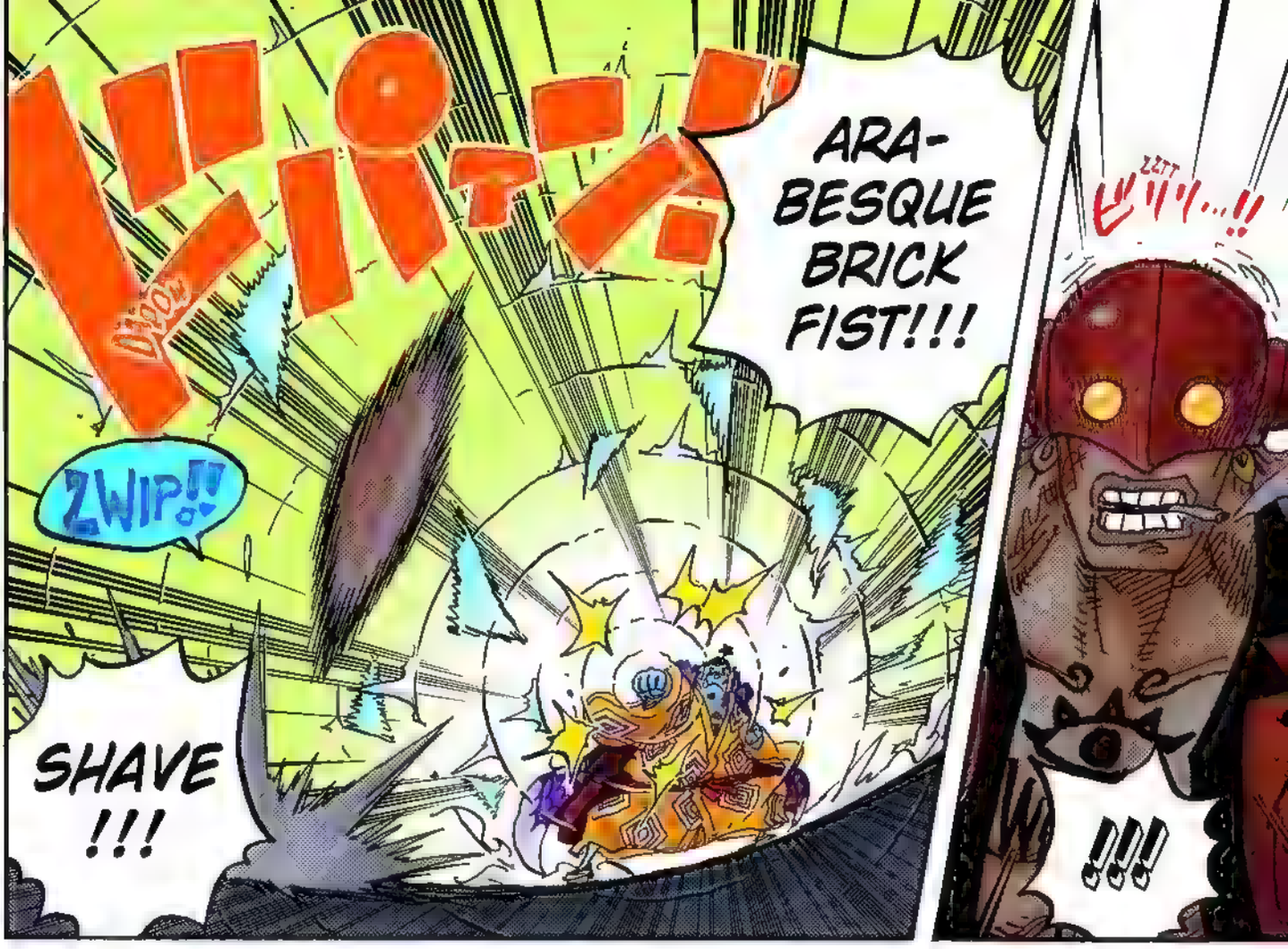
ARE YOU PART OF HIS INSANE RESEARCH TEAM OR SOMETHING?
DON'T EVER SAY THAT NAME TO ME!!

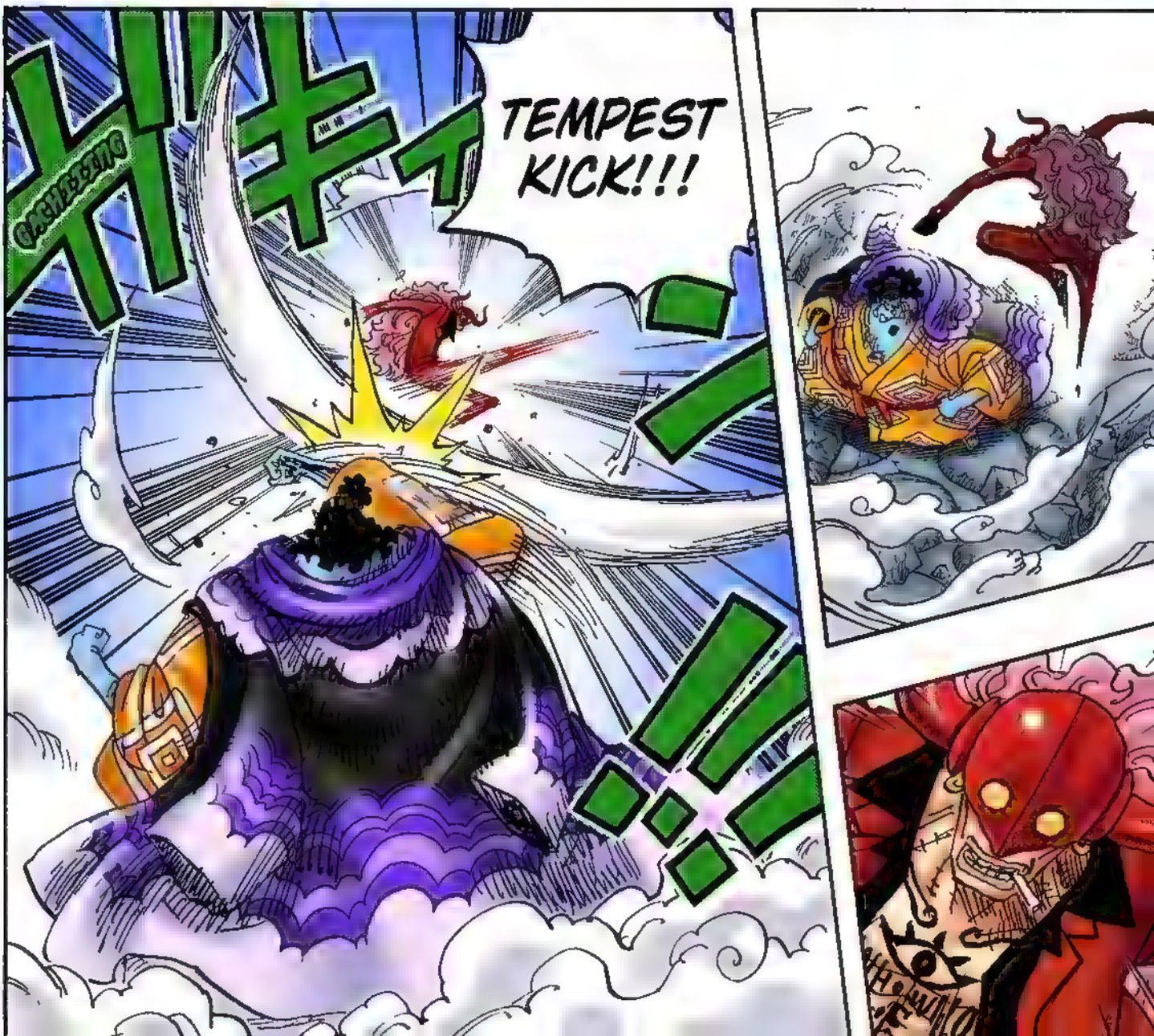

DAMMIT!! JUDGE'S SON AGAIN!!!

JUST LOOK AT MY BODY!! I'LL COME STRAIGHT WITH YA--I'M A CYBORG!!
YOU MEAN MADS?! THAT WAS AGES AGO!!
DA-DOOOM!
WAS THAT SUPPOSED TO BE A SECRET?!!
KCHING KCHING!!
CAN YOU MANAGE THINGS OVER THERE, CHOPPER?!
SO YOU FIGURED IT OUT, HUH?! NOT THAT IT'LL HELP YOU WIN!!
MWAHAHA!
IT'S QUEEN'S MAN-BEAST FORM!!
AAAH, LOOK OUT!!
KEEP YOUR DISTANCE !!!

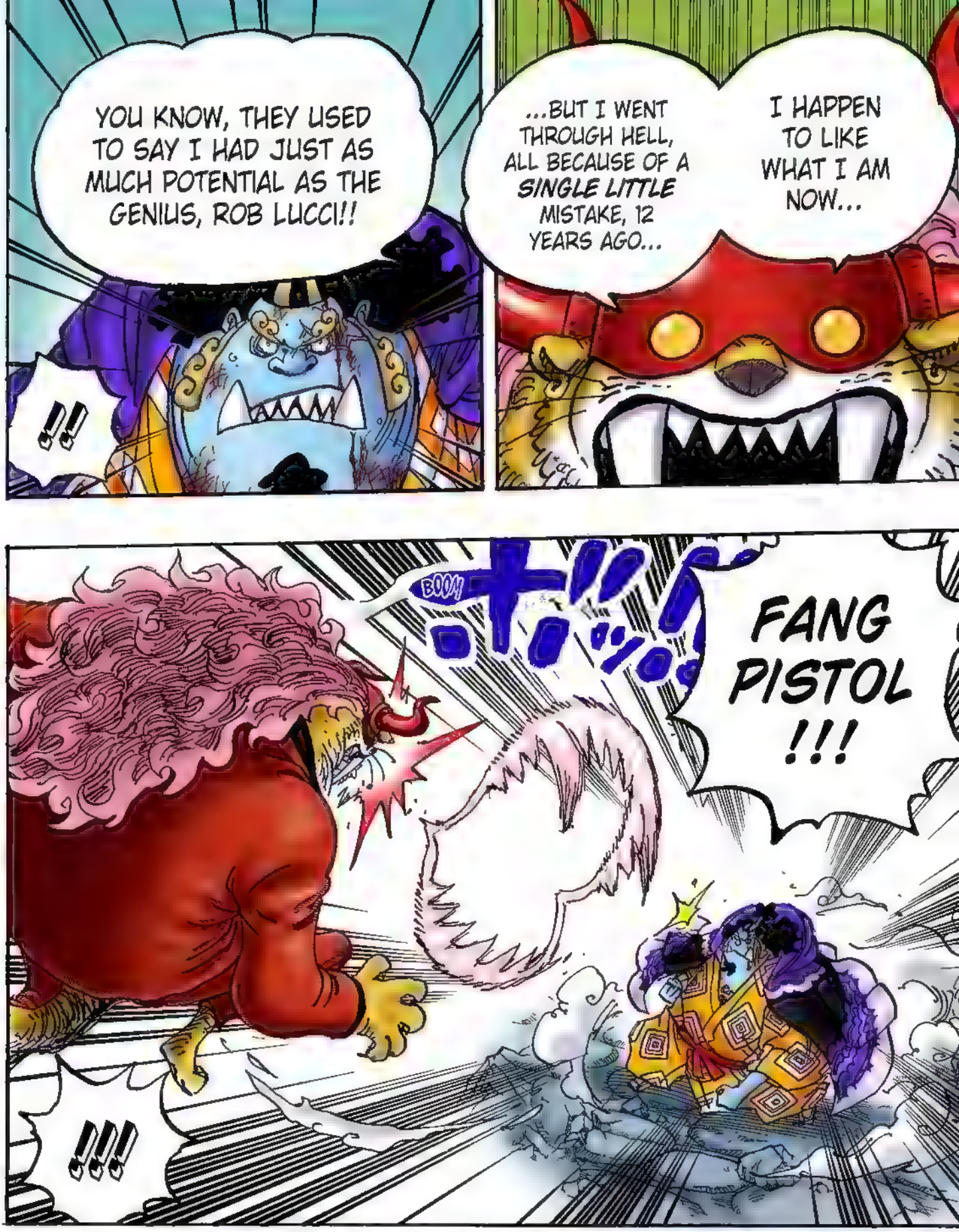
DID YOU HAVE THIS MEDICINE ON ZOU THE WHOLE DURN TIME?!
RAAAAAAA
あああああああ
!
SO IS IT TRUE, MIYAGI...?
...
AYE... I'LL BE FINE... Y-YOU JUST FOCUS ON YERSELF, SONNY...
UH, OKAY... BUT I CAN'T HELP BUT WORRY...
YES, BUT ONLY TEMPORARILY. AND IN RETURN...
ちよ
ヨボ
...YOU SUFFER TWICE AS MUCH LATER...
I DON'T KNOW ENUFF ABOUT IT TO GIVE IT TO HIM... DOES IT REALLY HAVE ULTRA-REGENERATIVE EFFECTS?
ドーン!!
DINK
BABY GEEZER
CHOPPER
(RUMBLE BALL SIDE EFFECTS)
...IS BEING ABLE TO FIGHT NOW!!!
THE ONLY THING THAT MATTERS...
DOOM
AH... YOU HEARD THAT?
THERE'S NO TIME FOR DEBATE. JUST GIVE IT TO ME!! HUFF, HUFF...
I DON'T CARE WHAT HAPPENS TO ME LATER...

FOURTH FLOOR
GUAAA !!
わあああああああ
RAAAAAA
GIFTERS !!
WHY ?!!
I DON'T KNOW WHAT'S HAPPENING.
わー
RAHH
ギャー
GYAA
BUT IT'S CLEAR I HAVE TO ACTUALLY TRY FIGHTING NOW!!!
BLADE PISTOL!!!
DADADA
ドドド
DAM
ドド!!
VING VING!!
FISH-MAN KARATE!!!
BOOM
ボッ!!

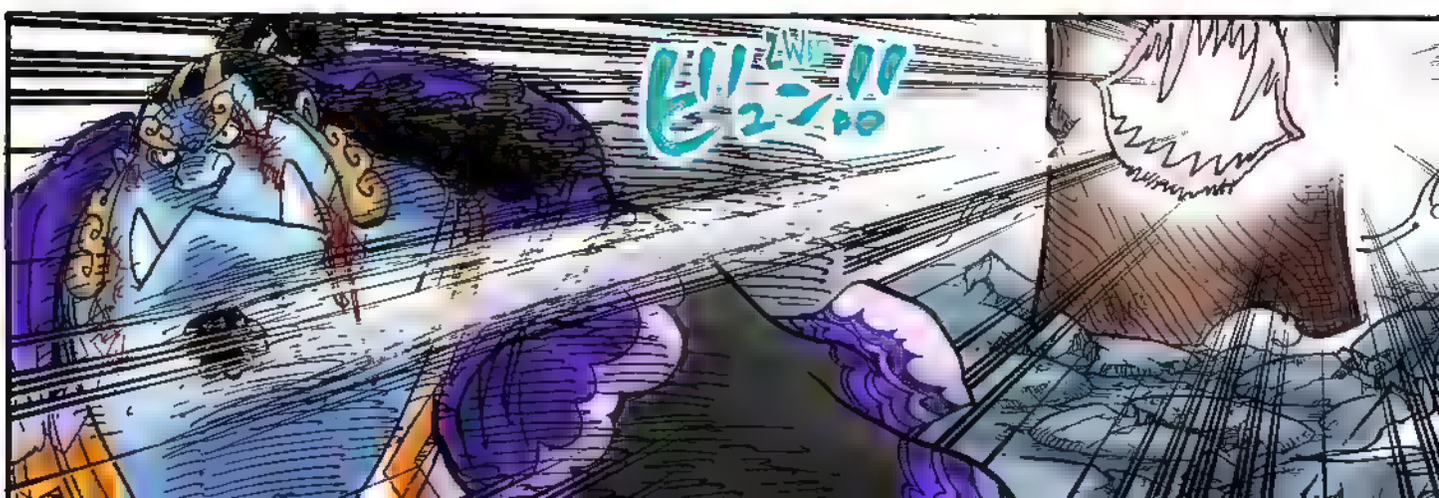

ARA-
BESQUE
BRICK
FIST!!!
ZWIP!!
SHAVE
!!!
!!!


TEMPEST
KICK!!!

THOSE ARE THE SIX POWERS, THE FIGHTING ABILITIES OF GOVERNMENT AGENTS! WHICH REMINDS ME...
SHOULD I CALL THIS IRON BODY, THEN?
...
SLICE
GRRG
I HEARD ABOUT A MEMBER OF THE SECRET GOVERNMENT AGENCY CP9...
...WHO ESCAPED FROM JAIL. SEEMS STRANGE THAT A SECRET AGENT WOULD BE IN PRISON, HOWEVER.
HA HA HA!! I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU REMEMBER THAT!!
YES, THAT WAS ME!! I KNEW YOU... BUT YOU DON'T KNOW ME!!
DOOOM
WHO WHO

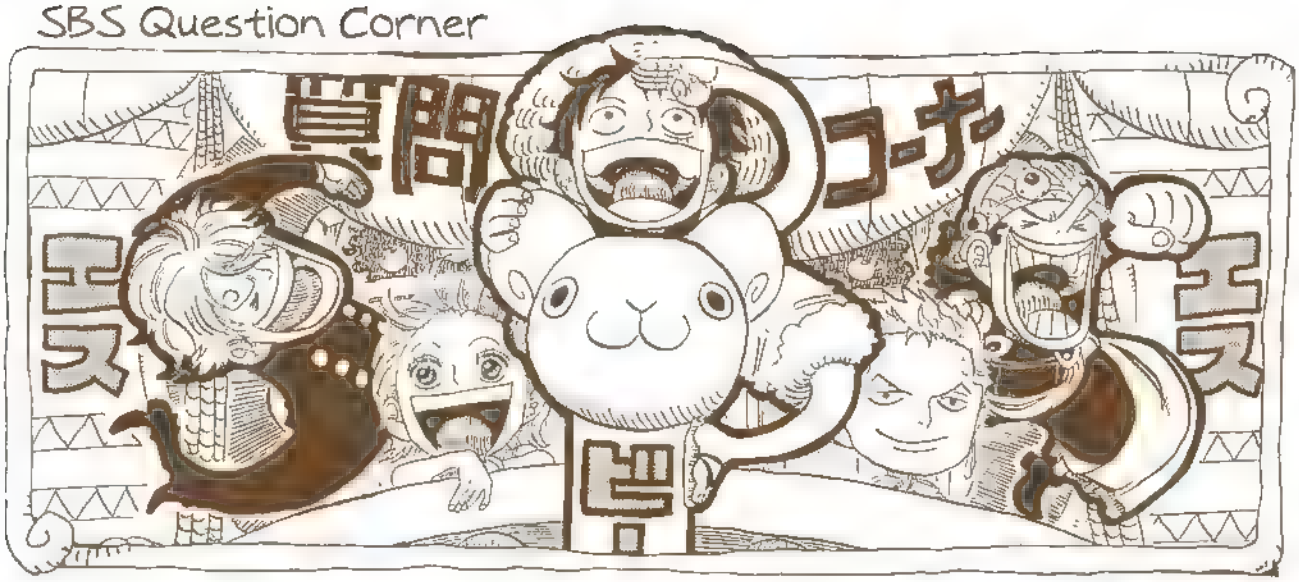

YOU KNOW, THEY USED TO SAY I HAD JUST AS MUCH POTENTIAL AS THE GENIUS, ROB LUCCI!!
!!
...BUT I WENT THROUGH HELL, ALL BECAUSE OF A SINGLE LITTLE MISTAKE, 12 YEARS AGO...
I HAPPEN TO LIKE WHAT I AM NOW...

BOOM
FANG PISTOL !!!
!!!


ZAWA

YES, I'VE NEVER SEEN THOSE SIX POWERS BEFORE...
I PITY YOU, BUT I HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH YOUR FATE.
CHOMP
バクン!!!
AND WHEN STRAW HAT LUFFY APPEARED TWO YEARS AGO...
THIRTEEN YEARS AGO, A DEVIL FRUIT WAS STOLEN FROM A GOVERNMENT SHIP.
...I WAS SHOCKED TO LEARN THE TRUTH.
...
THAT'S WHERE YOU'RE WRONG!! REMEMBER WHAT YOU SAID?!
THE MENTION OF THAT NAME BRINGS BACK THE BITTER PAST...
"HELMSMAN OF THE STRAW HAT CREW"!! VERY PROUDLY!!
...THAT WAS STOLEN FROM THAT SHIP!!!
THAT STRAW HAT HAD EATEN THE VERY GUM-GUM FRUIT...
ドン
DO
OM

SBS Question Corner



(Hamane, Kanagawa)

Q: Odacchi! I want to ask for Three-man's hand in marriage!
--Ryokuchako

A: You have my blessing!

Q: If I were Akainu, this is what I would say.
Do not tolerate perversion!! Destroy Sanada!!!
--Captain Nobuo

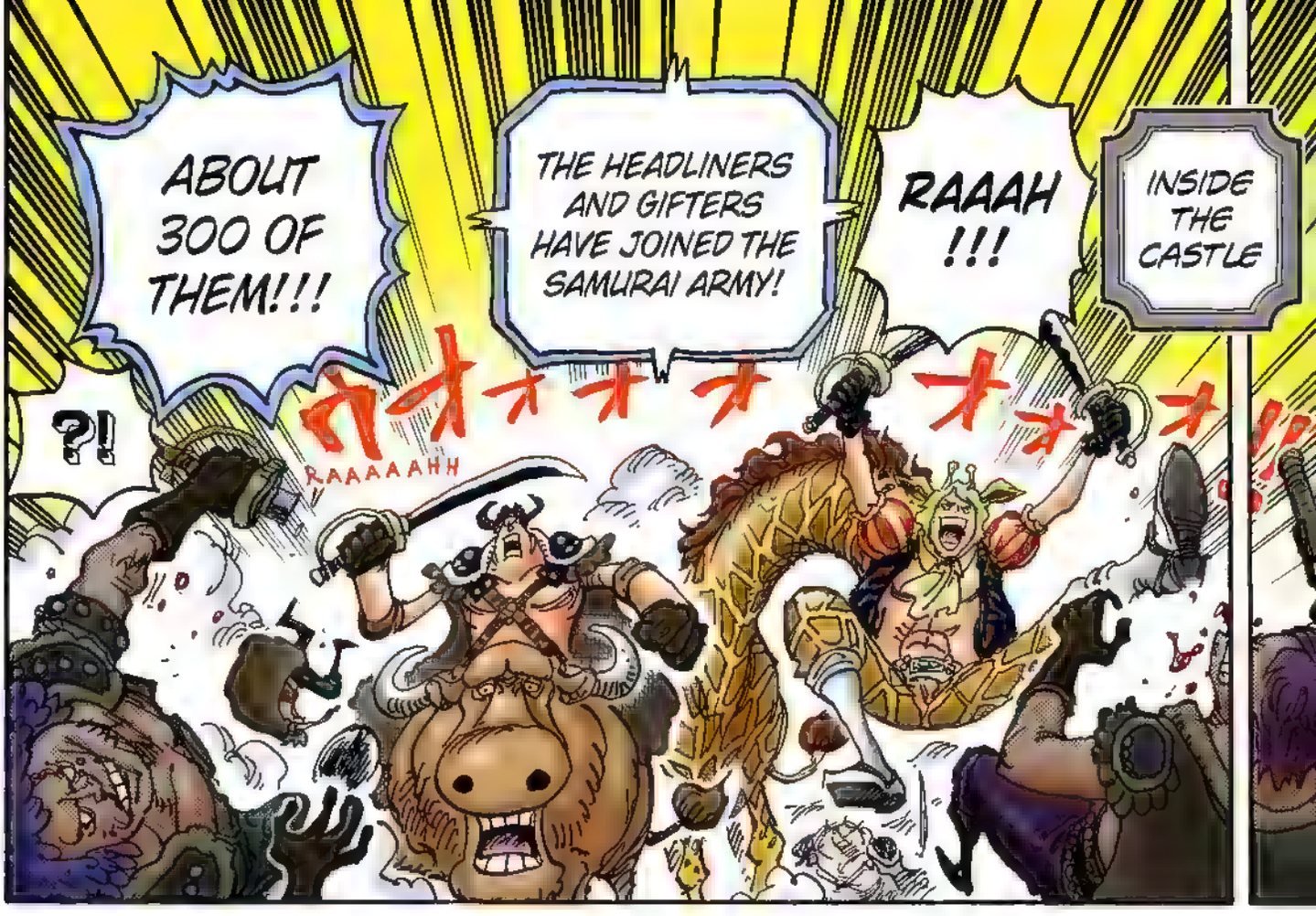
A: Yes! Right on, man! That's right, you tell that pervert! Don't worry, we're safe this time! I'm not putting his comments in the SBS. I've locked the doors to the SBS hall and placed 500 security guards around the building. Enjoy your peaceful, wholesome SBS, everyone!!

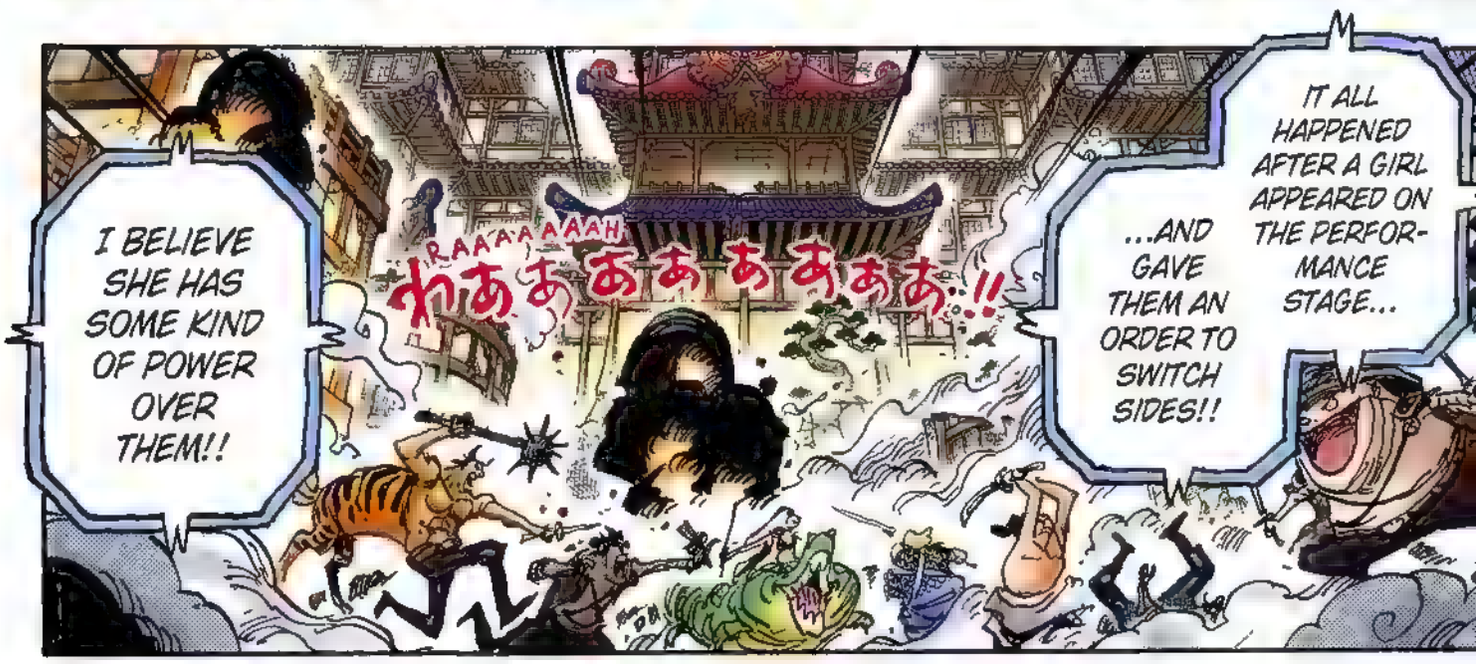
Q: Hello, Mr. Oda. I'm new to *One Piece,* having started watching it when it was airing on YouTube, and now I look forward to it every week. When visiting Tsujimura Sensei's puppet-making instructional class, I got to see his *One Piece* collaboration work. Now I make my own dolls and puppets, dreaming of a chance to make an Akazaya Nine puppet play, just like his *Shin Hakkenden* and *Sanada Juyushi* shows.
--Tsuki-san

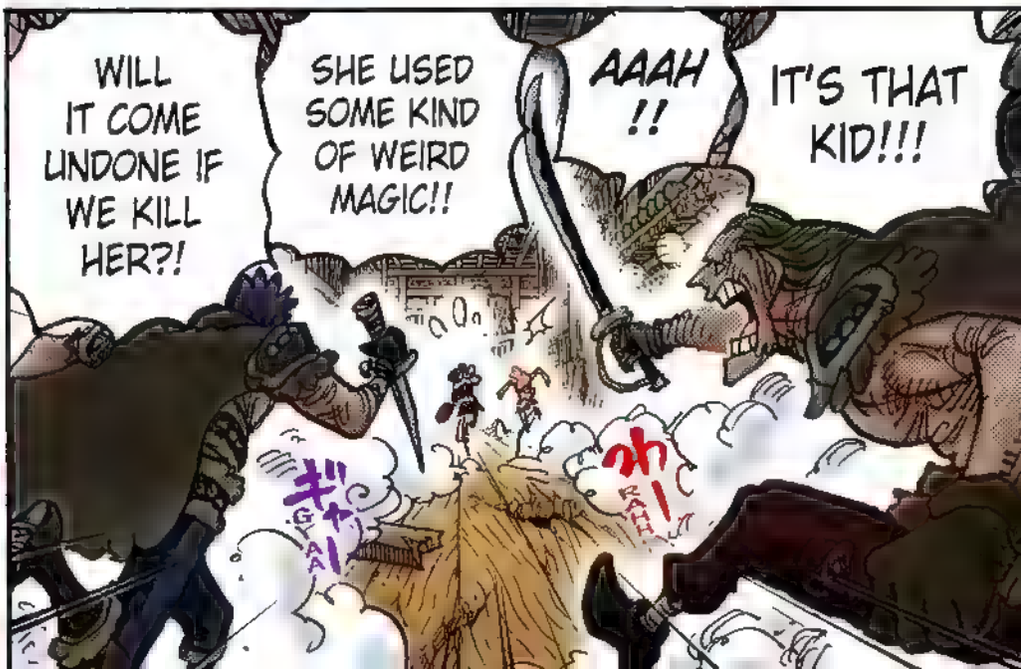
A: Wow, so you got to attend Jusaburo Tsujimura's puppet-making class? No wonder your puppets are just my type! You're speaking, of course, of the legendary puppet maker whom I spoke with in the second *Color Walk Compendium.* I designed the samurai of Wano to look like Tsujimura Sensei's puppets, so this is like a wonderful reverse importation of that inspiration. You can see Tsuki-san's puppets on YouTube by searching for "Make a ONEPIECE figure" (exactly like that, in quotes). That's so cool. I love them! Good luck!

Chapter 1018:
JIMBEI VS. WHO'S-WHO

READER REQUEST: "PAGE ONE AS A CHILD TRYING TO READ A BOOK OF DINOSAURS AND BEING INTERRUPTED BY ULTI, WHO WANTS HIM TO PLAY WITH HER AND HER STUFFED DINOSAURS" (GROWN-UP VERSION) BY HONEYLICKER







INSIDE THE CASTLE

RAAAH !!!

THE HEADLINERS AND GIFTERS HAVE JOINED THE SAMURAI ARMY!

ABOUT 300 OF THEM!!!

?!

RAAAAAHH

IT ALL HAPPENED AFTER A GIRL APPEARED ON THE PERFORMANCE STAGE...

...AND GAVE THEM AN ORDER TO SWITCH SIDES!!

RAAAAAAAH

I BELIEVE SHE HAS SOME KIND OF POWER OVER THEM!!

IT'S THAT KID!!!

AAAH !!

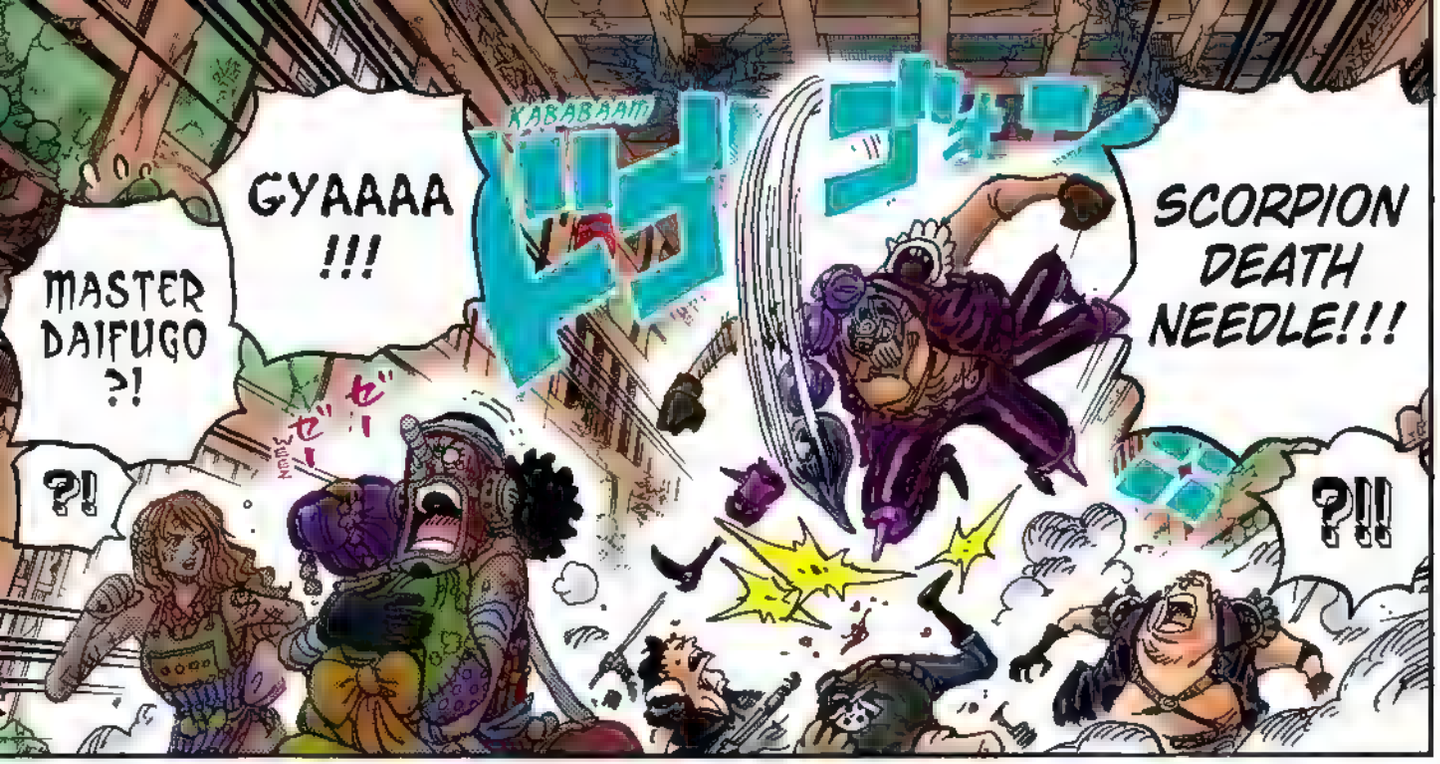
SHE USED SOME KIND OF WEIRD MAGIC!!

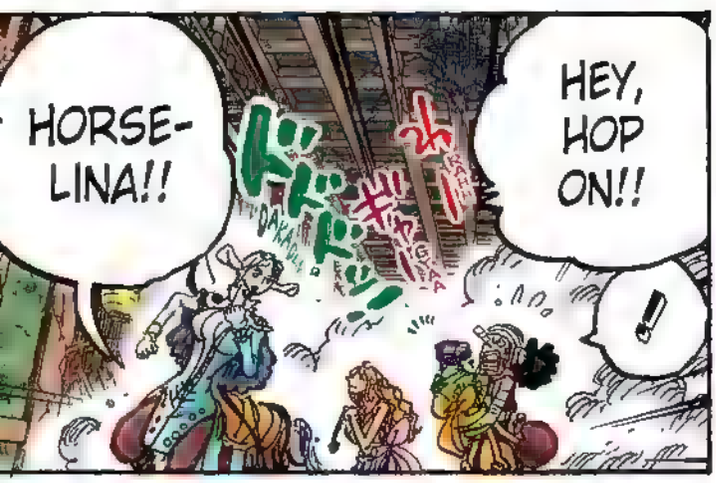
WILL IT COME UNDONE IF WE KILL HER?!

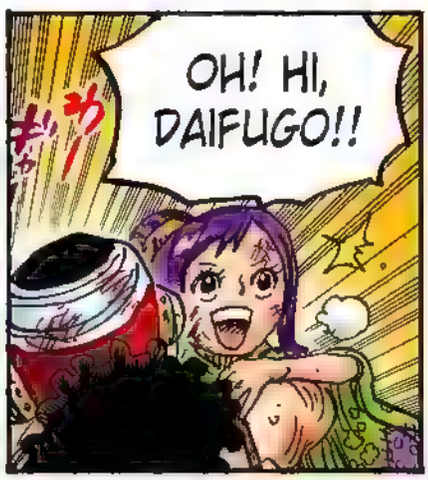
RAHH

GYAA

OH NO! THEY'RE TARGETING TAMA!!


MASTER DAIFUGO ?!
GYAAAA !!!
KABABAAM
SCORPION DEATH NEEDLE!!!
?!
?!!

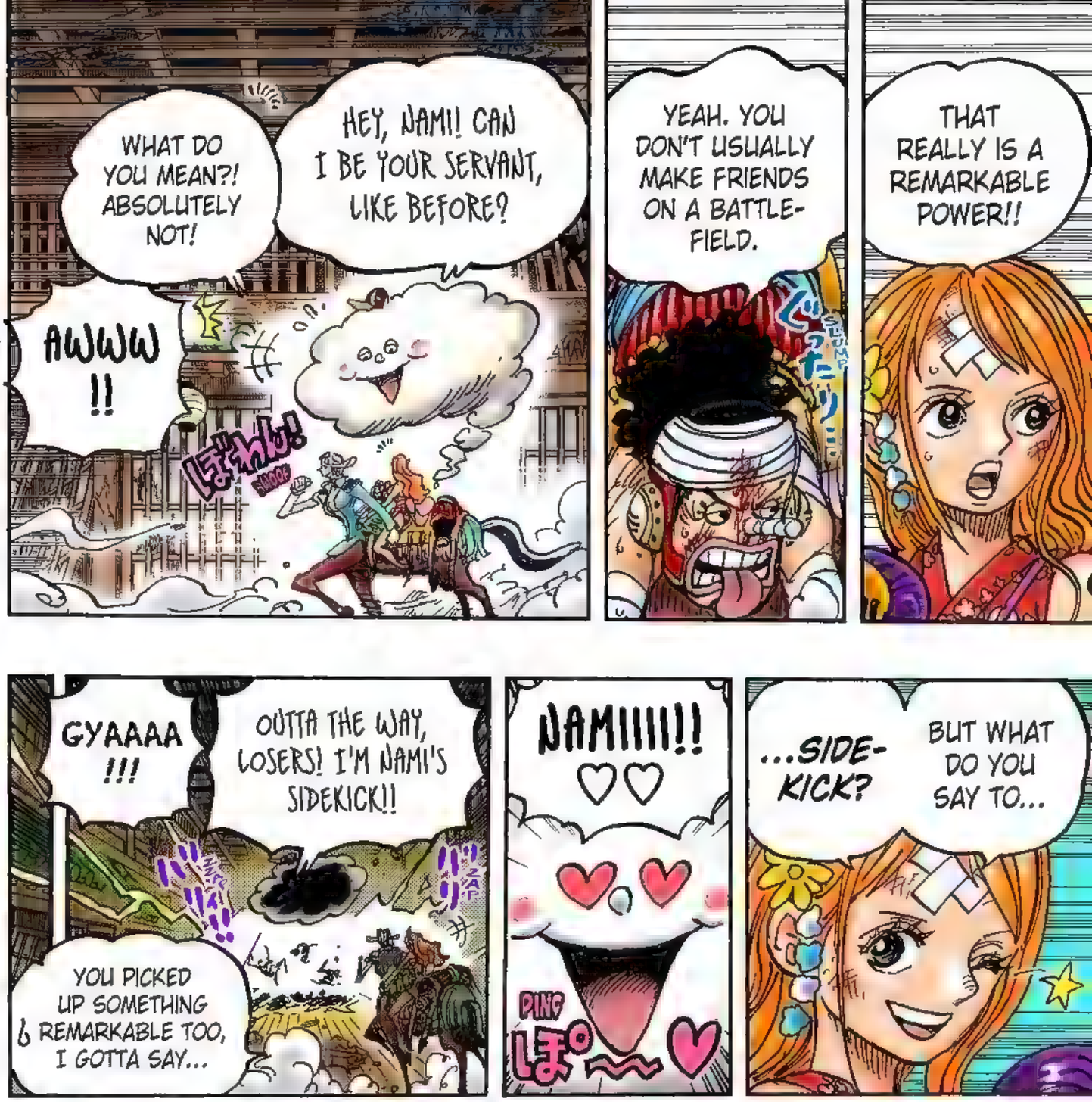

HORSE-LINA!!
HEY, HOP ON!!
!


OH! HI, DAIFUGO!!

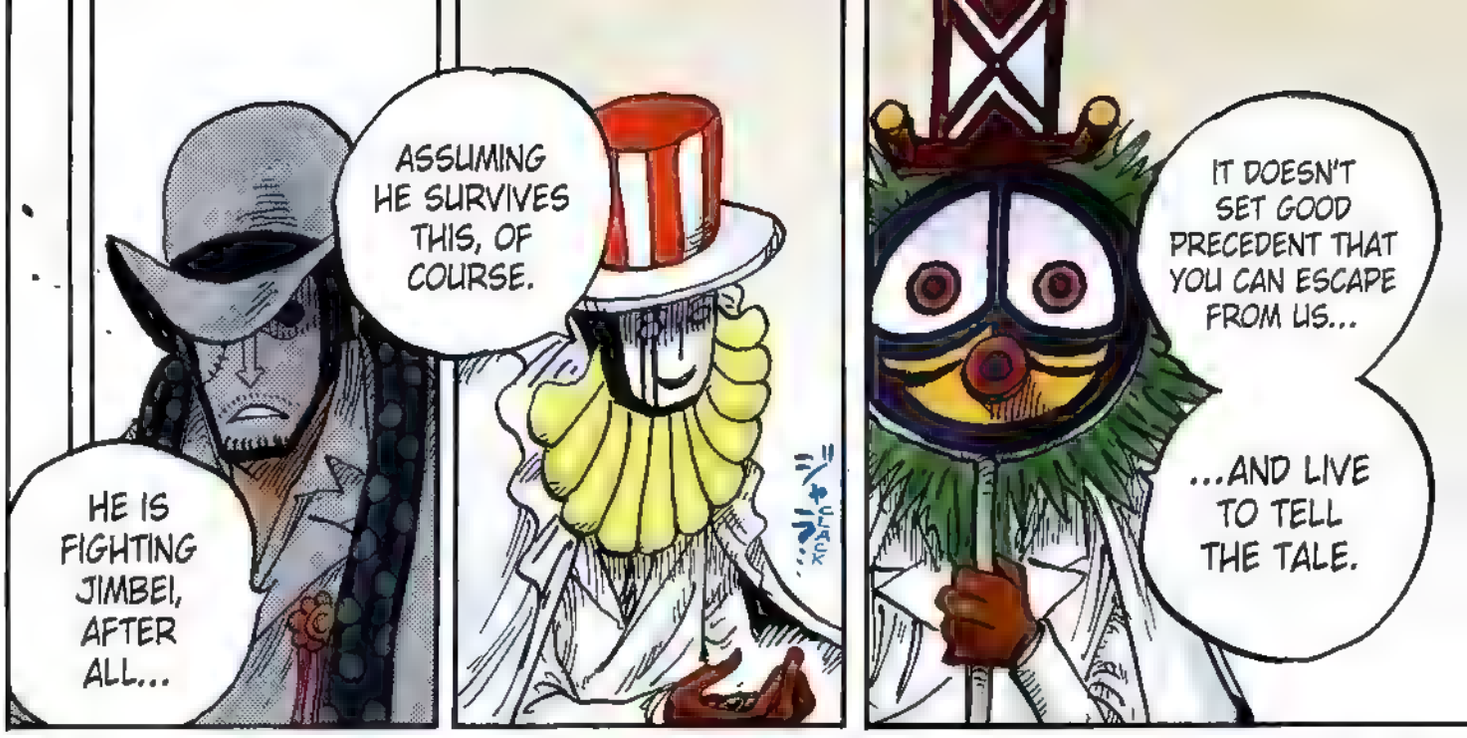
KOMACHIYO WAS KNOCKED OUT BACK THERE!! YOU MUST BE WORRIED, RIGHT?! LET US TAKE CARE OF IT!!

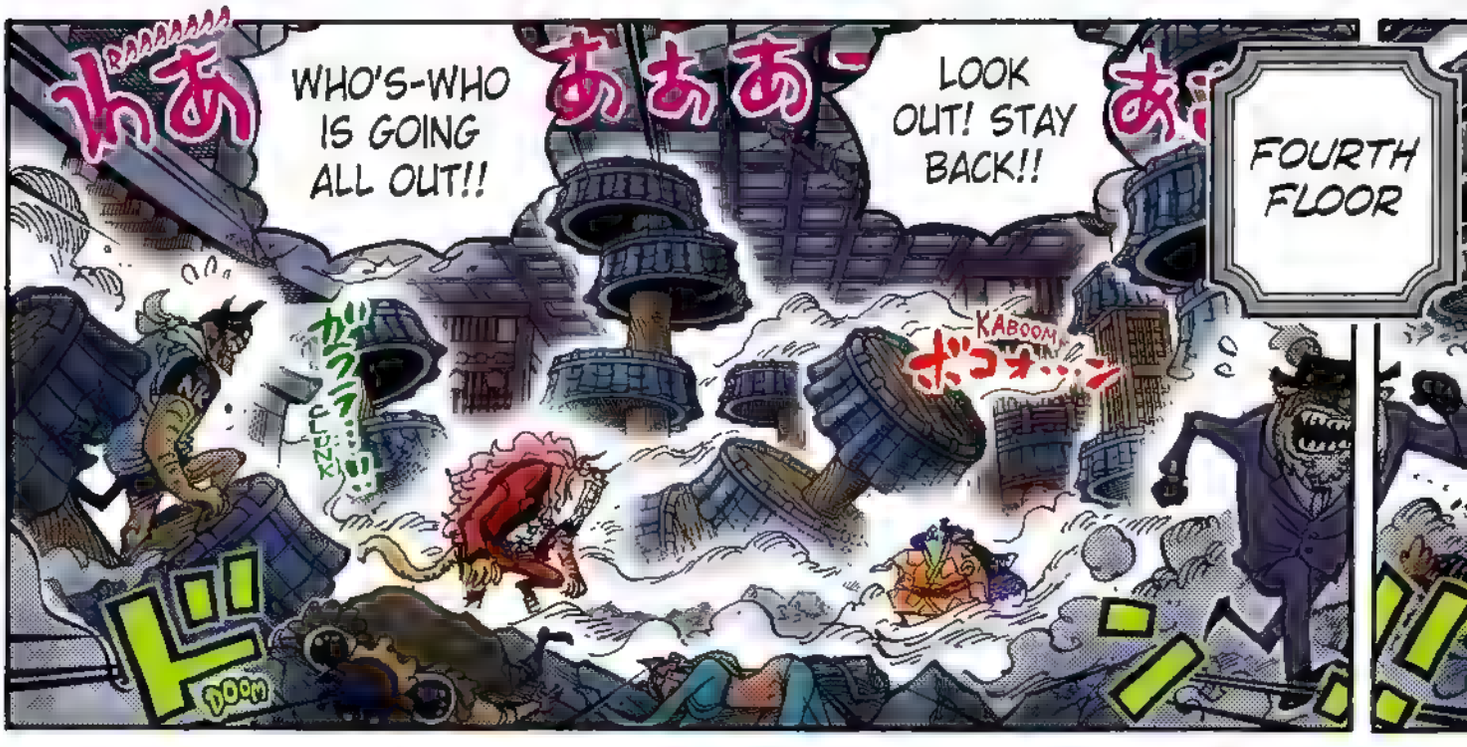
YOU WILL?! GEE, THANKS!!

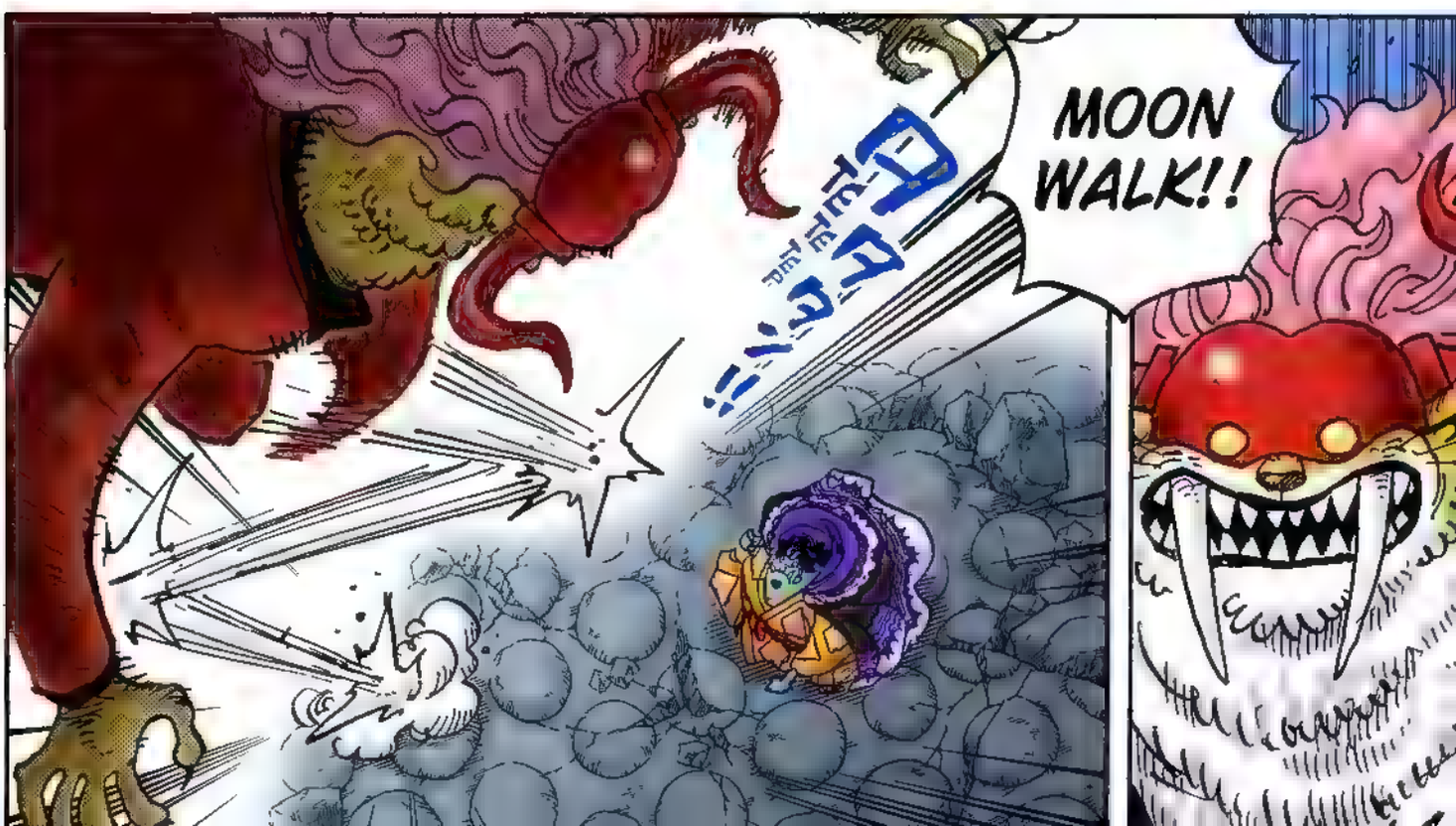
DUN DUN DUN
OH! MASTER!! I NOTICED SOMETHING...
IT WAS A SUCCESS! YOU DID GREAT, MASTER!!
NEE-HEE-HEE
HEY, ANY EXTRA ROOM FOR ME?!


HEY, NAMI! CAN I BE YOUR SERVANT, LIKE BEFORE?
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?! ABSOLUTELY NOT!
AWWW !!
ぱわわ!
YEAH. YOU DON'T USUALLY MAKE FRIENDS ON A BATTLE-FIELD.
ぐったり
THAT REALLY IS A REMARKABLE POWER!!
GYAAAA !!!
OUTTA THE WAY, LOSERS! I'M NAMI'S SIDEKICK!!
YOU PICKED UP SOMETHING REMARKABLE TOO, I GOTTA SAY...
NAMIIII!!
ぽ～～
...SIDE-KICK?
BUT WHAT DO YOU SAY TO...
THERE ARE ROUGHLY 2,000 OF THEM!! AND IN THE SURPRISE OF THE BETRAYAL...
SOME OF THE HEADLINERS' FOLLOWERS ARE JOINING THEM!!
HEY! HAVE YOU GUYS GONE INSANE?!
JOIN THE SAMURAI! STRIKE DOWN KAIDO!!
RAAAAAAH
ああ!!
おおおお

MEANING THE ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES STARTED WITH 30,000, AND HAVE DROPPED TO 20,000.
...
...ABOUT 2,000 OF OURS!!!
...THEY'VE MANAGED TO TAKE OUT...
BEBENG
BENG
ZDUMM
RAAAAA
WHEN YOU ADD 2,000 TRAITORS AND CASUALTIES EACH...
...THAT NUMBER DROPS EVEN FURTHER!!
SHH...
PCHIK!
IT'S 16,000 VERSUS 9,000!!
AND WHITE MAY GROW FURTHER...
...DEPENDING ON THE GIFTERS' EFFORTS.
BAM
ば
ん!!
16
9
WHICHEVER SIDE WINS DOES NOT MATTER TO US...
...BUT THERE IS ONE DEATH WE MUST CONFIRM BEFORE THIS IS OVER.
GYAA!
RAHH!
ARE YOU SURE IT'S HIM? THAT CLASSIFIED INTELLIGENCE HE RAN OFF WITH WAS OLD.
AND THERE'S NO REAL HARM TO THE GOVERNMENT.

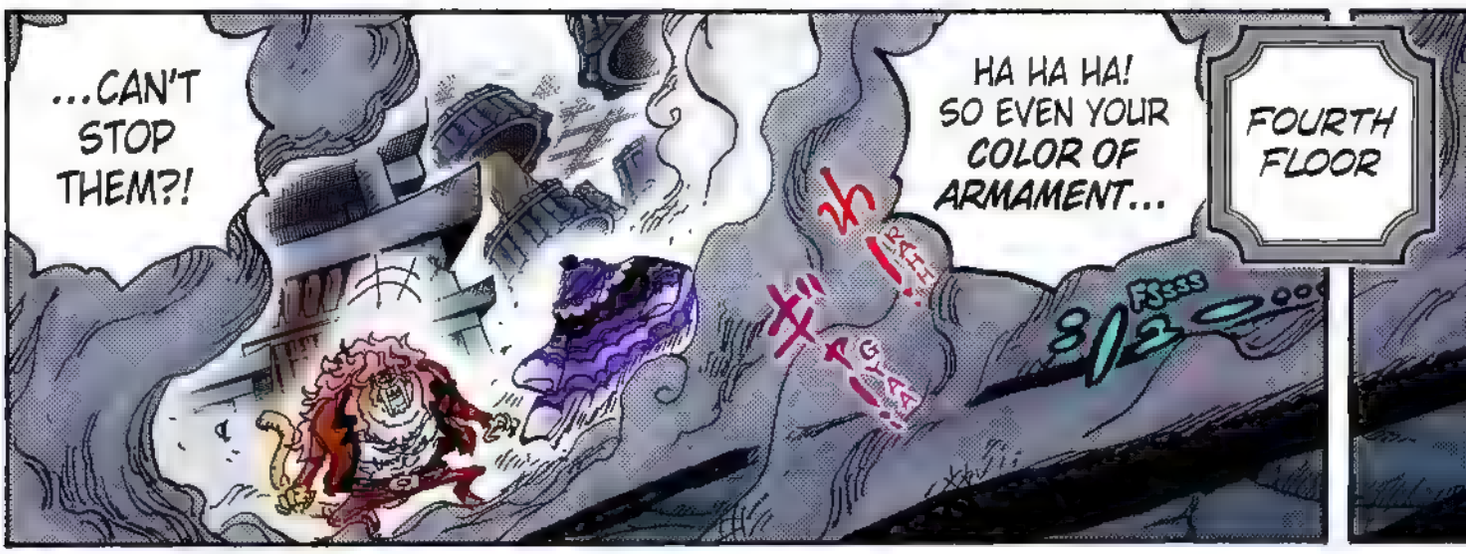

HE IS FIGHTING JIMBEI, AFTER ALL...
ASSUMING HE SURVIVES THIS, OF COURSE.
CLACK
IT DOESN'T SET GOOD PRECEDENT THAT YOU CAN ESCAPE FROM US...
...AND LIVE TO TELL THE TALE.

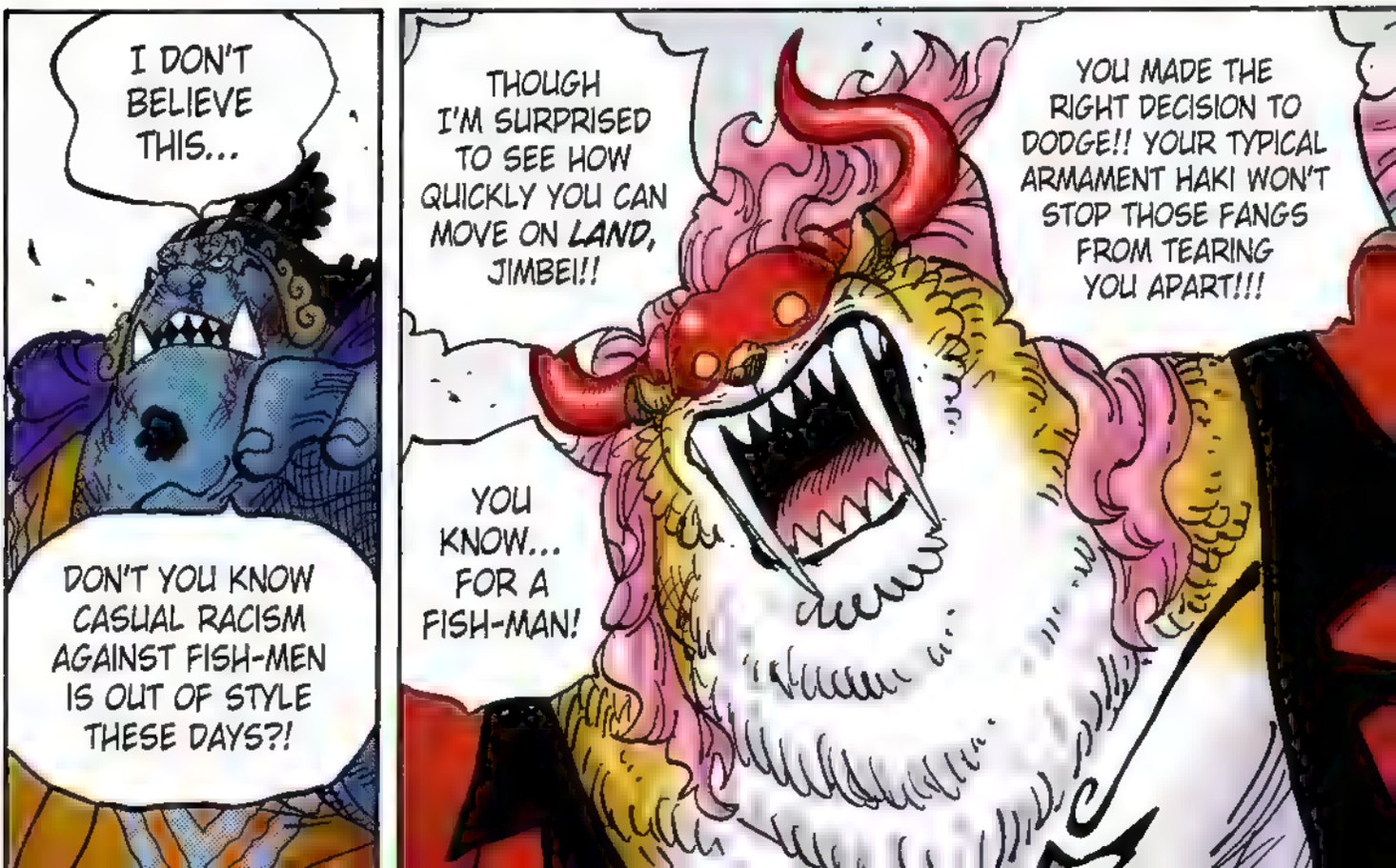

WHO'S-WHO IS GOING ALL OUT!!
LOOK OUT! STAY BACK!!
FOURTH FLOOR
CLUNK
KABOOM
DOOM


MOON WALK!!

...RED-HAIRED SHANKS !!!
TECHNICALLY, MY GRUDGE IS AGAINST THE MAN WHO STOLE THE GUM-GUM FRUIT FROM US...
ガキーン!!
ガキン!!
...YOU BEAR A GRUDGE AGAINST LUFFY?
SO ARE YOU SAYING...
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
...!!
ザク...
SLISH
ガキン!!
CLANG
FANG PISTOL !!!
...AND THE GUM-GUM FRUIT WERE THINGS THE BOY INHERITED FROM HIM!!
OF COURSE HE'LL BE THE TARGET OF MY RAGE!!!
GAGAGAGAGAGAK
ガガガガガガガガ!!
BUT BOTH THE STRAW HAT HE WORE AT THE TIME...
ZWIP!!
バクーン
バクーン!!
バクーン!!
CHOMP

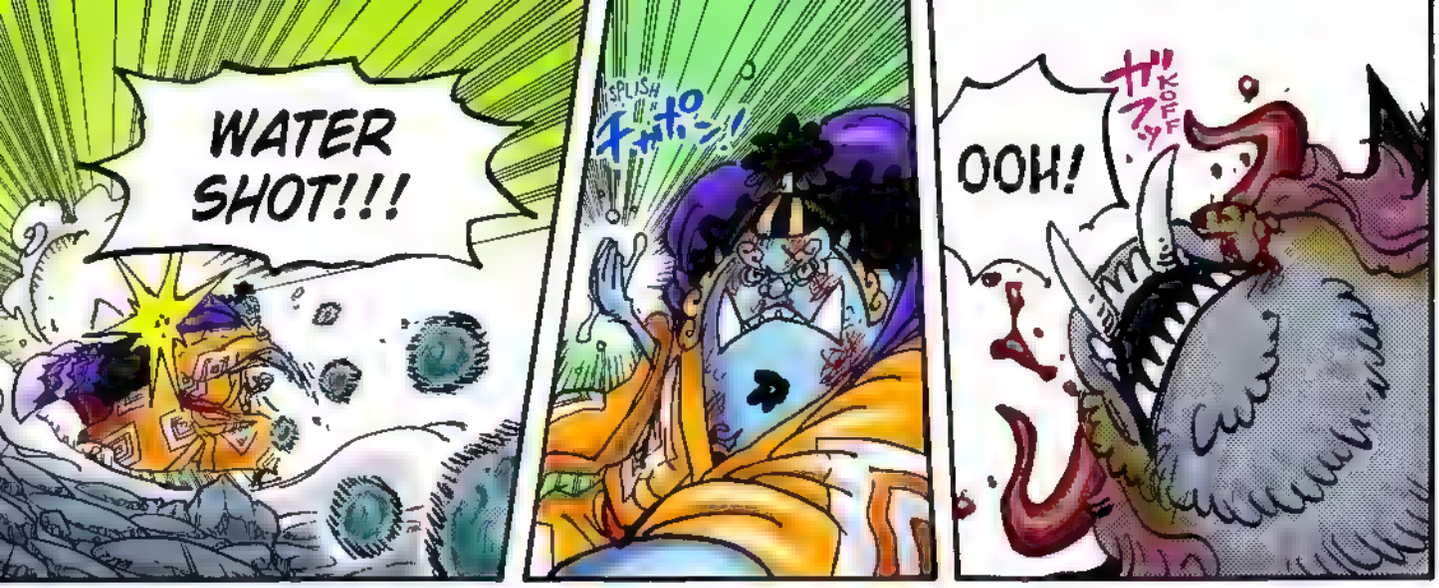
MY ARM!!
IS THAT... WHO'S-WHO'S FANG PISTOL?!
SOMETHING'S COMING THROUGH THE CEILING!!
CRUNCH
AAAH !!
BELOW, THIRD FLOOR
GYAAA

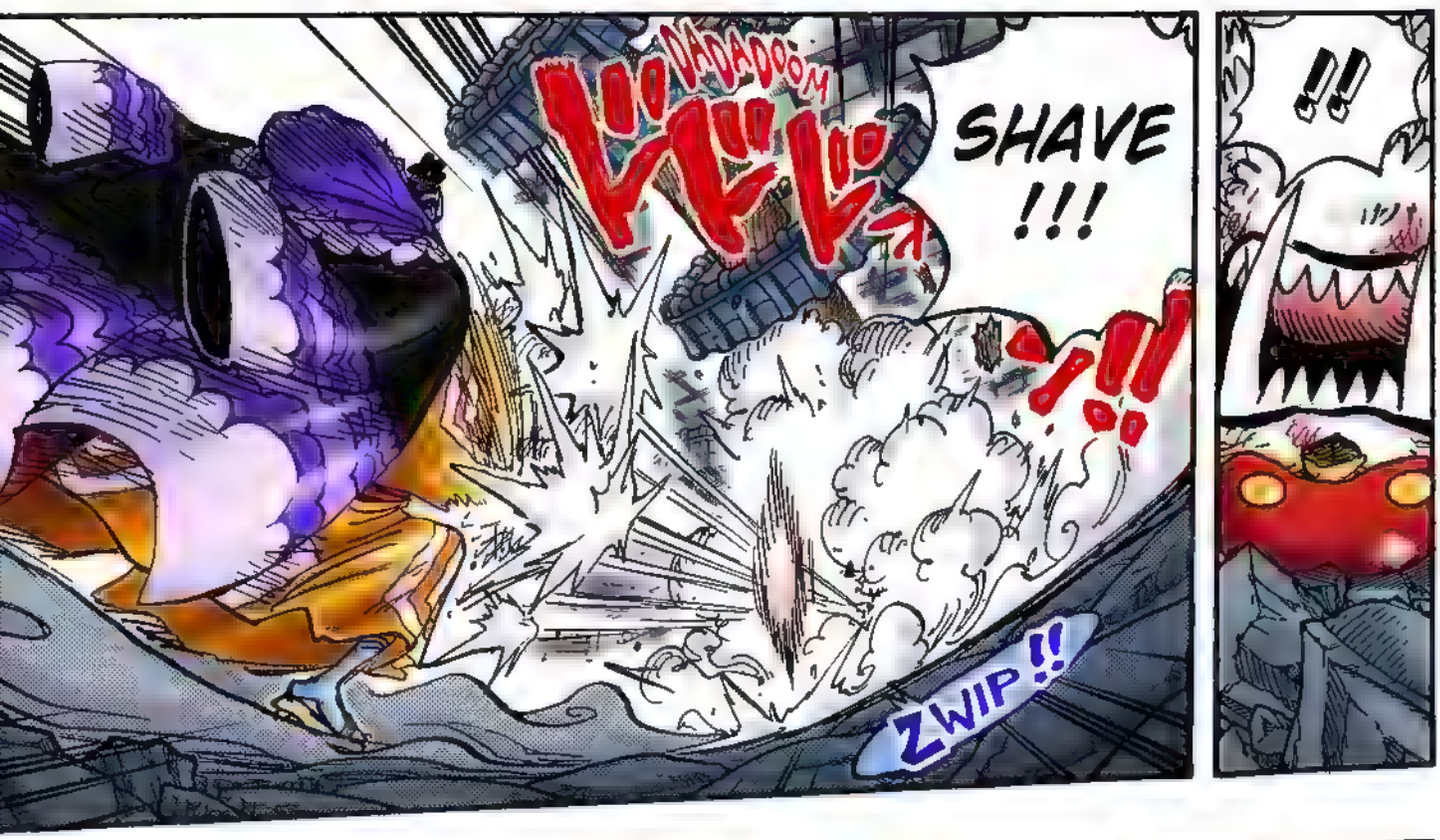

...CAN'T STOP THEM?!
HA HA HA! SO EVEN YOUR COLOR OF ARMAMENT...
FOURTH FLOOR
GYAA

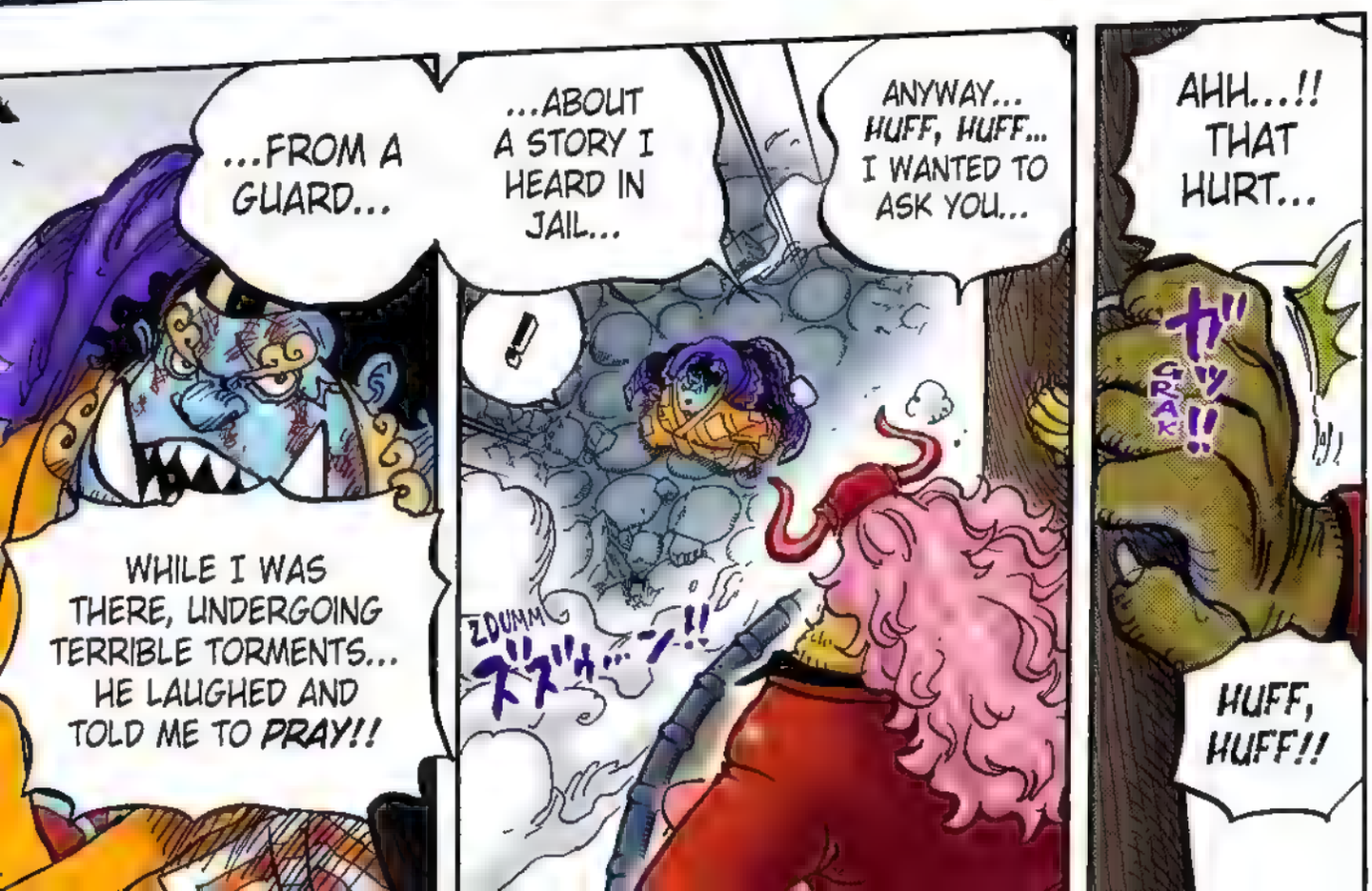

I DON'T BELIEVE THIS...
DON'T YOU KNOW CASUAL RACISM AGAINST FISH-MEN IS OUT OF STYLE THESE DAYS?!
THOUGH I'M SURPRISED TO SEE HOW QUICKLY YOU CAN MOVE ON LAND, JIMBEI!!
YOU MADE THE RIGHT DECISION TO DODGE!! YOUR TYPICAL ARMAMENT HAKI WON'T STOP THOSE FANGS FROM TEARING YOU APART!!!
YOU KNOW... FOR A FISH-MAN!

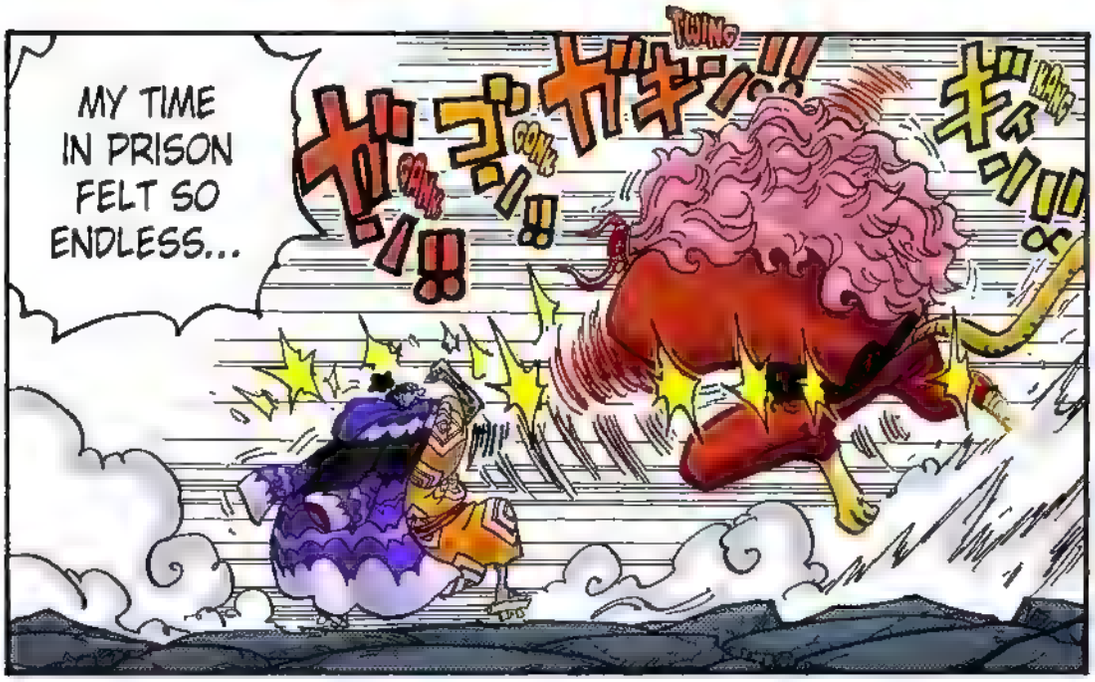
HA HA HA! SORRY ABOUT THAT!
GRR
ANYWAY, THERE'S SOMETHING I WANTED TO ASK YOU!!
IRON BODY!!
...
FWH
FANG FLASH !!!!
GACHING

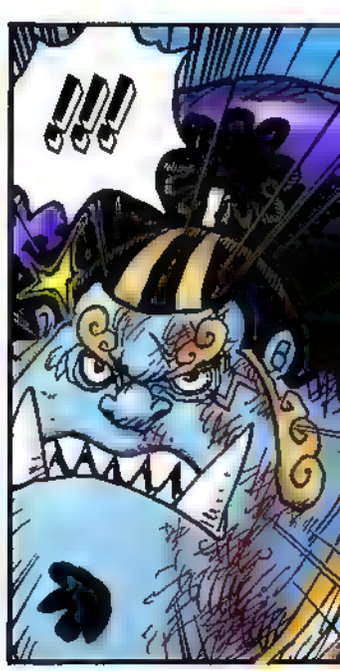
GRSHHHHHK
...!!
HRG
FISH-MAN JIU-JITSU...
BA-DOOOOM
URGH !!!
LOW TIDE SHOULDER THROW!!!

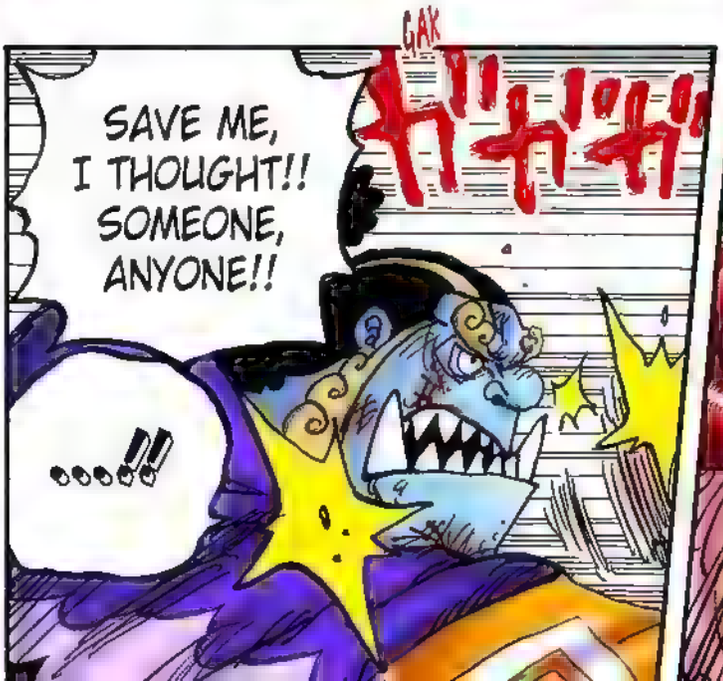

WATER SHOT!!!
SPLISH
OOH!
KOFF

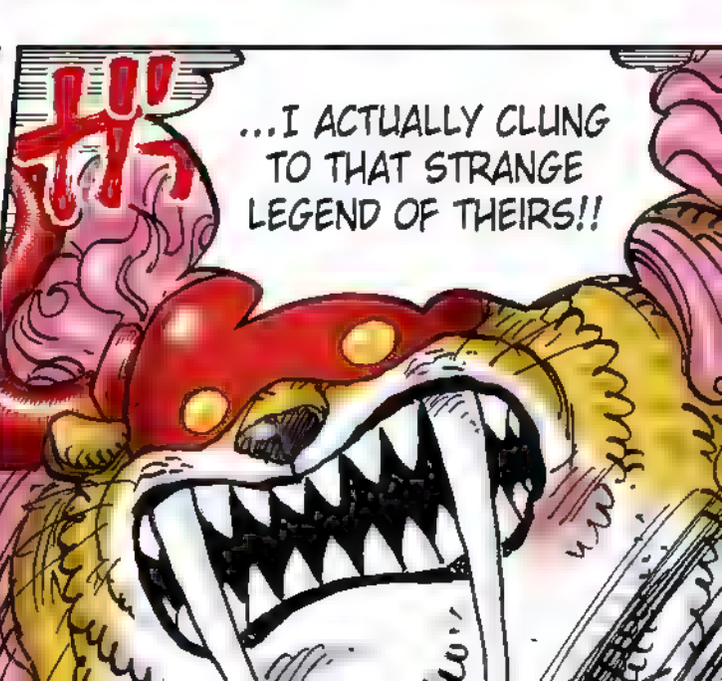

DADADOOM
SHAVE !!!
!!
ZWIP !!


...FROM A GUARD...
...ABOUT A STORY I HEARD IN JAIL...
ANYWAY... HUFF, HUFF... I WANTED TO ASK YOU...
AHH...!! THAT HURT...
WHILE I WAS THERE, UNDERGOING TERRIBLE TORMENTS... HE LAUGHED AND TOLD ME TO PRAY!!
!
ZDUMM
GRAK !!
HUFF, HUFF!!









APPARENTLY, THERE WAS A FIGURE THAT SLAVES WOULD PRAY TO IN THE LONG-DISTANT PAST...

A LEGENDARY WARRIOR THEY BELIEVED WOULD ONE DAY FREE THEM!!

THE SUN GOD, NIKA!!!

DID HE EXIST, OR DID THEY DREAM HIM UP? THEY THOUGHT HE'D BRING SMILES TO THEIR FACES AND DELIVER THEM FROM SUFFERING.

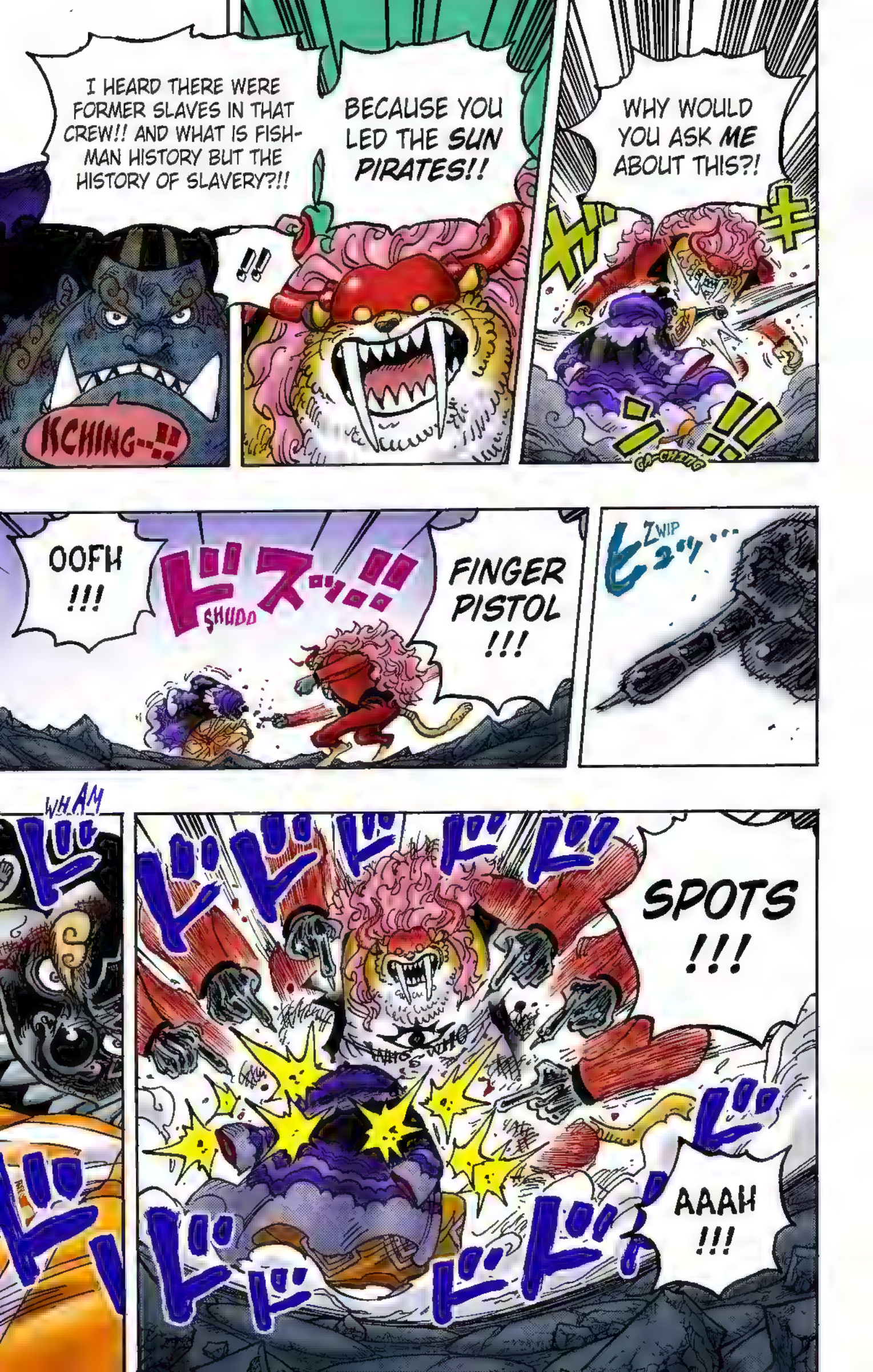
!!!

MY TIME IN PRISON FELT SO ENDLESS...

...I ACTUALLY CLUNG TO THAT STRANGE LEGEND OF THEIRS!!

SAVE ME, I THOUGHT!! SOMEONE, ANYONE!!

...!!



WHY WOULD YOU ASK *ME* ABOUT THIS?!

BECAUSE YOU LED THE *SUN PIRATES!!*

I HEARD THERE WERE FORMER SLAVES IN THAT CREW!! AND WHAT IS FISH-MAN HISTORY BUT THE HISTORY OF SLAVERY?!!

!!

KCHING--!!

GA-CHING

ZWIP

FINGER PISTOL !!!

SHUDD

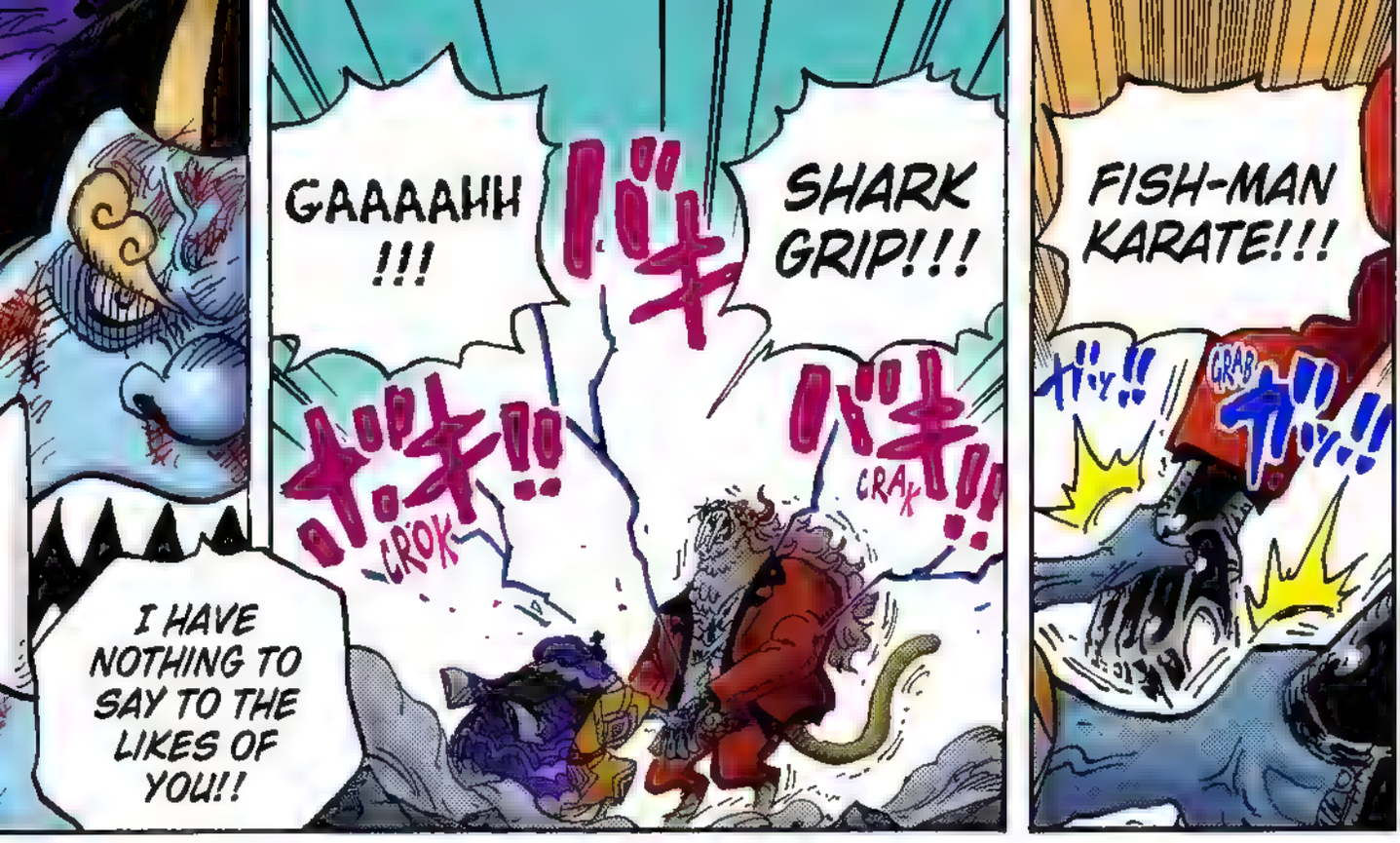
OOFH !!!

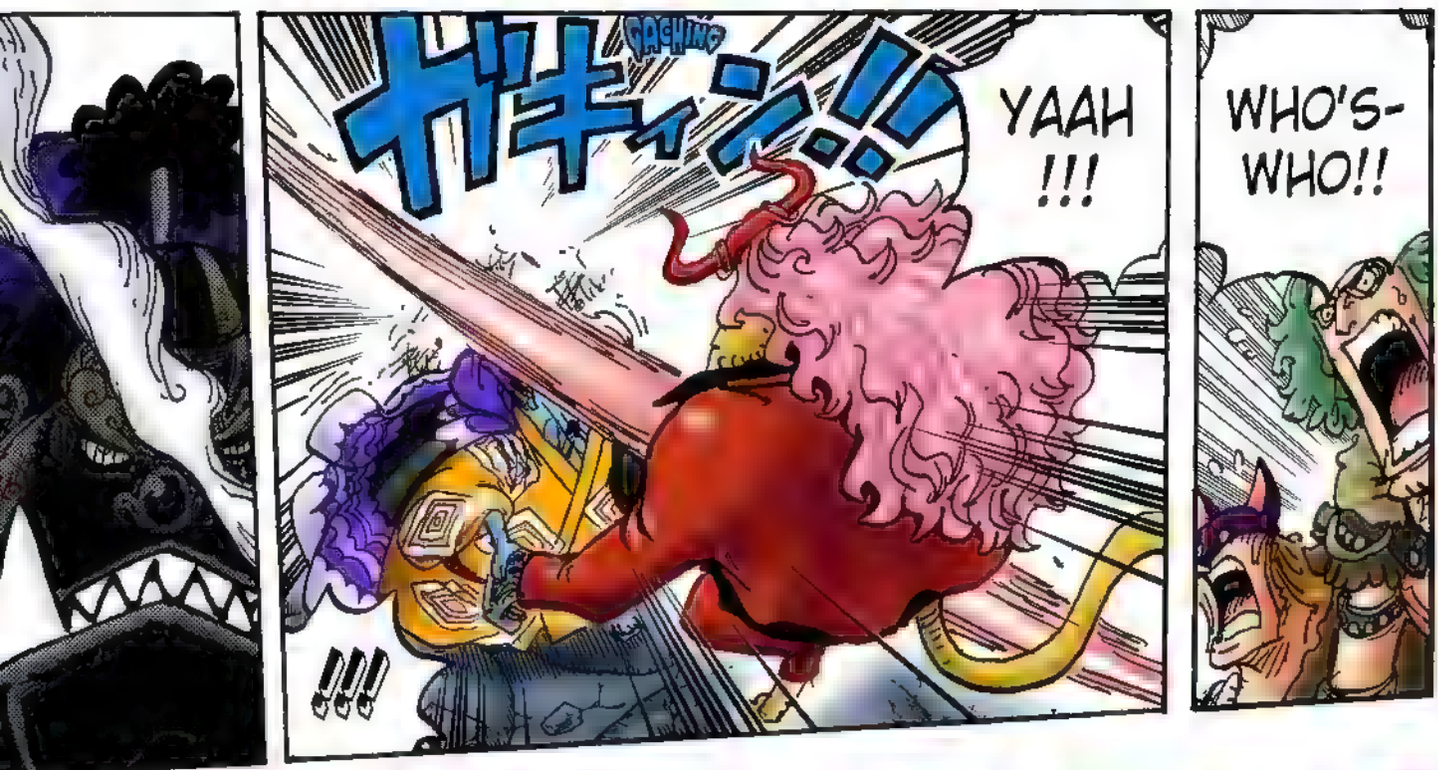
SPOTS !!!

AAAH !!!

WHAM

RAAAAAAAH
わっあああああああ
WHAM
ドドドドドドド!!
WHOA, CHECK IT OUT!! MASTER WHO'S-WHO IS JABBIN' THIS GUY OUT!!
GET HIM, BOSS!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE IT!! OUR TOBI ROPPO IS EVEN STRONGER THAN A FORMER WARLORD!!
...!!!
AND THAT PRISON GUARD WHO TOLD ME THE STORY OF NIKA?!
THEY DIS-APPEARED HIM, DAYS LATER!!!
I STARTED THINKING I WAS IN DANGER TOO!!
SO I RISKED IT ALL TO ESCAPE, AND HERE I AM TODAY!! IS IT DEADLY TO EVEN KNOW ABOUT THE LEGEND?!
?!
ドド
FASCINATING, ISN'T IT?! SO TELL ME EVERYTHING YOU KNOW!!!
CROKK
!!!
GYAAAA !!!!
...!!


I HAVE NOTHING TO SAY TO THE LIKES OF YOU!!
GAAAAHH !!!
SHARK GRIP!!!
CROK
CRAK
FISH-MAN KARATE!!!
GRAB


CRACHING
YAAH !!!
WHO'S-WHO!!

CRACHING
FANG PISTOL !!!
HERE COMES YOUR PUNCTURE WOUND!!

!!!!

DOOM

DEMON BRICK FIST!!!

HUH ?!

...SECRET ART!!

!!!

FISH-MAN KARATE...

!!!

CRAP!! HE JUST SNAPPED ALL OF A SUDDEN!!

HEY, YOU'RE ON MY TAIL!!!

OOF !!

STOP

!!!

IF YOU'RE GOING TO RUN YOUR MOUTH ABOUT HISTORY...

GYAAAA !!!

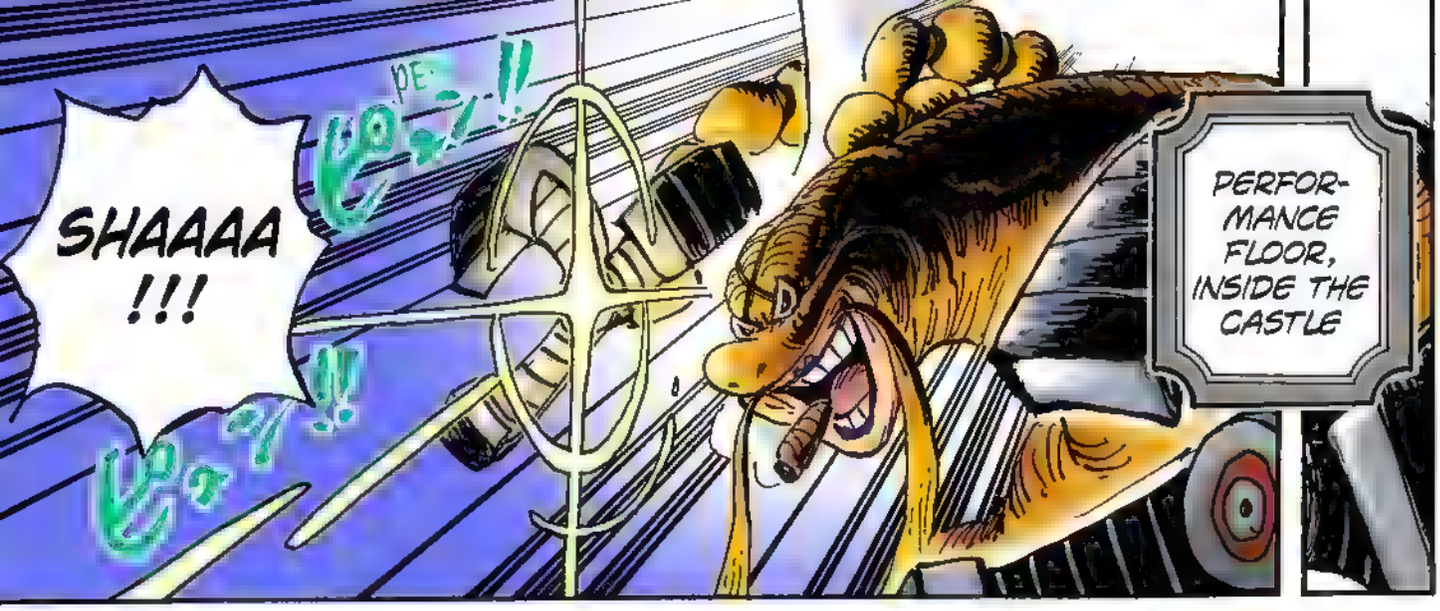
AAAH!! MASTER WHO'S-WHO!!!

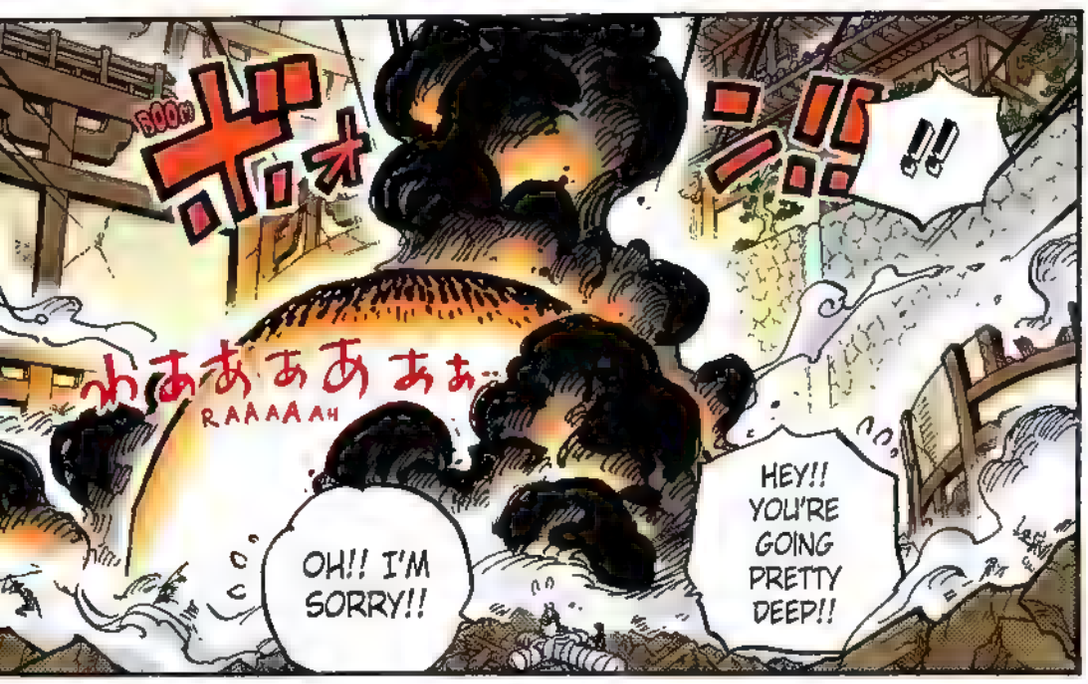
...BE READY FOR WHAT YOU'RE STEPPING INTO FIRST!!

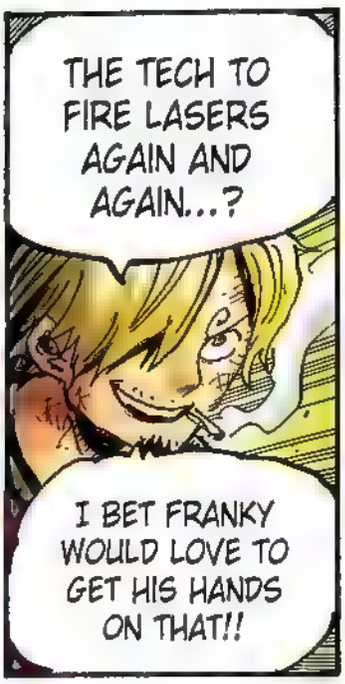
Chapter 1019: HELICERATOPS

vol.101

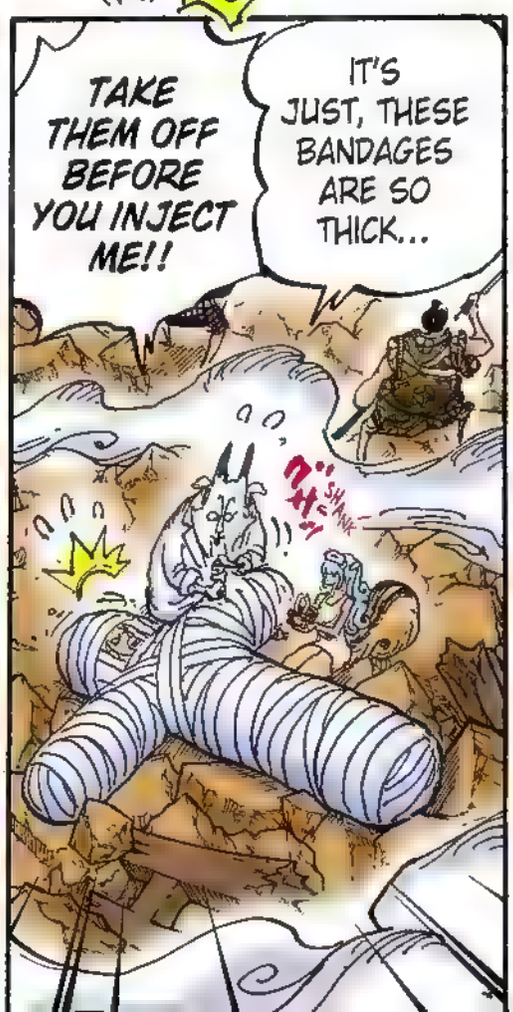
ONE PIECE


SHAAAA !!!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, INSIDE THE CASTLE

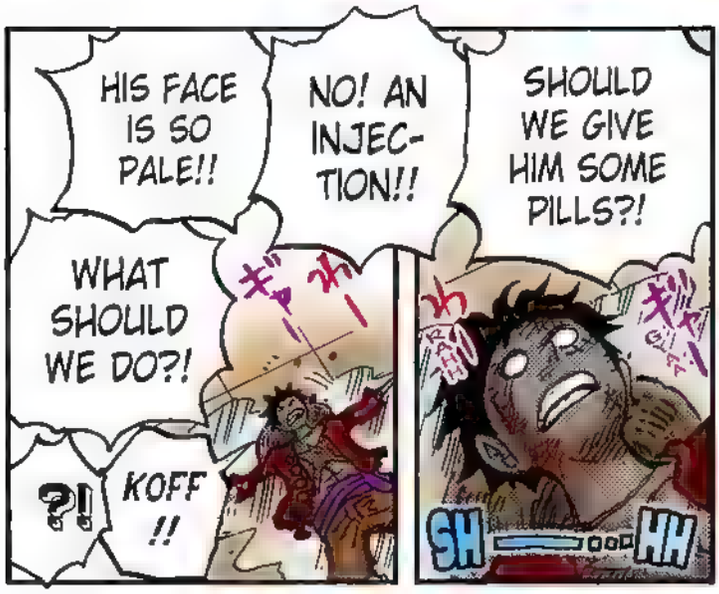

BOOM
RAAAAAH
OH!! I'M SORRY!!
HEY!! YOU'RE GOING PRETTY DEEP!!

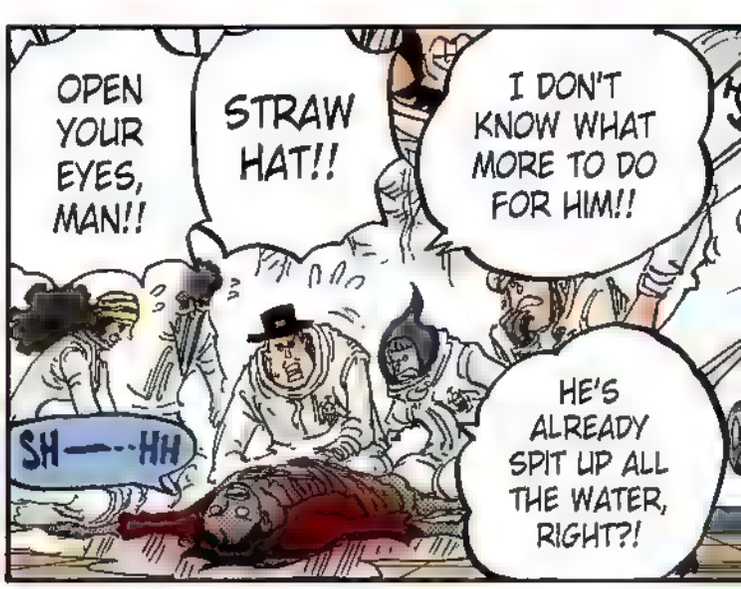

THE TECH TO FIRE LASERS AGAIN AND AGAIN...?
I BET FRANKY WOULD LOVE TO GET HIS HANDS ON THAT!!

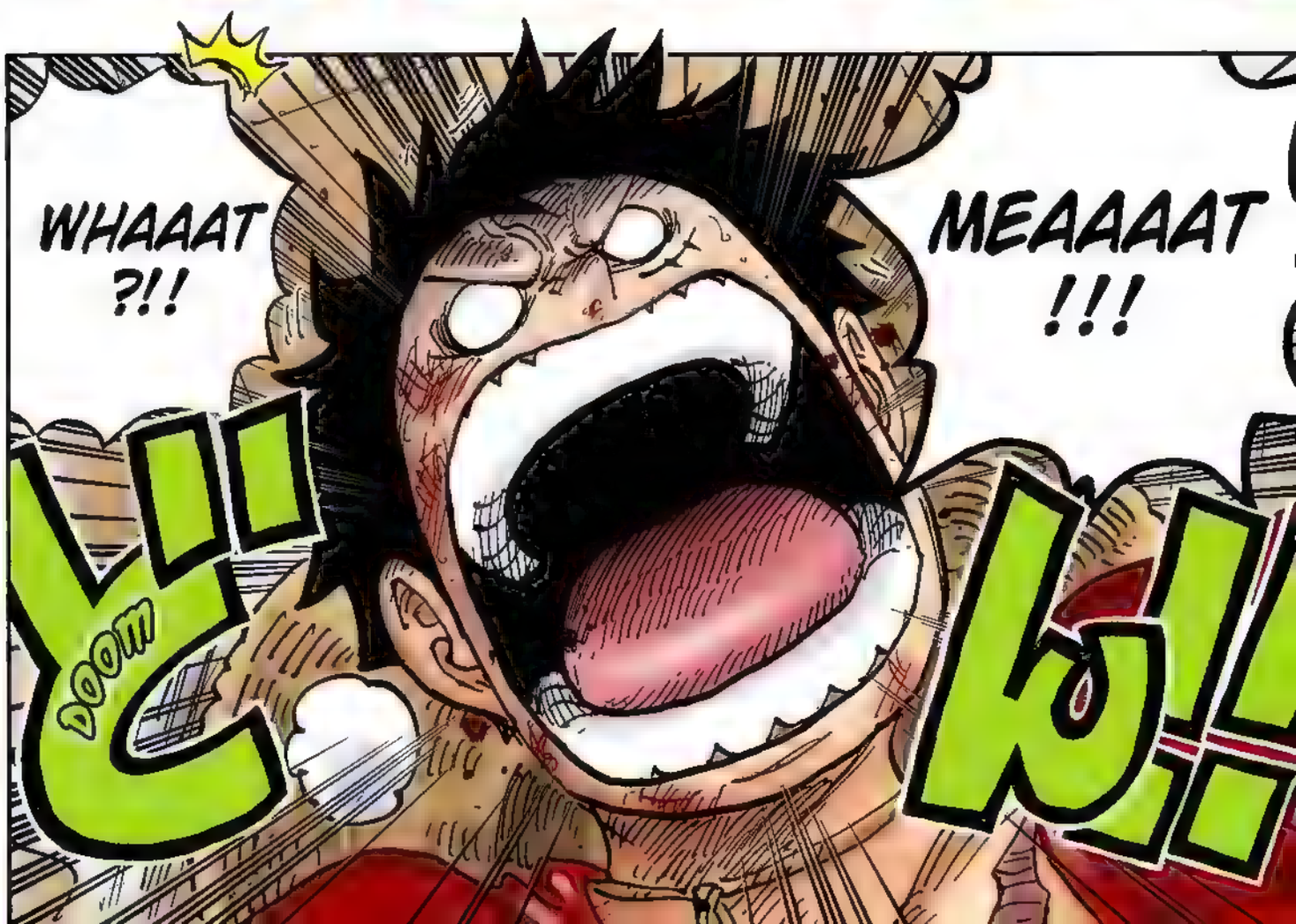
ARE YOU SURE THIS-- AAAAH!!!
AH, GOOD POINT! WELL...HERE GOES!
STAB
AAAAAAA


TAKE THEM OFF BEFORE YOU INJECT ME!!
IT'S JUST, THESE BANDAGES ARE SO THICK...
SHANK

COME BACK TO US, STRAW HAT!!!
COME BACK!!!
ON THE POLAR TANG, AT SEA NEAR WANO
DAMMIT! IF ONLY THE CAPTAIN WERE HERE!
SPLAAASH!!


HIS FACE IS SO PALE!!
NO! AN INJEC-TION!!
SHOULD WE GIVE HIM SOME PILLS?!
WHAT SHOULD WE DO?!
?!
KOFF !!
SH——HH


OPEN YOUR EYES, MAN!!
STRAW HAT!!
I DON'T KNOW WHAT MORE TO DO FOR HIM!!
HE'S ALREADY SPIT UP ALL THE WATER, RIGHT?!
SH——HH

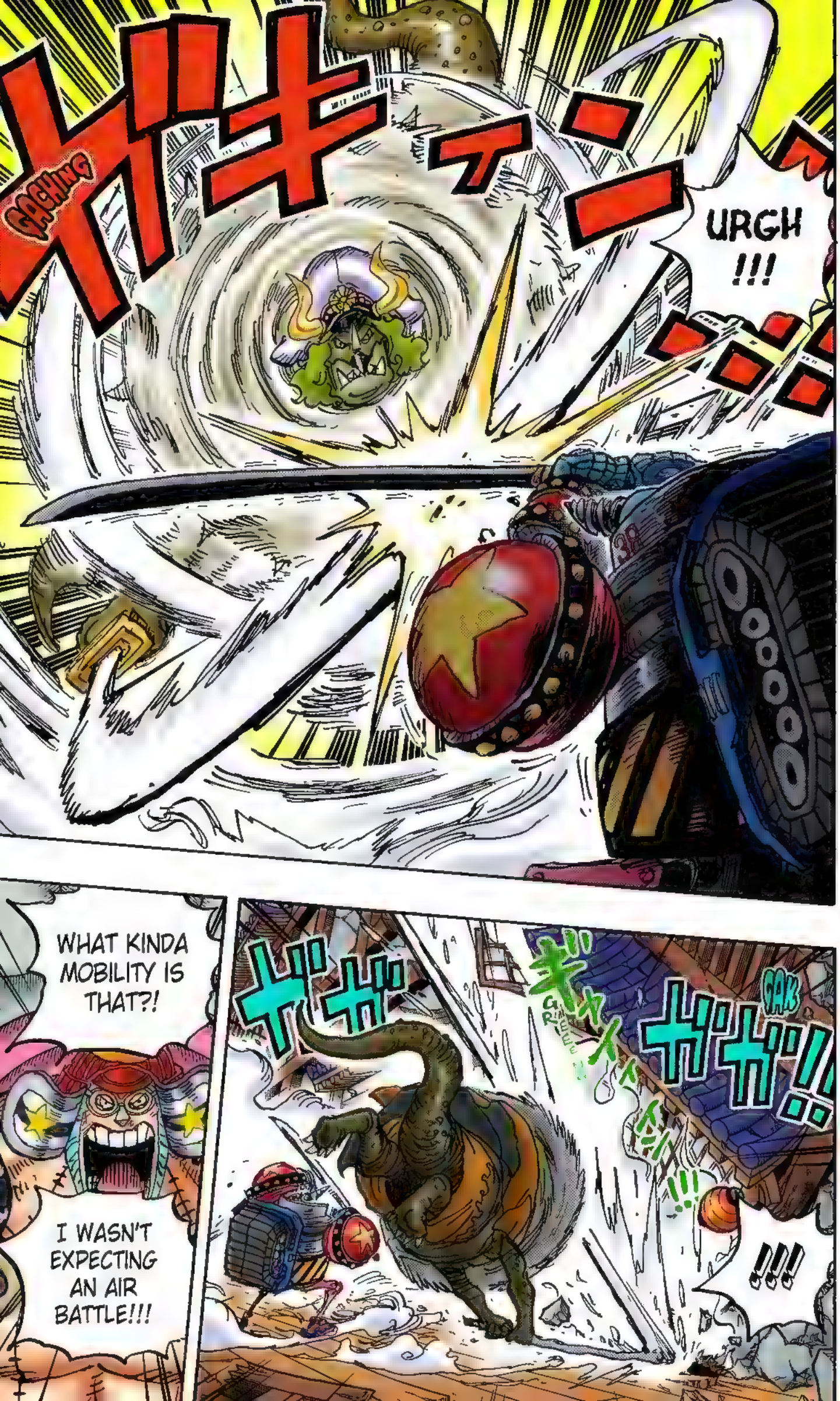

WHAAAT ?!!
MEAAAAT !!!
DOOM

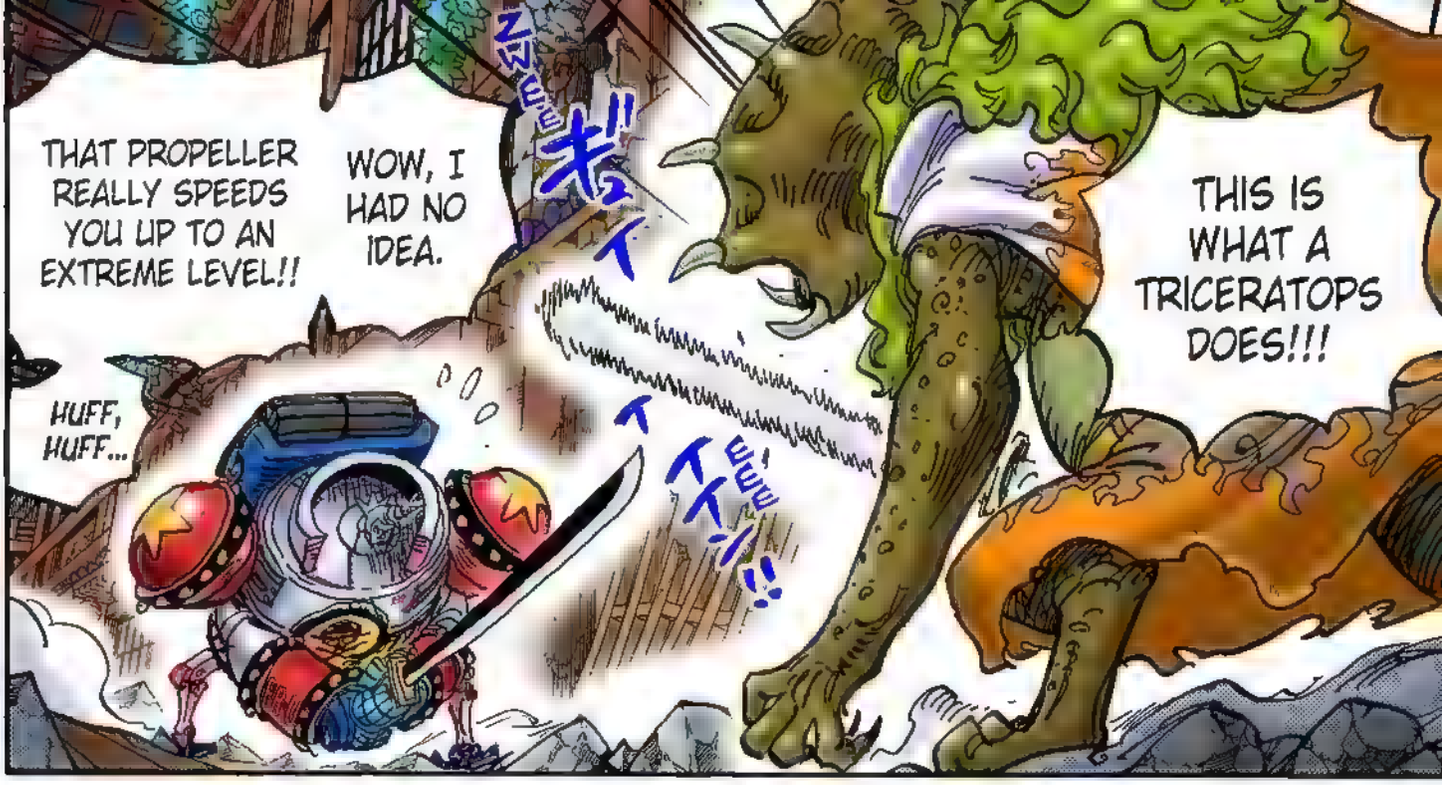
SKULL DOME, ONIGA-SHIMA
RIGHT-BRAIN TOWER
AAAH! NO, STOP!!
WHY ARE THE HEADLINERS DOING THIS?!
RAAAAHH
LEAVE THESE GUYS TO US!! YOU TAKE OUT SASAKI, IRON BRO!!
GA HA HA HA!! SO YOU CAME BACK, HUH?! YOU GUYS WERE HIS UNDER-LINGS, RIGHT?!
WEEZ WEEZ!!
HEY, ARMORED DIVISION!! JUST BECAUSE YOU'RE UNDER THE EFFECT OF ENEMY POWERS DOESN'T MEAN THIS ISN'T TREASON!!
HUFF, HUFF... MAN, YOU'RE TOUGH THOUGH!!
I SWEAR I'VE DEALT YOU THE FINISHING BLOW A COUPLE TIMES ALREADY!!
I'D SAY THE SAME TO YOU!! YOUR RESILIENCE IS PROVING TO BE OBNOXIOUS!!
DOOM
NOW GET OUT OF MY WAY!!!

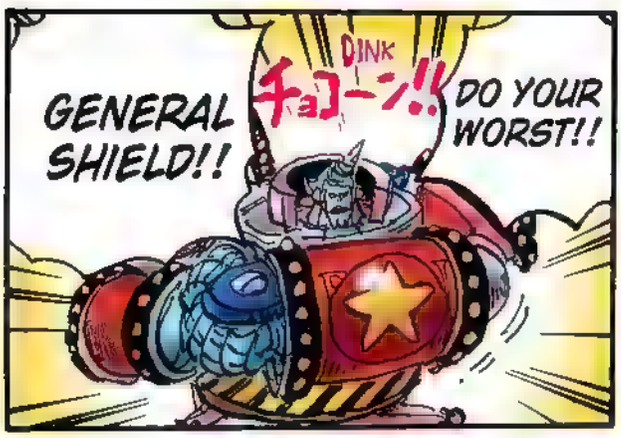
...WHO DARES TO STAND IN MY PATH!!!
WELL, I'LL SLAUGHTER ANYONE...
APPARENTLY, ALL OF OUR FOLLOWERS ON THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR TURNED COAT ON US TOO...
DOOM
NOW MOVE !!
...SCREW SWORD!!
ギュイーン!!
ZRRRM
カシン
TRICK MECHA-NISM...
カシン
...BUT THEY DON'T SEEM TO MEAN ANY HARM!! THEY'RE MY PALS NOW!!!
I DUNNO WHAT HAPPENED THAT CAUSED OUR ENEMIES TO SWITCH SIDES...
ギュイーン!!
ZWEEEE
WELL, I'M NOT STEPPIN' BACK!!
THAT FREAKY SWORD AGAIN?!

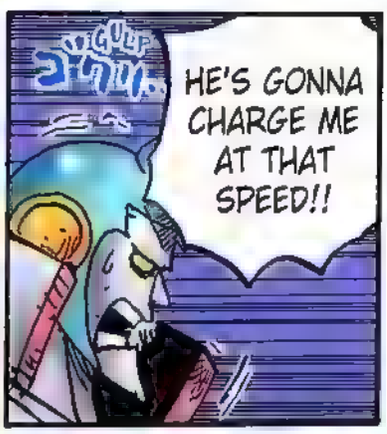
HEY, IRON BRO!! YOU WANT HELP?!
NAH, I'M GOOD! YOU HELP SOMEONE ELSE!!
YARR
HA HA HA... WHAT A LAUGH!! WELL, THE FEWER PEOPLE IN MY WAY, THE BETTER.
ゴゴ GRRG ゴゴ...
ぐるんっ!
I SUPPOSE NO ONE IN THE AREA IS ON MY SIDE ANYMORE!!
ぐるん!
ZWOOSH ぐるん!
HUH?!! THAT THING SPINS?!!
WHAT THE--?!!
IS THAT HOW DINOSAURS WORK?!!
みーーーん!!!
MWC
FWIP ヒュン
ヒュン
ヒュン
THAT TECH-NIQUE!!
WATCH OUT, IRON BRO!!
YOU IDIOTS...
ZWEEE ギュイイン
WORRY ABOUT YOURSELVES FIRST!!!
?!!

ZWEEE
ギュイイン!!
HELICER-ATOPS!!!
SLICE
ザン!!
ザン!!
GUAAAA!!!

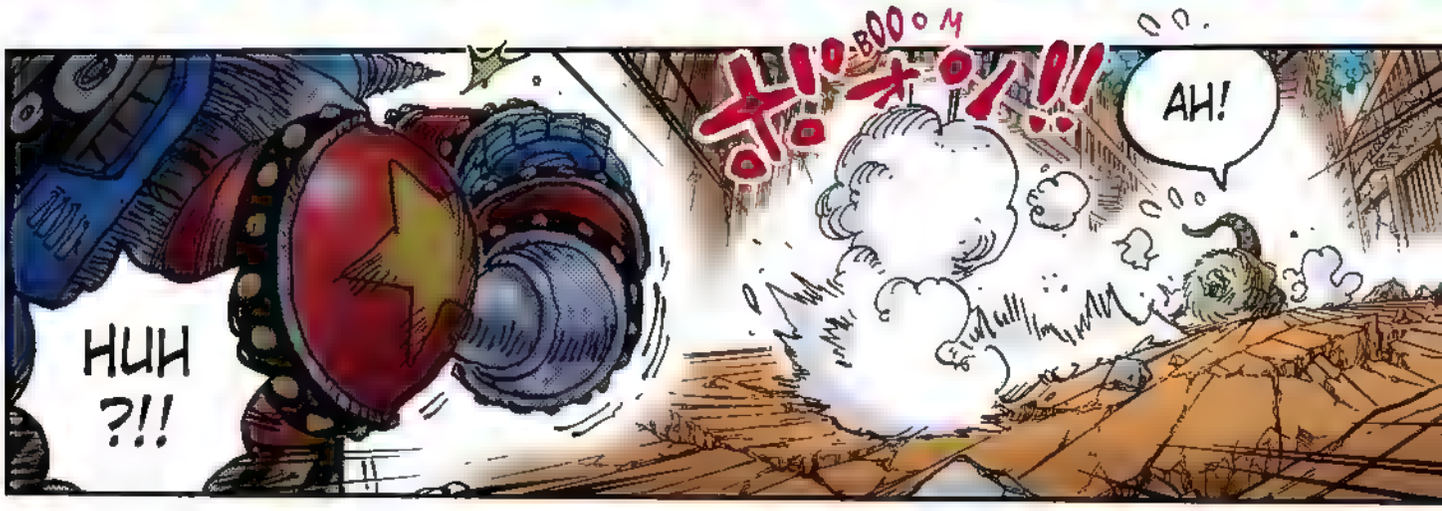

GAGHING
URGH !!!
WHAT KINDA MOBILITY IS THAT?!
I WASN'T EXPECTING AN AIR BATTLE!!!
GAK
!!!

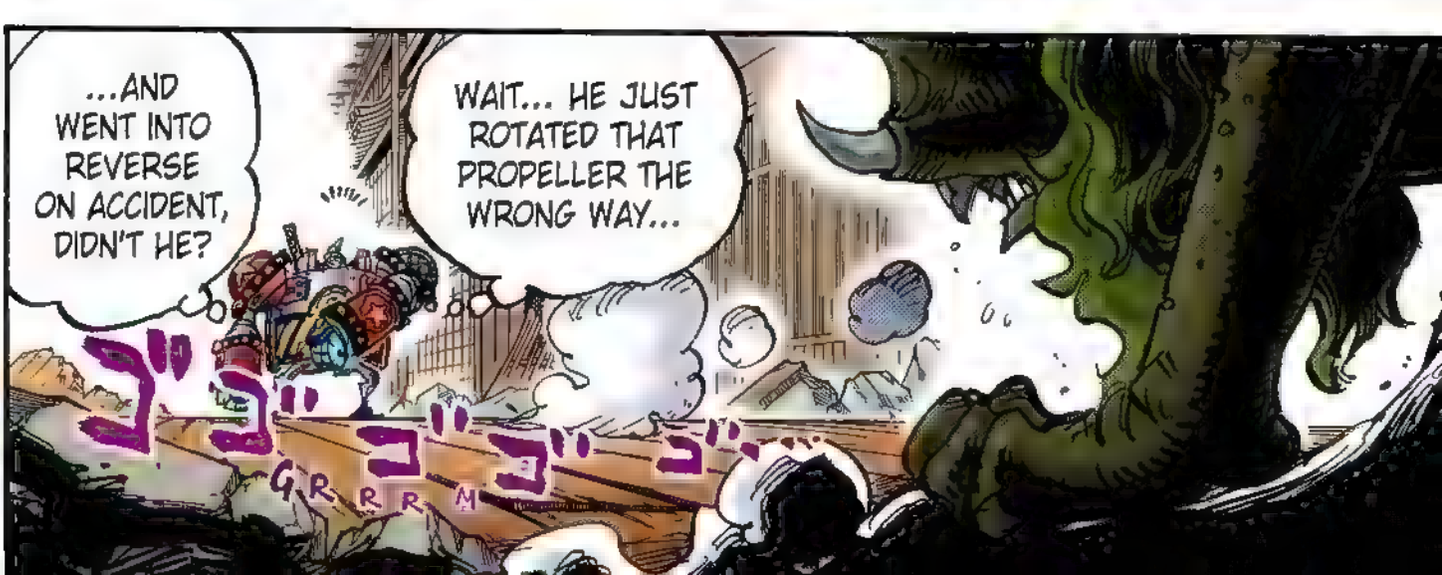

THAT PROPELLER REALLY SPEEDS YOU UP TO AN EXTREME LEVEL!!
WOW, I HAD NO IDEA.
THIS IS WHAT A TRICERATOPS DOES!!!
HUFF, HUFF...

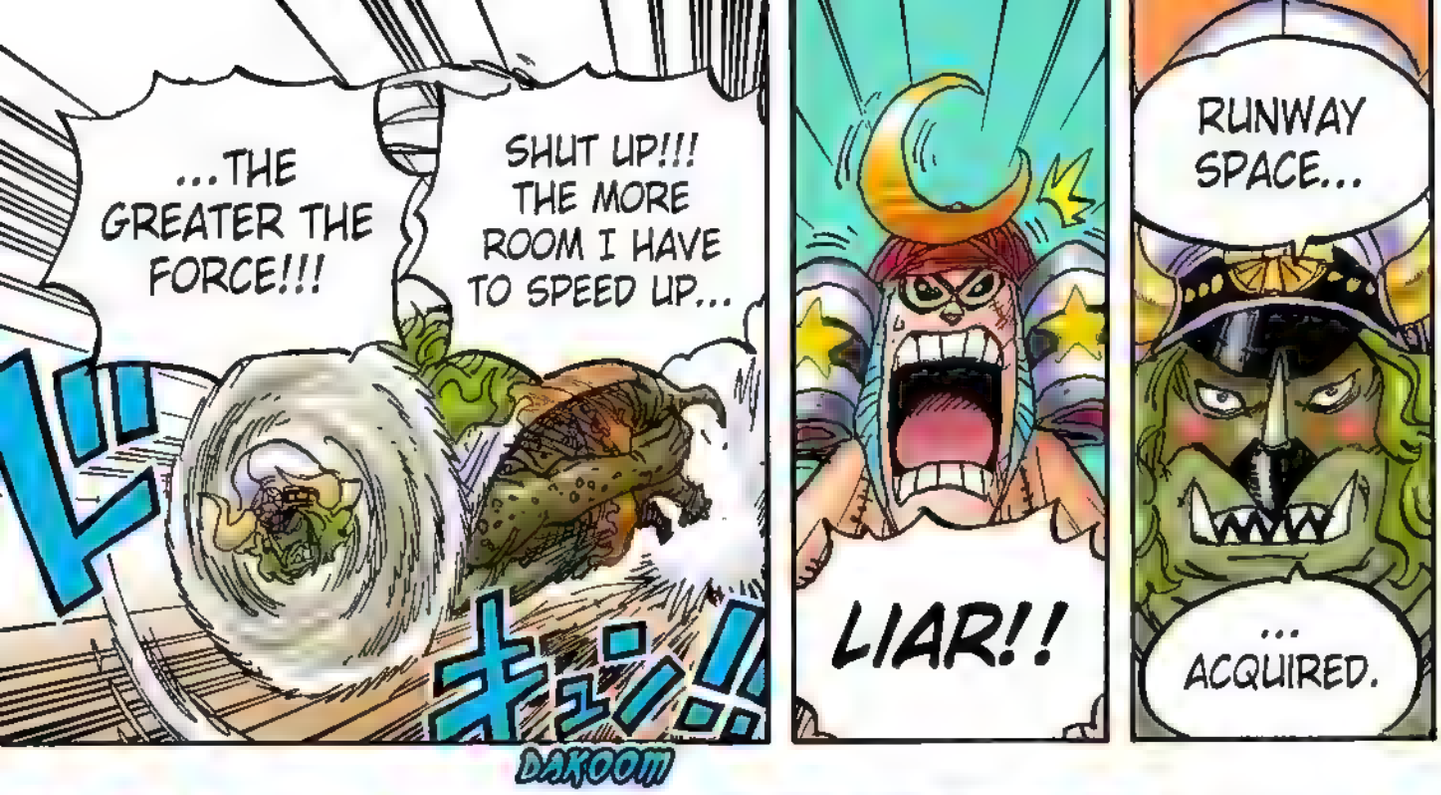

GENERAL SHIELD!!
DINK
DO YOUR WORST!!

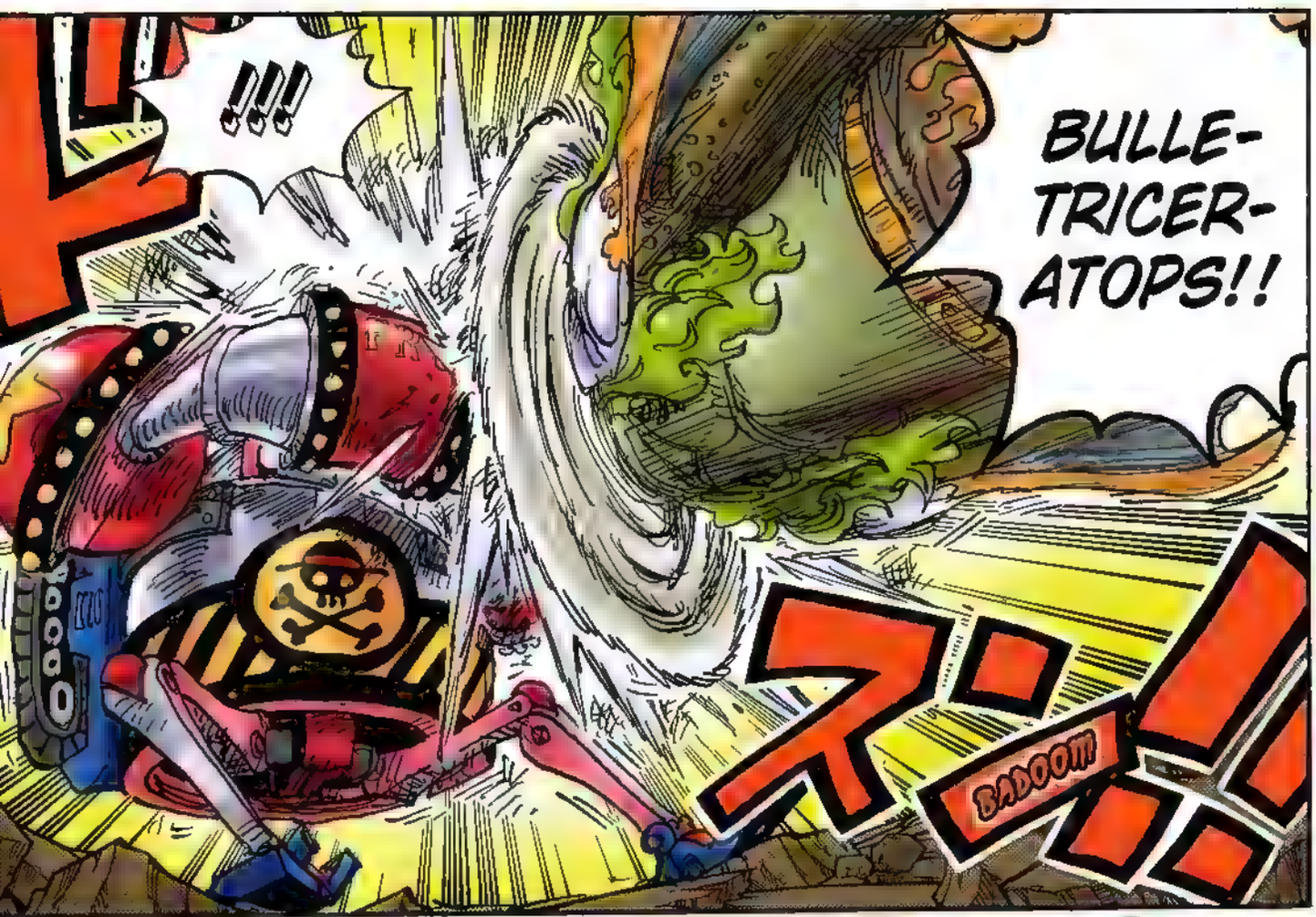

GULP
HE'S GONNA CHARGE ME AT THAT SPEED!!

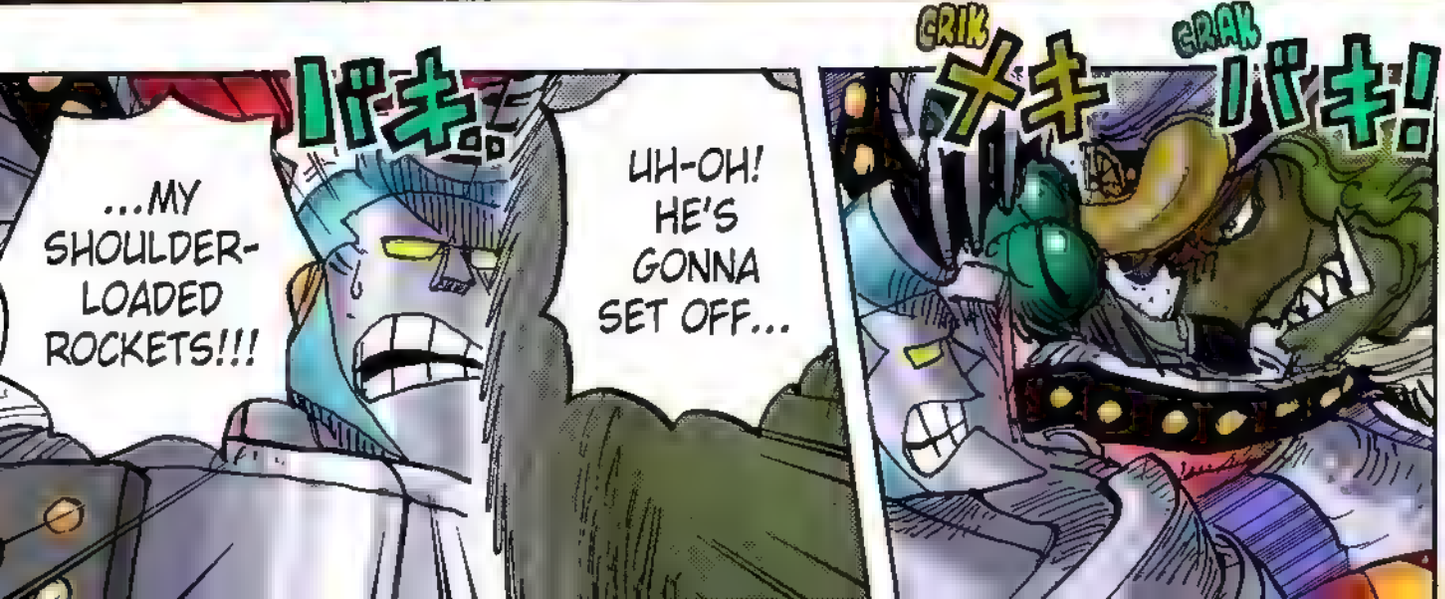
GRRG
ZRUM..ZRUM


HUH ?!!
BOOM
AH!

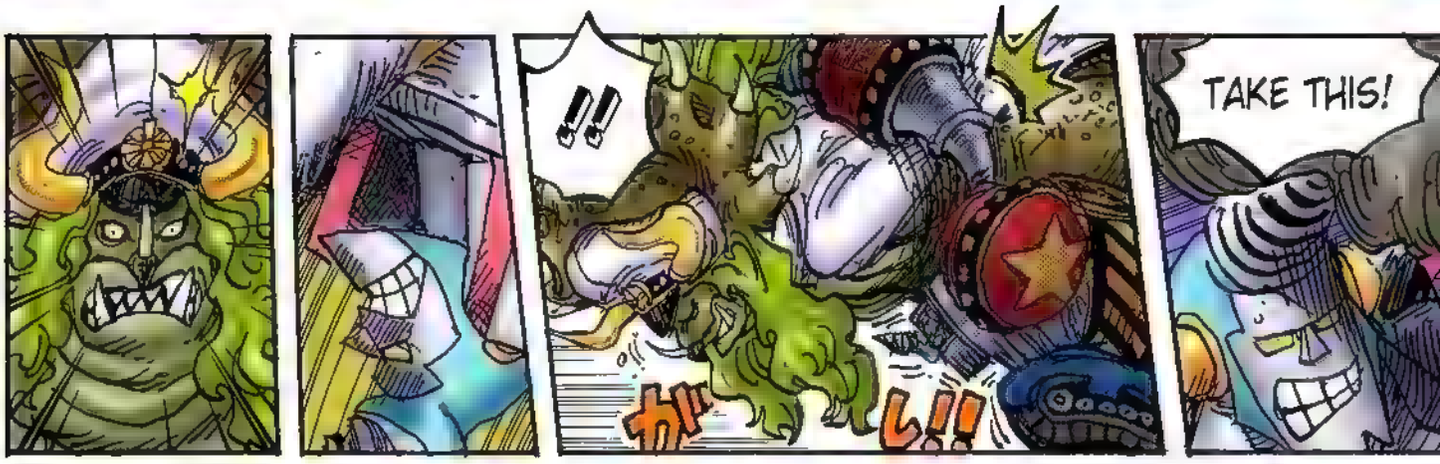

...AND WENT INTO REVERSE ON ACCIDENT, DIDN'T HE?
WAIT... HE JUST ROTATED THAT PROPELLER THE WRONG WAY...
GRRRM

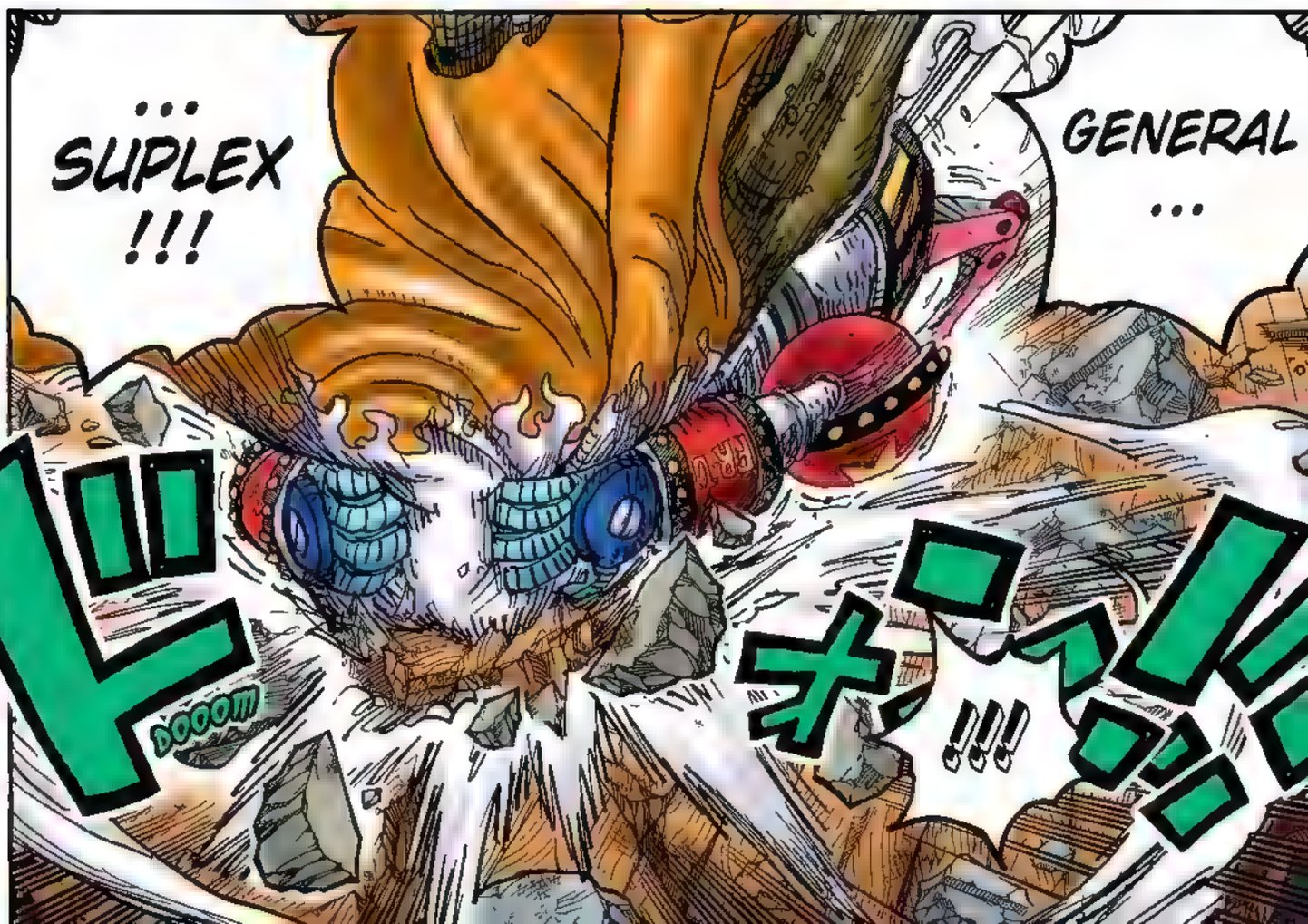

...THE GREATER THE FORCE!!!
SHUT UP!!! THE MORE ROOM I HAVE TO SPEED UP...
ドン!!
DAKOOM
LIAR!!
RUNWAY SPACE...
... ACQUIRED.


!!!
BULLE-TRICER-ATOPS!!
ズン!!
BADOOM

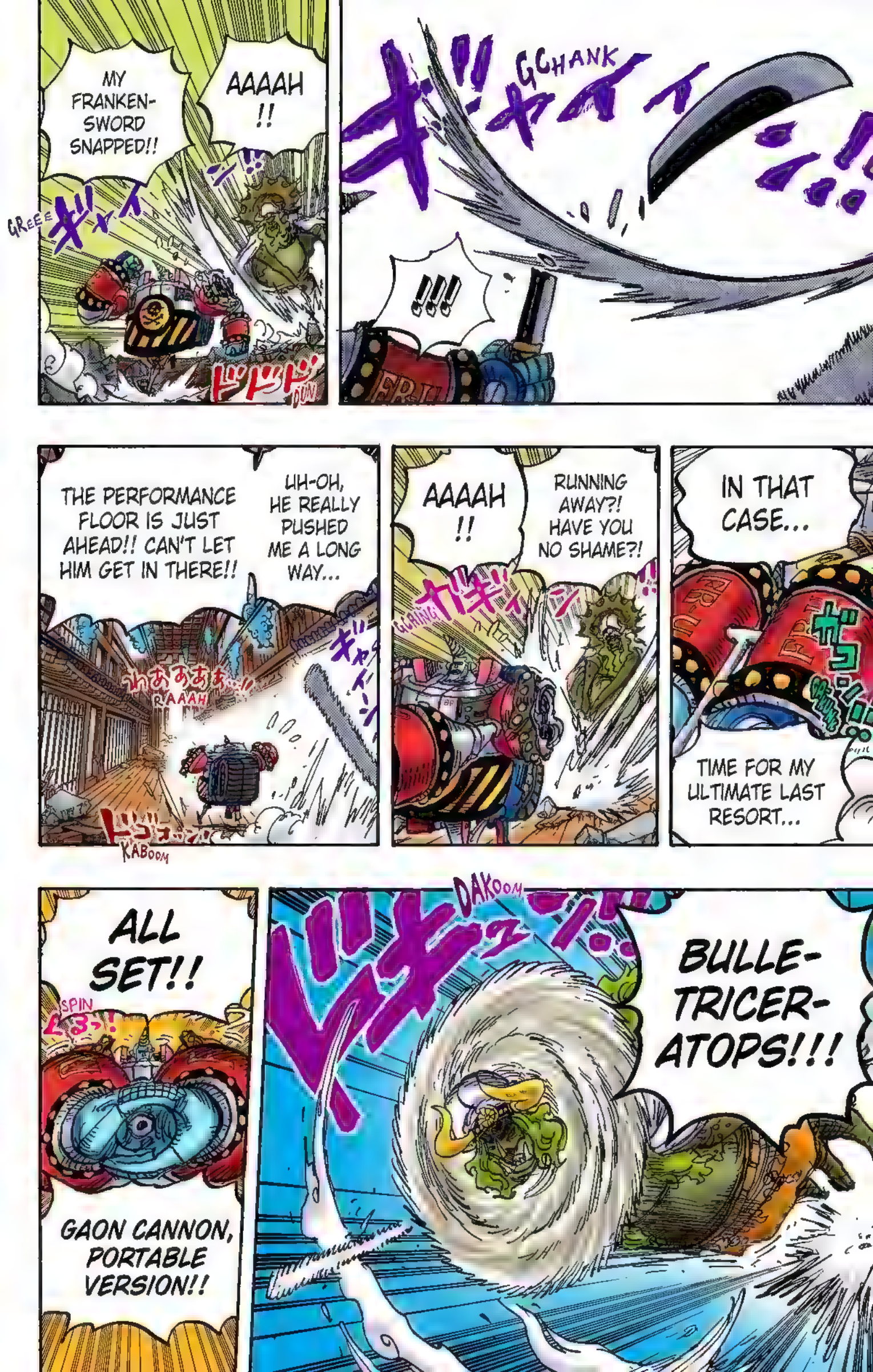

バキ!!
...MY SHOULDER-LOADED ROCKETS!!!
UH-OH! HE'S GONNA SET OFF...
GRIK
メキ
GRAK
バキ!

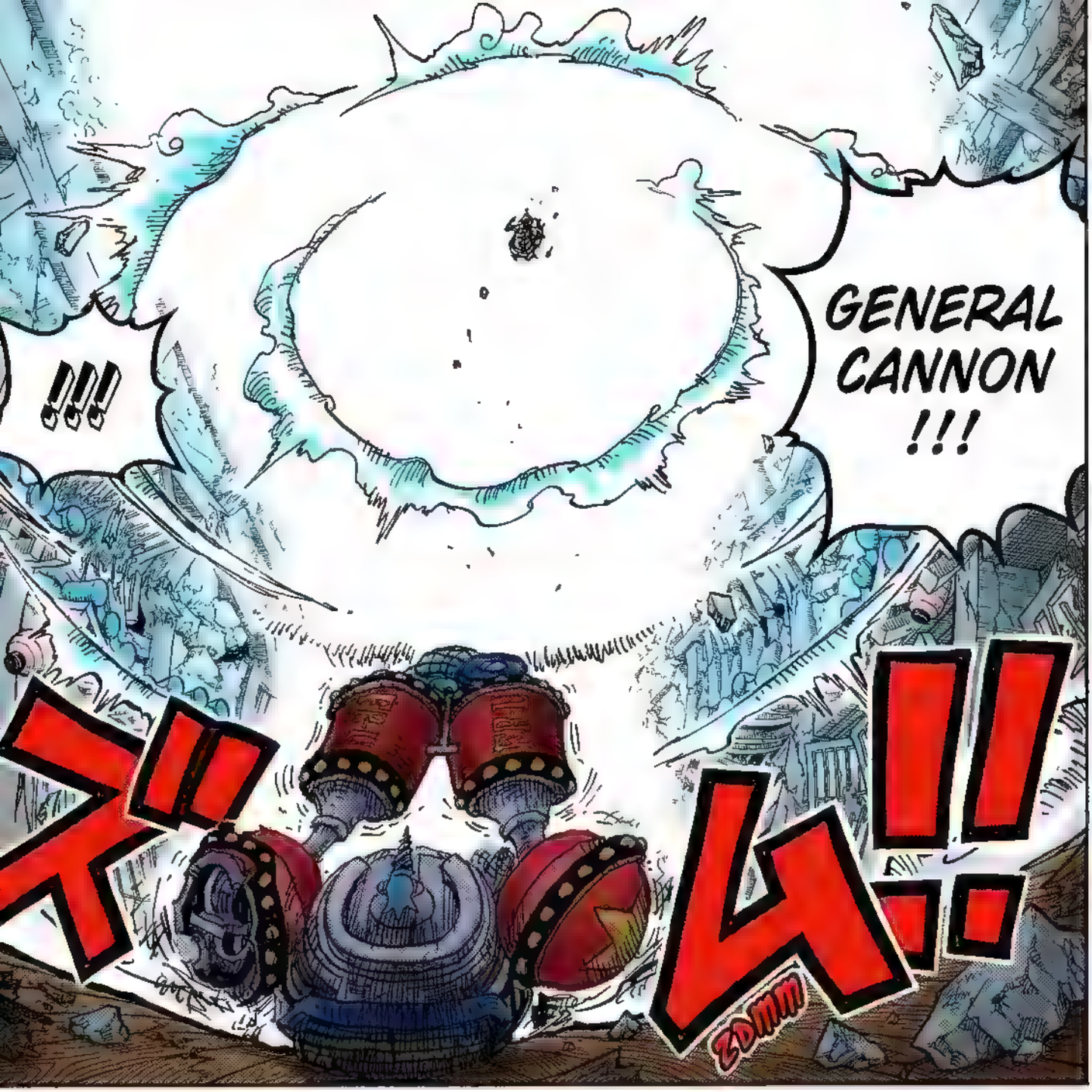
BABOOM
?!!

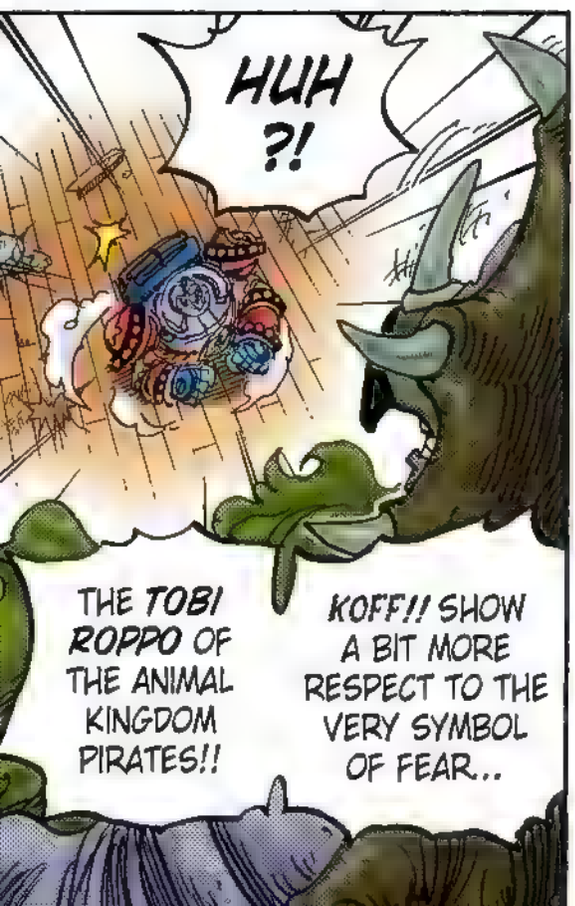

!!
TAKE THIS!


... SUPLEX !!!
GENERAL ...
DOOOM
!!!

YOU'RE DONE FOR!!!
FRANKEN-SWORD!!!
PING
YOU MIGHT BE TOUGH ALL OVER...BUT THAT WOUND ON YOUR STOMACH'S BLEEDING PRETTY BAD!!
GWEEEN
AW, DAMMIT!!
BAKOOM
V-FOR-VICTORY FLASH !!!
I'M NOT ACTUALLY THAT GOOD AT SWORD FIGHTING!!
ARGH!! C'MON!!
GWEEE

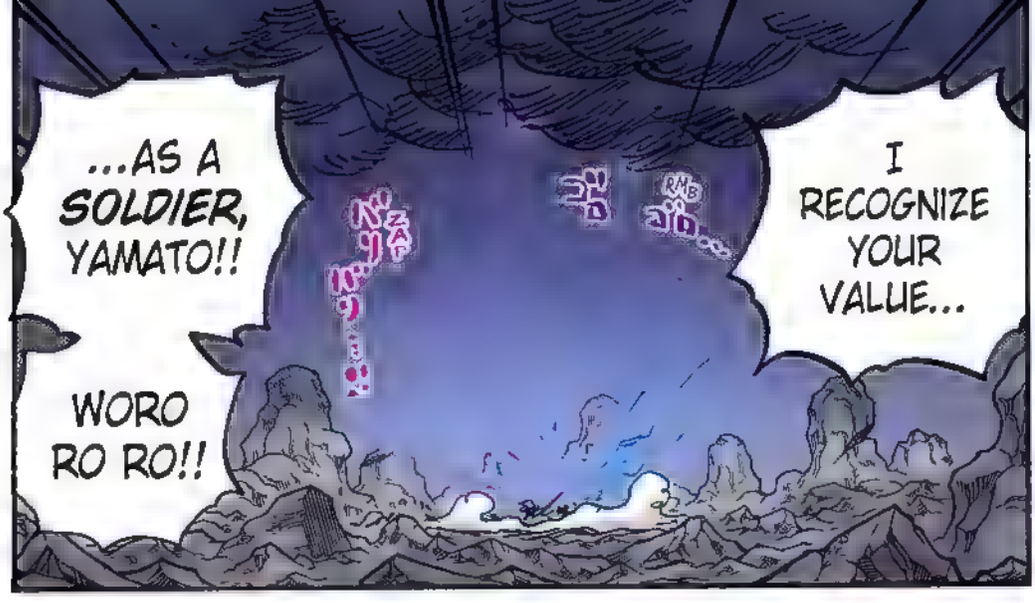

GCHANK
!!!
AAAAH !!
MY FRANKEN-SWORD SNAPPED!!
GREEE
DUN
IN THAT CASE...
TIME FOR MY ULTIMATE LAST RESORT...
RUNNING AWAY?! HAVE YOU NO SHAME?!
AAAAH !!
GCRING
UH-OH, HE REALLY PUSHED ME A LONG WAY...
THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR IS JUST AHEAD!! CAN'T LET HIM GET IN THERE!!
RAAAH
KABOOM
BULLE-TRICER-ATOPS!!!
DAKOOM
ALL SET!!
SPIN
GAON CANNON, PORTABLE VERSION!!


!!!
GENERAL CANNON !!!
ズゴ!!
ZDMM

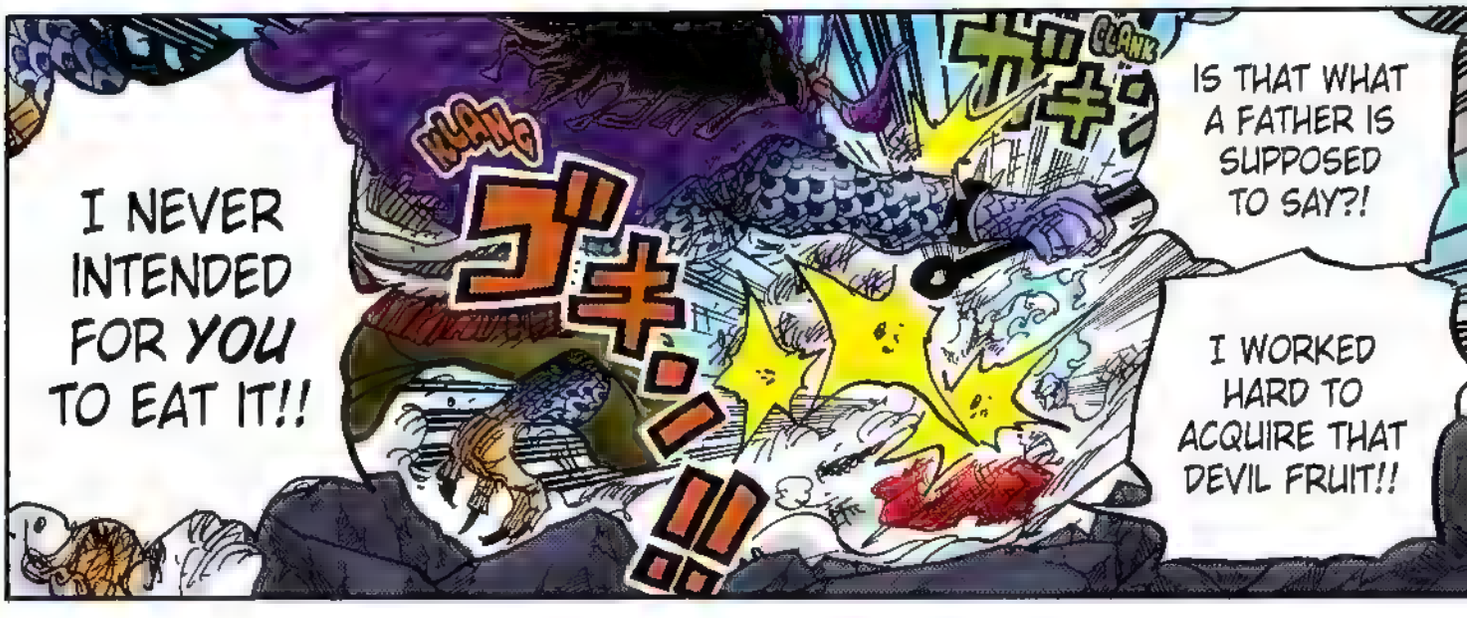

HUH ?!
THE TOBI ROPPO OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES!!
KOFF!! SHOW A BIT MORE RESPECT TO THE VERY SYMBOL OF FEAR..

ギロ!!

FRANKY...
?!!
LOCKED AND LOADED.
MAGNUM-CERATOPS!!!
IF I HAVE TO TAKE BOTH OF US OUT, SO BE IT!!
GREEE
RADICAL BEAM!!!
!!!!


...AS A SOLDIER, YAMATO!!
WORO RO RO!!
I RECOGNIZE YOUR VALUE...

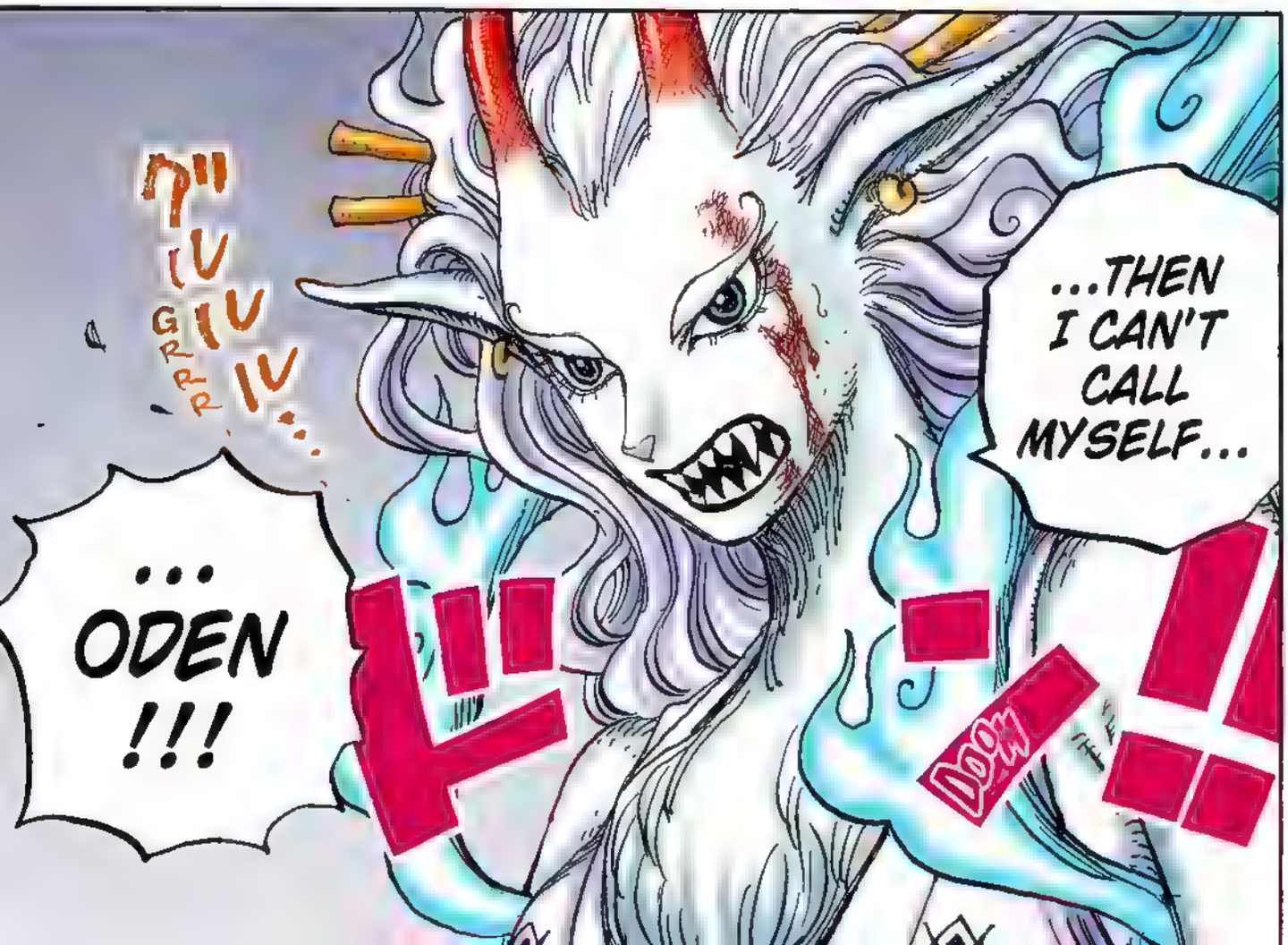
ROOFTOP, SKULL DOME


I NEVER INTENDED FOR YOU TO EAT IT!!
KLANG
ゴキン!!
CLANK
IS THAT WHAT A FATHER IS SUPPOSED TO SAY?!
I WORKED HARD TO ACQUIRE THAT DEVIL FRUIT!!

...AND MORE TIMES THAN I CAN COUNT, YOU BEAT ME DOWN!! BUT IT MADE ME STRONGER!!!
I TRIED TO KILL YOU MORE TIMES THAN I CAN COUNT...
...
THOSE CUFFS WEREN'T THE ONLY THING KEEPING ME HERE ON THIS ISLAND!!

I DIDN'T KNOW THAT WOULD HAPPEN EITHER!!
I WAS HUNGRY!!
I WANTED TO SAIL OUT TO SEA... BUT I COULDN'T SWIM ANYMORE!

IF I DON'T FIGHT FOR THE SAKE OF THIS COUNTRY...

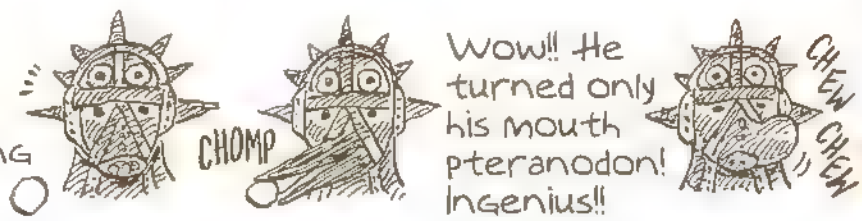

GRRR
...THEN I CAN'T CALL MYSELF...
...ODEN!!!
DOOM

(1♡OP, Ishikawa)

Q: How does King ingest his food and drink, exactly?

--Ebi

A: Let's give him a dumpling and see.



Q: Hi, Odacchi! I know there are lots of theorycrafting YouTubers for *One Piece* out there. Do you ever check out their channels? No true *One Piece* fan is a bad person!! (LOL)

--Massun

A: I know they exist, and I've seen various videos. It always amazes me how much people know. I don't watch the theory videos, because they'll accurately predict the future story, ha ha. It's dangerous for me to consider those people my primary readership, because there are tons of folks out there who are light, casual readers only. I have to draw a One Piece that appeals to everyone, so when I see people who understand every subtle detail about the story, it'll make me lazy and think, "Oh, I don't need to spend time explaining this, everyone already gets it." My point is, I won't be watching and judging all your videos, so go ahead and have fun with them. Oh, and we've got an official (Japanese) YouTube channel now with some theory videos, so check them out if you want.

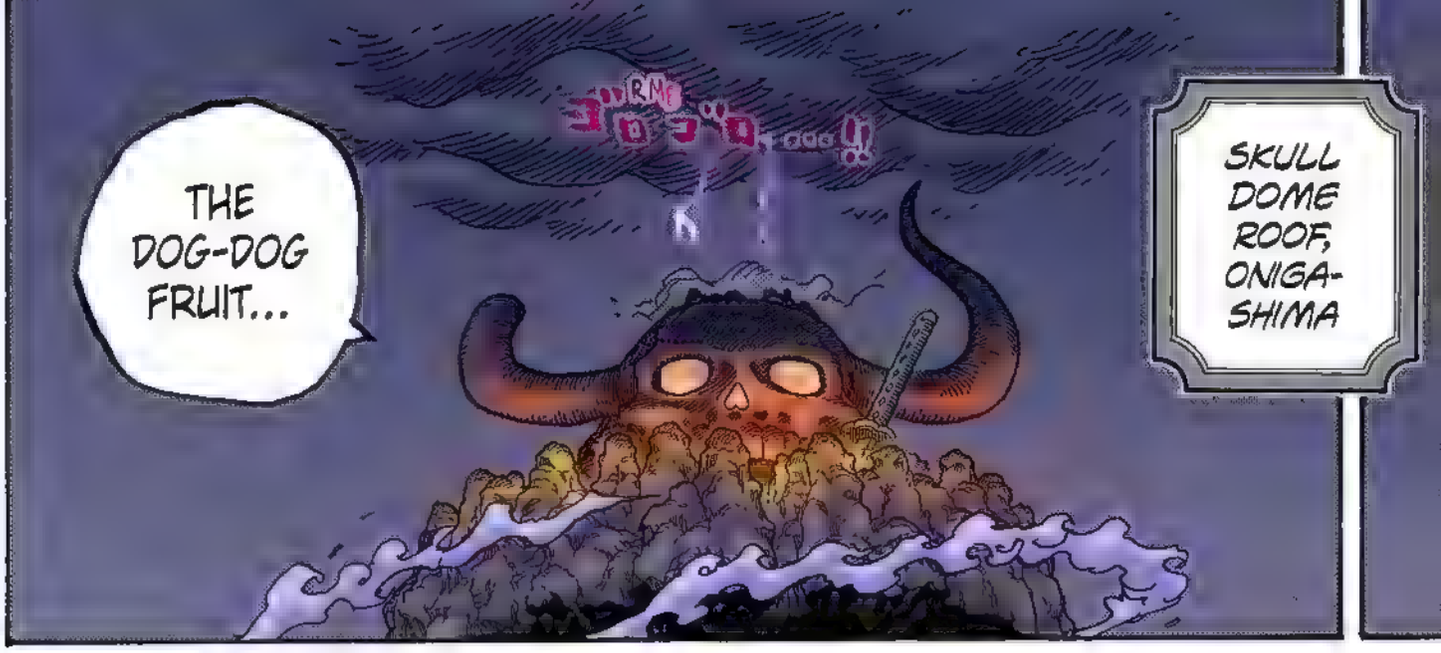
Q: Hello, Odacchi!! Since you showed us Kaido's club personified and gave us its name, how about Yamato's club next?!!

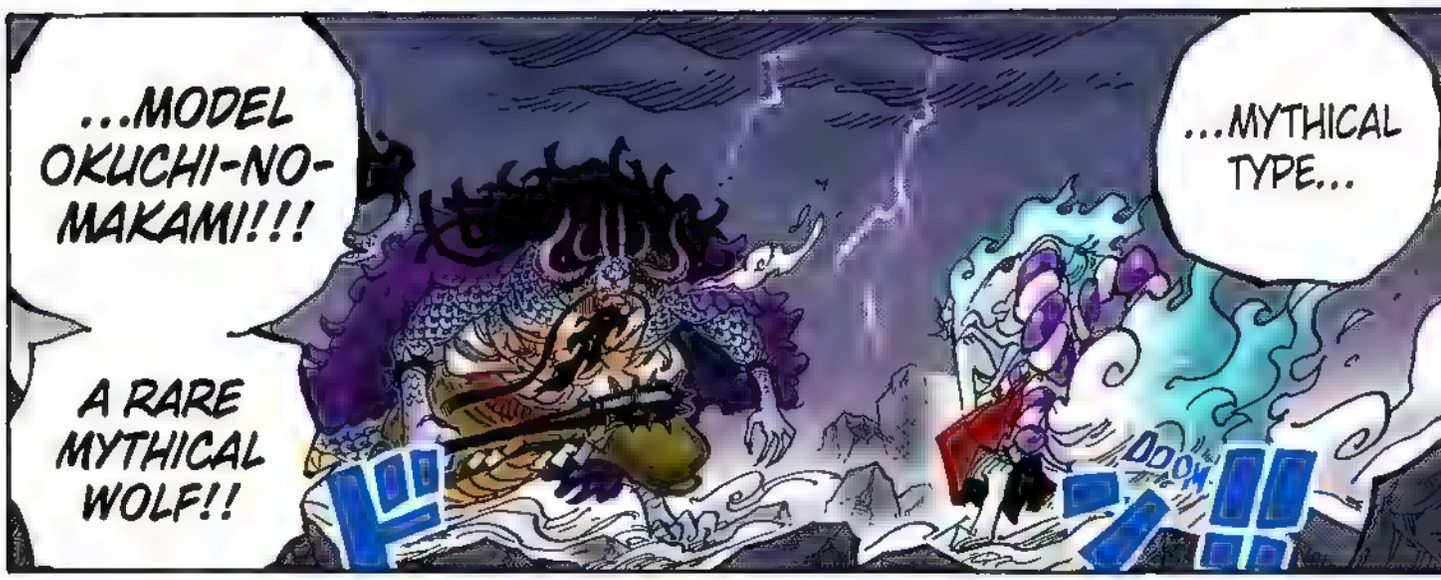
--Kota

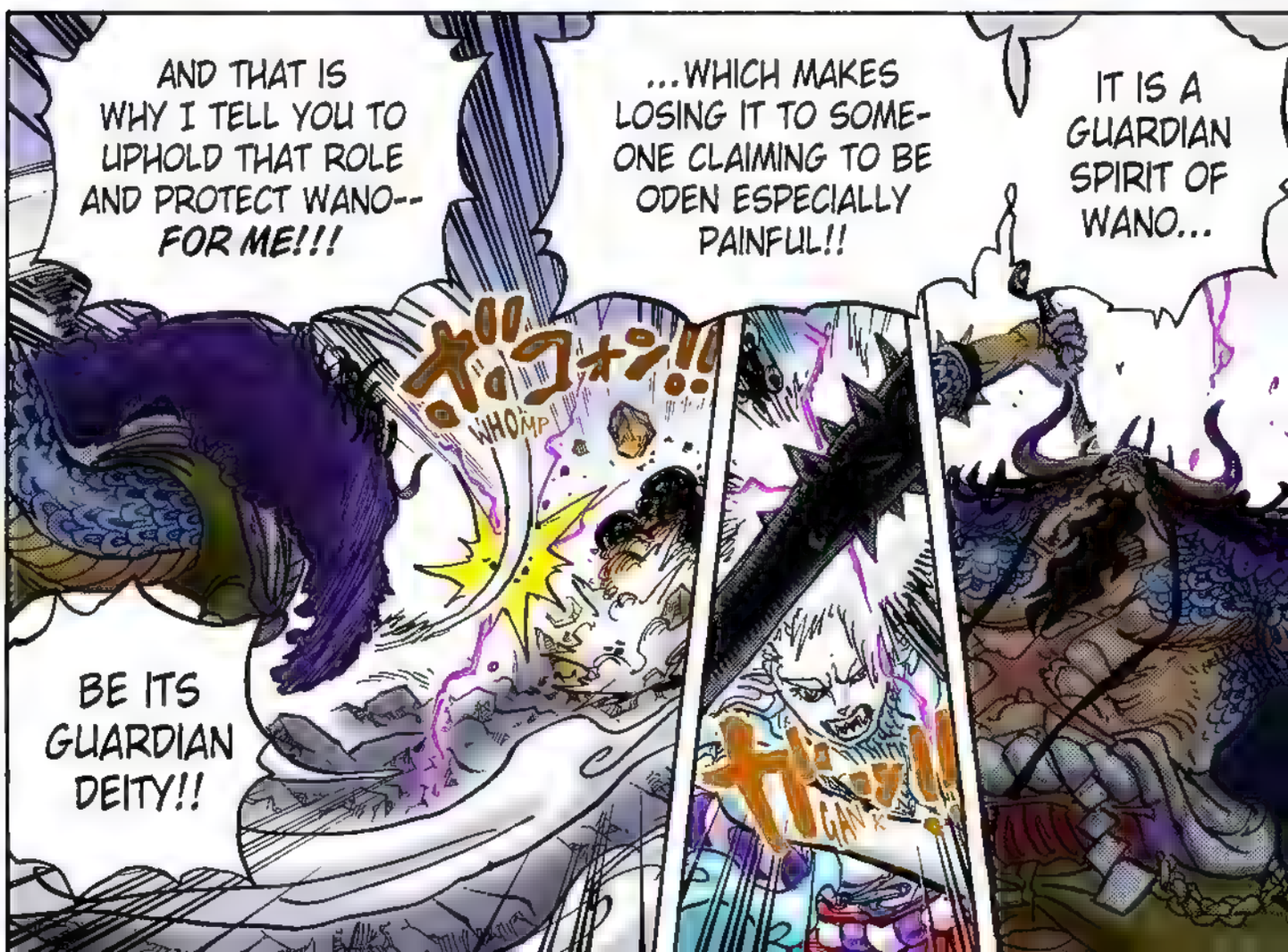
A: I'm good at this! The club's name is Takeru.

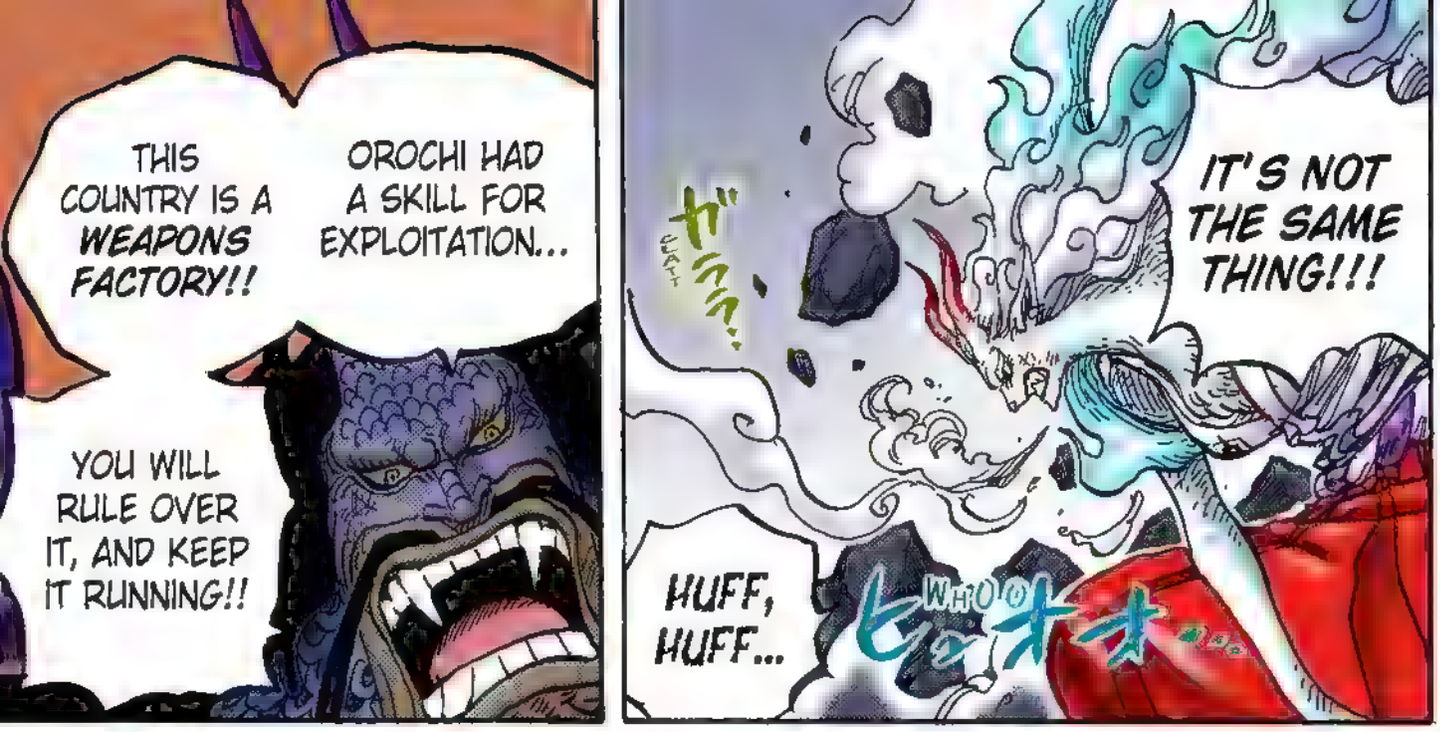
Chapter 1020:
ROBIN VS. BLACK MARIA

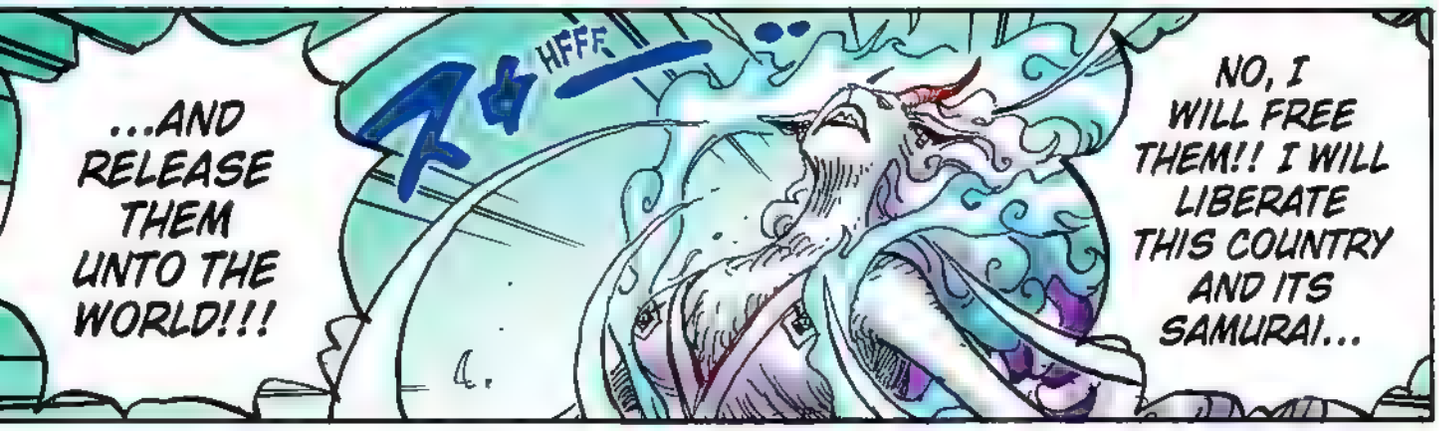
READER REQUEST: "DENJIRO DREAMING OF EATING A GIANT SHRIMP TEMPURA AS HE CHEWS HIS OWN POMPADOUR" BY 420 LAND


THE DOG-DOG FRUIT...
SKULL DOME ROOF, ONIGA-SHIMA


...MODEL OKUCHI-NO-MAKAMI!!!
A RARE MYTHICAL WOLF!!
...MYTHICAL TYPE...
DDOH!!


AND THAT IS WHY I TELL YOU TO UPHOLD THAT ROLE AND PROTECT WANO-- FOR ME!!!
...WHICH MAKES LOSING IT TO SOME-ONE CLAIMING TO BE ODEN ESPECIALLY PAINFUL!!
IT IS A GUARDIAN SPIRIT OF WANO...
WHOMP
BE ITS GUARDIAN DEITY!!
CHK


THIS COUNTRY IS A WEAPONS FACTORY!!
OROCHI HAD A SKILL FOR EXPLOITATION...
YOU WILL RULE OVER IT, AND KEEP IT RUNNING!!
IT'S NOT THE SAME THING!!!
HUFF, HUFF...
WHOO


...AND RELEASE THEM UNTO THE WORLD!!!
HFFF
NO, I WILL FREE THEM!! I WILL LIBERATE THIS COUNTRY AND ITS SAMURAI...

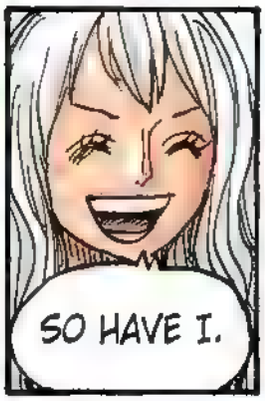
BOOM
NAMUJI GLACIER FANG!!!

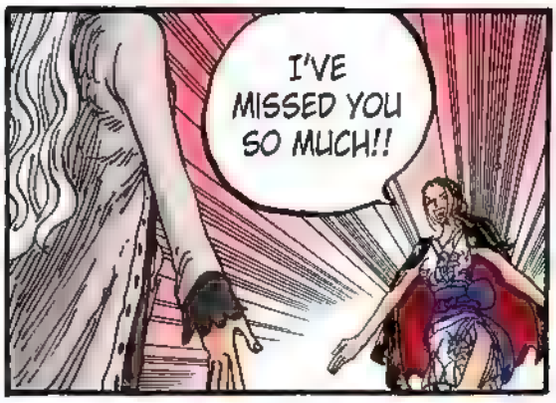
YOU WILL NOT!!
BOOM
OPEN WANO'S BORDERS!!
バゴォォン!!
KADOOOM
!!!
BLAST BREATH !!!
GRRRR ...!!
HUFF!!
HUFF !!
YOU WILL NEVER!!

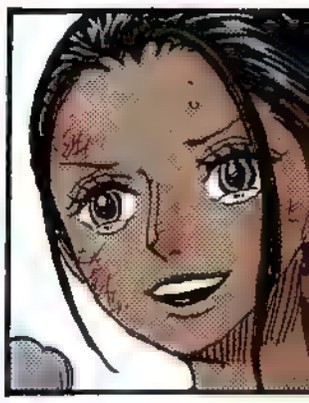
BANQUET HALL, THIRD FLOOR
わあああ
RAAH
...
ROBIN!! PLEASE SNAP OUT OF IT!!
ROBIN !!
ギャー
GYAA
わー!!
RAAH
...
OH, ROBIN!!
BAM
ばん!!
DON'T LISTEN TO THAT VOICE, ROBIN, LISTEN TO OURS!
...!!
MOTHER !!
COME HERE, ROBIN!
PROFESSOR CLOVER!!
IT'S BEEN SO LONG, MY DEAR!!

DERESHI SHI SHI!!
I'VE BEEN DYIN' TO SEE YOU AGAIN, ROBIN!!
SAUL !!
BUT WHY ARE YOU HERE?!
DOOM

AND I TOO!

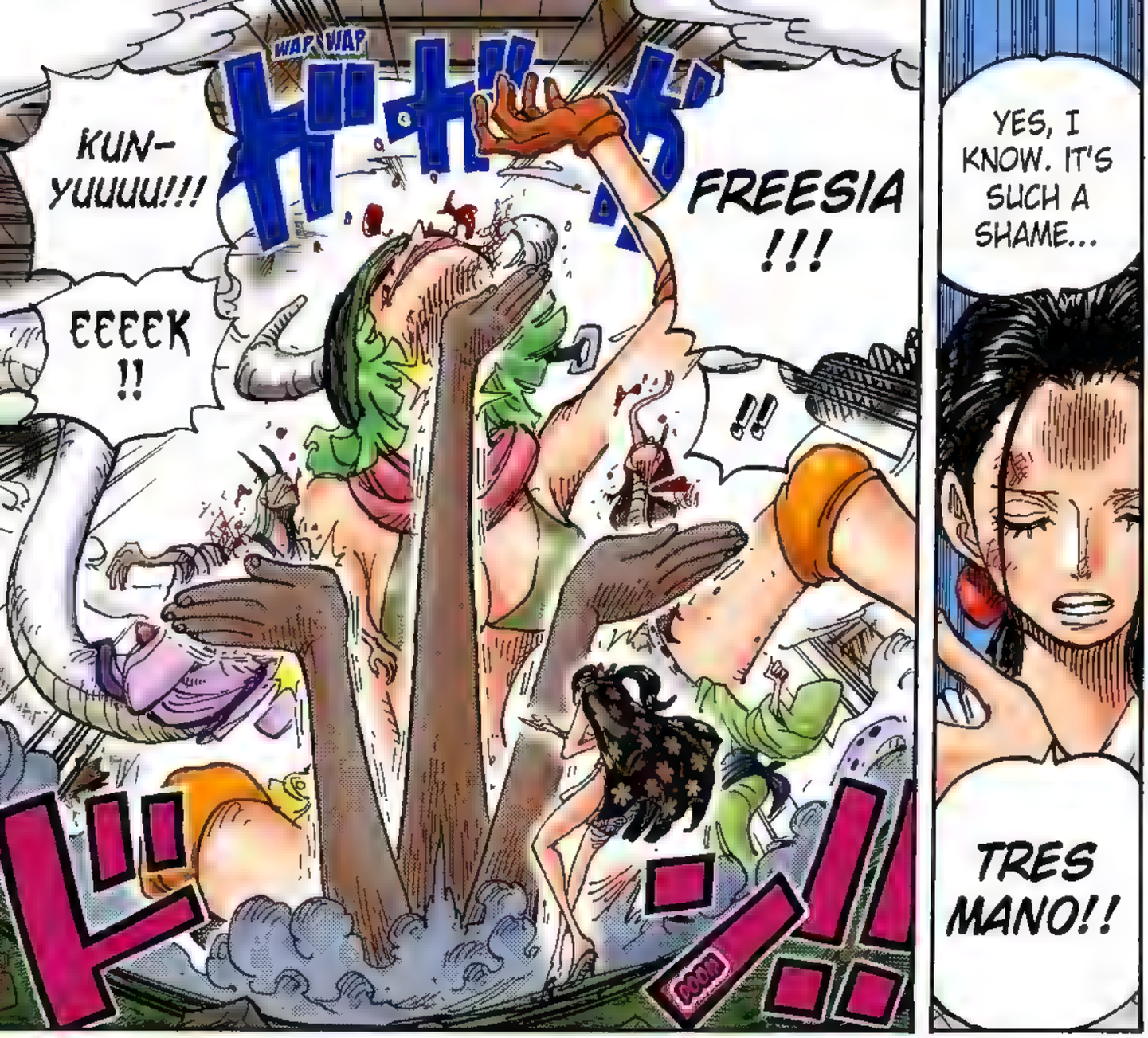

SO HAVE I.

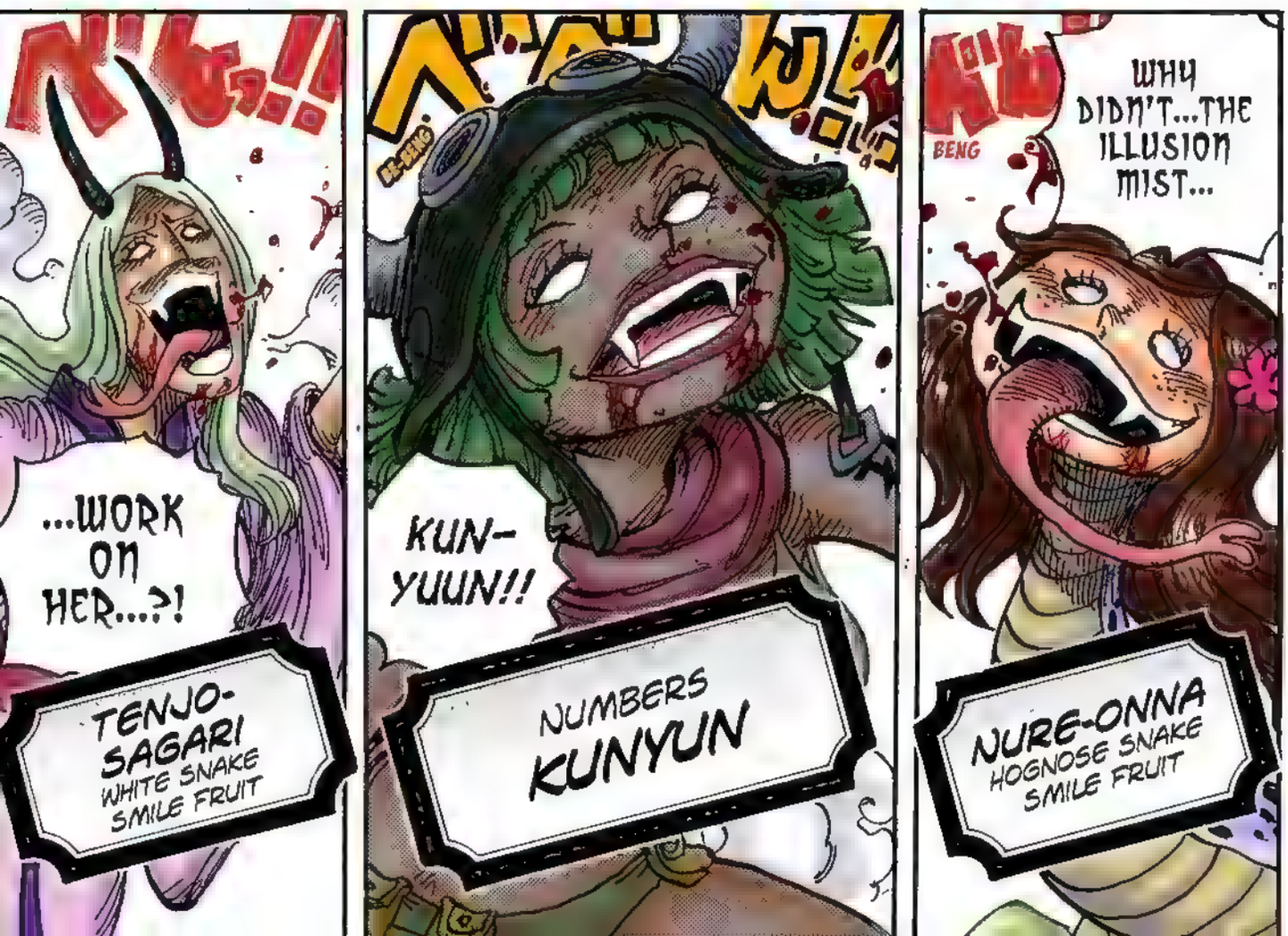

I'VE MISSED YOU SO MUCH!!

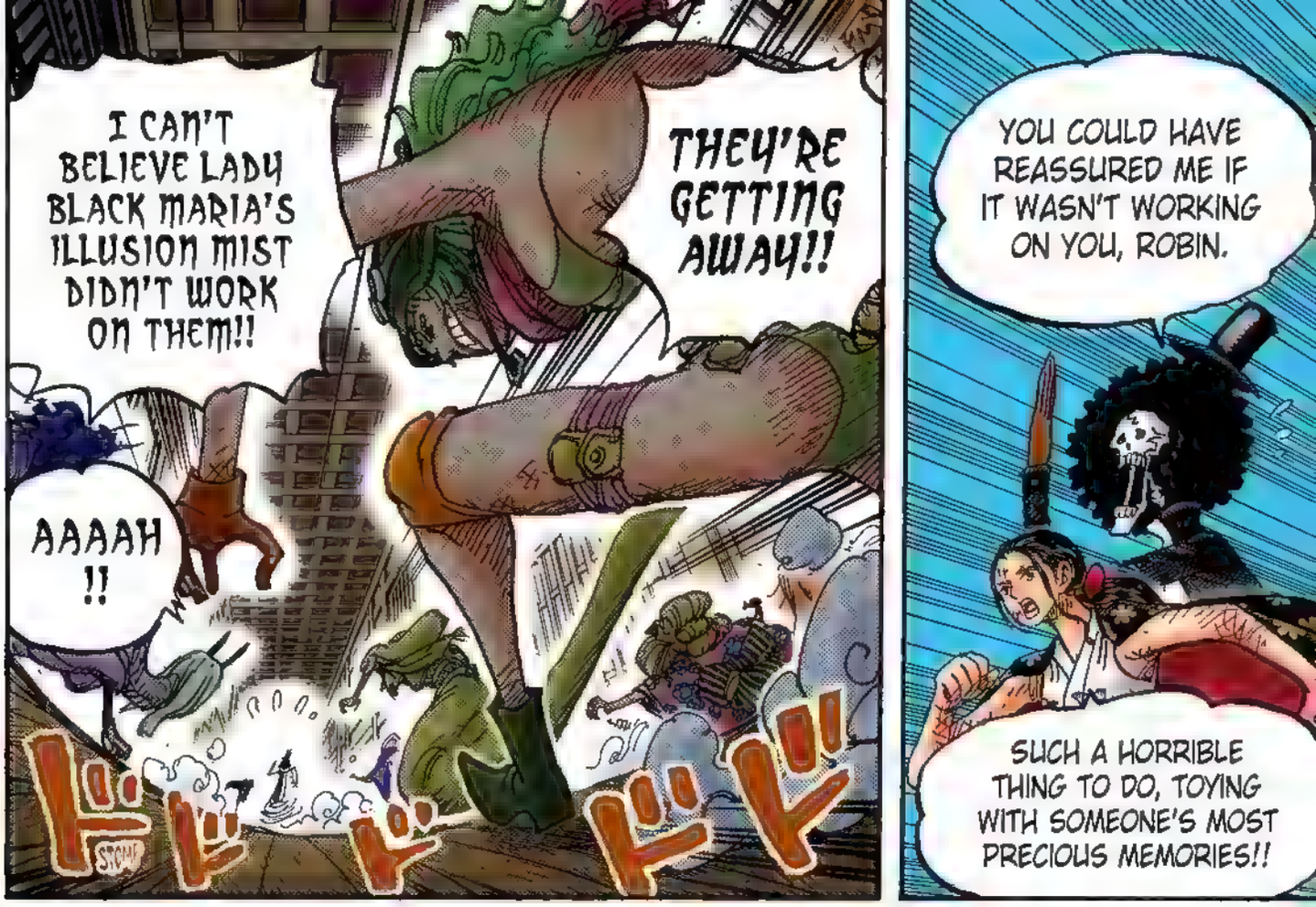


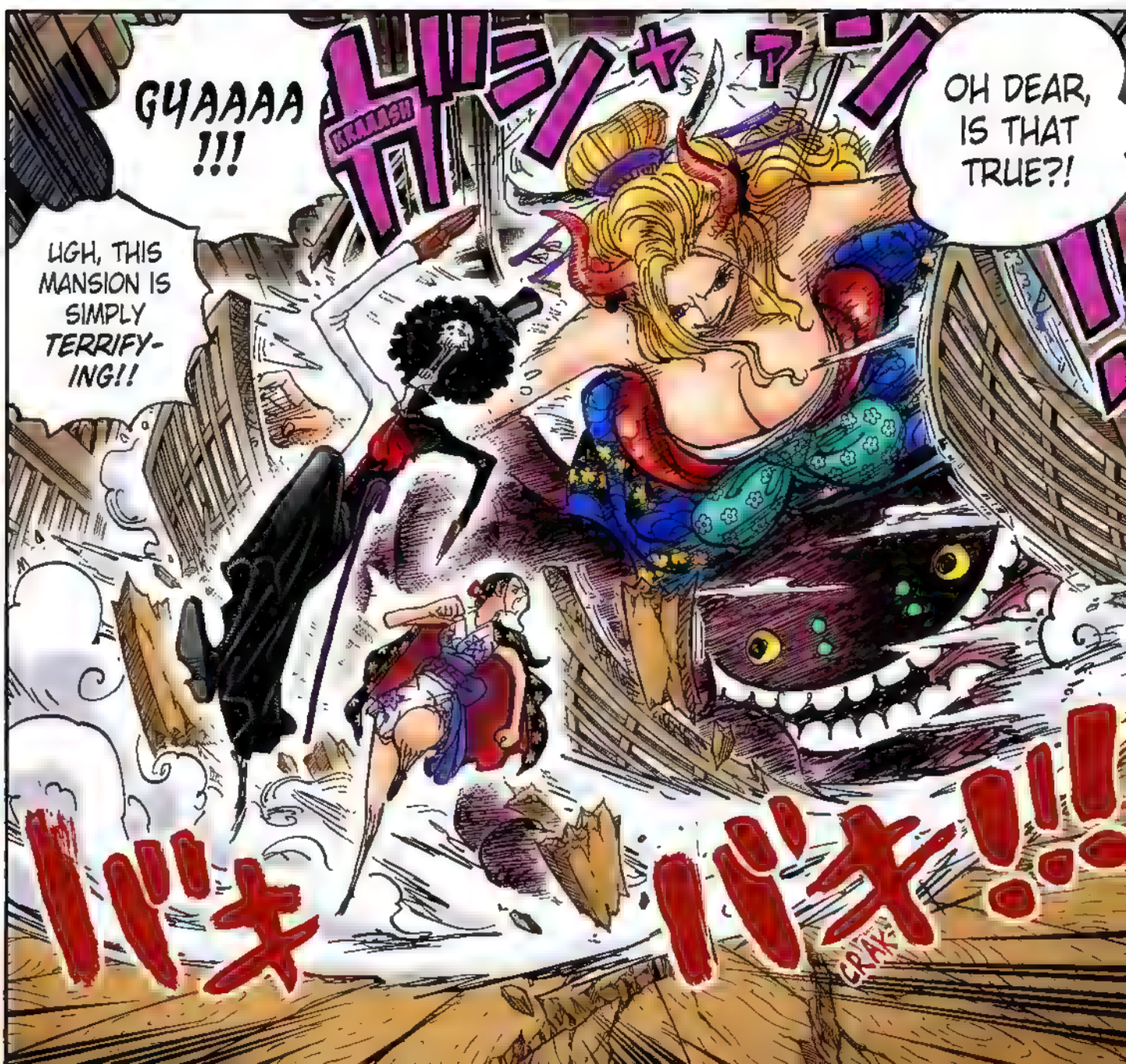
STOP, ROBIN!! DON'T GO!!!

LOOK HOW BIG YOU ARE NOW, ROBIN!!

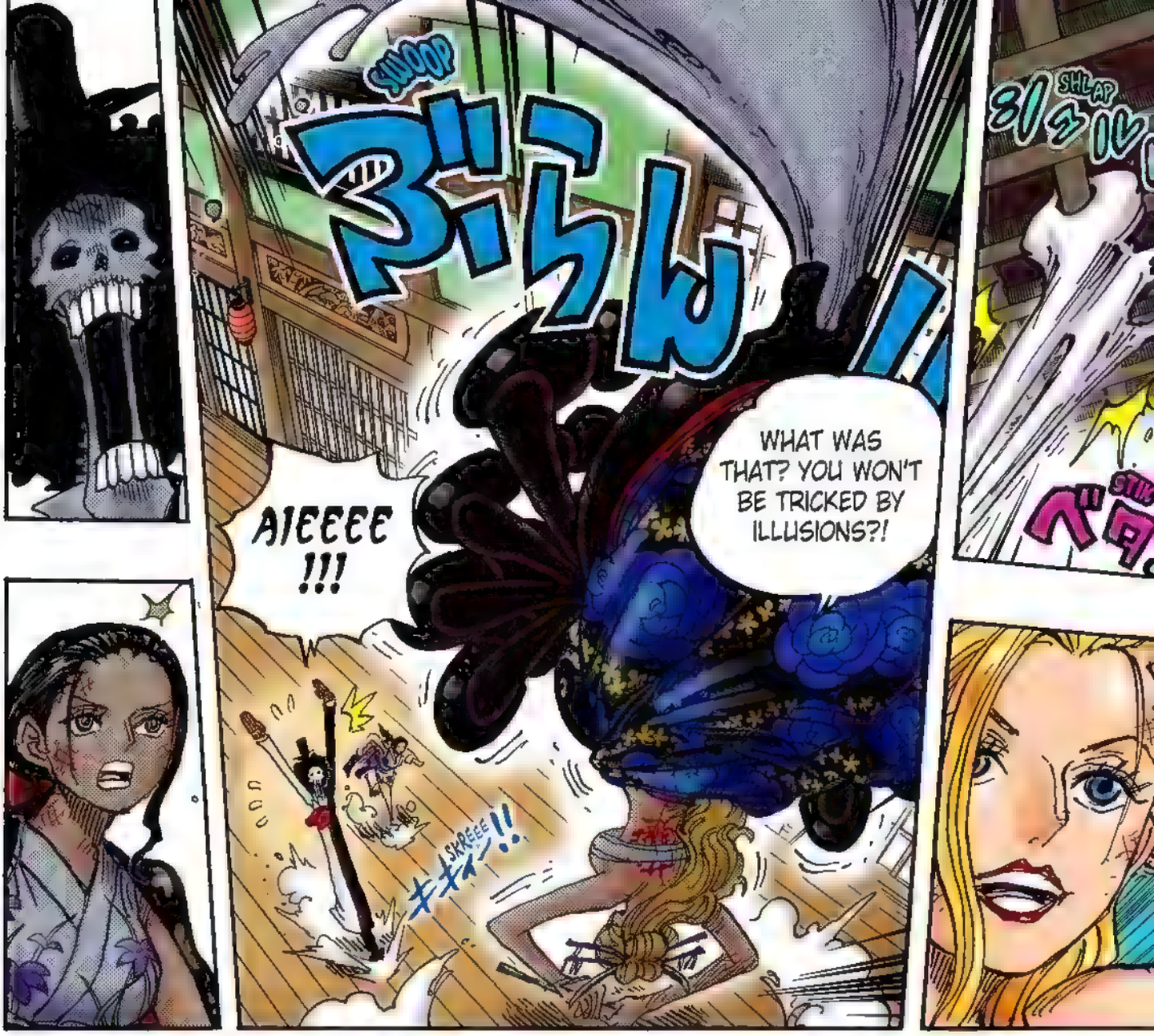

WAP WAP
KUN-YUUUU!!!
FREESIA !!!
EEEEK !!
!!
ドド!!
BOOM
YES, I KNOW. IT'S SUCH A SHAME...
TRES MANO!!

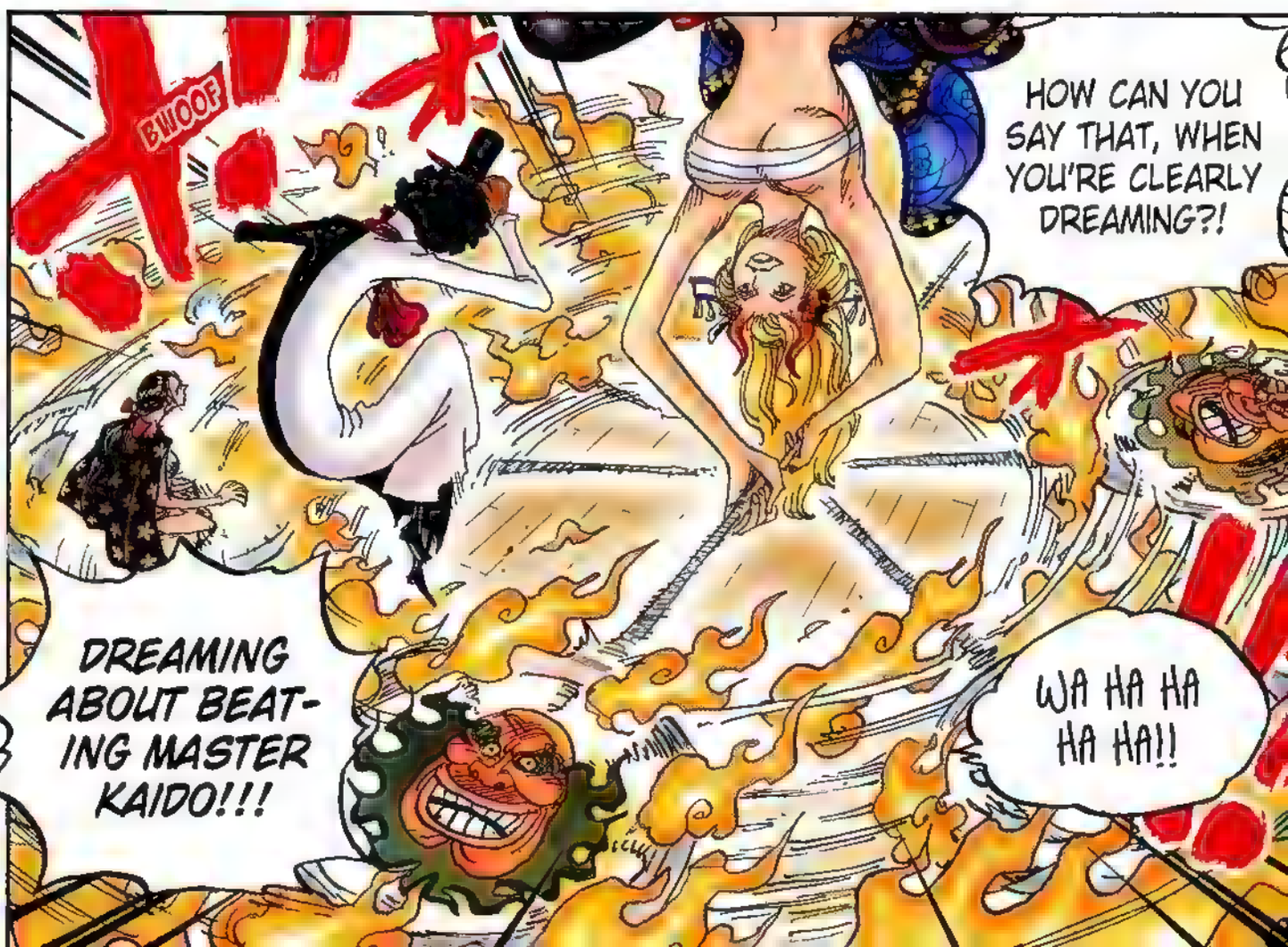

...WORK ON HER...?!
TENJO-SAGARI
WHITE SNAKE SMILE FRUIT
KUN-YUUN!!
NUMBERS
KUNYUN
BENG
WHY DIDN'T...THE ILLUSION MIST...
NURE-ONNA
HOGNOSE SNAKE SMILE FRUIT

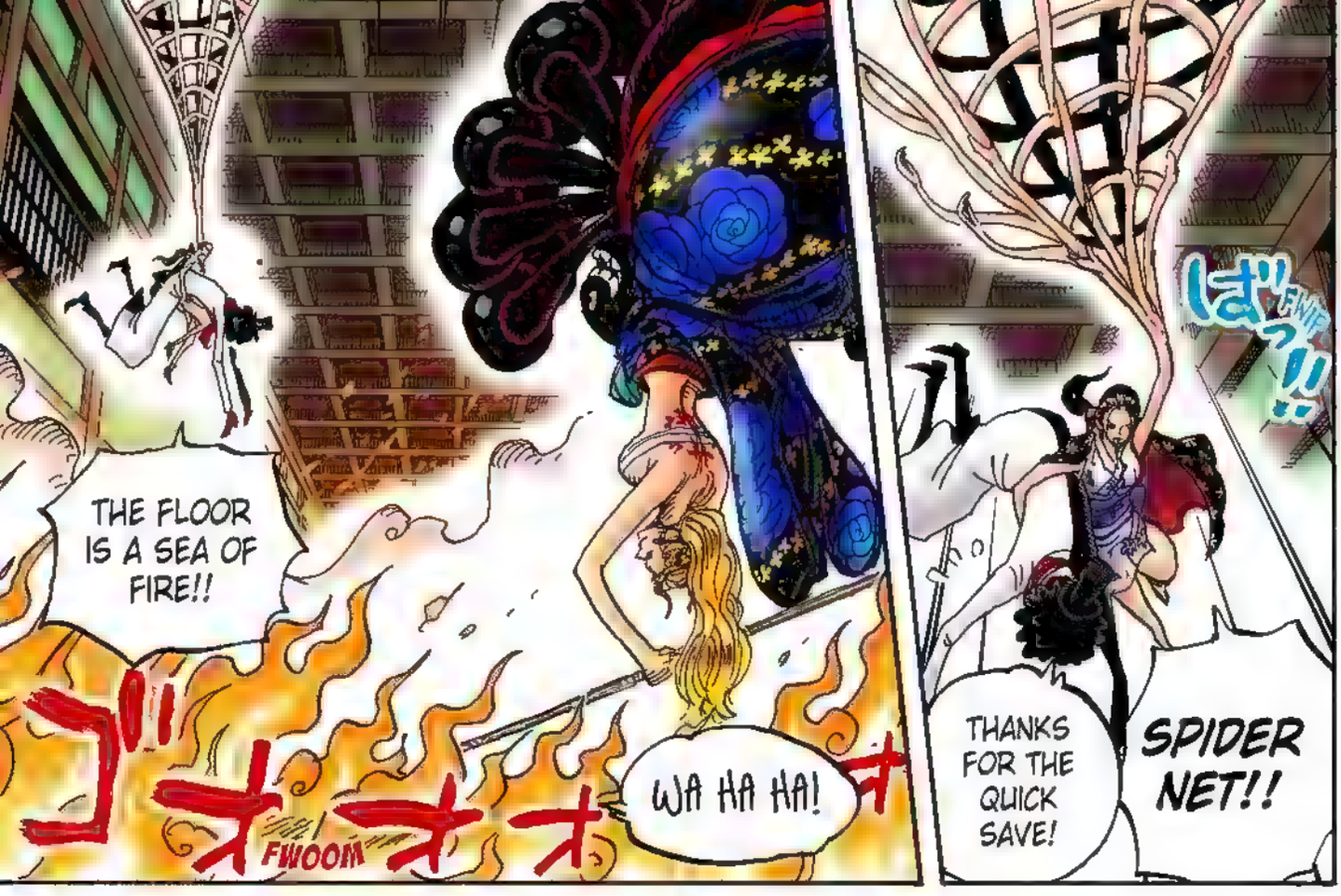

I CAN'T BELIEVE LADY BLACK MARIA'S ILLUSION MIST DIDN'T WORK ON THEM!!
THEY'RE GETTING AWAY!!
AAAAH !!
STOMP
ドドドドドド
YOU COULD HAVE REASSURED ME IF IT WASN'T WORKING ON YOU, ROBIN.
SUCH A HORRIBLE THING TO DO, TOYING WITH SOMEONE'S MOST PRECIOUS MEMORIES!!

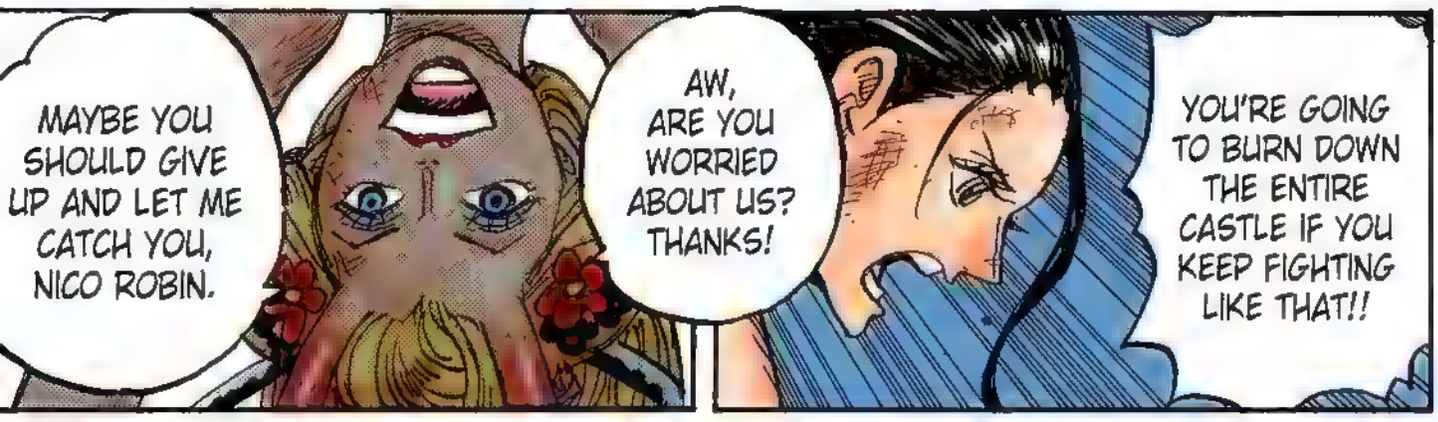

GUAAAA !!!
KRAAASH
ガシャーン
OH DEAR, IS THAT TRUE?!
UGH, THIS MANSION IS SIMPLY TERRIFY-ING!!
バキ
バキ!!!
CRAK

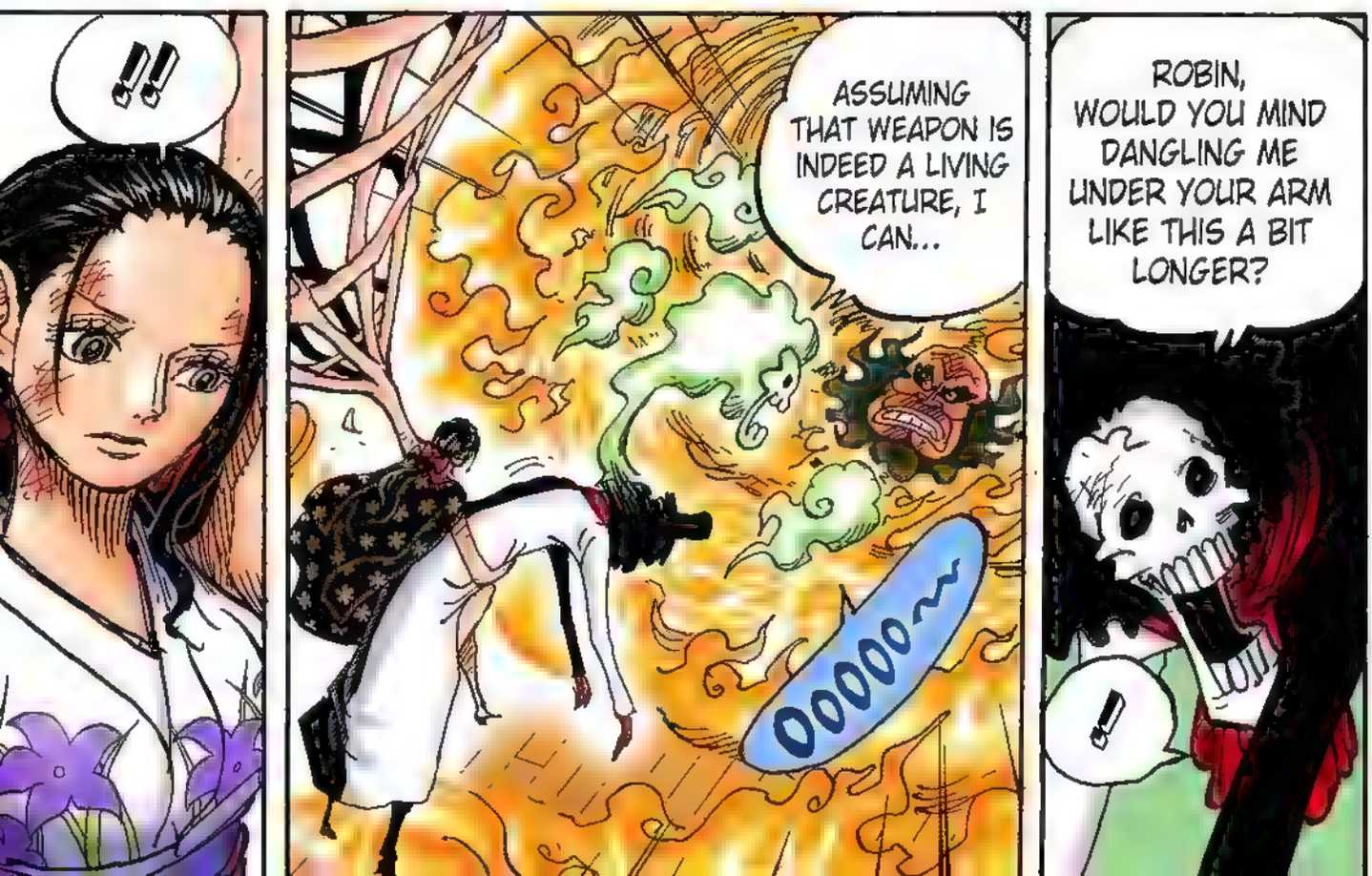
I SUPPOSE WE HAVE A LOT IN COMMON!
YO HO HO! ALL THOSE TRIALS WERE FOR THIS VERY DAY!!
...ONE DOES GET USED TO BEING HURT BY ILLUSIONS.
WELL, AFTER 50 YEARS OF PRACTICE, WISHING EVERY DAY THAT THE DEATH OF YOUR FRIENDS WAS ONLY A DREAM...
WA~ ~AH...
WA~~~~AH...
YOU DIDN'T HAVE ANY PROBLEM WITH IT, EITHER.
ZAANG
WA HA HA HA!!
WANYUDO SLEEVE SWING!!!
GYAAA!! IT'S THAT STRANGE WEAPON AGAIN!!
IT SEEMS LIKE THAT MAN-FACED DOG IS CONTINUALLY KEEPING THE FIRE LIT WITH THE WHEEL!!
ROLY ROLY
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
WA HA HA HA!!
WANYUDO
PUG SMILE FRUIT


SWOOP
ぶらぶ
AIEEEE !!!
WHAT WAS THAT? YOU WON'T BE TRICKED BY ILLUSIONS?!
SKREEE
キィィン!!
SHLAP


BWOOF
HOW CAN YOU SAY THAT, WHEN YOU'RE CLEARLY DREAMING?!
DREAMING ABOUT BEATING MASTER KAIDO!!!
WA HA HA HA HA!!


THE FLOOR IS A SEA OF FIRE!!
ゴオオオオ
FWOOM
WA HA HA!
THANKS FOR THE QUICK SAVE!
SPIDER NET!!
ばっ!!
SNIP

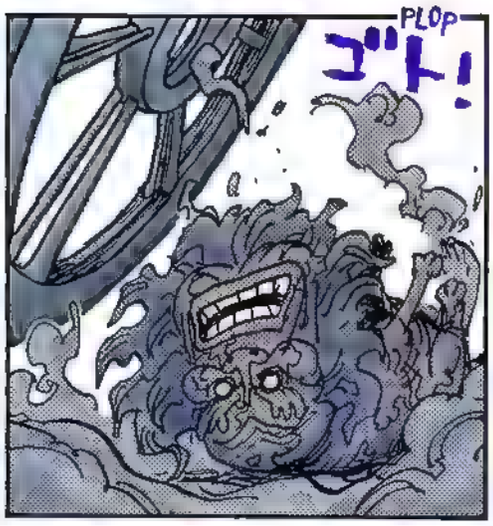

MAYBE YOU SHOULD GIVE UP AND LET ME CATCH YOU, NICO ROBIN.
AW, ARE YOU WORRIED ABOUT US? THANKS!
YOU'RE GOING TO BURN DOWN THE ENTIRE CASTLE IF YOU KEEP FIGHTING LIKE THAT!!

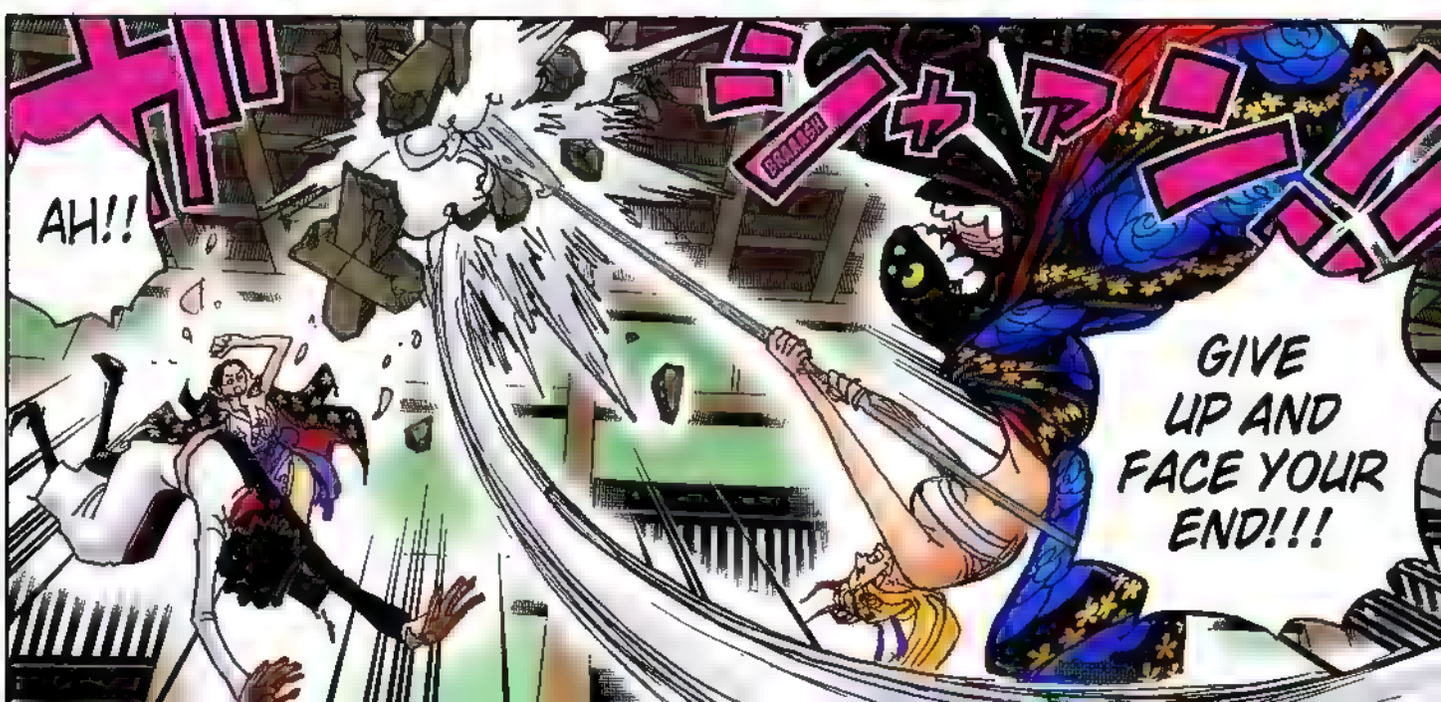

!!
ASSUMING THAT WEAPON IS INDEED A LIVING CREATURE, I CAN...
OOOOO~
ROBIN, WOULD YOU MIND DANGLING ME UNDER YOUR ARM LIKE THIS A BIT LONGER?
!

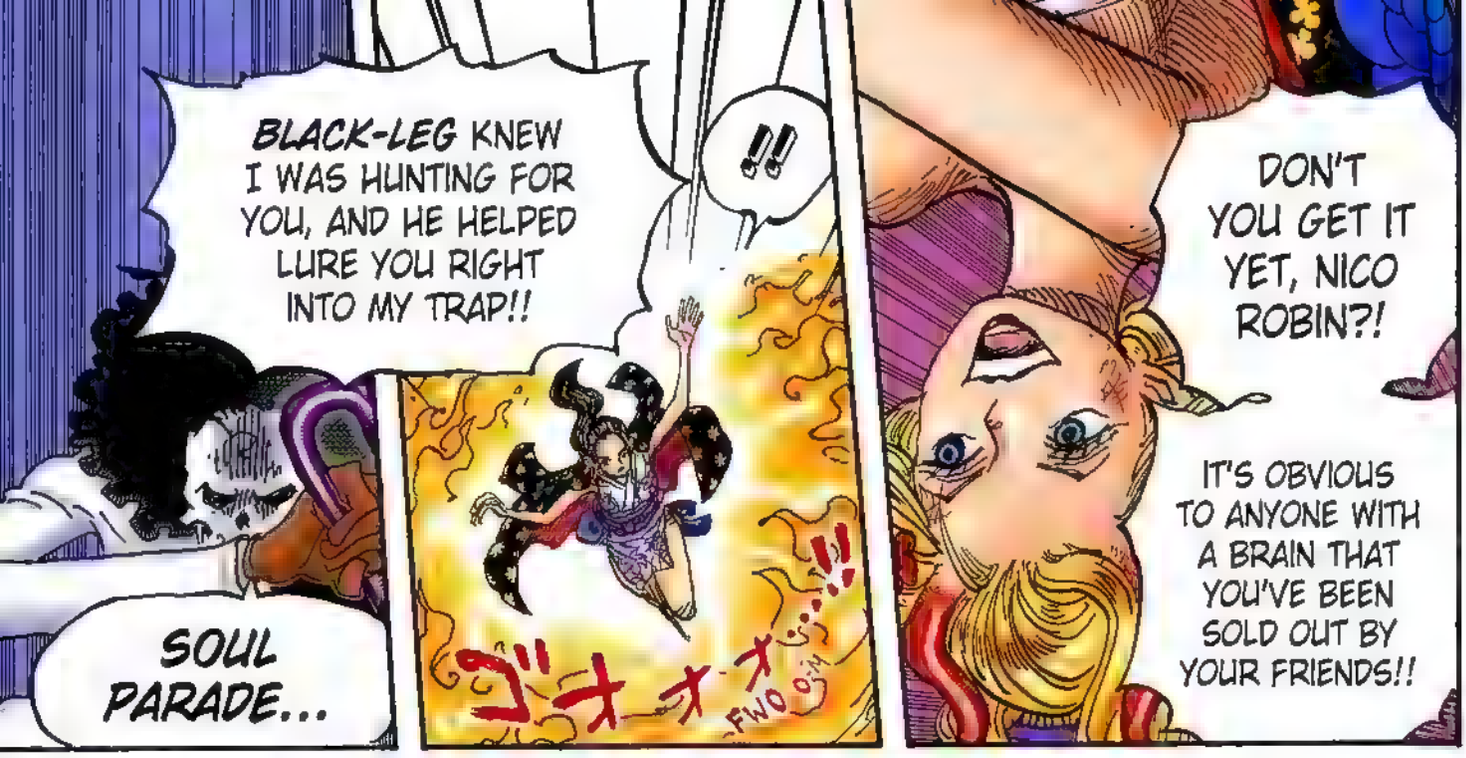
COLD SOUL!!

CRAAAK

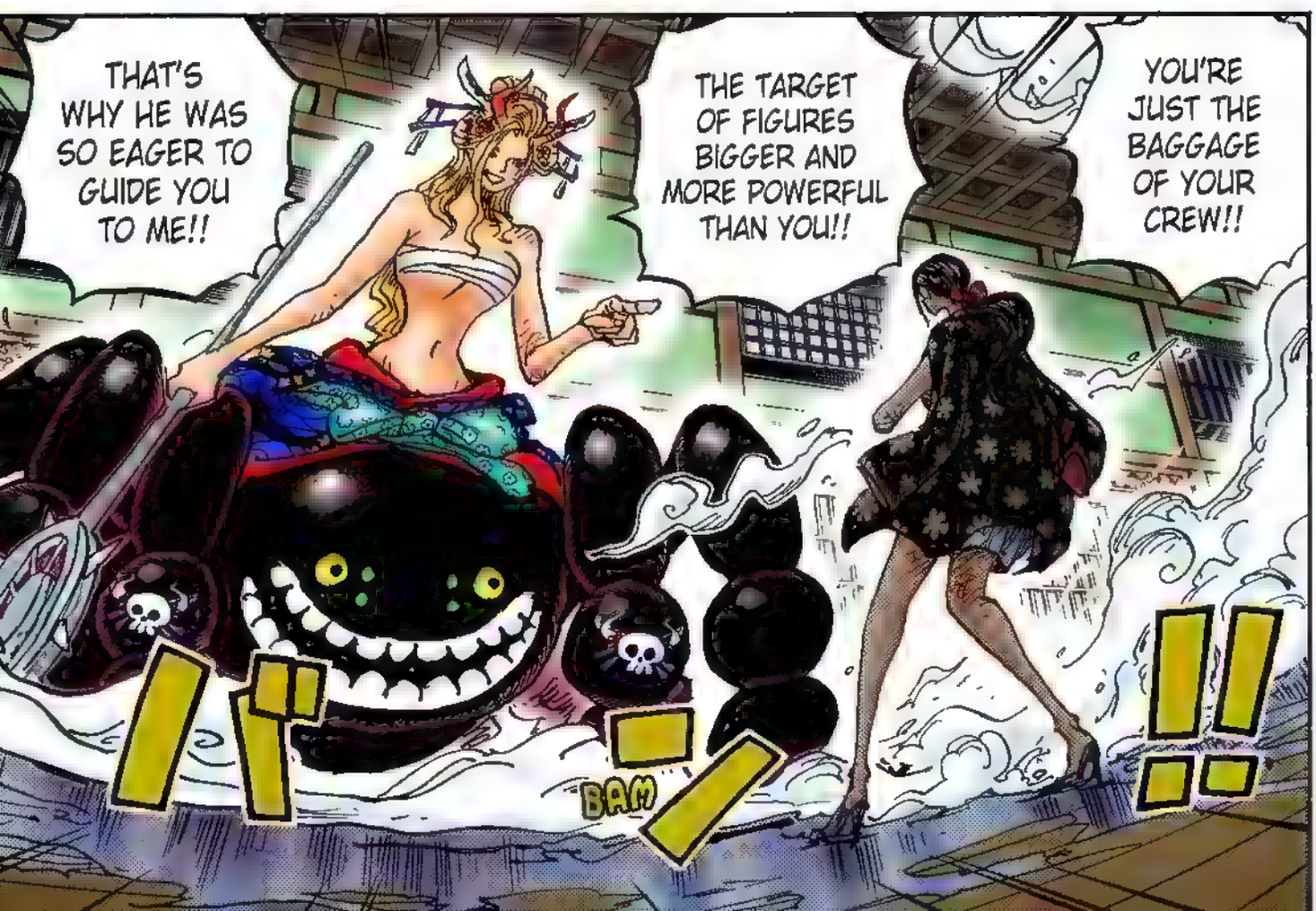
THAT'S FREEZING !!!

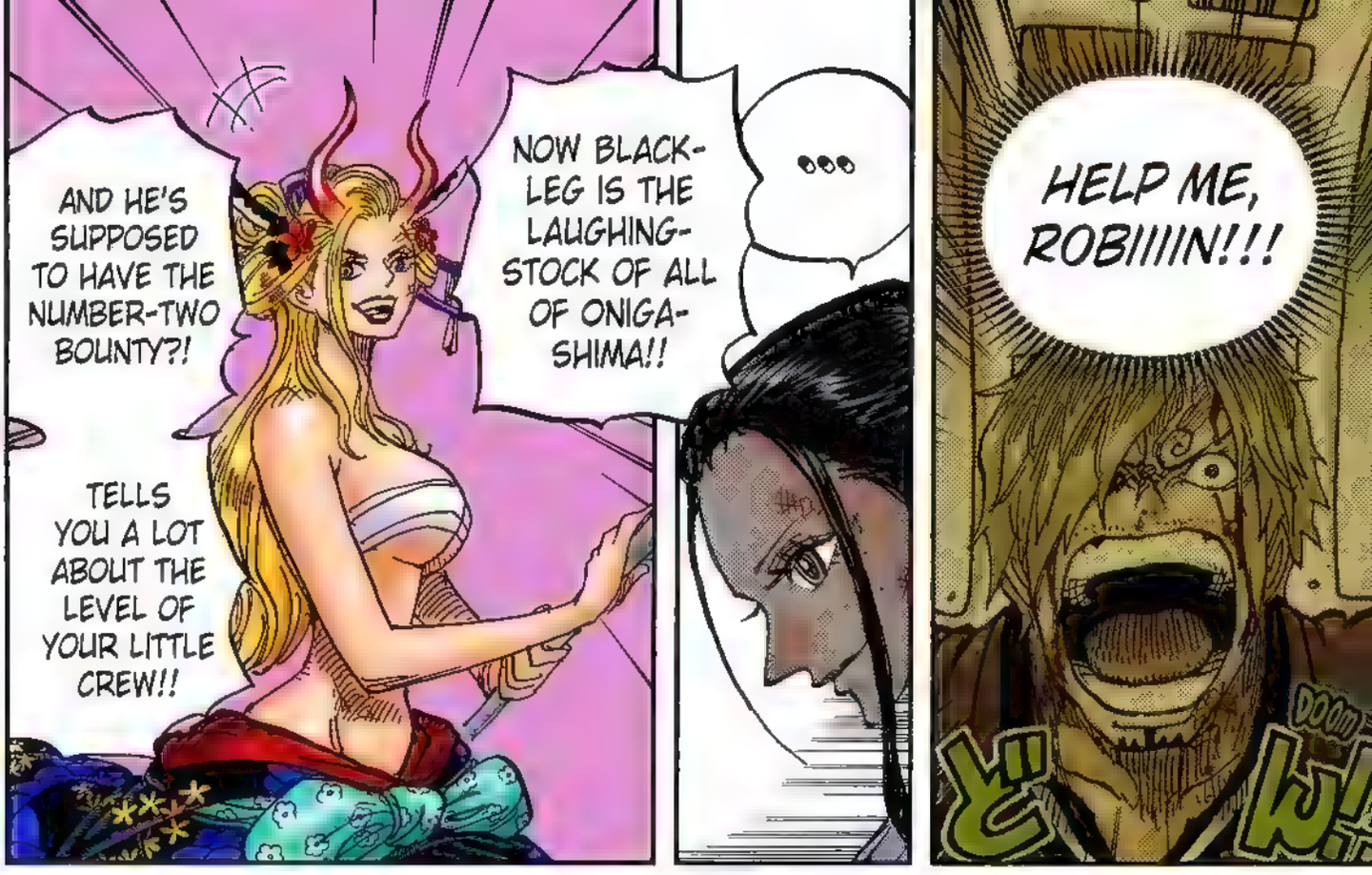


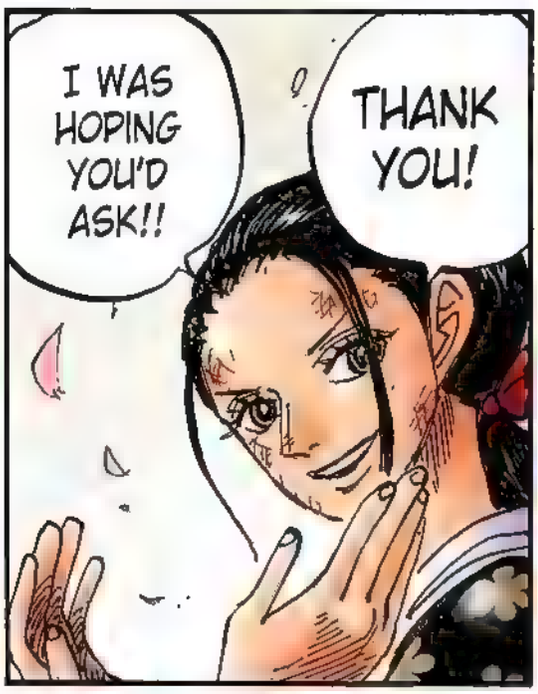



BLACK-LEG KNEW I WAS HUNTING FOR YOU, AND HE HELPED LURE YOU RIGHT INTO MY TRAP!!
SOUL PARADE...
ゴオオオ
FWO
DON'T YOU GET IT YET, NICO ROBIN?!
IT'S OBVIOUS TO ANYONE WITH A BRAIN THAT YOU'VE BEEN SOLD OUT BY YOUR FRIENDS!!

ICE BURN !!!
pwash

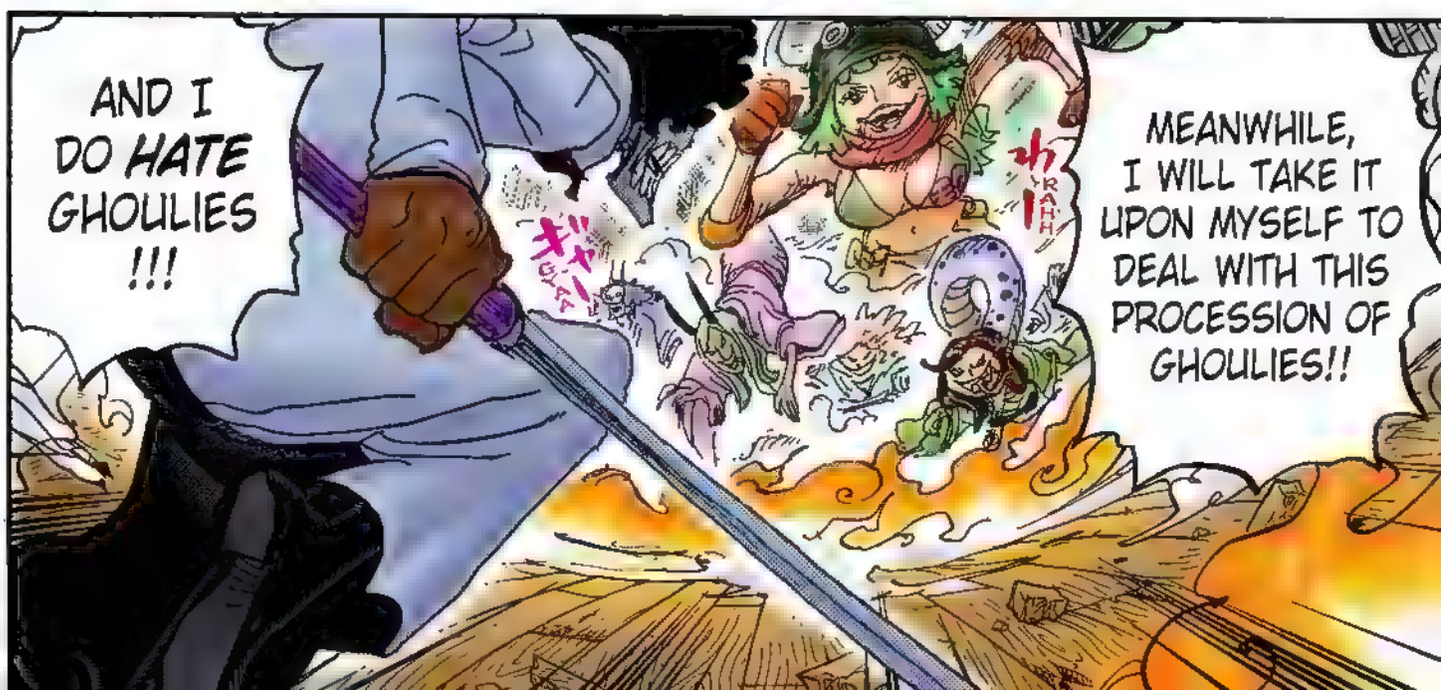

THAT'S WHY HE WAS SO EAGER TO GUIDE YOU TO ME!!
THE TARGET OF FIGURES BIGGER AND MORE POWERFUL THAN YOU!!
YOU'RE JUST THE BAGGAGE OF YOUR CREW!!
BAM

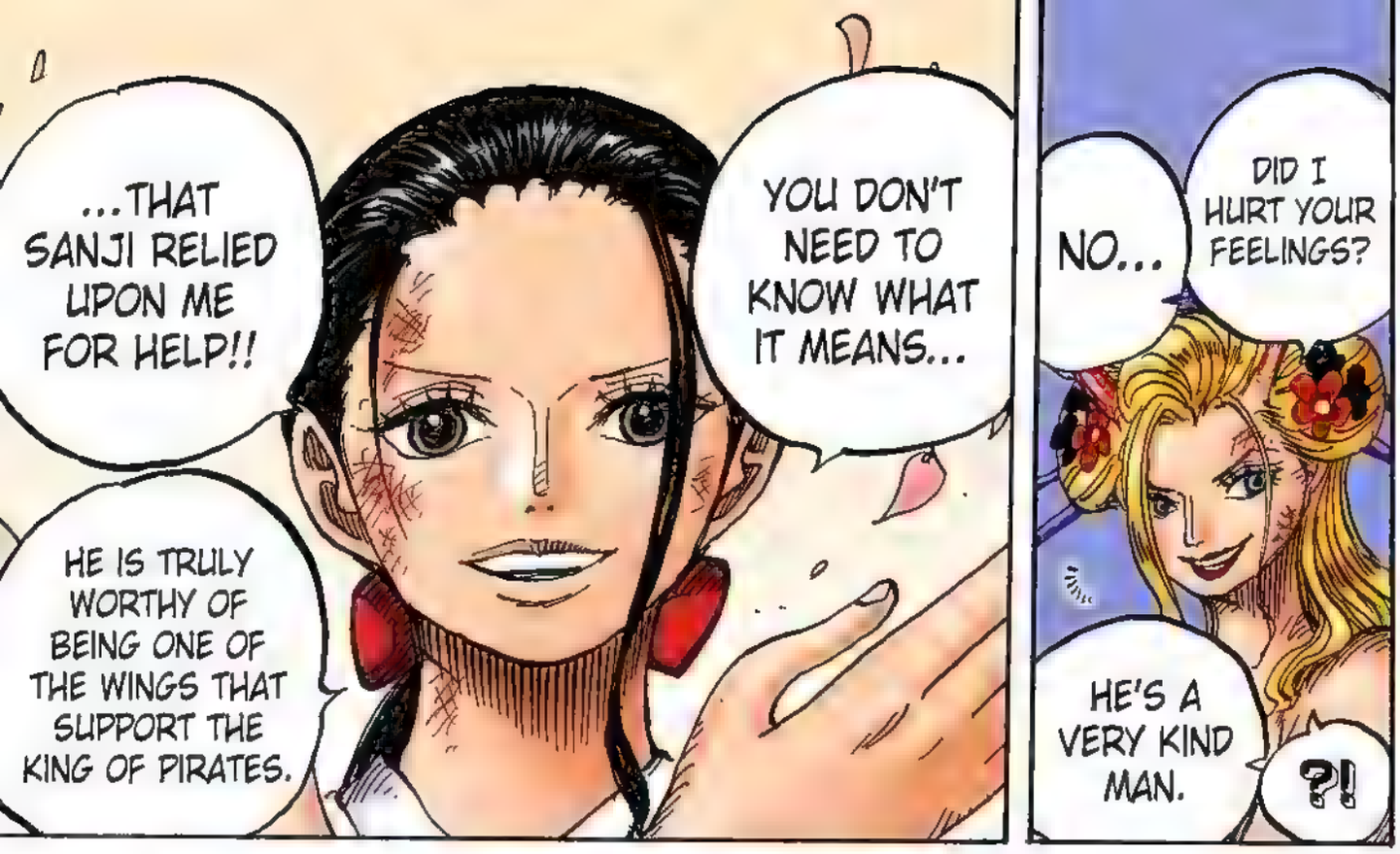

AND HE'S SUPPOSED TO HAVE THE NUMBER-TWO BOUNTY?!
TELLS YOU A LOT ABOUT THE LEVEL OF YOUR LITTLE CREW!!
NOW BLACK-LEG IS THE LAUGHING-STOCK OF ALL OF ONIGA-SHIMA!!
...
HELP ME, ROBIIIIN!!!
DOOM


I WAS HOPING YOU'D ASK!!
THANK YOU!

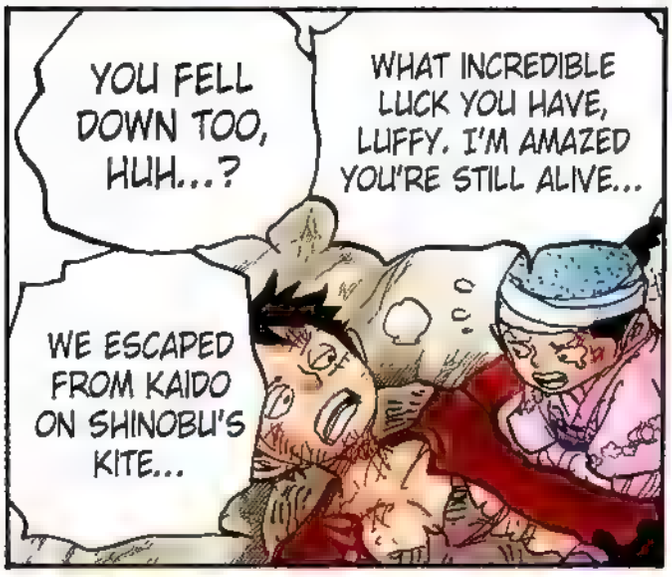
ROBIN, DO YOU QUITE MIND...
...IF I LEAVE HER TO YOU?

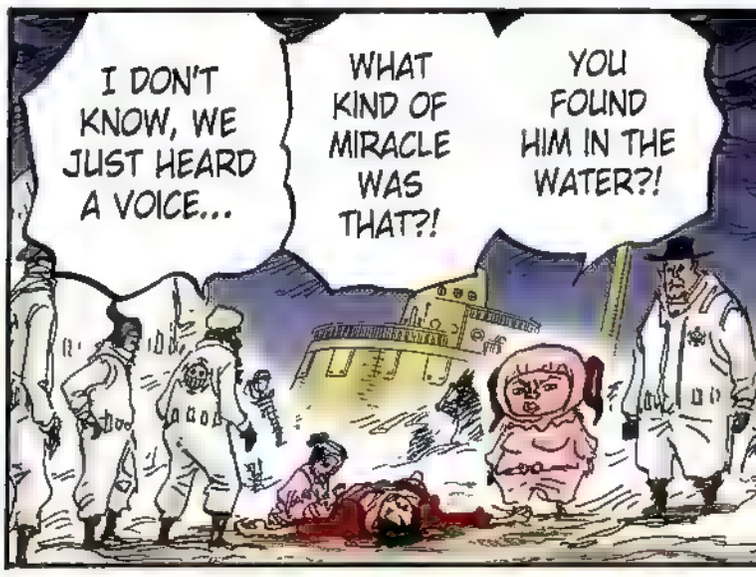
YO HO HO HO HO!!
OH, THAT SANJI... I NEARLY SPLIT A SEAM LAUGHING!!


AND I DO HATE GHOULIES !!!
MEANWHILE, I WILL TAKE IT UPON MYSELF TO DEAL WITH THIS PROCESSION OF GHOULIES!!
GYAA
KRAH


...THAT SANJI RELIED UPON ME FOR HELP!!
YOU DON'T NEED TO KNOW WHAT IT MEANS...
HE IS TRULY WORTHY OF BEING ONE OF THE WINGS THAT SUPPORT THE KING OF PIRATES.
NO...
DID I HURT YOUR FEELINGS?
HE'S A VERY KIND MAN.
?!

FWOOSH
GIGANTE FLEUR!!!
DOOM
!!!





TOKAGE PORT, WANO

I NEED MORE MEAT!!!

YOU'VE ALREADY EATEN EVERY BIT OF FOOD ON THE SUB!!

AND WE'RE NOT GONNA FIND ANY MEAT LYING AROUND HERE!!

RAAAAAH

ばん!!

BAM

YOU FOUND HIM IN THE WATER?!

WHAT KIND OF MIRACLE WAS THAT?!

I DON'T KNOW, WE JUST HEARD A VOICE...

WHAT INCREDIBLE LUCK YOU HAVE, LUFFY. I'M AMAZED YOU'RE STILL ALIVE...

YOU FELL DOWN TOO, HUH...?

WE ESCAPED FROM KAIDO ON SHINOBU'S KITE...

BUT...BUT LUFFY!! DURING THE ESCAPE... I COULD ONLY WATCH AS KIN'EMON... AND KIKU...

ポロ DRIP ポロ

HOLD IT IN UNTIL LATER!! YOU'RE STILL THE LEADER HERE!!

!!

DON'T START CRYING BEFORE WE'RE DONE!!

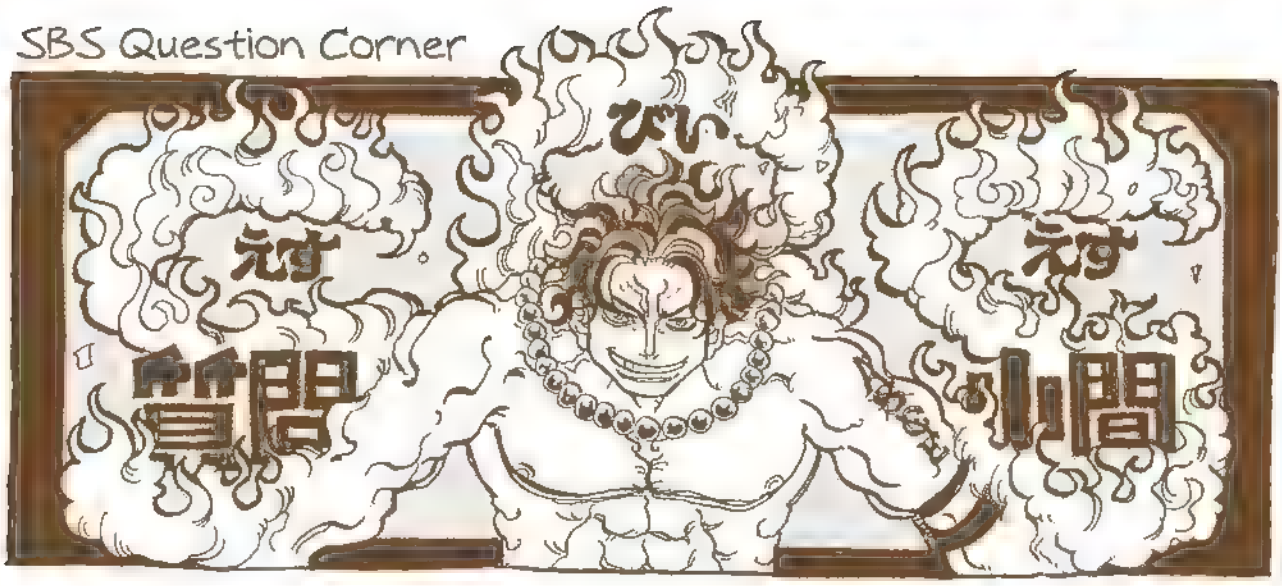
NONE OF THIS IS FINISHED UNTIL I SMASH KAIDO!!!

...!!

YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE SO HARSH TO HIM, LUFFY-TARO!!!

I'M NOT LOSING THE NEXT ROUND!!!
HUH...? IS THAT...STRAW HAT?! WHAT HAPPENED TO THE BIG BATTLE?
MEEEEAT !!!
WE KNOW!! WE'LL GO LOOKING!!
IF YOU GUYS DON'T WIN, I'LL NEVER BE ABLE TO LEAVE THIS ISLAND!!
GET IT TOGETHER!!!
MOMO ...
TAKE ME BACK UP THERE!!!
HUH ...?!!
TURN INTO A DRAGON... AND FLY ME UP!!
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴ
GRRG
ドーン!!
DOOM

SBS Question Corner



(Hamane, Kanagawa)

Q: Hi, Oda Sensei. Here's my question: what are the names of the Red Haired Pirates aside from Lucky Roux, Benn Beckman, Yasopp, and Rockstar?

--Loves Rabbits

A: The Red-Haired Pirates are quite a big team once you include all the allied crews under their wing. The folks who showed up at the Paramount War are the main officers of the crew. They're the ones who know Luffy

Shanks | Benn Beckman | Lucky Roux | Yasopp

Lime Juice | Bonk Punch | Monster | Building Snake | Hongo | Howling Gabu | Rockstar

Rockstar is a very capable member of the crew, but he's not an officer.

Q. Fwafwafwah!!! Odacchi, I like Killer as a guy who laughs a lot, but if the fruit hadn't failed, what kind of Smile powers would he have received?

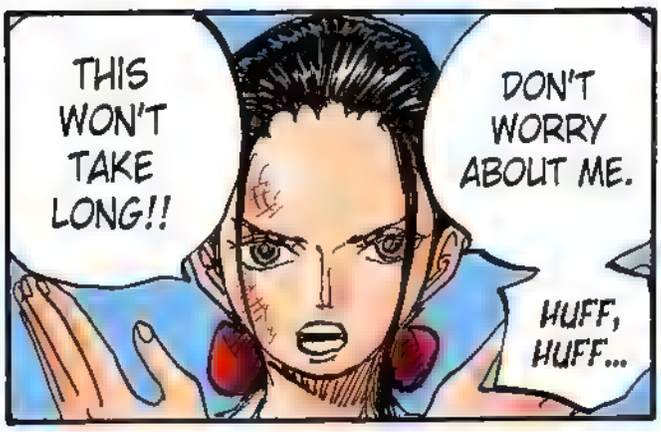
--420 Land

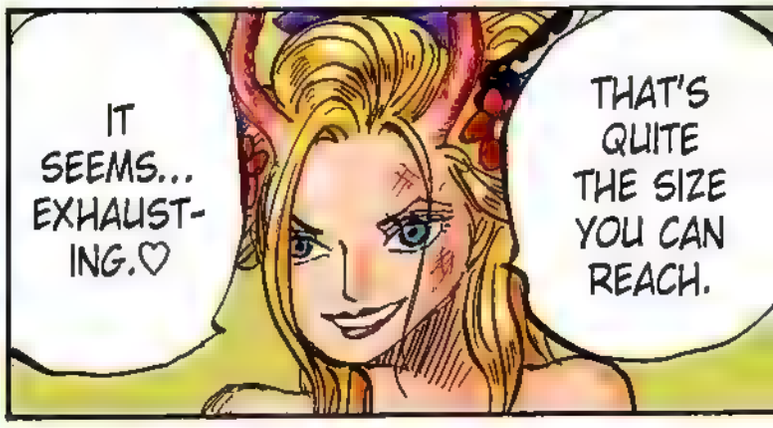
A: Oh, that's a fun question. Lots of those Smile Fruit users, it's hard to tell whether the power was an improvement or a drawback! Let's give this a shot! What would happen if Killer won Smile Fruit powers?! It looks liiike... I dunno...!!

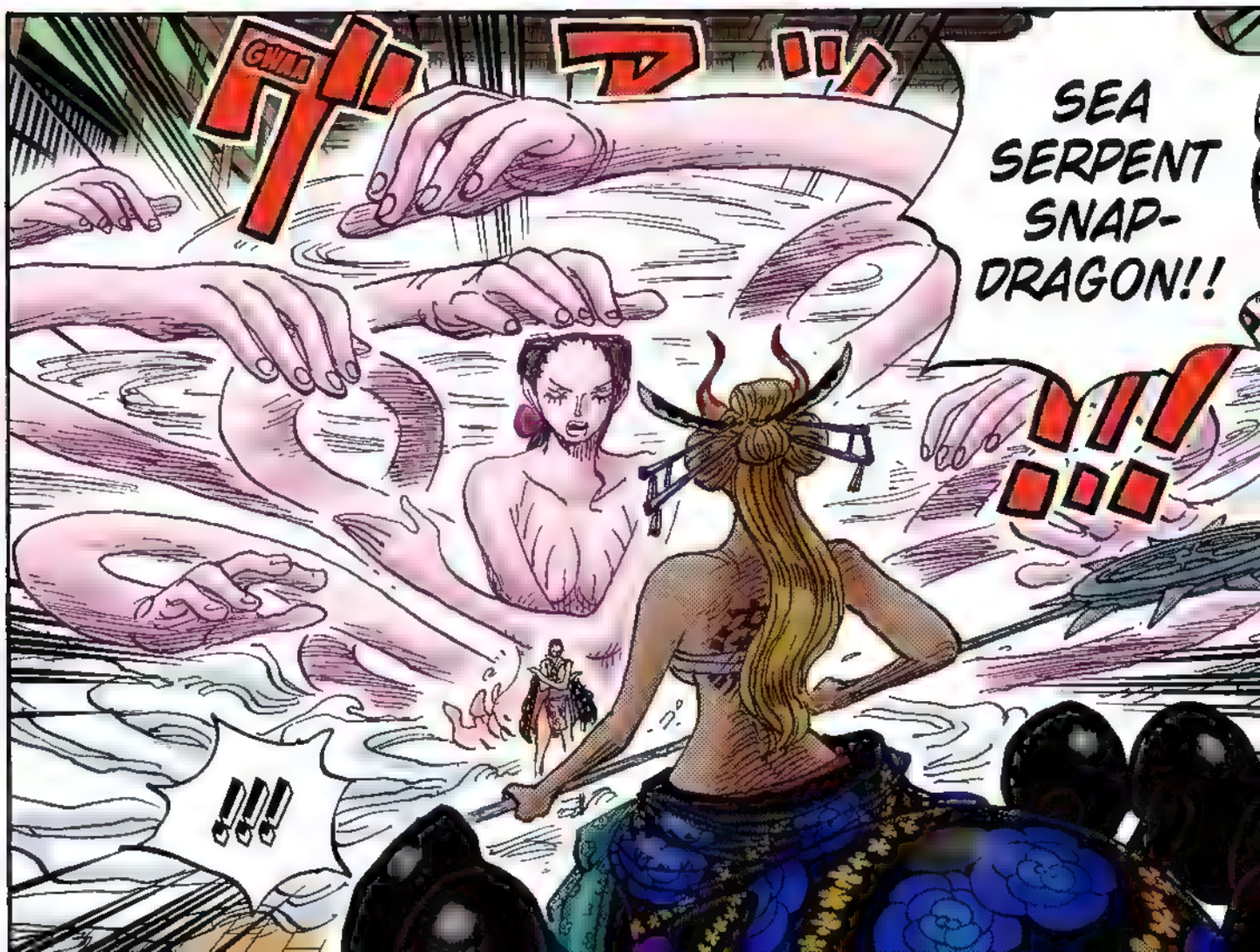
Chapter 1021:
DEMONIO

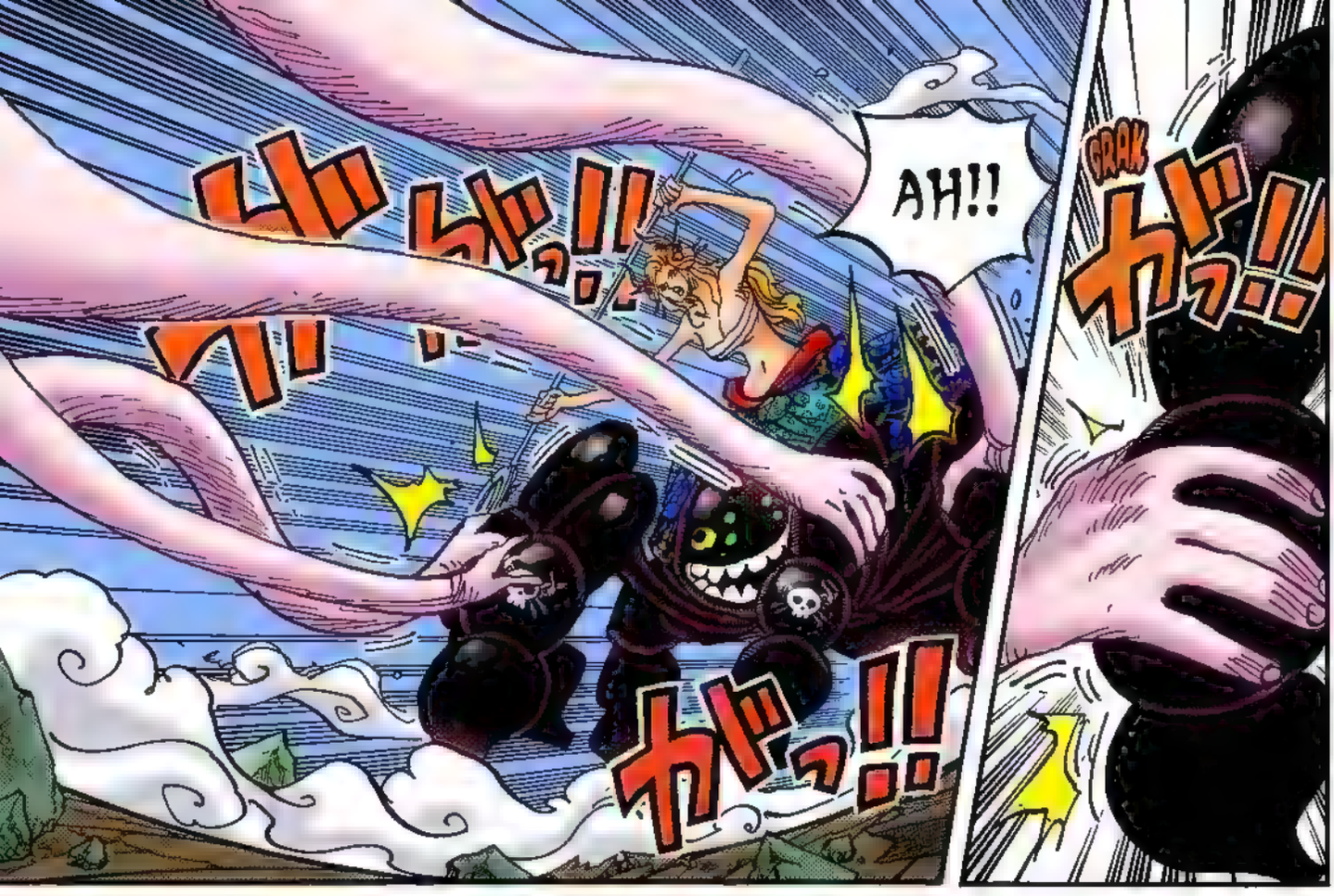
READER REQUEST: "SEÑOR PINK AND FRANKY HAVING DRINKS AT A LEOPARD'S BAR" BY RYE

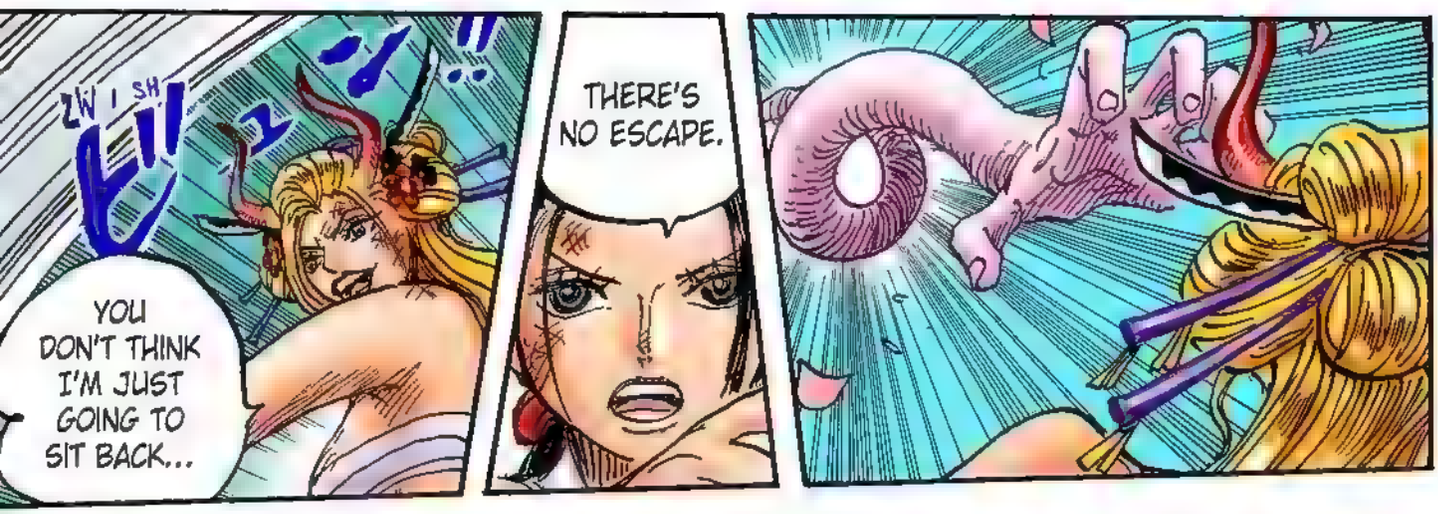
AW, ARE YOU MAD?
DOOM

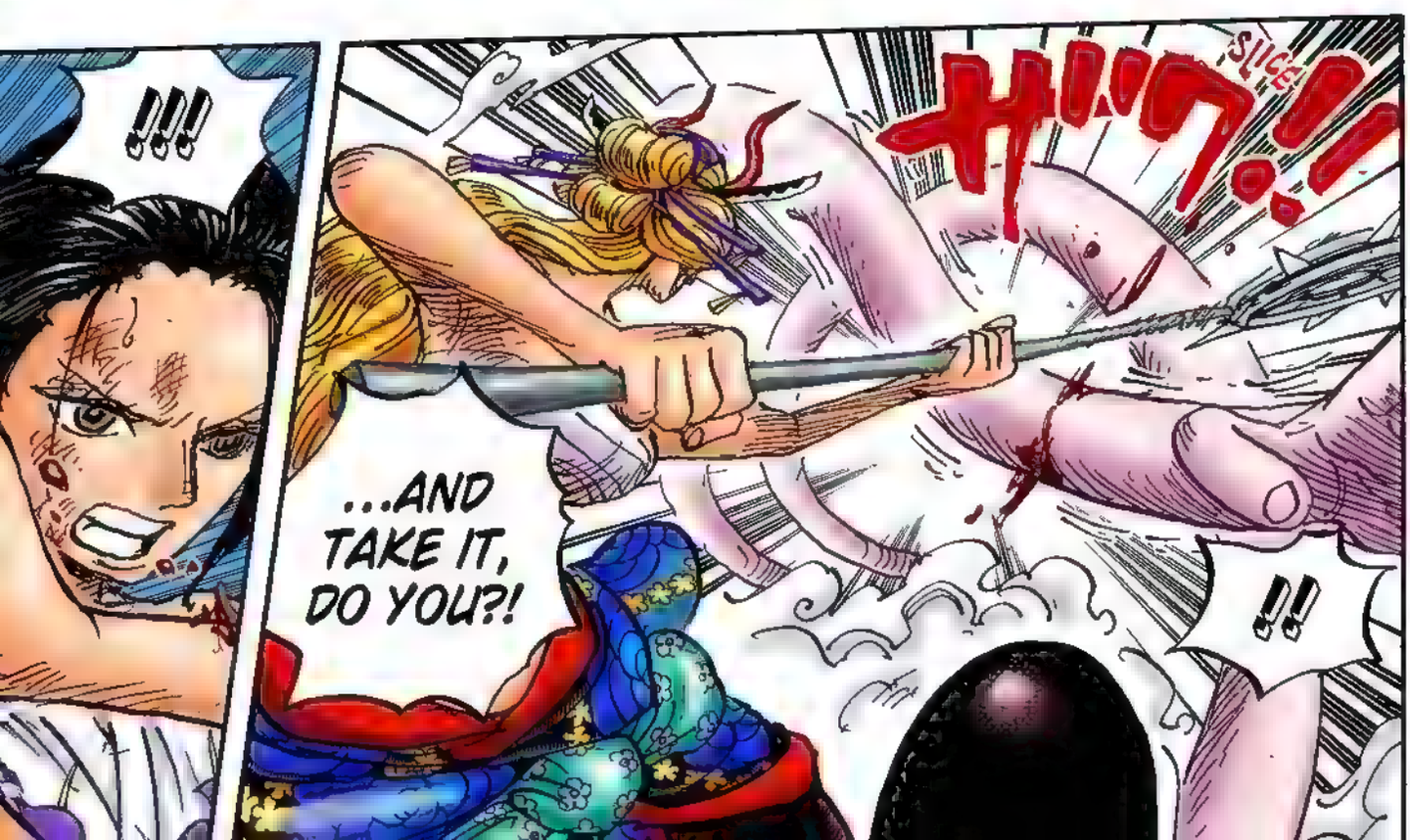

THIS WON'T TAKE LONG!!
DON'T WORRY ABOUT ME.
HUFF, HUFF...

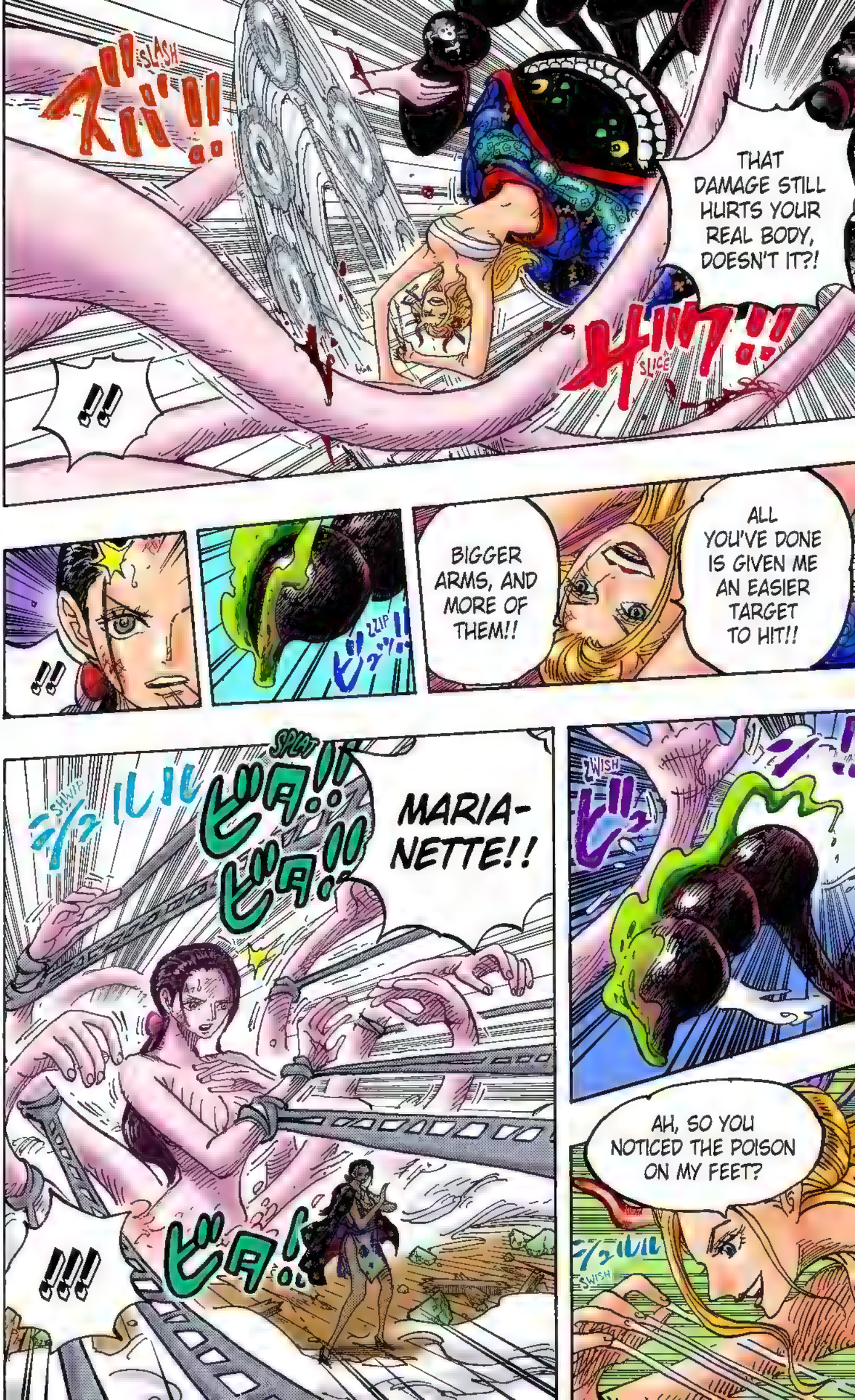

IT SEEMS... EXHAUST-ING.♡
THAT'S QUITE THE SIZE YOU CAN REACH.

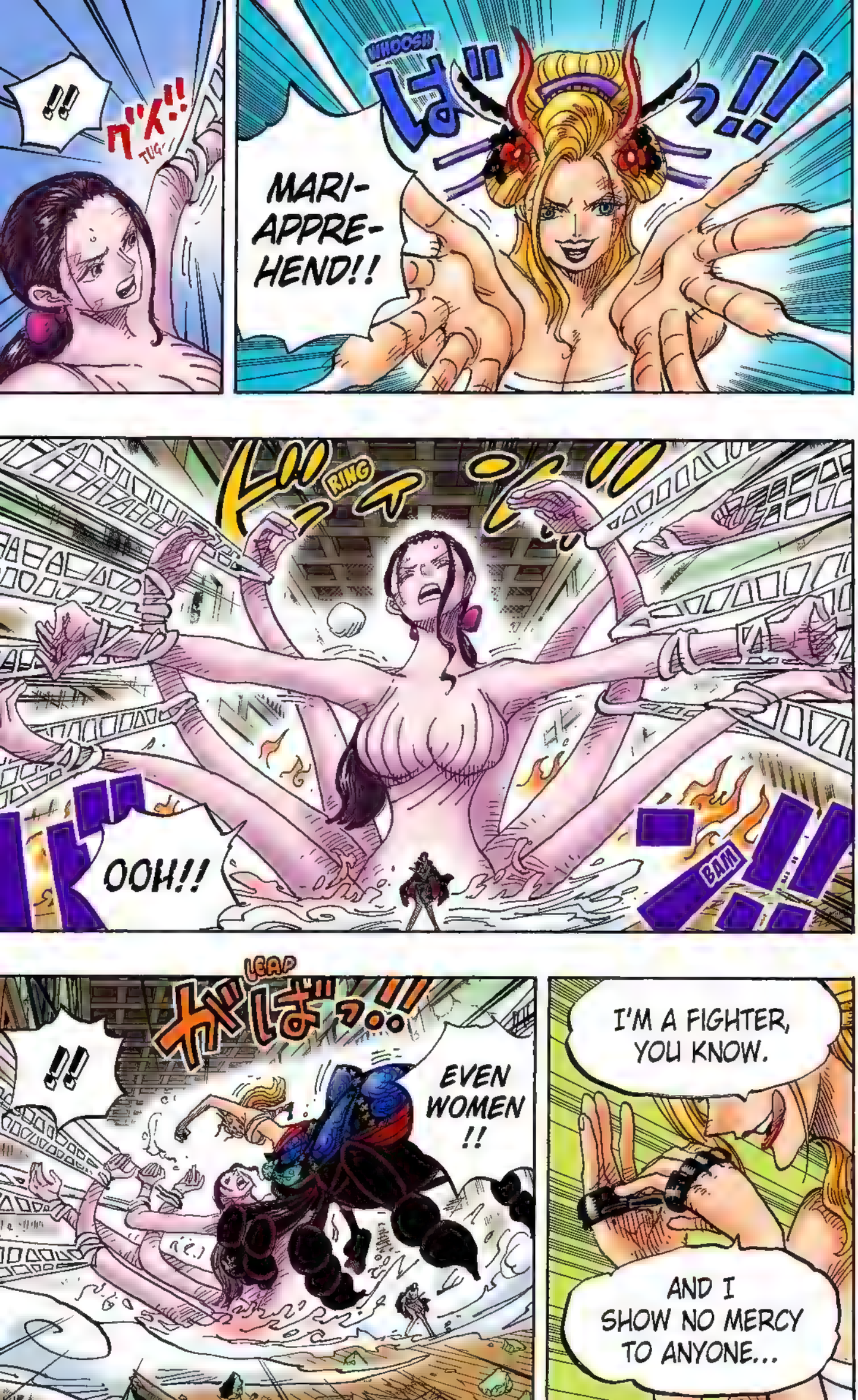

GWAA
SEA SERPENT SNAP-DRAGON!!
!!!


AH!!
GRAK
ガッ!!
ガッ!!
ガッ!!


ZW I SH
YOU DON'T THINK I'M JUST GOING TO SIT BACK...
THERE'S NO ESCAPE.

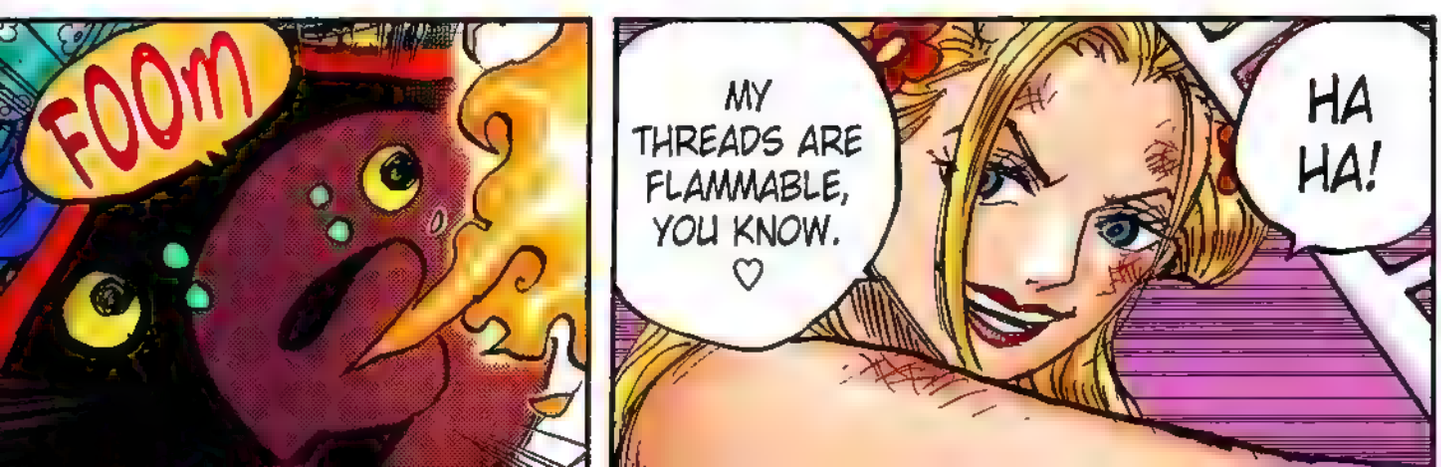

!!!
...AND TAKE IT, DO YOU?!
SLICE
ザシュ!!
!!

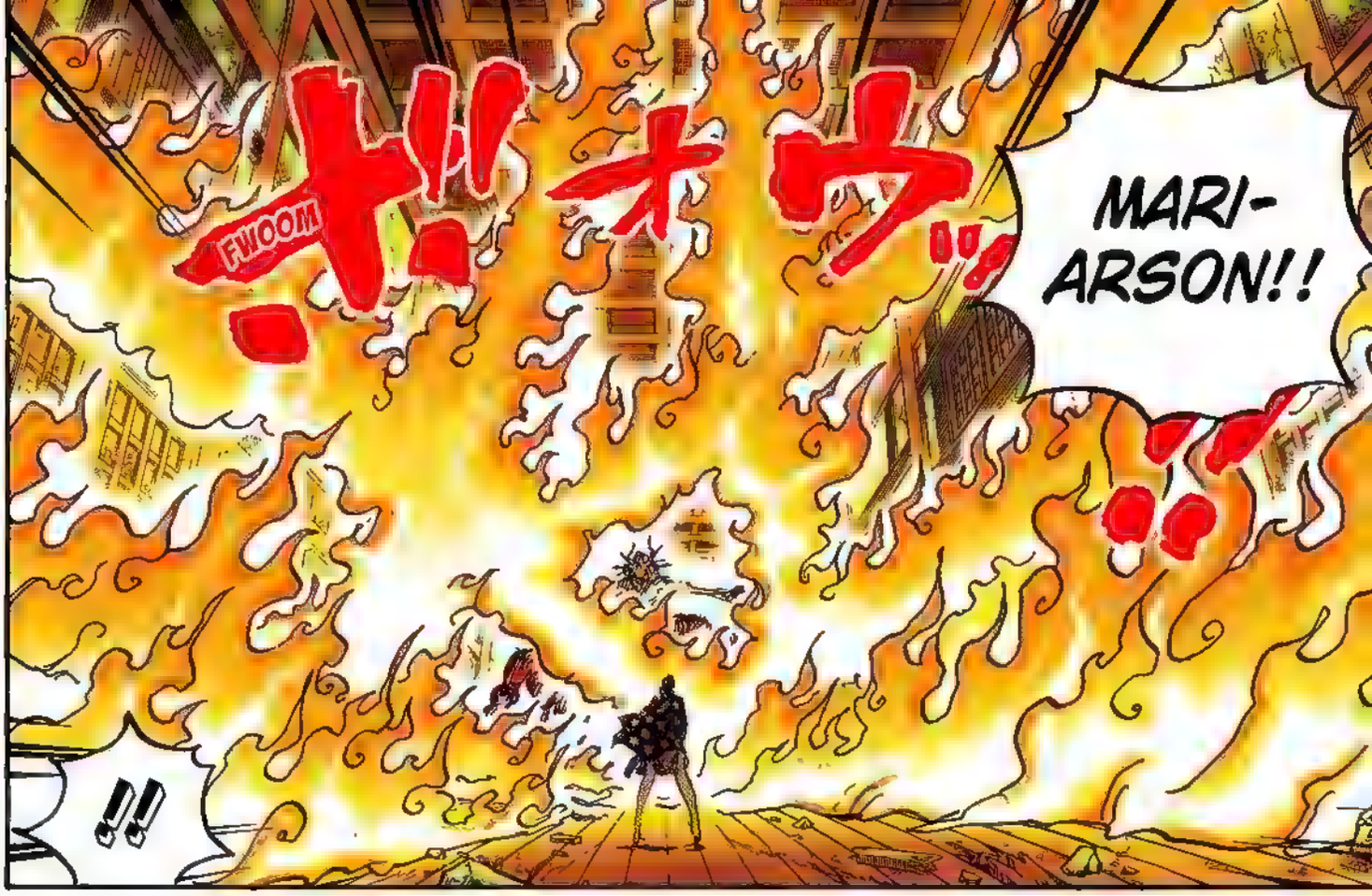

SLASH
!!
THAT DAMAGE STILL HURTS YOUR REAL BODY, DOESN'T IT?!
SLICE
!!
ZZIP
BIGGER ARMS, AND MORE OF THEM!!
ALL YOU'VE DONE IS GIVEN ME AN EASIER TARGET TO HIT!!
SPLAT
SHWIP
MARIA-NETTE!!
!!!
WISH
AH, SO YOU NOTICED THE POISON ON MY FEET?
SWISH


!!
ガシ!!
TUG
WHOOSH
ばっ!!
MARI-
APPRE-
HEND!!
RING
OOH!!
BAM
LEAP
がばっ!!
!!
EVEN
WOMEN
!!
I'M A FIGHTER,
YOU KNOW.
AND I
SHOW NO MERCY
TO ANYONE...

OOH !!
CRAK
バキ!!
OIRAN KNUCKLES!!
ドゴォン!
KRUNCH
...!!
CRAK
ドカ!
WHAM
バキ!!
HA HA HA! IT'S SO SATISFYING TO BEAT ON A NICE BIG TARGET!!
AH!!
TOO MUCH FOR YOU?
フワ…
OOH. ♡
FWOO
フワッ
!!

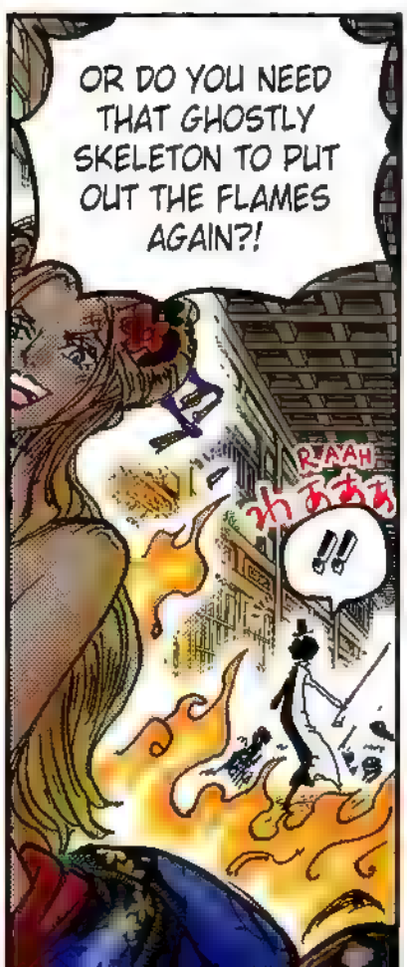
SHAK
FWAP
バチ!!
バチ!!
!!
MARI-
CADE!!


FOOm
MY THREADS ARE FLAMMABLE, YOU KNOW. ♡
HA HA!

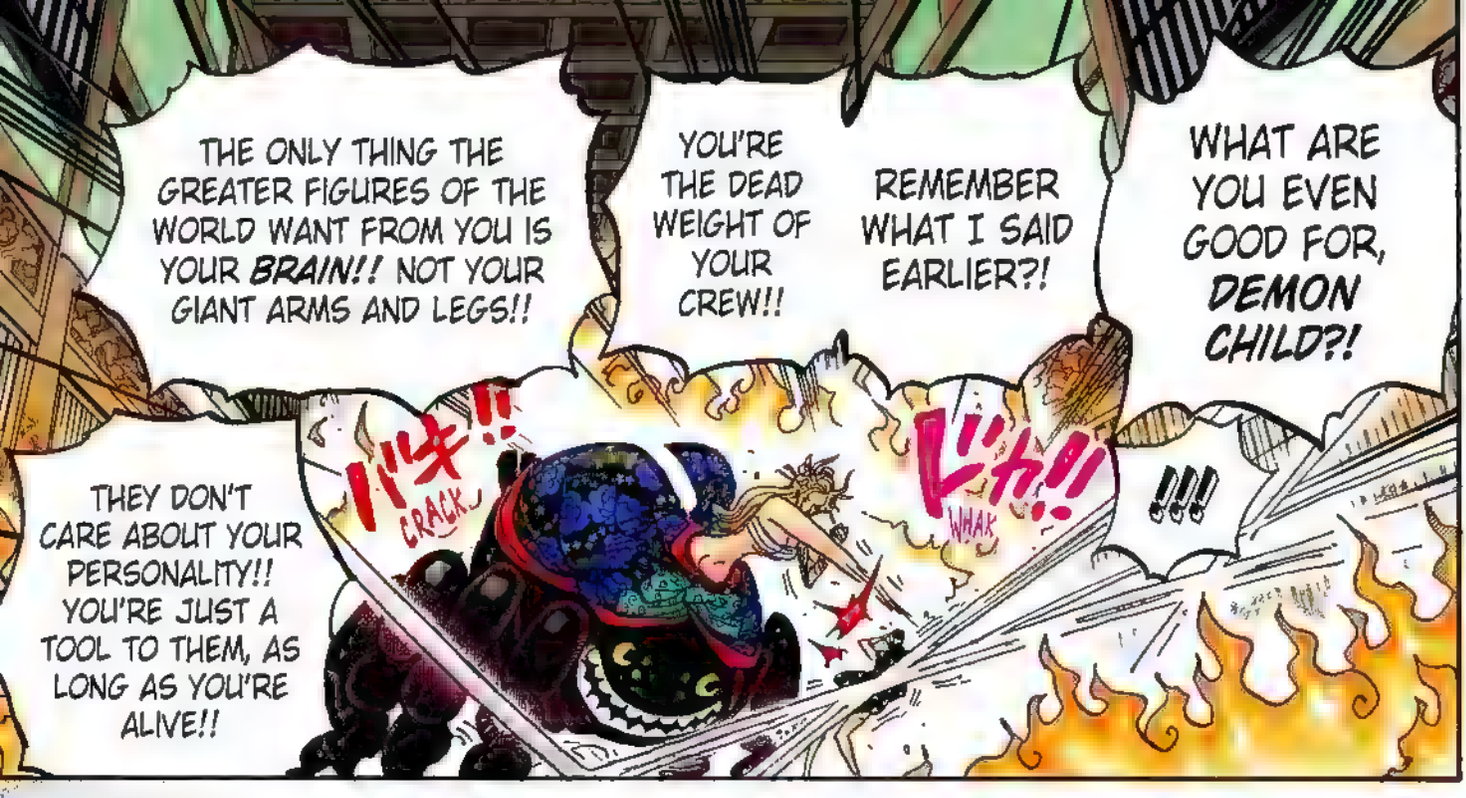

FWOOM
MARI-
ARSON!!
!!

...YOU'RE BOTH GOING TO LOOK LIKE IDIOTS IF YOU LOSE NEXT!!
!!
AFTER YOU STUCK UP FOR THAT PATHETIC BLACK-LEG SANJI'S FAILURE...
WHAT HAPPENED TO "THIS WON'T TAKE LONG"?!

THAT WAS A VERY FOOLISH THING I JUST HEARD YOU SAY, MISS BLACK MARIA...
IF I WERE YOU, I WOULD BE RUNNING FOR MY LIFE!! YO HO HO HO...

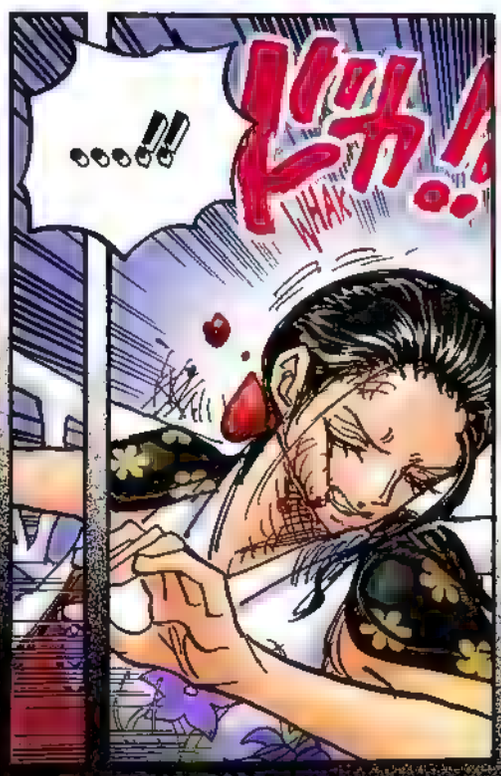

OR DO YOU NEED THAT GHOSTLY SKELETON TO PUT OUT THE FLAMES AGAIN?!
RAAH
わあああ
!!

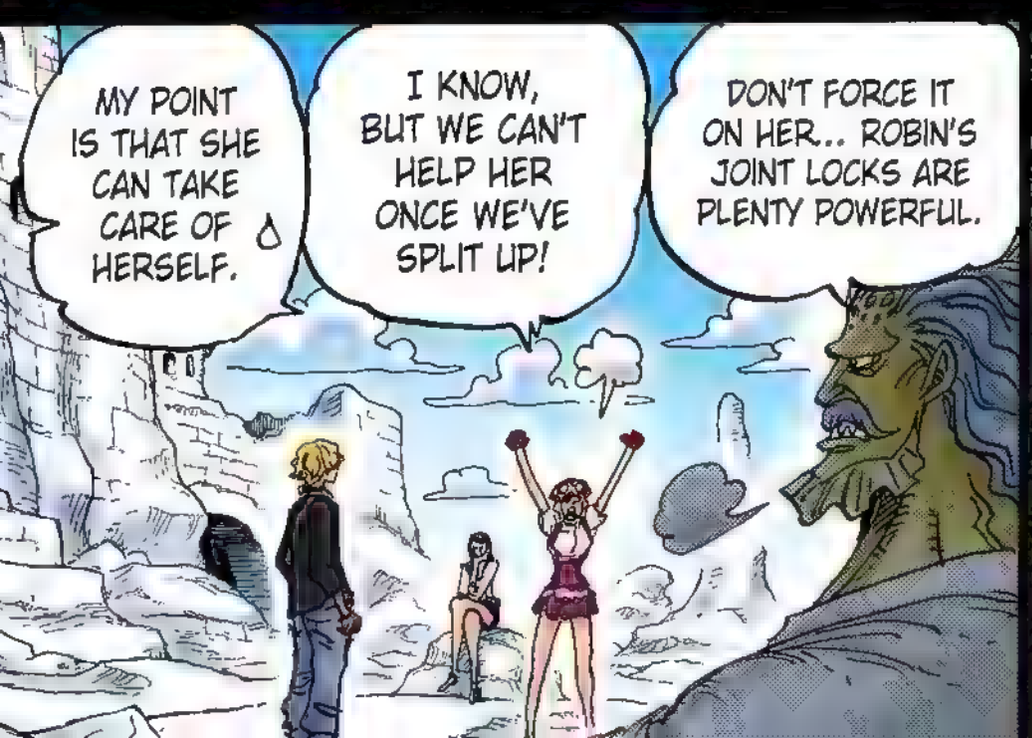
ACTUALLY, CAN FLOWERS BLOOM WHILE ON FIRE? I SUPPOSE YOU'LL HAVE TO SHOW ME, HEE HEE!♡
GO ON, LITTLE FLOWER!! BLOOM IN THE MIDST OF THIS SEA OF FLAMES!!
SPLAT
ベチ!!
AH!
OH NO...


THE ONLY THING THE GREATER FIGURES OF THE WORLD WANT FROM YOU IS YOUR BRAIN!! NOT YOUR GIANT ARMS AND LEGS!!
YOU'RE THE DEAD WEIGHT OF YOUR CREW!!
REMEMBER WHAT I SAID EARLIER?!
WHAT ARE YOU EVEN GOOD FOR, DEMON CHILD?!
THEY DON'T CARE ABOUT YOUR PERSONALITY!! YOU'RE JUST A TOOL TO THEM, AS LONG AS YOU'RE ALIVE!!
バキ!! CRACK
ドカ!! WHAK
!!!

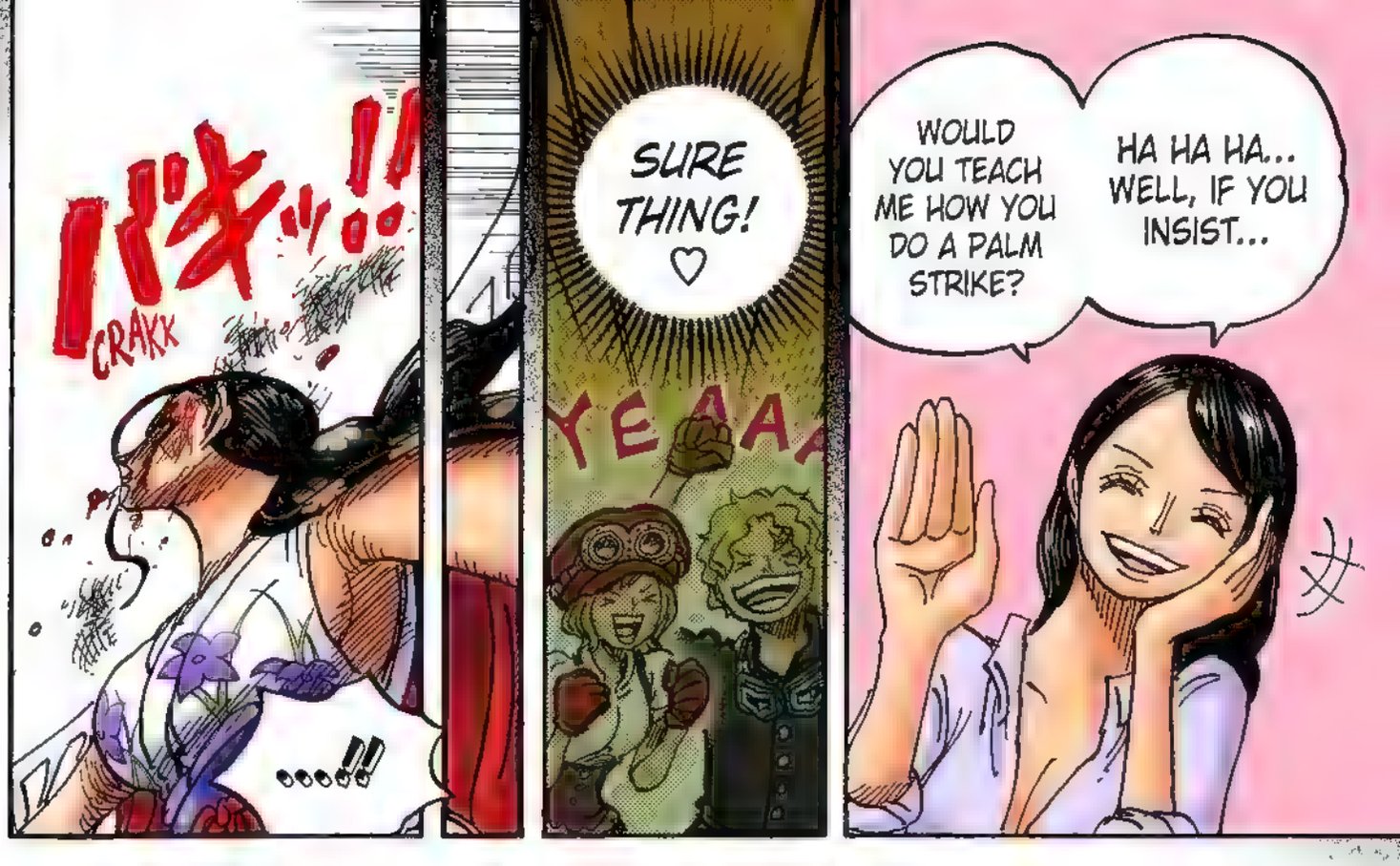
PEOPLE WILL TRY TO KILL YOU, ROBIN! HOW ABOUT A PALM ATTACK?
A SLAP'S NOT GOOD ENOUGH?
WITH THE BASE OF THE PALM... WHAM!

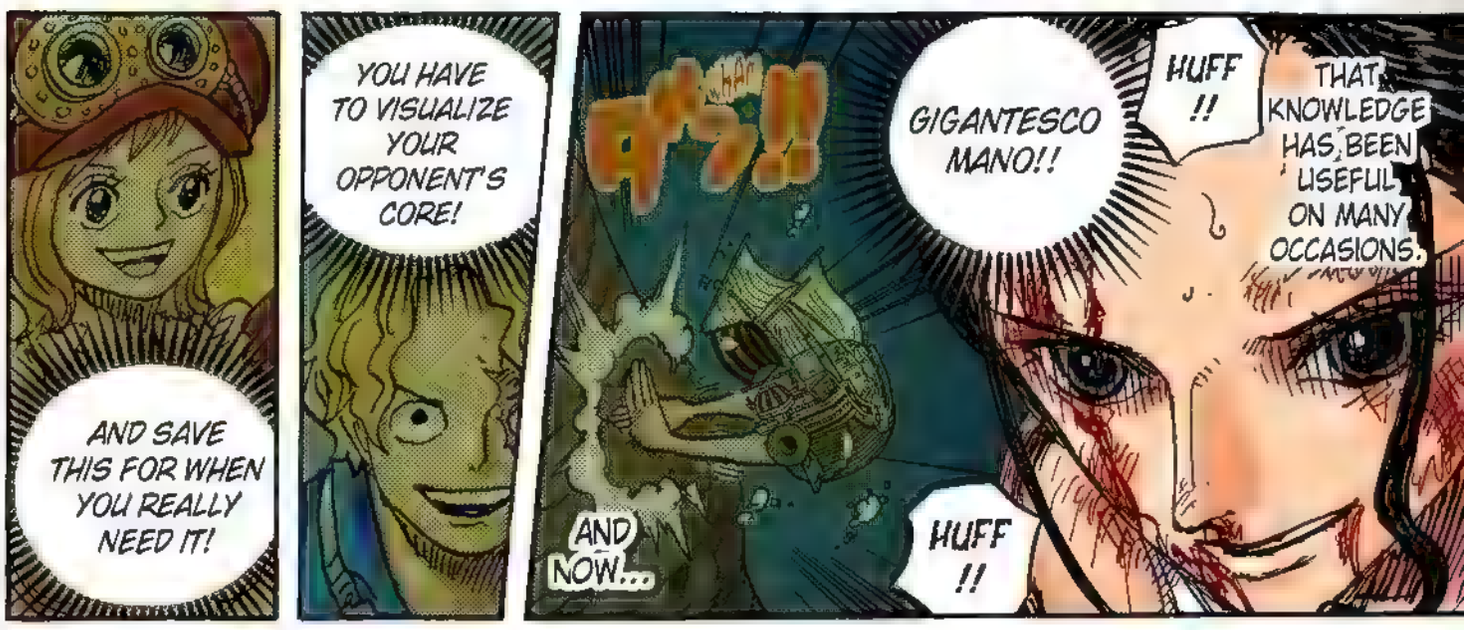
YOU OUGHT TO KNOW HOW TO THROW A PUNCH IF YOU NEED IT!!


...!!
ドカ!! WHAK

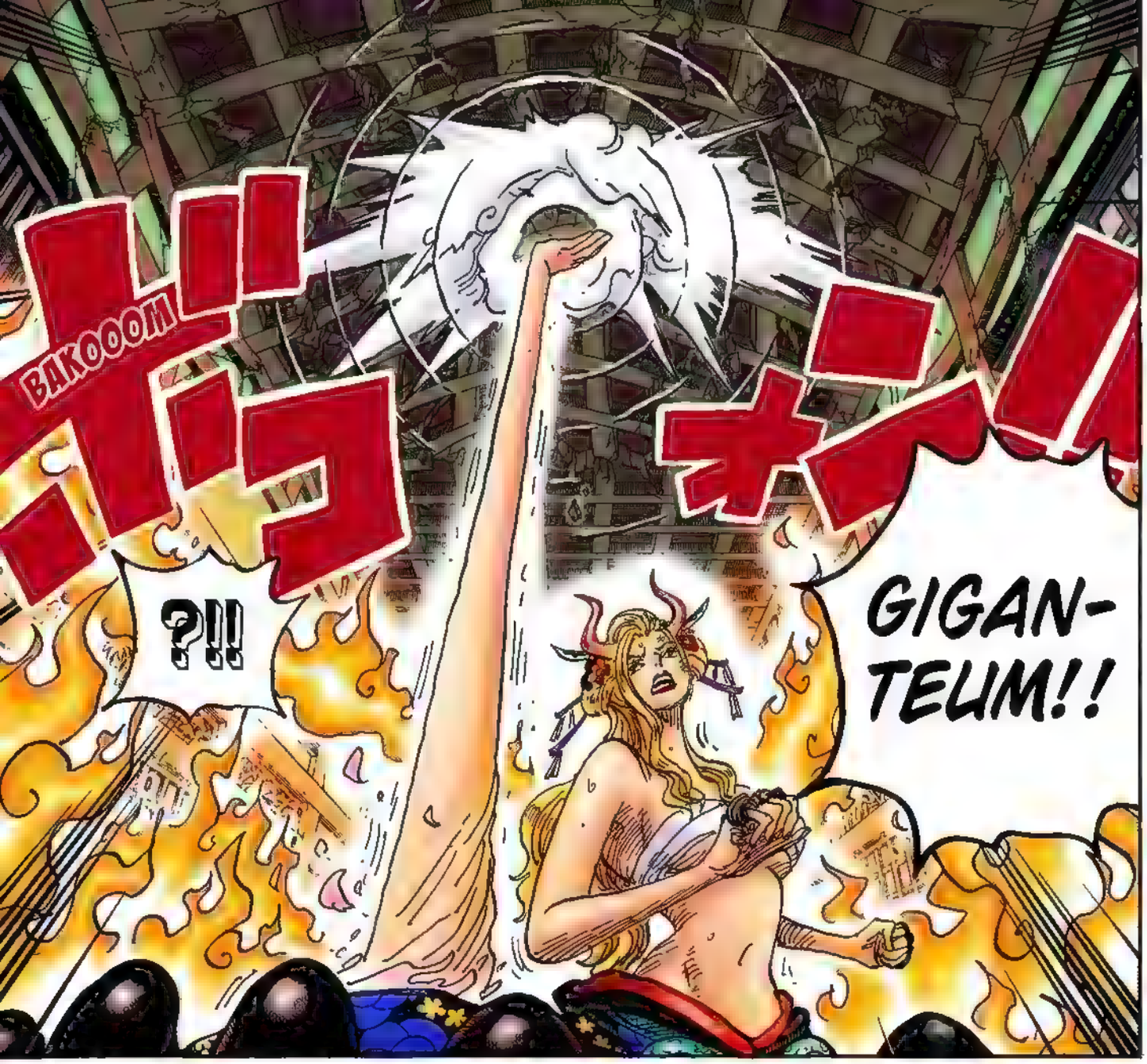

MY POINT IS THAT SHE CAN TAKE CARE OF HERSELF.
I KNOW, BUT WE CAN'T HELP HER ONCE WE'VE SPLIT UP!
DON'T FORCE IT ON HER... ROBIN'S JOINT LOCKS ARE PLENTY POWERFUL.

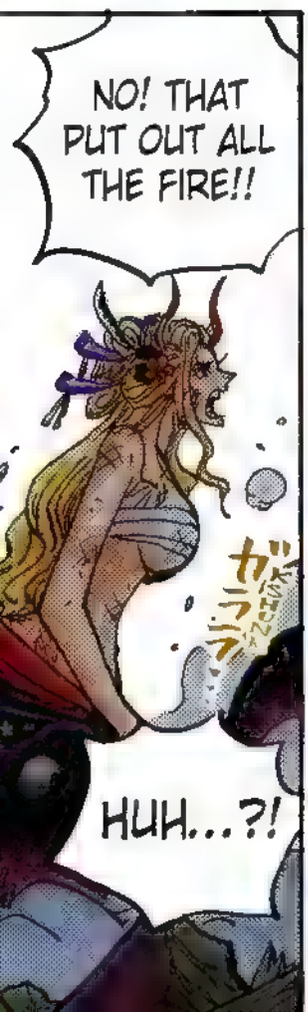
WANT ME TO TEACH YOU MY DRAGON CLAW FIST, ROBIN?!


CRAKK
...!!
SURE THING! ♡
YEAAA
WOULD YOU TEACH ME HOW YOU DO A PALM STRIKE?
HA HA HA... WELL, IF YOU INSIST...


AND SAVE THIS FOR WHEN YOU REALLY NEED IT!
YOU HAVE TO VISUALIZE YOUR OPPONENT'S CORE!
AND NOW...
GIGANTESCO MANO!!
HUFF !!
THAT KNOWLEDGE HAS BEEN USEFUL ON MANY OCCASIONS.
HUFF !!

HUH?
SPROIK SPROIK
MIL FLEUR, FISH-MAN KARATE...
SO, FIRST THING IS...
...BUT THIS ONE'S A FISH-MAN KARATE SECRET ART!!
IT'S ANOTHER PALM ATTACK...


BAKOOOM
ボーン!!
?!!
GIGAN-
TEUM!!


NO! THAT PUT OUT ALL THE FIRE!!
ガラ
HUH...?!

CRAC
CRUSH
ガラ ガラ ガラ!!
AAAAAH !!
KRAAASH
ガシャーン!!

WHY ARE YOU ATTACKING UP THERE?!!
GRMB
ガラ ガラ
OH!! UNLESS...

POKK

GRAND JACUZZI CLUTCH !!

AAAAUGH !!!

DOT

DEMONIO FLEUR!!

!!!

I CAN BE A DEMON IF I HAVE TO.

A... DEMON ?!

FOR THE PEOPLE WHO ARE COUNTING ON ME!!

I'LL DO IT FOR THE PEOPLE WHO TRULY NEED ME...

STOP! WHY DO YOU LOOK LIKE THAT?!

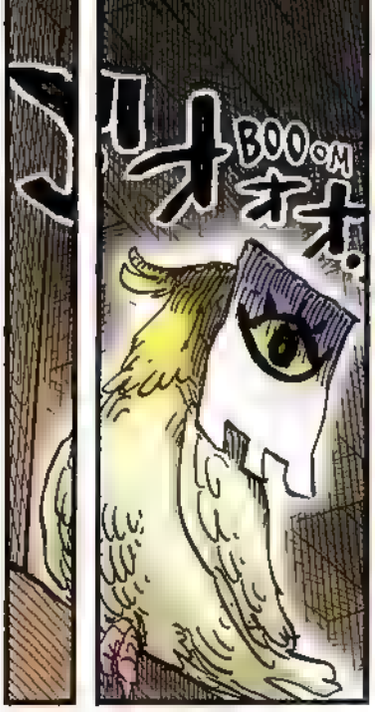
YOU'RE THE ONE NOBODY WANTS...!!

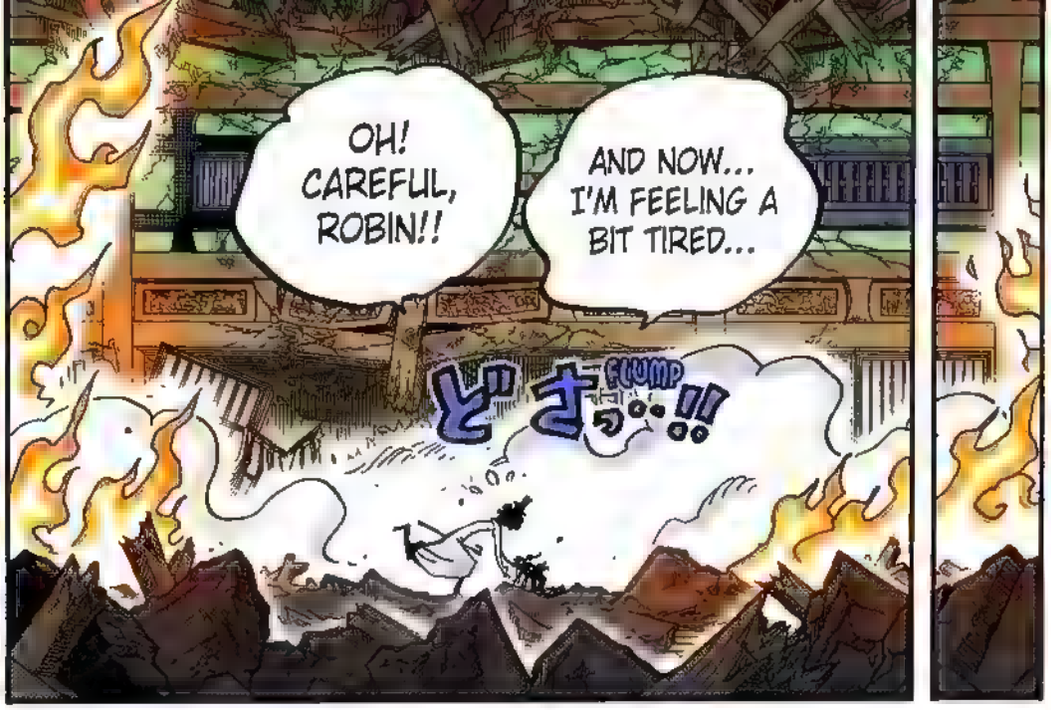
WHAT?! I WASN'T TALKING ABOUT ME...

WHAT WAS THAT YOU SAID ABOUT NOT NEEDING ARMS AND LEGS?

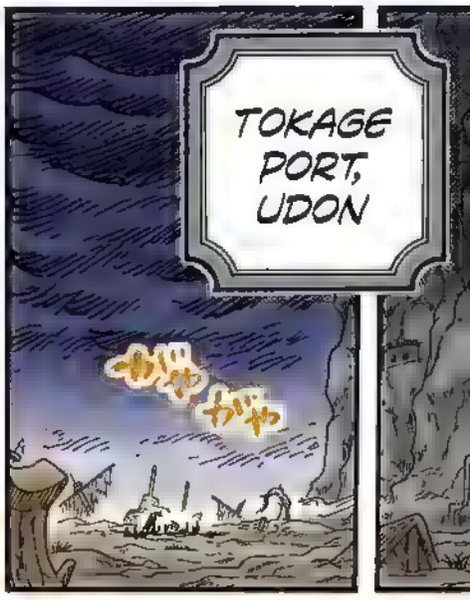
AAAH !!

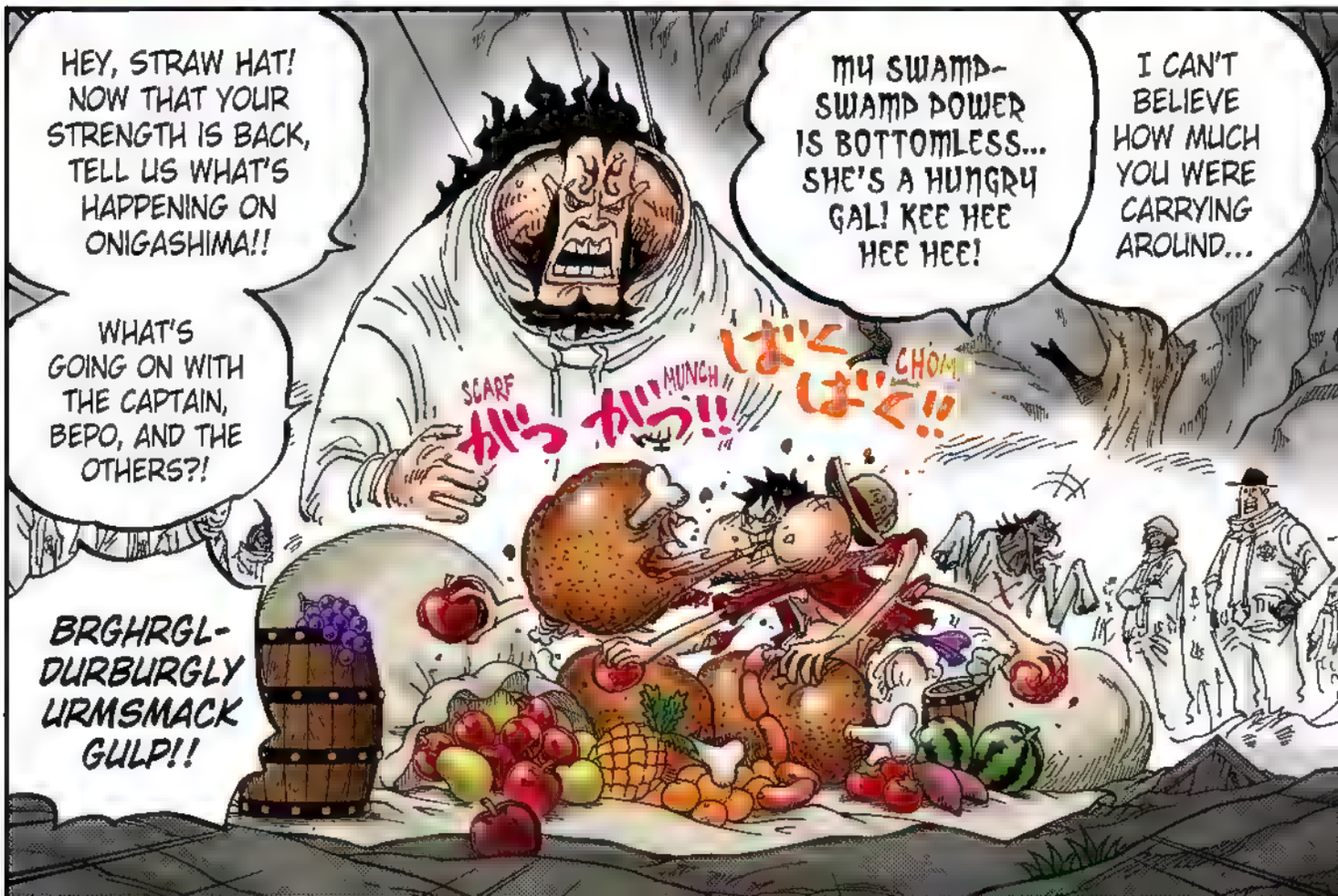
HUH?! WHAT WAS THAT AWFUL SOUND?!
AND WHO MADE THAT SCREAM?!
WE CAN'T SEE THROUGH THE ICE BLOCKS!!
STUPID SKELETON!!
DID SOMETHING HAPPEN, LADY BLACK MARIA?!
DID SHE...
WHAT ?!
LADY BLACK MARIA?!!
EEEK!! A DEMON?!
?!
I APPRECIATE YOU LINING UP FOR ME!♪ YO HO HO!♫
AND NOW, THE PHRASE D'ARMES!!
CRAAAK
OR-CHES-TRA!! ♪♪
GYAAAA !!!

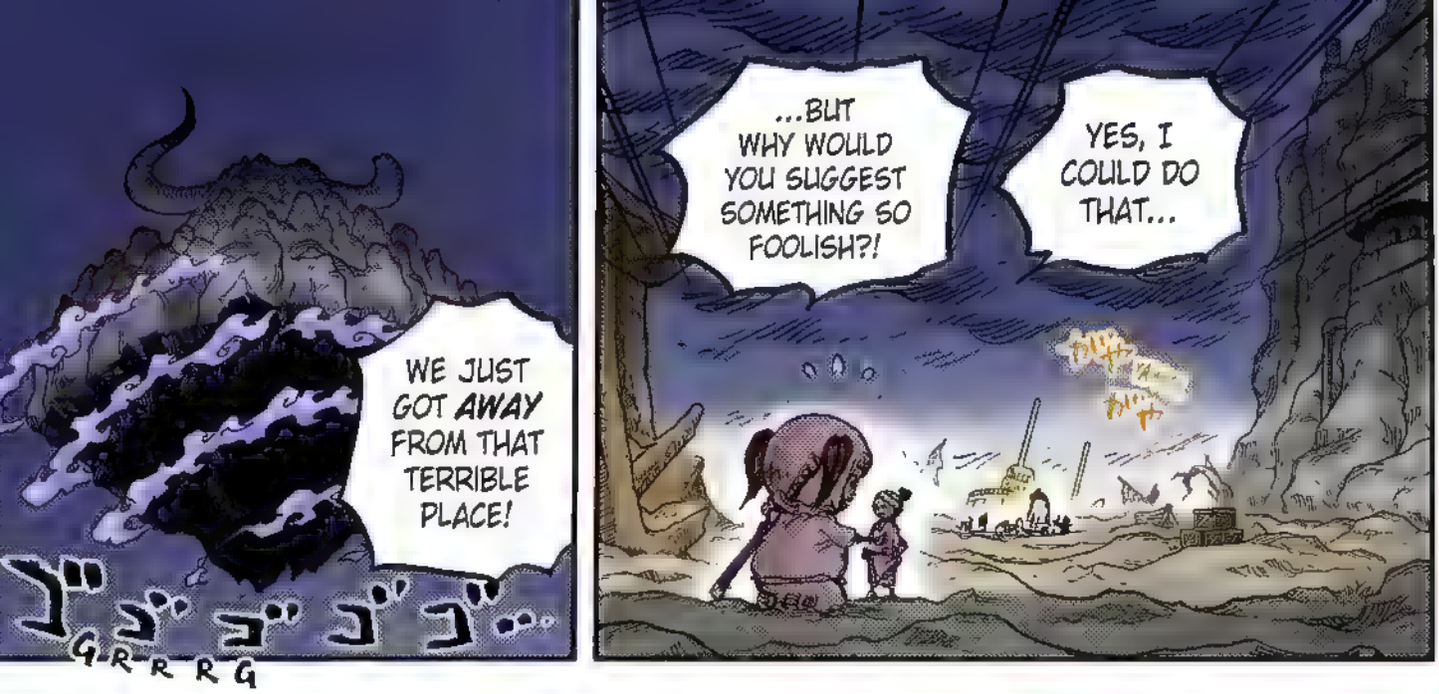

BOOM

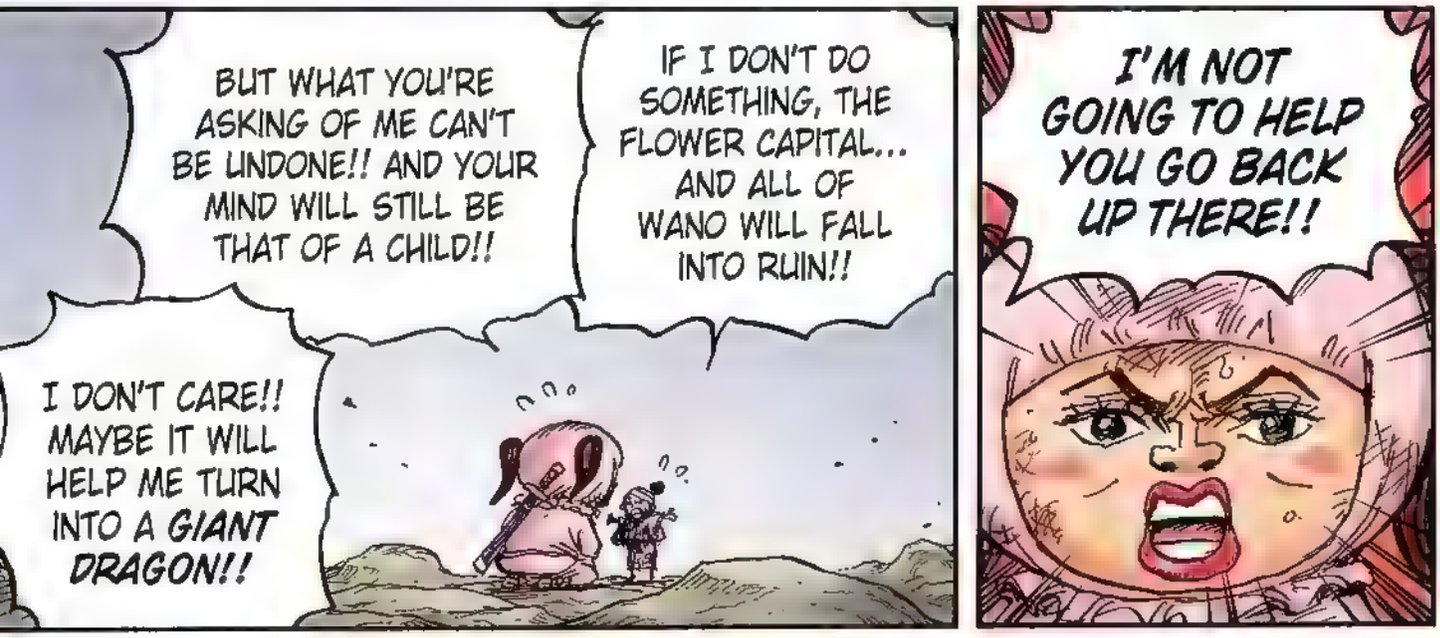

OH! CAREFUL, ROBIN!!
AND NOW... I'M FEELING A BIT TIRED...
どさっ
FLUMP

THAT'S A MONTH'S WORTH OF FOOD FOR ME!! YOU BETTER REPLACE EVERY LAST MORSEL, OR I'M GONNA HAVE A PROBLEM!!
ARE YOU SURE YOU UNDER-STAND?!
DOOM!


TOKAGE PORT, UDON

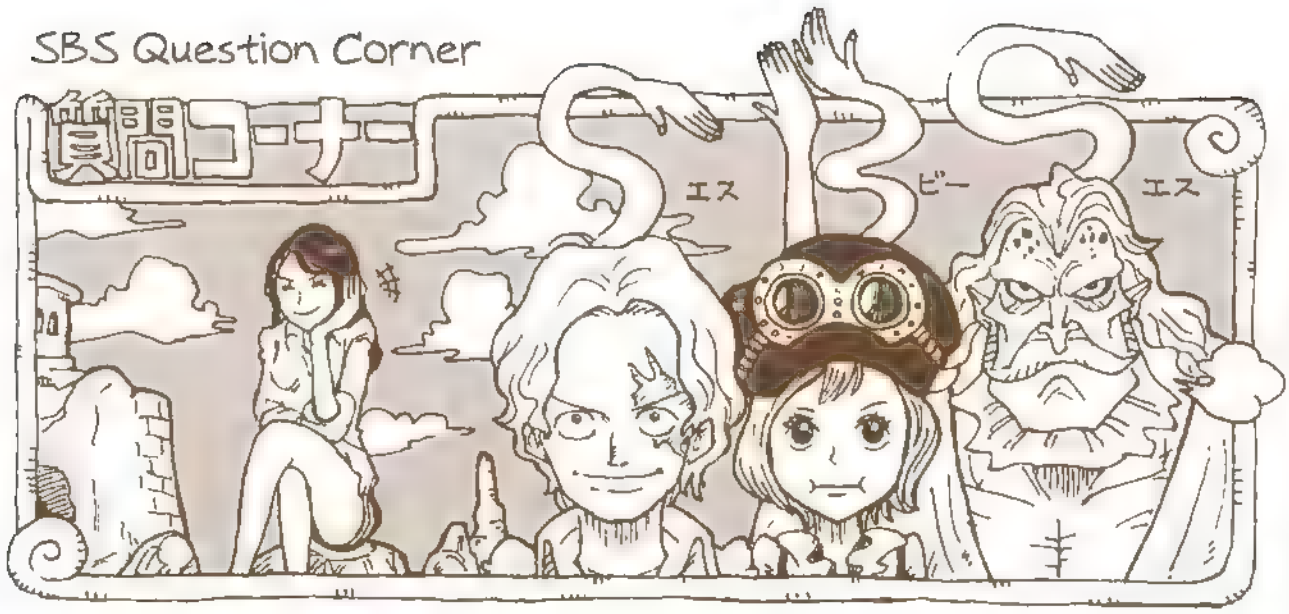

HEY, STRAW HAT! NOW THAT YOUR STRENGTH IS BACK, TELL US WHAT'S HAPPENING ON ONIGASHIMA!!
WHAT'S GOING ON WITH THE CAPTAIN, BEPO, AND THE OTHERS?!
MY SWAMP-SWAMP POWER IS BOTTOMLESS... SHE'S A HUNGRY GAL! KEE HEE HEE HEE!
I CAN'T BELIEVE HOW MUCH YOU WERE CARRYING AROUND...
SCARF
MUNCH
CHOMP
BRGHRGL-DURBURGLY URMSMACK GULP!!


WE JUST GOT AWAY FROM THAT TERRIBLE PLACE!
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ...
GRRRG
...BUT WHY WOULD YOU SUGGEST SOMETHING SO FOOLISH?!
YES, I COULD DO THAT...


BUT WHAT YOU'RE ASKING OF ME CAN'T BE UNDONE!! AND YOUR MIND WILL STILL BE THAT OF A CHILD!!
IF I DON'T DO SOMETHING, THE FLOWER CAPITAL... AND ALL OF WANO WILL FALL INTO RUIN!!
I DON'T CARE!! MAYBE IT WILL HELP ME TURN INTO A GIANT DRAGON!!
I'M NOT GOING TO HELP YOU GO BACK UP THERE!!

...TO TURN ME INTO AN ADULT!!
PLEASE, SHINOBU!! USE YOUR RIPE-RIPE JUTSU...
ベロ
BEING

SBS Question Corner



(Buchonosuke, Tochigi)

Q: Tell us what Page One considers to be Ulti's least objectionable vocal tic, and her number-one worst!!

--Runa

A: Well, they've been together for a long time, and from the sound of it, she's gone through many different phases, constantly trying out different accents, dialects and catchphrases. Just a small sampling: "prithee," "you betcha," "matcha," "potato," "believe it," "pachycephalo," "ti," "roppo," "desu"... There's no end to them. According to Page One, the worst was when she ended every sentence in "dragon." There is no best, they're all bad.

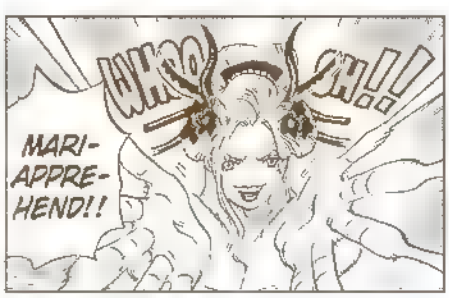
Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. Why does the *One Piece* logo have an X through the O? I get that it's supposed to be a Jolly Roger, but I was just curious why the insistence on that.

--Old Man's Personification

A: It's for fun!! Anyway, who cares about this question, I wanna know more about this weird thing in the corner of your postcard! It says "Doflapple"! "By Big Sis"! Hey, your big sister doodled on your letter! LOL, Doflapple rules!

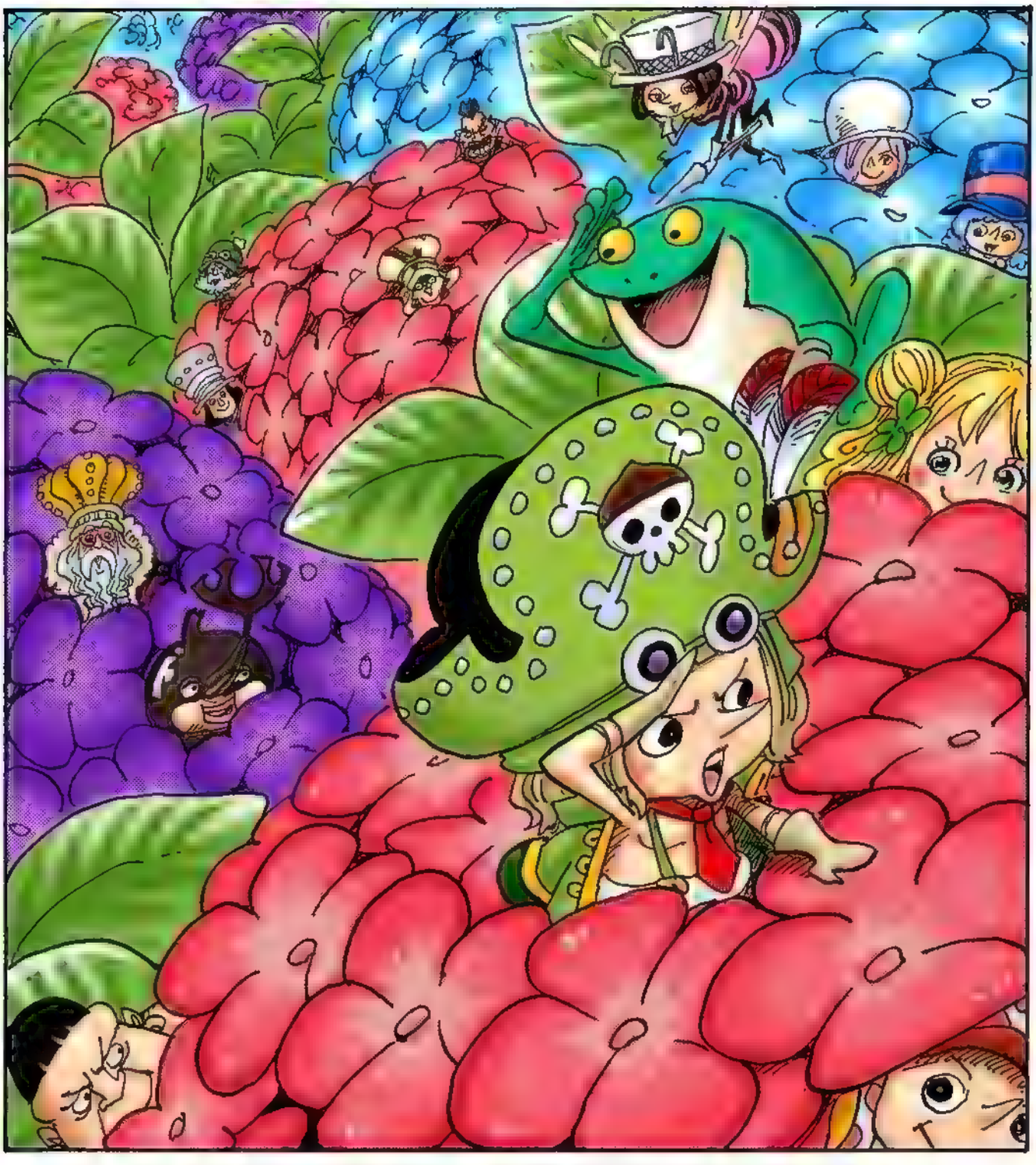
Q: Hi, Odacchi!! I am both Mari-honored and Mari-appreciative to be featured in the fabled SBS segment!! By the way, may I ask why all of Black Maria's attack names are so exquisitely cheesy?

--Yofshof



A: Are you not a fan? Did you wish she'd fight and remain just as cool as ever? But remember what I said before: isn't her corny weak point the part you love about her the most? LOL.

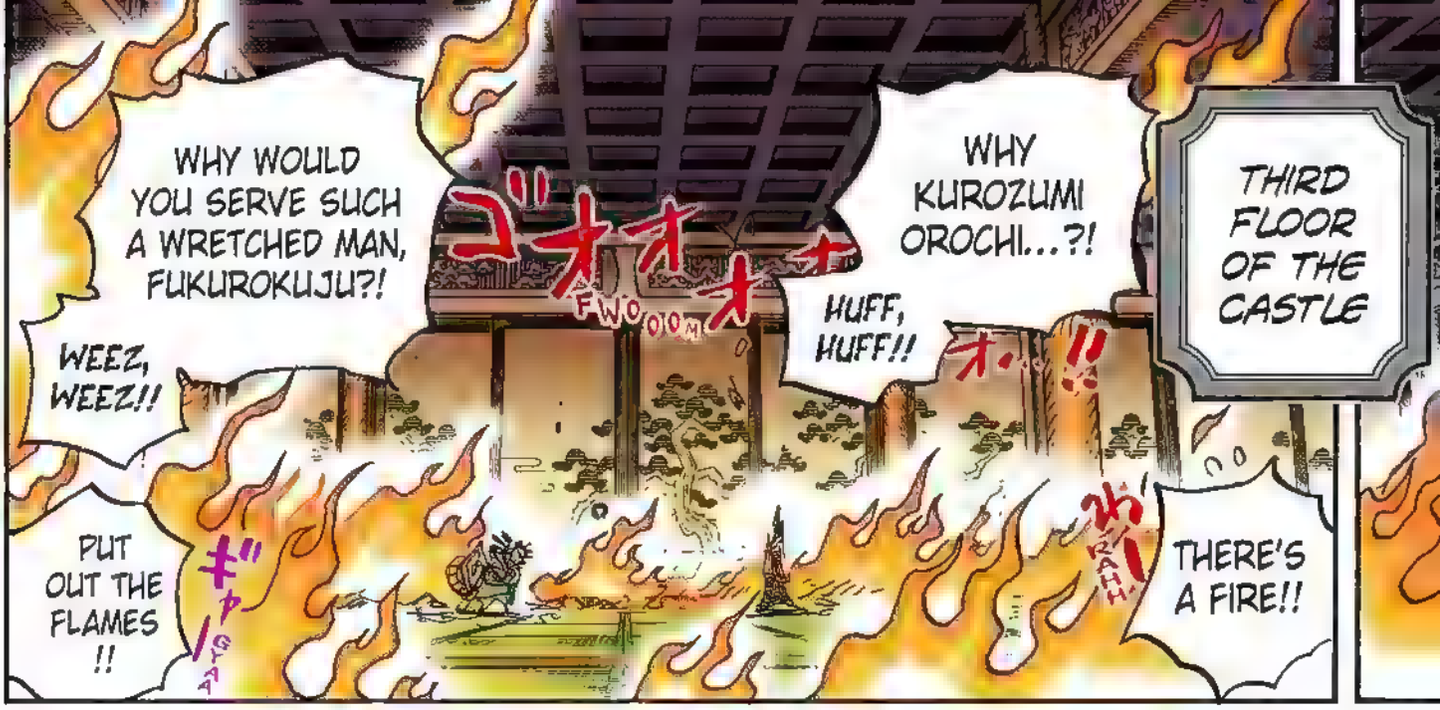
Chapter 1022:
THE STARS TAKE THE STAGE

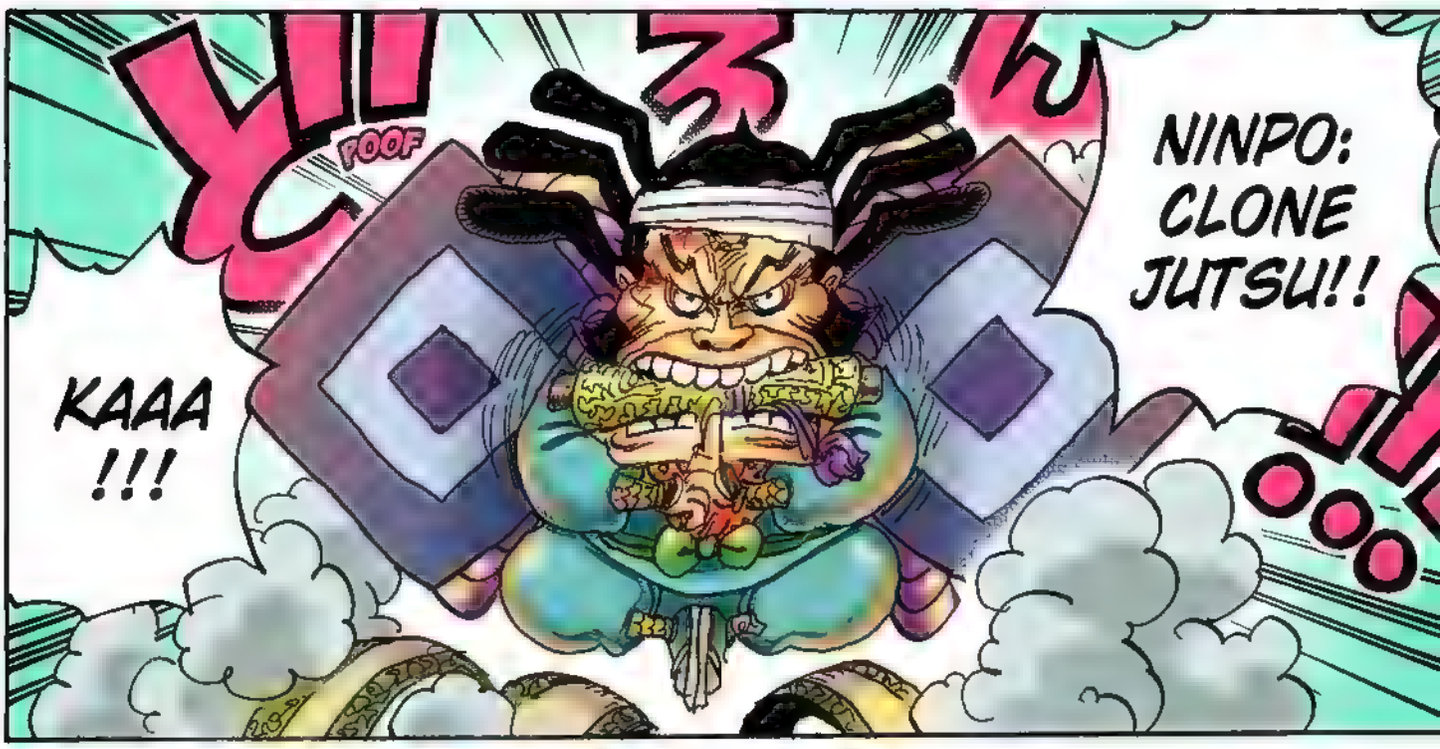


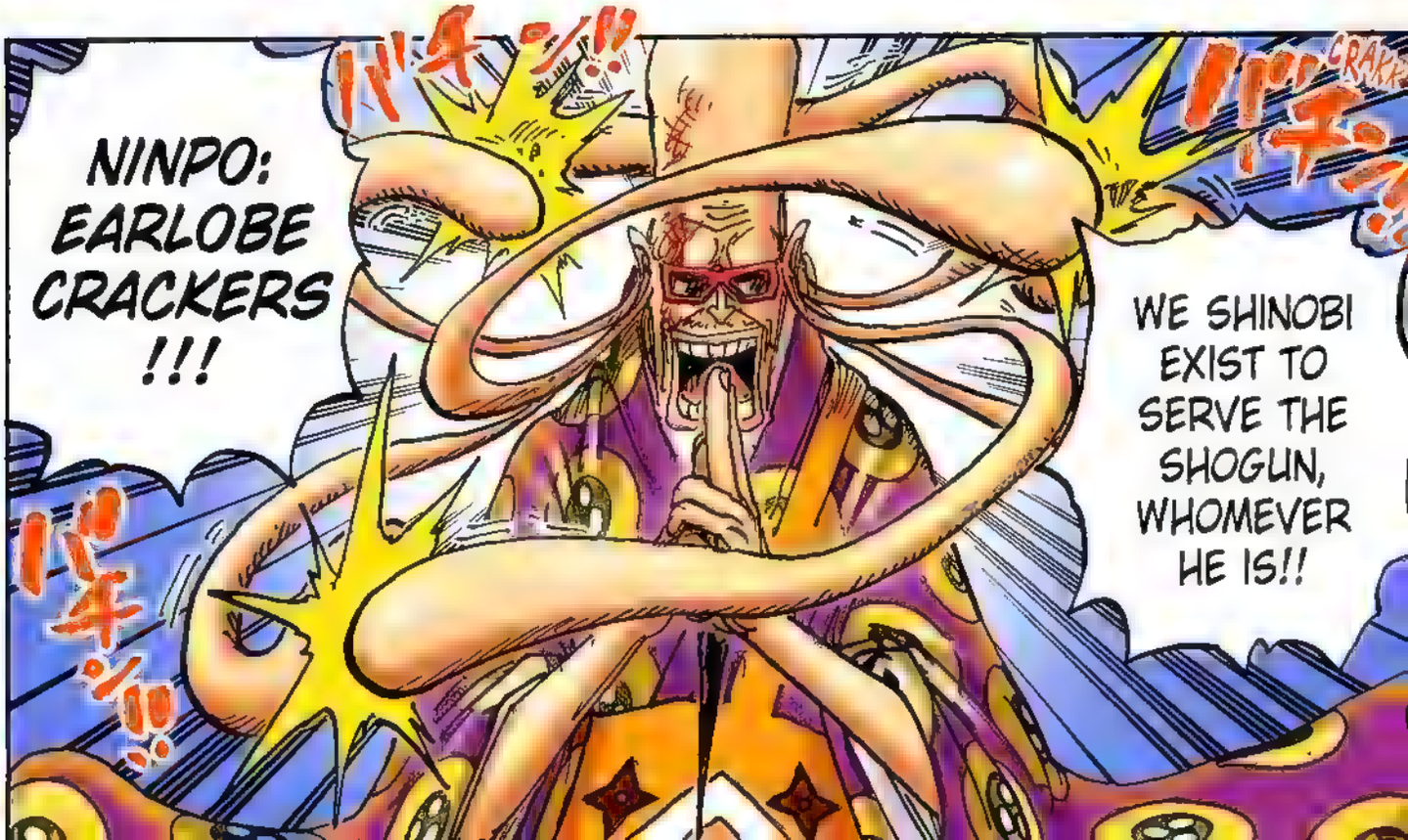
READER REQUEST: "A FROG PLAYING HIDE-AND-SEEK WITH THE TONTATTAS IN A BUNCH OF HYDRANGEA FLOWERS" BY YOFSHOF

OVER 30,000 MEMBERS OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES SQUARED OFF...
...AGAINST A RAID OF 5,400 FROM THE SAMURAI-PIRATE ALLIANCE!!
RAAAAAAAH
BUT THE GAP SLOWLY CLOSED THANKS TO OTAMA'S MILLET DUMPLING STRATEGY...
Who's-Who
Black Maria
Page One
Ulti
Sasaki
...AND THE INSPIRED EFFORTS OF THE SAMURAI AND PIRATES.
ぺんぺん!!
BE NO
BE
BE
NOW THE ENEMY'S FEARSOME TOBI ROPPO...
...ARE DOWN AND OUT!!!

RAAAAAAAA
わああ!
ああ
ああ
ABOVE THE WANO MAINLAND
ONIGA-SHIMA
ゴゴゴゴゴ…
GRRRGG
TIME LEFT UNTIL IT REACHES THE FLOWER CAPITAL…
ONLY 15 MINUTES!!
RAAAAAAAAH
わああああああああ…!!
ズズ…
NDOOM

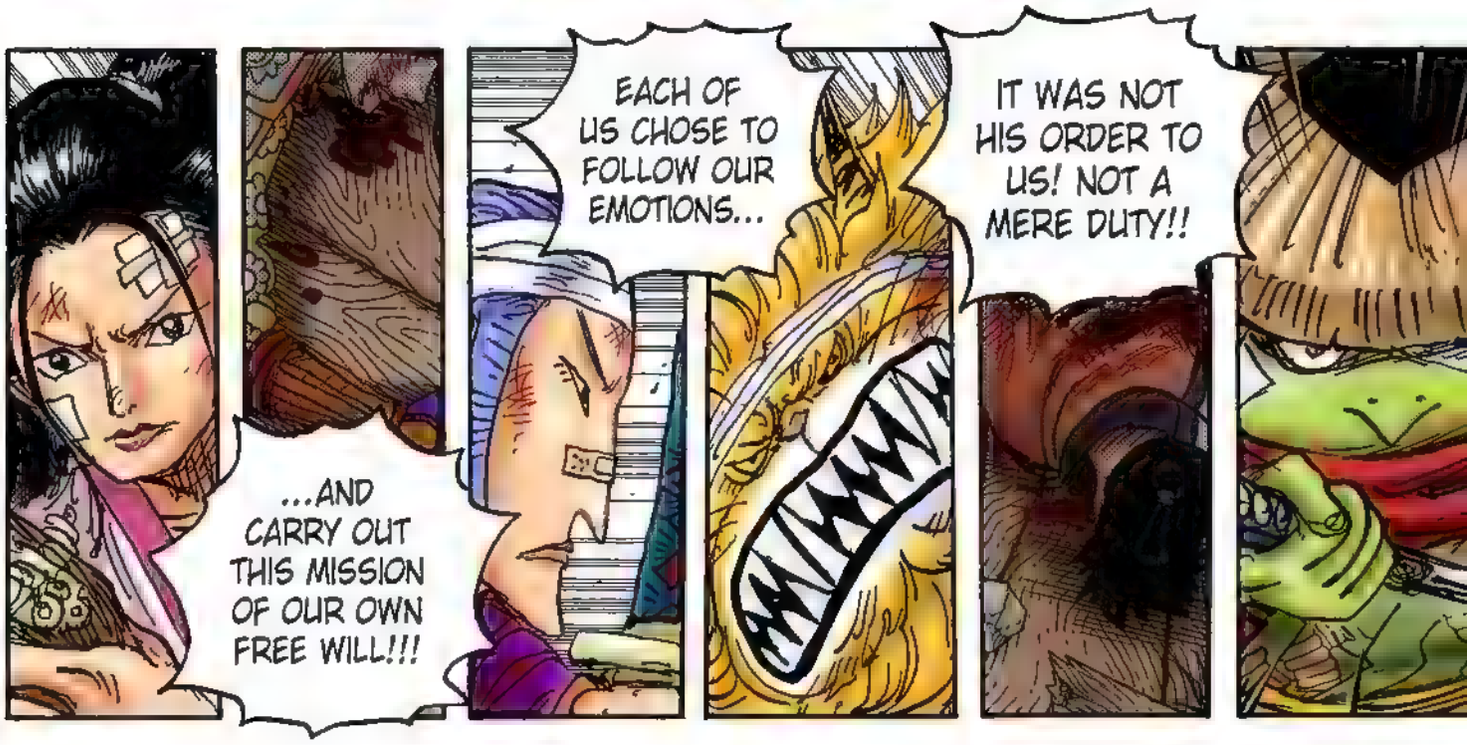

THIRD FLOOR OF THE CASTLE
WHY WOULD YOU SERVE SUCH A WRETCHED MAN, FUKUROKUJU?!
WHY KUROZUMI OROCHI...?!
FWOOOM
HUFF, HUFF!!
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
PUT OUT THE FLAMES !!
GYAA
THERE'S A FIRE!!
RAH


POOF
NINPO: CLONE JUTSU!!
KAAA !!!

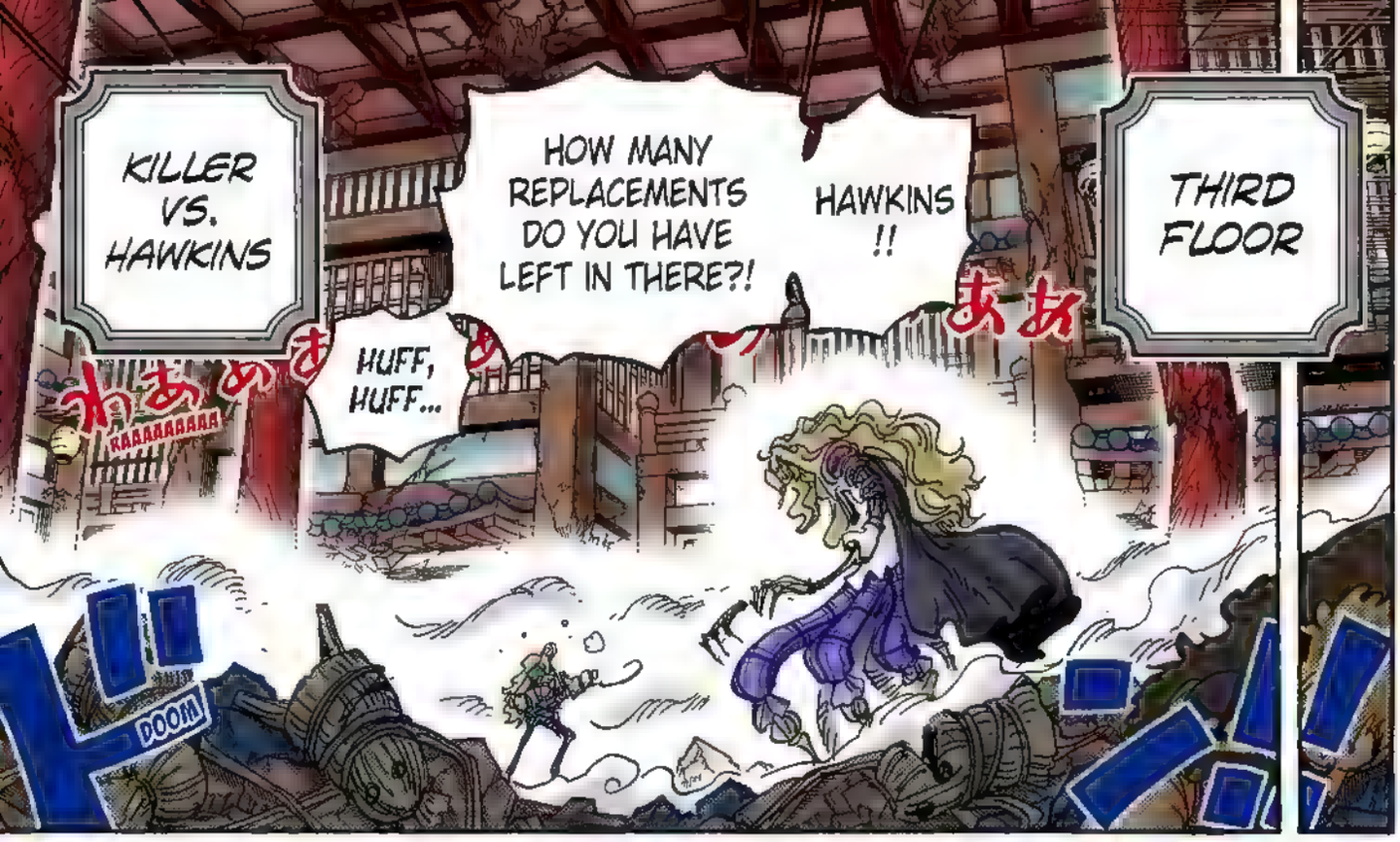

NINPO: EARLOBE CRACKERS !!!
WE SHINOBI EXIST TO SERVE THE SHOGUN, WHOMEVER HE IS!!

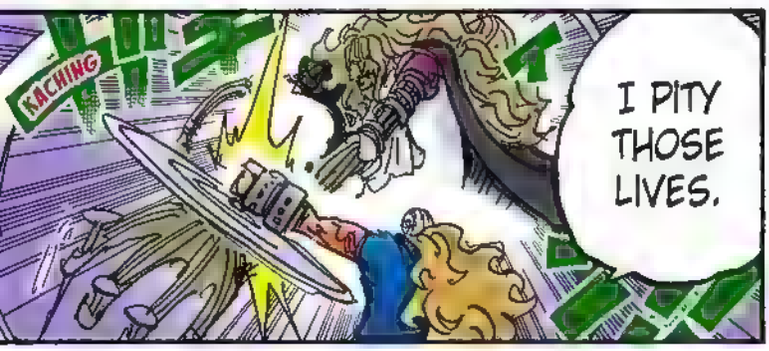
THAT'S THE REAL YOU!!
YOU MEAN LORD ODEN?!!
POOOF
AND SPEAK FOR YOURSELF! THE MAN YOU SERVE IS A GHOST!!
AARGH !!!
CRAK
!!!
...THAT MAKE US WHO WE ARE!!!
?!
IT IS THOSE VERY EMOTIONS...
?
YOU WERE TOO EMOTIONAL TO EVER SUCCEED AT THE WAY OF THE SHINOBI!!
NO MATTER HOW MUCH SKILL YOU HAVE AT NINJUTSU!!

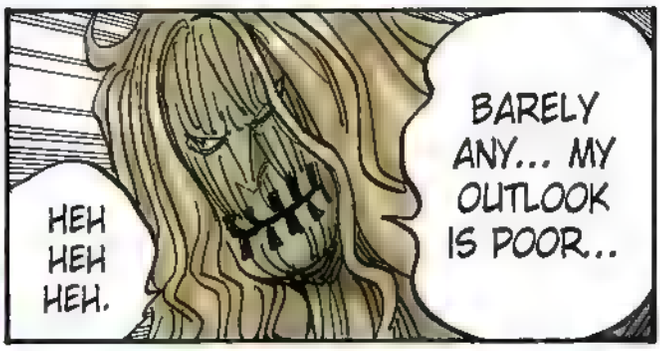
AND NOW WE ARE MERE GHOSTS, DRIVEN TO CARRY OUT THE WISH OF OUR LORD!!
ON THAT FATEFUL DAY, WE LAUGHED TOGETHER!! WE CRIED TOGETHER!!
WE PERISHED TOGETHER WITH LORD ODEN!!

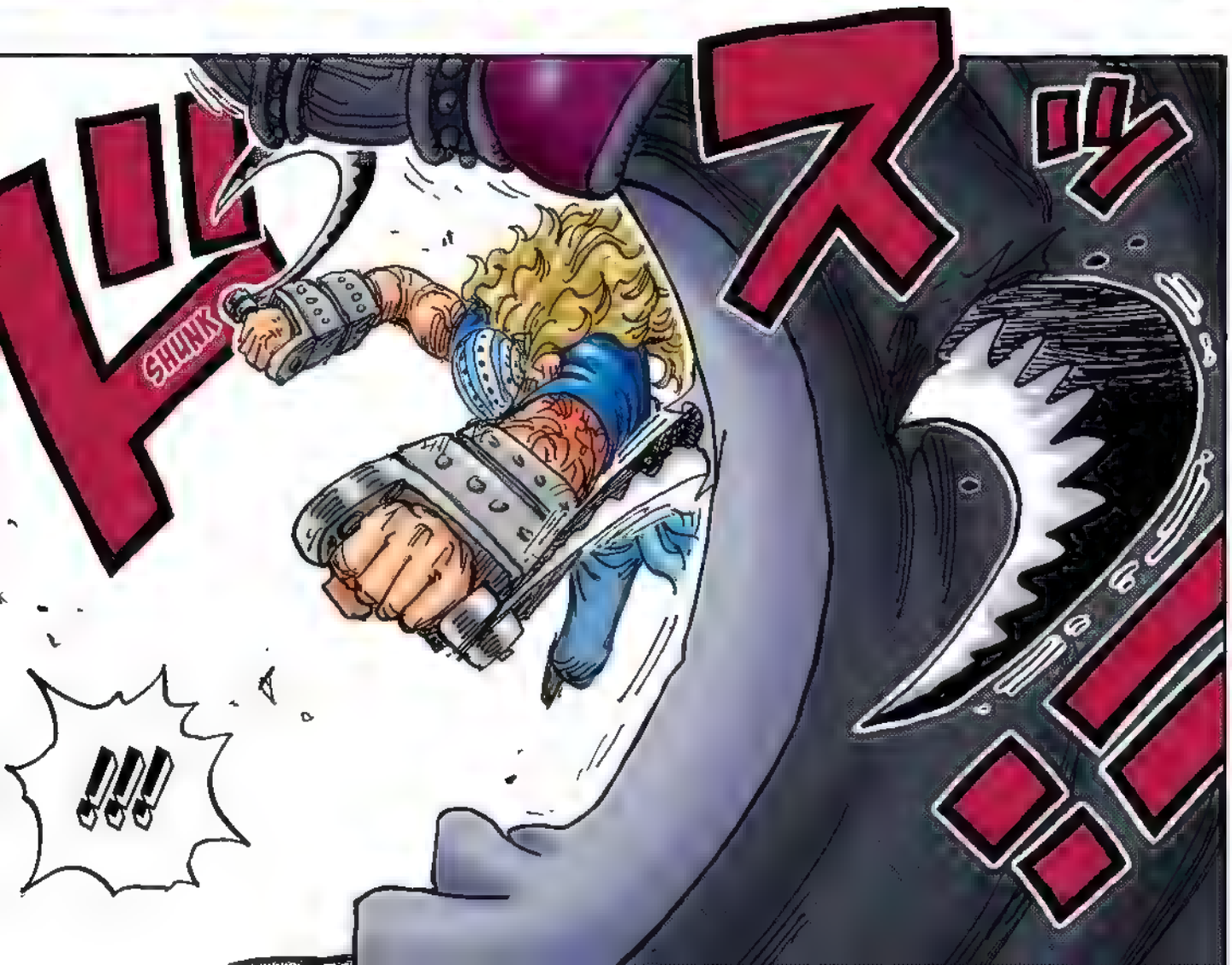

...AND CARRY OUT THIS MISSION OF OUR OWN FREE WILL!!!
EACH OF US CHOSE TO FOLLOW OUR EMOTIONS...
IT WAS NOT HIS ORDER TO US! NOT A MERE DUTY!!

LORD MOMONOSUKE SHALL BE SHOGUN!!
TODAY THE LONG, DARK NIGHT OF OROCHI AND KAIDO ENDS, AND A GLORIOUS SUN RISES OVER THE LAND AGAIN!!
IF WE MUST DIE TO ACCOMPLISH THAT, SO BE IT!!!









THIRD FLOOR

HAWKINS !!

HOW MANY REPLACEMENTS DO YOU HAVE LEFT IN THERE?!

HUFF, HUFF...

KILLER VS. HAWKINS

RAAAAAAAAA

DOOM

BARELY ANY... MY OUTLOOK IS POOR...

HEH HEH HEH.

I PITY THOSE LIVES.

KACHING

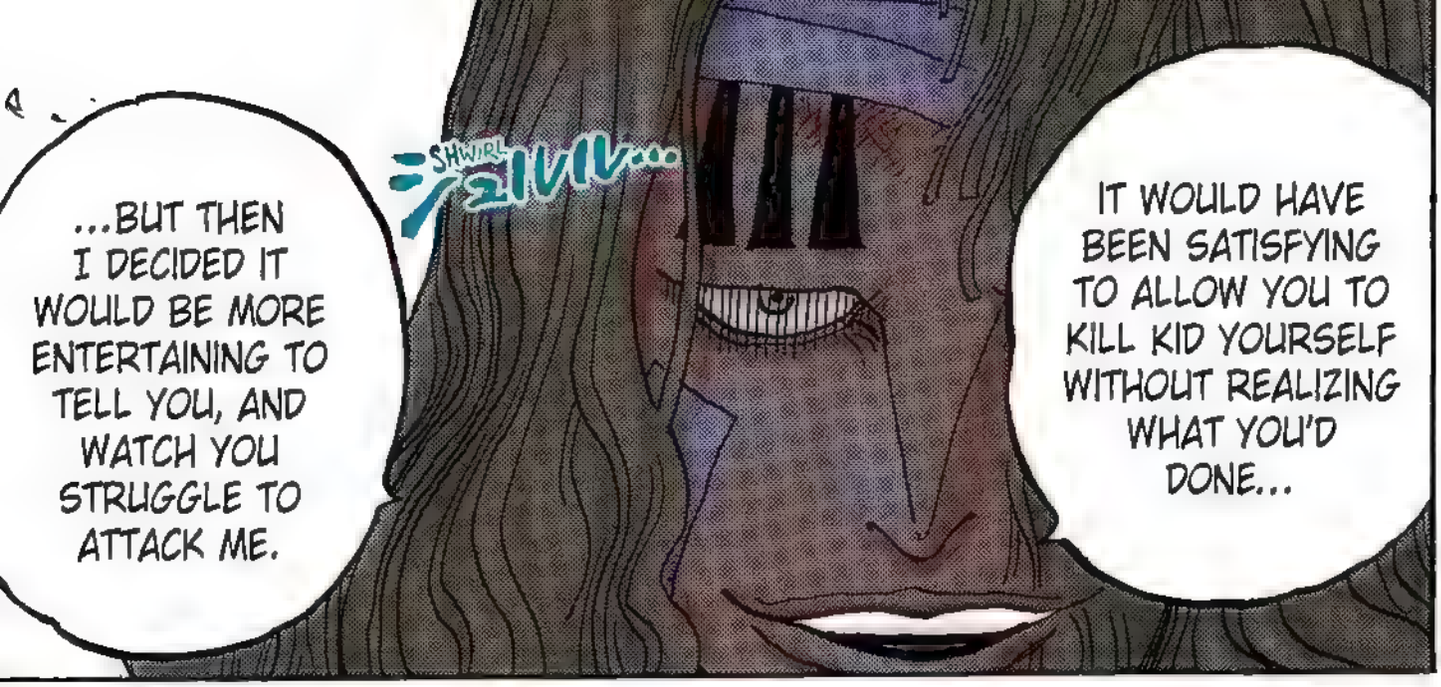
SHUNK

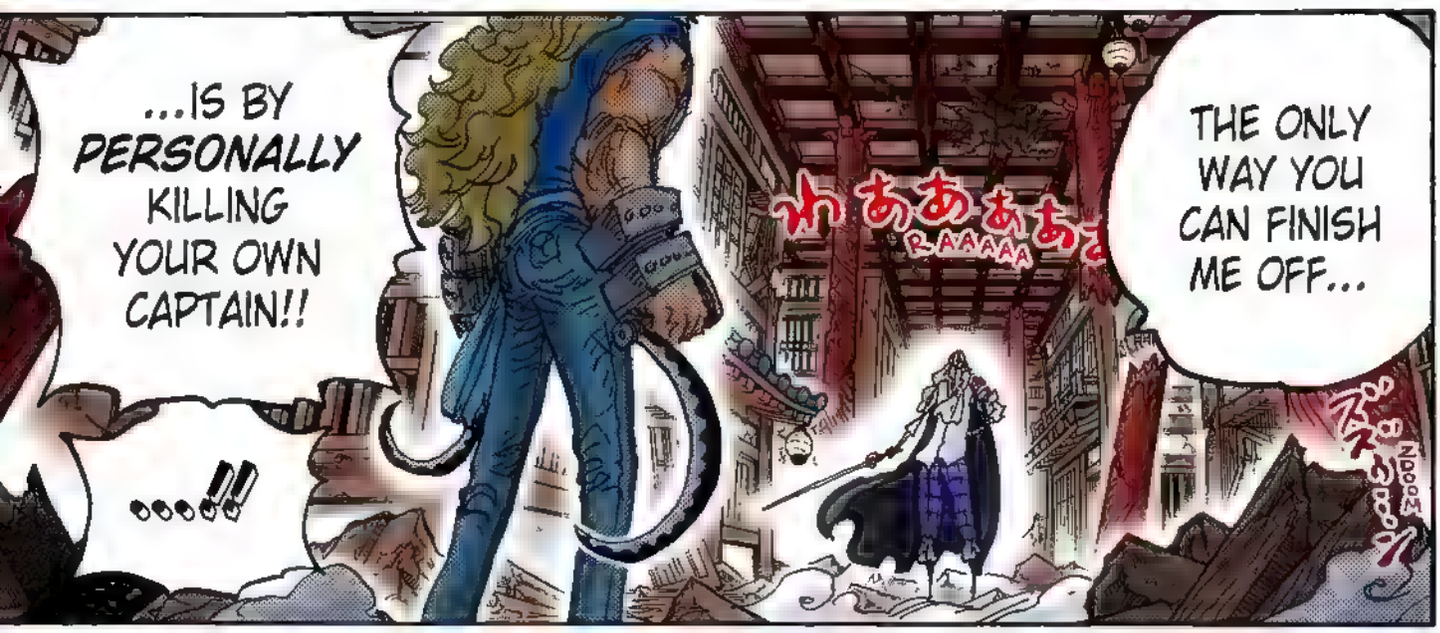
!!!

...WHOSE LIVES ARE THEY?!
HUH ?!
ZRRD
SLICE!!
BUT WHILE THERE ARE FEW LEFT...
...THE REAL QUESTION IS...

WHAT'S WRONG, EUSTASS?!!
GRRMM
HEY!! WHAT'S GOTTEN INTO YOU?!
SECOND FLOOR
URRGH ...!!!
LAW & KID VS. BIG MOM
CLANK

NO!! ARE YOU SAYING THAT STRAW DOLL BELONGS TO...?!
...
SHWIP
BLUP
WHAT IS THIS?! WHERE DID THESE STAB WOUNDS COME FROM?!!


...BUT THEN I DECIDED IT WOULD BE MORE ENTERTAINING TO TELL YOU, AND WATCH YOU STRUGGLE TO ATTACK ME.
SHWIRL シュルル...
IT WOULD HAVE BEEN SATISFYING TO ALLOW YOU TO KILL KID YOURSELF WITHOUT REALIZING WHAT YOU'D DONE...


...IS BY PERSONALLY KILLING YOUR OWN CAPTAIN!!
...!!
わあああ RAAAAA
THE ONLY WAY YOU CAN FINISH ME OFF...
NDOOM

I LIKE YOUR STYLE!!
FWA FWA FWAH!!
GO ON, THEN... PUT ON A SHOW FOR ME!!

WHERE'S MARCO?! HELP US OUTTA THIS, MAN!!!

HE'S REACHED THE LIMIT OF HIS STAMINA!! WE GOTTA FIGHT OUR OWN BATTLE NOW!!

DOOM

...IS VERY STEEP.

GYAAAA !!!

THE PRICE FOR TREASON ...

LISTEN UP, ALL YOU MISERABLE FORMER ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES!!!

AAAAH!!

PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, SKULL DOME

GYAAA !!

AIEEE !!

KEEP YER CHIN UP, ZOLO!!

HE'S IN GRAVE CONDITION TO BEGIN WITH!!

WILL IT STILL TAKE LONGER?

IF THE MEDICINE ISN'T WORKING, JUST DRAG THAT GREEN MUMMY TO SAFETY!!

CHOPPER, MIYAG!!

WE GAVE HIM THE MEDICINE!! BUT...

THEY'RE LOOKING FOR ZOLOJURO!!

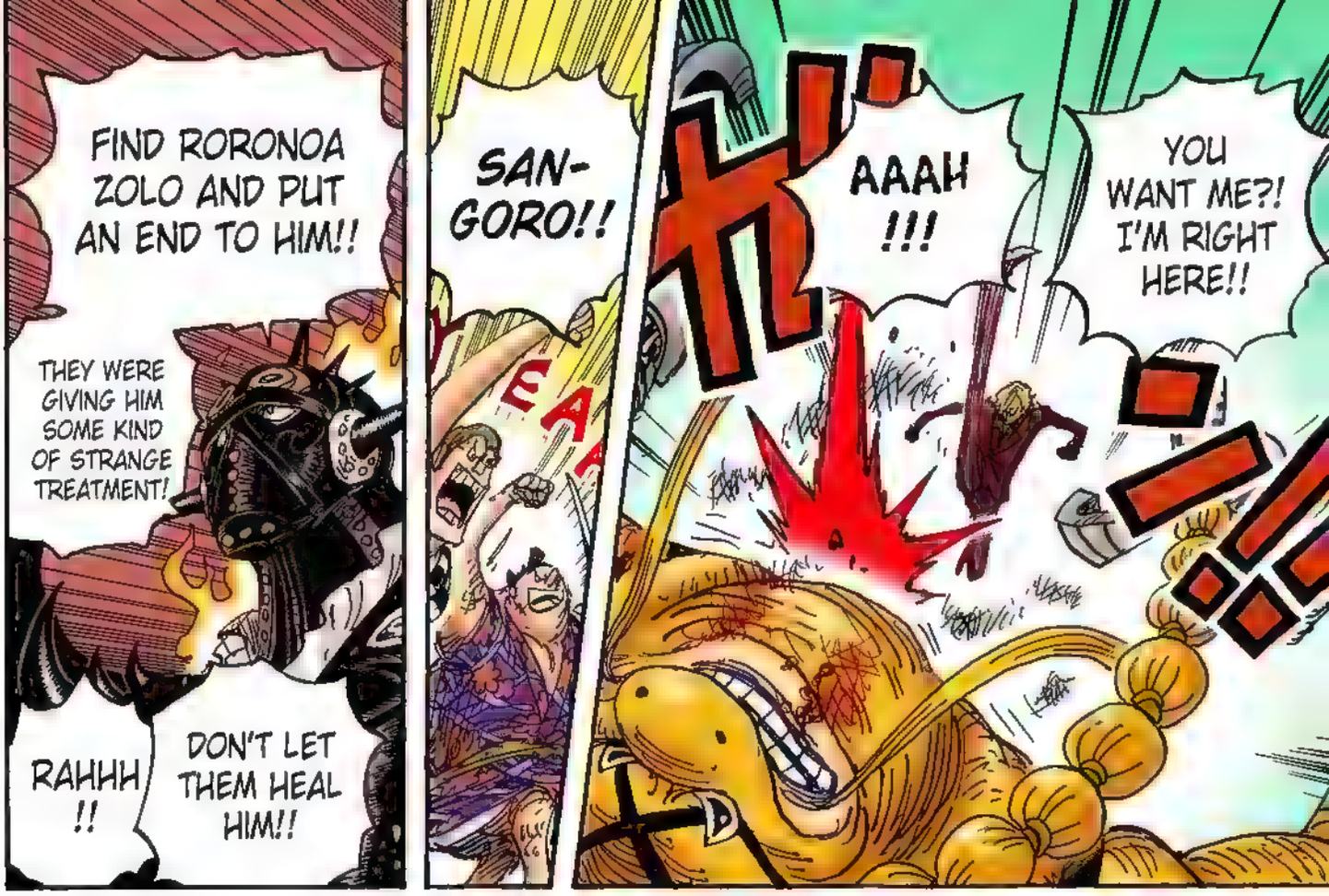
SANGORO!! ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!

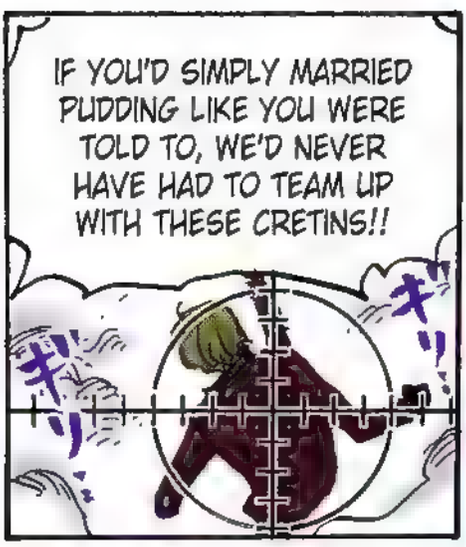
THEY'LL WIPE OUT THE ENTIRE FLOOR!!!

WHO CAN POSSIBLY STOP THEM?!

WEEZ, WEEZ!!

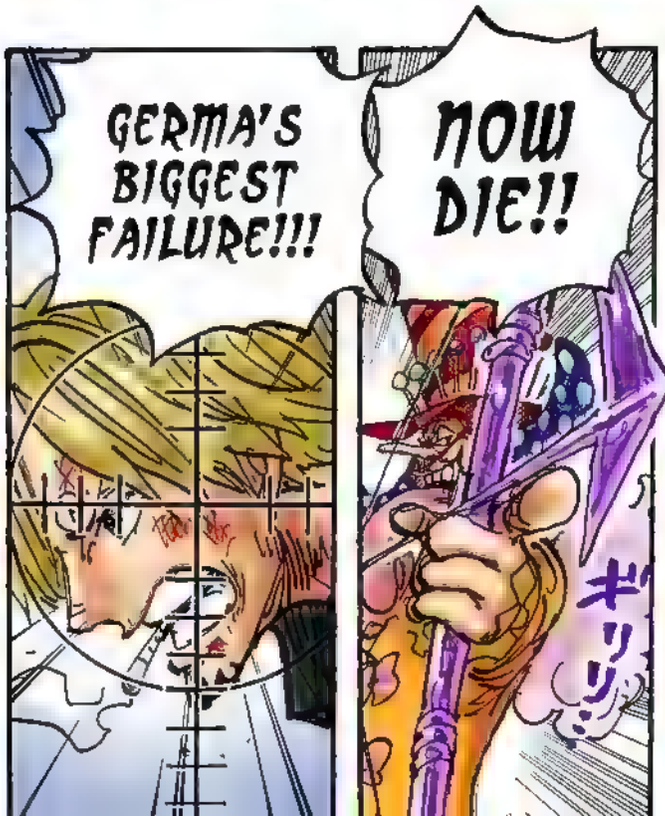
DAMMIT .. TWO OF THEM AT THE SAME TIME IS TOO MUCH!!

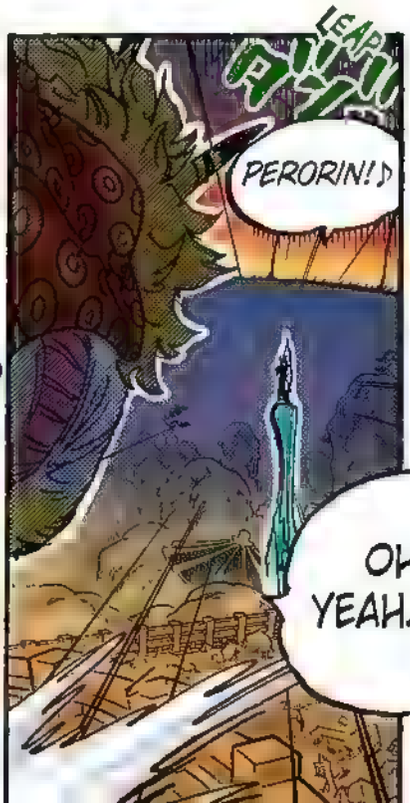

FIND RORONOA ZOLO AND PUT AN END TO HIM!!
THEY WERE GIVING HIM SOME KIND OF STRANGE TREATMENT!
RAHHH !!
DON'T LET THEM HEAL HIM!!
SAN-GORO!!
AAAH !!!
YOU WANT ME?! I'M RIGHT HERE!!


IF YOU'D SIMPLY MARRIED PUDDING LIKE YOU WERE TOLD TO, WE'D NEVER HAVE HAD TO TEAM UP WITH THESE CRETINS!!
ギリ
ギリ

...VINSMOKE SANJI!! PERORIN! ♪
I'LL BE THE ONE TO ELIMINATE ...

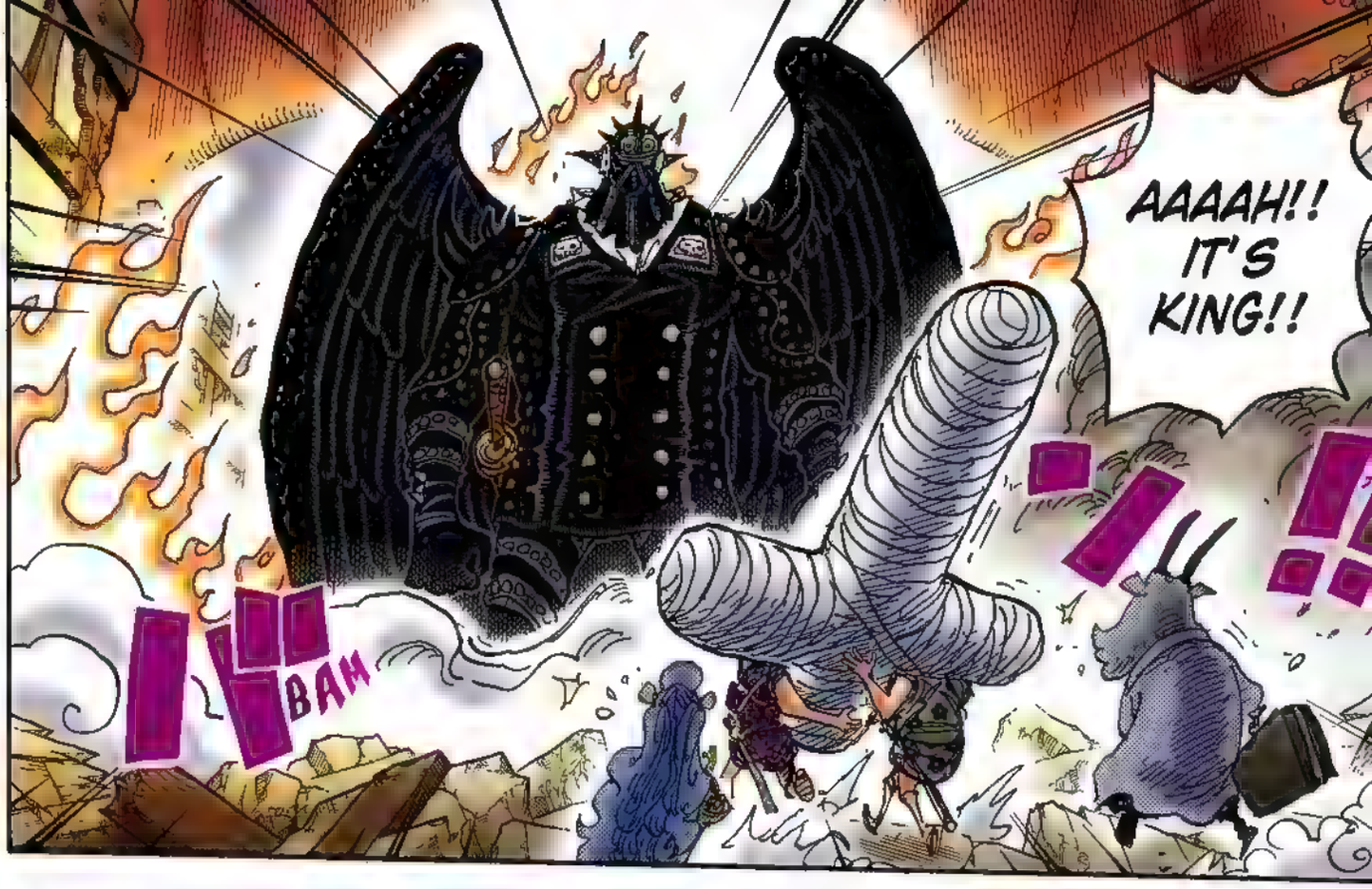
わあああ
RAAAAA
STUPID BEASTS...
ギリ
ギリ
THEY KICKED UP SO MUCH DUST, I CAN'T SEE MY TARGET!!

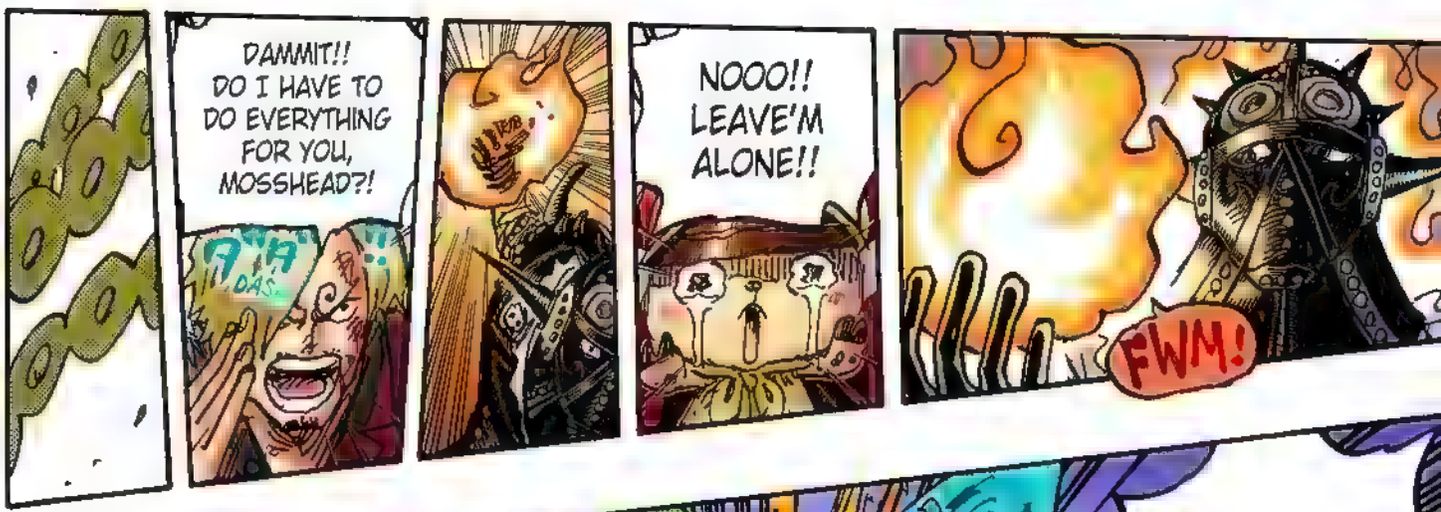

GERMA'S BIGGEST FAILURE!!!
NOW DIE!!
ギリリ


LEAP
PERORIN!♪
OH YEAH...?

THAT'S HIM, BOSS!!
ドスッ
THUD

THIS IS FOR PEDRO!!
STEP OUTSIDE !!!
GRR
BF- WUBLE- BEBAH!!!
AAAAAH!!!
KADOUM
I'M NOT DONE WITH YOU.
PROTECT ZOLOJURO!! HE SUFFERED THESE WOUNDS HONORABLY!!
RAAAAH
THEY SPOTTED US! RUN FASTER!!
WE FOUND HIM!! THERE'S RORONOA ZOLO!!!
YAH


AAAAH!! IT'S KING!!
BAH


DAMMIT!! DO I HAVE TO DO EVERYTHING FOR YOU, MOSSHEAD?!
AH DAS.
NOOO!! LEAVE'M ALONE!!
FWM!

IMPERIAL FLAME!!
UNDYING THISTLE!!
?!!
!!!
DOOOM

...KING THE WILD-FIRE...
AND HERE WE HAVE...
...
...ABOUT THE RACE OF PEOPLE ATOP THE RED WALL... WHO COULD BURST INTO FLAMES...
I'VE HEARD TALES FROM LONG, LONG AGO...
THE WHITEBEARD PIRATES ARE SUPPOSED TO BE DEAD ALREADY!!
FWOOM
KSHING
YOU'RE STILL ALIVE, MARCO?!
RAAAA
NOW, WOULD THAT MEAN...
DOOM
QUEEN
THAT'S IT FROM ME TODAY!!
ALL RIGHT, I GIVE UP!! I'M SATISFIED...
?!!
RIP

MALLET !!!

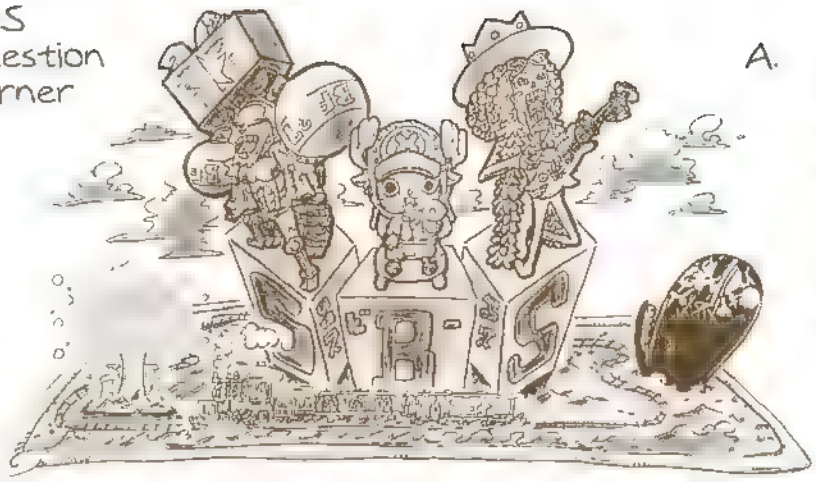
QUEEN KING

GIRI !!!

ドドド

SBS Question Corner

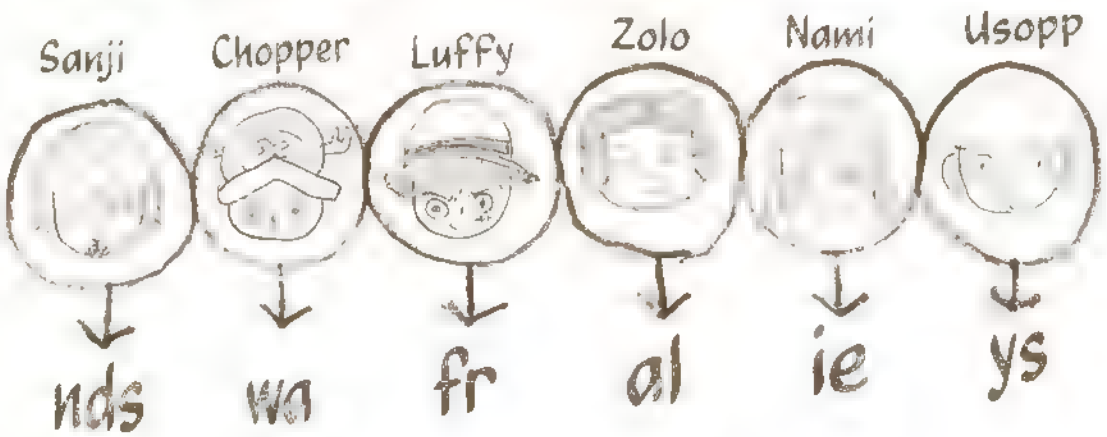
(420 Land, Hong Kong)



A. Hi! Here's a puzzle from Mii!! I couldn't figure it out myself, so I'll give you a hint. You should be able to get it by thinking of a very famous scene. The answer's at the bottom!!

Reveal the message! Straw Hat Anagram

Huh? The Straw Hats are standing in a line with big signs. But it's only some of them. And because they're out of order, it's hard to tell what the message is! Luffy says, "If you put us in order, you can see a message meant for someone specific." Let's rearrange them to reveal the message!



Hint 1... Where were these six people adventuring together?

Hint 2... The message will be clear if you put them in an order they appear in the scene in question.

Bepo

Mii

Sorry for my bad art

Answer: "Always friends." The order they stand in the climactic scene of Volume 23 (Viv's Adventure) is Zolo, Chopper, Usopp, Luffy, Nami, Sanji, from left to right.

Age 12

Chapter 1023:
SPITTING IMAGE

READER REQUEST: "VIVI SINGING WITH SPARROWS WHILE KAROO LOOKS ON WITH JEALOUSY" BY ARI

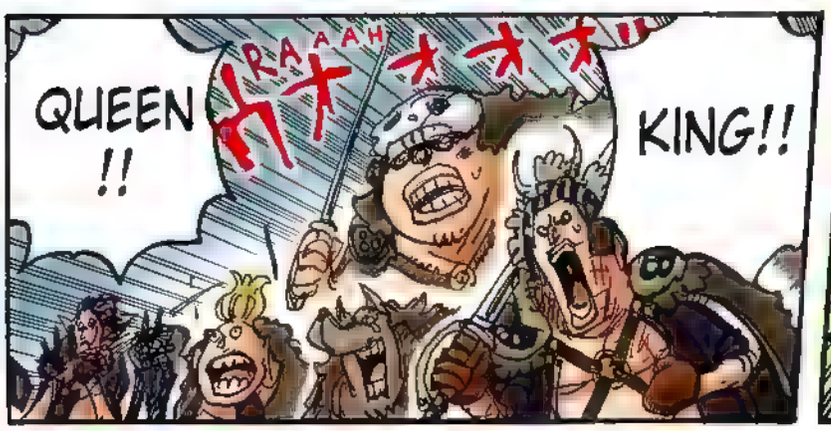
ZOLO-JURO'S BACK!!!

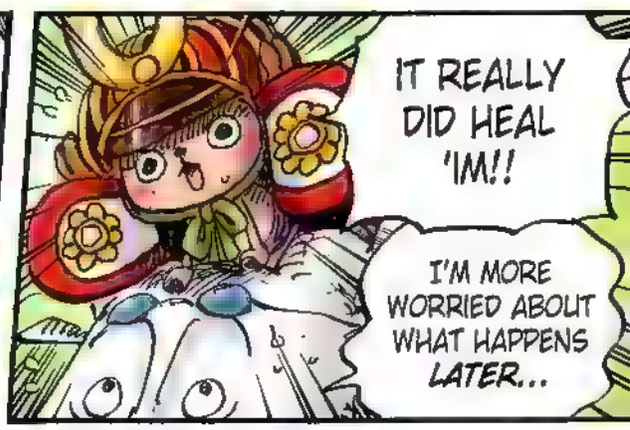
GET 'EM, SANGORO !!!

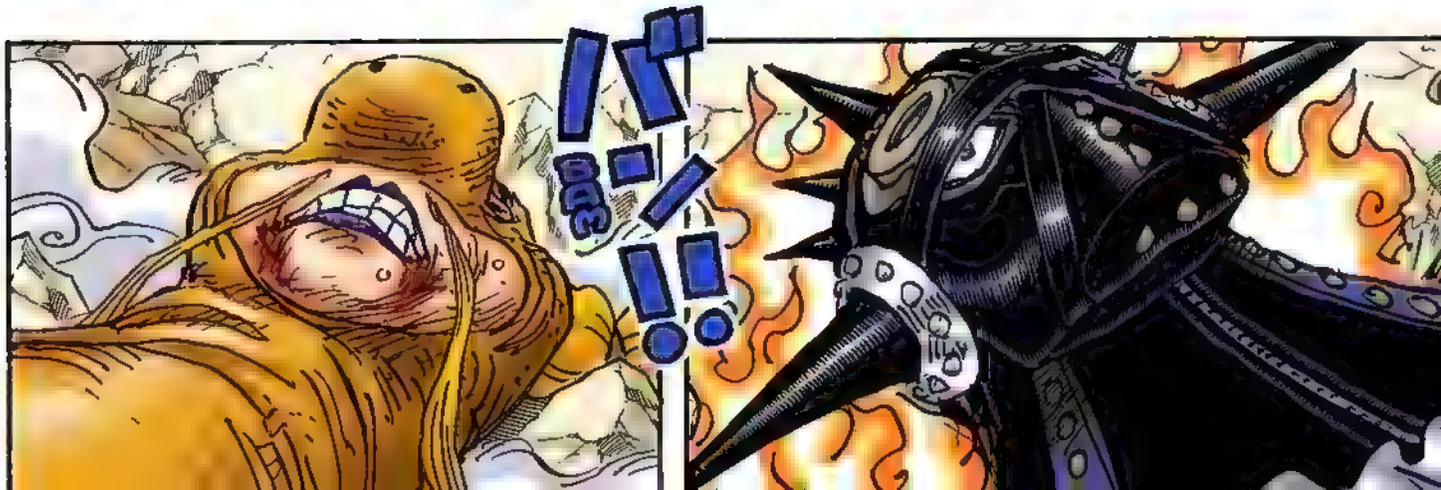
RAAAAAAAAAH

DOOM

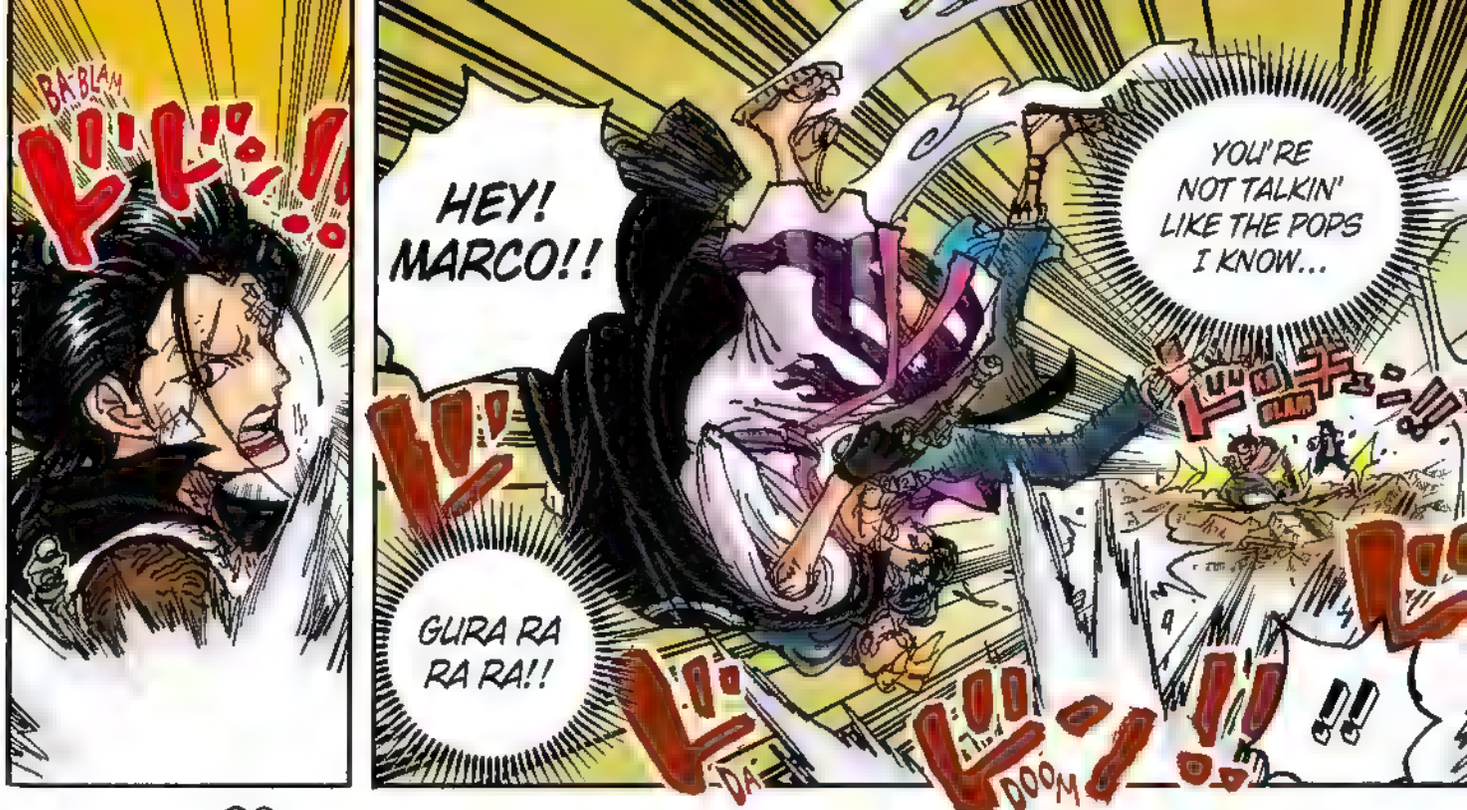
CHK

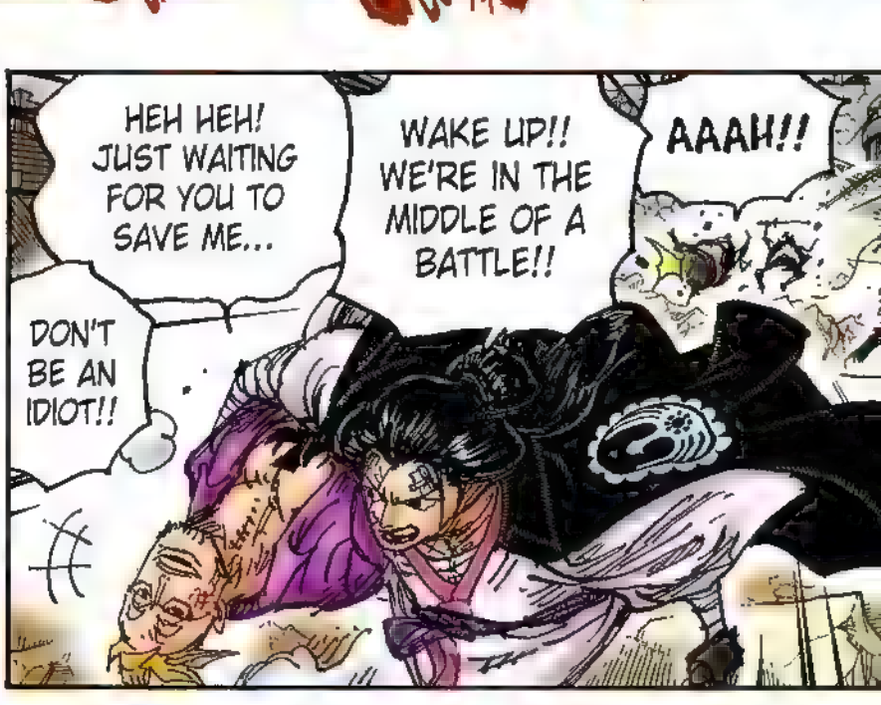


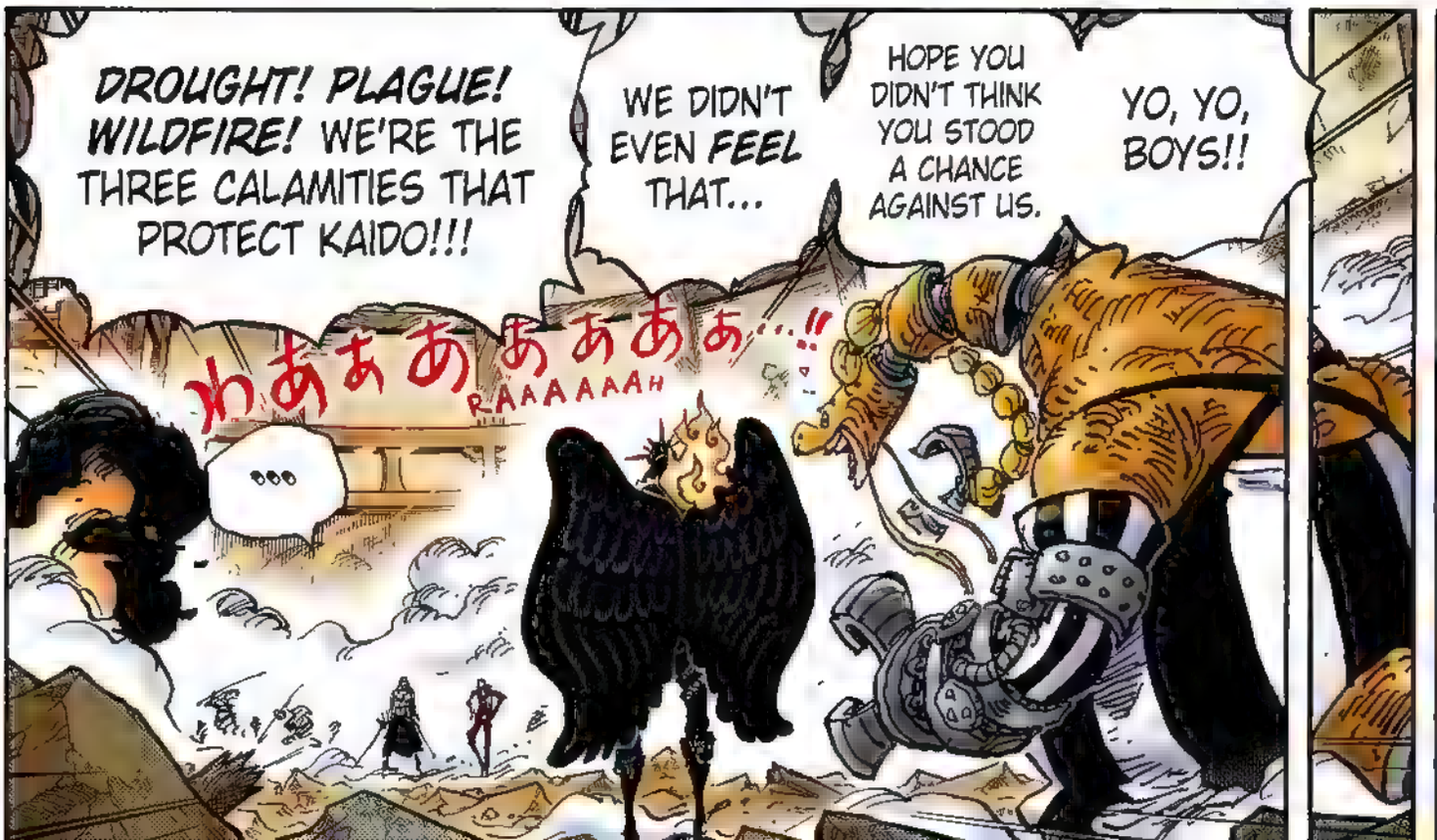




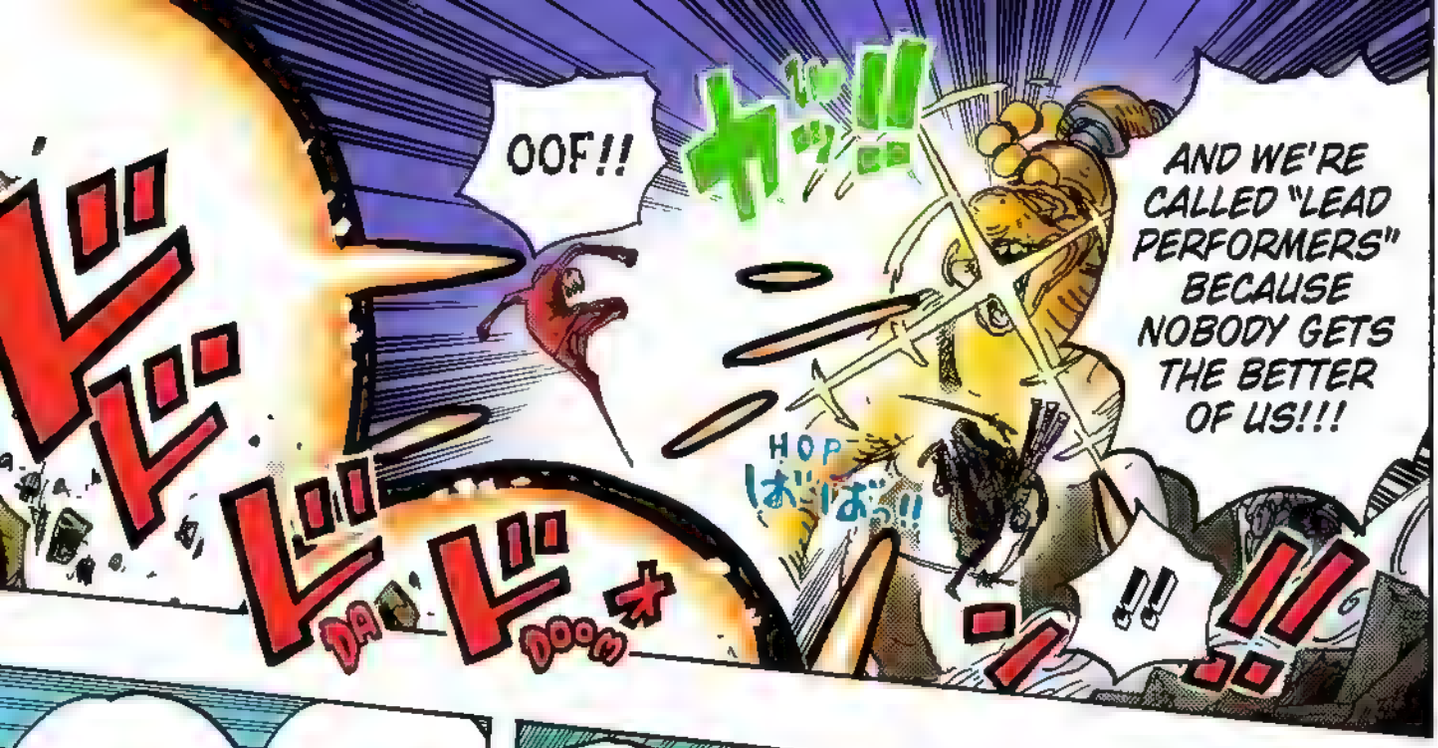
STAY OUT OF THIS!!
AAAH !!
SLICE
CH-CHK
THEY ATTACKED OUR LEAD PERFORMERS!!
NO ONE SHOULD APPROACH THIS FIGHT, FRIEND OR FOE!!
BUT BOSS HYOGORO, THOSE ARE THE LEAD PERFORMERS!!
DON'T ATTEMPT TO HELP OUT IN THIS DUEL!!
GOOD IDEA, KAWAMATSU!! HEY, YAKUZA BOSSES!!
RAAAAAAH
I'M TALKING LONG BEFORE THAT...
...
FROM WHAT I HEAR, THERE USED TO BE A LAND OF GODS UP THERE!!
DRRM
...
WHAT DO YOU MEAN? ATOP THE RED LINE IS MARIJOA.
SEE THAT LOOK ON THEIR FACES?! THEY DON'T WANT ANY INTERRUPTIONS!!
GYAA

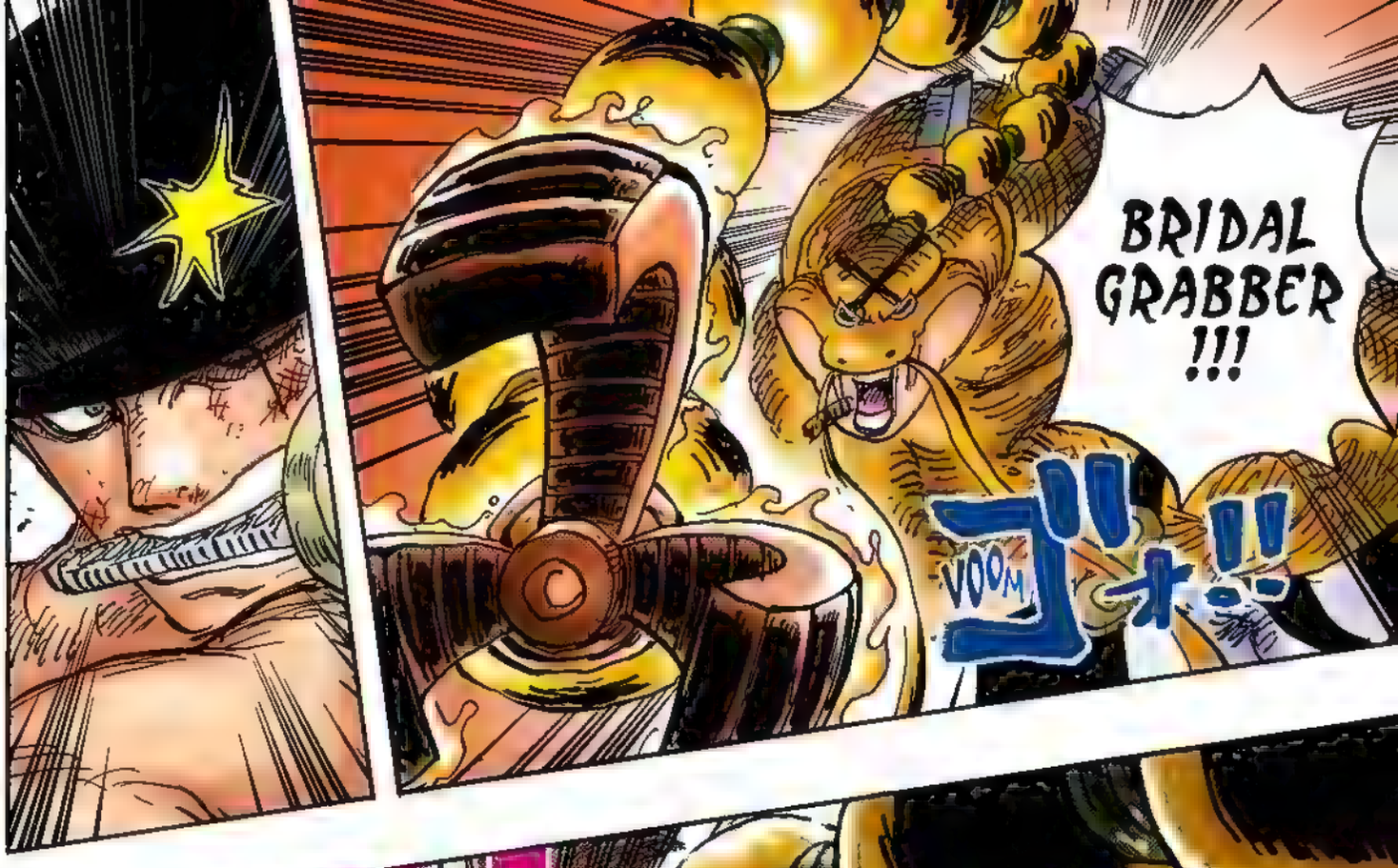


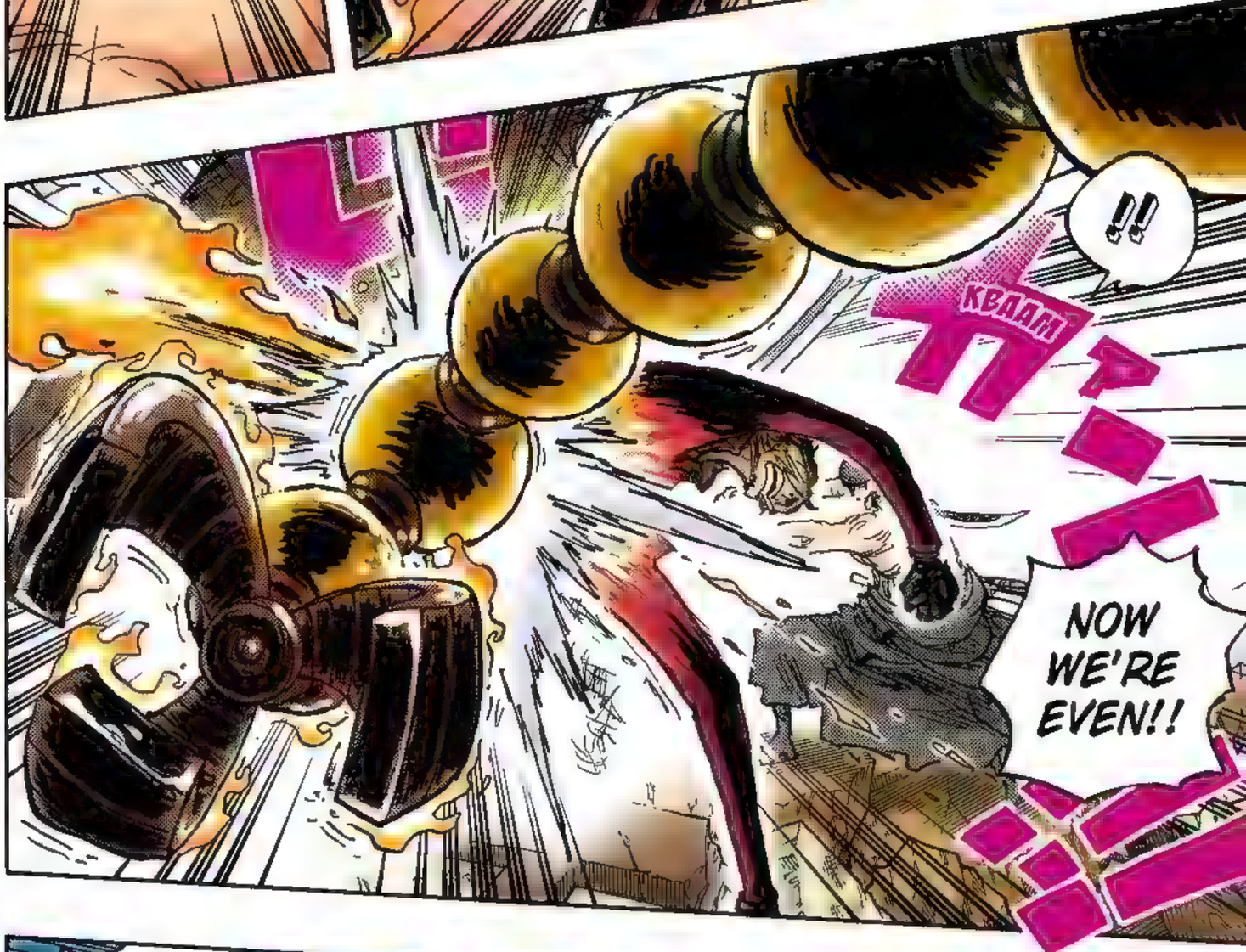


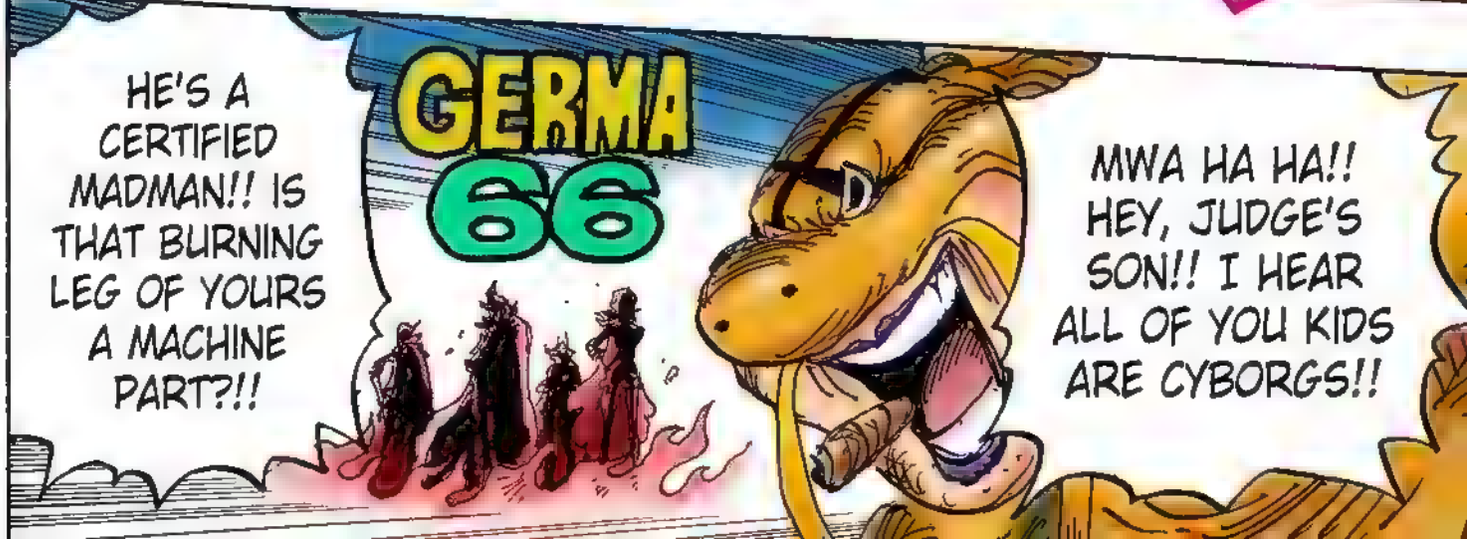


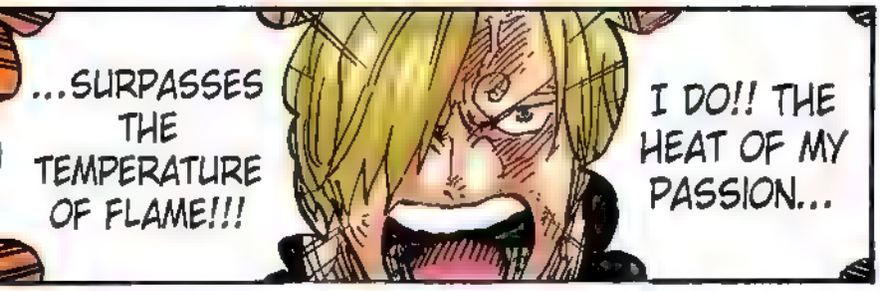
BA-BLAM
ドドン!!
HEY! MARCO!!
YOU'RE NOT TALKIN' LIKE THE POPS I KNOW...
ドドーン!!
GURA RA RA RA!!
ドドーン!!
DA
DOOM
!!
WHEN DID YOU TURN INTO POPS WHEN HE'S DRUNK?!
IZO... DO YOU BELIEVE IN GODS?
わあああああ
RAAAAA
HEH HEH! JUST WAITING FOR YOU TO SAVE ME...
WAKE UP!! WE'RE IN THE MIDDLE OF A BATTLE!!
AAAH!!
DON'T BE AN IDIOT!!
DROUGHT! PLAGUE! WILDFIRE! WE'RE THE THREE CALAMITIES THAT PROTECT KAIDO!!!
WE DIDN'T EVEN FEEL THAT...
HOPE YOU DIDN'T THINK YOU STOOD A CHANCE AGAINST US.
YO, YO, BOYS!!
わあああああああ...!!
RAAAAAAH
...

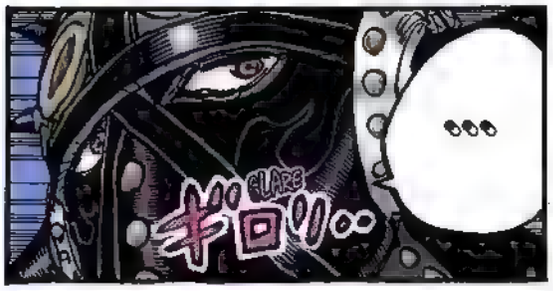

ドドド


BRIDAL GRABBER !!!
VOOM
!!


!!
KBAAM
NOW WE'RE EVEN!!


GERMA 66
HE'S A CERTIFIED MADMAN!! IS THAT BURNING LEG OF YOURS A MACHINE PART?!!
MWA HA HA!! HEY, JUDGE'S SON!! I HEAR ALL OF YOU KIDS ARE CYBORGS!!





SORRY, PAL, I'M ALL HUMAN!!!

わあああああああ…!!
RAAAAAAAH

ドゴォ…ン
KABOOM

DOES A HUMAN BURN LIKE THAT?! I KNOW YOU AIN'T A *LUNARIAN!!*

…

ギロリ…
GLARE

I DO!! THE HEAT OF MY PASSION…

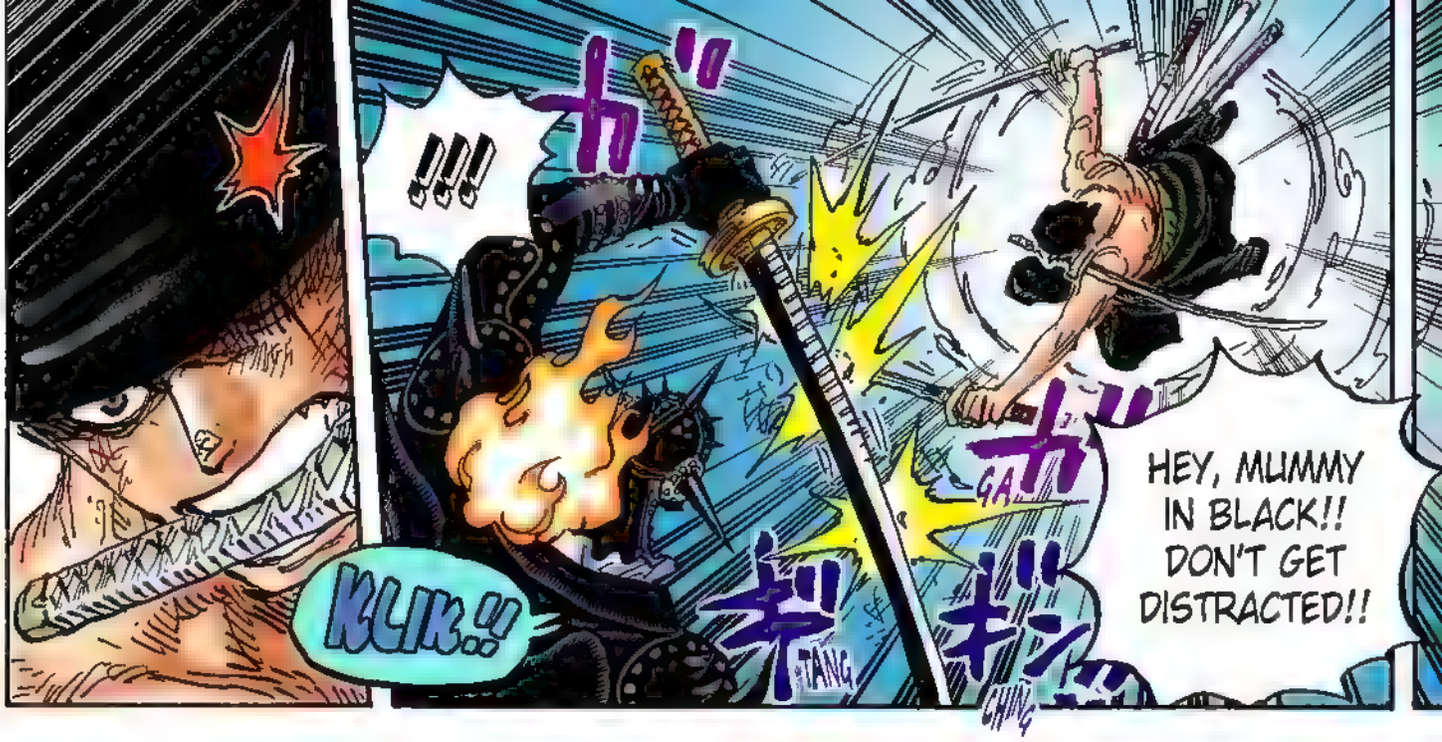
…SURPASSES THE TEMPERATURE OF FLAME!!!

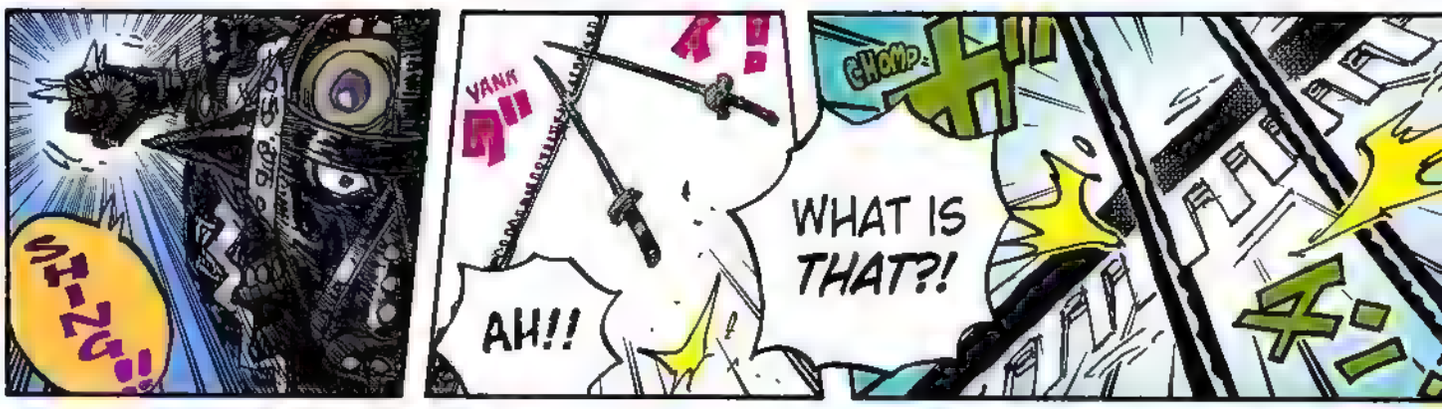
AND I'M GOOD AT COOKING UP SEA BEASTS, DINOSAUR!!

ガガガ
GAR

ガガ

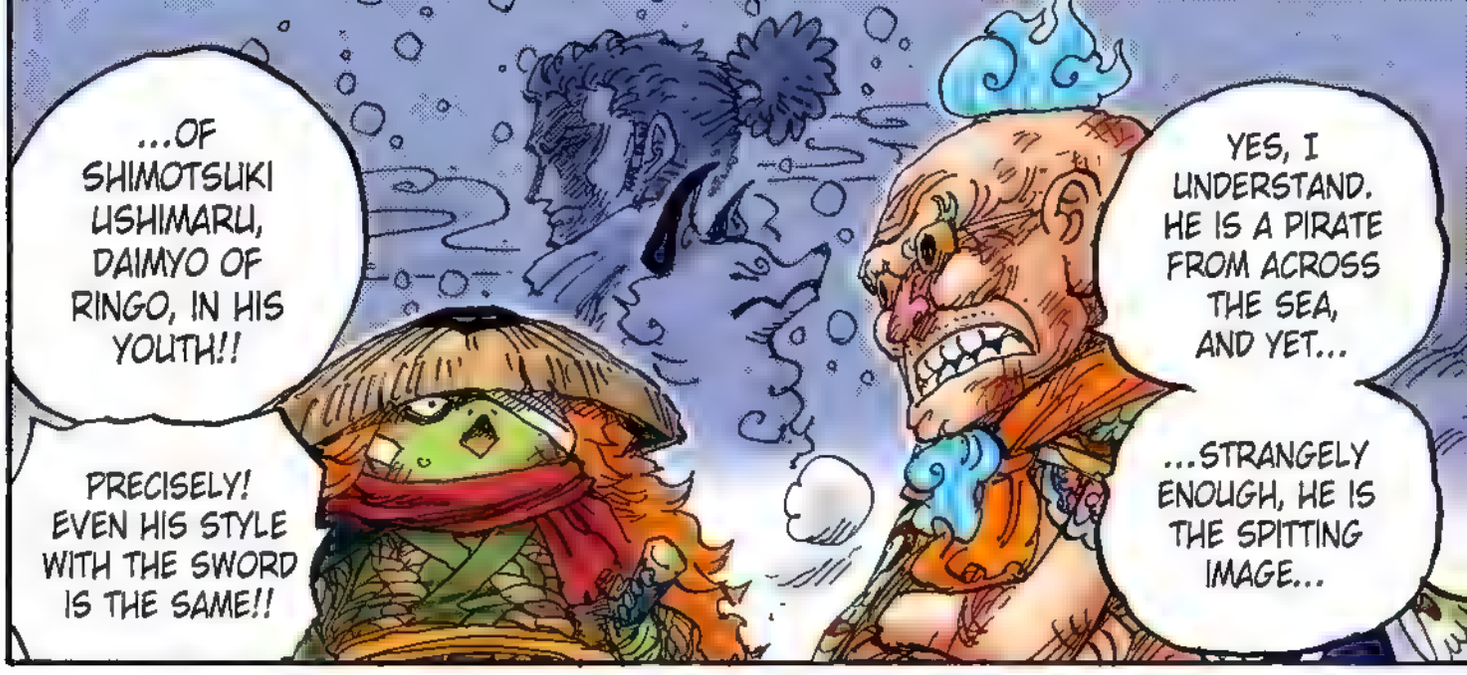
LEMME SHOW YOU THE POWER OF A CYBORG EVEN VEGAPUNK CAN'T CREATE, KID!!!

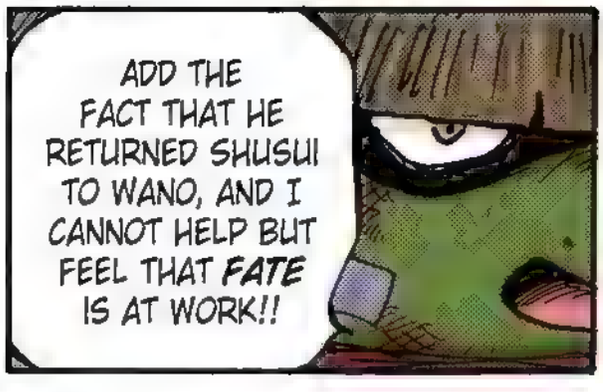

!!!
KLIK!!
TANG
GA
CHING
HEY, MUMMY IN BLACK!! DON'T GET DISTRACTED!!

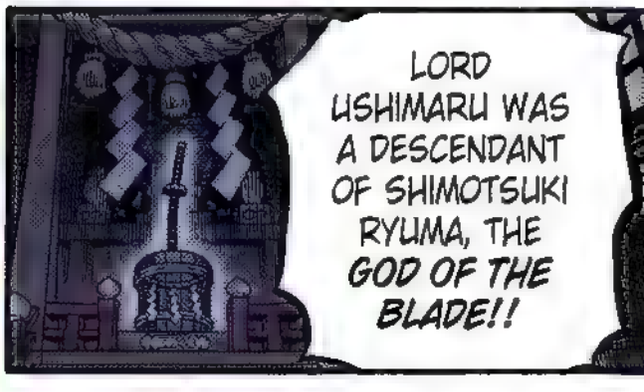

SHI-ZU!!
VANK
AH!!
CHOMP
WHAT IS THAT?!

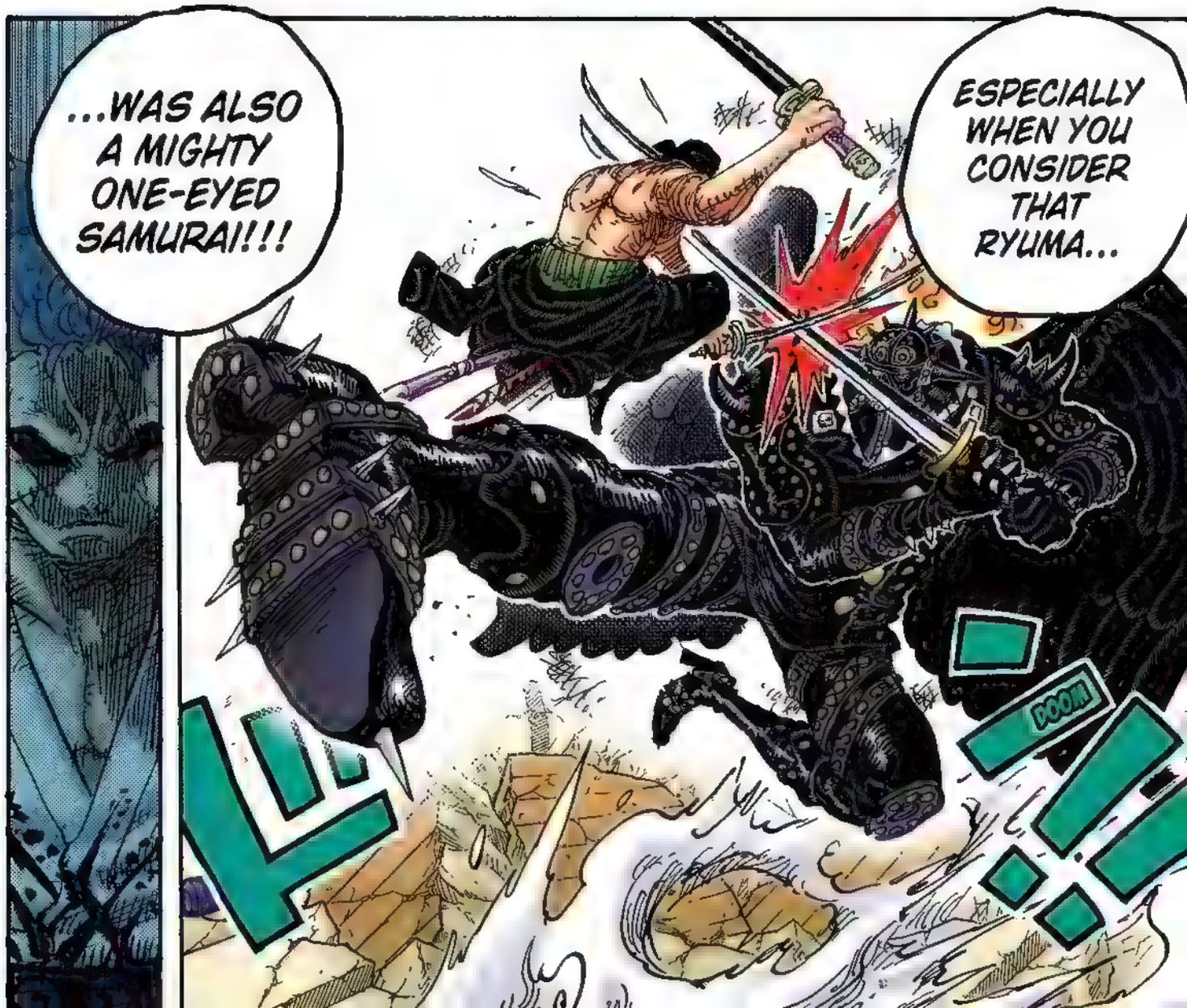
!!!
KRUNCH

...IN ORDER TO FIGHT?
DO YOU NEED A SCHOOL OR A STYLE...
I SEE... A KILLER MACHINE, HUH...
BENG
DO AS YOU LIKE!!
WHO KNOWS, BY THE END OF THIS...
...I MIGHT BE TEARING YOUR THROAT OUT WITH MY TEETH.
ANYTHING TO ENSURE I WIN THIS FIGHT!!!
NOPE... GOOD POINT!!
ZZZSH
AND YOU NEVER CALLED YOURSELF A SWORDSMAN.
...THERE WAS A REASON I COULD NOT BRING MYSELF TO STOP HER!!
WHEN LADY HIYORI TOLD ME...
...SHE WAS GOING TO GIVE THAT MAN ENMA...
BOSS HYOGORO...
TABOOH


...OF SHIMOTSUKI USHIMARU, DAIMYO OF RINGO, IN HIS YOUTH!!
PRECISELY! EVEN HIS STYLE WITH THE SWORD IS THE SAME!!
YES, I UNDERSTAND. HE IS A PIRATE FROM ACROSS THE SEA, AND YET...
...STRANGELY ENOUGH, HE IS THE SPITTING IMAGE...


ADD THE FACT THAT HE RETURNED SHUSUI TO WANO, AND I CANNOT HELP BUT FEEL THAT *FATE* IS AT WORK!!


LORD USHIMARU WAS A DESCENDANT OF SHIMOTSUKI RYUMA, THE *GOD OF THE BLADE!!*


...WAS ALSO A MIGHTY ONE-EYED SAMURAI!!!
ESPECIALLY WHEN YOU CONSIDER THAT RYUMA...
DOOM!

TREASURE ROOM, SECOND FLOOR

QUICK! HELP JACK!!

わあああああああ!!

RAAAAAH

BABOOM

DON'T LET THEM GET PAST!!

DADUN

CRAK

PAWOOO ~~!!!

DUN

I KNOW YOU CAN'T GO ANY LONGER! SLEEP, *KING OF THE DAY!!!*

I FORGIVE YOUR COUNTRY...

...FOR GOING INTO RUIN TO UPHOLD THE LIE ABOUT THE SAMURAI!!!

WEEZ...

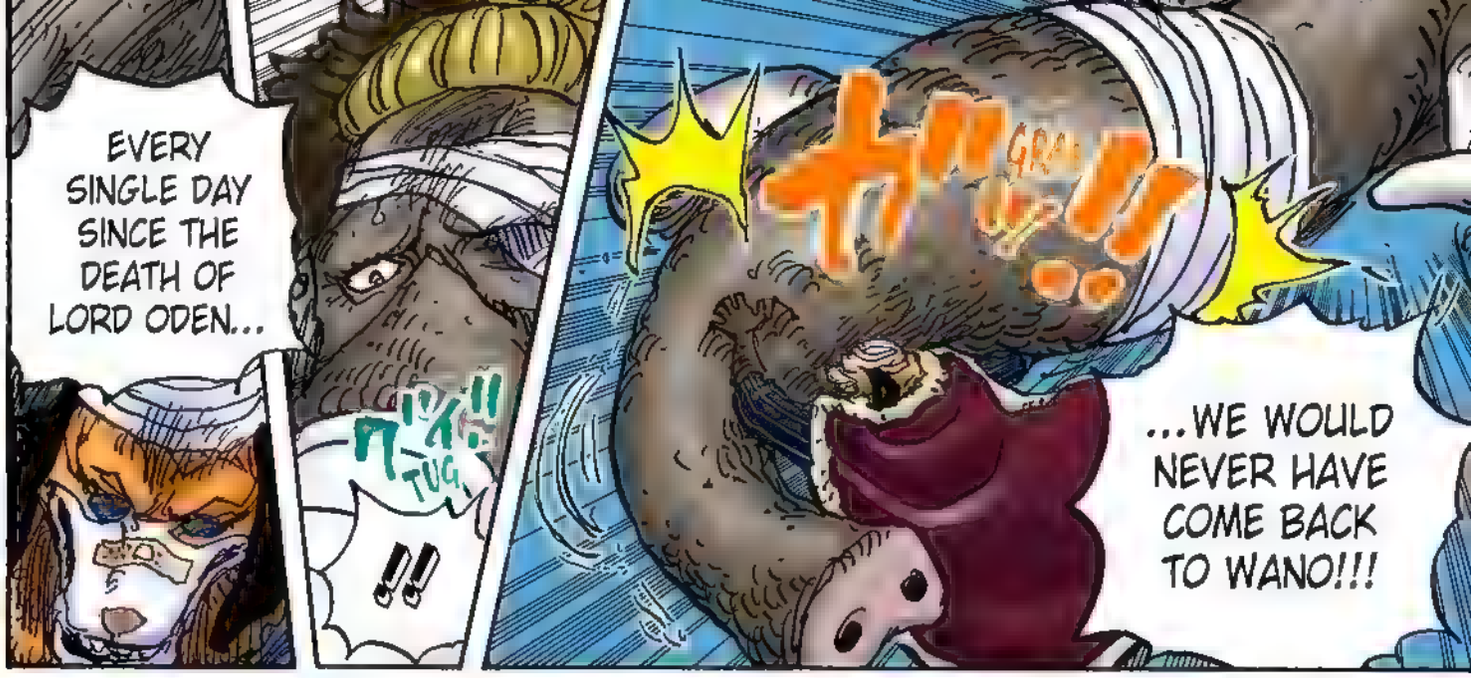
WEEZ...

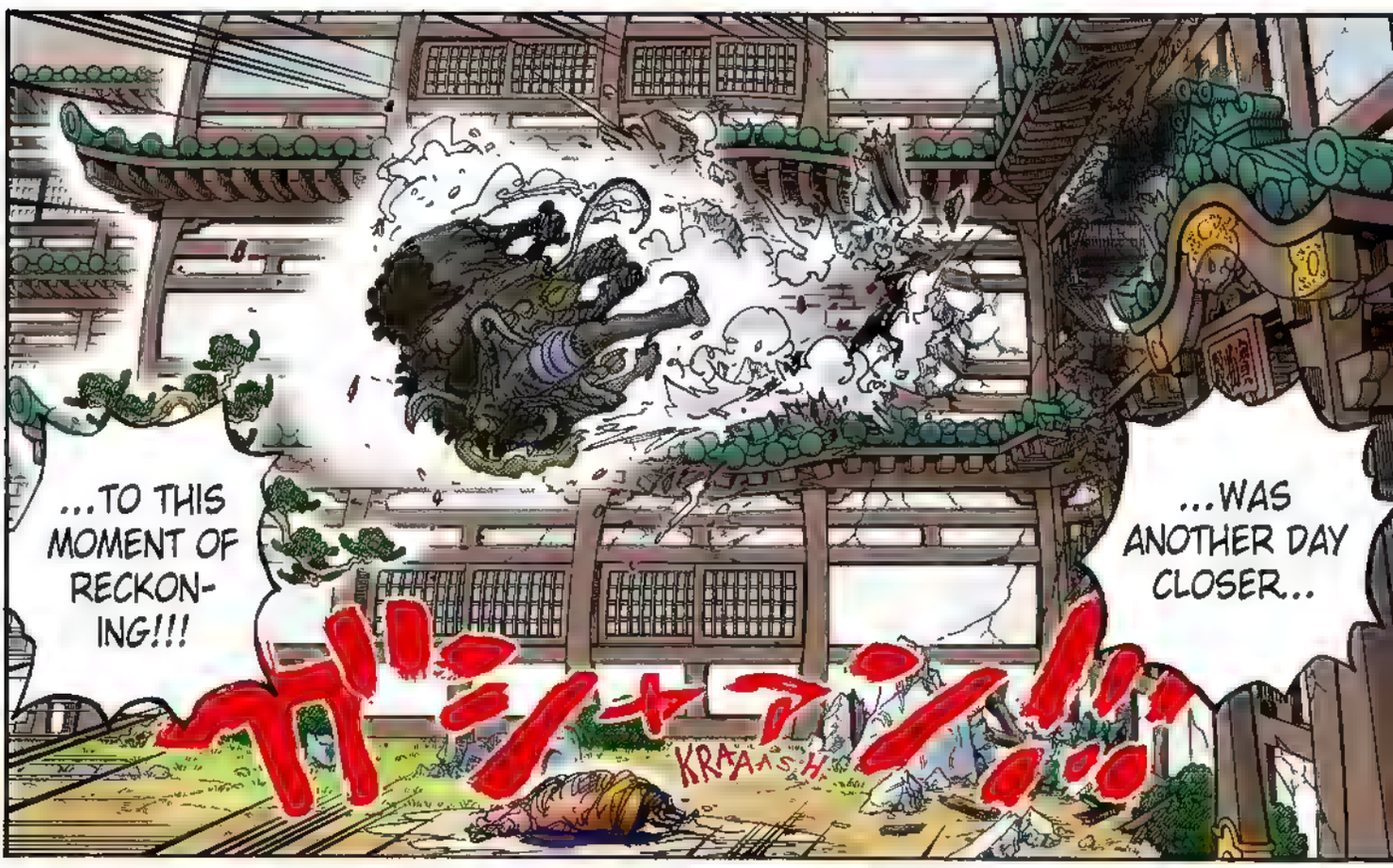
WEEZ, WEEZ!!

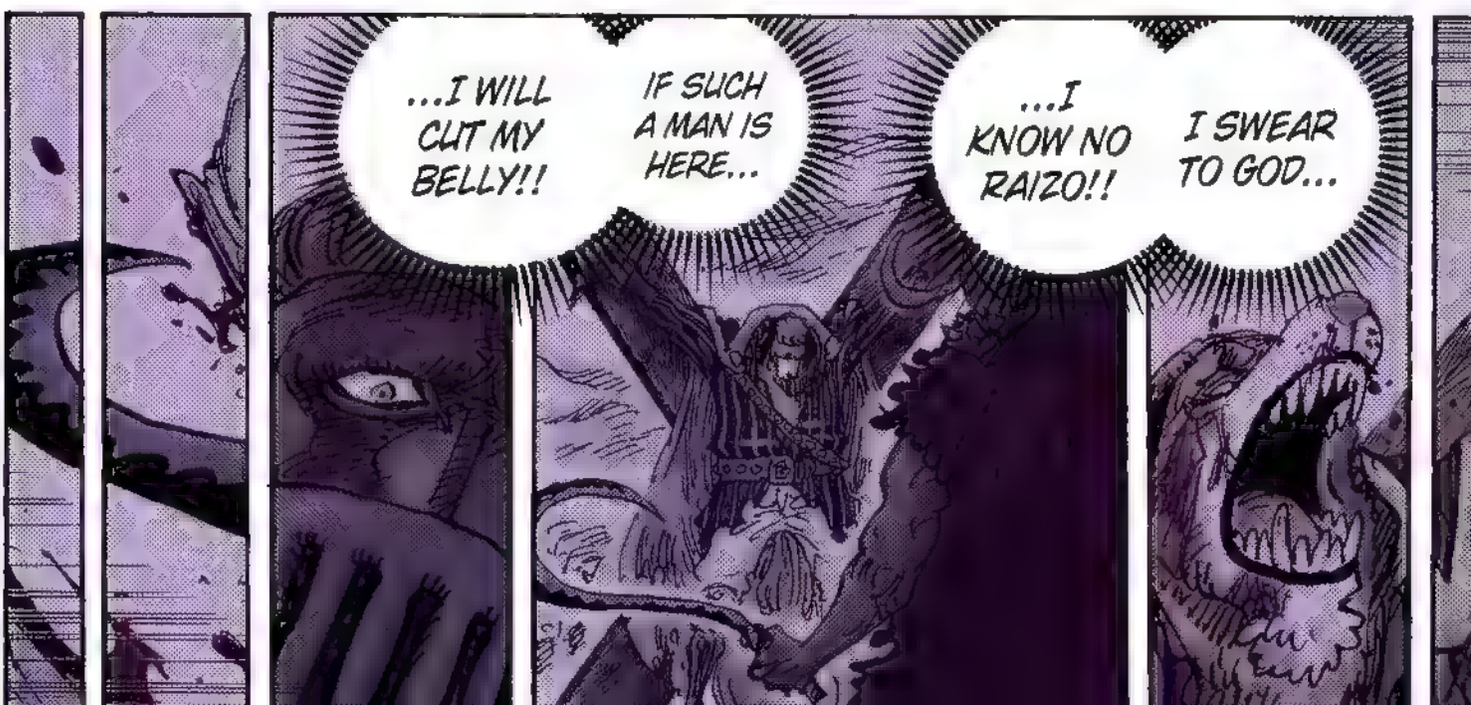
IF WE HAD HANDED OVER RAIZO TO DIE...

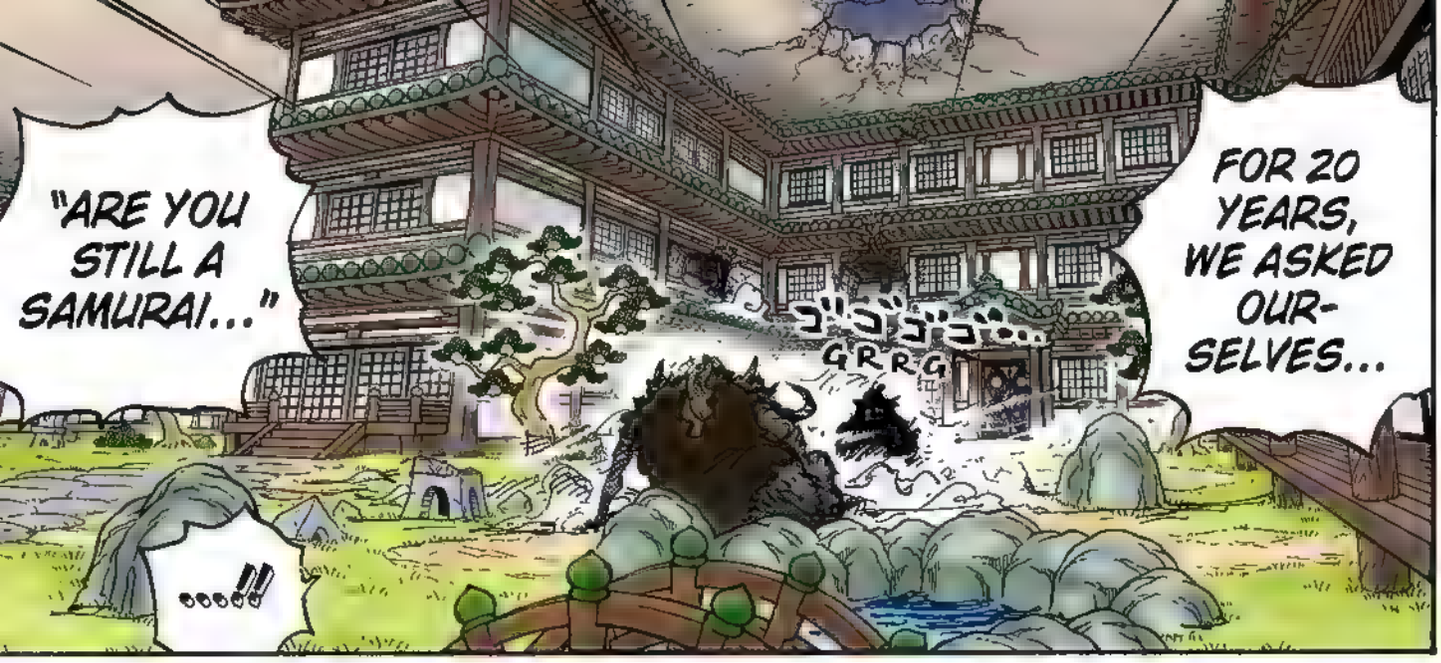
WEEZ, WEEZ...

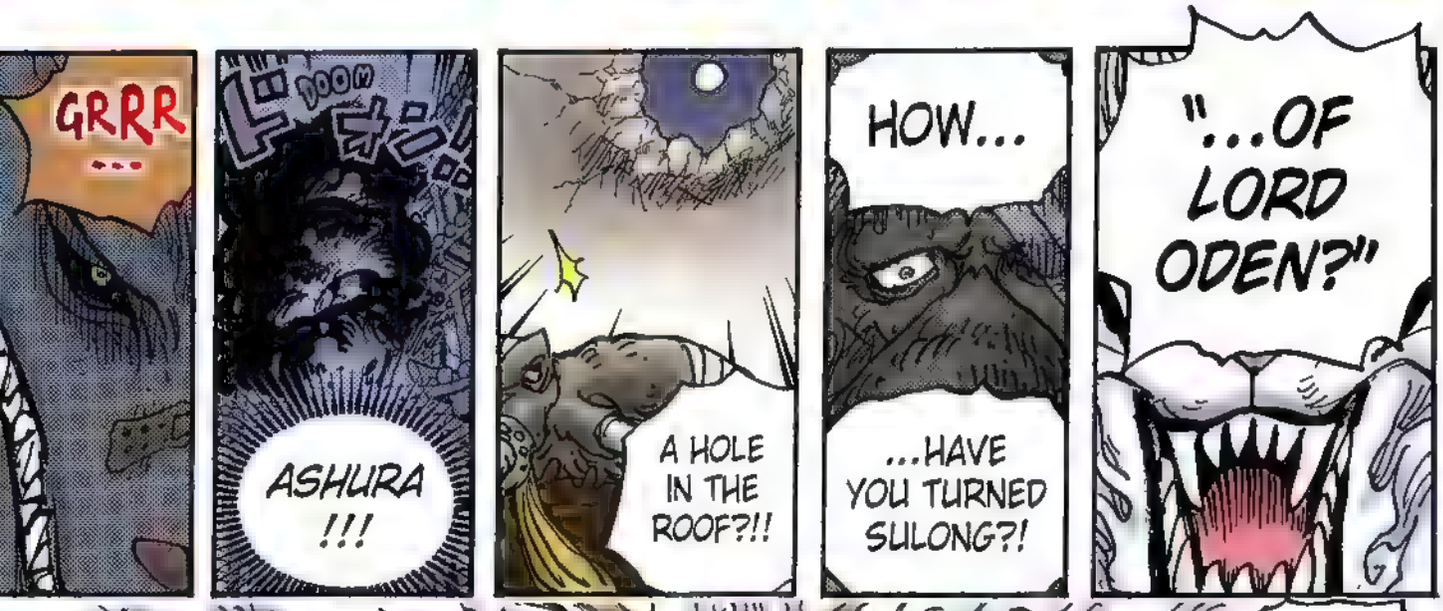
WE WOULD BE SO ASHAMED...

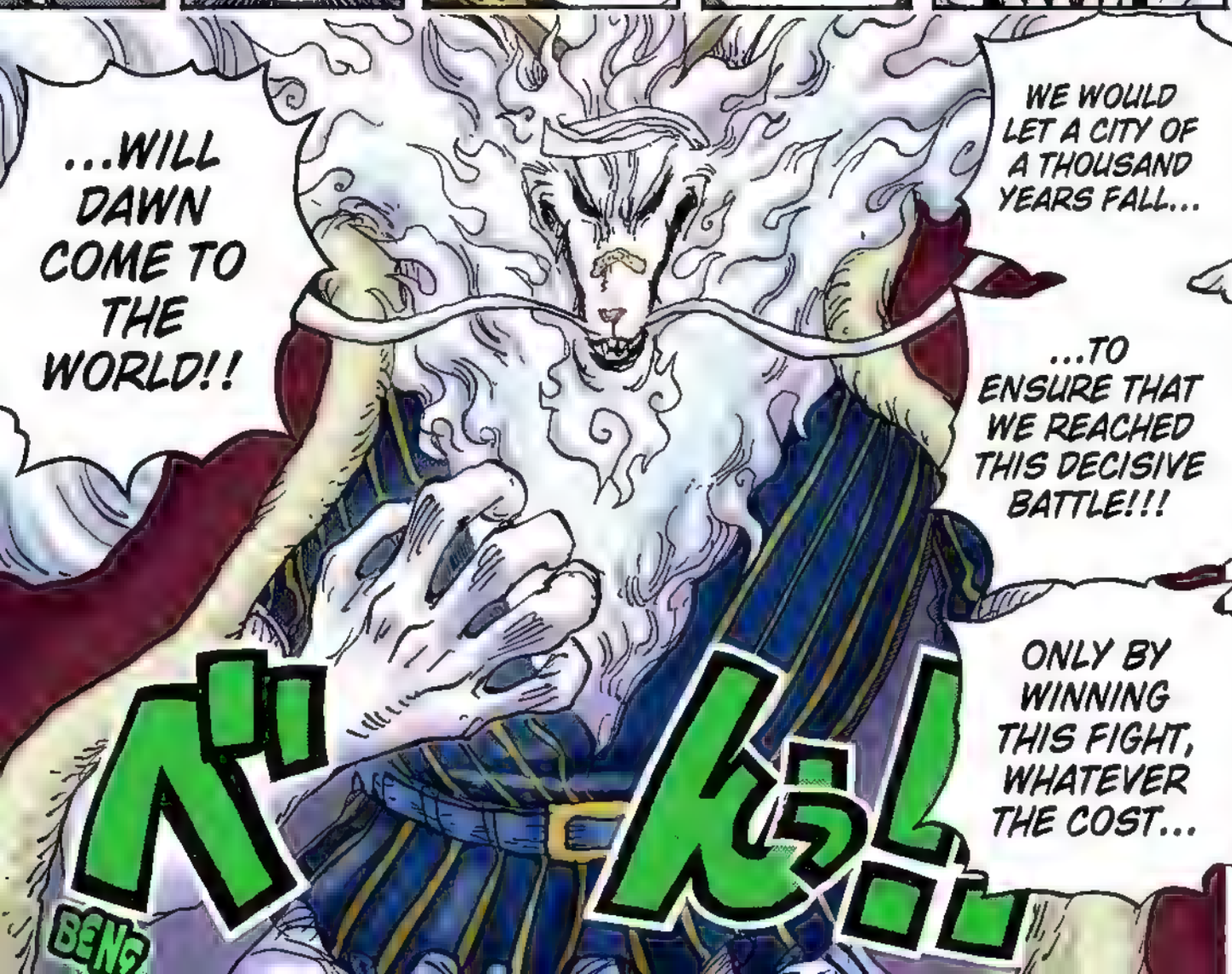

EVERY SINGLE DAY SINCE THE DEATH OF LORD ODEN...
TUG
!!
...WE WOULD NEVER HAVE COME BACK TO WANO!!!


...TO THIS MOMENT OF RECKON-ING!!!
KRAAASH
...WAS ANOTHER DAY CLOSER..

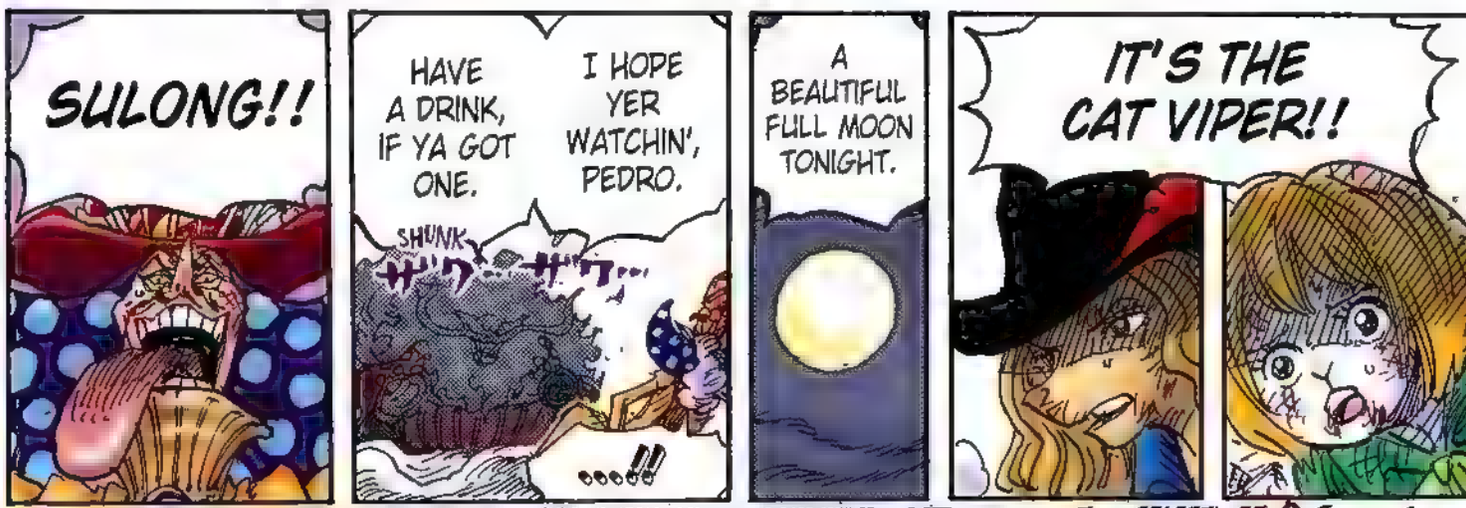

...I WILL CUT MY BELLY!!
IF SUCH A MAN IS HERE...
...I KNOW NO RAIZO!!
I SWEAR TO GOD...


"ARE YOU STILL A SAMURAI..."
ゴゴゴゴ...
GRRG
FOR 20 YEARS, WE ASKED OUR-SELVES...
...!!


GRRR...
ドォン DOOM
ASHURA !!!
A HOLE IN THE ROOF?!!
HOW...
...HAVE YOU TURNED SULONG?!
"...OF LORD ODEN?"

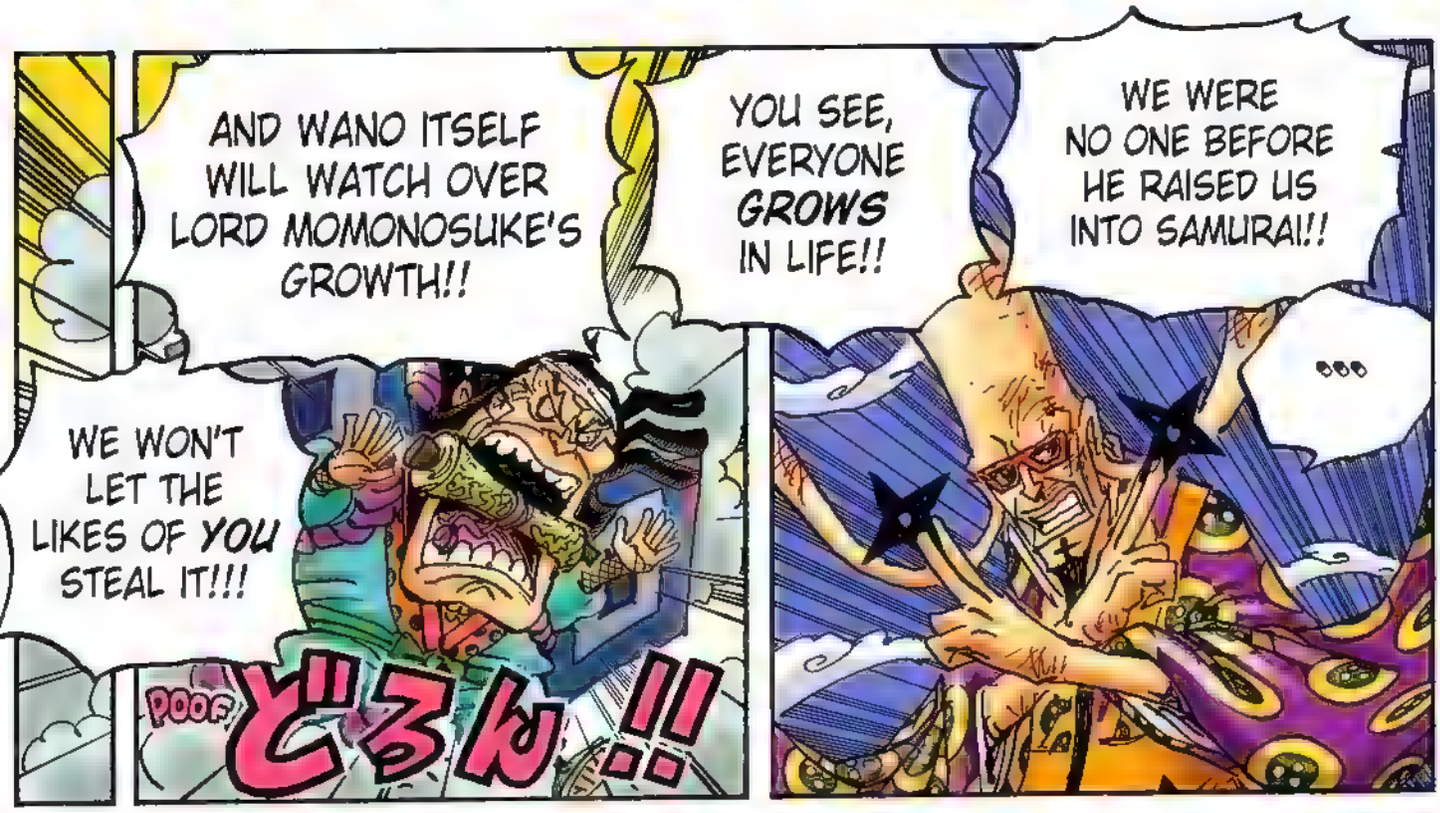

...WILL DAWN COME TO THE WORLD!!
WE WOULD LET A CITY OF A THOUSAND YEARS FALL...
...TO ENSURE THAT WE REACHED THIS DECISIVE BATTLE!!!
ONLY BY WINNING THIS FIGHT, WHATEVER THE COST...
バーン
BENG

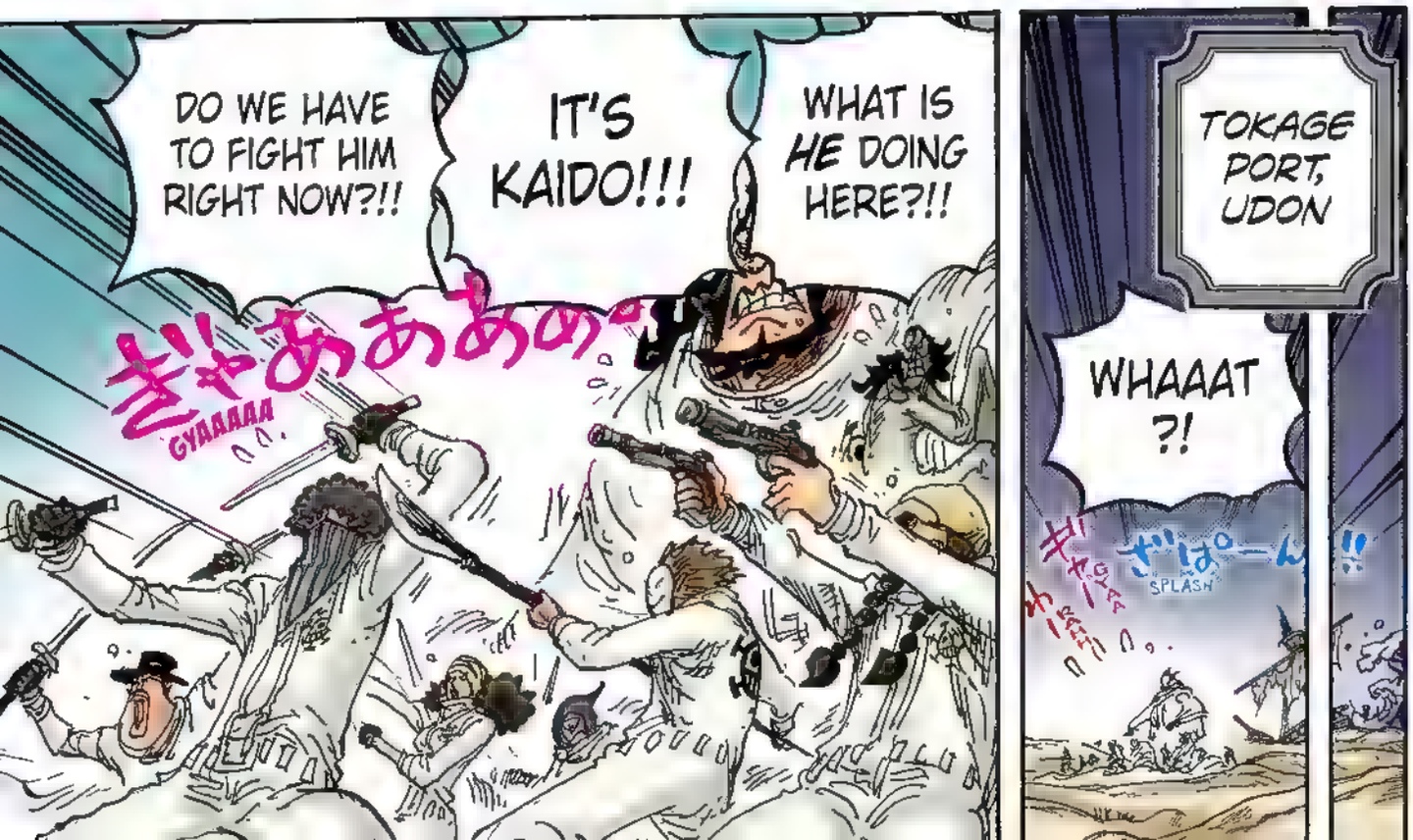
FRONT ENTRANCE, SKULL DOME
PEROSPERO ...?!!
RAAAH
KABOOM
AND THIS RAID WOULDA ENDED IN FAILURE!!
IF NOT FER PEDRO, LUFFY'S GANG NEVER WOULDA GOT THIS FAR!!


SULONG!!
HAVE A DRINK, IF YA GOT ONE.
I HOPE YER WATCHIN', PEDRO.
SHUNK
A BEAUTIFUL FULL MOON TONIGHT.
IT'S THE CAT VIPER!!

BUT YOU, LICK-SPITTLE?! THIS IS THE LAST MOON...
ROWWR
...YOU'LL EVER SEE!!!
BENG

DON'T MOCK YOUTH, YOU FOOL!!
WITH ODEN DEAD, YOU'RE REDUCED TO FOLLOWING A CHILD!!!
HA HA HA! WHAT A JOKE YOU GHOSTS ARE!!
CASTLE, SECOND FLOOR
GAGA
GA
GA
GAGAK
BE-BE
NO


AND WANO ITSELF WILL WATCH OVER LORD MOMONOSUKE'S GROWTH!!
YOU SEE, EVERYONE GROWS IN LIFE!!
WE WERE NO ONE BEFORE HE RAISED US INTO SAMURAI!!
WE WON'T LET THE LIKES OF YOU STEAL IT!!!
POOF
どろん!!

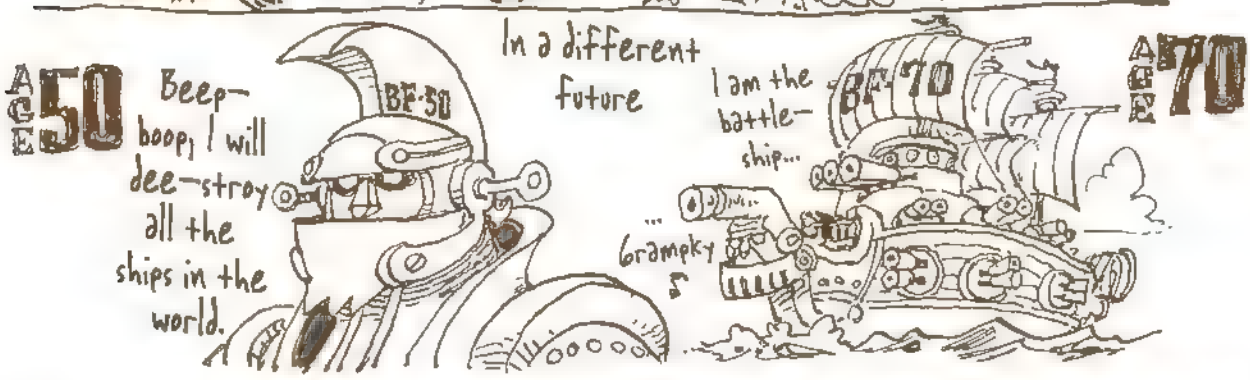

DO WE HAVE TO FIGHT HIM RIGHT NOW?!!
IT'S KAIDO!!!
WHAT IS HE DOING HERE?!!
きゃあああの
GYAAAAA
TOKAGE PORT, UDON
WHAAAT ?!
SPLASH

BENG!!
LOOK OUT, STRAW HAT!! GET AWAY FROM HIM!!
...
GRRR..!!
...!!
WHAT?! THAT'S THE SAME KID?!?
WHAT DOES THIS MEAN?!
BY LORD MOMONOSUKE'S REQUEST... HE IS NOW AGE 28!!!
...
MURMUR
WAAH!!
YOU CAN DO THAT? WHY ARE YOU CRYING?
BEGUZZ ...!!
WAAA
MY LORD!!
YOU LOOK JUST LIKE...
I AM NOT YOUR MORSEL OF FOOD!!
I WILL DEVOUR YOU WHOLE BEFORE YOU TAKE A BITE OF ME!!
STEP BACK!!
...
IS THAT YOU, MOMO?
INDEED!!
C'MON, MOMO!! LET'S GO TAKE BACK WANO!!!
BENG!!
RIGHT!!!

(Azarashi, Niigata)

Q: Mr. Oda, please show us what happens to Franky at age 40 and 60, and his alternate universe counterparts. --Love Nami

A: Well, Franky's already 36, so I'll do 50 and 70 instead.

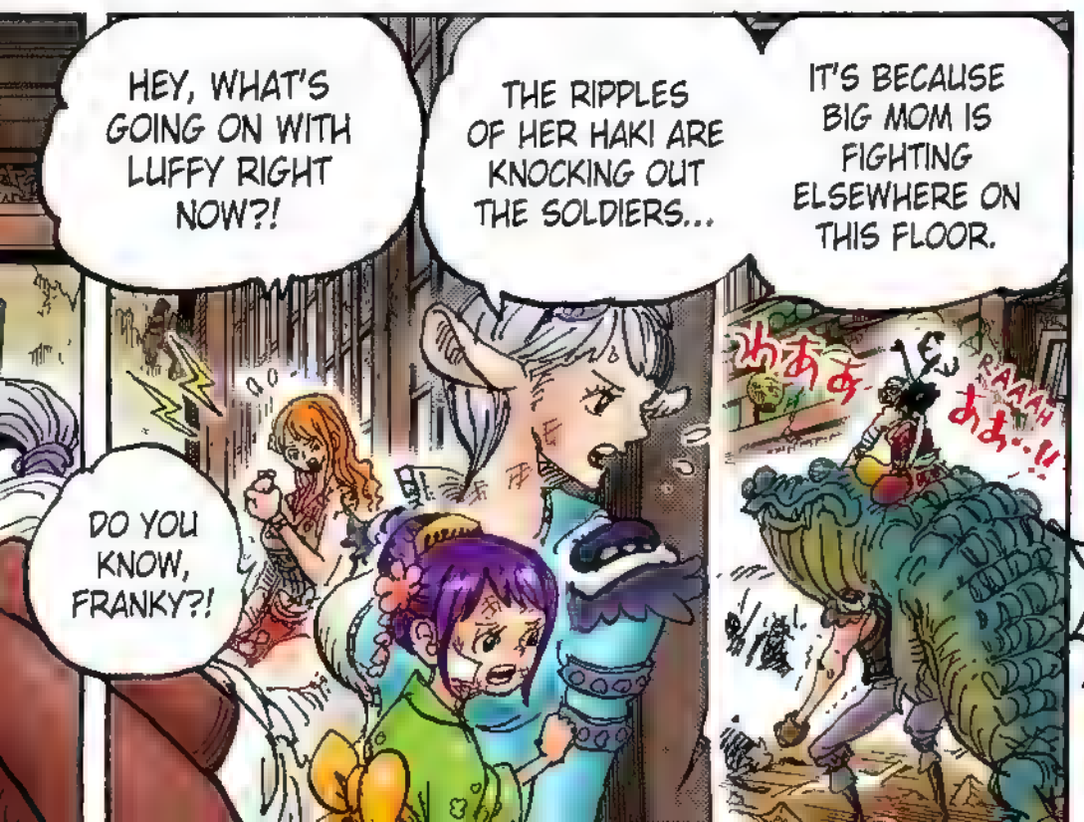


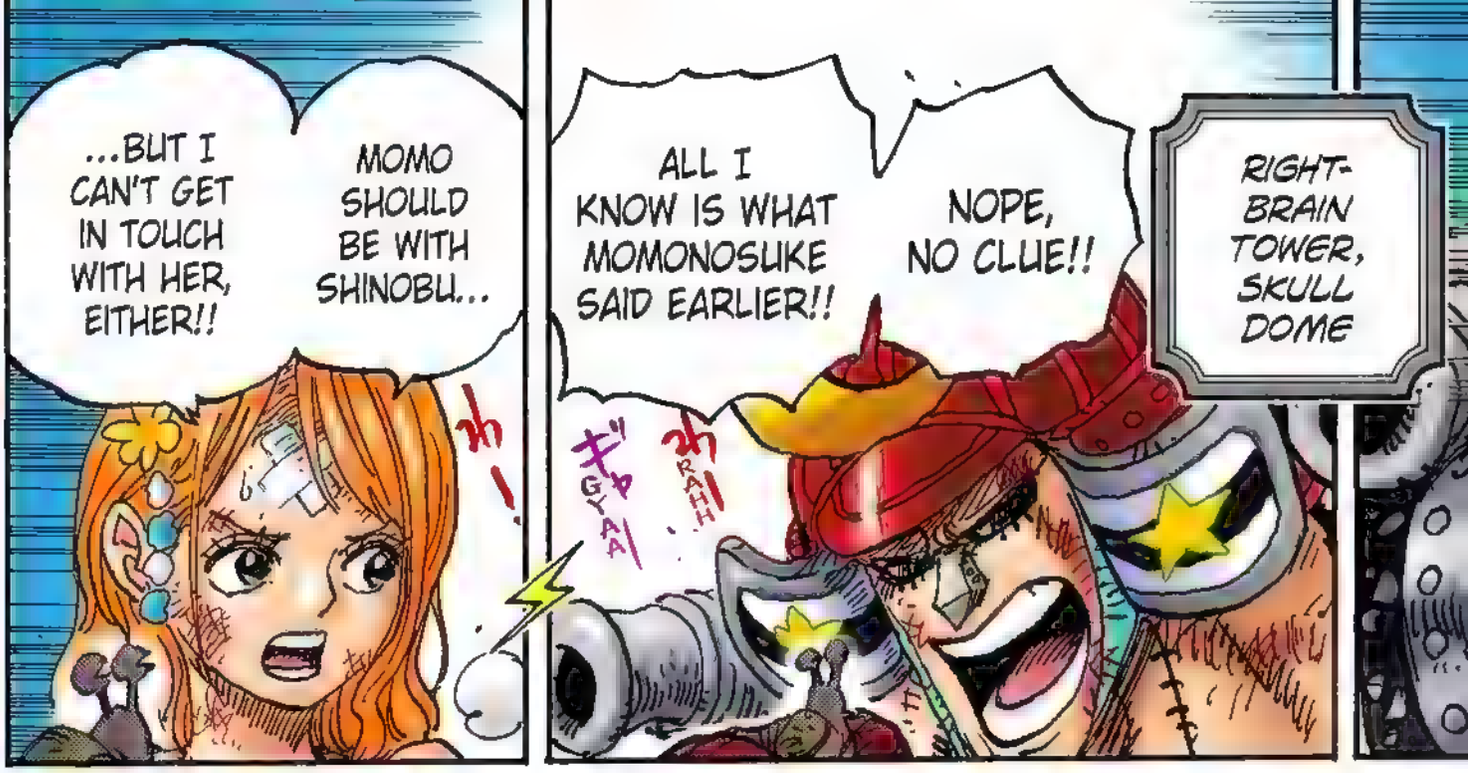
Q: When Robin does her Gigante Fleur technique, what are those weird patterns on her chest? I was looking forward to that… It's only the second time in my life I've been so outraged. You're in trouble, mister.

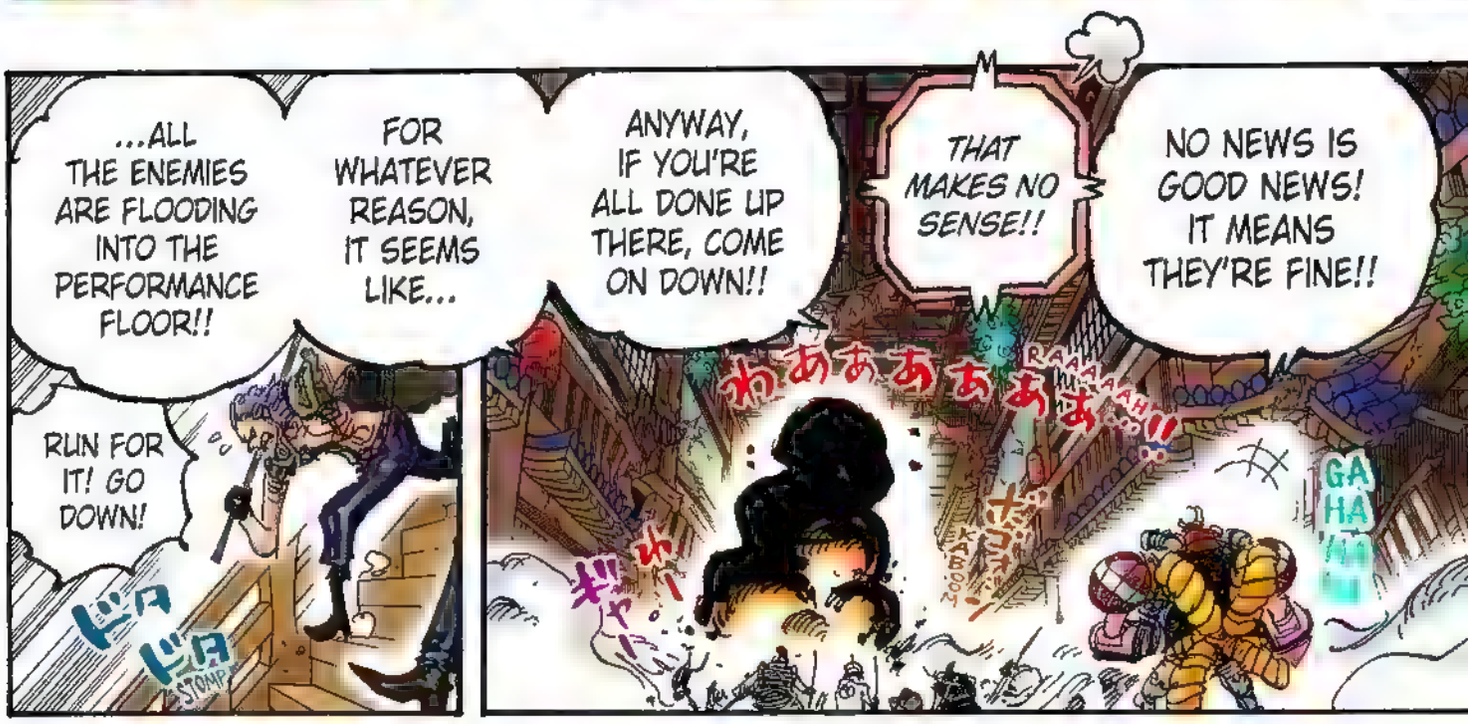
--Nikuchiki

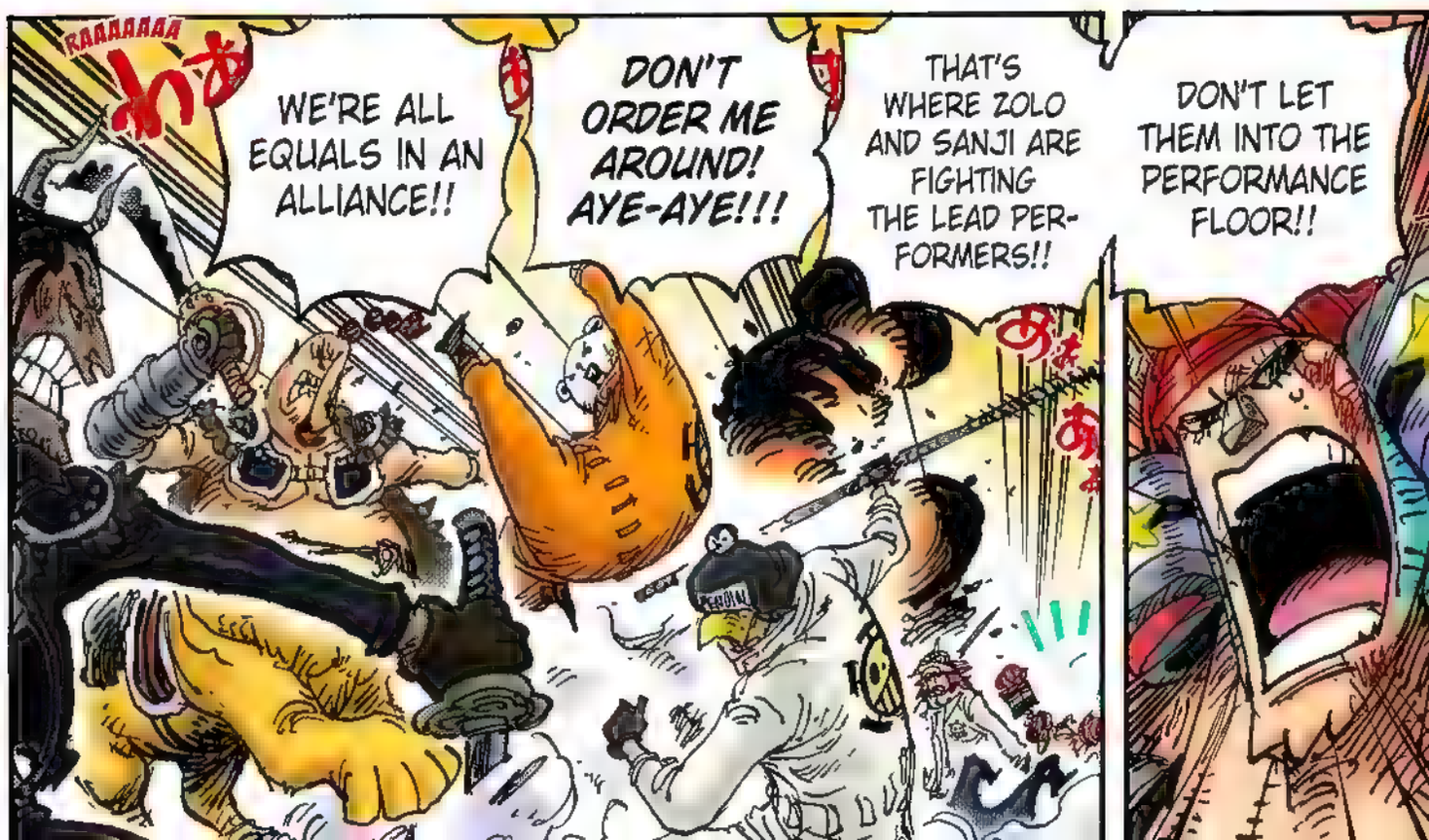
A: W-wow, he's so mad!! I guess the first time was when Black Maria put the wrap around her torso, huh... Anyway, I received many angry letters about this. First of all, let me preface this by explaining that Black Maria's top was spider silk. As for Robin... Clothes aren't part of Robin's body, so she can't replicate them too, and I kind of figured, at that size, she's probably not going to expend extra energy on fashioning some kind of fake clothing. On the other hand, this is still a shonen manga for kids, and that would be crossing the line. So me and Robin put our heads together and came up with that pattern as a solution! What is it, anyway? I look forward to your answers through the SBS! What is that stuff?!

Chapter 1024: SO-AND-SO









RIGHT-BRAIN TOWER, SKULL DOME

NOPE, NO CLUE!!

ALL I KNOW IS WHAT MOMONOSUKE SAID EARLIER!!

MOMO SHOULD BE WITH SHINOBU...

...BUT I CAN'T GET IN TOUCH WITH HER, EITHER!!

NO NEWS IS GOOD NEWS! IT MEANS THEY'RE FINE!!

THAT MAKES NO SENSE!!

ANYWAY, IF YOU'RE ALL DONE UP THERE, COME ON DOWN!!

FOR WHATEVER REASON, IT SEEMS LIKE...

...ALL THE ENEMIES ARE FLOODING INTO THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR!!

RUN FOR IT! GO DOWN!

DON'T LET THEM INTO THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR!!

THAT'S WHERE ZOLO AND SANJI ARE FIGHTING THE LEAD PERFORMERS!!

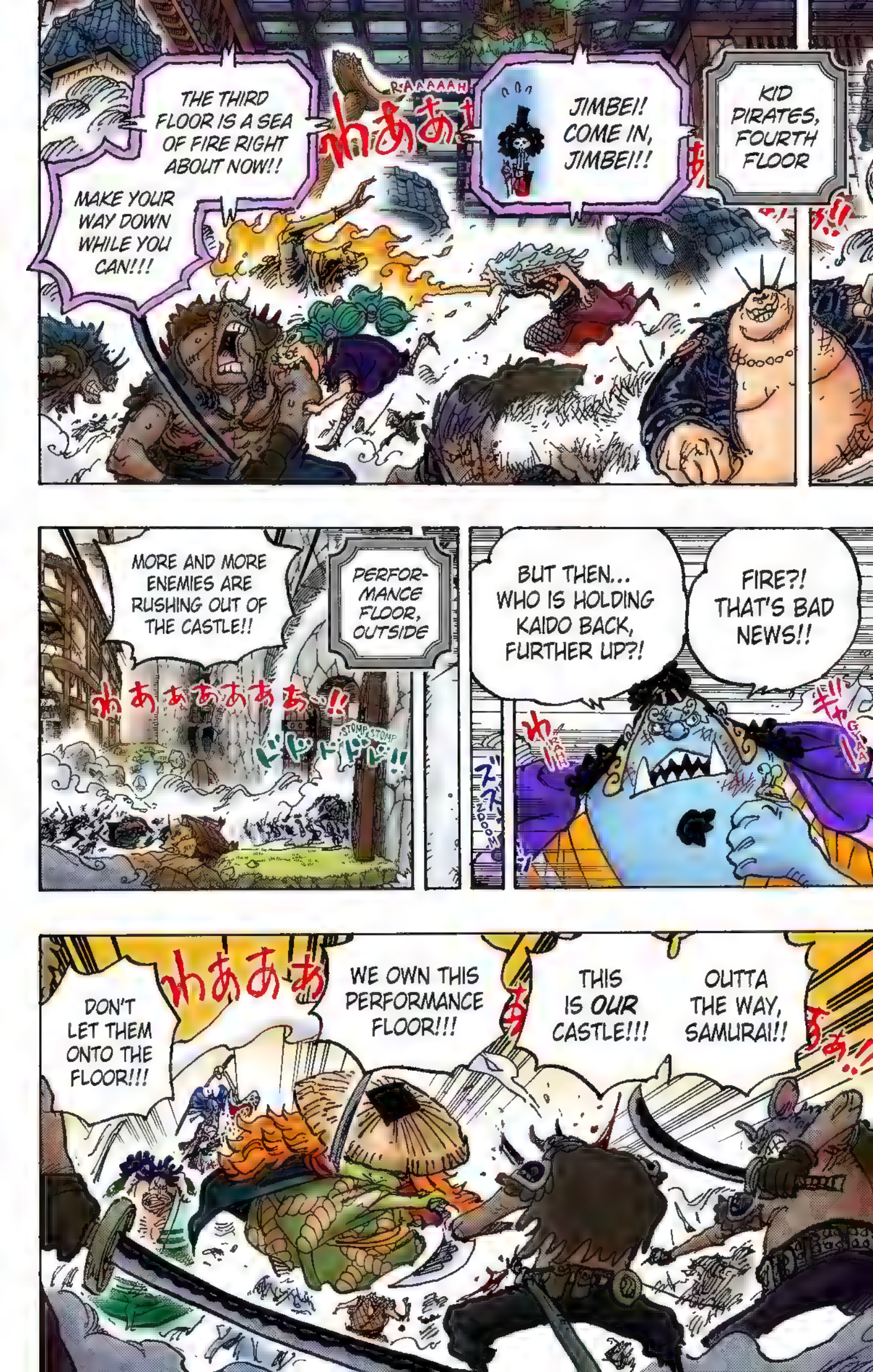
DON'T ORDER ME AROUND! AYE-AYE!!!

WE'RE ALL EQUALS IN AN ALLIANCE!!

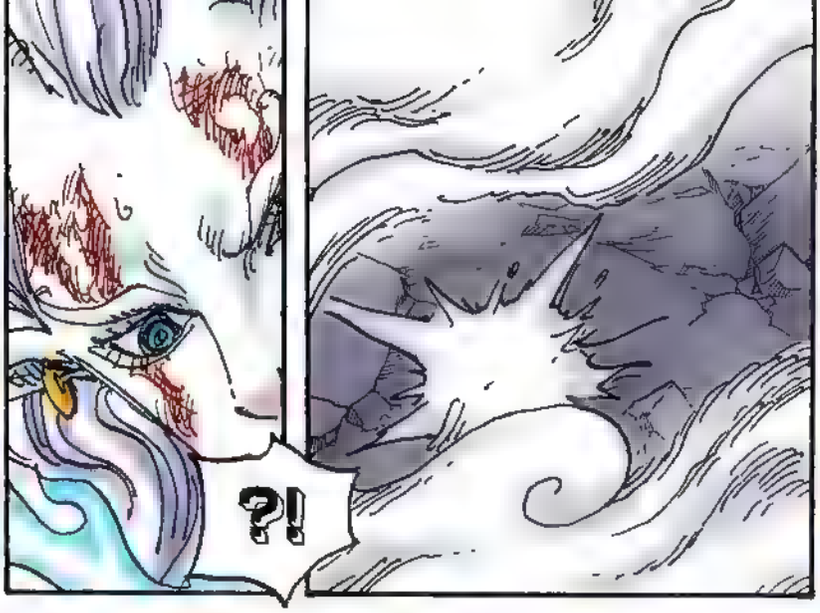
WE CAN'T STOP THE FLAMES!!!
りあああああ
RAAAAAH
UH, THIS IS STARTING TO LOOK BAD!!
THIRD FLOOR
EVACUATE TO THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR!!

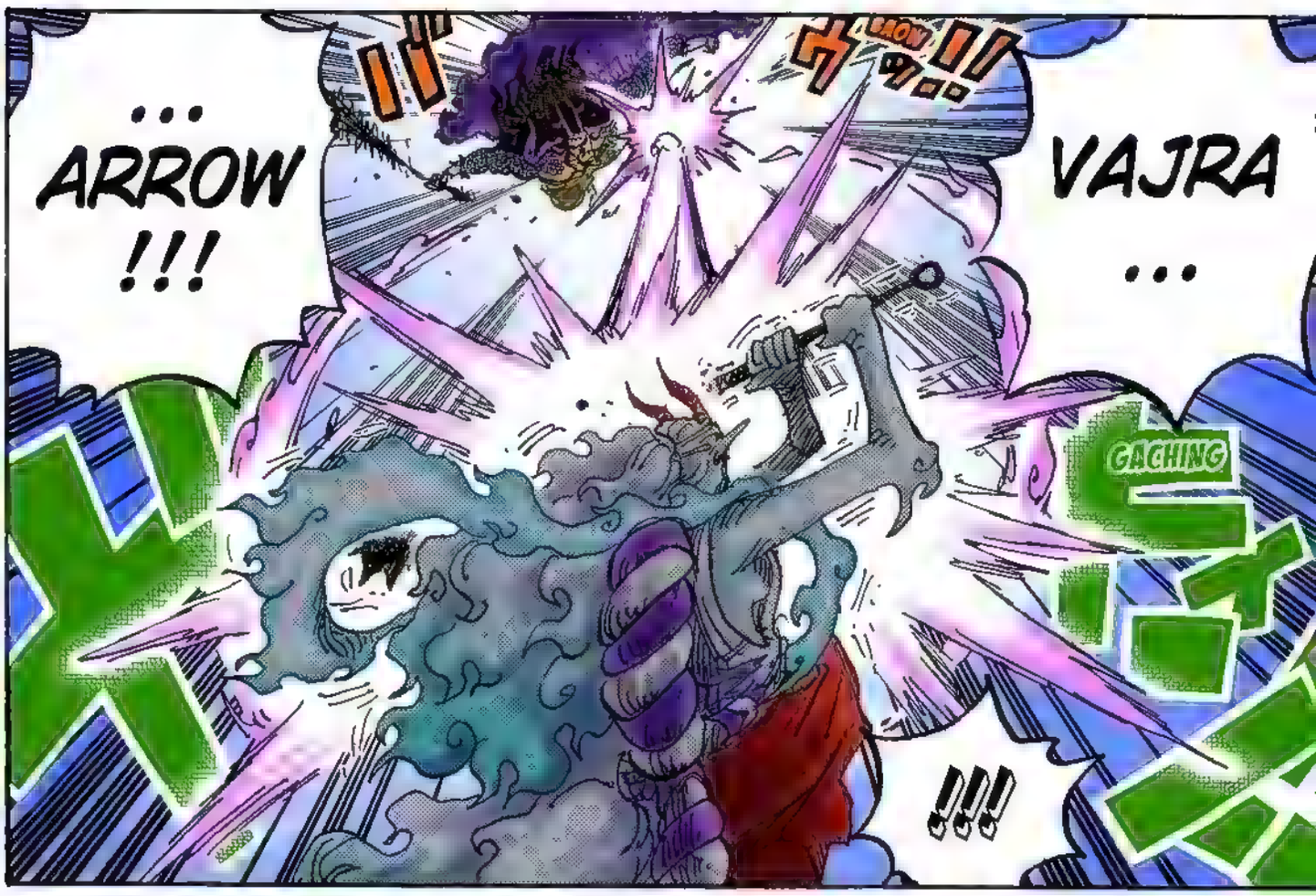
KABOOM
ボカ
WELL, TOO BAD, I'VE ALREADY BEEN CREMATED!!
HEY! WHO ARE YOU CALLING CREMATED?!
I'M GUESSING I SHOULD FEEL HOT RIGHT NOW!!
AAAH !!!

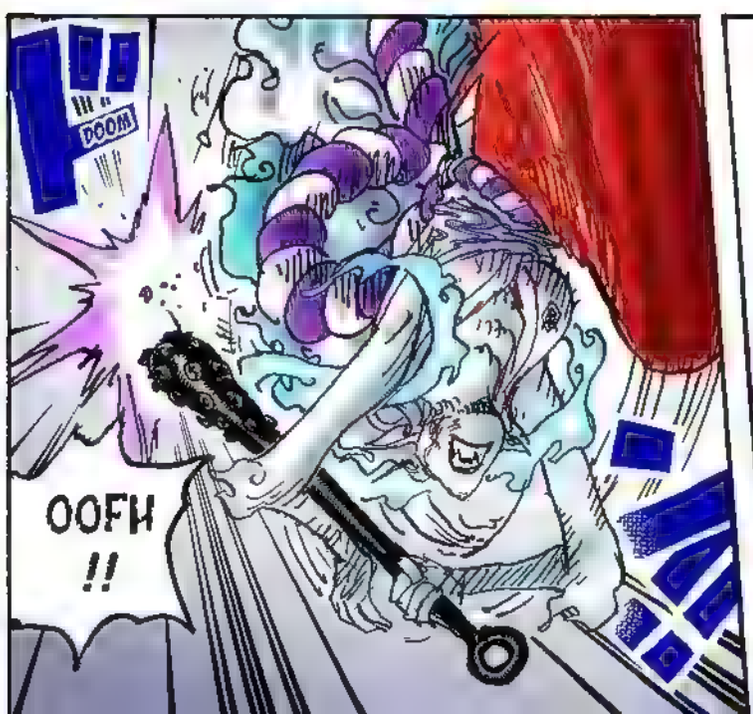
HOW IS THE BATTLE GOING?!
ROBIN WAS GOING TO BURN UP!!
I HAD TO GET OUT OF THERE!!
BARON CORPSE!! YOU'RE ALL RIGHT?!
UH, IT'S HARD TO TELL, EVERYTHING'S PURE CHAOS...

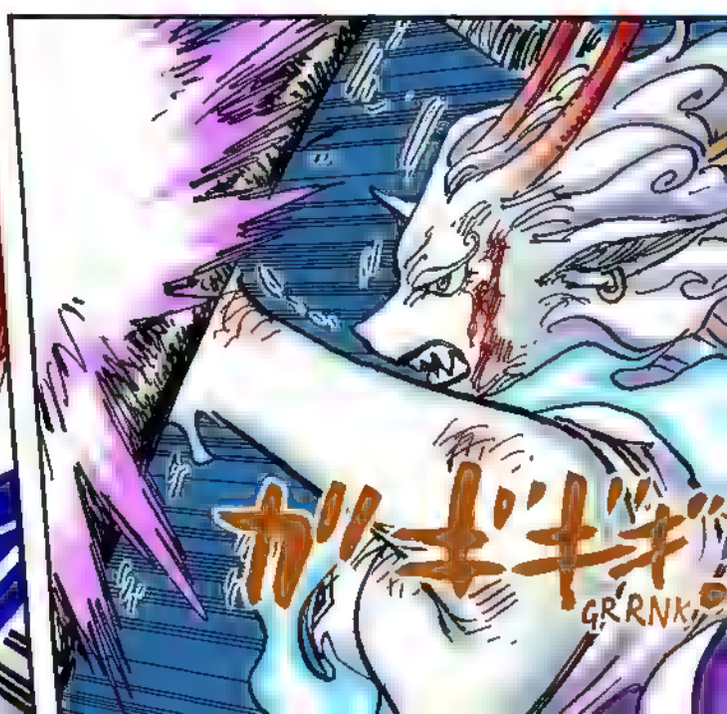

KID PIRATES, FOURTH FLOOR
JIMBEI! COME IN, JIMBEI!!
THE THIRD FLOOR IS A SEA OF FIRE RIGHT ABOUT NOW!!
MAKE YOUR WAY DOWN WHILE YOU CAN!!!
RAAAAAH
わあああ
FIRE?! THAT'S BAD NEWS!!
BUT THEN... WHO IS HOLDING KAIDO BACK, FURTHER UP?!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, OUTSIDE
MORE AND MORE ENEMIES ARE RUSHING OUT OF THE CASTLE!!
わあああああああ!!
STOMP STOMP
OUTTA THE WAY, SAMURAI!!
THIS IS OUR CASTLE!!!
WE OWN THIS PERFORMANCE FLOOR!!!
DON'T LET THEM ONTO THE FLOOR!!!
わあああ

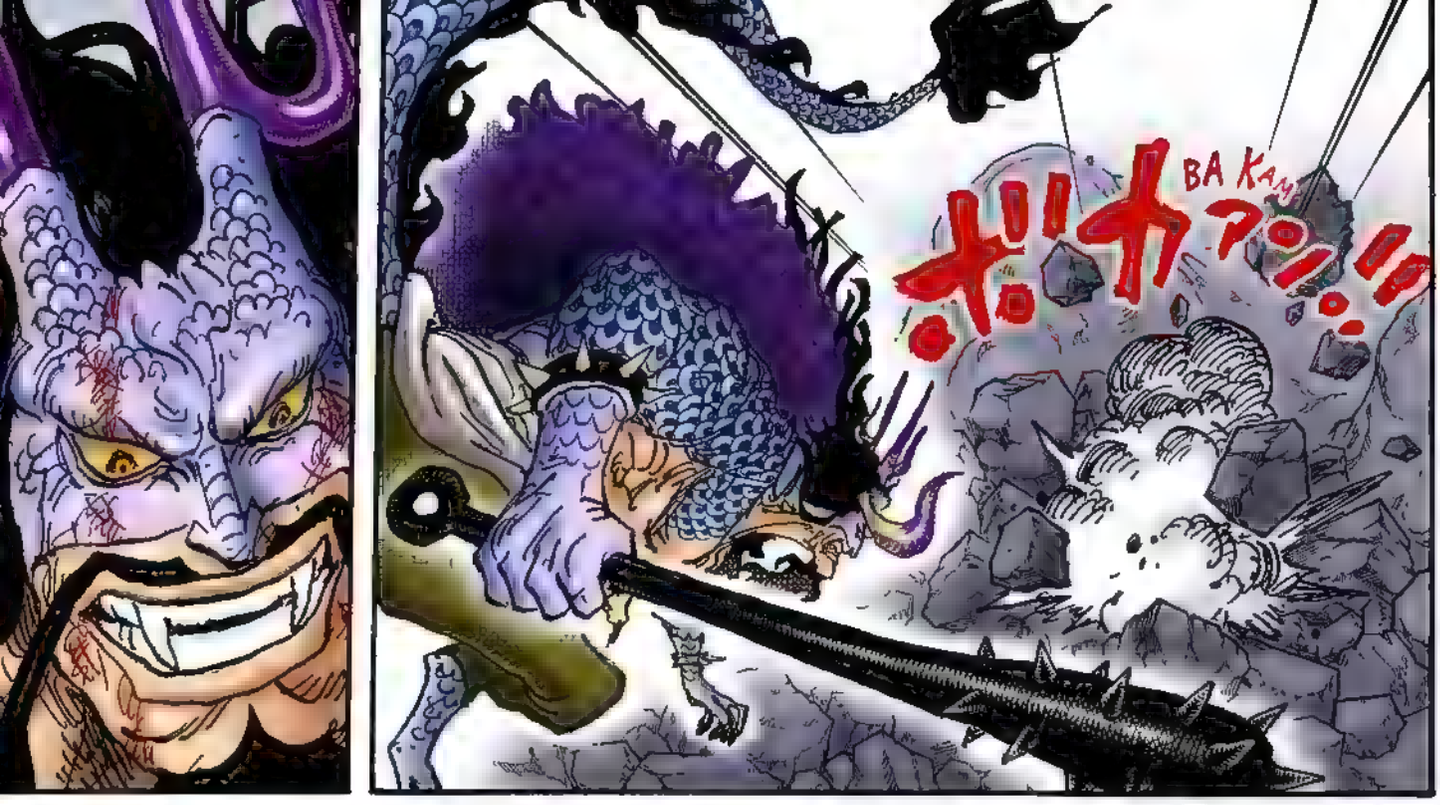
DRRM
ゴゴゴ…
わあああああああ!!
RAAAAAAAH
PUSH THEM BAAAACK!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
ボタ
BLUP
ボタ
ゴオオオ…!!
GRRG
GAGHING
ガキィーン!!
パウッ!!
PAOW
NARI-KABURA ARROW !!!
!!!


?!


...
ARROW
!!!
!!
GAOU
!!
VAJRA
...
GACHING
!!!


DOOM
OOFH
!!


GR'RNK


BA KA
バカアー!!

...INTENDED TO KILL ME!!!
WEEZ, WEEZ...
HUFF... YOU HAVE ALWAYS...
ガラン
GEUNK
HUFF, HUFF...

I LOVE ODEN!!
IS IT A CRIME TO ADMIRE SOME-ONE?!!
HUFF, HUFF...
THIS IS NOT A FAMILY SQUABBLE... IF YOU WANT TO WEAR THE NAME ODEN, YOU MUST BE READY FOR WAR.
YES... THAT'S RIGHT.
THIS ISN'T A GAME, YAMATO!!

?!
I AM ODEN!!
UH, KAIDO? THE OGRE PRINCESS HAS BEEN RUNNING WILD FOR THE PAST WEEK...
I AM... HUFF, HUFF...
KOZUKI ODEN!!
I AM ODEN!!
UNDO MY CHAINS, FATHER!!
DID YOU DO THIS...?
TELL ME, YAMATO...
HUFF, HUFF...
HUFF, HUFF...
...ODEN!!

I'M SO HUNGRY... I THINK I'M GONNA STARVE!!
GLURRRG..
I DIDN'T... THEY JUST FELL OVER.
GIMME SOME FOOD...
BE NO!!
AWWW!!!
...THEN DIE.
BUT YAMATO, IF YOU WANT TO CALL YOURSELF ODEN...
SUPREME KING HAKI, EH? A GOOD SIGN...
AAAAH!! NO, DON'T LEAVE ME HERE IN THE DARK!!
WAAAA
CLANK
WHAT?! A MONTH?! THE POOR KID REALLY WILL DIE!!
PLUS, WE'VE GOT VICIOUS SAMURAI LOCKED UP IN THERE...
STAY IN THE CAVE UNTIL YOU SEE SENSE!! I'LL GIVE YOU A MONTH.
天
GYAAAAA

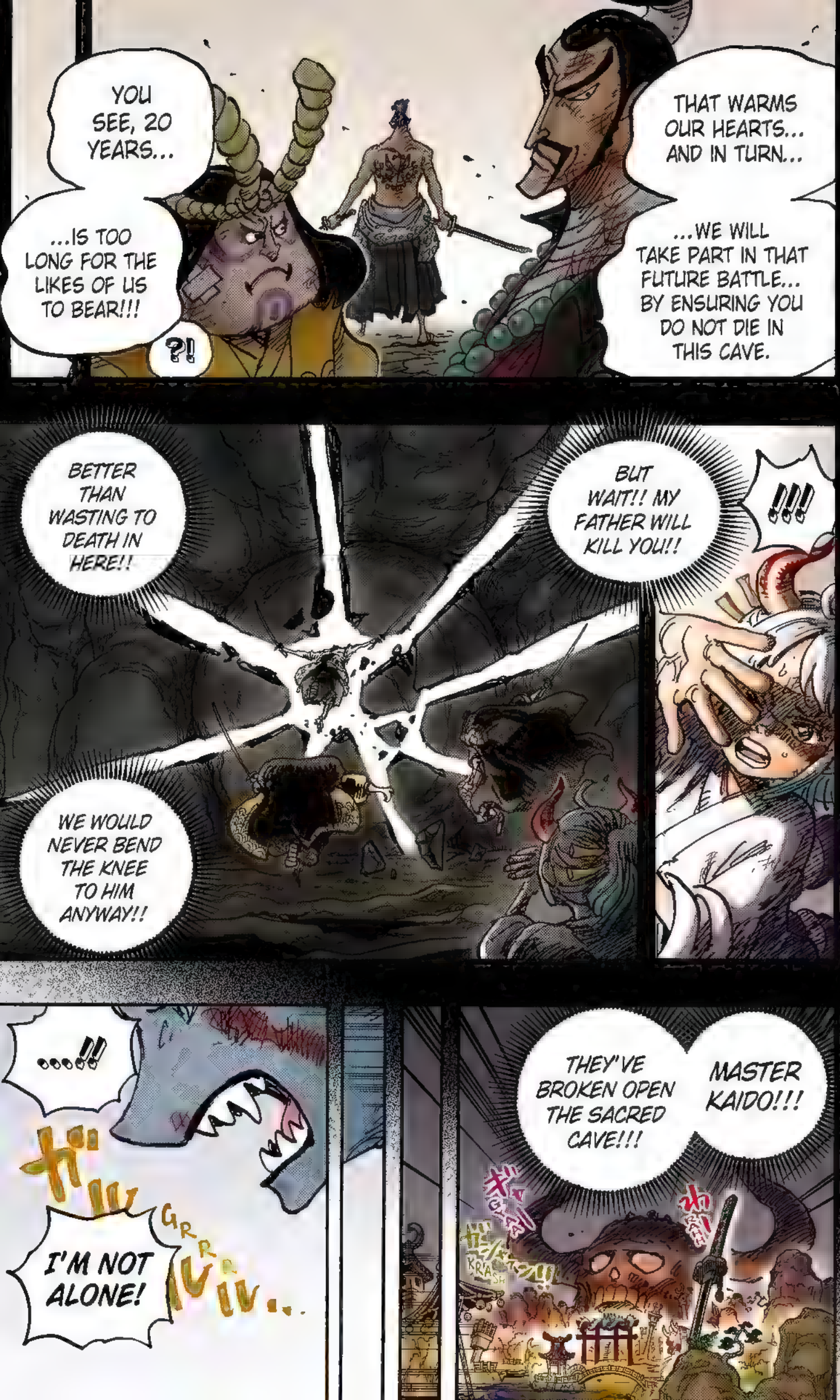
THIS MESSAGE GOES FOR YOU SWORDSMEN OF WANO TOO!!
...
IF YOU AGREE TO JOIN MY ARMY, I'LL LET YOU GO.
YOU CAN SHOUT THROUGH THE VENT IN THE CEILING IF YOU CHANGE YOUR MIND...
WHAT? YOU HAVEN'T EATEN FOR DAYS?
GLARE:
GLINT:
THEN LET'S HAVE SOME FOOD BROUGHT IN!
BUT ONLY ENOUGH FOR ONE.
CLANK!!
KI-ZU
YOU'LL NEED SOME WEAPONS TOO.
HUH?!
BUT FATHER..
I'M THE CHILD OF KAIDO!
THEY OBVIOUSLY BEAR A GRUDGE AGAINST ME!!
THEY'LL KILL ME!!!
BUT AREN'T YOU ODEN?
!!!

ばんっ!!
BAM
...!!
!!
ぐぎゅるるるる
GLURRRG
...THE SON OF KAIDO, HIS KILLER.
I AM ODEN, BUT ALSO...
GLURRRG GG
ぐぎゅるるるるるるー!!
...OVER THAT SINGLE MEAL!!
HE WANTS THEM TO FIGHT TO THE DEATH...
I'M SMART ENOUGH TO KNOW THESE SAMURAI HATE ME!!
ぎゅるるるる
GURRRG
...THEY KILL ME FIRST!!
ガッ!
GRAB
ACK!!
BUT NOT BEFORE...
ガッ
ZSH

EAT.
HUH?!
カ
タン…
CLANK
?!
GLURRRRG
ぎゅるるるるるる…!
A SAMURAI ...
...DOES NOT FEEL HUNGER.
!!
BENG
HUH?! REALLY?
ん!!
BUT...!!
THESE SAMURAI ARE AMAZING.
THEY'RE NOT HUNGRY?!
I'B HUNGREE !!!
EAT UP... YOU PICKED A HELL OF A FAMILY TO GET BORN INTO.
...!!
ばくばく
もぐもぐ
GULP
CHOMP
むしゃむしゃ
MUNCH
ふが
ふが…
SHNURF
DRIP DRIP…

MUNCH
GNAW
GNAW
GNAW

IS THAT... ODEN'S VOYAGE LOG?!
BUT THE WORDS ARE TOO HARD FOR ME.
I WANT TO READ THIS JURNEL...
Oden's Travels
!!
WHEN THAT TIME COMES, I'LL FIGHT ON THE SIDE OF WANO...
I'LL HAVE GONE TO SEA...AND I'LL BE MUCH, MUCH, MUCH STRONGER..!!
...
...THAT YOUR FATHER MIGHT ACTUALLY INTEND TO LET YOU DIE...
YAMATO, IT SEEMS TO ME...
AT THIS RATE, WE WON'T BE AROUND TO SEE THIS BATTLE 20 YEARS IN THE FUTURE THAT ODEN SPEAKS OF...
...
WELL, IT'S BEEN TEN DAYS NOW...
GYAHAHAHA
HA.


YOU SEE, 20 YEARS...
...IS TOO LONG FOR THE LIKES OF US TO BEAR!!!
?!
THAT WARMS OUR HEARTS... AND IN TURN...
...WE WILL TAKE PART IN THAT FUTURE BATTLE... BY ENSURING YOU DO NOT DIE IN THIS CAVE.
BETTER THAN WASTING TO DEATH IN HERE!!
WE WOULD NEVER BEND THE KNEE TO HIM ANYWAY!!
BUT WAIT!! MY FATHER WILL KILL YOU!!
!!!
...!!
GRRR
I'M NOT ALONE!
THEY'VE BROKEN OPEN THE SACRED CAVE!!!
MASTER KAIDO!!!

DOOM

THUNDER BAGUA!!

PEOPLE WHO ACCEPT ME!!!

THERE ARE PEOPLE WHO BELIEVE IN ME!!

...MY FREEDOM ?!!

WHY DO YOU STEAL...

バリ バリ ZZT

...WANO'S FREEDOM ?!!

WHY DO YOU STEAL...

BECAUSE LIFE ISN'T A SERIES OF SIMPLE QUESTIONS WITH SIMPLE ANSWERS!!

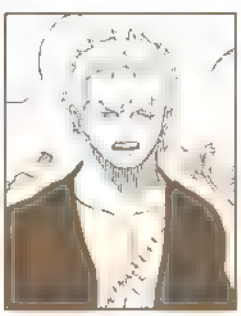
...!!!

YOU NAIVE CHILD!!!

(Hoshikana Tiger, Nara)

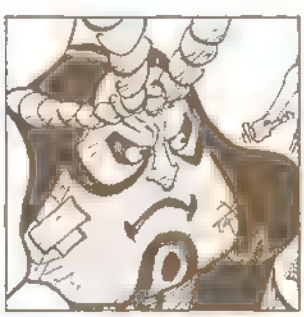
Q: Mr. Eiichiro Oda, I have perused chapter 1024 with great interest. Is it possible that the samurai who styles himself "So-and-So" is none other than Sir Zolo's father?

--Roromiki



A: I had many questions about Mr. "So-and-So." While I hate to reveal his name after he chose to hide it, many people guessed the answer right, so I'll tell you now. These three are actually the daimyo of the provinces that fell to Kaido

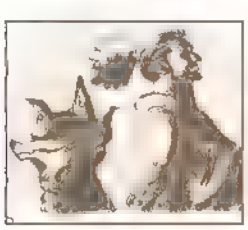
Daimyo of Ringo, Shimotsuki Ushimaru



Daimyo of Kibi, Fugetsu Omusubi

Daimyo of Udon, Uzuki Tempura

After Oden's death, they marshalled their forces to strike down Orochi, but were defeated by the Animal Kingdom Pirates. Shimotsuki Ushimaru made a great duo with the fox Onimaru. When Onimaru was stealing Shusui away from Zolo, I had a scene where he was shocked at how much Zolo looked like a young Ushimaru, but I ended up cutting the scene because it was too complicated I might not reveal it in the main story, anyway So to answer your question, Ushimaru is not Zolo's father. I didn't put their names into the manga so I'm listing them here, but I'm still debating whether or not to say more about Ushimaru's bloodline, so I'll hold off on any further comment. They do look alike, don't they?



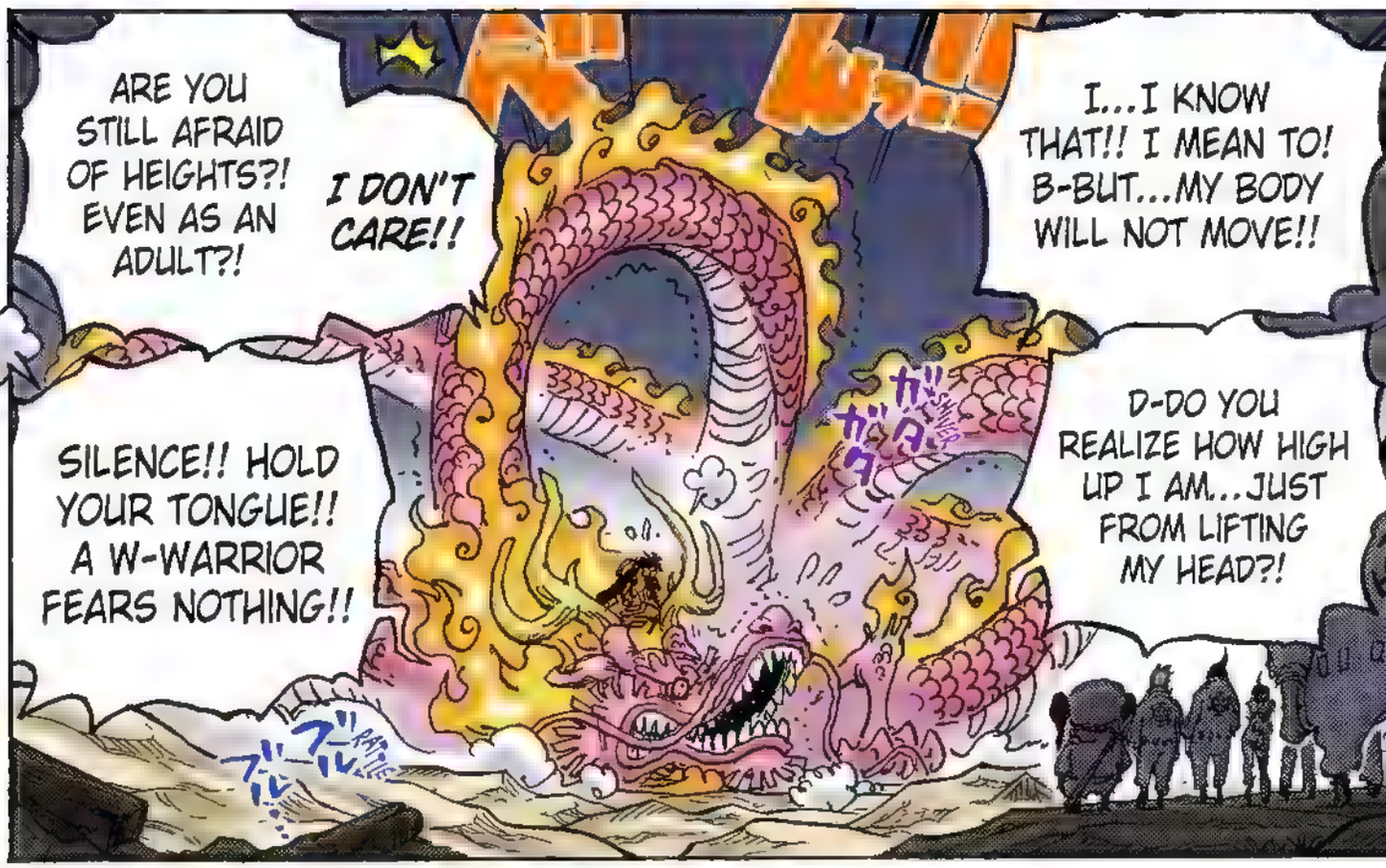
Q: I was calculating the size of Shirahoshi's boobies based on my figurines, and found that they are roughly the size of a small car. Now when I'm driving around, all I see are Shirahoshi's boobies! Please help me.

--Sanadacchi

A: Sanadaaaa!!! I'm ending this SBS!! That question didn't happen!! Look what you made me do!! We're done here!! Enjoy the rest of the volume!!

Chapter 1025:
TWIN DRAGONS

READER REQUEST: "AN OCTOPUS COMPILING USOPP'S ADVENTURES INTO *THE TALES OF USOPP*" BY SODASUSU



HEY!!!

WHAT ARE YOU DOING, MOMO?! JUST FLY!!!

DOOM

I...I KNOW THAT!! I MEAN TO! B-BUT...MY BODY WILL NOT MOVE!!

ARE YOU STILL AFRAID OF HEIGHTS?! EVEN AS AN ADULT?!

I DON'T CARE!!

D-DO YOU REALIZE HOW HIGH UP I AM...JUST FROM LIFTING MY HEAD?!

SILENCE!! HOLD YOUR TONGUE!! A W-WARRIOR FEARS NOTHING!!

THEN WHAT DID YOU GET BIG FOR?! YOU'RE A DRAGON, SO FLY!!!

I KNOW, I KNOW!! DO NOT RUSH ME!!

WE'RE IN A RUSH!!

IF I DON'T STOP KAIDO, HE'LL TAKE OUT EVERYBODY!!

I KNOW THAT!!

SO FLY!!

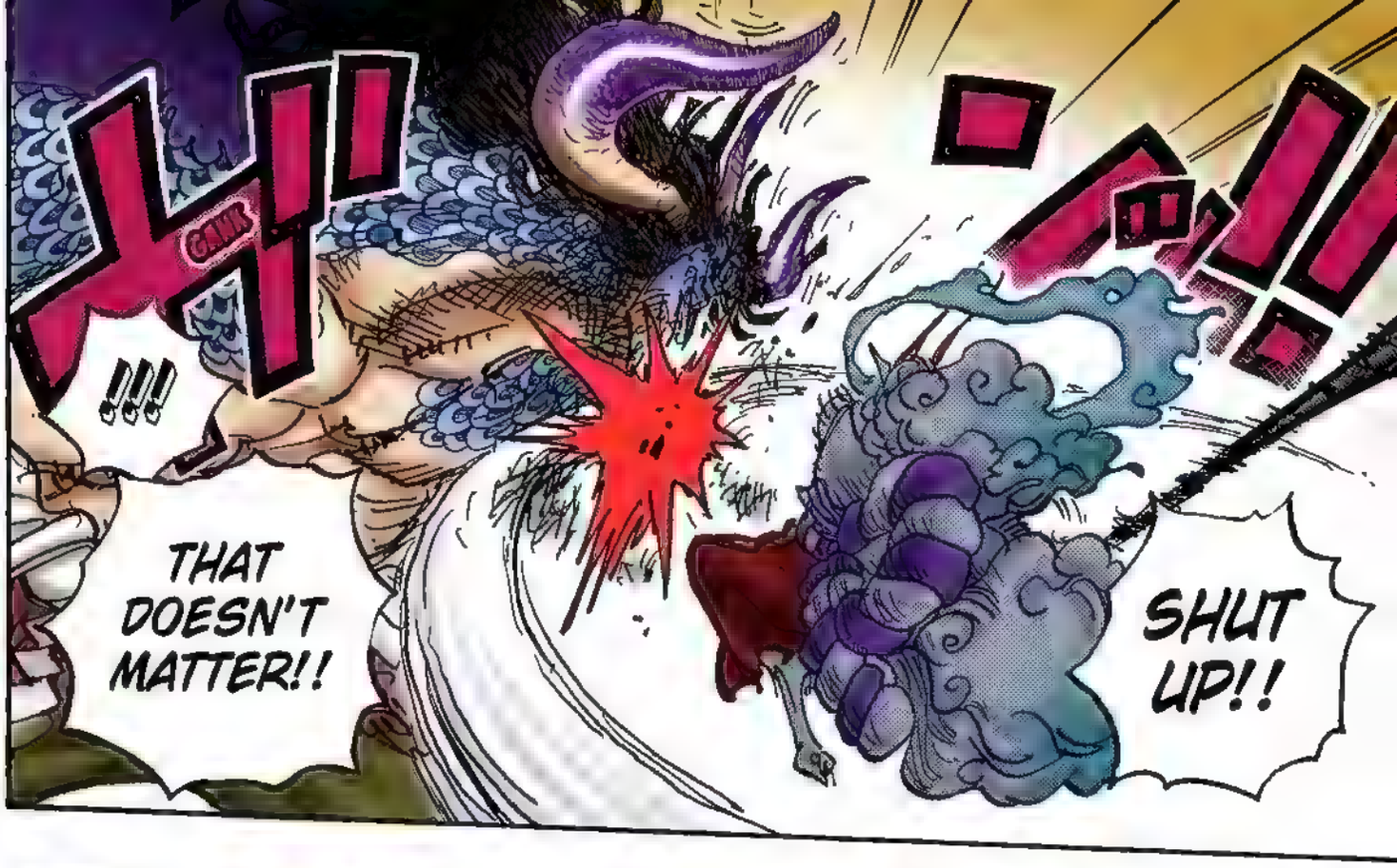
GIVE ME A MOMENT!!!

HUFF, HUFF...

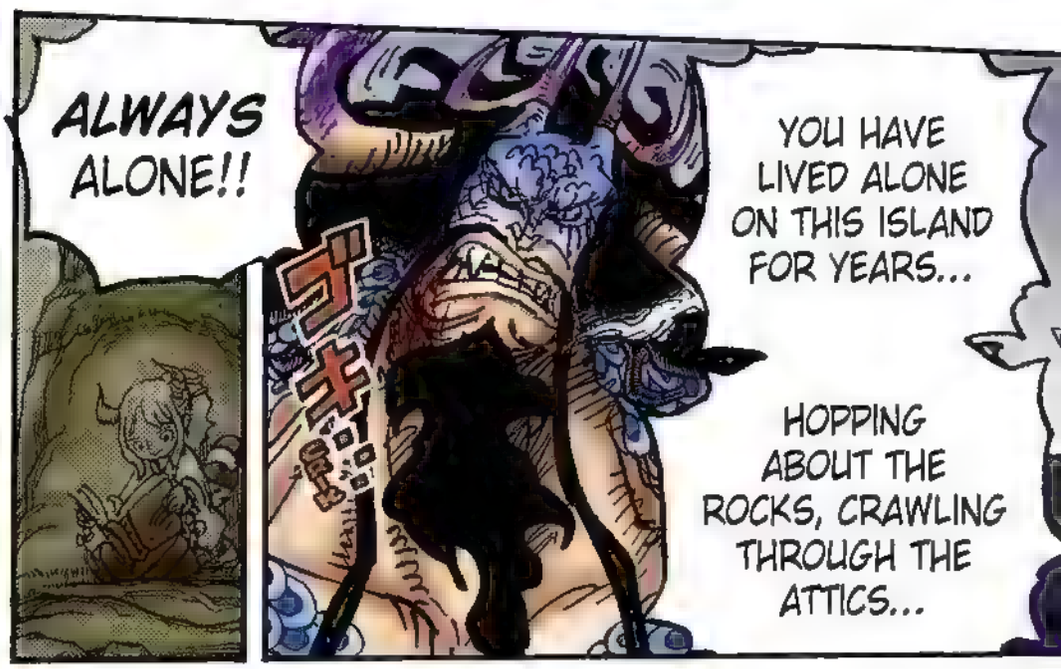
GRRRM
ゴゴゴオォ..
わあああああ..!!
RAAAAAH
ギャ
GYAA
RAHH
ズズ
ZOUMM
ビキ..
CRIK
DOOM
ビキキ...
パリーン!!
KRASH
MIRROR MOUNTAIN!
パキ
パキ
CRAK
ポタ
DRIP

CRACK
!
SO YOU DEFENDED AGAINST IT...
ARAK
HALLOWED GLACIER SLASH!!!

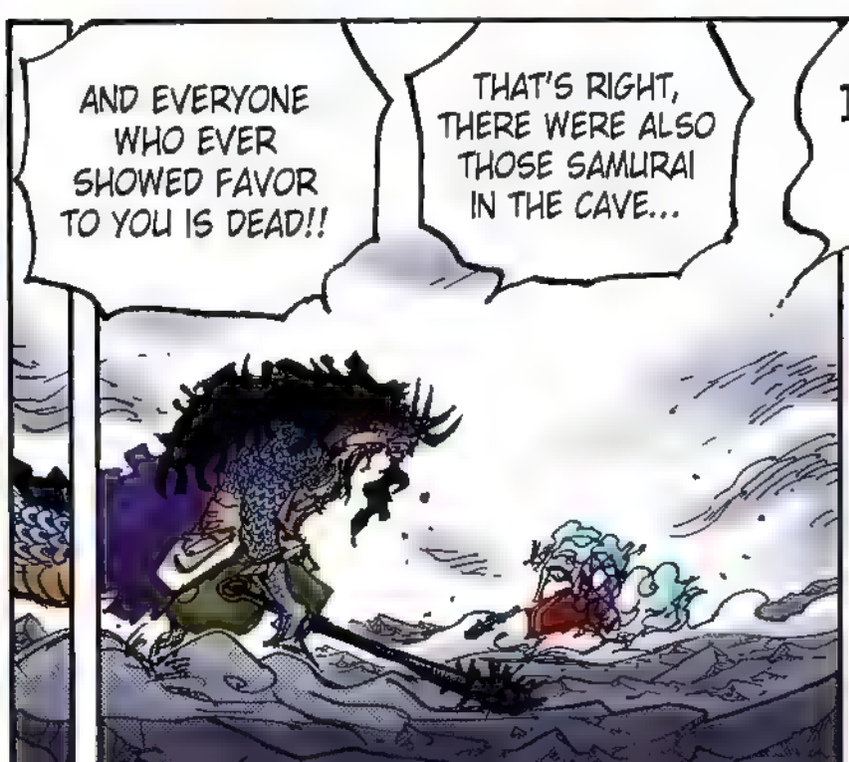
LOOK AT YOU...
...ACTING LIKE A DAMNED SOLDIER OF WANO...
!!
BUT YOU CANNOT ESCAPE YOUR BLOODLINE!!
YOU ARE STILL THE SON OF KAIDO!!
DO YOU REALLY THINK ANY OF THE SAMURAI HERE SEE YOU AS A COMRADE...
...REGARDLESS OF WHAT CAUSE YOU CHOOSE TO BEAR ON YOUR SHOULDERS?!!
...!!


GAHK
!!!
THAT DOESN'T MATTER!!
SHUT UP!!

THAT'S NOT TRUE!! I HAVE FRIENDS!!!
HUP
ぱっ
!!


ALWAYS ALONE!!
ゴゴゴ
YOU HAVE LIVED ALONE ON THIS ISLAND FOR YEARS...
HOPPING ABOUT THE ROCKS, CRAWLING THROUGH THE ATTICS...

HERE'S SOME FOOD, OGRE PRINCESS...
ぎゅるる
GLURRG
AND A BLANKET.

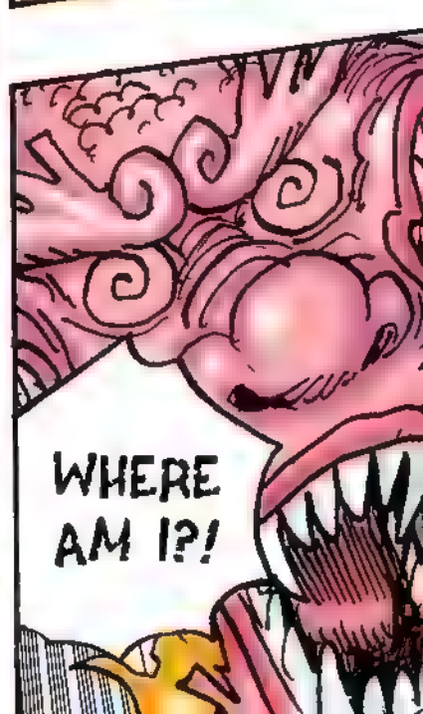

AND EVERYONE WHO EVER SHOWED FAVOR TO YOU IS DEAD!!
THAT'S RIGHT, THERE WERE ALSO THOSE SAMURAI IN THE CAVE...

I MEAN... I DID!!

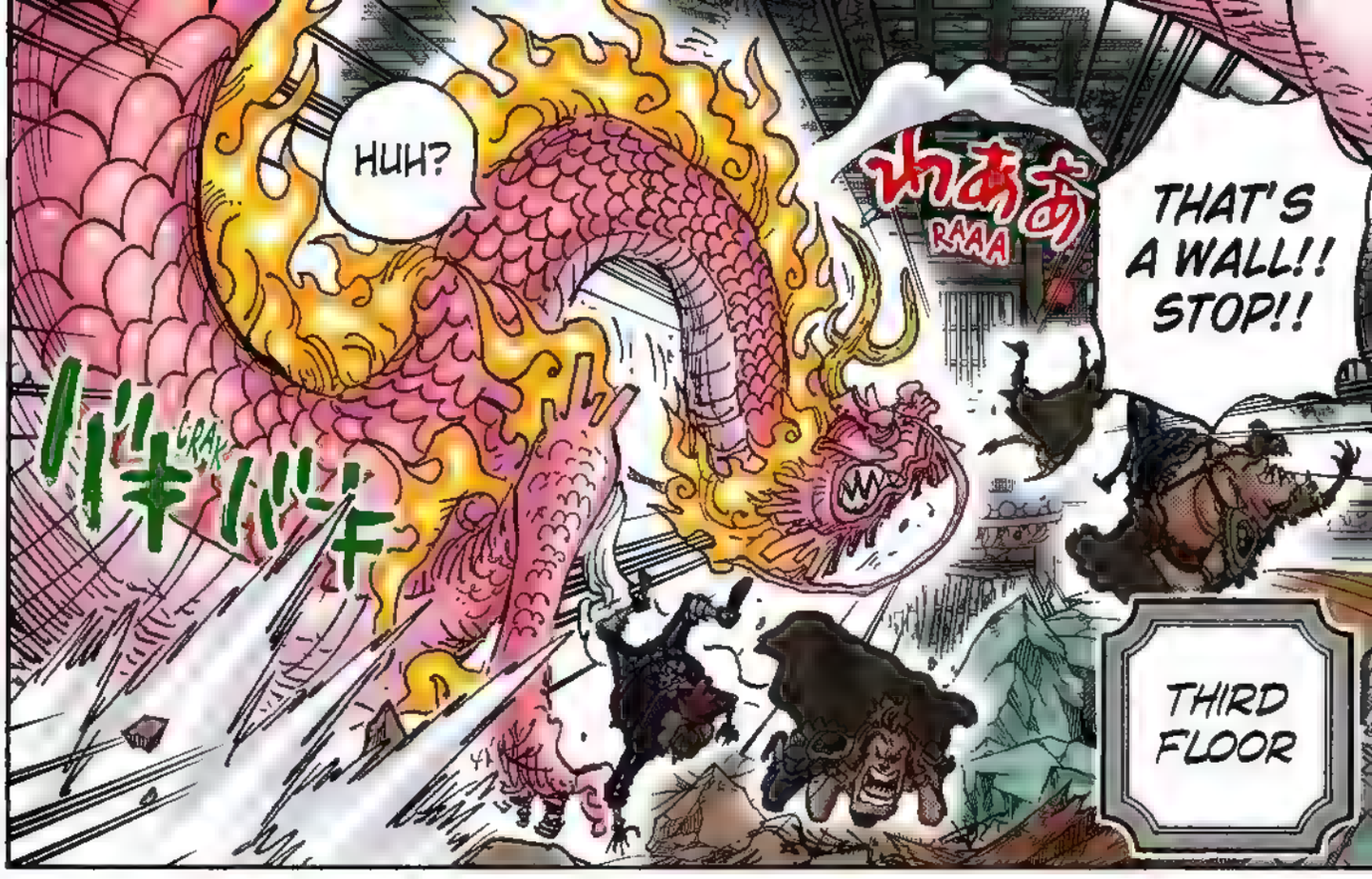
HEY, WHY'D HE GET PUT TO DEATH OUT OF NOWHERE?!
HE WAS SNEAKING OUT FOOD FOR THE OGRE PRINCESS.
THAT KID'S STILL ON THE RUN, TALKING ABOUT WANTING TO BE ODEN?
AAAH !!!
FRIENDSHIP IS A SHAM!! IT'S ALL FOR SHOW!! DEEP DOWN, THEY FEAR YOU!!!
YOU MUST RULE OTHERS WITH STRENGTH!! YOU ARE THE CHILD OF OGRES!!!
YOU ARE NOT MEANT TO BE FRIENDS WITH HUMANS!!!
!!
OOFH ...!!
THAT IS YOUR FATE, YAMATO!!

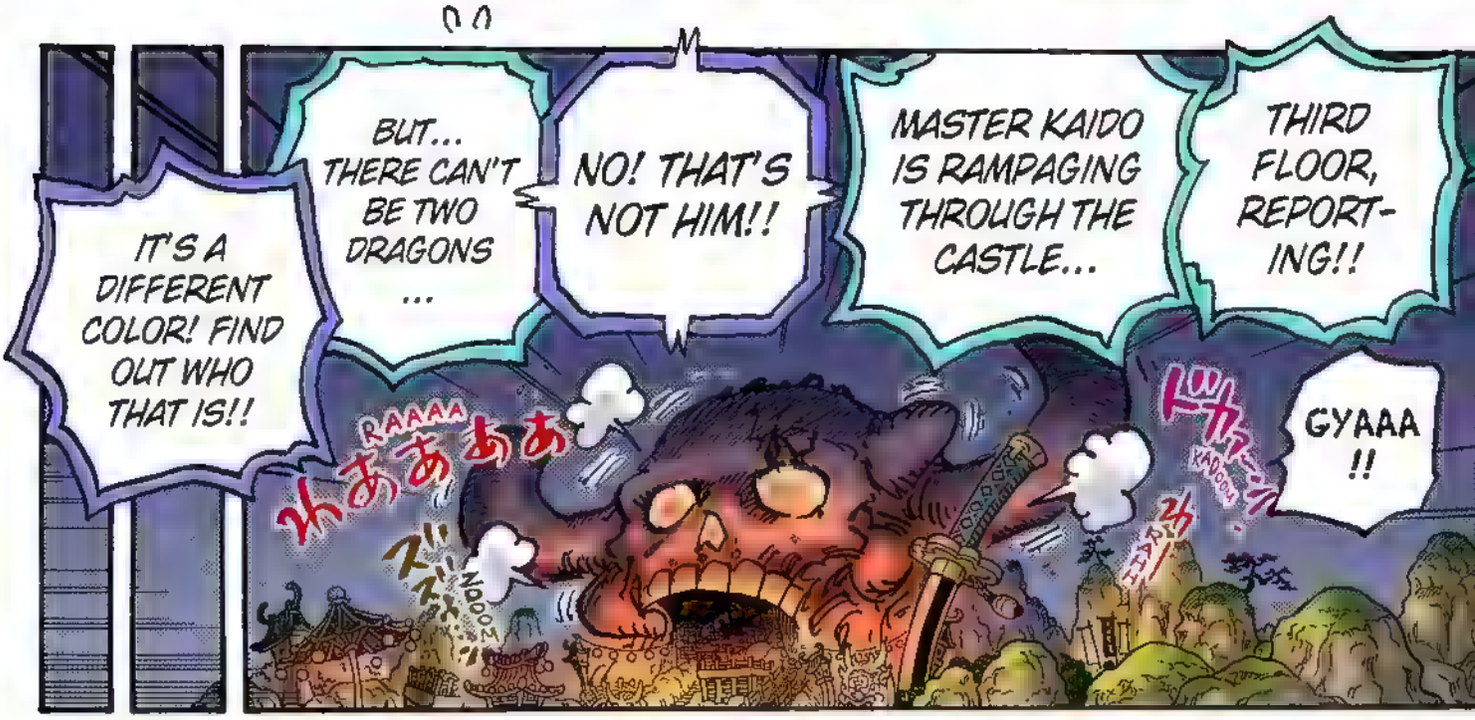
I'M FLYIIING !!
THERE WE GO!! THAT'S IT, MOMO!!
I'M MOVING!! FORWARD! FORWARD!!
YOU'RE GOING REAL FAST!! WE'LL CATCH UP IN NO TIME!!
...!!
LEFT !!
NO, LEFT!!
OKAY, THERE'S ONIGA-SHIMA!!
BAM!!
I SEE SHAPES ON THE ROOF!!
TH...THE ROOF?!
HEY, ARE YOU EVEN LOOKING WHERE WE'RE GOING?!
YOU FOOL!! HOW CAN I FLY WITH MY EYES OPEN?!
WHAT ?!
NO, NO, NO!!
THAT'S NOT THE ROOF!!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, SKULL DOME
GUAAAA !!!
WAAAH !!!
!!!
HUH?! KAIDO?!!
NO, LOOK CLOSER!!!
WHAT?! A DIFFERENT DRAGON?!!
HUH?!
A DRAGON ?!!
WHAT IS THAT THING?!
LUFFY ?!
...?!

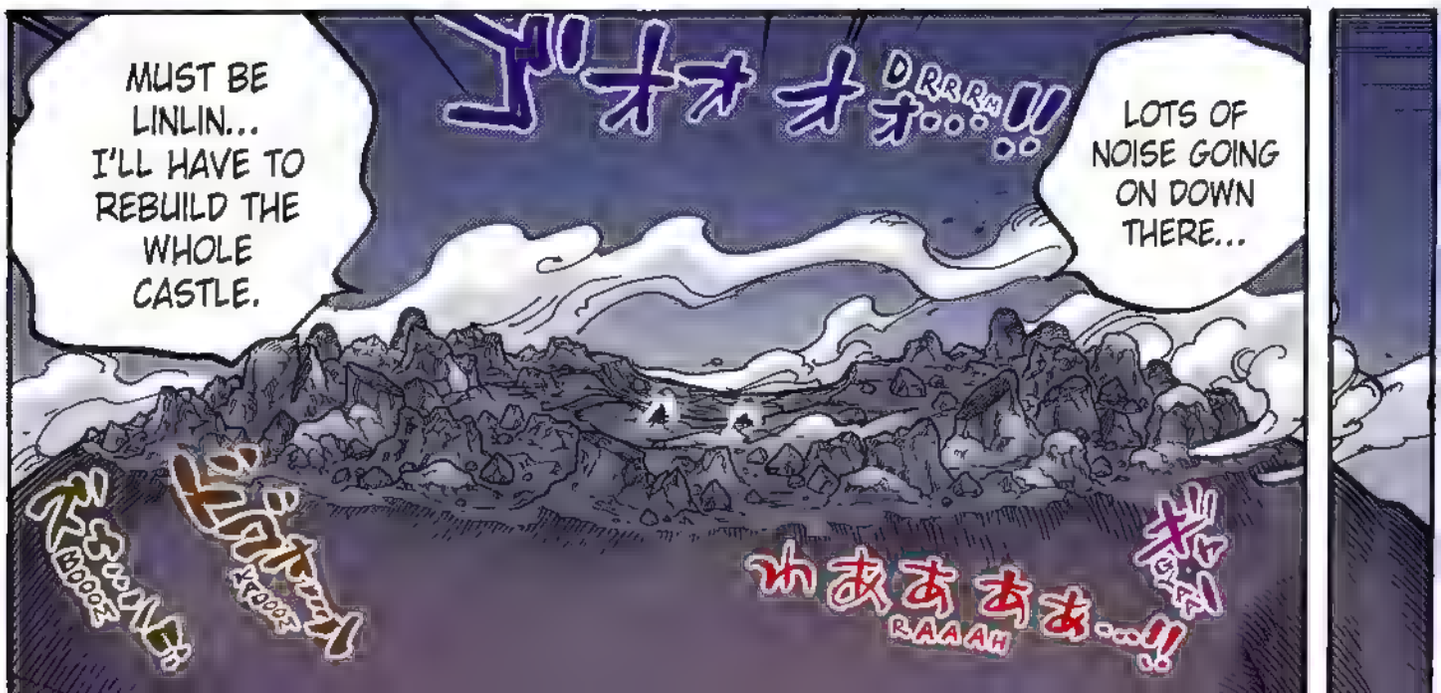
ボコオーン!!!
BAKOOM
AAAAH !!
わあああああ!!
RAAAAH
ギャー
GYAA
WHAT IS THIS?! WHAT'S GOING ON?!!



KAIDO ?!!
?!!!
WHAT IS HAPPEN-ING?!
STRAW HAT?!
WHAT THE--?!!
THAT'S BECAUSE YOU KEEP SMASHING INTO THINGS!!!
I CANNOT!! THERE'S SOMETHING STUCK IN THEM!!
COME ON, MOMO!! JUST OPEN YOUR EYES ALREADY!!
HELP ME, LUFFY!!!
JUST MAN UP AND LOOK!!!







THAT'S A WALL!! STOP!!

わああ RAAA

HUH?

バキバキ CRAK

THIRD FLOOR

THIRD FLOOR, REPORT-ING!!

MASTER KAIDO IS RAMPAGING THROUGH THE CASTLE...

NO! THAT'S NOT HIM!!

BUT... THERE CAN'T BE TWO DRAGONS ...

IT'S A DIFFERENT COLOR! FIND OUT WHO THAT IS!!

GYAAA !!

ドカァーン KADOOM

わあああああ RAAAA

ズズ NOOOM

LOTS OF NOISE GOING ON DOWN THERE...

ゴオオオオ DRRRM...!!

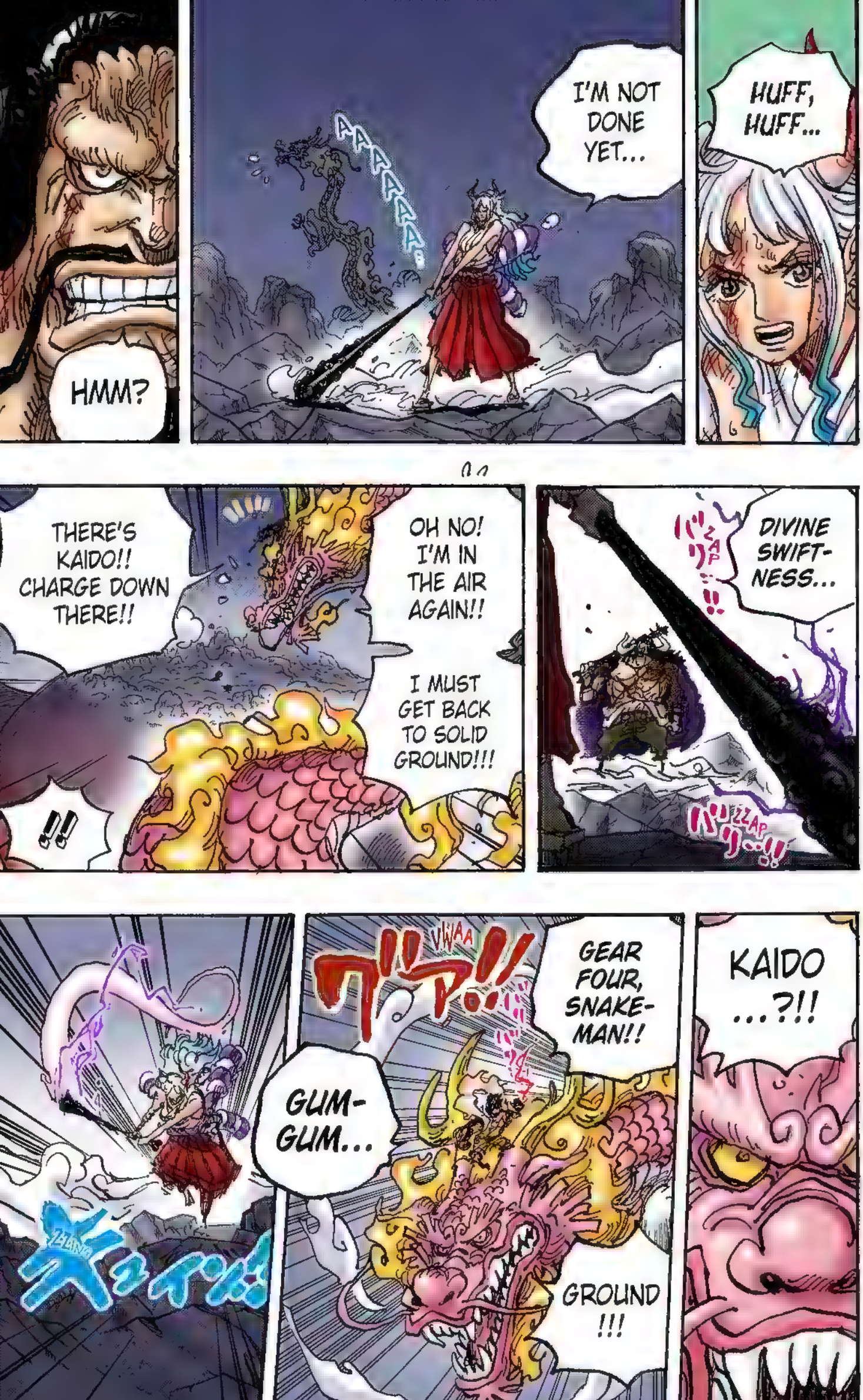
MUST BE LINLIN... I'LL HAVE TO REBUILD THE WHOLE CASTLE.

わあああああ...!! RAAAH

ギャ GYAA

ドゴォーン KROOOZ

ズゴッ MOOOZ


HMM?
AAAAAA
I'M NOT DONE YET...
HUFF, HUFF...
THERE'S KAIDO!! CHARGE DOWN THERE!!
OH NO! I'M IN THE AIR AGAIN!!
I MUST GET BACK TO SOLID GROUND!!!
!!
ZAP
DIVINE SWIFT-NESS...
ZZAP
YELLING
GUM-GUM...
VWAA
GEAR FOUR, SNAKE-MAN!!
GROUND !!!
KAIDO ...?!!

LUFFY!!

KABOOM ボコォン

HEY, YAMAO!!

THAT'S GREAT, THANKS!!

YOU WERE HOLDING KAIDO BACK FOR US?!

I'M SO GLAD!! ....!!

JET CULVERIN !!!

GANK

WHITE SERPENT !!!

HUH?

THE MAN WHO WILL BE SHOGUN OF WANO!!!

KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE!!!

MOMONOSUKE!!

BUT THE WORLD DOESN'T NEED TWO DRAGONS!!!

WORO RO RO... WHAT A SURPRISE! THAT LITTLE BOY?!

DOOM

WHO IS THAT DRAGON?!! NAME YOURSELF!!

HOW DID YOU SURVIVE, STRAW HAT?!

AND ...

MY NAME IS...!!

AND MY...

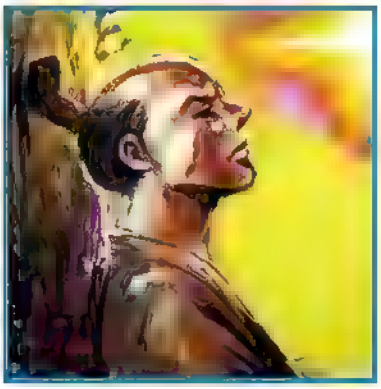
I'M THE MAN WHO WILL BE KING OF THE PIRATES!!

NOTHING YOU DO IS GOING TO KILL ME!!!

HUH...? COULD IT BE--?!

A PINK DRAGON !!!

TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE VOL 102



尾田栄一郎

I'd like to talk about one of my favorite little stories from the classic piece of Japanese literature, *Tsurezure-gusa*. Long ago, there was a master tree climber. He would silently watch his apprentice climb, and only when the younger man was one step away from the ground again would he say, "Be careful." What a deep story!! People get themselves hurt when they take their safety for granted. As an adult, you'll see this play out often. But the one thing I've never seen in all my life is **a master tree climber.**
Okay! Let's not take volume 101 for granted!!
Here it comes!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2021

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

Volume 100!!

It's been 100 volumes, everyone. The bookshelf is packed with 100 volumes of One Piece!! Sorry, folks. It's taking up too much space from all of you who are kind enough to keep around every volume! Even though you've got other books to store too! I get it!! But from my perspective, that's the entirety of my life, right there. And that's it?! A grown man, spending every single day drawing for hours on end, for 24 years! And that's all it amounts to?!

However. The real size of the story is determined by the imagination of the reader. What do you think? Is it huge? Is it tiny? This is a world created by our wild fantasies, yours and mine! The story's in its final stage. And I will use all of my strength to guide you through this world until we reach the final day. One hundred volumes to serve as the entrance into the world of a select group of pirates. If you would be so kind, please keep these around in your room. The adventure will only get hotter from here! And I hope you enjoy the volume 100 Party that people are putting together to celebrate this milestone!!

2021 Eiichiro Oda

From *One Piece* official LINE account, September 3, 2021

ONE PIECE VOL. 101
WANO PART 12

SHONEN JUMP Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

Translation/Stephen Paul
Touch-Up Art & Lettering/Vanessa Satone
Design/Yukiko Whitley
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

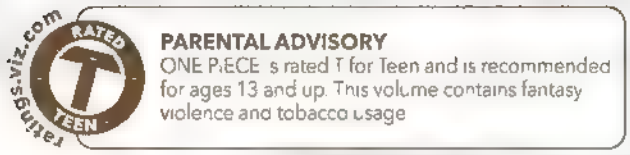
The stories, characters, and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in Canada

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1
First printing, December 2022



TRANSLATORS:
. STEPHEN PAUL (VIZ)
EDITORS:
. PHANTOM GREYFIRE (PZG)
RAW PROVIDERS:
. COLORED COUNCIL
*PLEASE SUPPORT THE OFFICIAL RELEASE
HOSTED ON :
COLORED MANGA .NET

WANO
ONE PIECE
Story & Art by
Eiichiro Oda
volume 102

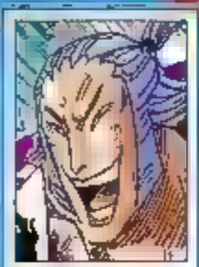
SHONEN JUMP MANGA
ONE PIECE
Vol. 102
THE PIVOTAL CLASH
STORY AND ART BY
EIICHIRO ODA

Land of Wano (Kozuki Clan)

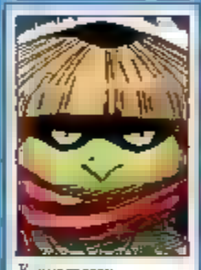
Nine Red Scabbards of Wano

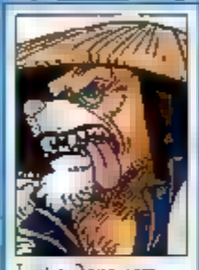
Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) of Kuri in Wano

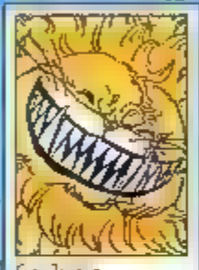
Kozuki Oden
Samurai of Wano

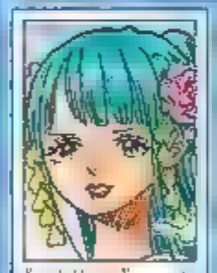

Denjiro
Formerly Kyoshiro

Ashura Doji (Shutenmaru)
Chief, Ataraxyama Thieves' Brigade


Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano


Kanjuro
King of the Dawn, Mokomo

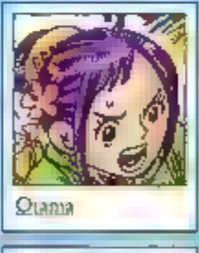

Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano

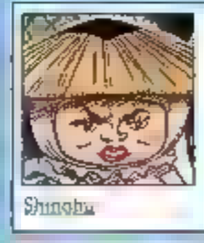

Kawa Kawa no Mi
Monsonvoodoo Doll User

Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates

Marco the Phoenix
Former 1st Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates

Izo
Former 16th Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates


Otama


Shinobu

Hyogoro the Flower

Carrot

Wanda

Kid Pirates

Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates

Killer (Jennifer Kamazo)
Fighter, Kid Pirates

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

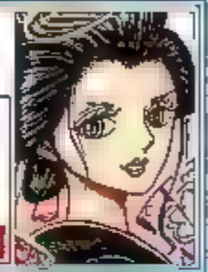
Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 berries

Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion berries



Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million berries

Zolojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zolo

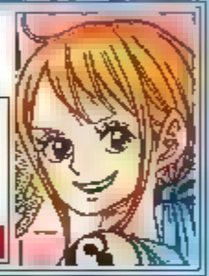
Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

Fighter, Bounty: 320 million berries

Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Baldimore.

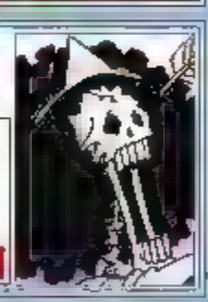
Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million berries



Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere.

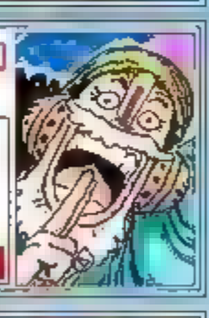
Navigator, Bounty: 66 million berries



Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook

Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

Musician, Bounty: 83 million berries



Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp

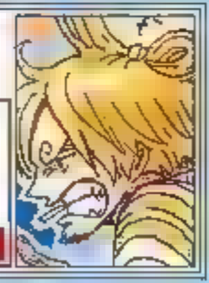
Received Heracles-san's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million berries

Jimbei, First Son of the Sea [Former Warlord]

A man loyal to the code. Acted as rear guard against Big Mom to help Luffy escape, then rejoined before the raid.

Helmsman, Bounty: 438 million berries



Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newcomer Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom.

Cook, Bounty: 330 million berries

Shanks

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line.

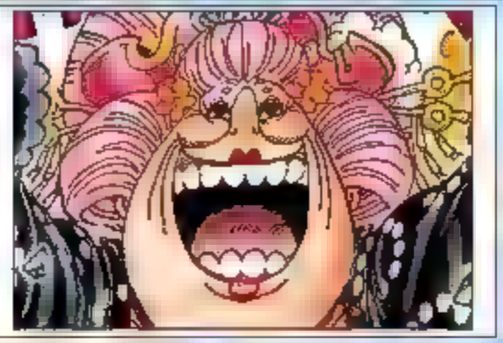
Captain of the Red-Haired Pirates

Big Mom Pirates

Big Mom
(Emperor of the Sea)

One of the Four Emperors. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates



Perospero

Ice Sword's Charlotte

Land of Wano (Kurozumi Clan)

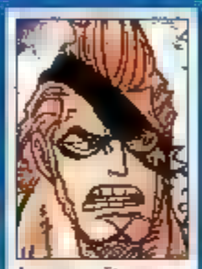
Kurozumi Orochi

The ruler of Wano, using Kaido's help. He cunningly schemed to overthrow his archenemy, the Kozuki Clan.

Shogun of Wano

Kurozumi Kanjuro

Orochi's Son



Denjiro, Drake

Former Toki Roppo

Left Kaido's Pirates to fight on Luffy's side!

Kin'emon

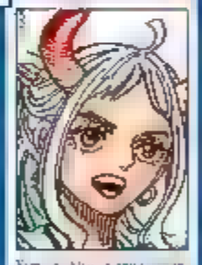
Former Leader, Oroshi Oniwabanshu

Momo

Former Leader, Minowa-gumi

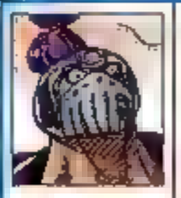
Queen, Onigashima Raid Gu

Former Shogun, Kozuki Clan, Head of the Shogun



Yamato, Ashura Dōji

Kaido's Daughter



Denjiro

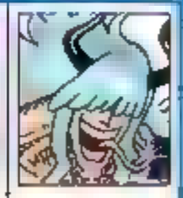
Speed

Hiyori

Kawamatsu

Bonney

Miyagi

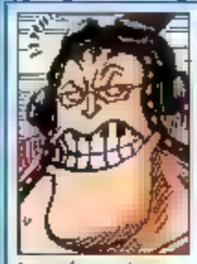


Raizo

Turned coat on the Animal Kingdom Pirates thanks to Otama's power!

Animal Kingdom Pirates

Informant



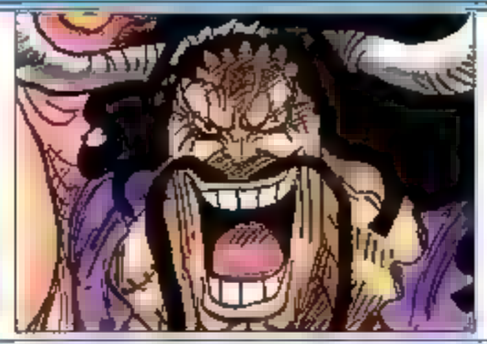
Scratchmen Apoo

Captain, On-Air Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts
(Emperor of the Sea)

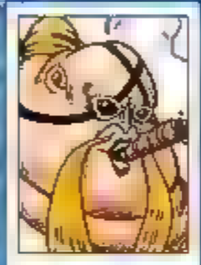
A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences none have been able to kill him.

Supreme Commander, Animal Kingdom Pirates

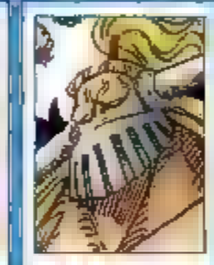


Lead Performers

King the Wildfire

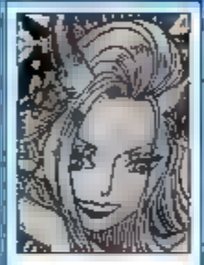


Queen the Plague

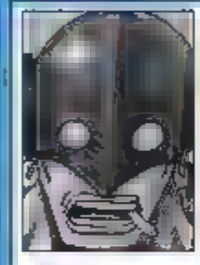


Jack the Drought

Toki Roppo

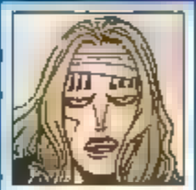


Black Maria

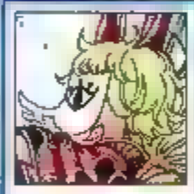


Who's-Who

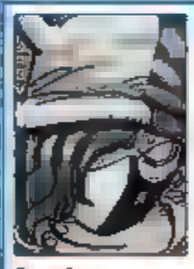
Headliners



Basil Hawkins



Bao Huang



Page One

Inuarashi

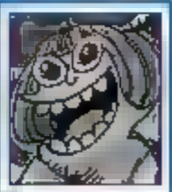
Sasaki

Numbers

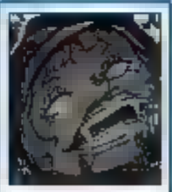
Jack (No. 4)

Gaki (No. 5)

Nekomamushi (No. 7)



Ippon-Datara (No. 8)



Kamakiri (No. 9)

Inuki (No. 10)

Story

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

Luffy and crew join with Momonosuke's faction in order to defeat Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. With all the allies in place, the raid on Onigashima begins!! As battles break out across the island, Kaido's daughter Yamato shows up and swears to fight on Luffy's side. On the roof of the castle, Luffy squares off with Kaido!! But the wall of the Emperor's strength is too high to scale, and Luffy falls in battle. His friends and companions, believing in his return, fight and defeat the Toki Roppo! Luffy reappears at last, along with Momonosuke in dragon form, and heads for the roof to fight Kaido again. Kaido and Yamato are in the midst of a family duel and just as Yamato is being overpowered, Luffy arrives!!

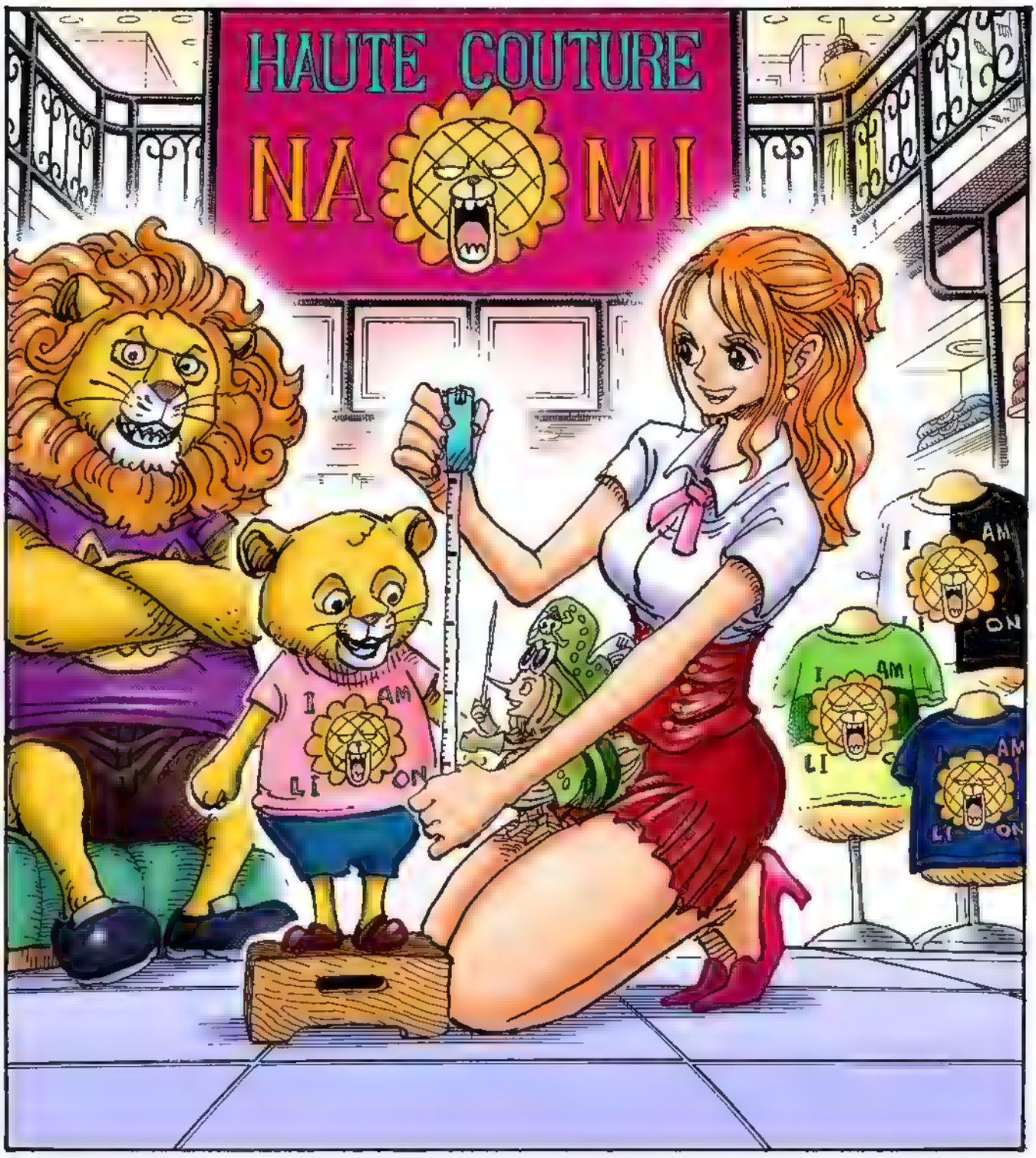
ONE PIECE

Vol. 102
THE PIVOTAL CLASH

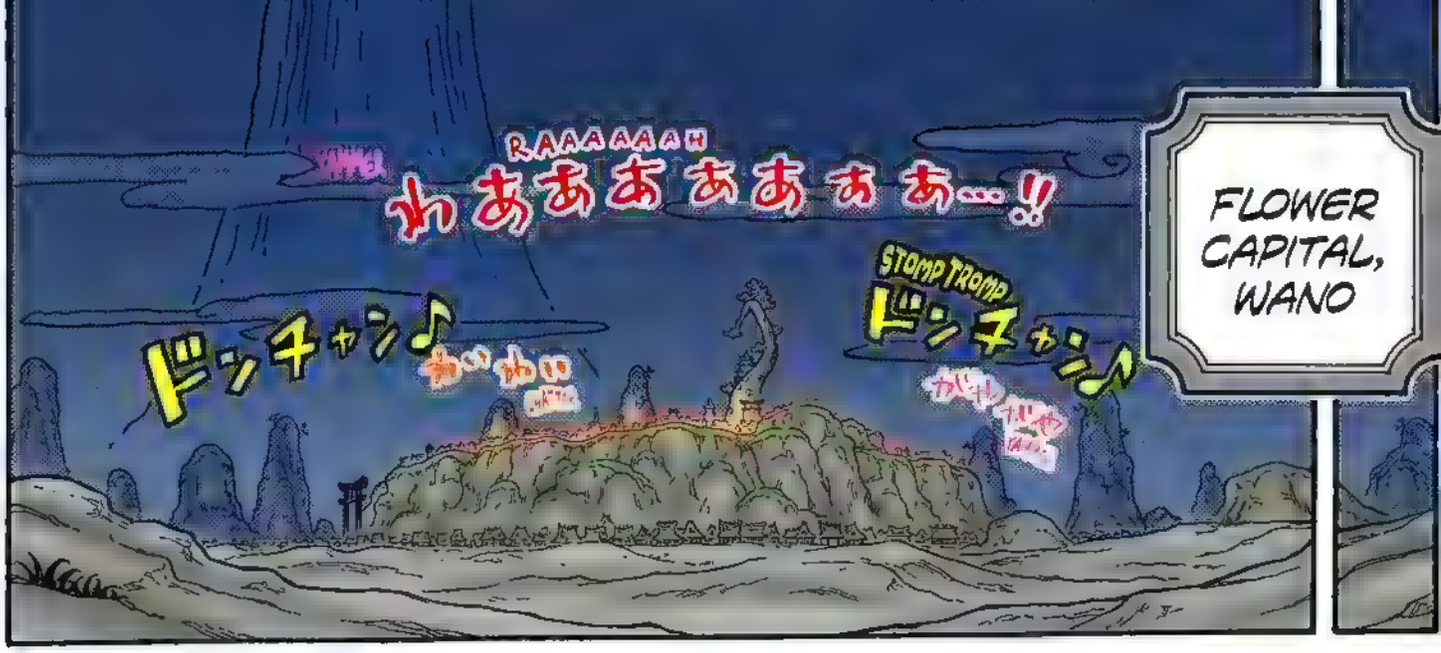
CONTENTS

Chapter 1026: The Pivotal Clash	007
Chapter 1027: Danger Beyond Imagining	025
Chapter 1028: Brachiosnakeus	042
Chapter 1029: The Tower	061
Chapter 1030: Echoing the Impermanence of All Things	079
Chapter 1031: Warrior of Science	096
Chapter 1032: Oden's Beloved Blade	117
Chapter 1033: Shimotsuki Kozaburo	135
Chapter 1034: Sanji vs. Queen	153
Chapter 1035: Zolo vs. King	169

Chapter 1026:
THE PIVOTAL CLASH



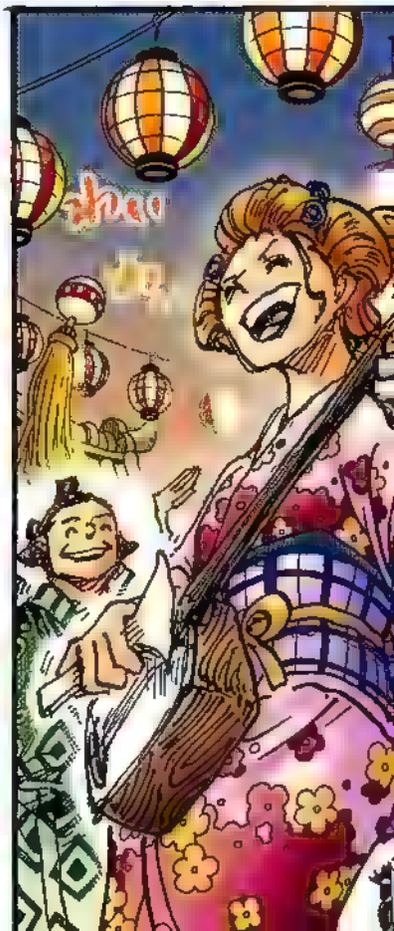
READER REQUEST: "NAMI AND LEO FASHIONING CUTE CLOTHES FOR A LION CUB" BY EBI

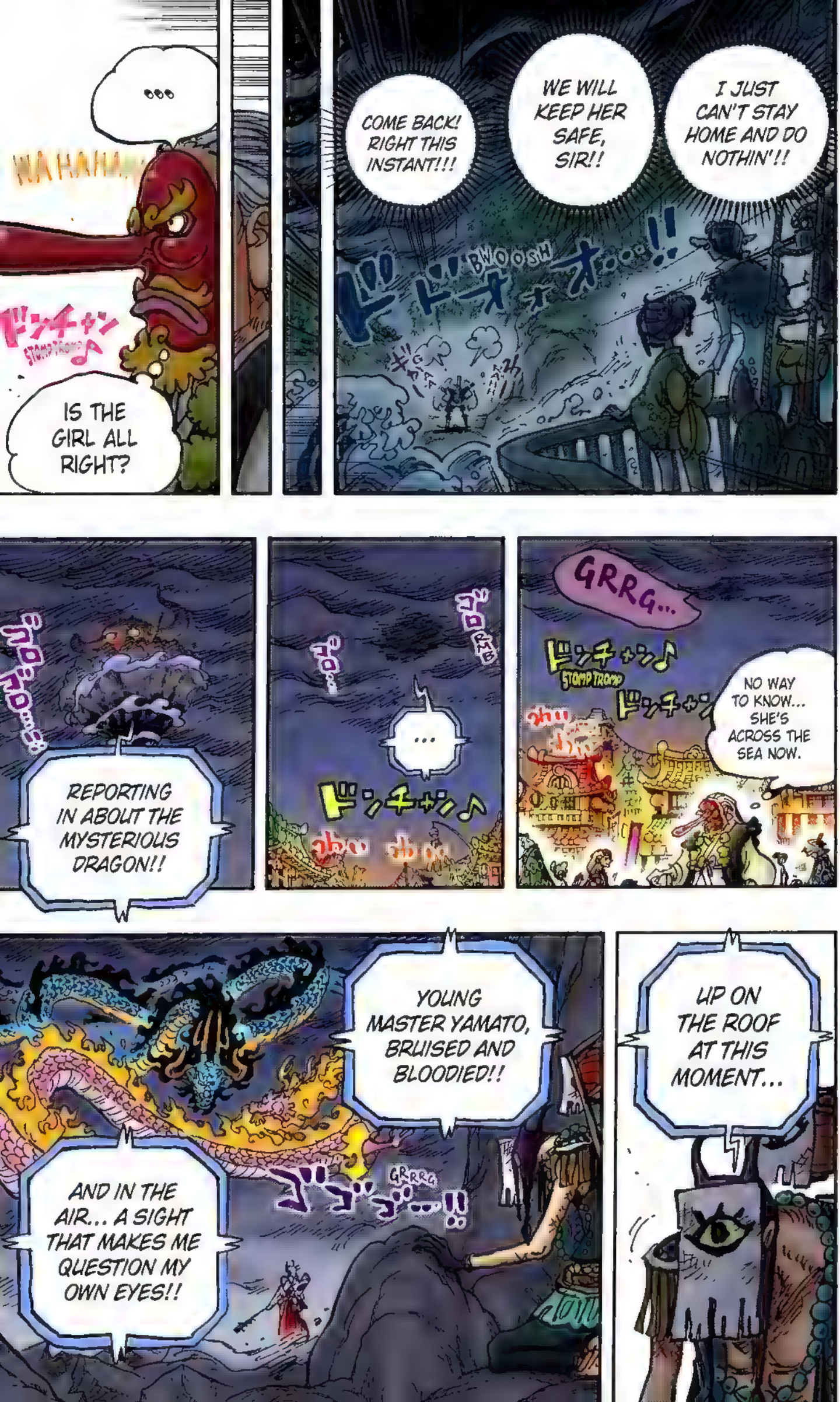

RAAAAAAH
わあああああぁあ…!!
ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP
ドンチャン♪
FLOWER CAPITAL, WANO

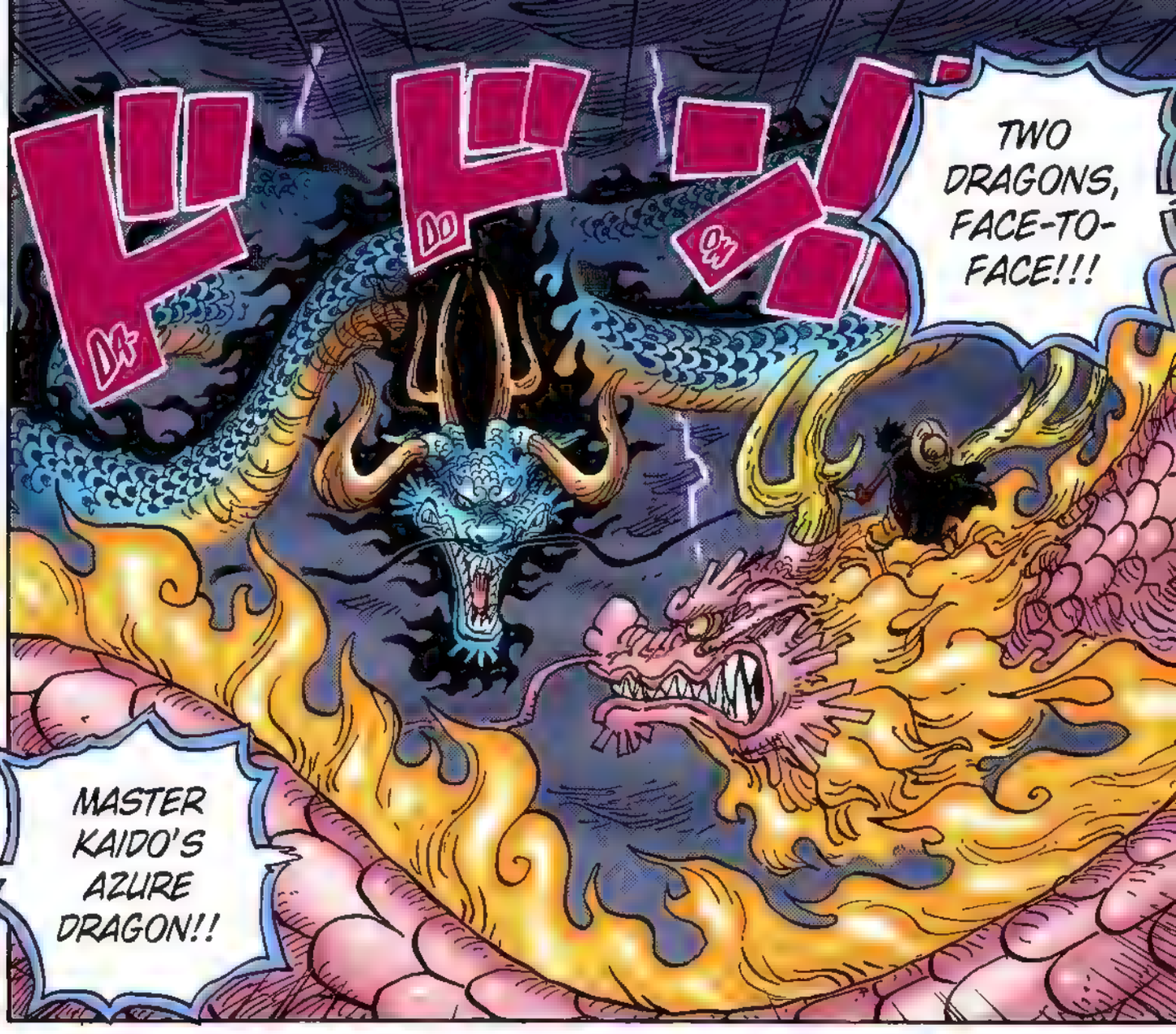
ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP
BWA HA HA HA HA HA!!

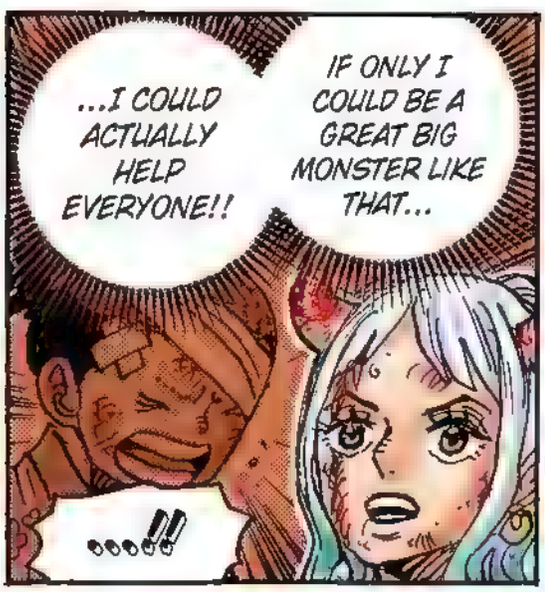
FORGIVE ME, MASTER!!
WHERE ARE YOU GOING, OTAMA?!
…
STOMP TROMP
GYA HA HA

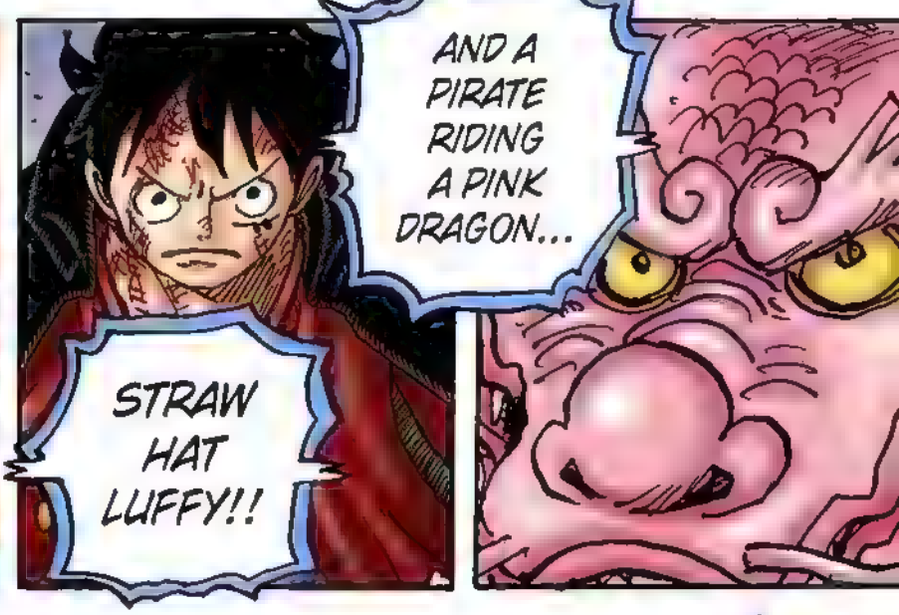
…OTOKO?
ARE YOU HAVING FUN…
YEAH!!



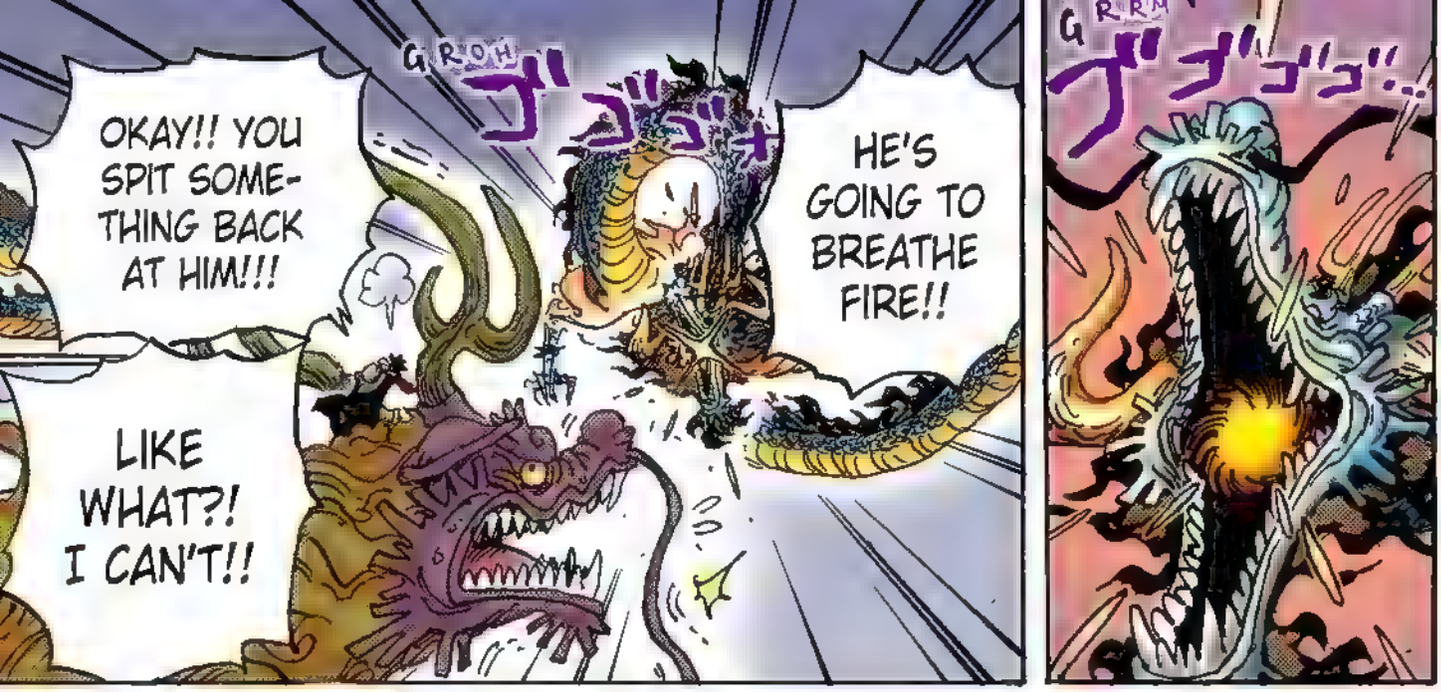

I JUST CAN'T STAY HOME AND DO NOTHIN'!!
WE WILL KEEP HER SAFE, SIR!!
COME BACK! RIGHT THIS INSTANT!!!
BWOOSH
...
IS THE GIRL ALL RIGHT?
GRRG...
NO WAY TO KNOW... SHE'S ACROSS THE SEA NOW.
STOMP TROMP
...
REPORTING IN ABOUT THE MYSTERIOUS DRAGON!!
UP ON THE ROOF AT THIS MOMENT...
YOUNG MASTER YAMATO, BRUISED AND BLOODIED!!
GRRRG
AND IN THE AIR... A SIGHT THAT MAKES ME QUESTION MY OWN EYES!!

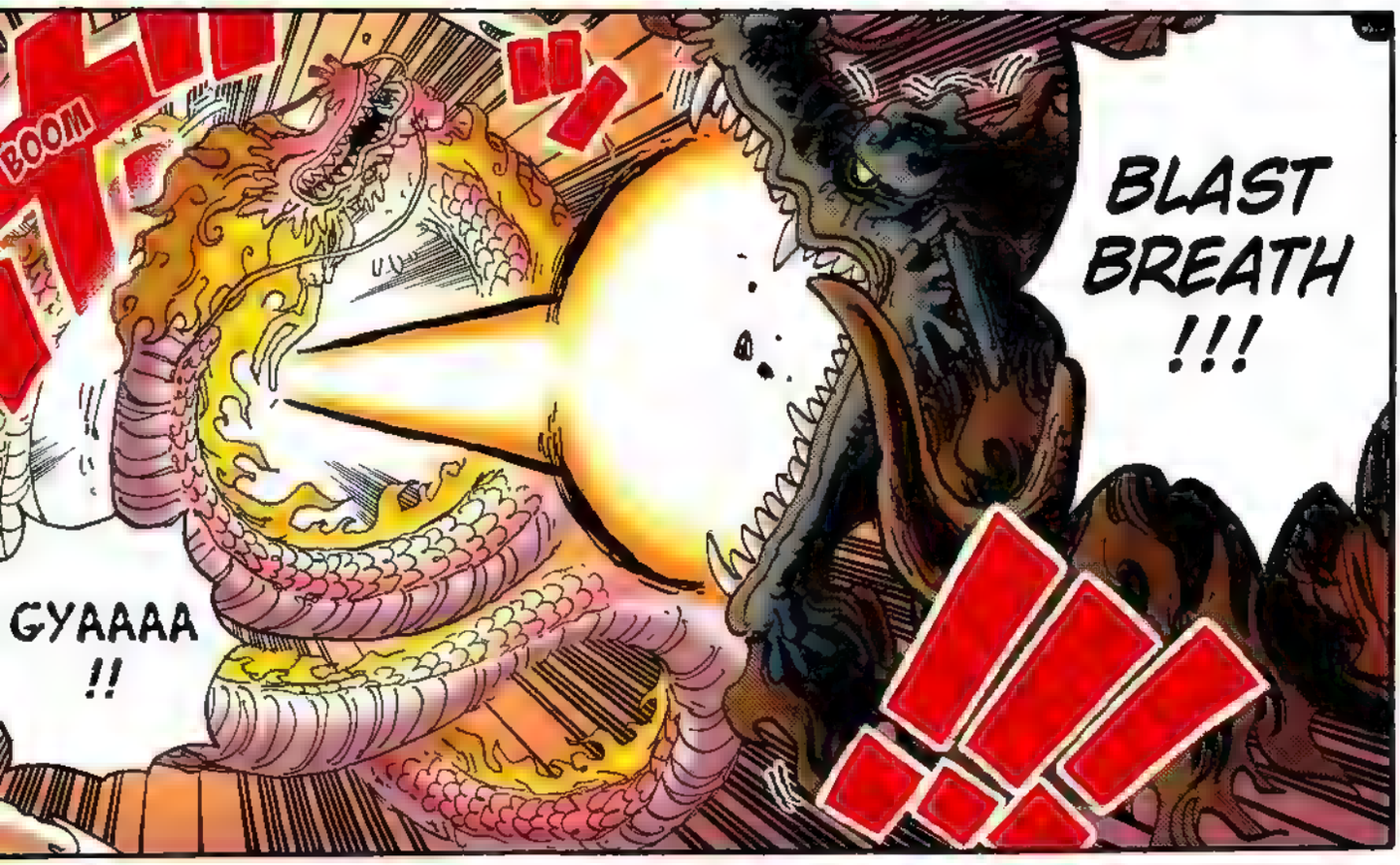

ドドドン!!
DA
DO
ON
TWO DRAGONS, FACE-TO-FACE!!!
MASTER KAIDO'S AZURE DRAGON!!

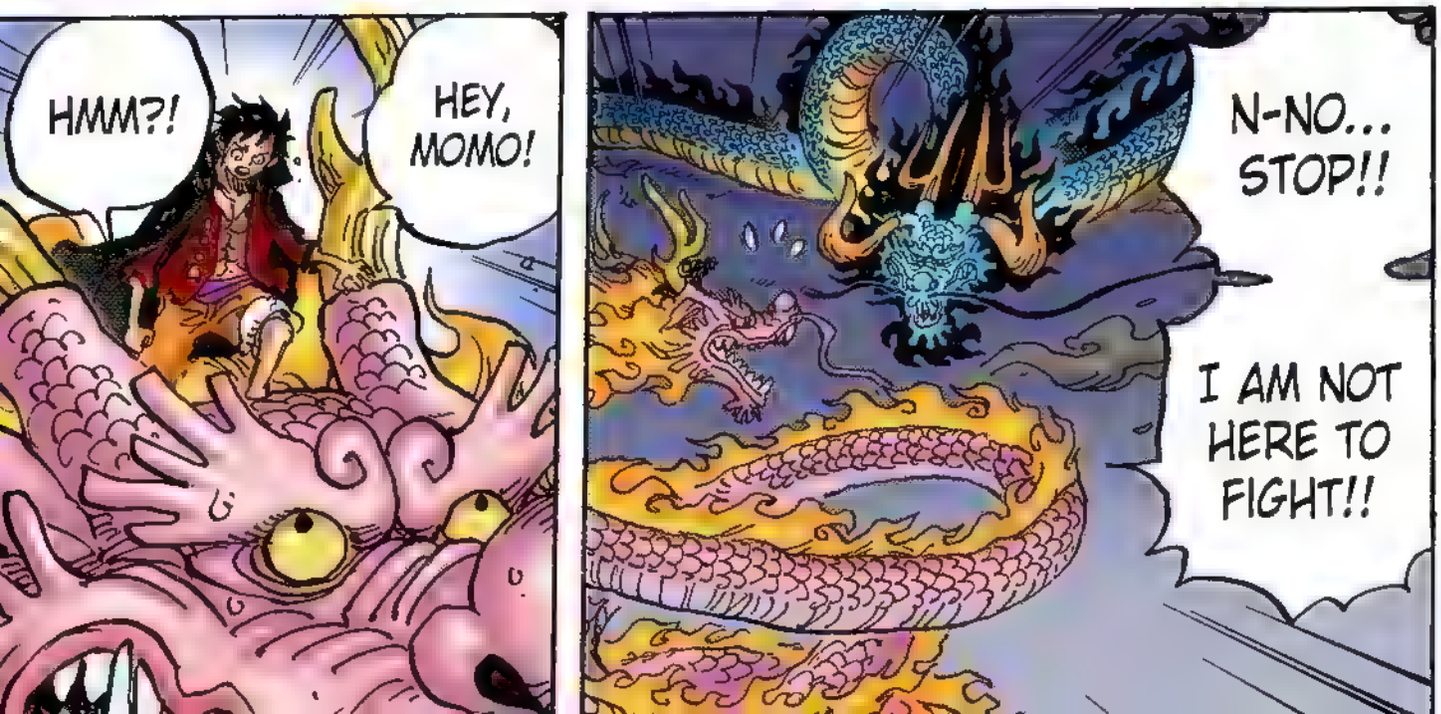

...I COULD ACTUALLY HELP EVERYONE!!
IF ONLY I COULD BE A GREAT BIG MONSTER LIKE THAT...
...!!

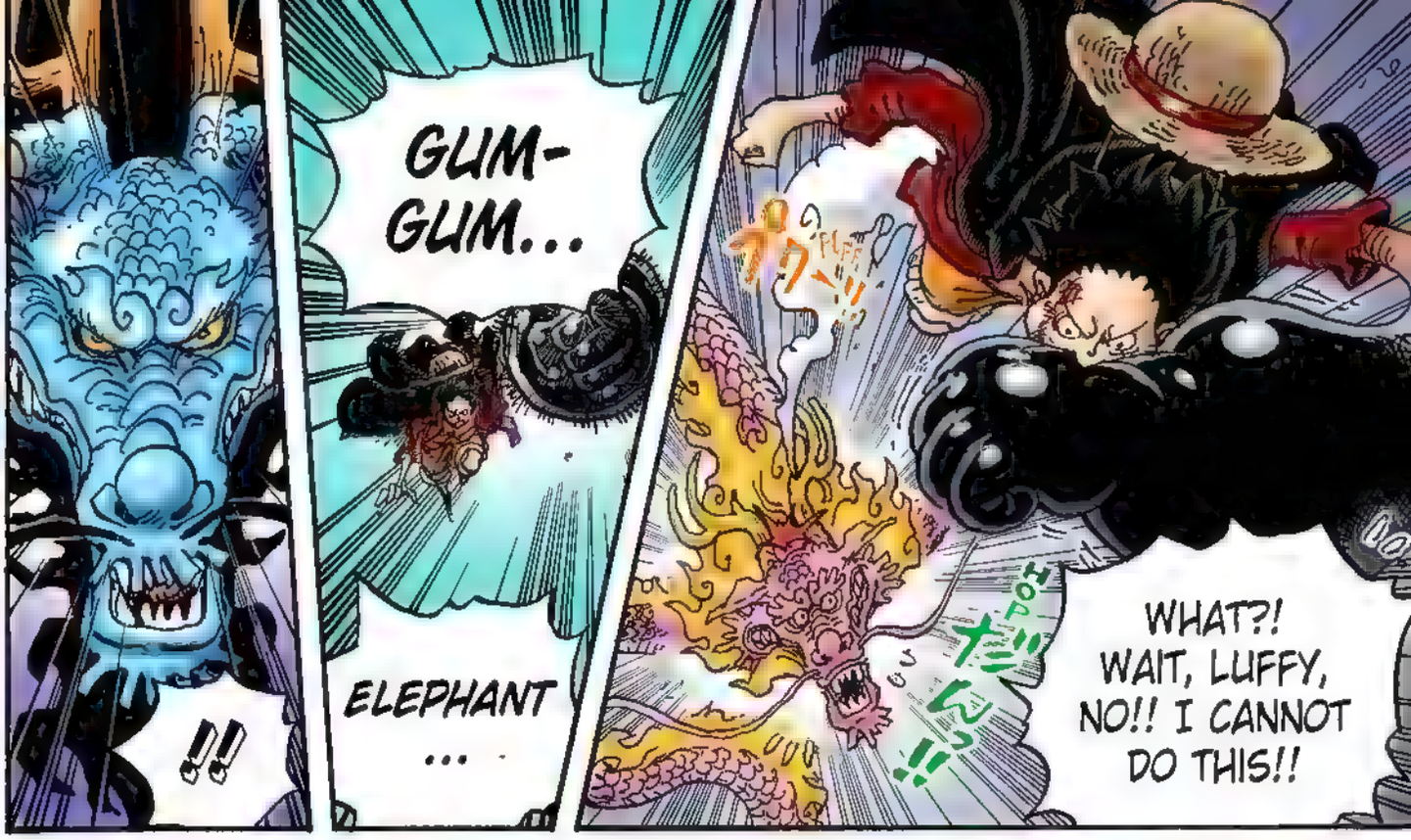

STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
AND A PIRATE RIDING A PINK DRAGON...

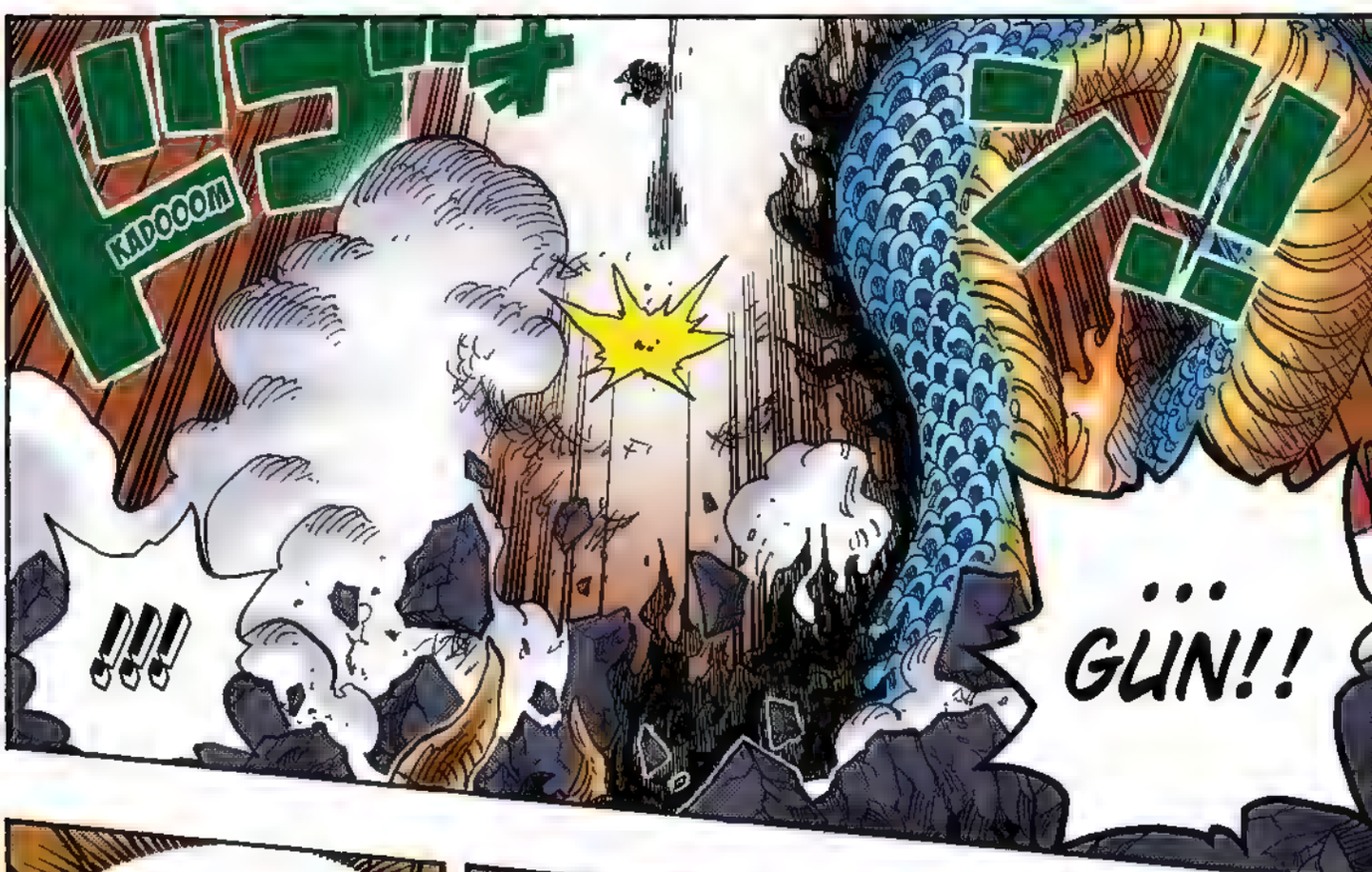
BUT IT IS CLEARLY AN ENEMY!!
SO YAMATO WAS KEEPING KAIDO BUSY UP THERE?
わあああ
RAAAAH
THE DRAGON'S IDENTITY IS UNKNOWN!!

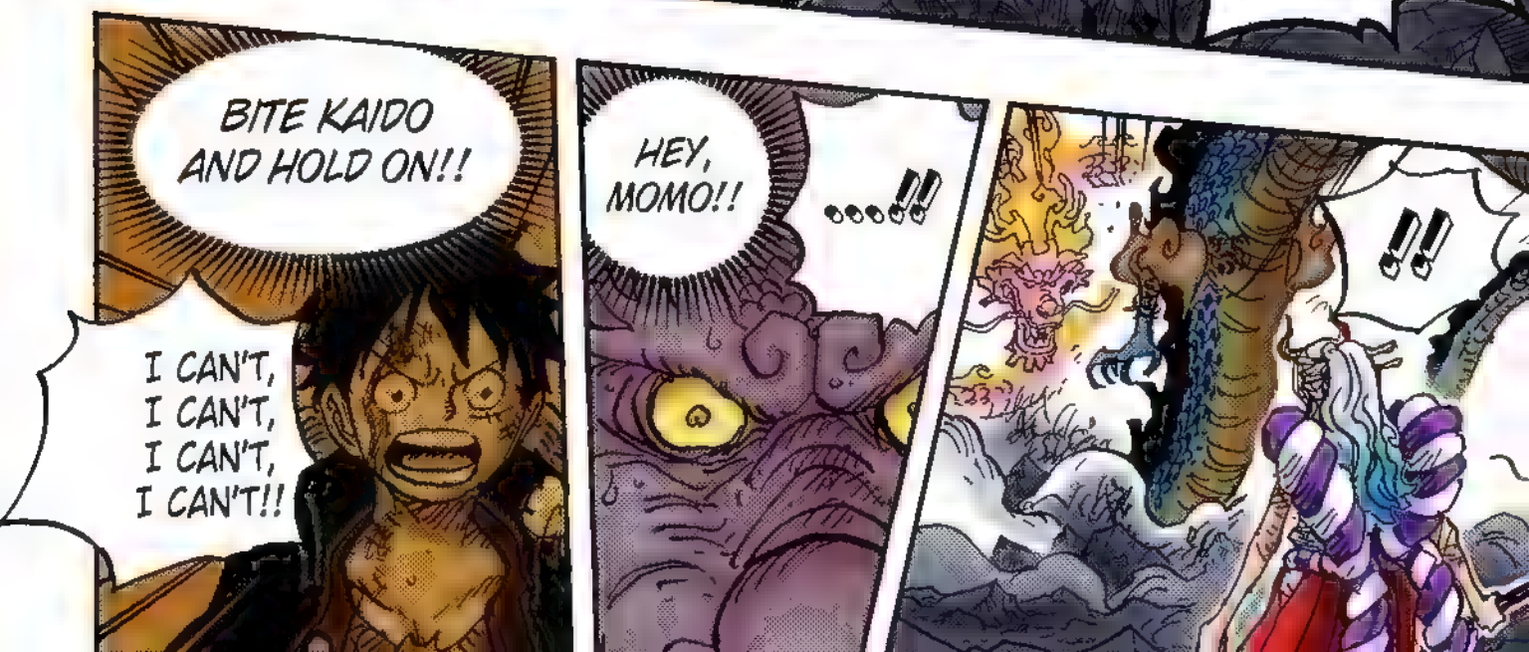

OKAY!! YOU SPIT SOMETHING BACK AT HIM!!!
GROH ゴゴゴ
HE'S GOING TO BREATHE FIRE!!
LIKE WHAT?! I CAN'T!!
GRRR ゴゴゴゴ

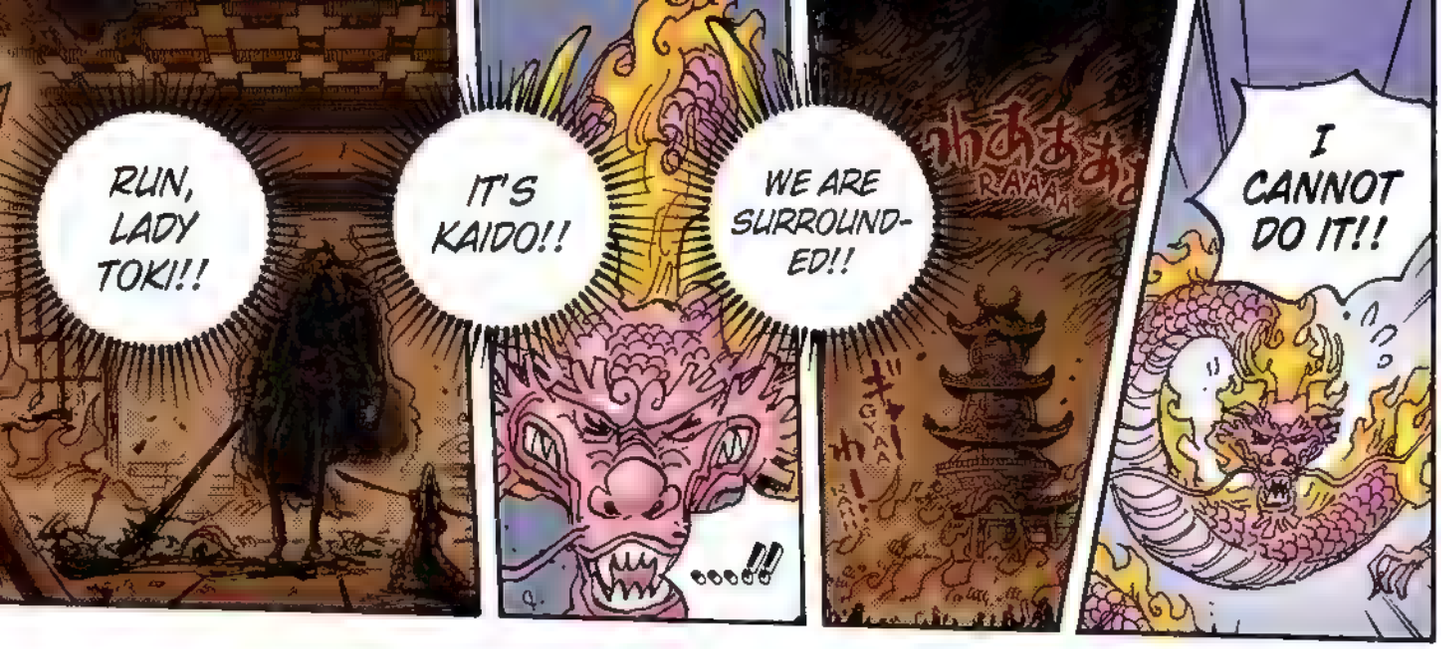

BOOM
BLAST BREATH !!!
GYAAAA !!

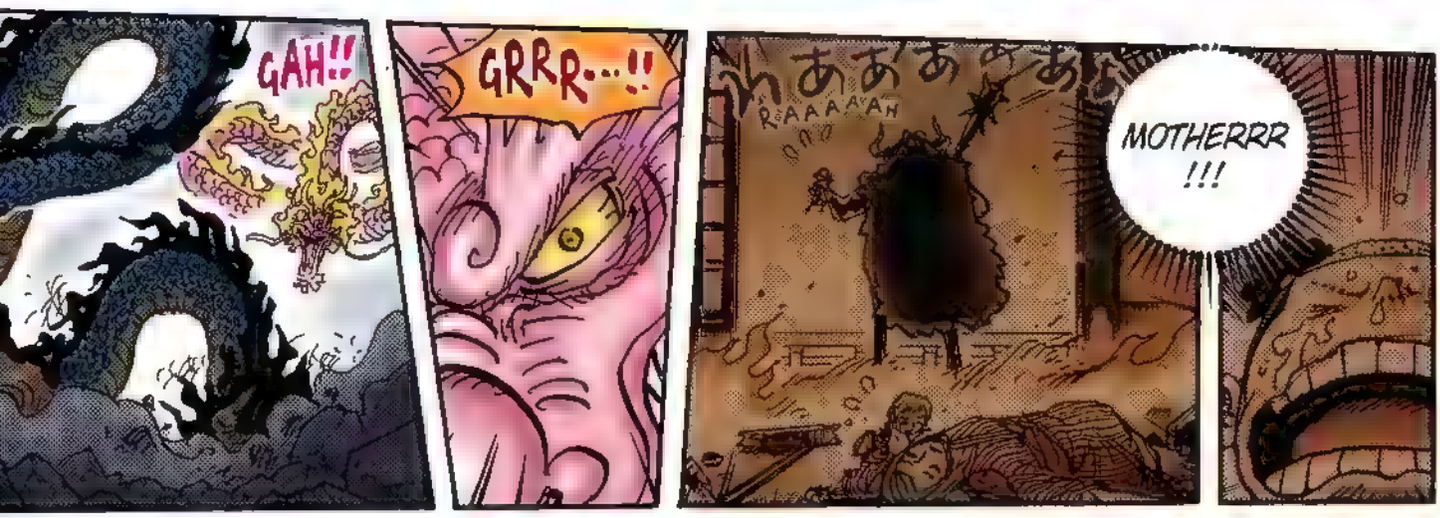

HMM?!
HEY, MOMO!
N-NO... STOP!!
I AM NOT HERE TO FIGHT!!


!!
GUM-
GUM...
ELEPHANT
...
WHAT?!
WAIT, LUFFY,
NO!! I CANNOT
DO THIS!!


KADOOOM
!!!
...
GUN!!

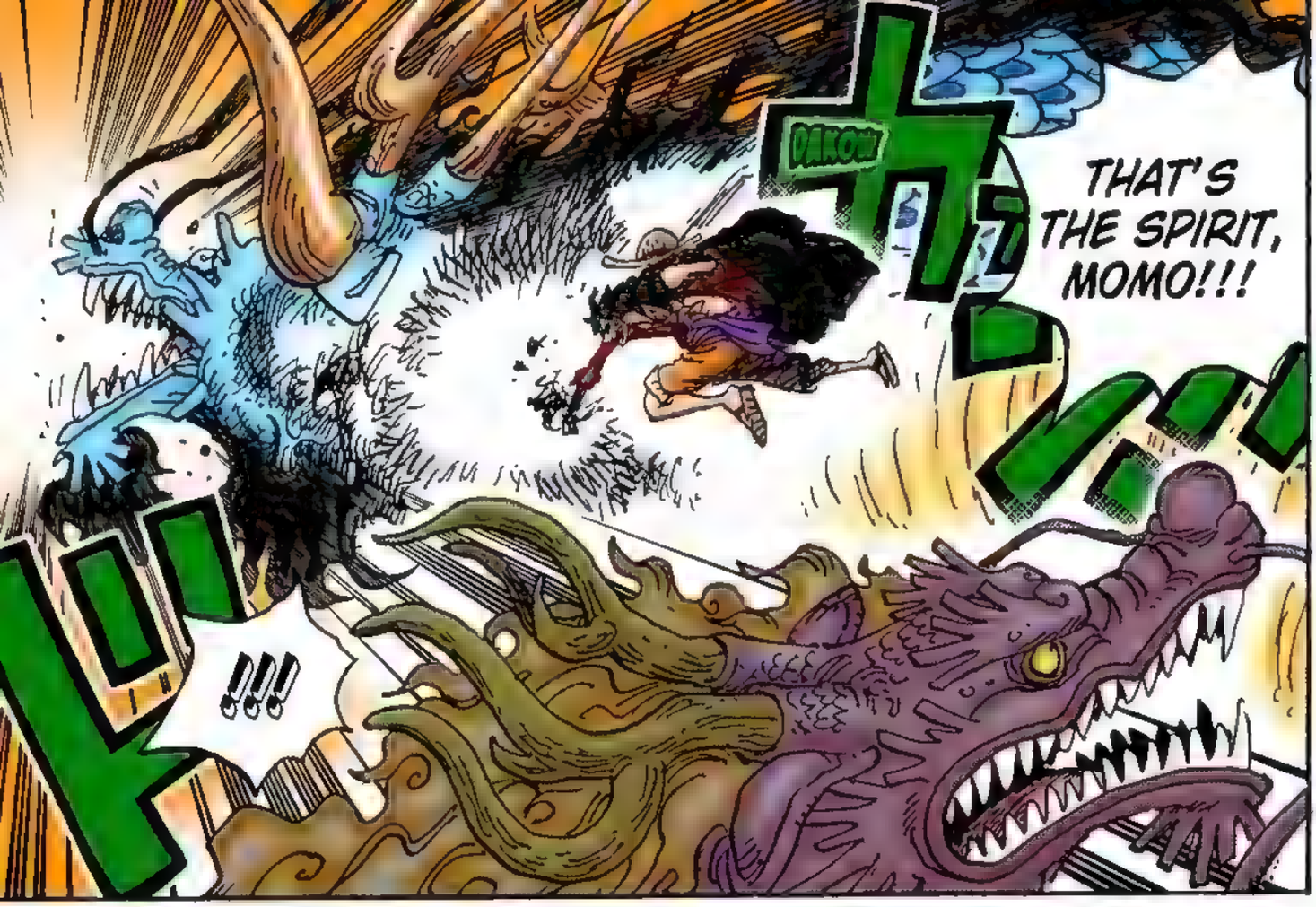

BITE KAIDO
AND HOLD ON!!
I CAN'T,
I CAN'T,
I CAN'T,
I CAN'T!!
HEY,
MOMO!!
...!!
!!

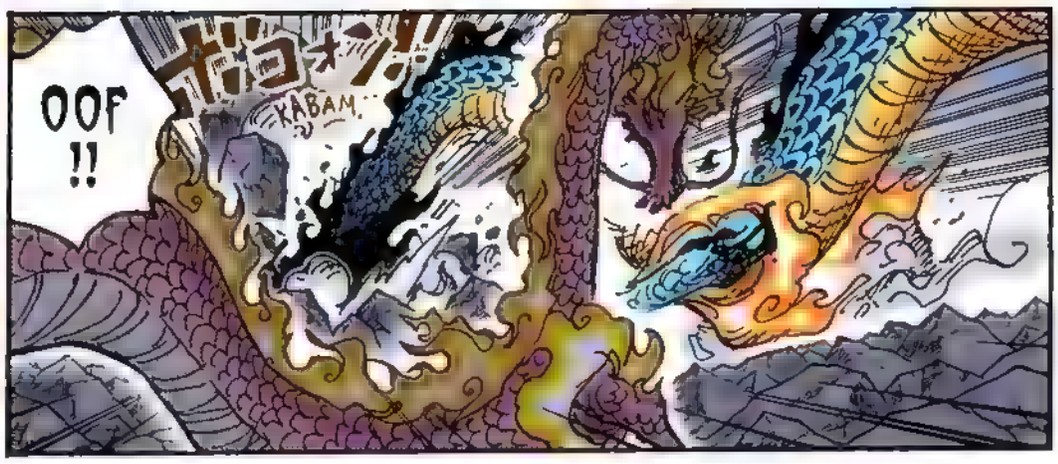

RUN, LADY TOKI!!!
IT'S KAIDO!!
WE ARE SURROUND-ED!!
RAAAA
GYAA
...!!
I CANNOT DO IT!!

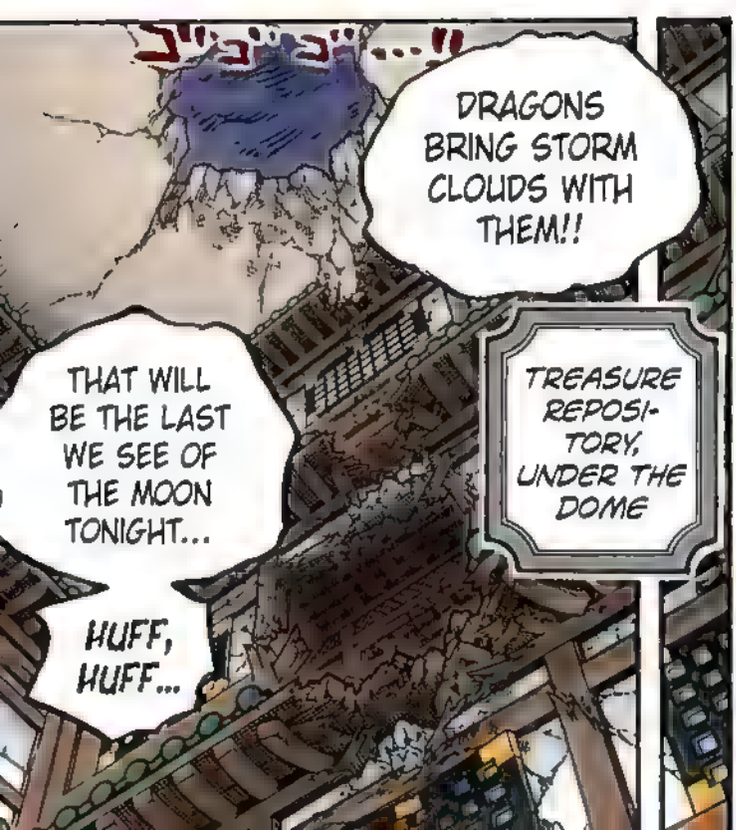

GAH!!
GRRR...!!
RAAAAAH
MOTHERRR !!!

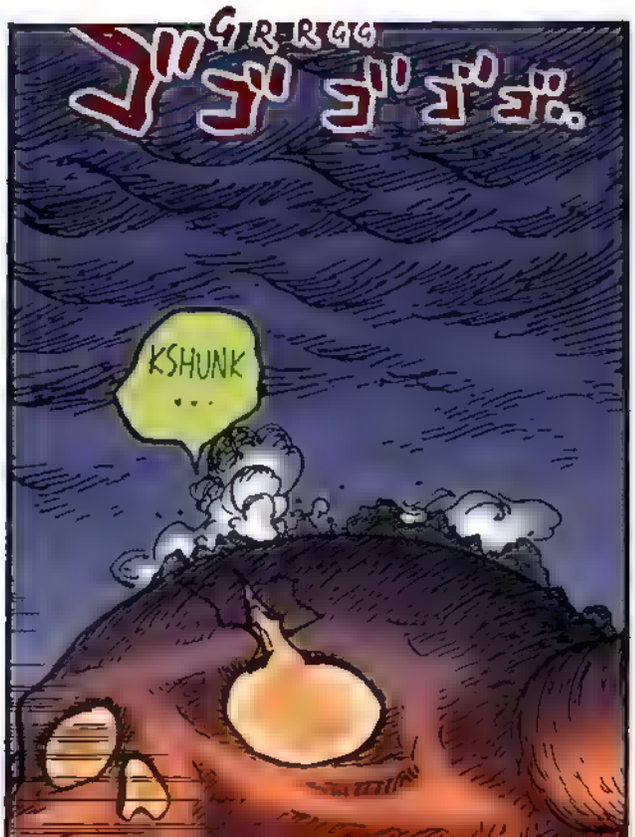
CRIK-CRIK
CHOMP
AAAAH !!!

GRDUDUH...!!
CRIK
AAAAA
...IS A FOOL OF A LORD!!
YOUR FATHER...
WAAAAH !!
YOU RUINED MY COUNTRY!! IF IT WASN'T FOR YOU...
GYAE
...MY FATHER AND MOTHER...
...WOULD STILL BE...!!
YAMATO ?!!
GET AWAY FROM HIM, MOMONOSUKE!!
GRRRRG
GLARE...
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, BOY?!!
!!!

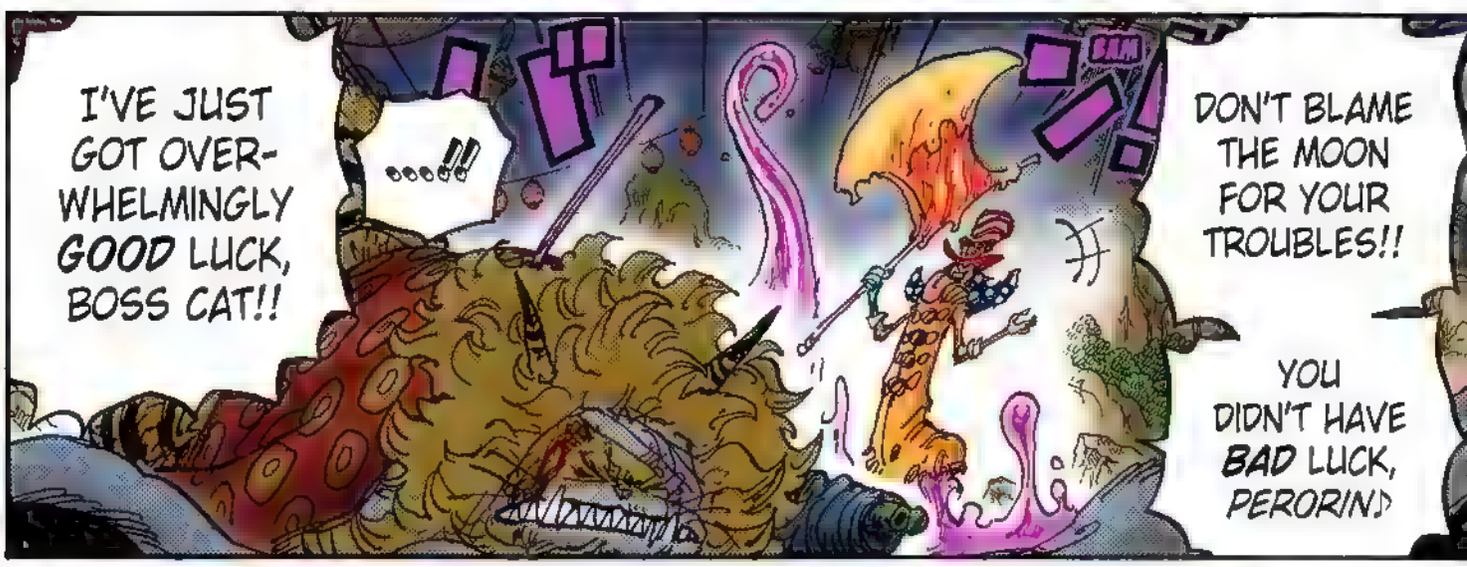

DAKOW
THAT'S THE SPIRIT, MOMO!!!
!!!

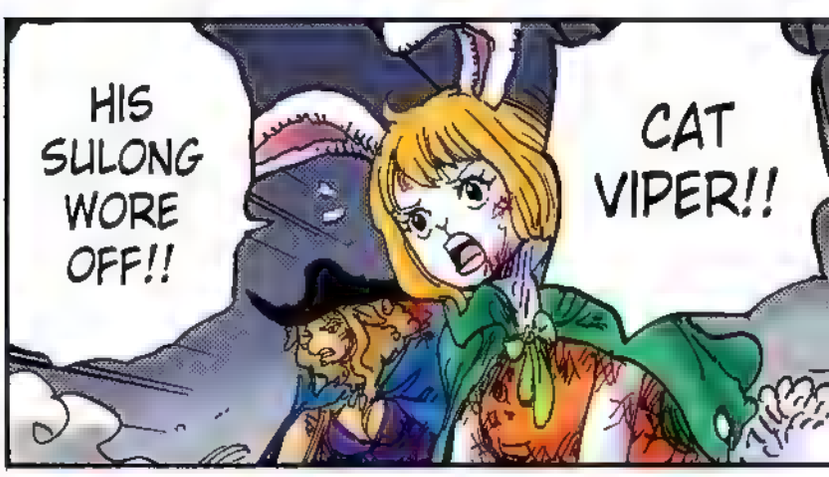

OOF !!
KABAM

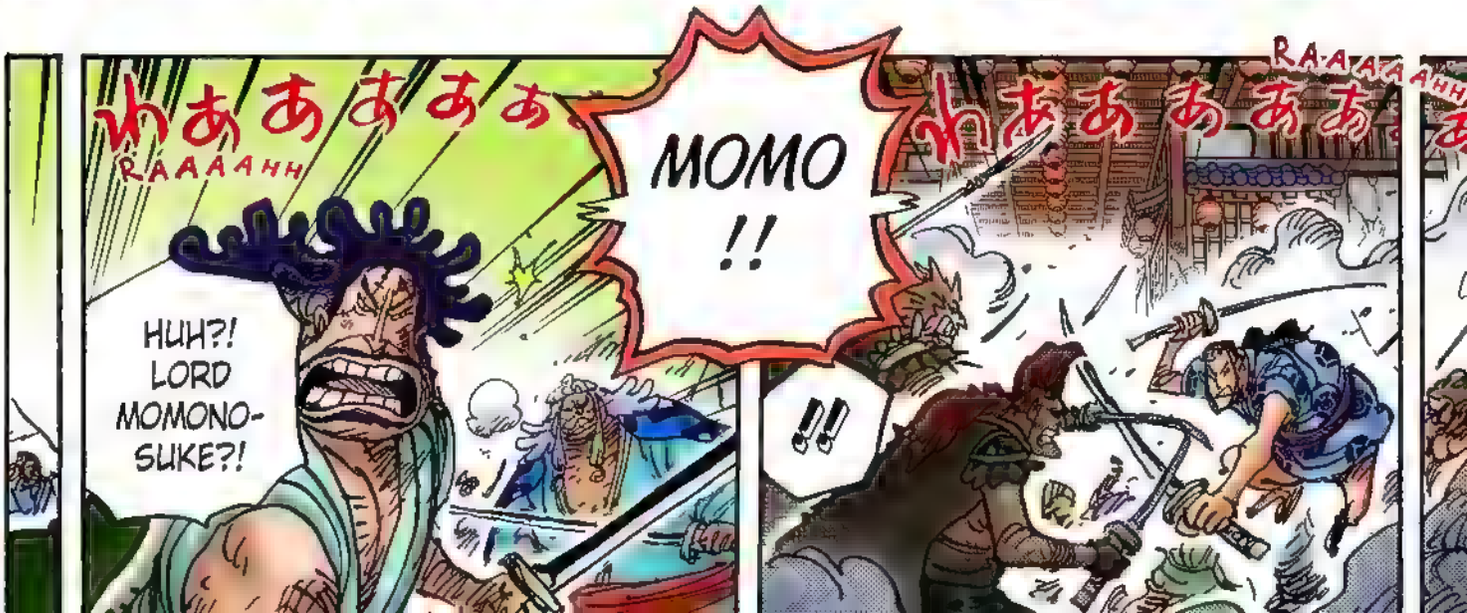

DRAGONS BRING STORM CLOUDS WITH THEM!!
THAT WILL BE THE LAST WE SEE OF THE MOON TONIGHT...
HUFF, HUFF...
TREASURE REPOSI-TORY, UNDER THE DOME

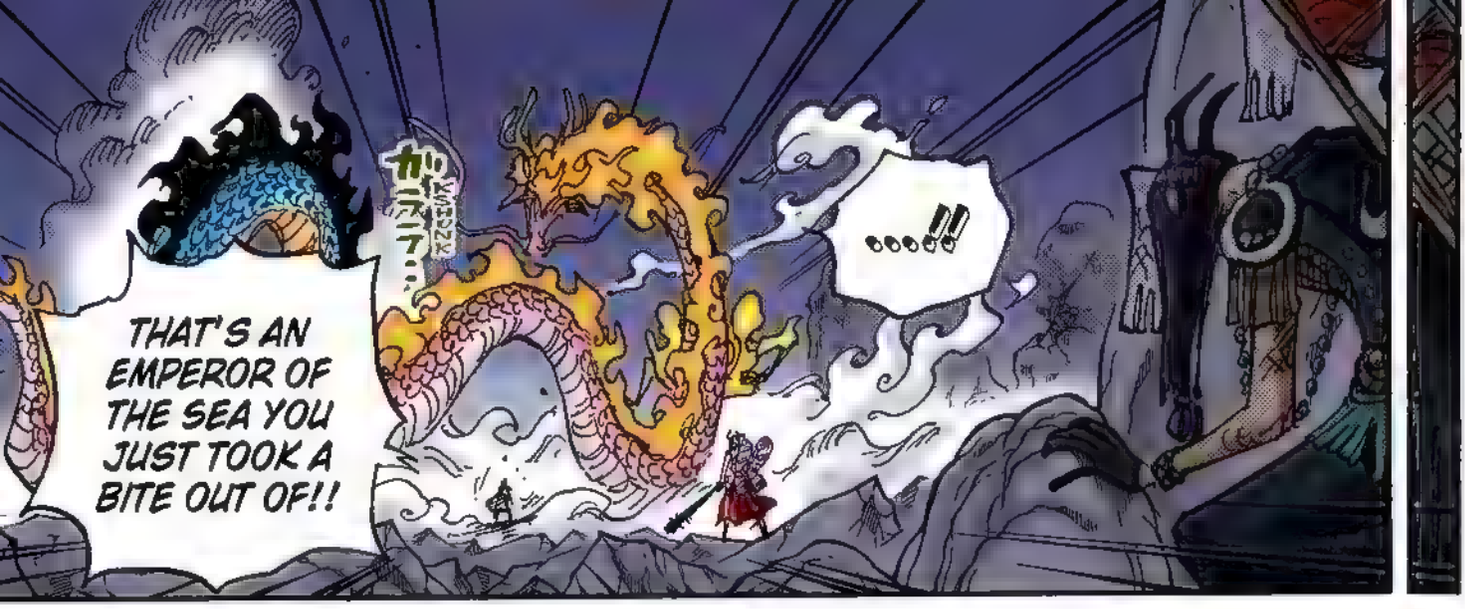

KSHUNK

...I MIGHT NOT HAVE BEEN ABLE TO STAND ANYMORE!!
RAAAH
ああああ
IF YOU'D LANDED ONE MORE GOOD HIT ON ME...
DOOM
ド
...

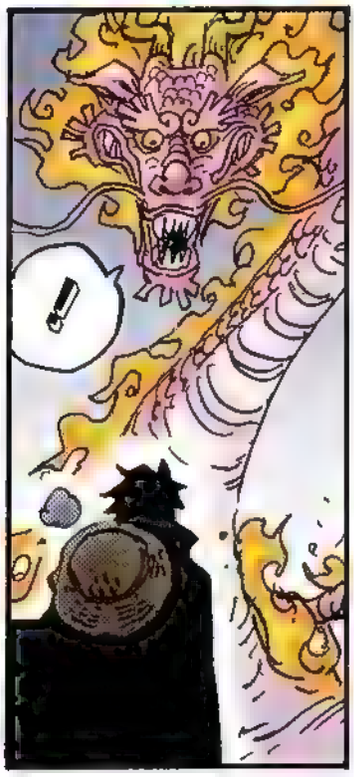

I'VE JUST GOT OVER-WHELMINGLY GOOD LUCK, BOSS CAT!!
...!!
BAM
ゴ
DON'T BLAME THE MOON FOR YOUR TROUBLES!!
YOU DIDN'T HAVE BAD LUCK, PERORIN♪


HIS SULONG WORE OFF!!
CAT VIPER!!

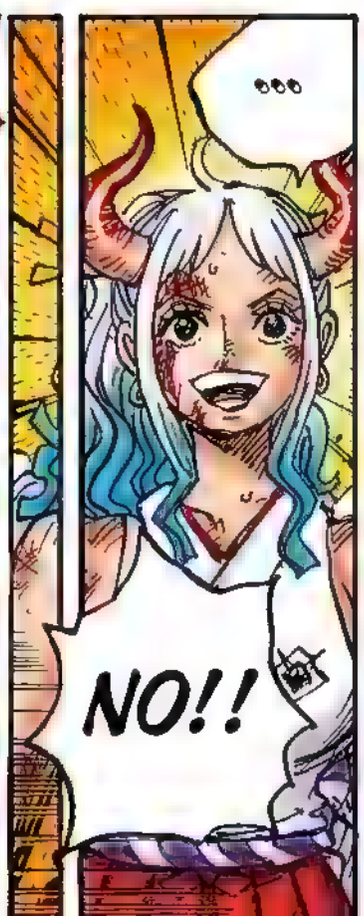

ああああ
RAAAAHH
HUH?! LORD MOMONO-SUKE?!
MOMO !!
!!
RAAAAAHH
ああああああ

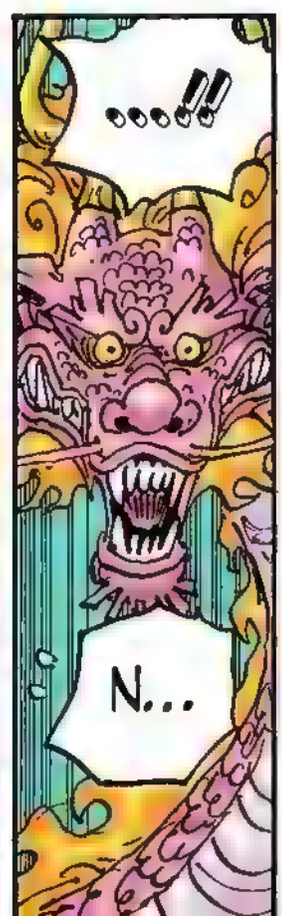

THAT'S AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA YOU JUST TOOK A BITE OUT OF!!
ガニア…
…!!

…FOR YOU TO BE SCARED OF?!!
IS THERE A SINGLE THING LEFT IN THE WORLD…
!!!
DOOM


!

GO AND STOP ONIGA-SHIMA!!
YEAH!
THEN GO!! YOU CAN FLY!!
RAAAA
NAH, COULDN'T BE!!
YEAH. YOU THINK THAT DRAGON…?
HE JUST SAID "MOMO," RIGHT?


…
NO!!


…!!
N…

...

...YOU CAN BEAT ME?!

IS THERE EVEN A SINGLE CHANCE...

...I HAVE INFINITE CHANCES !!

AS LONG AS I'M ALIVE...

THAT'S LUFFY-TARO!!

AND LORD MOMONOSUKE!!!

I GUARANTEE YOU, I'LL WIN!!!

YEAAAAAAAAAH!!

MOMO !!

BIG BRO ...!!

GET 'EM, LUFFY!!!

GA HA HA HA HA!!

A-AAH!!

LUFFY-TARO!!!

RAAAH

DID YOU HEAR THAT?! WHAT A FUNNY GUY!!

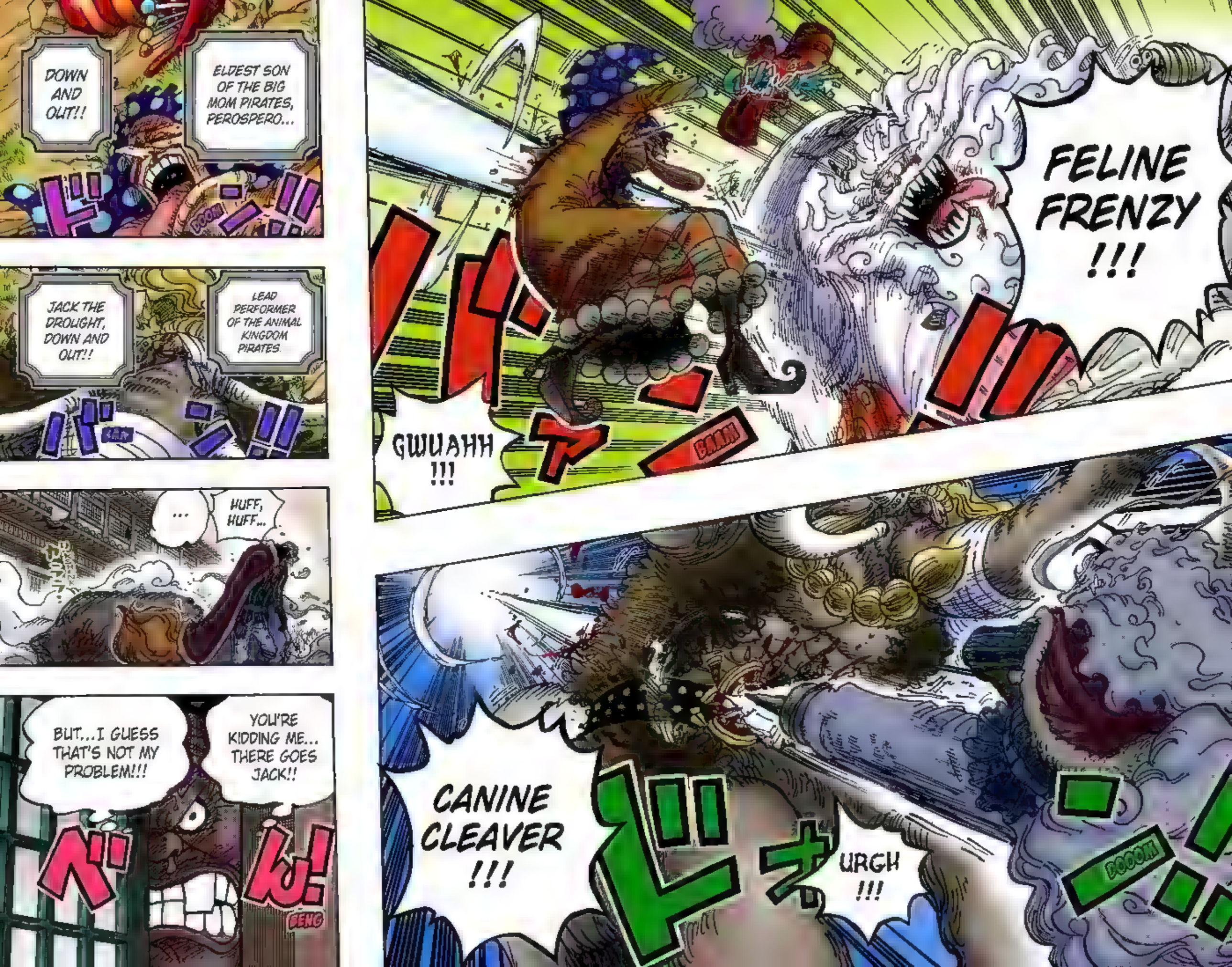
MAAAMA MAMA-MA!!

YOU BETTER WIN!

WHAT'S HE BEEN DOING ALL THIS TIME?!

DON'T WORRY ABOUT KAIDO!!

BA M!!
DON'T SAY A WORD...
!!
WHO WERE YOU SAYIN' HAD ALL THE LUCK...?
AAAAAH !!
ODEN ONE-SWORD STYLE...
DOOOM!!
?!!
ZAP ZAP...!!
REPORTING IN!! THE CLOUDS...
...ARE SPLITTI...


FELINE FRENZY !!!
GWUAHH !!!
BAAM
CANINE CLEAVER !!!
URGH !!!
DOOOM
ELDEST SON OF THE BIG MOM PIRATES, PEROSPERO...
DOWN AND OUT!!
LEAD PERFORMER OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES.
JACK THE DROUGHT, DOWN AND OUT!!
HUFF, HUFF...
...
YOU'RE KIDDING ME... THERE GOES JACK!!
BUT...I GUESS THAT'S NOT MY PROBLEM!!!
BENG

SBS Question Corner

(Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

Q: C'mon, guys! We have to let Odacchi say "Start the SBS" every now and then! Go on, Odacchi!

(0.1 seconds later) Well, you heard him! The SBS has started already!!

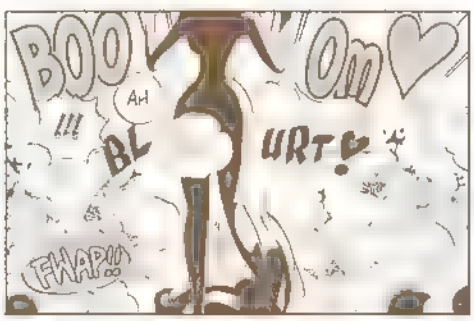
--SumitaroYato

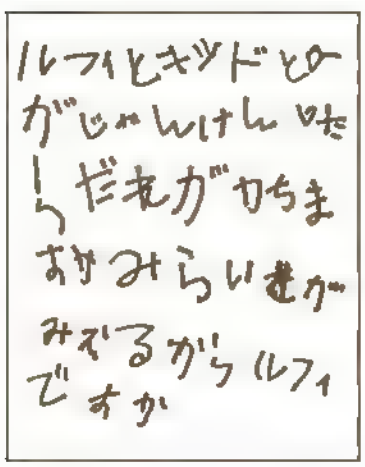
A: S...!! It's already started!! I can't do this in just 0.1 seconds!!

Q: I want a Happiness Punch figure.

--Captain Nobuo

A: You shut up!! What kind of leadoff question is this?! That one's off-limits, because you can turn figures around 360 degrees!!



Q: 

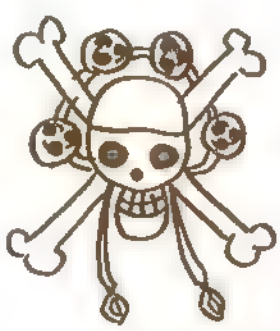
(If Luffy and Kid and Law played rock-paper-scissors who would win? Would Luffy win because he can see the future?)

--Taisei (Age 6, the oldest)

A: Wow. This is a great question! Yes, Luffy might win, because he can see the future! But Luffy doesn't like cheating, so I don't think he'll look into the future. And those three are always arguing, so whoever wins, they're going to fight about it!

Q: Oda Sensei, heso! If Eneru became a pirate down on the Blue Sea, what sort of Jolly Roger would he fly? I'm so curious. Like this? ➡

--Shiba



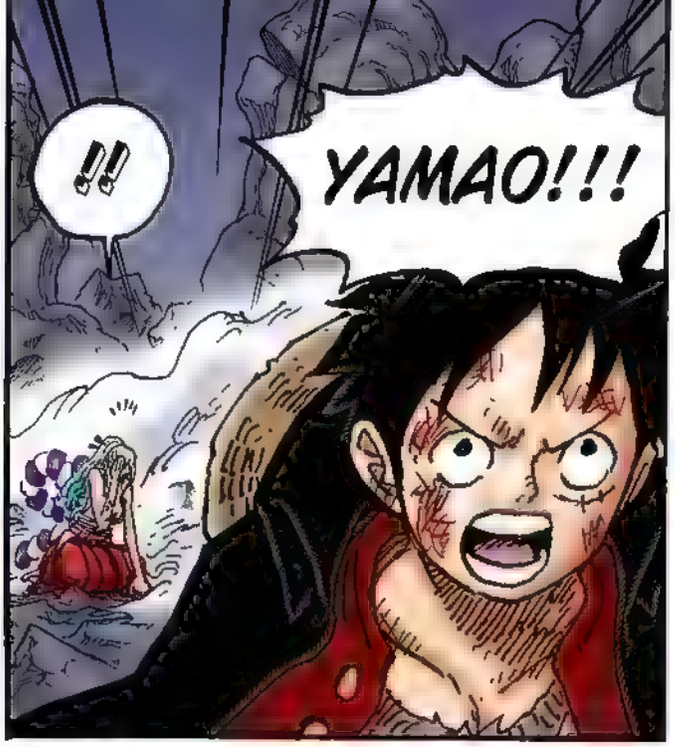
A: Oh, sure. Let's go with that.

Chapter 1027:
DANGER BEYOND IMAGINING

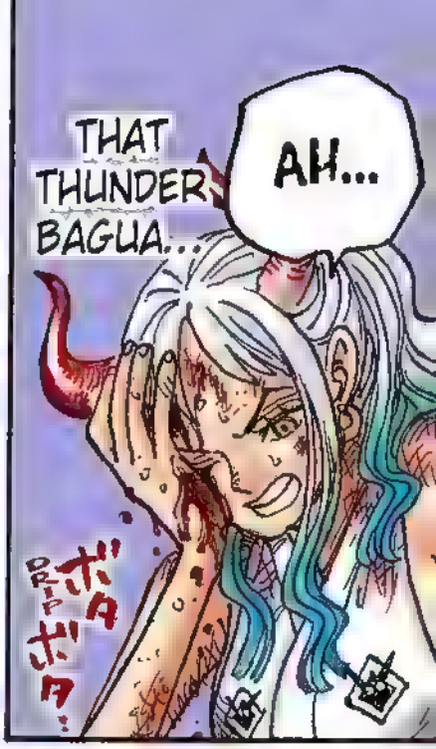
READER REQUEST: "ROGER GLEEFULLY RUNNING FROM A LION WHOSE FACE HE SCRIBBLED ON" BY TOSHIKIYA

BOSS CAT VIPER!!
HEY, BE CAREFUL YA DON'T TURN SULONG.
FER SOME REASON...
...THE MOON'S OUT AGAIN.
わあああぁ...
RAAAH
GLOMP
ガバッ!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
GRRRR
ゴゴゴゴ...
GGG
I READ ABOUT THIS IN THE JOURNAL!!
ドーン!!
WHEN ROGER AND WHITE-BEARD...
...MET IN COMBAT...
バリ
ZAP
バリ~!!

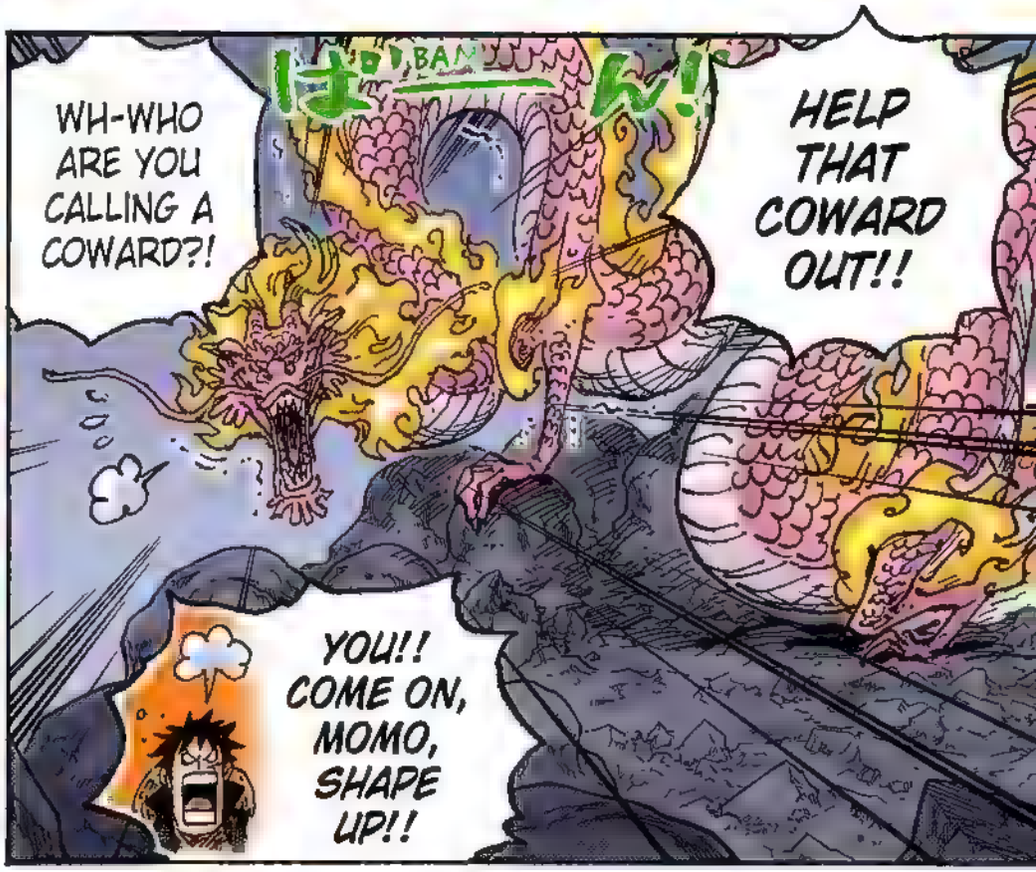
THE HEAVENS ...
...SPLIT OPEN!!!
DOOM
WHAT JUST CAUSED THAT RUMBLING?!!
CRSH
RAAAAAAH
WHOA !!!
WHAT'S HAPPENING UP THERE?!
DA-
DO
OM

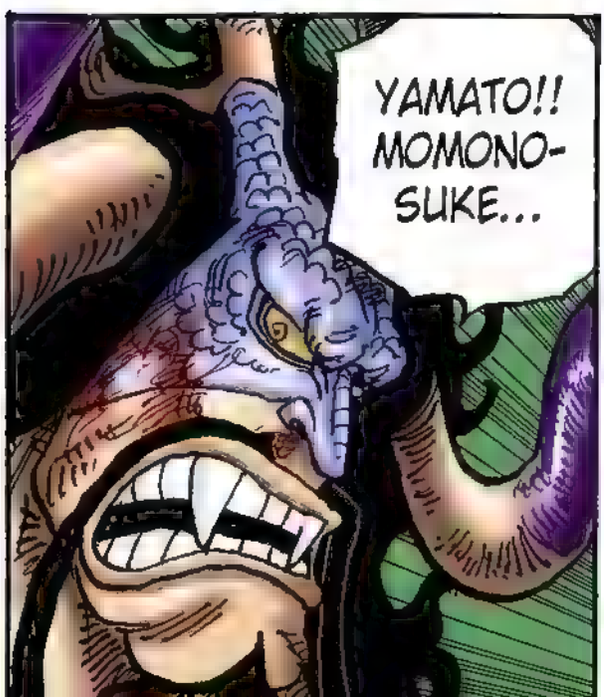

!!
YAMAO!!!

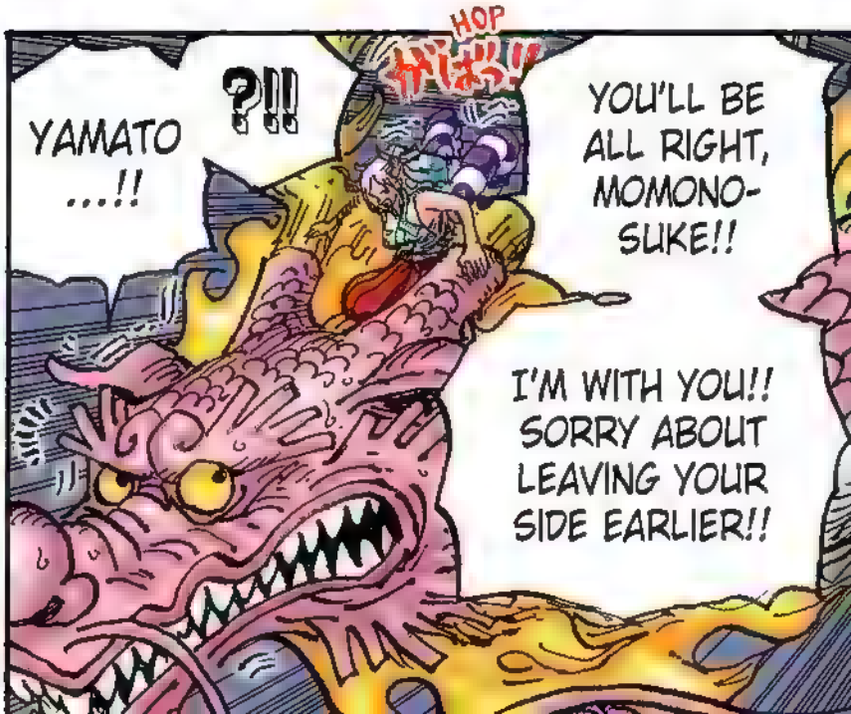
I THOUGHT I BLOCKED IT, BUT I DIDN'T EVEN COME CLOSE!!

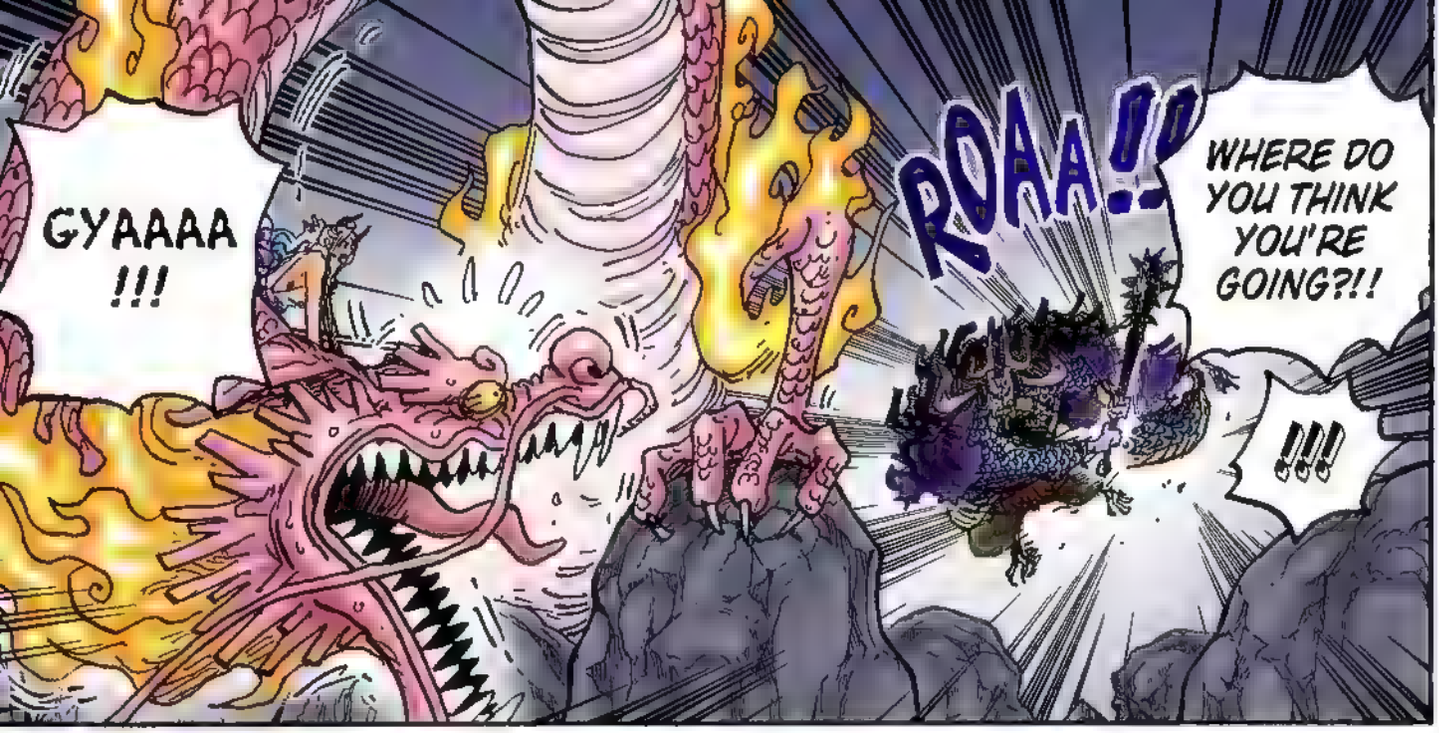

THAT THUNDER BAGUA...
AH...
BIP ボタ ボタ

SHUT UP!! I KNOW WHAT I HAVE TO DO!!
BUT PEOPLE DO NOT JUST CHANGE THEIR NATURE IN MINUTES!!

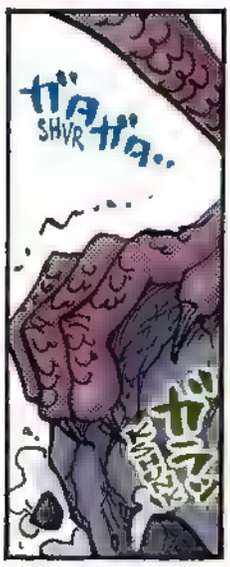

BAN
WH-WHO ARE YOU CALLING A COWARD?!
HELP THAT COWARD OUT!!
YOU!! COME ON, MOMO, SHAPE UP!!

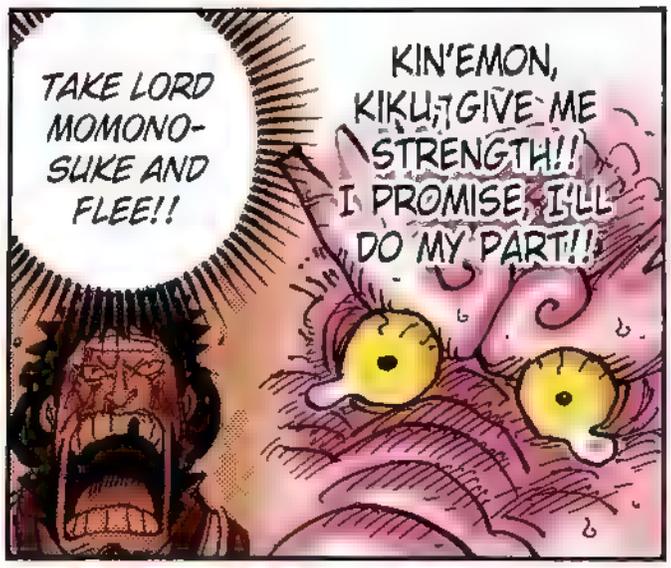

YAMATO!! MOMONO-SUKE...

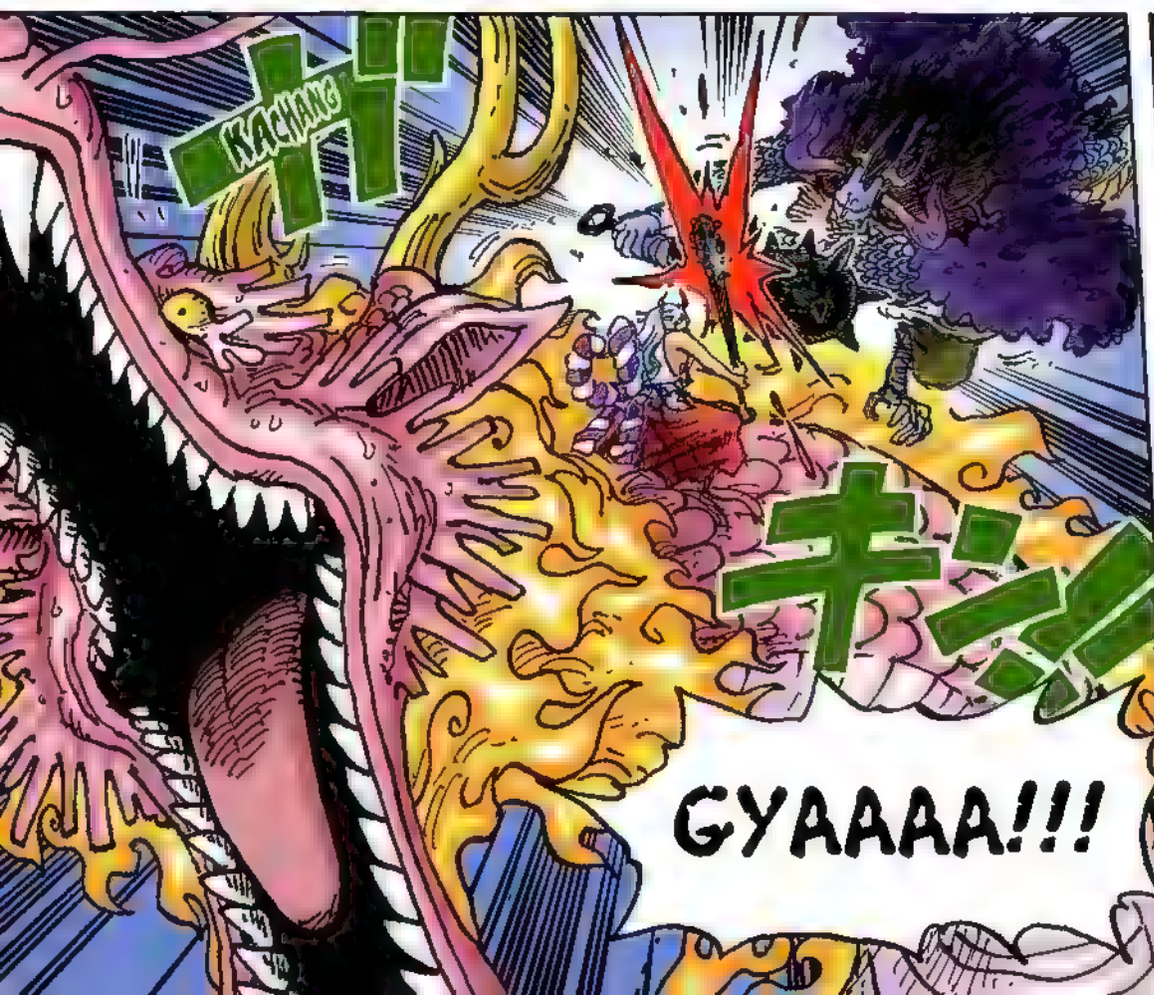

HOP
YAMATO ...!!
?!!
YOU'LL BE ALL RIGHT, MOMONO-SUKE!!
I'M WITH YOU!! SORRY ABOUT LEAVING YOUR SIDE EARLIER!!


GYAAAA !!!
ROAA!!
WHERE DO YOU THINK YOU'RE GOING?!!
!!!

...!!
KLNK
ガラ...!!

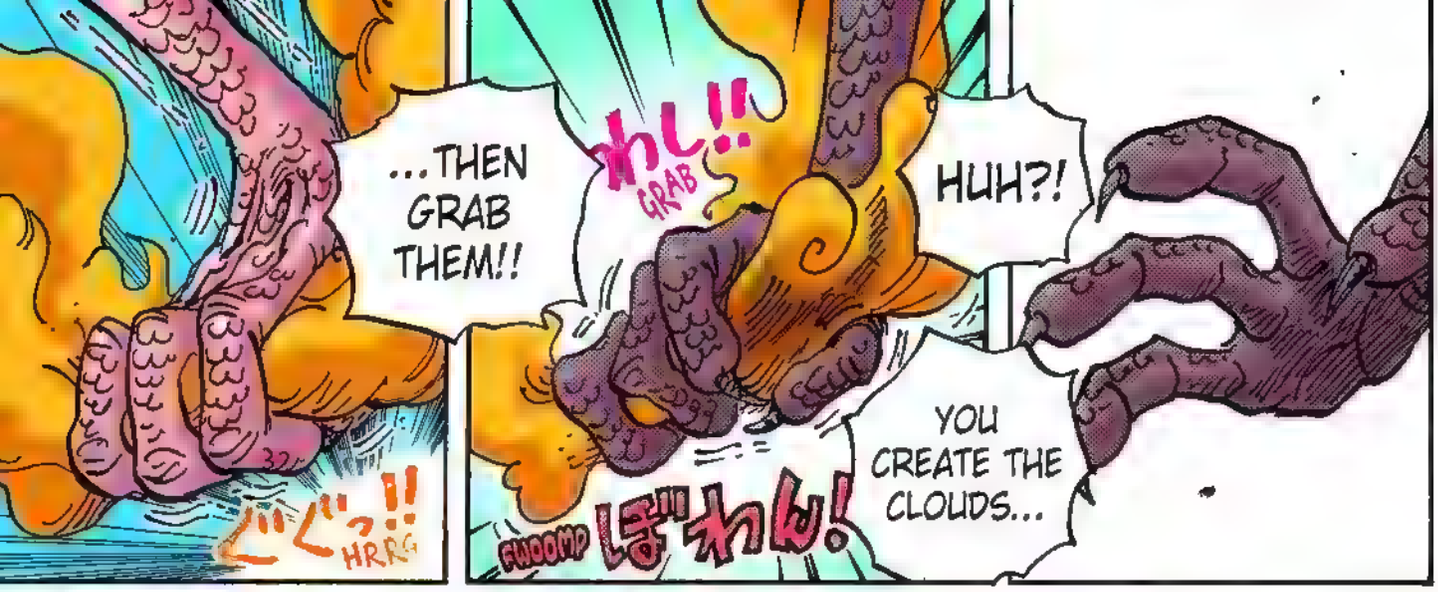

SHVR
ガラ..
ガラ

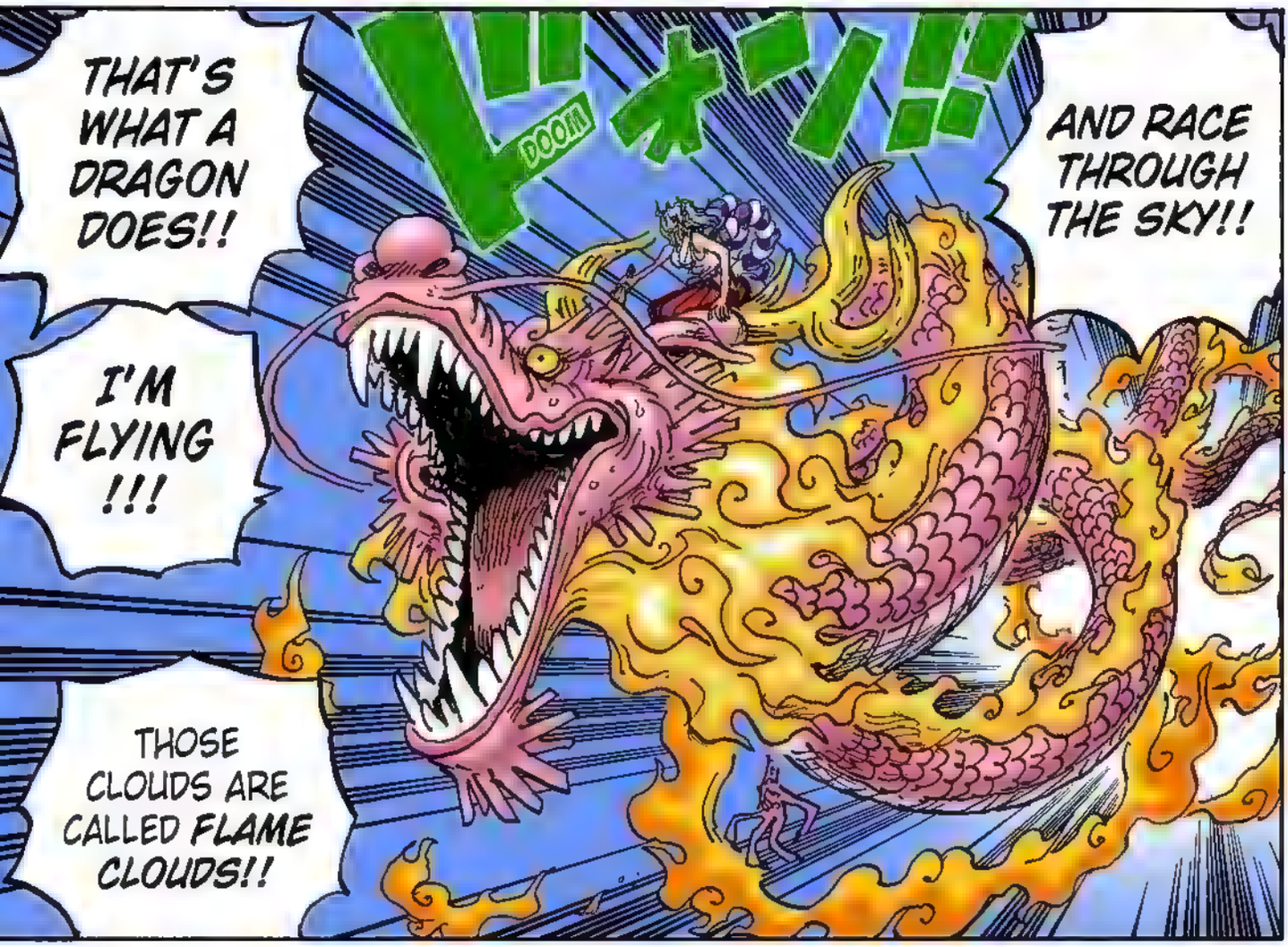

TAKE LORD MOMONO-SUKE AND FLEE!!
KIN'EMON, KIKU, GIVE ME STRENGTH!! I PROMISE, I'LL DO MY PART!!

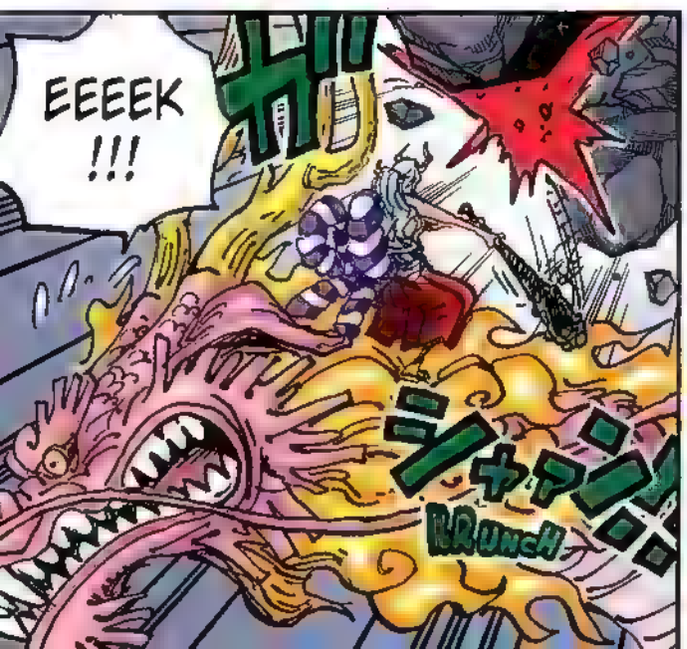

KYACHANG
キン
GYAAAA!!!

HURRY, MOMONO-SUKE!!

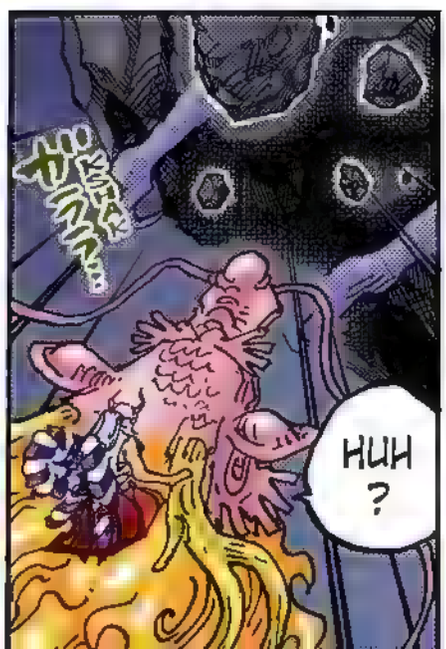
ZWOOP
ぐるるん
URH!!
!!
HRRRRG!!!
YANK
ガビっ!!
YAMAO!!
I KNOW!! YOU WANT TO TAKE THIS ONE YOURSELF, DON'T YOU?!!
GRIN
にっ!!
YEAH!!!
!!
MOMONO-SUKE!!
AAAAAAAAAAAA
AAAAH! I'M GONNA DIE!!!
GRAB THE SKY!!
SWOOOSH
ごごご!!
GRAB IT?!
DRAGONS DON'T FLY, REMEMBER?!

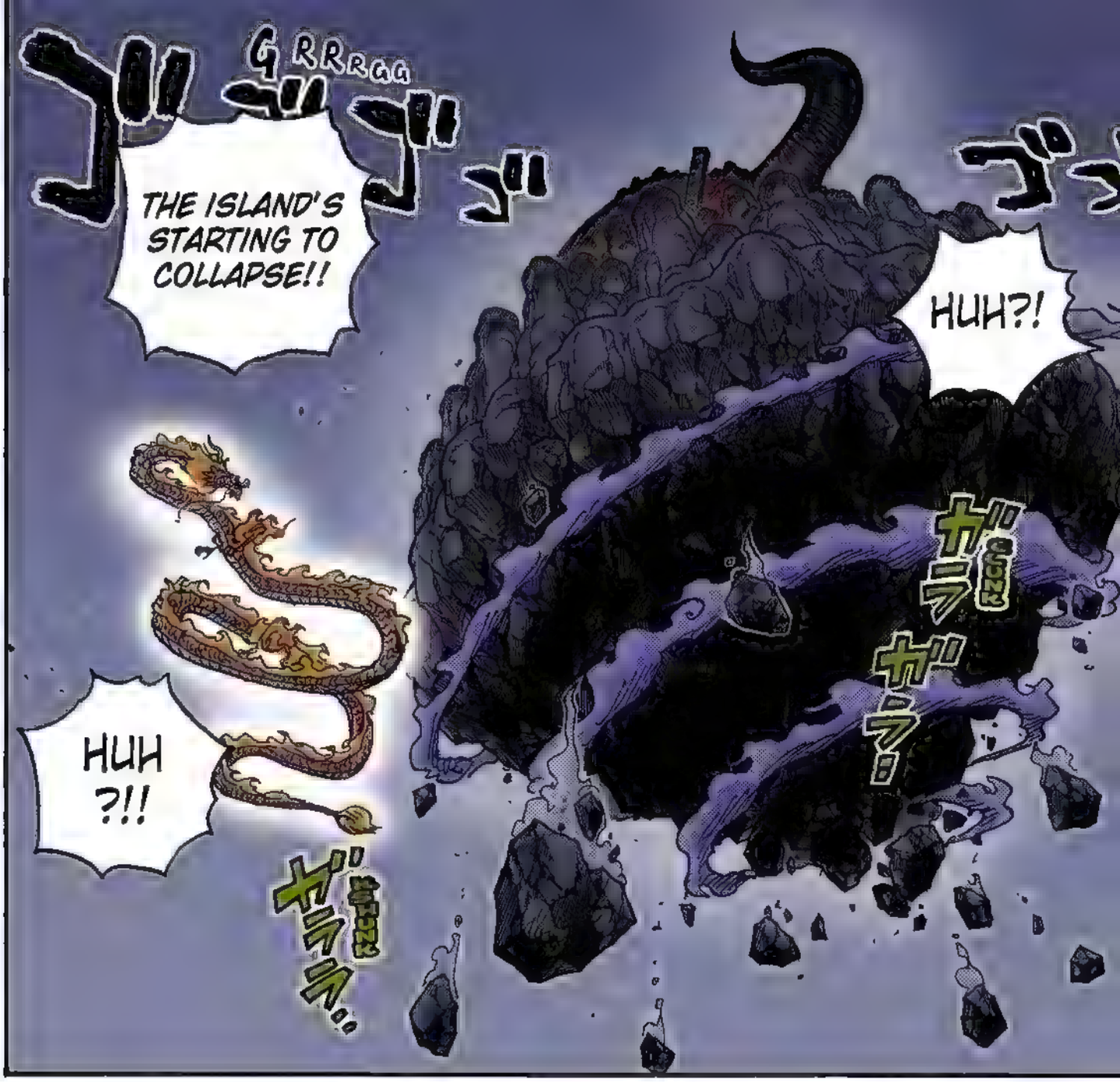

...THEN GRAB THEM!!
HRRG
GRAB
HUH?!
YOU CREATE THE CLOUDS...
SWOOMP

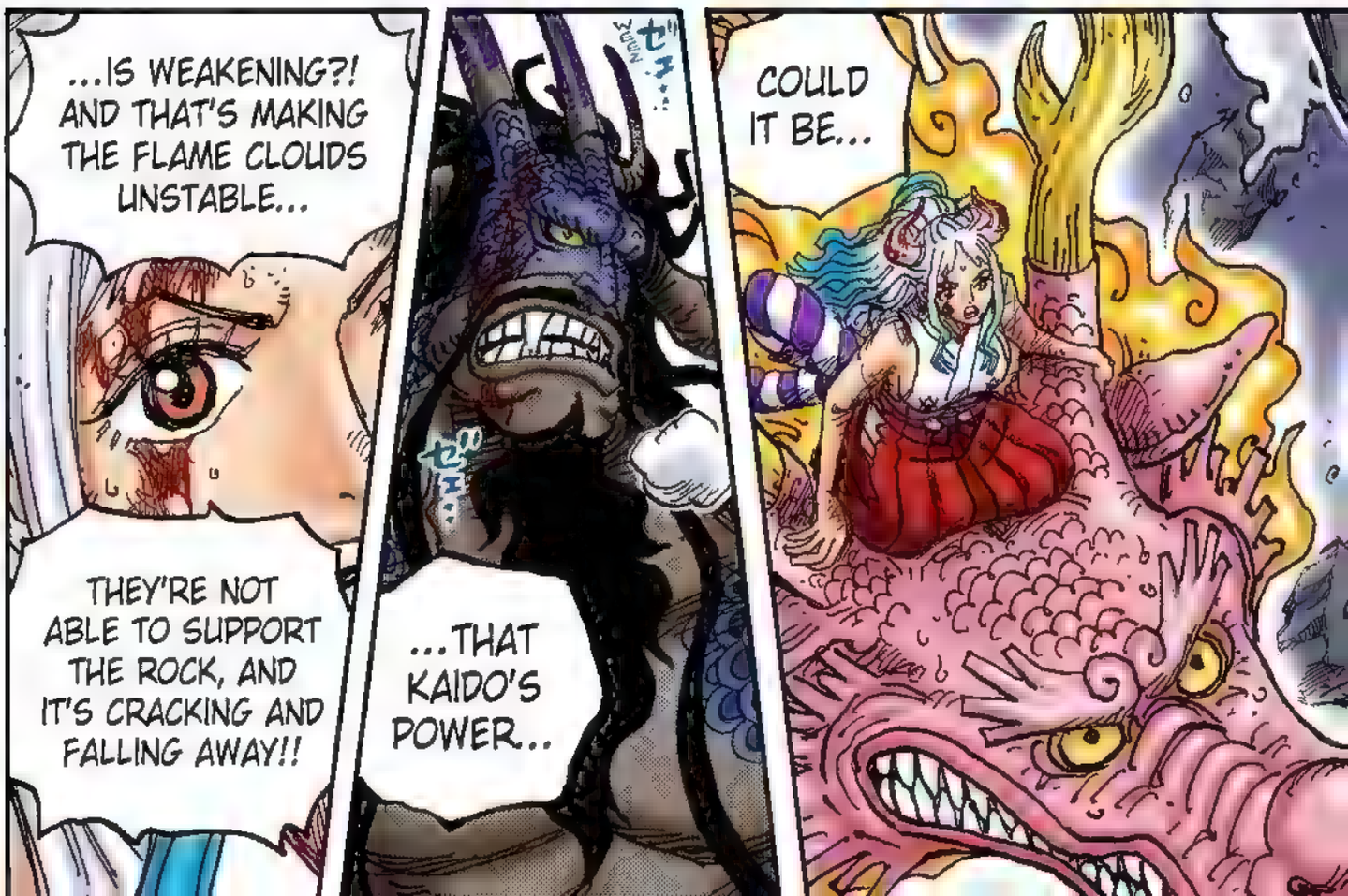

THAT'S WHAT A DRAGON DOES!!
I'M FLYING !!!
THOSE CLOUDS ARE CALLED FLAME CLOUDS!!
DOOM
AND RACE THROUGH THE SKY!!

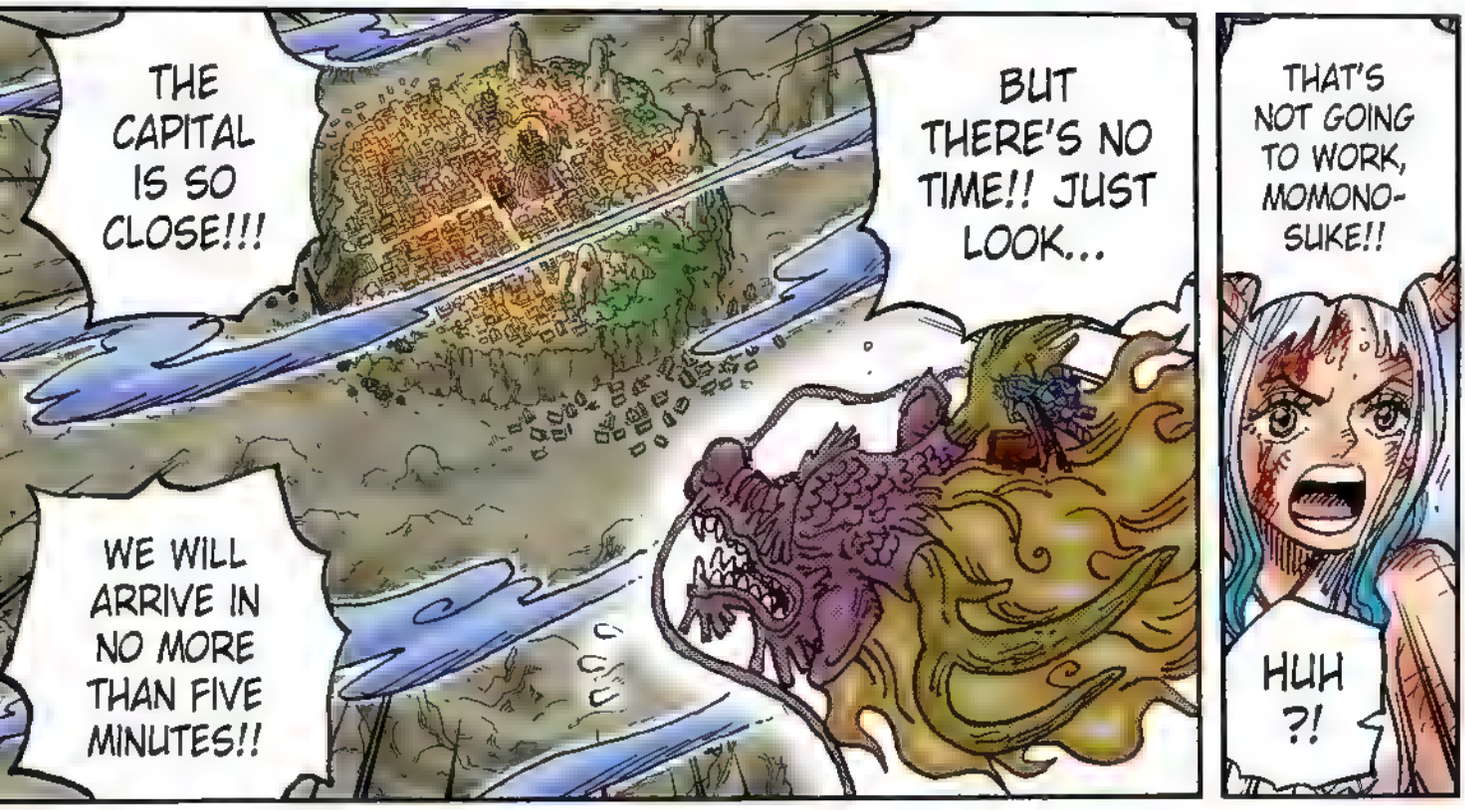

EEEEK !!!
CRUNCH

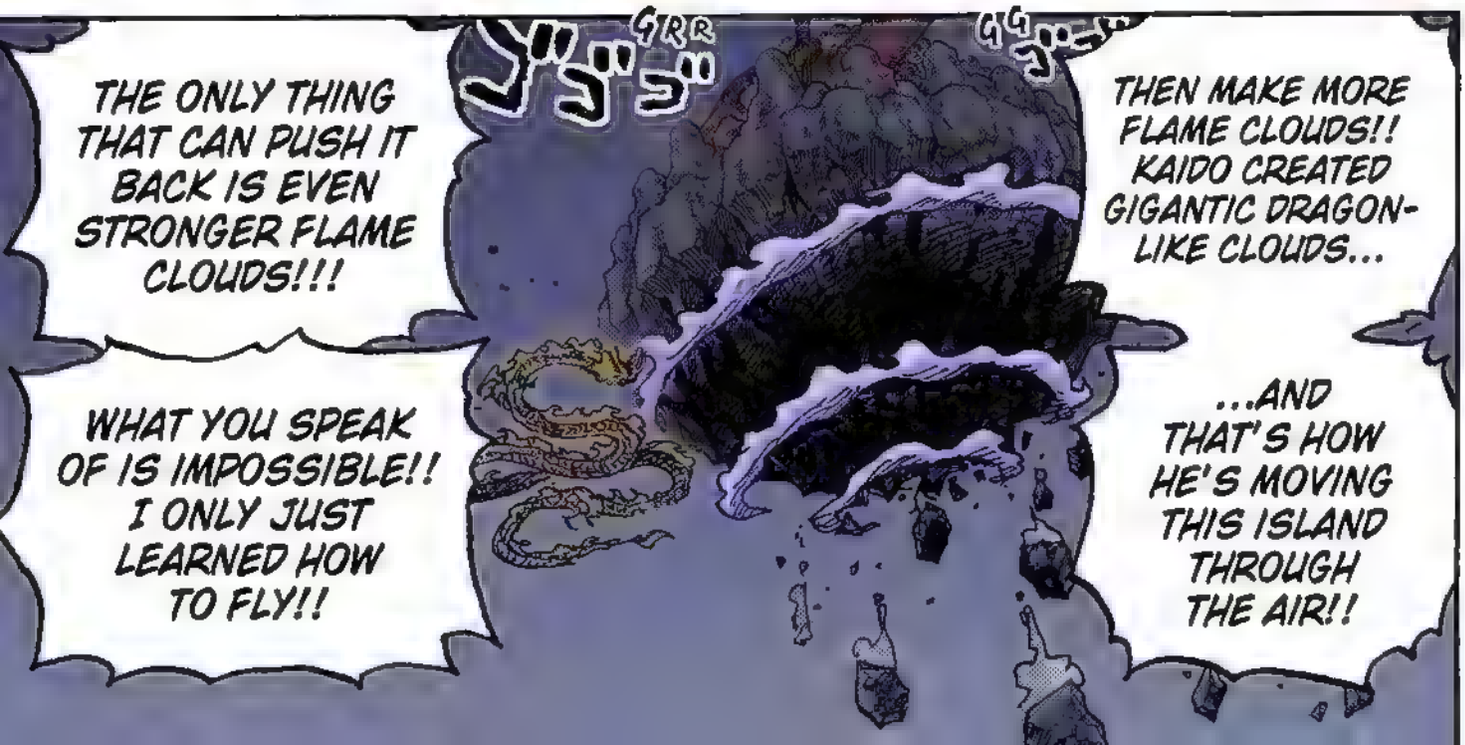
GET AWAY FROM THE ISLAND!!


HUH ?


GRRRGG
THE ISLAND'S STARTING TO COLLAPSE!!
HUH?!
HUH ?!!


...IS WEAKENING?! AND THAT'S MAKING THE FLAME CLOUDS UNSTABLE...
THEY'RE NOT ABLE TO SUPPORT THE ROCK, AND IT'S CRACKING AND FALLING AWAY!!
...THAT KAIDO'S POWER...
COULD IT BE...





IT'S A DISASTER WAITING TO HAPPEN!!

I WON'T LET IT GO TO THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!!

!!

I TURNED BIG IN ORDER TO STOP THIS ISLAND!!!

ドォン!!

DOOOM

THAT'S NOT GOING TO WORK, MOMONO-SUKE!!

HUH ?!

BUT THERE'S NO TIME!! JUST LOOK...

THE CAPITAL IS SO CLOSE!!!

WE WILL ARRIVE IN NO MORE THAN FIVE MINUTES!!

THEN MAKE MORE FLAME CLOUDS!! KAIDO CREATED GIGANTIC DRAGON-LIKE CLOUDS...

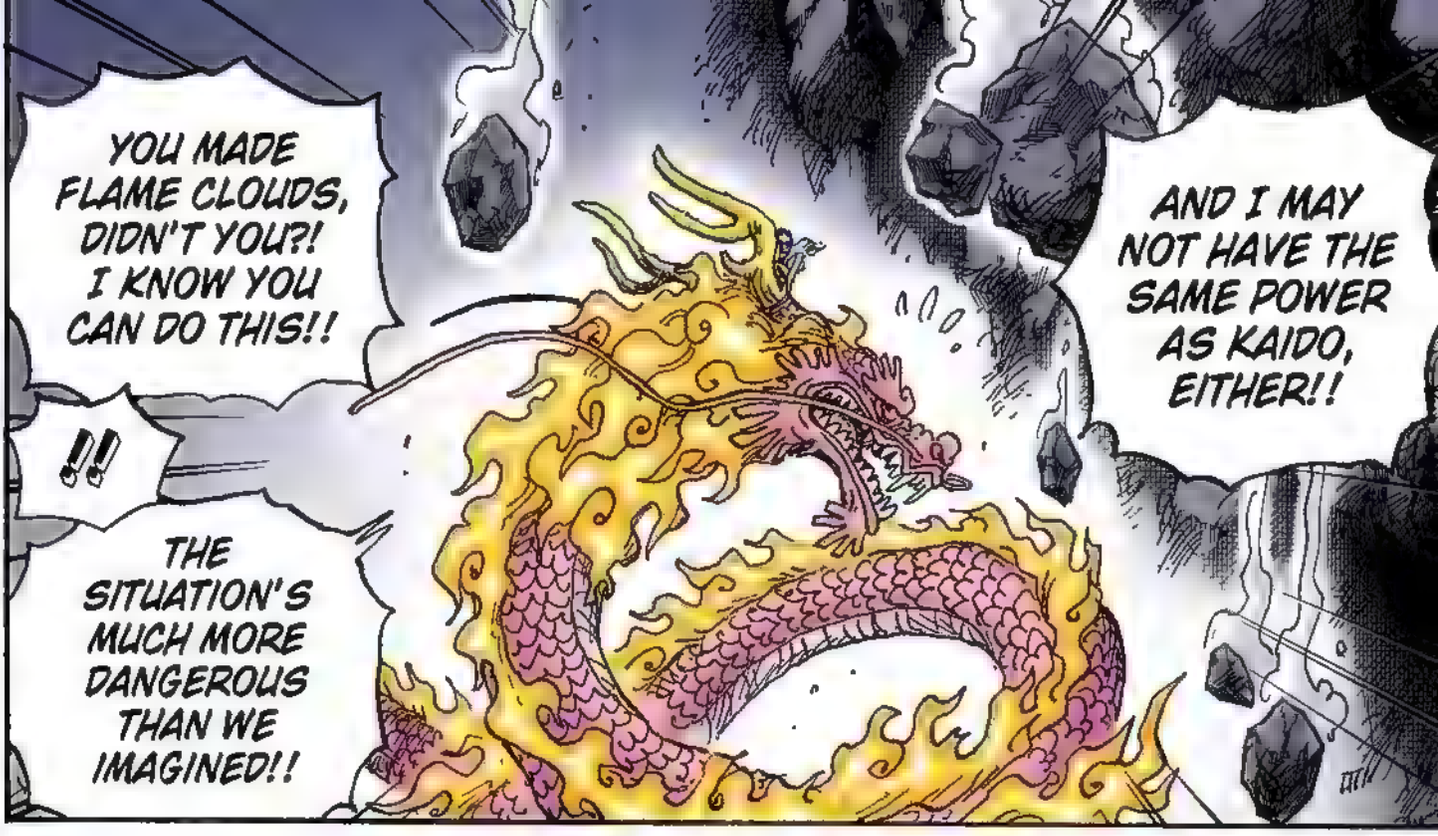
...AND THAT'S HOW HE'S MOVING THIS ISLAND THROUGH THE AIR!!

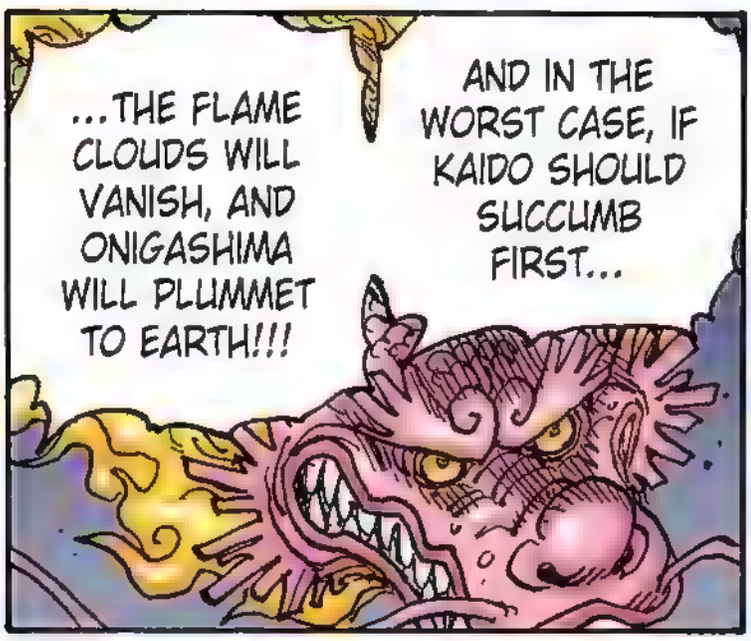
GRR

GG

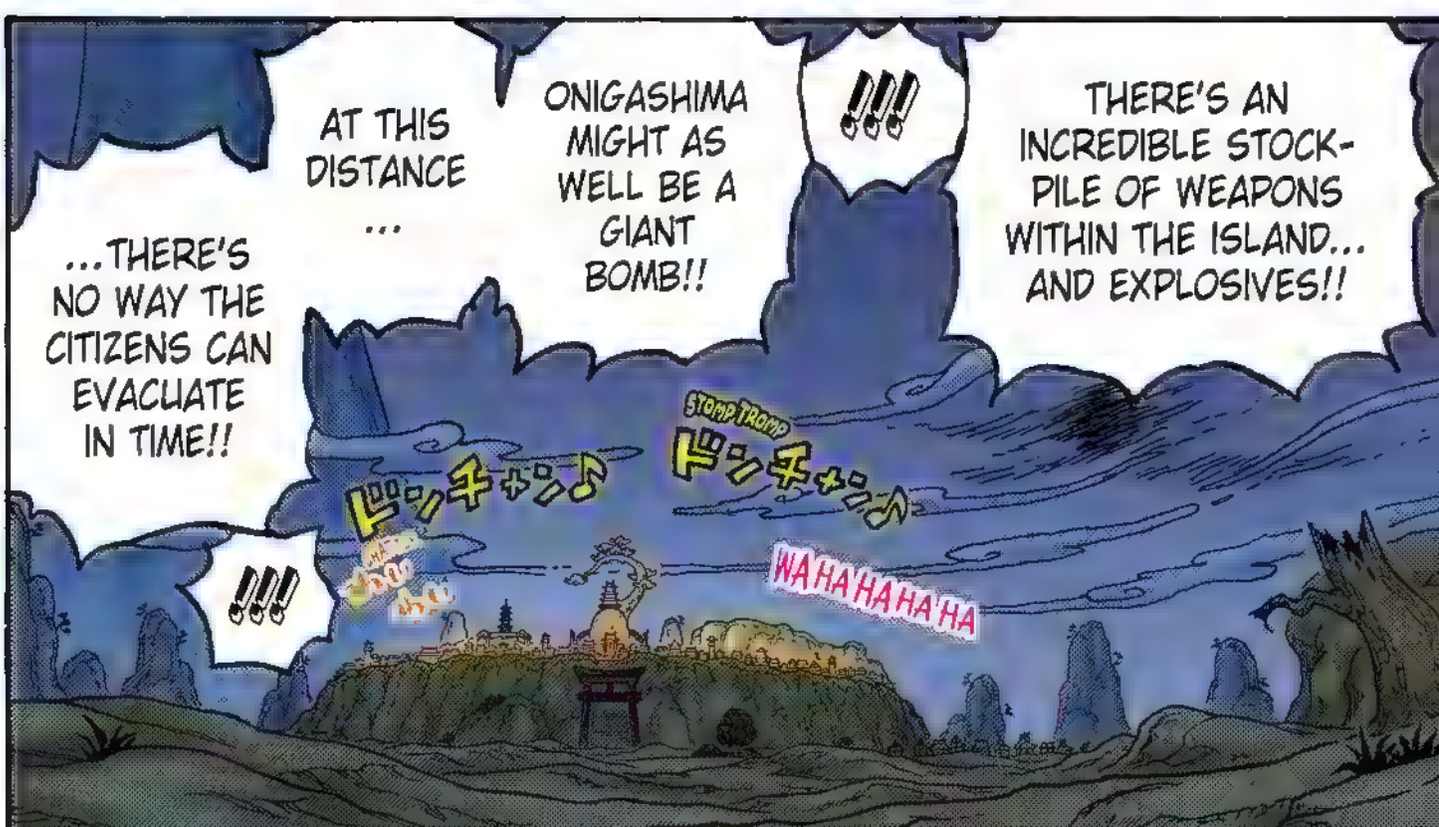
THE ONLY THING THAT CAN PUSH IT BACK IS EVEN STRONGER FLAME CLOUDS!!!

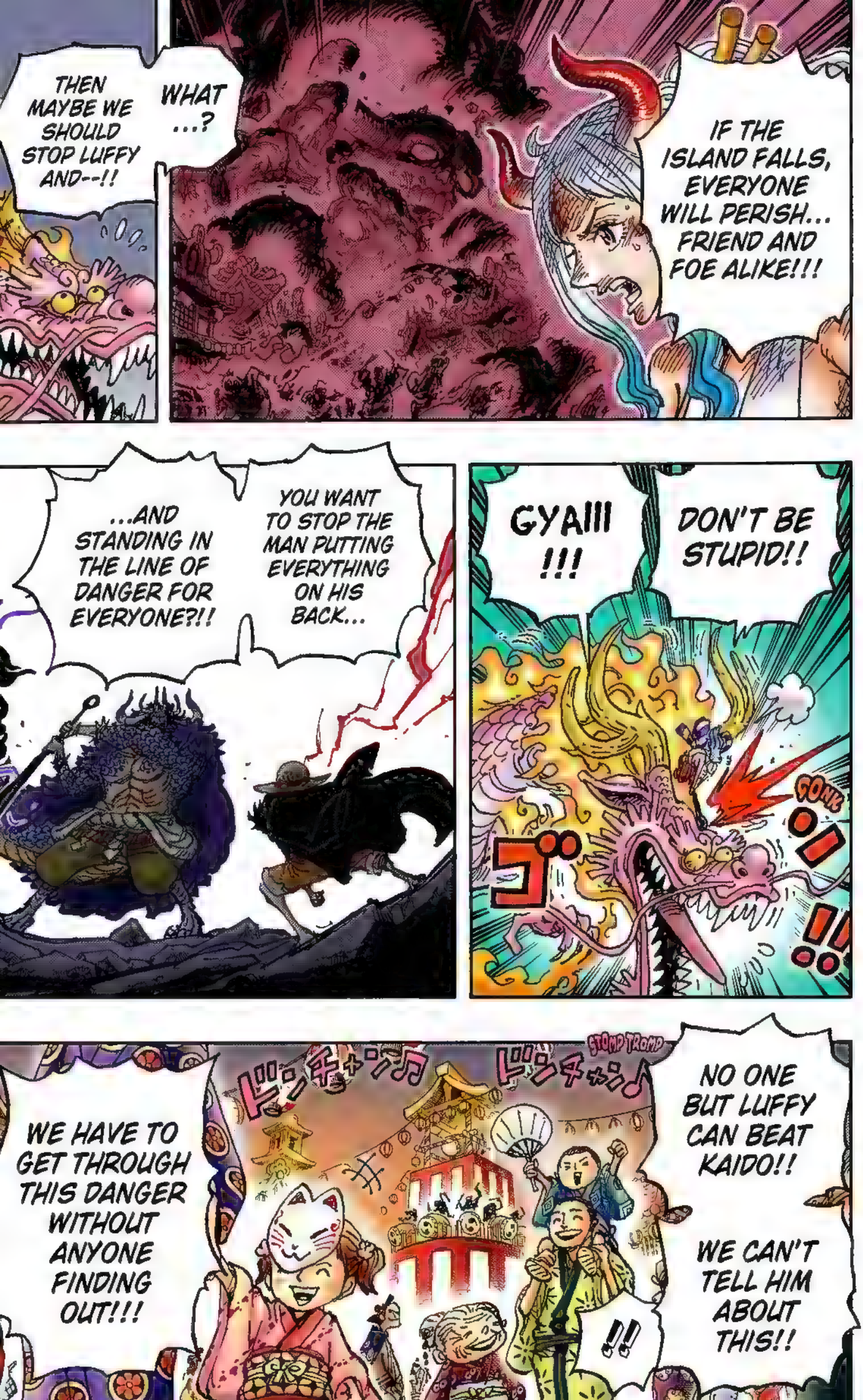
WHAT YOU SPEAK OF IS IMPOSSIBLE!! I ONLY JUST LEARNED HOW TO FLY!!

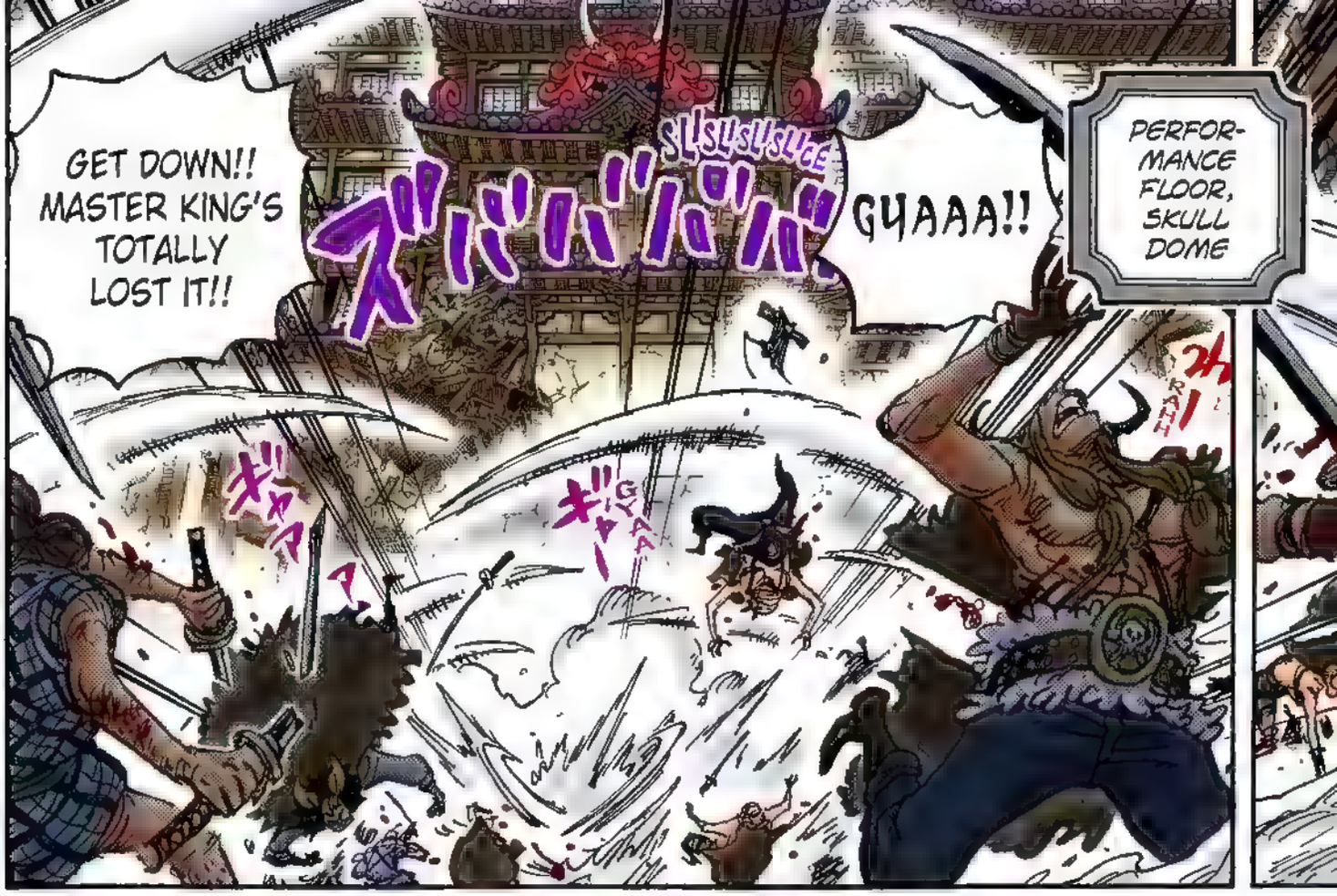

YOU MADE FLAME CLOUDS, DIDN'T YOU?! I KNOW YOU CAN DO THIS!!
!!
THE SITUATION'S MUCH MORE DANGEROUS THAN WE IMAGINED!!
AND I MAY NOT HAVE THE SAME POWER AS KAIDO, EITHER!!

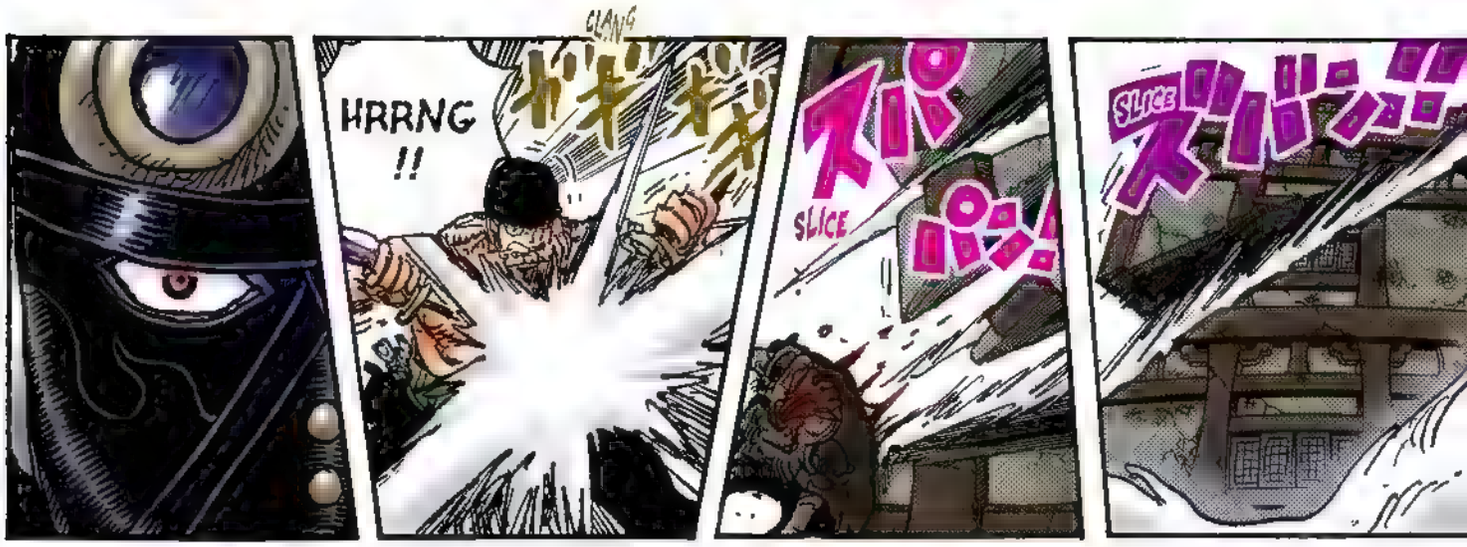

...THE FLAME CLOUDS WILL VANISH, AND ONIGASHIMA WILL PLUMMET TO EARTH!!!
AND IN THE WORST CASE, IF KAIDO SHOULD SUCCUMB FIRST...

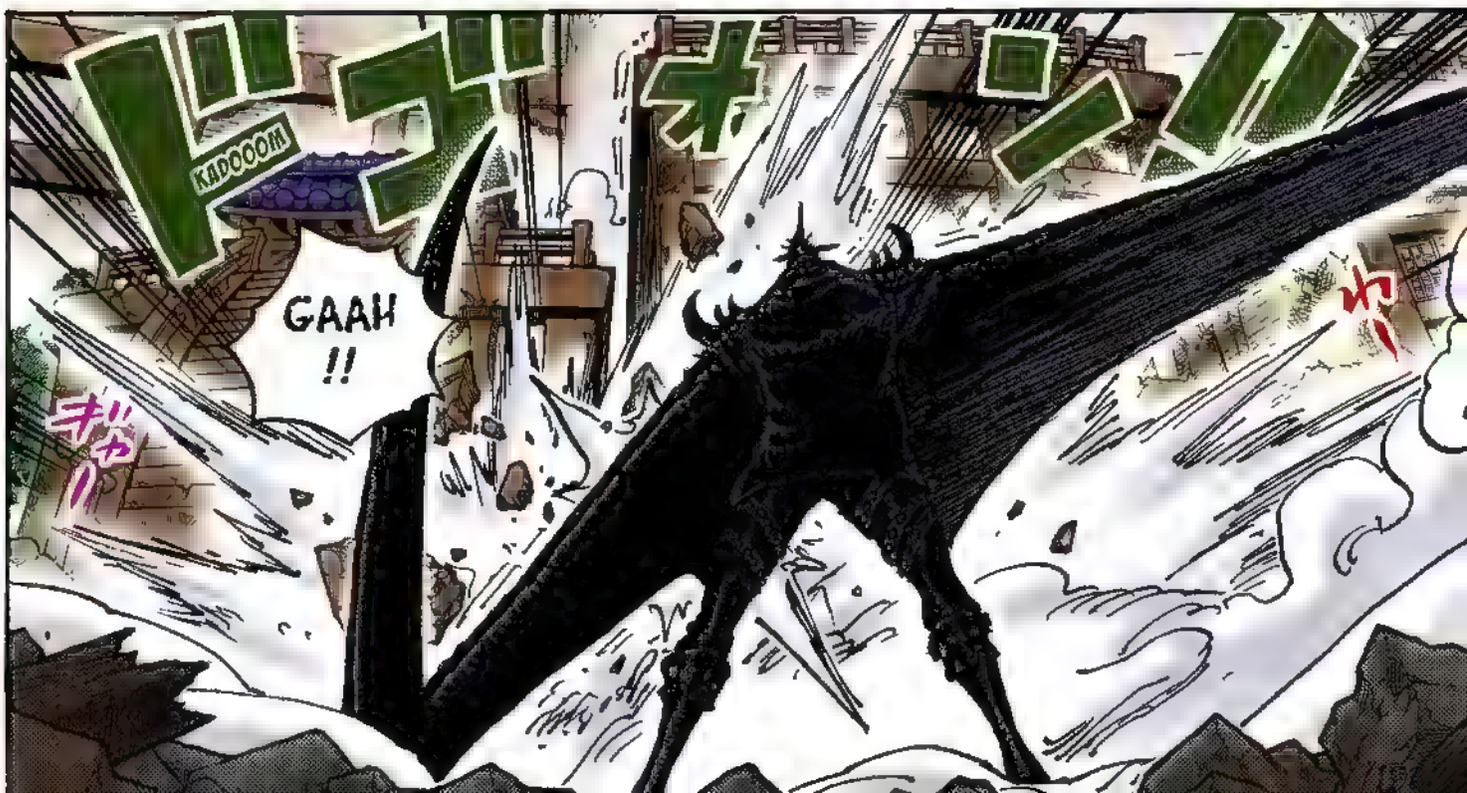
...THERE WILL BE TERRIBLE LOSSES WITHIN THE CITY!!!
EVEN IF IT SETTLES DOWN ON LAND THE WAY KAIDO ENVISIONS...


...THERE'S NO WAY THE CITIZENS CAN EVACUATE IN TIME!!
AT THIS DISTANCE ...
ONIGASHIMA MIGHT AS WELL BE A GIANT BOMB!!
!!!
THERE'S AN INCREDIBLE STOCK-PILE OF WEAPONS WITHIN THE ISLAND... AND EXPLOSIVES!!
!!!
ドンチャン♪
STOMP TRAMP
ドンチャン♪
WAHAHAHAHA


THEN MAYBE WE SHOULD STOP LUFFY AND--!!
WHAT ...?
IF THE ISLAND FALLS, EVERYONE WILL PERISH... FRIEND AND FOE ALIKE!!!
...AND STANDING IN THE LINE OF DANGER FOR EVERYONE?!!
YOU WANT TO STOP THE MAN PUTTING EVERYTHING ON HIS BACK...
GYAIII !!!
DON'T BE STUPID!!
ゴ
GONK
!!
WE HAVE TO GET THROUGH THIS DANGER WITHOUT ANYONE FINDING OUT!!!
ドンチャン♫
ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP
NO ONE BUT LUFFY CAN BEAT KAIDO!!
!!
WE CAN'T TELL HIM ABOUT THIS!!







PERFORMANCE FLOOR, SKULL DOME

GUAAA!!

SLISLISLISLICE

GET DOWN!! MASTER KING'S TOTALLY LOST IT!!

RAHH

GYAA

SLICE

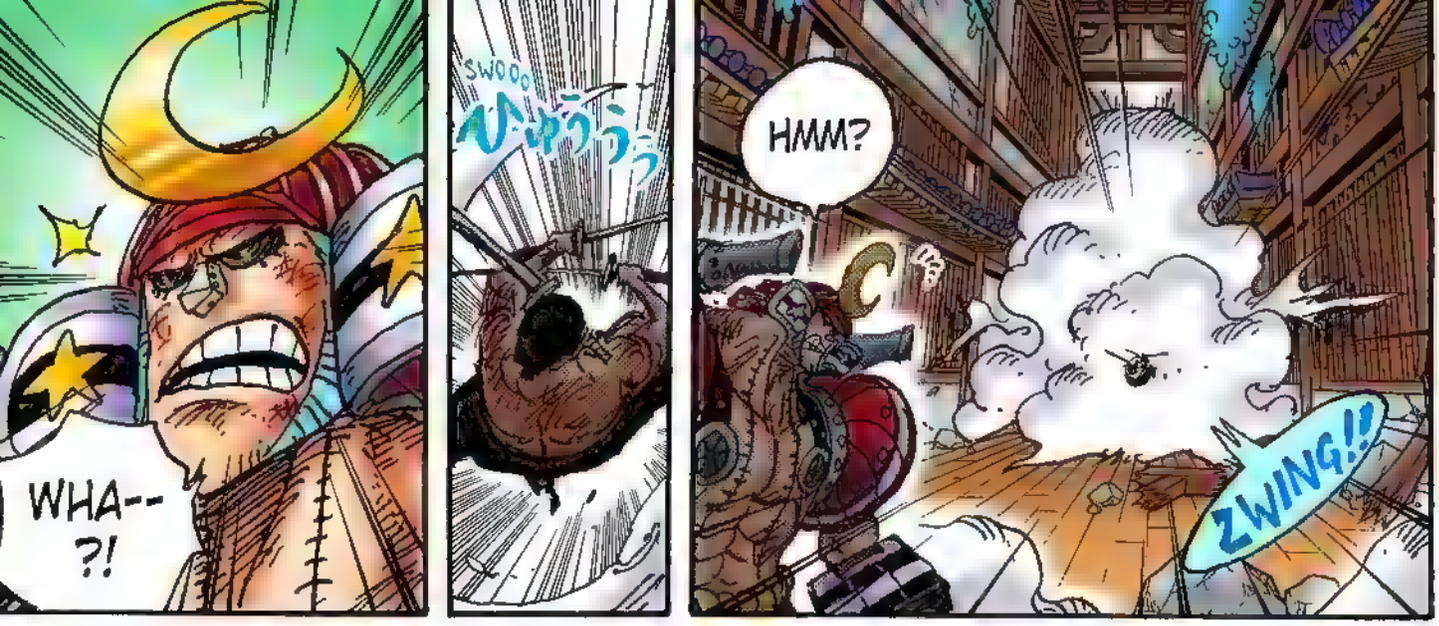
SLICE

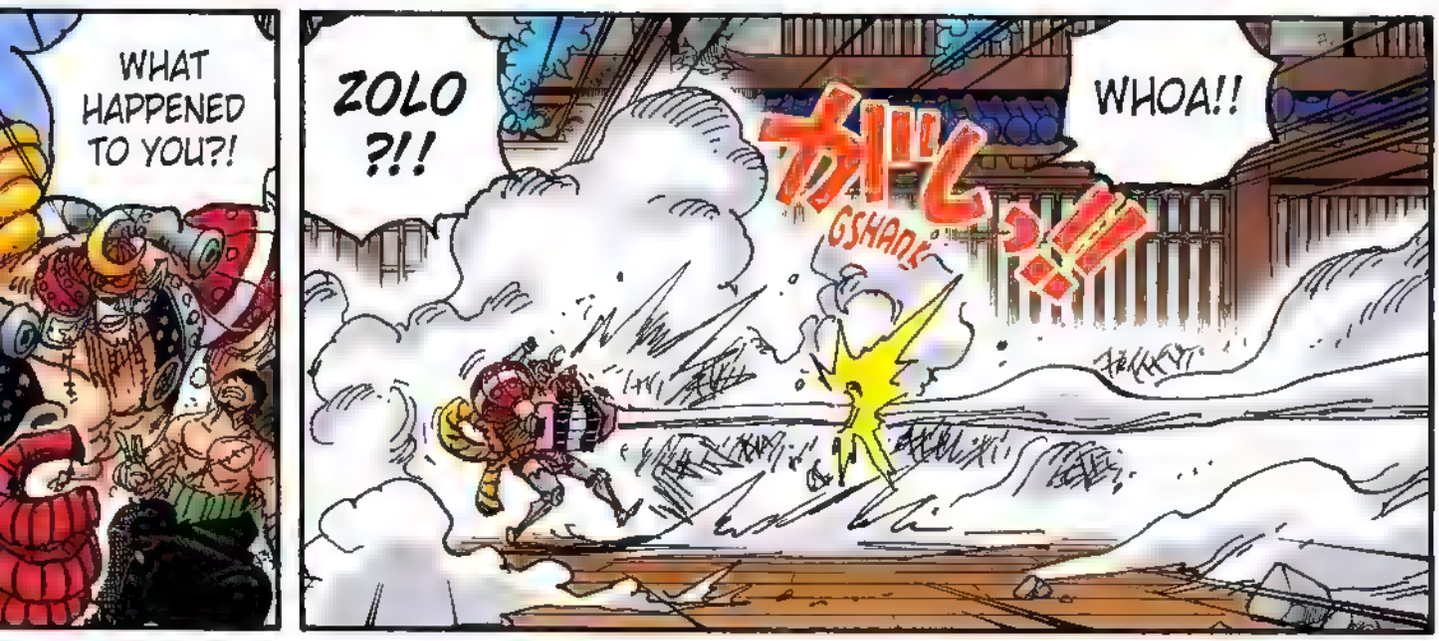
CLANG

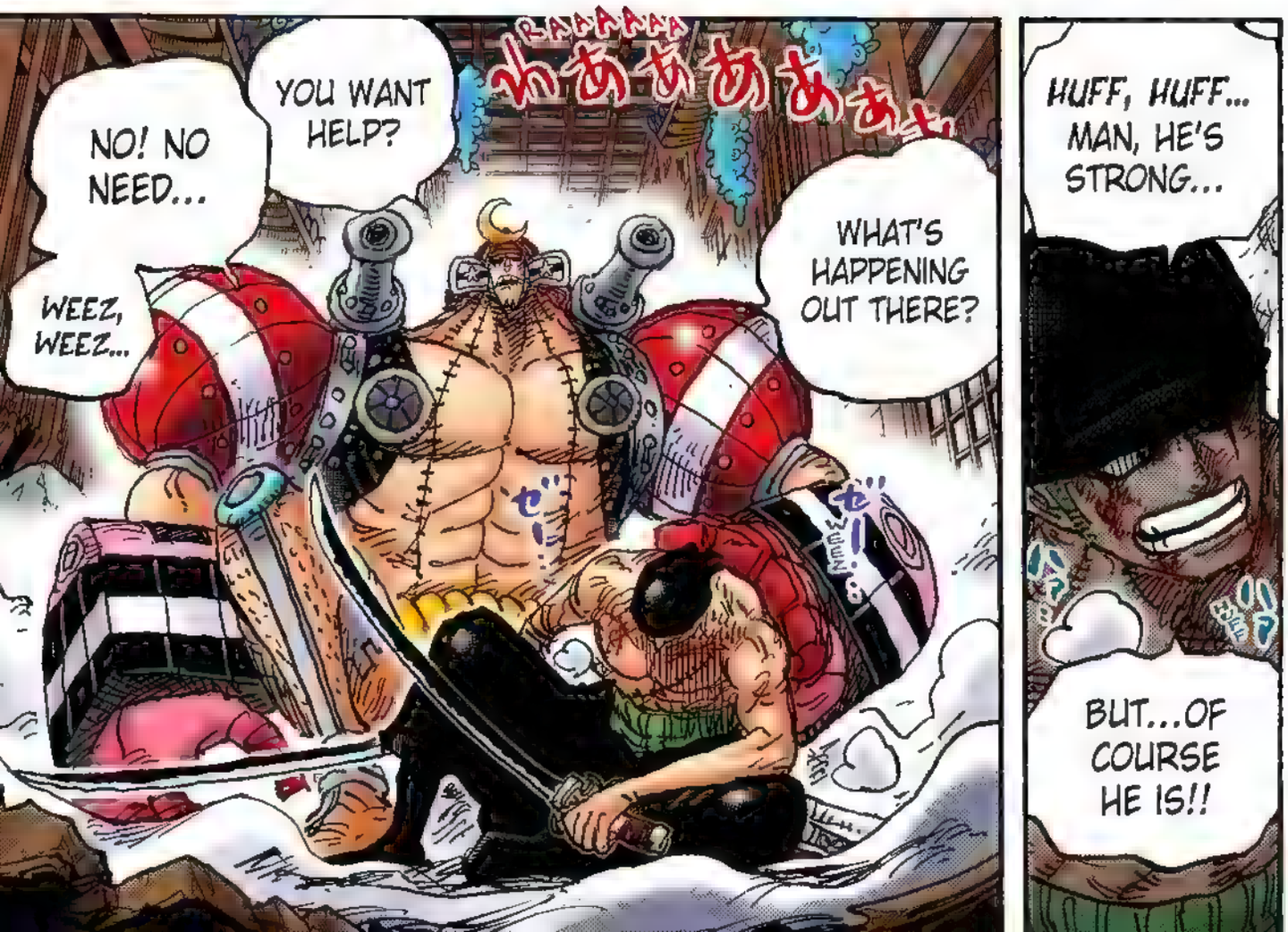
HRRNG !!

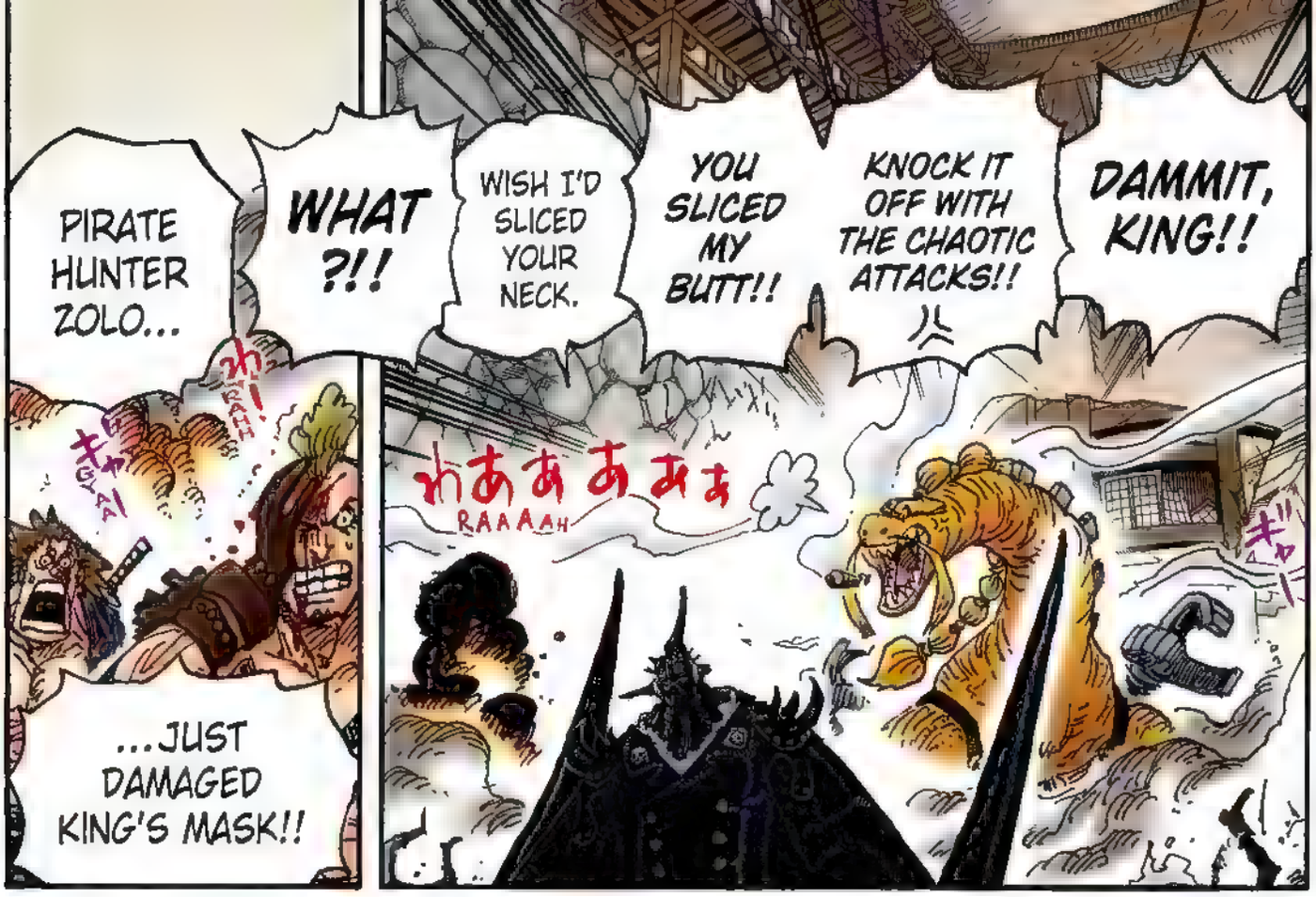
KADOOOM

GAAH !!


WHA--?!
SWOOO
HMM?
ZWING!!


WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU?!
ZOLO ?!!
GSHAN!
WHOA!!


NO! NO NEED...
YOU WANT HELP?
RA-A-A-A-A
WEEZ, WEEZ...
WHAT'S HAPPENING OUT THERE?
HUFF, HUFF... MAN, HE'S STRONG...
BUT...OF COURSE HE IS!!


PIRATE HUNTER ZOLO...
WHAT ?!!
WISH I'D SLICED YOUR NECK.
YOU SLICED MY BUTT!!
KNOCK IT OFF WITH THE CHAOTIC ATTACKS!!
DAMMIT, KING!!
KAH!
GYA!
...JUST DAMAGED KING'S MASK!!
わあああああ
RAAAAH
ギャー

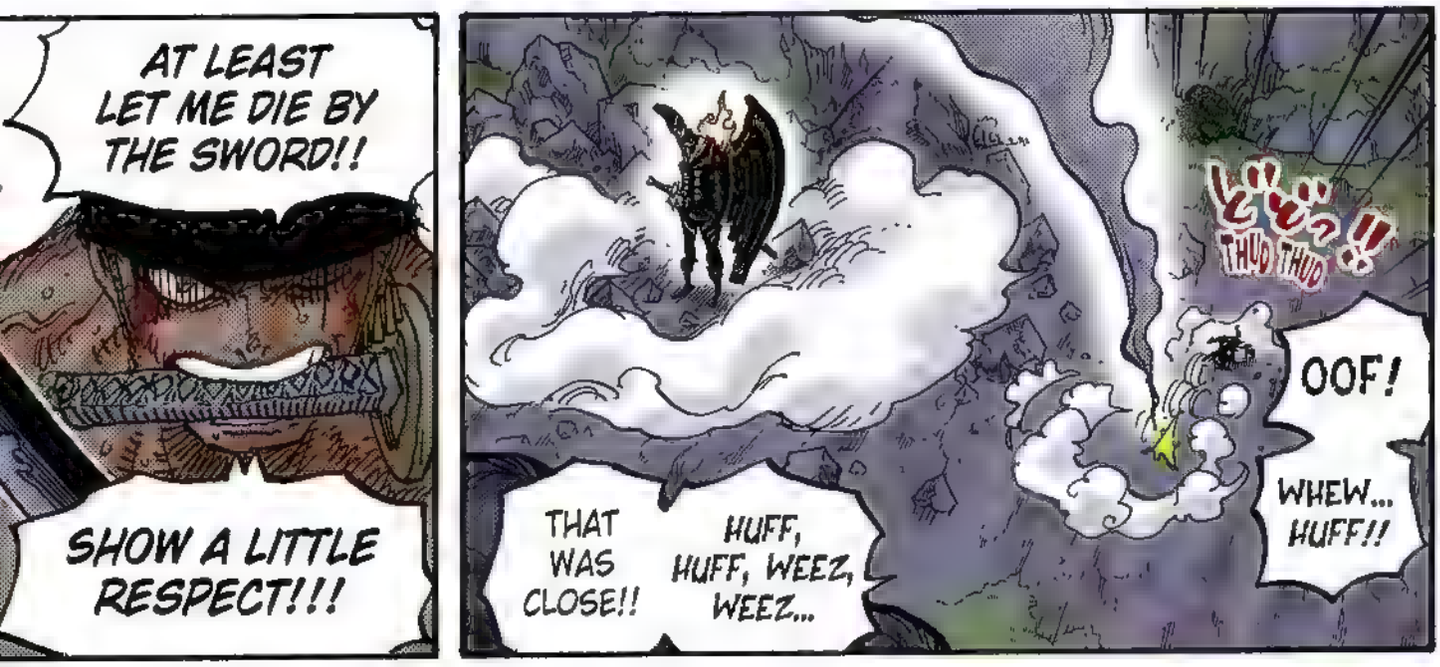
ゴゴゴゴゴ
GRRRG
...WHAT KING'S FACE LOOKS LIKE...
AFTER ALL, NOBODY KNOWS...
OH... NO WONDER HE SNAPPED.

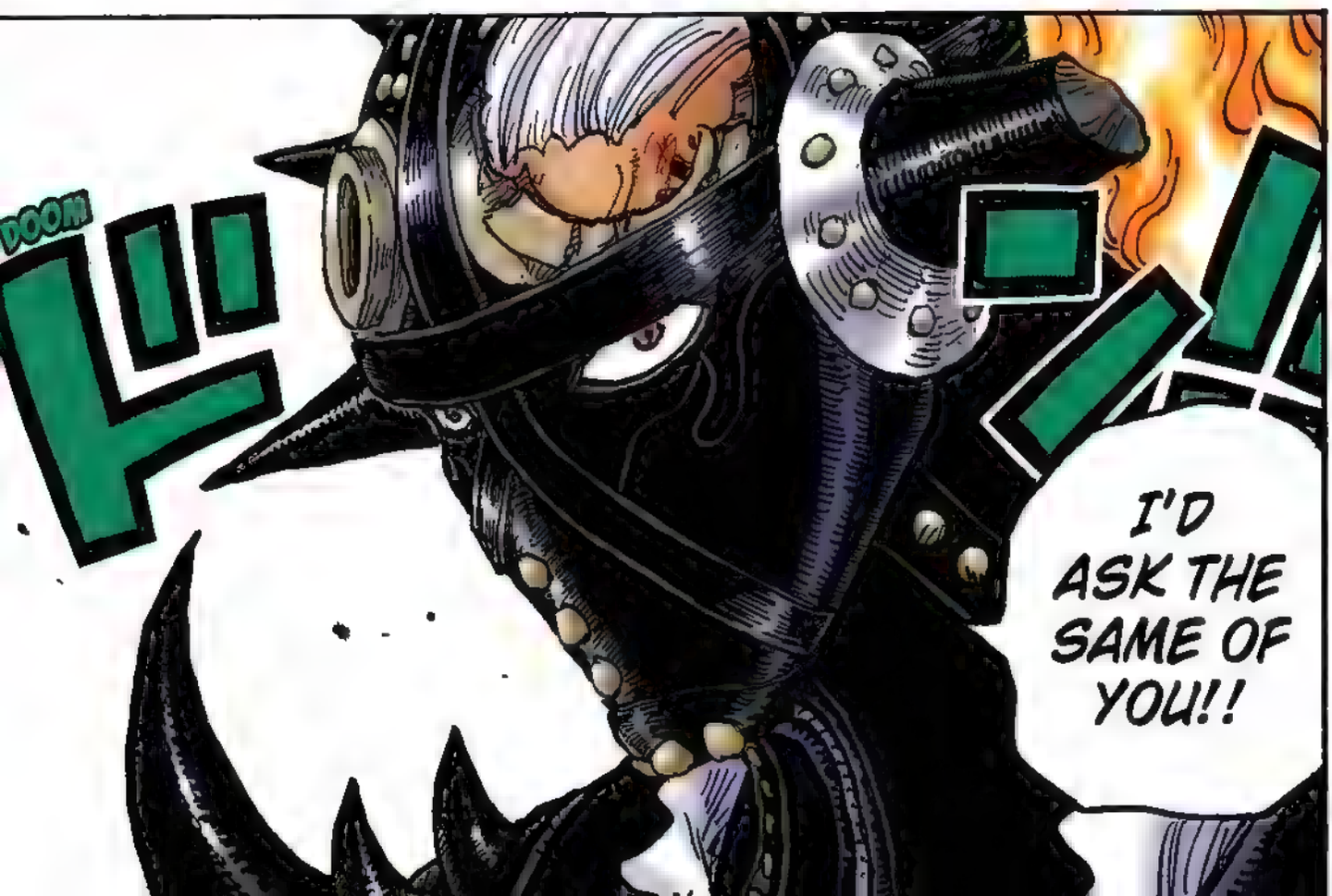
DOOH

SORRY, FRANKY... YOU GOTTA STAND BACK!!
YOU GOT IT. GOOD LUCK, MAN!!
IMPERIAL ...
DOOM
THREE-SWORD STYLE!!
ULTRA ...
... ARCHER !!!
KCHING
...TIGER HUNT!!
?!
SHIKK
KABOOM
!!
WHAM

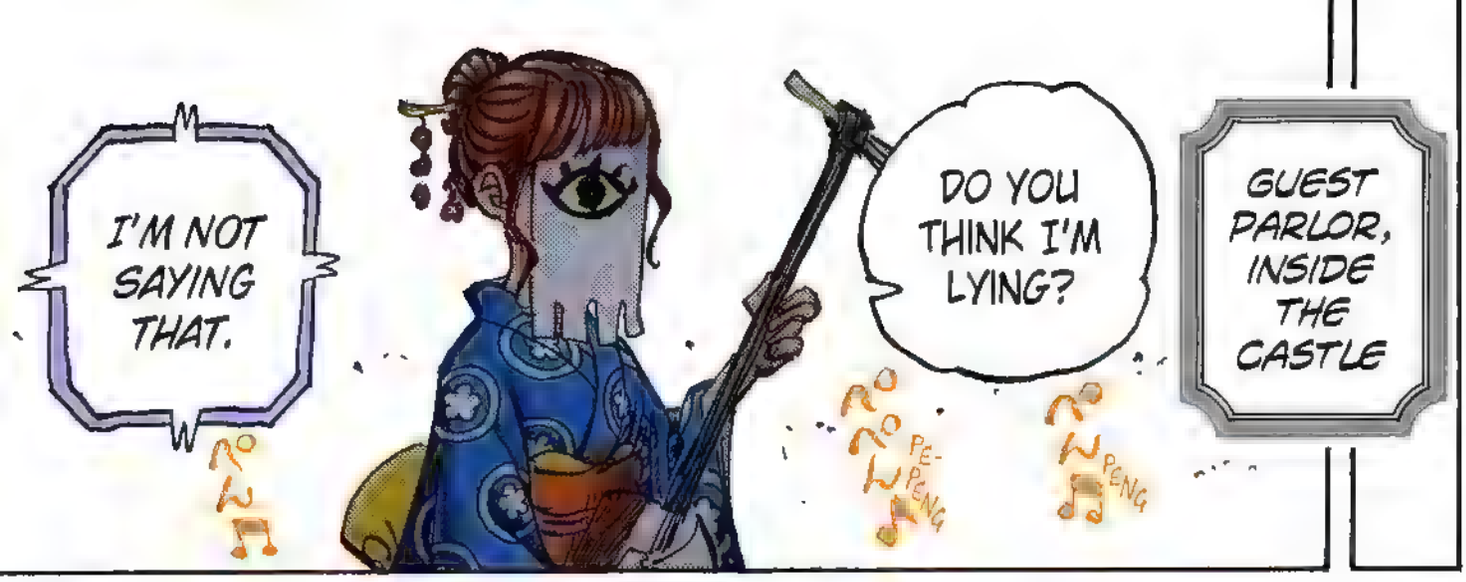
KAPUNGH
!!!
HUH?!
SWOOP
KOFF
HUH?!
WAIT!
!!!
DOOM
!!

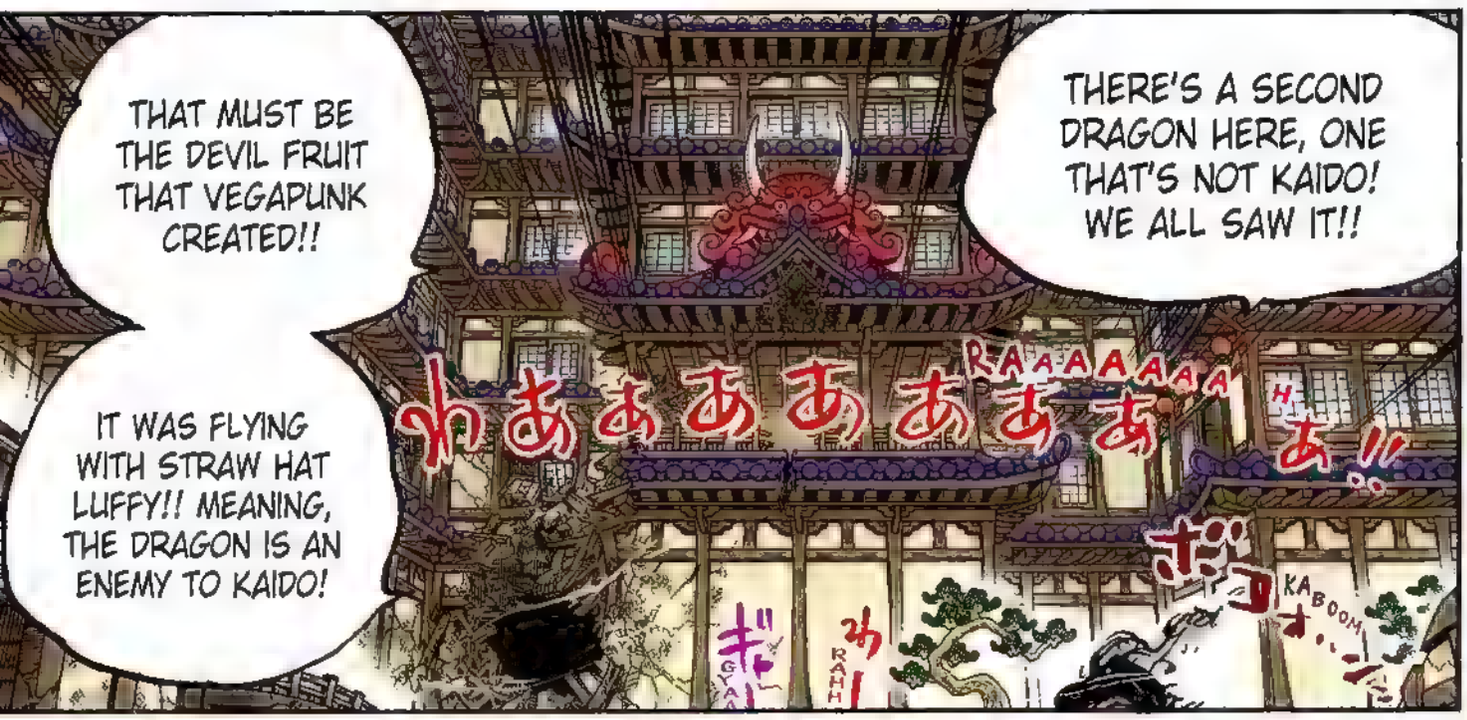
BOOM
CLEAR LANCE!
TWO SWORD STYLE!!
I'M FALL-ING!!


AT LEAST LET ME DIE BY THE SWORD!!
SHOW A LITTLE RESPECT!!!
THUD THUD
OOF!
WHEW... HUFF!!
THAT WAS CLOSE!!
HUFF, HUFF, WEEZ, WEEZ...


DOOM
I'D ASK THE SAME OF YOU!!

vol.102





GUEST PARLOR, INSIDE THE CASTLE

DO YOU THINK I'M LYING?

I'M NOT SAYING THAT.

PE-PENG

PENG

THERE'S A SECOND DRAGON HERE, ONE THAT'S NOT KAIDO! WE ALL SAW IT!!

THAT MUST BE THE DEVIL FRUIT THAT VEGAPUNK CREATED!!

IT WAS FLYING WITH STRAW HAT LUFFY!! MEANING, THE DRAGON IS AN ENEMY TO KAIDO!

わあああああああああ!!

RAAAAAAAAAH

KABOOM

GYAA

RAHH

SOUNDS GOOD TO ME... WE WANT THESE PIRATES TO DESTROY EACH OTHER.

HMPH ...!!

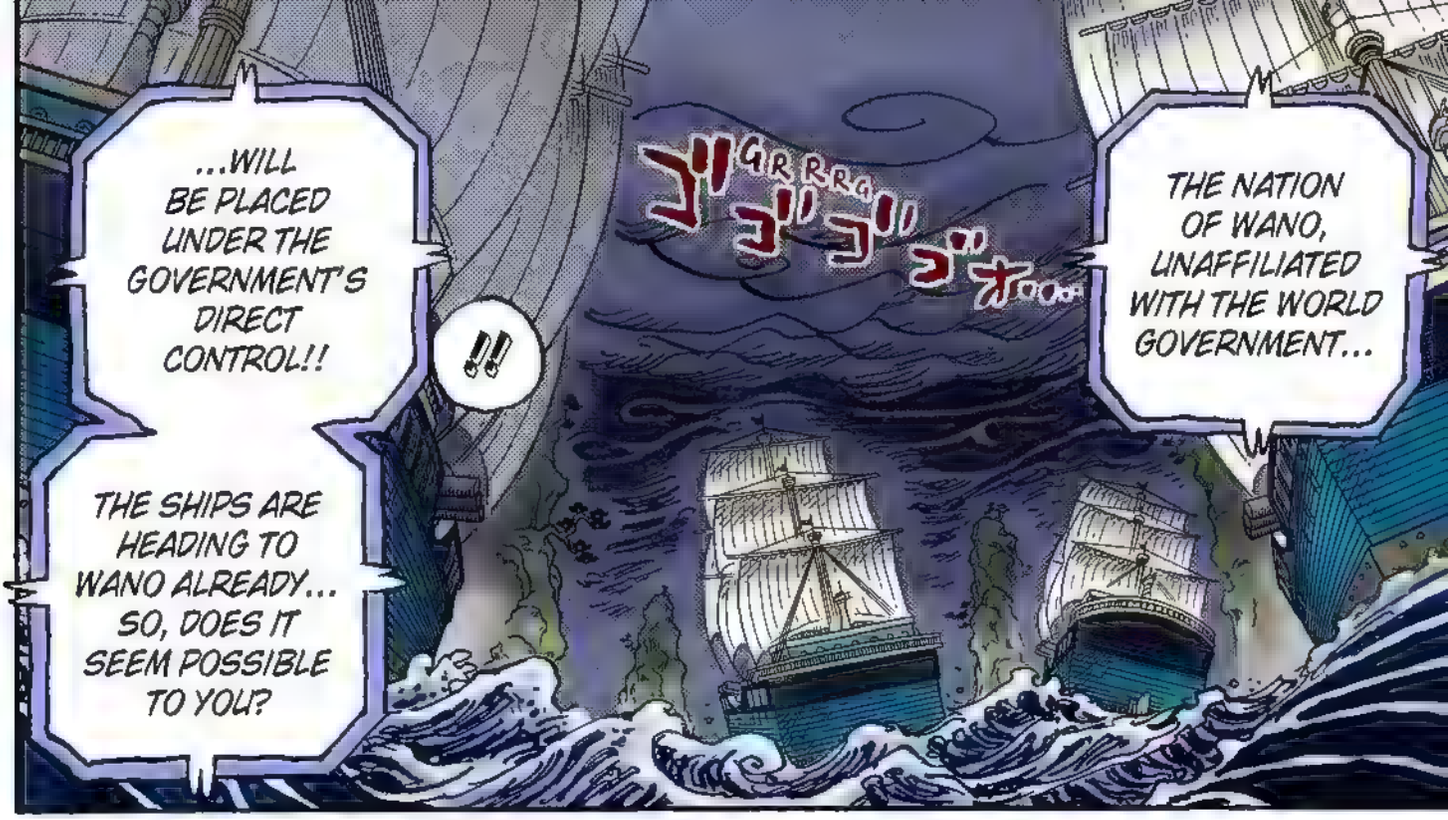
SO WHY DID YOU CALL ME?

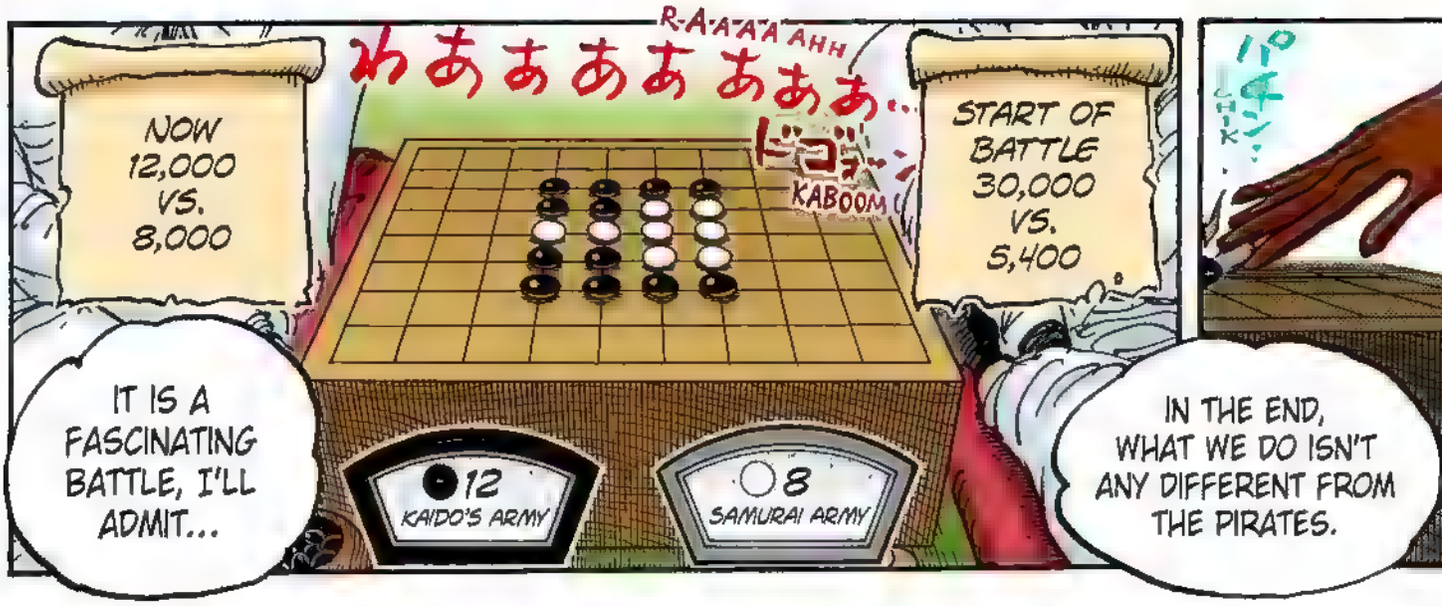
WE HAVE ORDERS FROM ABOVE.

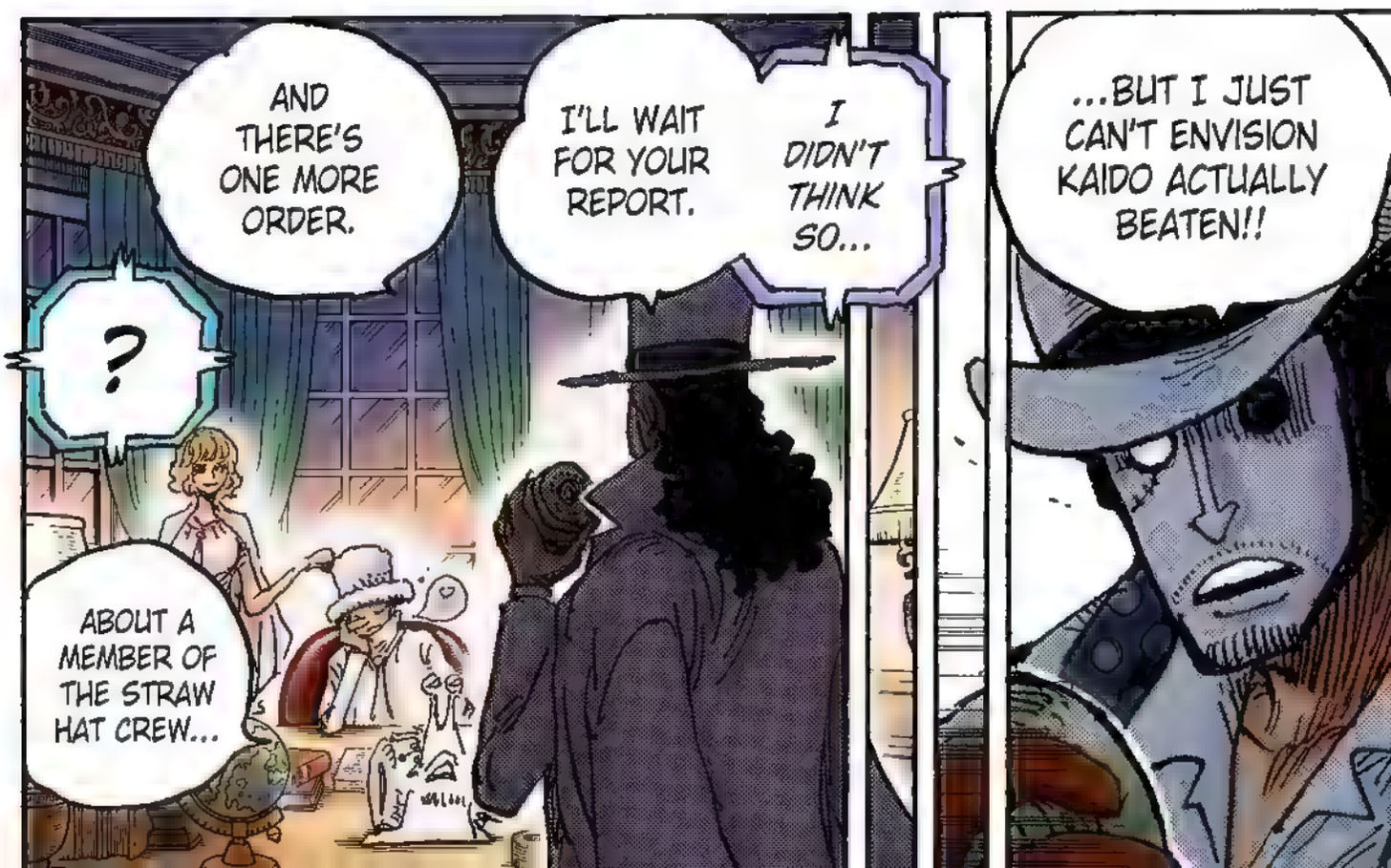
ON THE FREAK CHANCE THAT KAIDO ACTUALLY LOSES...

わああ

RAAA







THE NATION OF WANO, UNAFFILIATED WITH THE WORLD GOVERNMENT...

GRRRG ゴゴゴゴオ...

!!

...WILL BE PLACED UNDER THE GOVERNMENT'S DIRECT CONTROL!!

THE SHIPS ARE HEADING TO WANO ALREADY... SO, DOES IT SEEM POSSIBLE TO YOU?

パチン CHIK

START OF BATTLE 30,000 VS. 5,400

R-A-A-A-A AHH わあああああああ...

ドゴォーン KABOOM

NOW 12,000 VS. 8,000

IN THE END, WHAT WE DO ISN'T ANY DIFFERENT FROM THE PIRATES.

IT IS A FASCINATING BATTLE, I'LL ADMIT...

12 KAIDO'S ARMY

8 SAMURAI ARMY

...BUT I JUST CAN'T ENVISION KAIDO ACTUALLY BEATEN!!

I DIDN'T THINK SO...

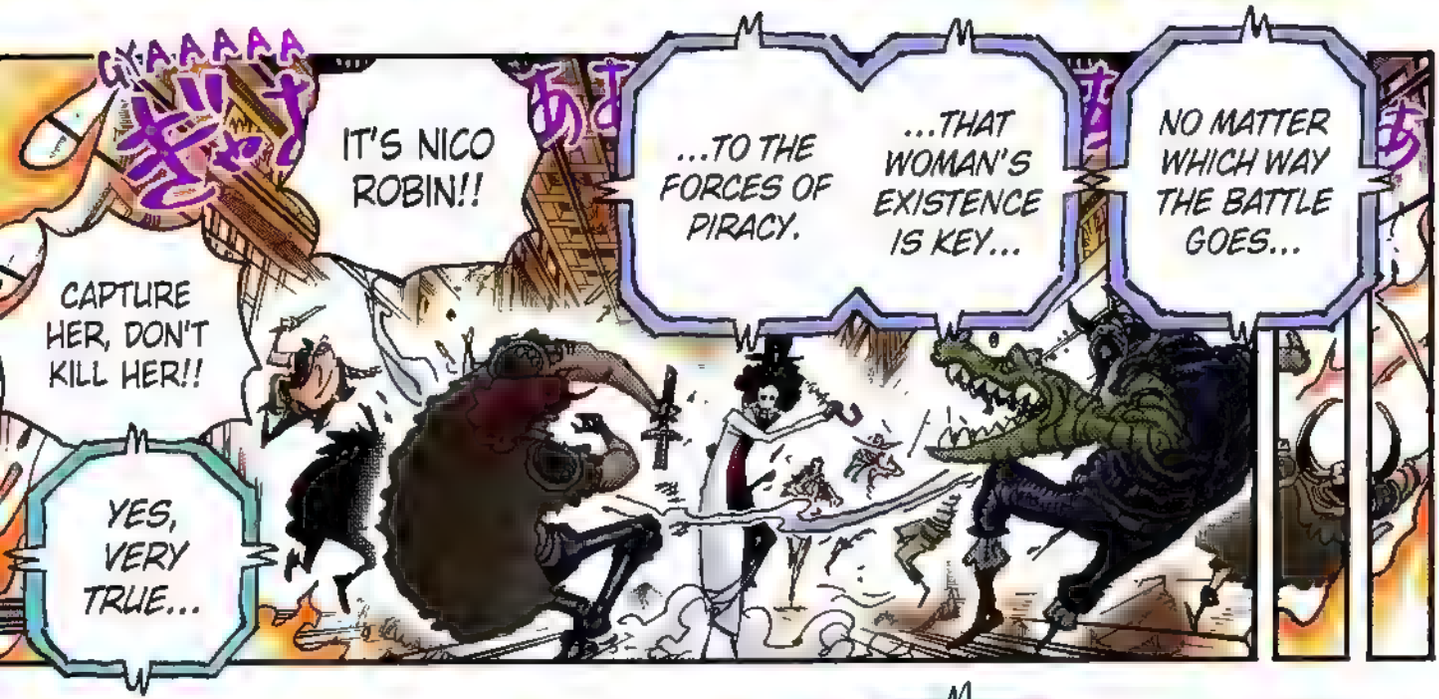
I'LL WAIT FOR YOUR REPORT.

AND THERE'S ONE MORE ORDER.

?

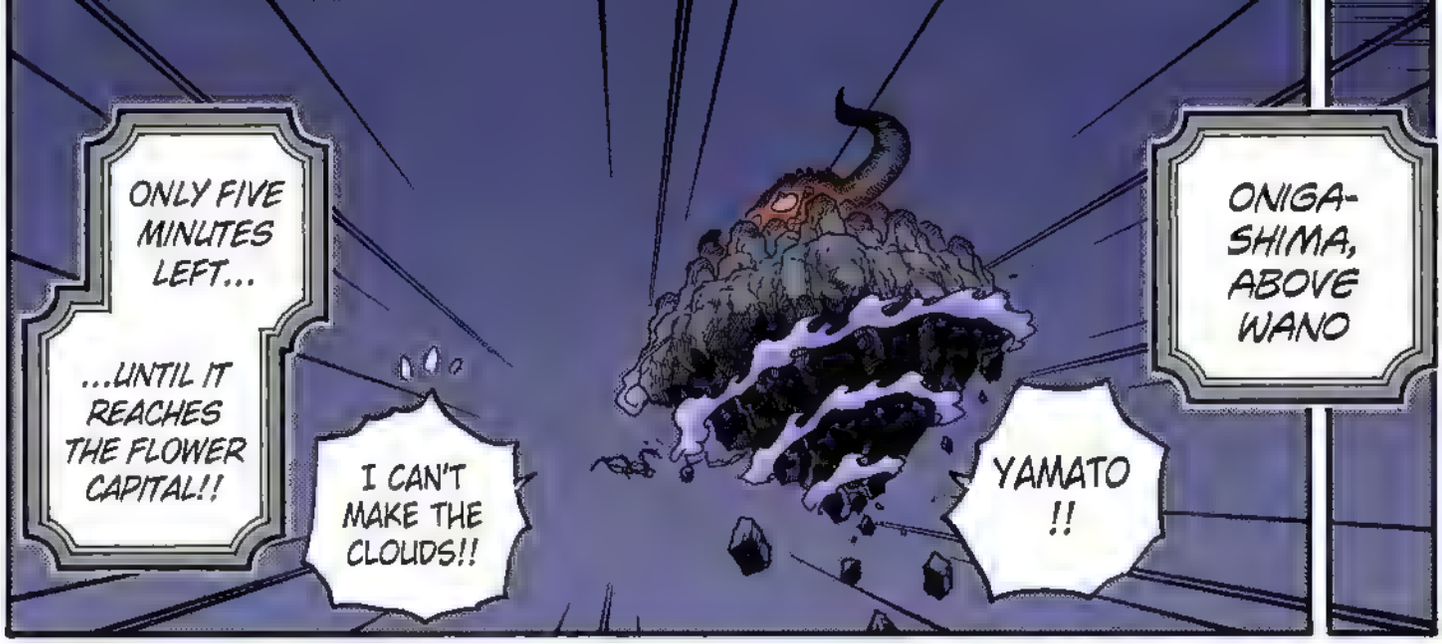
ABOUT A MEMBER OF THE STRAW HAT CREW...

...NICO ROBIN!!
BRING BACK...
GOVERNMENT INTELLIGENCE AGENCY
CIPHER POL "AIGIS" ZERO
ROB LUCCI
DOOM

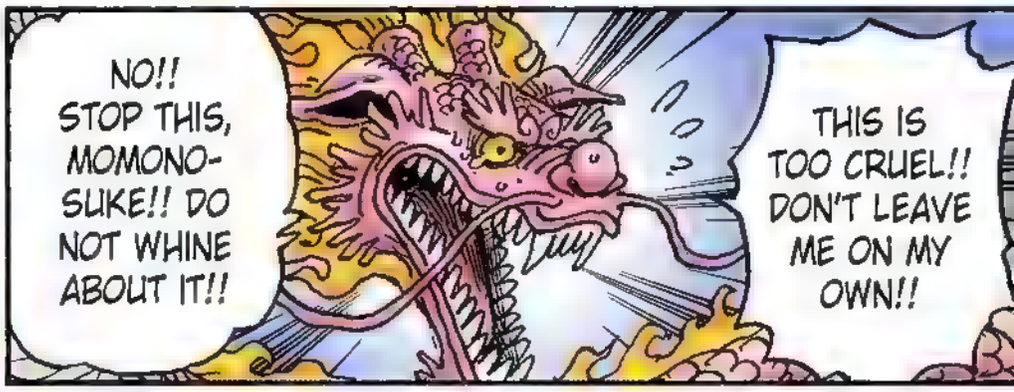

GYAAAAA
IT'S NICO ROBIN!!
CAPTURE HER, DON'T KILL HER!!
YES, VERY TRUE...
...TO THE FORCES OF PIRACY.
...THAT WOMAN'S EXISTENCE IS KEY...
NO MATTER WHICH WAY THE BATTLE GOES...

CAREFUL, OR I'LL GET CARRIED AWAY!♪
YO HO HO HO!!
GYA
RAHH

IT WILL BE DONE.
IT'S SO GOOD TO HAVE YOU AROUND, BROOK!
RA'AAH


ONLY FIVE MINUTES LEFT...
...UNTIL IT REACHES THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!
I CAN'T MAKE THE CLOUDS!!
YAMATO !!
ONIGA-SHIMA, ABOVE WANO

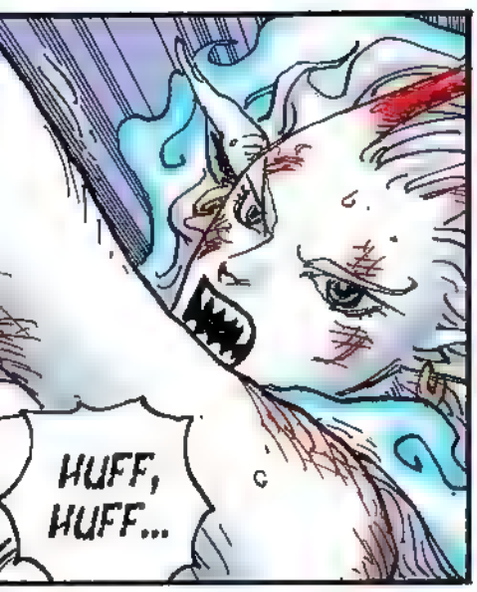
NO, I CAN'T!!
YOU CAN DO IT!!
BUT I MUST !!
POOF!


NO!! STOP THIS, MOMONO-SUKE!! DO NOT WHINE ABOUT IT!!
THIS IS TOO CRUEL!! DON'T LEAVE ME ON MY OWN!!

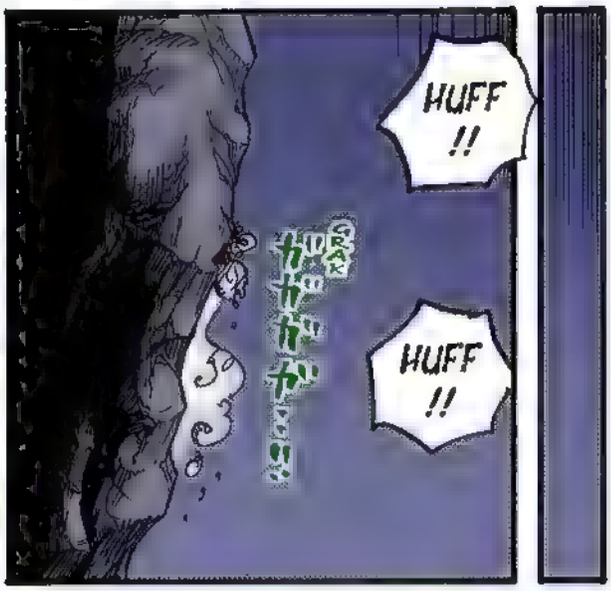
IF I DO NOT DO THIS...
...COUNT-LESS PEOPLE WILL DIE!!

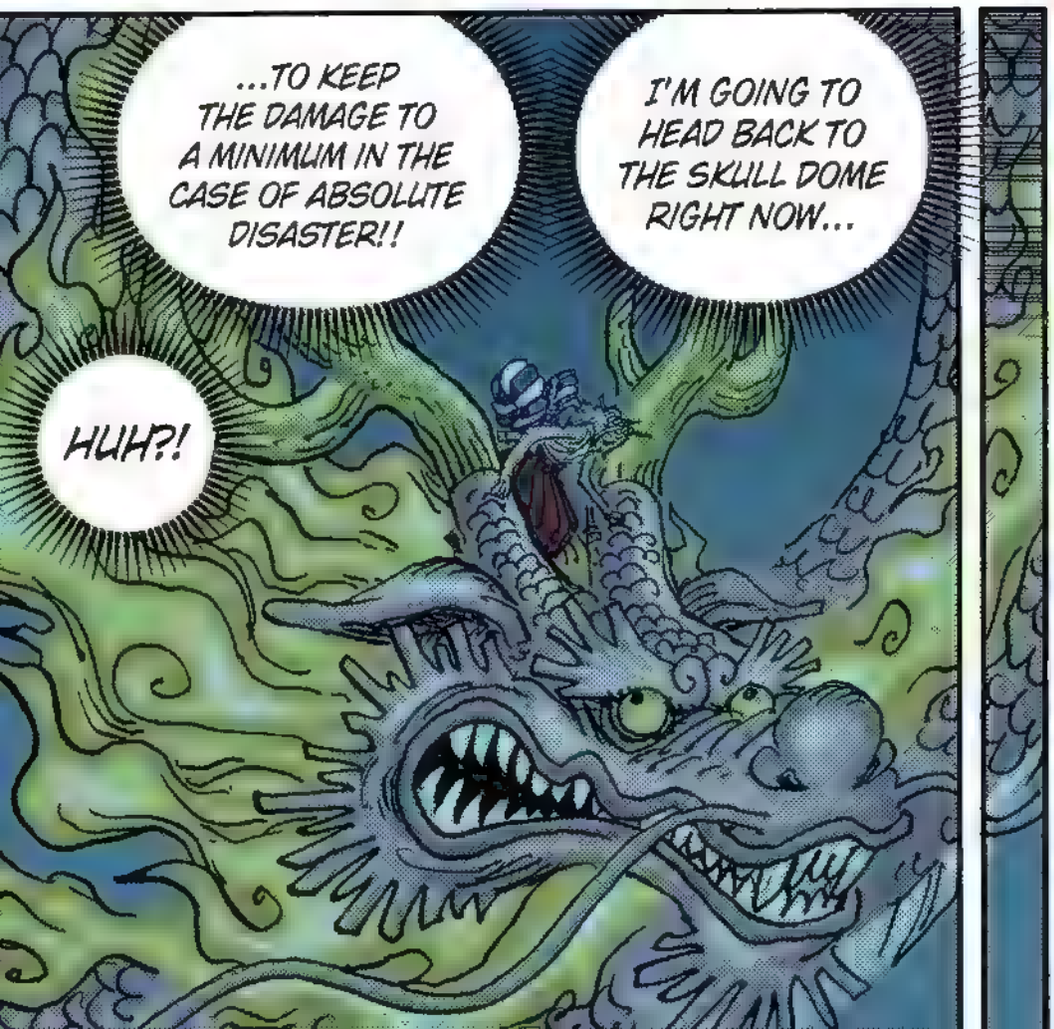
GRRRG
I SUMMON THEE, FLAME CLOUDS!!!
POOF!
POOF!
I SUMMON THEE!!

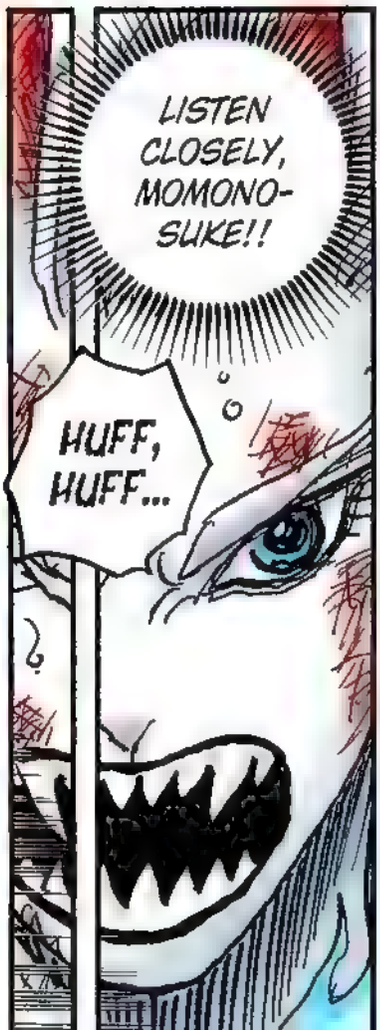
...FALL ON THE CITY!!
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ
GRRRG
I REFUSE TO LET THIS BOMB...
STOMP-TROMP
ドシャン♪
WA HA HA HA HA HA
ドシャン♪


HUFF, HUFF...

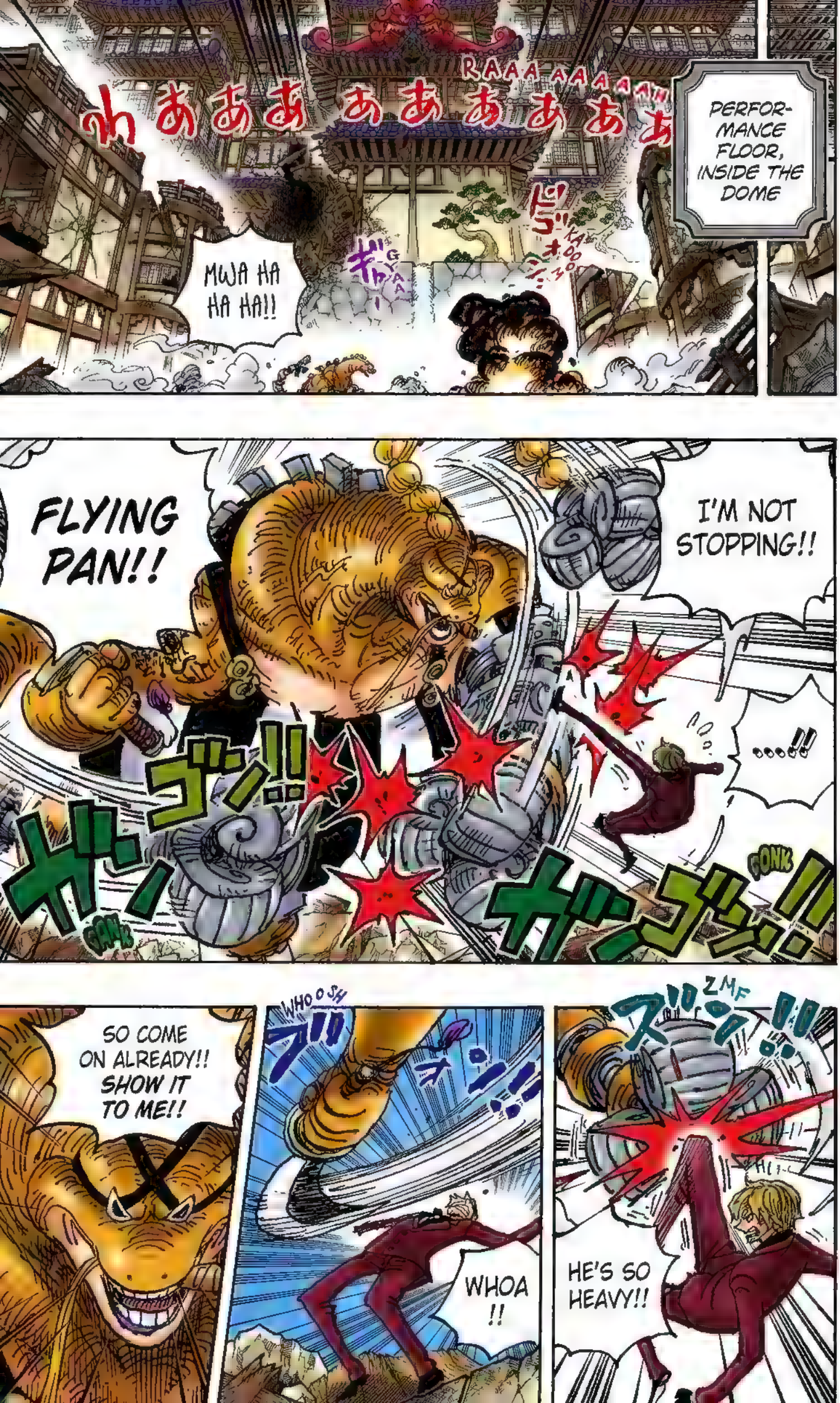
ガッ
ガッ
ガッ!!


HUFF !!
GRRR
ガガガガ!!
HUFF !!


...TO KEEP THE DAMAGE TO A MINIMUM IN THE CASE OF ABSOLUTE DISASTER!!
I'M GOING TO HEAD BACK TO THE SKULL DOME RIGHT NOW...
HUH?!


LISTEN CLOSELY, MOMONO-SUKE!!
HUFF, HUFF...

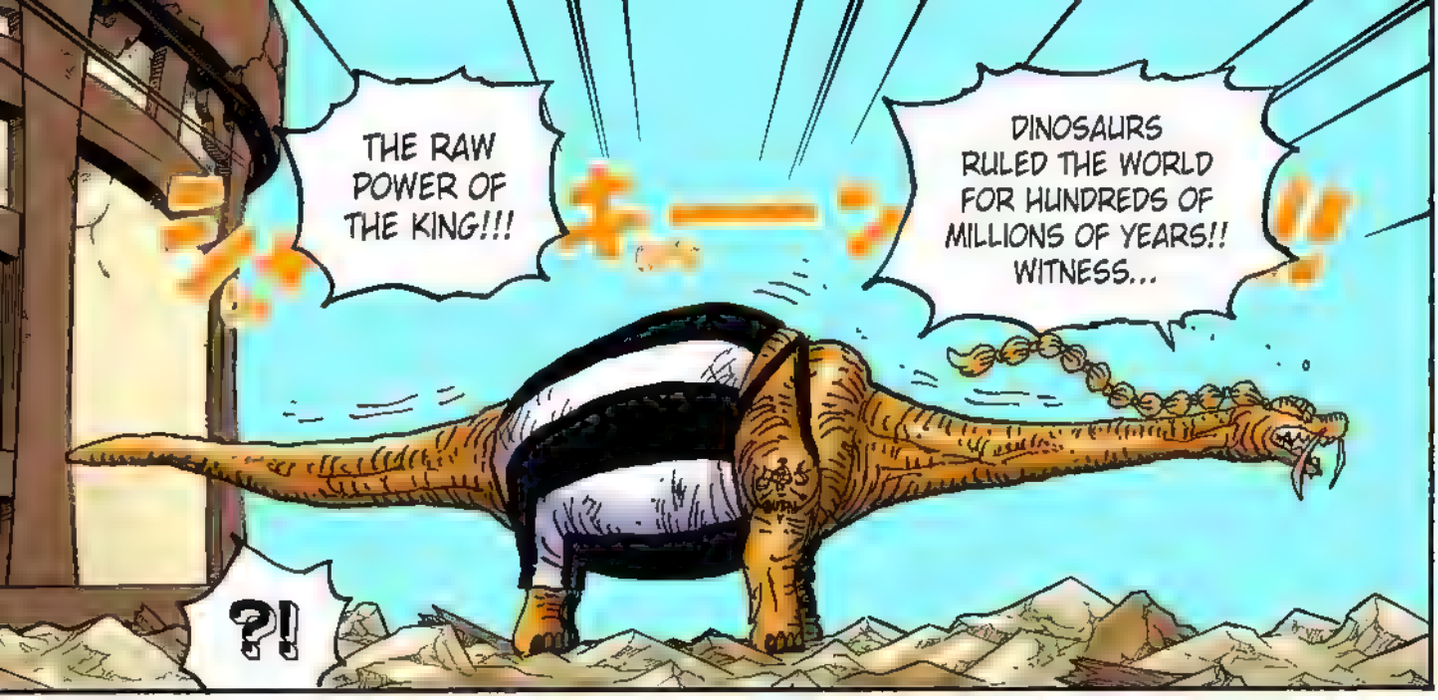
...THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO COULD BE DOZENS OF TIMES MORE DESTRUCTIVE!!
IF I DON'T DO SOMETHING ABOUT THEM...
!!
...CONTAINS COUNTLESS EXPLOSIVES!!
THE MASSIVE ARMORY BENEATH THE SKULL DOME...
HANG IN THERE, MOMONO-SUKE!!
HUFF, HUFF...
?!
ARE YOU LEAVING ME HERE?!
WHAT?! WAIT, YAMATO!!
BENG
...THAT YOU CAN DO IT!!
I KNOW ...
WHOA, A HUGE WOLF!!

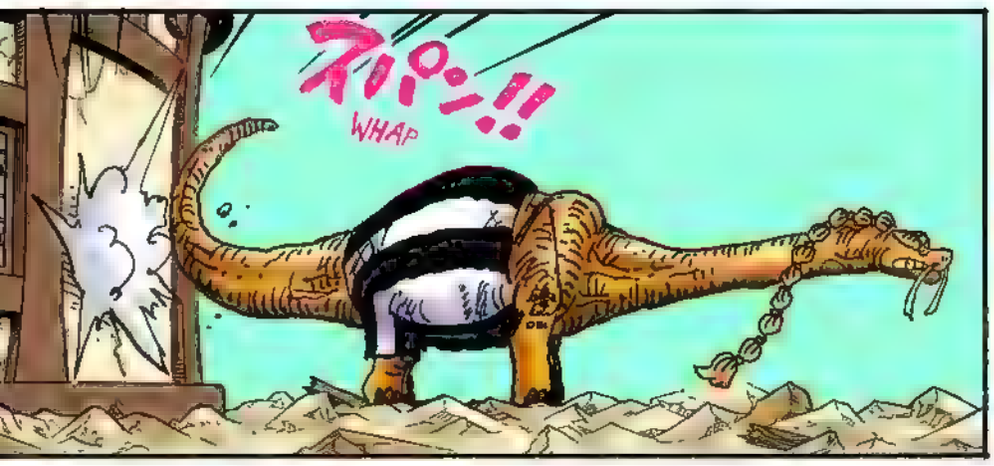

RAAAAAAAAAH
わあああああああああ
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, INSIDE THE DOME
MWA HA HA HA!!
GYAA
KAOOOM
I'M NOT STOPPING!!
FLYING PAN!!
...!!
GONK
GANK
ZMF
HE'S SO HEAVY!!
WHOOSH
WHOA !!
SO COME ON ALREADY!! SHOW IT TO ME!!

I WANNA SEE THAT GERMA 66 BATTLE SUIT!!
CRAK
バキ
!!!
KRUNCH!!!
...!!
CLUNK
SANJI !!
I KNOW YOU USED THAT BATTLE SUIT AGAINST KING EARLIER!!
IT MADE YOU DISAPPEAR!! THAT WAS JUDGE'S SCIENCE AT WORK, WASN'T IT?!
HMM...? YEAH, SOMETHING'S DEFINITELY OFF WITH MY BODY...
NOW PUT ON THAT SUIT, VINSMOKE!!
I TOLD YOU NOT TO CALL ME THAT!! YOU DON'T KNOW THE FIRST THING ABOUT MY FAMILY SITUATION!!
SCRATCH THAT, THEY'RE NOT MY FAMILY AT ALL!! I'M NOT WEARING IT!!
BLAAACK ...

PEW
ピュン!!
... COFFEE BEAM!!
BOOOM
ズズッ
?!!
DIABLE JAMBE...
!
ZADOOOM
ドォ
GRILL SHOT!!
!!!
FZZZ!!
BIEN CUIT!!

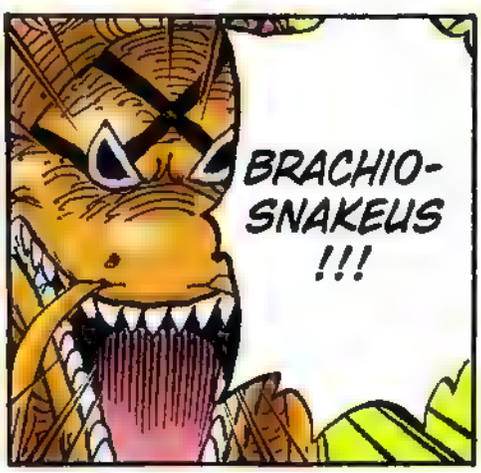
GYAAA !!
THW UMP IDA-BUMP
AAAAAH !!
THAT ORGANIC KICK OF YOURS PACKS A PRETTY GOOD PUNCH!
DO
IN THAT CASE, LET ME STASH THE MECHANISMS AND SHOW YOU PURE DINO TERROR!!
MWA HA HA HA!
OM!!
THERE'S GOTTA BE A BETTER WAY TO BREAK THROUGH HIS DINO TOUGHNESS...
HSSSS...
QUEEN
BUMP
BU
BU
HUFF, HUFF...
BOOOM!!


THE RAW POWER OF THE KING!!!
キーン
DINOSAURS RULED THE WORLD FOR HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS OF YEARS!! WITNESS...
?!


ズポーン!!
WHAP

HERE WE GO!! THE TRUE POWER OF THE ANCIENTS!!
りおぉお
YAAA

ズポーン!!
SHOOP


BRACHIO-SNAKEUS !!!

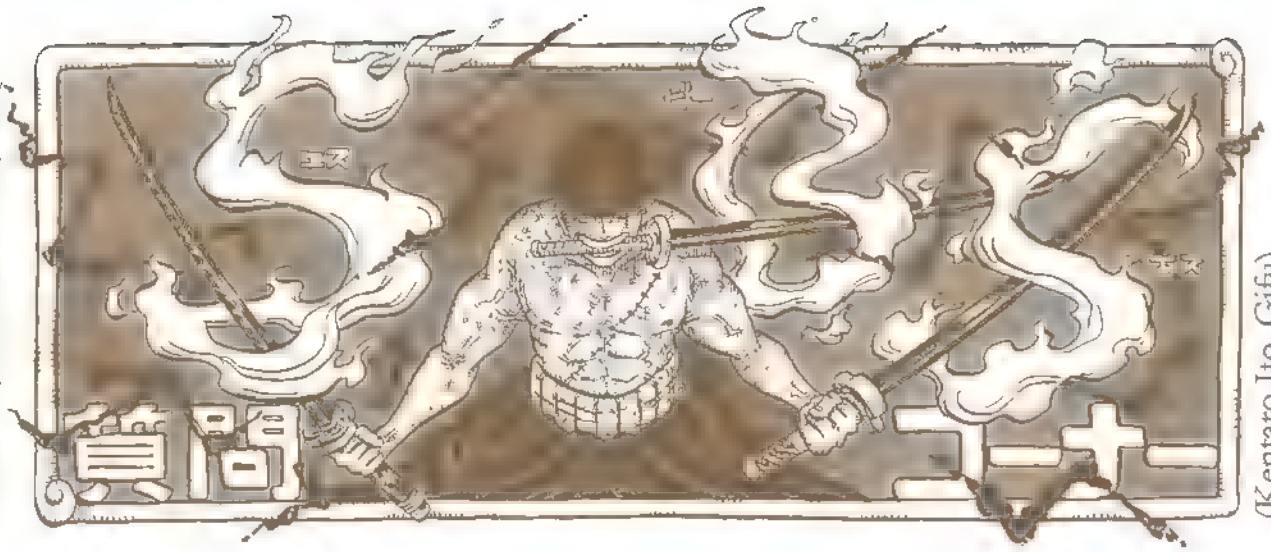
IS THAT HOW IT WORKS?!
WHAAAAT?!!
えええ
えええ
WHAAAA

AAH!! SHOOT!!!
ZWURP!
ZO
OM
WHAAAT ?!!
AAA
MWA HA HA HA!! CAUGHT YA NAPPING!!!
GRIK .GRIK.
GAAAAH !!!
THIS IS WHAT THE BRACHIO-SAURUS CAN DO!!
CRAK CRAK
MISH MISH...
DAMMIT... I HAD NO IDEA!!!
BRAAM!!
SAN-GORO!!
AAA
URG!
MSHK.
MSHK.
...OF THE BRACHIO-COILUS!!!
NOT A SINGLE PERSON HAS EVER ESCAPED FROM THE CLUTCHES...

BUT IF YOU PROMISE TO SHOW ME THE POWER OF GERMA...
YOU'RE NOT PUTTING UP MUCH OF A FIGHT, JUDGE'S SON!!
...I COULD GIVE YOU A LITTLE BREATHER!
...CANNOT PREVENT BROKEN BONES AND RUPTURED ORGANS FROM THIS PRESSURE!
URGH...
EVEN MASTERS OF COLOR OF ARMAMENT HAKI...
CRAK
GSHK
CRUK
THEY ALL GET TAKEN OUT OF COMMISSION!!
OH NO! SANGORO'S GOING TO BE CRUSHED TO DEATH!!
BAAM
CHK!
CHK!
...WOULD BE AS USELESS AS LEGS ON A SNAKE!!
BUT I AM A SCIENTIST!!
JUST LOOK AT THAT!!
FOR A NORMAL BRACHIO-SAURUS, THAT LEFTOVER MATERIAL...
NEVER...
AAAAH!!
KABOOM
NO, I WAS ONLY EXPLAINING...
AUGH !!!
MASTER QUEEN!!
SO I EQUIPPED BRACHIO LAUNCHERS ON MY TORSO!!
IF I CALL OUT THEIR NAME, THEY'LL SHOOT RIGHT AT...

KADOOSH
OOFH !!!
MASTER QUEEN!!
YOU IDIOTS!!!
YOU'RE ONLY SUPPOSED TO SHOOT WHEN I CALL OUT BRACHIO LAUNCHERS LIKE AN ATTACK NA...
I DUNNO... IT HURTS...
...BUT I CAN STILL MOVE FINE!!
DOOM
THUMP
RGH!
CLANK
YOU'RE ALREADY DEAD.
STILL, MY CHOKEHOLD DID THE JOB.
ALL OF YOUR BONES ARE BROKEN, SANGORO!!
DID YOU TURN INTO A ZOMBIE?!
SANJI, YOU LOOK FREAKY !!!
HEY, WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU, SANJI?!
ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!

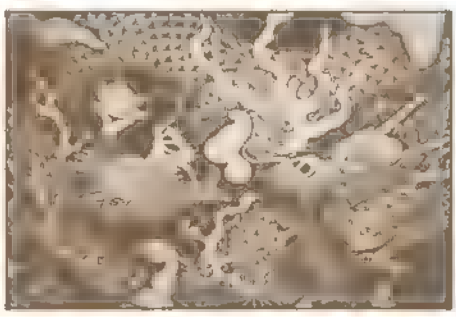
GONK
GANK
WHAT'S WRONG WITH MY BODY?!
OH NO... I HOPE I DIDN'T AWAKEN LATENT POWERS LIKE THEIRS...
GANK
STUPID BRAT!!!
VWOO
THERE, I'M BACK!!
PAY ATTENTION, SANJI!! BEHIND YOU!!
?!!!
CRAKK
OW.
GA-BING
WHAT ?!
THIS SUCKS
I DON'T WANNA BE A MONSTER LIKE THEM!!
HUH?



(Kentaro Ito, Gifu)

Q: The scene where Dragon Momo faces off against Dragon Kaido was so stunning and exhilarating!!! Was it based on the painting of twin dragons featured at Kennin-ji Temple, which you mentioned visiting for reference before?

--Tsubocchi

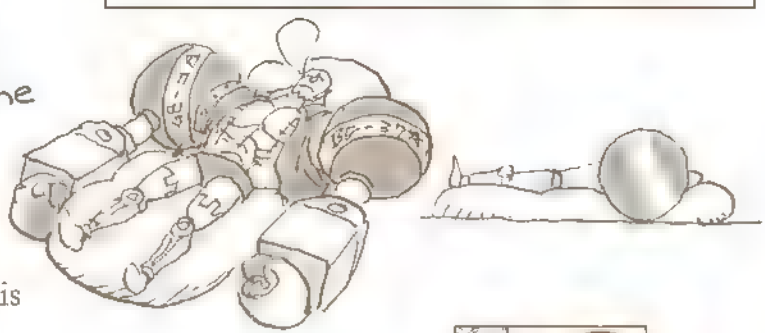


A: That's right. I went to Kyoto before we started the Wano story. I got to see this painting in person. It's a huge thing right on the ceiling, with two gigantic dragons. It totally blew me away. I knew right then and there that I had to draw it!

Q: How does Franky sleep?

--Born on New Year's

A: Thank you for the diagram, LOL. No, Franky's just fine. He deploys a cushion called the "Franky Air Bag" from the back of his head and waist, so he can sleep in comfort wherever he wants.



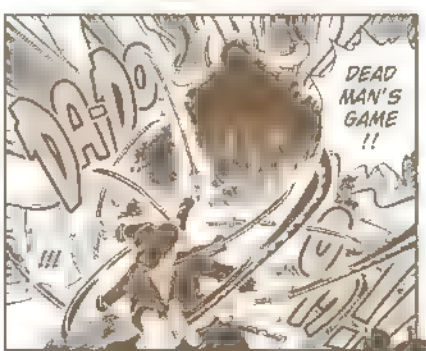
Q: Are those lines on Franky's arms his arm hair?

--Takataka

A: It's arm hair.

Q: In chapter 1010, Zolo uses the technique "Nine-Sword Style, Asura Blades Drawn, Dead Man's Game." Did that come from the Rakugo story called "Eight Views of Hell, Dead Man's Game"?

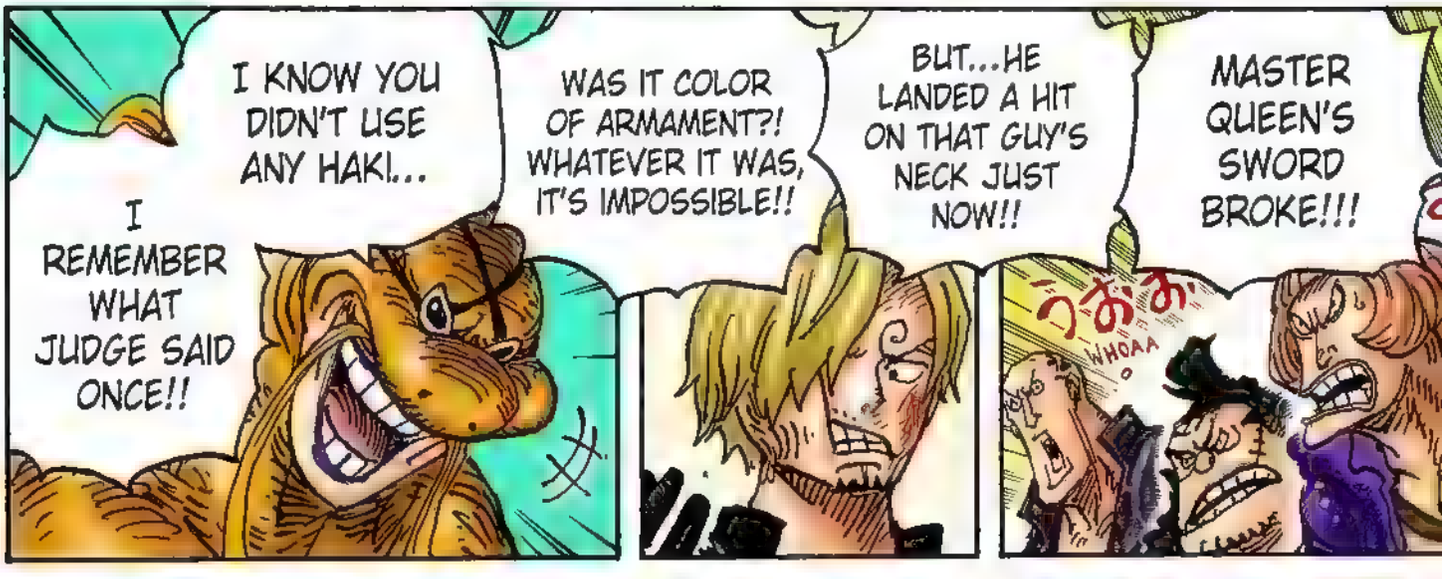
--Keima



A: That's right! It's another Rakugo reference. Yeah, I know you guys don't usually listen to them! But the title is cool, right?! This story is a famous specialty of Master Beicho Katsura, and it's about going on a sightseeing tourist trip in Hell. It's quite funny

Chapter 1029:
THE TOWER

READER REQUEST: "BONNEY HAVING A SOBA-EATING CONTEST WITH SOME OTTERS" BY ARINKO



CLANK!!

わあぁぁぁぁぁぁぁぁ

RAAAAAA 'AH

ズズ

ZDOOM

MASTER QUEEN'S SWORD BROKE!!!

うおお

WHOAA

BUT...HE LANDED A HIT ON THAT GUY'S NECK JUST NOW!!

WAS IT COLOR OF ARMAMENT?! WHATEVER IT WAS, IT'S IMPOSSIBLE!!

I KNOW YOU DIDN'T USE ANY HAKI...

I REMEMBER WHAT JUDGE SAID ONCE!!

I CAN GIVE THE HUMAN BODY AN EXO-SKELETON...

I CAN GIVE IT ABNORMAL REGENERA-TION...

I CAN GIVE IT GREAT PHYSICAL STRENGTH...

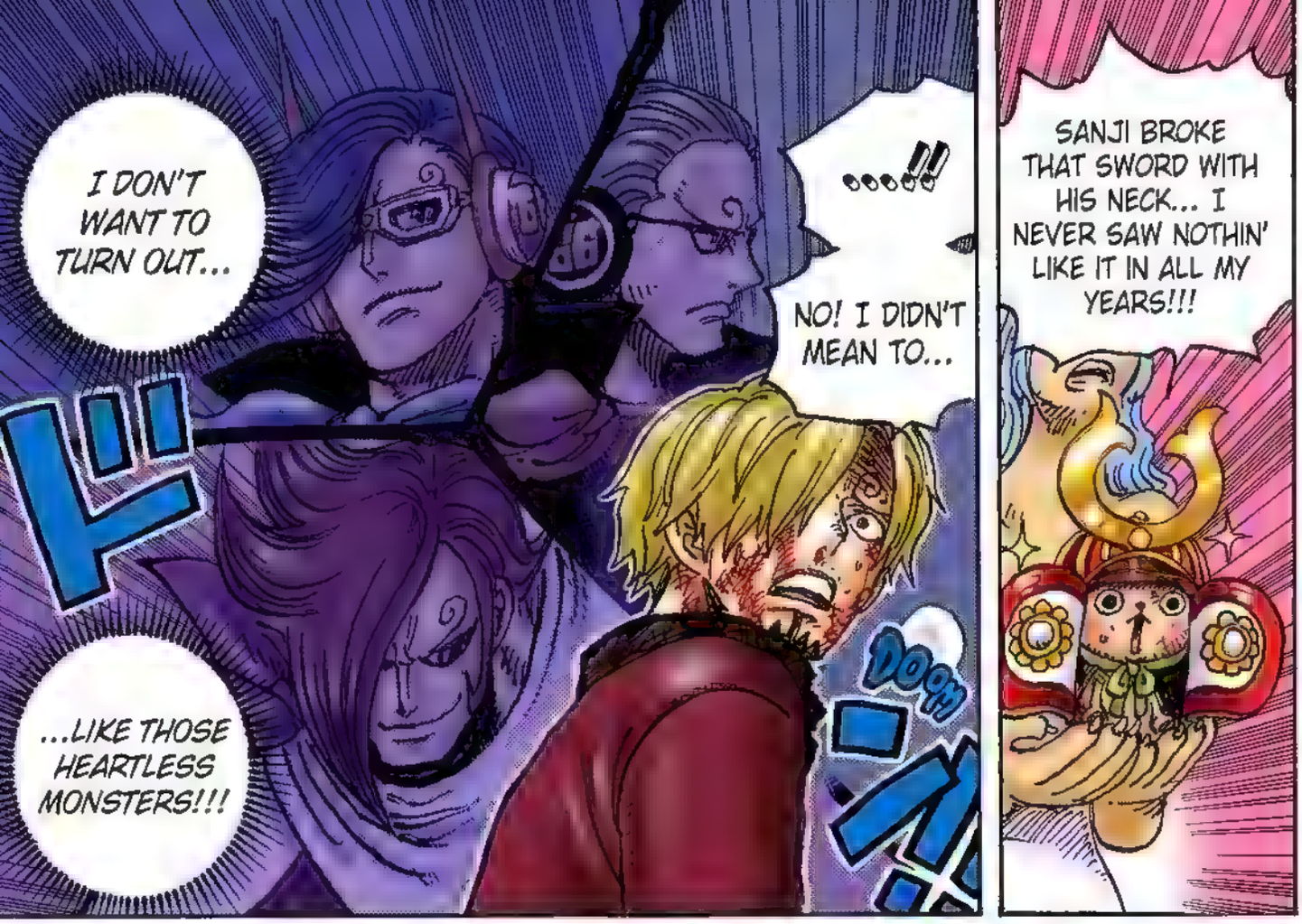
ピカーッ!!

PSHING

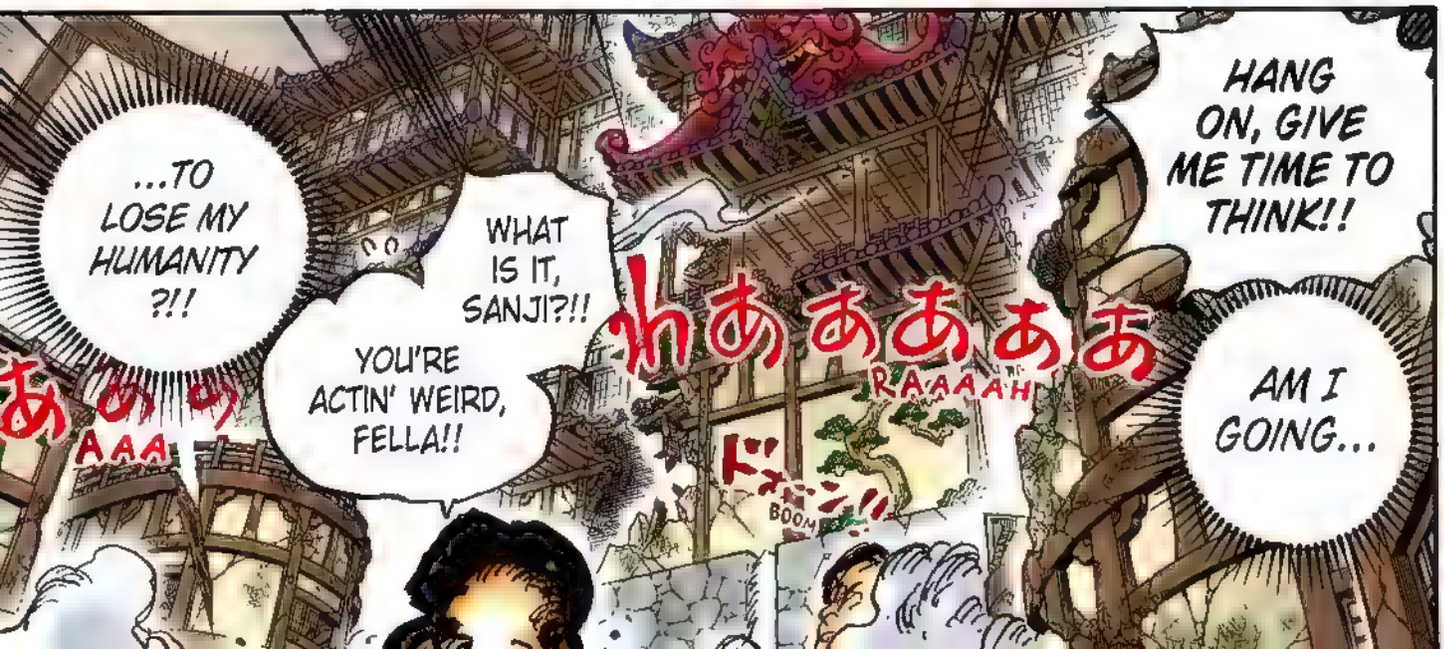
AND MOST OF ALL, AN UNFEEL-ING...

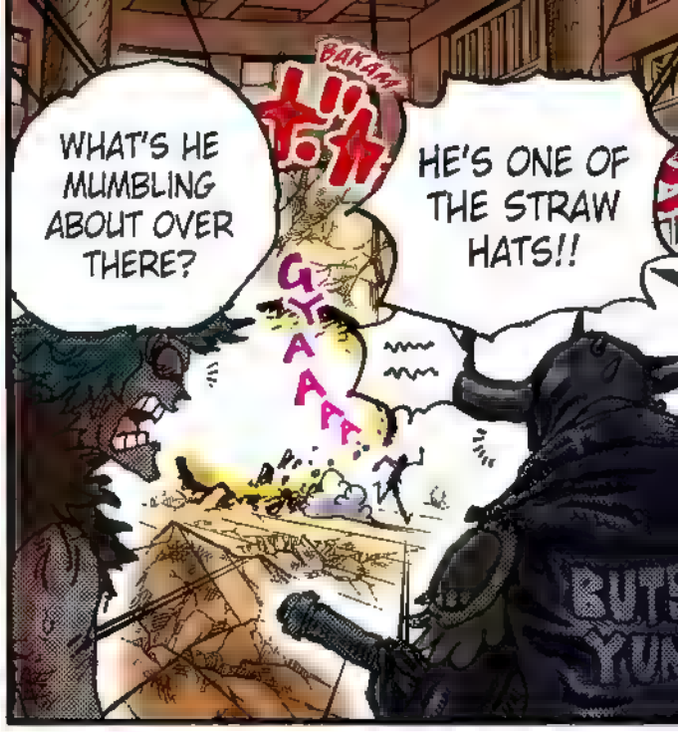
...HEART OF ICE!!!

ゴキ


I DON'T WANT TO TURN OUT...
ド
...!!
NO! I DIDN'T MEAN TO...
DOOM
ゴォ
...LIKE THOSE HEARTLESS MONSTERS!!!
SANJI BROKE THAT SWORD WITH HIS NECK... I NEVER SAW NOTHIN' LIKE IT IN ALL MY YEARS!!!

WHAT'S HAPPENING TO MY BODY?!
MWA HA HA!!
ZADOOM
ズズゥン!!
AAAH!! WAIT, STOP!!
THINK BACK! WHAT DID I DO?!
ガコォン!!
BAKoom


...TO LOSE MY HUMANITY ?!!
WHAT IS IT, SANJI?!!
YOU'RE ACTIN' WEIRD, FELLA!!
あああ
AAA
わあああああ
RAAAAH
ドォン!!
BOOM
HANG ON, GIVE ME TIME TO THINK!!
AM I GOING...

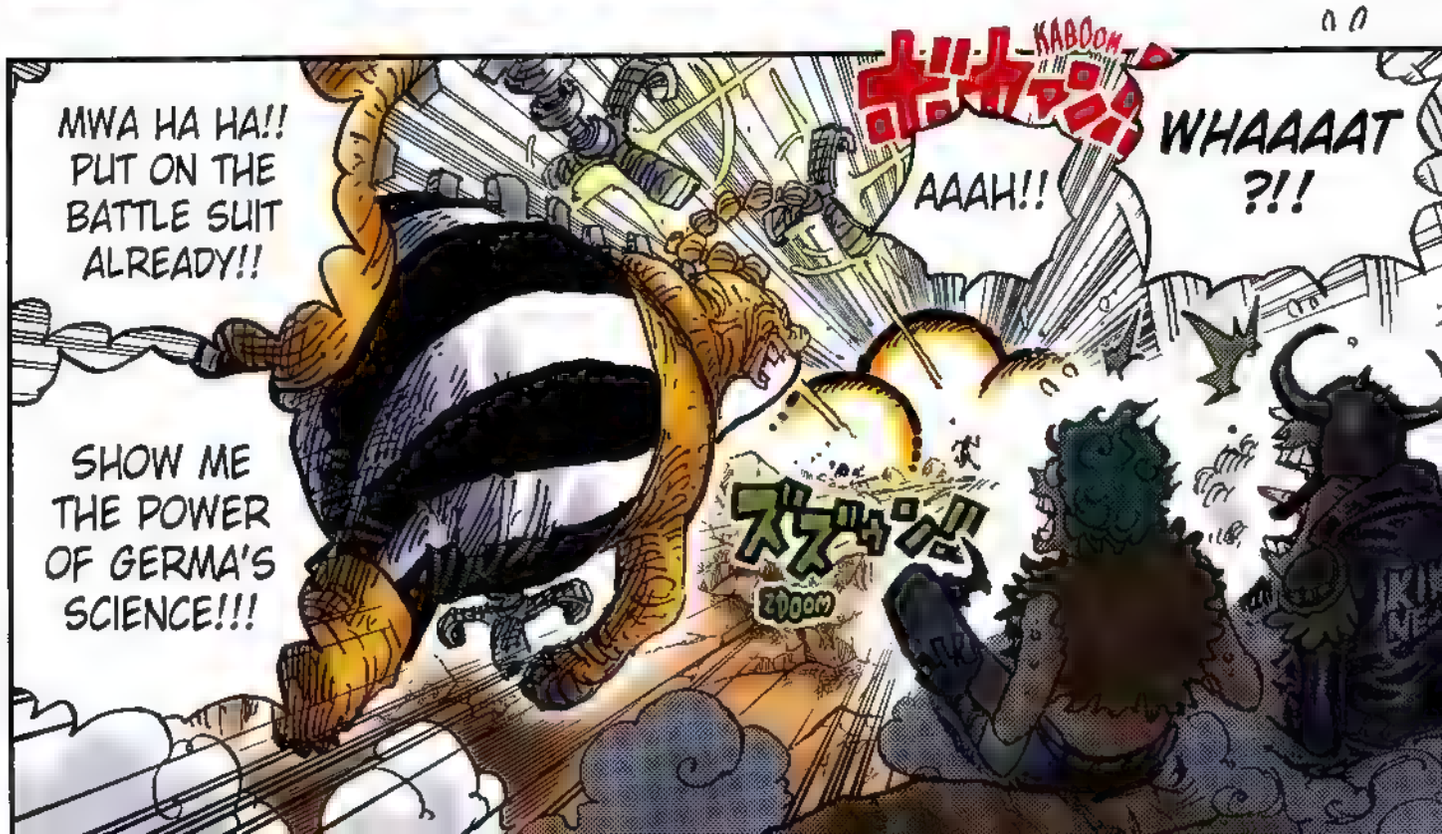

HE'S ONE OF THE STRAW HATS!!
BAKAM
WHAT'S HE MUMBLING ABOUT OVER THERE?
GYAAAP

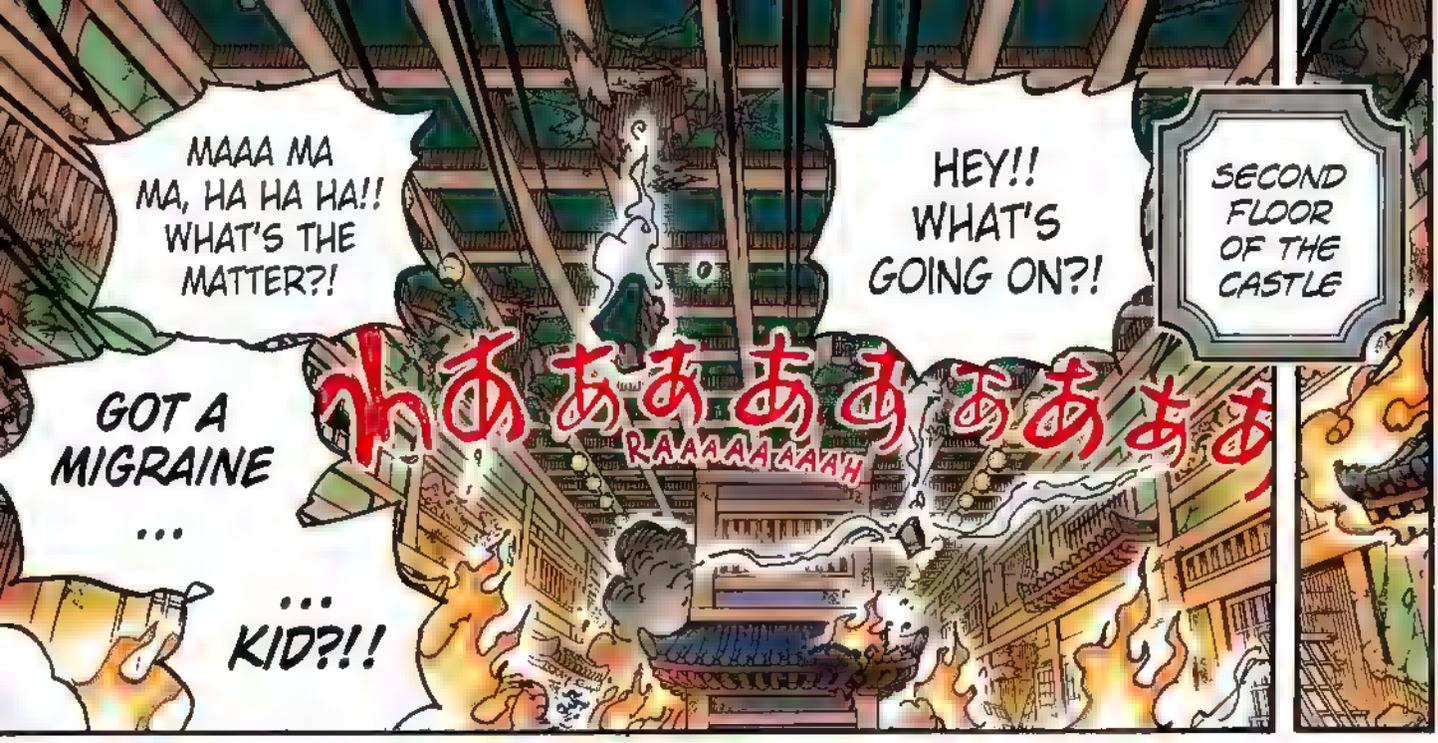
HE'S DISTRACTED! SHOOT HIM DEAD!!
THAT'S BLACK-LEG SANJI, RIGHT?!!
I'M GONNA BAG ME A BOUNTY!!!
BLAM

GANK
!!!

YEAH! GOT 'IM...

THAT HURT!!
GRR

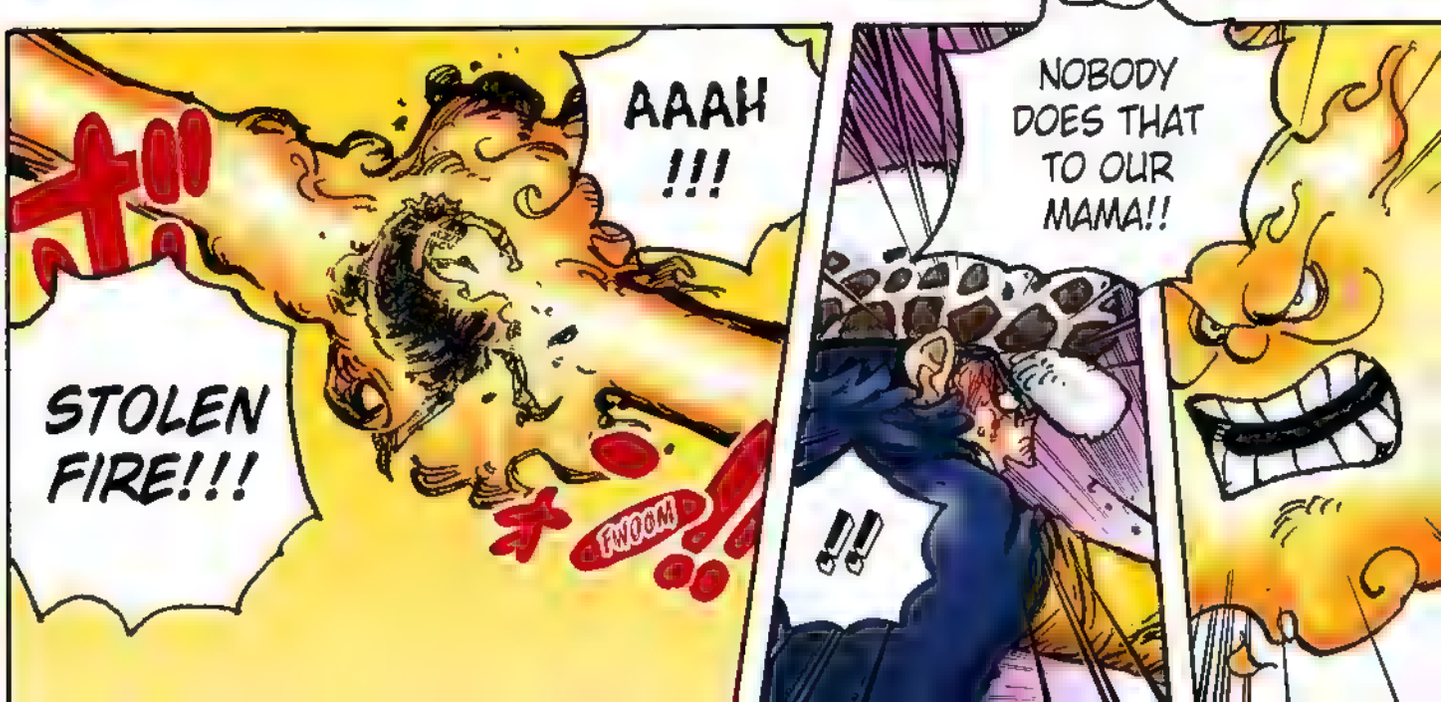

WHAAAAT ?!!
KABOOM
AAAH!!
MWA HA HA!! PUT ON THE BATTLE SUIT ALREADY!!
SHOW ME THE POWER OF GERMA'S SCIENCE!!!
ZDOOM

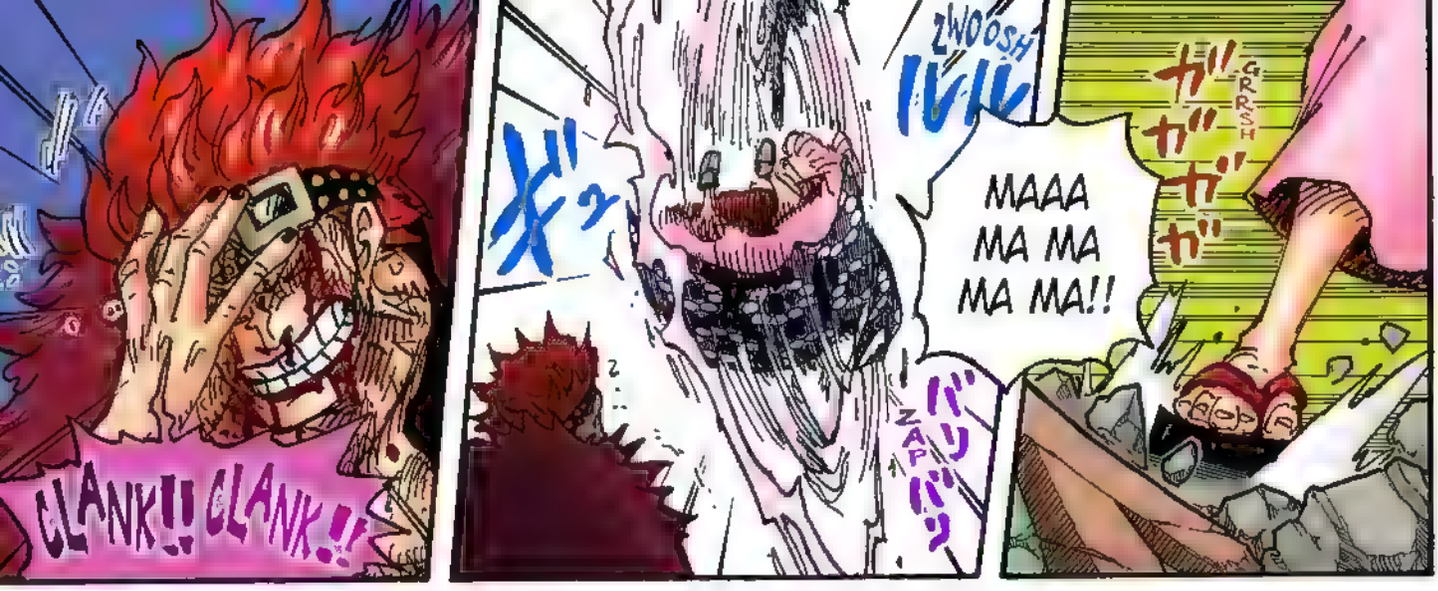

MAAA MA MA, HA HA HA!! WHAT'S THE MATTER?!
HEY!! WHAT'S GOING ON?!
SECOND FLOOR OF THE CASTLE
GOT A MIGRAINE ...
... KID?!!
RAAAAAAAAH

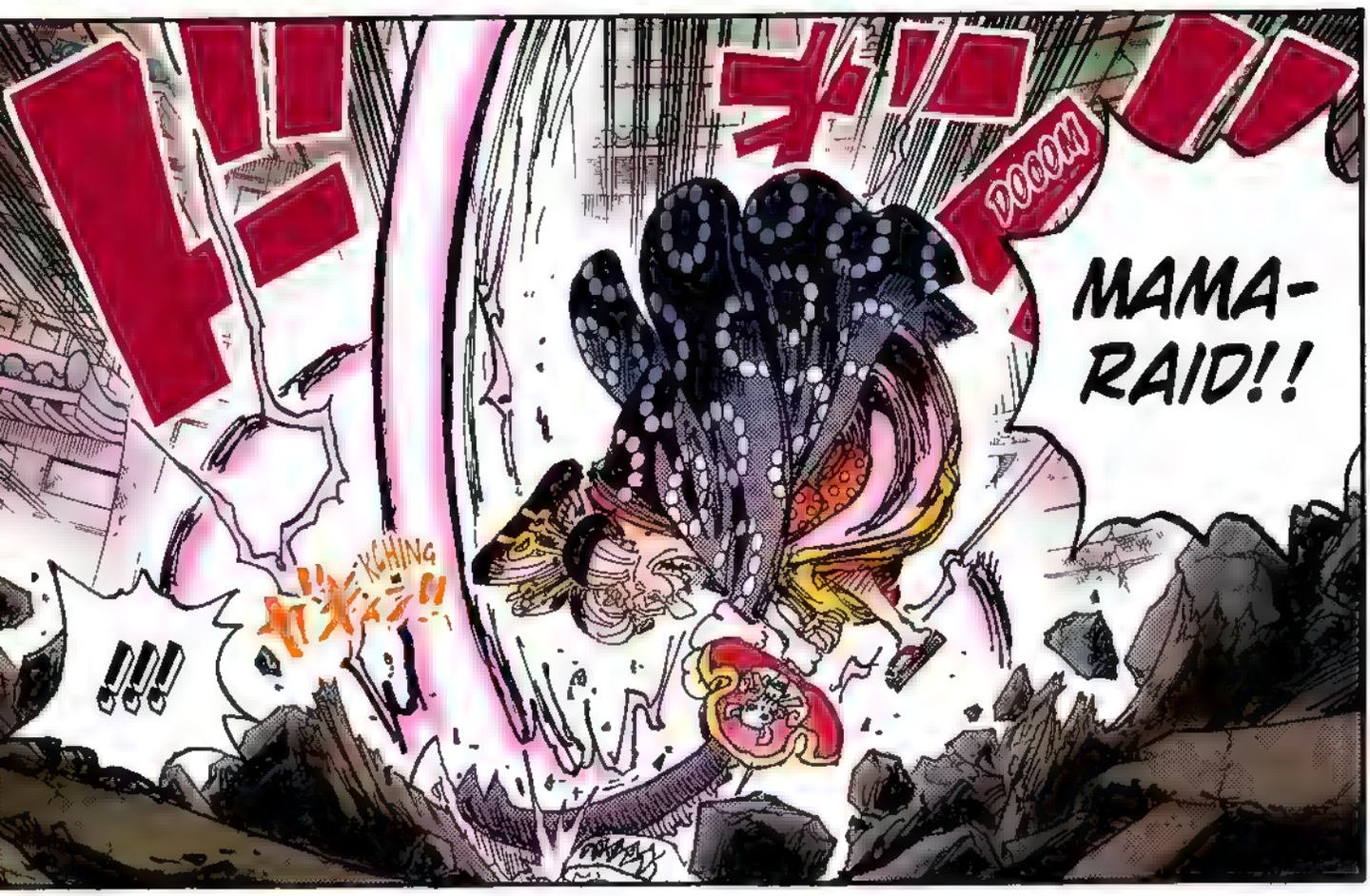
YES, MAMA!♡
...!!
HERA, NAPOLEON, LET'S HELP HIM WITH THAT!!
ZAP
!!
EUSTASS !!
DOOM!

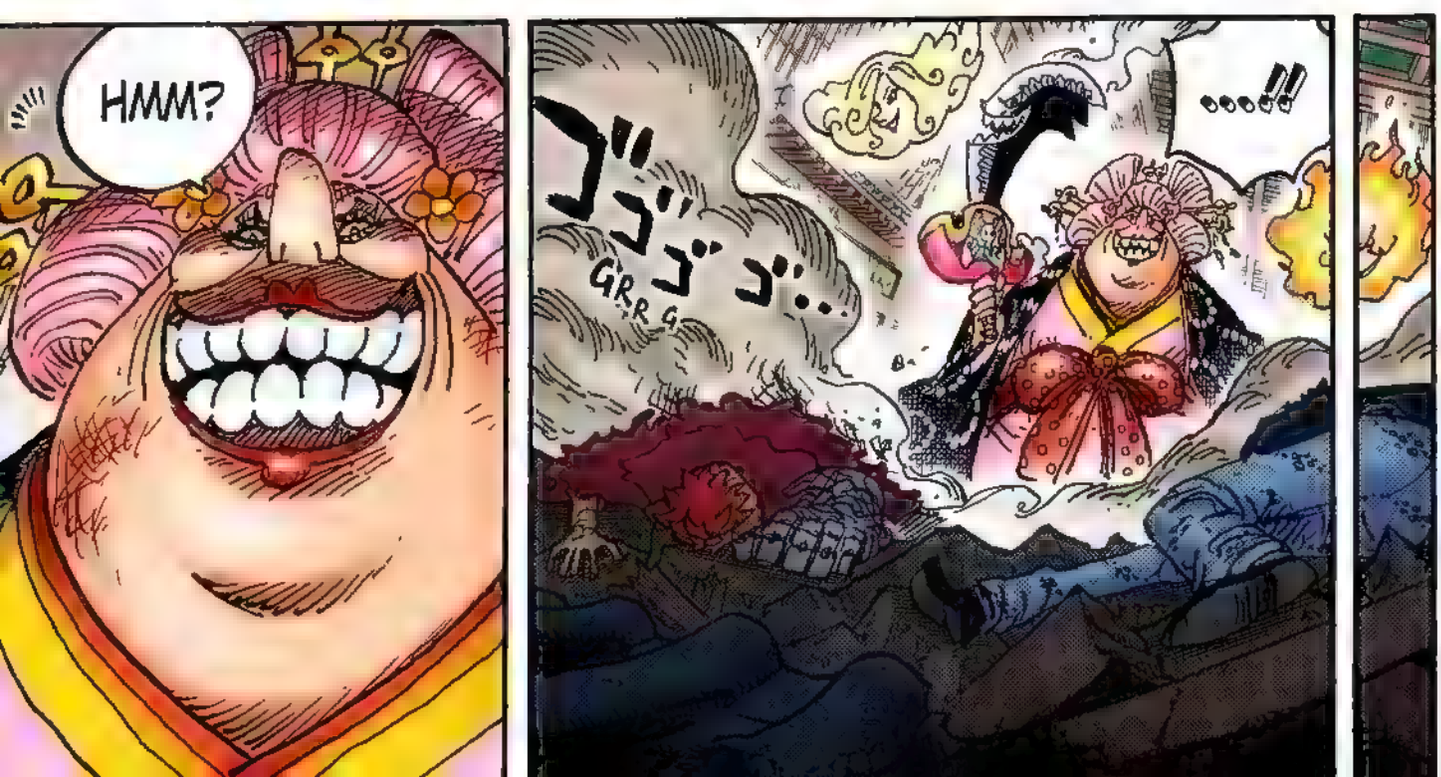
CHAM-
BRES!!
HMM
?
POP ぱっ!!
WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU?! YOU'RE USELESS RIGHT NOW!!
HUFF!!
HUFF
!!
CLANK!!
CLANK!!
DAMMIT
...

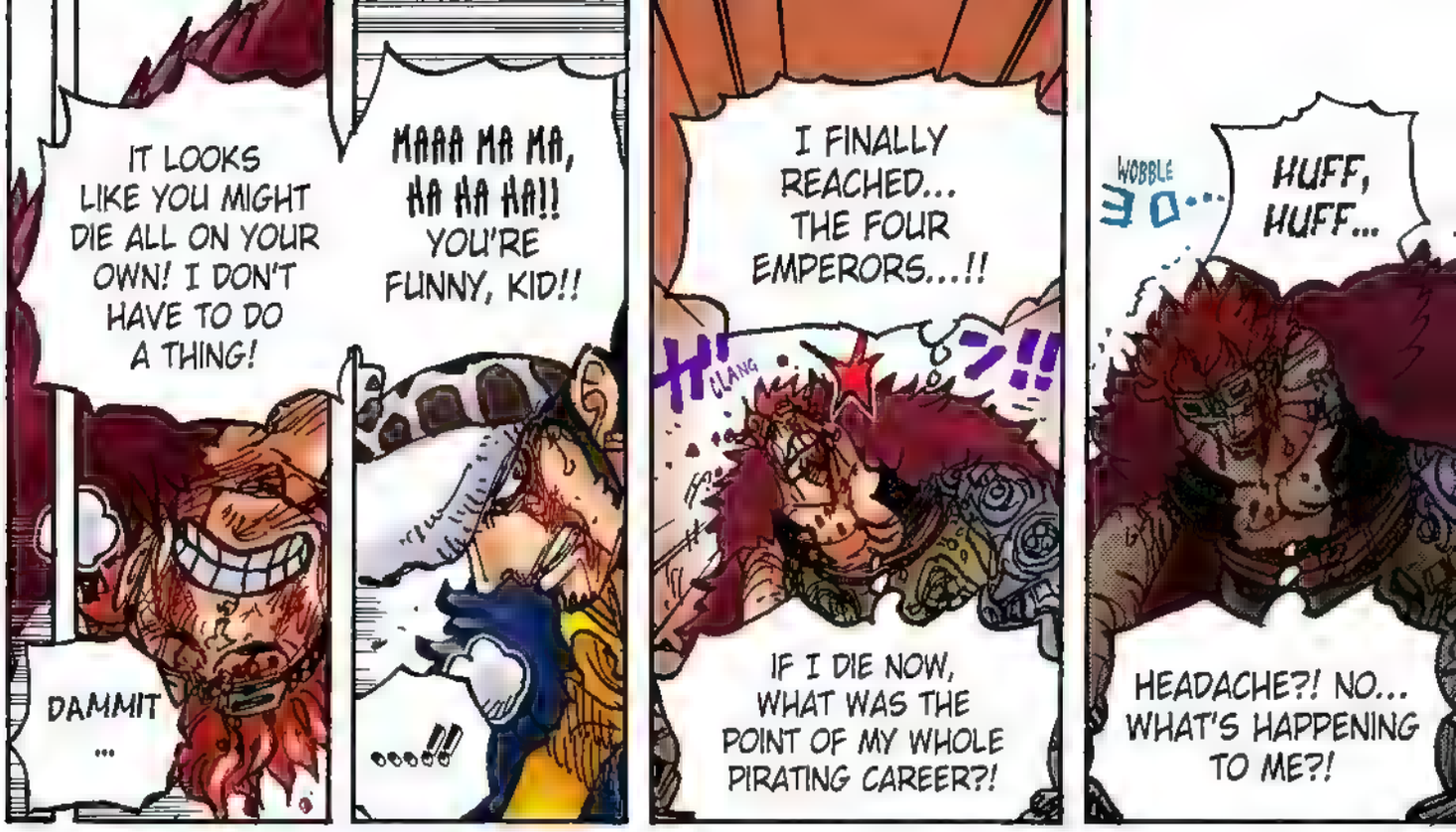
ビオン!
DOOM!
GUAAAA
!!
COUNTER SHOCK!!!
MAMA!!
HUFF,
HUFF...
...

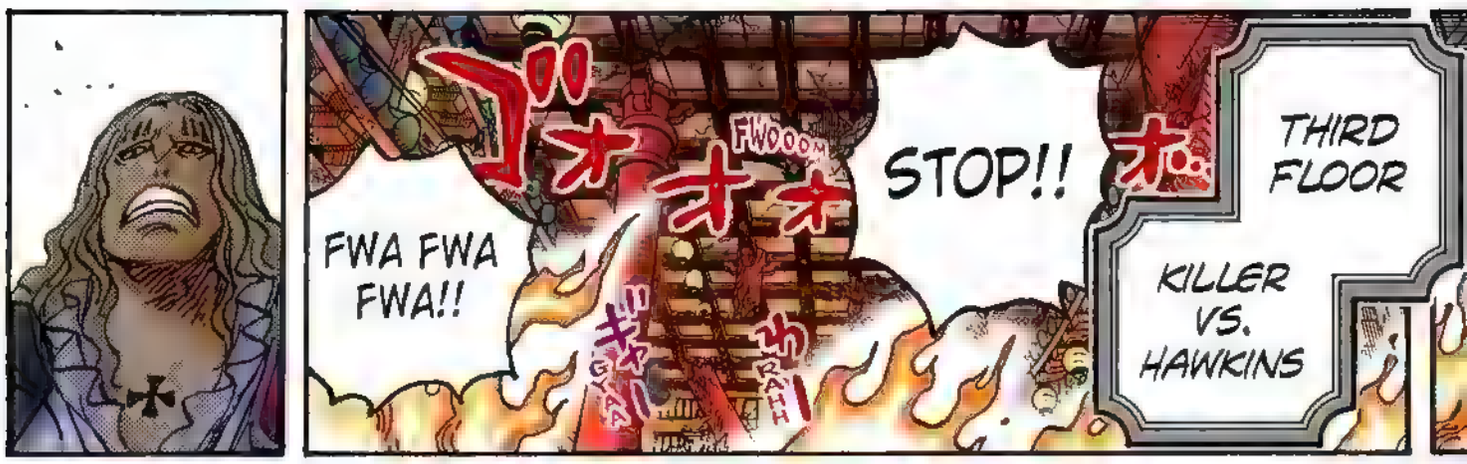

AAAH
!!!
STOLEN FIRE!!!
FWOOM!!
NOBODY DOES THAT TO OUR MAMA!!
!!

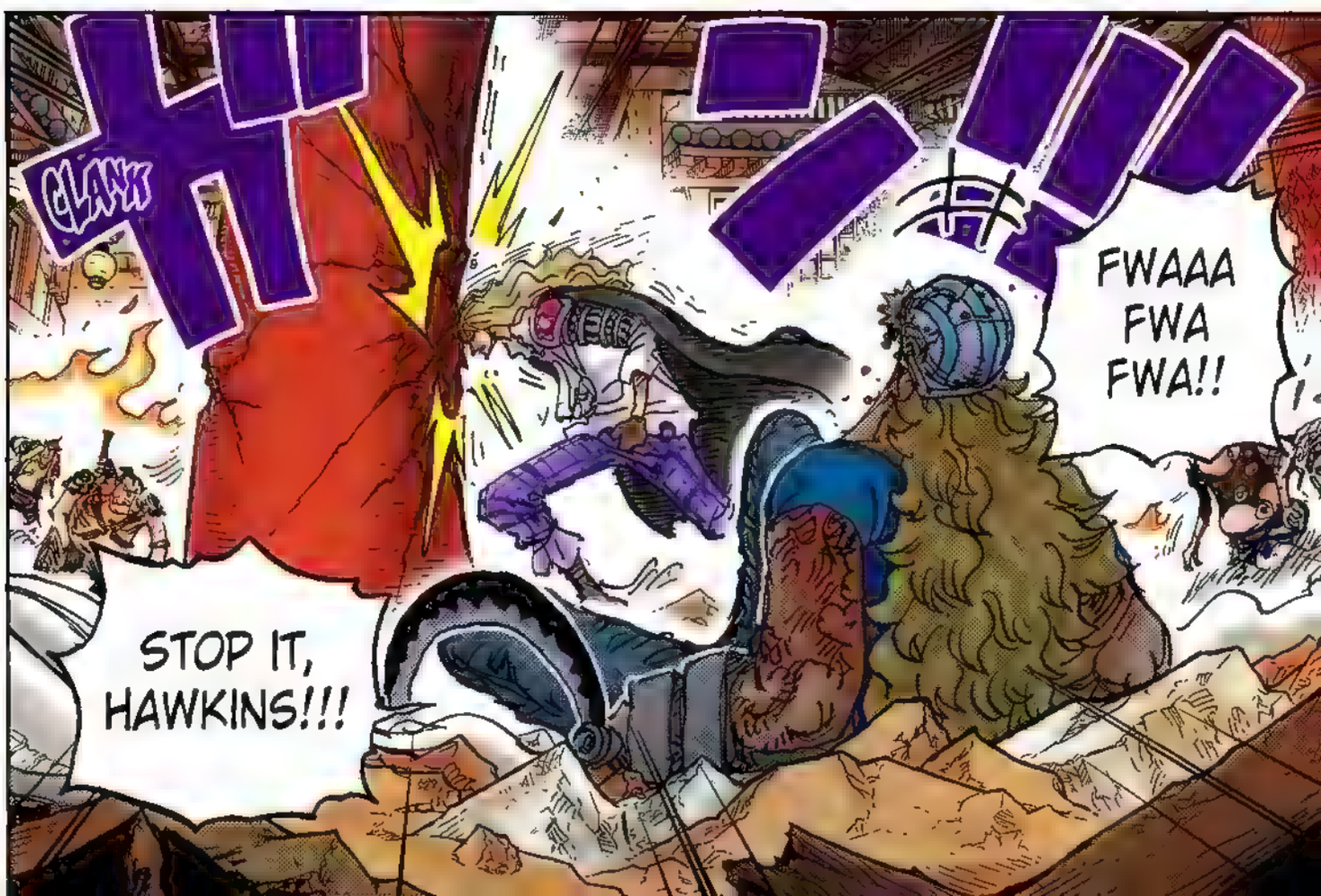

CLANK!! CLANK!!
ZWOOSH
MAAA MA MA MA MA!!
GRRSH
ZAP


DOOOM
MAMA-RAID!!
!!!
KCHING

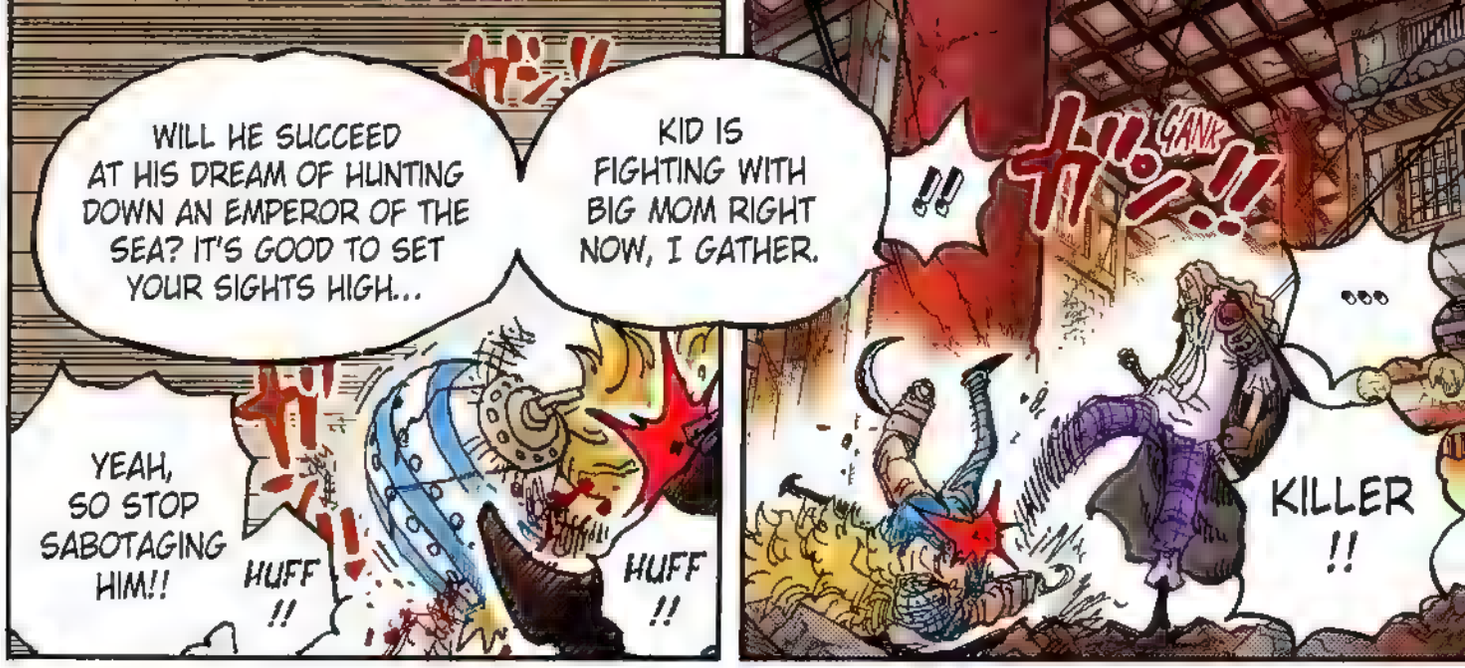

HMM?
GRRG
...!!

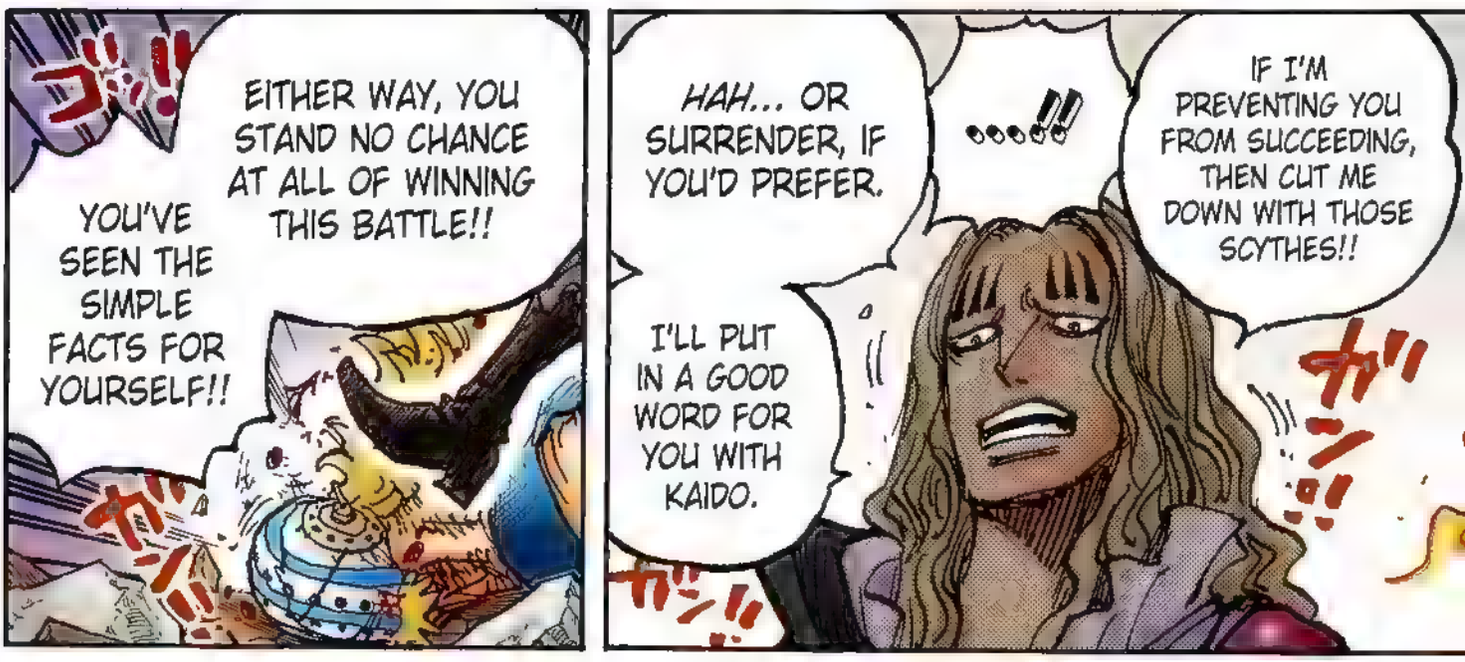

IT LOOKS LIKE YOU MIGHT DIE ALL ON YOUR OWN! I DON'T HAVE TO DO A THING!
MAAA MA MA, HA HA HA!! YOU'RE FUNNY, KID!!
DAMMIT ...
I FINALLY REACHED... THE FOUR EMPERORS...!!
CLANG
IF I DIE NOW, WHAT WAS THE POINT OF MY WHOLE PIRATING CAREER?!
WOBBLE
HUFF, HUFF...
HEADACHE?! NO... WHAT'S HAPPENING TO ME?!

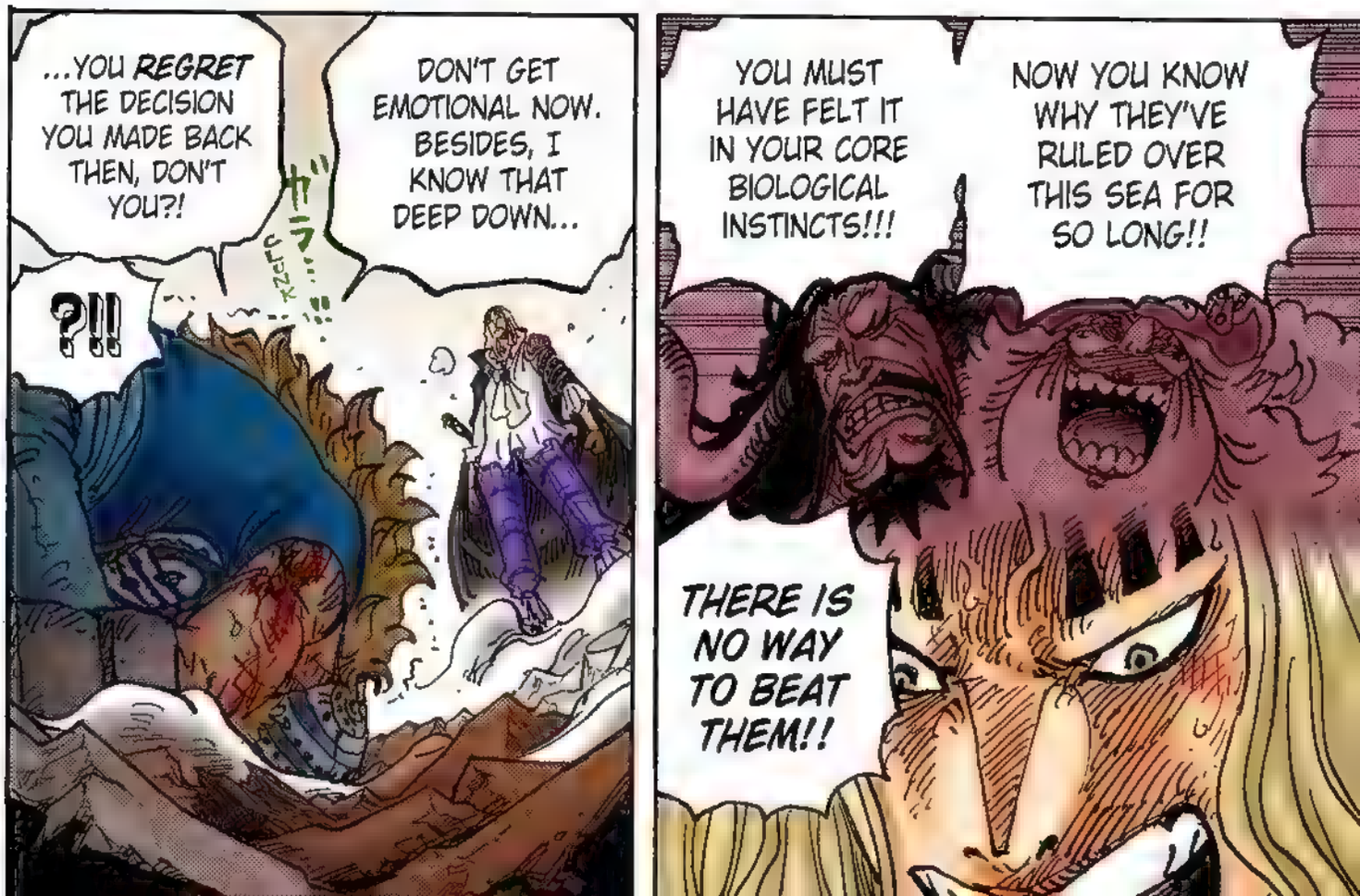

FWA FWA FWA!!
FWOOM
STOP!!
KYAA GYA
GRAH
THIRD FLOOR
KILLER VS. HAWKINS


CLANK
FWAAA FWA FWA!!
STOP IT, HAWKINS!!!

FWA FWA FWAH!!
PLEASE... JUST STOP IT!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU ATE A SMILE FRUIT...
YOU COULDN'T POSSIBLY BE MORE MISERABLY MISFORTUNATE, KILLER!!
JUST STOP!! FWA FWA FWA!!
PFFT! HA HA HA.
THEN WHY DON'T YOU FIGHT, SIR?!!
FWA FWA FWA! JUST SHUT UP AND STAY PUT...
WHAT'S WITH THAT GUY, IS HE CRAZY?! HE'S JUST SLAMMING HIS HEAD INTO THE PILLAR!!
KILLER, HOW COME WE'RE NOT ALLOWED TO HELP?!
...
YOU CAN HAVE MY LIFE IN EXCHANGE!!!
I ASK YOU... RELEASE KID.
IT'S SO FRUSTRATING TO WATCH!!
THE FIRE IS CREEPING CLOSER!! WE NEED TO BE GETTING OUT OF HERE!!


WILL HE SUCCEED AT HIS DREAM OF HUNTING DOWN AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA? IT'S GOOD TO SET YOUR SIGHTS HIGH...
KID IS FIGHTING WITH BIG MOM RIGHT NOW, I GATHER.
YEAH, SO STOP SABOTAGING HIM!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
GANK
KILLER !!


EITHER WAY, YOU STAND NO CHANCE AT ALL OF WINNING THIS BATTLE!!
YOU'VE SEEN THE SIMPLE FACTS FOR YOURSELF!!
HAH... OR SURRENDER, IF YOU'D PREFER.
I'LL PUT IN A GOOD WORD FOR YOU WITH KAIDO.
IF I'M PREVENTING YOU FROM SUCCEEDING, THEN CUT ME DOWN WITH THOSE SCYTHES!!


...YOU REGRET THE DECISION YOU MADE BACK THEN, DON'T YOU?!
DON'T GET EMOTIONAL NOW. BESIDES, I KNOW THAT DEEP DOWN...
?!!
YOU MUST HAVE FELT IT IN YOUR CORE BIOLOGICAL INSTINCTS!!!
NOW YOU KNOW WHY THEY'VE RULED OVER THIS SEA FOR SO LONG!!
THERE IS NO WAY TO BEAT THEM!!

...!!
WE'LL SEE WHO'S REGRETTING IT IN THE END!!
I WILL GLADLY TAKE YOU, IF YOU AGREE TO JOIN ME.
...AND HERE WE ARE, STILL STANDING!!
FWA FWA FWA!!
BECAUSE YOU FEARED DYING IN THIS FUTURE...
GOTTA SINK OR SWIM, ONE WAY OR THE OTHER... HUFF, HUFF...
I HAVE TWO QUESTIONS FOR YOU...
KSHUNK
!!
SINCE WE'RE TALKING ABOUT LIVING WITHOUT REGRETS...
...I GUESS I'LL DO JUST THAT!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN...?! YOU SHOULD KNOW HOW MY POWER WORKS BY NOW!!
...?
ALL OF THE DAMAGE I TAKE GOES STRAIGHT TO KID, AS LONG AS I HOLD HIS STRAW DOLL WITHIN MY BODY!!!
...WHERE DOES THAT DAMAGE GO?
IF YOU TAKE DAMAGE WITHOUT A PROPER CONDUIT...
HUFF, HUFF...
HUFF...

THE DAMAGE SHOULD HAVE GONE TO...

HOW... HOW DID YOU CUT OFF MY ARM?!!

ドピッ..!! SPLURT

AAAAH !!!

...NO LEFT ARM!!

?!!

KID HAS...

THAT'S THE LAST ONE!!

DAMMIT, I DIDN'T COUNT ON THIS!!

CONGRATU-LATIONS...

BAM ばーん!!

DEATH, UPRIGHT.

STRAW-MAN CARD...

!!!

...ARE PROTECTING YOUR OWN?!

HUFF, HUFF...

SECOND QUESTION.

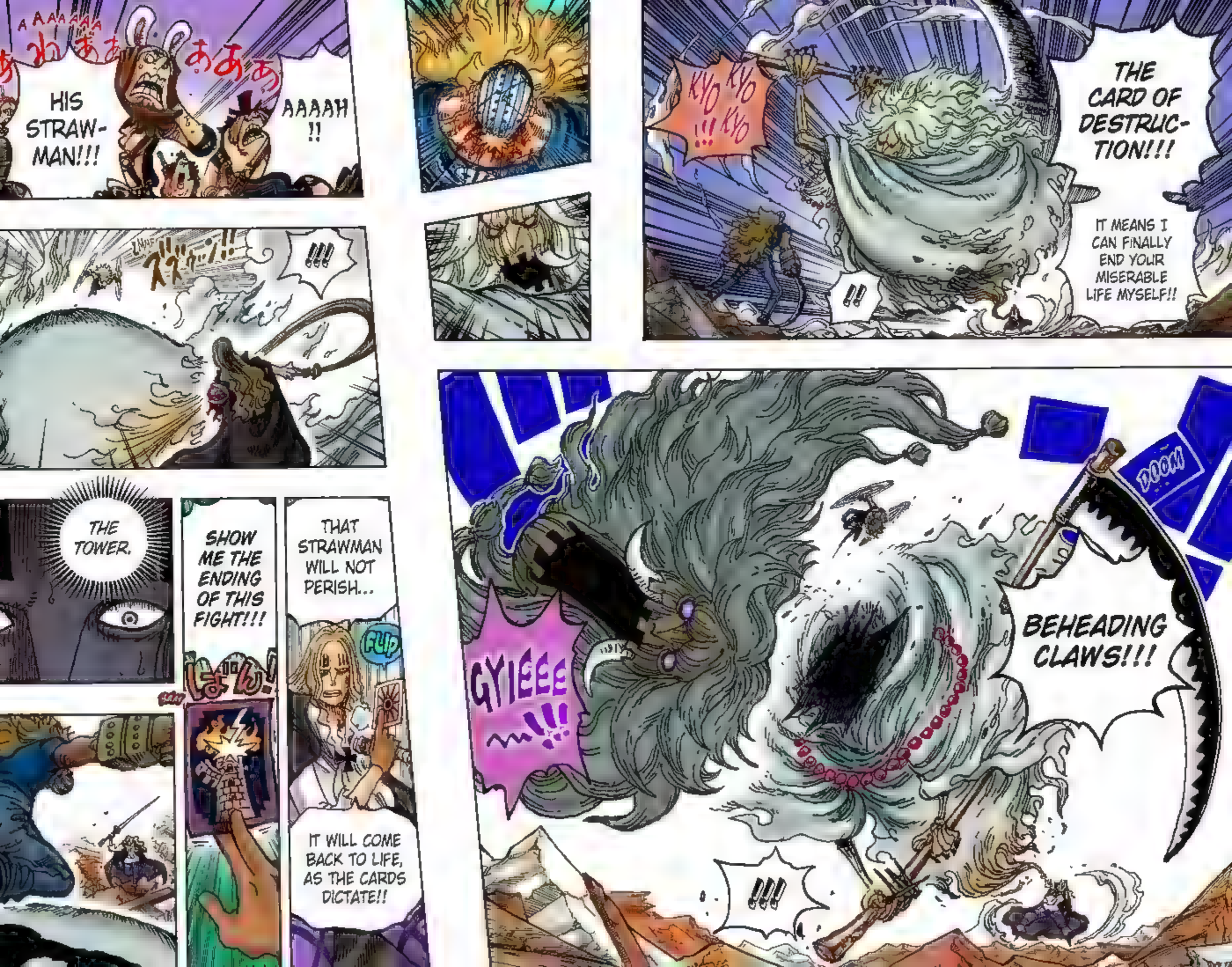
NNRP

ONCE I TAKE *THIS ONE* OUT, HOW MANY MORE LIVES...

HAWKINS !!

WHAT ?!

SLICE


THE CARD OF DESTRUCTION!!!
IT MEANS I CAN FINALLY END YOUR MISERABLE LIFE MYSELF!!
KYO KYO KYO !!!
!!
AAAAH !!
HIS STRAW-MAN!!!
!!!
BEHEADING CLAWS!!!
DOOM
GYIEEE ~!!!
!!!
THAT STRAWMAN WILL NOT PERISH...
FLIP
IT WILL COME BACK TO LIFE, AS THE CARDS DICTATE!!
SHOW ME THE ENDING OF THIS FIGHT!!!
THE TOWER.

HAWKIIINS!!

WHAT'S GOING ON, KID?!

YOU SEEM TO BE IN MUCH BETTER SPIRITS NOW!!

IN STRAWMAN CARDS, "THE TOWER" MEANS...

...

AND ITS HIDDEN MEANING IS...

"A NEW WAY FORWARD."

...THE COLLAPSE OF THE OLD AND BRITTLE.

MY BODY FEELS MUCH LIGHTER..

...
PARTNER
!!!

GET GOING
...

DOOM

DOOM

SPIN & SONIC!!!

THUD!

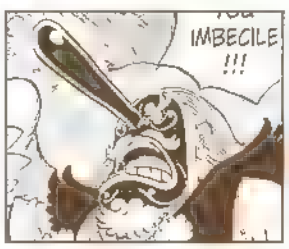
HUFF, HUFF...

YOU DID IT!! WAY TO GO, KILLER!!!

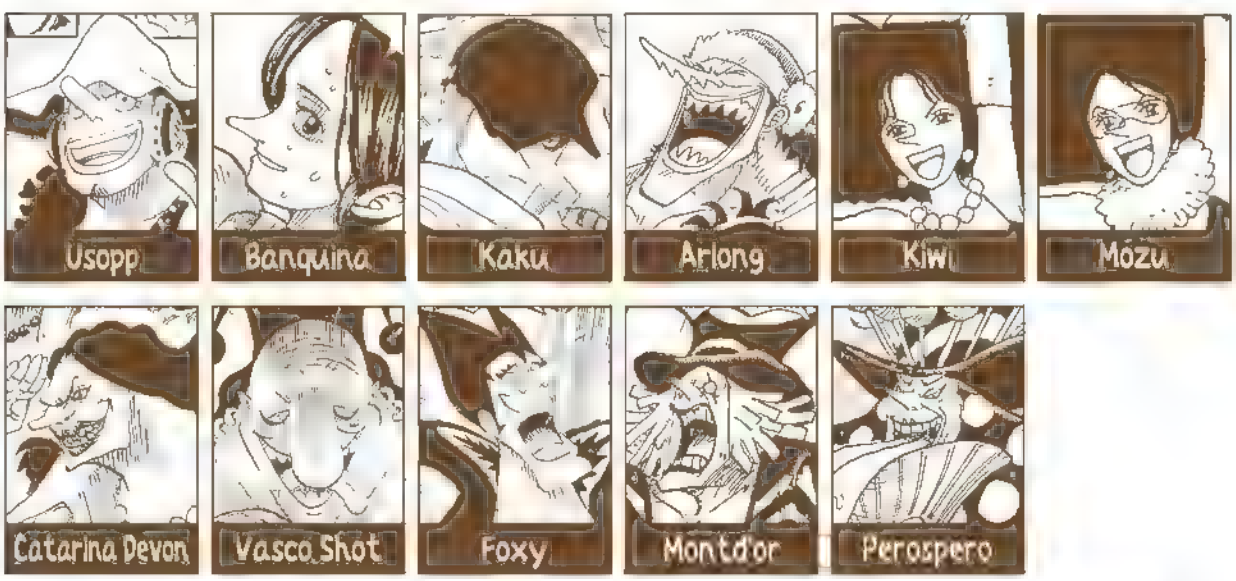
(Hoya, Tokyo)

Q: Heso, Oda Sensei! My nose has grown every time I tell a lie for years, but I still haven't gotten it as long as Usopp's! With that said, please tell us the Top Five Longest Noses and Usopp's nose length too!!

--Toy Bakery



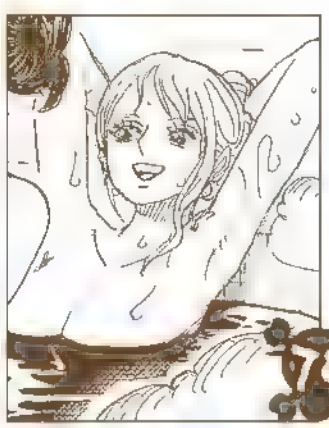
A: Interesting. You gave me a list of long-nosed characters from the series, but I'm going to exclude Tenguyama Hitetsu and the giants.



Starting from number five! It's Kaku! Next in fourth, Usopp!! Hmm, too bad. He just can't make up for the gap in height and facial size with some of these others! And since you asked, Usopp's nose is 51 inches! In third, Catarina Devon! Number Two is Arlong! And our long-nose champion is... Vasco Shot!! The world is a vast place. I wonder if we'll meet someone who will set a new record!!

Q: I would like to be Onami's follower. So may I have those two large millet dumplings hanging from Onami's chest?

--Sanadacchi

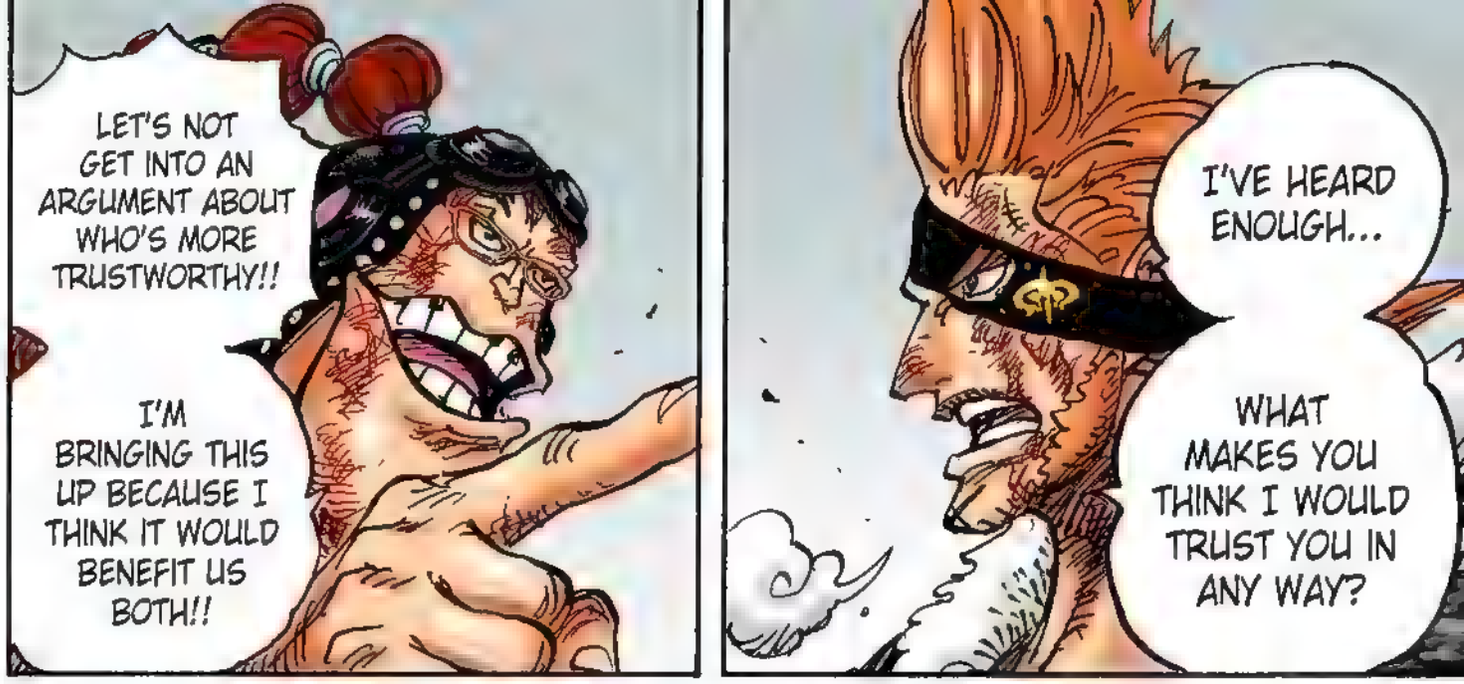


A: Oh, it's you, Sanada. What's that? You want millet dumplings? From Onami's... chest... Get out of here!!!ミ

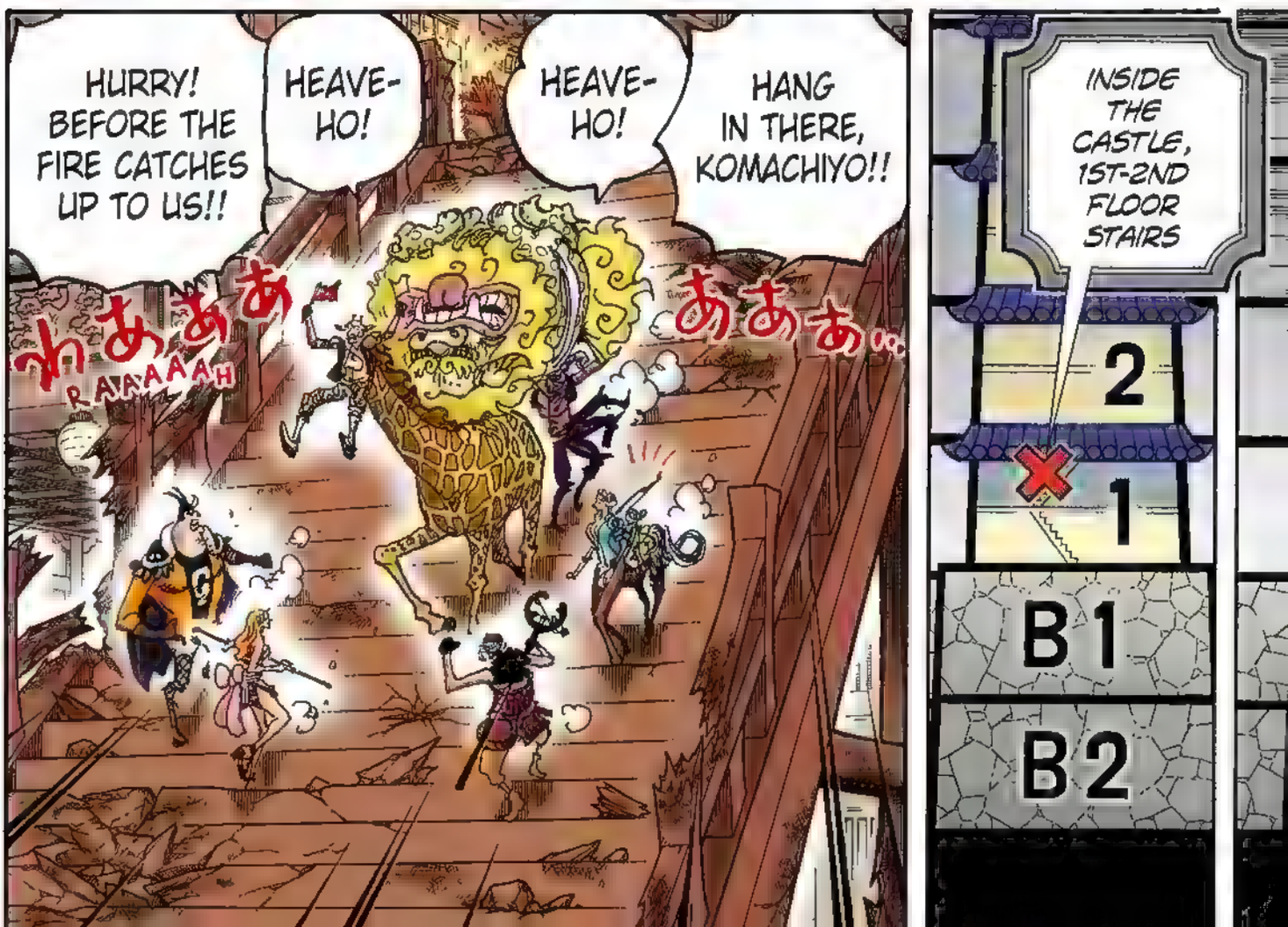
Chapter 1030:
ECHOING THE IMPERMANENCE OF ALL THINGS

READER REQUEST: "BROOK CAREFUL NOT TO STEP ON A LINE OF ARMY ANTS" BY EBI

I'M GUESSING THAT YOU'RE A NAVY SPY.
CAVE CHAMBER
BUT THAT DOESN'T MATTER AT THIS POINT...
THE ONLY THING THAT MATTERS NOW...
...IS WHETHER YOU WANT TO TAKE OUT KAIDO OR NOT. APPA PA PA!!
BY THE TIME THE DUST SETTLES ON THIS BATTLE...
...THE WINNER WILL BE AT DEATH'S DOOR, WHOEVER IT IS!!
FINISHING THEM OFF IS GONNA BE A PIECE OF CAKE!!
...
IBI BI BI BI BI BI!!
WHADDAYA THINK?! WANNA JOIN WITH US...
...AND SEIZE IT ALL AT THE VERY END?!
GA FUGA GA GA GA GA
WE'RE NOT ALIGNED WITH ANYONE HERE! WHY WOULD WE FIGHT EACH OTHER?!
...
ZANKI
FUGA
INBI

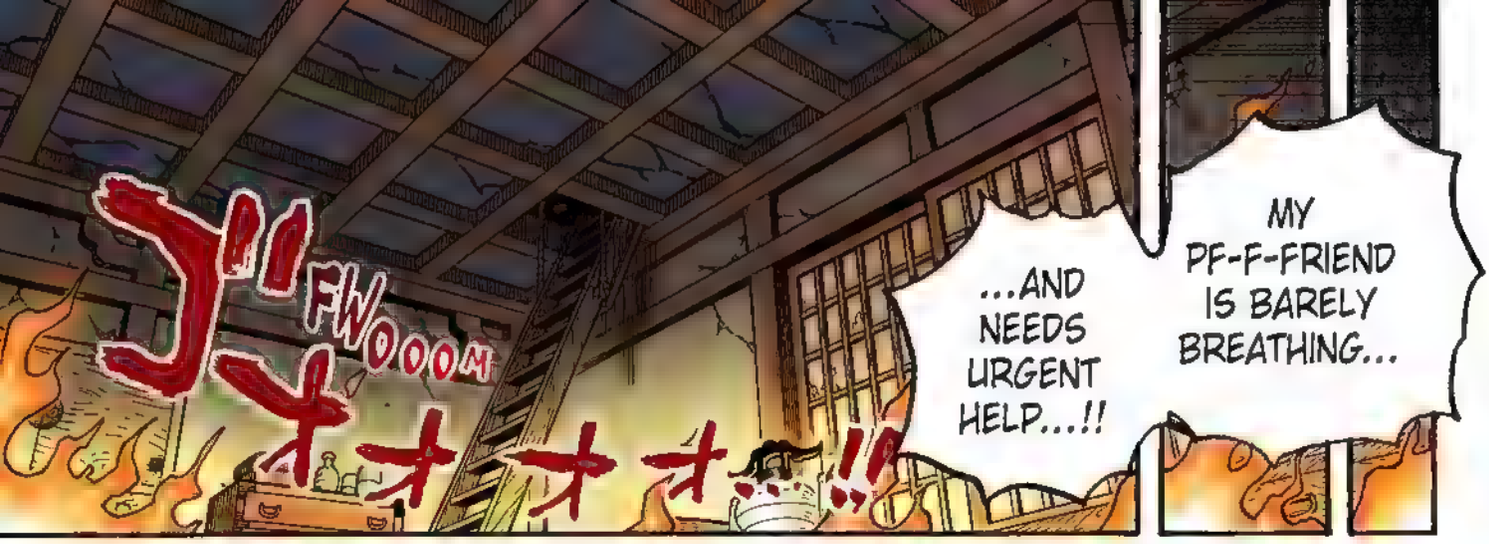

LET'S NOT GET INTO AN ARGUMENT ABOUT WHO'S MORE TRUSTWORTHY!!
I'M BRINGING THIS UP BECAUSE I THINK IT WOULD BENEFIT US BOTH!!
I'VE HEARD ENOUGH...
WHAT MAKES YOU THINK I WOULD TRUST YOU IN ANY WAY?

RAAAA
...LIKE THIS AGAIN!!!
YOU'LL NEVER GET AN OPPOR-TUNITY...

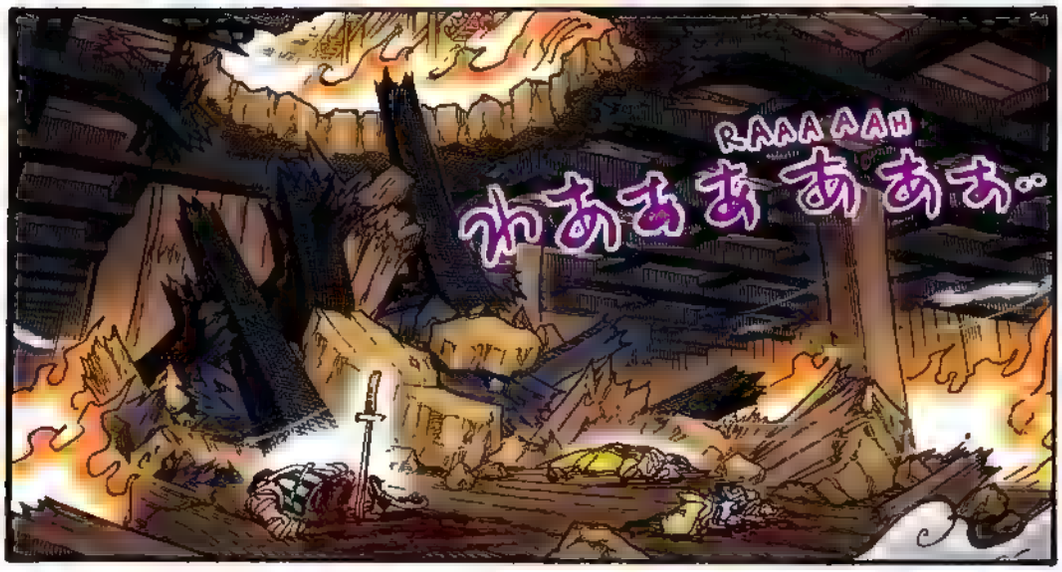

HURRY! BEFORE THE FIRE CATCHES UP TO US!!
HEAVE-HO!
HEAVE-HO!
HANG IN THERE, KOMACHIYO!!
RAAAAAH
INSIDE THE CASTLE, 1ST-2ND FLOOR STAIRS
2
1
B1
B2

GYAIII! IT'S A FREAKISH MONSTER !!!
HUH ?!
SWISH
ばばっ!!
AH!!
IT'S A LEG MONSTER!! IT'S ALL LEGS!!
!!
POOEVER YOU ARE, SAVE ME!!
ばん!!
BAM
ドドドドドドド
DUT
RAHH
HUH?
GYAA
WAIT A SECOND!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!!
I KNOW THAT'S YOU, KIN'EMON!!!
がばっ!!
CHOMP
HMM?! POO GOES THERE?!
I AM KIN'EMON!! I AM SEARCHING FOR MY PF-F-FRIENDS!!
I AM YOUR FRIEND!! IT'S ME, USOPP!!

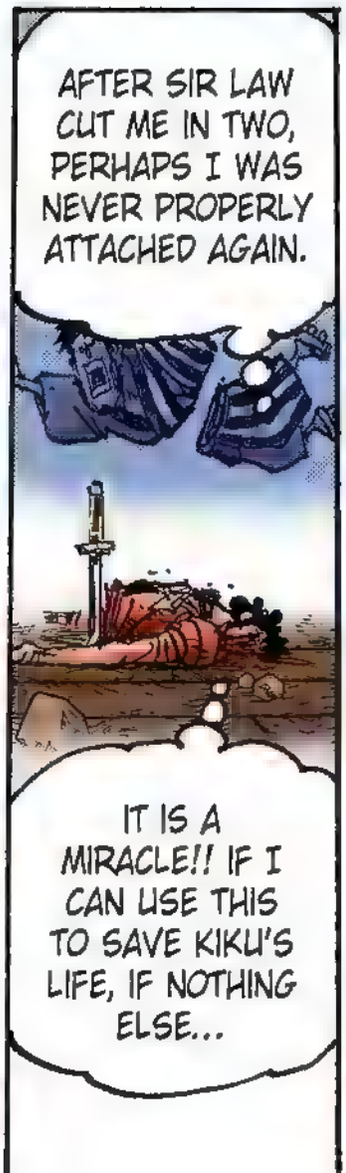
WHOA!!
SPLUT
THERE'S SO MUCH BLOOD!!
ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!
HE CAN'T HEAR YOU, USOPP!
HIS EARS ARE OVER THERE!!
IDENTIFY YOURSELVES!! POOT!!
OH YEAH.
HOW DO WE DO THAT? UMM...
RAAH
GYAA
DUT
HOW ABOUT THIS?
OO-HOO! ♡
SWIPE!
HMM?
DID YOU JUST TRACE... THE CRESCENT MOON OF THE REBELLION?!!
THEN I ASSUME YOU MUST BE A COMRADE TOO-T!!
PU-PU-PLEASE, HEAR ME OUT!!
...
RAAAA
I'M GONNA BORROW HAMLET!! YOU TAKE CARE OF TAMA!!
MANY THANKS, COMRADE!! POOEVER YOU ARE!!
THE PEOPLE CAN'T GET ENOUGH OF ME.
ON THE FIRST FLOOR, THERE IS A LADDER TO THE CRAWL SPACE IN THE LEFT TOWER, AS YOU FACE THE CASTLE!!
DUN


FWOOM
オオオオ…!!
MY PF-F-FRIEND IS BARELY BREATHING...
...AND NEEDS URGENT HELP...!!

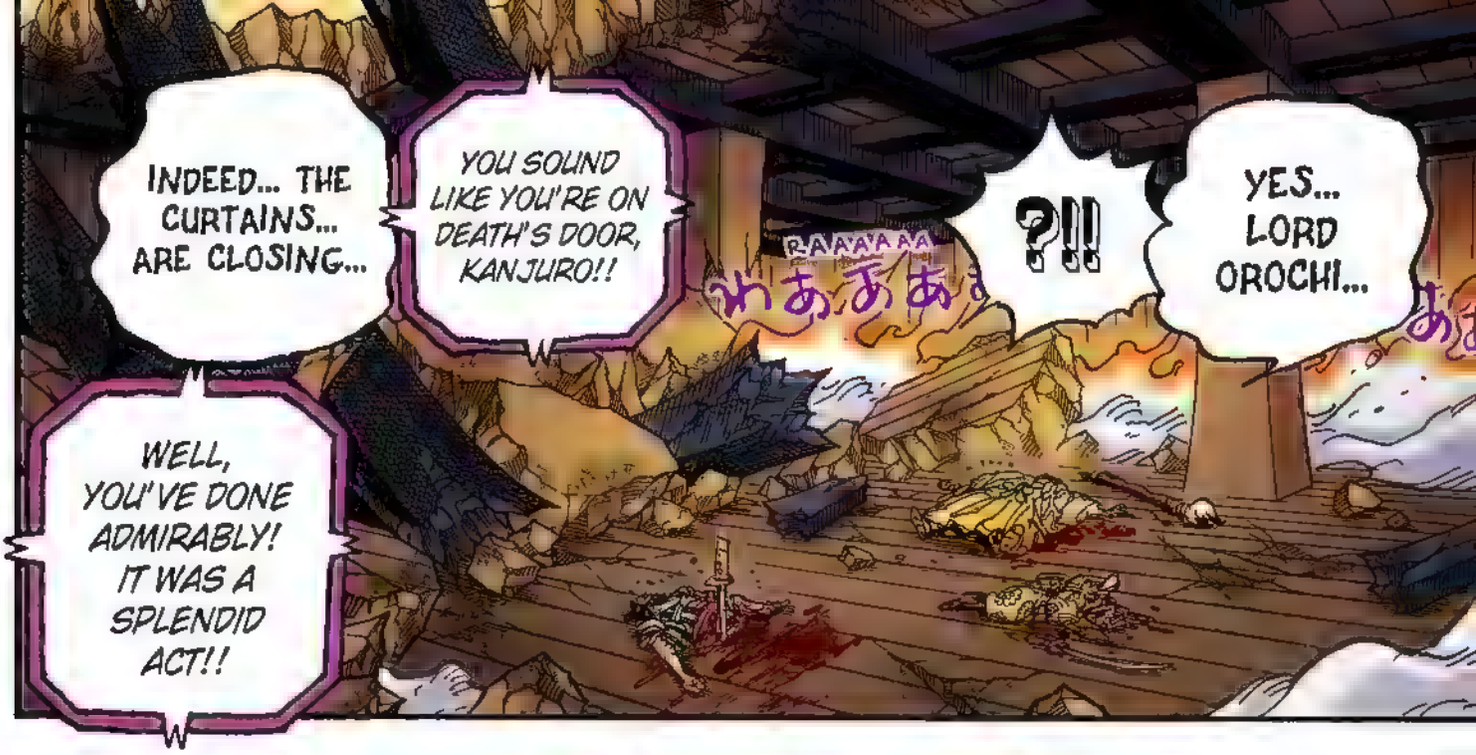
...

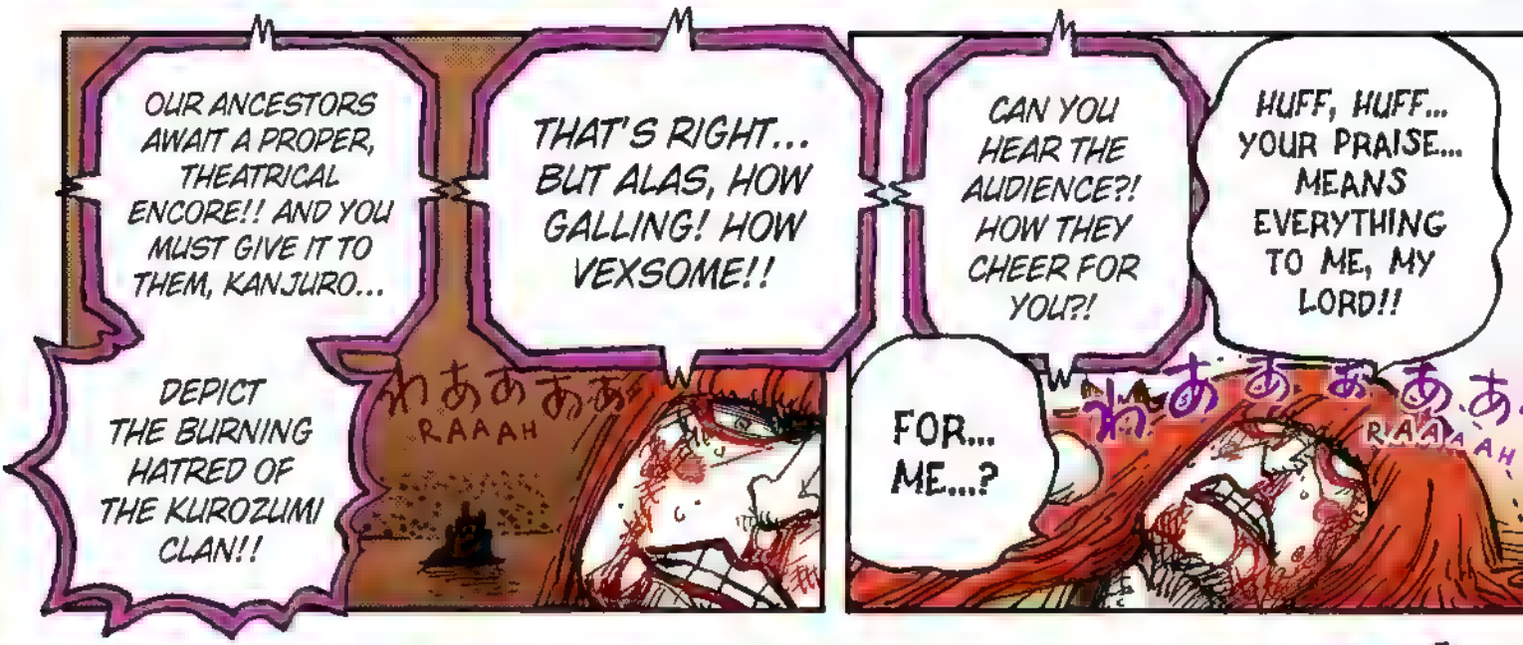

RAAAAAH
わあああああ…

ANSWER ME, KANJURO!!
ZZSH... HEY!! ZZSH...
?!!
BUT KANJURO IS DEAD ALREADY...
IS THAT... THE VOICE OF THE BEHEADED OROCHI?!


AFTER SIR LAW CUT ME IN TWO, PERHAPS I WAS NEVER PROPERLY ATTACHED AGAIN.
IT IS A MIRACLE!! IF I CAN USE THIS TO SAVE KIKU'S LIFE, IF NOTHING ELSE...

HOLD ON A BIT LONGER, KIKU... I HAVE FOUND SOME OF OUR ALLIES!
IT IS HARD TO BELIEVE THAT I STILL LIVE, WITH MY TORSO SEVERED.


INDEED... THE CURTAINS... ARE CLOSING...
YOU SOUND LIKE YOU'RE ON DEATH'S DOOR, KANJURO!!
RAAAAAA
わあああ
?!!
YES... LORD OROCHI...
WELL, YOU'VE DONE ADMIRABLY! IT WAS A SPLENDID ACT!!


OUR ANCESTORS AWAIT A PROPER, THEATRICAL ENCORE!! AND YOU MUST GIVE IT TO THEM, KANJURO...
THAT'S RIGHT... BUT ALAS, HOW GALLING! HOW VEXSOME!!
わあああ
RAAAH
DEPICT THE BURNING HATRED OF THE KUROZUMI CLAN!!
CAN YOU HEAR THE AUDIENCE?! HOW THEY CHEER FOR YOU?!
HUFF, HUFF... YOUR PRAISE... MEANS EVERYTHING TO ME, MY LORD!!
FOR... ME...?
おおおおあ
RAAAAH

...UNTIL, AT THE VERY BOTTOM OF IT ALL, YOU REACH OUR BURIAL CRYPT.
...HEADING DEEPER AND DEEPER... INTO THE DEPTHS...
ベベん♪
BG-BENG
ズズ...
WRRD
ONLY YOU... CAN LAY OUR SOULS TO REST, KANJURO!!
5000m
どろろん
ゲベベん♪
BGBG-BENG
...PROWLS THE HALLS OF THIS CASTLE...
ベん ベん♪
BENG BENG
...
THE ENDURING ANGER OF THE KURO-ZUMIS...
WHO IS THE TRUE VICTOR?!!
ベベぃん♪
BG-BENK

AS YOU WISH.

I SHALL PERFORM... MY FINAL DANCE...

THE GLORIOUS DEATH OF THE KUROZUMI CLAN!!

BENG BENG

THUD..

!!

KAZENBO.

CRAK

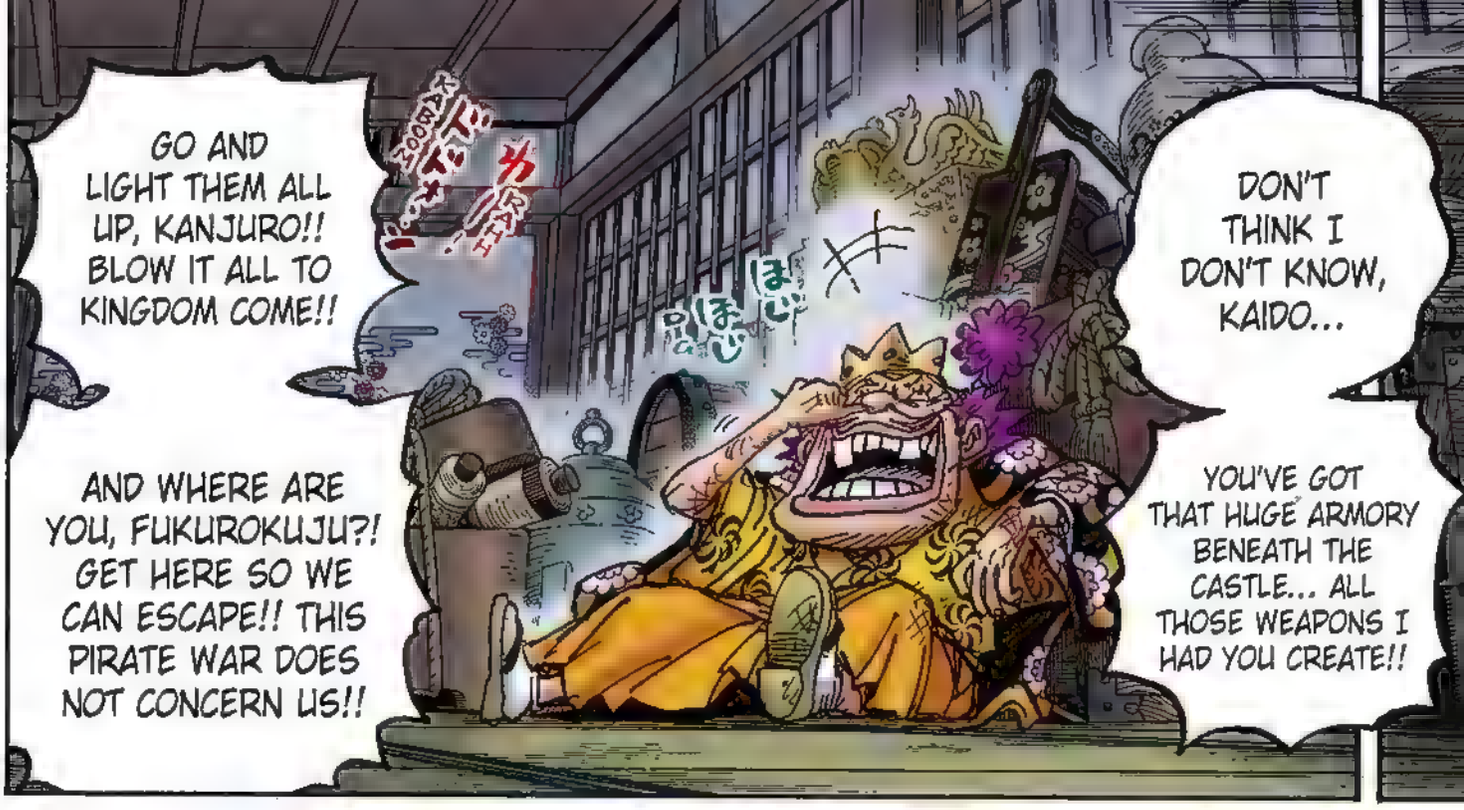
GYAAA !!

DON'T TOUCH IT, OR YOU'LL CATCH ON FIRE!!

WHAT IS THAT MONSTER ?!!

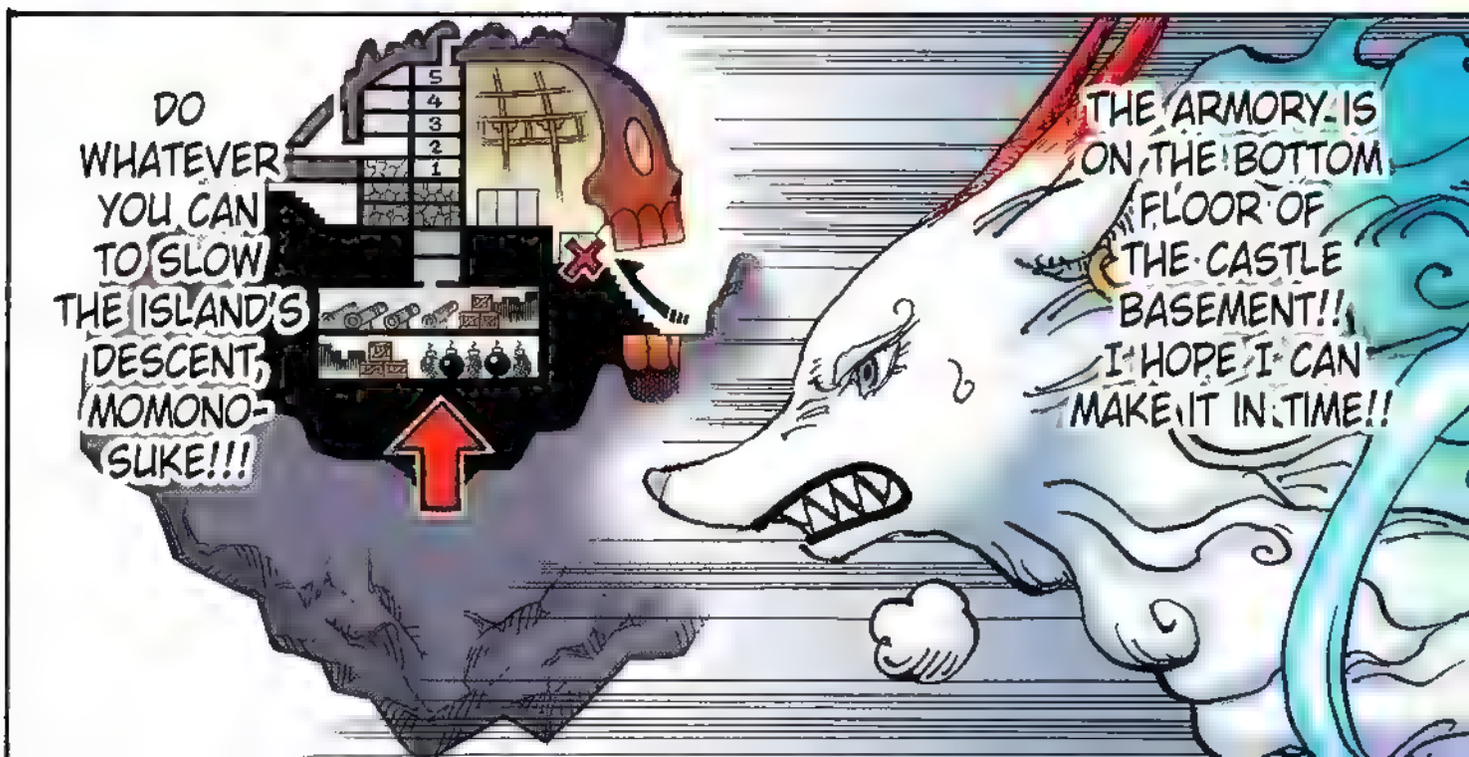
RAAAAAAH
わあああああ あぁ…!!
AN ENORMOUS, FREAKISH APPARITION HAS APPEARED ON THE SECOND FLOOR OF THE CASTLE!!
REPORT!! REPORT!!
YAH!! HAA!!
CRAK
BLAM
THE CREATURE IS PASSING THROUGH WALLS...
...GLIDING ABOUT LIKE SOME KIND OF GHOST!!
HUFF, HUFF!!
...BIT BY BIT!!
ALL I CAN DO IS BUILD THEM UP...
POOF
わあああああ
THE CASTLE IS NOW A SEA OF FLAMES!!
ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP
ドンチャン♪

RAAA AAAH
WE SHOULD HURRY!! THERE'S NO TIME TO FIGHT ANYMORE!!
ALLIES OF KOZUKI...
GU HU HU HU HU!!
EMPERORS OF THE SEA...
ALL WHO PUT ON AIRS WILL BE BROUGHT LOW...


GO AND LIGHT THEM ALL UP, KANJURO!! BLOW IT ALL TO KINGDOM COME!!
AND WHERE ARE YOU, FUKUROKUJU?! GET HERE SO WE CAN ESCAPE!! THIS PIRATE WAR DOES NOT CONCERN US!!
DON'T THINK I DON'T KNOW, KAIDO...
YOU'VE GOT THAT HUGE ARMORY BENEATH THE CASTLE... ALL THOSE WEAPONS I HAD YOU CREATE!!

AAAAH !!
DOOM

YOUNG MASTER YAMATO?!
WHERE ARE YOU--

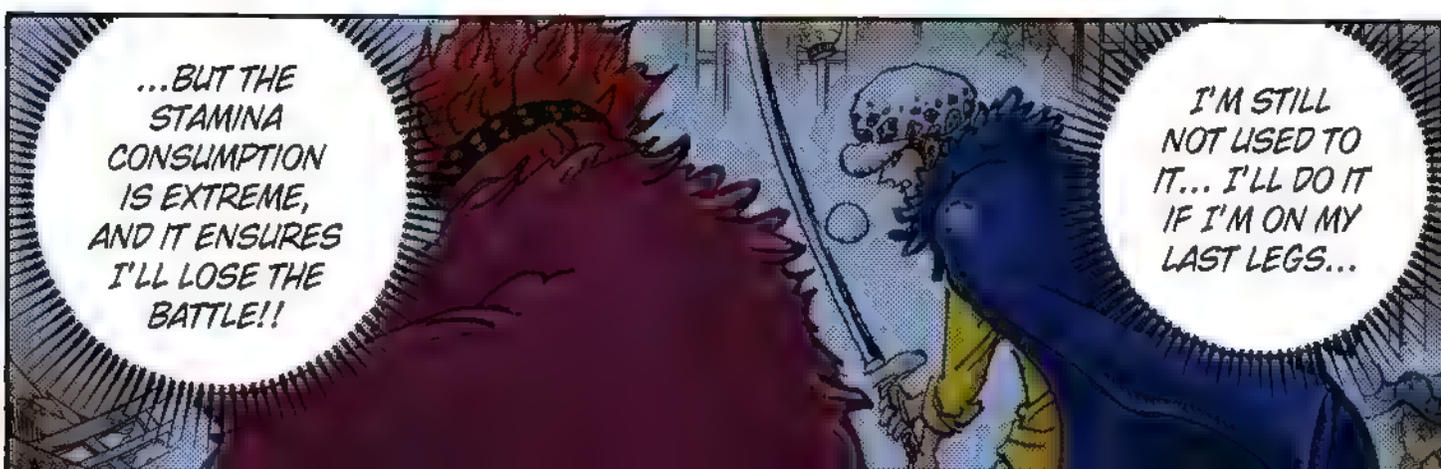

DO WHATEVER YOU CAN TO SLOW THE ISLAND'S DESCENT, MOMONOSUKE!!!
THE ARMORY IS ON THE BOTTOM FLOOR OF THE CASTLE BASEMENT!! I HOPE I CAN MAKE IT IN TIME!!

!!
HUH?
RAAAAAH
わあああああ…!!
ドォン!!
BOOM
キン!!
DUT DUT DUT
IKOKU SOVER-EIGNTY!!
ドォン
DOOM
KRAASH!!
!!!
…!!
AAAAAH !!

LET'S START WITH THE FIRST ONE, THEN!! ♡
MAAA MA MA, HA HA HA HA HAAA!!

HEY, TRAFALGAR !!
HAVE YOUR POWERS AWAKENED?

YOU'RE MINE, KID!!!

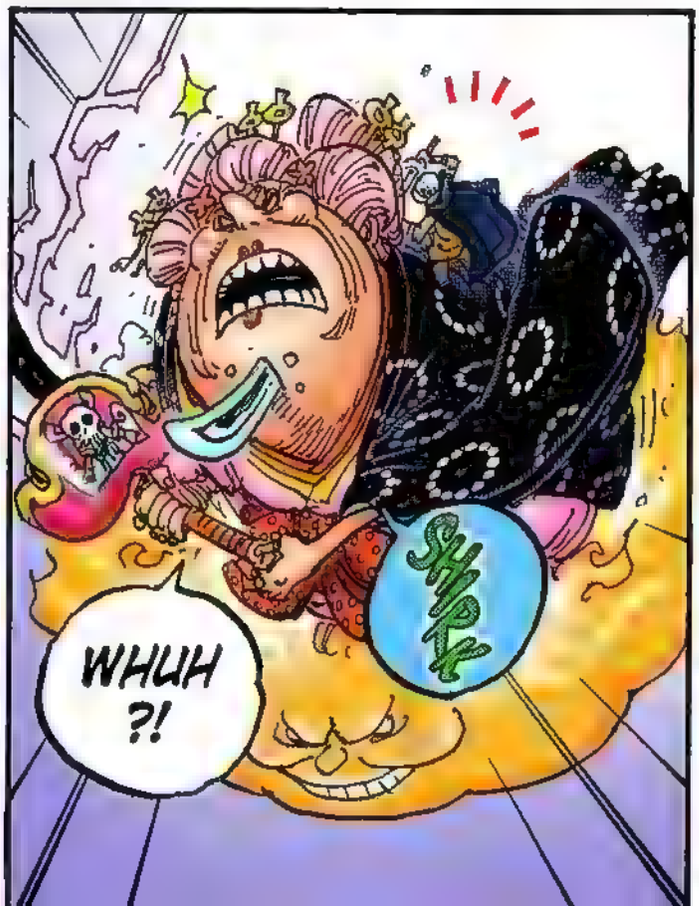

...BUT THE STAMINA CONSUMPTION IS EXTREME, AND IT ENSURES I'LL LOSE THE BATTLE!!
I'M STILL NOT USED TO IT... I'LL DO IT IF I'M ON MY LAST LEGS...

USE YOUR LAST RESORT TO BACK ME UP!!
!
SAME'S TRUE FOR ME... BUT WE'RE NOT GETTING ANYWHERE LIKE THIS.

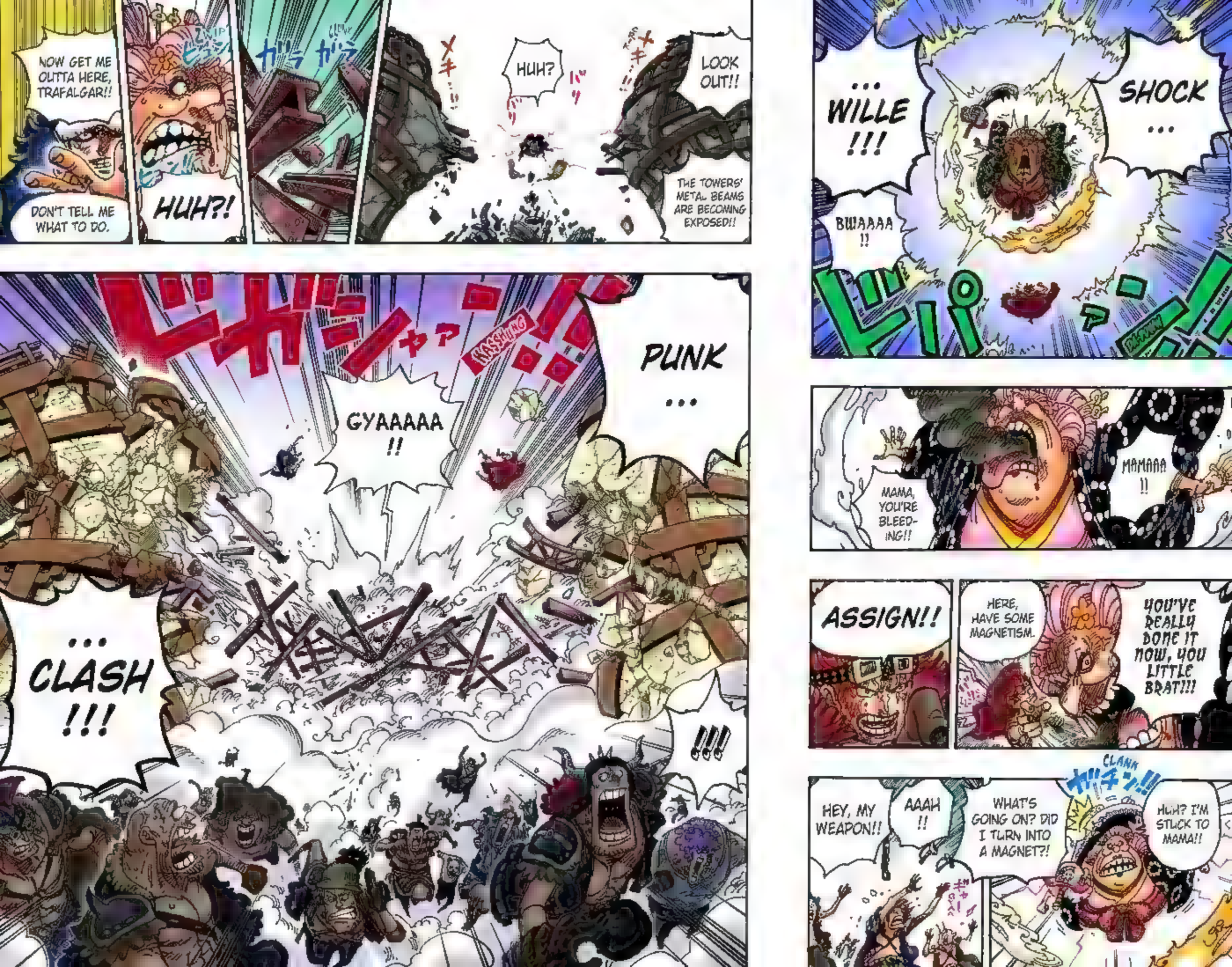
ANES-THESIA.

POOF!
K-ROOM!!

THE PENETRATION DOES NOTHING ON ITS OWN! INSTEAD...
...K-ROOM CREATES SHOCK WAVES FROM WITHIN!!


SHPK
WHUH ?!

HOP
ZWP

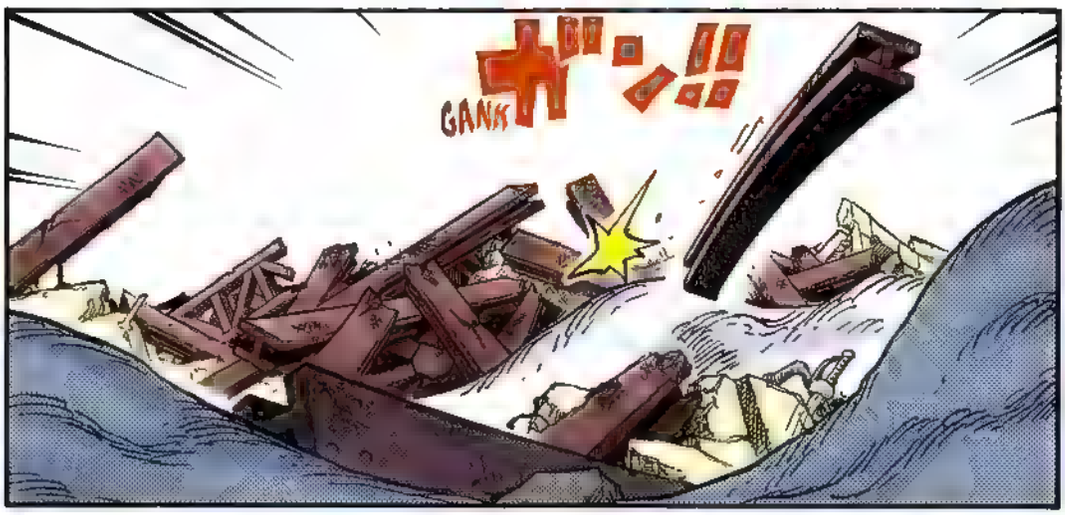

LOOK OUT!!
THE TOWERS' METAL BEAMS ARE BECOMING EXPOSED!!
HUH?
HUH?!
NOW GET ME OUTTA HERE, TRAFALGAR!!
DON'T TELL ME WHAT TO DO.
SHOCK ...
... WILLE !!!
BWAAAA !!
MAMAAA !!
MAMA, YOU'RE BLEEDING!!
YOU'VE REALLY DONE IT NOW, YOU LITTLE BRAT!!!
HERE, HAVE SOME MAGNETISM.
ASSIGN!!
HUH? I'M STUCK TO MAMA!!
CLANK
WHAT'S GOING ON? DID I TURN INTO A MAGNET?!
AAAH !!
HEY, MY WEAPON!!
PUNK ...
GYAAAAA !!
... CLASH !!!
!!!

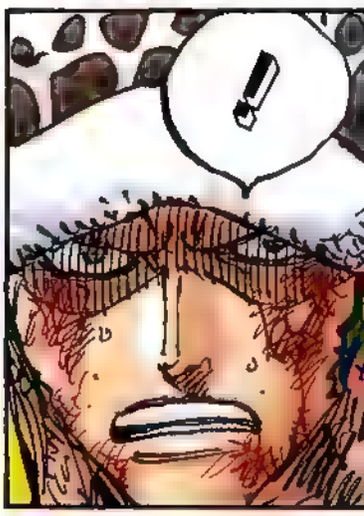
Chapter 1031: WARRIOR OF SCIENCE

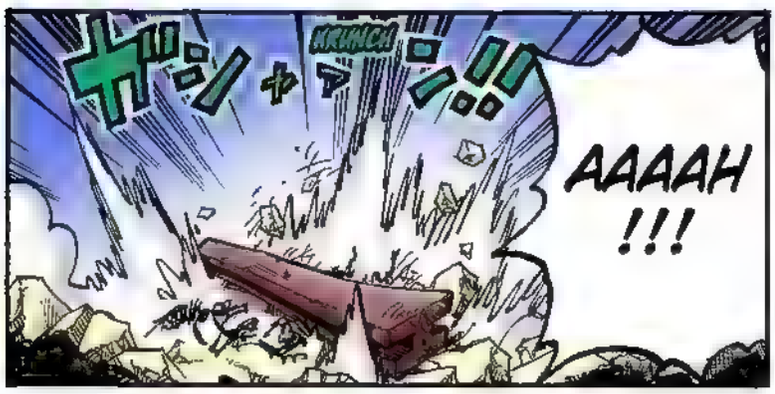
vol.102

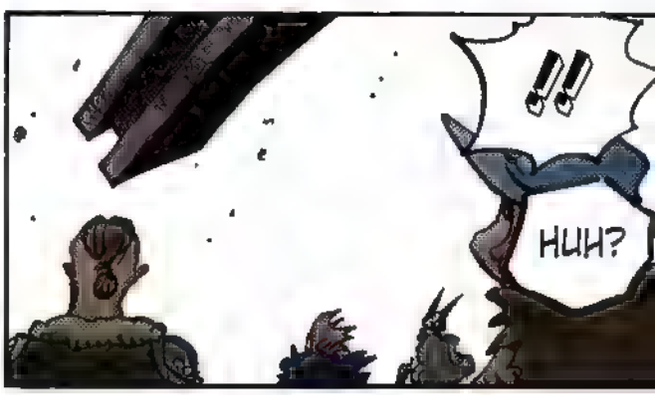
...!!
SH-SHE GOT CRUSHED BY THE IRON BEAMS!!
GRRRRG
EVEN BIG MOM...
...COULDN'T HAVE SURVIVED THAT!!
CLUNK
MURMUR
DOOM
HUFF, HUFF!!
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
HOW DO YOU LIKE THAT...
...YOU MONSTROUS OLD HAG?!!

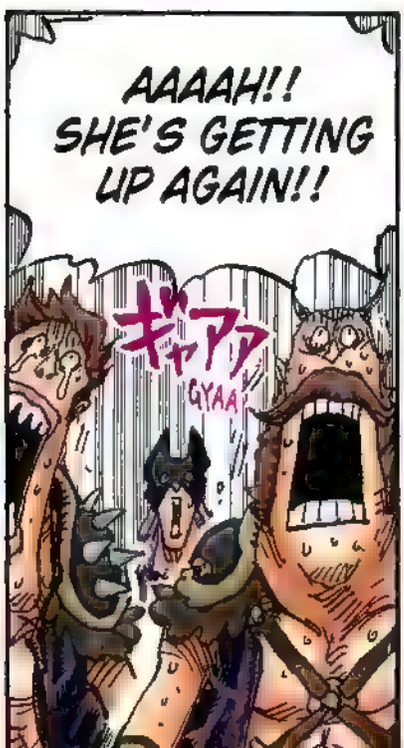
HUFF, HUFF...
WHY SHOULD I TELL YOU ALL OF MY SECRETS, HUH?!
HOW LONG DOES THE POWER HOLD...?
SO AWAKENING FOR THE MAGNET-MAGNET FRUIT...
...ALLOWS YOU TO ASSIGN MAGNETIC QUALITIES TO SOMETHING?! HUFF, HUFF...

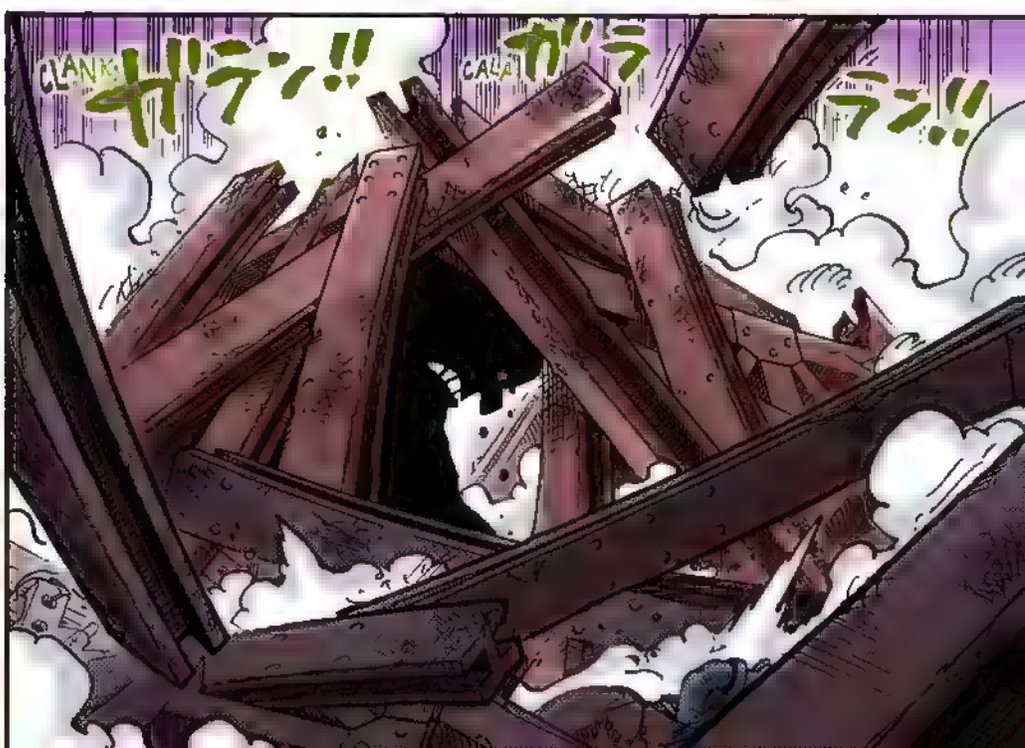

GANK
ガン!!


!


ガッシャーン!!
KRUNCH
AAAAH!!!


!!
HUH?


AAAAH!! SHE'S GETTING UP AGAIN!!
キャアア
GYAA!


CLANK
ガラン!!
CALA
ガラ
ラン!!

...
OSHIRUKO
?!!
ゴゴゴGRRRG
ゴゴゴ
...
OR...
LIFE...
?!!

EYAAAAA
!!!
THEN SHE'S GONNA TAKE OUR LIFE SPAN FROM US!!
NO, IT ALL GOT SPILLED ALREADY!!
HEY, WE'VE STILL GOT SOME OSHIRUKO LEFT, RIGHT?!!
OSHIRUKO
?!
OH NO!! THAT'S HER SOUL POCUS!!
コポ
ガタガタ
コポ
コポ
BLOP

ブチブチ
ブチ
ブチ
RIP
!!!

PROVE YOU'RE WORTHY OF BEING AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA!!!

SO TAKE IT, IF YOU CAN!!!

WHAT?! IS IT JUST ME, OR IS BIG MOM...

CHOMP

ANYTHING LESS WON'T SERVE TO STRENGTHEN ME...

I'LL USE AN ENTIRE YEAR OF MY LIFE SPAN...

RAAAAH!!!

AND NOW, I GIVE YOU LIFE!!

CAN'T BELIEVE I HAVE TO BEAT THIS MONSTER...

...JUST SO I CAN LEARN MORE ABOUT HISTORY...

WE'RE GONNA BRING HER DOWN, EVEN IF IT KILLS US!!!

DON'T HOLD ANY STRENGTH BACK, AS LONG AS YOU STILL LIVE!!

TRAFALGAR LAW!! CAPTAIN KID!!

I'M SURE YOU'VE COME FOR MY *THRONE*, JUST LIKE STRAW HAT LUFFY...

...!!

THAT'S VERY IMPRESSIVE, YOU TWO!!

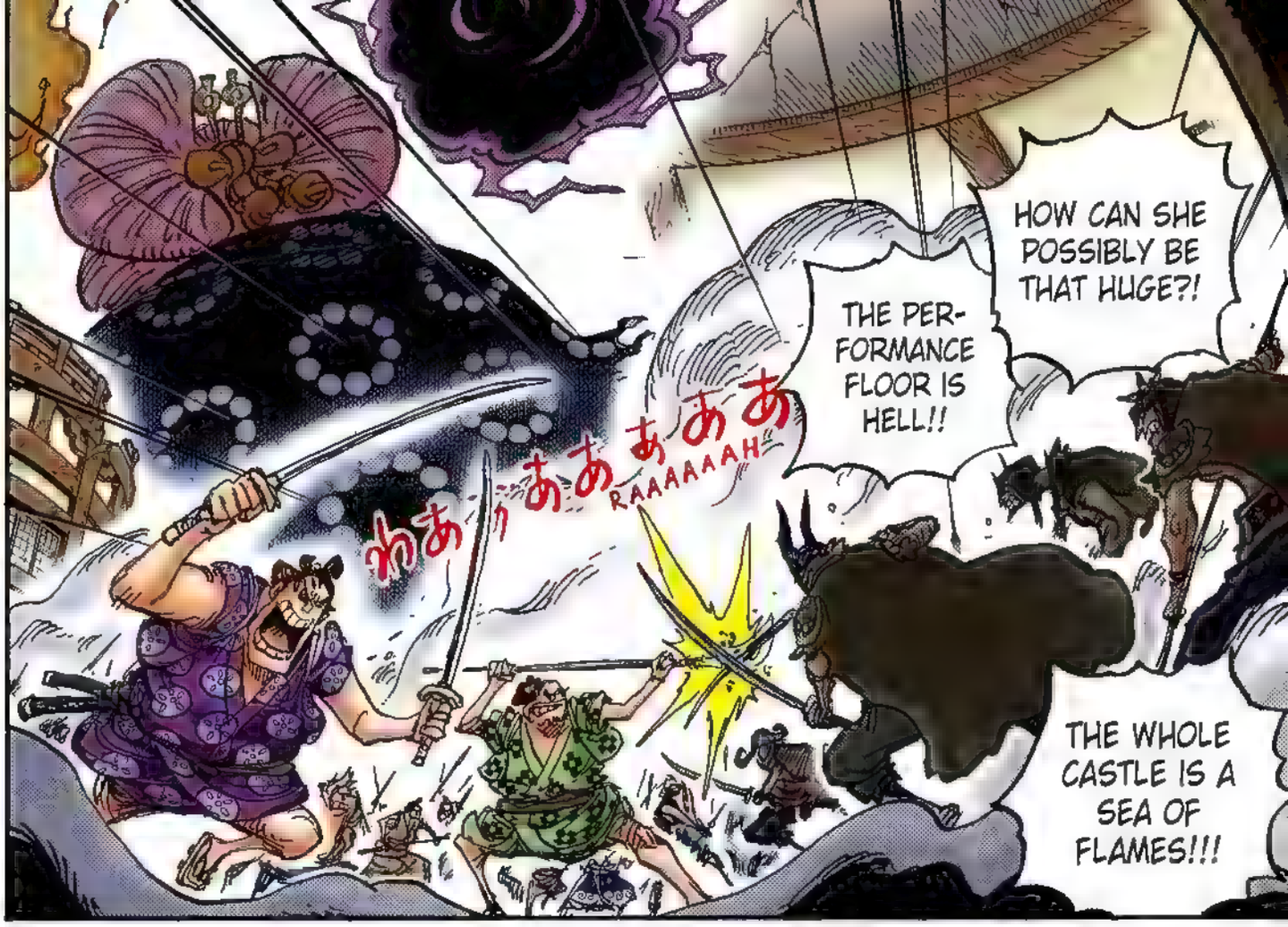
...GETTING BIGGER?!

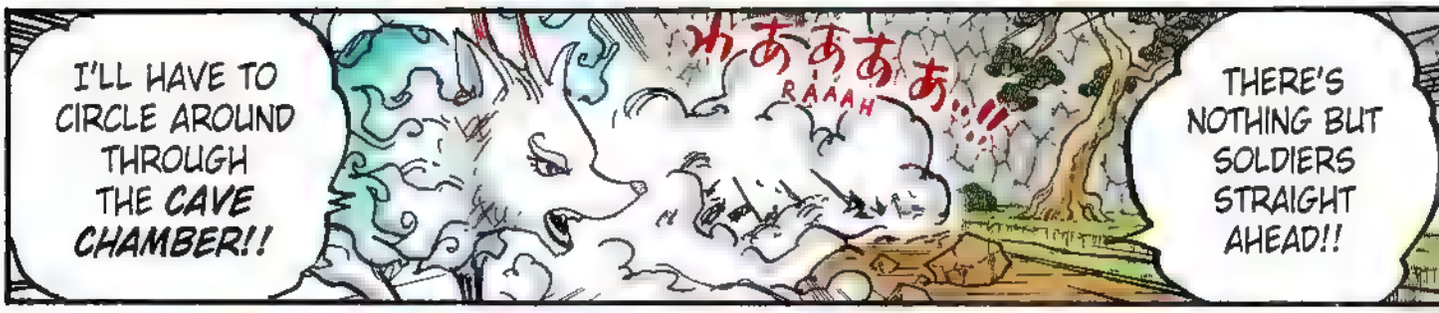
I HAVEN'T FELT THIS MUCH PAIN IN DECADES, I THINK...

!!

DOOOM

!!


HOW CAN SHE POSSIBLY BE THAT HUGE?!
THE PER-FORMANCE FLOOR IS HELL!!
わあああああ RAAAAAAH
THE WHOLE CASTLE IS A SEA OF FLAMES!!!

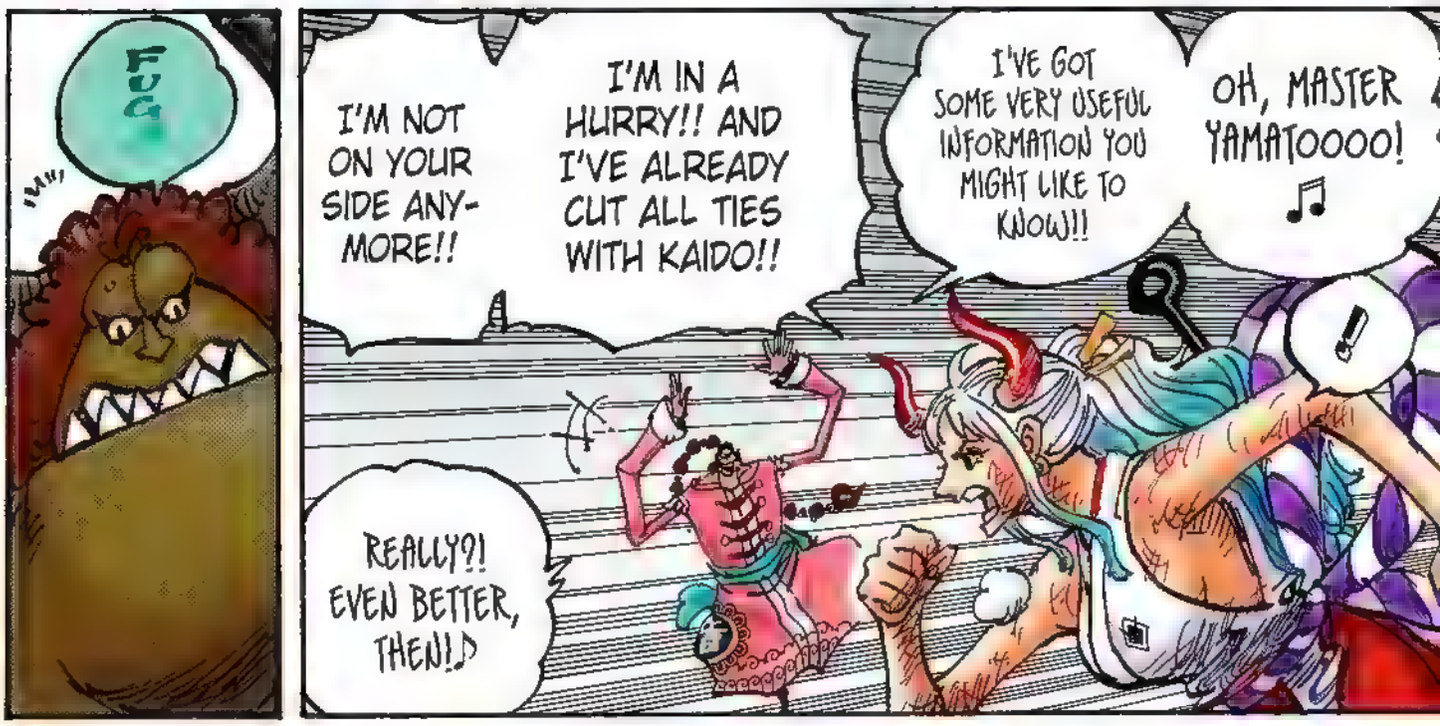

I'LL HAVE TO CIRCLE AROUND THROUGH THE CAVE CHAMBER!!
わあああ RAAAH
THERE'S NOTHING BUT SOLDIERS STRAIGHT AHEAD!!

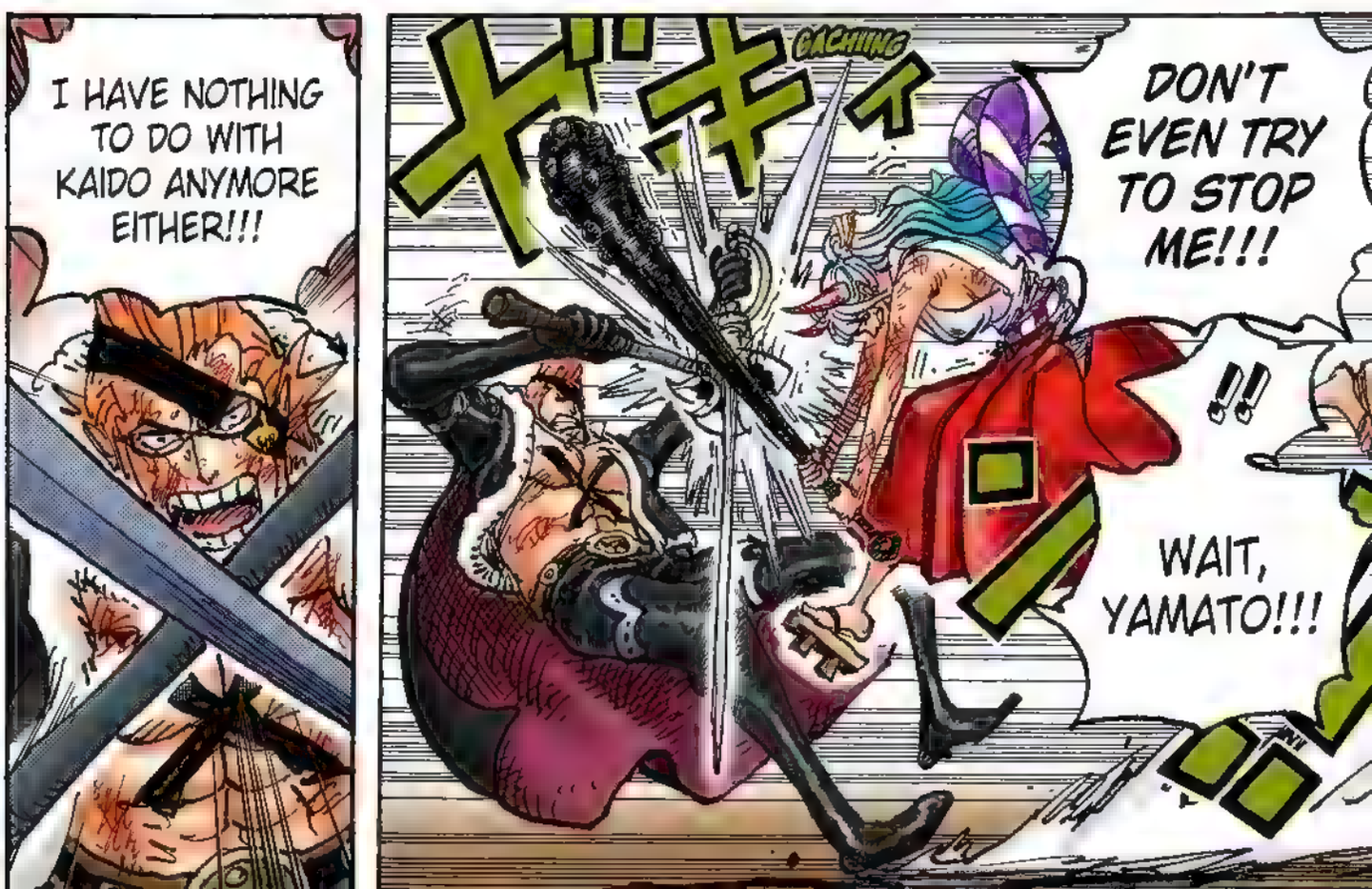
GAGAN
ガガーン!!
STOP, STOP, STOP!! HAVE YOU GONE INSANE?!!
ガン!
GAGAN

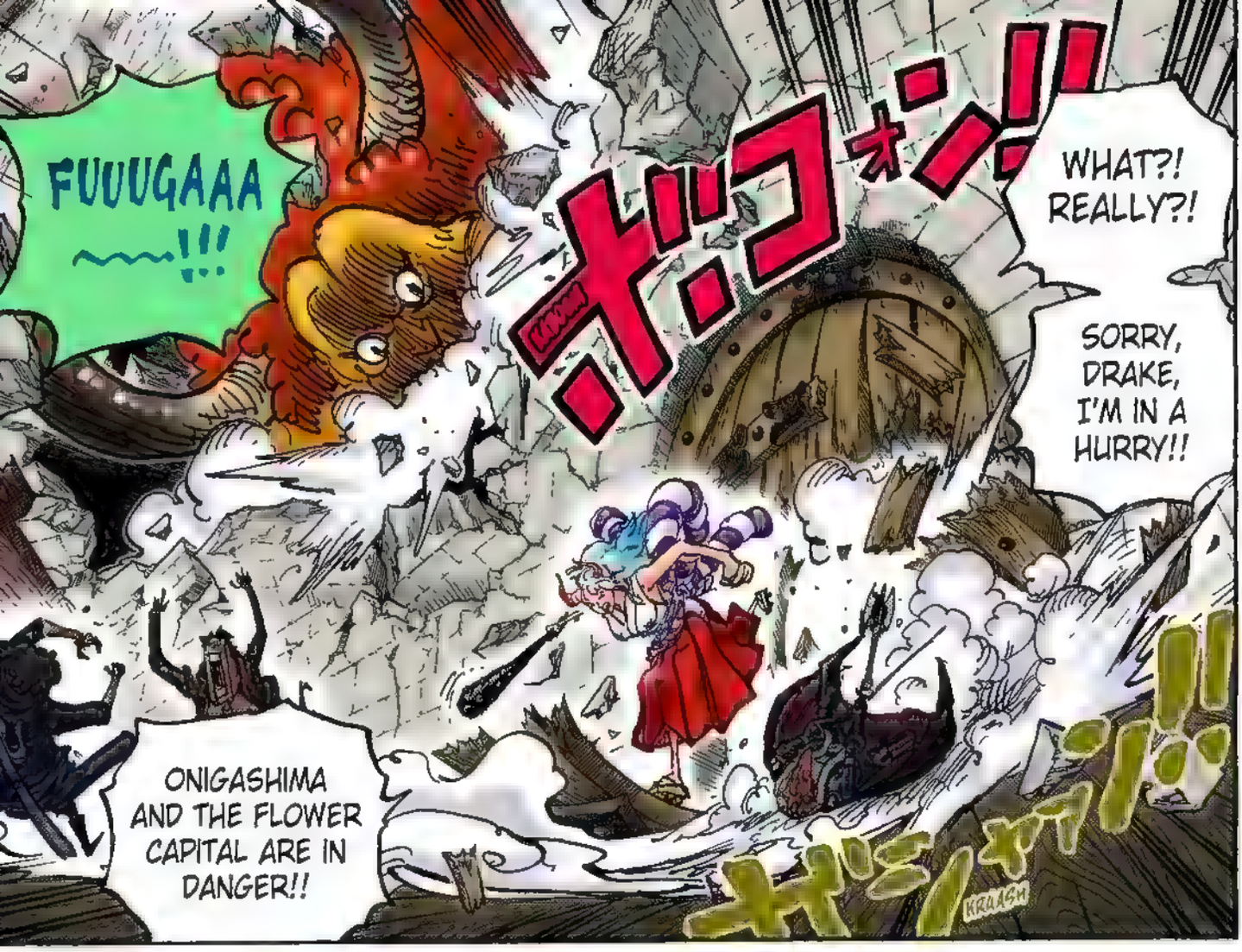
CAVE CHAMBER

SCRAAATCH !!
BOOM!! ♫
BOOM
ドォン
I'VE ALREADY FIGURED OUT ALL YOUR TRICKS!!
MY OBLIGATION TO STRAW HAT DEMANDS THAT I PUT AN END TO YOU RIGHT HERE!!
AT FIRST GLANCE, YOUR TECHNIQUES SEEM TO HAVE NO ATTACK VECTOR AT ALL...
...BUT YOU ACTIVATE THEM THROUGH *HEARING*, AND AIM THEM WITH *SIGHT!!*
QUIT SPILLIN' MY SECRETS, MAN!!
ANYWAY, THE REAL REASON YOU'RE IN TROUBLE HERE IS THESE THREE **NUMBERS!!**
CHECK IT!♪
BAAKOOM
ボッ
カァン!!
?!!
YOUNG MASTER YAMATO?!!

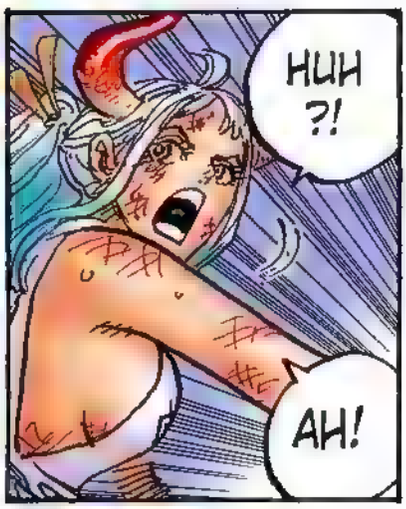
THIS IDIOT DRAKE IS USELESS TO ME... GUESS I'LL SWITCH HORSES!!
YAMATO... YAMATO?! KAIDO'S ENEMY...
DRAKE...!! AND APOO!!
WHAT ARE A TOBI ROPPO AND AN INFO DEALER DOING IN HERE?!
OH!!


FUG
I'M NOT ON YOUR SIDE ANY-MORE!!
I'M IN A HURRY!! AND I'VE ALREADY CUT ALL TIES WITH KAIDO!!
I'VE GOT SOME VERY USEFUL INFORMATION YOU MIGHT LIKE TO KNOW!!
OH, MASTER YAMATOOOO! ♫
!
REALLY?! EVEN BETTER, THEN!♪

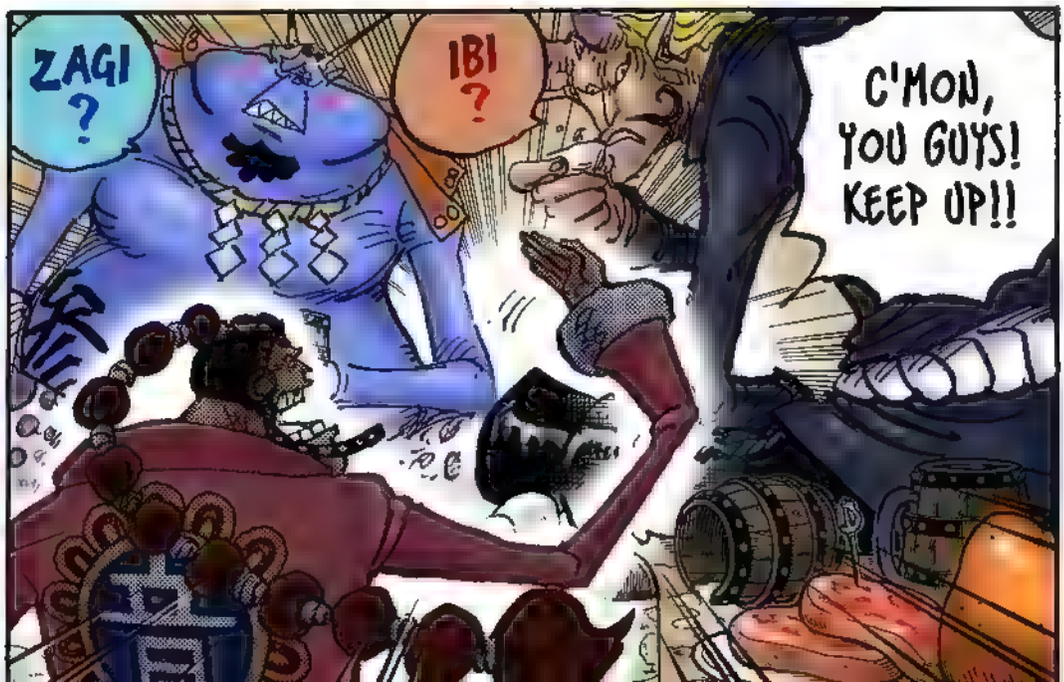

I HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH KAIDO ANYMORE EITHER!!!
GACHIING
DON'T EVEN TRY TO STOP ME!!!
!!
WAIT, YAMATO!!!


FUUUGAAA ~~~!!!
ドッコォン!!
WHAT?! REALLY?!
SORRY, DRAKE, I'M IN A HURRY!!
ONIGASHIMA AND THE FLOWER CAPITAL ARE IN DANGER!!
KRUASH

KSHAAK
ガラガラ
FUGAGA!!
FUGA?!
WHAT THE--?! WHERE ARE YOU GOING, FUGA?!
DAMMIT!! I GOTTA GET YAMATO ON MY SIDE!!


HUH?!
AH!

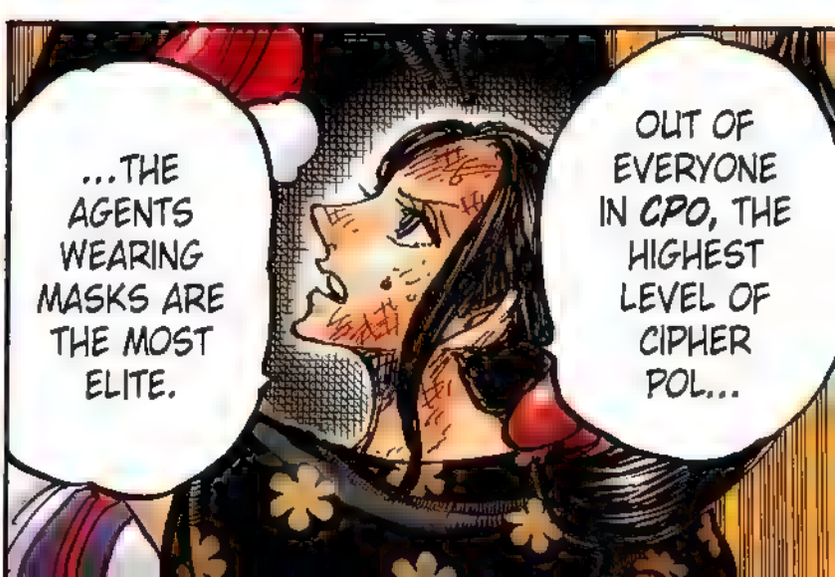
YOU'RE NOT GETTING AWAY FROM ME, APOO!!!

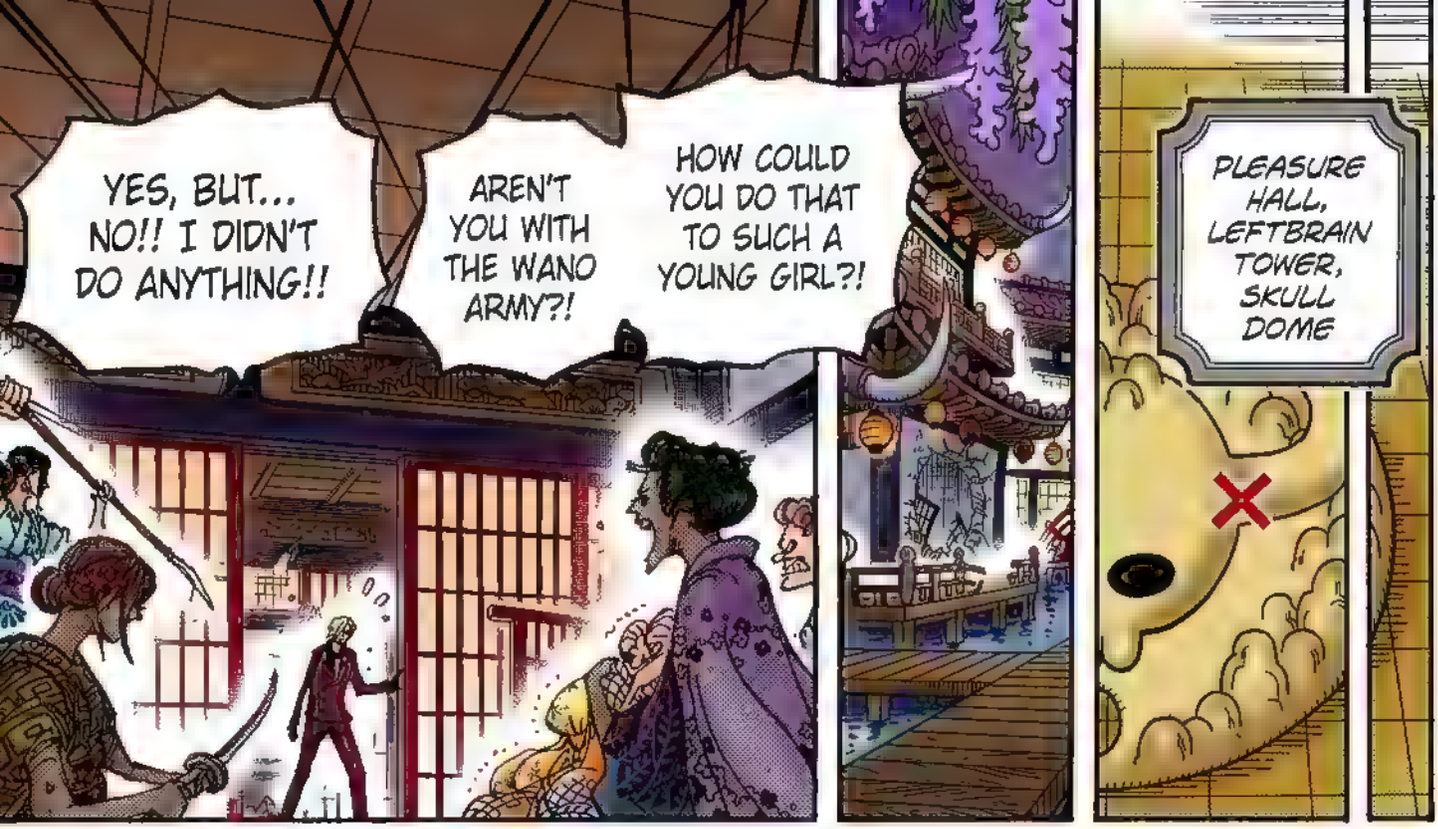

ZAGI?
IBI?
C'MON, YOU GUYS! KEEP UP!!

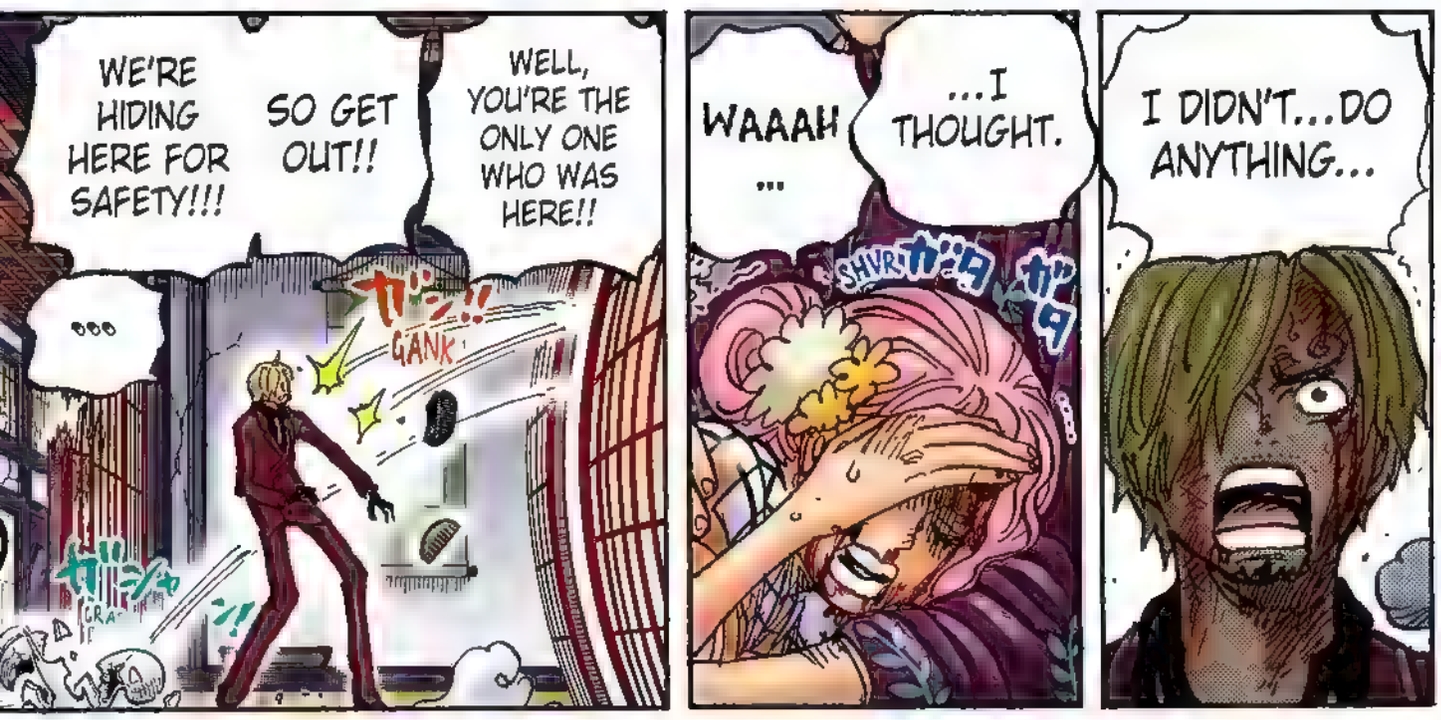
RAAAAA
ああああ
THEY'RE JUST TOO STRONG!!!
PROTECT NICO ROBIN!!
RUN, BARON CORPSE!!!
BE CAREFUL, MY MINK FRIENDS!!!
...!!
2ND FLOOR OF THE CASTLE
5
4
3
2
1
B1
B2

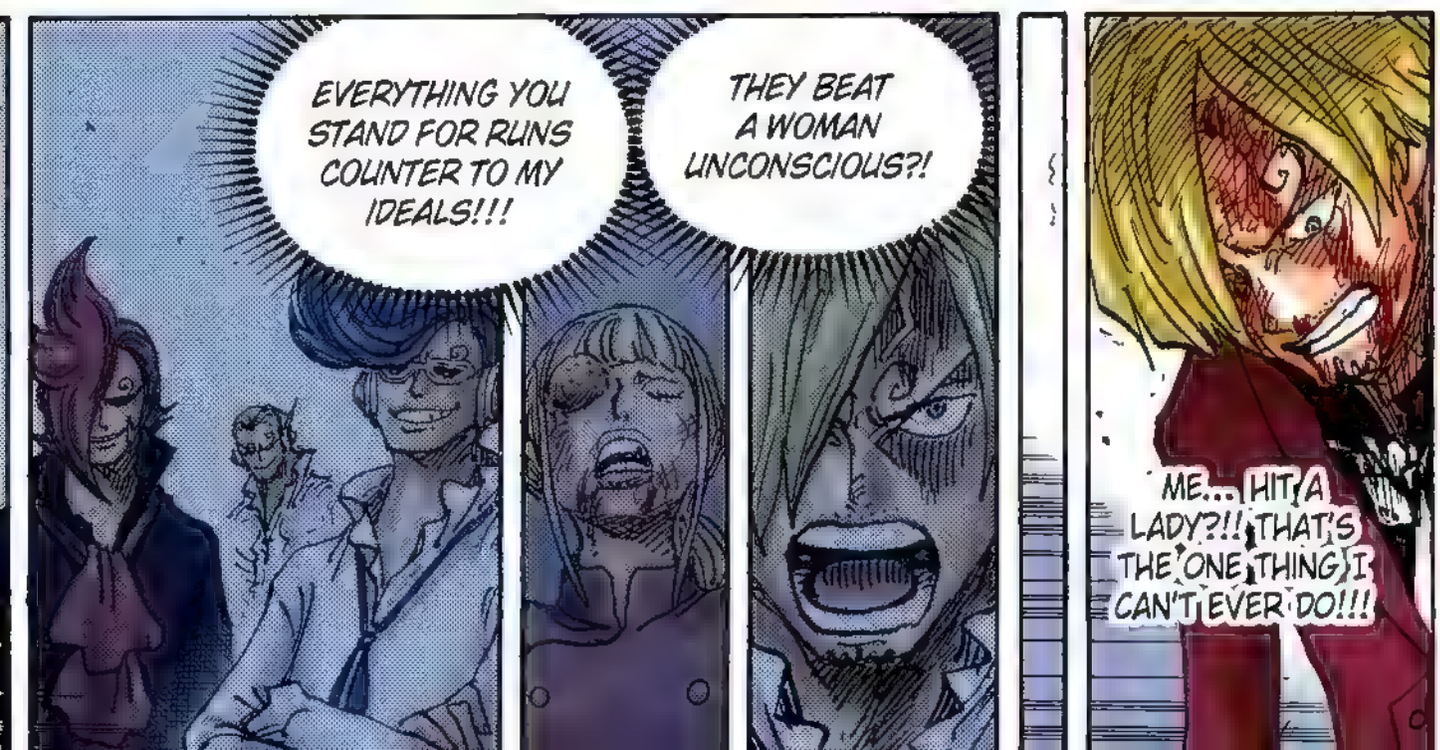
ああああ
RAAAAA
WHY ARE THEY HERE?!
WE SAW THOSE PEOPLE BACK IN DRESSROSA ...!!
TIME TO JUMP DOWN, ROBIN!!
BAM
ニ!!

ヒュッ!
ああ
ああああ
RAAAAAA

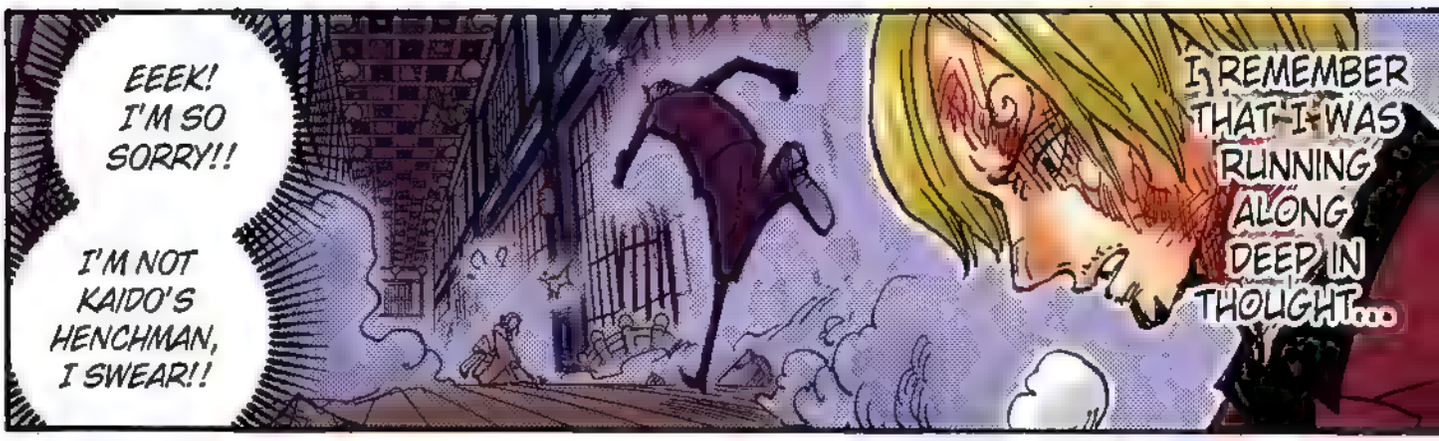

...THE AGENTS WEARING MASKS ARE THE MOST ELITE.
OUT OF EVERYONE IN CP0, THE HIGHEST LEVEL OF CIPHER POL...

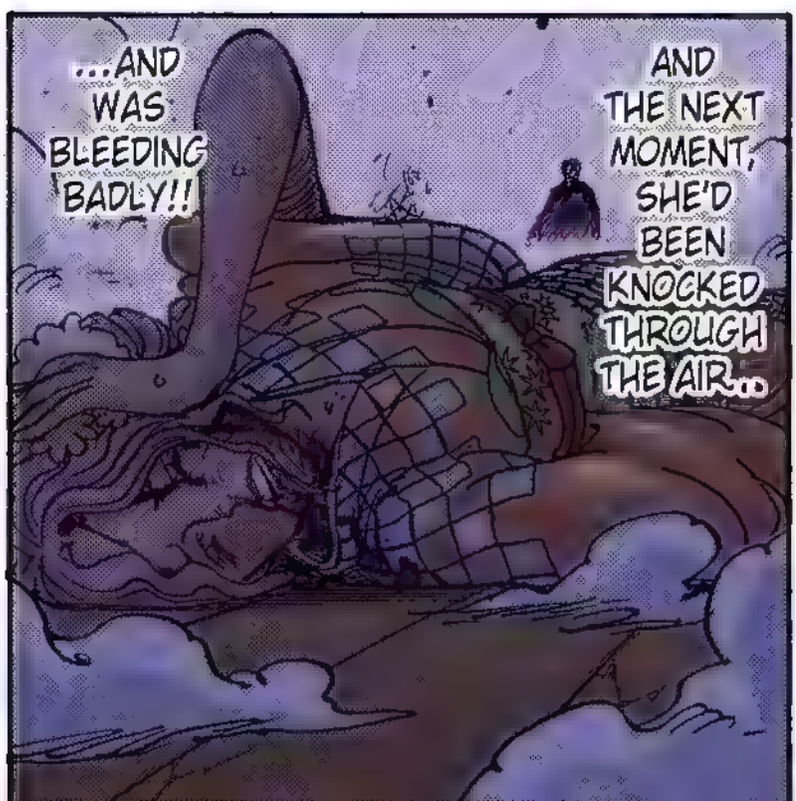

YES, BUT... NO!! I DIDN'T DO ANYTHING!!
AREN'T YOU WITH THE WANO ARMY?!
HOW COULD YOU DO THAT TO SUCH A YOUNG GIRL?!
PLEASURE HALL, LEFTBRAIN TOWER, SKULL DOME


WE'RE HIDING HERE FOR SAFETY!!!
SO GET OUT!!
WELL, YOU'RE THE ONLY ONE WHO WAS HERE!!
...
GANK
WAAAH ...
...I THOUGHT.
SHVR
I DIDN'T...DO ANYTHING...

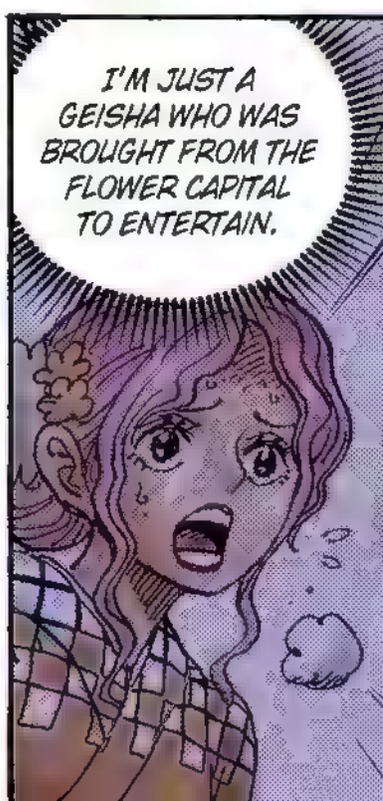

EVERYTHING YOU STAND FOR RUNS COUNTER TO MY IDEALS!!!
THEY BEAT A WOMAN UNCONSCIOUS?!
ME... HIT A LADY?!! THAT'S THE ONE THING I CAN'T EVER DO!!!

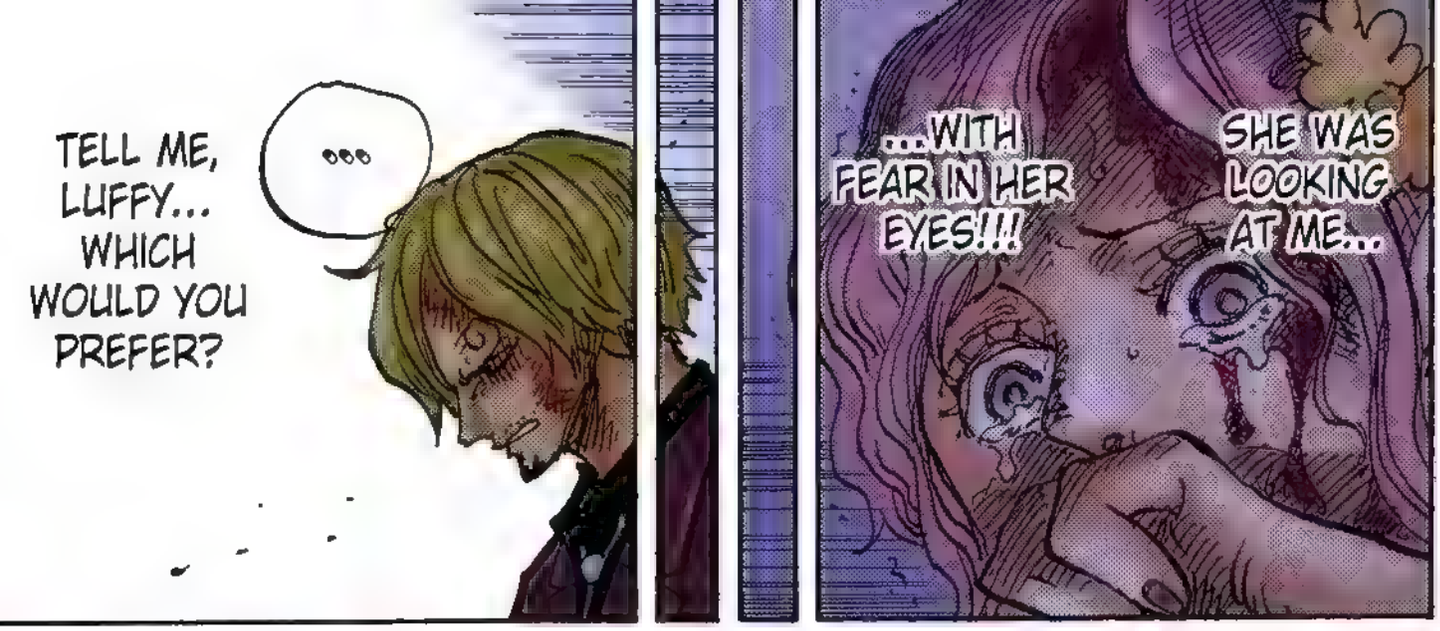
THE PLEASURE HALL'S NOT OPEN FOR BUSINESS, GERMA!
MWA HA HA HA HA!! HEY, WHERE YOU BEEN?!
ZDOOM
...
MY BODY'S NOT ITCHING ANYMORE... IS THE TRANSFORMATION OVER?


EEEK! I'M SO SORRY!!
I'M NOT KAIDO'S HENCHMAN, I SWEAR!!
I REMEMBER THAT I WAS RUNNING ALONG DEEP IN THOUGHT...

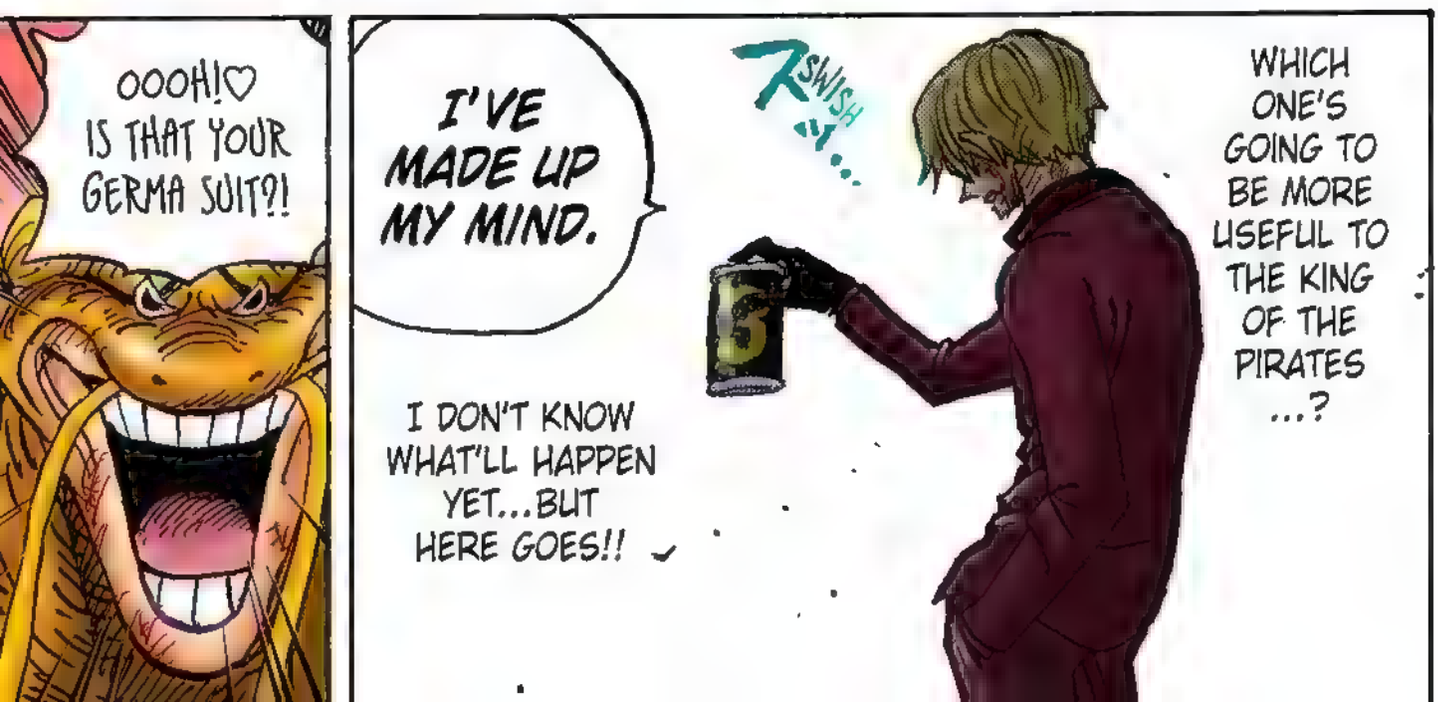

...AND WAS BLEEDING BADLY!!
AND THE NEXT MOMENT, SHE'D BEEN KNOCKED THROUGH THE AIR...

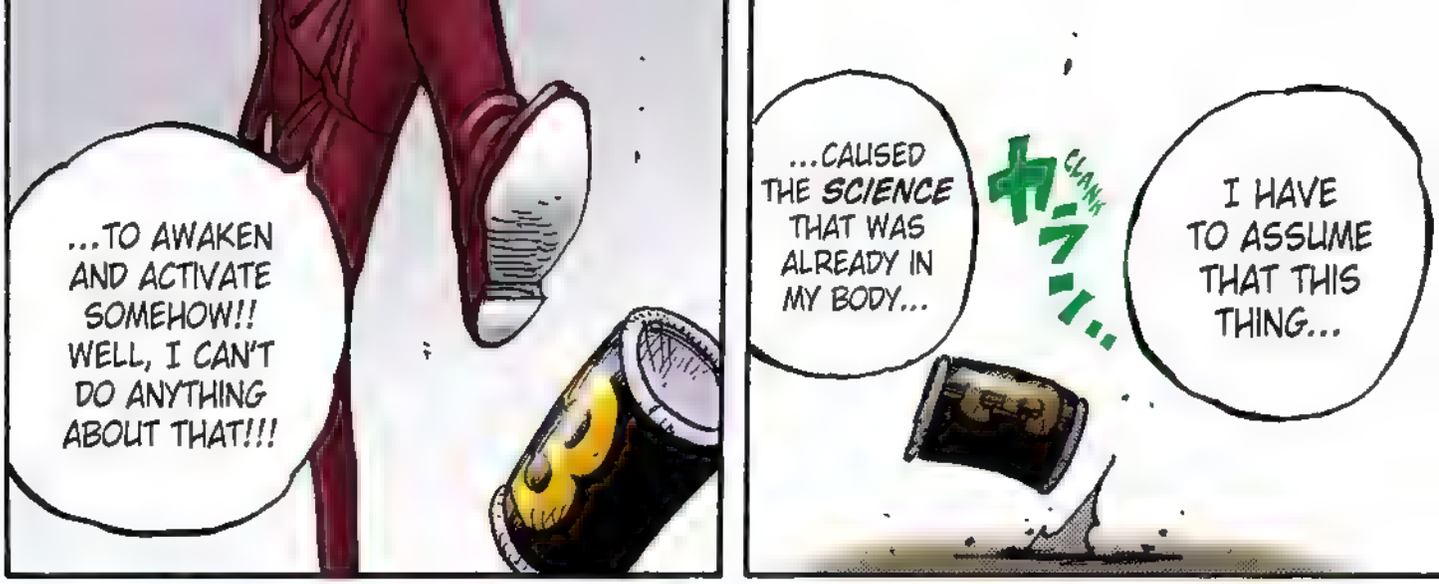
PLEASE, LET ME GO...

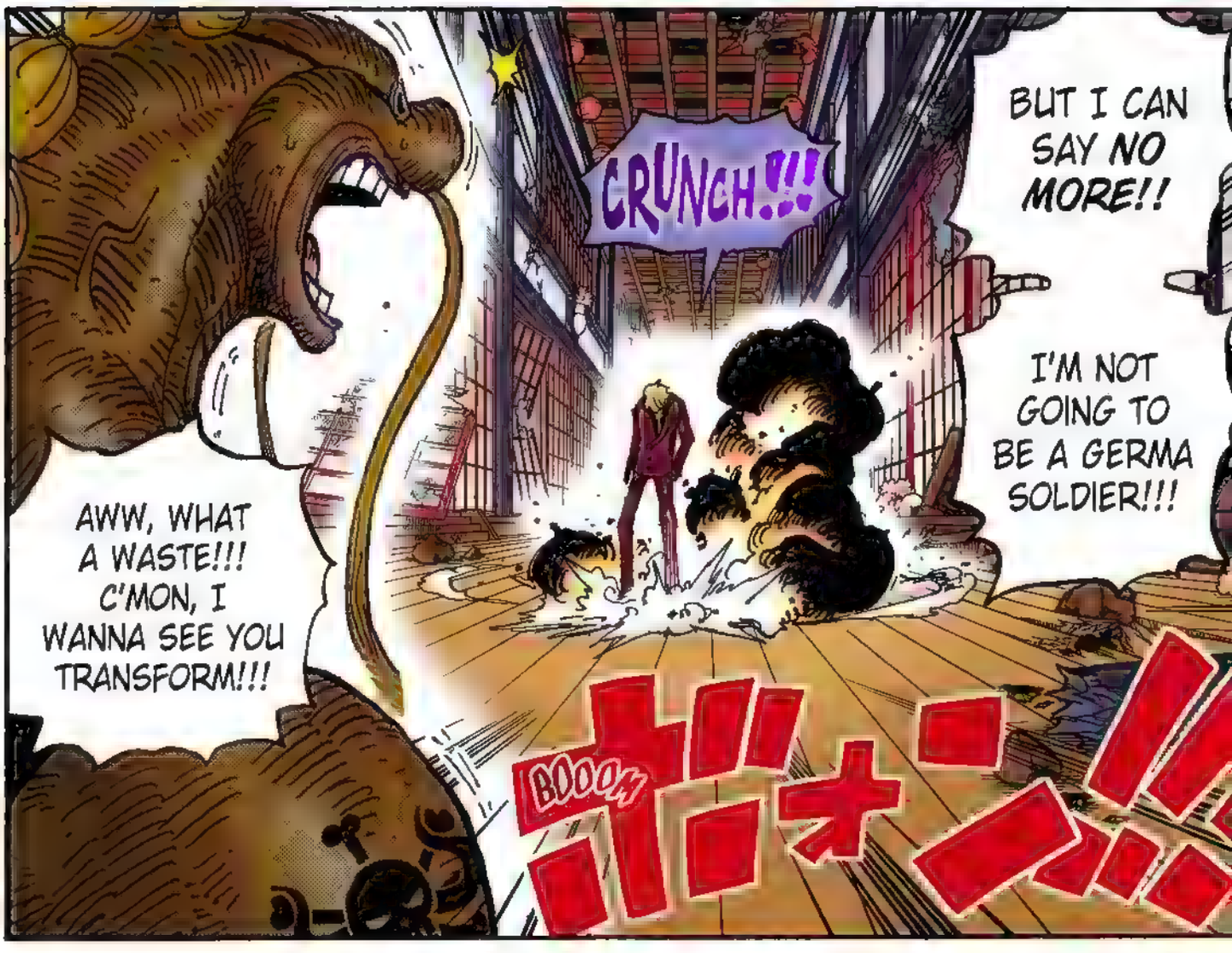

I'M JUST A GEISHA WHO WAS BROUGHT FROM THE FLOWER CAPITAL TO ENTERTAIN.

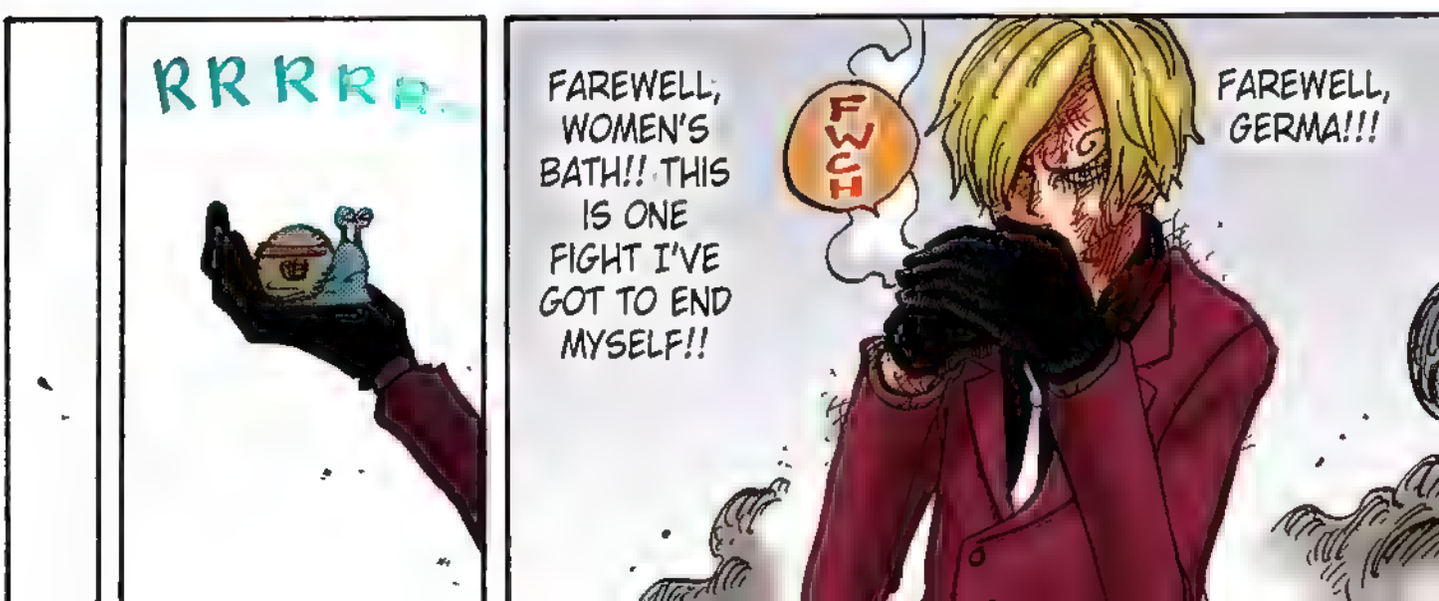

TELL ME, LUFFY... WHICH WOULD YOU PREFER?
...
...WITH FEAR IN HER EYES!!!
SHE WAS LOOKING AT ME...

OR A CRUEL, COLD, EMOTIONLESS WARRIOR OF SCIENCE WHO CAN CRUSH EVEN MONSTERS LIKE HIM, AS LONG AS YOU GIVE ME THE ORDER?
THE REGULAR FLESH-AND-BLOOD ME... WHO TURNS INTO A HELPLESS WRECK WHENEVER I FACE AN OPPONENT WHO'S A WOMAN?

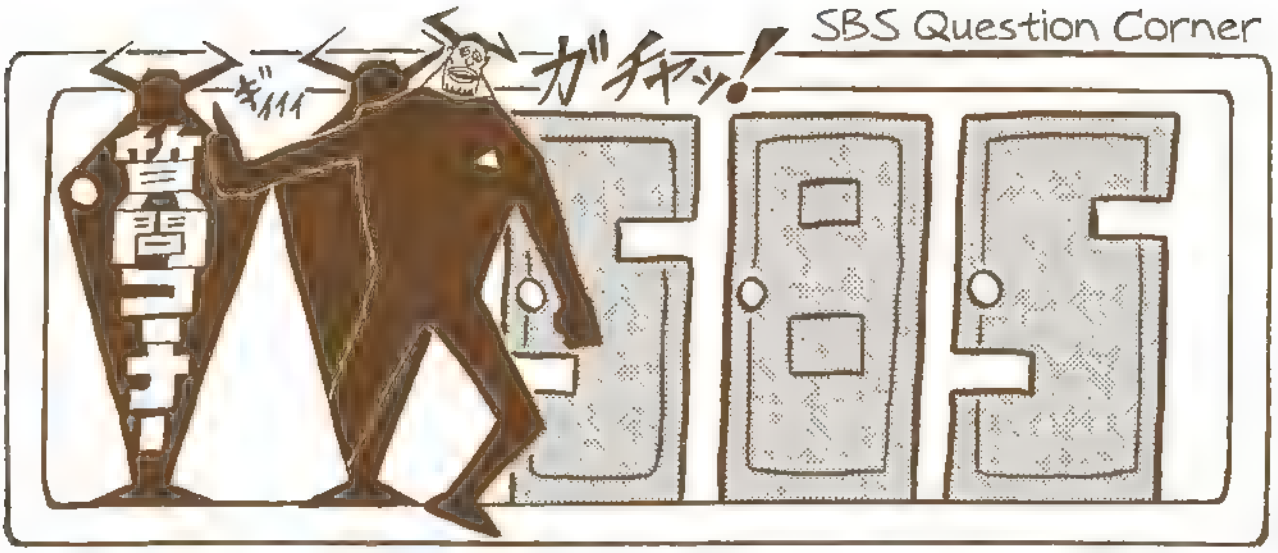

OOOH!♡ IS THAT YOUR GERMA SUIT?!
I'VE MADE UP MY MIND.
I DON'T KNOW WHAT'LL HAPPEN YET...BUT HERE GOES!!
SWISH
WHICH ONE'S GOING TO BE MORE USEFUL TO THE KING OF THE PIRATES ...?


...TO AWAKEN AND ACTIVATE SOMEHOW!! WELL, I CAN'T DO ANYTHING ABOUT THAT!!!
...CAUSED THE SCIENCE THAT WAS ALREADY IN MY BODY...
CLANK
I HAVE TO ASSUME THAT THIS THING...


AWW, WHAT A WASTE!!! C'MON, I WANNA SEE YOU TRANSFORM!!!
CRUNCH!!!
BUT I CAN SAY NO MORE!!
I'M NOT GOING TO BE A GERMA SOLDIER!!!
BOOM
ボーン!!


RRRR
FAREWELL, WOMEN'S BATH!! THIS IS ONE FIGHT I'VE GOT TO END MYSELF!!
FWCH
FAREWELL, GERMA!!!

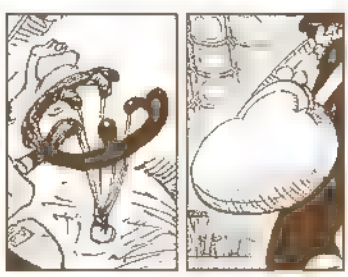
OUTSIDE THE DOME, ZOLO VS. KING
RRR RR...
RRR RR!!
KABOOM
WHAT?! SINCE WHEN DID I HAVE A TRANSPONDER SNAIL?
CLICK!!
HUFF, HUFF...
I STUCK IT IN YOUR STOMACH BAND, JUST IN CASE YOU WERE DYING IN A DITCH SOMEWHERE...
MORON COOK!!
I DIDN'T ASK FOR YOUR HELP!!
JUST LISTEN, I'LL BE QUICK.
BABAM
WE'RE GONNA BEAT THE ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES REAL SOON.
YOU THINK I DON'T KNOW THAT?!
BUT AFTER THE FINISHER...
...IF I'M NOT...IN MY RIGHT MIND...
...



(Hoya, Tokyo)

Q: Please draw the personified versions of Usopp's Black Kabuto and his wide mouth *(gamaguchi)* bag.

New Sniper King



A: Okay, sure.

Q: Hello, Odacchi! I want to ask something I've always been curious about. Where did Luffy first hear about the King of the Pirates?

--Masazo

A: He heard that term from Shanks. Of course, Shanks didn't tell Luffy that he was actually on the King of the Pirates' ship. Before meeting Shanks, Garp told Luffy to grow up and join the Navy, but Luffy always wanted to be free and go on adventures, so he felt some resistance to that idea

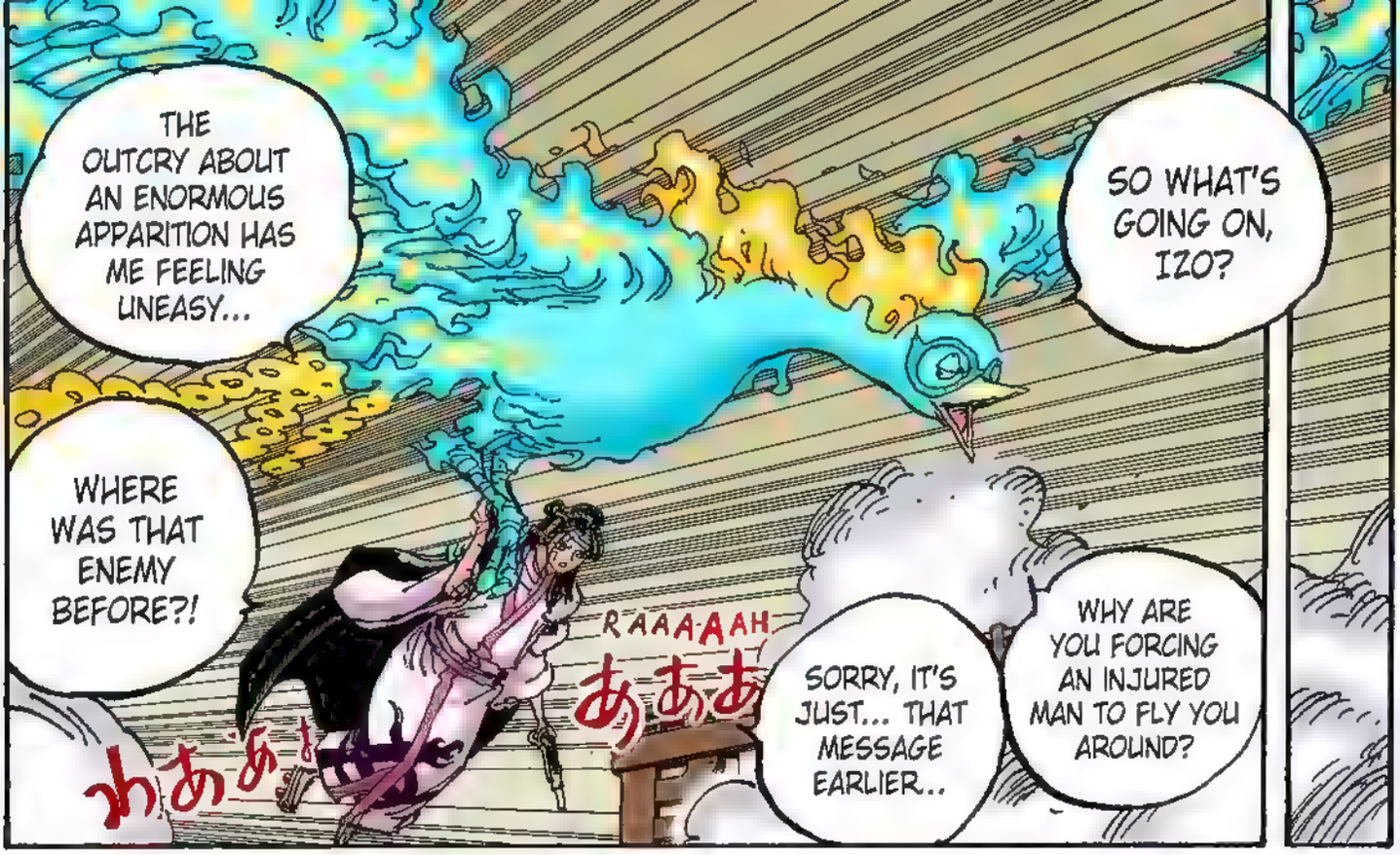
Q: Hi, Odacchi! Based on the cover for chapter 1031, should I assume that the No. 2 of the Heart Pirates is Bepo?! This is a surprise to me, because I always assumed it was Penguin, Shachi, and Bepo all together! Is it because Bepo (as Sulong) is the strongest of the three?

--Pudding-ya

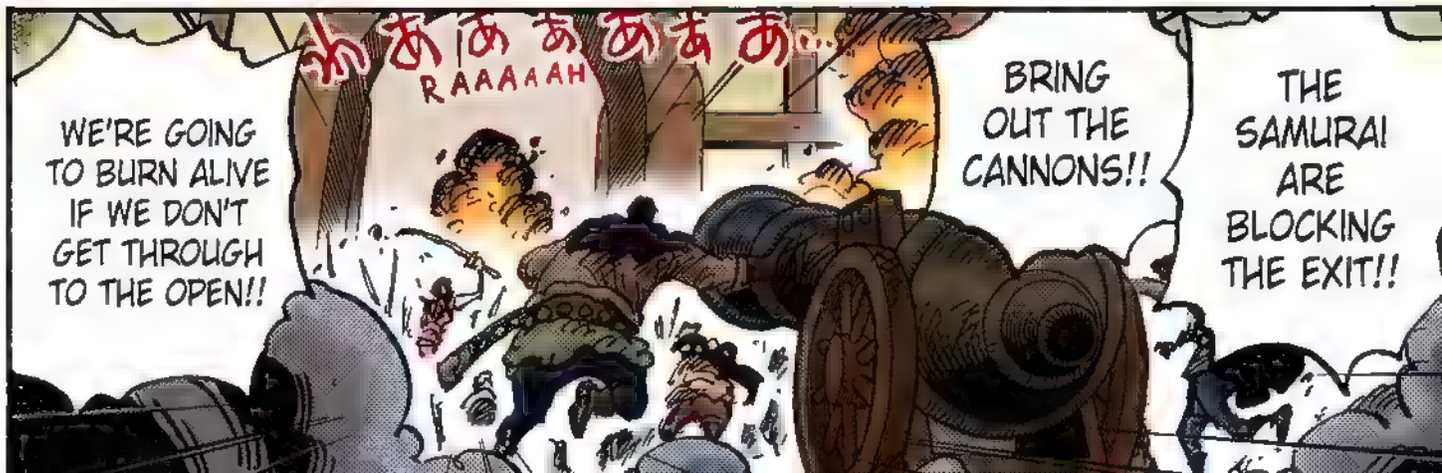
A: That illustration isn't a depiction of the "first mates" of their crews or anything like that (even Zolo). I just decided to pick out some of the No. 2s in the series. Normally Shachi and Penguin would be more reliable leaders, but they've seen Bepo in his Sulong form, and they know they can't beat him.

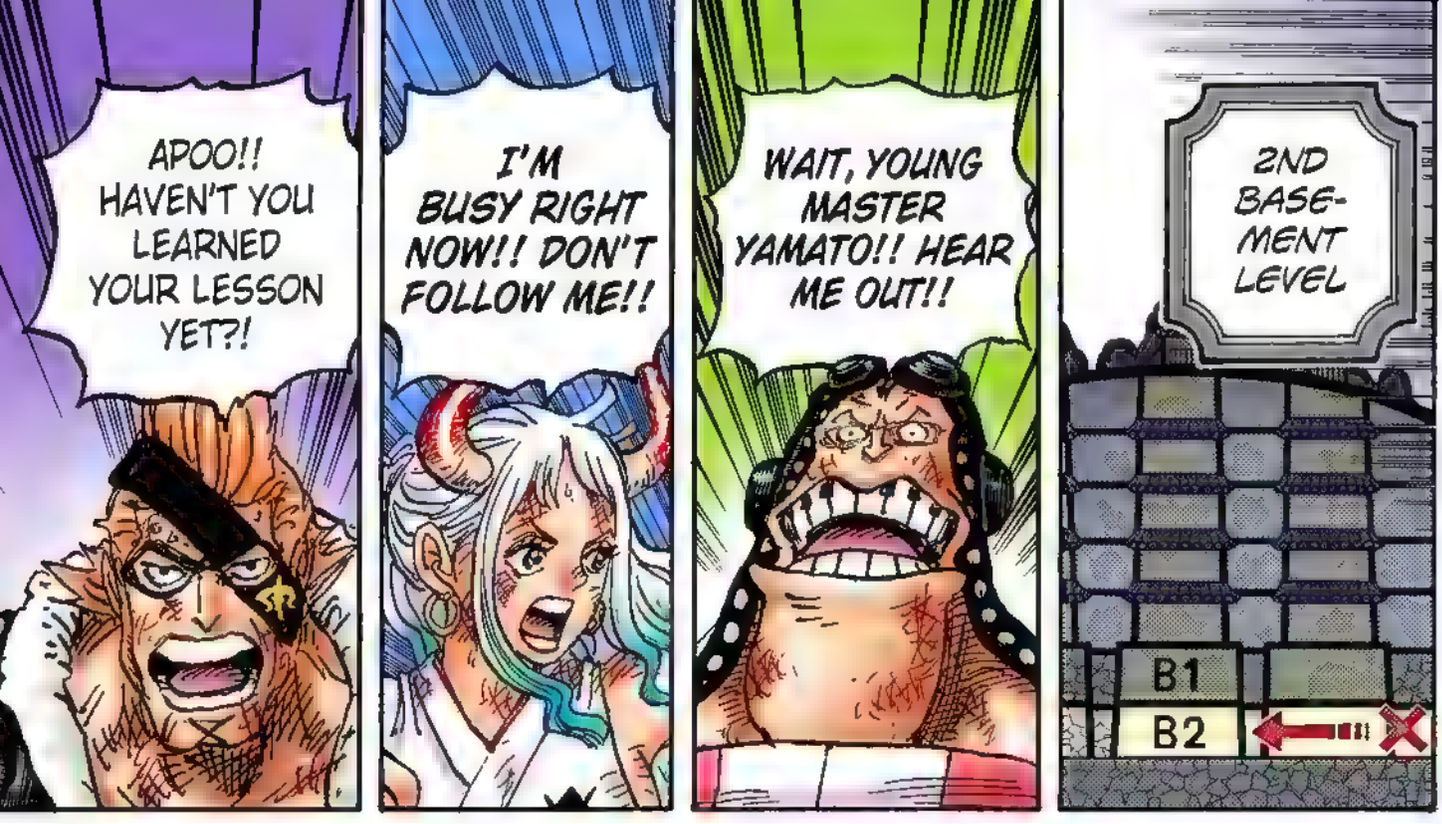
Chapter 1032:
ODEN'S BELOVED BLADE

READER REQUEST: "BLACK CATS AND YAMATO MAKING DELIVERIES" BY KOKORO FUKADA

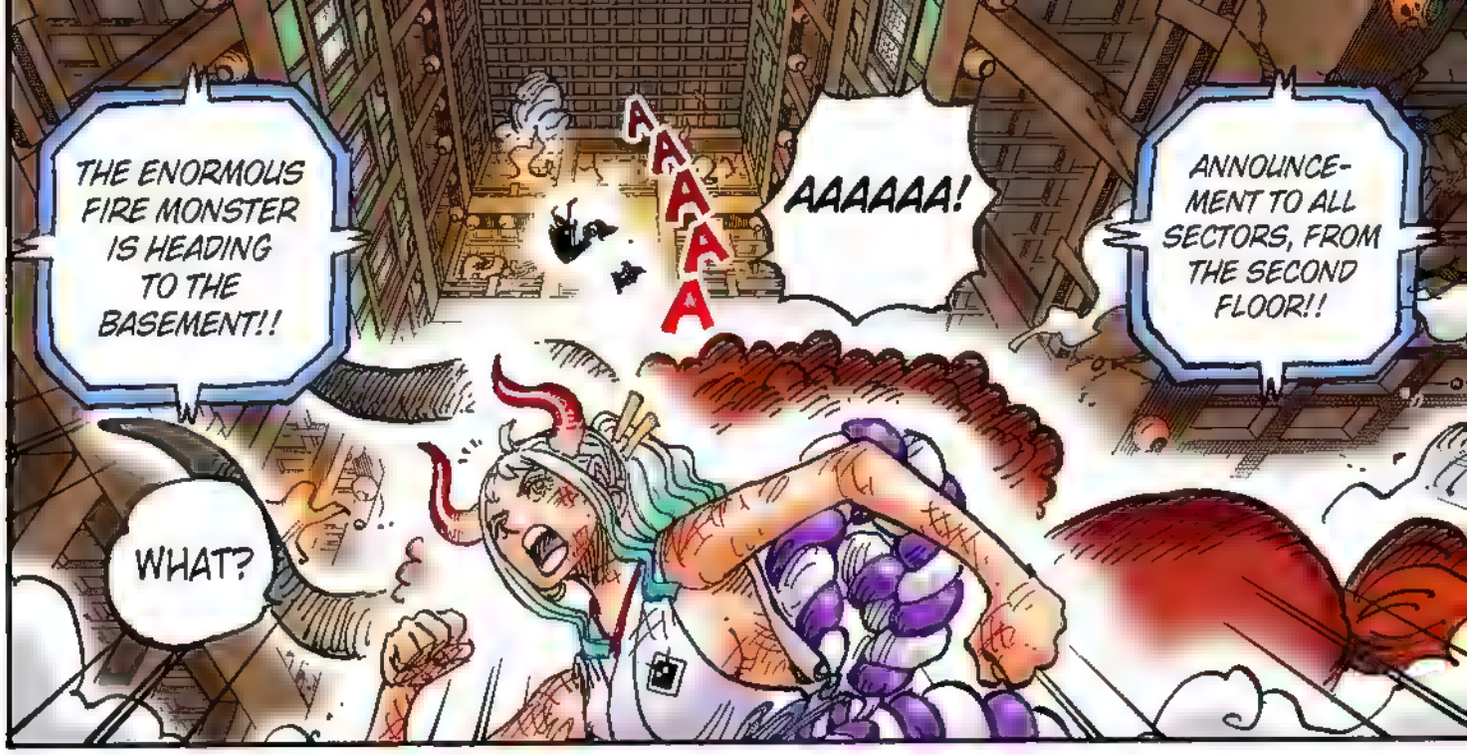

THE OUTCRY ABOUT AN ENORMOUS APPARITION HAS ME FEELING UNEASY...
SO WHAT'S GOING ON, IZO?
WHERE WAS THAT ENEMY BEFORE?!
RAAA-AAH
あああ
あああ
SORRY, IT'S JUST... THAT MESSAGE EARLIER..
WHY ARE YOU FORCING AN INJURED MAN TO FLY YOU AROUND?

SOUNDS LIKE THE CASTLE IS ON FIRE.
BE CAREFUL, IZO!!
I KNOW.
ああああああああ
RAAAAAAAAH
レゴボーン!!
KABOOM


WE'RE GOING TO BURN ALIVE IF WE DON'T GET THROUGH TO THE OPEN!!
ああああああ
RAAAAAH
BRING OUT THE CANNONS!!
THE SAMURAI ARE BLOCKING THE EXIT!!

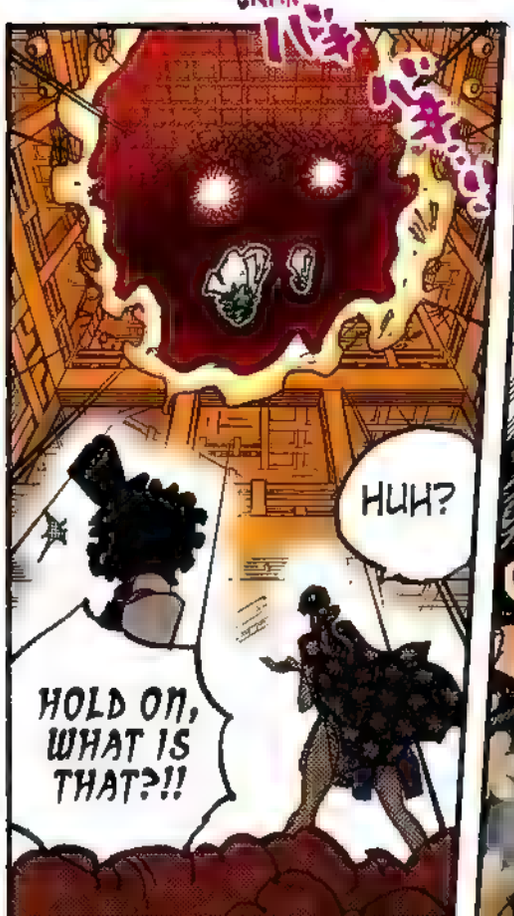

APOO!! HAVEN'T YOU LEARNED YOUR LESSON YET?!
I'M BUSY RIGHT NOW!! DON'T FOLLOW ME!!
WAIT, YOUNG MASTER YAMATO!! HEAR ME OUT!!
2ND BASE-MENT LEVEL
B1
B2

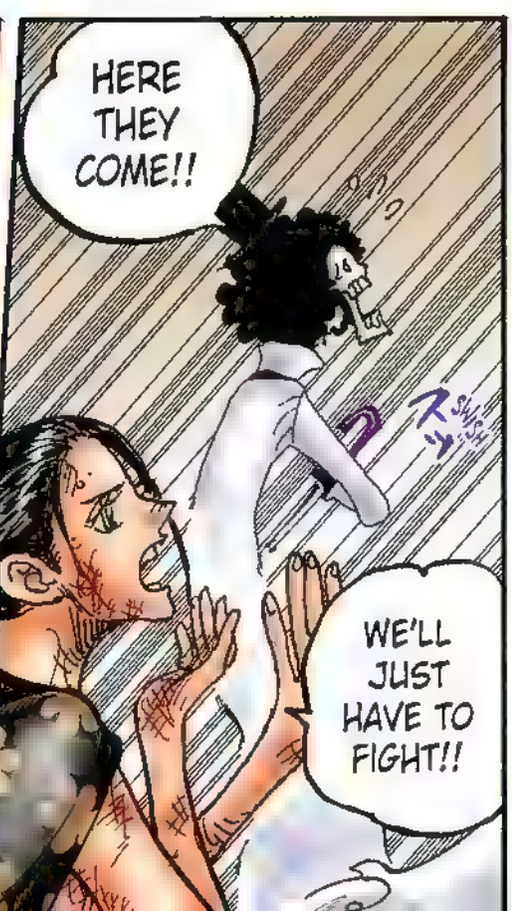
CRUNCH
KRASH
DOOM
AAAH!! IT'S THE NUMBERS !!!
FUGA!!
FUGA GA!!
IT'S NICE TO SEE YOU AGAIN, BUT I'M IN A HURRY!!
GYAA
RAH


THE ENORMOUS FIRE MONSTER IS HEADING TO THE BASEMENT!!
AAAAA
AAAAAA!
ANNOUNCE-MENT TO ALL SECTORS, FROM THE SECOND FLOOR!!
WHAT?

WHOSE ?!
HOP
ばっ
ばっ

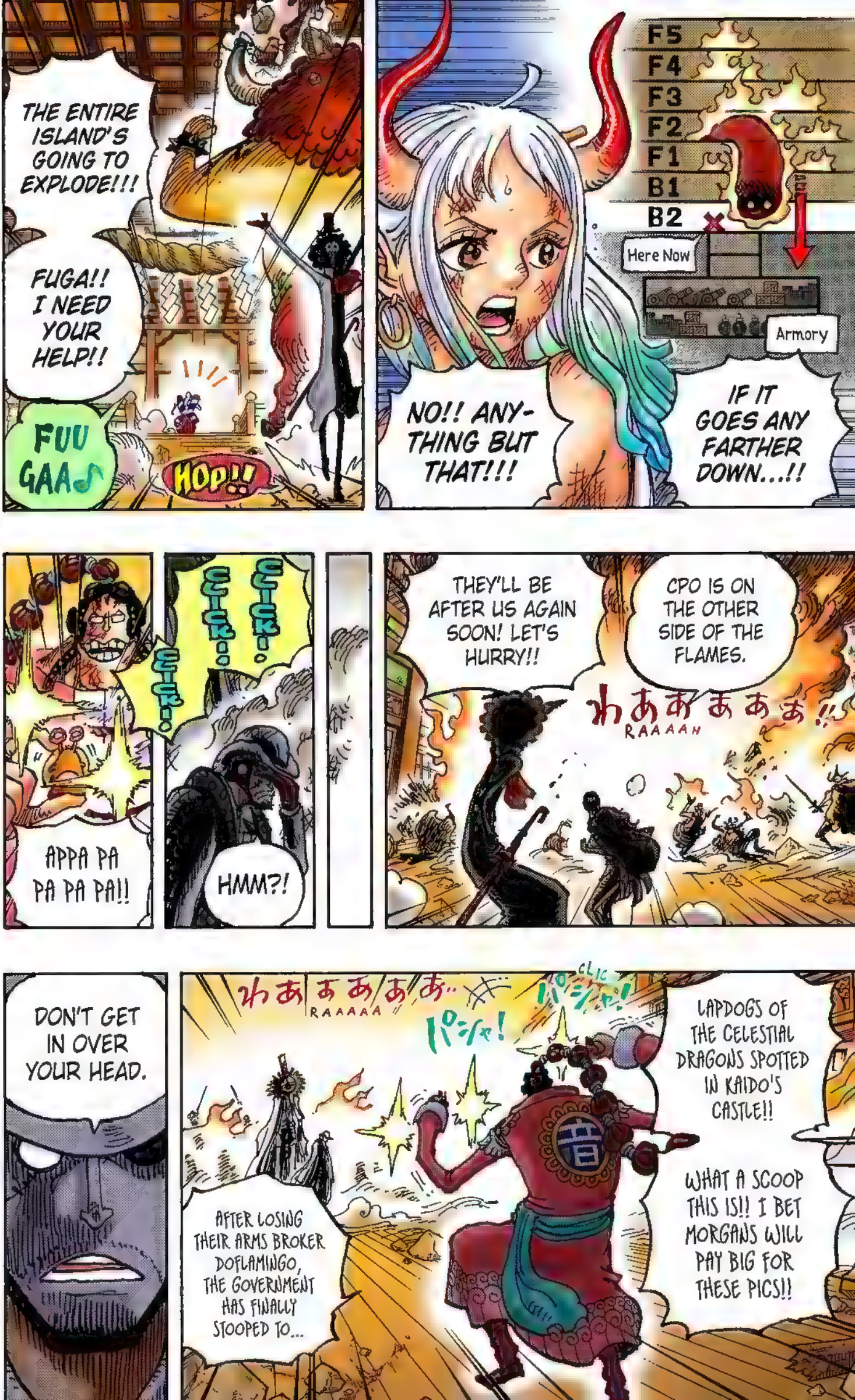
FUGAT
BWOMP
ぼふっ!!
HUH?! A CUSHION?!
NO, THIS IS HAIR!
HUFF, HUFF...


CRAK
バキ
バキバキ
HUH?
HOLD ON, WHAT IS THAT?!!

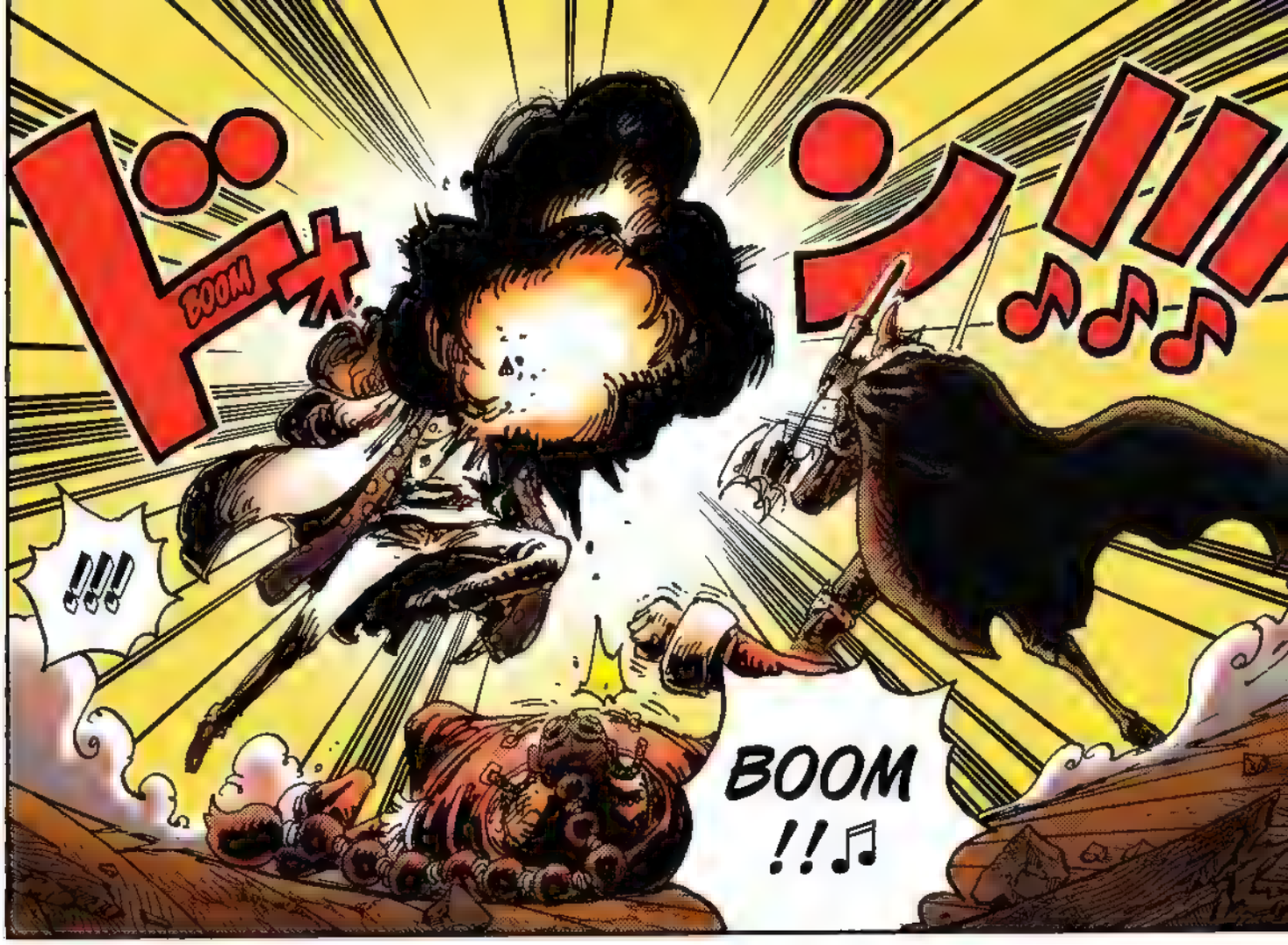

HERE THEY COME!!
スッ
SWISH
WE'LL JUST HAVE TO FIGHT!!

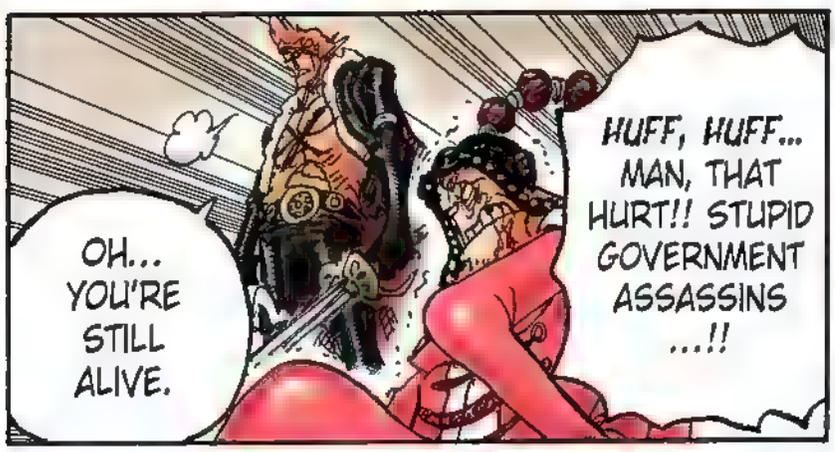
ZWIP
ヒュン!
ヒュン!!

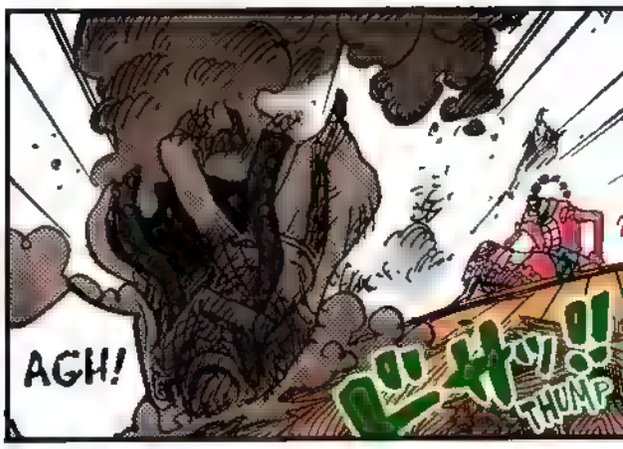
AAAH !!
FWOOM
HMM ?!
ITS GOAL IS UNKNOWN!! IT KEEPS MOVING DOWNWARD!!!
CRAK
HUH?
THAT'S THE FIRE CREATURE THEY'RE TALKING ABOUT!!
RAAAAH
IT'S HUGE!!
BLAM
BA BLAM
GYAAA !!
GOING LOWER...?
WHAT IS THAT THING?! IT'S PASSING THROUGH WALLS!!
HUFF, HUFF...


THE ENTIRE ISLAND'S GOING TO EXPLODE!!!
FUGA!! I NEED YOUR HELP!!
FUU GAA
HOP!!
F5
F4
F3
F2
F1
B1
B2
Here Now
Armory
NO!! ANY-THING BUT THAT!!!
IF IT GOES ANY FARTHER DOWN...!!
APPA PA PA PA PA!!
CLICK.
CLICK..
CLICK.
HMM?!
THEY'LL BE AFTER US AGAIN SOON! LET'S HURRY!!
CPO IS ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE FLAMES.
わあああああ!!
RAAAAH
DON'T GET IN OVER YOUR HEAD.
わあああああ..
RAAAAA
CLIC
パシャ!
パシャ!
AFTER LOSING THEIR ARMS BROKER DOFLAMINGO, THE GOVERNMENT HAS FINALLY STOOPED TO...
LAPDOGS OF THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS SPOTTED IN KAIDO'S CASTLE!!
WHAT A SCOOP THIS IS!! I BET MORGANS WILL PAY BIG FOR THESE PICS!!

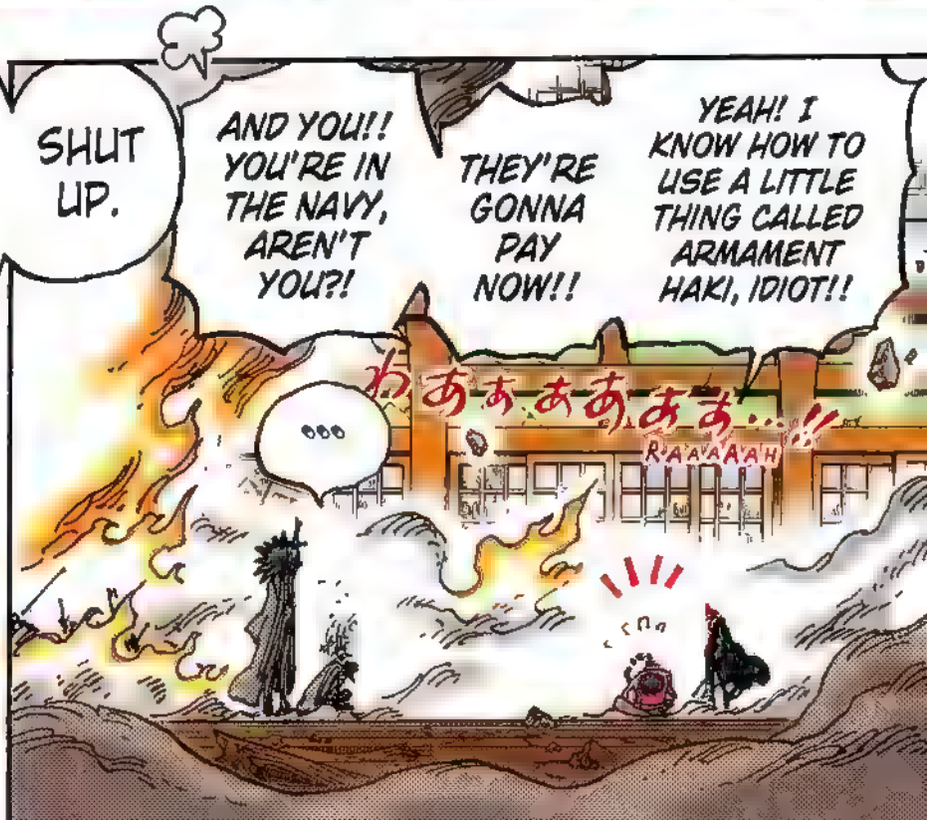
URGH ...
SHUDD
BWEH !!!
THWUMP
SPLURT!
APOO ?!
...!!
...ARE MEANT TO BE ERASED!!
INCONVE-NIENT TRUTHS...
THEN WHY DON'T YOU START WITH SOME EXCUSES?!
!!
DO YOU THINK WE'RE NOT AWARE OF EXACTLY WHO YOU ARE?
X. DRAKE.


ドォ
BOOM
ン!!!
!!!
BOOM
!!♫


OH... YOU'RE STILL ALIVE.
HUFF, HUFF... MAN, THAT HURT!! STUPID GOVERNMENT ASSASSINS ...!!

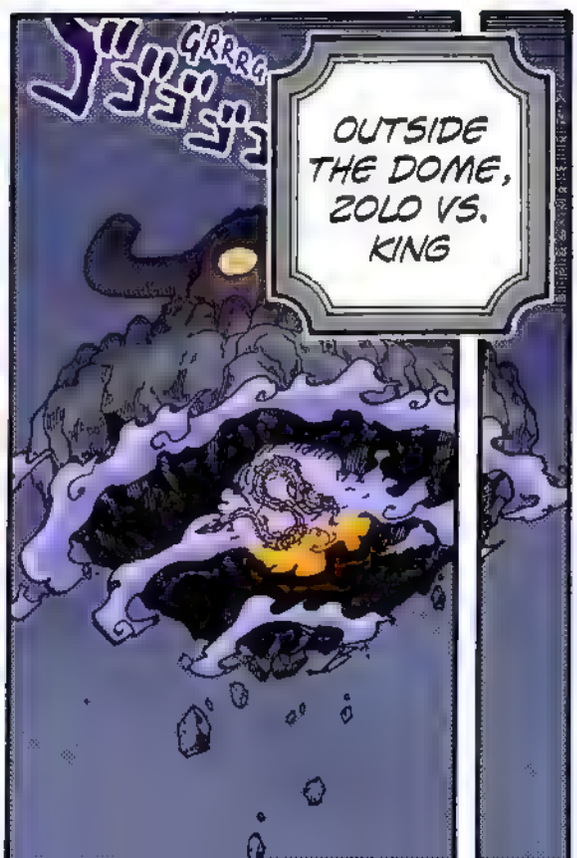

AGH!
THUMP

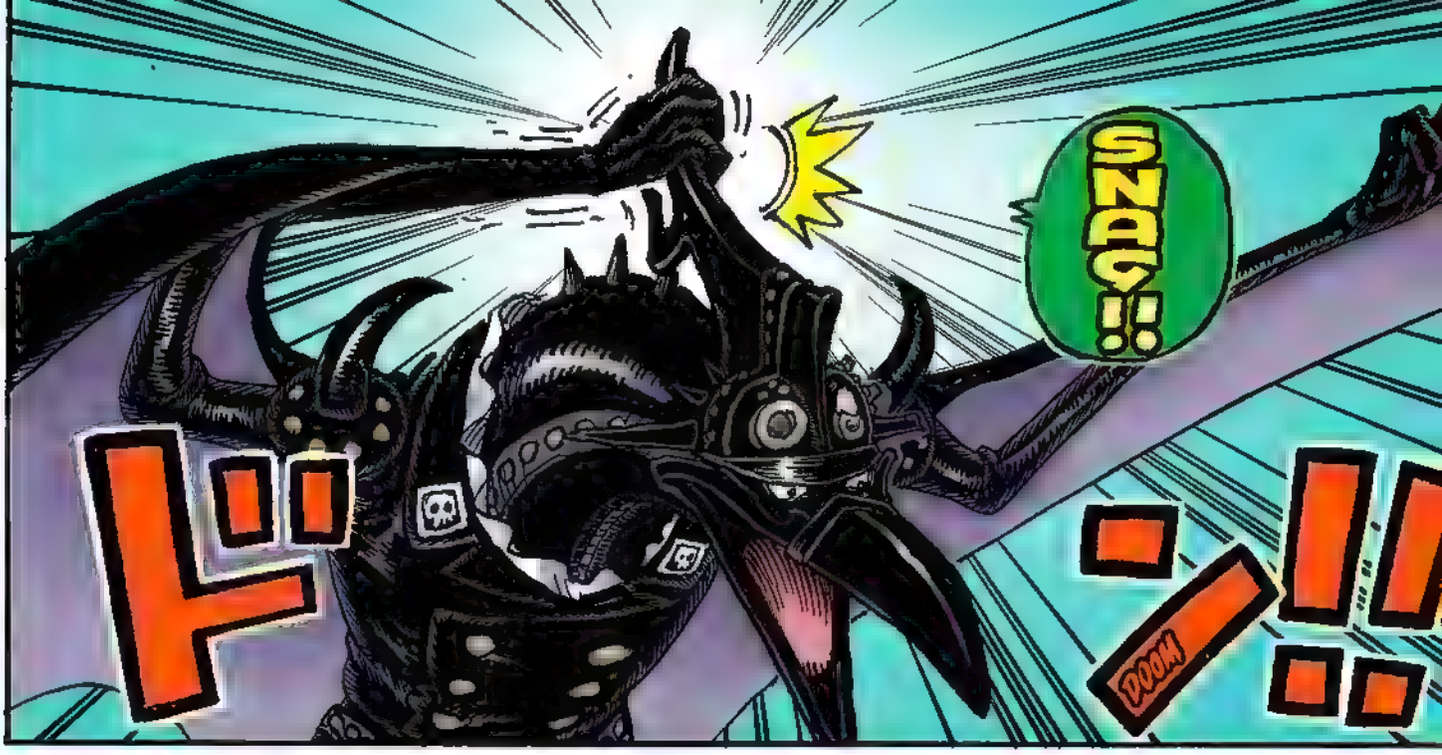
THEY STARTED THIS FIGHT!!
ARE YOU IN, OR ARE YOU OUT?
SHUT UP.
NO, YOU DID.
RAAA
...

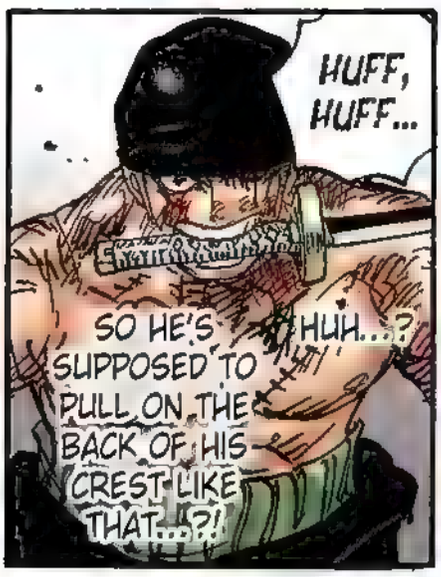

AND YOU!! YOU'RE IN THE NAVY, AREN'T YOU?!
THEY'RE GONNA PAY NOW!!
YEAH! I KNOW HOW TO USE A LITTLE THING CALLED ARMAMENT HAKI, IDIOT!!
RAAAAAH
...

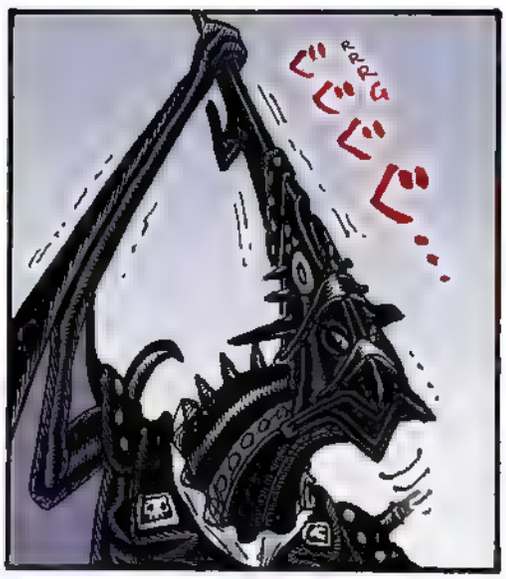
GRAAOH !!!
OF COURSE I'M IN!!!
AAAAH !!!
ドカーン!!
KA-BAAAM

...
ZDOOM
...!!


GRRRG
OUTSIDE THE DOME, ZOLO VS. KING


SNAG!!
DOOM


HUFF, HUFF...
SO HE'S SUPPOSED TO PULL ON THE BACK OF HIS CREST LIKE THAT...?!
HUH...?


RRRG

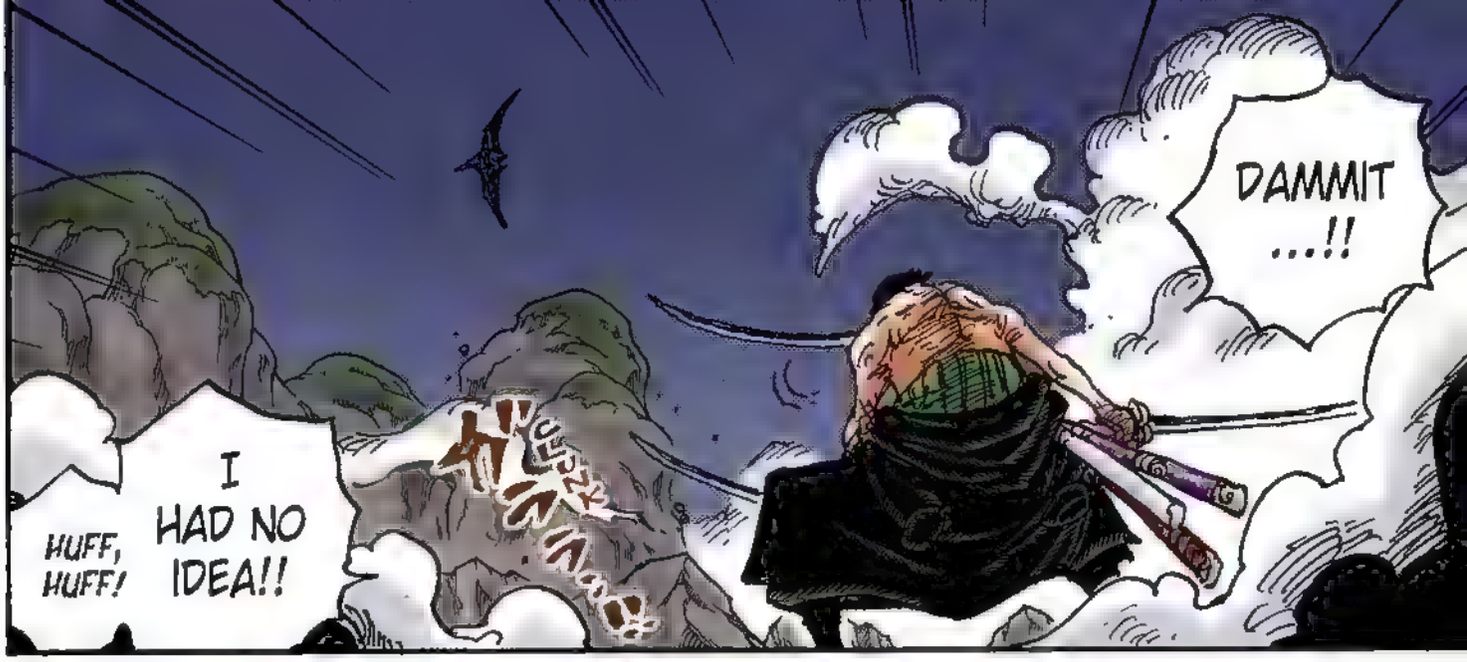
HRRG

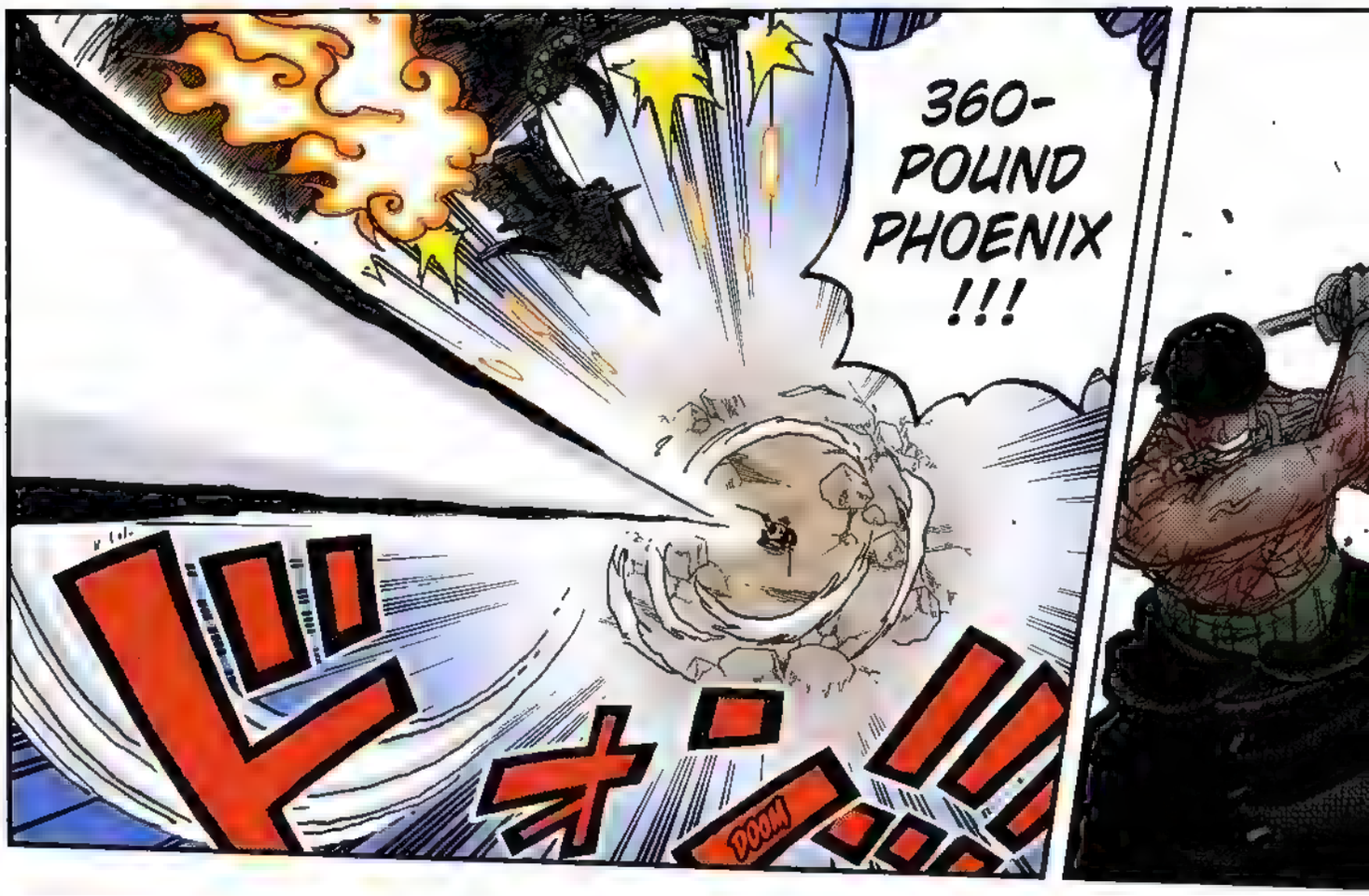
?!!

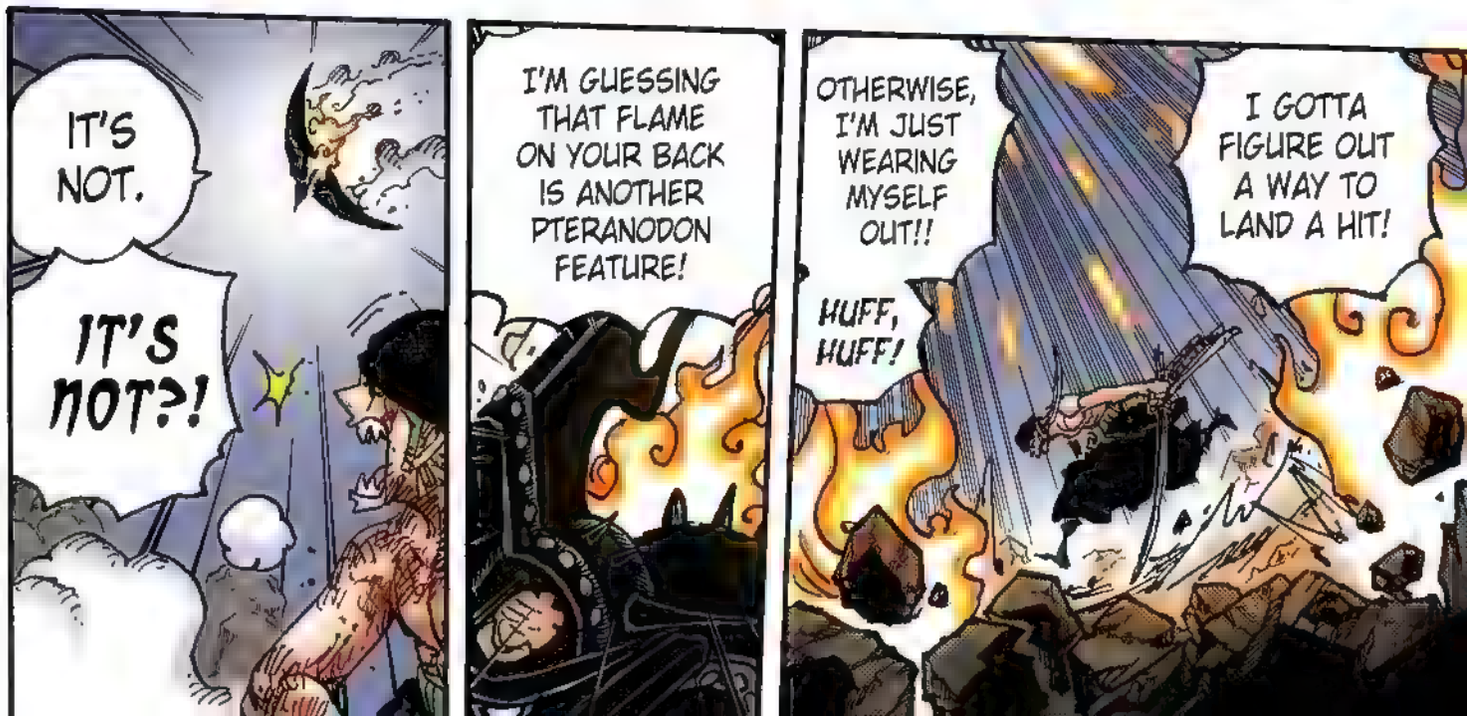
FWIP
ZING
...DEEP PRIDE...

IMPERIAL ...

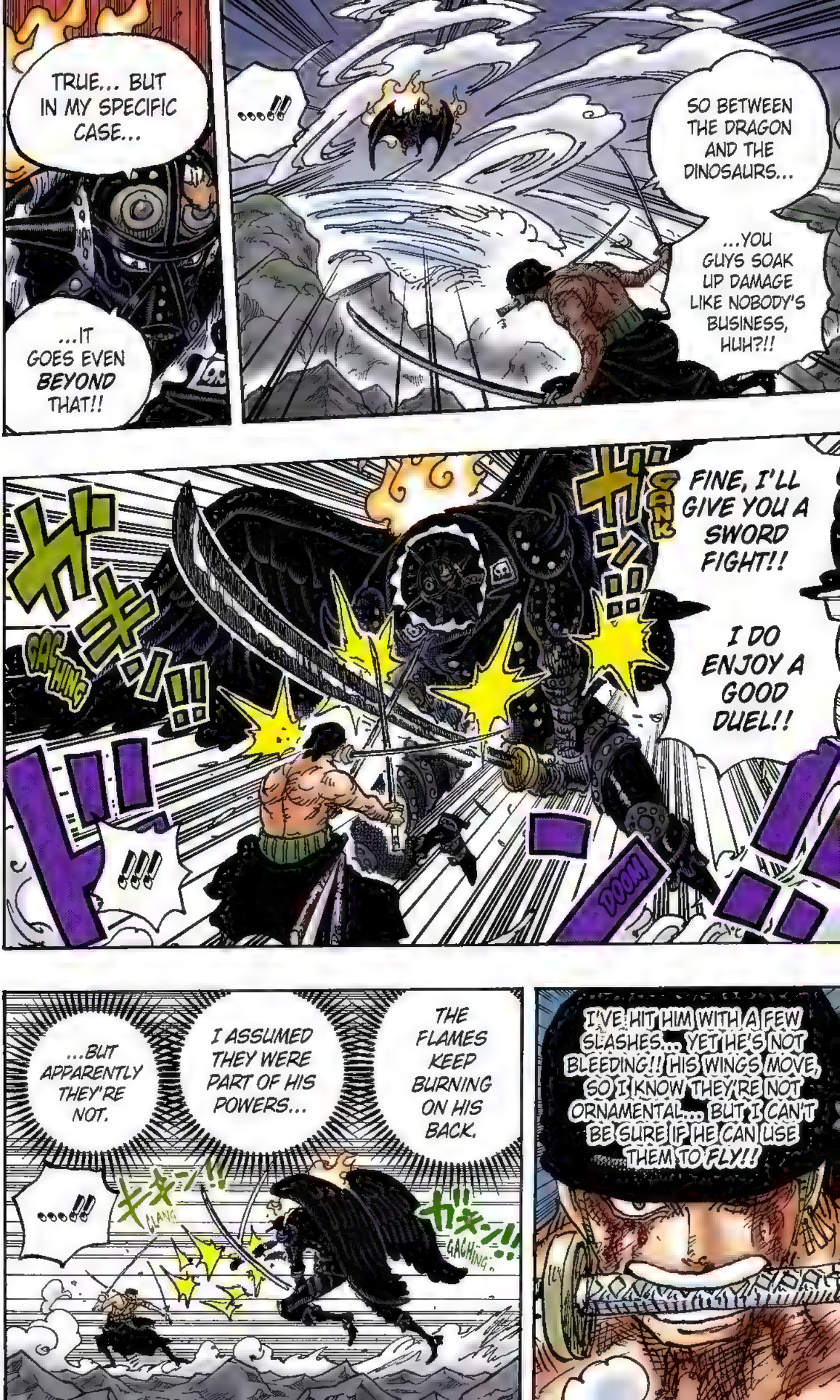
...STAKE!!
!!!
DOOOM
AAAAH!!!
HOW CAN YOU BLOCK THAT?! IT'S LIKE A LASER BEAM!!!
THE PTERANODONS OF THE ANCIENT PAST...
...
...HUNTED THEIR PREY JUST LIKE THIS!!

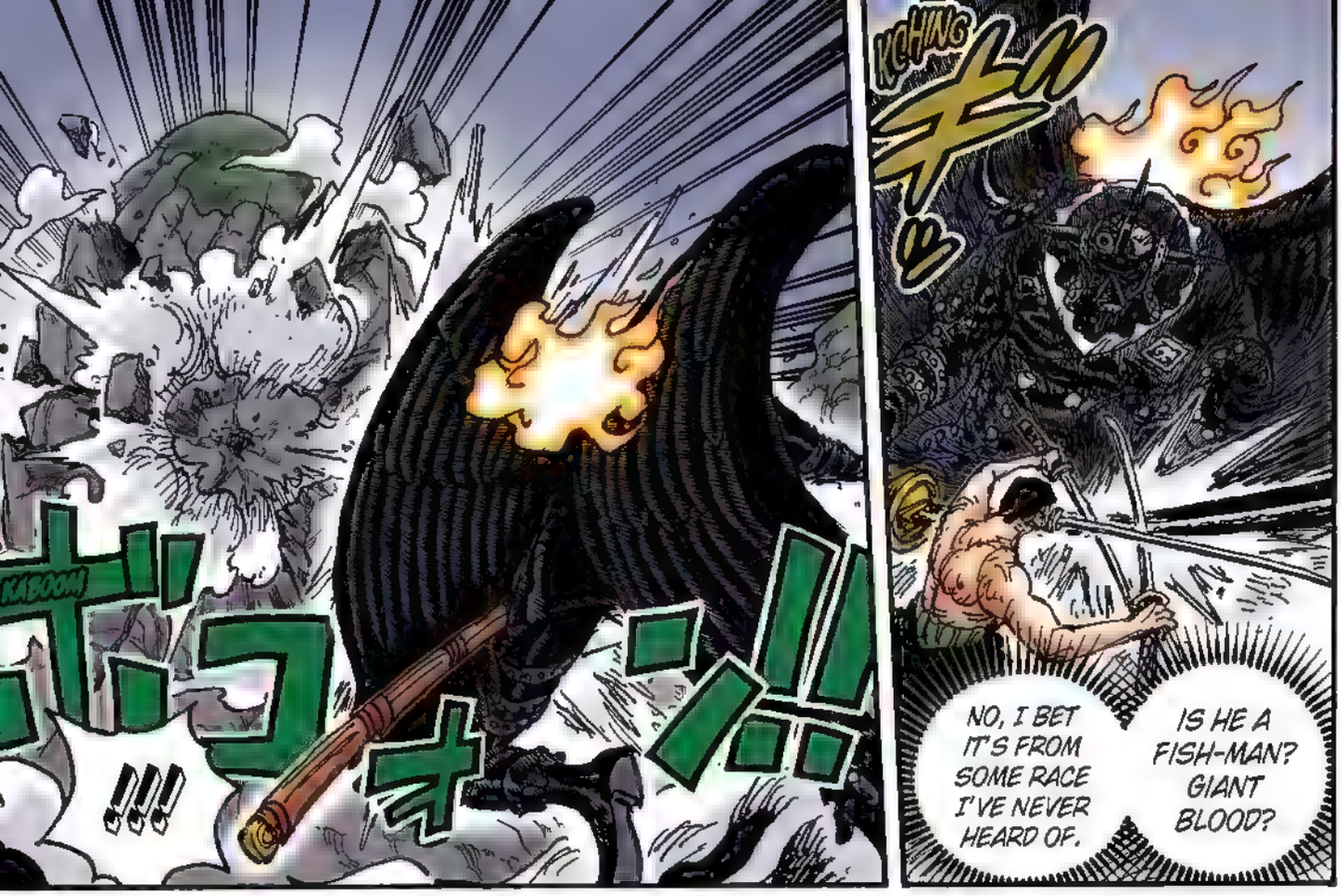

DAMMIT ...!!
I HAD NO IDEA!!
HUFF, HUFF!

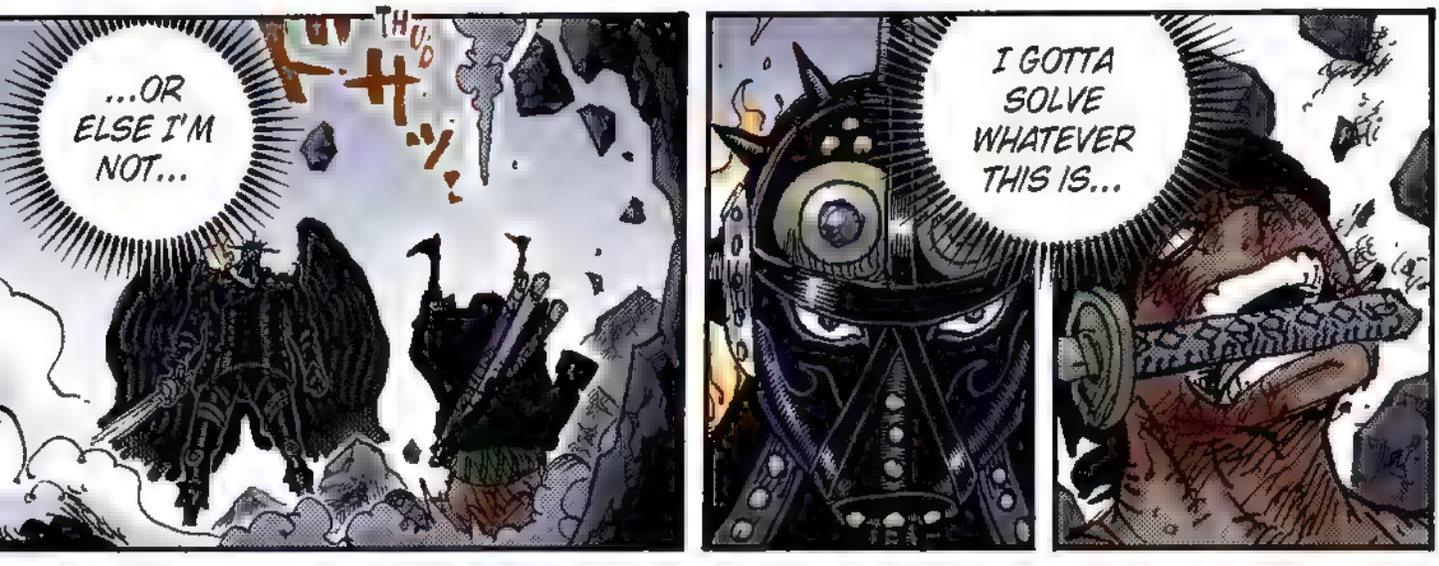

360-POUND PHOENIX !!!
ドォン!!!
DOOM!

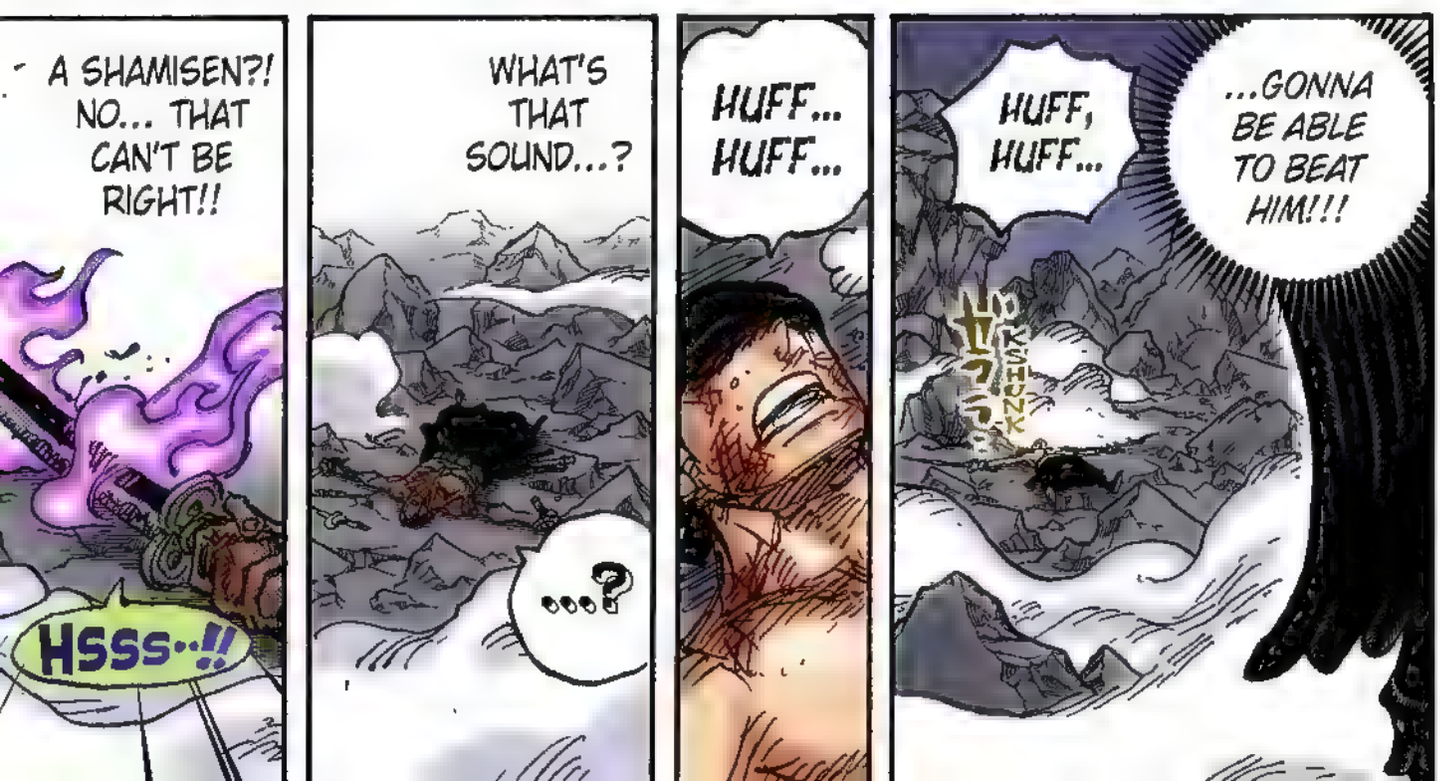

IT'S NOT.
IT'S NOT?!
I'M GUESSING THAT FLAME ON YOUR BACK IS ANOTHER PTERANODON FEATURE!
OTHERWISE, I'M JUST WEARING MYSELF OUT!!
HUFF, HUFF!
I GOTTA FIGURE OUT A WAY TO LAND A HIT!

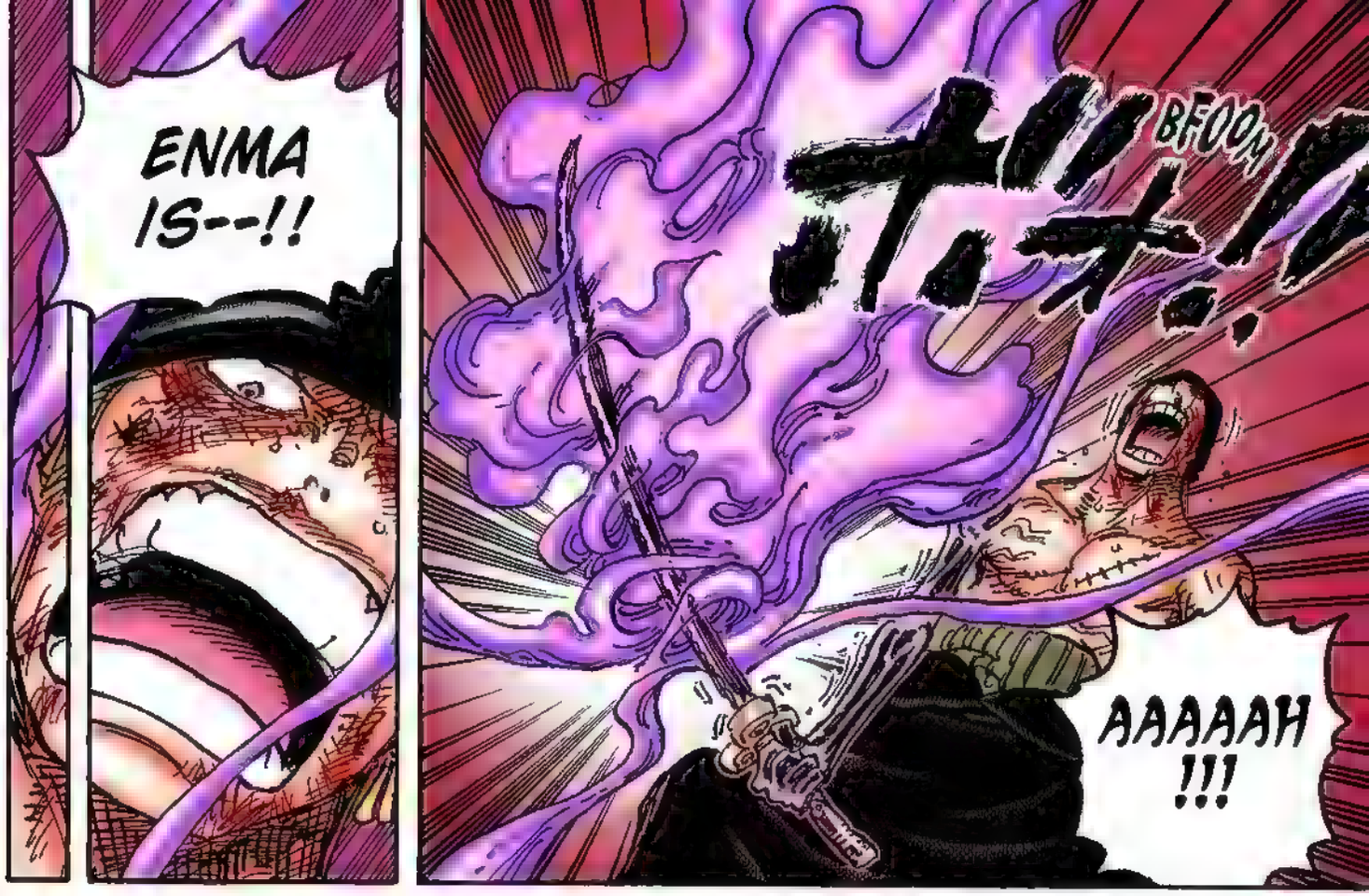
I'M TIRED OF THIS GUY LORDING IT OVER ME... I GOTTA KNOCK HIM DOWN TO THE GROUND FIRST!!
THREE-SWORD STYLE...
HUFF, HUFF!!
GRR
!!
BLACK ROPE DRAGON TWISTER !!!
GAGAK
GAKK
DOOOM
?!!
HE'S BLOCKING THE SLASHES ...
...WITH HIS WINGS?!!
!!
...!!
GIG
GING

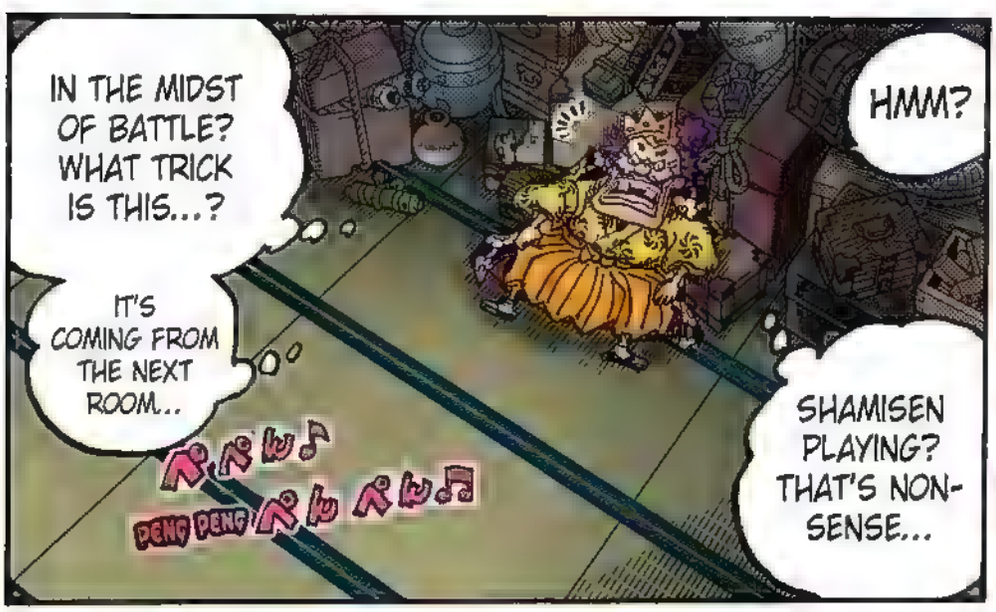

SO BETWEEN THE DRAGON AND THE DINOSAURS...
...YOU GUYS SOAK UP DAMAGE LIKE NOBODY'S BUSINESS, HUH?!!
...!!
TRUE... BUT IN MY SPECIFIC CASE...
...IT GOES EVEN BEYOND THAT!!
FINE, I'LL GIVE YOU A SWORD FIGHT!!
I DO ENJOY A GOOD DUEL!!
CLANK
GACHING
!!!
DOOM
I'VE HIT HIM WITH A FEW SLASHES... YET HE'S NOT BLEEDING!! HIS WINGS MOVE, SO I KNOW THEY'RE NOT ORNAMENTAL... BUT I CAN'T BE SURE IF HE CAN USE THEM TO FLY!!
THE FLAMES KEEP BURNING ON HIS BACK.
I ASSUMED THEY WERE PART OF HIS POWERS...
...BUT APPARENTLY THEY'RE NOT.
...!!
CLANG
GACHING

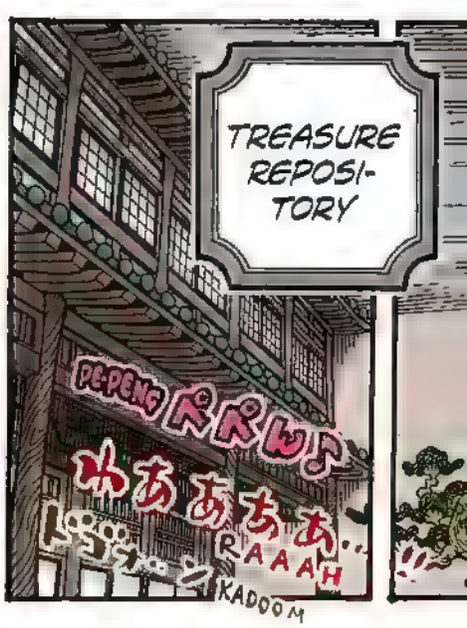

KABOOM
KCHING
NO, I BET IT'S FROM SOME RACE I'VE NEVER HEARD OF.
IS HE A FISH-MAN? GIANT BLOOD?


...OR ELSE I'M NOT...
THUD
I GOTTA SOLVE WHATEVER THIS IS...

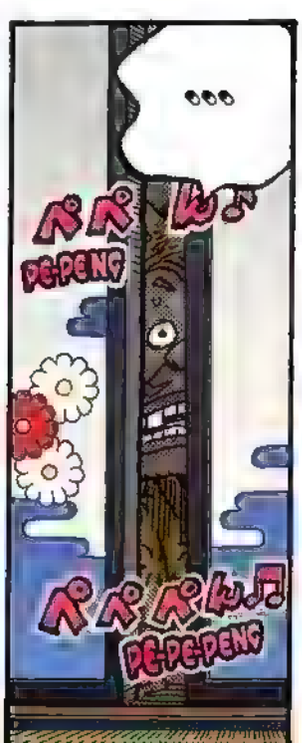

A SHAMISEN?! NO... THAT CAN'T BE RIGHT!!
HSSS..!!
WHAT'S THAT SOUND...?
...?
HUFF... HUFF...
HUFF, HUFF...
...GONNA BE ABLE TO BEAT HIM!!!
KSHUNK

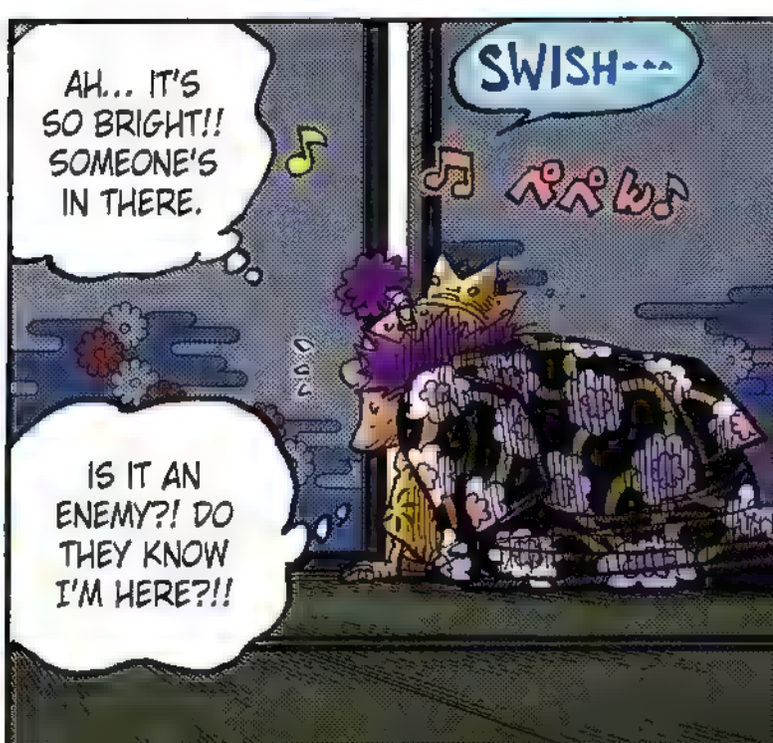

ENMA IS--!!
BFOOM
AAAAAH !!!

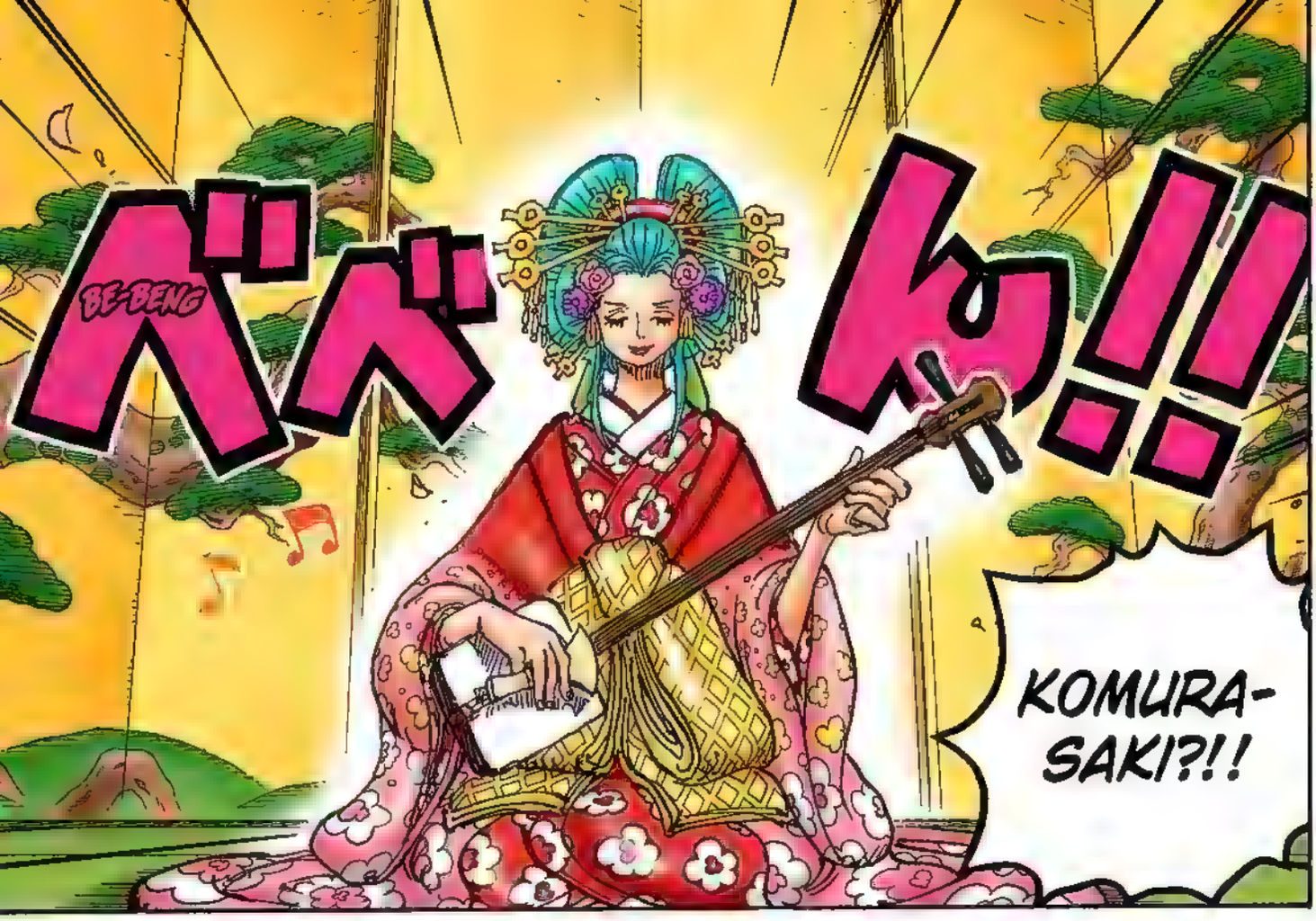

IN THE MIDST OF BATTLE? WHAT TRICK IS THIS...?
IT'S COMING FROM THE NEXT ROOM..
ペペぃ♪
PENG PENG ペぃ ペぃ♫
HMM?
SHAMISEN PLAYING? THAT'S NON-SENSE...

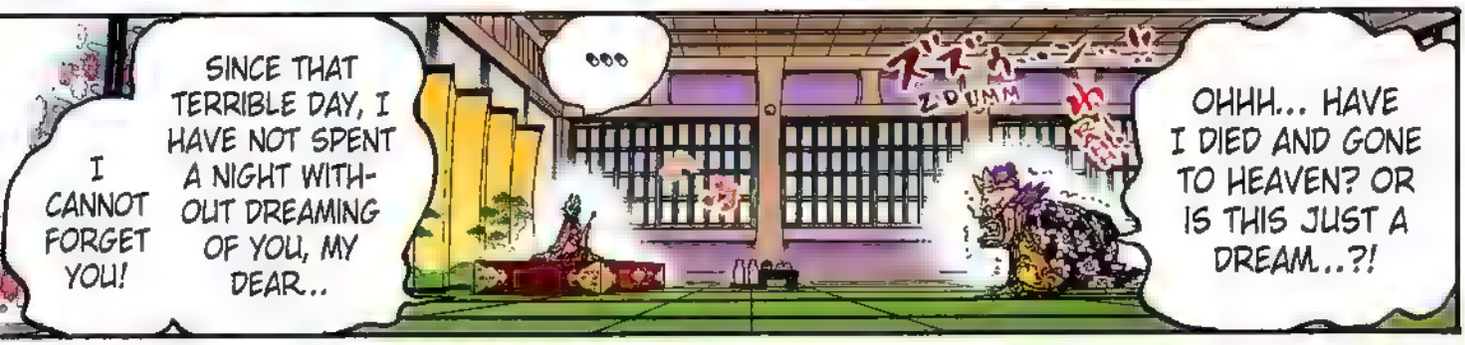

TREASURE REPOSI-TORY
PE-PENG ペペぃ♪
みあああ...
RAAAH
KADOOM

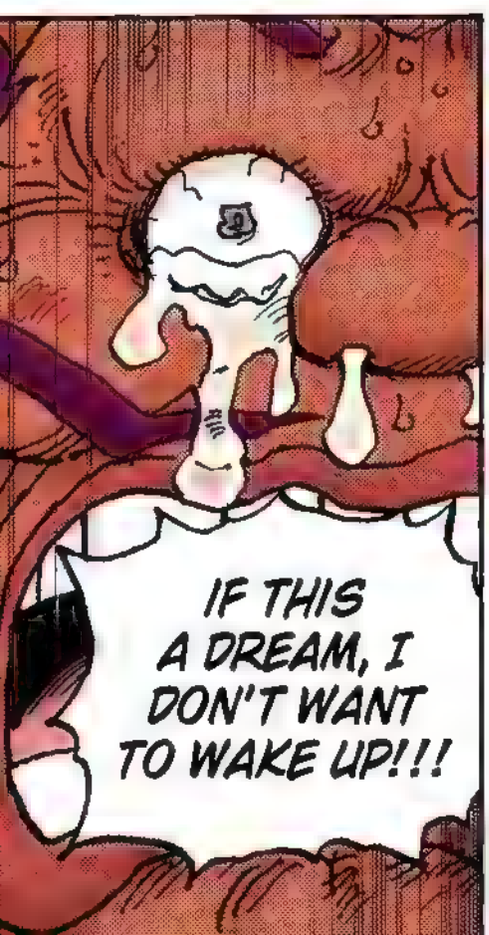
WUH ?
KO ...!!

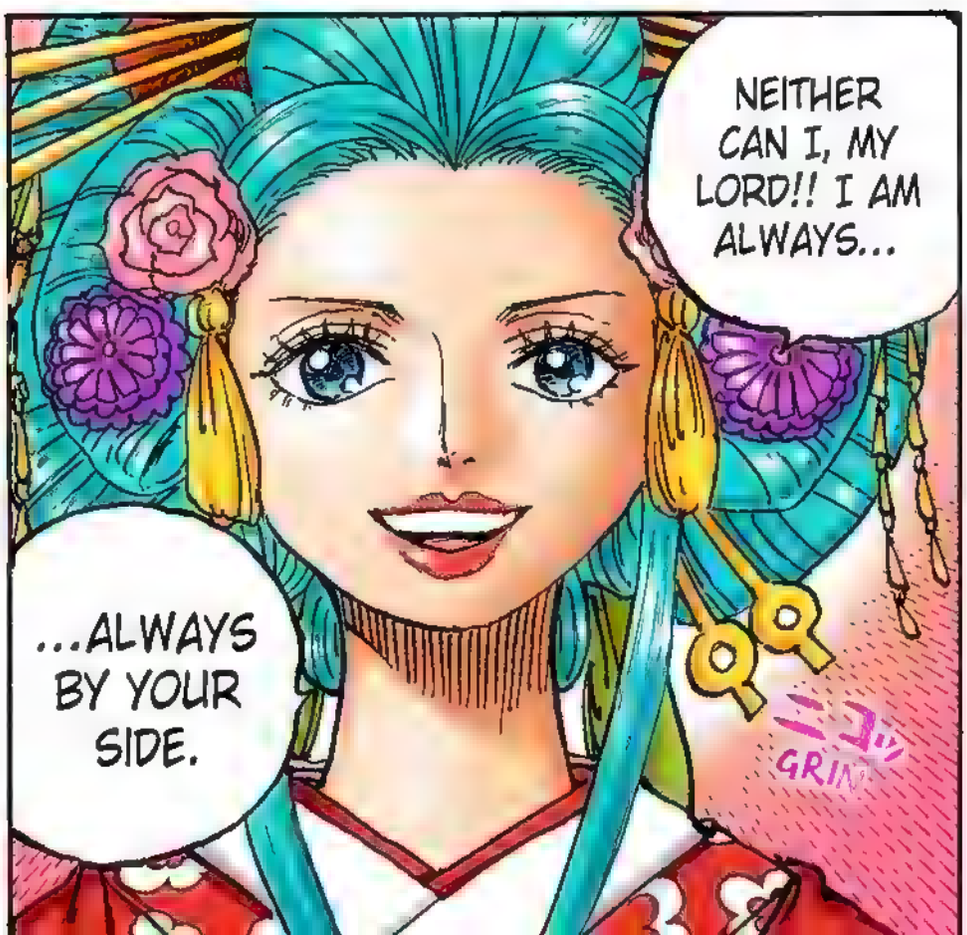

...
ペペ ぃ♪
PE-PENG
ペペ ペぃ♫
PE-PE-PENG


AH... IT'S SO BRIGHT!! SOMEONE'S IN THERE.
SWISH---
ペペぃ♪
IS IT AN ENEMY?! DO THEY KNOW I'M HERE?!!


BE-BENG
ベベン!!!
KOMURA-SAKI?!!


I CANNOT FORGET YOU!
SINCE THAT TERRIBLE DAY, I HAVE NOT SPENT A NIGHT WITHOUT DREAMING OF YOU, MY DEAR..
...
ズズーン
ZDUMM
OHHH... HAVE I DIED AND GONE TO HEAVEN? OR IS THIS JUST A DREAM..?!


IF THIS A DREAM, I DON'T WANT TO WAKE UP!!!

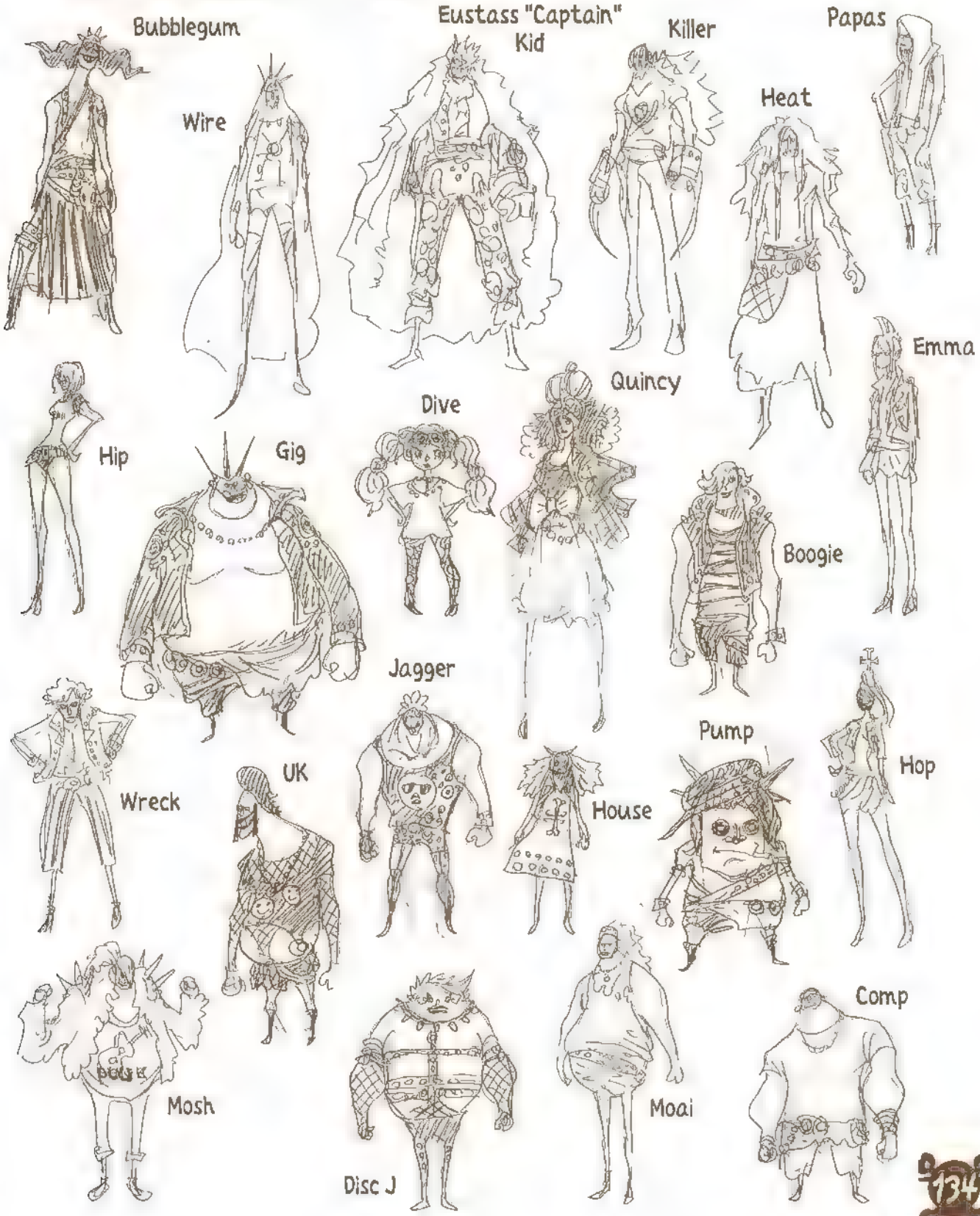

NEITHER CAN I, MY LORD!! I AM ALWAYS...
...ALWAYS BY YOUR SIDE.
ニコッ
GRIN

SBS Question Corner (Kaiden, Miyagi)

Q: Kid and Killer are so awesome! You've drawn other members of the Kid Pirates here and there too. Can you give us their names?

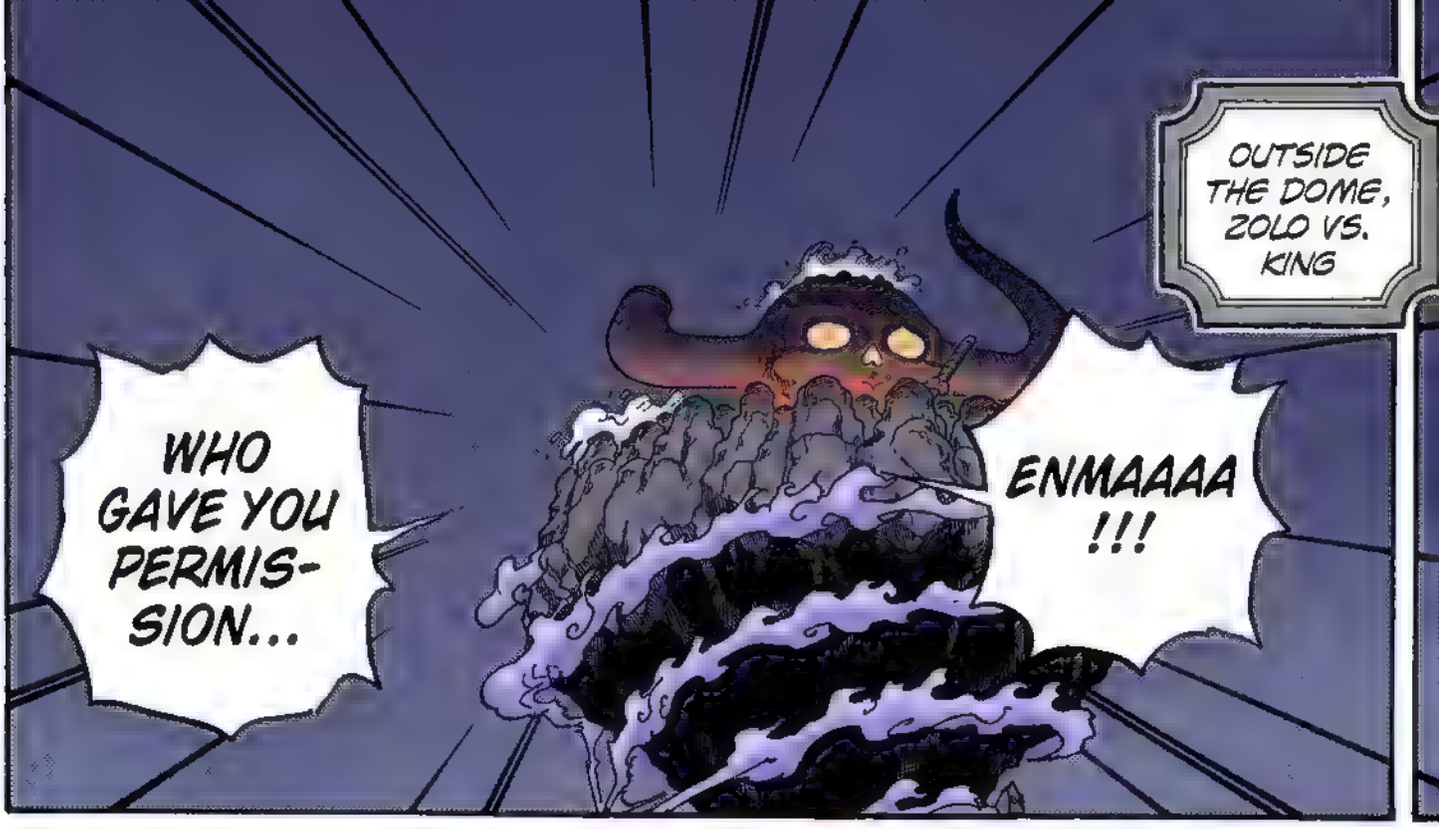
--Kotaro

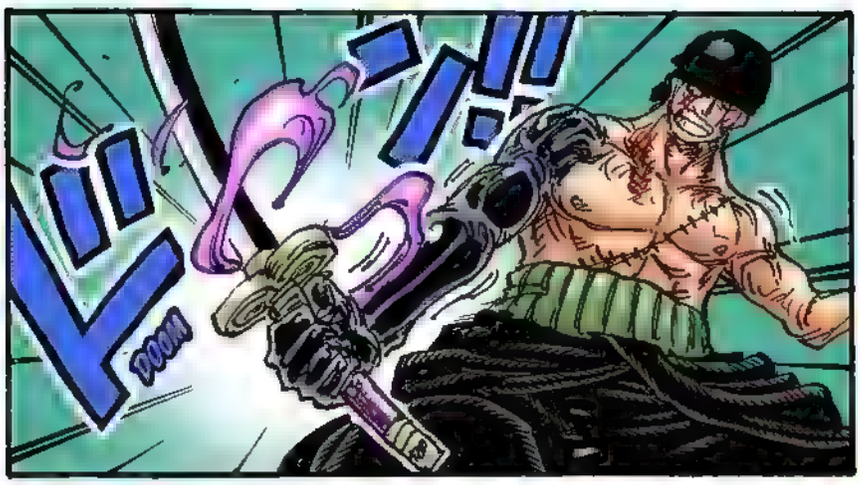
A: Sure. These are just my original rough sketches, and it's not even all of them. There are 31 members of the Kid Pirates. You don't have to memorize these!

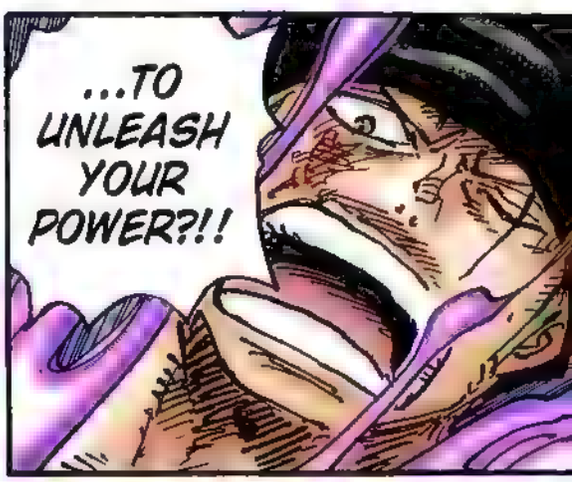


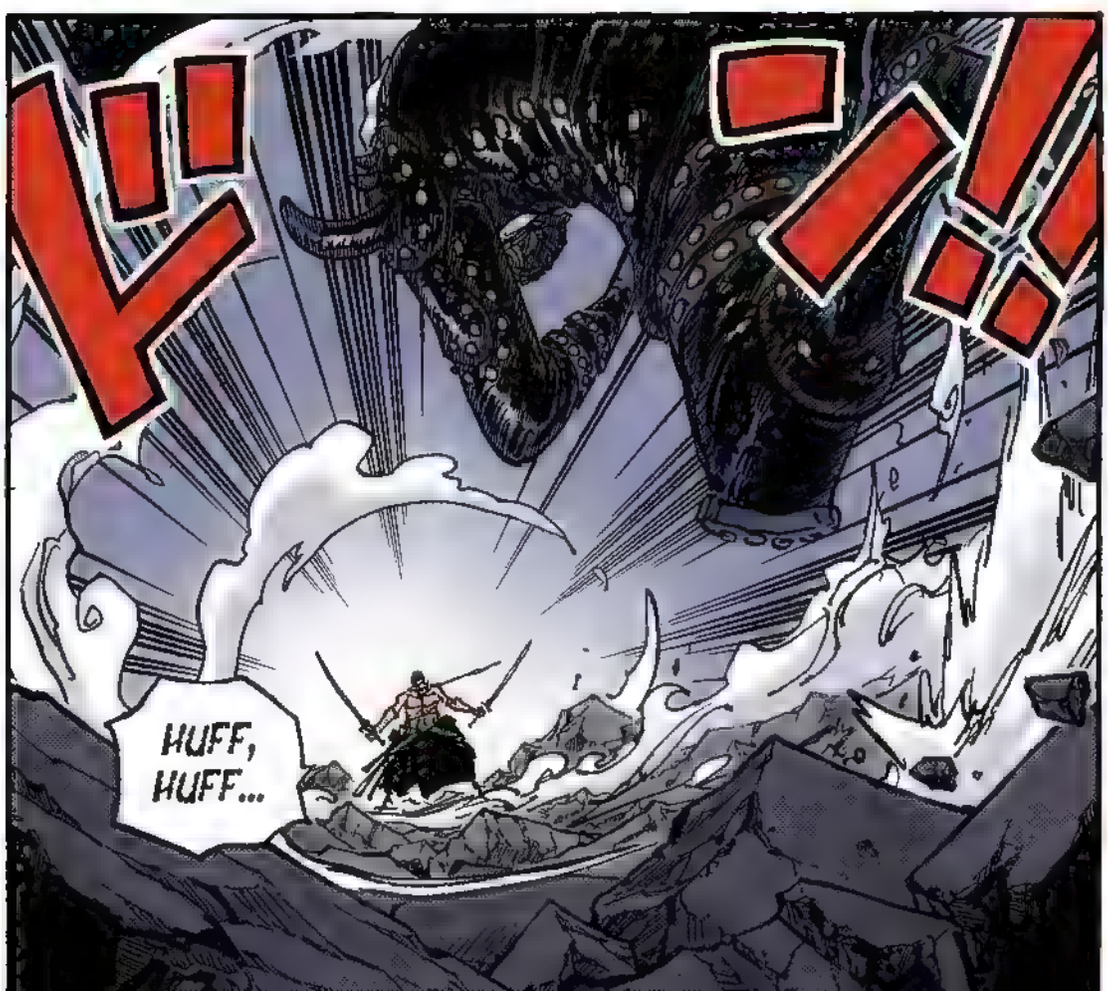
Chapter 1033: SHIMOTSUKI KOZABURO

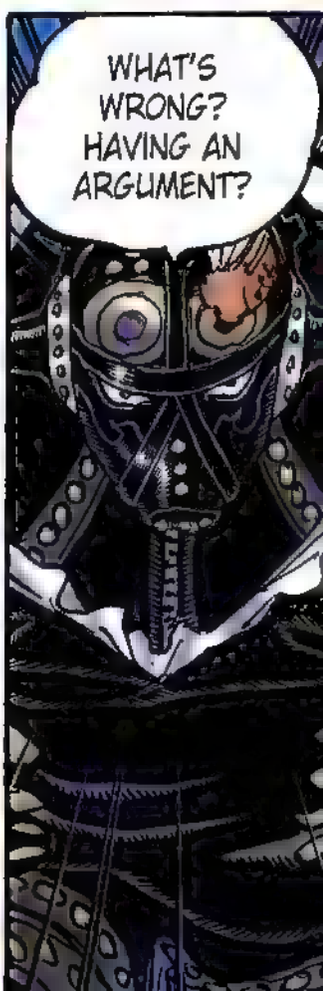
READER REQUEST: "TASHIGI DRESSED AS A BAD GUY, GETTING DEFEATED BY BABY PENGUINS PLAYING HEROES" BY SODASUSU


OUTSIDE THE DOME, ZOLO VS. KING
WHO GAVE YOU PERMIS-SION...
ENMAAAA !!!

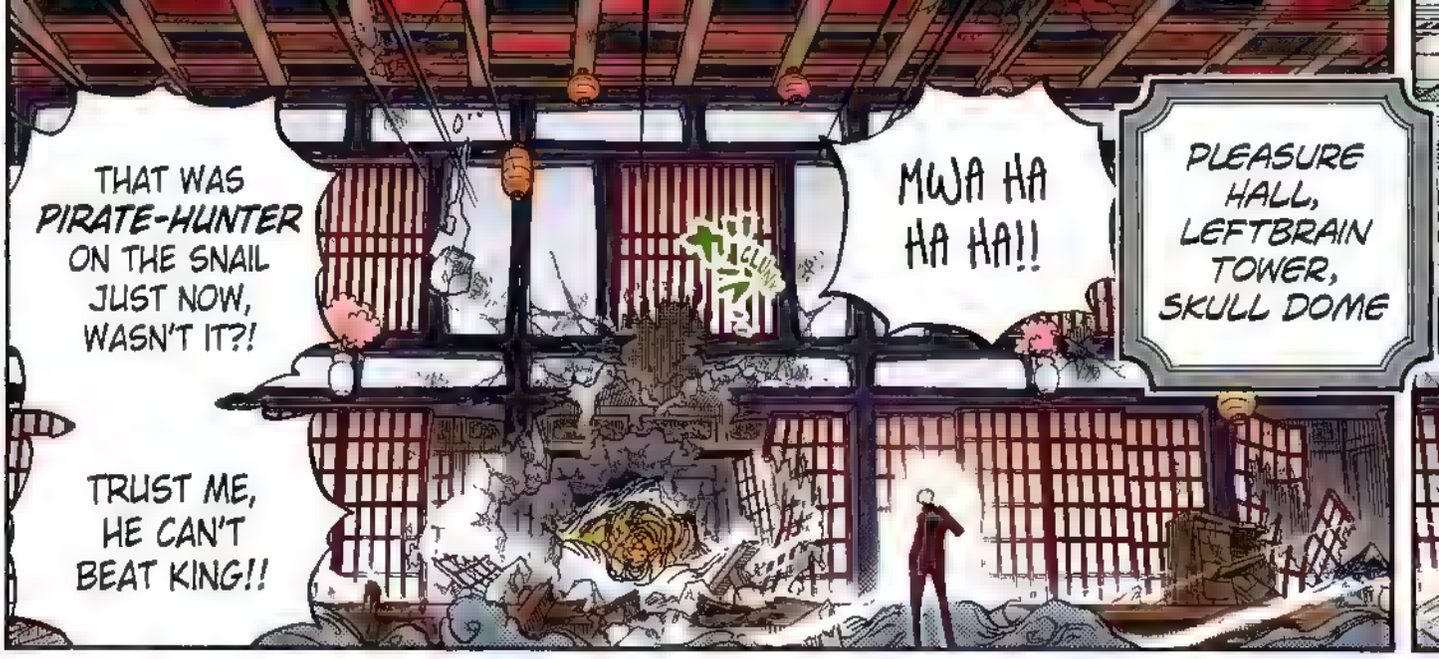

ドゴ!!!
DOOM!

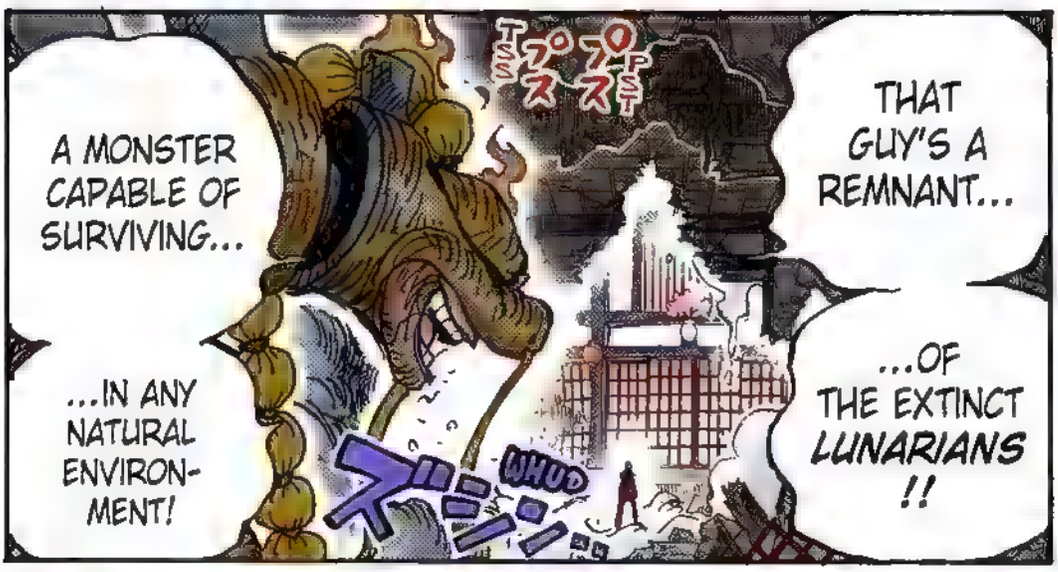

...TO UNLEASH YOUR POWER?!!

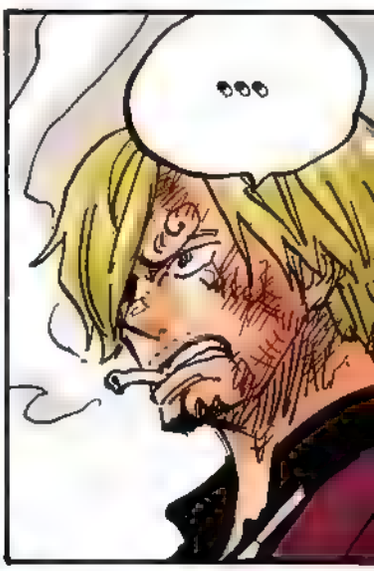

ドゴ!!!
HUFF, HUFF...

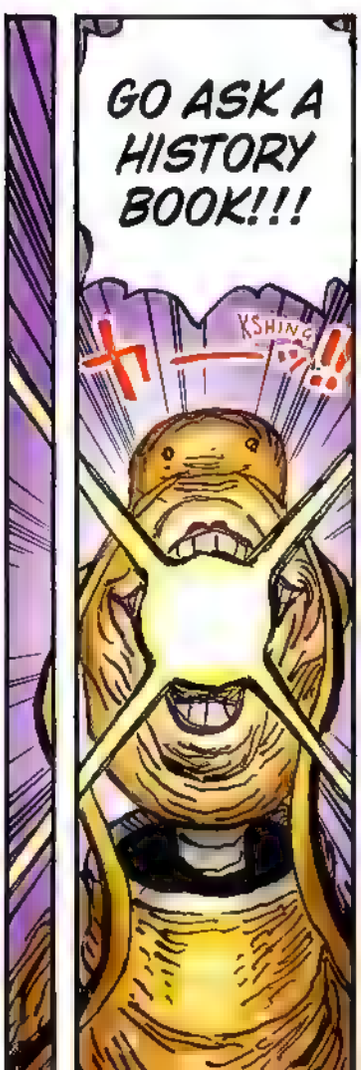

WHAT'S WRONG? HAVING AN ARGUMENT?

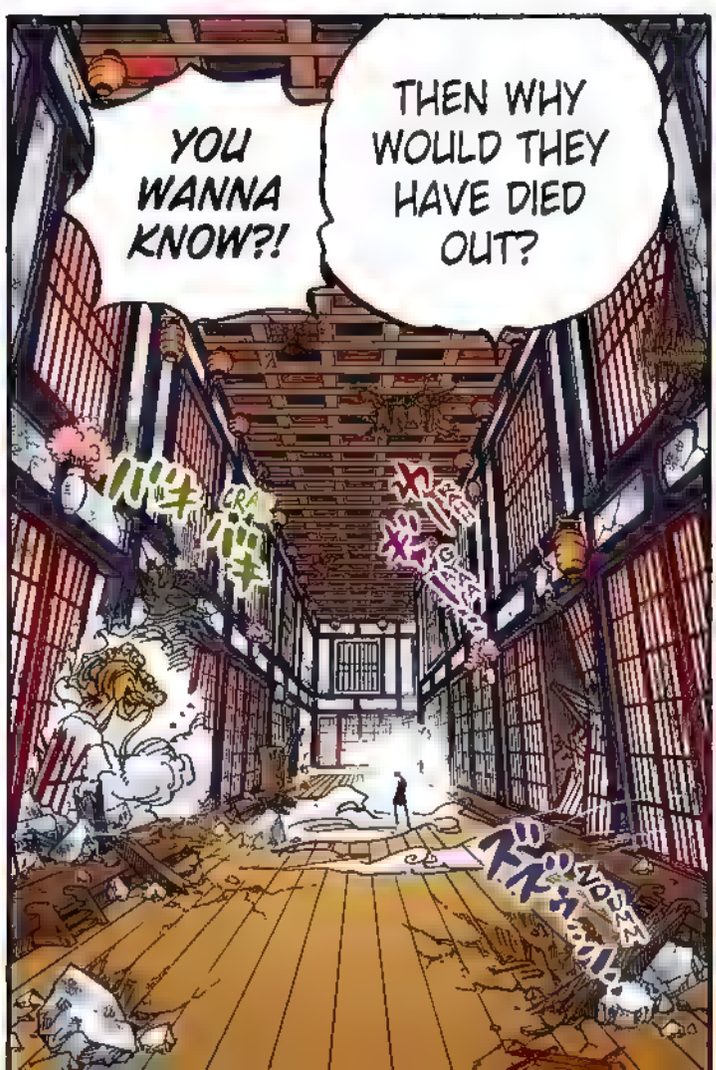
WHAT DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING?!!
FWUP
HUH?
HUH...?
JACKPOT.
SHUNK
DOOOM
?!!


THAT WAS PIRATE-HUNTER ON THE SNAIL JUST NOW, WASN'T IT?!
TRUST ME, HE CAN'T BEAT KING!!
MWA HA HA HA!!
PLEASURE HALL, LEFTBRAIN TOWER, SKULL DOME


A MONSTER CAPABLE OF SURVIVING...
...IN ANY NATURAL ENVIRON-MENT!
THAT GUY'S A REMNANT...
...OF THE EXTINCT LUNARIANS !!
WHUD

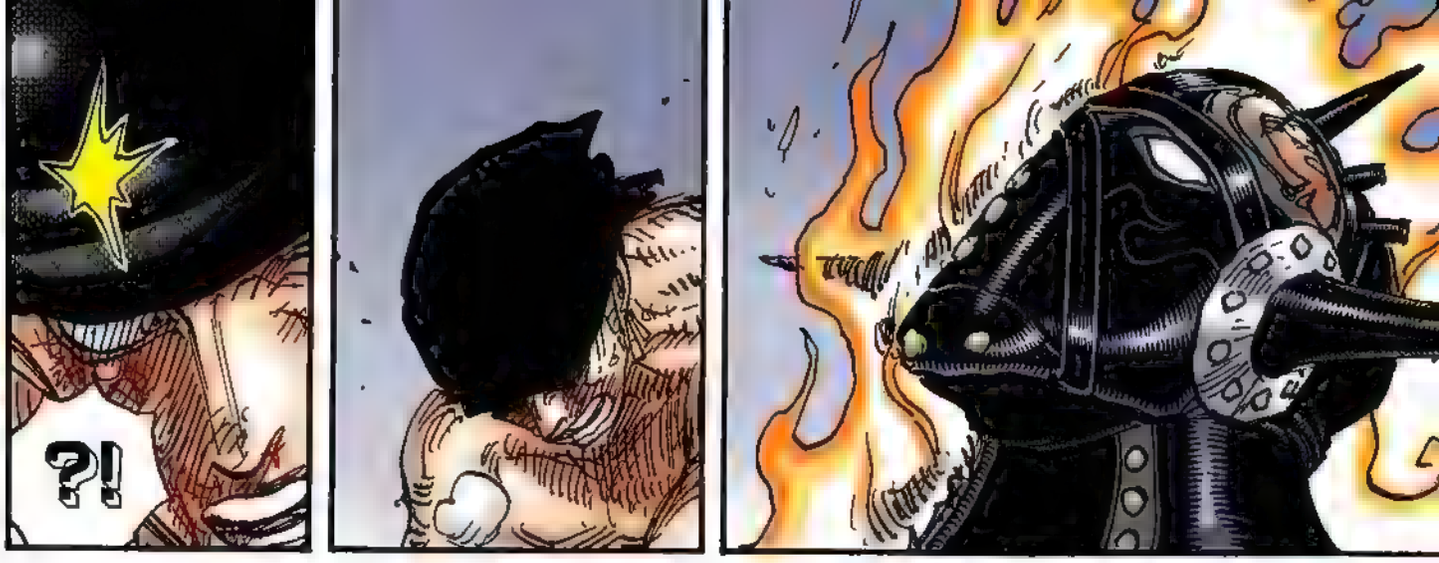

...


GO ASK A HISTORY BOOK!!!
KSHING


YOU WANNA KNOW?!
THEN WHY WOULD THEY HAVE DIED OUT?
ZOUM

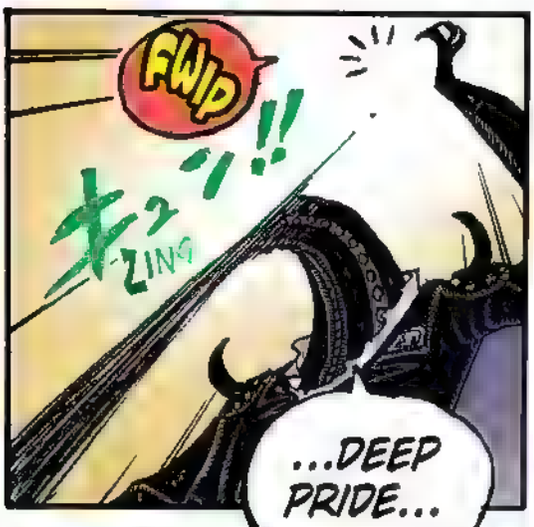
IN THE DISTANT PAST...
RAAAAA
...HIS PEOPLE WERE KNOWN AS GODS!!

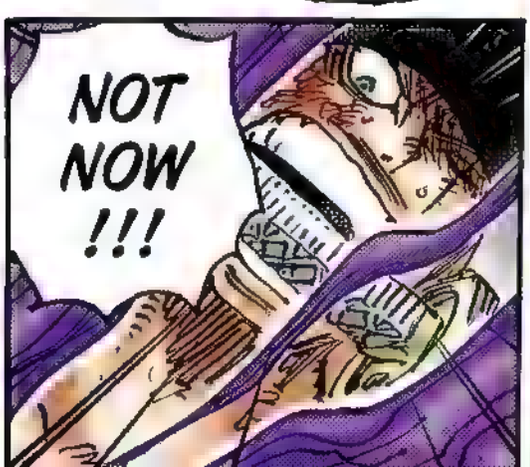
ゴゴゴオオ...
GRRRG
HUFF, HUFF... THAT WAS CLOSE. I'D BE DEAD IF I HADN'T PUT UP MY ARMAMENT HAKI IN TIME...
...!!
BUT HOW'S HE STILL ALIVE? HE BLEW HIMSELF UP.
ONE SWORD STYLE, IAI...
DEATH LION SONG!!!
DOOM
!!!


?!

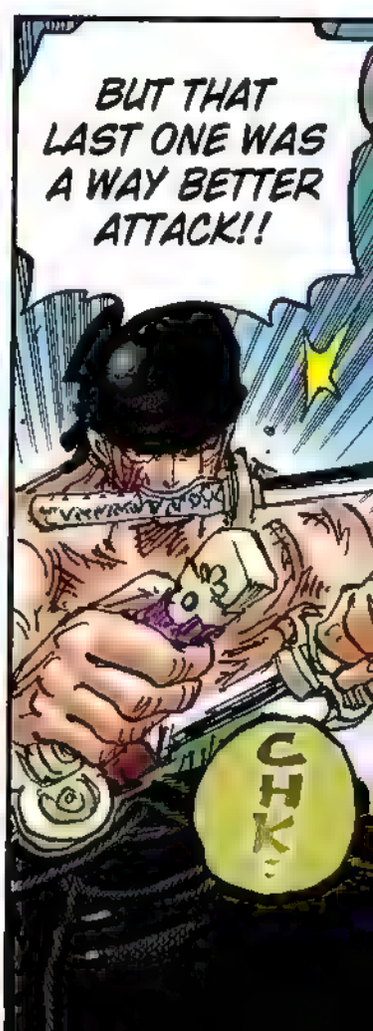
IMPERIAL ...

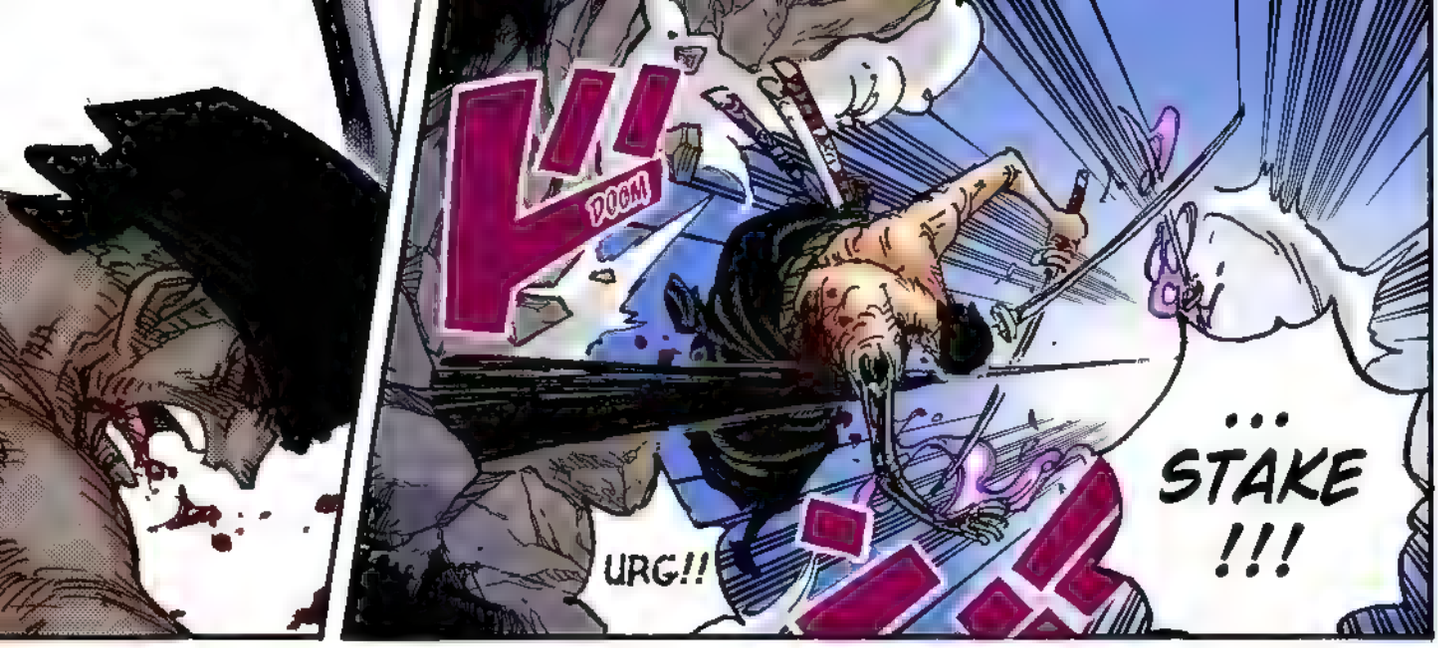
HE'S NOT FAZED AT ALL?!
GRIK...
GRIK...
BAM
HUH ?!

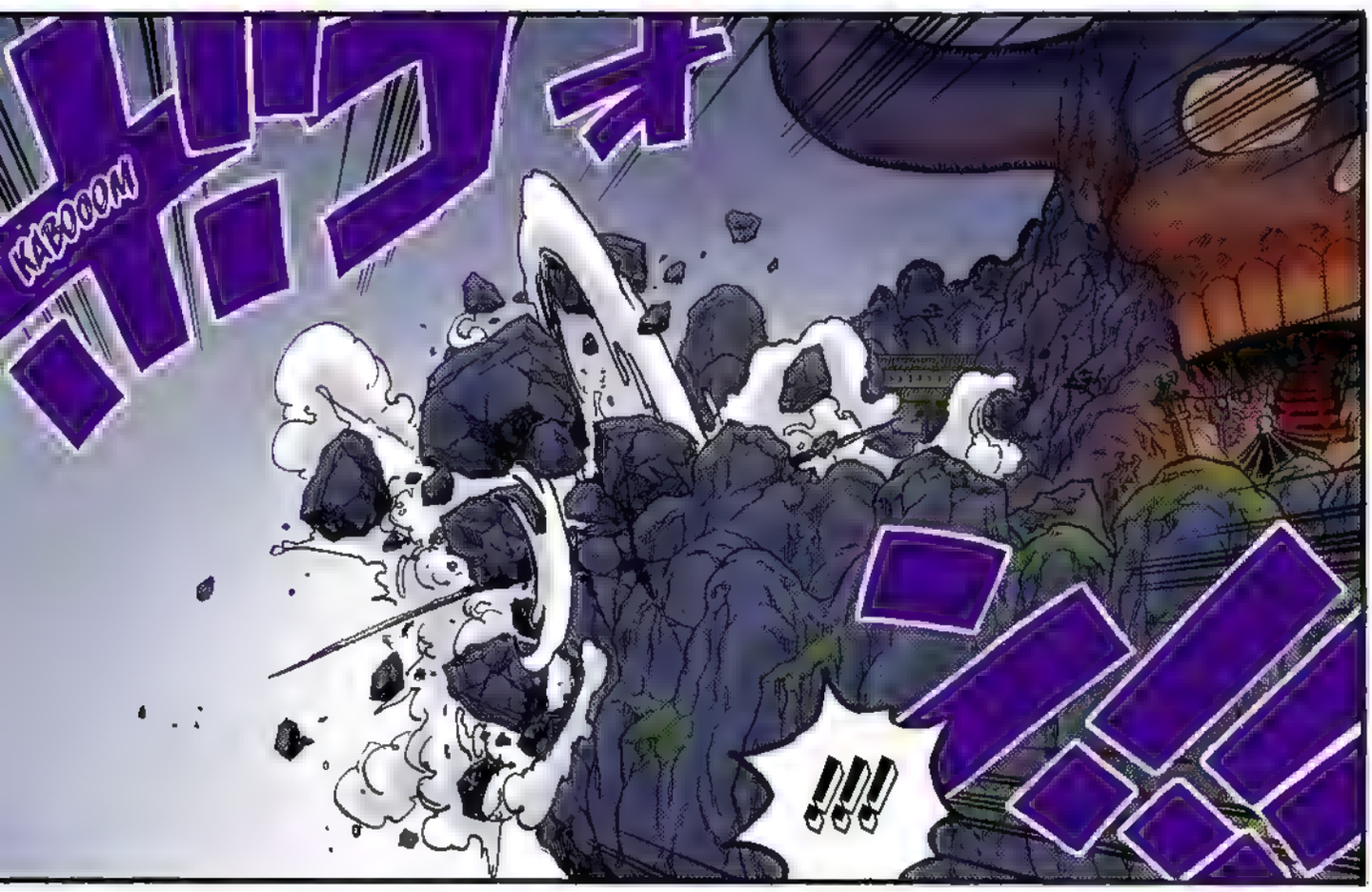

FWIP
ZING
...DEEP PRIDE...

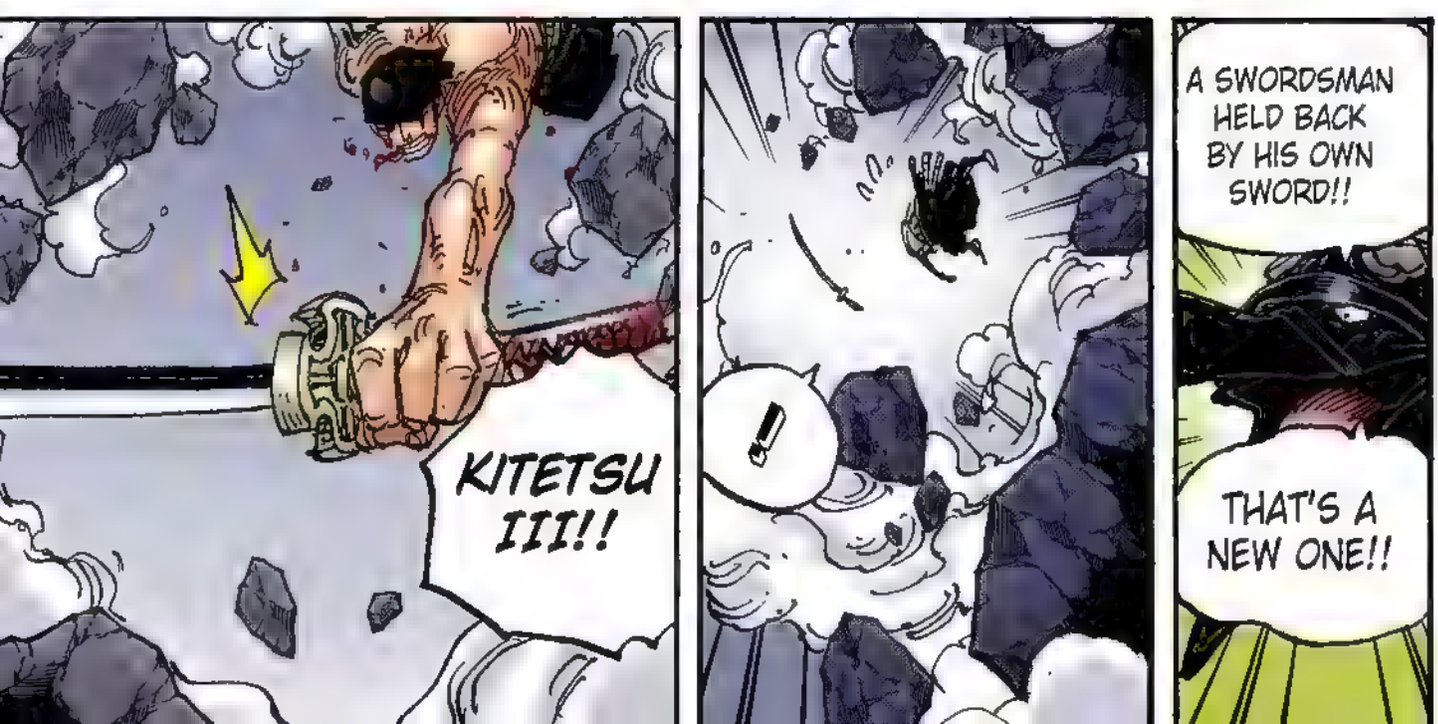

NOT NOW !!!

FWOOM
AAAH !!
WAIT, ENMA!! STOP!!

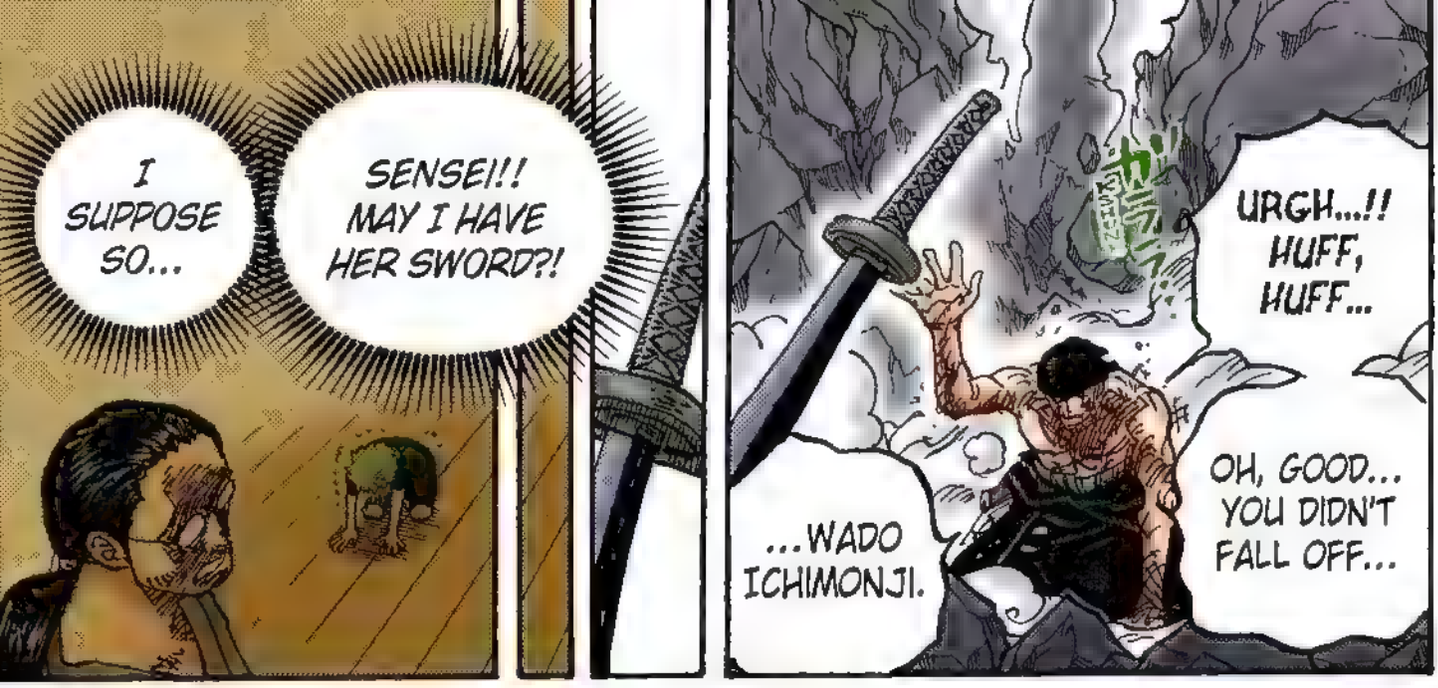

BUT THAT LAST ONE WAS A WAY BETTER ATTACK!!
CHK

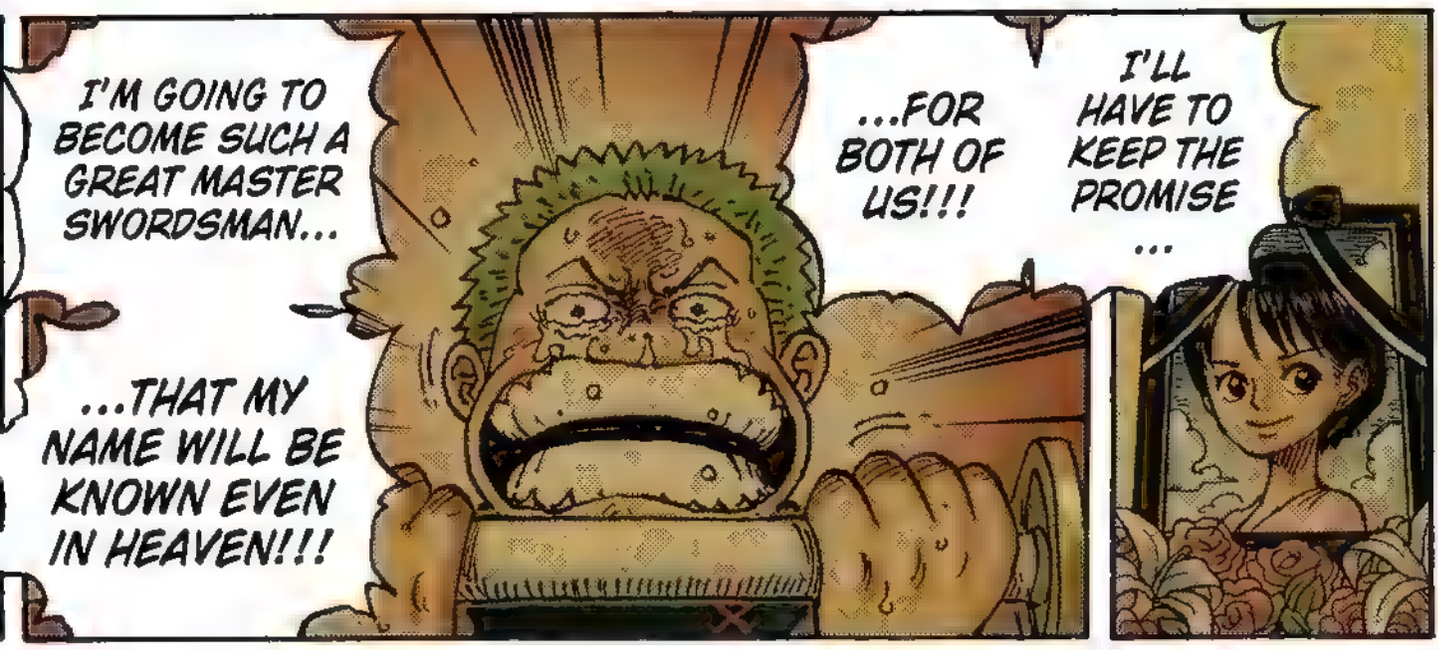

DOOM!
URG!!
...
STAKE
!!!


KABOOOM
!!!

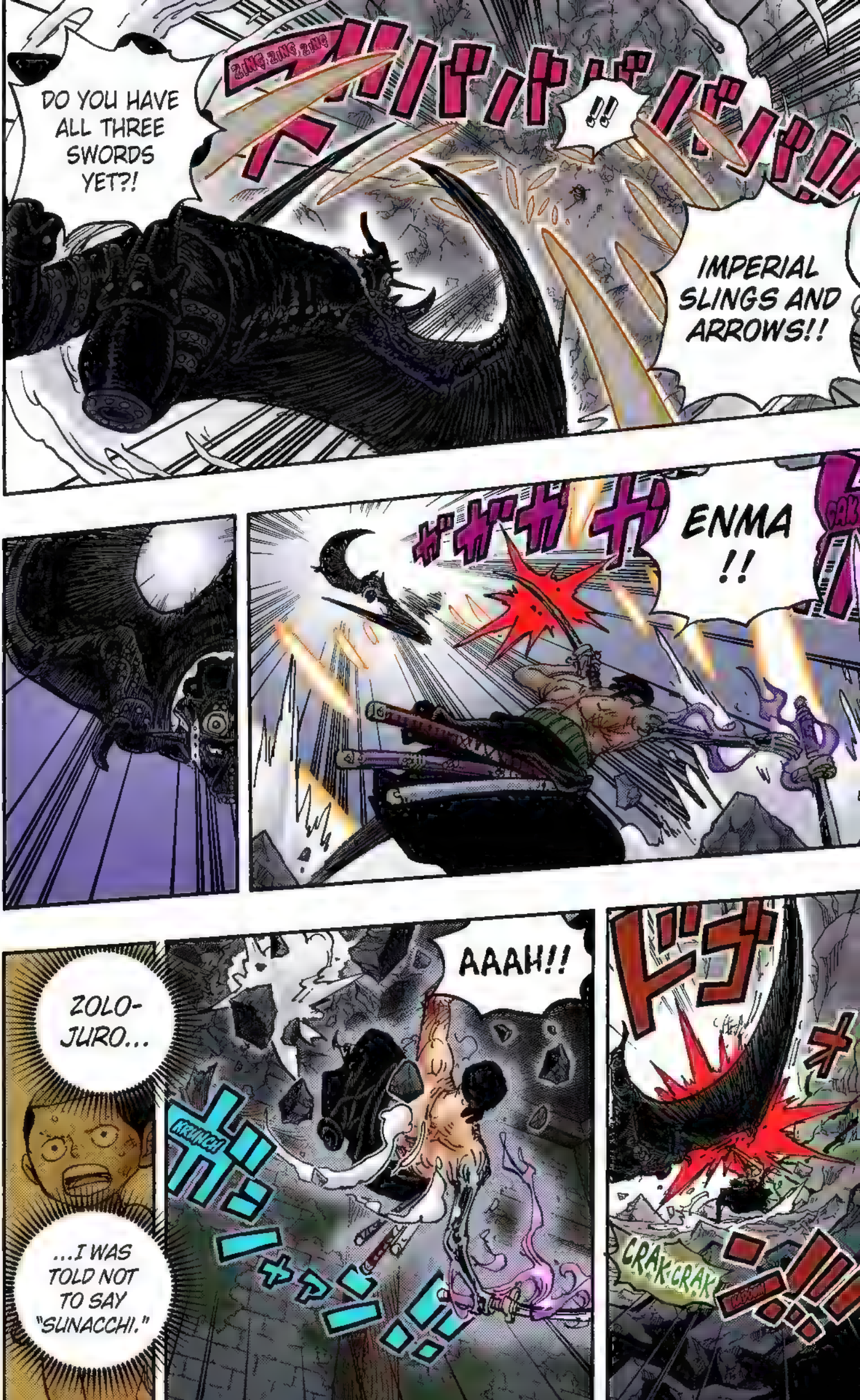

KITETSU
III!!
!
A SWORDSMAN
HELD BACK
BY HIS OWN
SWORD!!
THAT'S A
NEW ONE!!

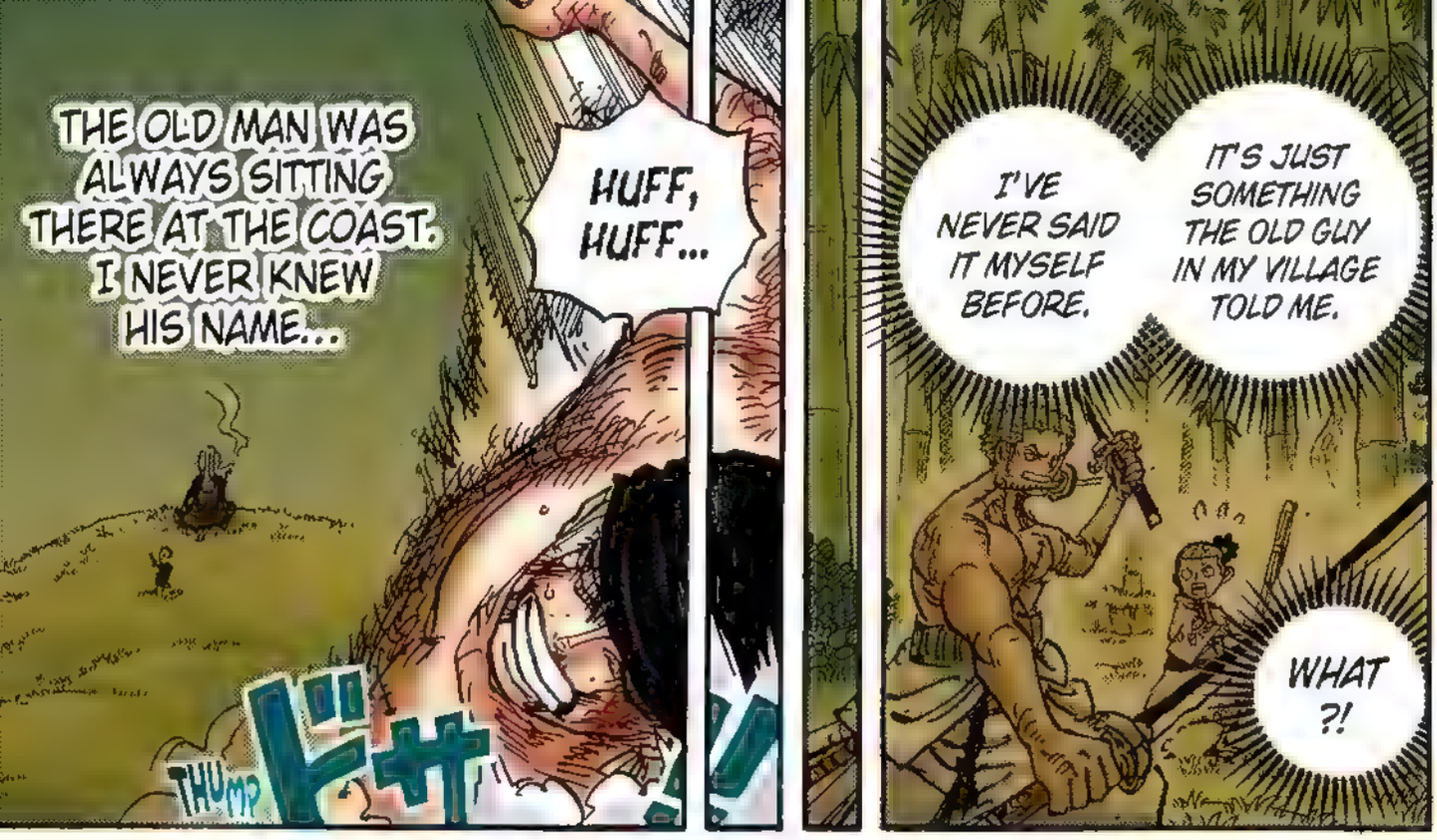
ARE YOU A FOOL? I CAN'T SELL YOU THAT SWORD!! IF YOU DIED...
THIS SWORD'S BE-WITCHED.
YOU ALREADY WIELD KITETSU III.
THAT IS ONE OF MINE.
WHAT, REALLY?!
I'LL TAKE IT.
...IT'D BE LIKE I KILLED YOU MYSELF!!
!!!
KABOOM
KRUNK
!?
...JUST TO SAVE YOUR SWORD?!!
YOU'RE GOING TO DIE...
HUFF !!
THAT FELT HOT...!!
FLAP
!!!
KRAKOW

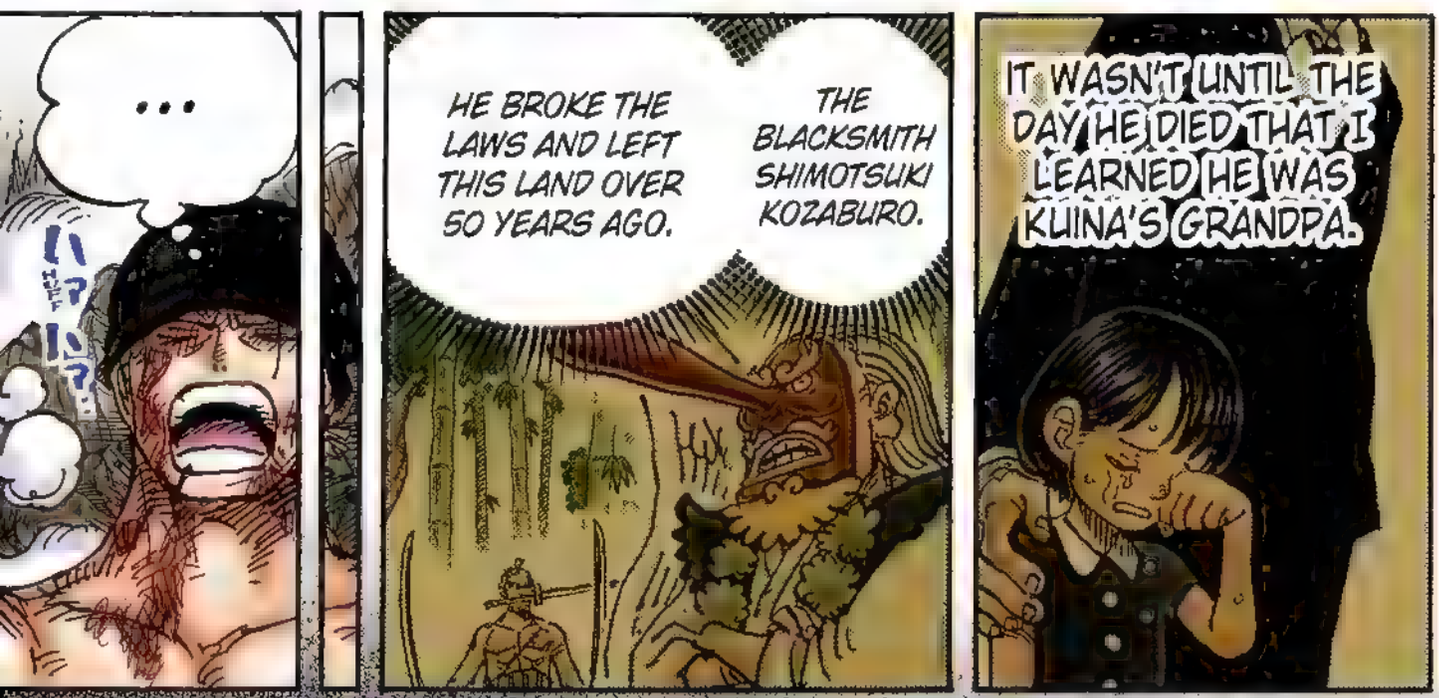

I SUPPOSE SO...
SENSE!! MAY I HAVE HER SWORD?!
...WADO ICHIMONJI.
URGH...!! HUFF, HUFF...
OH, GOOD... YOU DIDN'T FALL OFF...

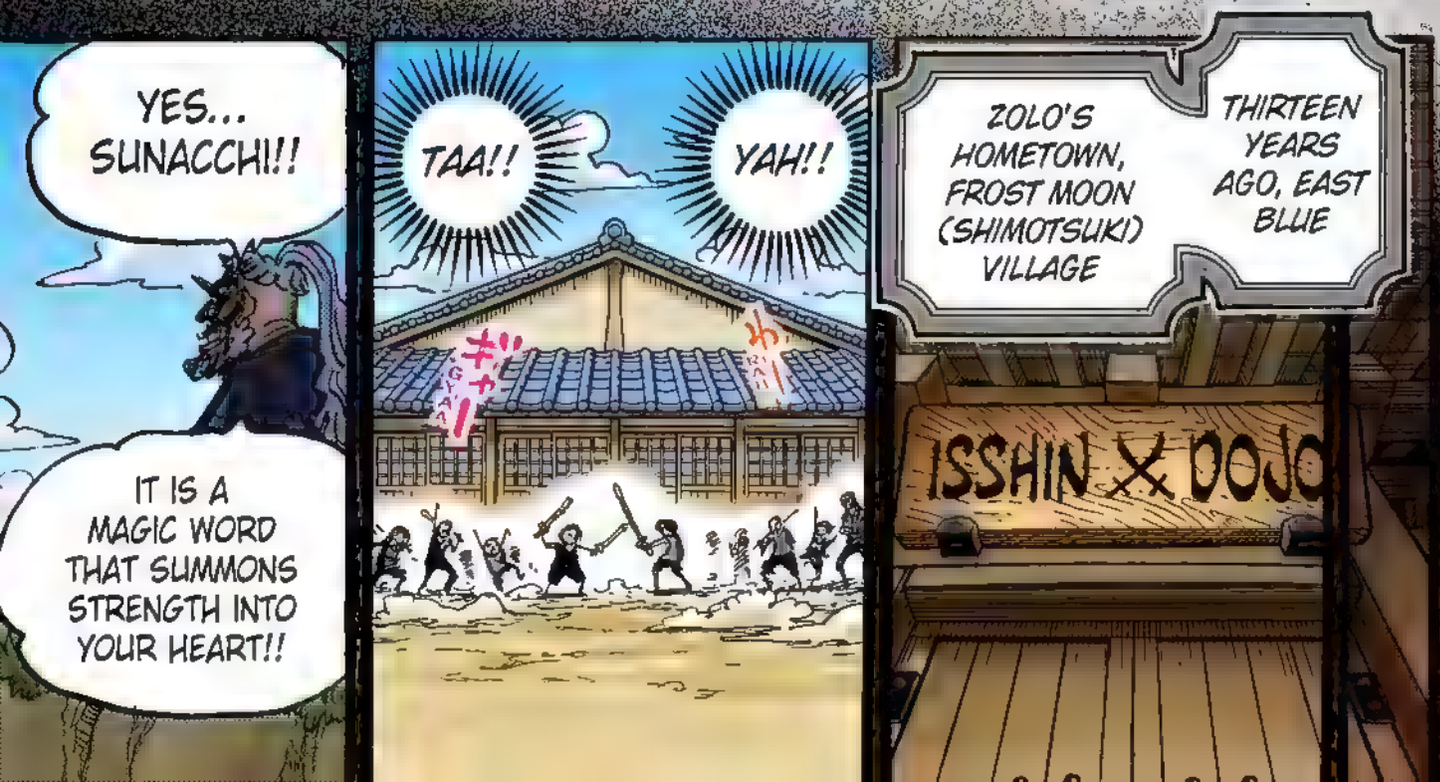

I'M GOING TO BECOME SUCH A GREAT MASTER SWORDSMAN...
...THAT MY NAME WILL BE KNOWN EVEN IN HEAVEN!!!
...FOR BOTH OF US!!!
I'LL HAVE TO KEEP THE PROMISE ...

IT ALL CAME SO SUDDEN, I WASN'T PUTTING IT TOGETHER. WHY WOULD THERE BE A FAMOUS KATANA OF WANO...
...IN SOME TINY VILLAGE OF THE EAST BLUE?
THE BLACKSMITH SHIMOTSUKI KOZABURO.
...WERE BOTH CRAFTED BY THE SAME MAN!!
YOU SEE, THAT WHITE BLADE, WADO ICHIMONJI, AND ENMA...
IT MUST BE SOME TWIST OF FATE.


DO YOU HAVE ALL THREE SWORDS YET?!
IMPERIAL SLINGS AND ARROWS!!
ENMA !!
ZOLO-JURO...
...I WAS TOLD NOT TO SAY "SUNACCHI."
AAAH!!
KRUNCH
CRAK-CRAK

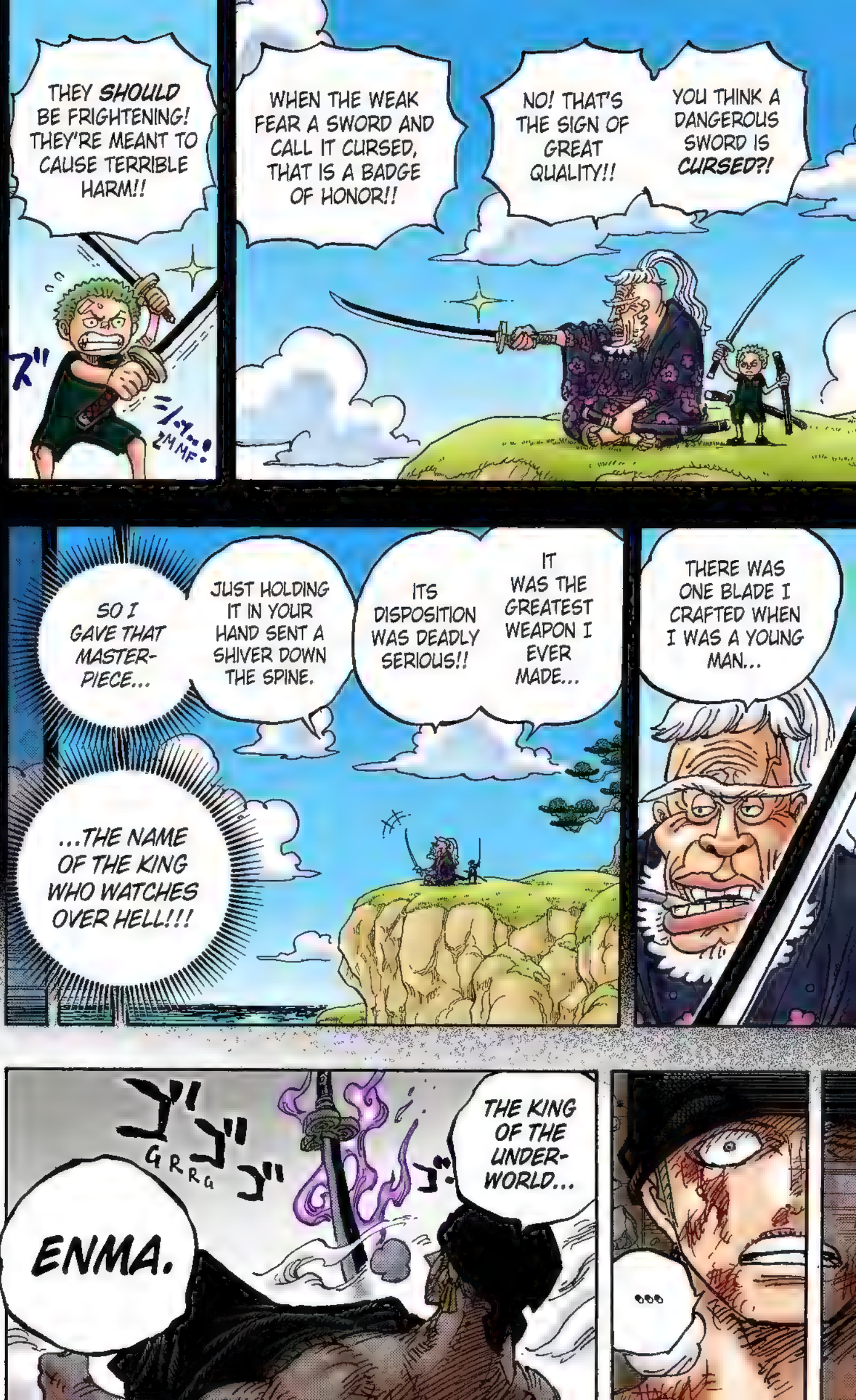

THE OLD MAN WAS ALWAYS SITTING THERE AT THE COAST. I NEVER KNEW HIS NAME...
HUFF, HUFF...
THUMP
I'VE NEVER SAID IT MYSELF BEFORE.
IT'S JUST SOMETHING THE OLD GUY IN MY VILLAGE TOLD ME.
WHAT ?!

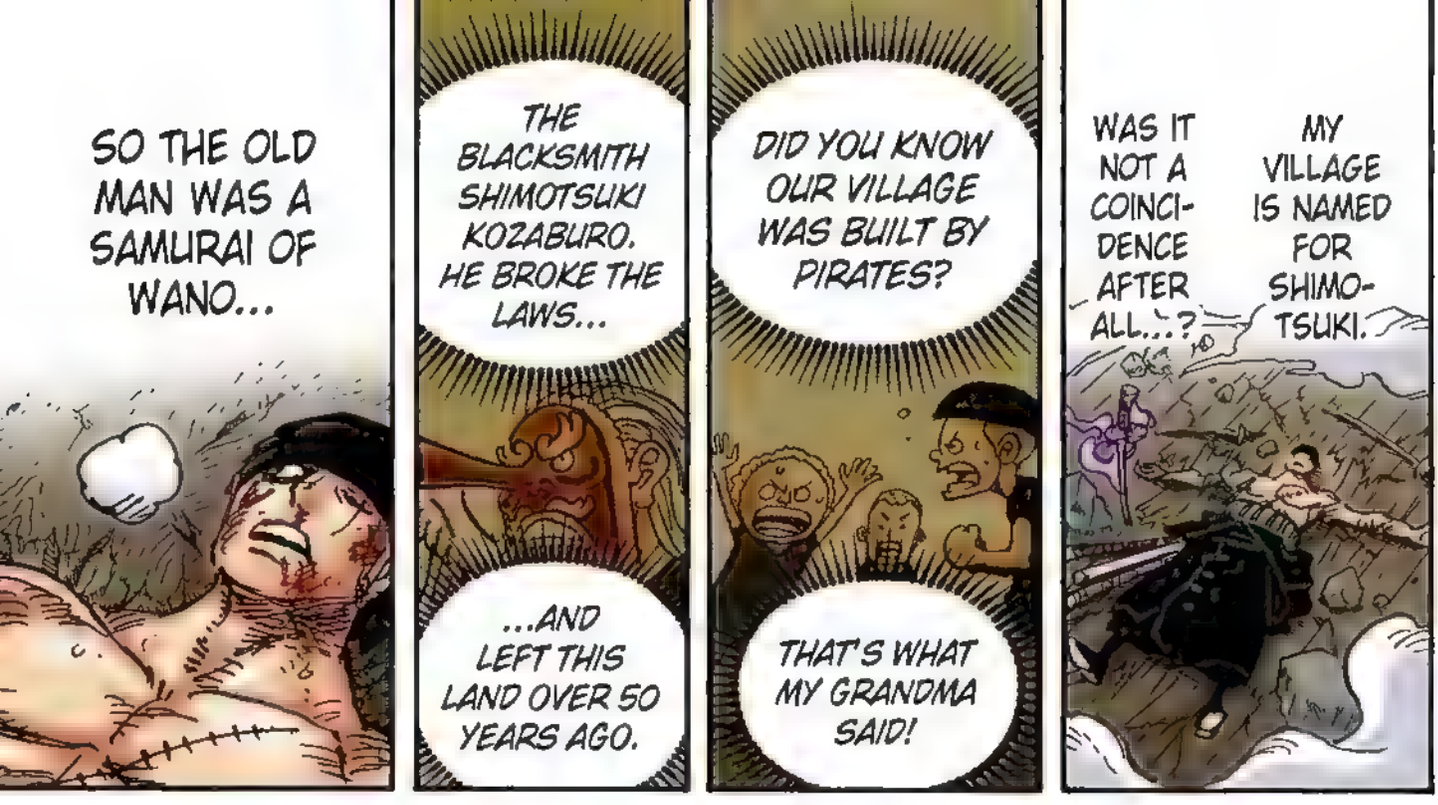

...
HE BROKE THE LAWS AND LEFT THIS LAND OVER 50 YEARS AGO.
THE BLACKSMITH SHIMOTSUKI KOZABURO.
IT WASN'T UNTIL THE DAY HE DIED THAT I LEARNED HE WAS KUINA'S GRANDPA.

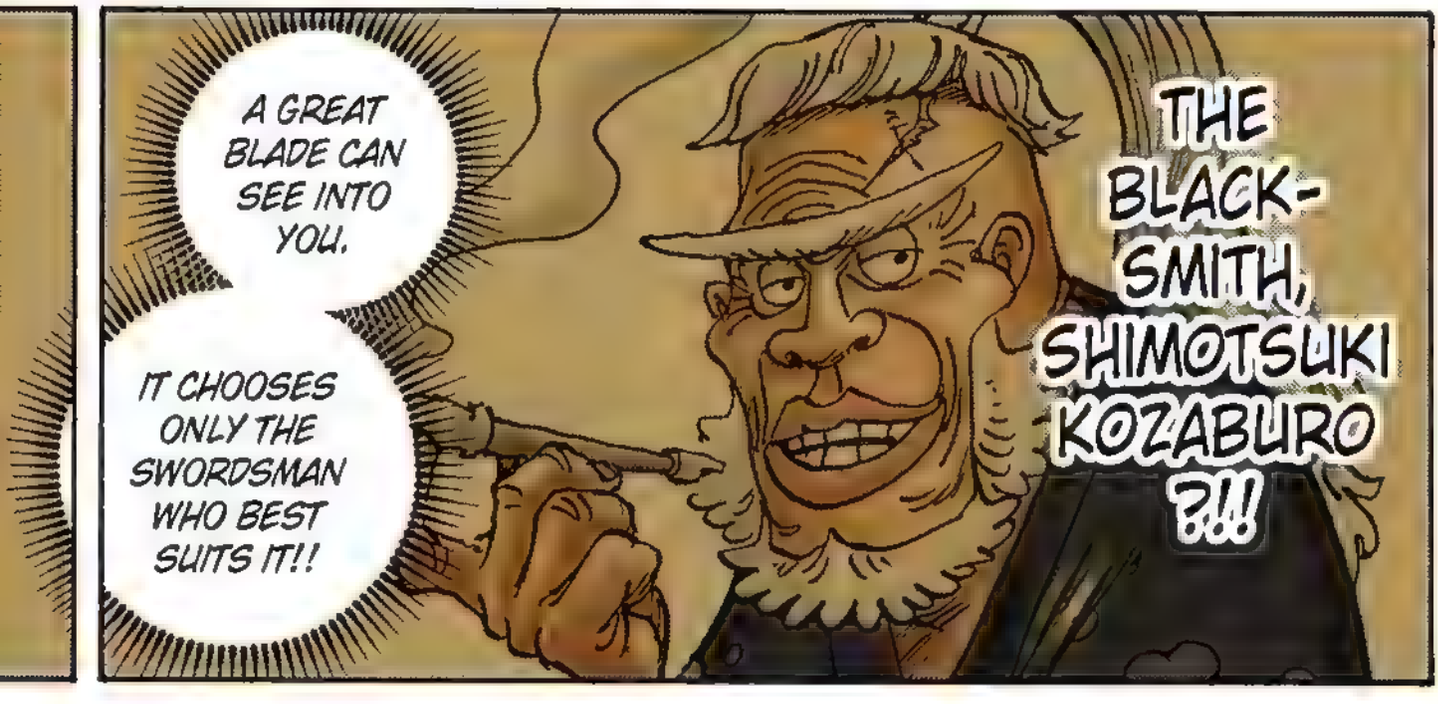

YES... SUNACCHI!!
IT IS A MAGIC WORD THAT SUMMONS STRENGTH INTO YOUR HEART!!
TAA!!
YAH!!
ZOLO'S HOMETOWN, FROST MOON (SHIMOTSUKI) VILLAGE
THIRTEEN YEARS AGO, EAST BLUE
ISSHIN DOJO

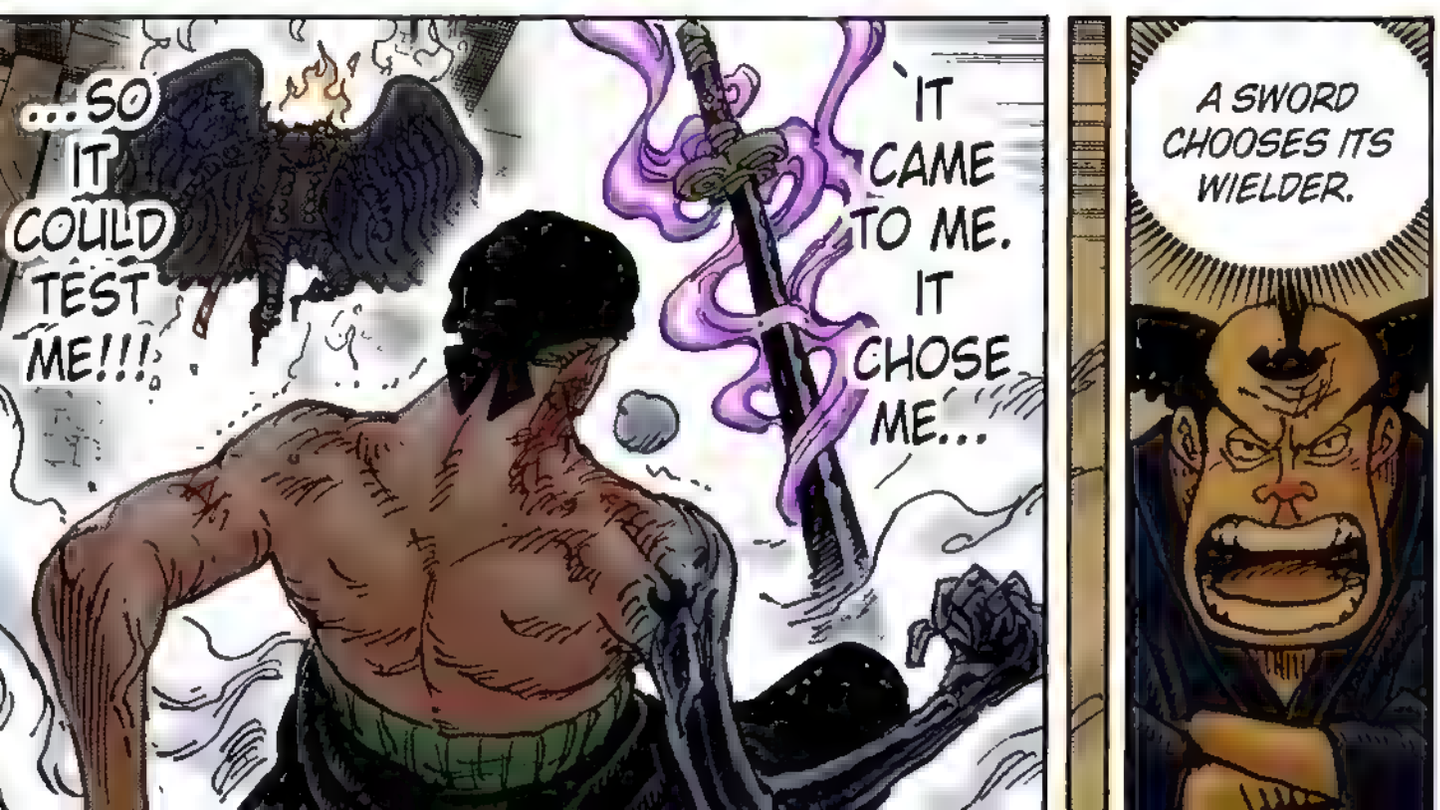
HMM. WELL, THAT SOUNDS WEIRD.
I DON'T NEED IT.
ANYWAY, OLD MAN, IS IT TRUE...
...YOU USED TO BE A SAMURAI?
EVERYBODY AT THE DOJO WAS SAYING IT.
!
WELL, HUSH UP ABOUT IT!
OR THE NAVY WILL COME AND INVADE THE VILLAGE.
THE NAVY?! WHY?!
OLD MAN OF THE VILLAGE
NONE OF YOUR BUSINESS, THAT'S WHY! GET LOST!
SHEESH, FINE!! STUBBORN OLD FART!!
BENG
TAA!!
WHAP
BAPP
YAH!!
FWOP

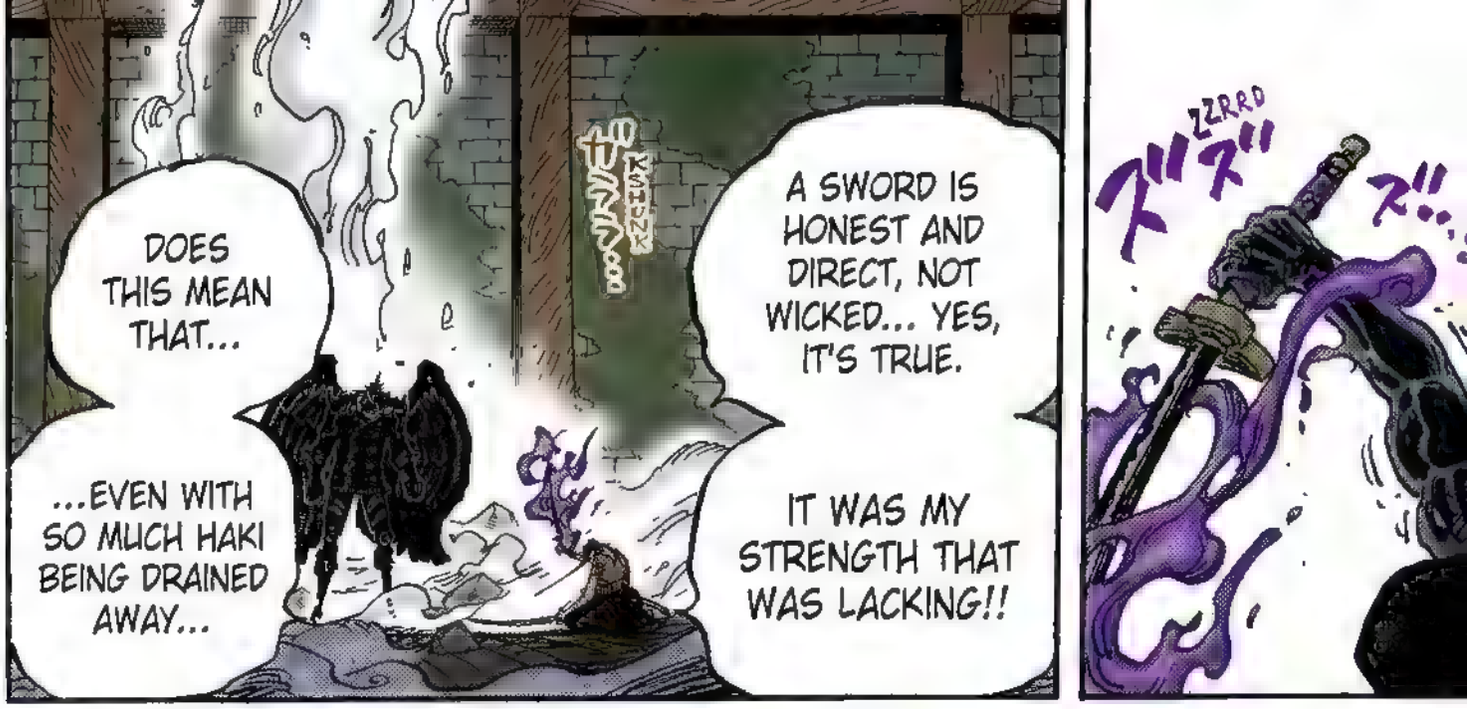
I'M GIVING 'EM TO YOU. TRUST ME, THEY'RE CRAP.
WHAT?! BUT I CAN'T PAY FOR THESE!!
I NEED MORE PRACTICE!!
I LOST TO KUINA AGAIN!!
IS THE DOJO BORING TO YOU?
YIKES...!!
AND A BLACK-SMITH HONES HIS CRAFT SO THAT HIS WEAPONS ARE BETTER AT KILLING THAN ANY OTHER!!
LISTEN CLOSELY. A SWORD'S LIKE A KITCHEN KNIFE, BUT FOR MURDER!! THEY'RE CREATED TO KILL PEOPLE!!
IT'S THE ONLY THING I SEEM TO BE ABLE TO FORGE ANYMORE...
USE 'EM FOR PRACTICE IF YOU WANT...
A SWORDSMAN MUST MASTER IT, AND BEND IT TO HIS WILL!!
A SWORD HAS ITS OWN PERSONAL-ITY...


THEY SHOULD BE FRIGHTENING! THEY'RE MEANT TO CAUSE TERRIBLE HARM!!
WHEN THE WEAK FEAR A SWORD AND CALL IT CURSED, THAT IS A BADGE OF HONOR!!
NO! THAT'S THE SIGN OF GREAT QUALITY!!
YOU THINK A DANGEROUS SWORD IS CURSED?!
SO I GAVE THAT MASTER-PIECE...
JUST HOLDING IT IN YOUR HAND SENT A SHIVER DOWN THE SPINE.
ITS DISPOSITION WAS DEADLY SERIOUS!!
IT WAS THE GREATEST WEAPON I EVER MADE...
THERE WAS ONE BLADE I CRAFTED WHEN I WAS A YOUNG MAN...
...THE NAME OF THE KING WHO WATCHES OVER HELL!!!
GRRG
ENMA.
THE KING OF THE UNDER-WORLD...

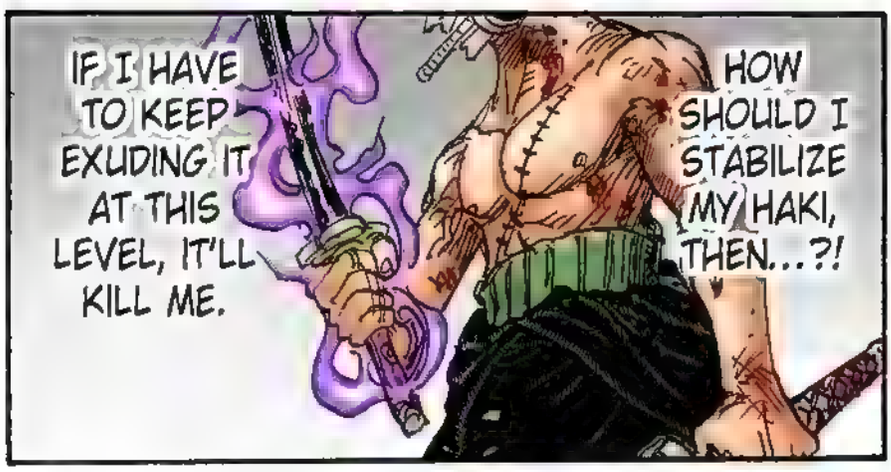

SO THE OLD MAN WAS A SAMURAI OF WANO...
THE BLACKSMITH SHIMOTSUKI KOZABURO. HE BROKE THE LAWS...
...AND LEFT THIS LAND OVER 50 YEARS AGO.
DID YOU KNOW OUR VILLAGE WAS BUILT BY PIRATES?
THAT'S WHAT MY GRANDMA SAID!
WAS IT NOT A COINCI-DENCE AFTER ALL...?
MY VILLAGE IS NAMED FOR SHIMO-TSUKI.

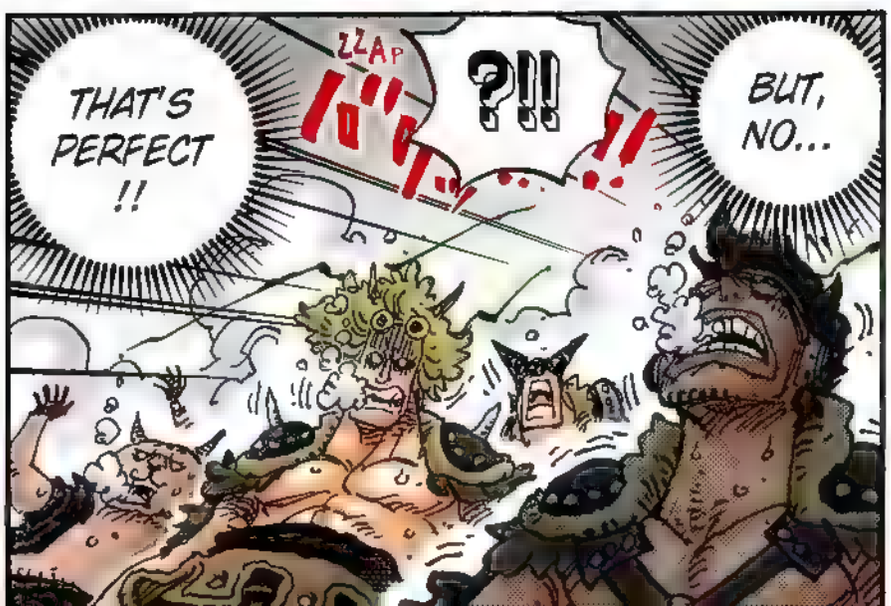

A GREAT BLADE CAN SEE INTO YOU.
IT CHOOSES ONLY THE SWORDSMAN WHO BEST SUITS IT!!
THE BLACK-SMITH, SHIMOTSUKI KOZABURO ?!!


...SO IT COULD TEST ME!!!
IT CAME TO ME. IT CHOSE ME...
A SWORD CHOOSES ITS WIELDER.

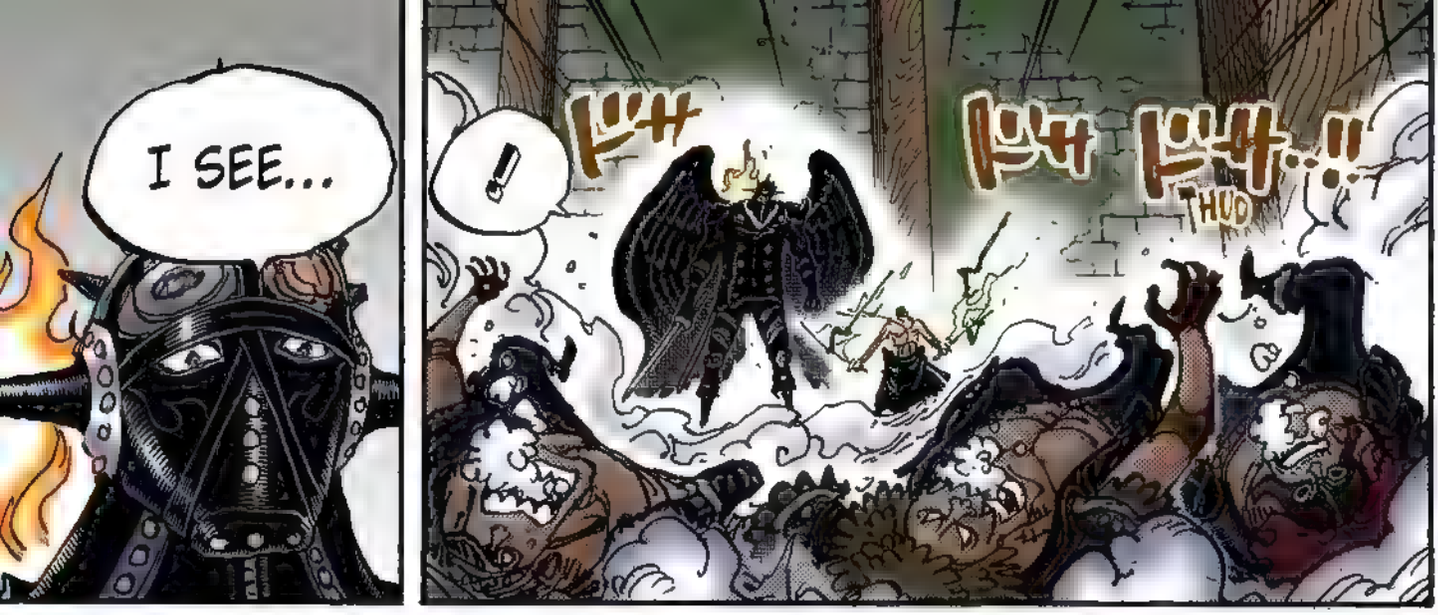

DOES THIS MEAN THAT...
...EVEN WITH SO MUCH HAKI BEING DRAINED AWAY...
A SWORD IS HONEST AND DIRECT, NOT WICKED... YES, IT'S TRUE.
IT WAS MY STRENGTH THAT WAS LACKING!!
ZZRRD

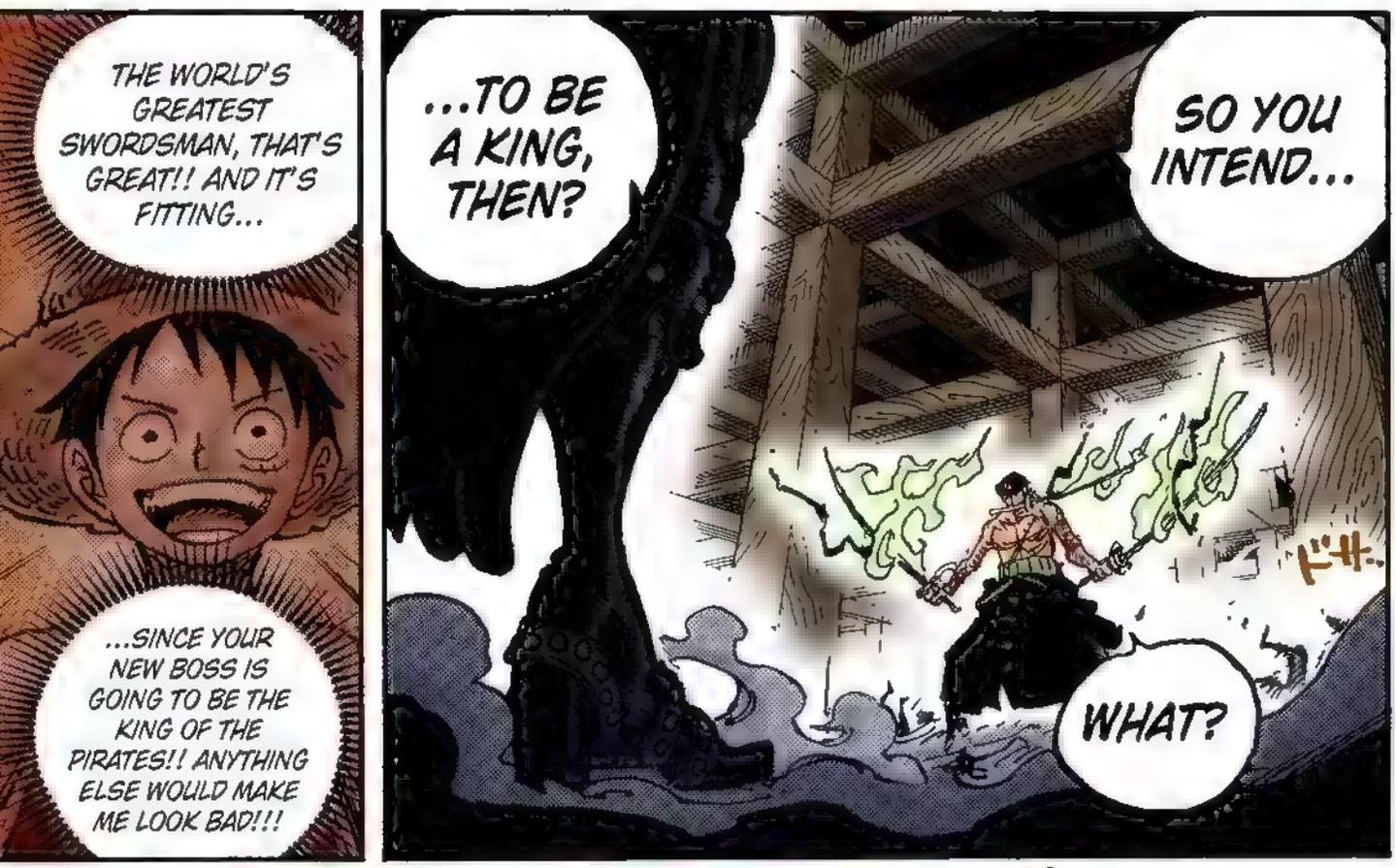
...YOU WERE LIGHT AS A FEATHER, ENMA?
...ODEN WIELDED YOU AS THOUGH...
GRRRG


IF I HAVE TO KEEP EXUDING IT AT THIS LEVEL, IT'LL KILL ME.
HOW SHOULD I STABILIZE MY HAKI, THEN...?!

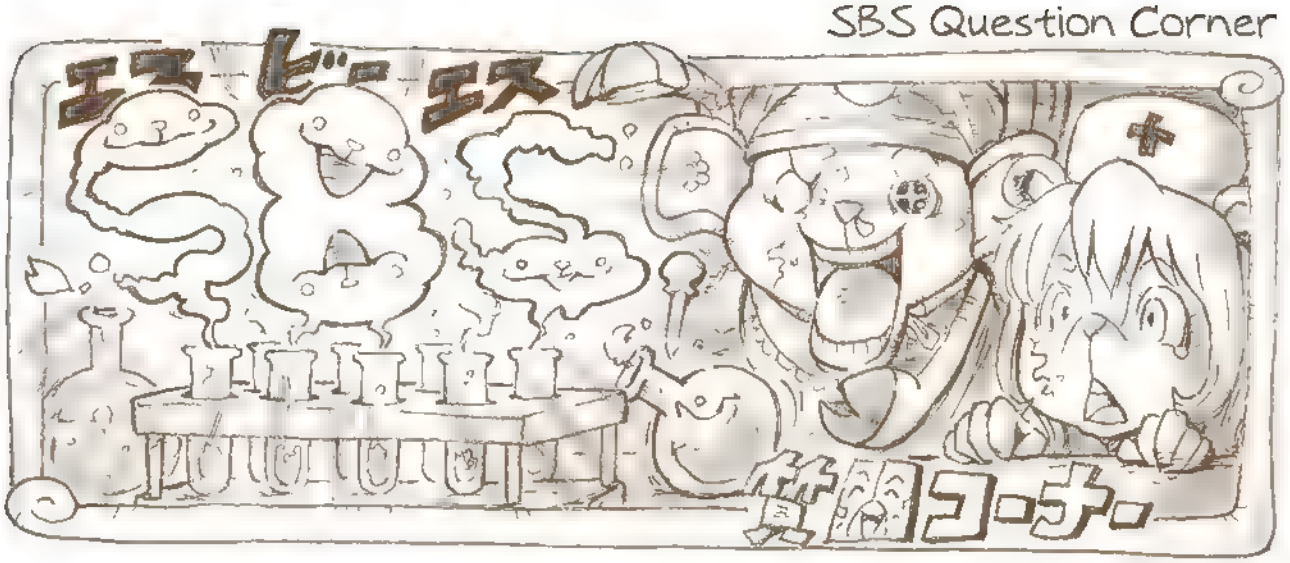

THAT'S PERFECT !!
ZZAP
?!!
BUT, NO...

AND THERE'S KING!!
LOOK!! IT'S PIRATE-HUNTER!!
!
STOMP
I COULD REALLY USE THE PRO-MOTION!!
LET US TAKE HIM OUT, SIR!!


I SEE...
!
ドサ
ドサ ドサ..!!
THUD


THE WORLD'S GREATEST SWORDSMAN, THAT'S GREAT!! AND IT'S FITTING...
...SINCE YOUR NEW BOSS IS GOING TO BE THE KING OF THE PIRATES!! ANYTHING ELSE WOULD MAKE ME LOOK BAD!!!
...TO BE A KING, THEN?
SO YOU INTEND...
ドサ
WHAT?

BE
BE
NG
...AND TO MY BEST FRIEND!!
THAT'S RIGHT... I'VE GOT A PROMISE TO KEEP TO MY CAPTAIN...



(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

A: Okay! Previously, I asked all of you to explain what those lines were on Robin's chest when she was in Gigante Fleur form. You sent in many answers, so here's a selection!!

Q: Are those the lone scars that Robin ever suffered, from the time that she whooped my butt?

--Leo from the Cleave

Q: They must be **vaccine** lines, to protect against **obscene** thoughts!!

--Tamaemon

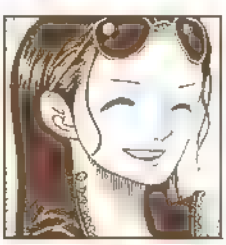
Q: Oh, those are Demonio Lines. You know how people get that pulsing blue vein when they're angry? This is a warning sign that if you make her any angrier, she'll go Demonio Fleur!!

--Daichi Kuriki

Q: What if those aren't her boobs at all? What if they're just onions?

--Eeyan

A: Very interesting!! Thank you for these fascinating comments, as well as the many others we don't have room for! So, which one will be selected as the official answer? *Drrrrururururum!!*
Take it away, Robin!!



Robin: ***They're onions.♡ Hee hee hee!***

A: They were onions!!! They weren't her chest at all!!

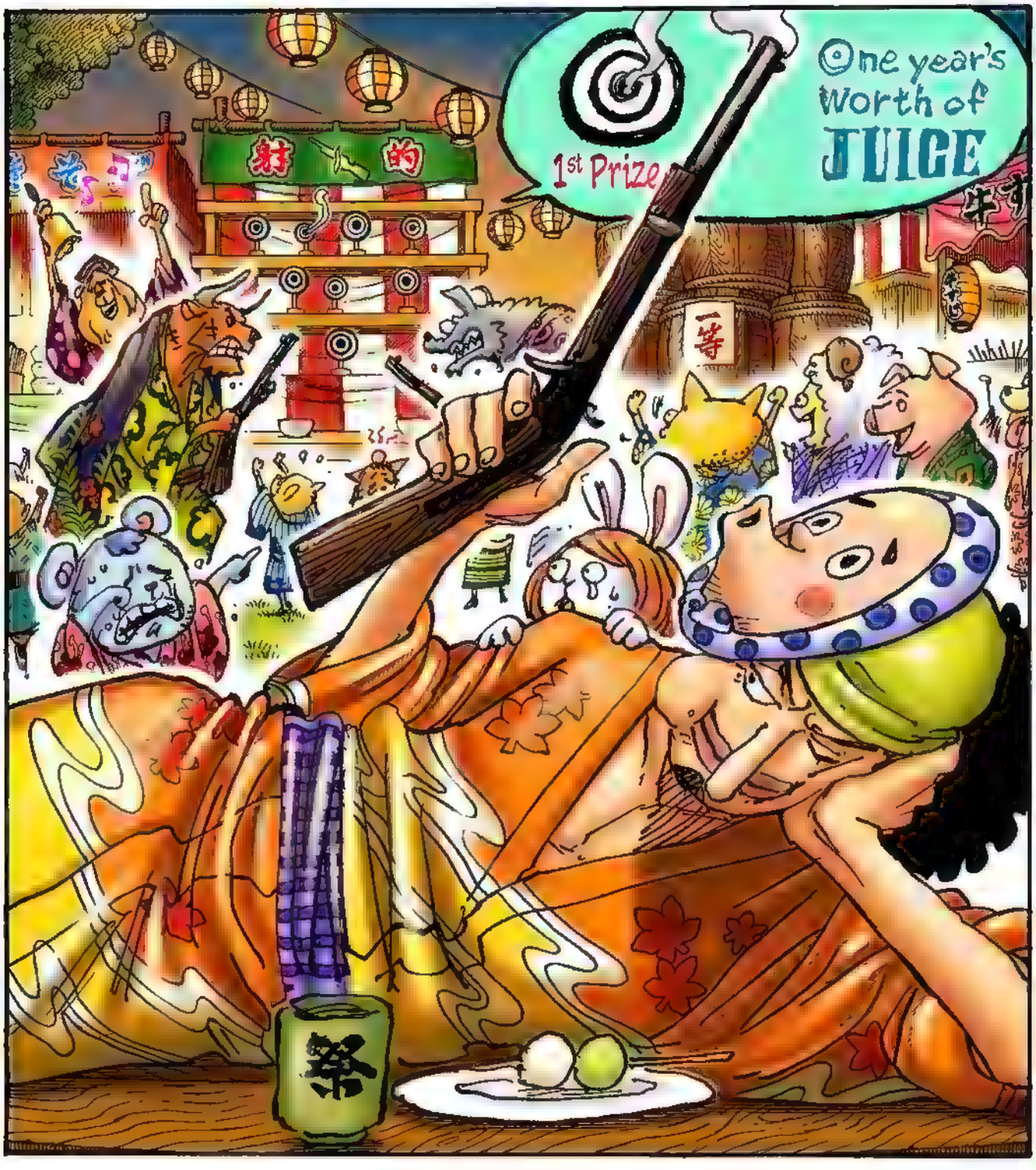
Q: Hello, Odacchi!! What's with the endless parade of boob questions in the SBS Segment these days? Do guys think about anything other than boobs?! It made me so sad when an entire page of volume 100 was nothing but a boob festival. It's like, are we all supposed to be perverts or something?!
So, Odacchi, were you aware that what we ladies want to know is…

Zolo's bust size!!! Tell us now!!!

--Rororniki

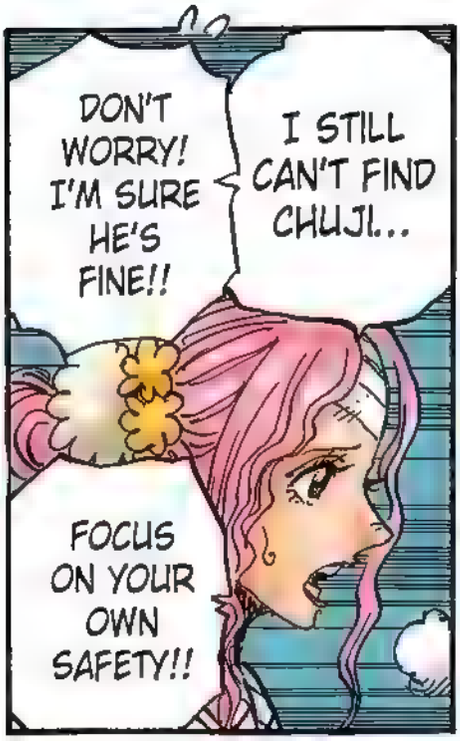
A: We got a girl pervert here!!! It's over! This segment is all over! Dammit! How should I know Zolo's bust size?! About 110 cm (433 in) or something? This SBS is over! But we still have another SBS section coming up with Jimbei's voice actor, Mr. Hoki! (See pg. 168)

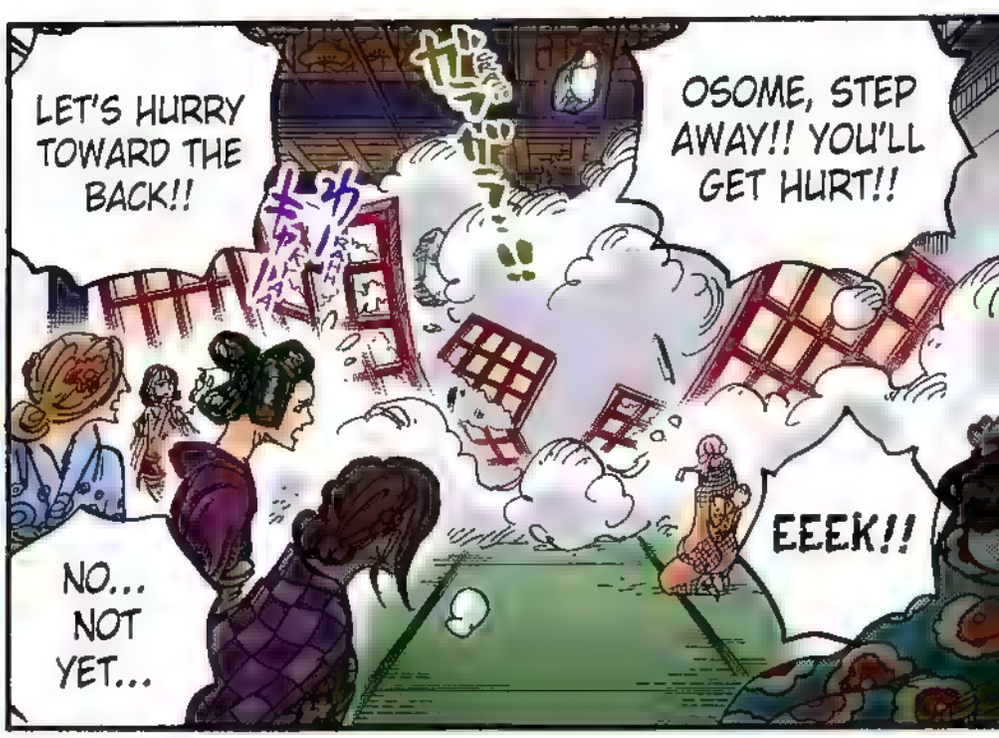
Chapter 1034:
SANJI VS. QUEEN

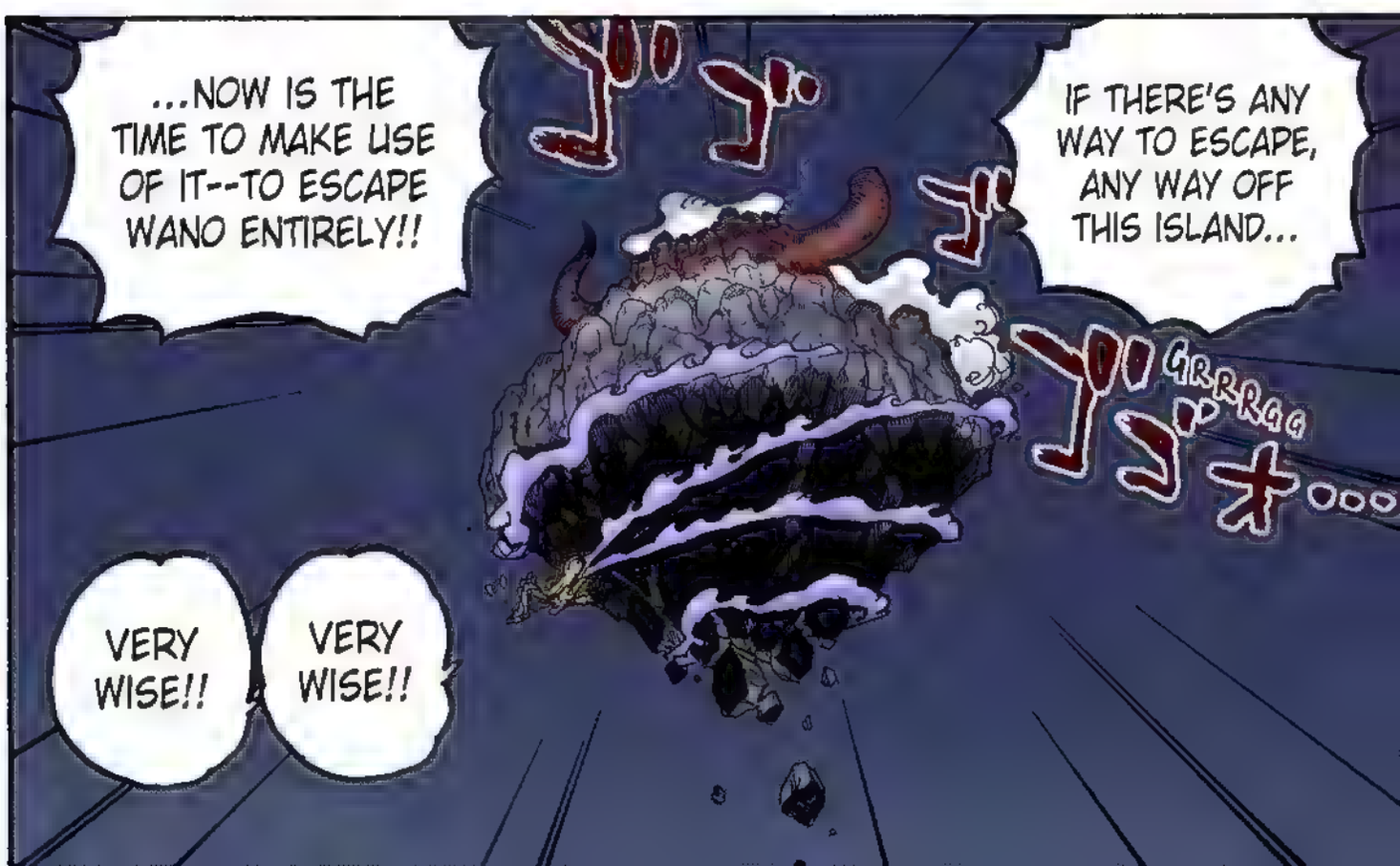


READER REQUEST: "USOPP WINNING PRIZES FOR THE CHILDREN AT THE FESTIVAL SHOOTING GAME " BY EBI

ズズズゥ…ン!!
EEEEK !!
PLEASURE HALL, LEFTBRAIN TOWER, SKULL DOME


I STILL CAN'T FIND CHUJI...
DON'T WORRY! I'M SURE HE'S FINE!!
FOCUS ON YOUR OWN SAFETY!!

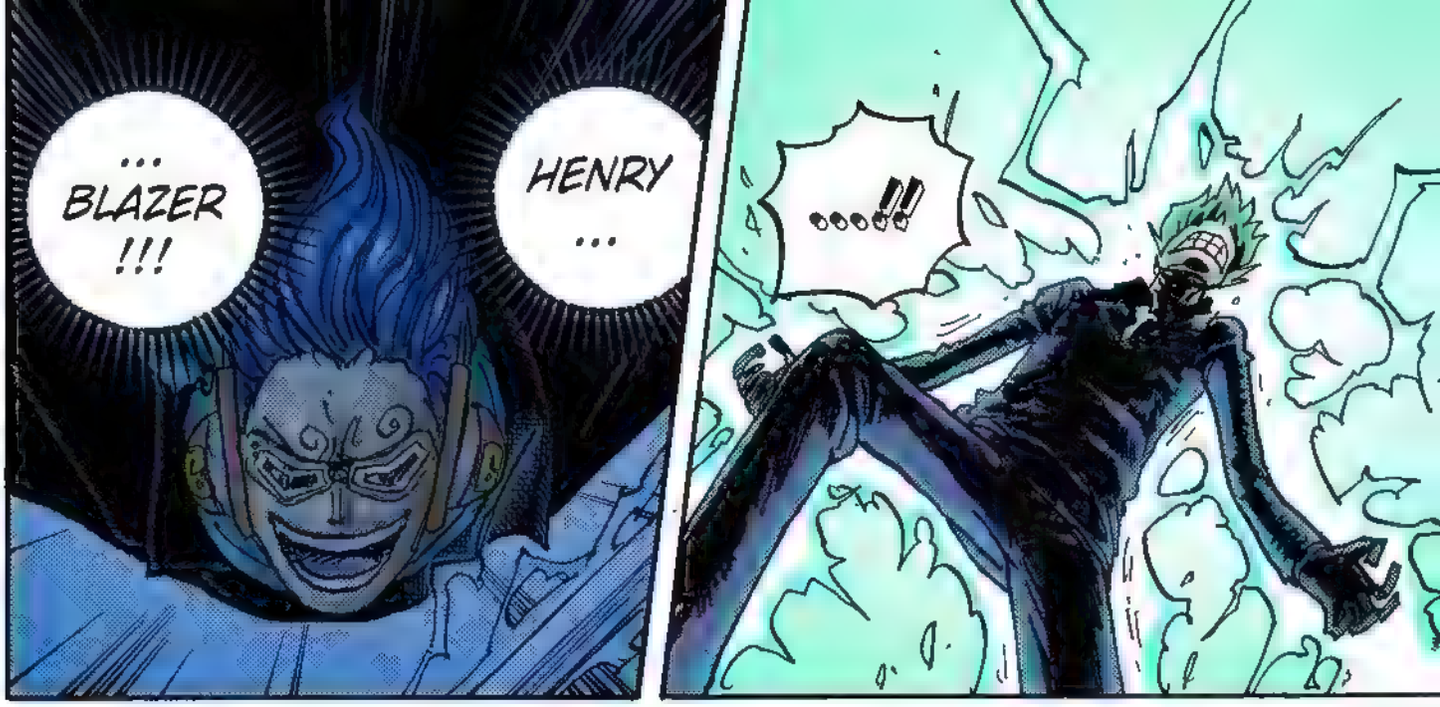

LET'S HURRY TOWARD THE BACK!!
OSOME, STEP AWAY!! YOU'LL GET HURT!!
NO... NOT YET...
EEEK!!

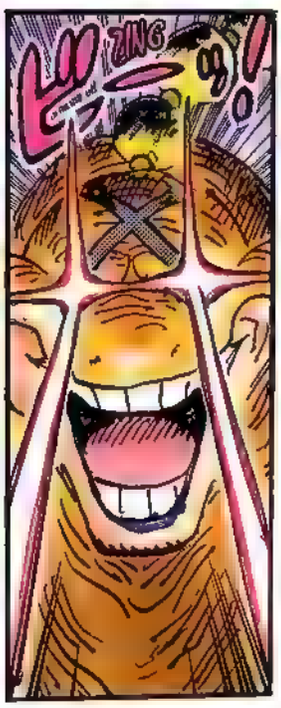

...NOW IS THE TIME TO MAKE USE OF IT--TO ESCAPE WANO ENTIRELY!!
IF THERE'S ANY WAY TO ESCAPE, ANY WAY OFF THIS ISLAND...
GRRRAA
VERY WISE!!
VERY WISE!!

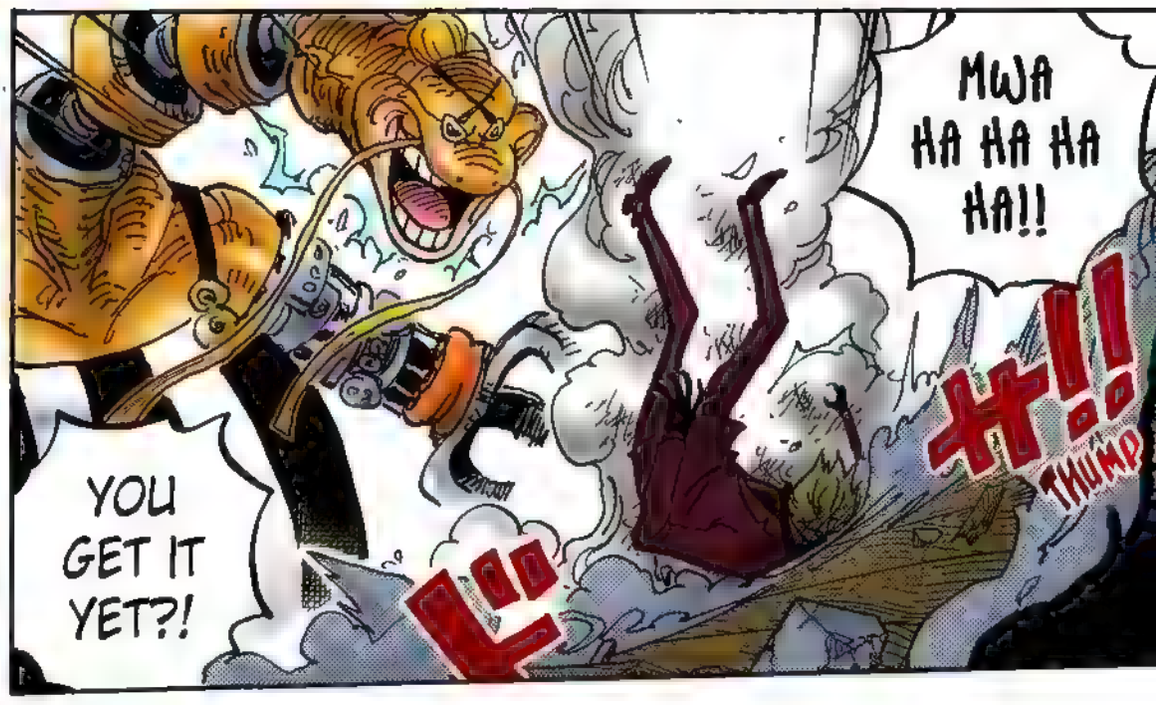
レオン
OOOH
BECAUSE I AM A DRAGON JUST LIKE HIM...
...I HAVE GRASPED THE KNACK OF KAIDO'S FLAME CLOUDS!!
HRRRGH !!
I MIGHT NOT BE ABLE TO PUSH THE ISLAND BACK UP--!!
...THE WORST CAN STILL BE AVOIDED!! HRRGG!!
STOMP TROMP
BUT AS LONG AS I CAN STOP ITS FALL...
ふあああ RAAAAHH うあああ
...ON THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!!
I WON'T LET IT FALL...

RAAAAAAAAH
わあああああああああ!!
PERFORMANCE FLOOR, INSIDE THE SKULL DOME
HOLD THE LINE!!
ESCAPE THE CASTLE!!
RAAAH
わあああああ...
PLEASURE HALL, LEFTBRAIN TOWER
SPARKING...
KSHING
カ!!
?!!
!!
ド
DA
DO
OH
QUEEN
...QUEEN!!!

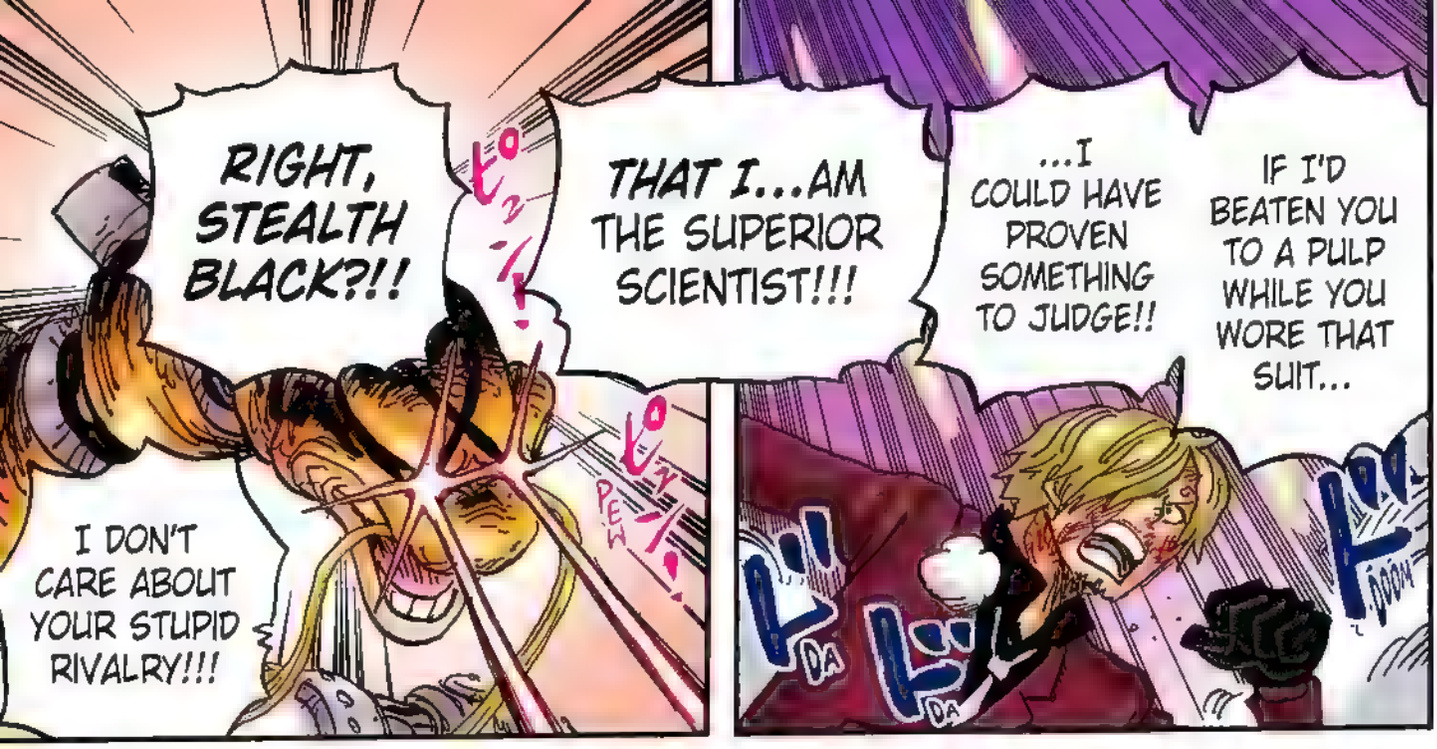
... VALKYRIE !!!
SPARK- ING...
BOOM
BEAMS FROM HIS EYES?!
HUH ...?
!!!
SWING
ZAP
HENRY ...
ZAP
ZZAP
... QUEEN !!!
AAAAH !!

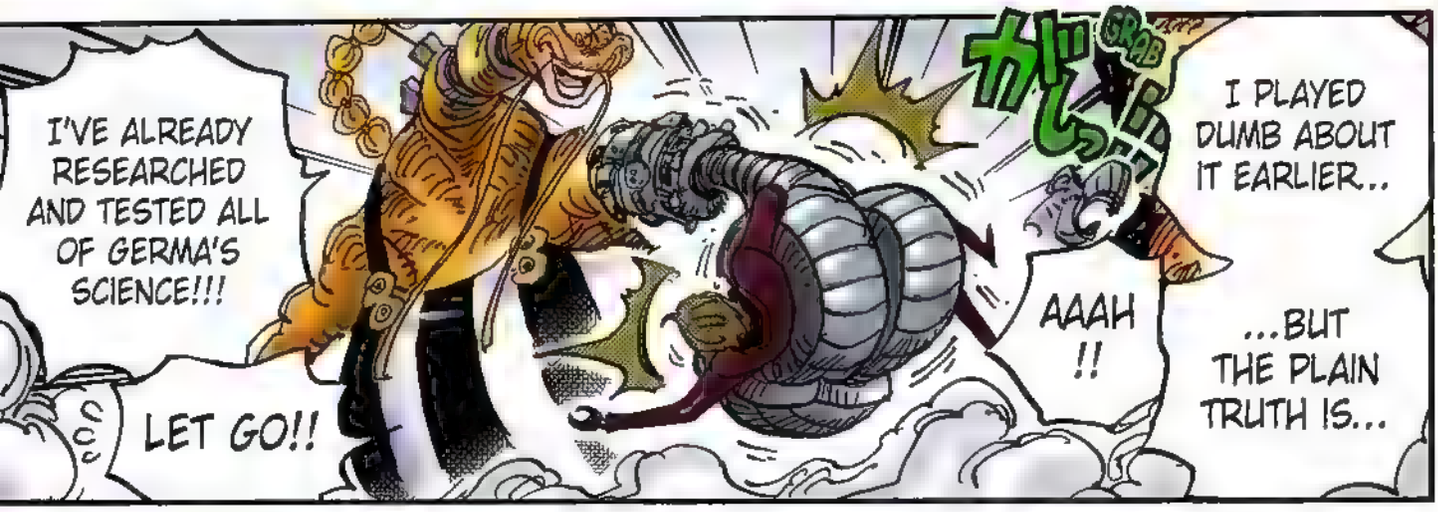

... BLAZER !!!
HENRY ...
...!!

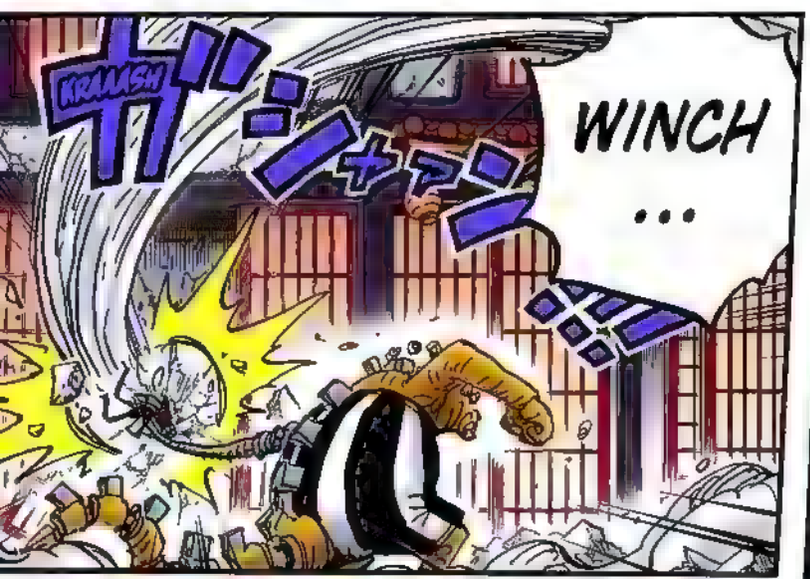

ZING

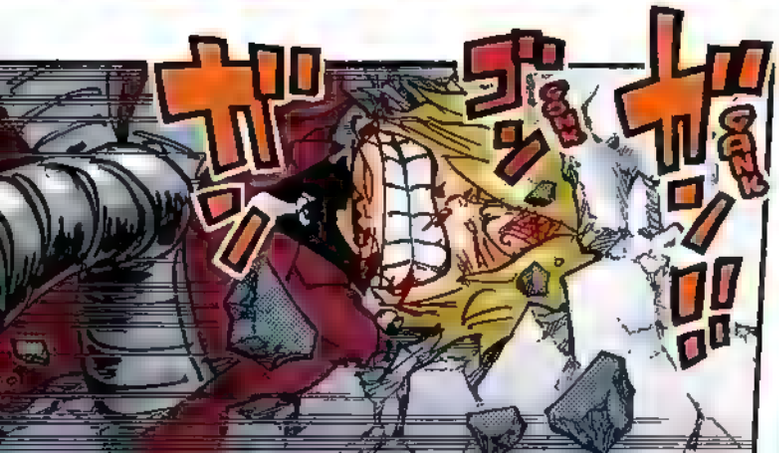

MWA HA HA HA HA!!
YOU GET IT YET?!
THUMP

...UNTIL AFTER YOU TRANS-FORMED!!
SEE, JUDGE'S SONS ARE LIKE THE AMALGAMATION OF ALL OF HIS SCIENTIFIC TECH!!
AAH !!!
I'M USING GERMA 66'S MOVES!!
I WAS SAVING THEM UP...


RIGHT, STEALTH BLACK?!!
THAT I...AM THE SUPERIOR SCIENTIST!!!
I DON'T CARE ABOUT YOUR STUPID RIVALRY!!!
...I COULD HAVE PROVEN SOMETHING TO JUDGE!!
IF I'D BEATEN YOU TO A PULP WHILE YOU WORE THAT SUIT...
DA DA
DOOM


I'VE ALREADY RESEARCHED AND TESTED ALL OF GERMA'S SCIENCE!!!
LET GO!!
GRAB
AAAH !!
I PLAYED DUMB ABOUT IT EARLIER..
...BUT THE PLAIN TRUTH IS...


KRAASH
WINCH ...



WINCH...
... GUILLO-TINE!!
I CAN RE-CREATE ANY MOVE YOU BROTHERS CAN DO!!
STOP TREATING ME LIKE THEIR FAMILY!!

...SNOTTY LITTLE BRAT!!!

WHY, YOU...

WEEZ, WEEZ...

OH, SO THERE'S NO SUCH THING AS FREEDOM OF SPEECH ANY-MORE?!

...NOT TO SAY *THEIR* NAMES AROUND ME!!

?!

I WARNED YOU...

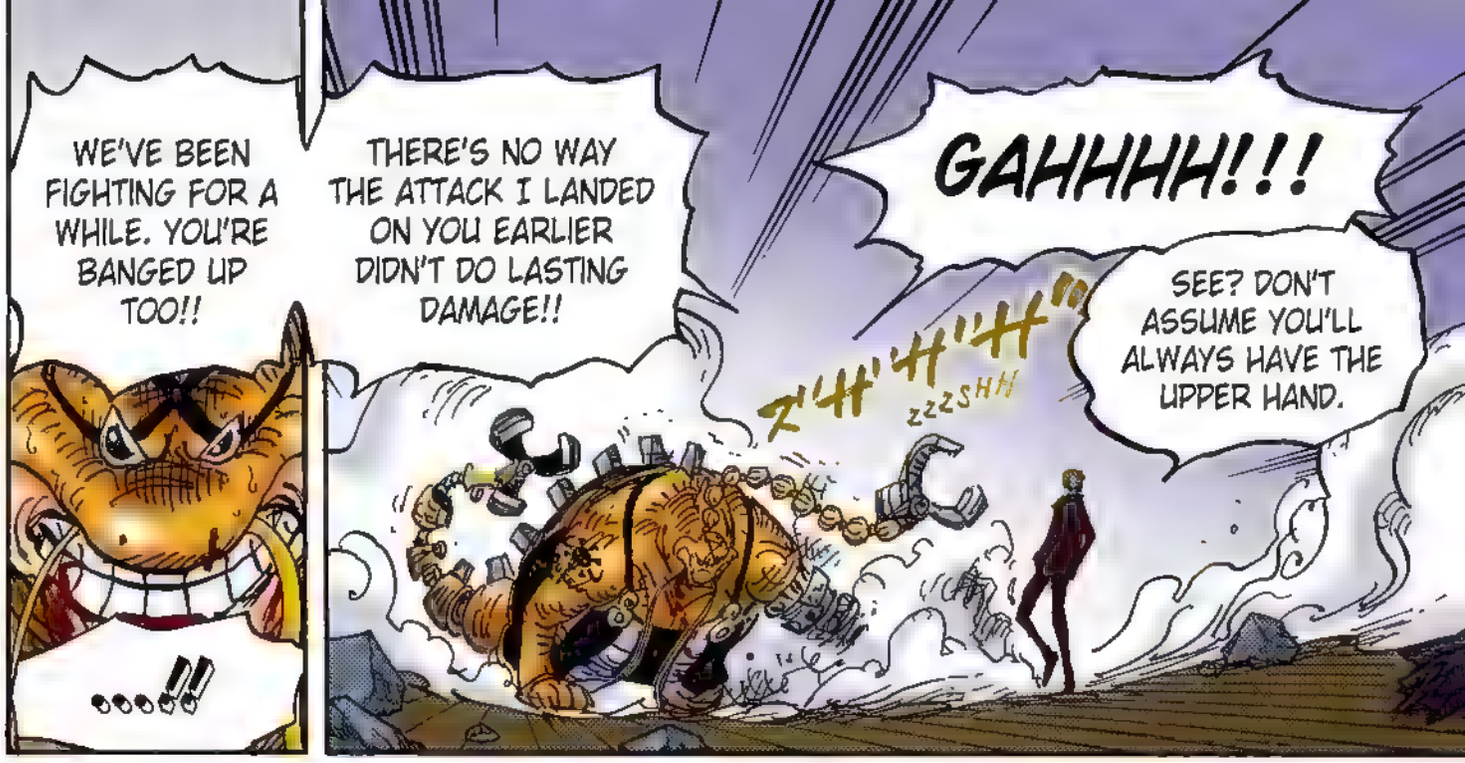
ドゴ

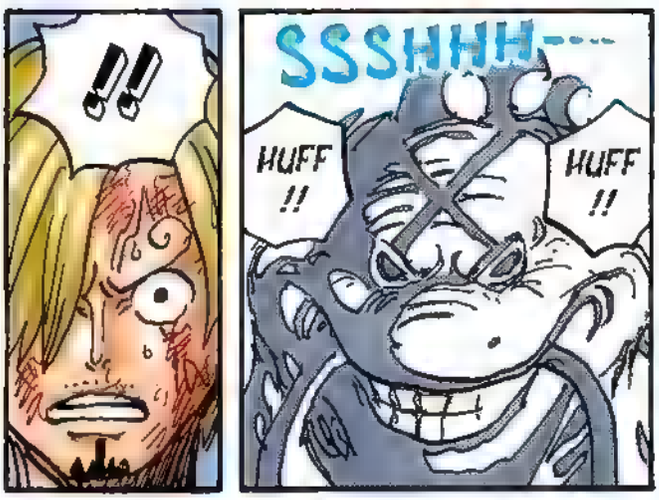
FLANCHET FLAYER!!!

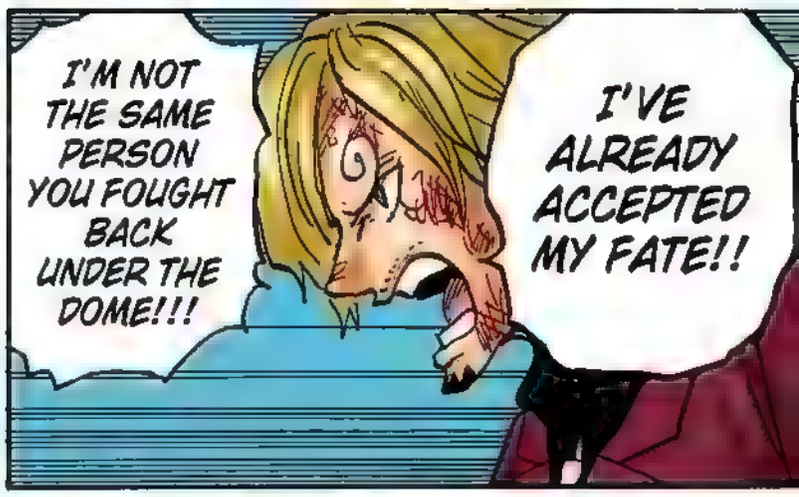
GWAOOGH !!!

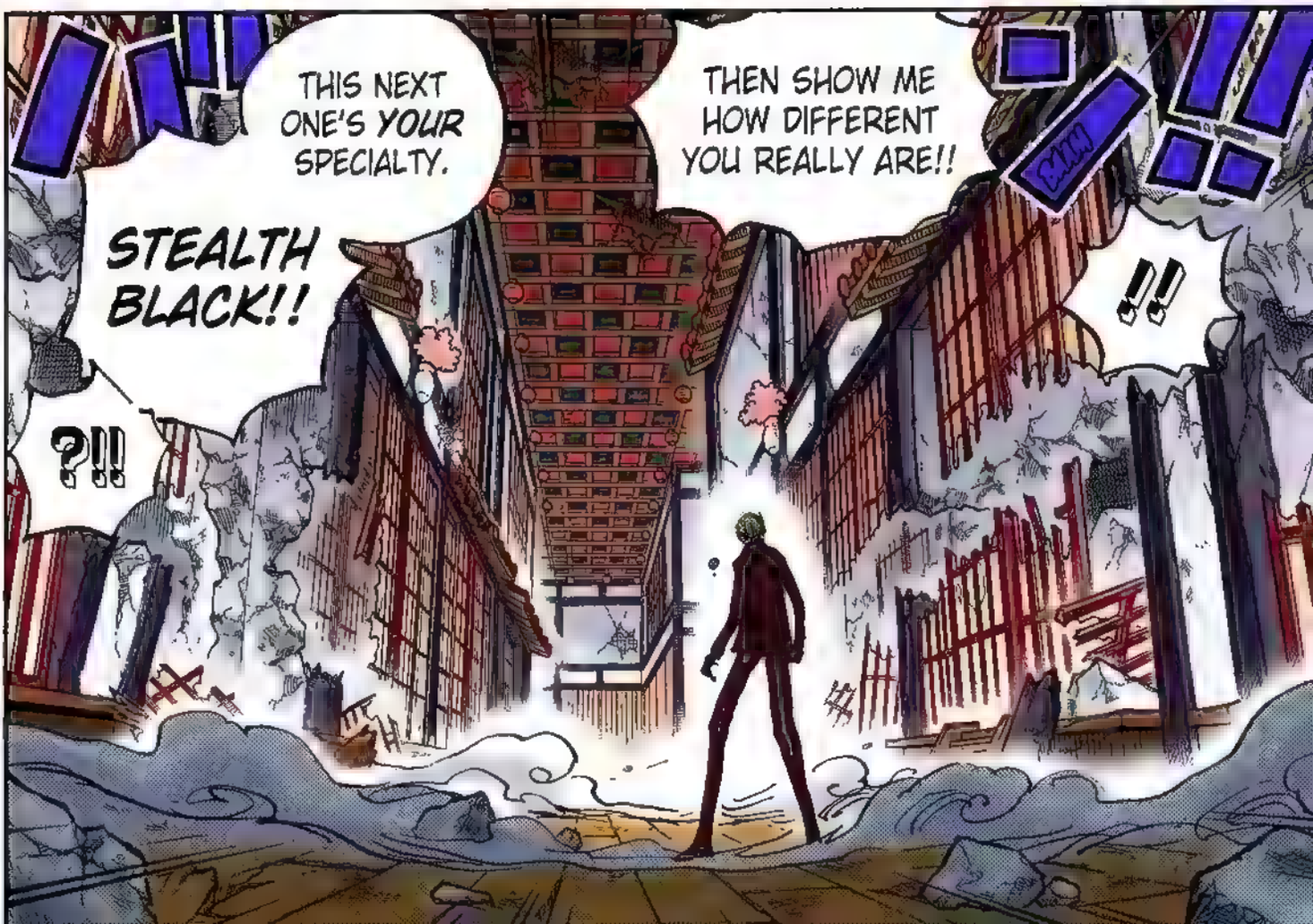
MWA HA HA HA HA!!!

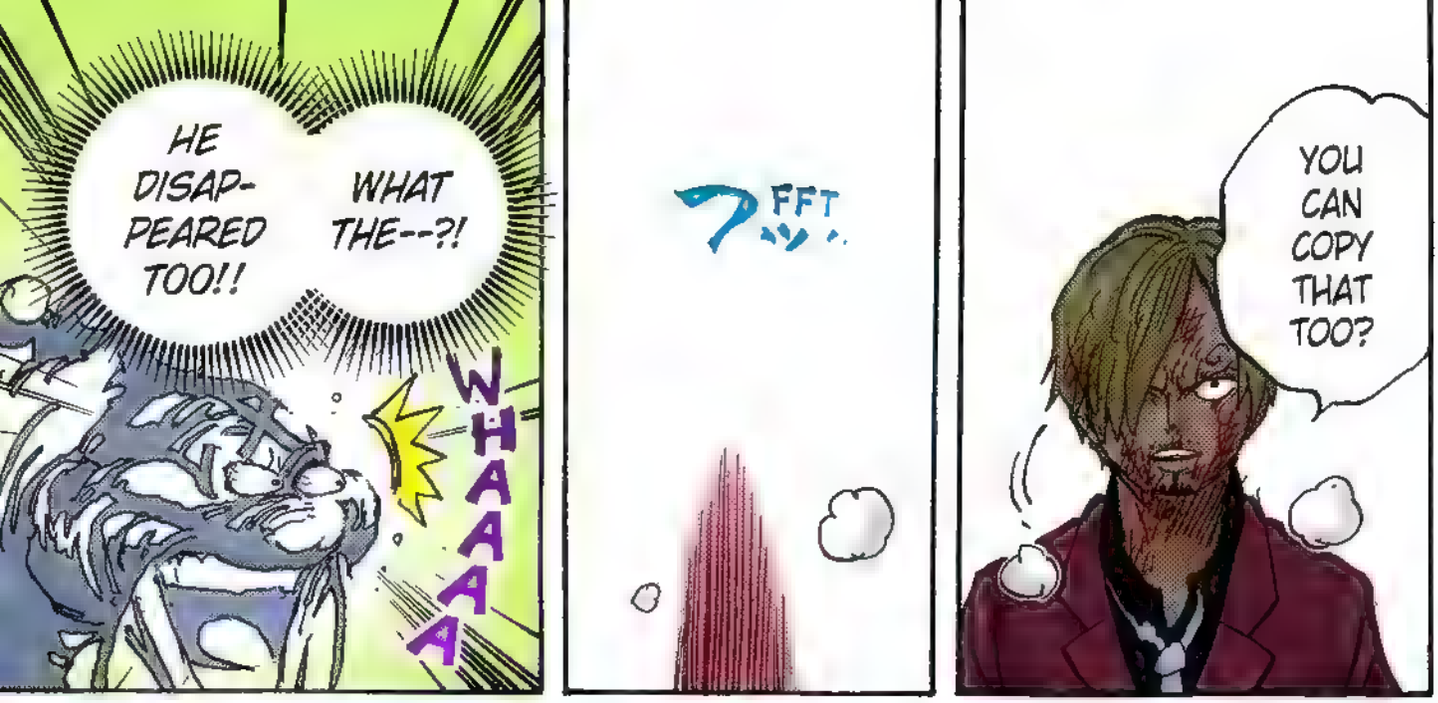
ゴゴゴ

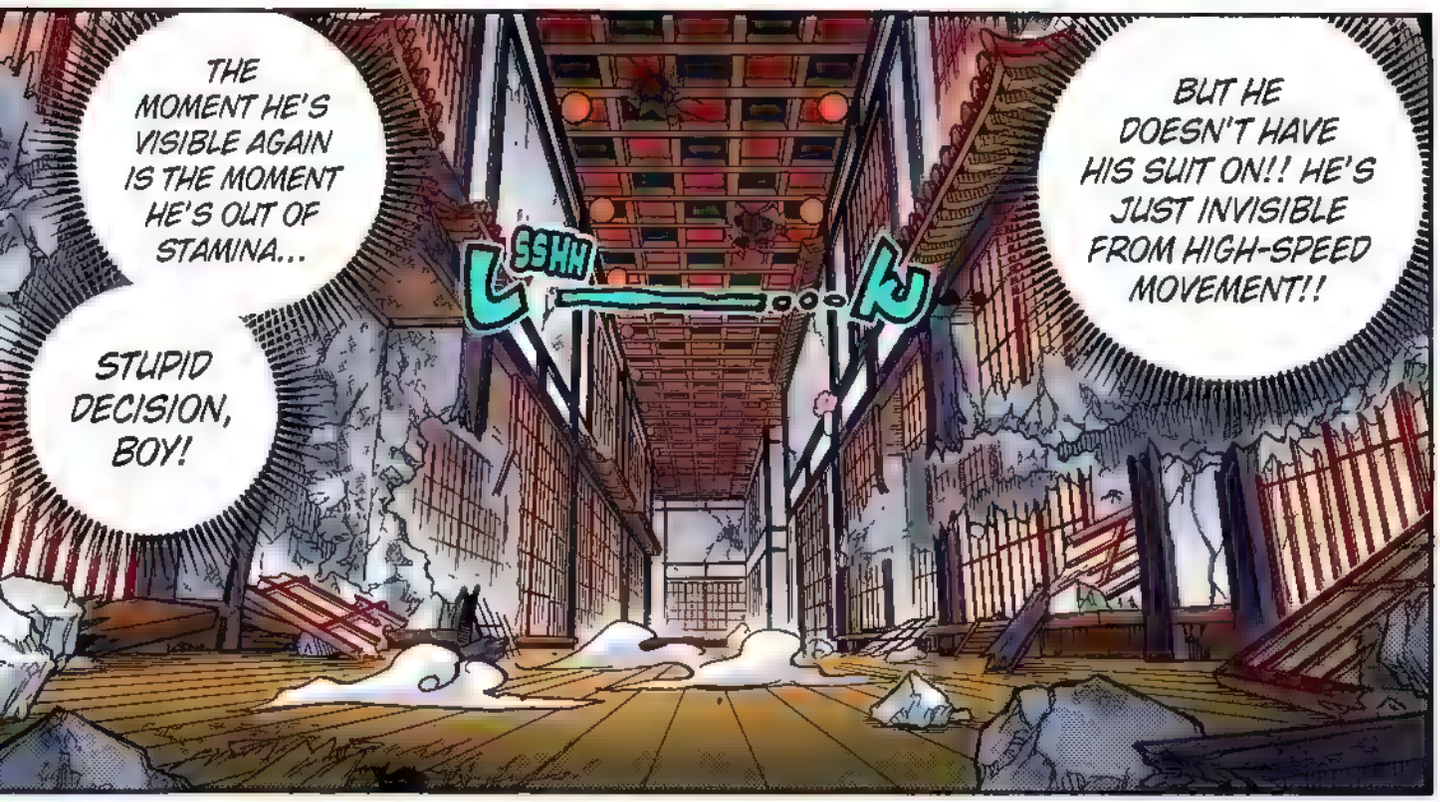

WE'VE BEEN FIGHTING FOR A WHILE. YOU'RE BANGED UP TOO!!
THERE'S NO WAY THE ATTACK I LANDED ON YOU EARLIER DIDN'T DO LASTING DAMAGE!!
GAHHHH!!!
SEE? DON'T ASSUME YOU'LL ALWAYS HAVE THE UPPER HAND.
Z'HH'HH'HH
zzzSHH
...!!

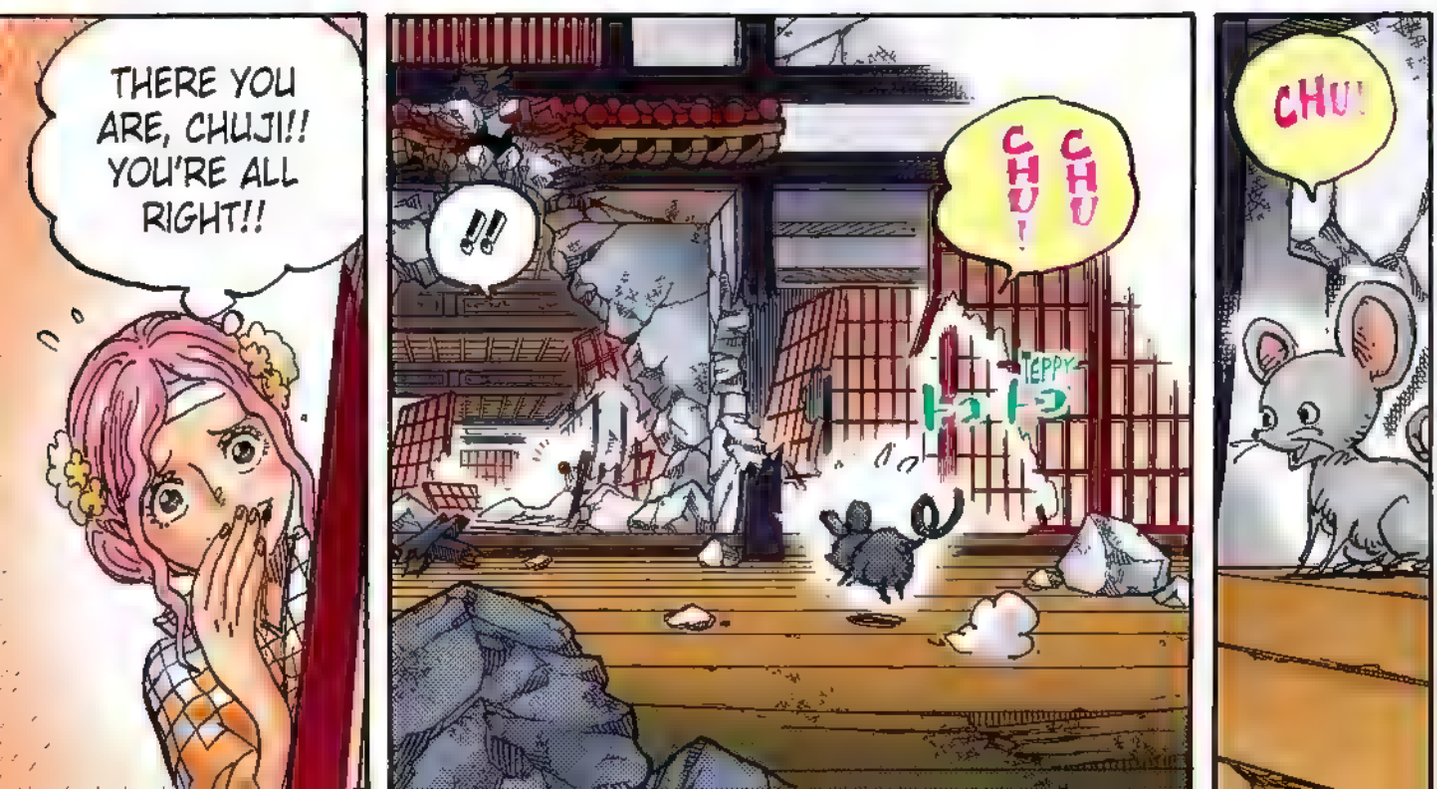

!!
SSSHHH---
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

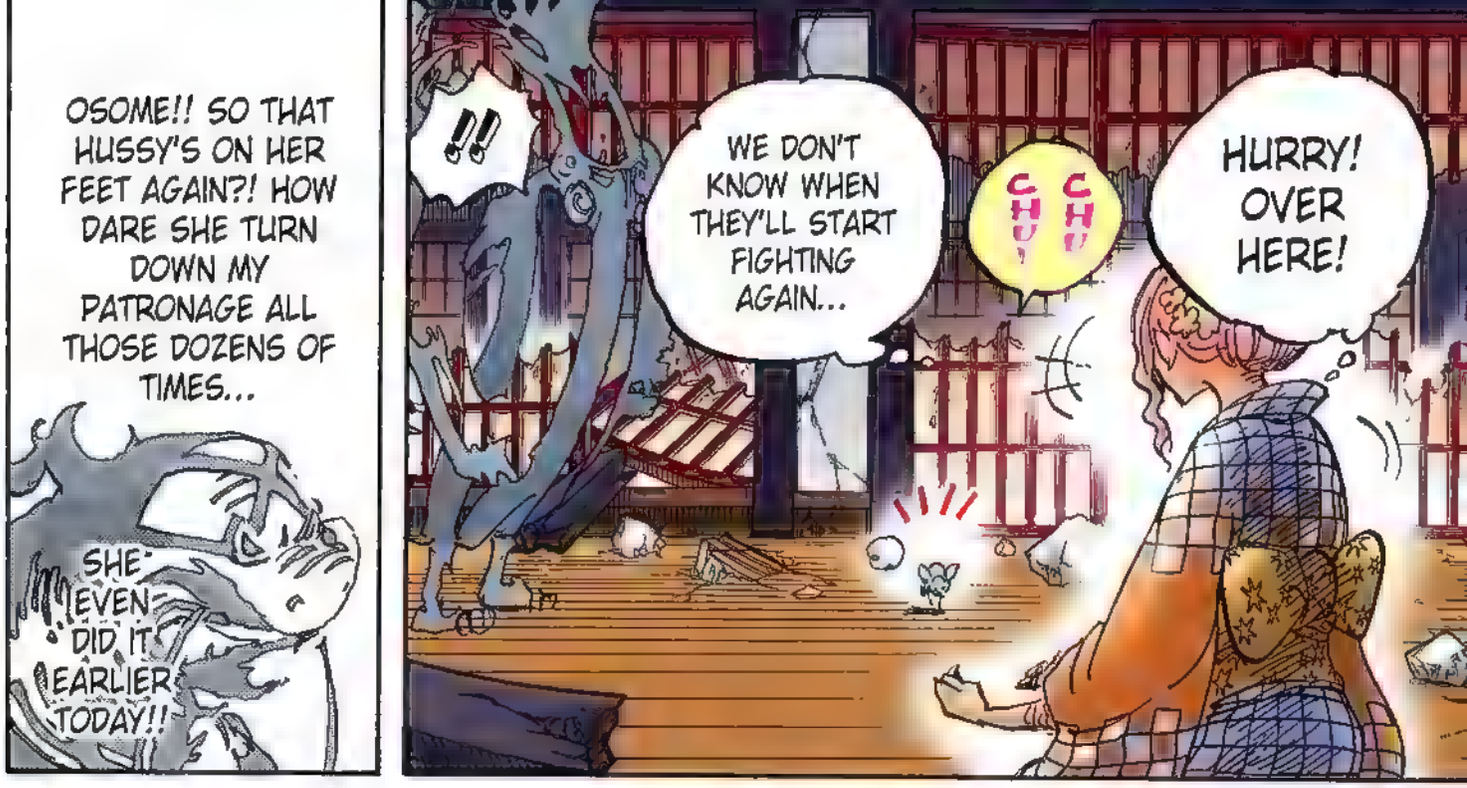

I'M NOT THE SAME PERSON YOU FOUGHT BACK UNDER THE DOME!!!
I'VE ALREADY ACCEPTED MY FATE!!

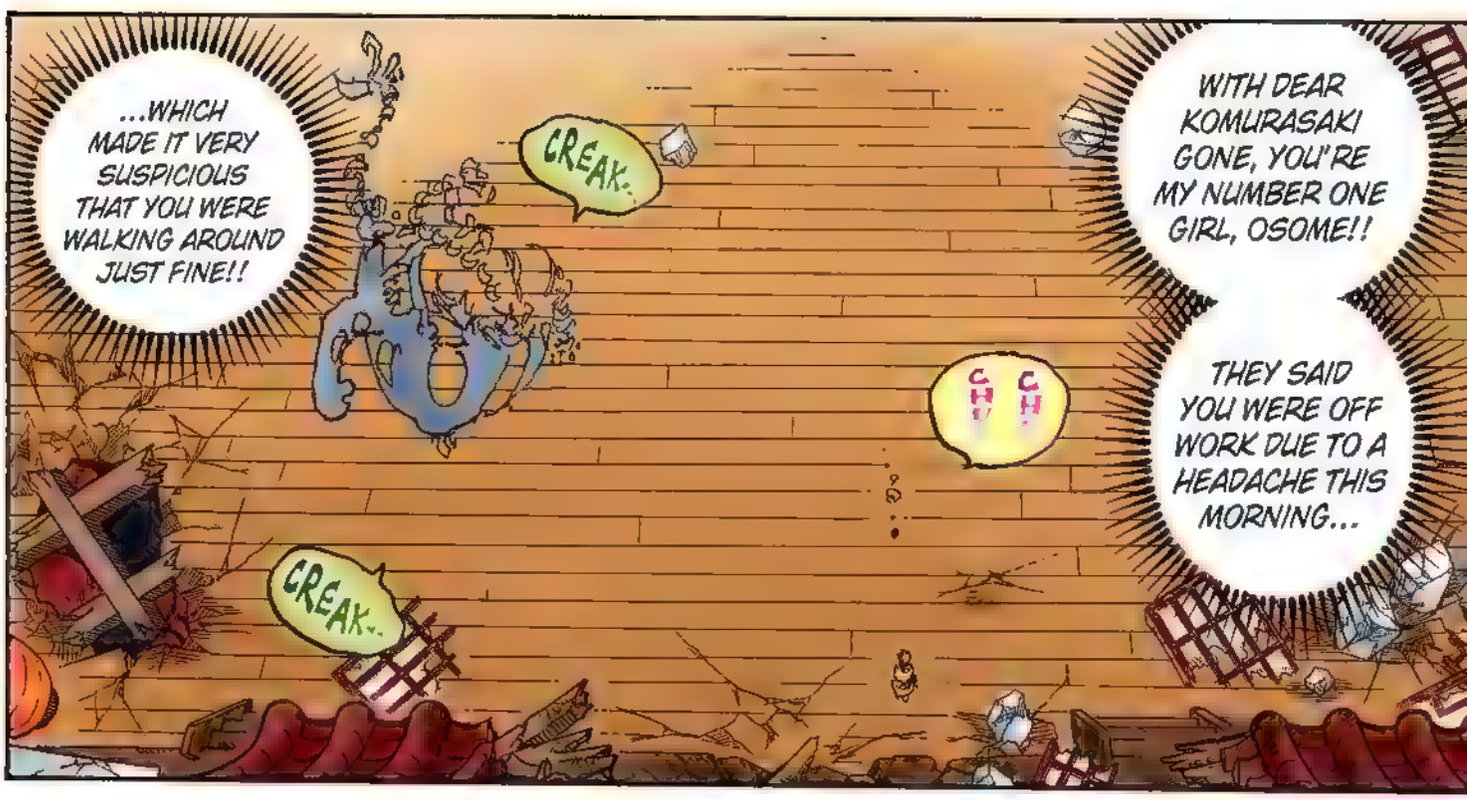

THIS NEXT ONE'S YOUR SPECIALTY.
STEALTH BLACK!!
?!!
THEN SHOW ME HOW DIFFERENT YOU REALLY ARE!!
!!

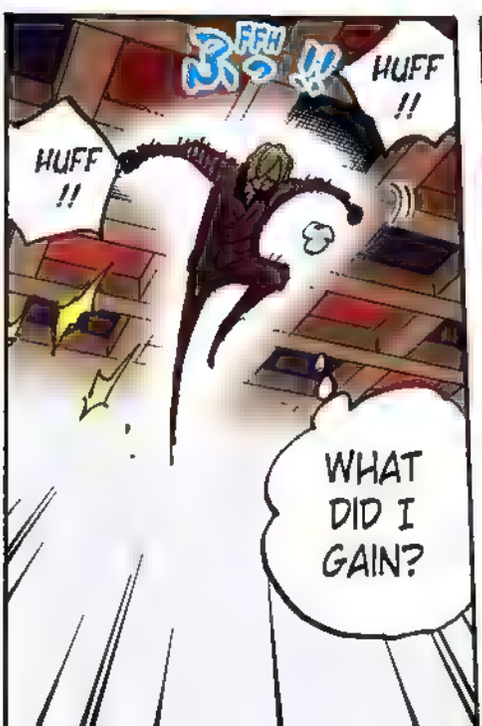

HE DISAP-PEARED TOO!!
WHAT THE--?!
WHAAAA
FFT
YOU CAN COPY THAT TOO?


THE MOMENT HE'S VISIBLE AGAIN IS THE MOMENT HE'S OUT OF STAMINA...
STUPID DECISION, BOY!
SSHH
BUT HE DOESN'T HAVE HIS SUIT ON!! HE'S JUST INVISIBLE FROM HIGH-SPEED MOVEMENT!!

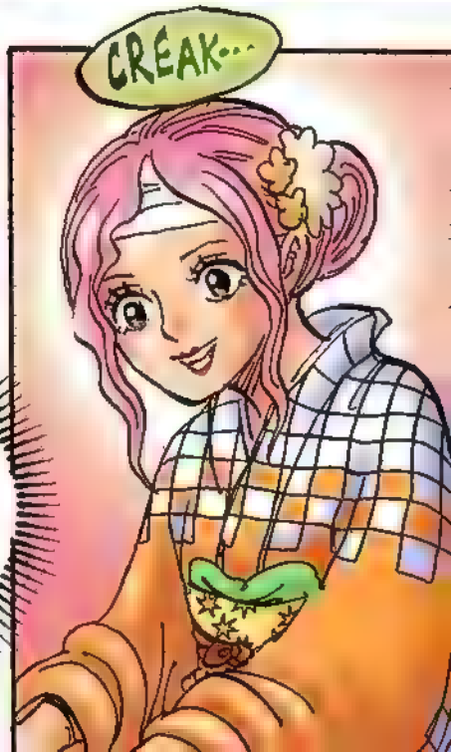

THERE YOU ARE, CHUJI!! YOU'RE ALL RIGHT!!
!!
CHU CHU!
TEPPY
CHU!


OSOME!! SO THAT HUSSY'S ON HER FEET AGAIN?! HOW DARE SHE TURN DOWN MY PATRONAGE ALL THOSE DOZENS OF TIMES...
SHE EVEN DID IT EARLIER TODAY!!
!!
WE DON'T KNOW WHEN THEY'LL START FIGHTING AGAIN...
CHU CHU
HURRY! OVER HERE!


...WHICH MADE IT VERY SUSPICIOUS THAT YOU WERE WALKING AROUND JUST FINE!!
CREAK..
CREAK..
CHU CHU
WITH DEAR KOMURASAKI GONE, YOU'RE MY NUMBER ONE GIRL, OSOME!!
THEY SAID YOU WERE OFF WORK DUE TO A HEADACHE THIS MORNING...


FFH
!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WHAT DID I GAIN?

VWOOM
!!
WE'LL SEE HOW YOU LIKE ANOTHER ONE!!
WAS MY DIVINE PUNISHMENT EARLIER NOT ENOUGH?!


CREAK...

BOEUF BURST !!!!

BWU-HEAAH !!!!

KUH?! MASTER QUEEN!!

PALERON POUND!!

BASSES CÔTE BLAST!!

AGH !!

TENDRON TENDER-IZER!!!

JUMEAU À BIFTECK BLITZ!!!

FLANCHET FLAYER!!

GUGH !!

...!!

NOW FLY, SICKO.

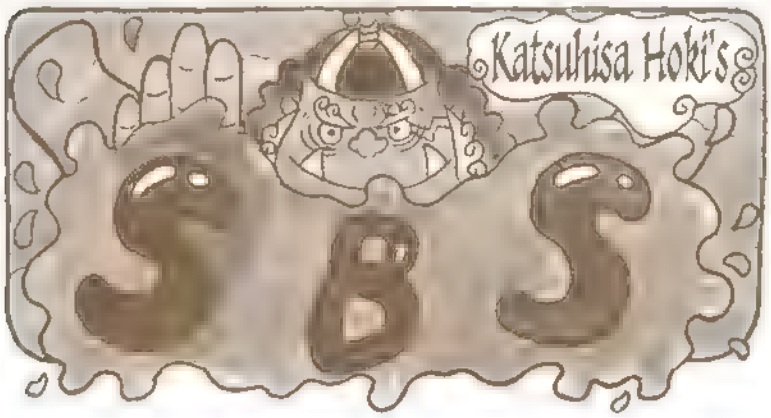
JARRET JARRER !!

POIRE POKER!!

QUEUE CRIPPLER !!

Jimbei's Voice Actor!!

SBS Question Corner



(Kashiki, Tochigi)

H.T.E.!! (Hi There EveryBody)

At last it has returned. **Voice Actor SBS!** It's been so long Ten years, in fact! We started this with Luffy's actor Mayumi Tanaka in volume 52, all the way through Brook's actor Cho in volume 64, but now that Jimbei's officially joined as the tenth crewmate, you readers have requested its return! So let's do this!

We've got our trusty helmsman, **the Japanese voice of Jimbei, a truly chivalrous gentleman, Katsuhisa Hoki in the house!!**

O (Oda): Well, here's Mr. Hoki. Give the folks an introduction!

H (Hoki): ***Men~~♪ of the sea~~~♫ are all brotherrrrs~~~♫***

O: Whoa, whoa, whoa! He's singing, folks, he's singing!!? No, I meant introduce yourself! We get that you're proud of your singing voice!

H: ***Oh, you do? Care to join me? Men of the sea~~~♪***

O. **Okay, you can stop now!!? We're not getting anywhere!!**

H: ***I am Katsuhisa Hoki, part of the crew at last. Be-beng!!***

O: Be-beng, indeed I've kept you waiting for so long. Kept the readers waiting too! Well, we've taken up enough time with this, so let's go! It's the SBS Corner. Do you know what SBS stands for?

H: **(S)ending (B)ig (S)mooches!!**

O: Of course we'll do that, but no!? I should have known you'd get all goofy...

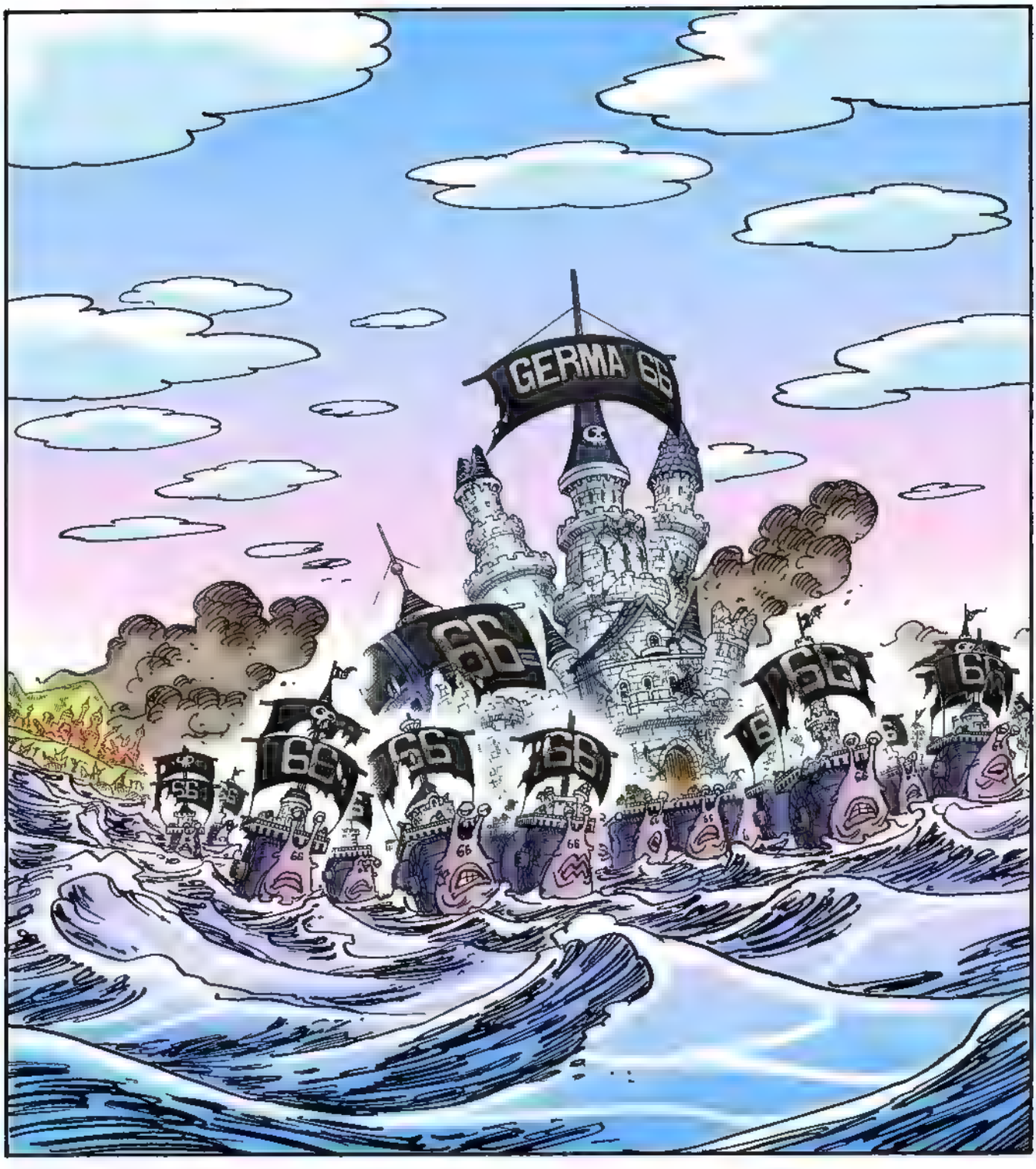
H: **(S)top (C)alling me (S)enile!!**

O: Geez, take it easy!!? And that says "SCS"!! Okay, we're out of time. Take it away!! Here's your letters!! (*thump*)

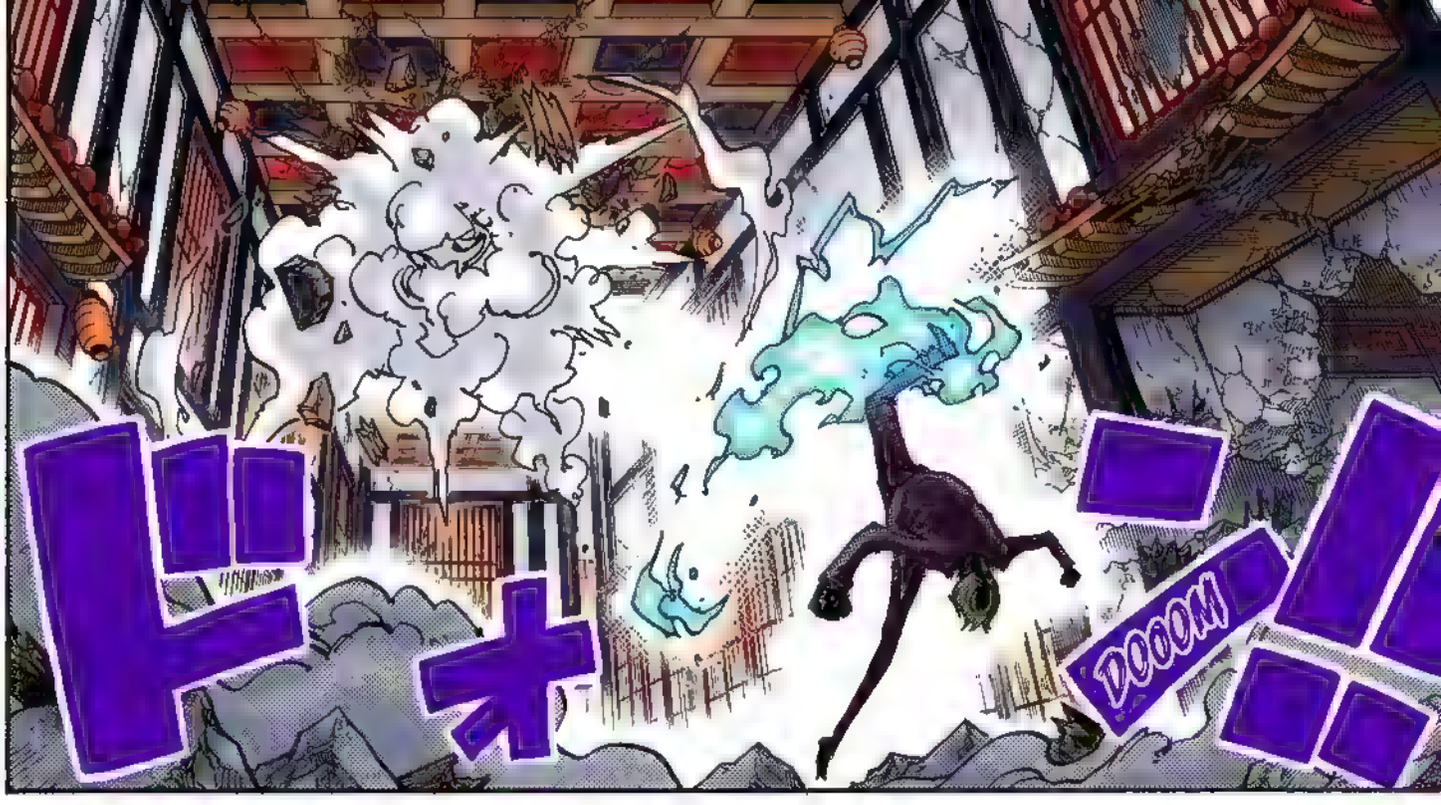
H: ***I've got this!!***

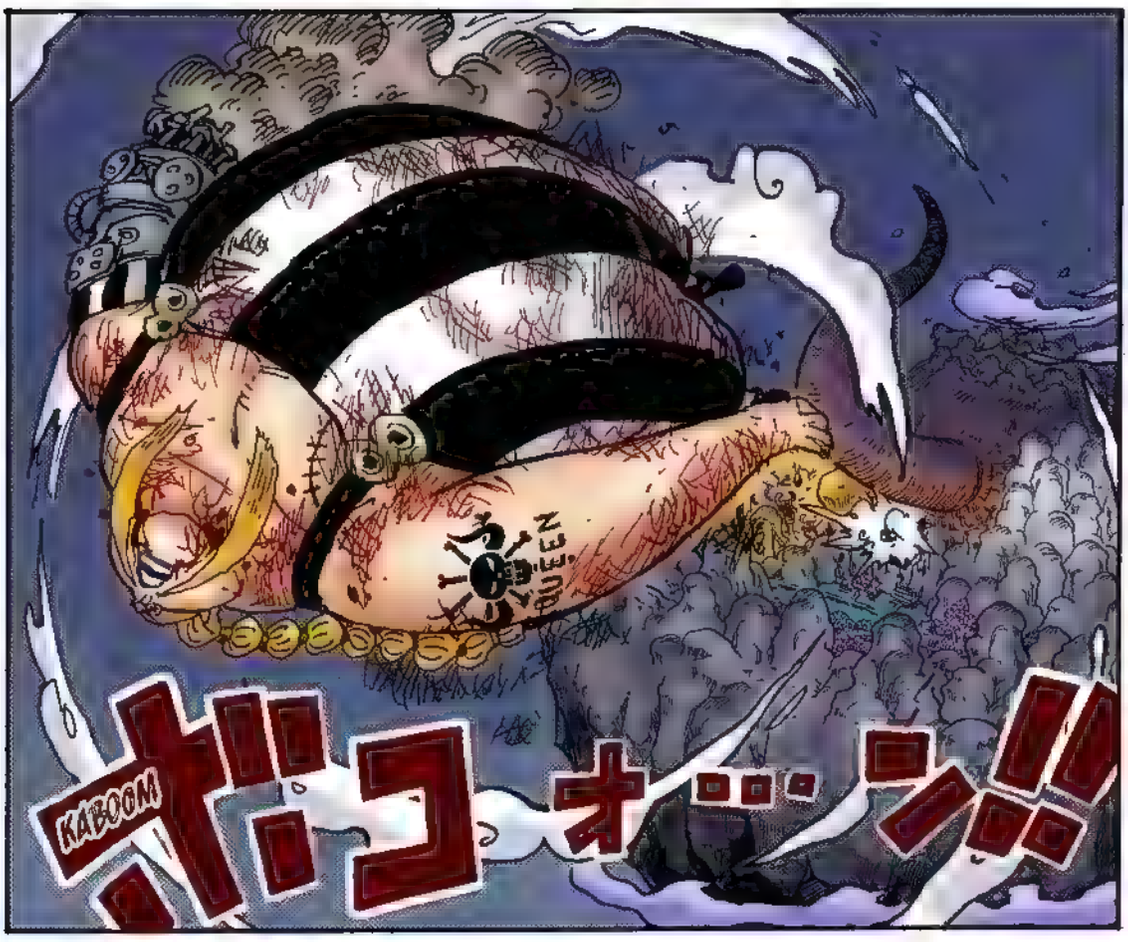
Katsuhisa Hoki's SBS segment continues on p. 186!! ☞

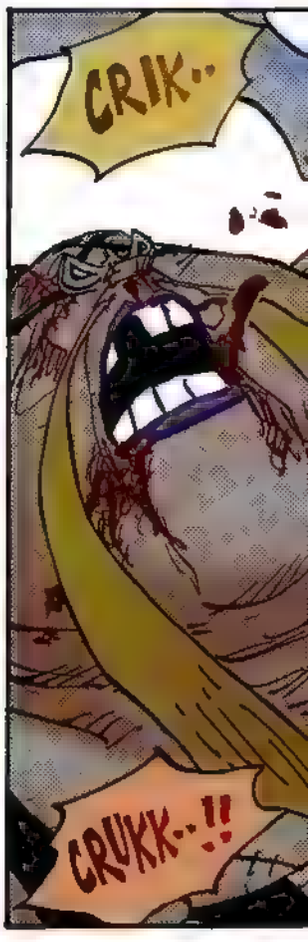
Chapter 1035:
ZOLO VS. KING

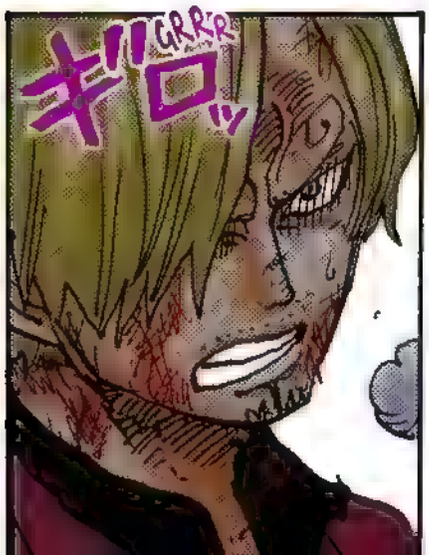


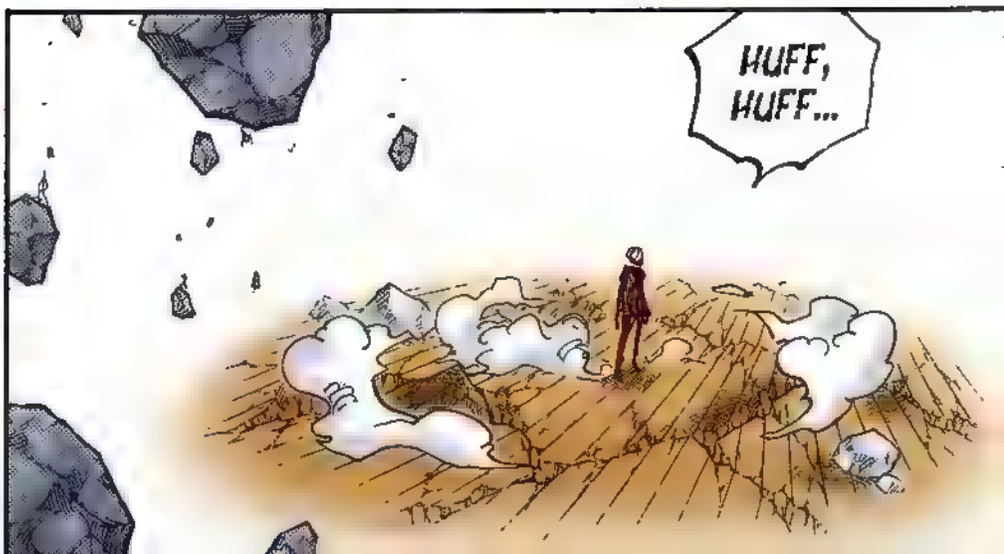
LIMITED COVER SERIES, NO. 25, VOL. 1:
"ESCAPE WHOLE CAKE ISLAND!"

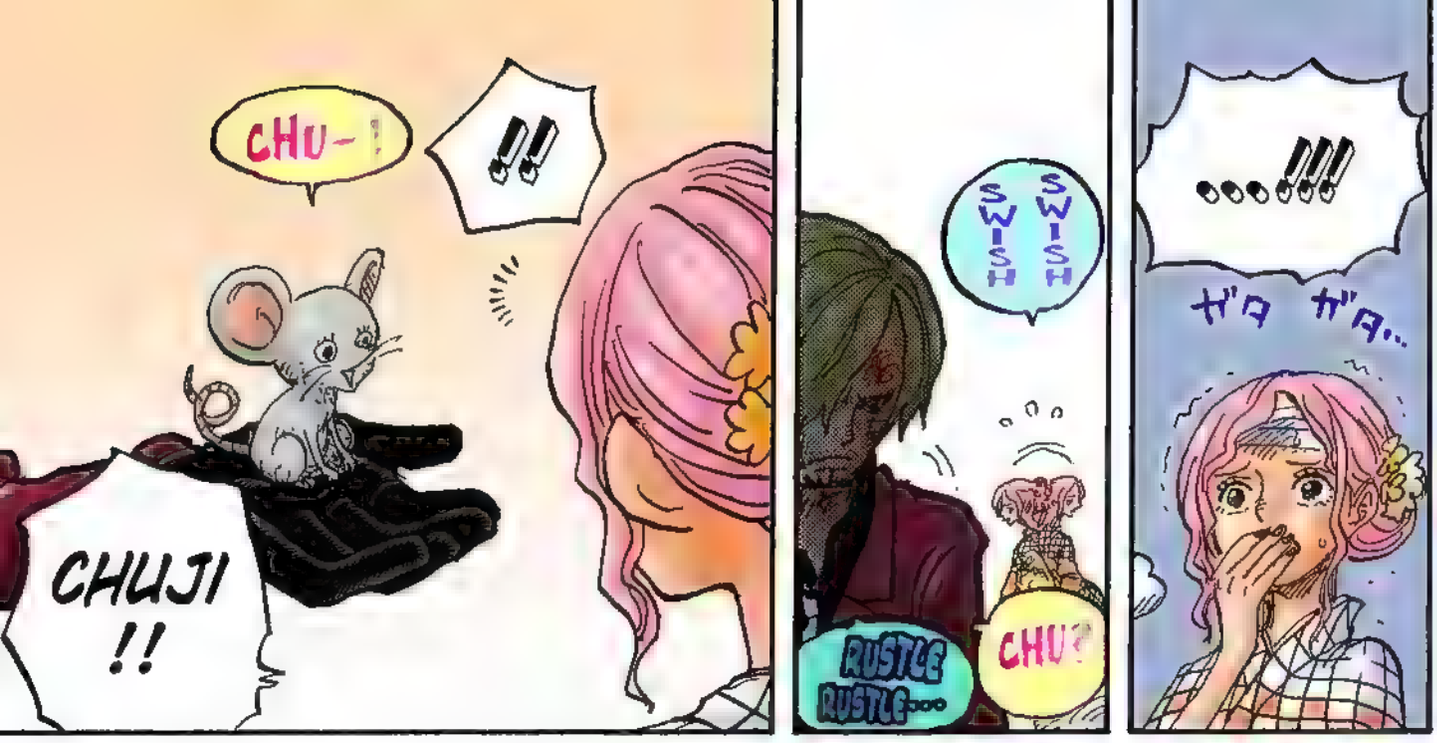

ドォ…ン!!
DOOOM

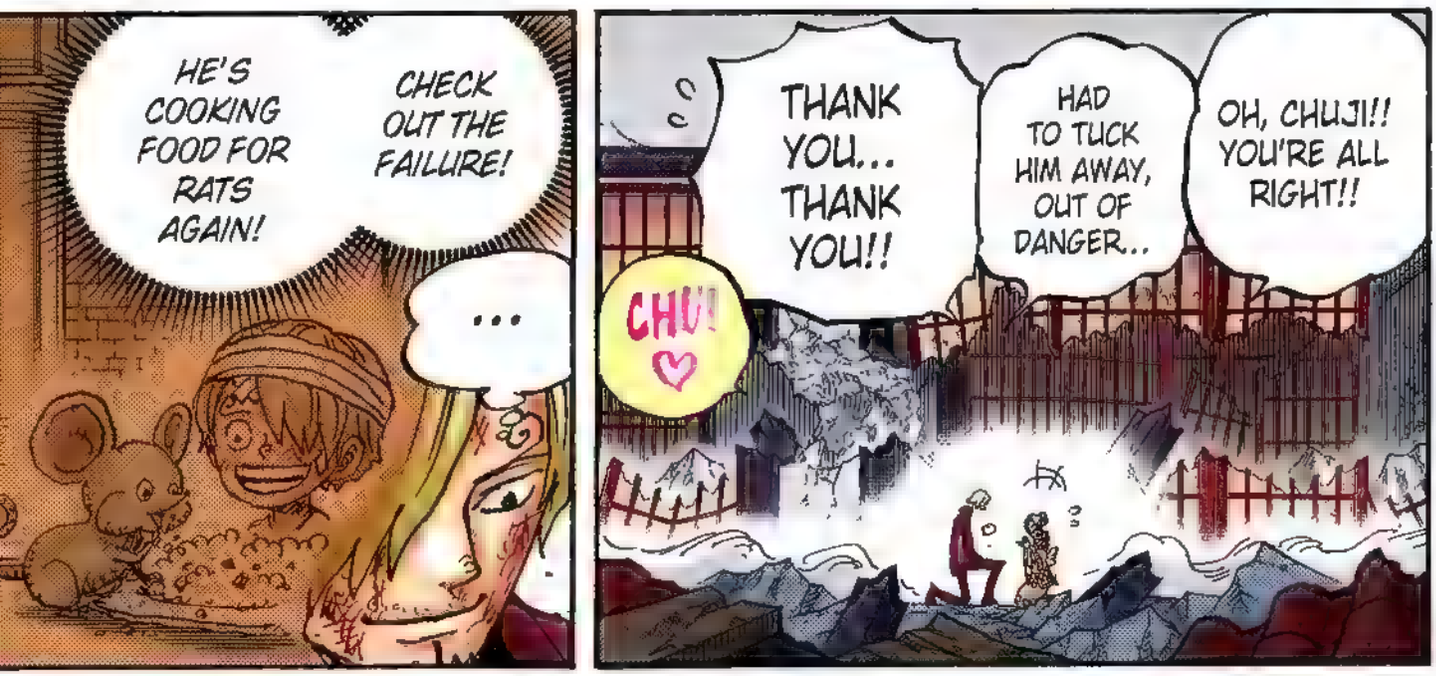

KABOOM
ボコォ…ン!!

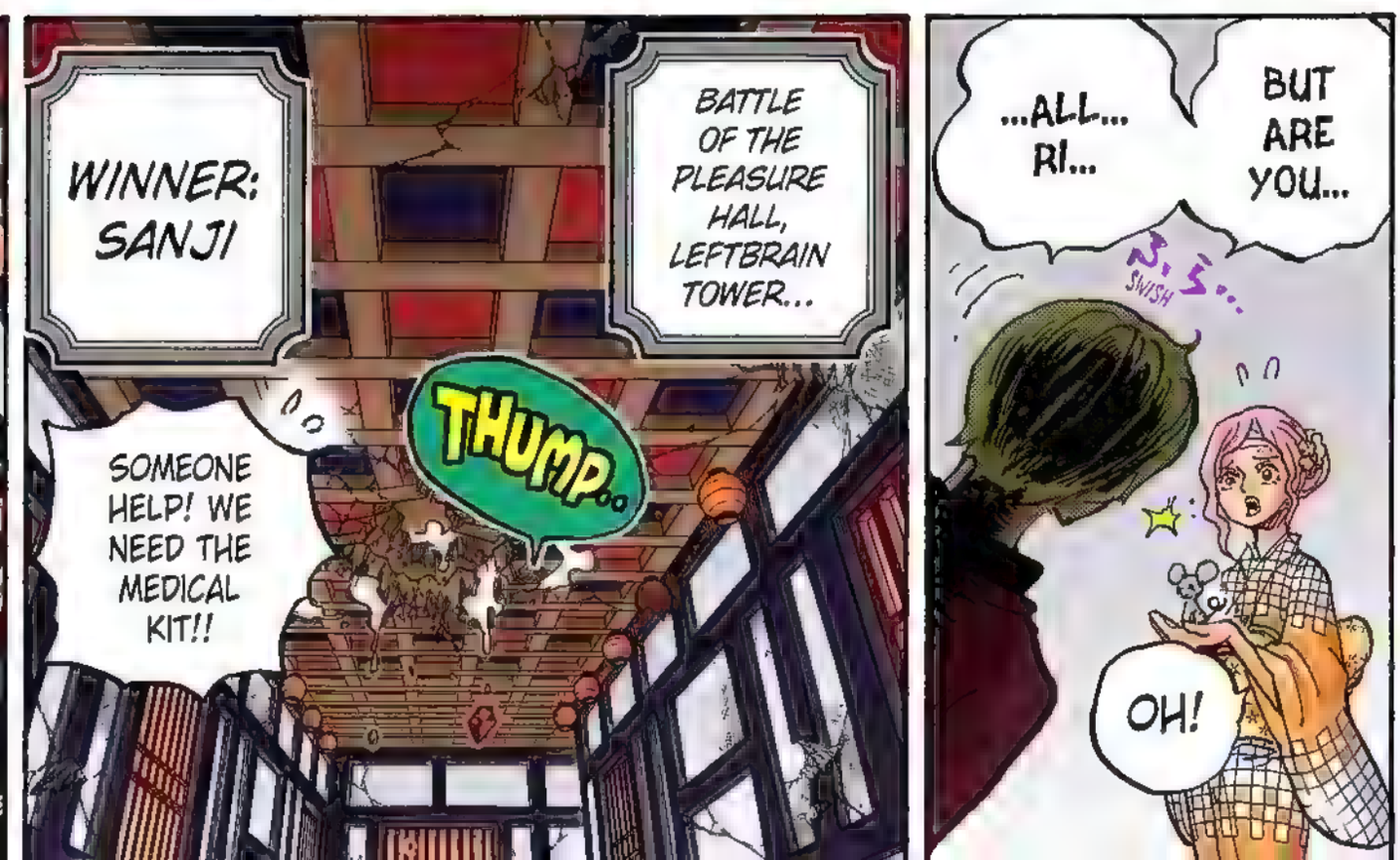

CRIK..
CRUKK..!!

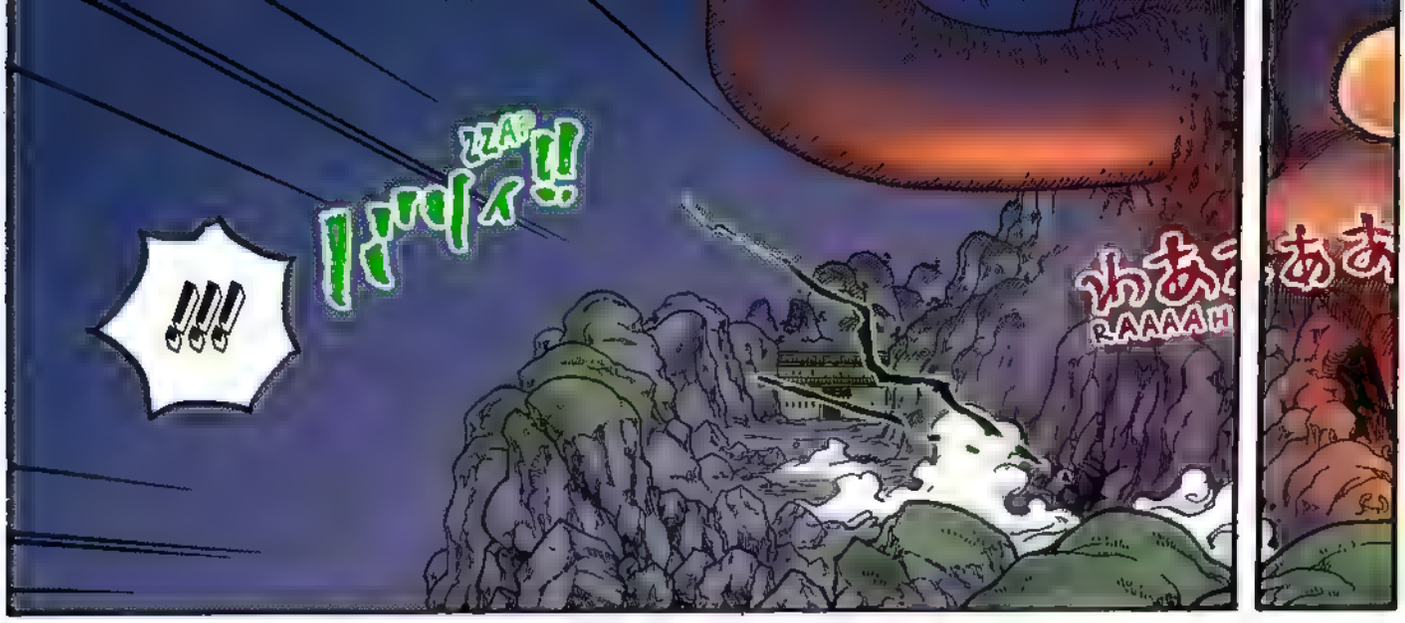

GRRR
キリロッ

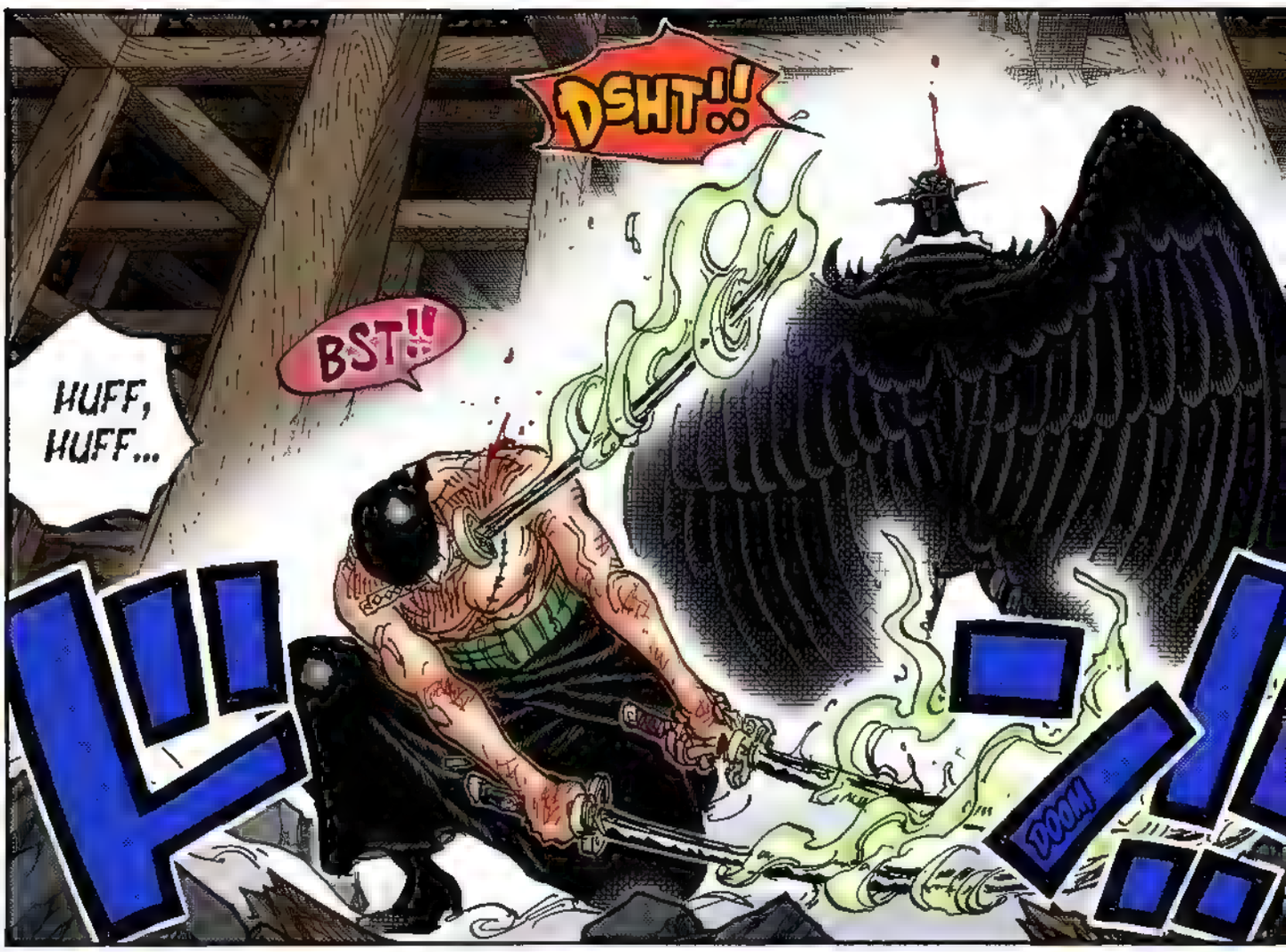

HUFF, HUFF...

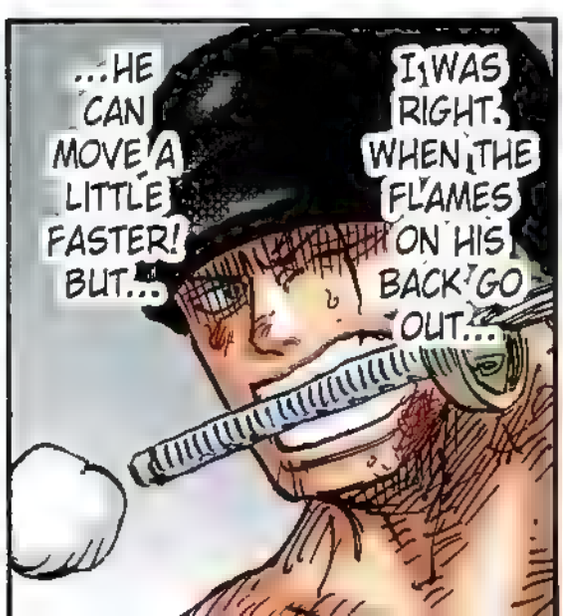

CHU-!
!!
CHUJI !!
SWISH SWISH
RUSTLE RUSTLE...
CHU?
...!!!
ガク ガク..


HE'S COOKING FOOD FOR RATS AGAIN!
CHECK OUT THE FAILURE!
...
THANK YOU... THANK YOU!!
HAD TO TUCK HIM AWAY, OUT OF DANGER..
OH, CHUJI!! YOU'RE ALL RIGHT!!
CHU!

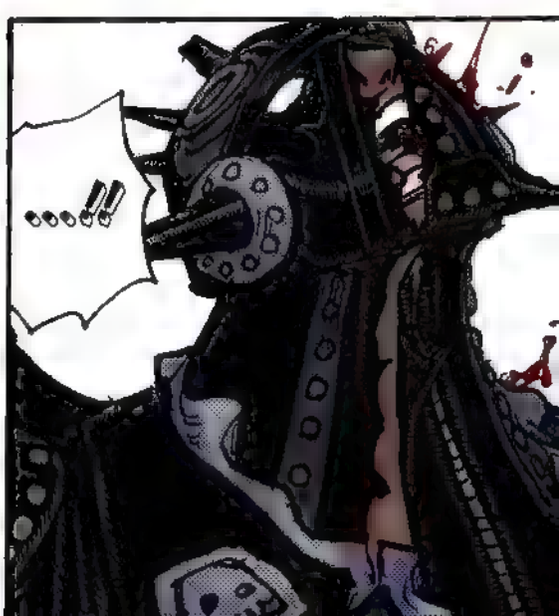

WINNER: SANJI
BATTLE OF THE PLEASURE HALL, LEFTBRAIN TOWER...
THUMP..
SOMEONE HELP! WE NEED THE MEDICAL KIT!!
...ALL... RI...
BUT ARE YOU...
SWISH
OH!

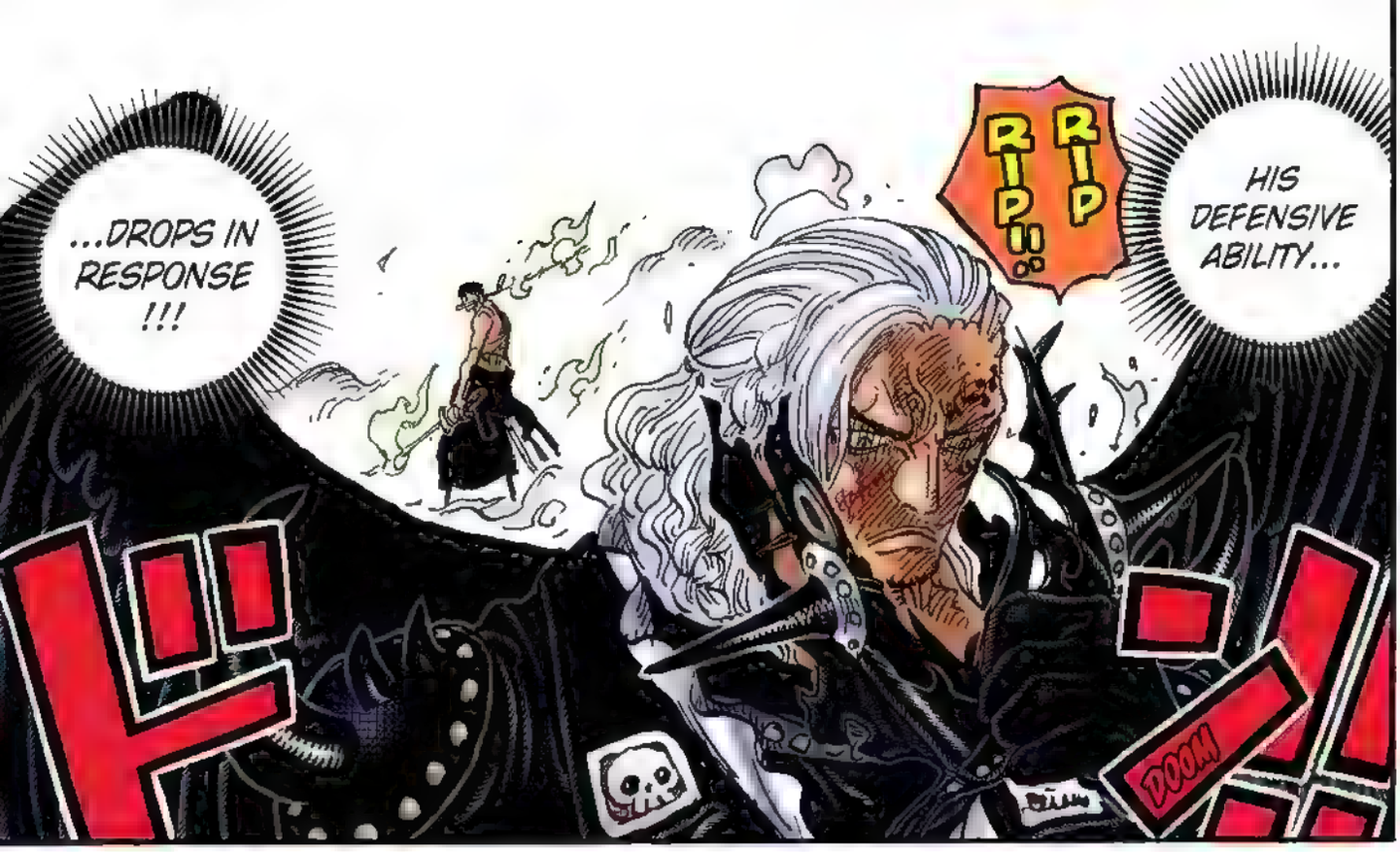

!!!
RAAAAH

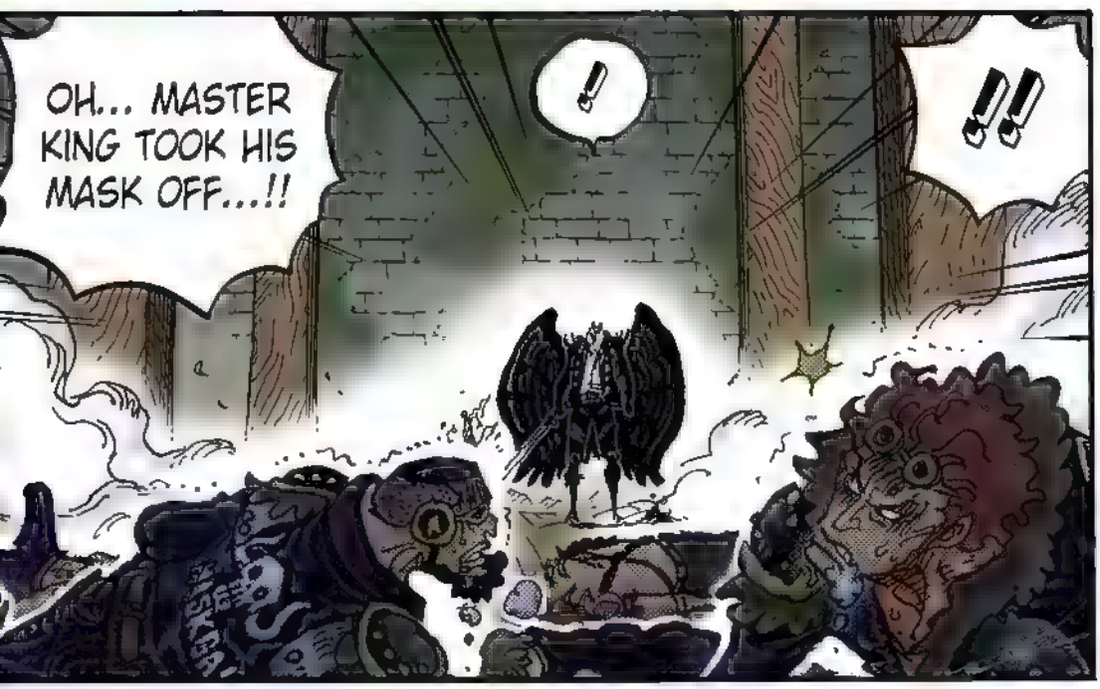

DSHT!!
BST!!
HUFF, HUFF...
DOOM


...HE CAN MOVE A LITTLE FASTER! BUT...
I WAS RIGHT. WHEN THE FLAMES ON HIS BACK GO OUT...

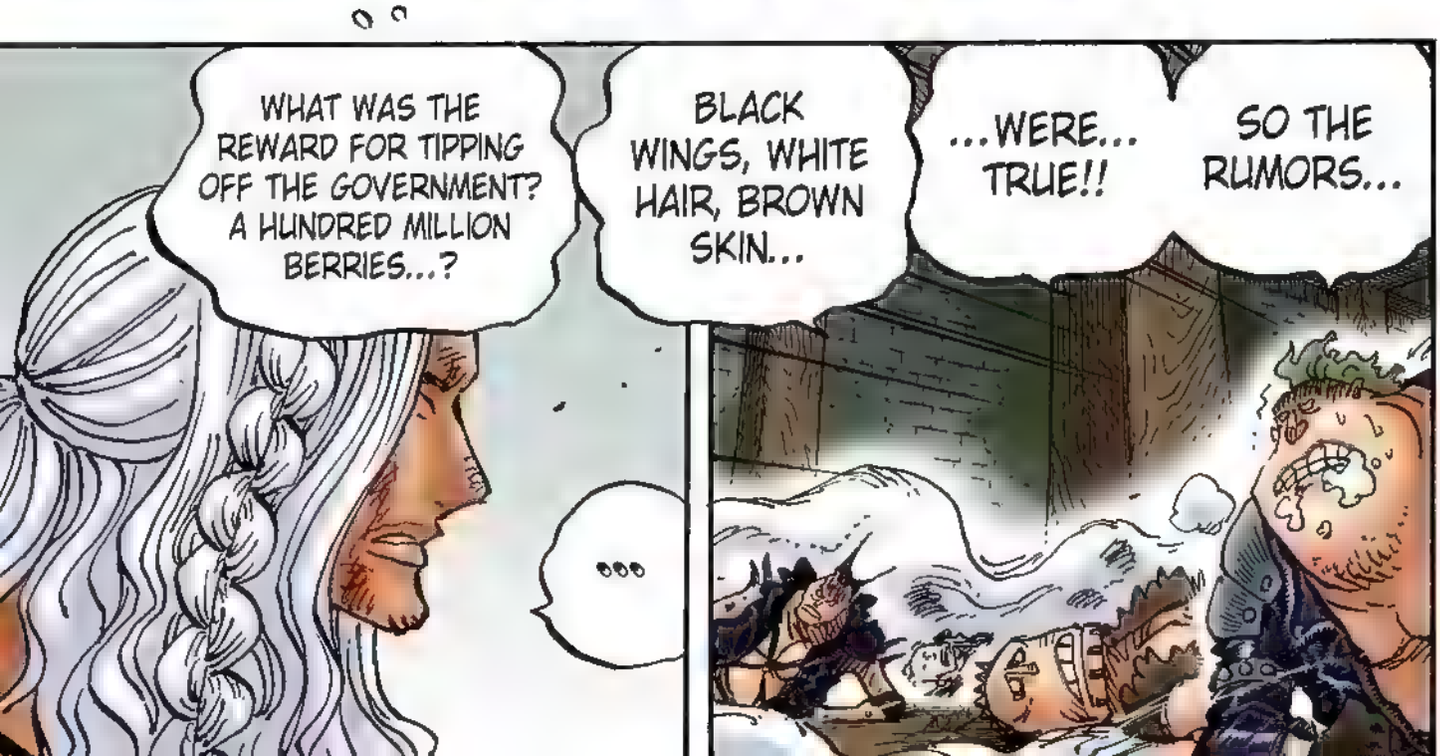
END.

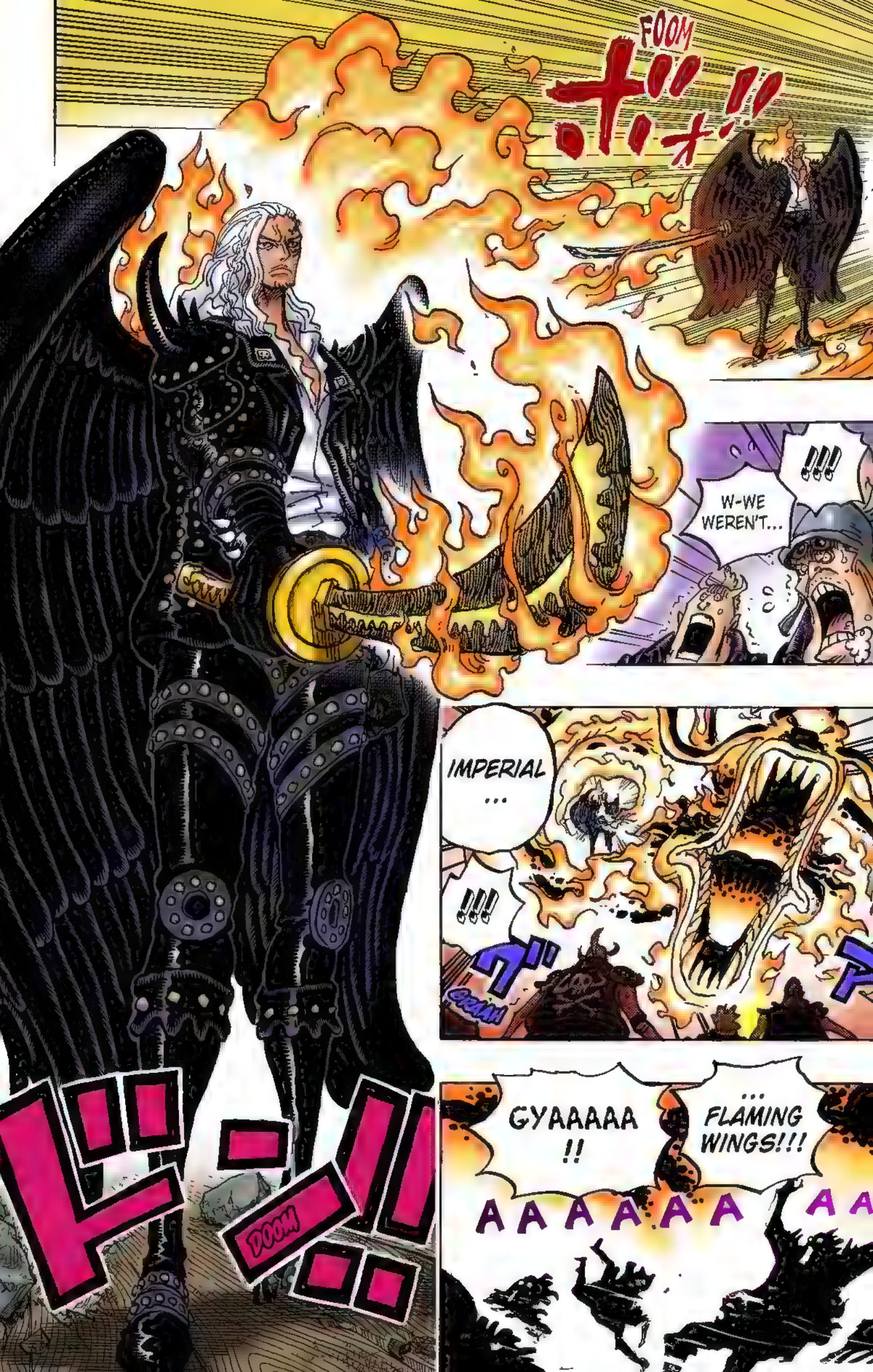

...!!


...DROPS IN RESPONSE !!!
RIP!!
RIP
HIS DEFENSIVE ABILITY...
DOOM!

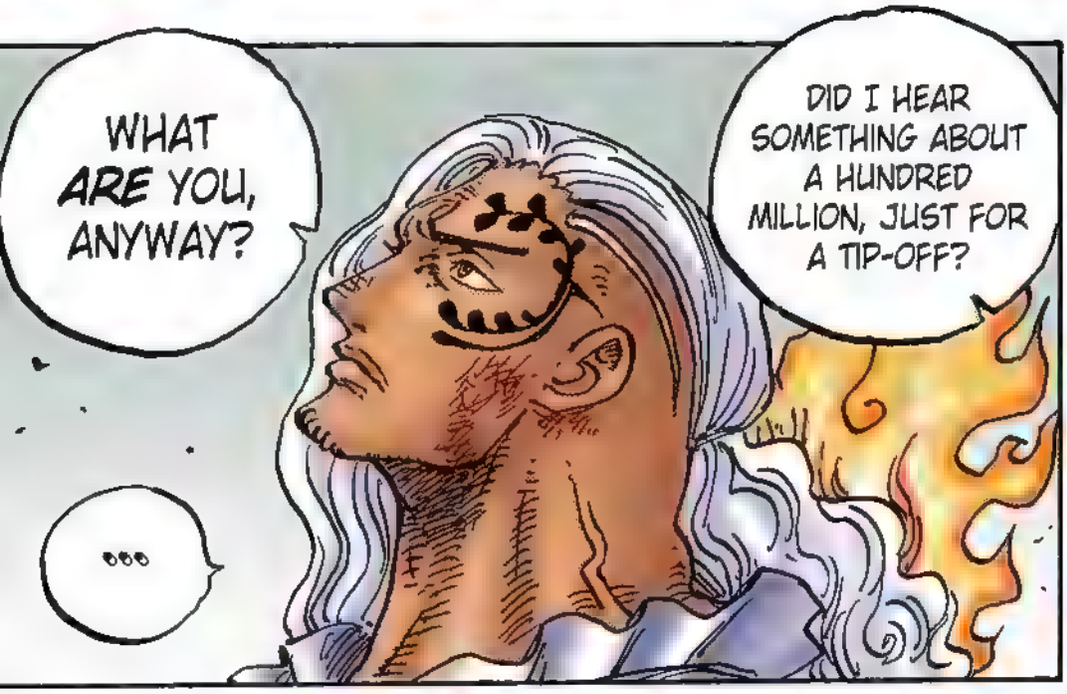

OH... MASTER KING TOOK HIS MASK OFF...!!
!
!!

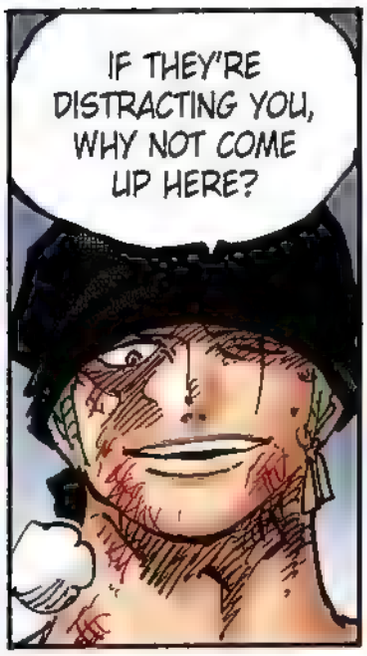
!


WHAT WAS THE REWARD FOR TIPPING OFF THE GOVERNMENT? A HUNDRED MILLION BERRIES...?
...
BLACK WINGS, WHITE HAIR, BROWN SKIN...
...WERE... TRUE!!
SO THE RUMORS...


FOOM
!!!
W-WE WEREN'T...
IMPERIAL ...
!!!
GYAAAA !!
... FLAMING WINGS!!!
AAAAAAA
DOOM

THE CASTLE'S ALREADY BURNING DOWN AS IT IS...
I FIGURED YOU'D TREAT YOUR MEN BETTER.
!!
AAAAAAAA
GYAAAA !!!


WHAT ARE YOU, ANYWAY?
...
DID I HEAR SOMETHING ABOUT A HUNDRED MILLION, JUST FOR A TIP-OFF?

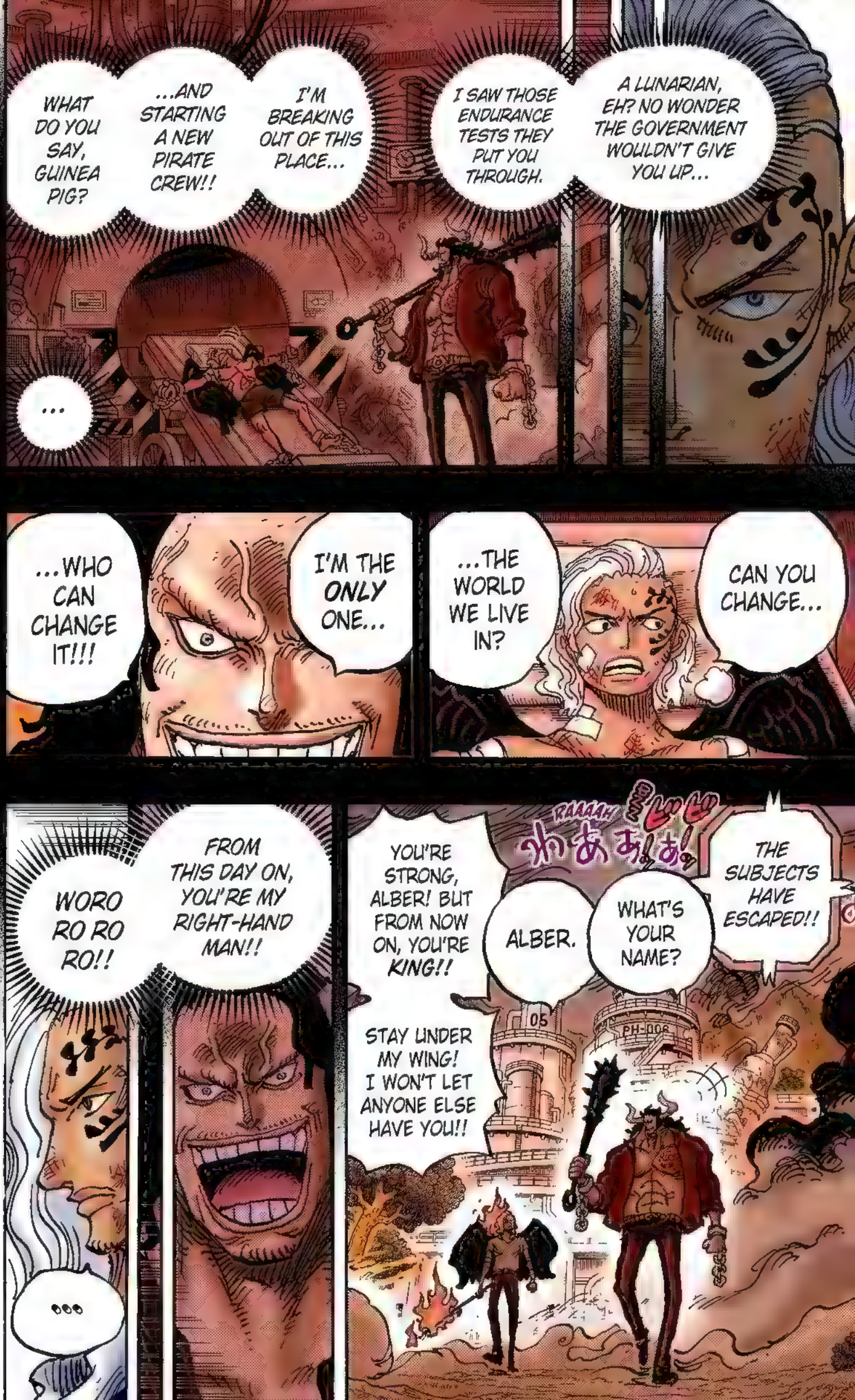

IF THEY'RE DISTRACTING YOU, WHY NOT COME UP HERE?

DA DA DA DAH!!
ZWOO
...TO A MAN ABOUT TO DIE!!

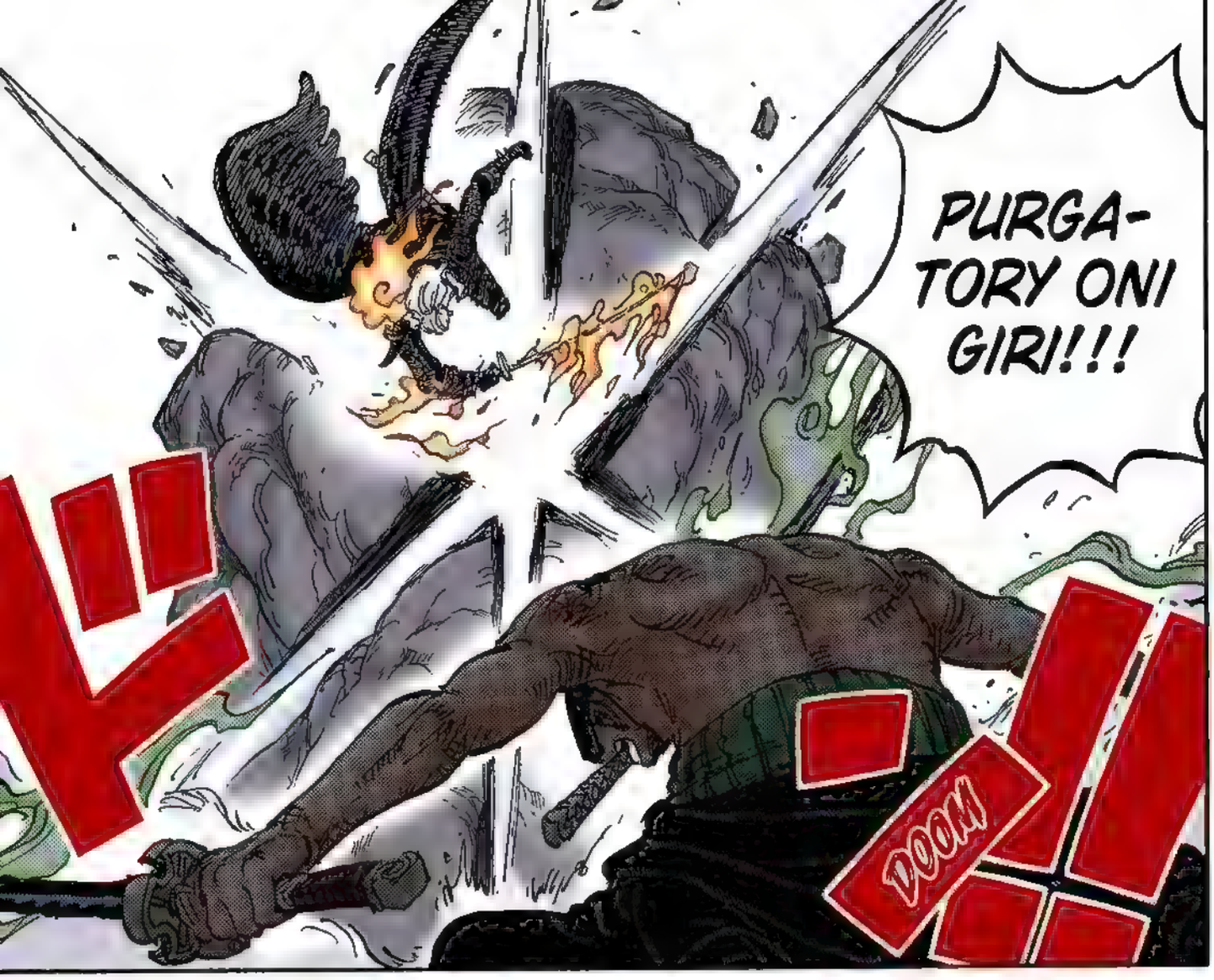
GRRG..!!
NOTHING THAT'S GOING TO MATTER..

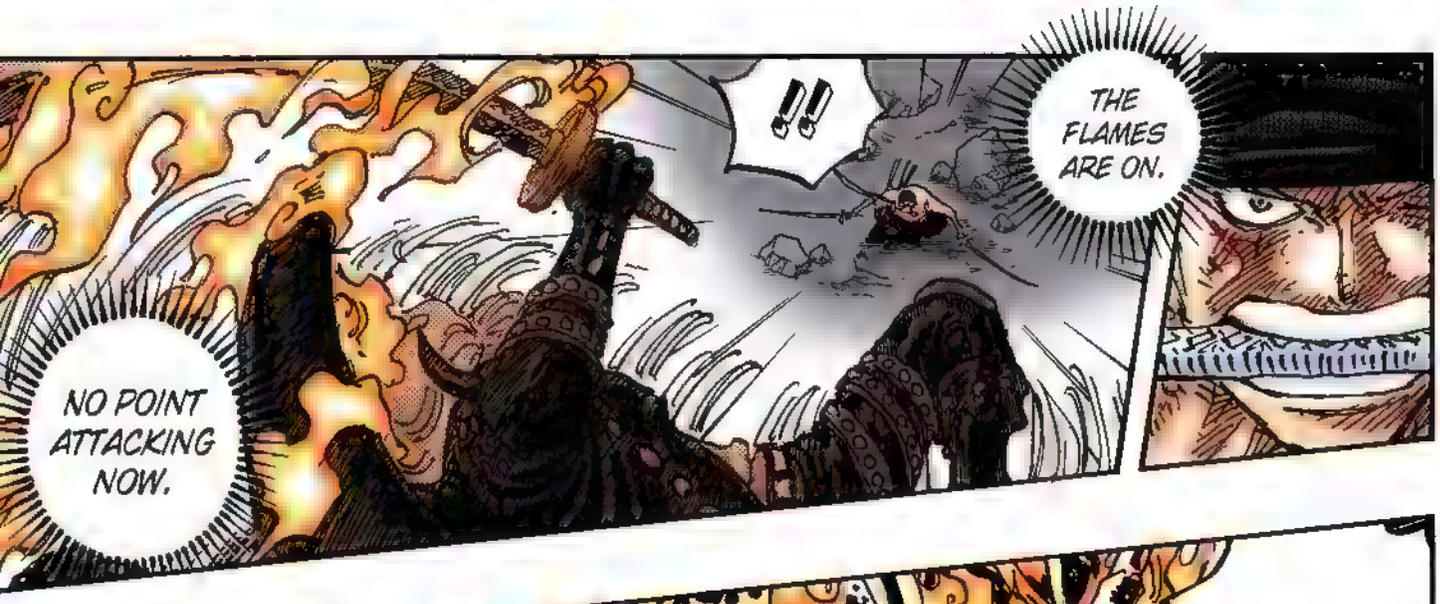
KABOOM
ボコォン!!
ドドドドドド!!!
DUN
ガガ
GANG
ガン!!
ギギ
KTING
TING
キキ
TING
FLAPP
バサッ
!!
GA-CHING
ガ
キィ
ガ!!

I CAN SENSE THE THREAT YOU REPRESENT.
IF THIS DRAGS ON, THE SWORD WILL SUCK THE LIFE FROM ME!!
I DON'T HAVE MUCH TIME...
HUFF, HUFF...
YOUR CREW HAS RULED OVER THIS PLACE LONG ENOUGH. TIME TO GO.
SAME TO YOU!!
SO HE'S DEFINITELY FROM SOME KIND OF SPECIAL RACE... BUT IT'S GOT NOTHING TO DO WITH ME...
HUFF, HUFF...
KAIDO IS THE MAN WHO WILL BE KING OF THE PIRATES!!
DON'T GET FULL OF YOUR-SELF...
!
ZAP
KING OF HELL, THREE-SWORD STYLE...



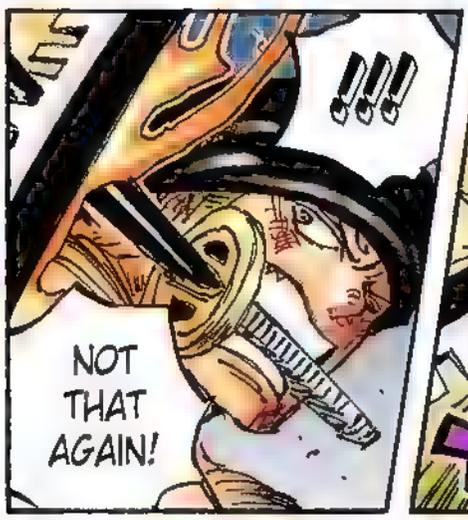
A LUNARIAN, EH? NO WONDER THE GOVERNMENT WOULDN'T GIVE YOU UP...
I SAW THOSE ENDURANCE TESTS THEY PUT YOU THROUGH.
I'M BREAKING OUT OF THIS PLACE...
...AND STARTING A NEW PIRATE CREW!!
WHAT DO YOU SAY, GUINEA PIG?
...
CAN YOU CHANGE...
...THE WORLD WE LIVE IN?
I'M THE *ONLY* ONE...
...WHO CAN CHANGE IT!!!
THE SUBJECTS HAVE ESCAPED!!
RAAAAH
わあああ!
WHAT'S YOUR NAME?
ALBER.
YOU'RE STRONG, ALBER! BUT FROM NOW ON, YOU'RE *KING!!*
STAY UNDER MY WING! I WON'T LET ANYONE ELSE HAVE YOU!!
FROM THIS DAY ON, YOU'RE MY RIGHT-HAND MAN!!
WORO RO RO RO!!
...

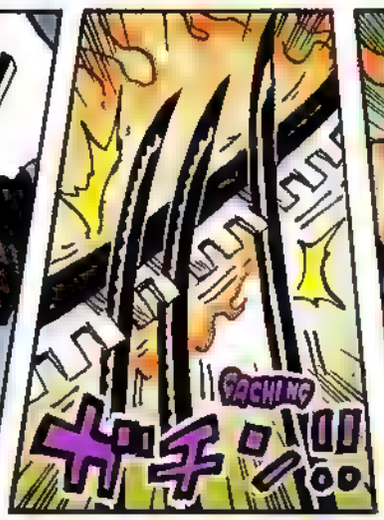

PURGA-
TORY ONI
GIRI!!!
ドン
DOOM


!!
THE
FLAMES
ARE ON.
NO POINT
ATTACKING
NOW.

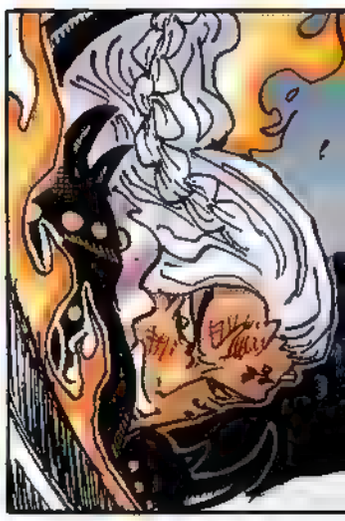
IMPERIAL
FLAMING
WINGS!!
LEAP
ばっ!!
THAT
FLAME IS
LIKE
MAGMA!!

BAKOOM
ボコ
ボコ
!!!

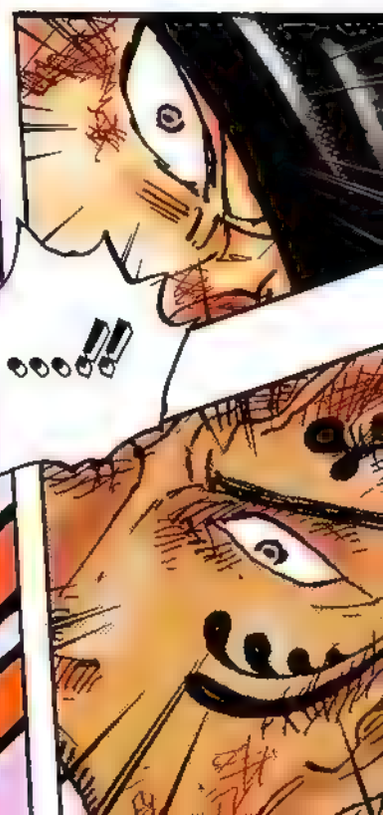

!!!
NOT THAT AGAIN!


GACHING
ガチ…!!

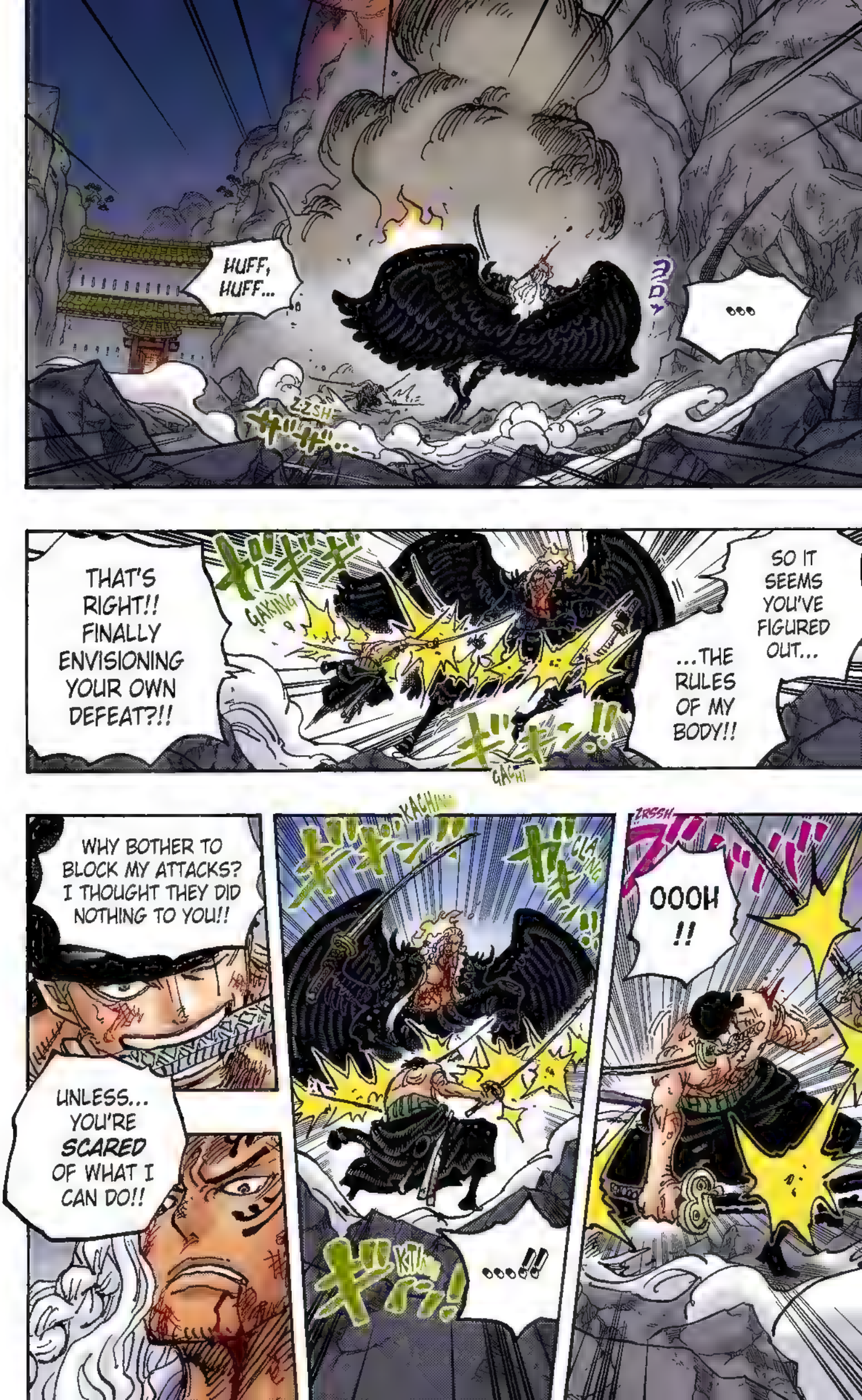
ギギ…!!
GRRG



ドォ
DON'T YOU DARE!!!
YOU'RE NOT TAKING THESE SWORDS AWAY!!!
DOOOM


…!!

ZWIP!
!!
HUFF, HUFF...
...I CAN CUT HIM!!
GANK
HE'S FAST!!
MEANING...
!!!
BIRD DANCE !!!
Doom


...
HUFF, HUFF...
ZZSH
SO IT SEEMS YOU'VE FIGURED OUT...
...THE RULES OF MY BODY!!
THAT'S RIGHT!! FINALLY ENVISIONING YOUR OWN DEFEAT?!!
GAKING
GACHI
OOOH !!
...!!
WHY BOTHER TO BLOCK MY ATTACKS? I THOUGHT THEY DID NOTHING TO YOU!!
UNLESS... YOU'RE SCARED OF WHAT I CAN DO!!

...THAN WEAK EXCUSES!!
THERE'S NOTHING I HATE MORE...
HEH HEH HEH.
HOP
!!
YOU ARE BIOLOGICALLY INCAPABLE OF DEFEATING ME!!
I'LL CARVE IT INTO YOU MYSELF... ASSUMING YOU SURVIVE TO REMEMBER ME!!
DA DA DASH
I'LL KEEP YOU IN MY MEMORY AS THE FEISTY SWORDSMAN YOU WERE...
...!!
FLAP
EXTRA LARGE IMPERIAL FLAMING WINGS!!!
GWAA
DA DA DA DA

!!!

KING OF HELL, THREE-SWORD SERPENT!!

!!

103 MERCIES...

DRAGON DAMNA-TION!!!

DOOM

TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE, VOL. 103

SBS Question Corner

It's our helmsman, Katsuhisa Hoki's...

(Buchonosuke, Tochigi)

Q: Hello, Mr. Hoki. My question is, do the big teeth in your lower jaw make it hard to speak?

--Yuupeko

H (Hoki): I went to a fish-man dentist to ask them about it, and they said, "You shouldn't take them out." *(laughs)*

Q: Do you have webbing on your hands too?

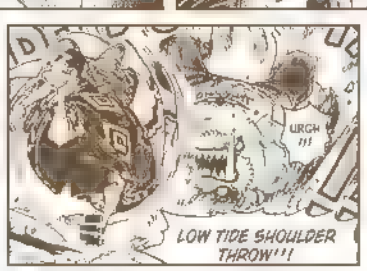
--Roromiki

H: Of course! (Just the vestigial remains.) Doesn't everyone?

Q: Which one is your type--Nami or Robin?

--Roromiki

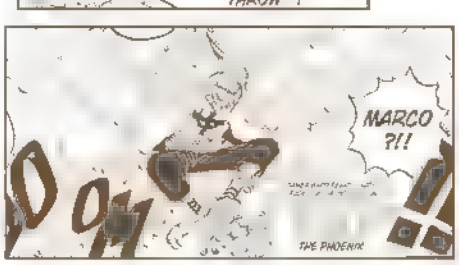
H: Robin. She seems like she knows a lot about fish-men.



Q: Have you ever practiced any kind of martial art?

--Ramen-maru

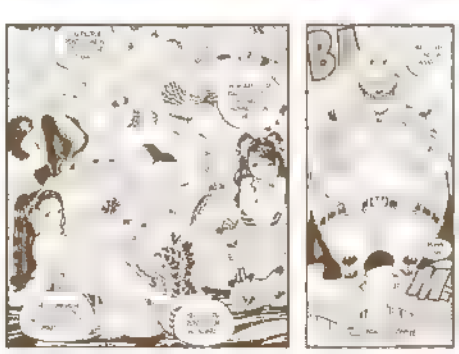
H: I've done judo since I was in the 3rd grade. I'm a black belt!



Q: Mr. Hoki, if Jimbei ate a Devil Fruit, which fruit would it be?

--420 Land

H: Because a fish-man can live on land or in the water, I think he should get the Bird-Bird Fruit! But it would hurt too much not to be able to swim!



Q: Do you love mermaids too, Mr. Hoki?

--Match and Takeshi

H: I like pretty mermaids. *(laughs)*

Q: What's your favorite kind of fish?

--Match and Takeshi

H: I like blackthroat seaperch! It's delicious!

Q: Jimbei or Moria: which character is harder to act?

--Ryota Ehara

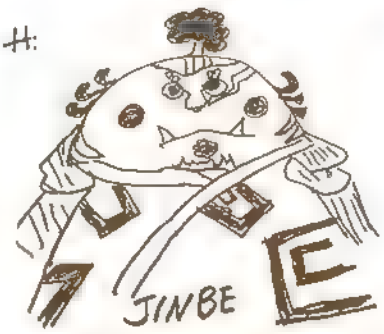
(*Note: Hoki also plays the role of Gecko Moria.)

H: **Jimbei! He's had a life of many twists and turns, ups and downs.**

Q: Draw a picture of Jimbei without looking at the paper.

--Yuupeko

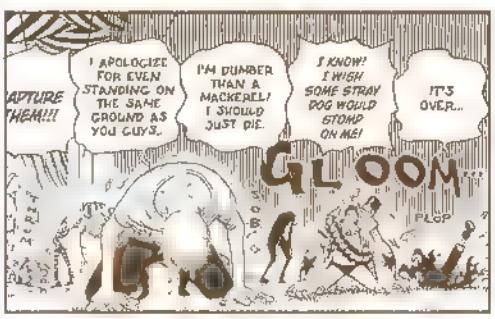
H:



Q: If you could describe Jimbei with a *yojijukugo* (four-kanji poetic phrase) which would it be?

--Ikeda

H: **Gashinshotan! (Undergoing extreme hardship to achieve your goal.)**



Q: I can't even pick up my pen, because I don't know if I'm worthy of asking Mr. Hoki a question… Take this! Negative Hollow!!

--Occhi

H: **Oooh… I'm sorry for playing a fish-man, even though I almost drowned when I was in kindergarten.**

Q: What's your favorite Jimbei line and scene?!

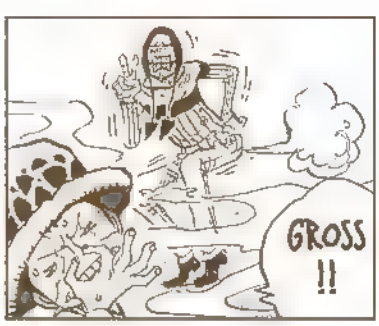
--Occhi

H: **It's the scene where Jimbei returns the ritual cup of sake! "A man who would be crewmate of the future King of Pirates cannot afford to tremble in the presence of a mere Emperor!!!"**

Q: In the volume 99 SBS, it was revealed that Jimbei's best dish is "seared bonito tuna"! Do you have a specialty you like to make?

--Shiba

H: **Stir-fried vegetables, vegetable ramen. I made these a lot when I was young!**



Q: What powers do you have, Mr. Hoki? Tell us!!

--Yo D

H **I've got the Toot-Toot Fruit! They call me Tootankhamun because my farts turn people into mummies…**

O (Oda): Okay! Thank you for that, Mr. Hoki. Our time is up! Toot-Toot Fruit, I mean, really… Everybody knows you can't knock someone unconscious with a fa… urk!! That smells… flop!!

H: **Oh! Odacchi!! Uh-oh, there's no pulse. Well, uh… everybody split! So long!!**

O: Don't leave me here!!

In the Edo period, "it" was sold as fertilizer for crops. And the "it" from people who ate fine food was sold at a premium, while the "it" from the poor or criminals was cheap. Even "it" has ranks of quality.
The age-old question is "Which would you rather eat it-flavored curry, or curry-flavored it?"
But the question you should ask in response is, "Whose 'it' are we talking about?"
Anyway... Man, I wish the PTA liked me!!!
Here's volume 102. Enjoy!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2022

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 102
WANO PART 13

SHONEN JUMP Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

Translation/Stephen Paul
Touch-Up Art & Lettering/Vanessa Satone
Design/Yukiko Whitley
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters, and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1
First printing, April 2023

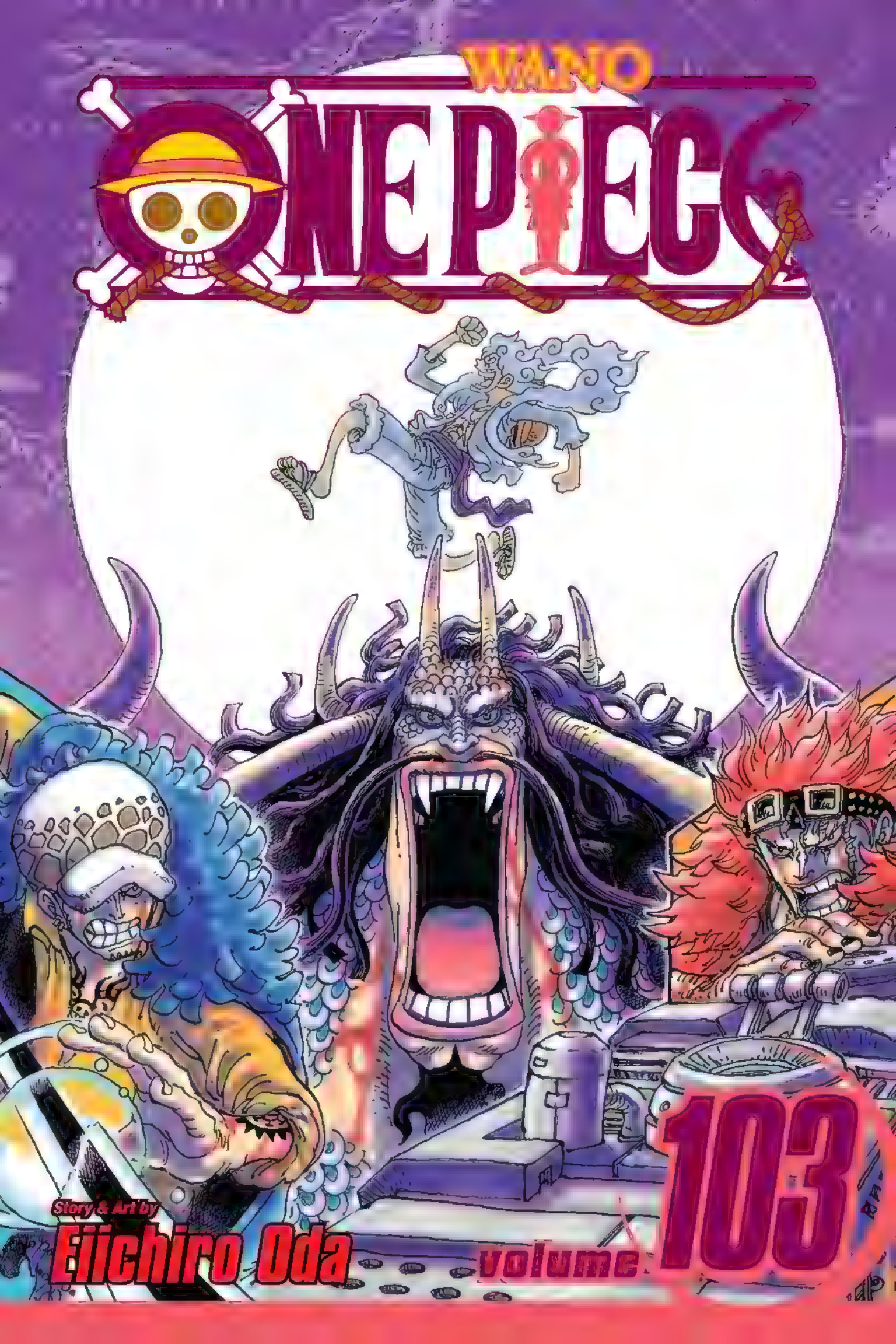
VIZ MEDIA
viz.com

SHONEN JUMP

ratings.viz.com
RATED T TEEN

PARENTAL ADVISORY
ONE PIECE is rated T for Teen and is recommended for ages 13 and up. This volume contains fantasy violence and tobacco usage

TRANSLATORS:
. STEPHEN PAUL (VIZ)
EDITORS:
. PHANTOM GREYFIRE (PZG)
RAW PROVIDERS:
. COLORED COUNCIL
*PLEASE SUPPORT THE OFFICIAL RELEASE
HOSTED ON :
COLORED MANGA .NET


WANO
ONE PIECE
Story & Art by
Eiichiro Oda
volume 103

SHONEN JUMP MANGA

ONE PIECE

Vol. 103

WARRIOR OF LIBERATION

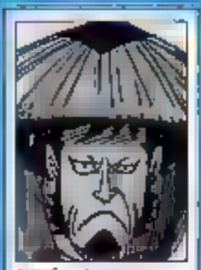
STORY AND ART BY

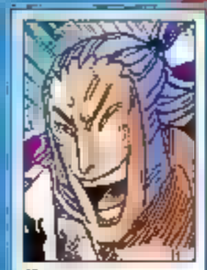
EIICHIRO ODA

Land of Wano (Kozuki Clan)

Akazaya Nine

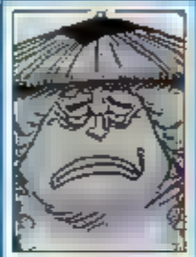
Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano


Foxfire Kin'emon
Samurai of Wano

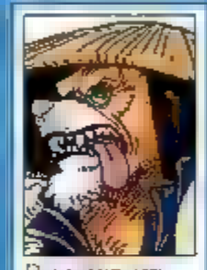

Denjiro
Formerly Kyoshiro

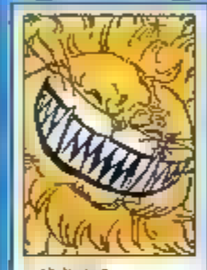
Raizo of the Mist
Ninja of Wano

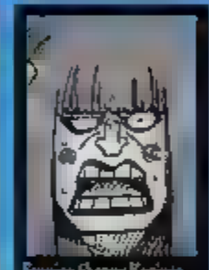
Kikunojo
Samurai of Wano


Ashura Doji, Shutenmaru
Chief, Atamayama Thieves Brigade

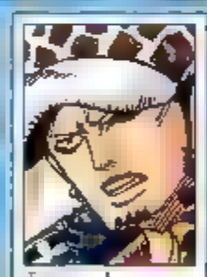
Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano

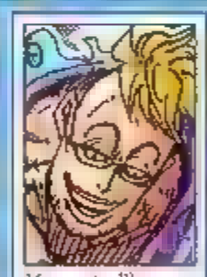

Duke Dogs, Orm
King of the Day, Mokomo

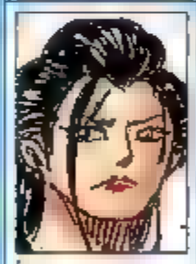

Lot Viper
King of the Night, Mokomo

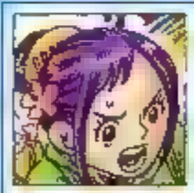

Rowing Shower Kanjuro
Samurai of Wano

Kozuki Hiyori, Kanjuro
Momonosuke's Little Sister

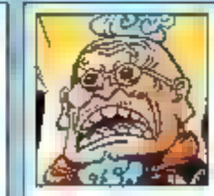

Lazaro, Law
Captain, Heart Pirates


Marco the Phoenix
Former 1st Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates


Izo
Former 16th Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates


Otama

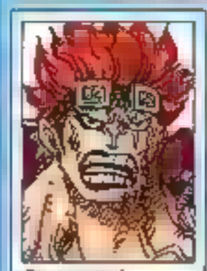
Shinobu


Hyogoro the Flower

Garrot

Wanda

Kid Pirates


Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates

Killer (Hitokiri Kamazo)
Fighter, Kid Pirates

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 berries

Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion berries

Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million berries

Zolojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zolo

Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

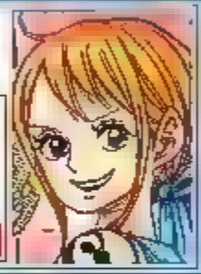
Fighter, Bounty: 320 million berries

Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Baldimore.

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million berries

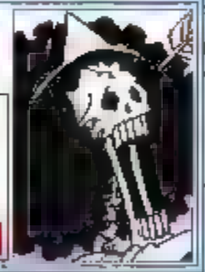
Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami



Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere.

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million berries

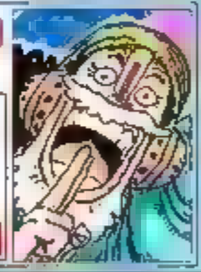
Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook



Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

Musician, Bounty: 83 million berries

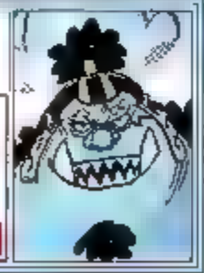
Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp



Received Heraclesun's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million berries

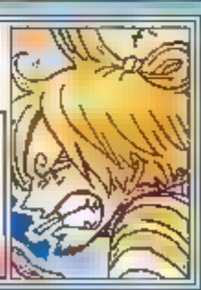
Jimbei, First Son of the Sea [Former Warlord]



A man loyal to the code. Acted as rear guard against Big Mom to help Luffy escape, then rejoined before the raid.

Helmsman, Bounty: 438 million berries

Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji



Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newcomer Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom.

Cook, Bounty: 330 million berries

Shanks

One of the Four Emperors Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

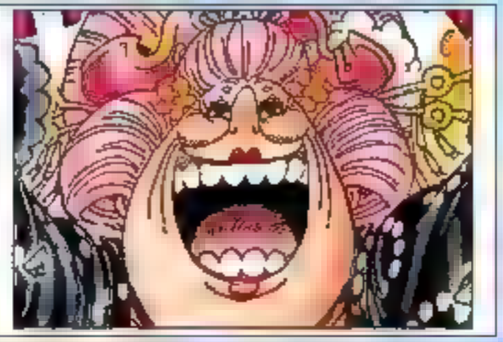
Captain of the Red-Haired Pirates

Big Mom Pirates

Big Mom
(Emperor of the Sea)

One of the Four Emperors. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates



Charlotte [illegible]

Ice Sword of Charlotte

Land of Wano (Kurozumi Clan)

Kurozumi Orochi

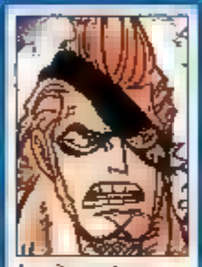
The ruler of Wano, using Kaido's help. He cunningly schemed to overthrow his archenemy, the Kozuki Clan.

Shogun of Wano

Kurozumi Kanjuro

Orochi's Son

Left Kaido's Pirates to fight on Luffy's side!



Jack the One-Stroke

Former Tobi Roppo

Kyoshiro

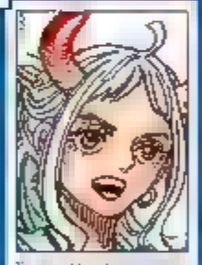
Former Leader Onishi Onimaruhiko

Kiku

Former Leader Minowari-gumi

Izou, Otsuru's son

Former [illegible] Shogun



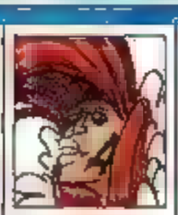
Yamato, Alias Kozuki [illegible]

Kaido's Daughter

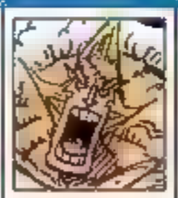
Dorado

Speed

Jack

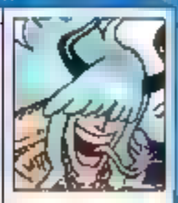


Comet King



Brocco

Mazerka



Zoker

Turned coat on the Animal Kingdom Pirates thanks to Otama's power!

Animal Kingdom Pirates

Informant

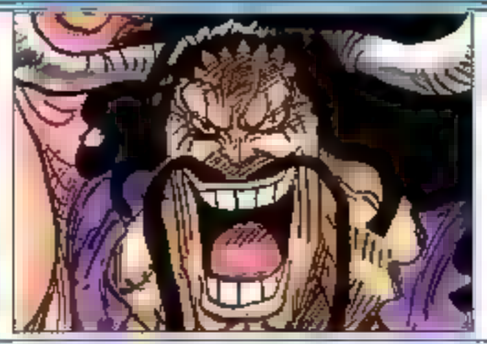
Scratchmen Apoo

Captain, On-Air Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts
(Emperor of the Sea)

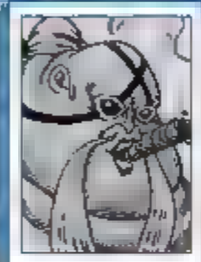
A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

Supreme Commander, Animal Kingdom Pirates

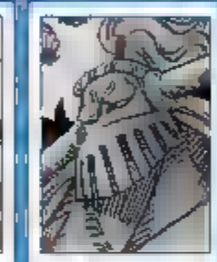


Lead Performers

King the Wildfire



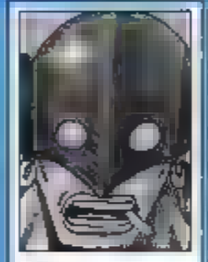
Queen the Plague



Jack the Drought

Tobi Roppo

Black Maria



Who's-Who

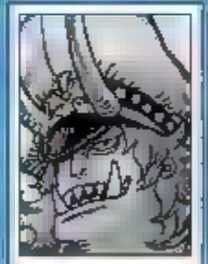
Headliners

Basil Hawkins

Bao Huang

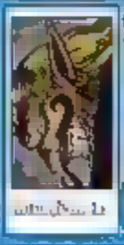
Page One

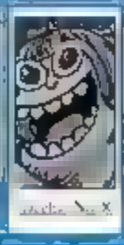
Lao



Sasaki

Numbers

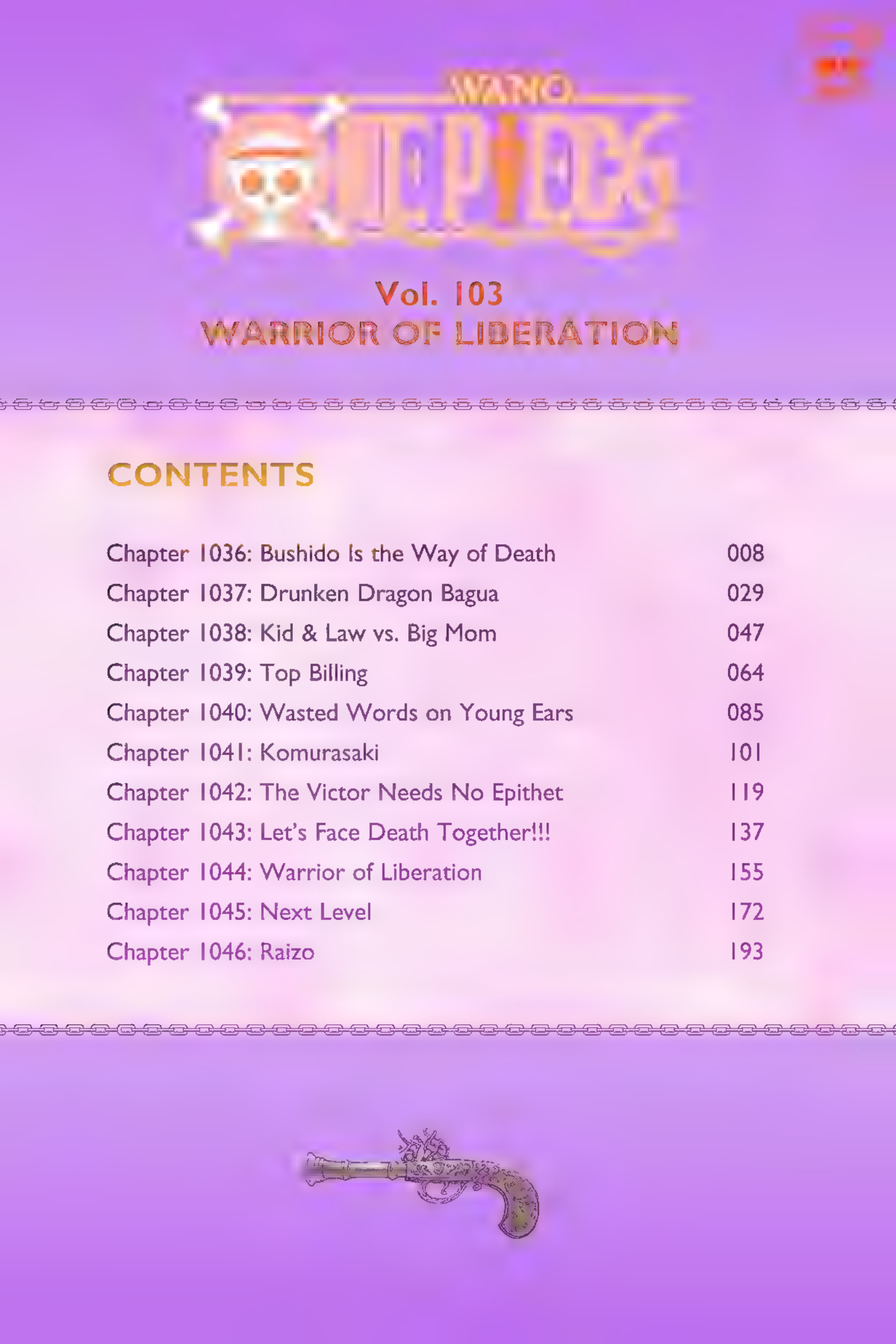




Story

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

Luffy and crew join with Momonosuke's faction in order to defeat Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. With all the allies in place, the raid on Onigashima begins!! Despite the difference in numbers, the group's sneak attack goes well, and they fight hard. But disaster strikes when Big Mom allies with Kaido! With Kaido's daughter Yamato on Luffy's side, however, the alliance defeats enemy officers one by one, overturning their deficit. Despite his earlier defeat, Luffy charges back into battle with Kaido one last time!! Elsewhere, Kid and Law face off against Big Mom in pitched battle! Sanji and Zoro challenge the Lead Performers Queen and King and emerge victorious, despite great injury..



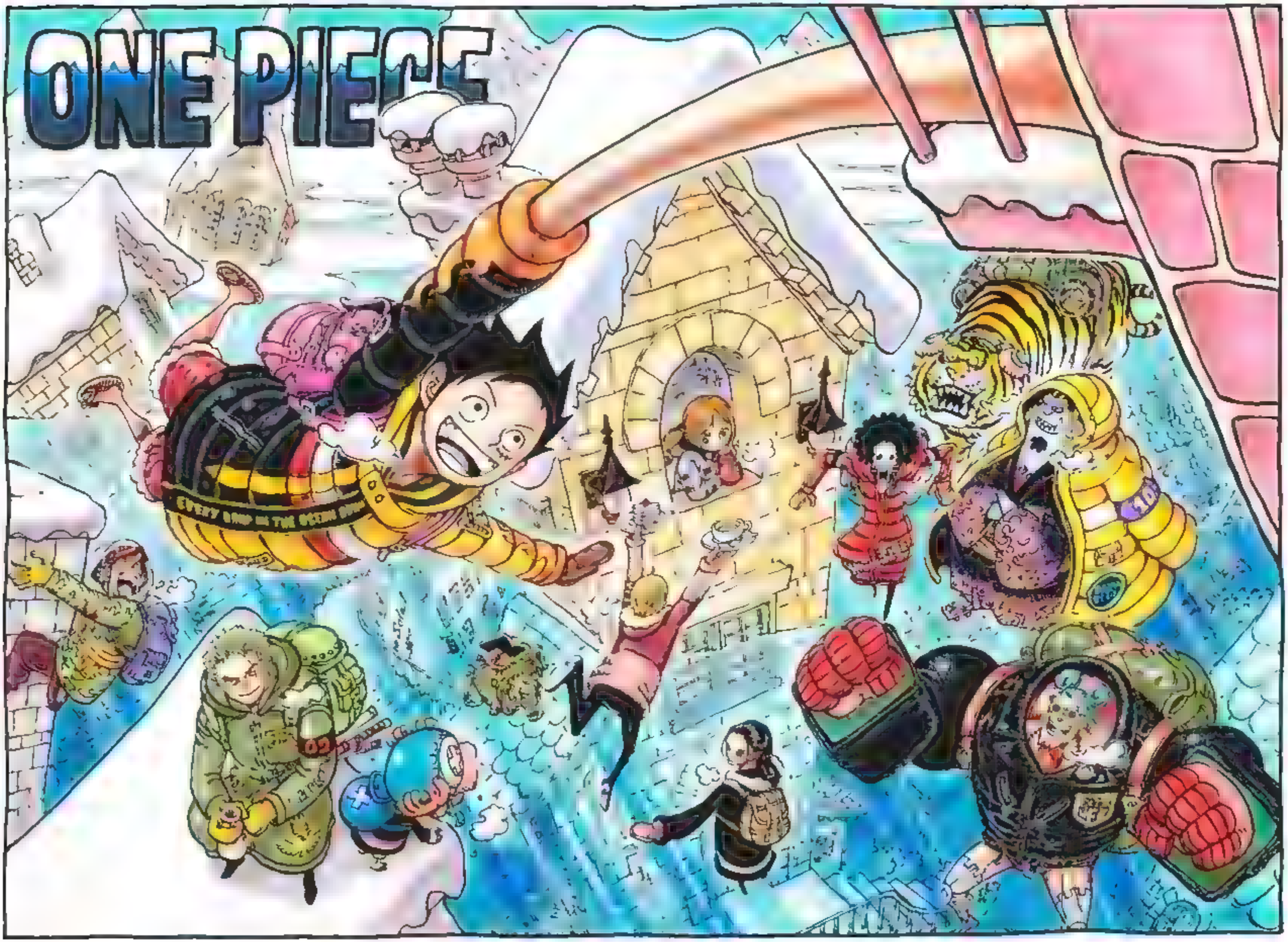
Vol. 103
WARRIOR OF LIBERATION

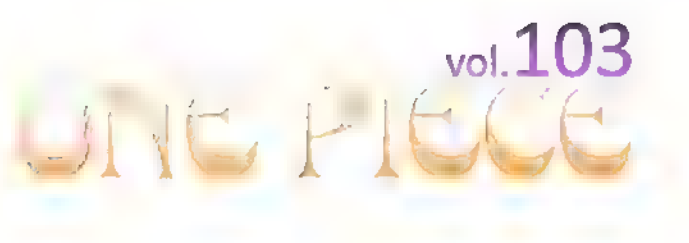
CONTENTS

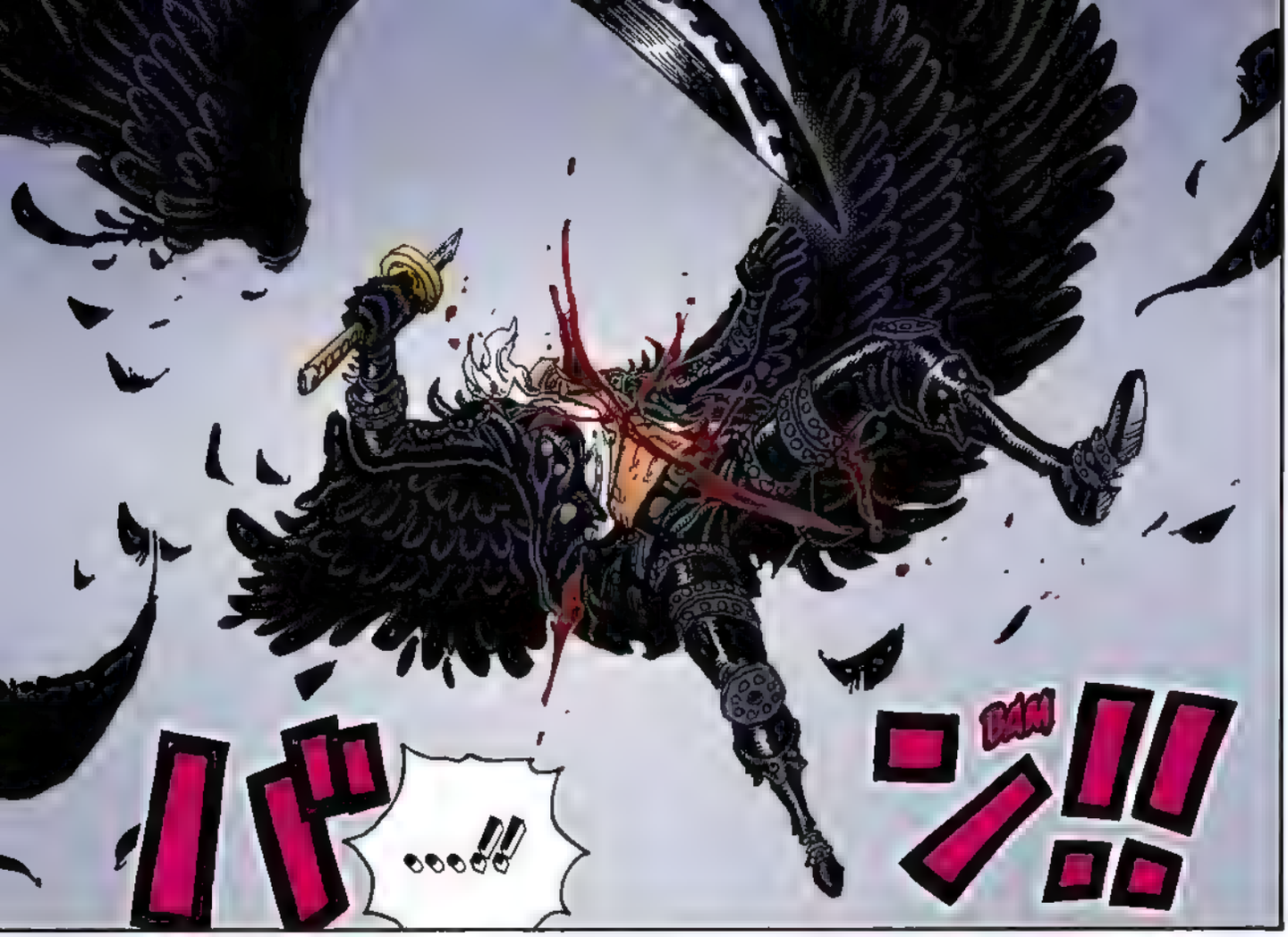
Chapter 1036: Bushido Is the Way of Death	008
Chapter 1037: Drunken Dragon Bagua	029
Chapter 1038: Kid & Law vs. Big Mom	047
Chapter 1039: Top Billing	064
Chapter 1040: Wasted Words on Young Ears	085
Chapter 1041: Komurasaki	101
Chapter 1042: The Victor Needs No Epithet	119
Chapter 1043: Let's Face Death Together!!!	137
Chapter 1044: Warrior of Liberation	155
Chapter 1045: Next Level	172
Chapter 1046: Raizo	193

ONE PIECE vol.103

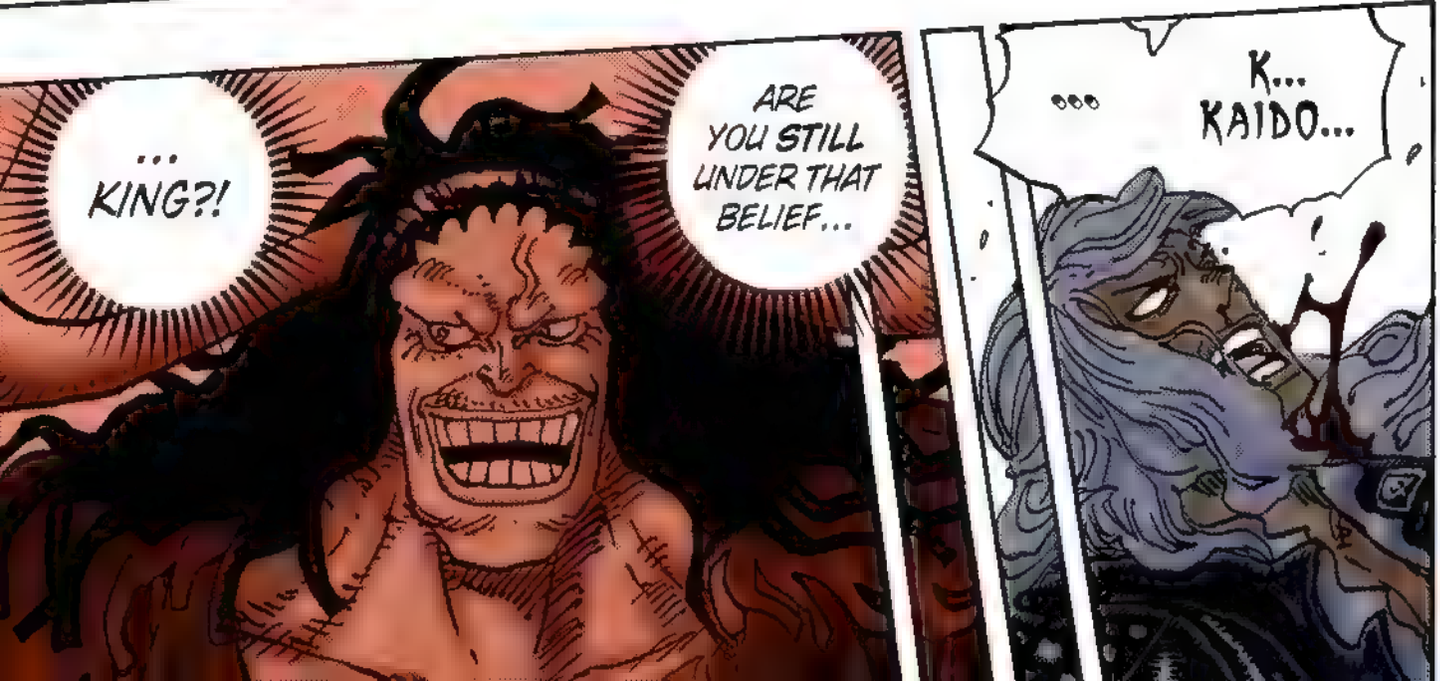
Chapter 1036: BUSHIDO IS THE WAY OF DEATH

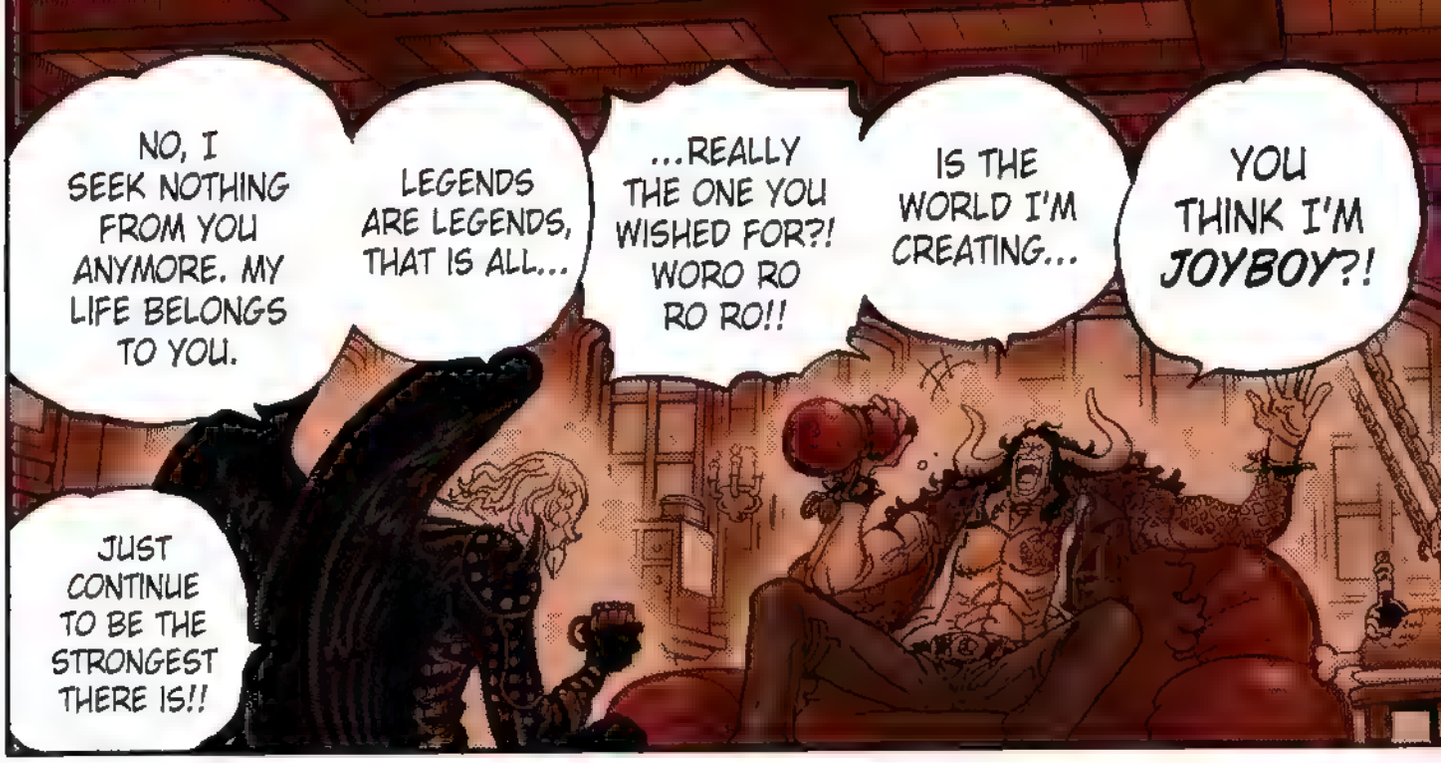



vol.103
ONE PIECE

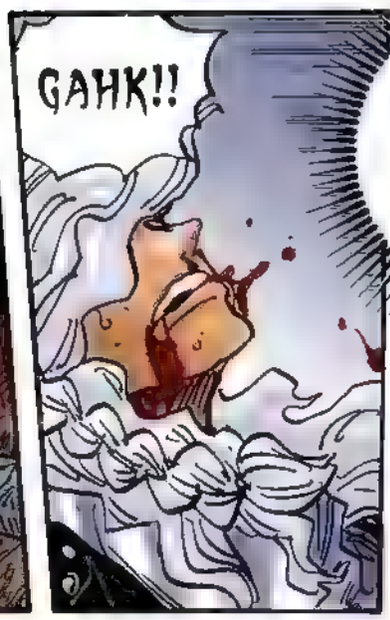

BAM
...!!

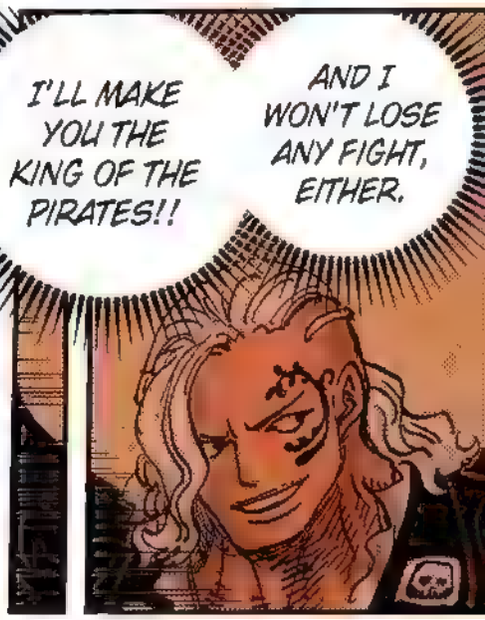
WEEZ!!
HUFF, HUFF...


... KING?!
ARE YOU STILL UNDER THAT BELIEF...
... K... KAIDO...


NO, I SEEK NOTHING FROM YOU ANYMORE. MY LIFE BELONGS TO YOU.
LEGENDS ARE LEGENDS, THAT IS ALL...
...REALLY THE ONE YOU WISHED FOR?! WORO RO RO RO!!
IS THE WORLD I'M CREATING...
YOU THINK I'M JOYBOY?!
JUST CONTINUE TO BE THE STRONGEST THERE IS!!

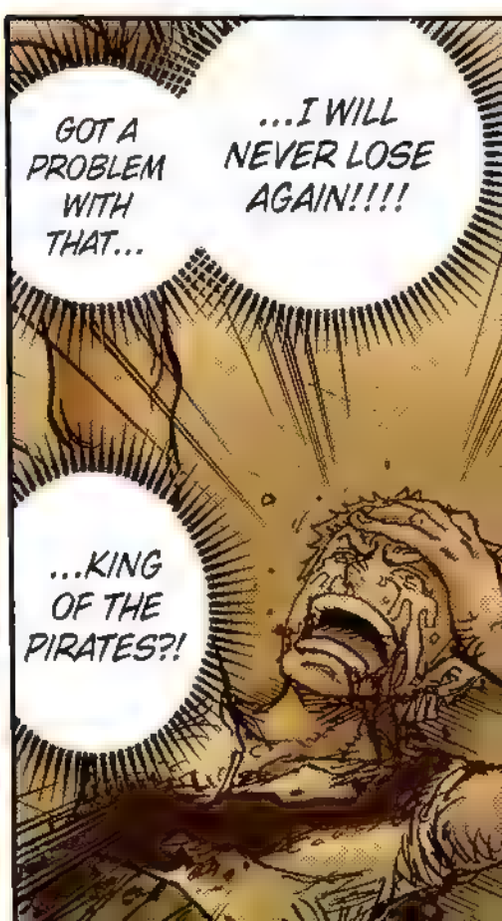
FROM NOW TO THE DAY I BEAT HIM TO BECOME THE GREATEST SWORDSMAN...
...!!
HUFF, HUFF!!


GAHK!!


I'LL MAKE YOU THE KING OF THE PIRATES!!
AND I WON'T LOSE ANY FIGHT, EITHER.

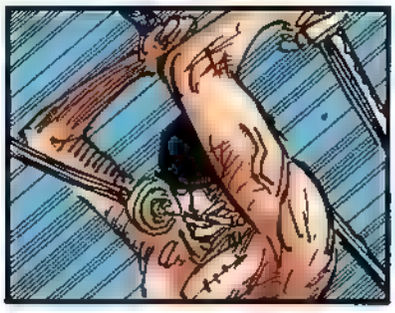
GUESS I MIGHT AS WELL BECOME...

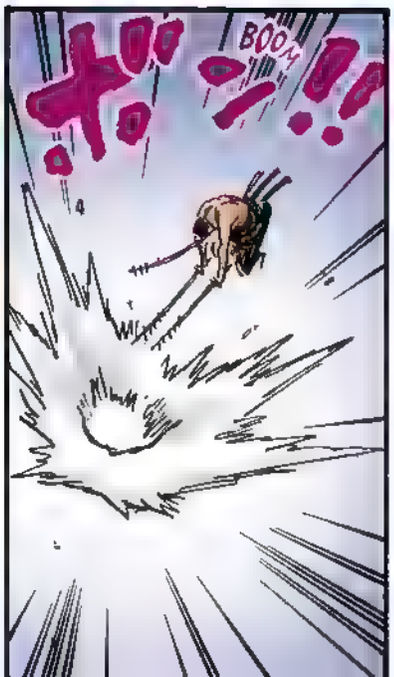
HEE HEE HEE HEE!!
NOT AT ALL!!


GOT A PROBLEM WITH THAT...
...I WILL NEVER LOSE AGAIN!!!!
...KING OF THE PIRATES?!

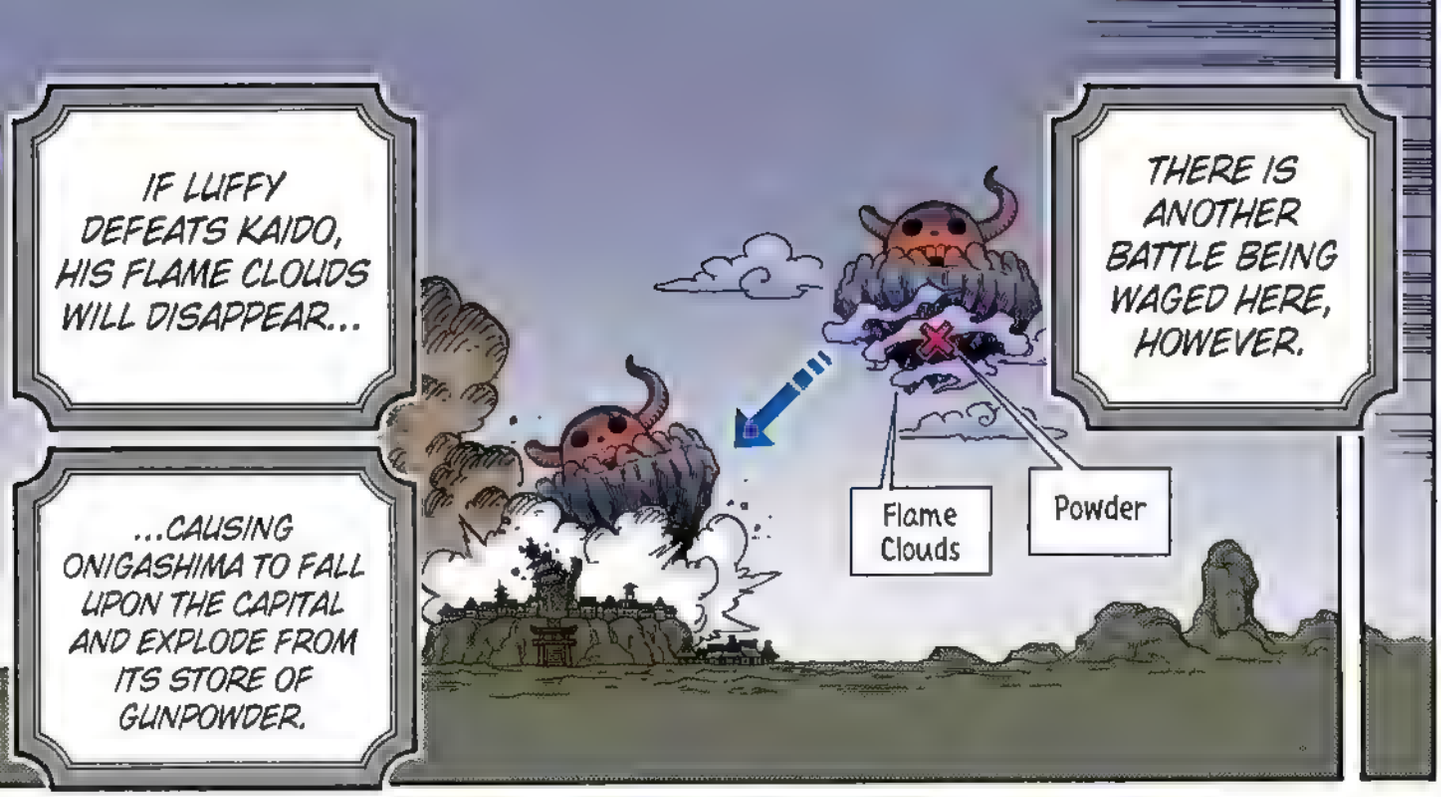
...OF HELL!!
THE KING...
HUFF, HUFF...!!
ド
DOOM

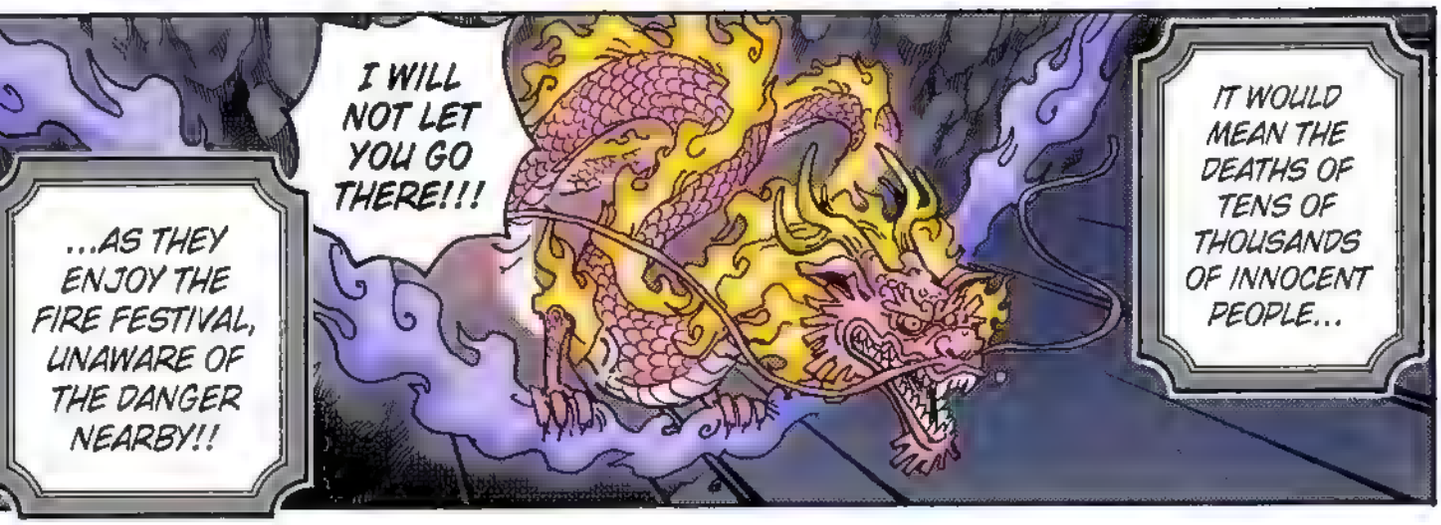
ド
WINNER: ZOLO
BATTLE OUTSIDE THE DOME, RIGHTBRAIN TOWER...

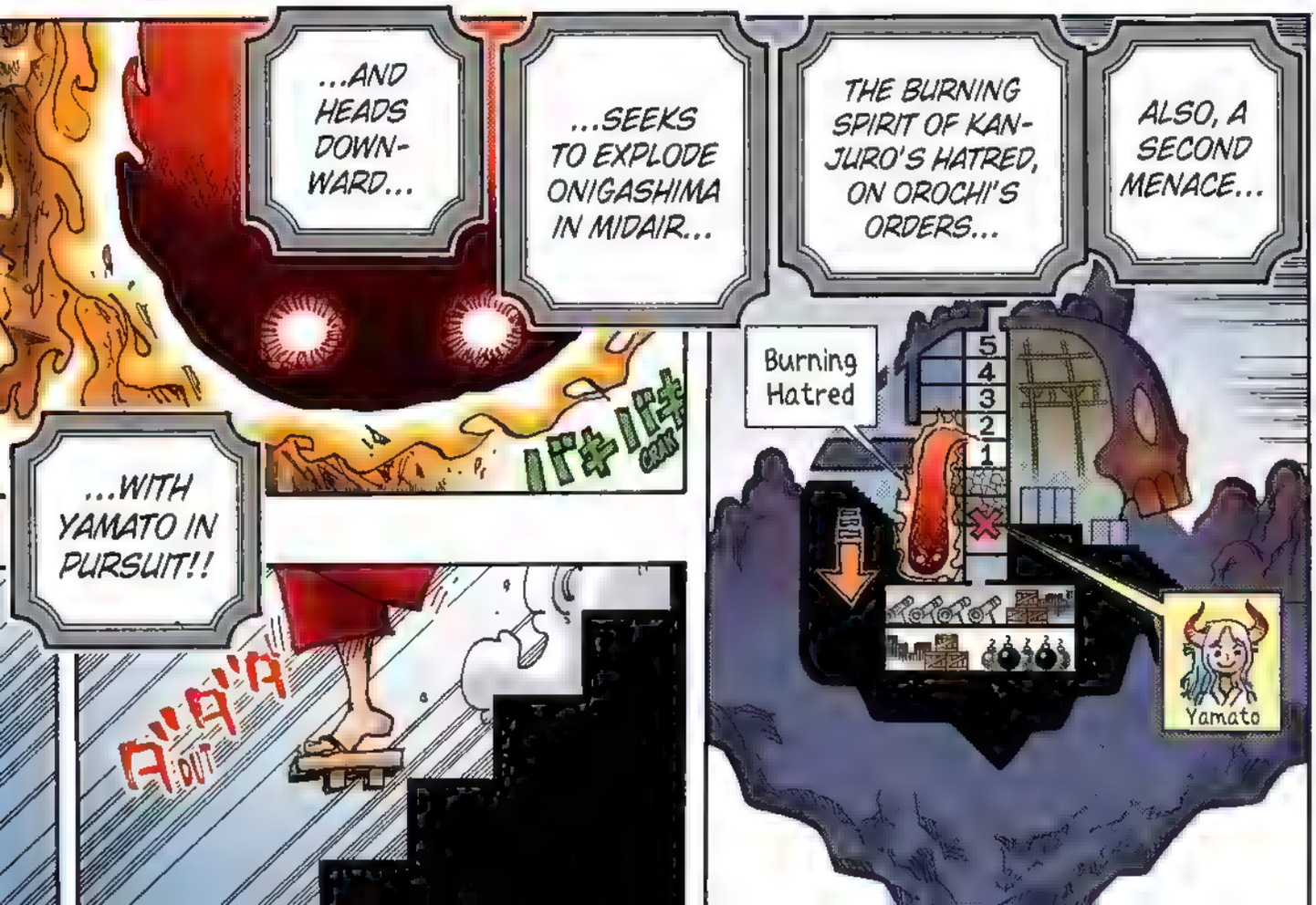



BOOM

THUD.
バサ
バサ
FLAP
バサ
...
KING HAS JUST...
...BEEN DEFEATED!!
?!
REALLY ?!!
PE PENG
SO THE LEAD PERFORMERS AND TOBI ROPPO ARE ALL DOWN.
THIS IS A GRAVE STATE OF AFFAIRS.
BUT OF COURSE, THERE ARE STILL TWO MONSTERS IN THIS BATTLE...
RAAAAAH
わあああああああ
...WHO CAN RENDER ALL OF THIS VALIANT EFFORT FUTILE...


IF LUFFY DEFEATS KAIDO, HIS FLAME CLOUDS WILL DISAPPEAR...
THERE IS ANOTHER BATTLE BEING WAGED HERE, HOWEVER.
...CAUSING ONIGASHIMA TO FALL UPON THE CAPITAL AND EXPLODE FROM ITS STORE OF GUNPOWDER.
Flame Clouds
Powder


...AS THEY ENJOY THE FIRE FESTIVAL, UNAWARE OF THE DANGER NEARBY!!
I WILL NOT LET YOU GO THERE!!!
IT WOULD MEAN THE DEATHS OF TENS OF THOUSANDS OF INNOCENT PEOPLE...


...AND HEADS DOWN-WARD...
...SEEKS TO EXPLODE ONIGASHIMA IN MIDAIR...
THE BURNING SPIRIT OF KAN-JURO'S HATRED, ON OROCHI'S ORDERS...
ALSO, A SECOND MENACE...
...WITH YAMATO IN PURSUIT!!
Burning Hatred
5
4
3
2
1
Yamato

ROKYAAA —?!!

FNNGAA !!!

KIDOOOM

THERE YOU ARE!!

DOOR TO THE BASE-MENT ARMORY

BENG ドドドド!!

NUMBERS ROKKI

...TO THE BASE-MENT!!

ROKKI'S GUARDING THE DOOR...

THANKS, FUGA!!

FUGAA —!!

RORO KIKI !!!

KEEP ROKK DOWN FOR ME!!

ROKYAA !!

TETEP!

YES!!

CRAK CRAK CRIK CRIK

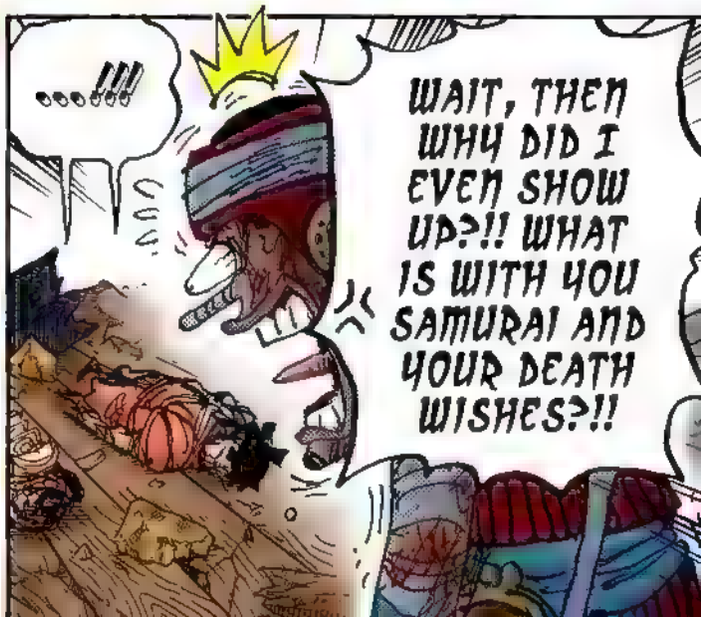
...!!

DO IT THE QUICK WAY, FUGA!!

...AND OPERATE THE LEVER THAT OPENS AND CLOSES THE DOOR!!

WE DON'T HAVE TIME TO BEAT HIM, TAKE THE KEY...

FVUUGA ~!!



INSIDE THE CASTLE, 2ND FLOOR AND 1ST FLOOR CRAWLSPACE

SKULL BLAST-GRASS!!

GYAAA !!

DON'T FALL BACK! CAPTURE THE AKAZAYA SAMURAI AND STRAW HAT!!

AAAAH !!

I CAN'T DO THIS ANYMORE!! I'M GONNA DIE!!!

IT'S NOTHING BUT FLAMES AND FOES IN EVERY DIRECTION!!!

S...SIR USOPP, LEAVE ME. TAKE KIKU...

NO, MASTER KIN... I AM DONE FOR...

THAT GUY'S WORTH 200 MILLION!!

COOL!! I'LL LEAVE YOU BOTH AND SAVE MY OWN SKIN!!

RAAAAAAAA

BAM

WAIT, THEN WHY DID I EVEN SHOW UP?!! WHAT IS WITH YOU SAMURAI AND YOUR DEATH WISHES?!!

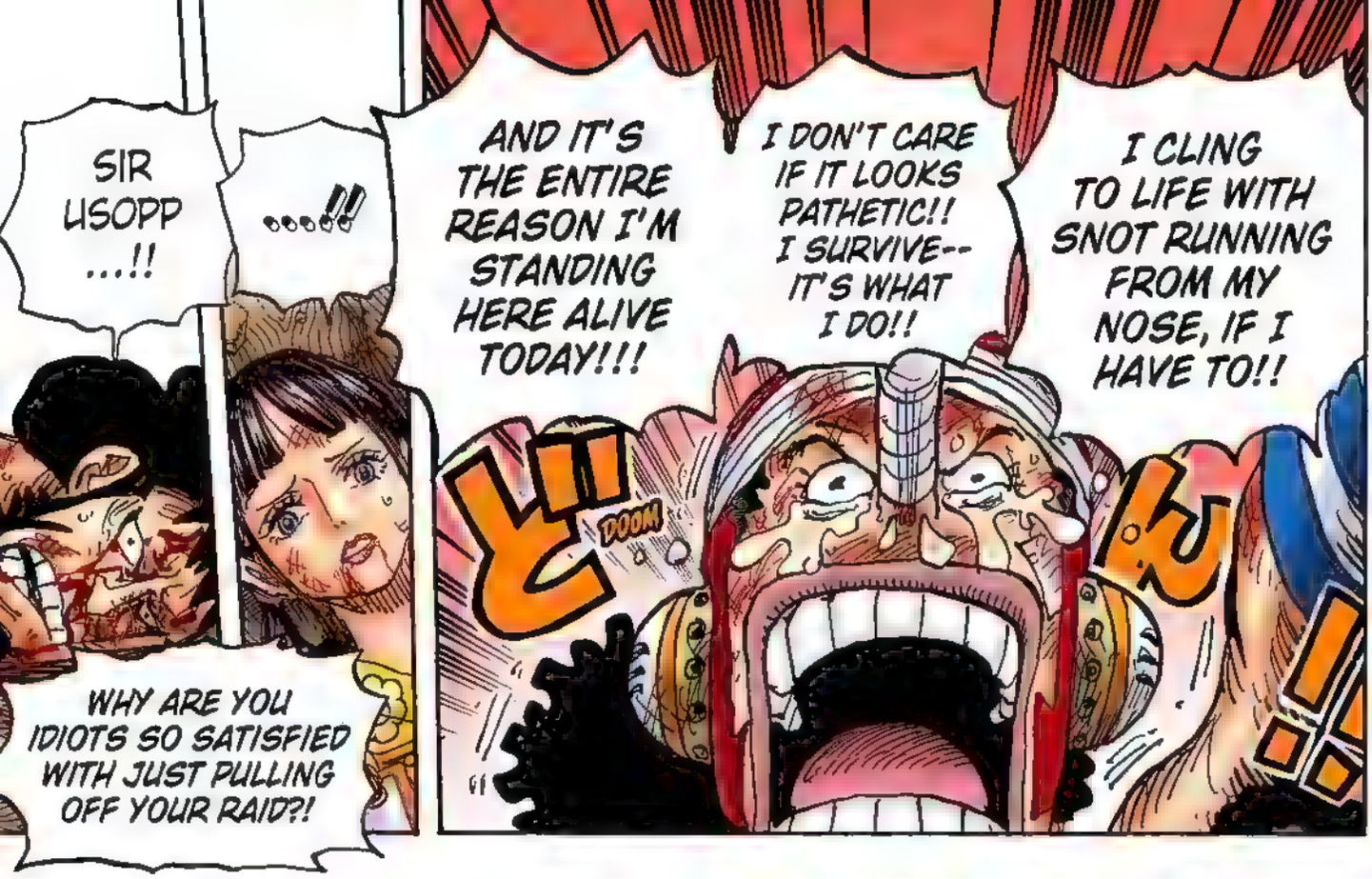
...!!!

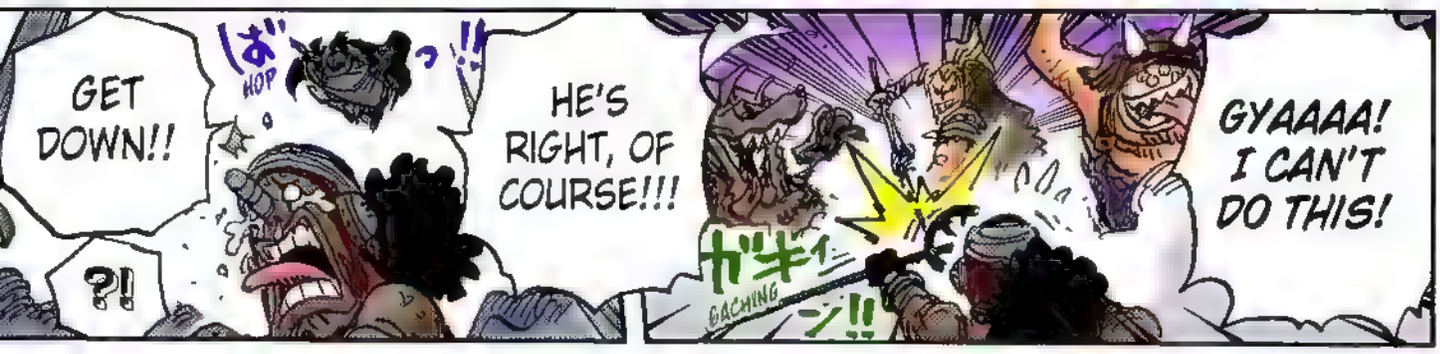
WHAT USE IS YOUR PRIDE?! TAKING RESPONSIBILITY THROUGH HARAKIRI?!

I'M NOT A FAN OF THIS CULTURE OF YOURS!!

AAGH !!

BOOM





I CLING TO LIFE WITH SNOT RUNNING FROM MY NOSE, IF I HAVE TO!!

I DON'T CARE IF IT LOOKS PATHETIC!! I SURVIVE-- IT'S WHAT I DO!!

AND IT'S THE ENTIRE REASON I'M STANDING HERE ALIVE TODAY!!!

DOOM

...!!

SIR USOPP ...!!

WHY ARE YOU IDIOTS SO SATISFIED WITH JUST PULLING OFF YOUR RAID?!

GYAAAA! I CAN'T DO THIS!

HE'S RIGHT, OF COURSE!!!

GET DOWN!!

HOP

?!

BACHING

GYAAA !!

BLAM

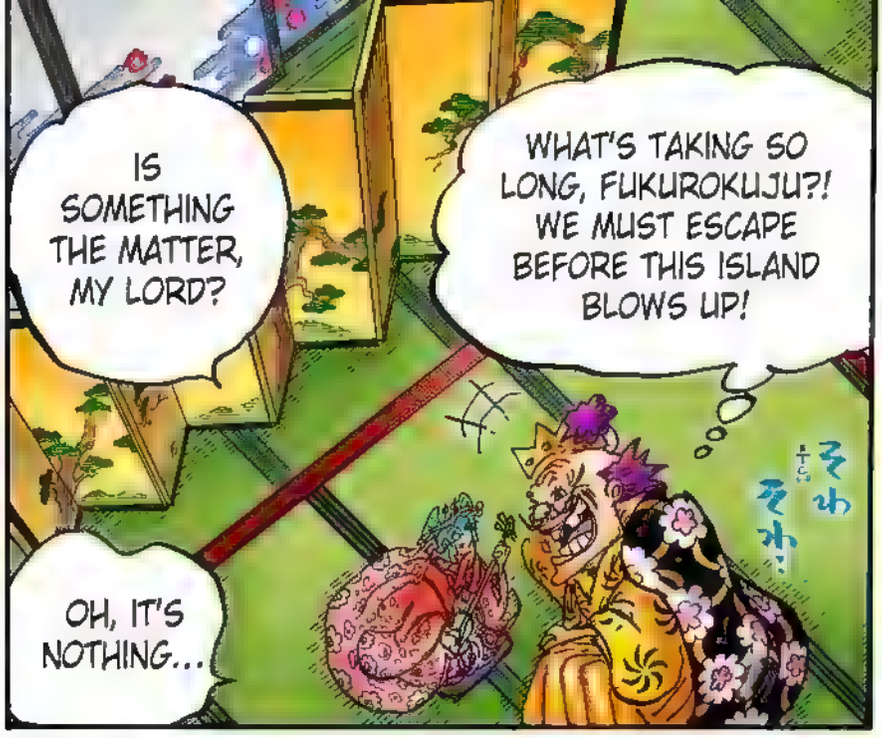
!!!

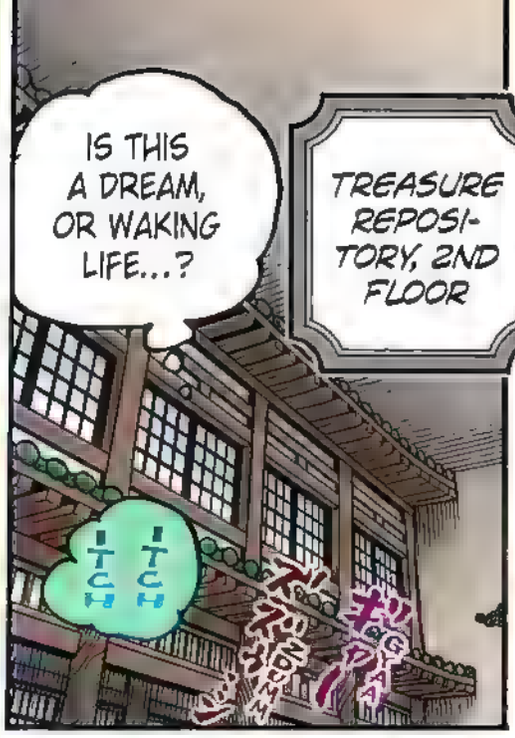
AAAAAGH !!!

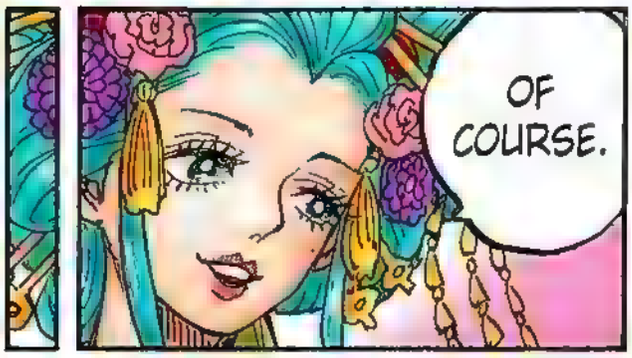
BLAAAM

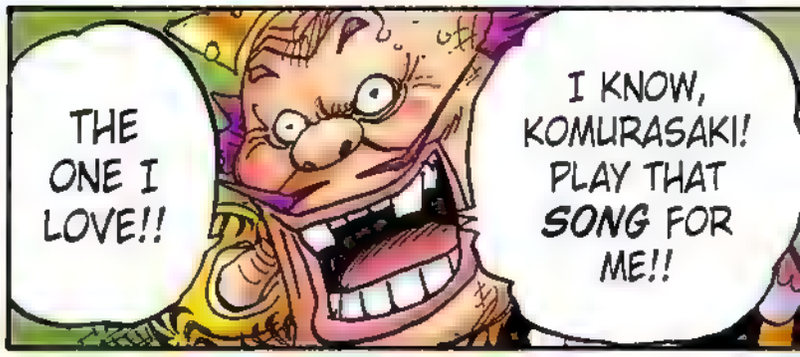
GAAAH !!
HEY, WHAT'S HE DOING HERE?!
THE FORMER WHITEBEARD PIRATES DIVISION LEADER?!
IT'S IZO!!!
I SAW MARCO ON THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR TOO... WHAT'S GOING ON?!
THWUMP
AAAH, WHO'S THAT?! THANKS, THOUGH!!
IZO...
BENG
BROTHER... FORGIVE THIS ONE...
DON'T SPEAK, IT WILL ONLY HURT YOU.
WE'LL HAVE PLENTY OF TIME TO TALK LATER.
...!!
FOCUS ON YOUR SURVIVAL!!
IF YOU TRULY BELIEVE IN STRAW HAT LUFFY, THAT IS!!
FLAP
!!

TAKE THEM TO SAFETY, GOD USOPP!!
WHAT?! YOU KNOW WHO I AM?!
AWW♡
HELP ME OUT, HAMLET!! LET'S GO!!
YOU GOT IT!!
BLAM
GYAAAH
THIRD FLOOR
UNDO THIS PARALYSIS JUTSU, RAIZO!!
I HAVE YOU DEFEATED!!
HUFF, HUFF...
YOU UNDO YOURS FIRST...!!
BE-BENG
POP
CRAK
FWOOOOM
FINE! DO AS YOU WISH! BUT UNFORTUNATELY FOR YOU...
...THE FLAMES HAVE REACHED YOU FIRST!!
MY PARALYSIS WILL FADE AS SOON AS YOU ARE DEAD!!
HUFF
I AM A VASSAL OF LORD ODEN!!
YOU CALL THIS HEAT?! I DON'T EVEN FEEL IT!!
!!!


IS SOMETHING THE MATTER, MY LORD?
WHAT'S TAKING SO LONG, FUKUROKUJU?! WE MUST ESCAPE BEFORE THIS ISLAND BLOWS UP!
OH, IT'S NOTHING...


IS THIS A DREAM, OR WAKING LIFE...?
TREASURE REPOSI-TORY, 2ND FLOOR
ITCH ITCH

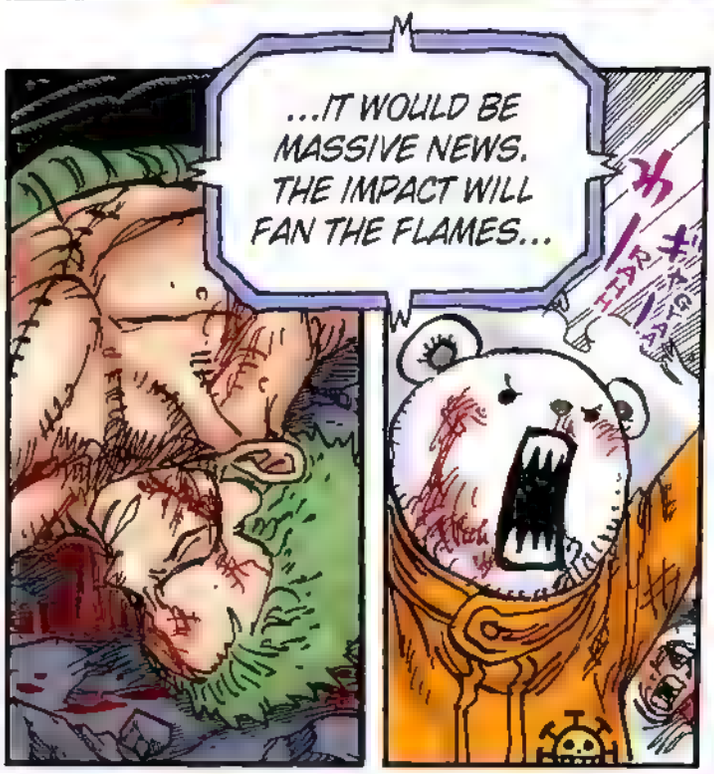

OF COURSE.

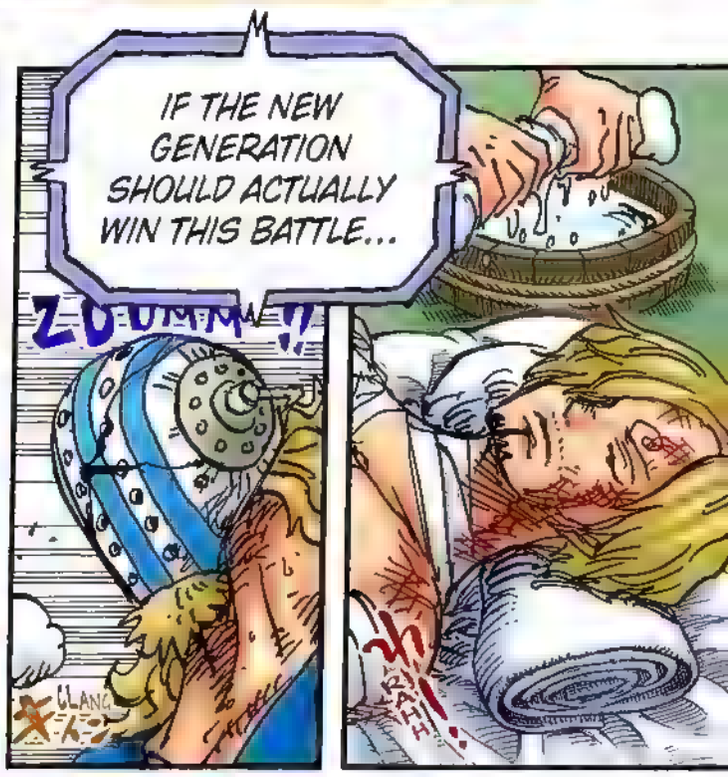

THE ONE I LOVE!!
I KNOW, KOMURASAKI! PLAY THAT SONG FOR ME!!

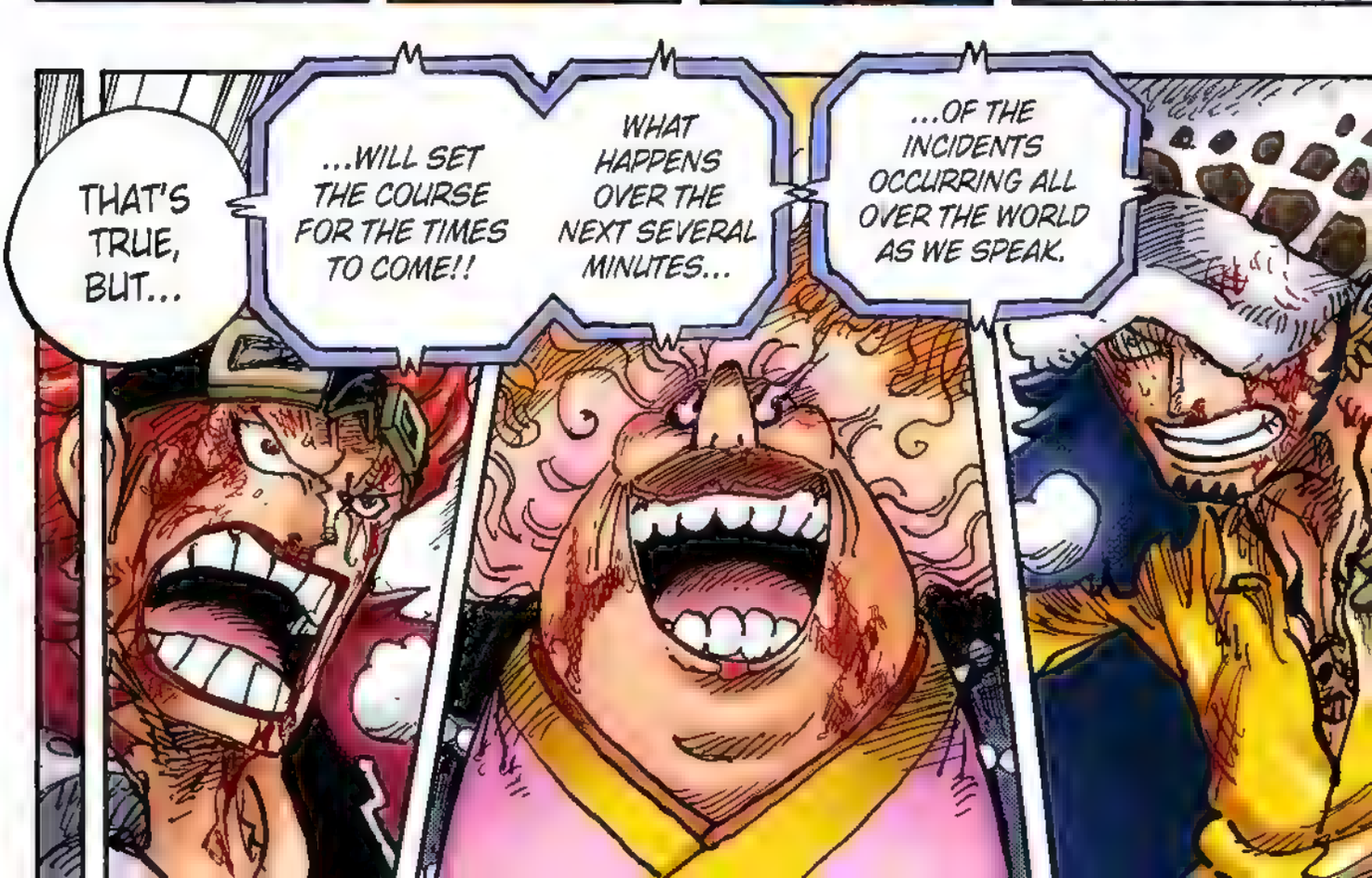
THOSE GUYS ARE BAD NEWS!!
IBIBIBI
WE GOTTA SKEDADDLE, INBI!!
AAAGH !!

2ND BASE-MENT FLOOR...
RAAAHH

SORRY, ZANKI!!
DUM
ドドド
SO LONG, DRAKE!!
KRAASH
ガシャァーン!!
TEP!
BAM
バーン!!
THAT TOOK LONGER THAN I EXPECTED!!
HUFF
ハァ…
ハァ…
HE WAS TOUGH...
RAHH
GYAA
ギャー
APOO GOT AWAY...
RRR
RR!!







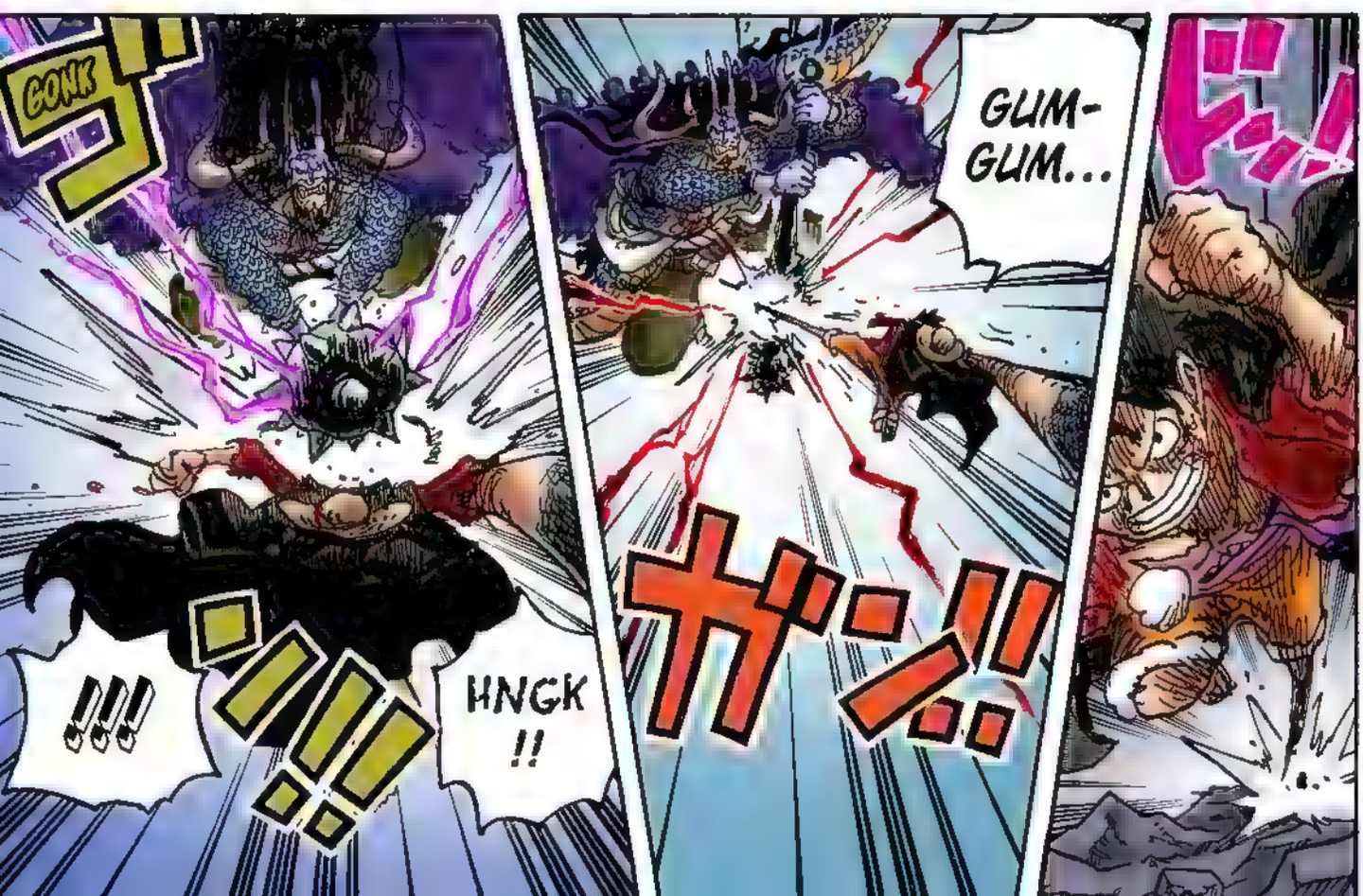
HAVE YOU CAUGHT NICO ROBIN?
CLICK!
NOT YET. WE WERE INTER-RUPTED.
WELL, HURRY. WE SHOULD LEAVE THIS CASTLE.
YOU MEAN ...?
THE LEAD PERFORMERS ARE DOWN!!
!!!
わあああああ...!!
RAAAH
ドカァ...!!
KABOOM

IF THE NEW GENERATION SHOULD ACTUALLY WIN THIS BATTLE...
ZOOMM!!
CLANG
RAHH!
...IT WOULD BE MASSIVE NEWS. THE IMPACT WILL FAN THE FLAMES...
RAHH

...OF THE INCIDENTS OCCURRING ALL OVER THE WORLD AS WE SPEAK.
WHAT HAPPENS OVER THE NEXT SEVERAL MINUTES...
...WILL SET THE COURSE FOR THE TIMES TO COME!!
THAT'S TRUE, BUT...

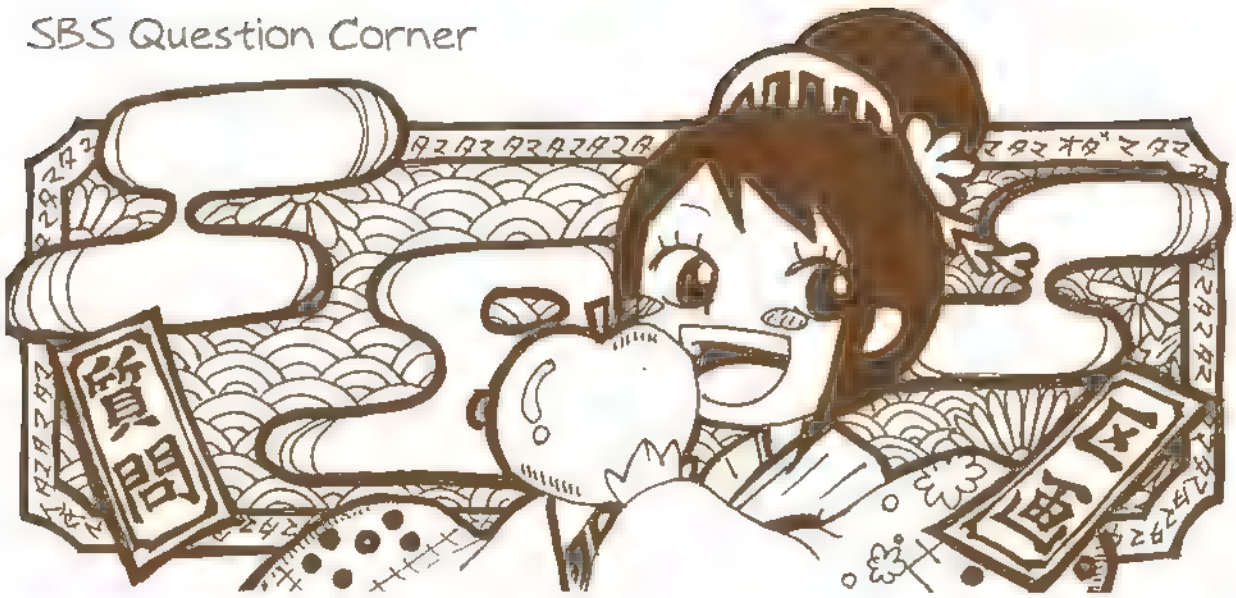
...THE LIMIT OF WHAT HUMAN BEINGS CAN ACHIEVE?
バリ
バリ
ZAP
DON'T YOU THINK THEY'VE ALREADY HIT...
ドー
DOOM

GANK
BWUH !!
GUM-GUM...


GONK
!!!
HNGK !!
GUM-GUM...
ドッ!

HUFF, HUFF... I'M HAVING FUN NOW!!
ROC GUN!!
!!!
KAABAM
SO AM I!!
HUFF, HUFF...!!
HA HA HA HA HA HA...!!
WEEZ, WEEZ...
WORO RO RO RO!
HUFF, HUFF...
THUD
UGH!!
OOF!!

SBS Question Corner



(Mamapippi, Kanagawa)

Q: Shame the SBS!!!!

–Hebo

A. Oh noooooo!! We've been shaaaaamed!! But you're right to!! Hey, no you're not!! (cries)

Q: Odacchi, I couldn't help but notice that Osome's pet rat Chuji looks just like the rat Sanji cooked for as a little boy! Are they related?

–Fraland

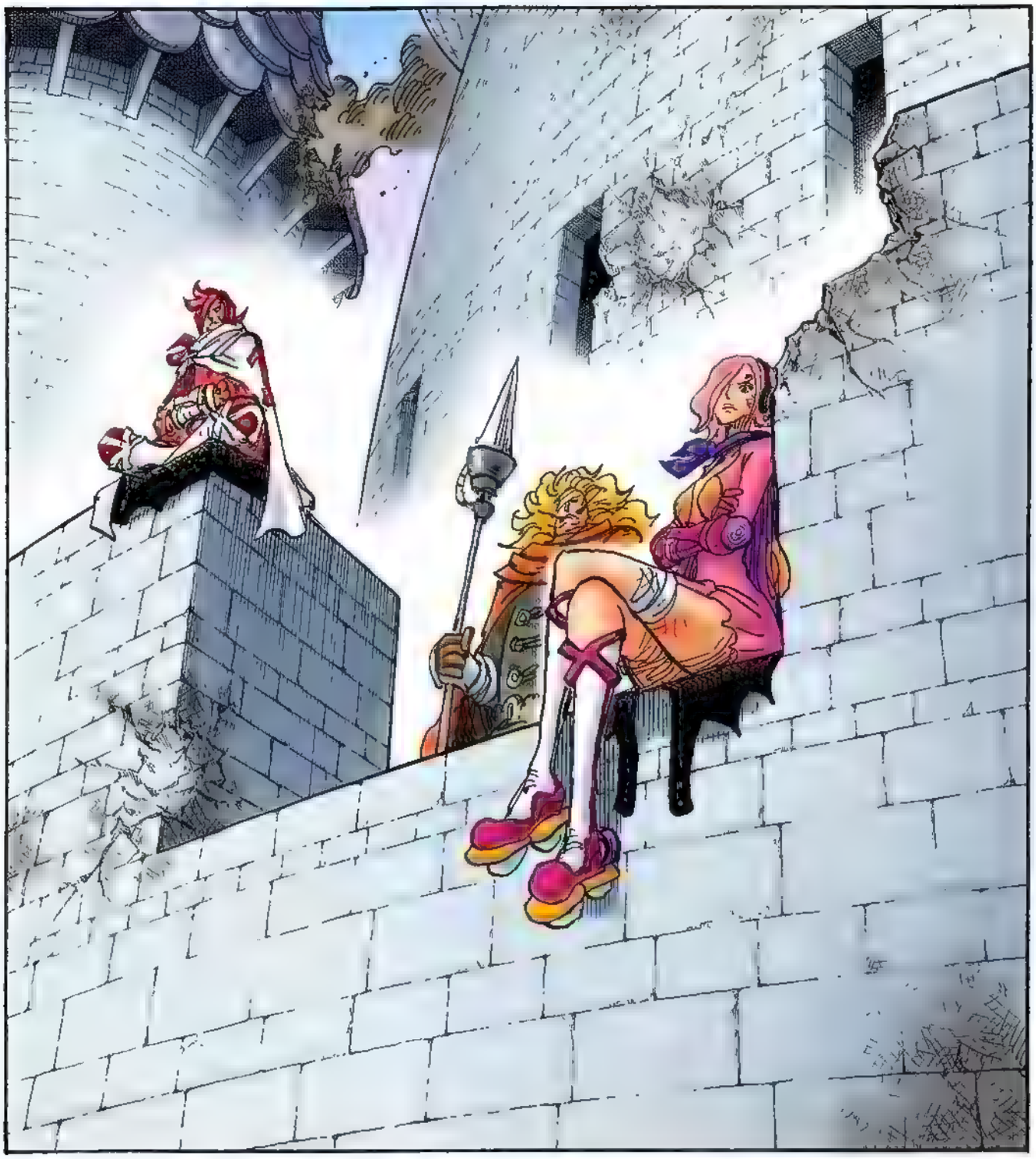
A: I'm surprised you remembered that. I think that the way rats flock to him is a sign of the kindness at the core of Sanji's being. While they do look very similar, Chuji and the rat from Sanji's childhood are not relatives. I'm relieved that Sanji didn't get absorbed into Germa, aren't you? On the other hand, the scientific powers that manifested in his body have made Sanji undeniably stronger. He's also gained the power to "vanish," but don't worry. It's simply an effect of great speed, and not something he can use inside the bath. *(laughs)*

Q: I would like to start a relationship with Nami. Could you ask her for her phone number, Odacchi?! And make sure Sanji doesn't find out.

–Ramen-maru

A: Sure thing. It's 7373-737373. But you have to call her on the big transponder snail, not your smartphone! Also, I can't guarantee your call won't get traced, leading to a furious Sanji racing your way.

Chapter 1037: DRUNKEN DRAGON BAGUA



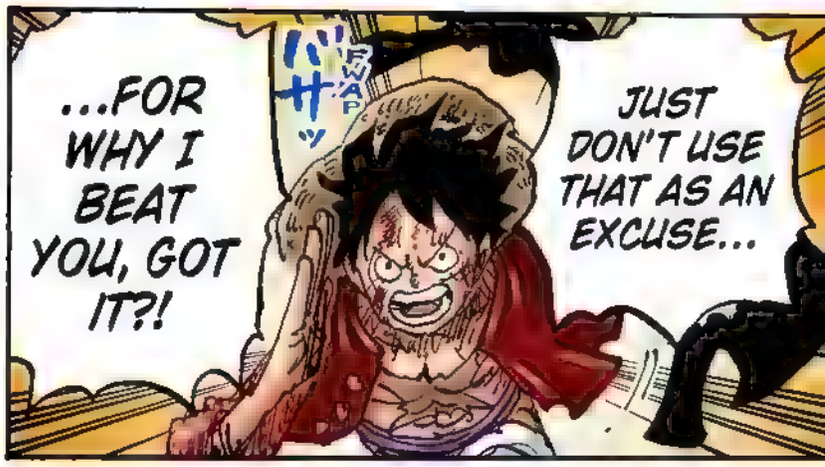
GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION, VOL. 2: "JUDGE SIGHS"

FLOWER CAPITAL, WANO
YOU'VE HAD TOO MUCH TO DRINK!!
STOMP TROMP
TOO MUCH?! IT'SH TH' ONLY DAY O' THE YEAR I CAN GET DRUNK!!
WAHAHAHA
GYAHAHAHA..!!
THE REST OF THE TIME, IT'S JUST PAIN...
LIVING IN THIS COUNTRY IS HELL!!
HEAR THAT, OROCHI ?!
STOP THAT!! SHHH!!
YOU NEVER KNOW WHAT OFFICIALS MIGHT BE LISTENING...
BLAH
THE FESTIVAL'S REACHING ITS END...
I SEE THEM PREPARING THE SKY BOATS...
NOW WRITE A WISH TO OUR DEARLY DEPARTED ANCESTORS.
I HOPE THEY MAKE IT COME TRUE!
I'M SURE THEY WILL...
I want to see
I want lots of
I hope can

ONIGA-SHIMA, NEAR THE CAPITAL
KRUNCH!!
!
HUFF, HUFF...
WHY ARE YOU DRINKING RIGHT NOW?!!
PWAH
BECAUSE I'M HAVING FUN...
YOU WANT ONE TOO? DOWN BELOW...
...THEY'RE HAVING THE FIRE FESTIVAL IN THE CITY!!
IT'S THE SAME DAY WE HAVE OUR BIG FEAST ON ONIGASHIMA!!
THE FEAST YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS SO UNCEREMONIOUSLY RUINED!!! HEH HEH HEH...

YOU'RE TOTALLY DRUNK!!!
HYA
HYA
HOH HOH HWA HWA HYA HYA HYA!! HO HO HO!!
URRRP!!
DOOM
ドン!!

WO HO HO HO HO HO!!
HEE HEE... DON'T BE SHTOOPID!!
I WOULDN'T MAKE MYSELF WEAKER..

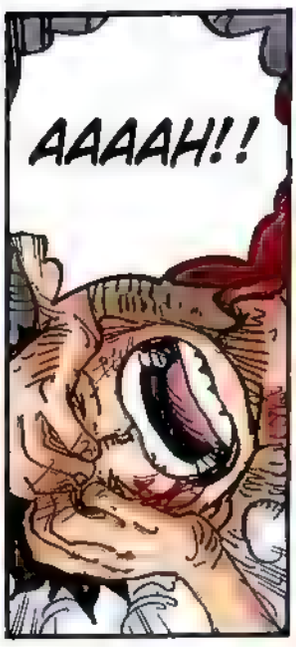

...FOR WHY I BEAT YOU, GOT IT?!
バサッ
SWAP
JUST DON'T USE THAT AS AN EXCUSE...

BOOM
WUH-OH!♪
DRUNKEN DRAGON BAGUA!!!

BWA HA HA HA HA HA HA!!!
HIC!!
IT'S A SIGN THAT I'VE ACCEPTED YOU!!
ZOOM
...SINCE I FOUGHT SOMEONE WHO COULD TRULY GO TOE TO TOE WITH ME!! URRRP!!
I WONDER HOW LONG IT'S BEEN...

WORO RO RO!!
ムキッ
BULGE
!!
LIGHTNING HAMMERED !!!

RAGNA-RAKU!!
!!!
DOOM
CRAK CRAK CRAK CRAK!



PERFORMANCE FLOOR, INSIDE THE DOME

ZDOOOM

ズズゥ…ン!!

AAAAH!!

THERE'S A HUGE CRACK IN THE ROOF!!

FIRST THE CASTLE'S ON FIRE, NOW THE DOME MIGHT COLLAPSE!!

GYAA

RAHH

AAAAH!!

GAHH!!!

GYAAAAA

AS FUN AS THIS MIGHT BE...

...THE CASTLE AND ISLAND ARE HALF-DESTROYED ALREADY...!!

THEY'RE USELESS TO ME NOW.

I'M SO MISERABLE. CAN'T EVEN KEEP ONE CASTLE INTACT...

MAN, THAT HURT!!

HE'S SO TOUGH!!

I'LL HAVE TO REBUILD IT, I GUESS...

BUT IT TOOK FIVE YEARS TO MAKE IT IN THE FIRST PLACE!!

URRP!

SLUMP

DROWNING HIS SORROWS

ベん!!

BENG

GUESS I WAS THE ONE GETTING SLOPPY!!
HUFF, HUFF...
I GAVE IT EVERYTHING I HAD...
HIC!!
DOOM
URRRP... BUT...I THINK...
...IT JUST WASN'T MEANT TO BE...
DRAGON TWISTER DEMOLITION GUST!!!
BOOM
GACH
ING
WHOA !!!
UGH!!
STAY AWAY FROM ME!! WAAAH...
TEARS IN HIS BEER
JUST LEAVE ME ALONE, YOU IDIOT!!
BENG

THIS IS WHAT HAPPENS TO PEOPLE WHO DON'T TAKE A HINT!!

BOOO HOO HOO HOO!! HIC!!

THUN...

GRRR

...DER...

HUFF, HUFF...

THIS IS THROWING ME OFF...

BA...

DOOM

AAARGH !!!

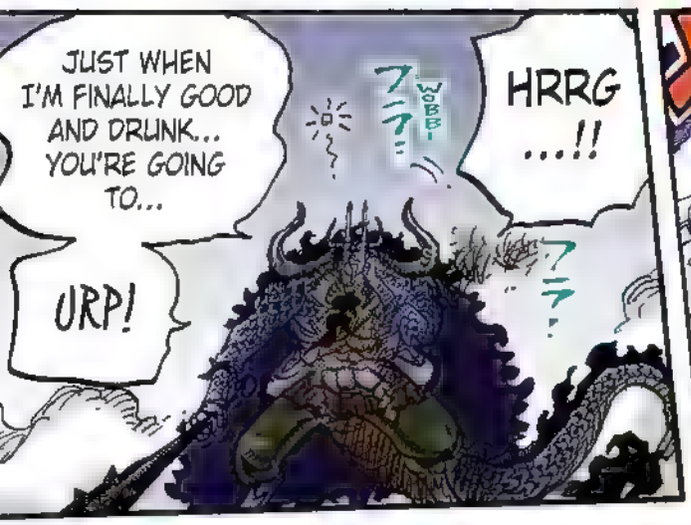
HEE HEE!!

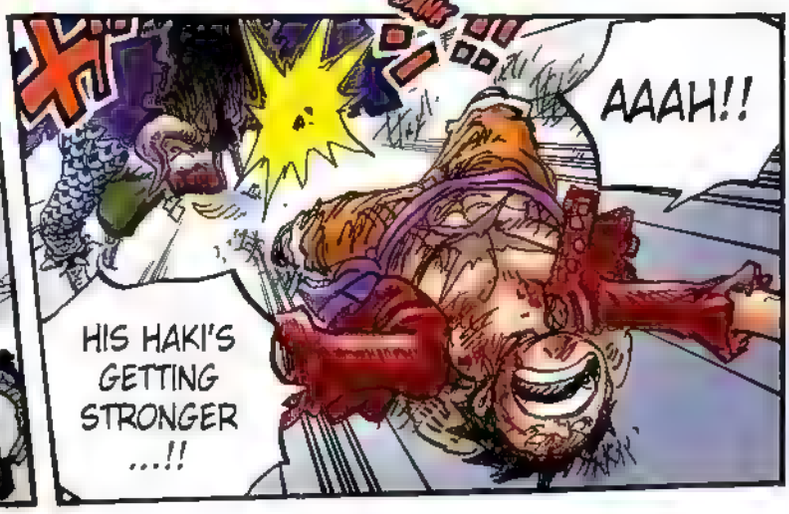
YOU DRUNK !!

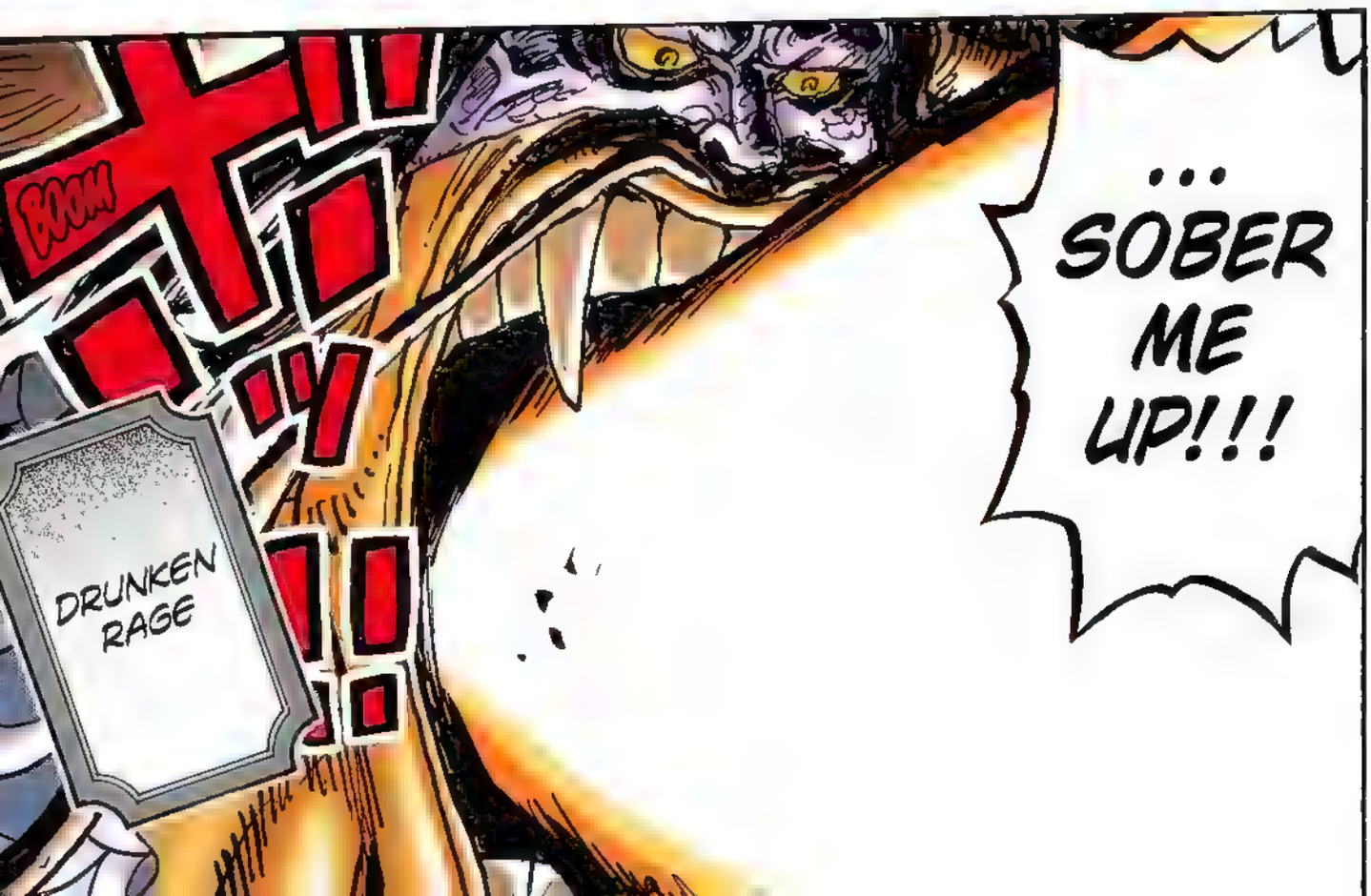
TAKE THIS!!

SNAP !!
ぎゅるるる
SHWIRL
ガ
SNAG
WHOA !!
WAAAH!!
HRRG
ぐしっ!!
....!!
ゴキィン!!
GA-CHING

HRRRG..!!


JUST WHEN I'M FINALLY GOOD AND DRUNK... YOU'RE GOING TO...
URP!
WOBBI
HRRG ...!!


BANG
AAAH!!
HIS HAKI'S GETTING STRONGER ...!!


BOOM
DRUNKEN RAGE
... SOBER ME UP!!!

DADADOOM

...
GATLING
!!!!

...
DRAGON
SWARM!!

BAKANK

GUM-
GUM...

HUFF,
HUFF!!

BAKOOM

!

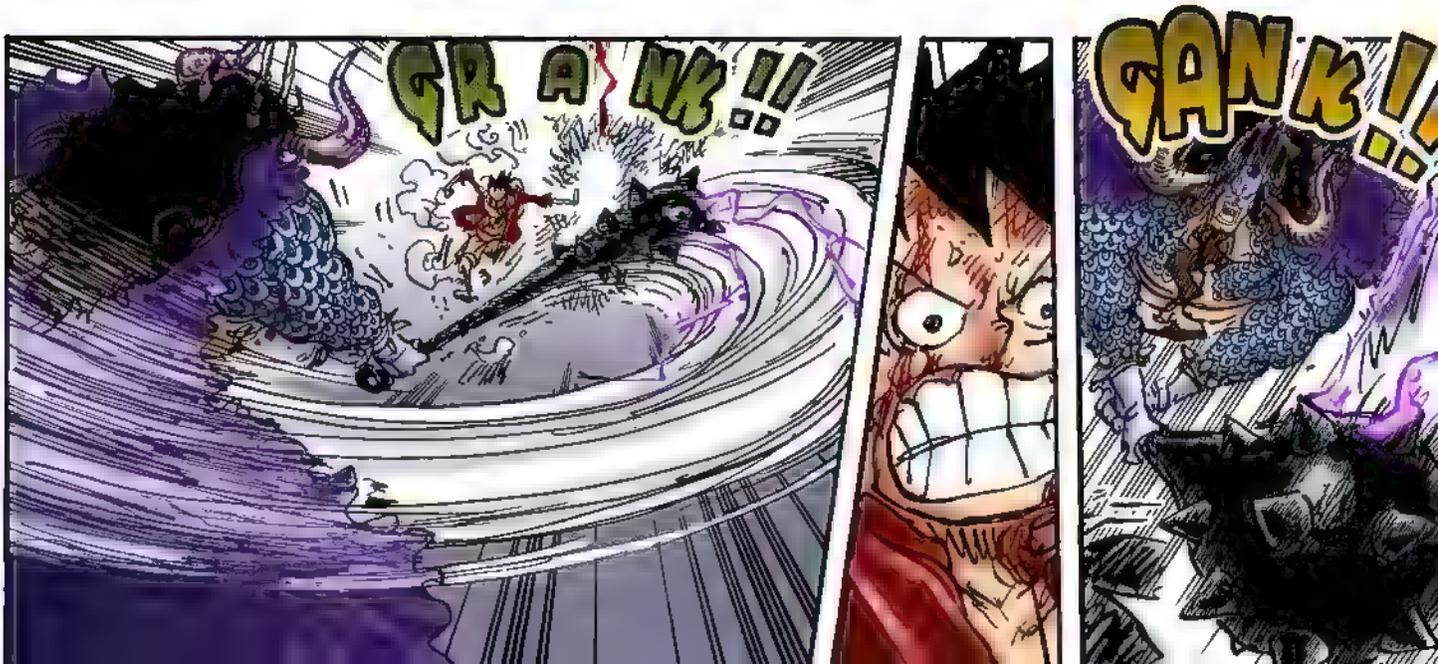
ROC
...!!

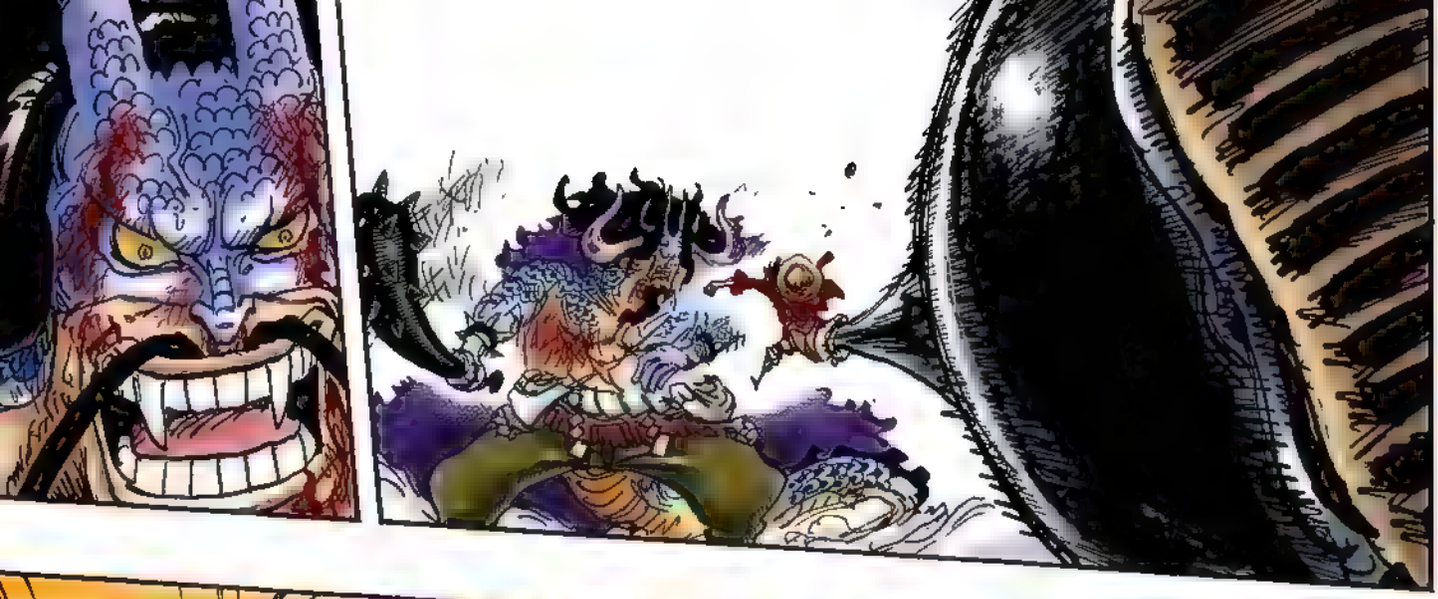
KUNDALI
...

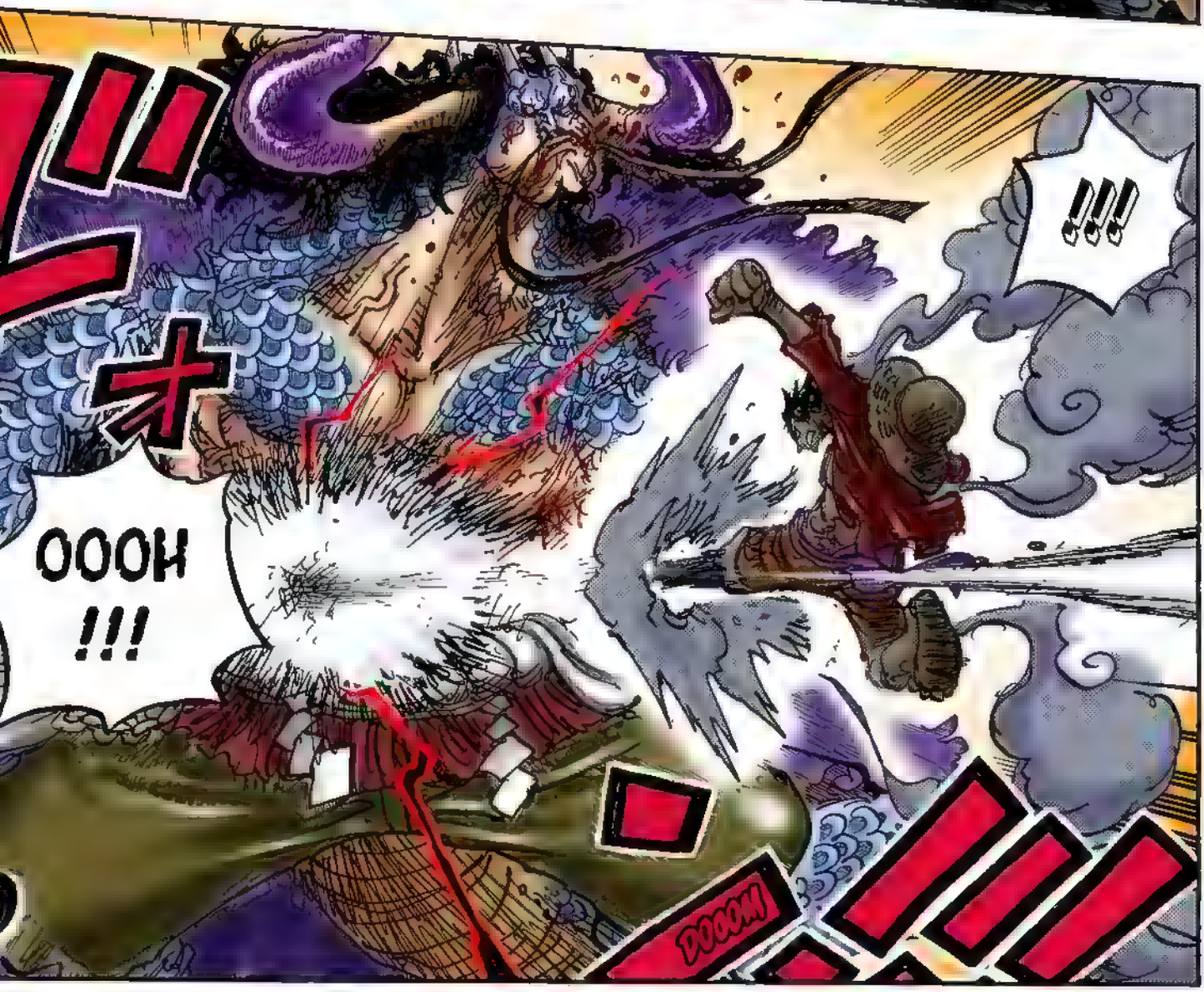
GOOD

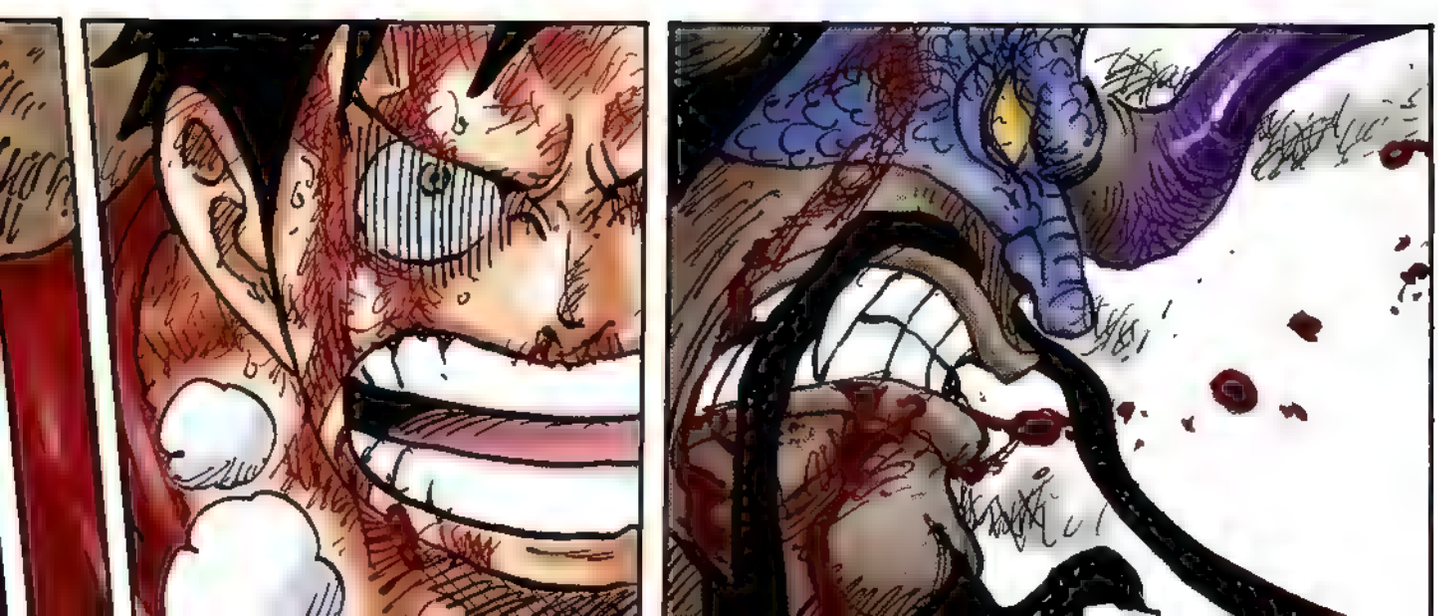
DOOM!!
GANK!!

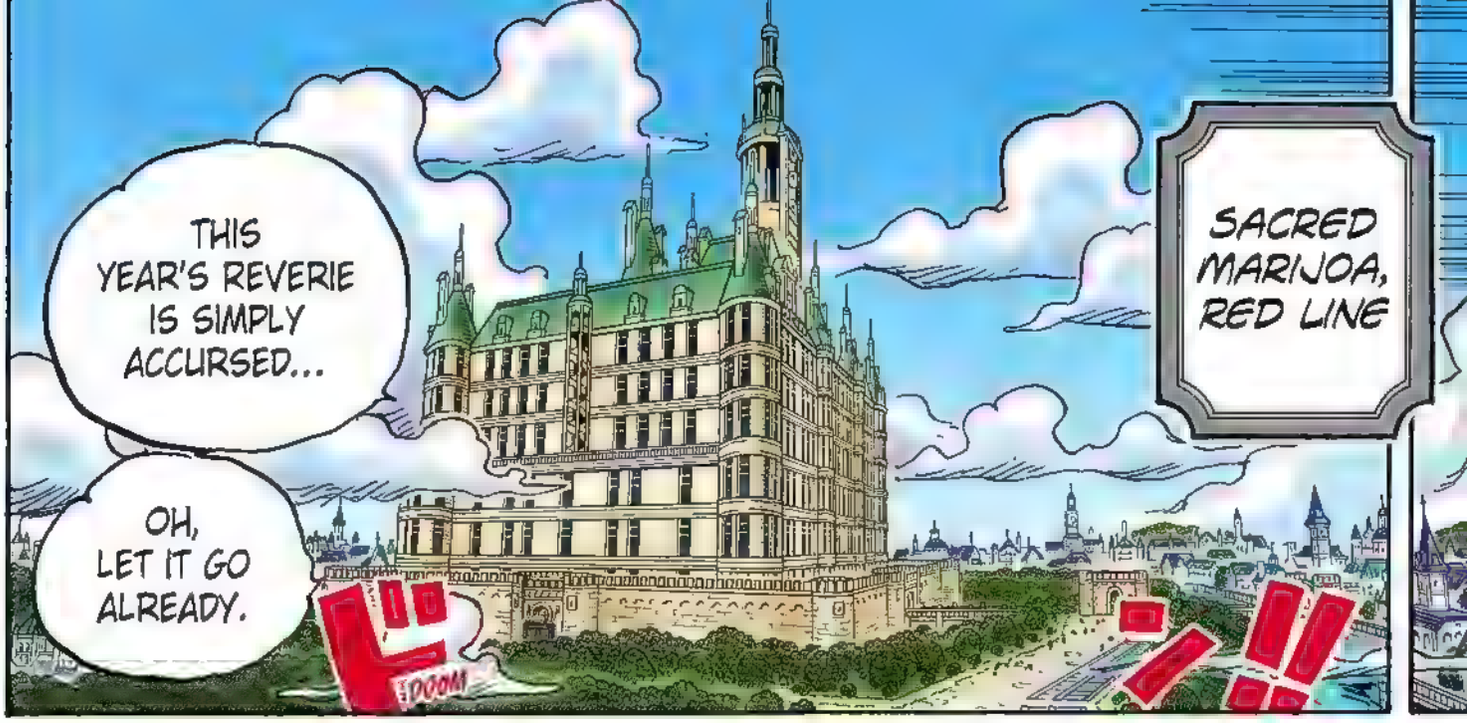
AAAAH !!!
DA DA DA DO OM
RAAAHH !!!
GAGAGAGAGAGANK!!

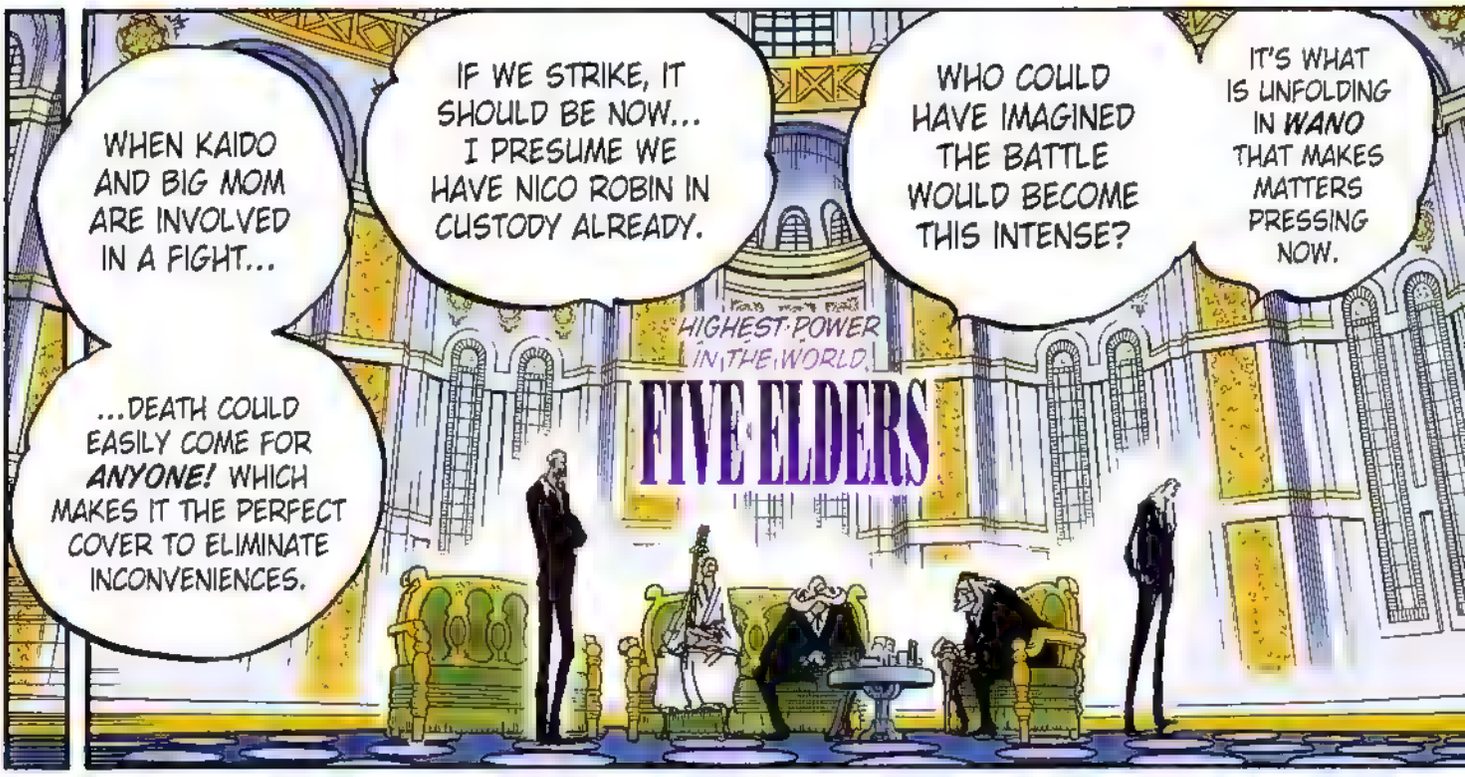

GRANK!!
GANK!!

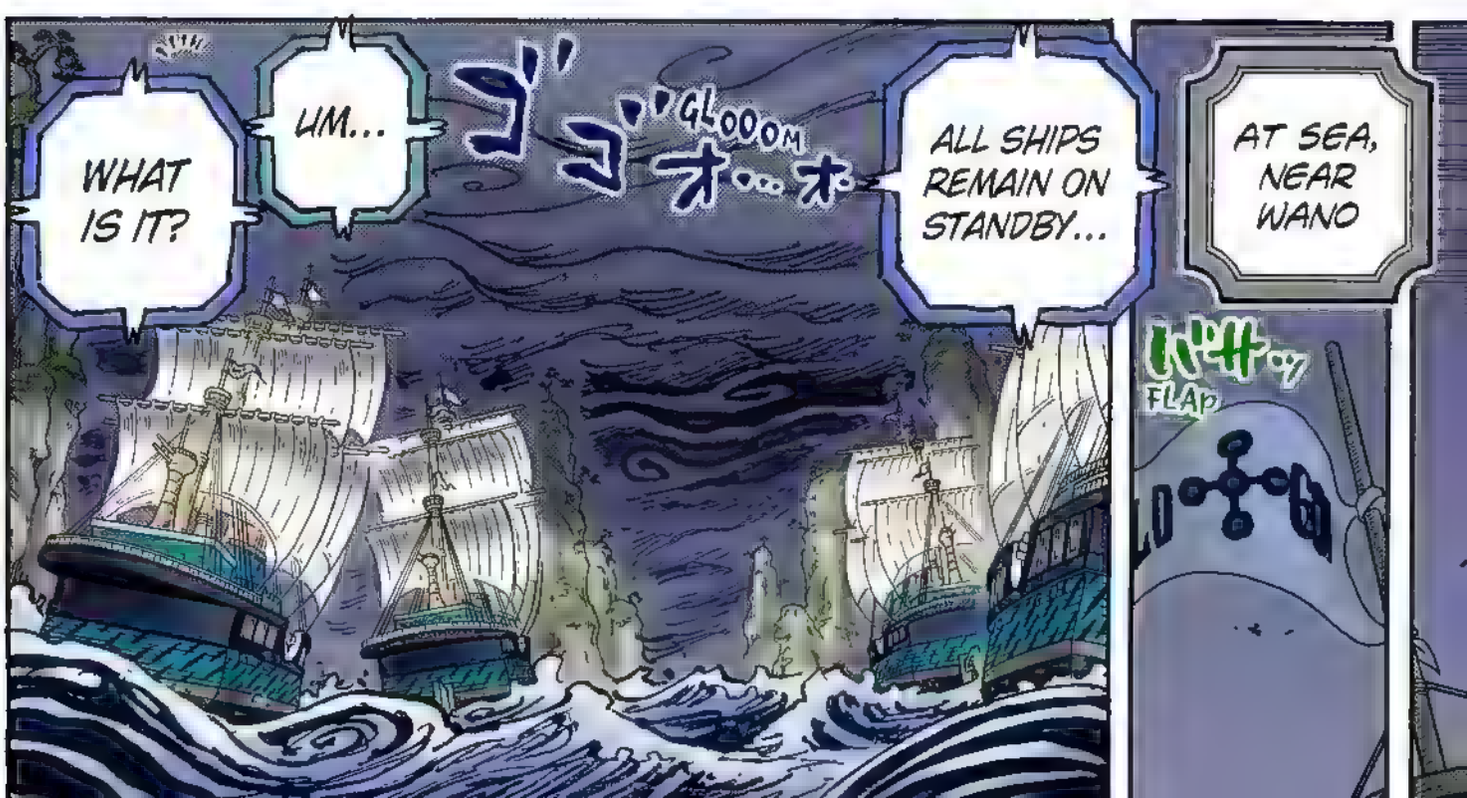



!!!
OOOH
!!!
DOOOM!









SACRED MARIJOA, RED LINE

THIS YEAR'S REVERIE IS SIMPLY ACCURSED...

OH, LET IT GO ALREADY.

ドーン!!

DOOM

IT'S WHAT IS UNFOLDING IN *WANO* THAT MAKES MATTERS PRESSING NOW.

WHO COULD HAVE IMAGINED THE BATTLE WOULD BECOME THIS INTENSE?

IF WE STRIKE, IT SHOULD BE NOW... I PRESUME WE HAVE NICO ROBIN IN CUSTODY ALREADY.

WHEN KAIDO AND BIG MOM ARE INVOLVED IN A FIGHT...

...DEATH COULD EASILY COME FOR *ANYONE!* WHICH MAKES IT THE PERFECT COVER TO ELIMINATE INCONVENIENCES.

HIGHEST POWER IN THE WORLD

FIVE ELDERS

AT SEA, NEAR WANO

バサッ

FLAP

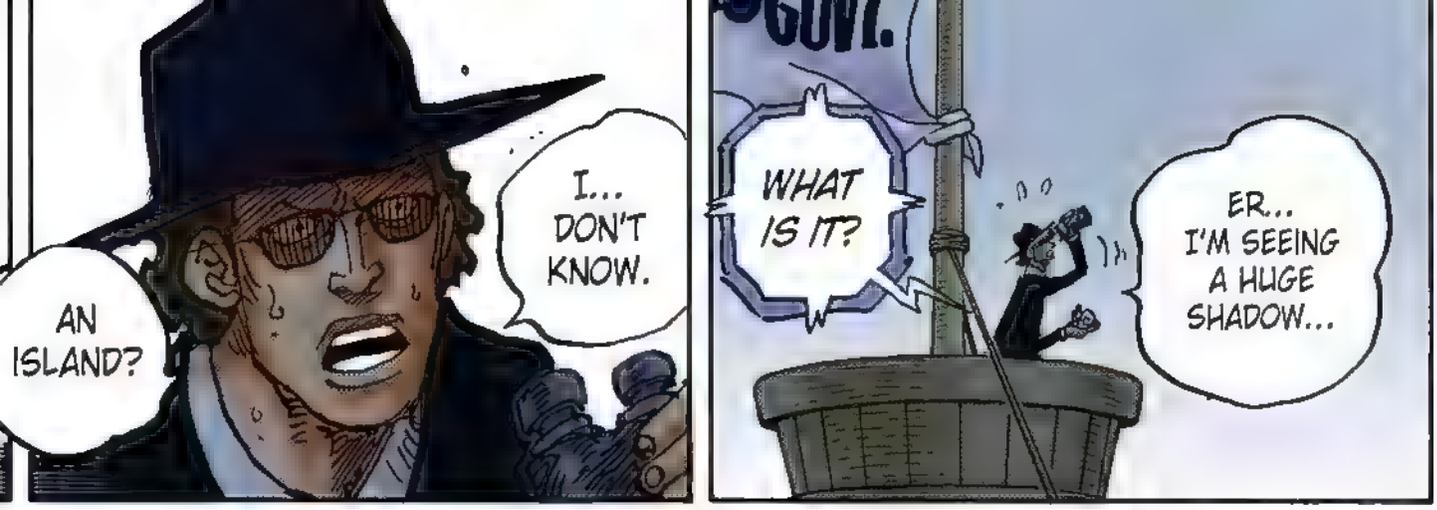
ALL SHIPS REMAIN ON STANDBY...

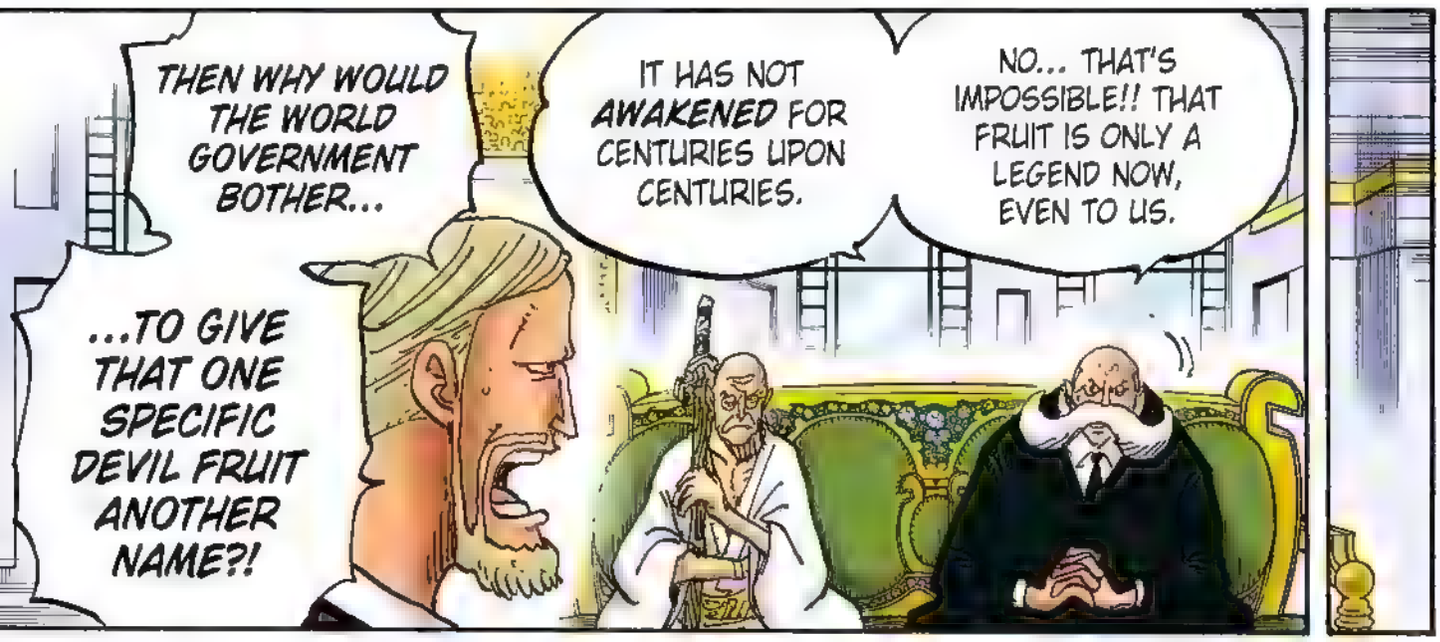
ゴゴオ…オ

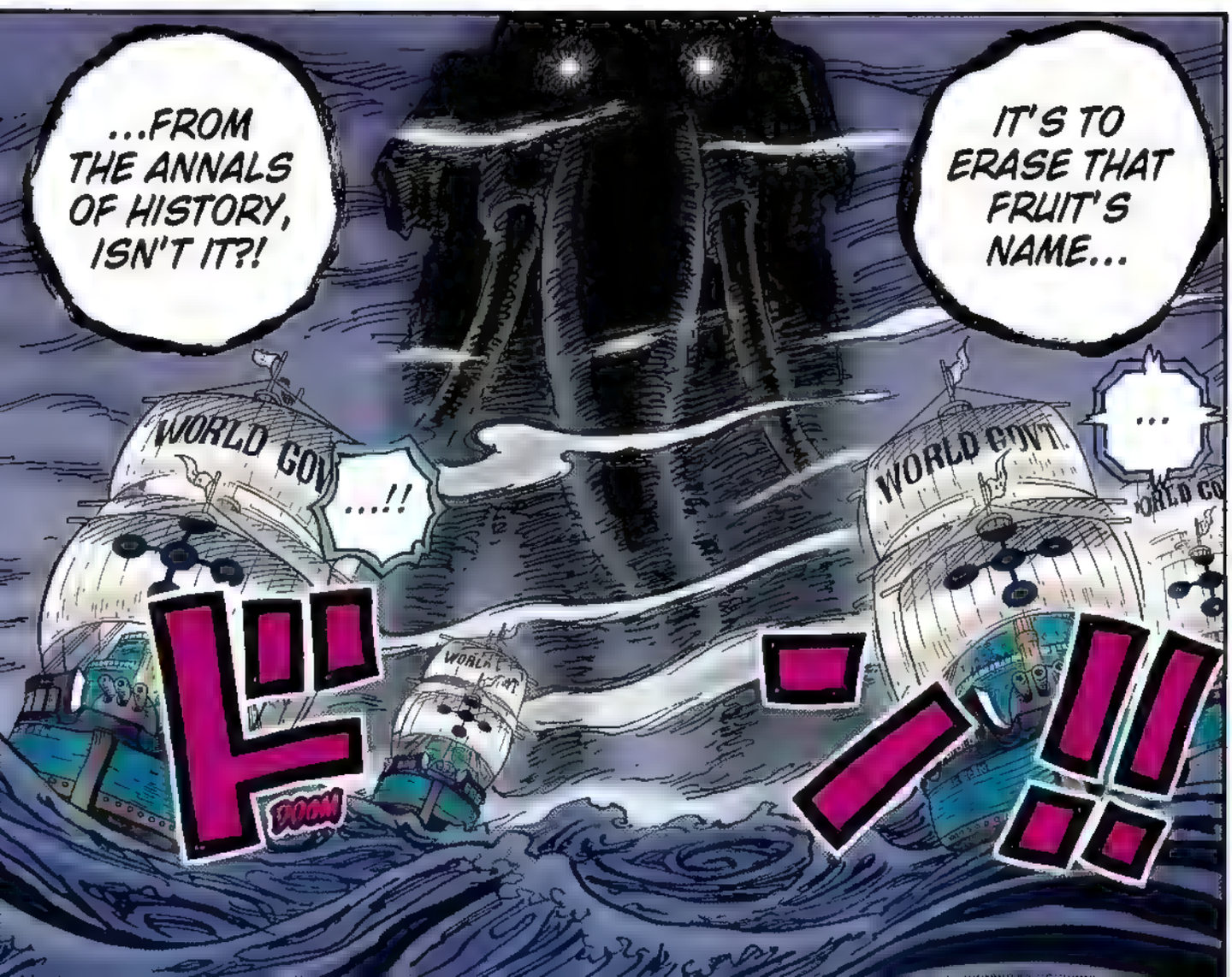
GLOOOM

UM...

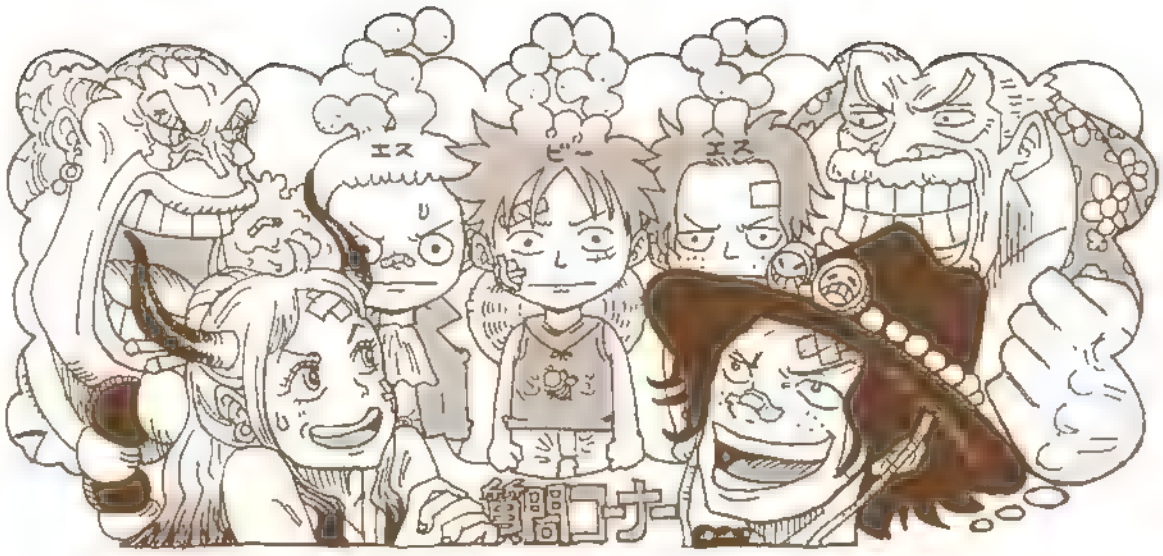
WHAT IS IT?






...FROM THE ANNALS OF HISTORY, ISN'T IT?!
IT'S TO ERASE THAT FRUIT'S NAME...
WORLD GOVT
...!!
...
WORLD GOVT
ドドド

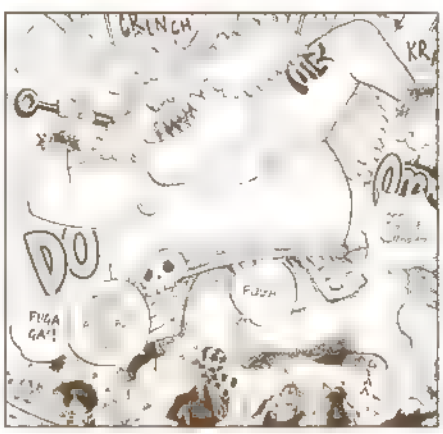
SBS Question Corner



(Buchonosuke, Tochu!)

Q: Hi, Oda Sensei!! I noticed that Yamato was having a very friendly chat with Fuga in chapter 1032. How long have they been pals like that?

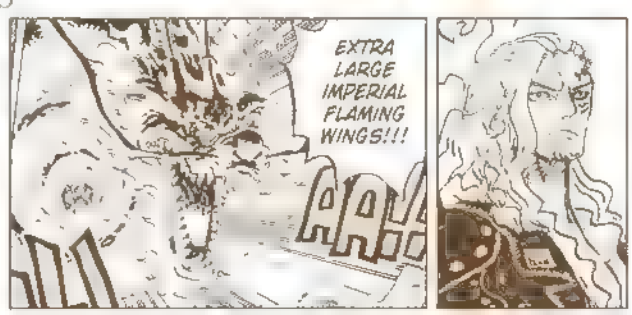
--Ryunosuke



A: I tried to slip this into the manga many times, but there were just so many battle scenes that it never fit in. As you can see from looking at him, Fuga has horse fruit powers. It happened when he was hungry and stole a Smile fruit from Kaido's chamber. LOL! Kaido was furious and locked Fuga in a cage, the other Numbers mocked him for having weird legs, and poor Fuga was left to cry all alone Yamato found him and told him, "No way, those legs are cool!!" Ever since, Fuga and Yamato have been good friends

Q: Is "Imperial Flaming Wings" supposed to mean hot wings? Is King a wing guy?

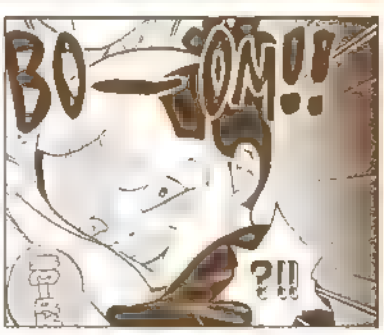
--Inucchi



A: Ah, yes. Flaming wings. His favorite food is actually flying fish sashimi, but hot wings are really good too!

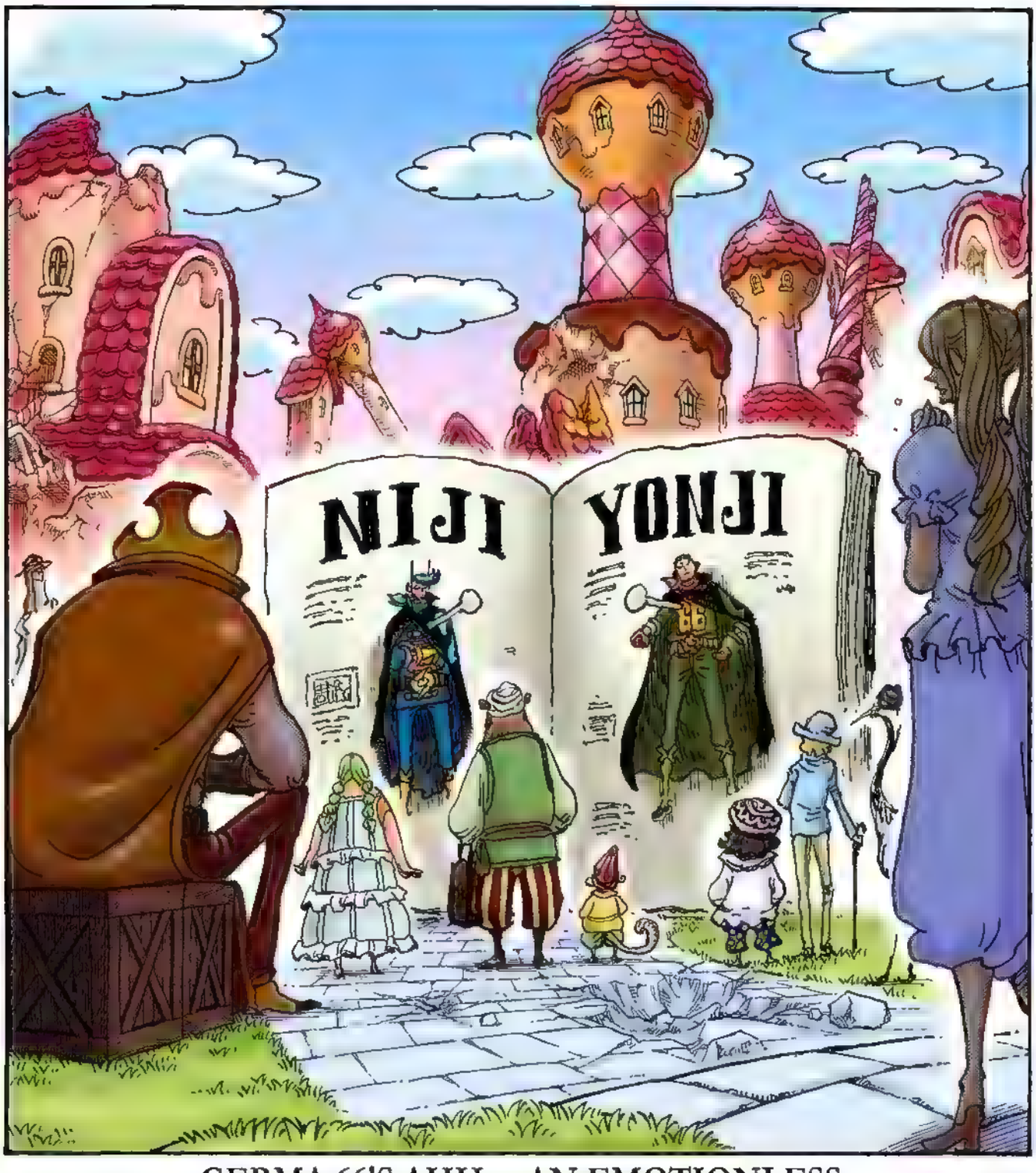
Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! How come Momonosuke is such a pervert at age eight? Were you like that too?

--Yuu

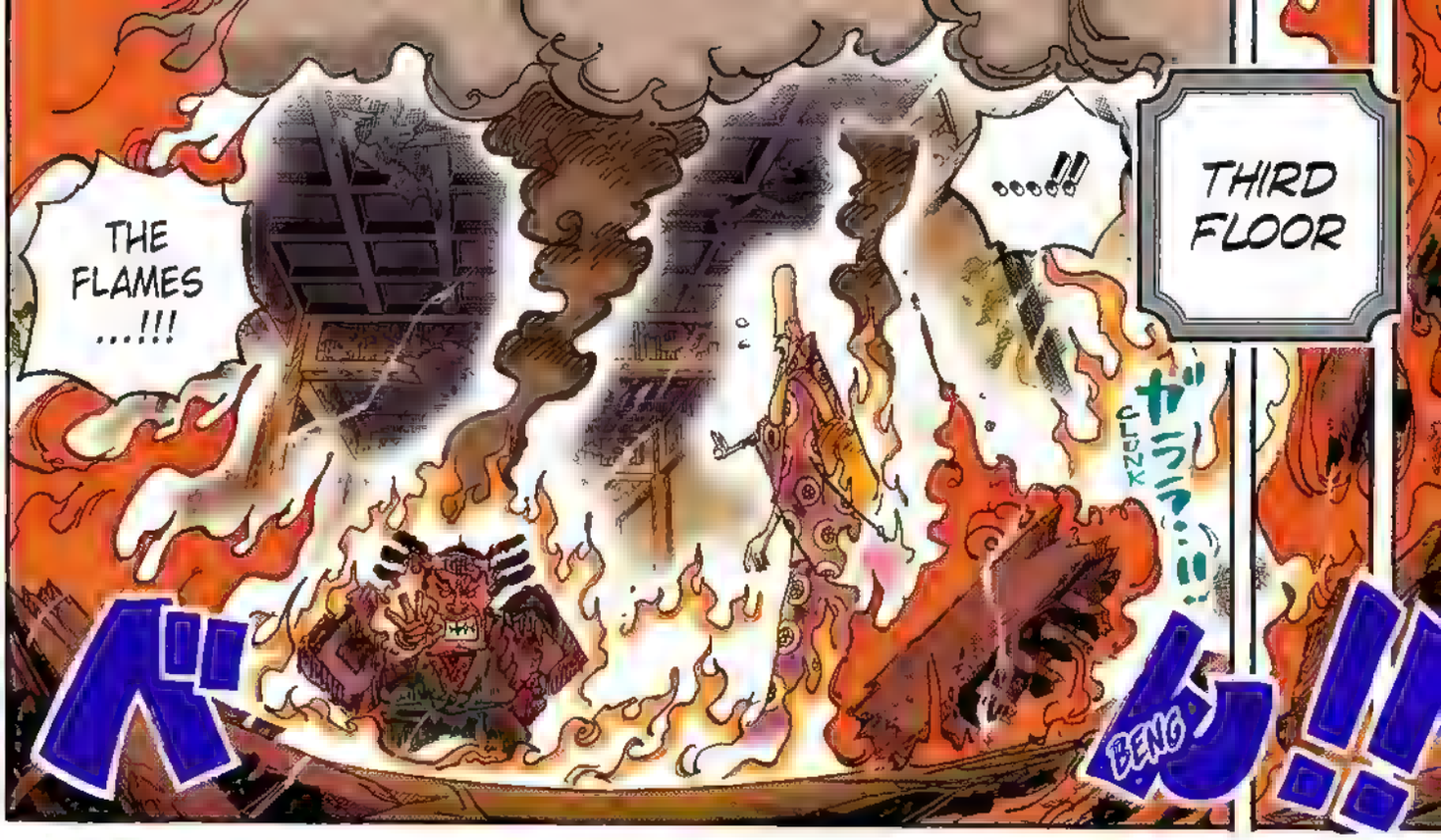


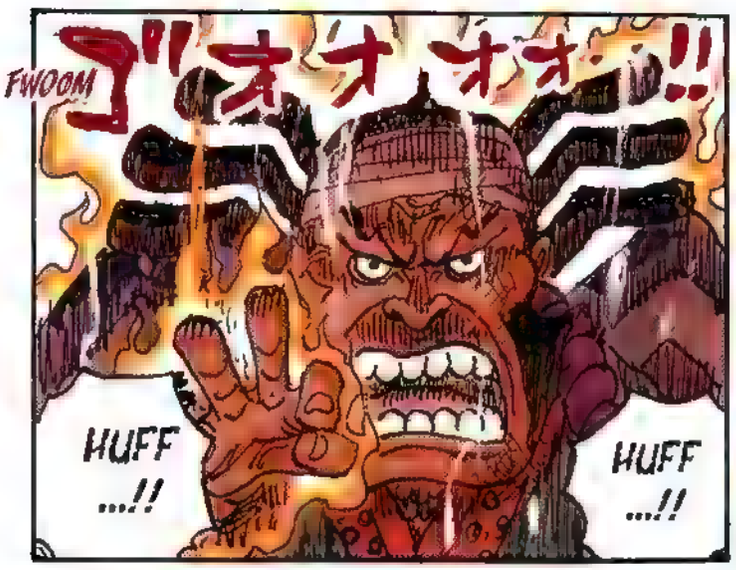
A: The question is, when do boys get so pervy? Well, I'm not going to reveal their secret! After all, if I publicize that information, they won't be able to use their special privileges anymore! Don't worry, boys! Your secret is safe with me!!

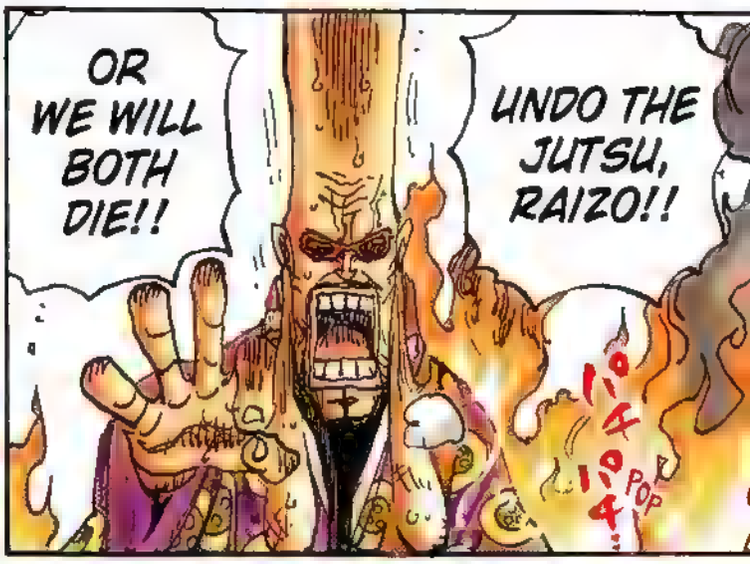
Chapter 1038:
KID & LAW VS. BIG MOM



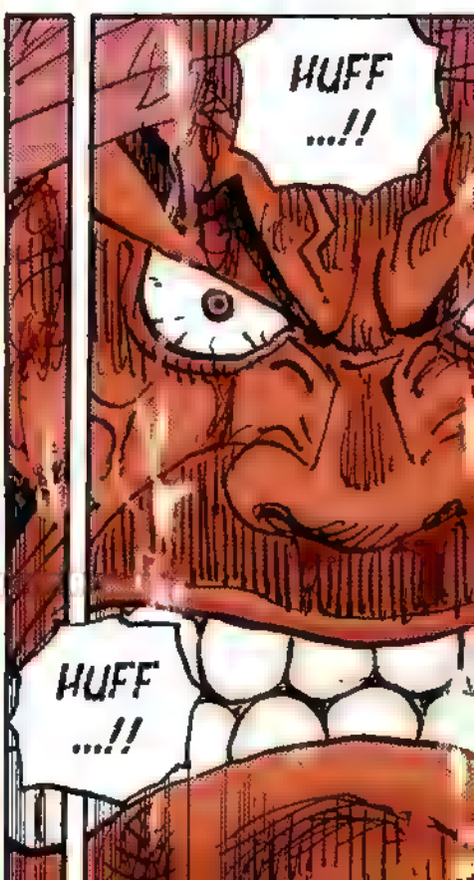
GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION, VOL. 3: "NIJI & YONJI ARE HELD CAPTIVE IN CHOCOLAT TOWN ON CACAO ISLAND"

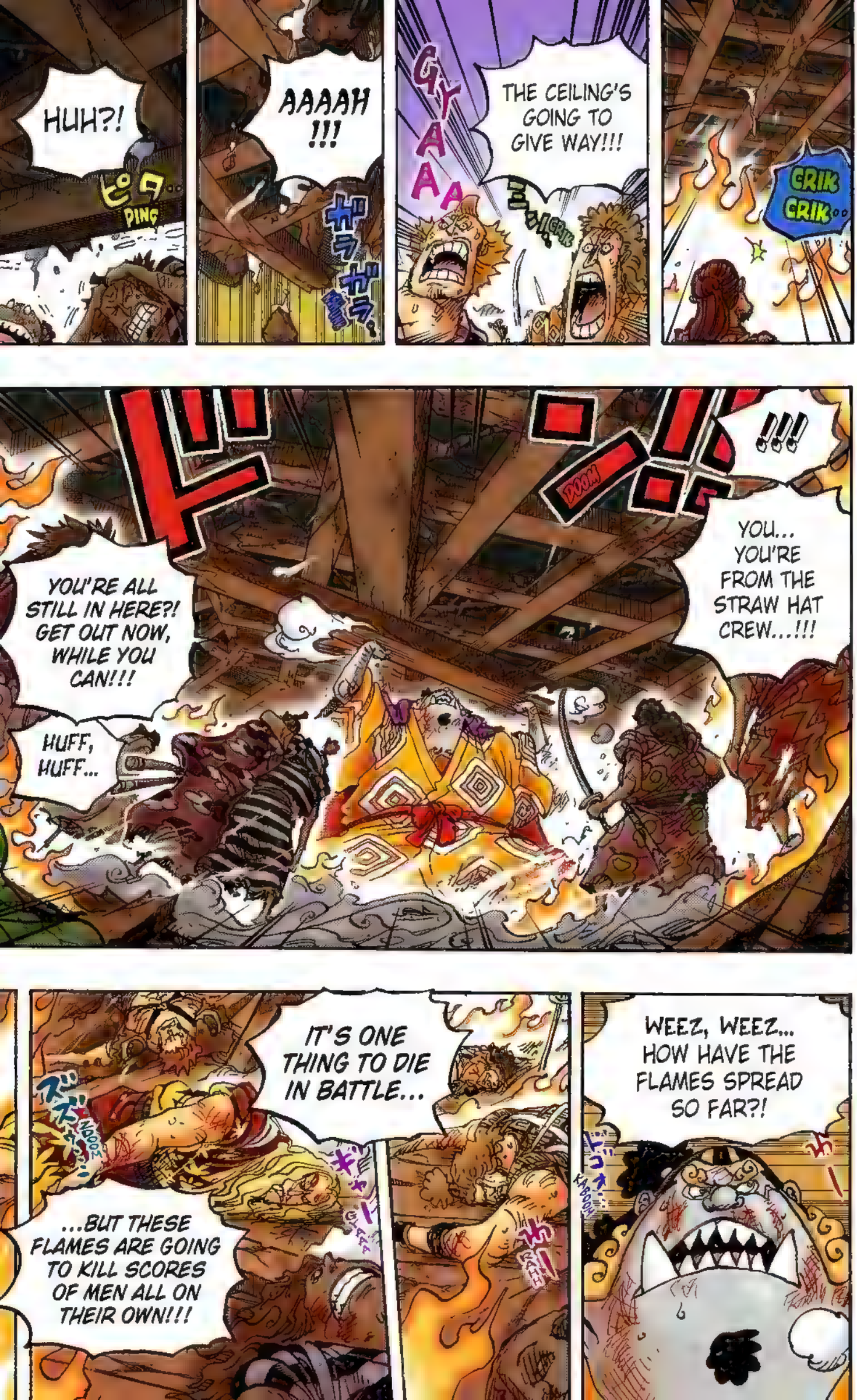

THE FLAMES ...!!!
...!!
THIRD FLOOR
ガラ
CRUNK
バ
BENG
ン!!


FWOOM
ゴォオオオ!!
HUFF ...!!
HUFF ...!!

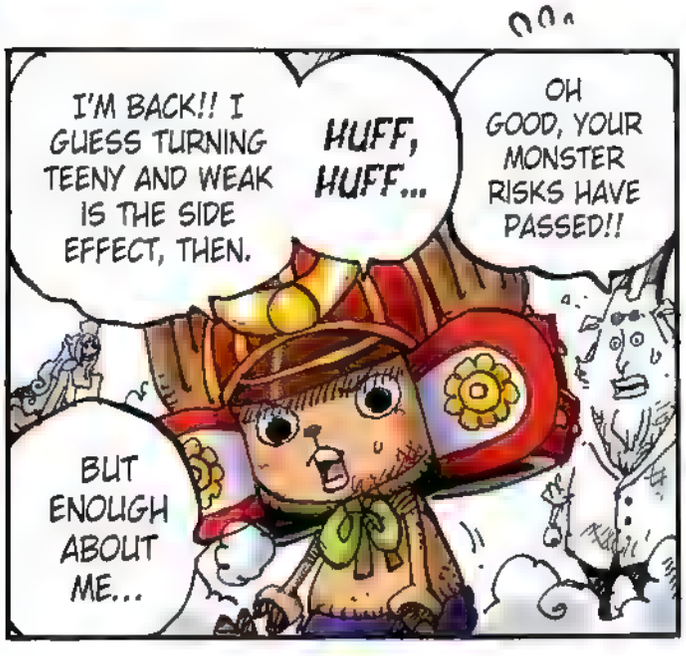

OR WE WILL BOTH DIE!!
UNDO THE JUTSU, RAIZO!!
POP

IT'S A DEAD END!! WE CAN'T ESCAPE!!!
RAAH
あああ
SECOND FLOOR
GET OUT OF THE CASTLE!!!
KSHUNK

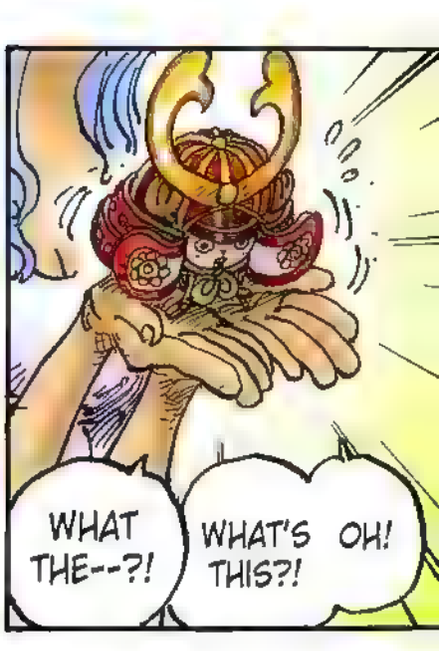

HUFF ...!!
HUFF ...!!


CRIK CRIK
THE CEILING'S GOING TO GIVE WAY!!!
GYAAA
CRIK
AAAAH !!!
HUH?!
PING
!!!
DOOM
YOU... YOU'RE FROM THE STRAW HAT CREW...!!!
YOU'RE ALL STILL IN HERE?! GET OUT NOW, WHILE YOU CAN!!!
HUFF, HUFF...
WEEZ, WEEZ... HOW HAVE THE FLAMES SPREAD SO FAR?!
IT'S ONE THING TO DIE IN BATTLE...
...BUT THESE FLAMES ARE GOING TO KILL SCORES OF MEN ALL ON THEIR OWN!!!

AAAH!!
WHAT IS IT, DR. CHOPPER?!
DON'T GET ANYWHERE NEAR THAT FIGHT!!
ボコォ!!
STAY AWAY FROM BIG MOM!!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR

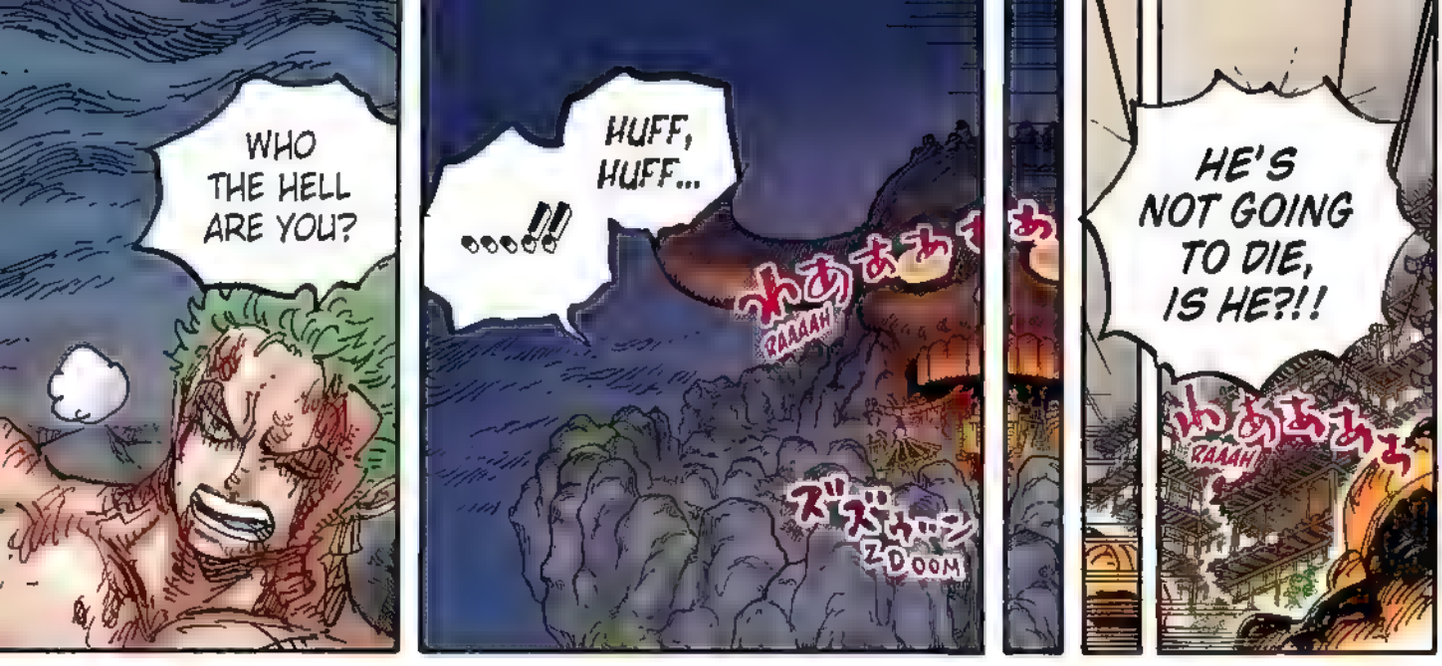

I'M BACK!! I GUESS TURNING TEENY AND WEAK IS THE SIDE EFFECT, THEN.
HUFF, HUFF...
OH GOOD, YOUR MONSTER RISKS HAVE PASSED!!
BUT ENOUGH ABOUT ME...

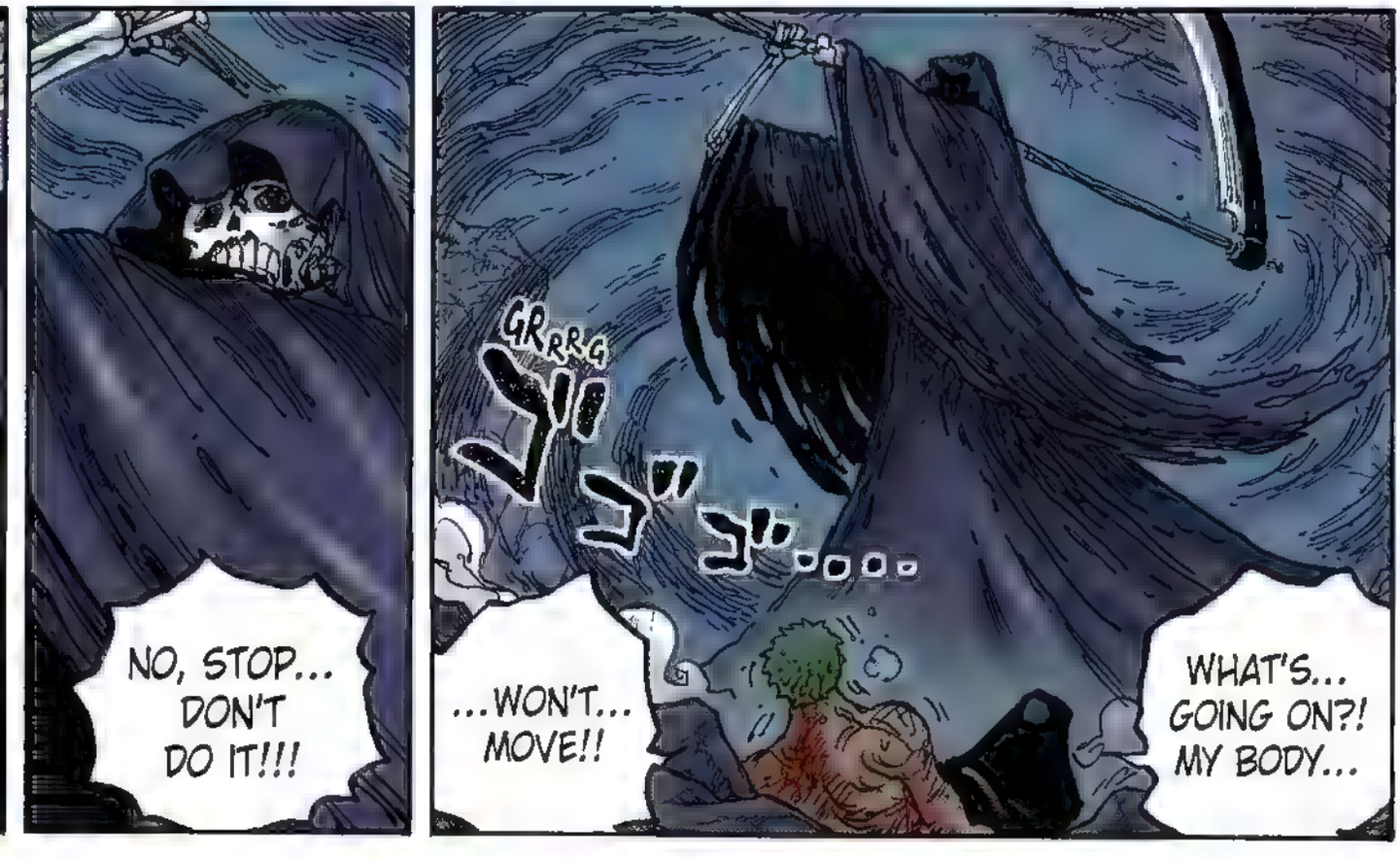
EEEK!!
AAAH!!

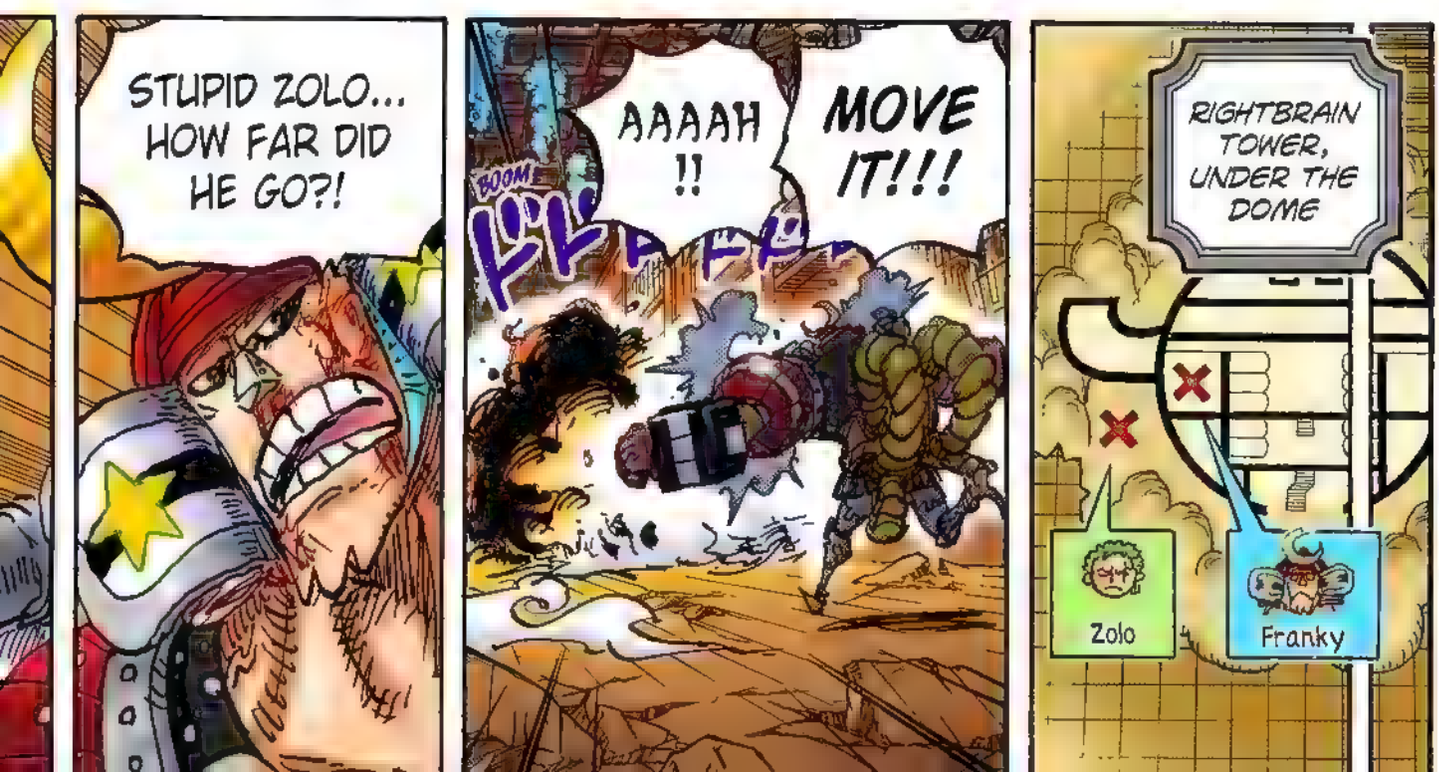

WHAT THE--?!
WHAT'S THIS?!
OH!

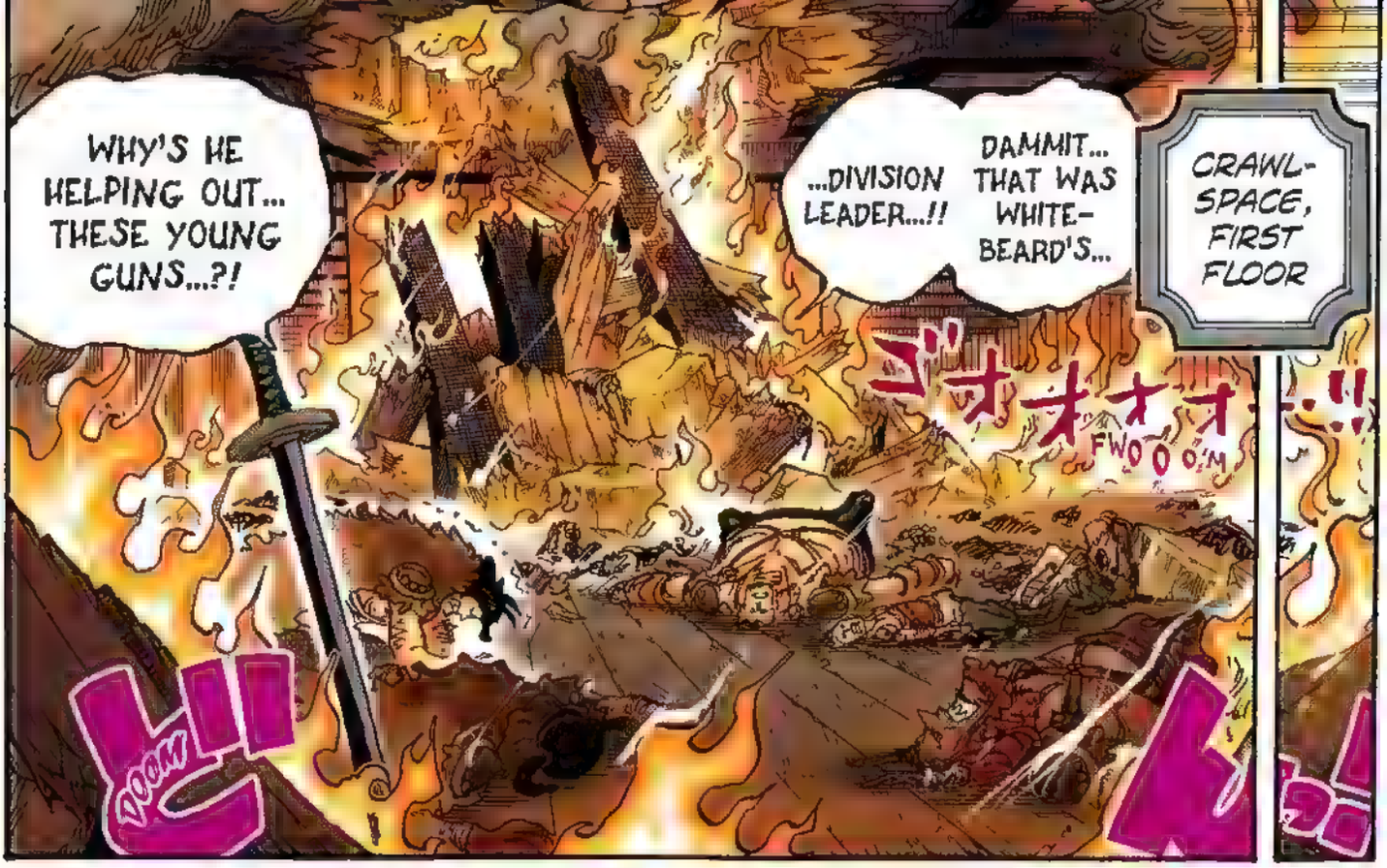
...HE'LL HAVE TO SUFFER TWICE THE DAMAGE LATER, RIGHT?! I HOPE HE WAS ABLE TO WIN HIS FIGHT.
IN EXCHANGE FOR A TEMPORARY BURST OF EXTREME HEALING...
ドゴォ
KABOOM
I MEAN, HE WAS SO INJURED HE COULDN'T MOVE... AND NOW IT'S DOUBLED?!!

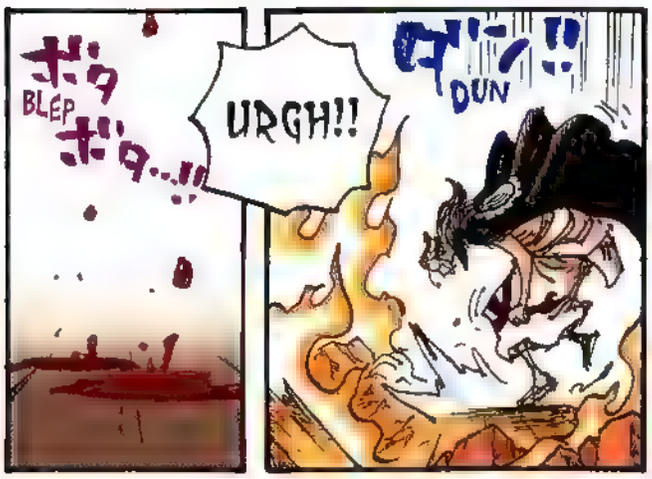
AH, YES... THE MEDICINE WE GAVE HIM.
MIYAGI!! I'M WORRIED ABOUT ZOLO!!

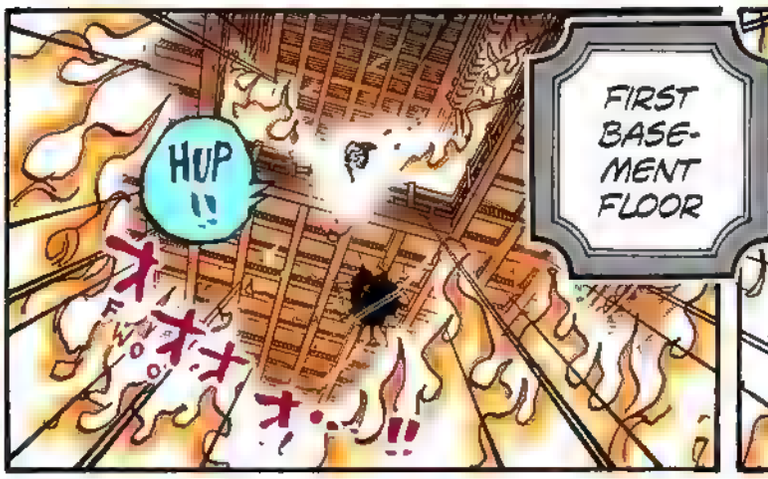

WHO THE HELL ARE YOU?
HUFF, HUFF...
...!!
ああああ
RAAAH
ズズゥーン
DOOM
HE'S NOT GOING TO DIE, IS HE?!!
ああああ
RAAAH


NO, STOP... DON'T DO IT!!!
GRRRG
ゴゴゴゴ....
...WON'T... MOVE!!
WHAT'S... GOING ON?! MY BODY...

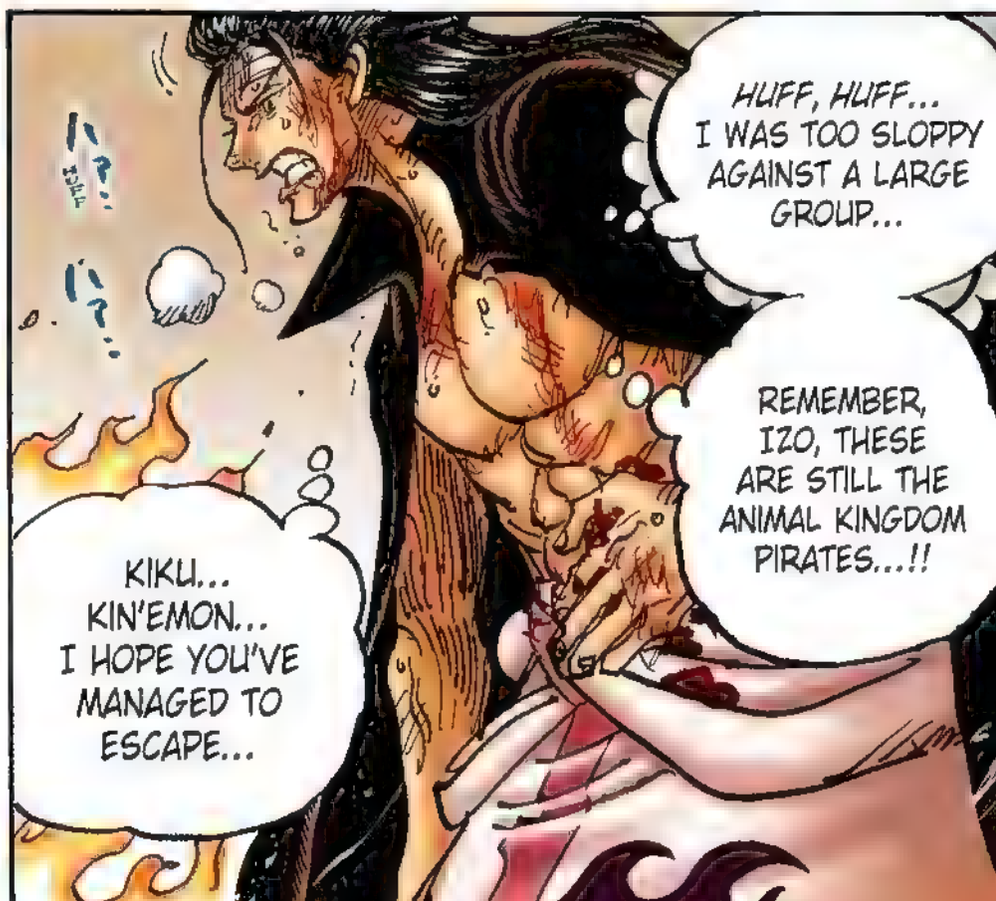

STUPID ZOLO... HOW FAR DID HE GO?!
AAAAH !!
MOVE IT!!!
BOOM
ドドドドド
RIGHTBRAIN TOWER, UNDER THE DOME
Zolo
Franky


WHY'S HE HELPING OUT... THESE YOUNG GUNS...?!
...DIVISION LEADER...!!
DAMMIT... THAT WAS WHITE-BEARD'S...
CRAWL-SPACE, FIRST FLOOR
ゴオオオオ FWOOOM
DOOM!!


ボタ BLEP ボタ..!!
URGH!!
ドン!! DUN


HUP!!
オオオオ FWOOO
FIRST BASE-MENT FLOOR

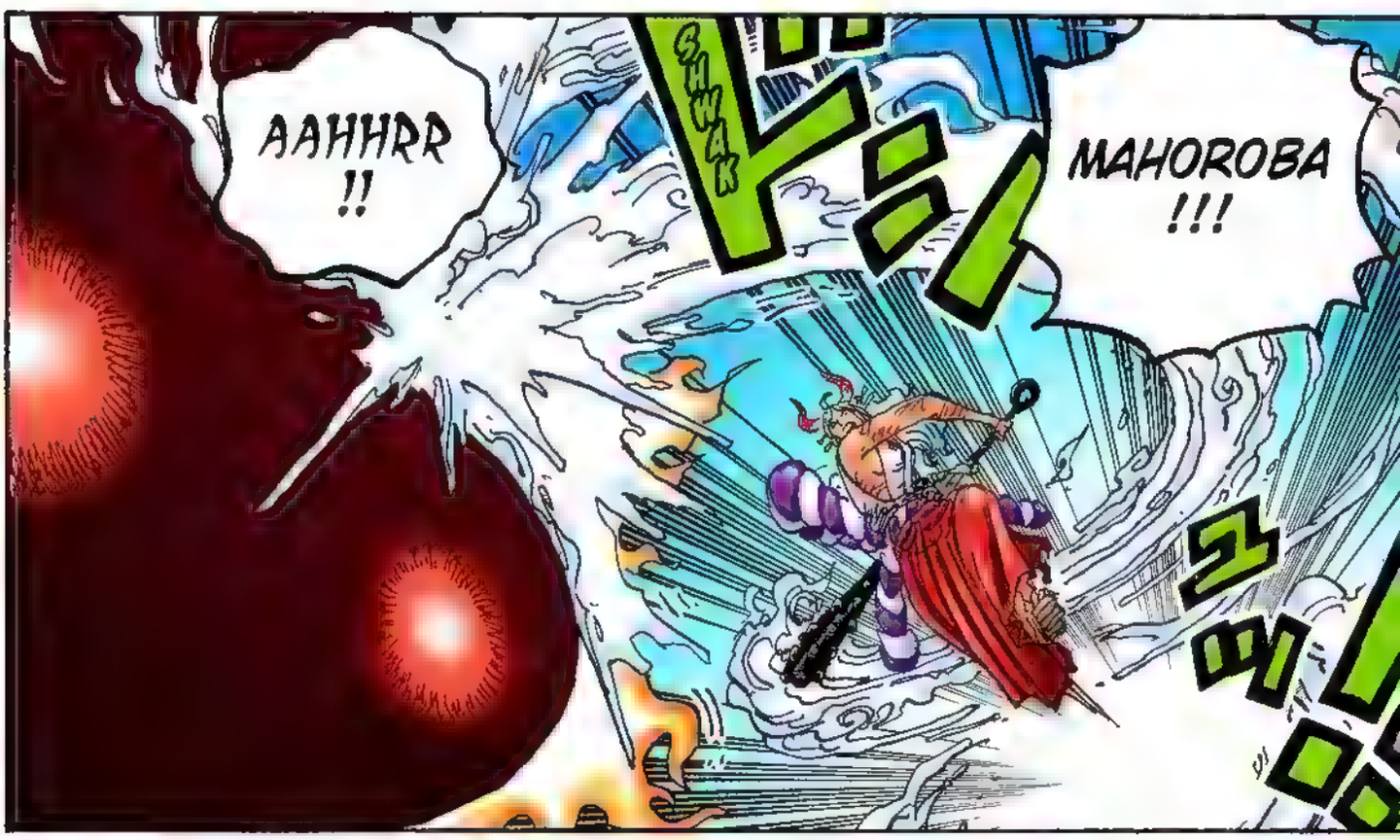
ZWIP
ばっ!!
!!

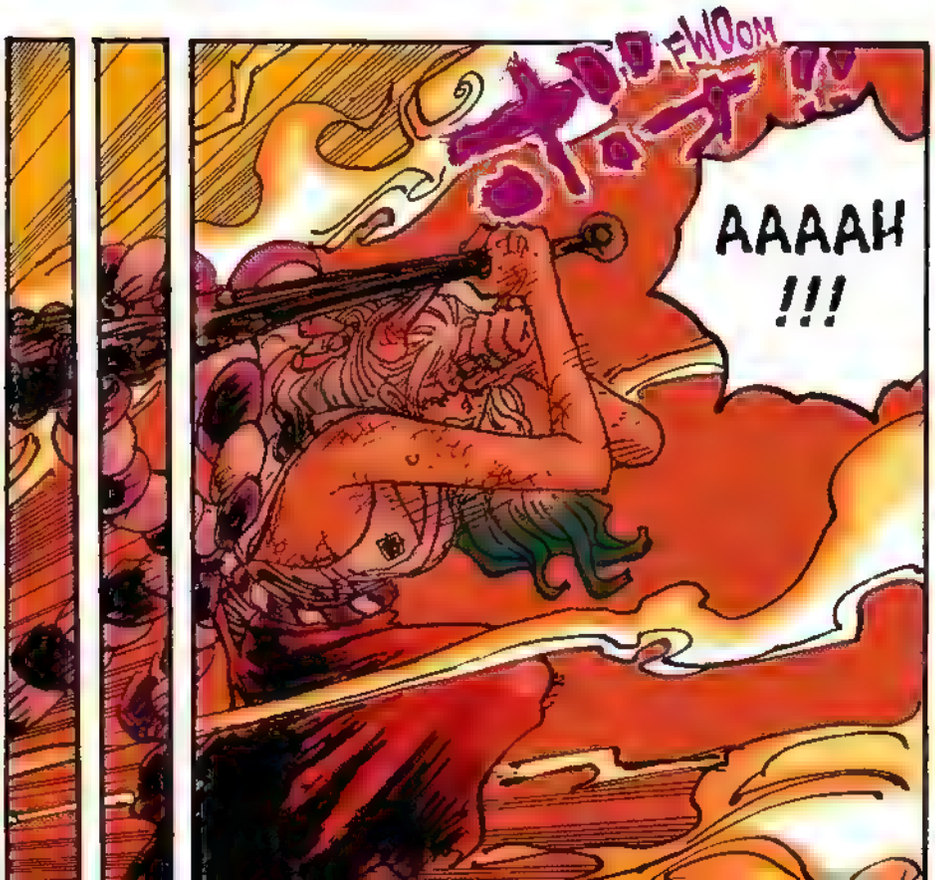

ハ? HUH?
ハ?
KIKU... KIN'EMON... I HOPE YOU'VE MANAGED TO ESCAPE...
HUFF, HUFF... I WAS TOO SLOPPY AGAINST A LARGE GROUP...
REMEMBER, IZO, THESE ARE STILL THE ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES...!!

CIPHER POL!!
ズズゥ…
ZDOOM
ばっ
わ!
RAAH
BAM
ん!!
…
THAT'S RIGHT... WE'RE AIGIS ZERO.
I KNEW YOU WERE HERE, BUT...
WE NEVER SAW EACH OTHER TODAY, IZO.
!
RAAH
わあああ
THE WHITEBEARD PIRATES COMMITTED HISTORIC CRIMES.
GIVEN OUR POSITION, WE SHOULDN'T BE LETTING THE REMNANTS RUN FREE...
…
BUT WE'RE ONLY HERE TO DEAL WITH THE STRAW HAT PIRATES TODAY.
ドゴォン
BOOM
WE'LL HAVE TO DO THIS SOME OTHER TIME...
…
スタ
TMP
スタ
NO, CPO...
カチャ…
CLICK
?!!
WE DO IT NOW.

AAAH!! NO, DON'T!!!
PLEASE, STOP!!
ZRR
ど
ん!!
DOOM
ARMORY, CASTLE BASE-MENT
Yamato
PLEASE BE IN TIME!!
PLEASE BE IN TIME!!
HUFF!! HUFF!!
THERE IT IS!!!
NAMUJI GLACIER FANG!!!
BOOM
HUFF, HUFF...
IF THIS MUCH GUNPOWDER EXPLODES AT ONCE...
...WE'RE ALL DONE FOR!!
FZZZ
CRAKK

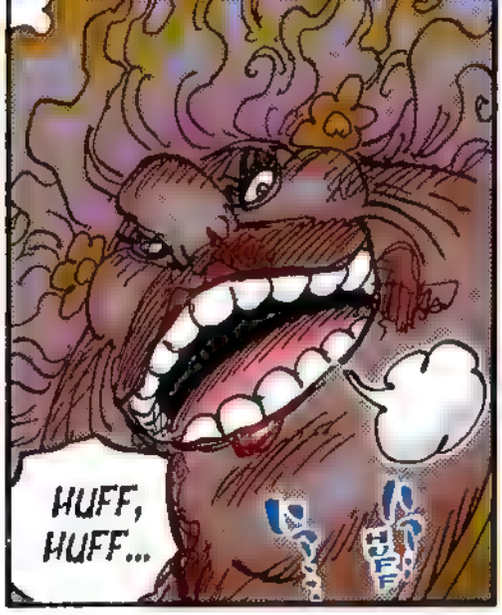
DON'T TOUCH THOSE EXPLOSIVES !!!
FZZZSH

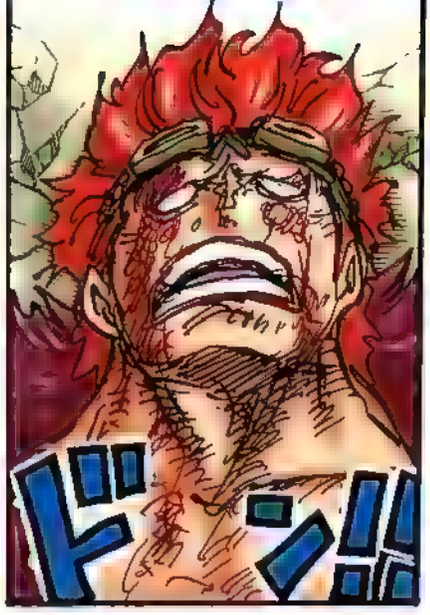

AAHHRR !!
SWAK
MAHOROBA !!!


FWOOM
AAAAH !!!

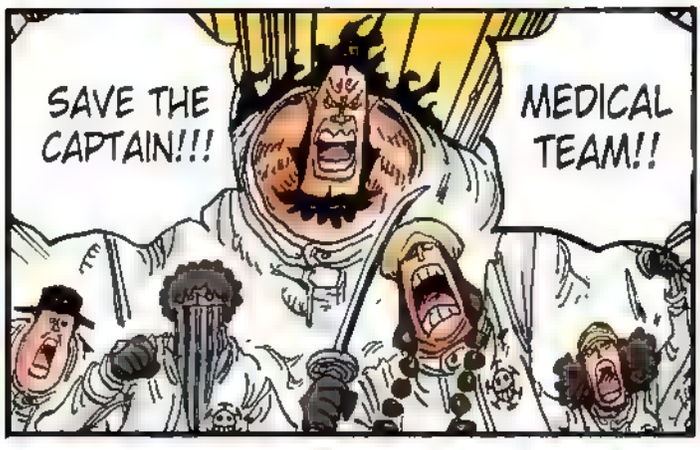
LORD... OROCHI...!!
HANDS ?!

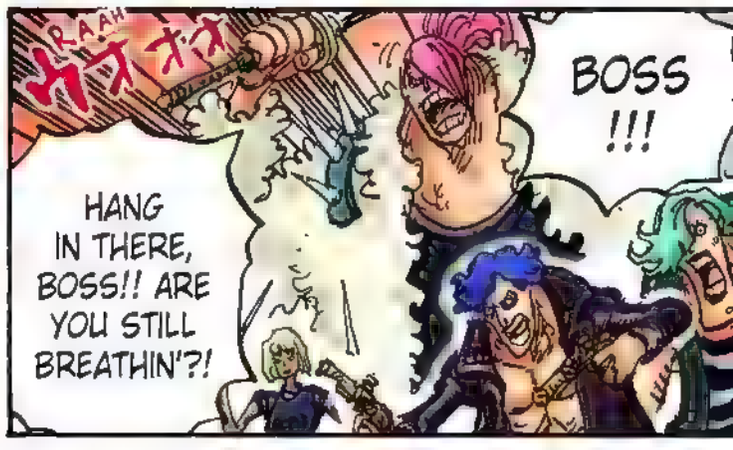
ボコォ!!
BAKOOM
OUR CAPTAINS CAN'T MOVE ANYMORE!!
ドカァン!!
KADOOM
STOP IT, BIG MOM!!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR
ズ
KADOOM
CUT THEM A BREAK!!
ド!!
...THEY'RE GOING TO DIE!!
ガ
IF YOU KEEP GOING...
ァン!!
KRAKEN
MUST MAKE YOU FEEL PRETTY PATHETIC, BOYS!!
MAAAMA MAMA HA HA HA HA!!
BOSS!!!
HAH!! LISTEN TO YOUR MEN PITYING YOU...
HUFF, HUFF...
CAPTAIN !!
ドドドドーン!!
DA
DO
OM

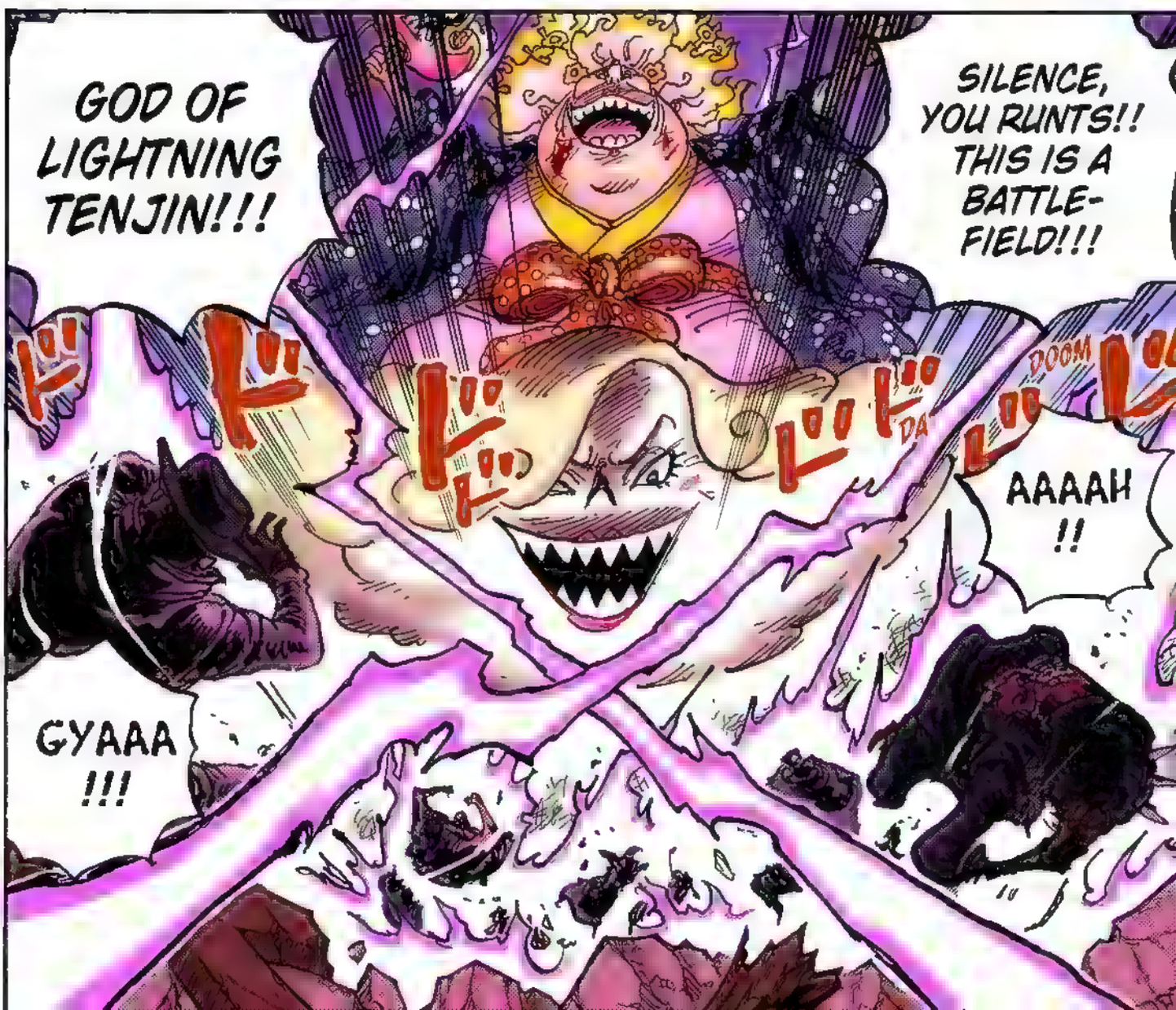

HUFF, HUFF...
HUFF

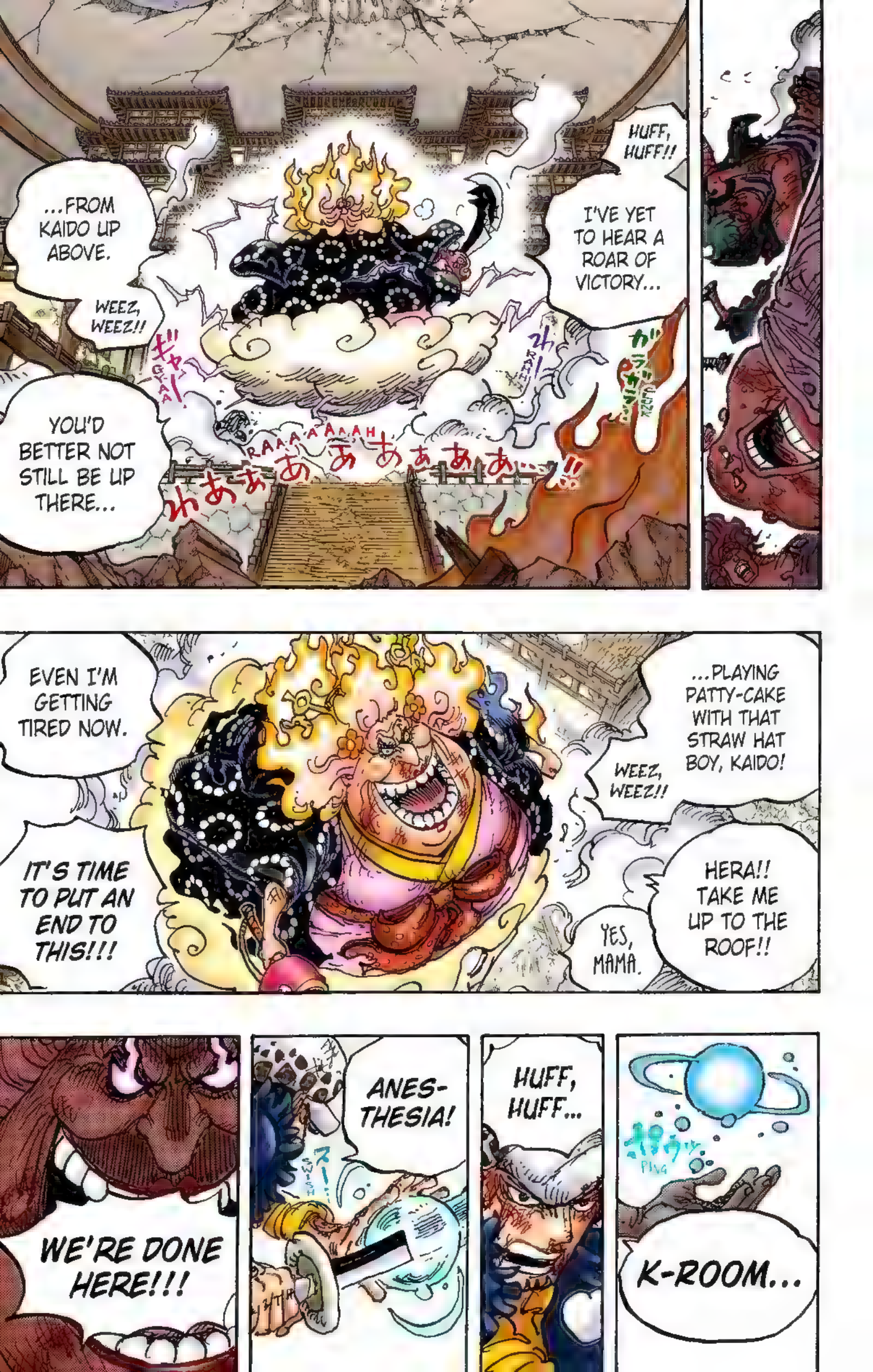

ドン!!

ドン!!
DOOM


SAVE THE CAPTAIN!!!
MEDICAL TEAM!!

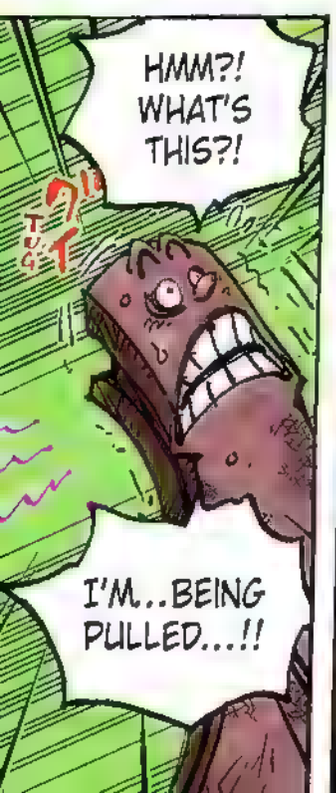

RAAH
オオオ
HANG IN THERE, BOSS!! ARE YOU STILL BREATHIN'?!
BOSS !!!


GOD OF LIGHTNING TENJIN!!!
SILENCE, YOU RUNTS!! THIS IS A BATTLE-FIELD!!!
DOOM
AAAAH !!
GYAAA !!!

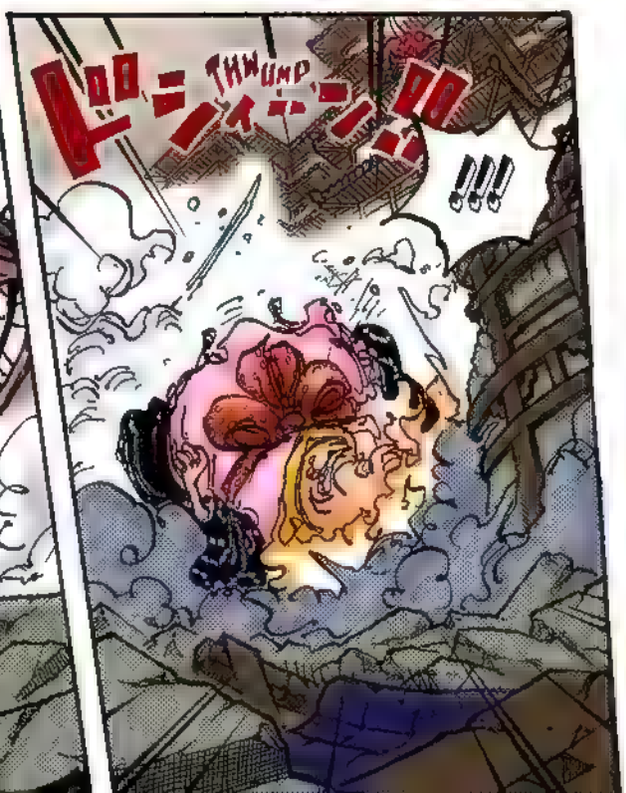

HUFF, HUFF!!
I'VE YET TO HEAR A ROAR OF VICTORY...
...FROM KAIDO UP ABOVE.
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
YOU'D BETTER NOT STILL BE UP THERE...
RAAAAAAAAH
わあああああああ…!!
...PLAYING PATTY-CAKE WITH THAT STRAW HAT BOY, KAIDO!
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
HERA!! TAKE ME UP TO THE ROOF!!
YES, MAMA.
EVEN I'M GETTING TIRED NOW.
IT'S TIME TO PUT AN END TO THIS!!!
K-ROOM...
HUFF, HUFF...
ANES-THESIA!
WE'RE DONE HERE!!!

ZUNK
!!!!
NO... NOT THAT!!!
THE PENETRATION DOESN'T HURT. THE REAL PAIN IS FROM...
HUFF, HUFF... I KNOW THE *LAST* ONE HAD AN EFFECT.
TRAFFY !!
WHAT'S WITH THAT HUGE SWORD?!
MAMAAA !!
AAAAAH !!!
BIG MOM'S DEAD!!!

SHOCK WILLE!!!
DOOOM
BWUEH !!!


HMM?! WHAT'S THIS?!
TUG
I'M...BEING PULLED...!!

VEN-GEANCE FOR MAMA!!


THWUMP
!!!

KADOOOM

GUAAAH !!!

!!!

PUNK CORNA DIO!!

WOULD YOU I-BEAMS STOP YAPPIN'...

...BACK-WARD!!!

CLANK

...AND OBEY MY MAGNETISM ?!!

AAAAH !!

...KID ?!!

YOU'RE STILL STAND-ING...

!!!!!

WEEZ, WEEZ!!

HA HA HA... FOR SOME REASON, I FEEL LIKE I'M DRIVEN BY A DIFFERENT GOAL NOW...

I GUESS YOU BRATS REALLY WANT TO TAKE MY HEAD, DON'T YOU...

DA-DOOM!!

...THAN LET YOU GO TO THE ROOF!!!

I'D RATHER DIE...

IT'S EVEN BIGGER THAN BIG MOM'S GIANT FORM!!

WHAT A HUGE BULL!!

LISTEN TO ME, OLD HAG...!!

CLANG

CRUNCH

THERE AIN'T A SINGLE THING IN THIS WORLD...

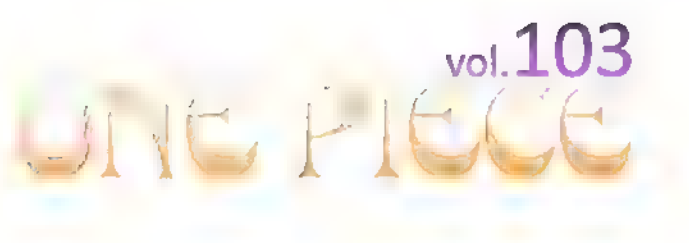
...THAT'S TOTALLY IMPERVIOUS TO DAMAGE!!

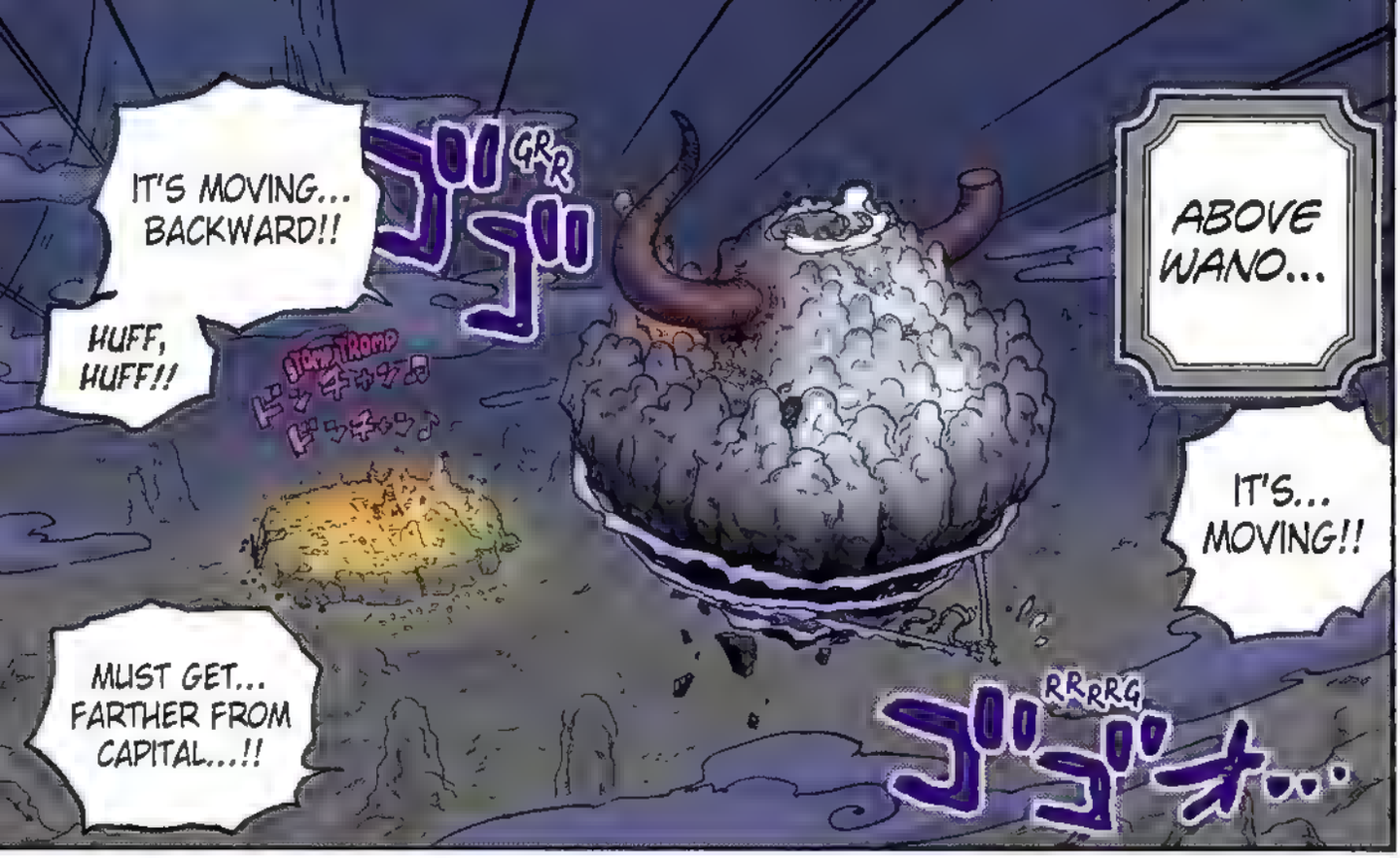
HUFF, HUFF!

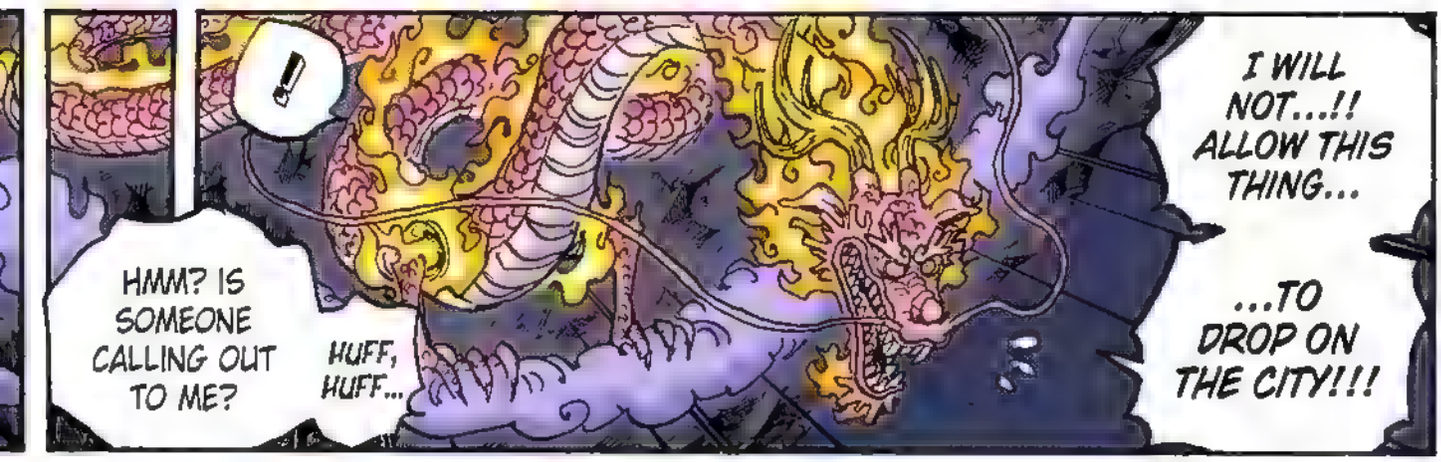
I'M GUESSING KAIDO'S NEARLY DONE *UP THERE* TOO.

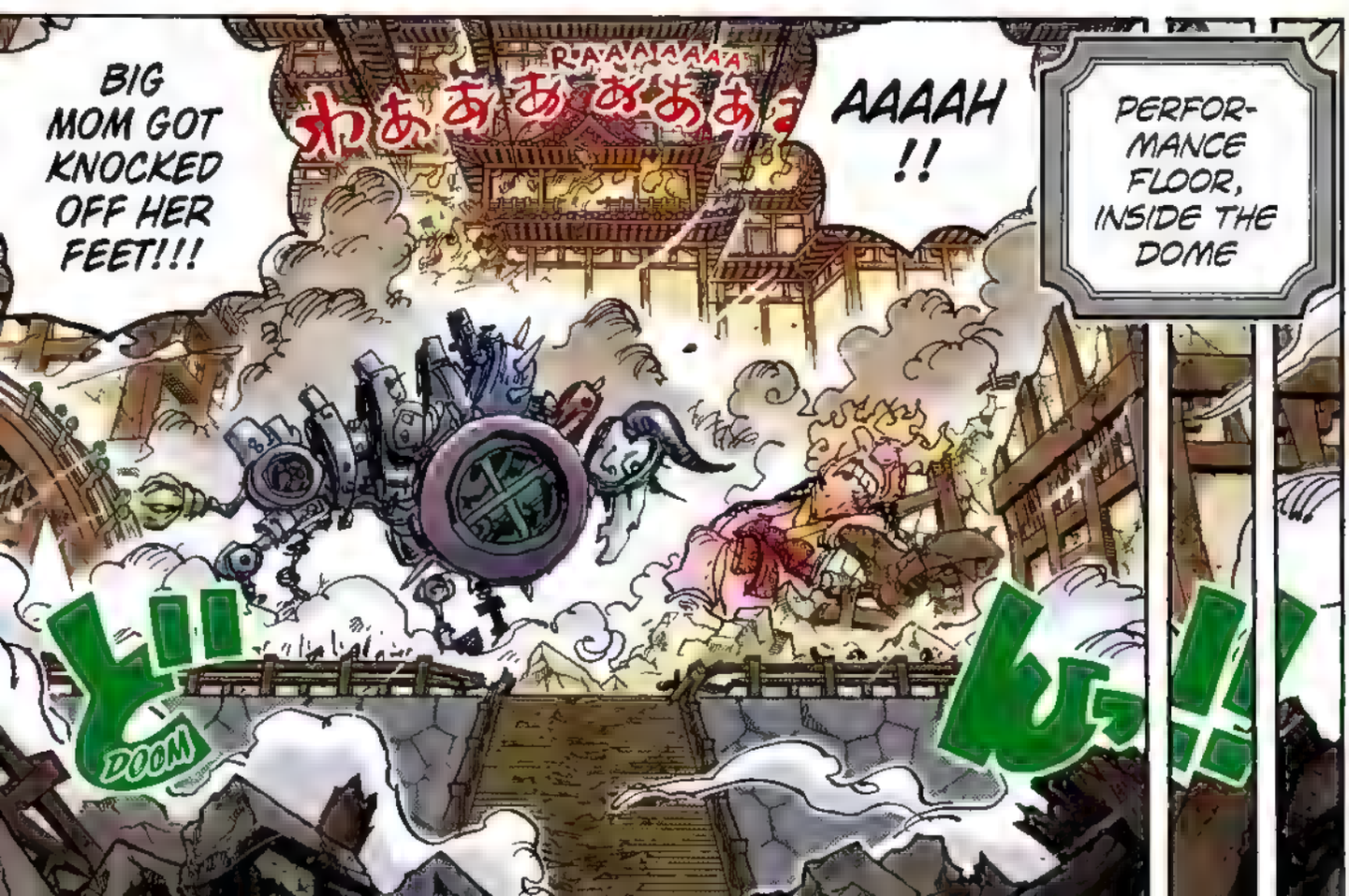
EVEN WATER DROPLETS CAN CARVE STONE, GIVEN ENOUGH TIME.

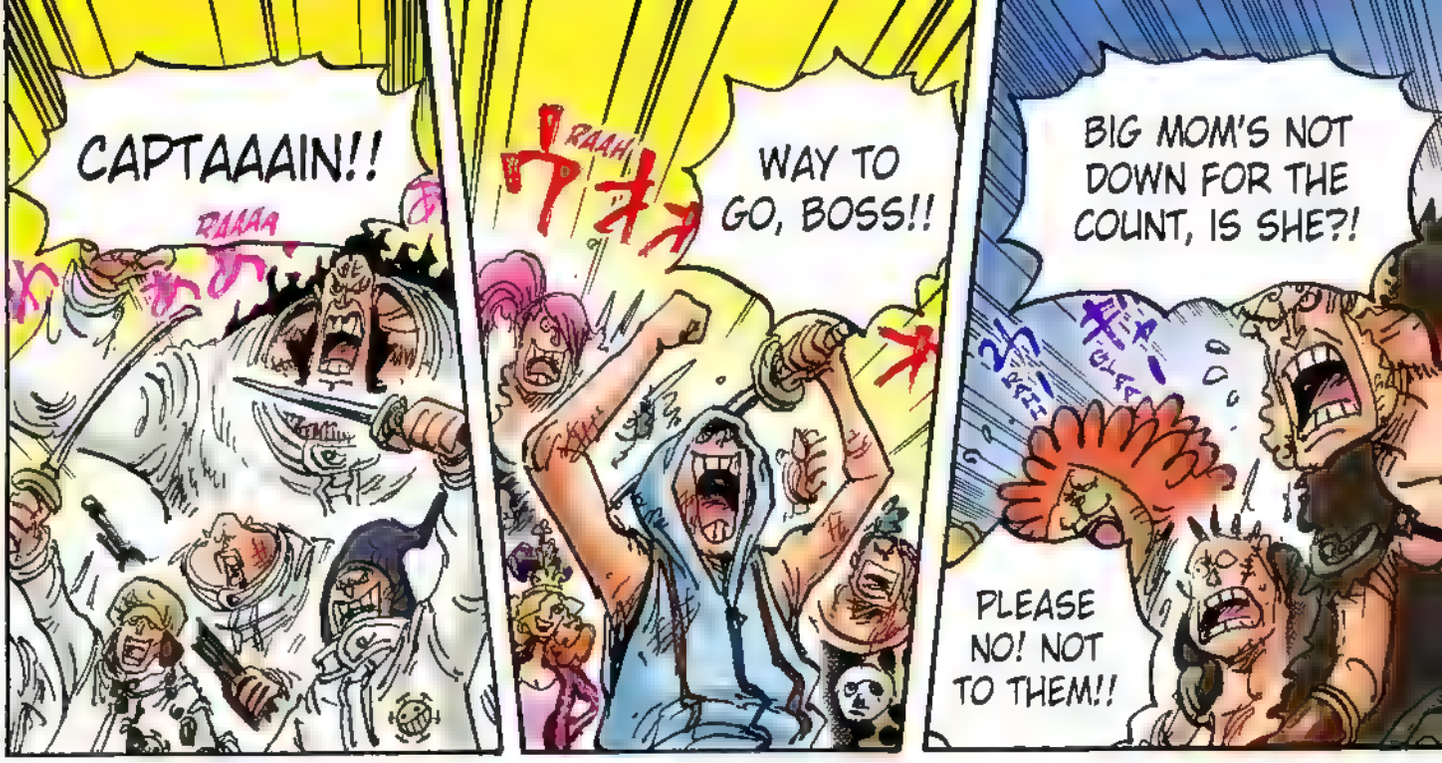
Chapter 1039: TOP BILLING

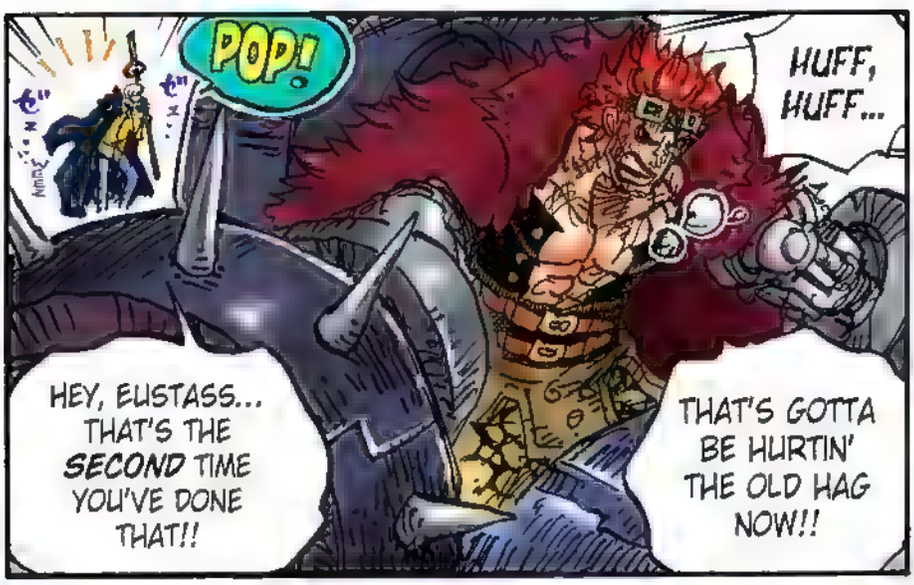

vol.103
ONE PIECE

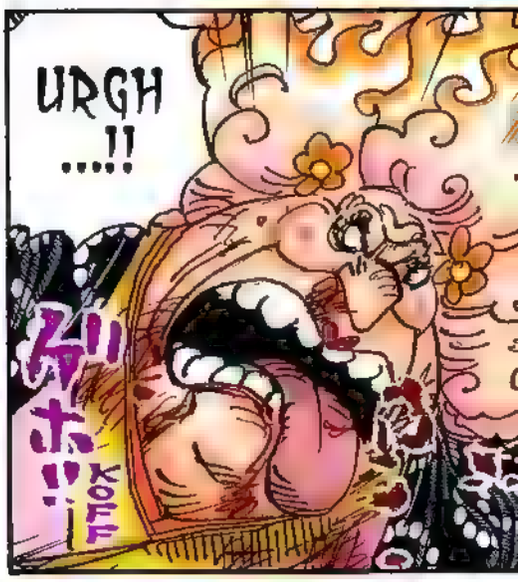

IT'S MOVING... BACKWARD!!
HUFF, HUFF!!
GRR
ABOVE WANO...
IT'S... MOVING!!
MUST GET... FARTHER FROM CAPITAL...!!
RRRRG

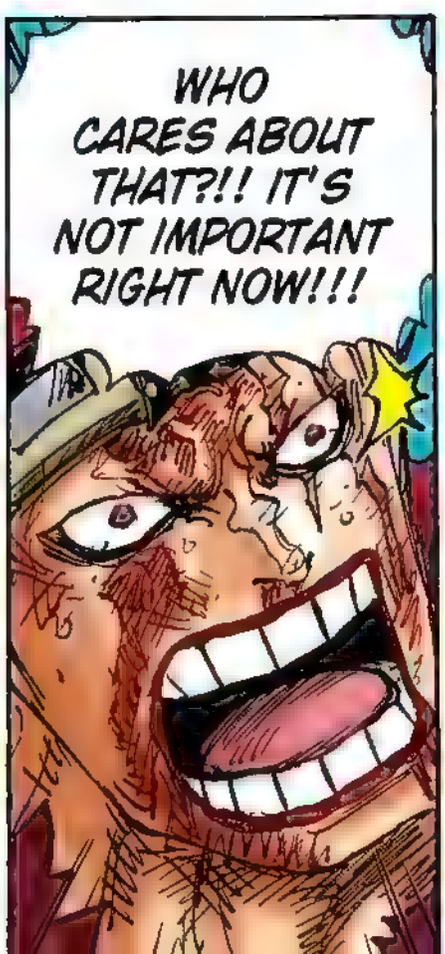

!
HMM? IS SOMEONE CALLING OUT TO ME?
HUFF, HUFF...
I WILL NOT...!! ALLOW THIS THING...
...TO DROP ON THE CITY!!!


BIG MOM GOT KNOCKED OFF HER FEET!!!
AAAAH!!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR, INSIDE THE DOME
DOOM


CAPTAAAIN!!
RAAAA
RAAH
WAY TO GO, BOSS!!
BIG MOM'S NOT DOWN FOR THE COUNT, IS SHE?!
PLEASE NO! NOT TO THEM!!


POP!
HUFF, HUFF...
HEY, EUSTASS... THAT'S THE SECOND TIME YOU'VE DONE THAT!!
THAT'S GOTTA BE HURTIN' THE OLD HAG NOW!!

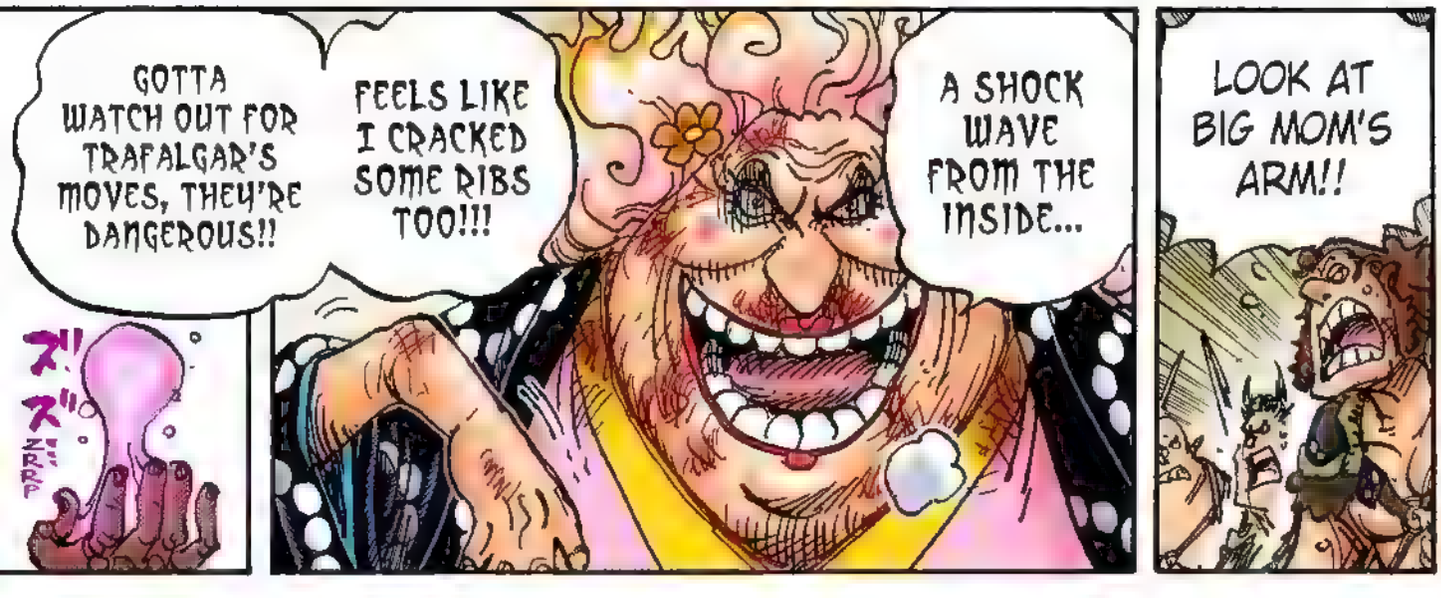

URGH ...!!
KOFF

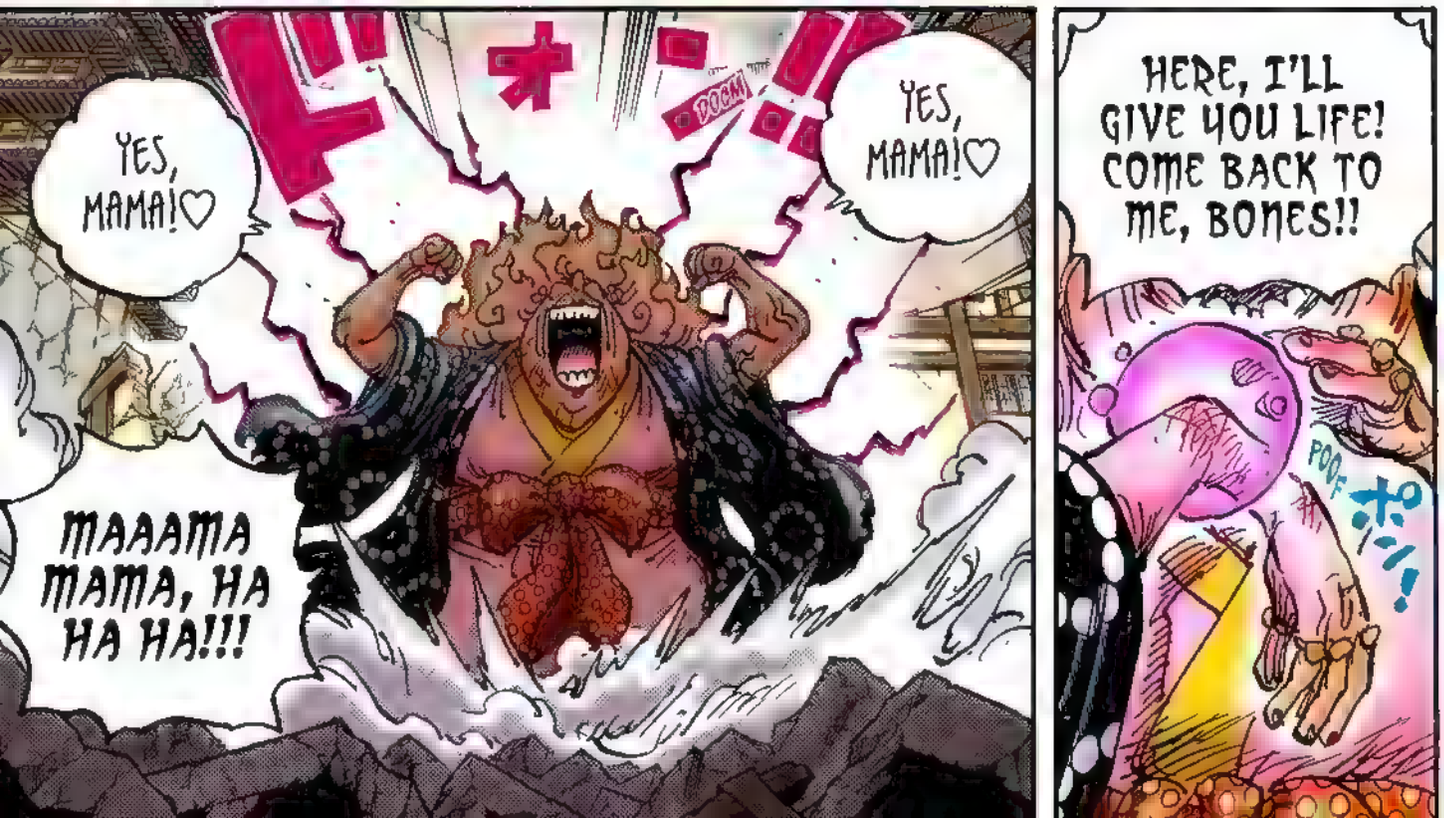

WHO CARES ABOUT THAT?!! IT'S NOT IMPORTANT RIGHT NOW!!!

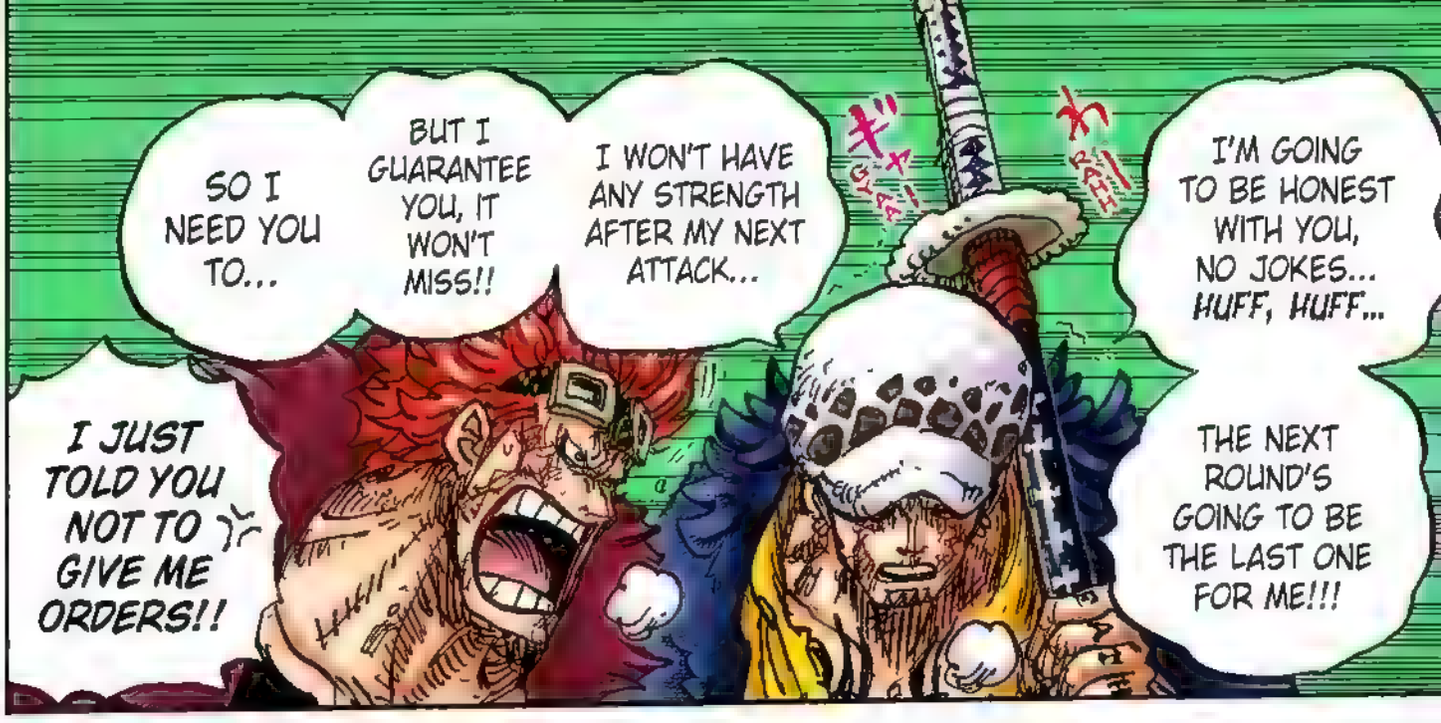
I'M NOT YOUR OPEN-ING ACT!!

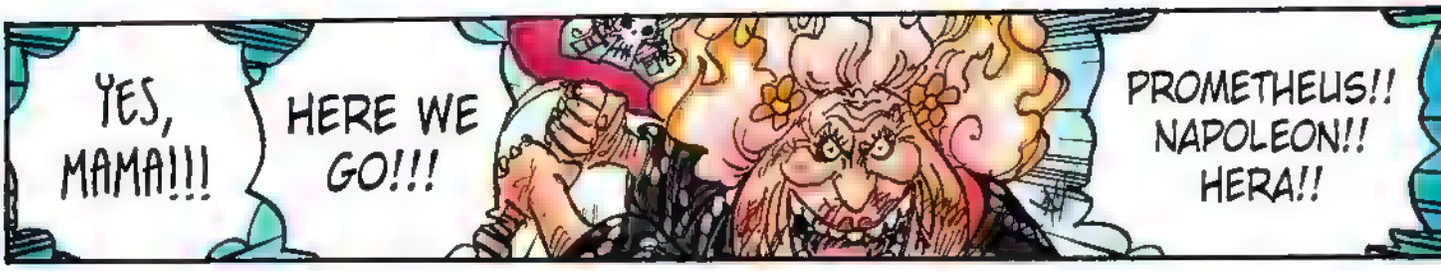
YOU JUST HAD TO DO YOUR BIG FANCY ATTACK RIGHT AFTER MINE, TO MAKE IT LOOK LIKE YOU WERE THE WINNER..
?!
RAAA
KABOOM

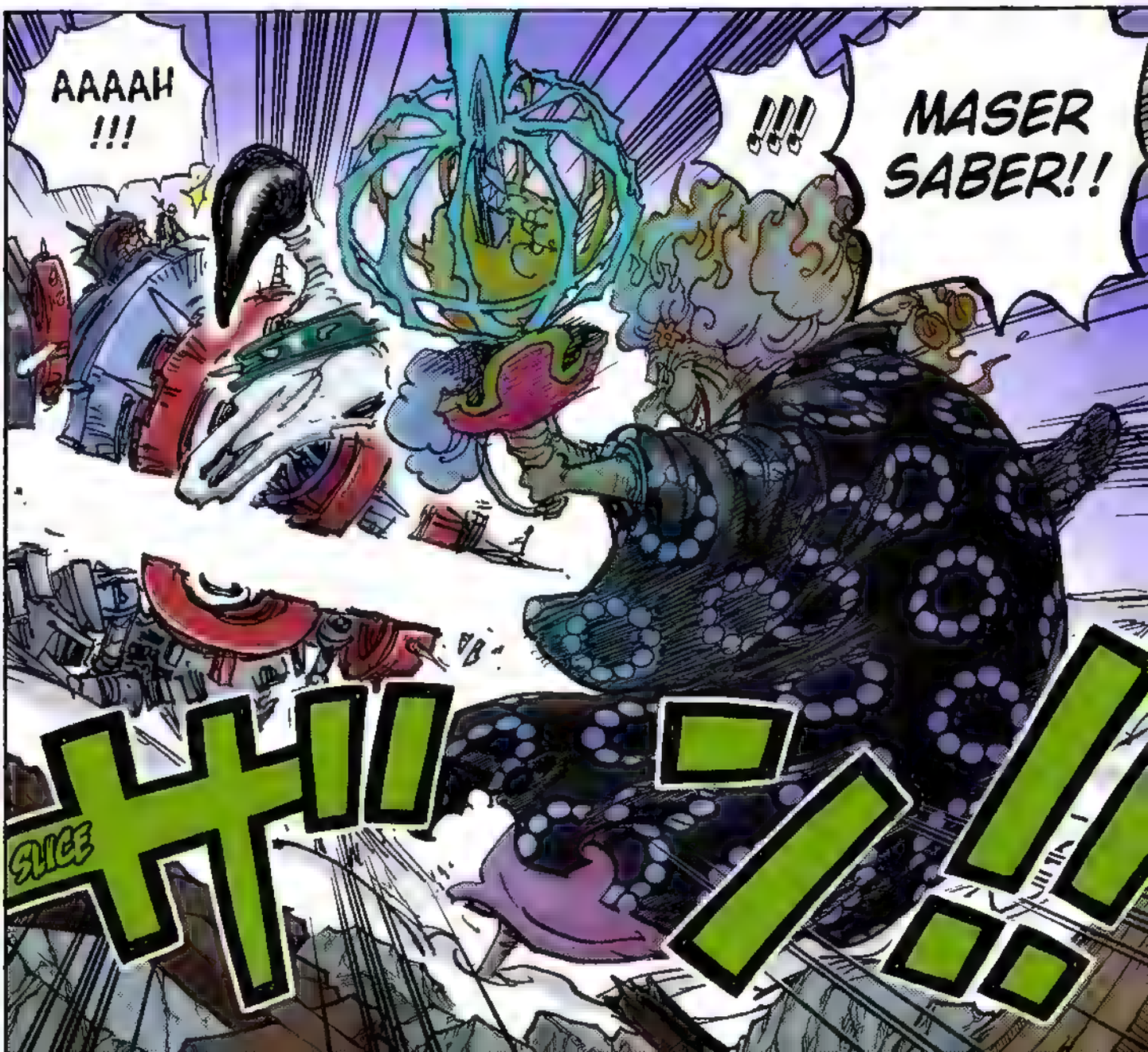
OH, YEAH...? WHAT COMES AFTER THE BULL? A HIPPO? AN ELEPHANT?
THE ULTIMATE ATTACK I'VE GOT UP MY SLEEVE IS THE ONE THAT'LL END THAT HAG!!
DON'T TELL ME WHAT TO DO!!!
PUT A REAL BIG HURT ON HER! THEN I CAN FINISH THE JOB.
IF YOU REALLY THINK SO, THEN YOU GO FIRST NEXT TIME!
SHUT UP!! LIKE I'D TELL YOU MY SECRETS!!
!!!
DANGLE


GOTTA WATCH OUT FOR TRAFALGAR'S MOVES, THEY'RE DANGEROUS!!
FEELS LIKE I CRACKED SOME RIBS TOO!!!
A SHOCK WAVE FROM THE INSIDE...
LOOK AT BIG MOM'S ARM!!


YES, MAMA!♡
YES, MAMA!♡
MAAAMA MAMA, HA HA HA!!!
HERE, I'LL GIVE YOU LIFE! COME BACK TO ME, BONES!!


SO I NEED YOU TO...
BUT I GUARANTEE YOU, IT WON'T MISS!!
I WON'T HAVE ANY STRENGTH AFTER MY NEXT ATTACK...
I'M GOING TO BE HONEST WITH YOU, NO JOKES... HUFF, HUFF...
I JUST TOLD YOU NOT TO GIVE ME ORDERS!!
THE NEXT ROUND'S GOING TO BE THE LAST ONE FOR ME!!!

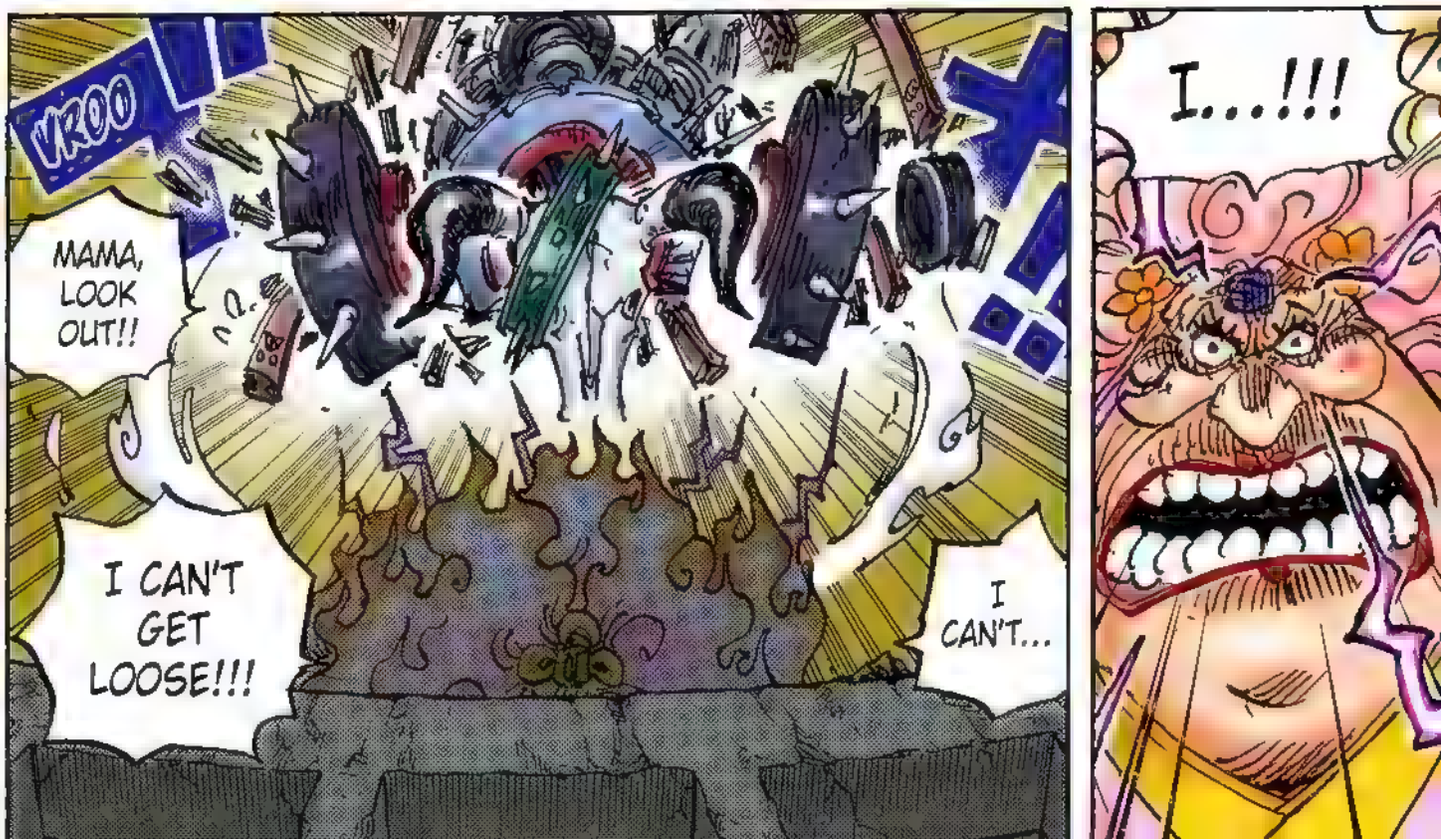

YES, MAMA!!!
HERE WE GO!!!
PROMETHEUS!! NAPOLEON!! HERA!!


AAAAH !!!
!!!
MASER SABER!!
SLICE

LISTEN UP, YOU BRATS!!!
WE'VE SUNK HUNDREDS OF PEOPLE JUST LIKE YOU INTO THE SEA!!
MA MA MA MA! YOU'RE NOTHING!!
THE TIME FOR DREAMING IS OVER!
HUFF, HUFF!!
...!!
THAT'S NOTHING!! THIS IS JUST SCRAP TO BEGIN WITH!!
HOP!!
...BEFORE YOU WERE WEANED OFF YOUR MOTHERS' MILK!!!
SINCE THE DAYS...
WE'VE BEEN REIGNING AS EMPERORS FOR DECADES!!

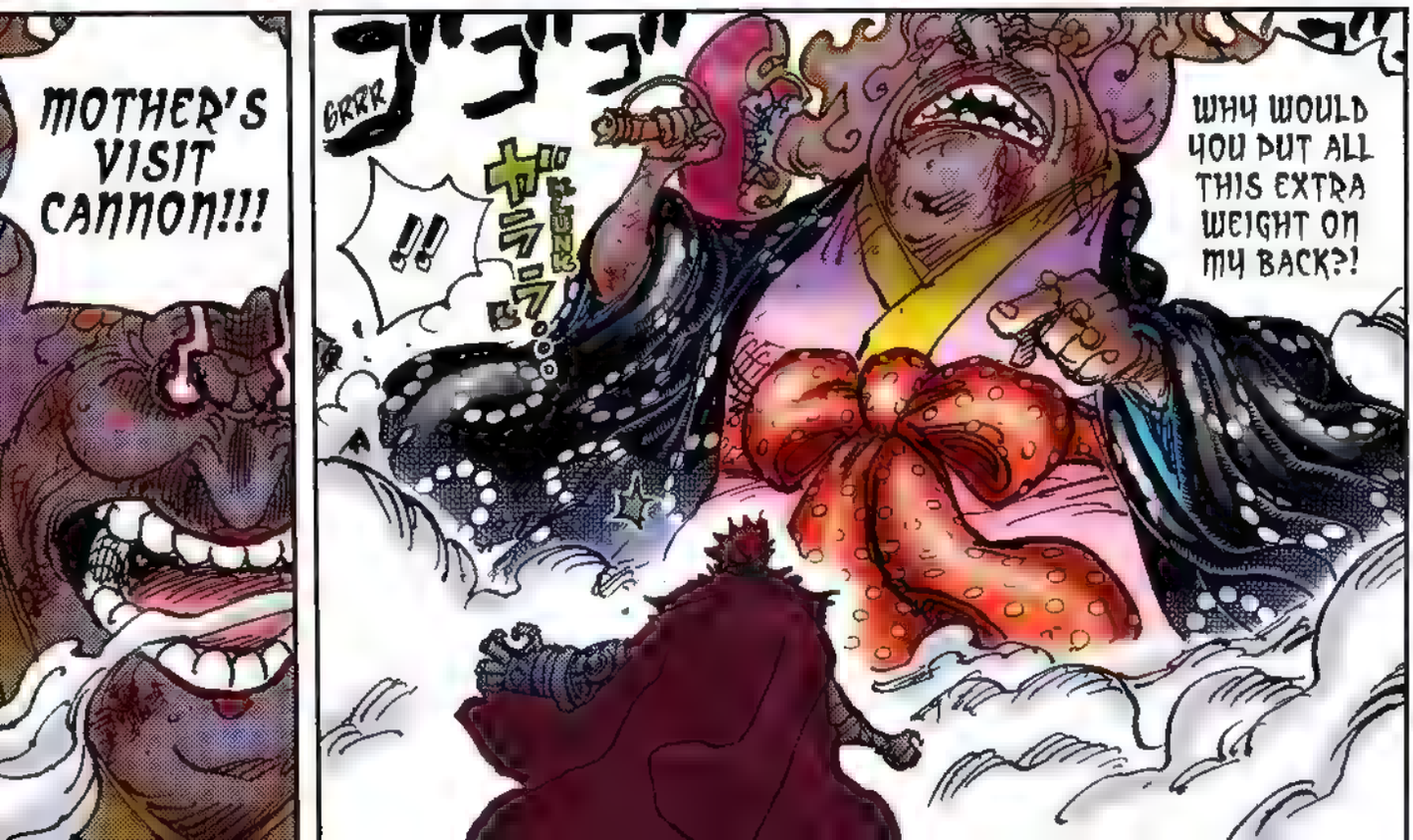
N!!!
ばん!!
N
S!!!
WHAM
ばん!!
?!
S
ASSIGN
!!

KCHING
ガチン!!!
NWAH?!!

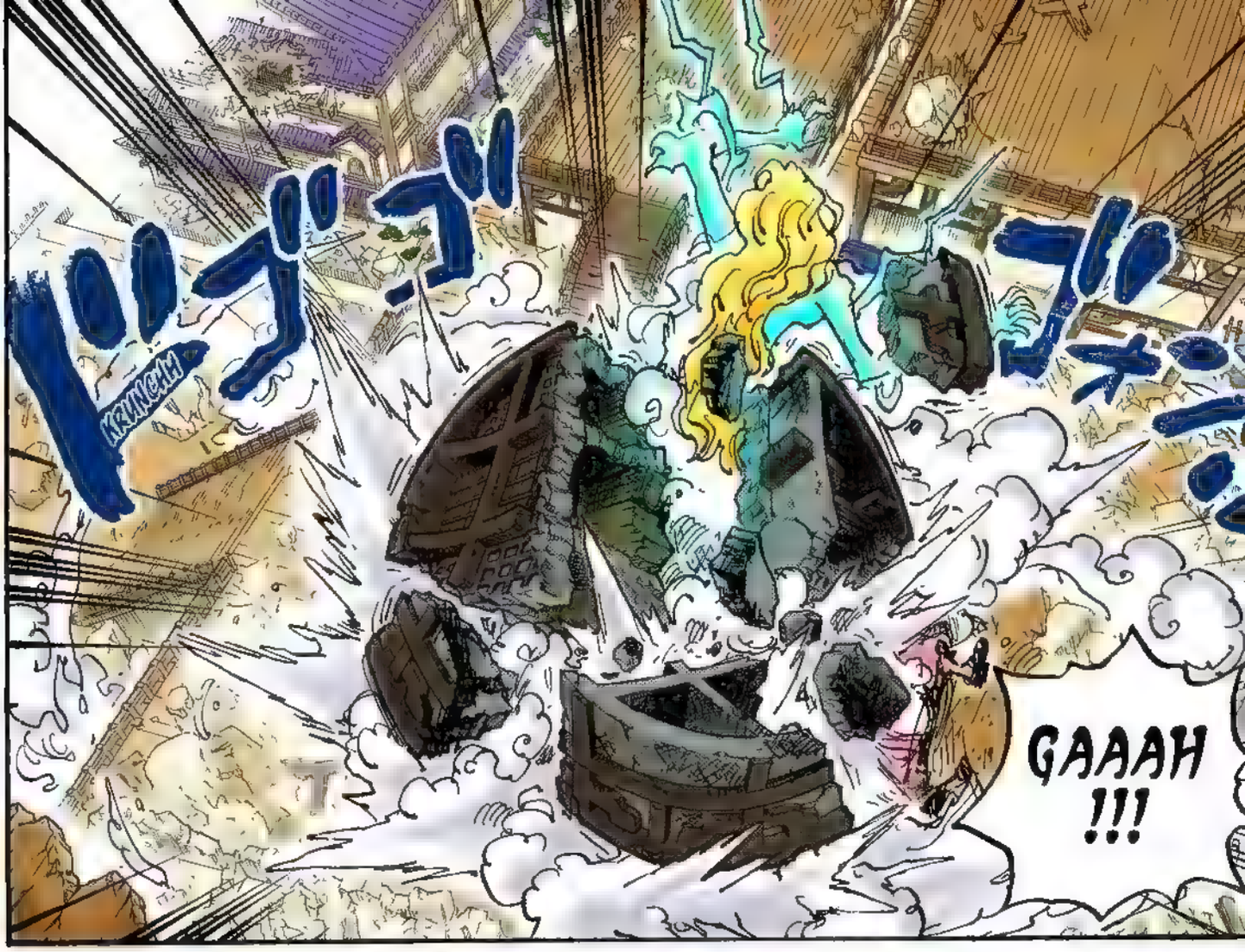

VROO
MAMA, LOOK OUT!!
I CAN'T GET LOOSE!!!
I CAN'T...
I...!!!

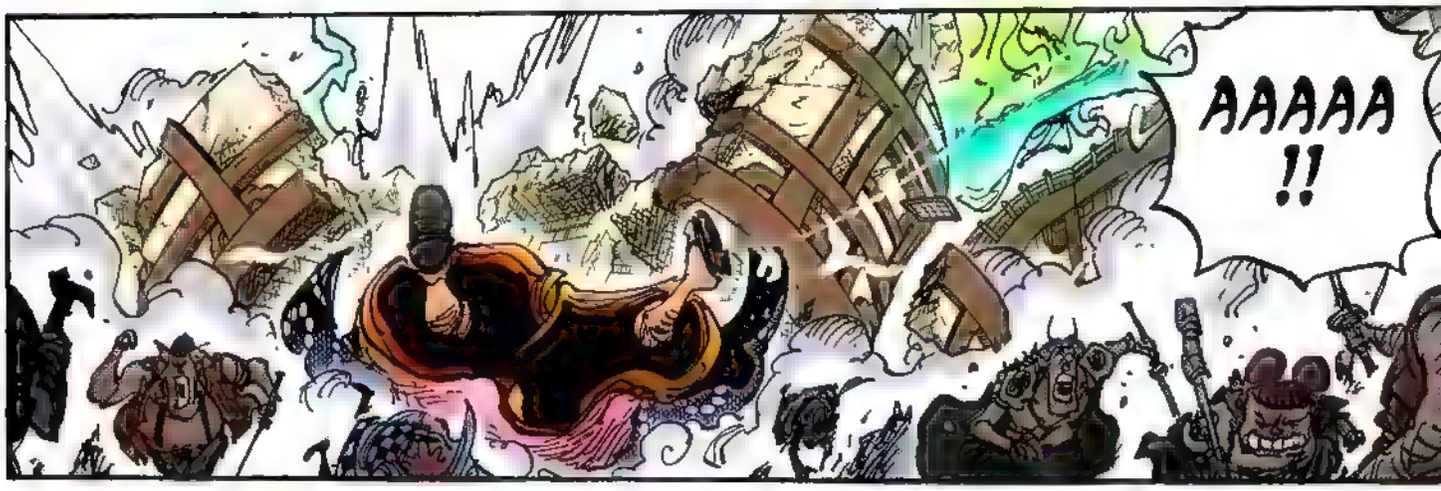
YAAAH !!!
KARUNCH!
CRAK
CROKK
HRRGH!!

THAT'S JUST RIDICU-LOUS!!
SHE STOOD UP, TOWER AND ALL!!!
WHAAAT ?!!


MOTHER'S VISIT CANNON!!!
GRRR
!!
WHY WOULD YOU PUT ALL THIS EXTRA WEIGHT ON MY BACK?!

3,000 ...
... LEAGUES OF...
RUN FOR YOUR LIFE!!
AAAA
HUH?! IT'S MOVING!!!
GYAA!
HER ATTACK...
IT'S ALIVE?!!
MA MAMA, HAAA HA HA!!!
... MISERY !!!
!!!
DAKAM
WEEZ, WEEZ...
KEEP GOING, MISERY!!
DESTROY THOSE LITTLE...
DOOM
HUH?
TAKT!
EAT

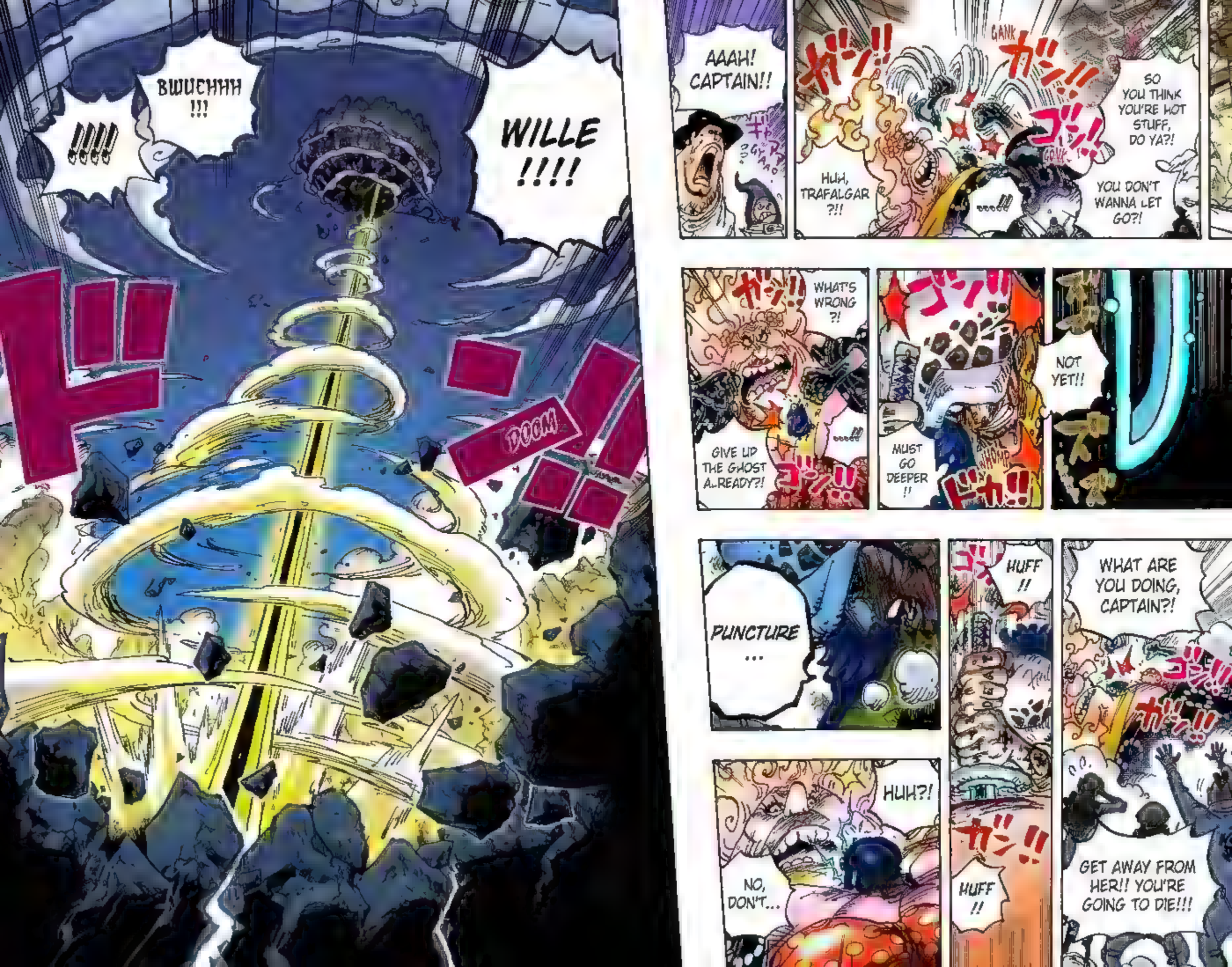

KRUNCH!
GAAAH !!!


AAAAA !!

RAAA

HUFF, HUFF...

SHUNK
!!!
NOT YOU AGAIN!!!
TRAFAL-GAAAAAR!!!
UNDER-GROUND ARMORY
!!
ZRP
WHAT IS THAT?!!
ONIGA-SHIMA, ABOVE WANO
DOOM
ZRRP



WILLE !!!!
BWUCHHH !!!
!!!!
DOOM
AAAH! CAPTAIN!!
GYAAO
HUH, TRAFALGAR ?!!
GANK
SO YOU THINK YOU'RE HOT STUFF, DO YA?!
YOU DON'T WANNA LET GO?!
WHAT'S WRONG ?!
GIVE UP THE GHOST ALREADY?!
MUST GO DEEPER !!
WHOMP
NOT YET!!
PUNCTURE ...
HUH?!
NO, DON'T...
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, CAPTAIN?!
GET AWAY FROM HER!! YOU'RE GOING TO DIE!!!

ゴゴ
DRR
MM ゴォ…
GAAAGH !!!!
HAKH!!
KOFF!!
BAM
WHAT?! WHERE DID THAT GIANT HOLE COME FROM?!
WHAT'S WITH THAT HOLE?!
BURN HIM TO DEATH, MISERY!!
YES, MAMA!!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
!!
NOW !!
HUFF, HUFF!
DO IT, EUSTASS !!!
BAM
?!
WHAT IS THAT?!!
HOW MANY TIMES DO I HAVE TO TELL YOU...
... TRAFAL-GAR?!!
YOU DON'T GIVE ME ORDERS!!!
DOOM
YOU RATS!!!

AAAAAAH !!!

YOUR ERA...

...IS OVER!!!

DAMNED PUNK!!

!!!

DOOM!

GIVE ME ALL YOU'VE GOT, THEN!!!

YOU THINK YOU CAN BEAT ME?!!

I'M...

...BIG MOM!!!

AND THAT'S WHY WE'RE GETTING RID OF YOU!!!

(1♡OP, Ishikawa)

Q: I'm so sorry!! To have kept you waiting!!! For 23 long years!!! Huh…? Waiting for what? Oh, come on, surely you haven't forgotten that you said you wanted to drink a cola in the volume 9 SBS… I bought it for you at the time, I just forgot to give it to you. Well, here you go!!

--Kokoro Fukada

A: Whaaaat?!! Ƹ̵̡Ӝ̵̨̄Ʒ You're right. Uh... Thank you. But from what I can see on the internet, it seems that cola expires in like, half a year...But...I should drink it!! Here goes!! *Pshk! Glug glugglug... Blargh! Flop...*

Q. Nobunaga: If the cuckoo won't sing, kill it.
Hideyoshi: If the cuckoo won't sing, make it sing.
Ieyasu: If the cuckoo won't sing, wait until it does.
These haiku capture the philoshophies of three men who wanted to rule Japan. What would yours be?

A: Oda: If the cuckoo won't sing, Buy me a cola
Meaning: "I want a cola right now."
(And not a diet cola)

Q: I was reading a book of English vocabulary words and saw "snatch" in there, as in, "to snatch victory from defeat." I couldn't help but wonder about a possible connection to the word "sunacchi" that the samurai say. Am I onto something?

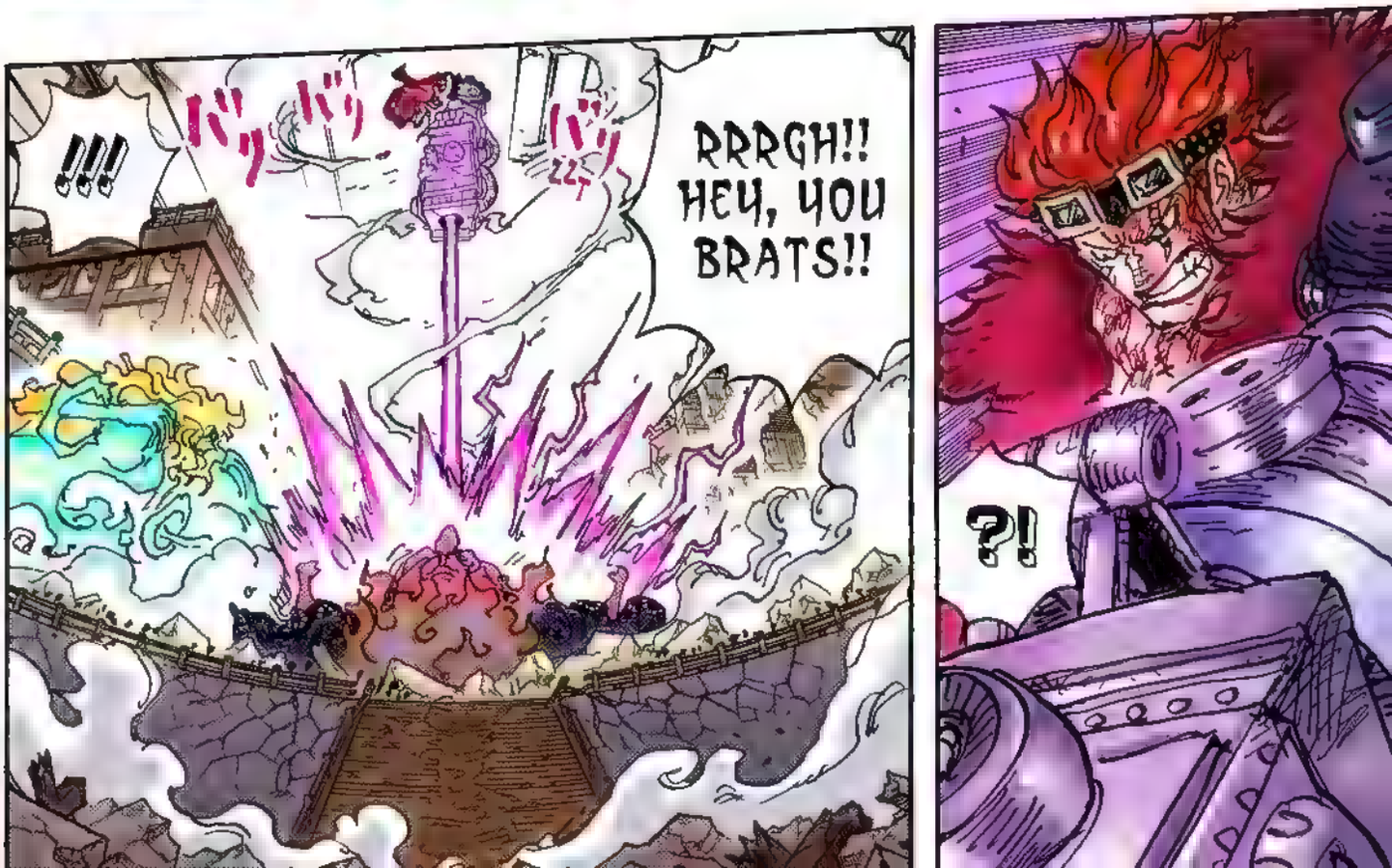
--Yashirai

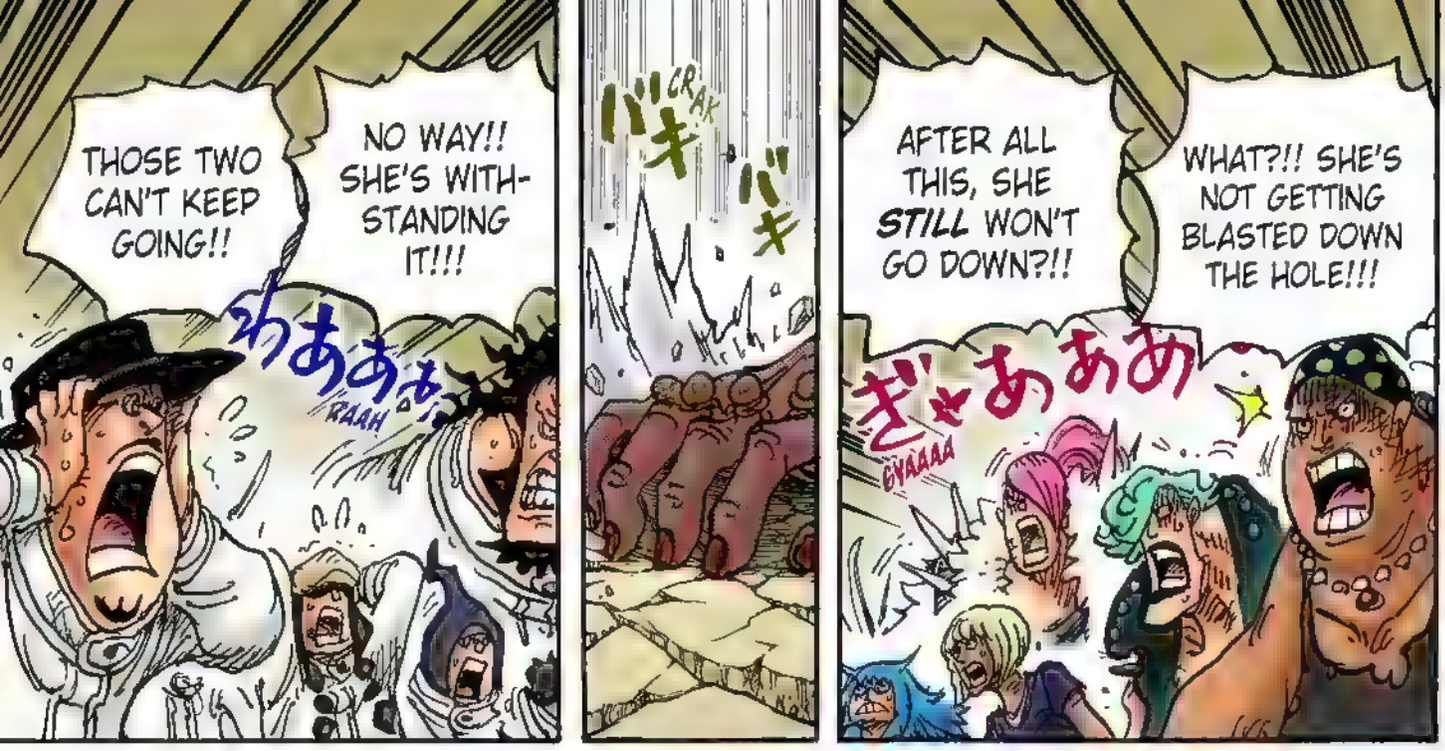
A: Well, I suppose there are some surface-level similarities to English. But this is based on a style of swordsmanship called Jigen-ryu from the old Satsuma domain, where they would cry "chest!" as they swung. There are a number of theories as to why, but I liked the explanation that they had shortened the phrase *chie wo sutero* ("abandon your wits") into *chesuto*. In short, it means to empty your mind as you launch yourself at the opponent. Since it wouldn't make sense to use a real-world phrase in the manga, I came up with *sunacchi*, "surrender your name and be as a child," as an analogue.

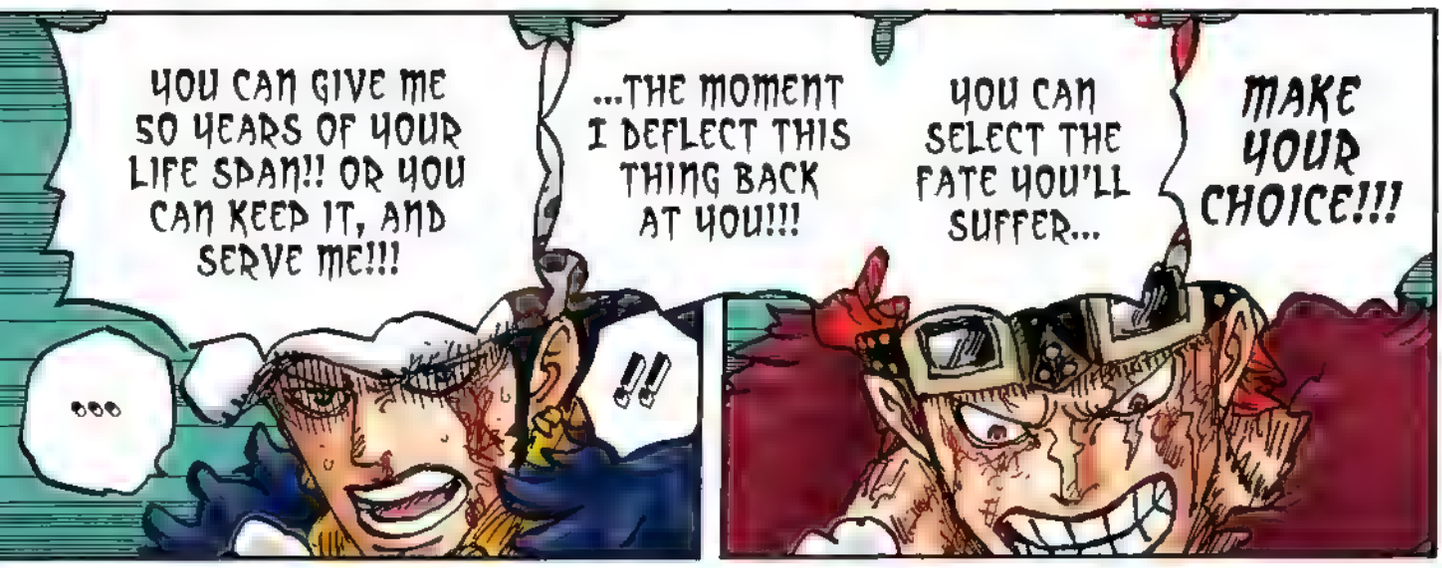
Chapter 1040:
WASTED WORDS ON YOUNG EARS

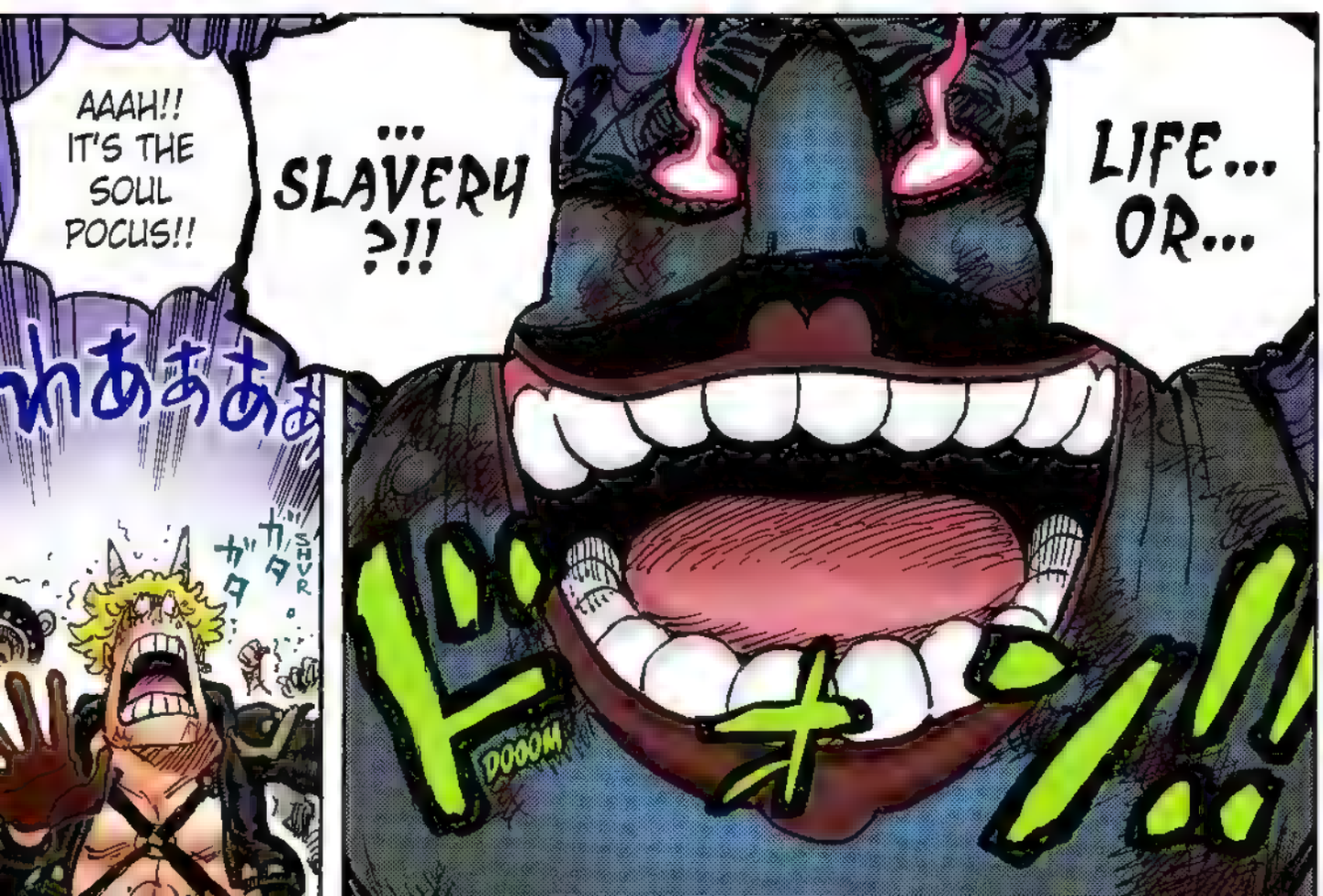
At present
GRRRRRGGG
ARRRRGH !!!
CRAK
DOOM

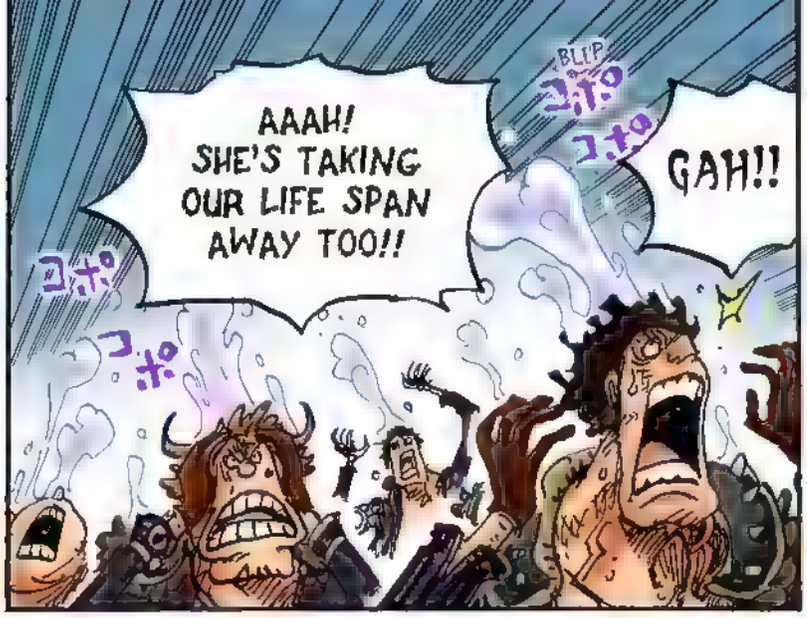
HEH!!

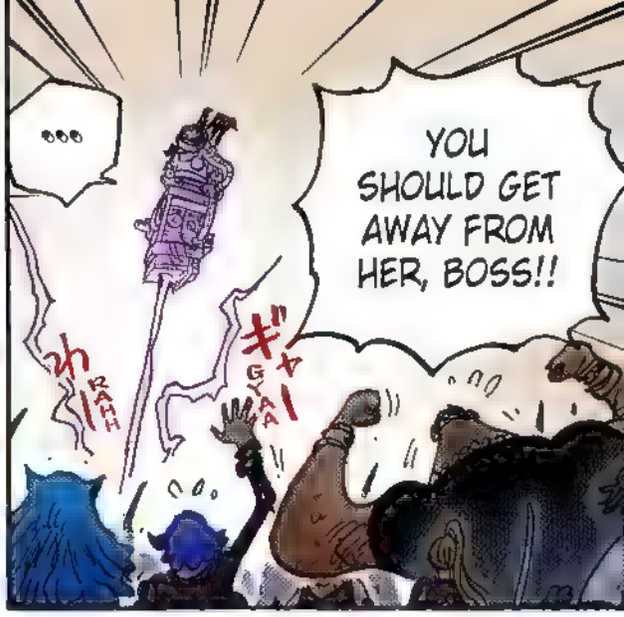

!!!
RRRGH!! HEY, YOU BRATS!!
?!

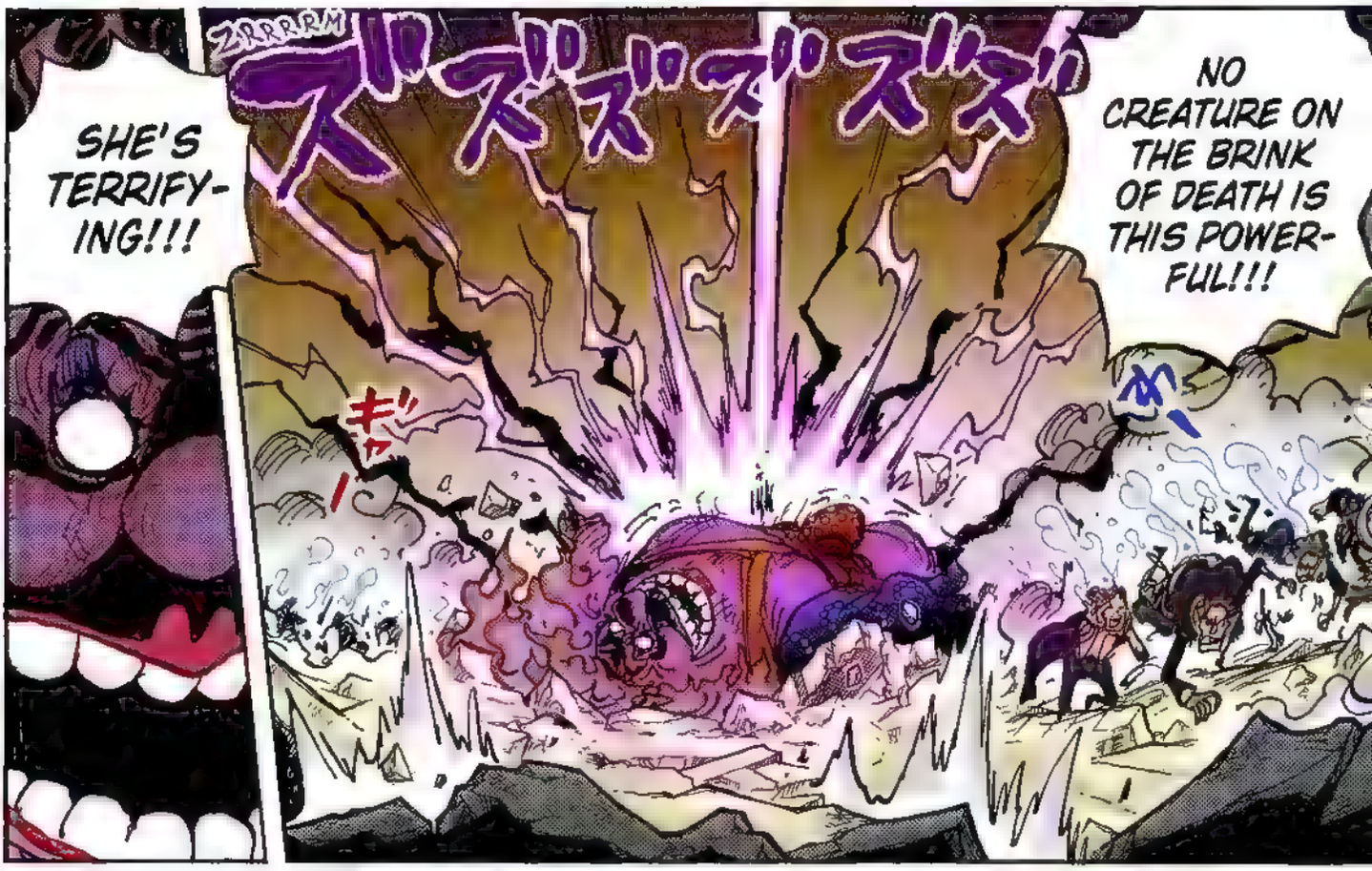

THOSE TWO CAN'T KEEP GOING!!
NO WAY!! SHE'S WITH-STANDING IT!!!
わあああ
RAAH
バキバキ
CRAK
AFTER ALL THIS, SHE STILL WON'T GO DOWN?!!
WHAT?!! SHE'S NOT GETTING BLASTED DOWN THE HOLE!!!
ぎゃあああ
GYAAAA


YOU CAN GIVE ME 50 YEARS OF YOUR LIFE SPAN!! OR YOU CAN KEEP IT, AND SERVE ME!!!
...THE MOMENT I DEFLECT THIS THING BACK AT YOU!!!
YOU CAN SELECT THE FATE YOU'LL SUFFER...
MAKE YOUR CHOICE!!!
...
!!

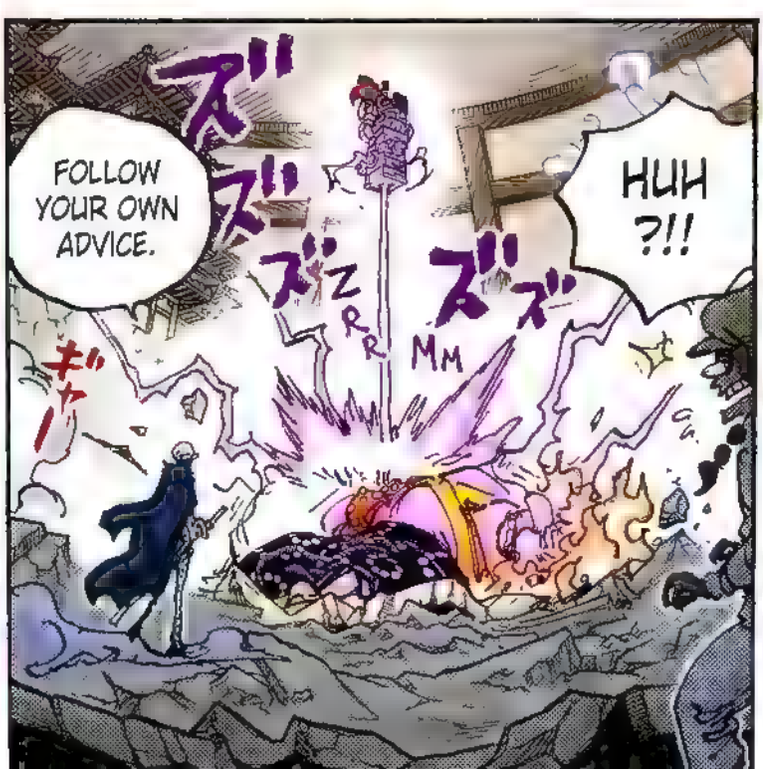

AAAH!! IT'S THE SOUL POCUS!!
...SLAVERY ?!!
LIFE... OR...
わあああ
ガタ
SHVR
ドォ!!
DOOOM


AAAH! SHE'S TAKING OUR LIFE SPAN AWAY TOO!!
BLIP
GAH!!


...
YOU SHOULD GET AWAY FROM HER, BOSS!!
RAHH
GYAA

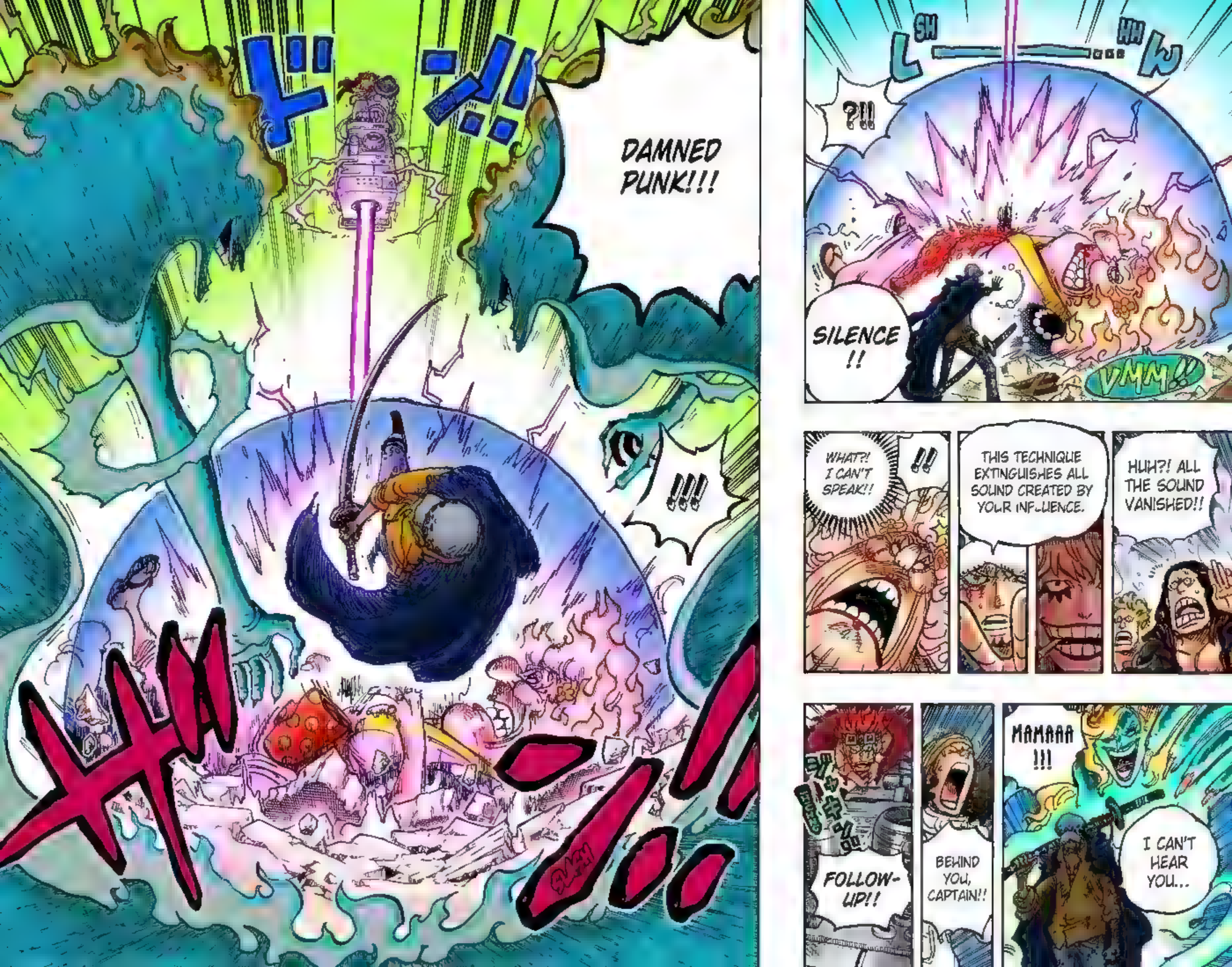

SHE'S TERRIFY-ING!!!
ZRRRRM
NO CREATURE ON THE BRINK OF DEATH IS THIS POWER-FUL!!!

?!!

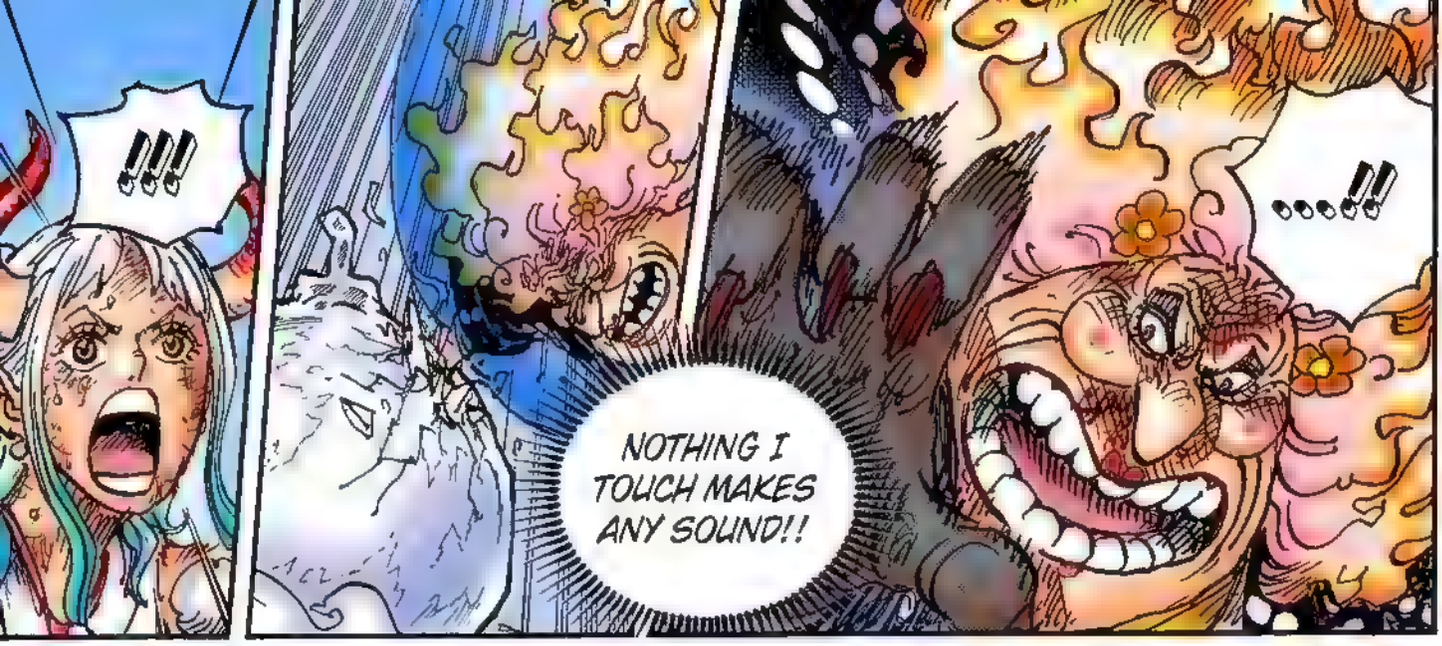

FOLLOW YOUR OWN ADVICE.
HUH ?!!
ZRRMM

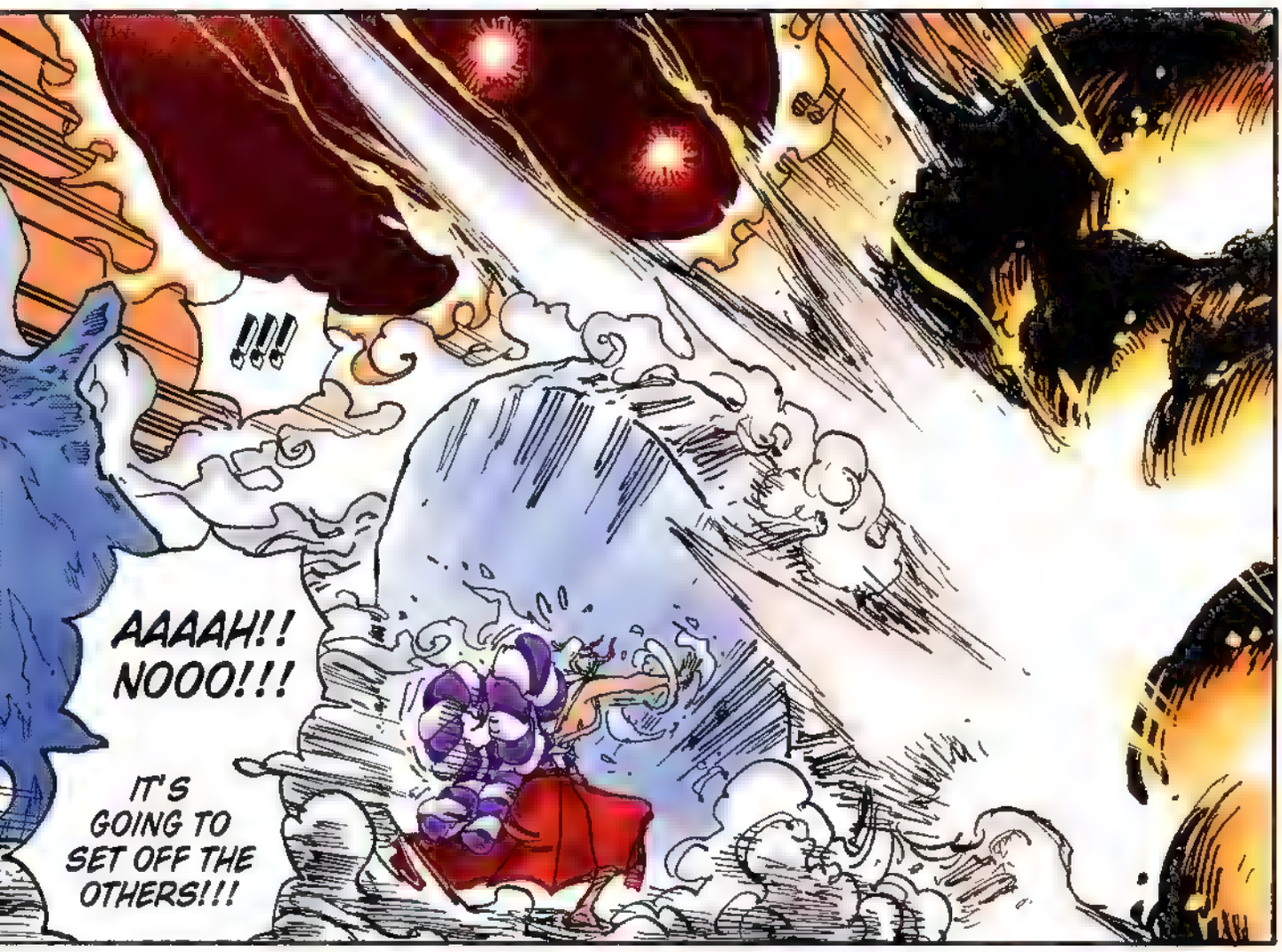
CAPTAIN! GET OUT OF HERE, GO!!

I CAN ONLY IMAGINE HOW HIDEOUS YOUR DEATH SCREAM WILL BE!!!
RE-ROOM!
ハァハァ
HUFF HUFF
ドン!!
...OF SOME OLD HAG WHO'S OUTLIVED HER WELCOME?
WHY SHOULD WE BE AFRAID OF THE WEAK WORDS...
ギャー
GYA
ドン!!
DOOM!
DO THEY NOT HAVE A SINGLE OUNCE OF FEAR FOR THE EMPEROR OF THE SEA?!
ガラ
KARA
ズズズ
NEITHER OF THEM IS LOSING EVEN A SECOND OF THEIR LIFE SPAN!!!
LET ME GIVE YOU A HAND AND SEND YOU ON YOUR WAY TO HELL!!!
DON'T YOU KNOW WHEN TO GIVE UP THE GHOST, EMPEROR?!!
バリ
ZZT
I'LL SAVE YOU, MAMA!!!
THIS IS WHAT MY SAVIOR WOULD HAVE DONE.
POP!

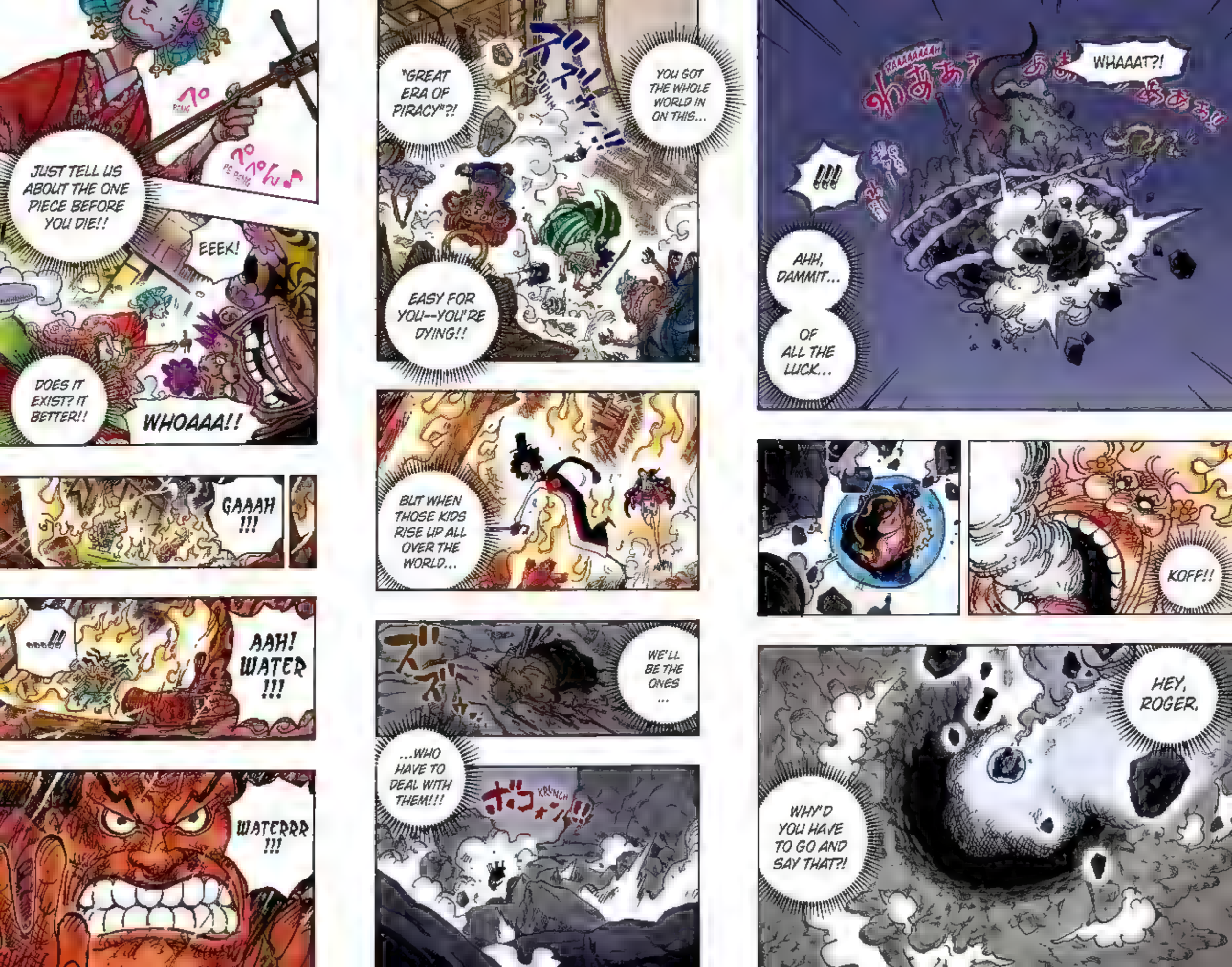

DAMNED PUNK!!!
!!!
SLASH
SH
HH
?!!
SILENCE !!
VMM!!
HUH?! ALL THE SOUND VANISHED!!
THIS TECHNIQUE EXTINGUISHES ALL SOUND CREATED BY YOUR INFLUENCE.
!!
WHAT?! I CAN'T SPEAK!!
MAMAAA !!!
I CAN'T HEAR YOU...
BEHIND YOU, CAPTAIN!!
FOLLOW-UP!!

MAMAAA !!!
GYAAAA !!!
PRO-METHEUS, HERA!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?! SAVE ME!!
...!!
BIG MOM?!!
WHY ISN'T SHE MAKING ANY NOISE?!
WHAT ?!


!!!
NOTHING I TOUCH MAKES ANY SOUND!!
...!!


!!!
AAAAH!! NOOO!!!
IT'S GOING TO SET OFF THE OTHERS!!!

...
OROCHI...
ヒョロ…
LORD...
OHHH ...
OHHH ...


WHAAAT?!
!!!
AHH, DAMMIT...
OF ALL THE LUCK...
KOFF!!
HEY, ROGER.
WHY'D YOU HAVE TO GO AND SAY THAT?!
YOU GOT THE WHOLE WORLD IN ON THIS...
"GREAT ERA OF PIRACY"?!
EASY FOR YOU--YOU'RE DYING!!
BUT WHEN THOSE KIDS RISE UP ALL OVER THE WORLD...
WE'LL BE THE ONES ...
...WHO HAVE TO DEAL WITH THEM!!!
KRUNCH
JUST TELL US ABOUT THE ONE PIECE BEFORE YOU DIE!!
EEEK!
DOES IT EXIST? IT BETTER!!
WHOAAA!!
GAAAH !!!
...!!
AAH! WATER !!!
WATERRR !!!

EMPEROR OF THE SEA, BIG MOM VS. THE NEW GENERATION

BATTLE OF THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR UNDER THE DOME

WINNER...

ドンチャン♪

STOMP TROMP

ドンチャン♪

EUSTASS "CAPTAIN" KID AND "SURGEON OF DEATH" TRAFALGAR LAW!!

どんっ!!

DOOM

WHAT IS IT?!

WHERE IS IT?!!

...!!!

SOME OF IT'S IN THIS COUNTRY TOO, ISN'T IT?

UGH, I'M SO CLOSE!!

KID!! LAW!!

...!!

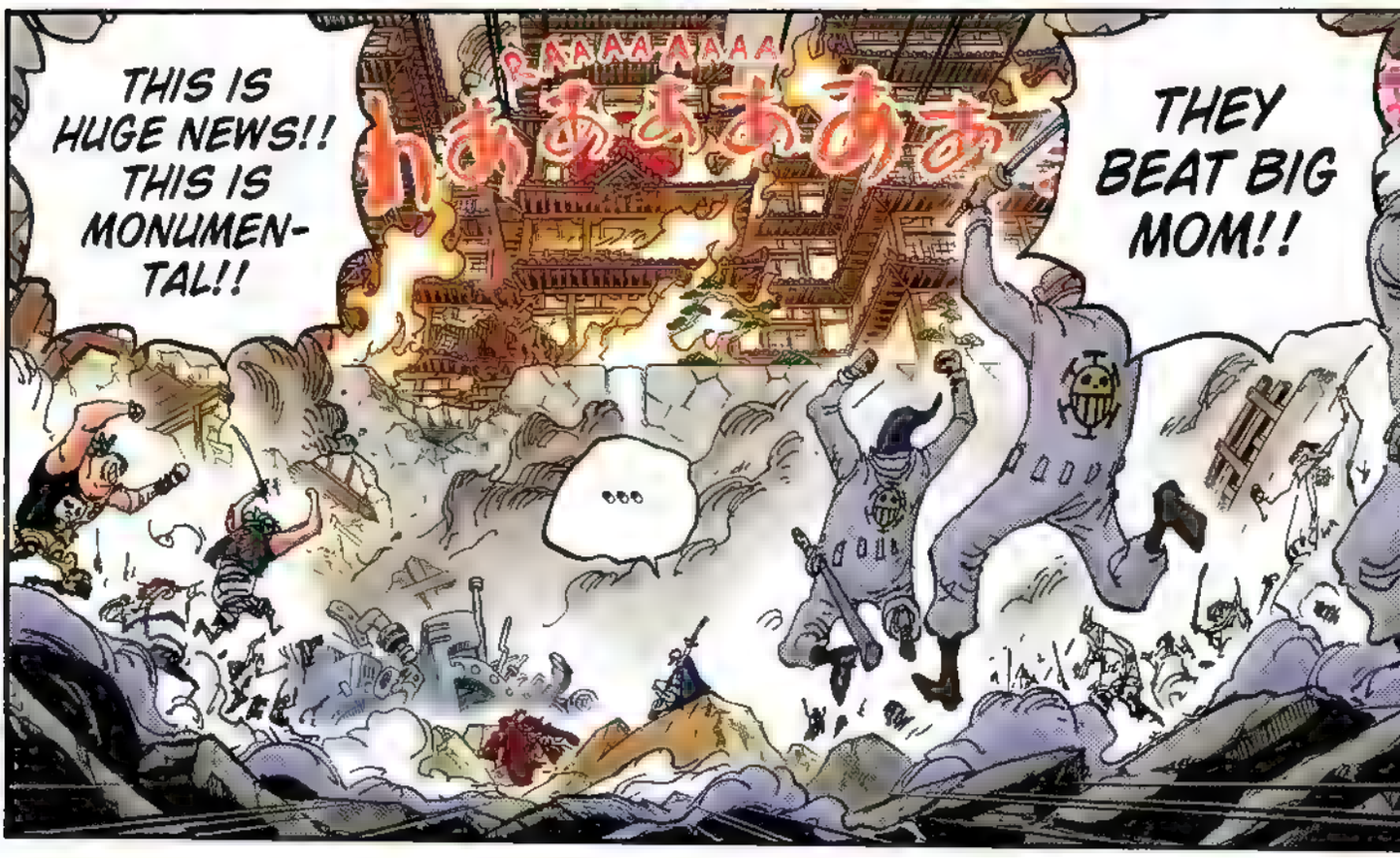
THEY'LL PAY FOR THIS!!!

DON'T YOU DARE ASSUME...

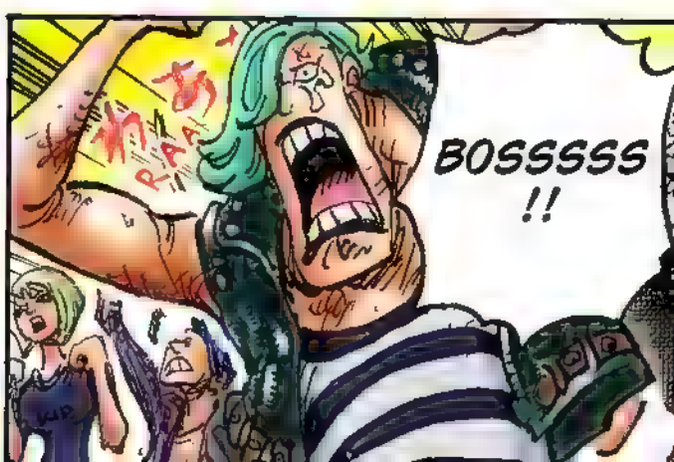
...THAT THIS'LL KILL ME!!

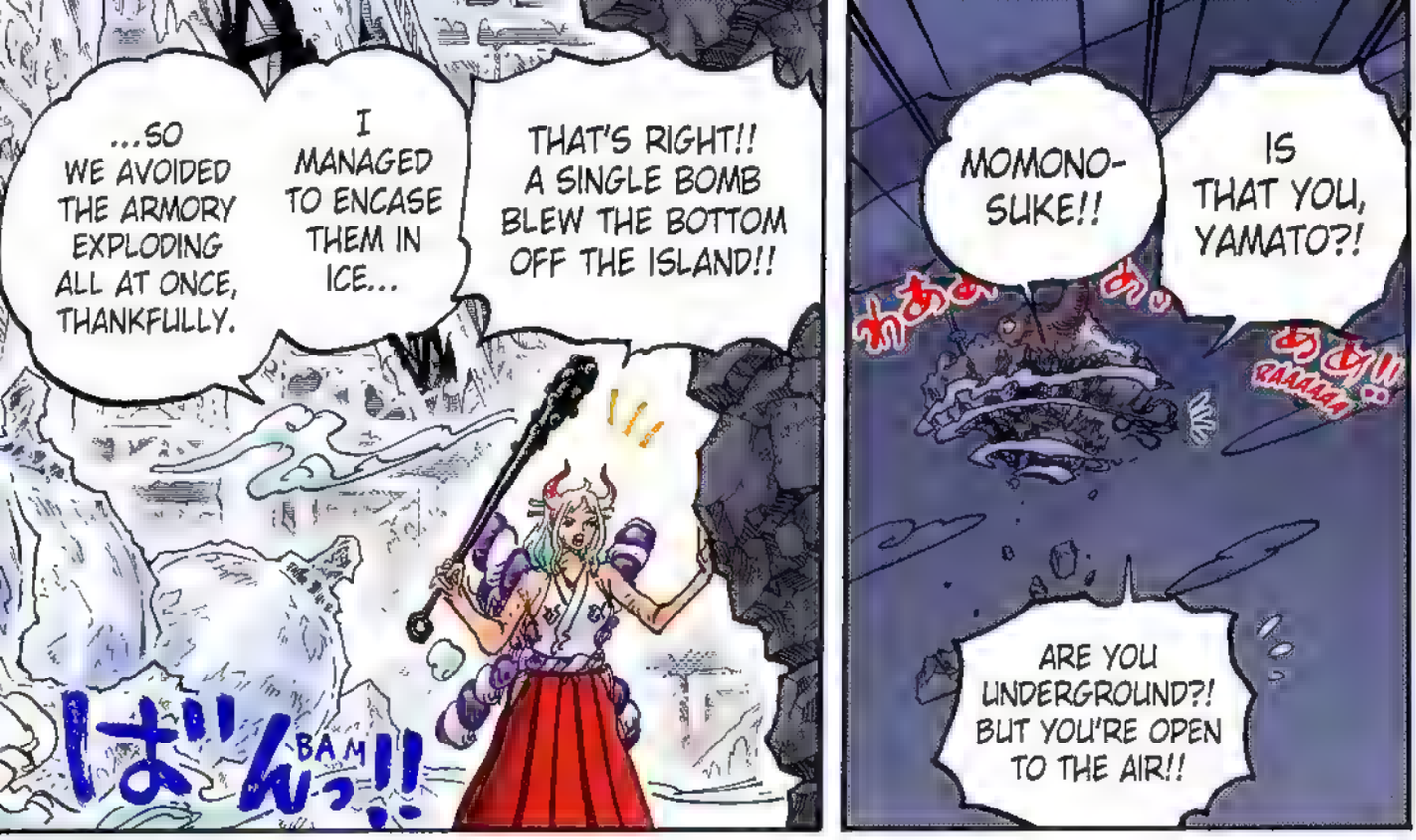
ドン!!

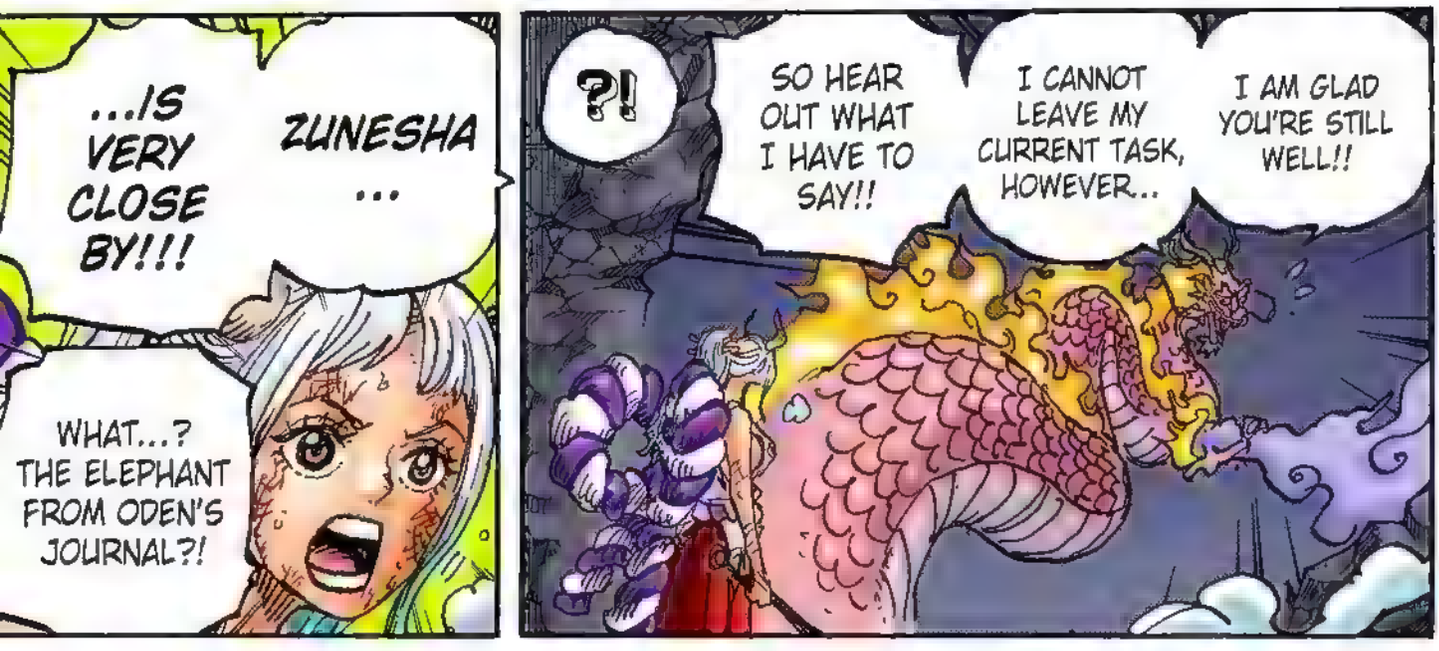
RAAAAAAAAAA
ドン!!
DOOM!

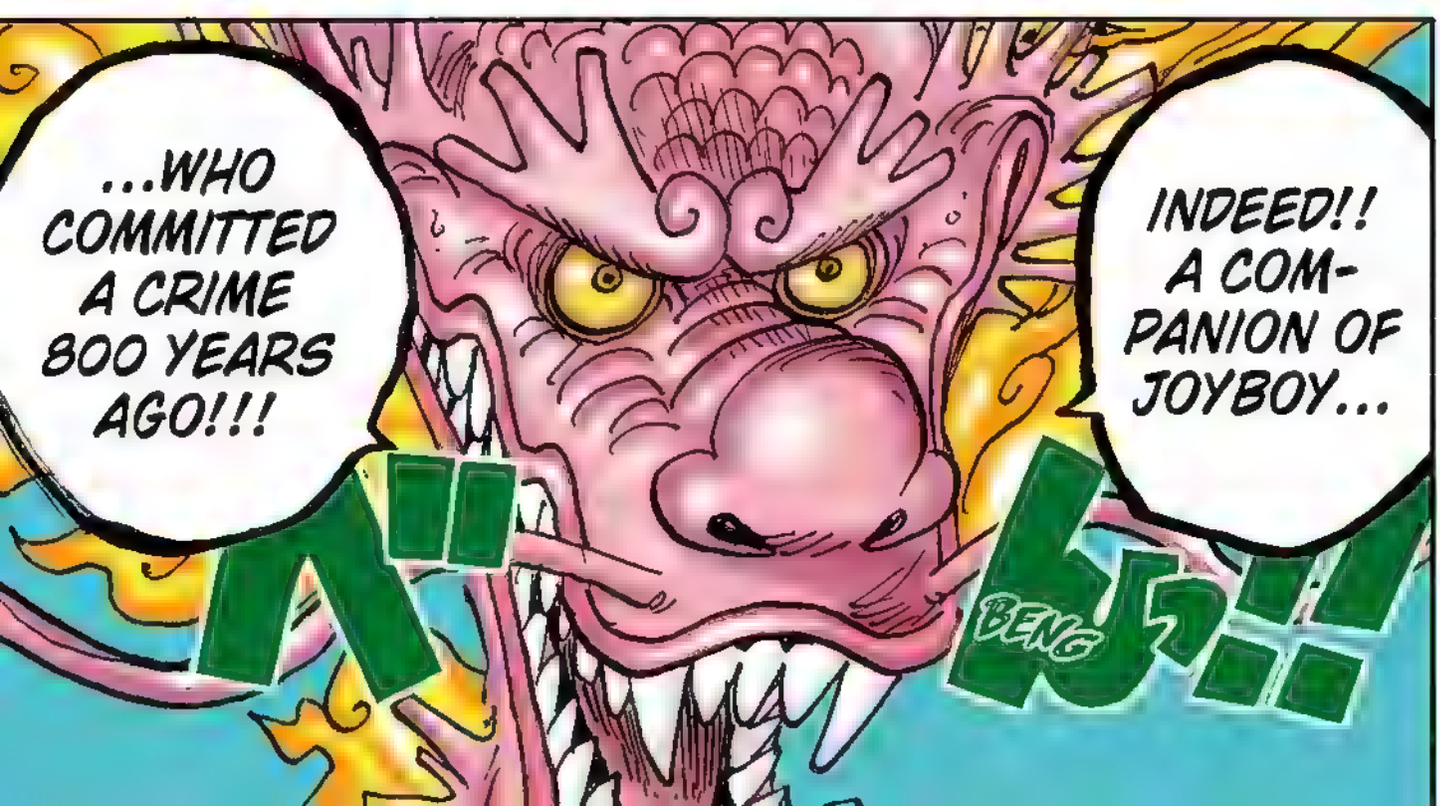

THIS IS HUGE NEWS!! THIS IS MONUMEN-TAL!!
RAAAAAAAAAA
THEY BEAT BIG MOM!!

うおおお
WAAAH
CAPTAIN !!

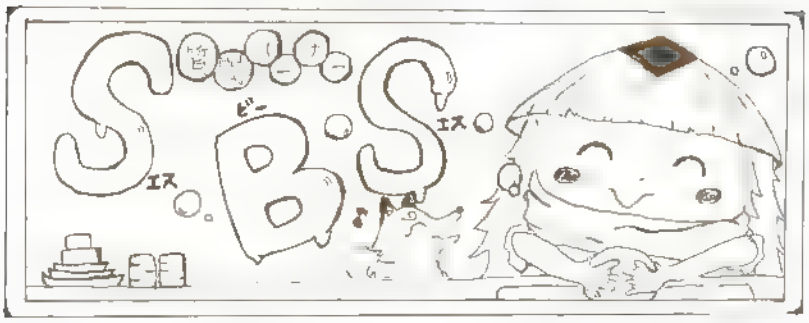

BOSSSSS !!


...SO WE AVOIDED THE ARMORY EXPLODING ALL AT ONCE, THANKFULLY.
I MANAGED TO ENCASE THEM IN ICE...
THAT'S RIGHT!! A SINGLE BOMB BLEW THE BOTTOM OFF THE ISLAND!!
ばいんっ!! BAM!!
MOMONOSUKE!!
IS THAT YOU, YAMATO?!
ARE YOU UNDERGROUND?! BUT YOU'RE OPEN TO THE AIR!!


...IS VERY CLOSE BY!!!
ZUNESHA ...
WHAT...? THE ELEPHANT FROM ODEN'S JOURNAL?!
?!
SO HEAR OUT WHAT I HAVE TO SAY!!
I CANNOT LEAVE MY CURRENT TASK, HOWEVER...
I AM GLAD YOU'RE STILL WELL!!


...WHO COMMITTED A CRIME 800 YEARS AGO!!!
INDEED!! A COMPANION OF JOYBOY...
BENG

SBS Question Corner

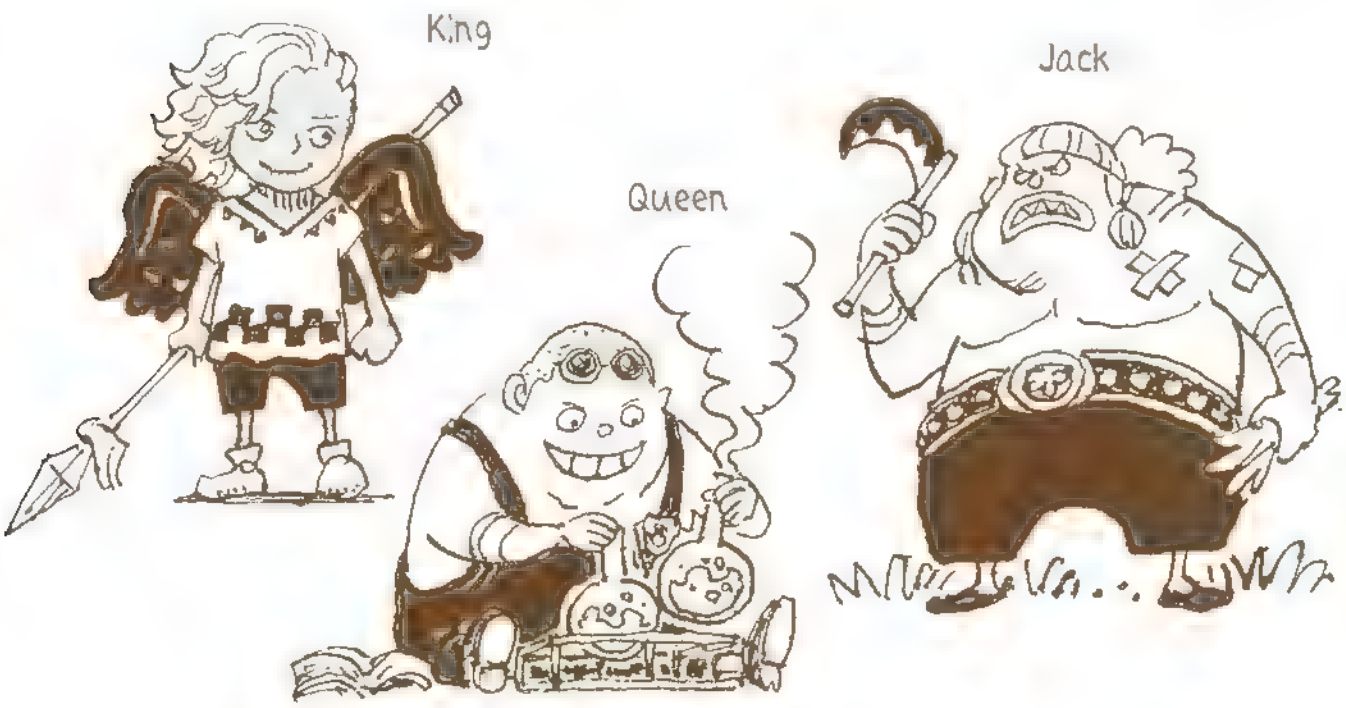


(Rina Hitomi, Kyoto)

Q. Odacchi! Can you help me? I'm so curious about the childhoods of the Lead Performers and Tobi Roppo, I can't even concentrate on putting together my Yamato figure! Please draw them for me. Please!

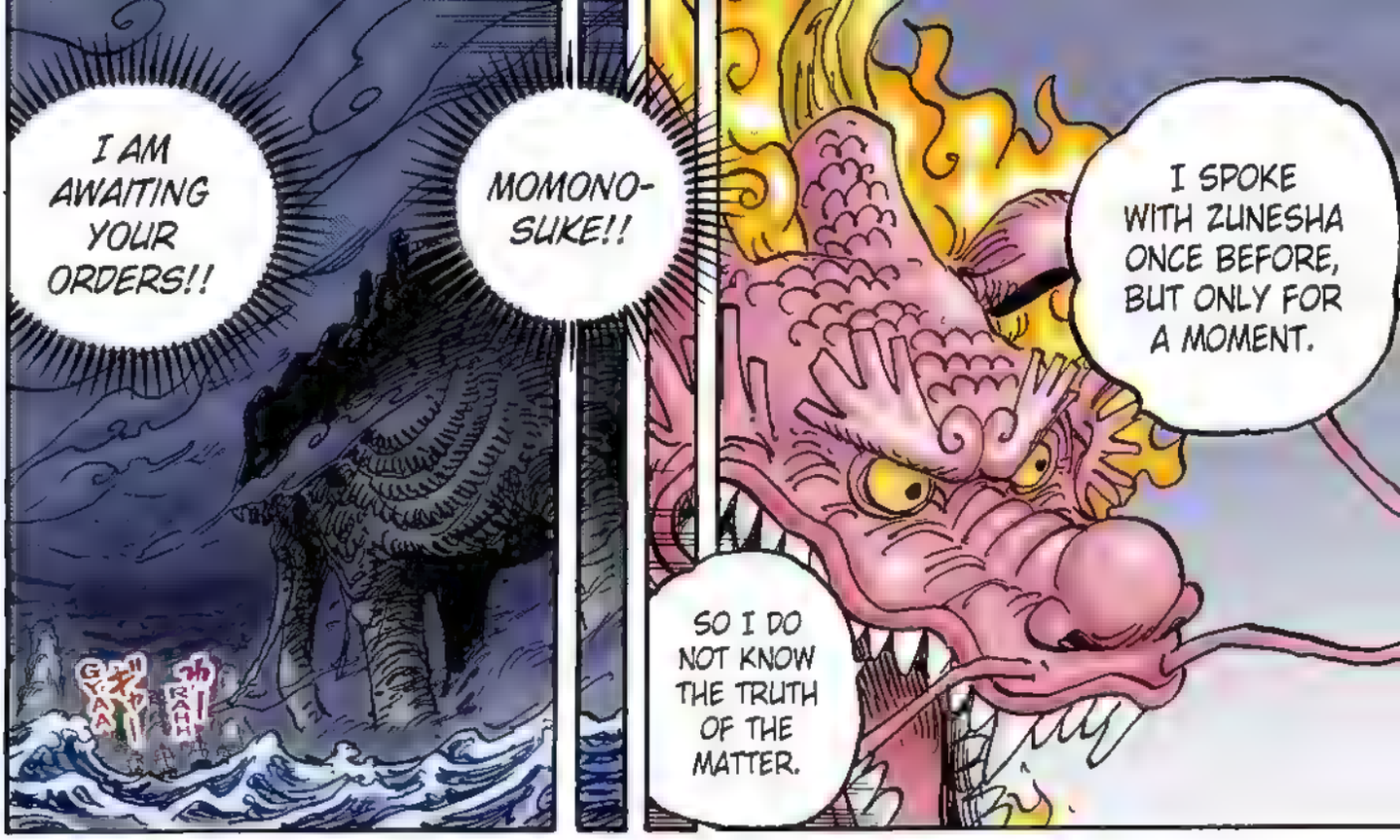
--Secchо

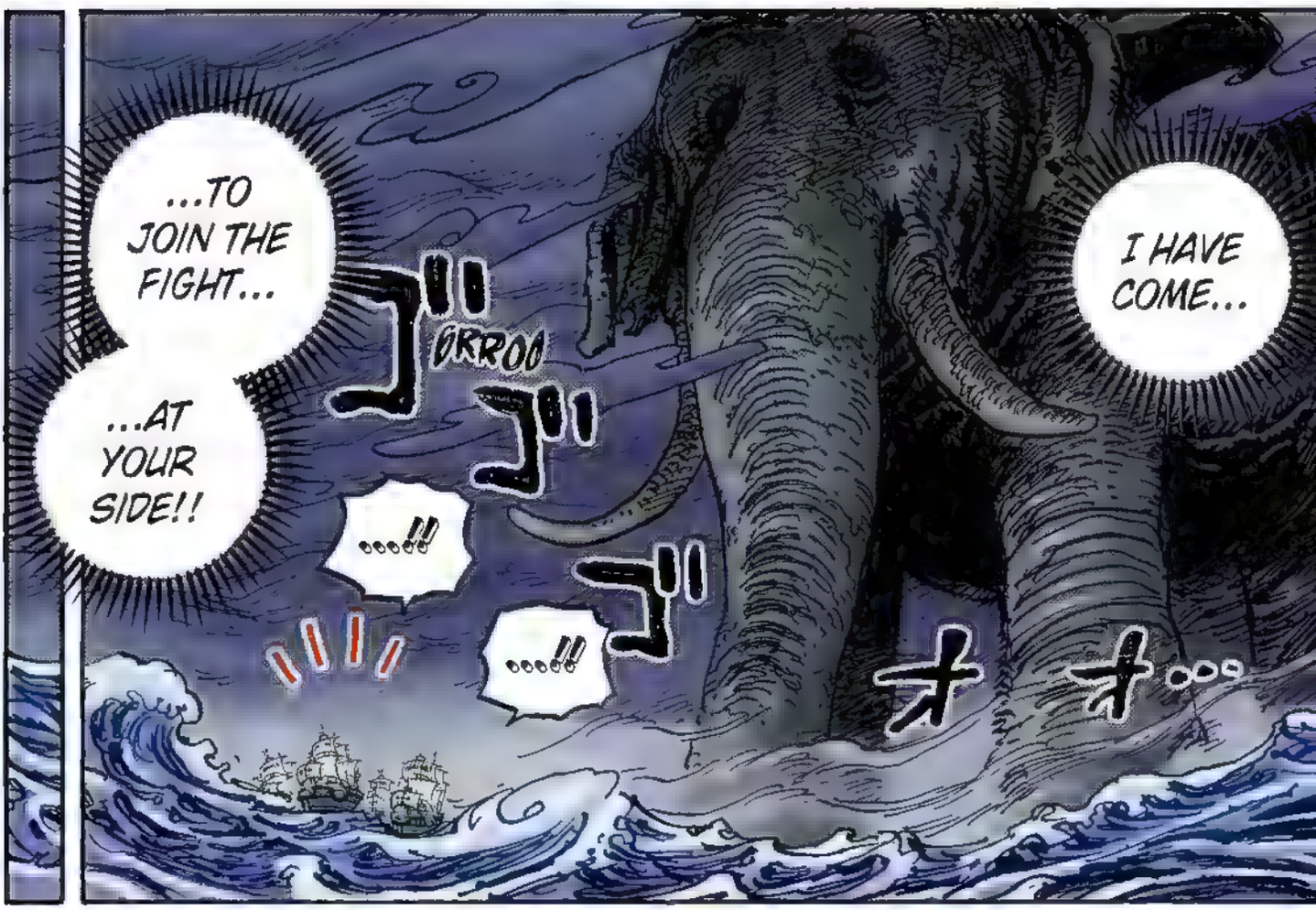
A. You can't put together your Yamato figure? That's a shame. Sure thing. But I'll leave Drake off, since I drew him before.

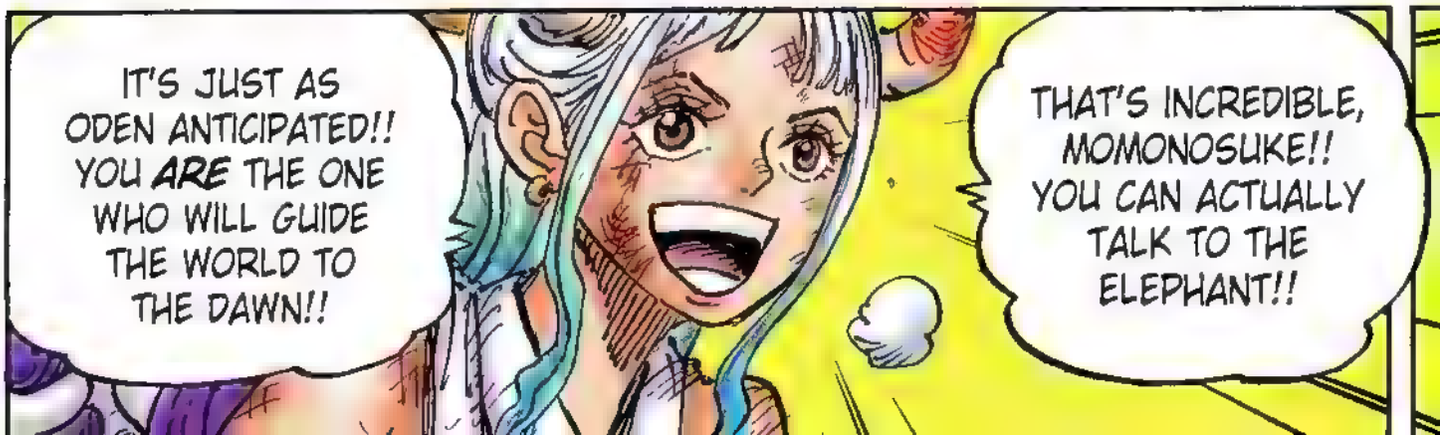


Chapter 1041:
KOMURASAKI

GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION, VOL. 5: "THIS IS WHAT YOU GET FOR BULLYING SANJI DEAR! PUDDING PUNCH!"







I SPOKE WITH ZUNESHA ONCE BEFORE, BUT ONLY FOR A MOMENT.

SO I DO NOT KNOW THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER.

MOMONO-SUKE!!

I AM AWAITING YOUR ORDERS!!

GYAA

RAHH

I HAVE COME...

...TO JOIN THE FIGHT...

...AT YOUR SIDE!!

ゴ

ORROO

ゴ

...!!

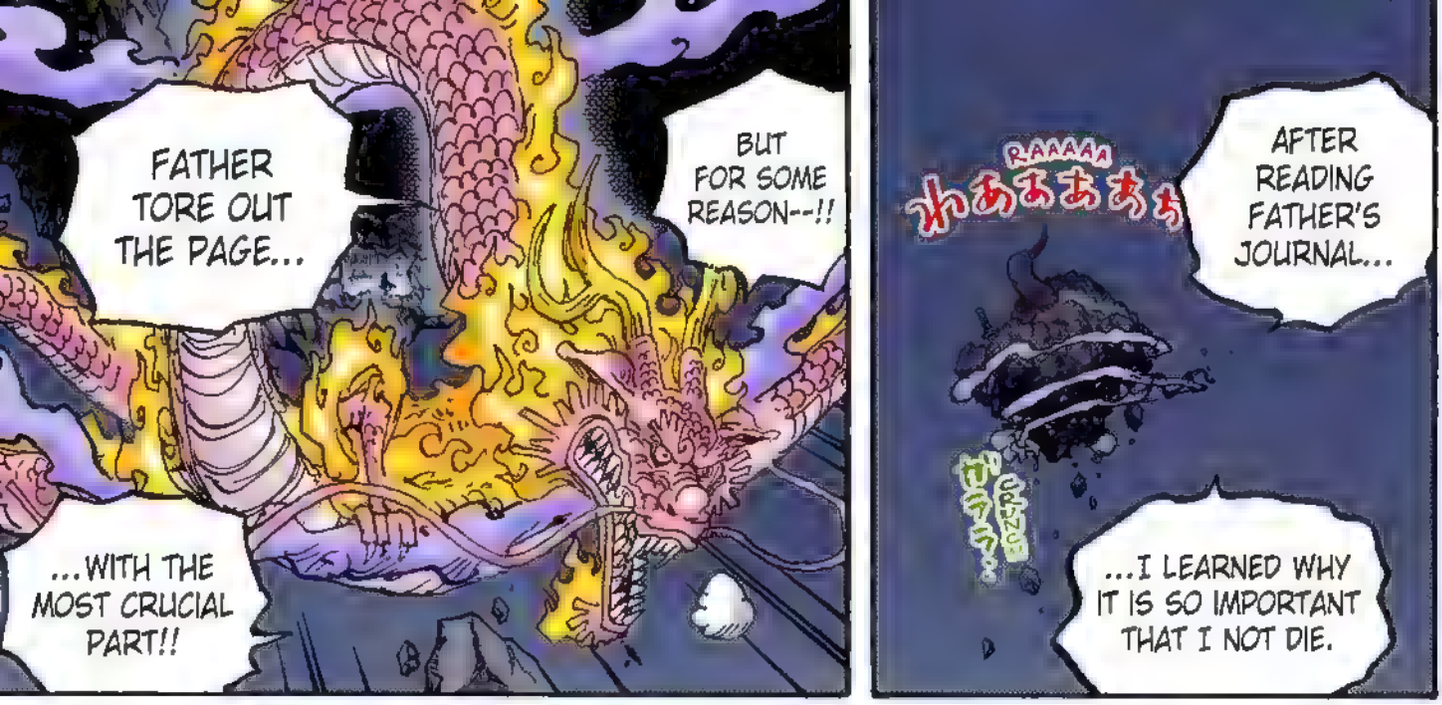
ゴ

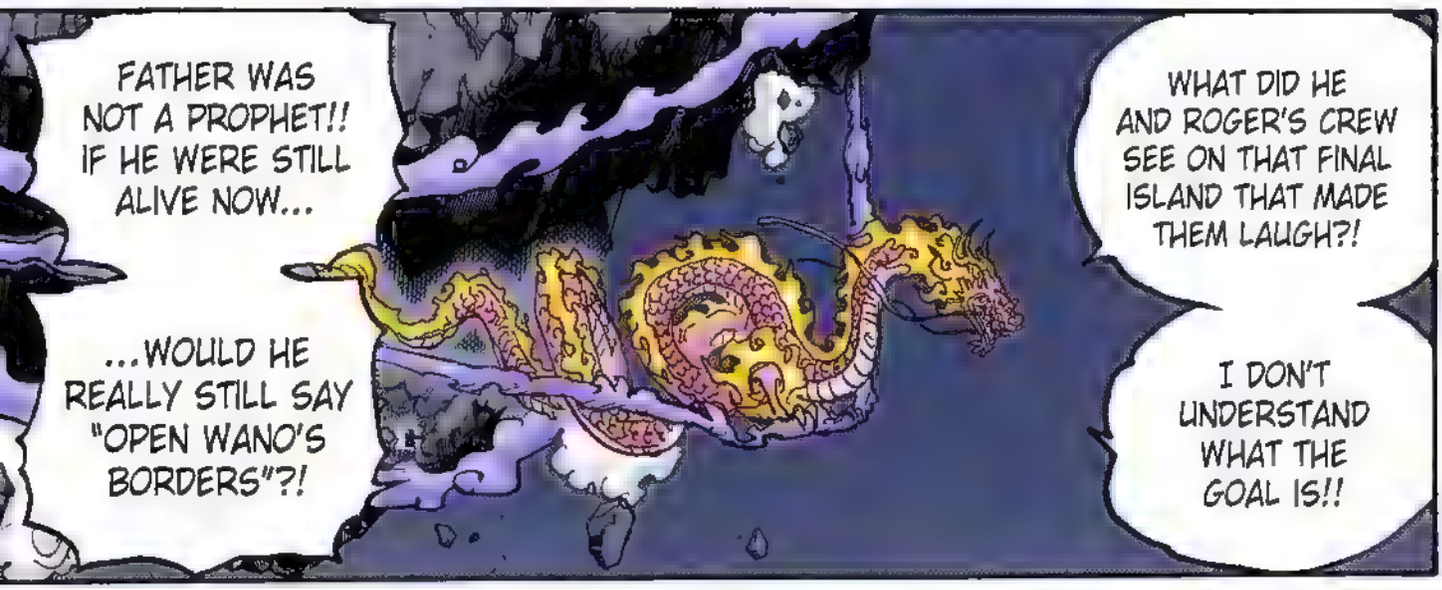
...!!

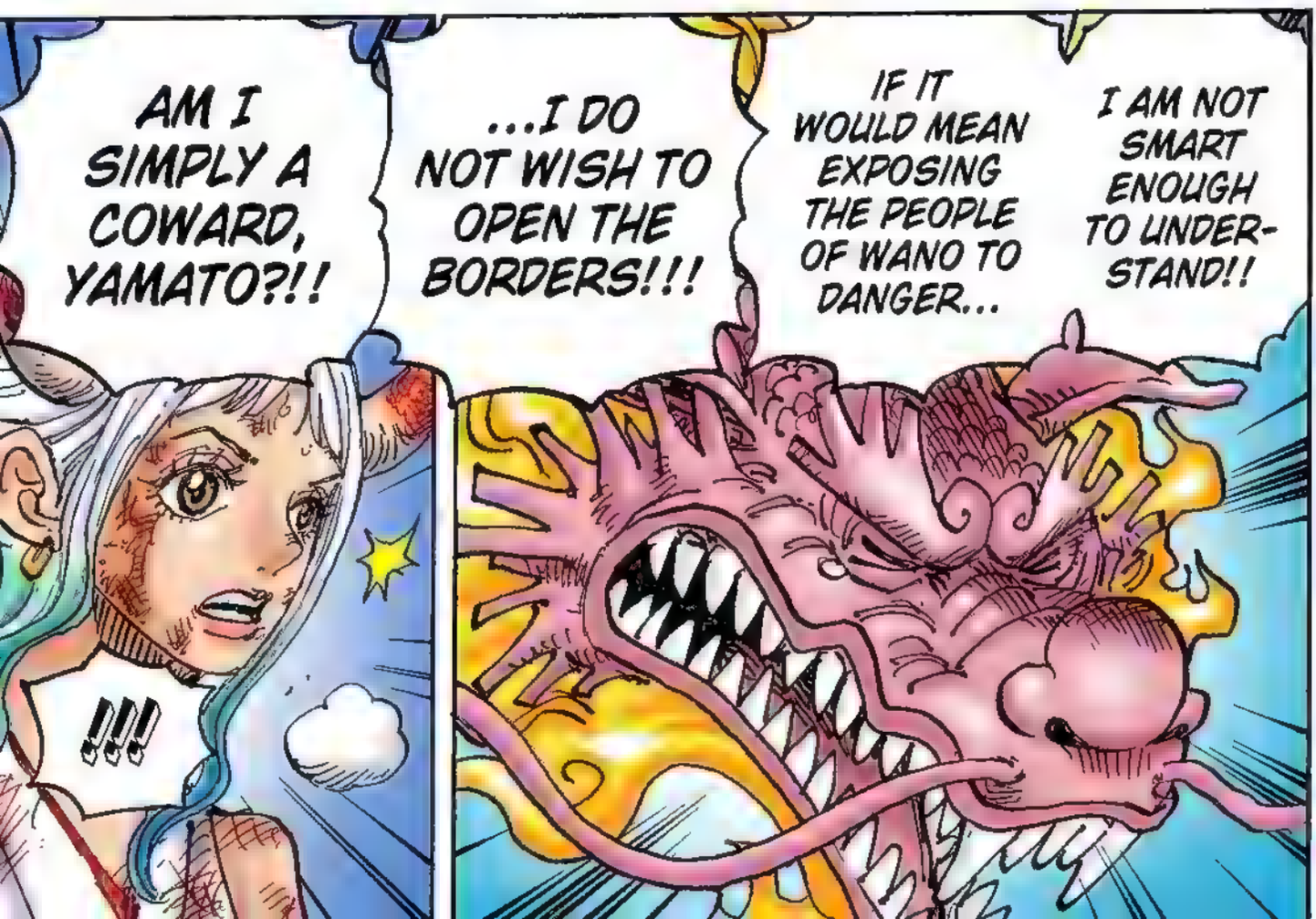
オ オ...

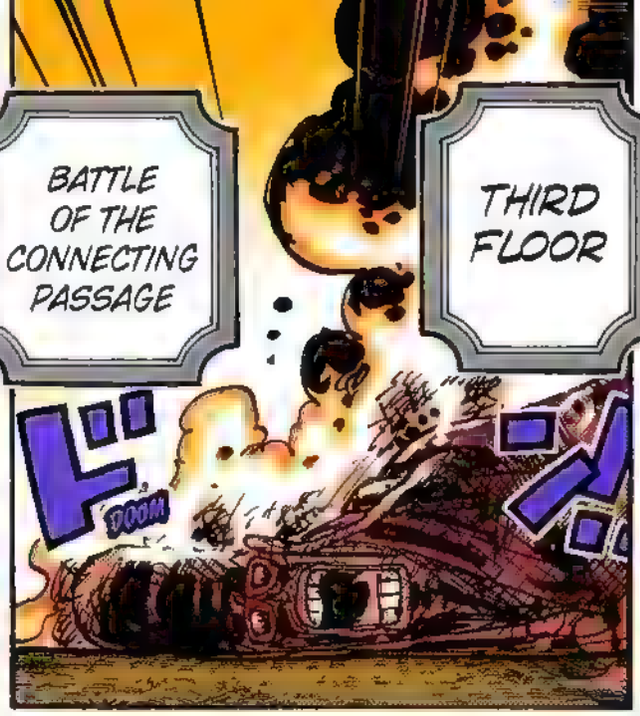
THAT'S INCREDIBLE, MOMONOSUKE!! YOU CAN ACTUALLY TALK TO THE ELEPHANT!!

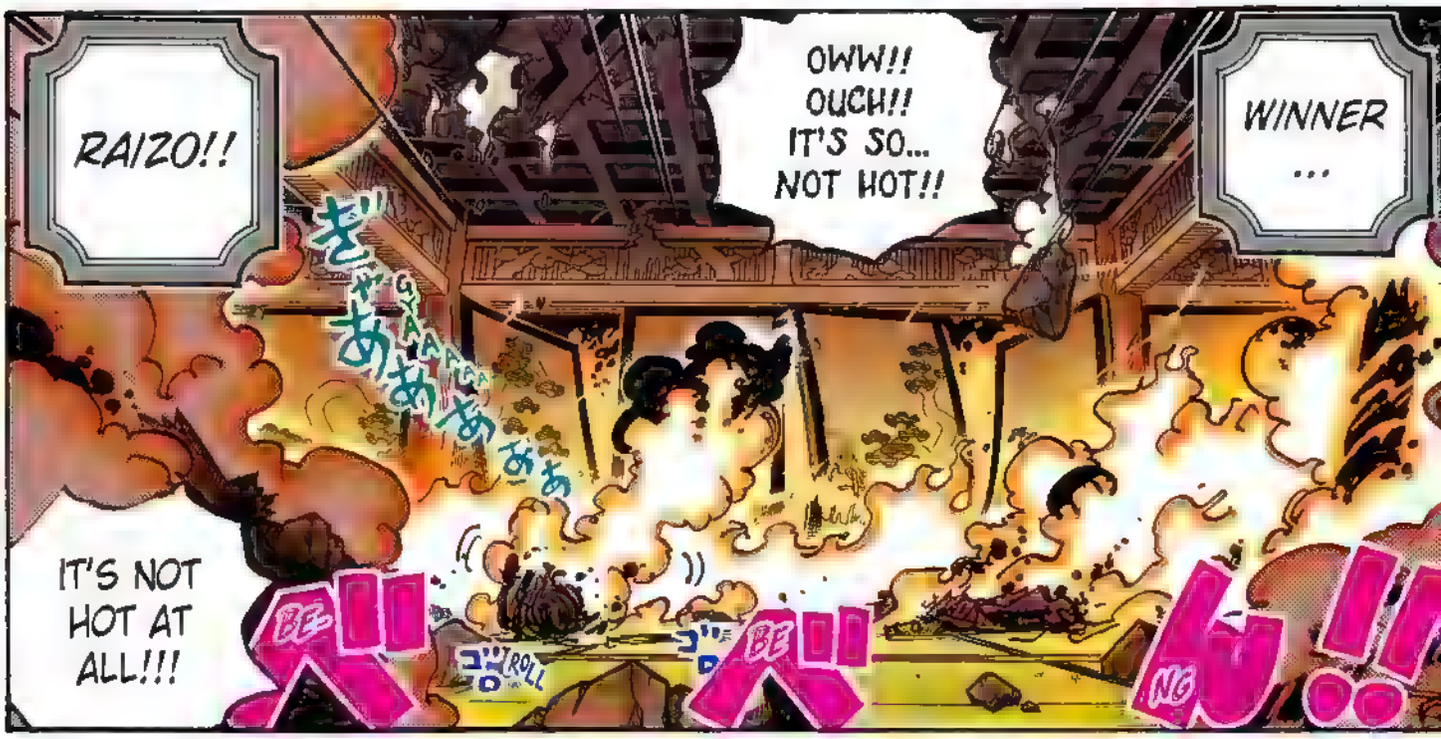
IT'S JUST AS ODEN ANTICIPATED!! YOU ***ARE*** THE ONE WHO WILL GUIDE THE WORLD TO THE DAWN!!

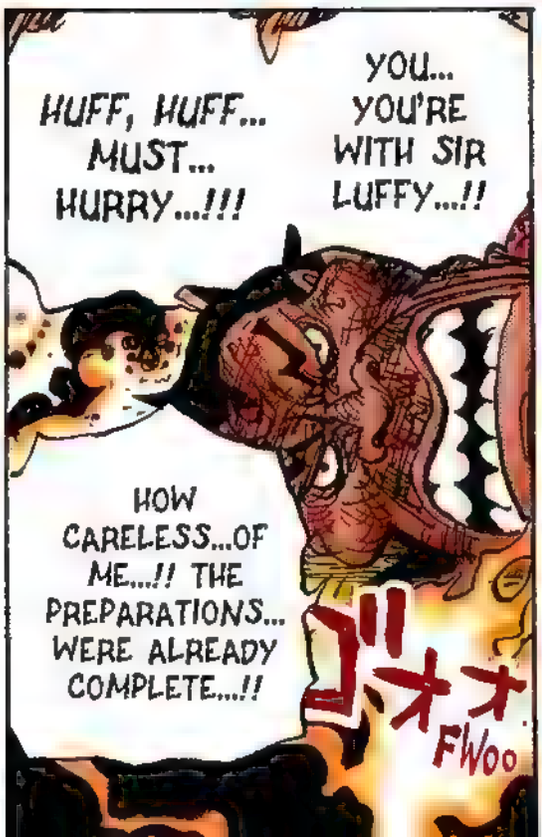

FATHER TORE OUT THE PAGE...
BUT FOR SOME REASON--!!
...WITH THE MOST CRUCIAL PART!!
RAAAAA
あああああ
AFTER READING FATHER'S JOURNAL...
ぐぐぐ
...I LEARNED WHY IT IS SO IMPORTANT THAT I NOT DIE.


FATHER WAS NOT A PROPHET!! IF HE WERE STILL ALIVE NOW...
...WOULD HE REALLY STILL SAY "OPEN WANO'S BORDERS"?!
WHAT DID HE AND ROGER'S CREW SEE ON THAT FINAL ISLAND THAT MADE THEM LAUGH?!
I DON'T UNDERSTAND WHAT THE GOAL IS!!


AM I SIMPLY A COWARD, YAMATO?!!
!!!
...I DO NOT WISH TO OPEN THE BORDERS!!!
IF IT WOULD MEAN EXPOSING THE PEOPLE OF WANO TO DANGER...
I AM NOT SMART ENOUGH TO UNDER-STAND!!







THIRD FLOOR

BATTLE OF THE CONNECTING PASSAGE

DOOM

BWAAAAAH!!!

BENG

WINNER ...

OWW!! OUCH!! IT'S SO... NOT HOT!!

RAIZO!!

GAAAGA

IT'S NOT HOT AT ALL!!!

BE

ROLL

BE

NG

WEEZ, WEEZ... THIS IS AN AGE... WHEN EVEN NINJA SHOULD BE FREE... FUKUROKUJU...

!!!

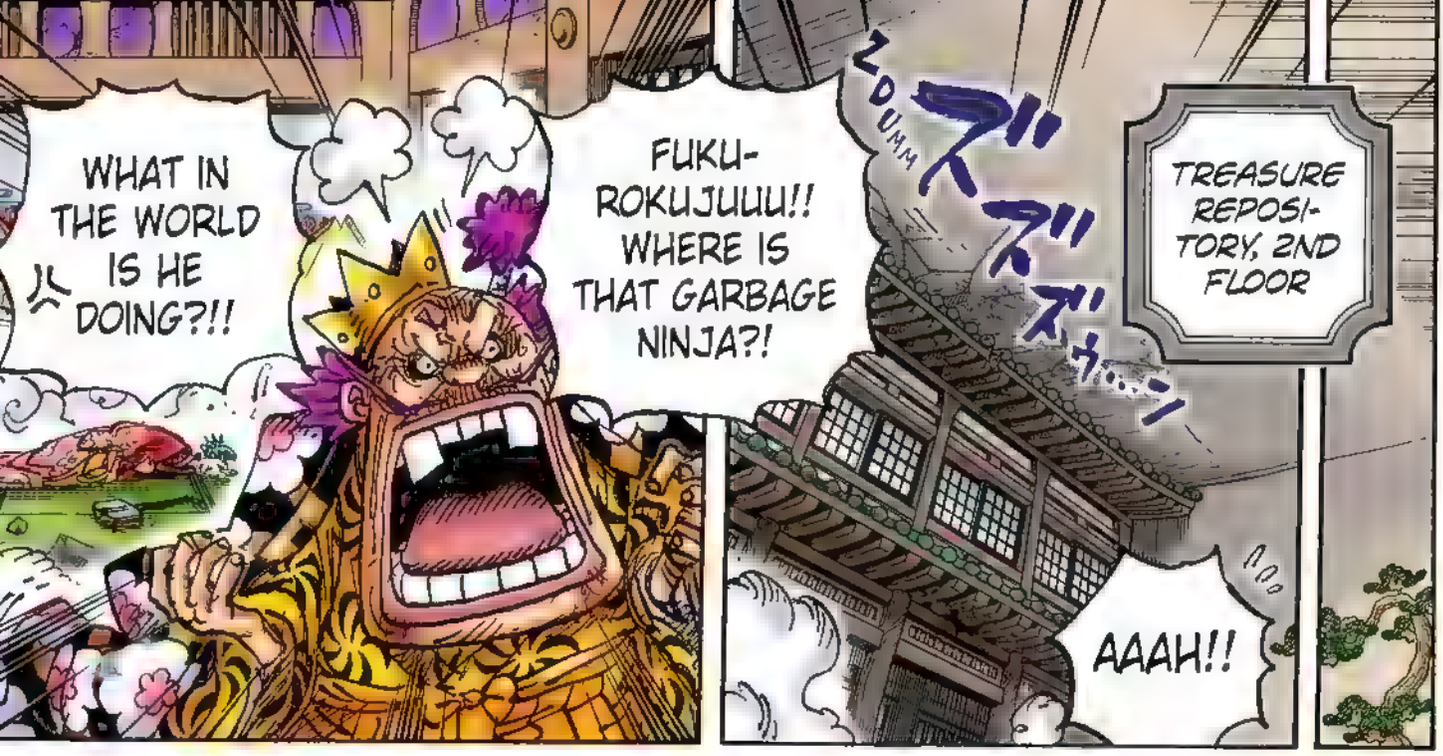
YOU THERE, SAMURAI!!! WHY AREN'T YOU RUNNING?!

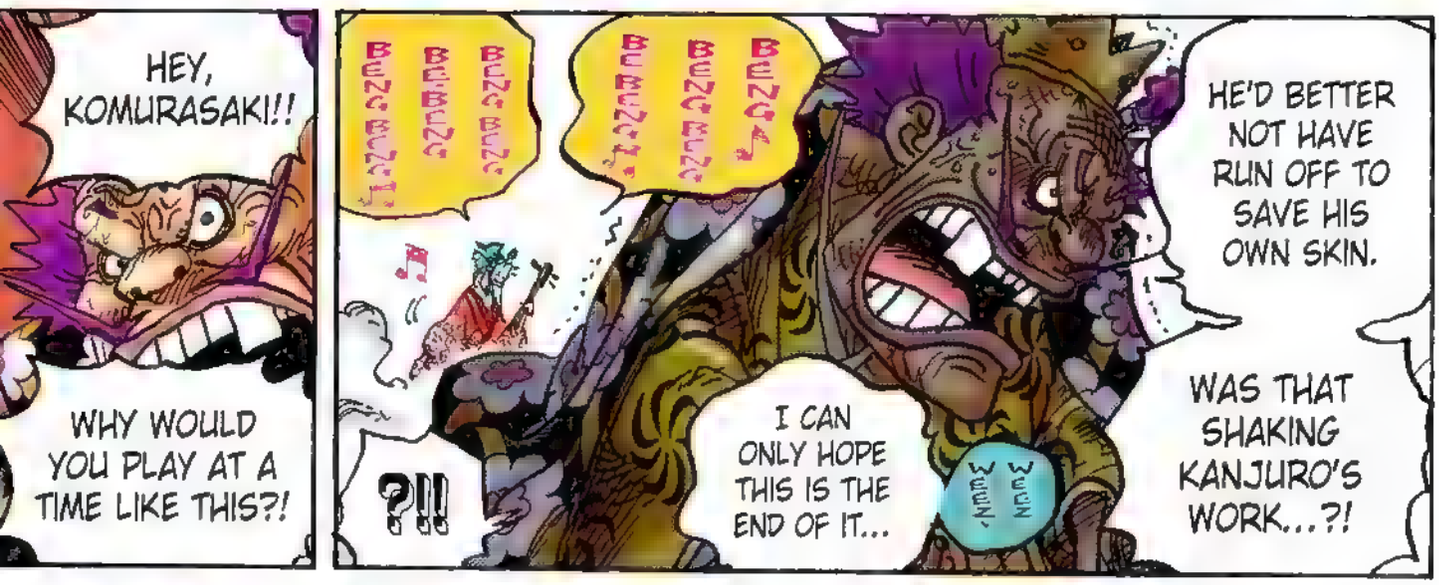
YOU... YOU'RE WITH SIR LUFFY...!!

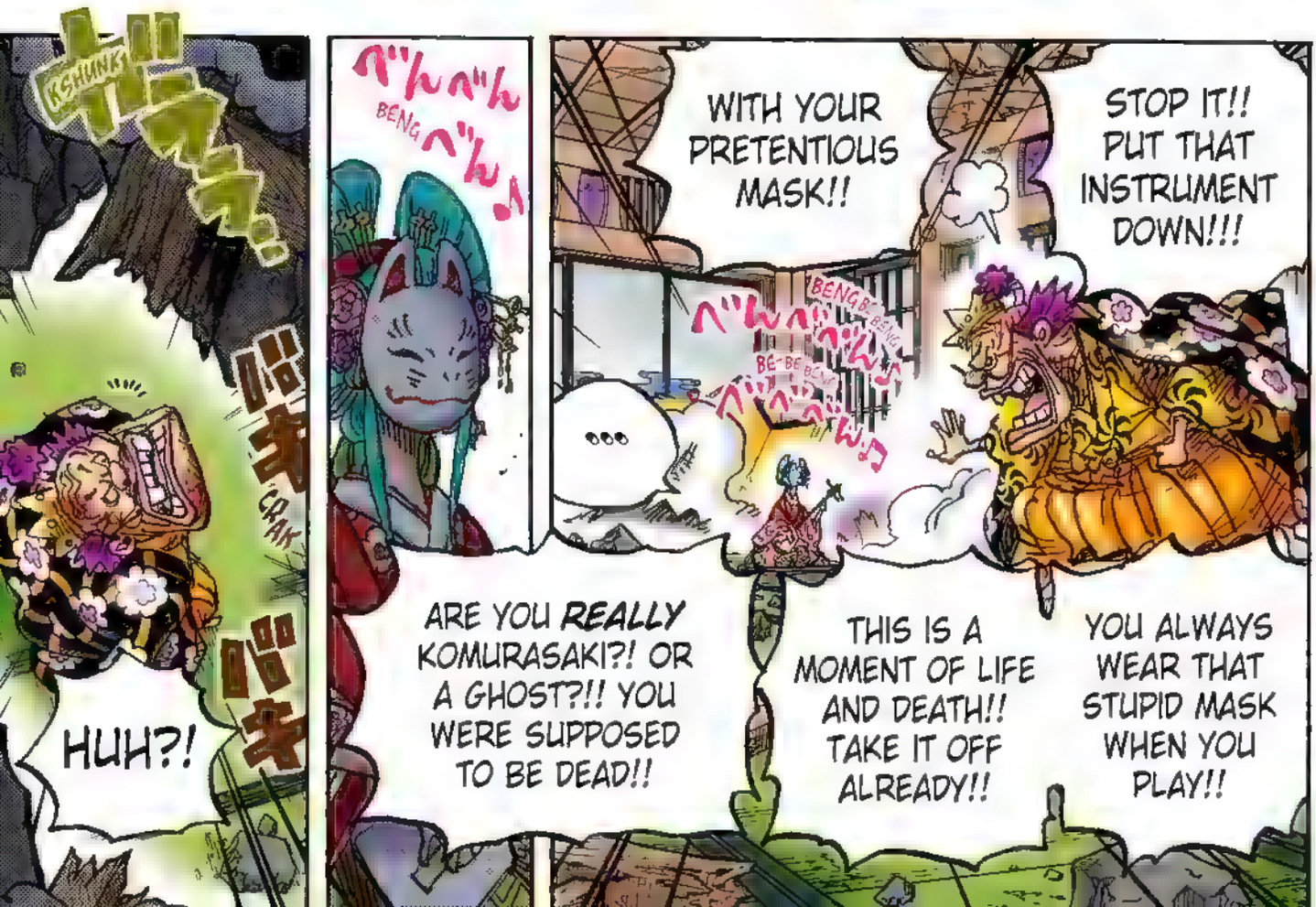
HUFF, HUFF... MUST... HURRY...!!!

HOW CARELESS...OF ME...!! THE PREPARATIONS... WERE ALREADY COMPLETE...!!

FWOO







TREASURE REPOSITORY, 2ND FLOOR

ZDUMM

AAAH!!

FUKU-ROKUJUUU!! WHERE IS THAT GARBAGE NINJA?!

WHAT IN THE WORLD IS HE DOING?!!

HE'D BETTER NOT HAVE RUN OFF TO SAVE HIS OWN SKIN.

WAS THAT SHAKING KANJURO'S WORK...?!

WEEZ WEEZ

I CAN ONLY HOPE THIS IS THE END OF IT...

BENG BENG BE-BENG BENG BENG

?!!

HEY, KOMURASAKI!!

WHY WOULD YOU PLAY AT A TIME LIKE THIS?!

STOP IT!! PUT THAT INSTRUMENT DOWN!!!

WITH YOUR PRETENTIOUS MASK!!

BENG BE-BENG BE-BE-BENG

...

YOU ALWAYS WEAR THAT STUPID MASK WHEN YOU PLAY!!

THIS IS A MOMENT OF LIFE AND DEATH!! TAKE IT OFF ALREADY!!

ARE YOU *REALLY* KOMURASAKI?! OR A GHOST?!! YOU WERE SUPPOSED TO BE DEAD!!

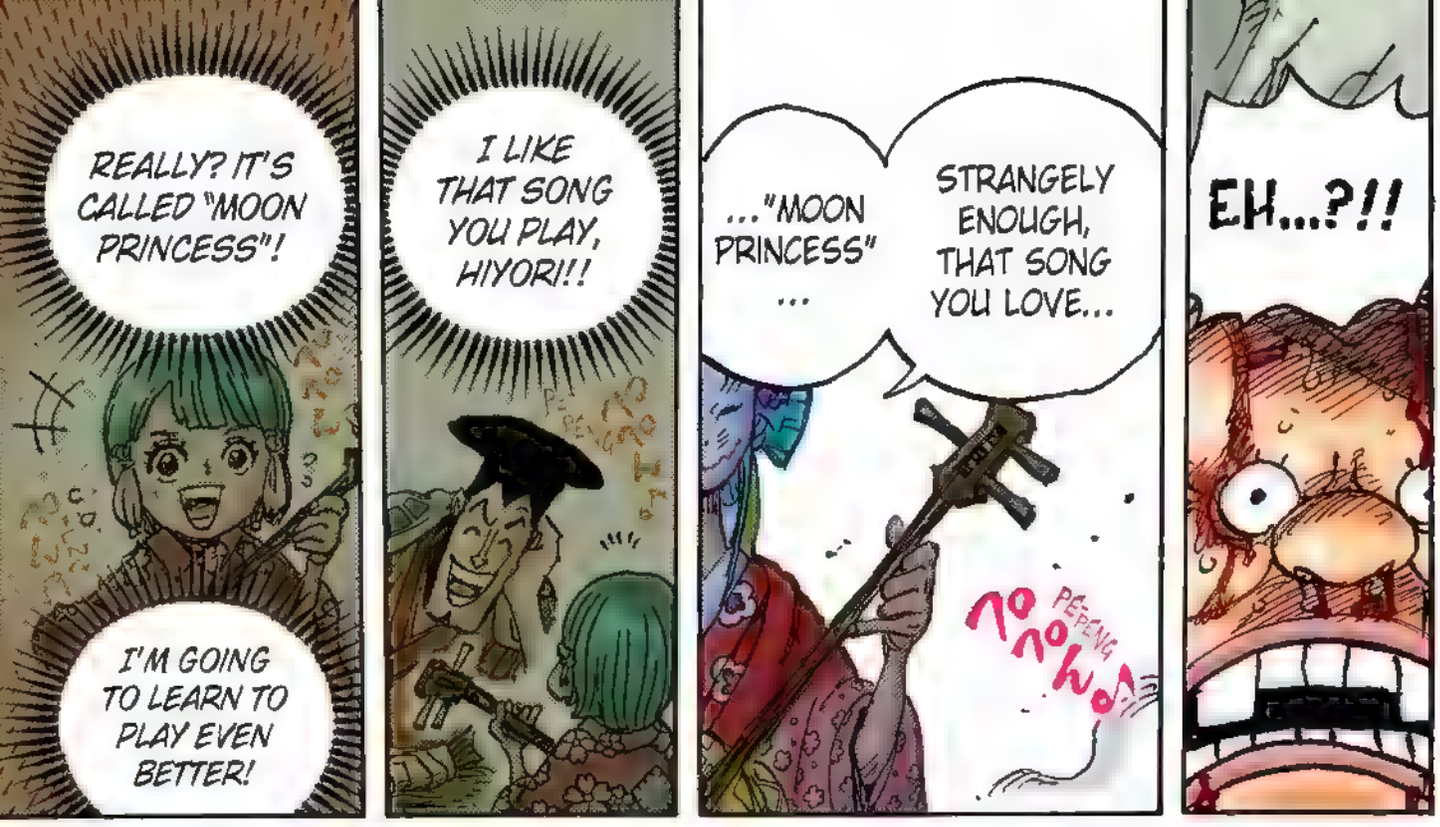
BENG

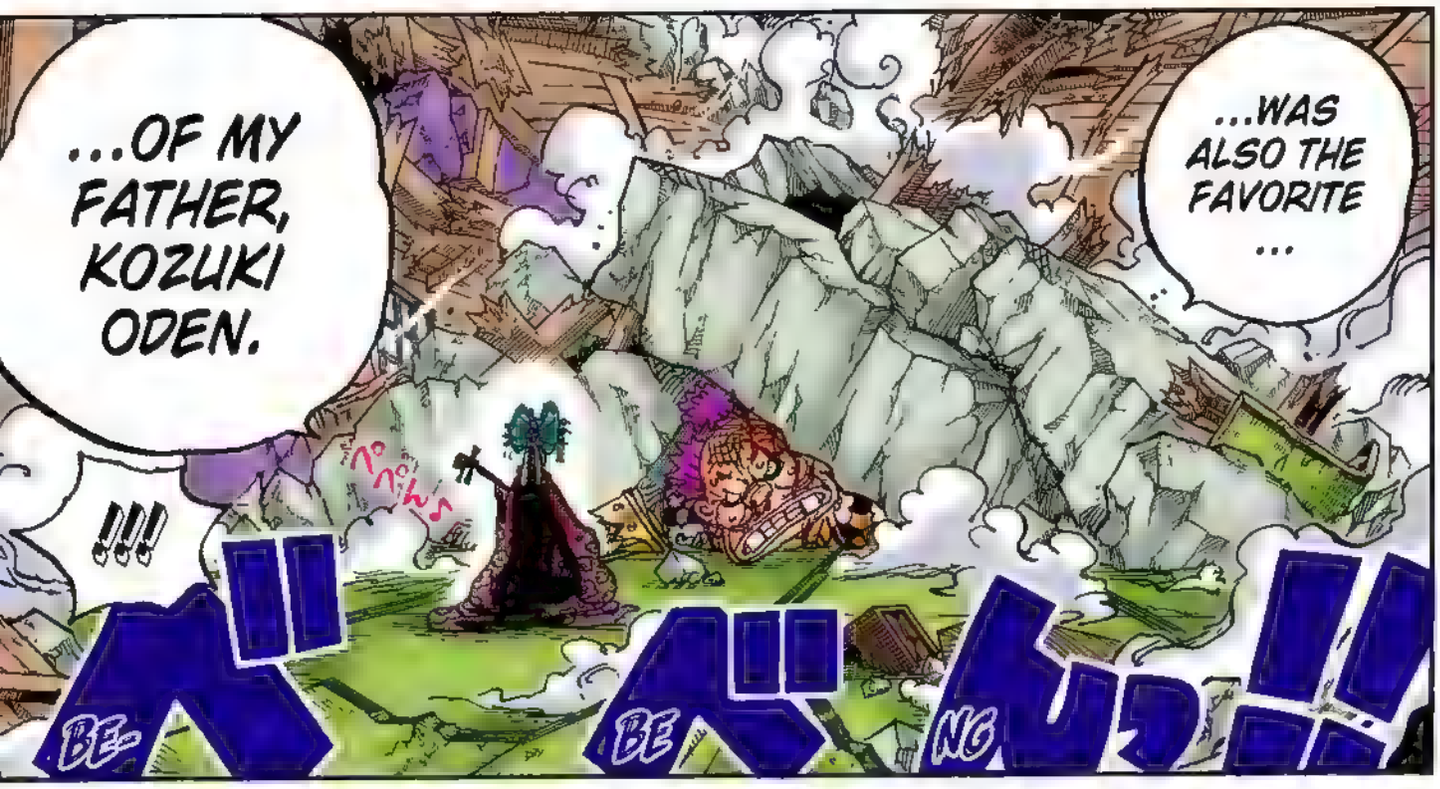
KSHUNK

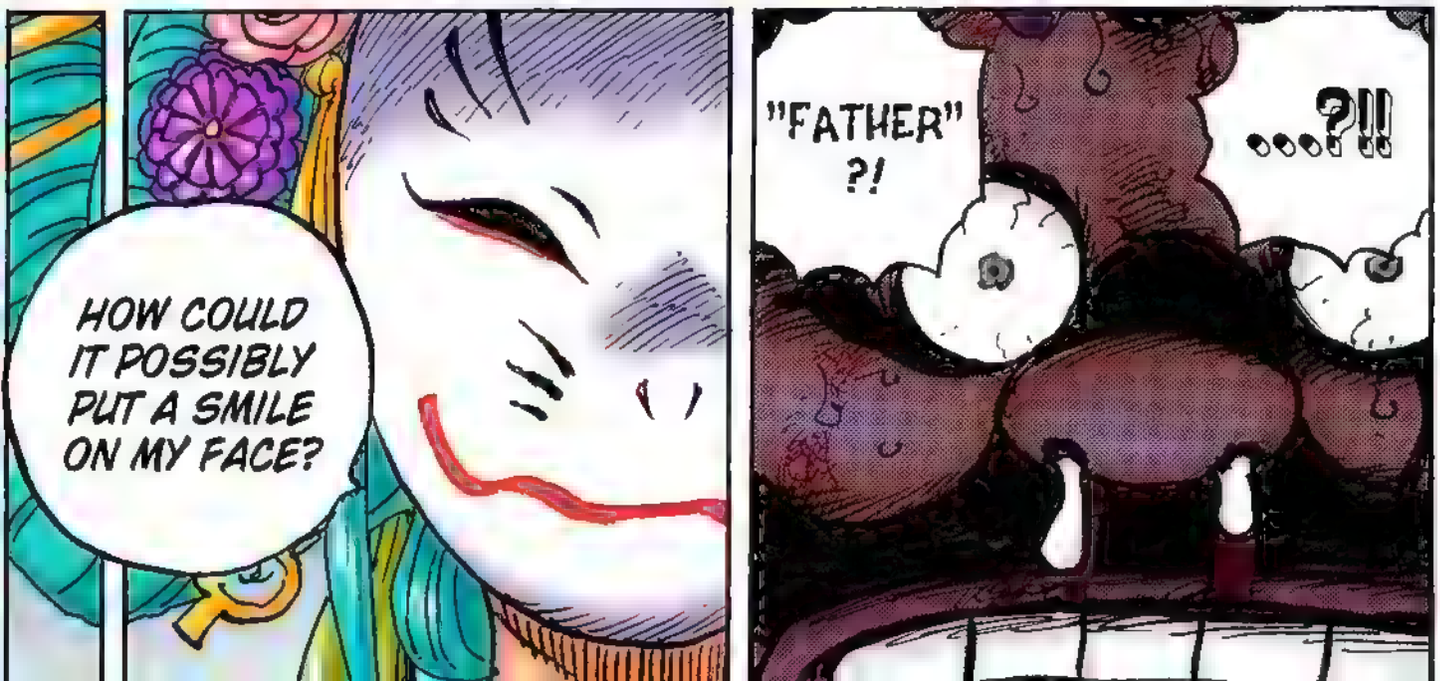
CRAK

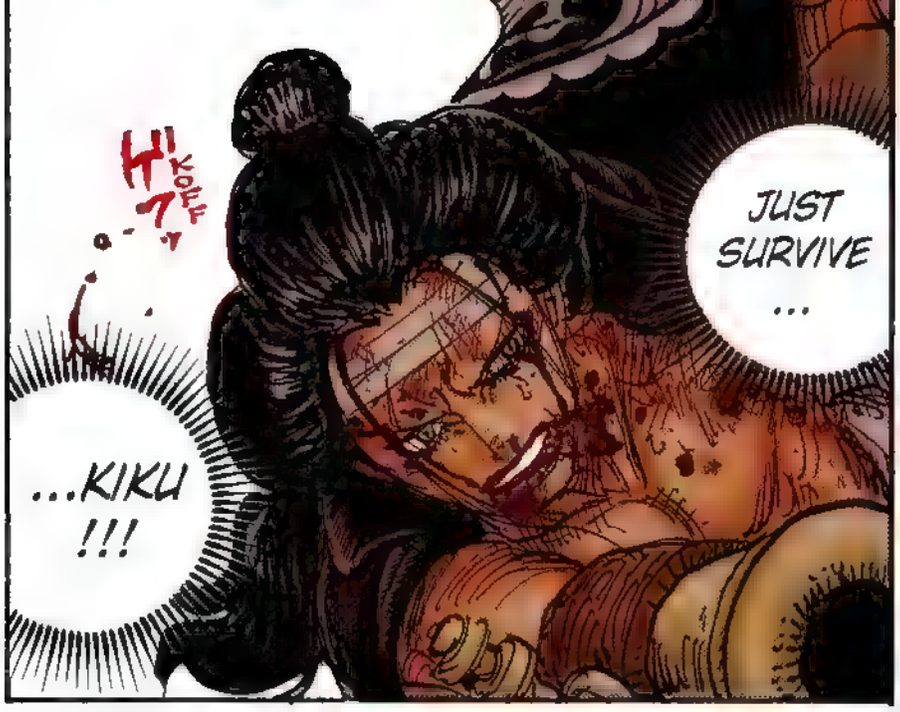
HUH?!

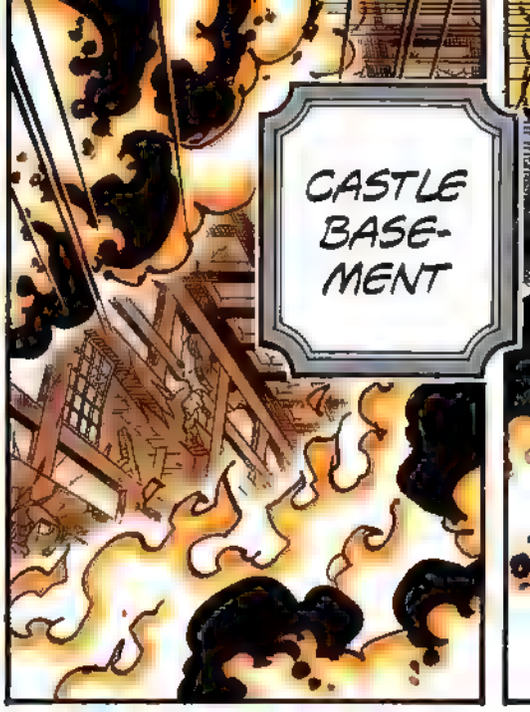
GYAAAA !!
KRAAASH
CLUNK
DRRM
...!!
HMM...?! WHAT IS THIS...?
I CANNOT... TRANS-FORM...!!
I CANNOT GET FREE...!!
WEEZ, WEEZ...
BLAST IT...
YOU WERE SO STUNNED...
...YOU NEVER EVEN NOTICED, DID YOU...?
BAMM
KOFF!! WHAT?! ARE YOU PAYING ATTENTION, KOMURASAKI?!
GET THIS RUBBLE OFF OF ME!!
I USED NAILS OF SEA PRISM STONE TO ENSURE YOU COULD NOT TURN INTO THAT MONSTER...
WHAT?! WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?! WHY...?! I THOUGHT YOU LOVED ME!!
LOVE YOU? YOU JEST, SIRE... I HAVE NOT THE TINIEST AFFECTION FOR YOU.
?!!


REALLY? IT'S CALLED "MOON PRINCESS"!
I'M GOING TO LEARN TO PLAY EVEN BETTER!
I LIKE THAT SONG YOU PLAY, HIYORI!!
..."MOON PRINCESS" ...
STRANGELY ENOUGH, THAT SONG YOU LOVE...
PEPENG
EH...?!!

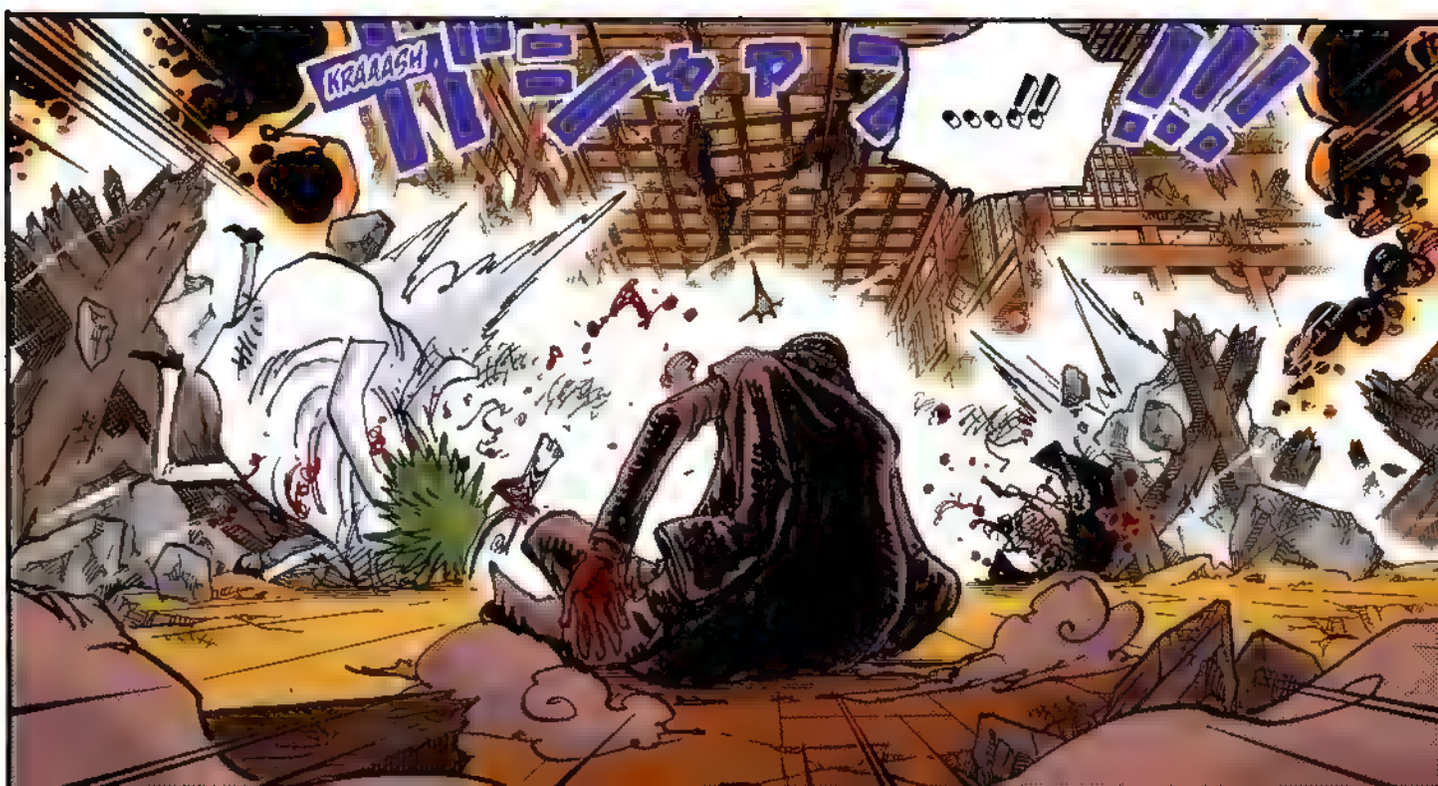

...OF MY FATHER, KOZUKI ODEN.
...WAS ALSO THE FAVORITE ...
!!!
BE
BE
NG

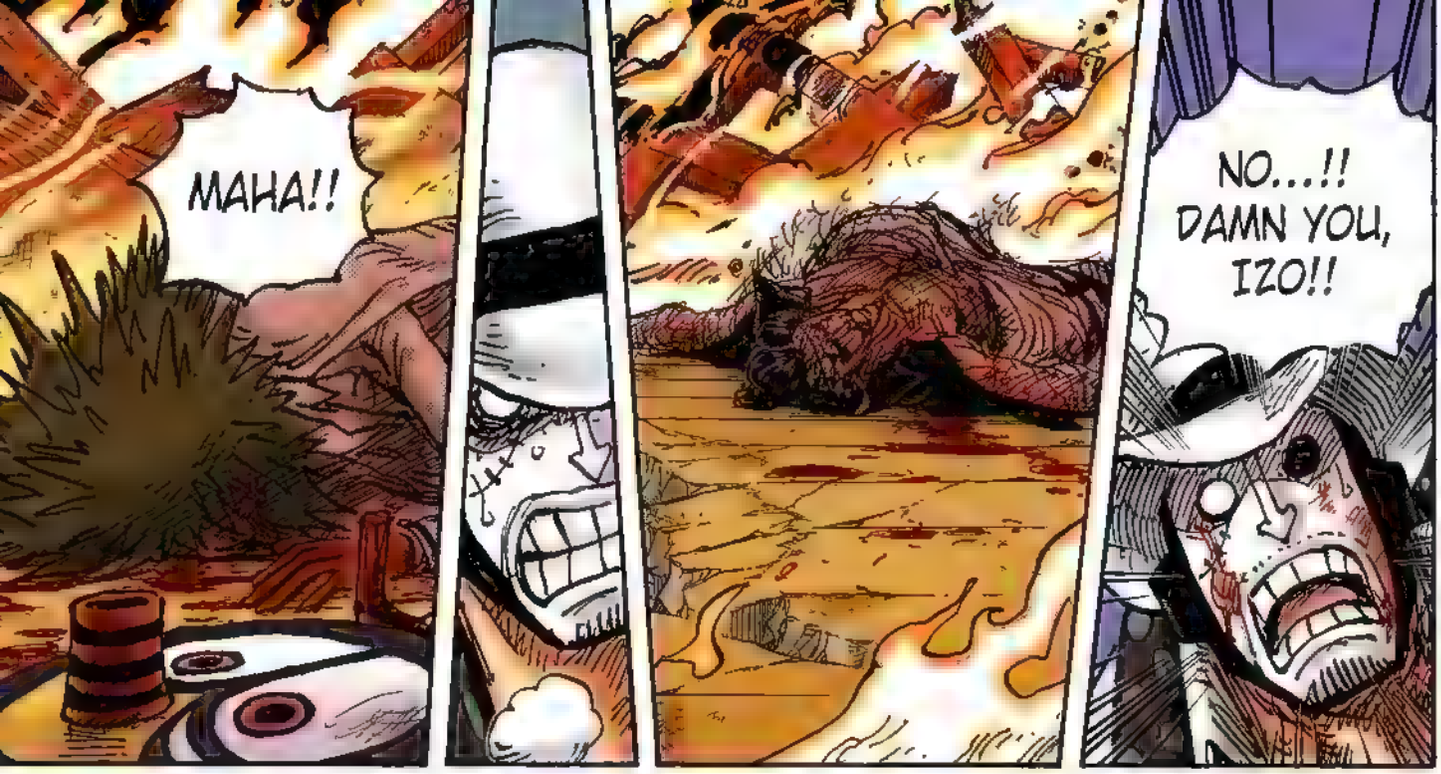

HOW COULD IT POSSIBLY PUT A SMILE ON MY FACE?
"FATHER" ?!
...?!!

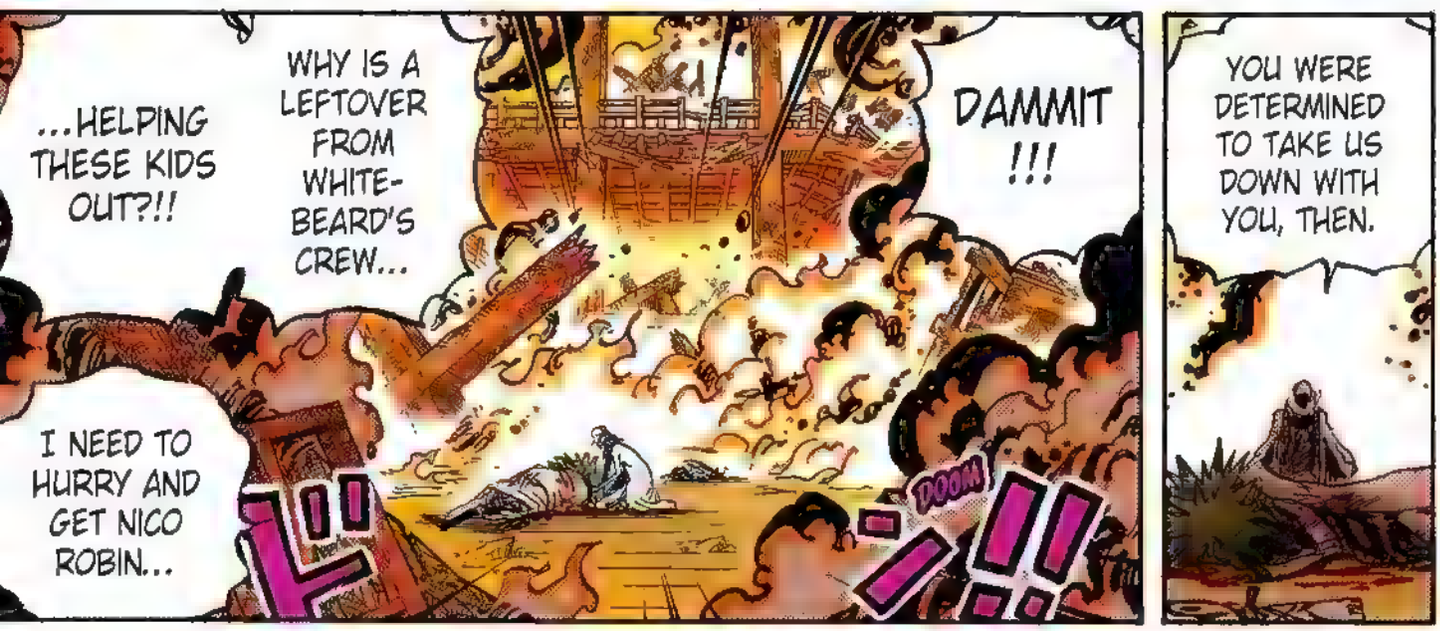

HIKOLF
JUST SURVIVE ...
...KIKU !!!

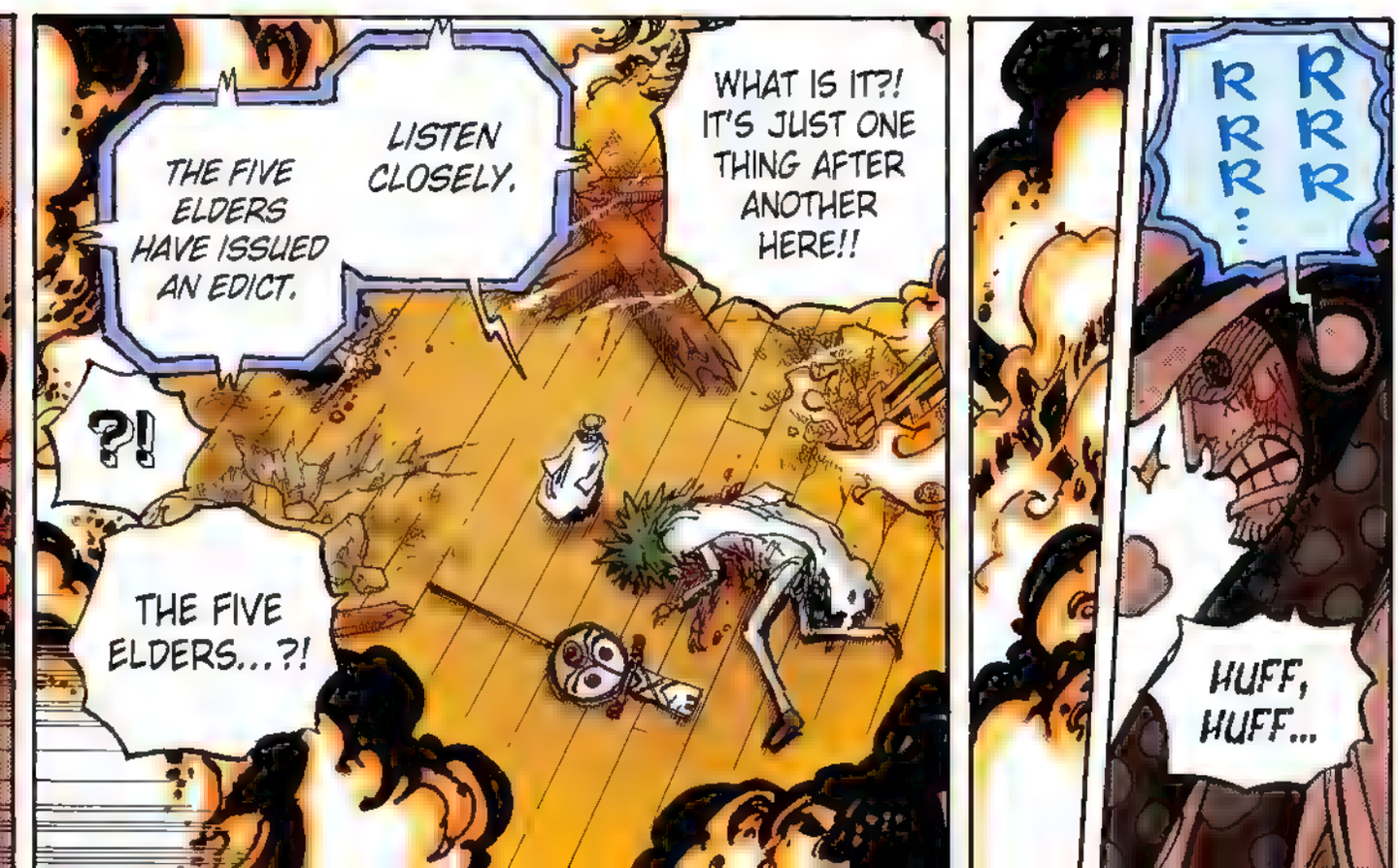

CASTLE BASE-MENT

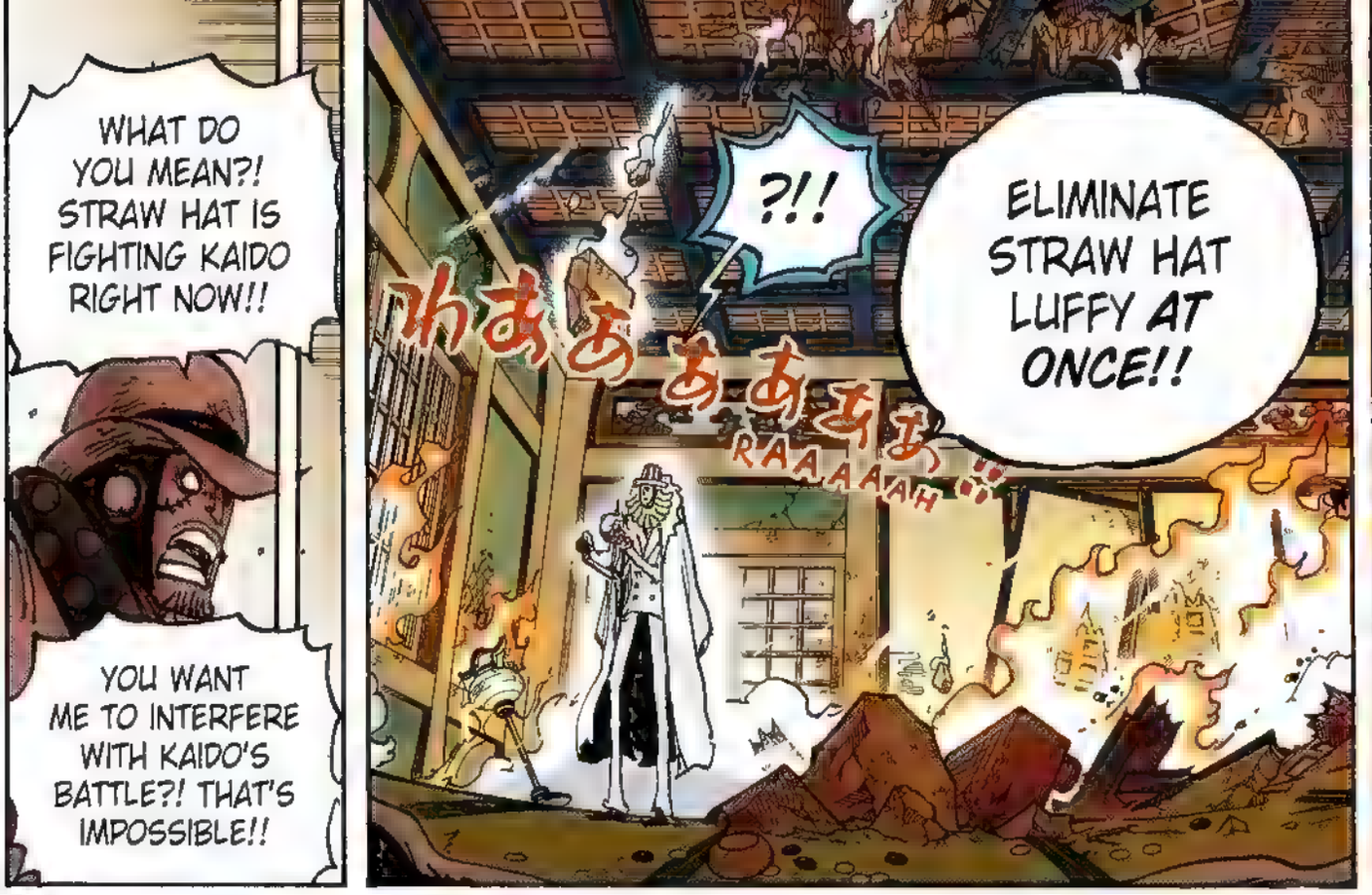
!!!
ドオ
DOOOM


KRAAASH
ガニャア
...!!
!!

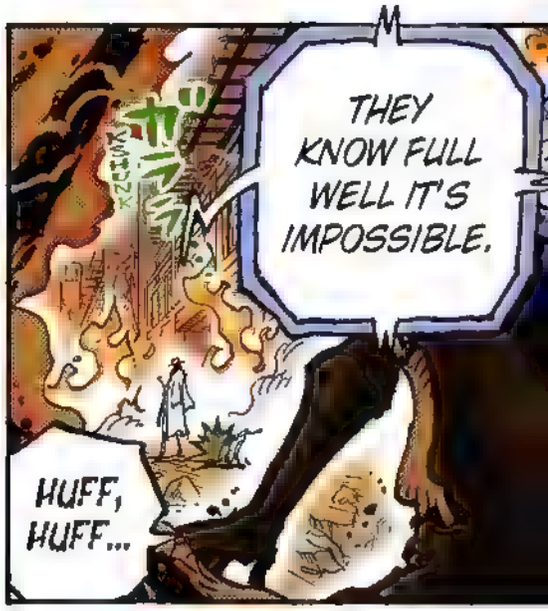

MAHA!!
NO...!! DAMN YOU, IZO!!


...HELPING THESE KIDS OUT?!!
WHY IS A LEFTOVER FROM WHITE-BEARD'S CREW...
DAMMIT !!!
I NEED TO HURRY AND GET NICO ROBIN...
DOOM!
YOU WERE DETERMINED TO TAKE US DOWN WITH YOU, THEN.

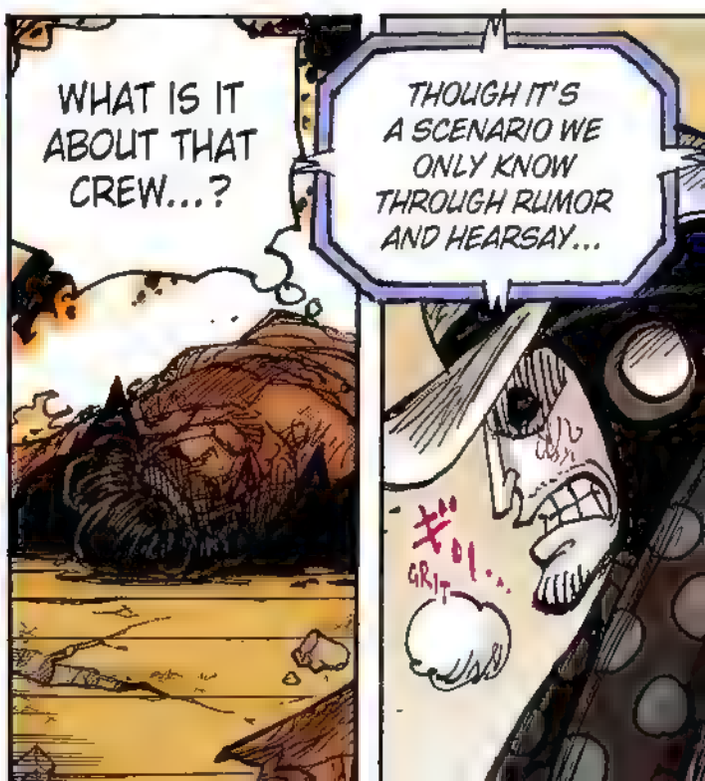

THE FIVE ELDERS HAVE ISSUED AN EDICT.
LISTEN CLOSELY.
?!
THE FIVE ELDERS...?!
WHAT IS IT?! IT'S JUST ONE THING AFTER ANOTHER HERE!!
RRR... RRR RRR
HUFF, HUFF...


WHAT DO YOU MEAN?! STRAW HAT IS FIGHTING KAIDO RIGHT NOW!!
YOU WANT ME TO INTERFERE WITH KAIDO'S BATTLE?! THAT'S IMPOSSIBLE!!
?!!
ELIMINATE STRAW HAT LUFFY AT ONCE!!
RAAAAAH

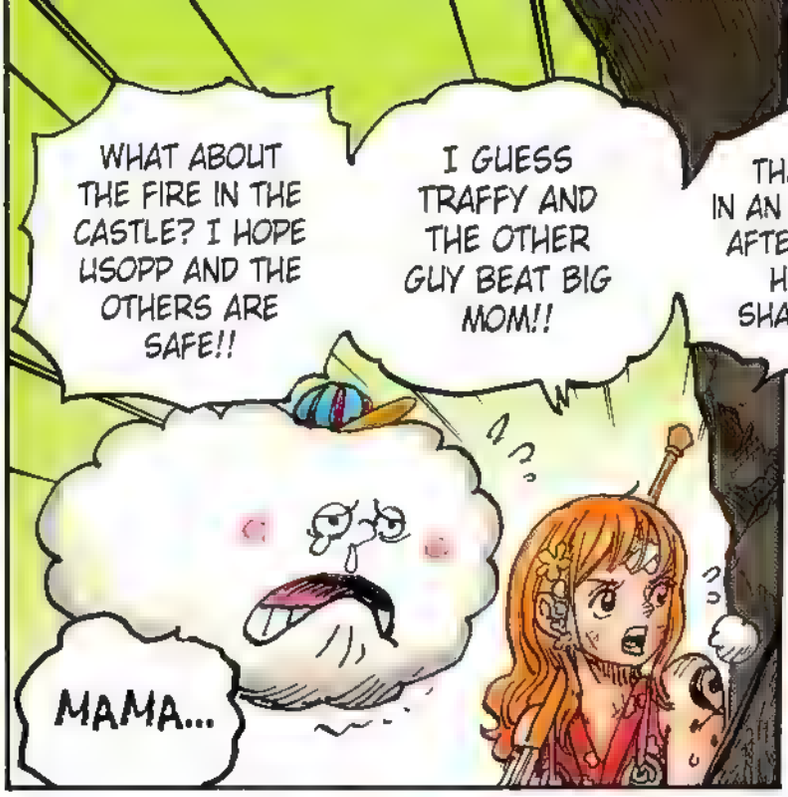
THESE ORDERS ARE MEANT TO PREVENT THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO, YOU UNDERSTAND.
HUFF, HUFF...
IT'S A WORLD-CLASS BATTLE, WHICH IS WHY IT'S SO DANGEROUS...
I CAN'T DIE WITH NOTHING TO SHOW FOR IT...!!!
ゼェゼェ
WHEEZ

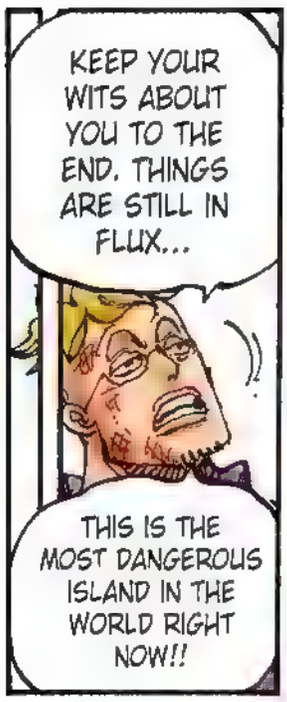

THEY KNOW FULL WELL IT'S IMPOSSIBLE.
HUFF, HUFF...
KNUNK

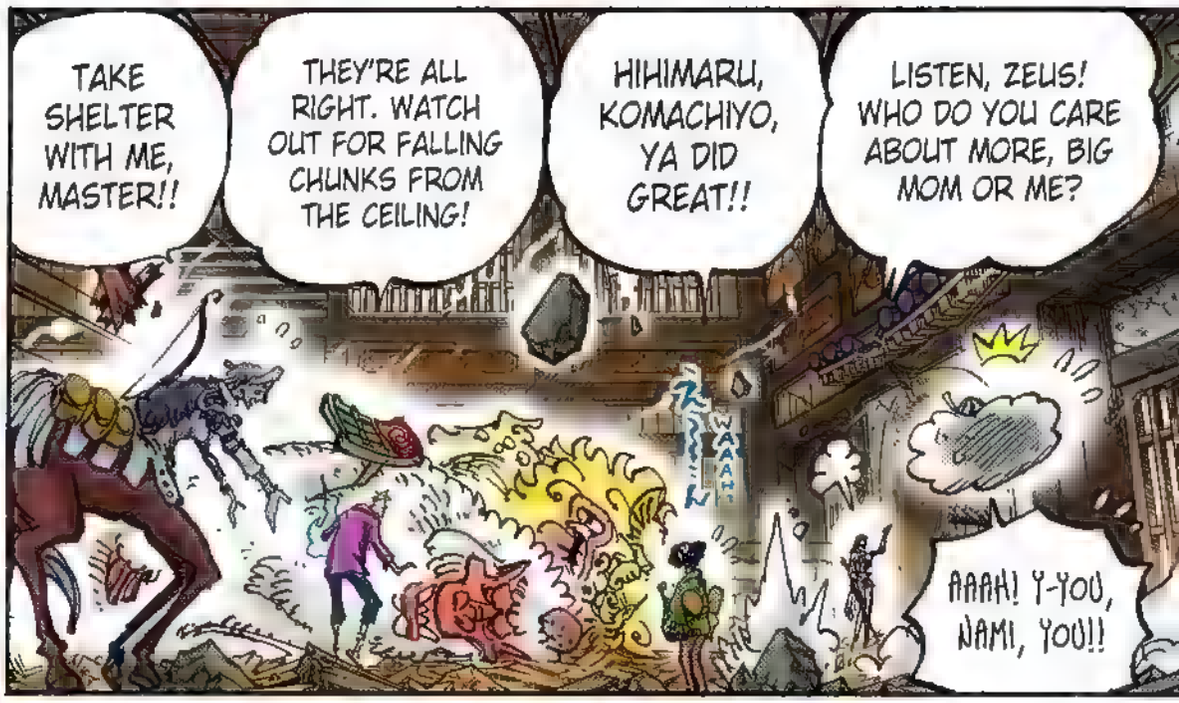
THERE'S NO ESCAPE!! THE WHOLE CASTLE'S BURNING!!!
CASTLE BASE-MENT
R-AA-A-AH

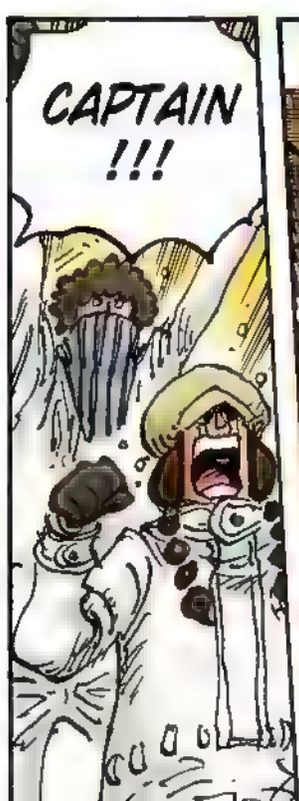

WHAT IS IT ABOUT THAT CREW...?
THOUGH IT'S A SCENARIO WE ONLY KNOW THROUGH RUMOR AND HEARSAY...
GRIT

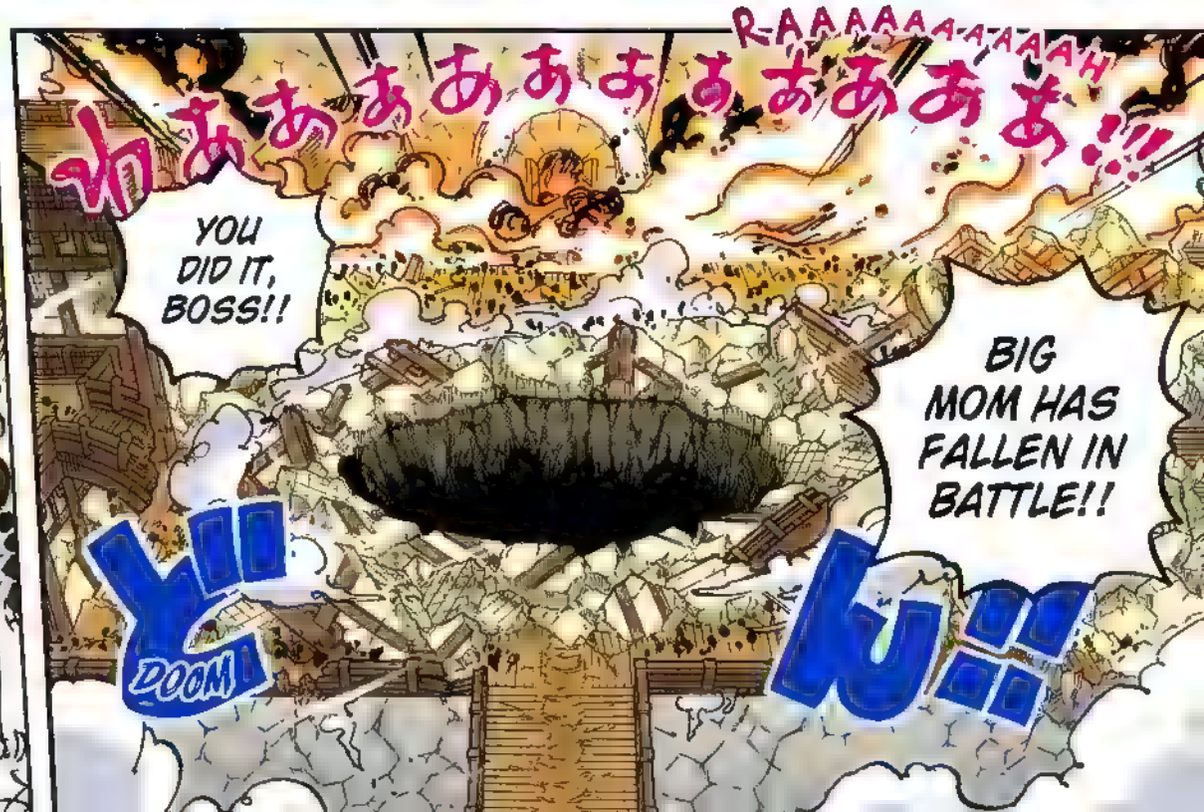
I'M ON IT, BOSS!!
THIS CASTLE'S READY TO FALL!!
KEEP LOOKING FOR AN EXIT, HAMLET!!
SO STAY STRONG, GOT THAT?!
WE'RE NOT GONNA LET YOU DIE!!
HOW LONG WILL THIS ISLAND STAY UP?
WHO KNOWS WHEN THIS THING'LL FALL!
YES, SIR!!
WANDA, CARROT, UNDER THE DOME!!
YOU AIN'T DEAD, ARE YA?!
TALK TO ME, ZOLO!!
HEY! YOU ALIVE DOWN THERE?!











ANIMAL KINGDOM BATH, FORE-HEAD FLOOR, INSIDE THE DOME

THEY GOT HER!!!

THEY'RE IN AN UPROAR AFTER THAT HUGE SHAKING!!

I GUESS TRAFFY AND THE OTHER GUY BEAT BIG MOM!!

WHAT ABOUT THE FIRE IN THE CASTLE? I HOPE USOPP AND THE OTHERS ARE SAFE!!

わあああああああ!!

RAAAAAH

MAMA...

LISTEN, ZEUS! WHO DO YOU CARE ABOUT MORE, BIG MOM OR ME?

HIHIMARU, KOMACHIYO, YA DID GREAT!!

THEY'RE ALL RIGHT. WATCH OUT FOR FALLING CHUNKS FROM THE CEILING!

TAKE SHELTER WITH ME, MASTER!!

WAAAH

AAAH! Y-YOU, NAMI, YOU!!

KEEP YOUR WITS ABOUT YOU TO THE END. THINGS ARE STILL IN FLUX...

THIS IS THE MOST DANGEROUS ISLAND IN THE WORLD RIGHT NOW!!

RAAAAAAAAAAAAH

わあああああああああああああ!!!

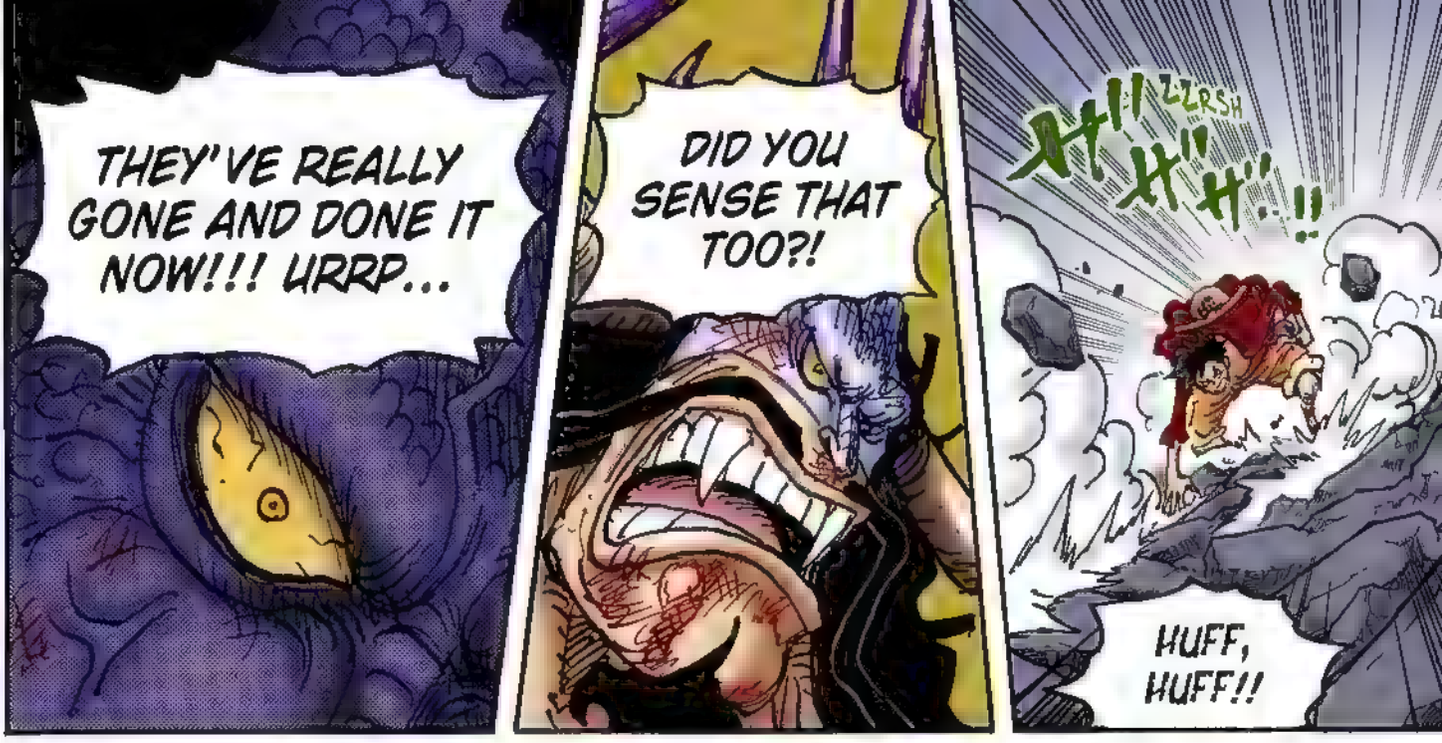
YOU DID IT, BOSS!!

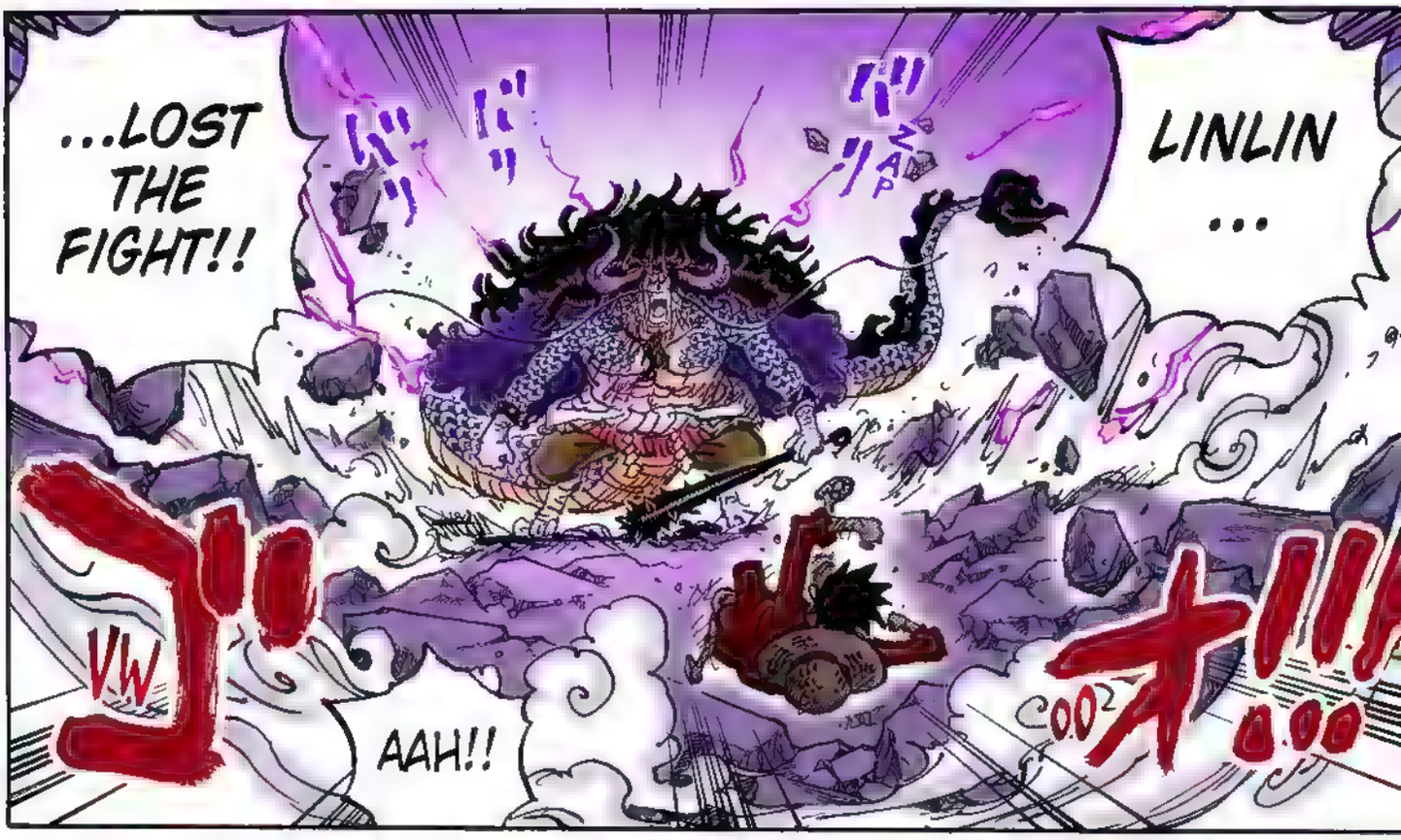
BIG MOM HAS FALLEN IN BATTLE!!

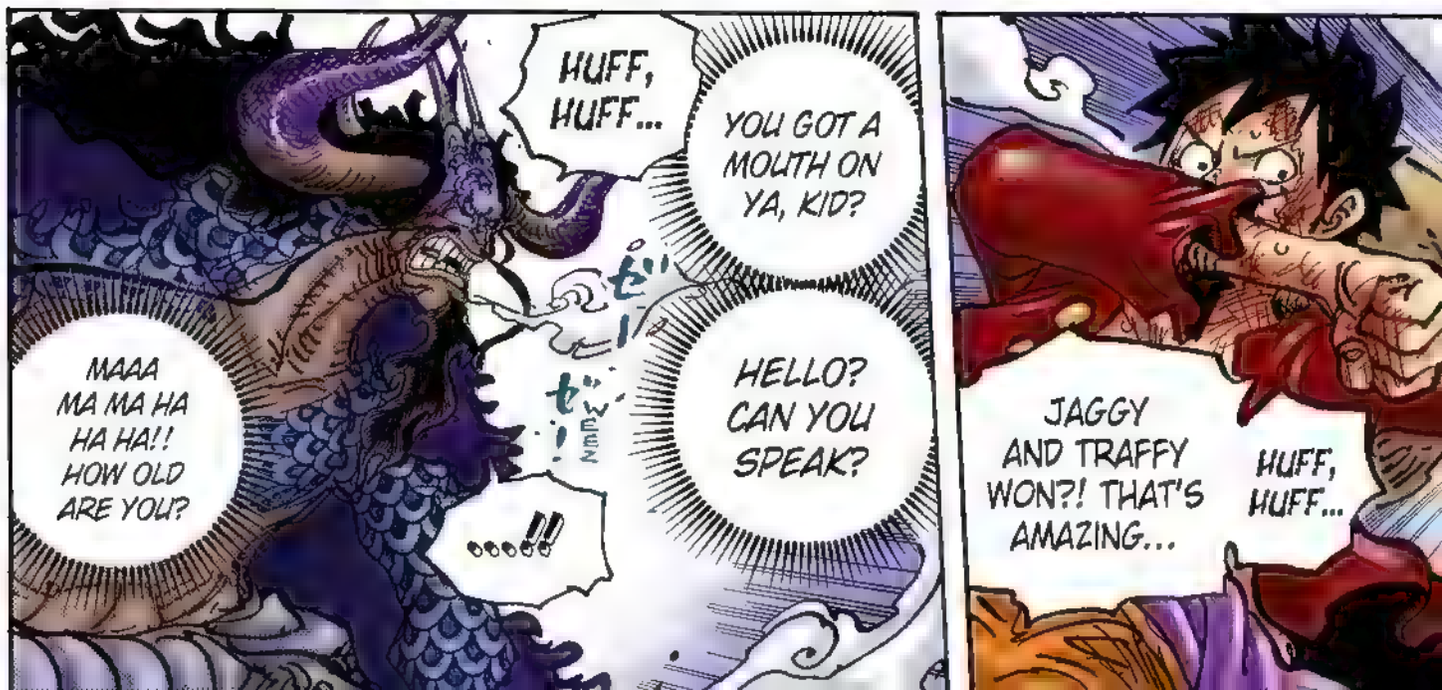
DOOM

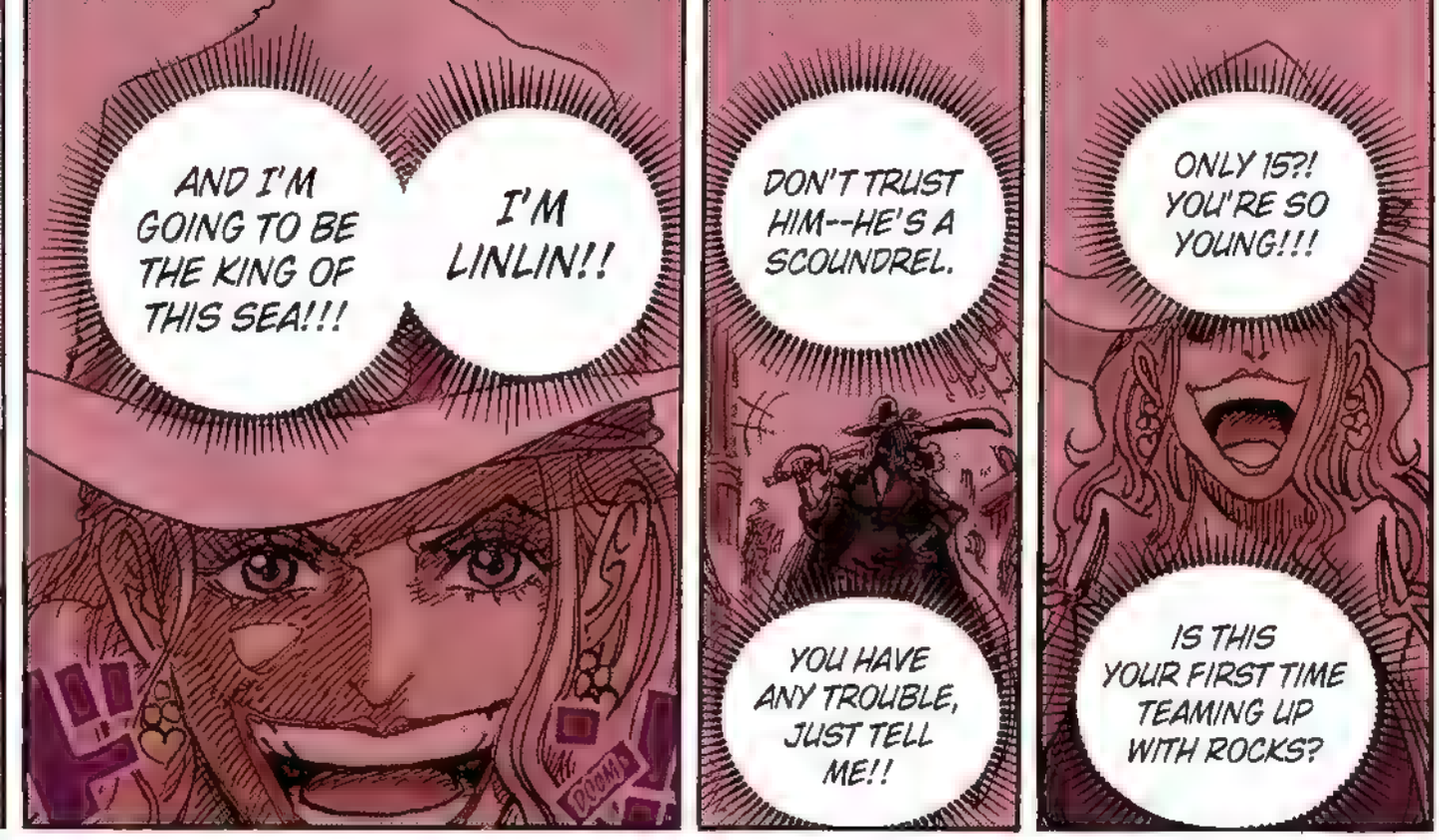
CAPTAIN!!!

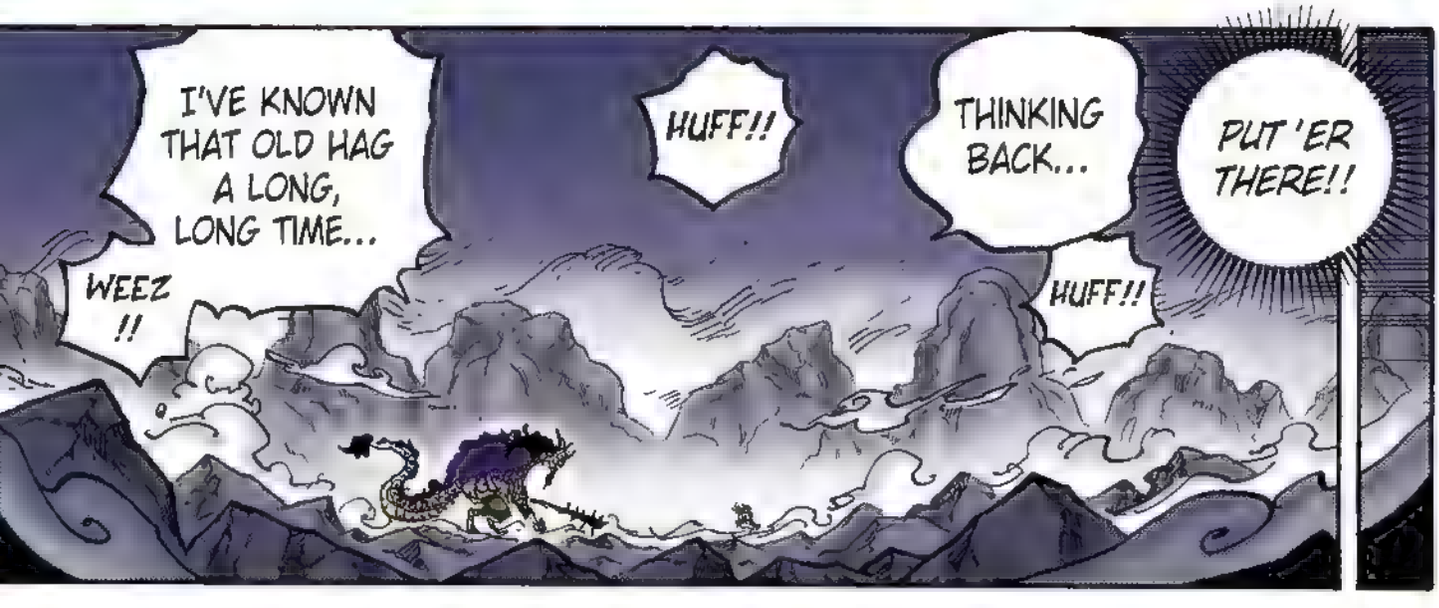
HUFF, HUFF...
YOU STILL GOT ENOUGH...
KRAASH
AAAH!!
...TURNS OUT TO BE KAIDO...
GRRRG
IF THE MAN WHO EMERGES FROM THAT FIGHT...
WEEZ, WEEZ... NAH... I'M DONE...
...FOR KAIDO...?!
RAAAAAAAA
THUD..
...THE WILLPOWER LEFT...TO RESIST...
THEN I DON'T HAVE...
KRAAKK
!!!
ZDOOM


THEY'VE REALLY GONE AND DONE IT NOW!!! URRP...
DID YOU SENSE THAT TOO?!
ZZRSH
HUFF, HUFF!!


...LOST THE FIGHT!!
ZAP
LINLIN ...
VW
AAH!!


HUFF, HUFF...
YOU GOT A MOUTH ON YA, KID?
MAAA MA MA HA HA HA!! HOW OLD ARE YOU?
HELLO? CAN YOU SPEAK?
...!!
JAGGY AND TRAFFY WON?! THAT'S AMAZING...
HUFF, HUFF...


AND I'M GOING TO BE THE KING OF THIS SEA!!!
I'M LINLIN!!
DOOM!!
DON'T TRUST HIM--HE'S A SCOUNDREL.
YOU HAVE ANY TROUBLE, JUST TELL ME!!
ONLY 15?! YOU'RE SO YOUNG!!!
IS THIS YOUR FIRST TIME TEAMING UP WITH ROCKS?


I'VE KNOWN THAT OLD HAG A LONG, LONG TIME...
WEEZ !!
HUFF!!
THINKING BACK...
HUFF!!
PUT 'ER THERE!!

...TO CLAIM THE ONE PIECE TOGETHER !!!
WAAA
AND JUST AFTER WE SWORE AN OATH...
TEARS IN HIS BEER
BE-BE
ベベん!!

ドドド

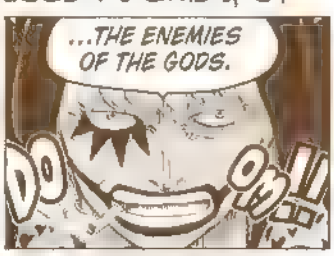
SBS Question Corner

(Hamane, Kanagawa)

Q: Mr. Oda, please tell us your favorite and least favorite kinds of PTA.

--Eeyan

A My favorite PTA is the kind of PTA that enjoys One Piece along with the children!! My least favorite kind of PTA. doesn't exist, of course! You silly! Smile, smile



Q: Law said that he would accept his destiny as one of the people of the D, and be an enemy of the gods. Likewise, I think that you should accept the fact that you are the "enemy of the PTA."

--Nekokiyo Inugami

A: Nooooo!!
I want the PTA to love me!!
But I also want to draw the dreams of all the growing young boys!! Aw, dammit...!!

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda! Do you poop?

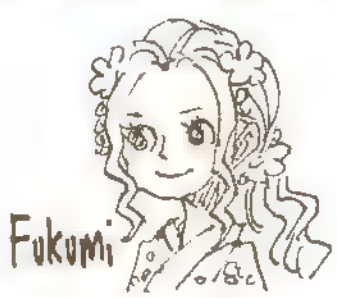
--Kotaro

A: I poop so hard, I once had a bird's-eye view of Tokyo!! Aw, dammit !!

Q: Nin nin. Raizo and Fukurokuju appear to be rivals. I would like to know what happened between these two ninjas to cause this rivalry.

--Kotaro

A: Well, this is something that wasn't really worth talking about, so I totally skipped it (LOL). I'll make it short. Raizo, the genius ninja with Scroll-Scroll Jutsu powers and great reflexes, was in love with Fukumi, the younger sister of Fukurokuju, leader of the ninjas One day, Raizo rescued Fukumi during a mission. She was so smitten with his gallantry that she went in for a kiss, but naive, innocent Raizo pushed her away and accidentally injured her. Ashamed of his actions, he fled. Fukumi repeated his name on her sickbed until her dying day. Fukurokuju mistook her obsession with loathing, and his rage caused his head and earlobes to stretch longer and longer. He swore to never forgive Raizo for his sins. And Raizo never made excuses to explain his actions.



Chapter 1042:
THE VICTOR NEEDS NO EPITHET

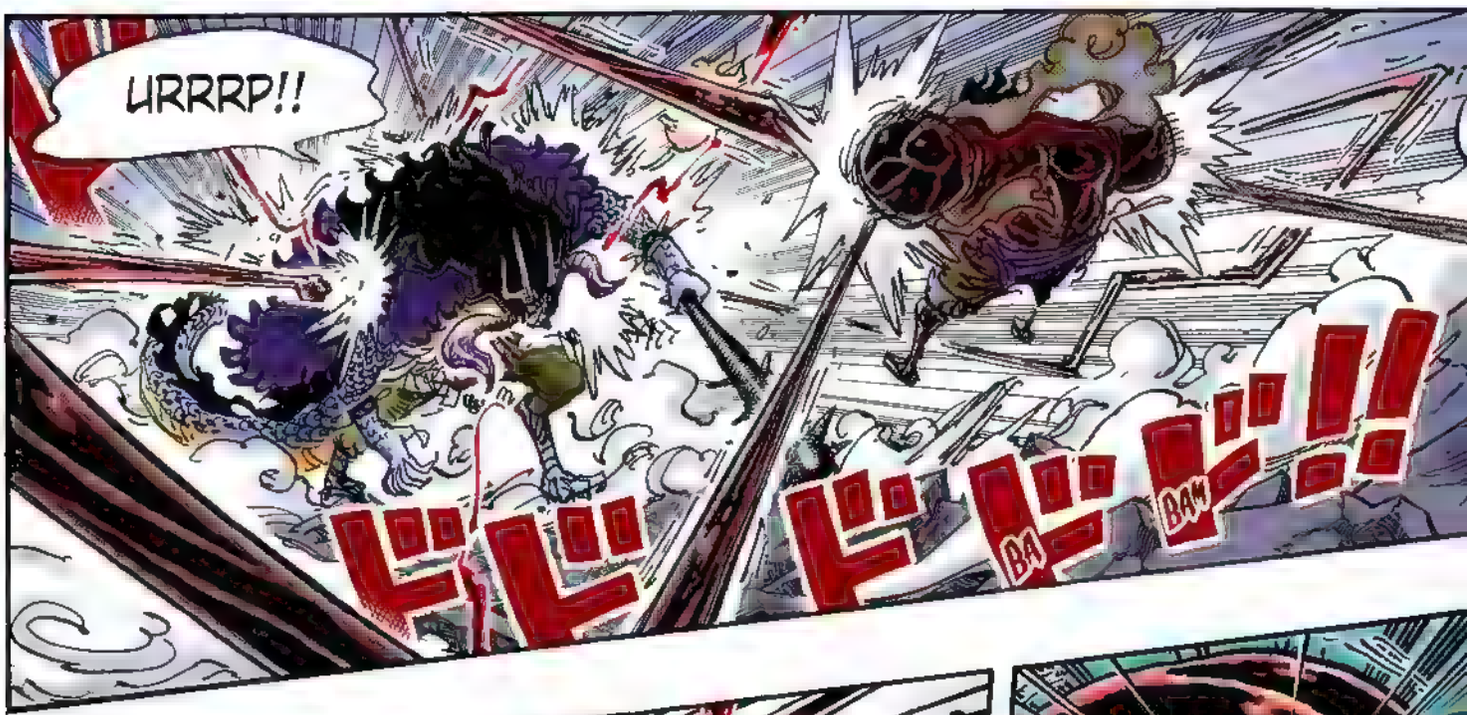
GERMA 66'S AHH… AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION, VOL. 6:
"TAKE NIJI AND YONJI TO WHOLE CAKE ISLAND"

FIRST BASE-MENT LEVEL
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
ドド
DOOM
THEN I AM ENVIOUS OF YOU...
HUFF, HUFF...
THIS IS WHAT...MY JUSTICE TELLS ME TO DO!!
EXPLAIN YOURSELF... DRAKE...
GFHK
...!!
ポタ
ポタ
ZWIP
FFT

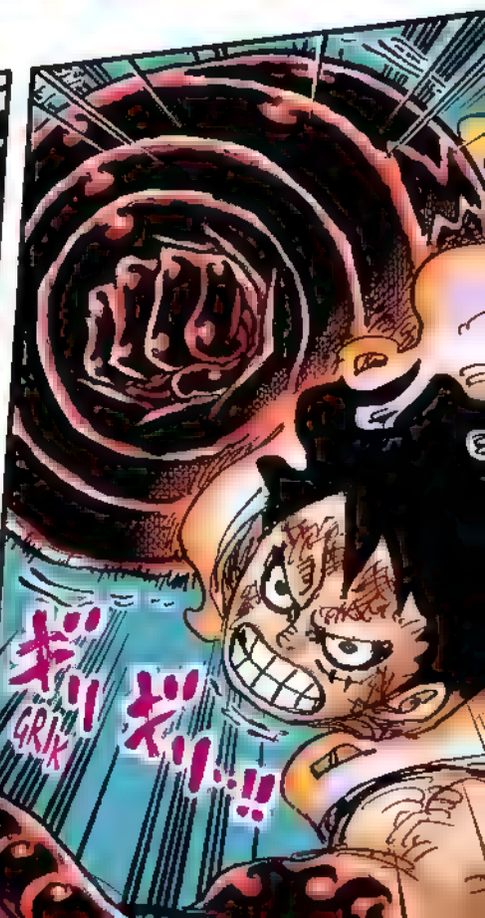
STOMP STOMP
ドンチャン♪
ドンチャン♪
DOOM
URGH !!!
NOW, LIGHT THE FIRES IN THE SKY BOATS!!
ドンチャン♪
DID YOU ALL WRITE DOWN YOUR WISHES?!
ドンチャン♪
WA HA HA HA!!
THE FLOWER CAPITAL
WA HA HA HA
IT'S TIME TO MAKE THEM FLY!! SEND YOUR WISHES INTO THE SKY!!
YAY!!
わーい
わーい
ドンチャン♪

CRAK
URGH !!!

ROOF-TOP OF ONIGA-SHIMA


URRRP!!
BA
BAM

CRUNG


GRIK

DOOM
!!!
DA
DA
GIVEN THE NATURE OF RUBBER, THAT'S IMPOSSIBLE!!
THAT HURTS!!!
IS HE BENDING THE TRAJECTORY OF HIS ATTACKS?!
GAK
BOOM
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
DA
GAK
AAAAAH !!!
STOP IT ALREADY!! YEOWWW!! THAT HURRRTS...

JUST STAAAHP. ♡
DRUNK-EN BEGGAR
BENG
ARE YOU STILL DRUNK?!!
URRP! DON'T ASSUME YOU'RE THE ONLY ONE...
...WHO CAN SEE THE FUTURE!!!
!!!
ZZIP!!
WEEZ ...
WHAT IF I TRY COPYING YOU...?!
WEEZ!!
?!

ドゴ
DOOM
DRUNK-EN THIEF
URRP! IS IT LIKE THIS?!
GRAH
ガア!!
GRAH
バキボキ
バーク
AAAH !!
OWWWW !!!
!!!
CHOMP

LI

DOOM

WHAM !!

LET ME OUT, DAMMIT!!!

WHAM !!

AAAAH !!

URRRP !!!

GULP

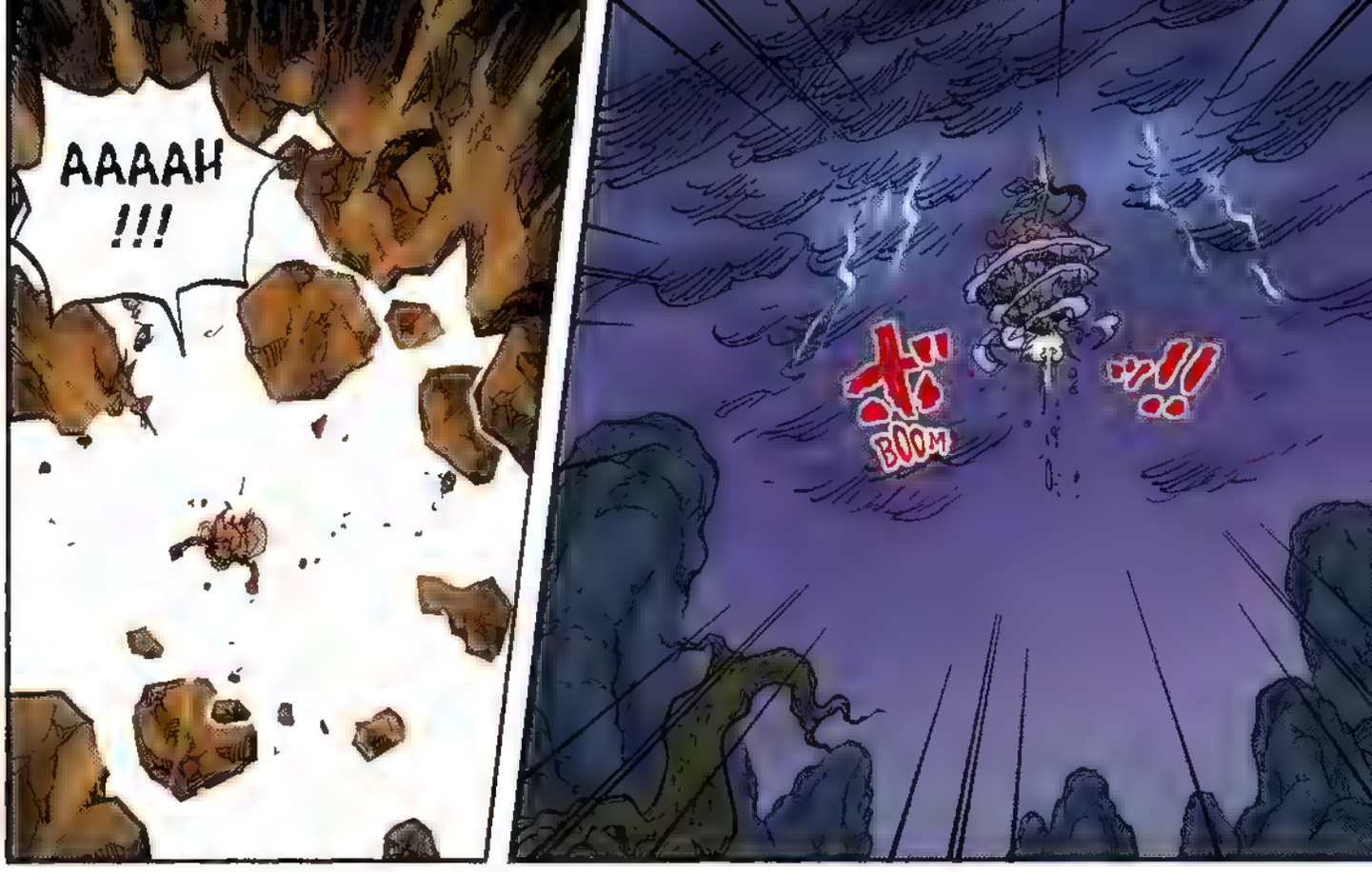
!!

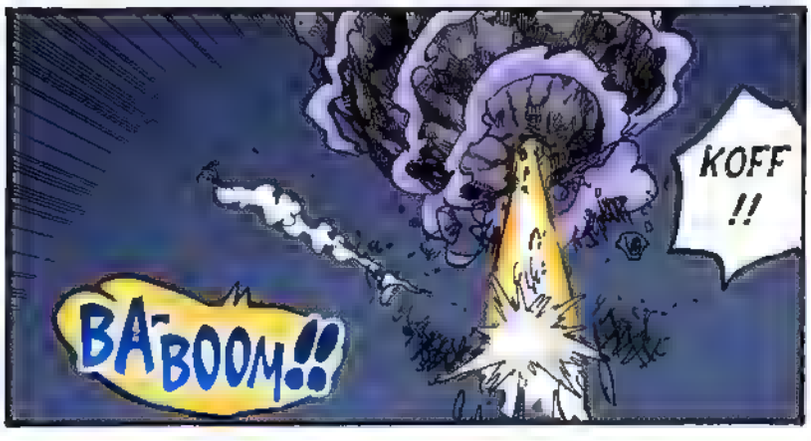
BLAST BREATH !!!

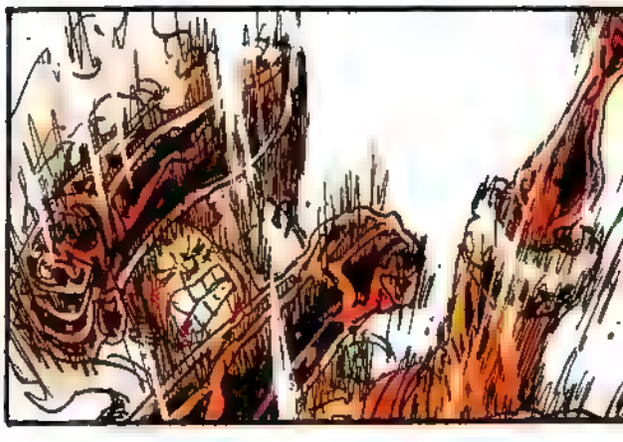
!!!

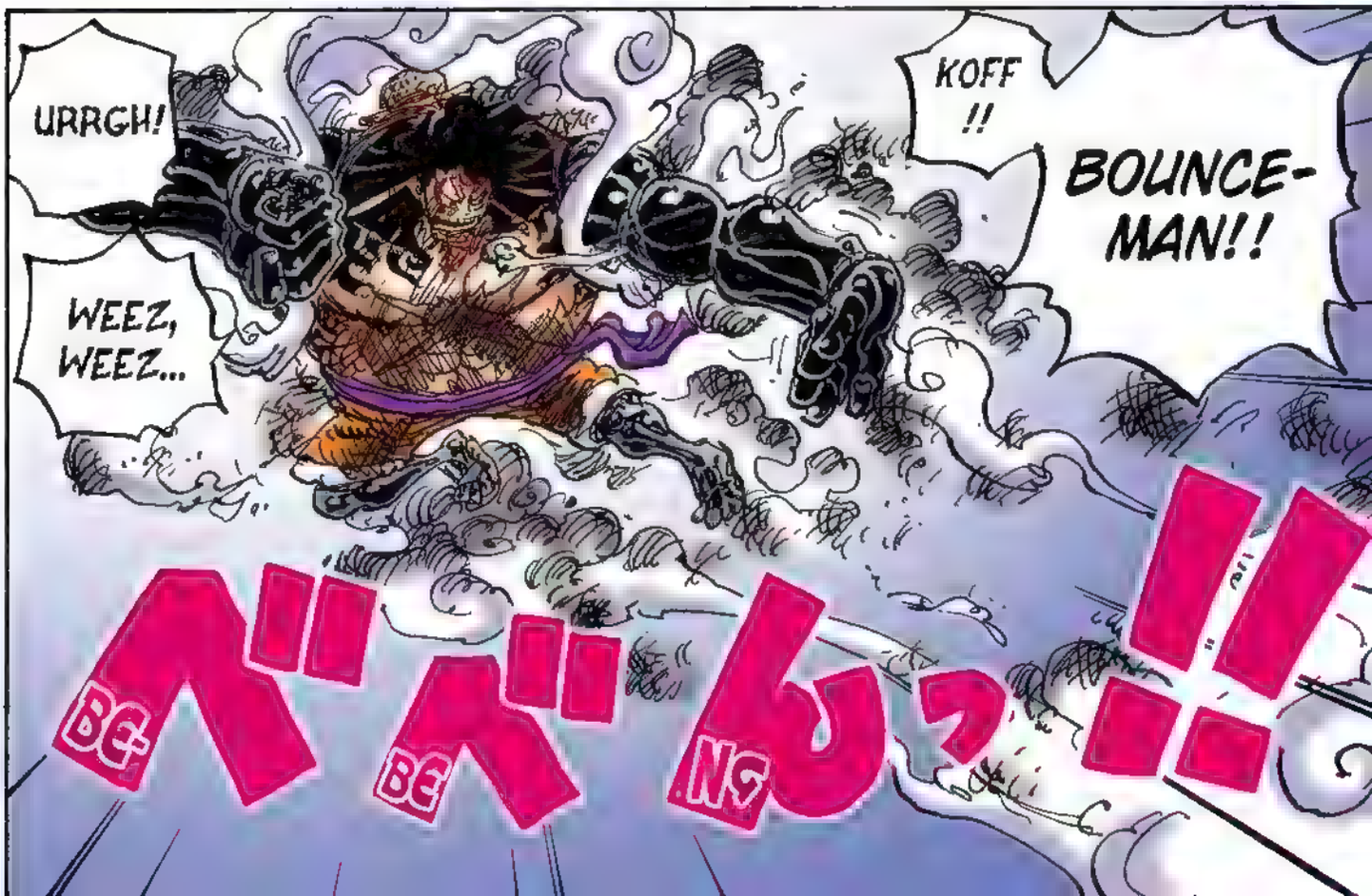
!!

HE ATE ME!!


AAAAH !!!
BOOM


KOFF !!
BA-BOOM!!

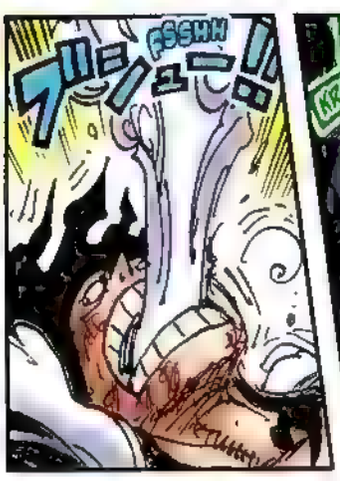


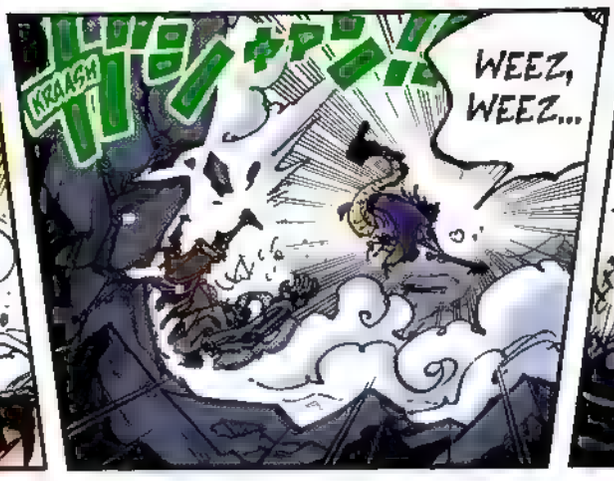

URRGH!
WEEZ, WEEZ...
KOFF !!
BOUNCE-MAN!!
BE
BE
NG

THIS IS MY FINAL GEAR FOUR!!
HOW MANY MORE MINUTES LEFT?!
THERE'S NO TIME TO WASTE!!
WORO RO RO...
YOU'RE COMING BACK?
DAMMIT !!
BA
BOOM
GUM-GUM!!
!!
GRK
DOOM
WELL, YOU'RE FREE TO TAKE SIDES HOWEVER YOU WISH...
WORO RO RO!!
AS LONG AS YOU'RE AROUND, THE PEOPLE OF WANO WON'T EVEN HAVE CLEAN WATER TO DRINK!!
HUFF, HUFF...
LOSING'S NOT AN OPTION!!
CHOMP!!
URRP! YOU'RE RATHER DEMAND-ING.

BUT LET ME TELL YOU, THESE WANO FOLK HAVE ACCEPTED DEFEAT INTO THEIR HEARTS.
WEAKLINGS WHO SHUN VIOLENCE!! CASUALTIES WHO FOUND GLORY IN DEATH!!
I'VE SEEN PLENTY OF THE LOSERS AND VANQUISHED HERE, AND THEY ALL HAVE THEIR EXCUSES!!!
SHUT UP!!!
SAMURAI ARE STRONG!!!
GRK
OVER-KONG GUN!!!
!!!
DOOM
STRONG, OR JUST STUBBORN?! THE VICTOR NEEDS NO EPITHET!!
SO WHICH ARE YOU?!!
KSHA
!!
HE'S NOT DONE!! HUFF... GOTTA KNOCK HIM ALL THE WAY OUT WHILE I CAN STILL USE GEAR FOUR!!
THUNDER ...
...BELLOW ...
!!

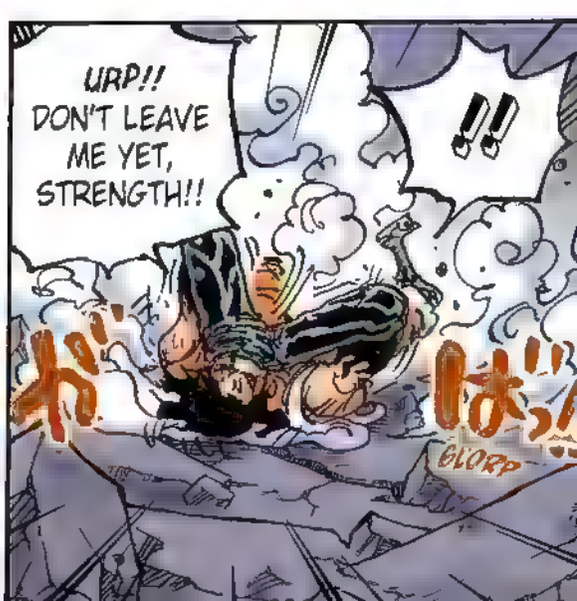
DOOM
BAGUA !!!
!!!

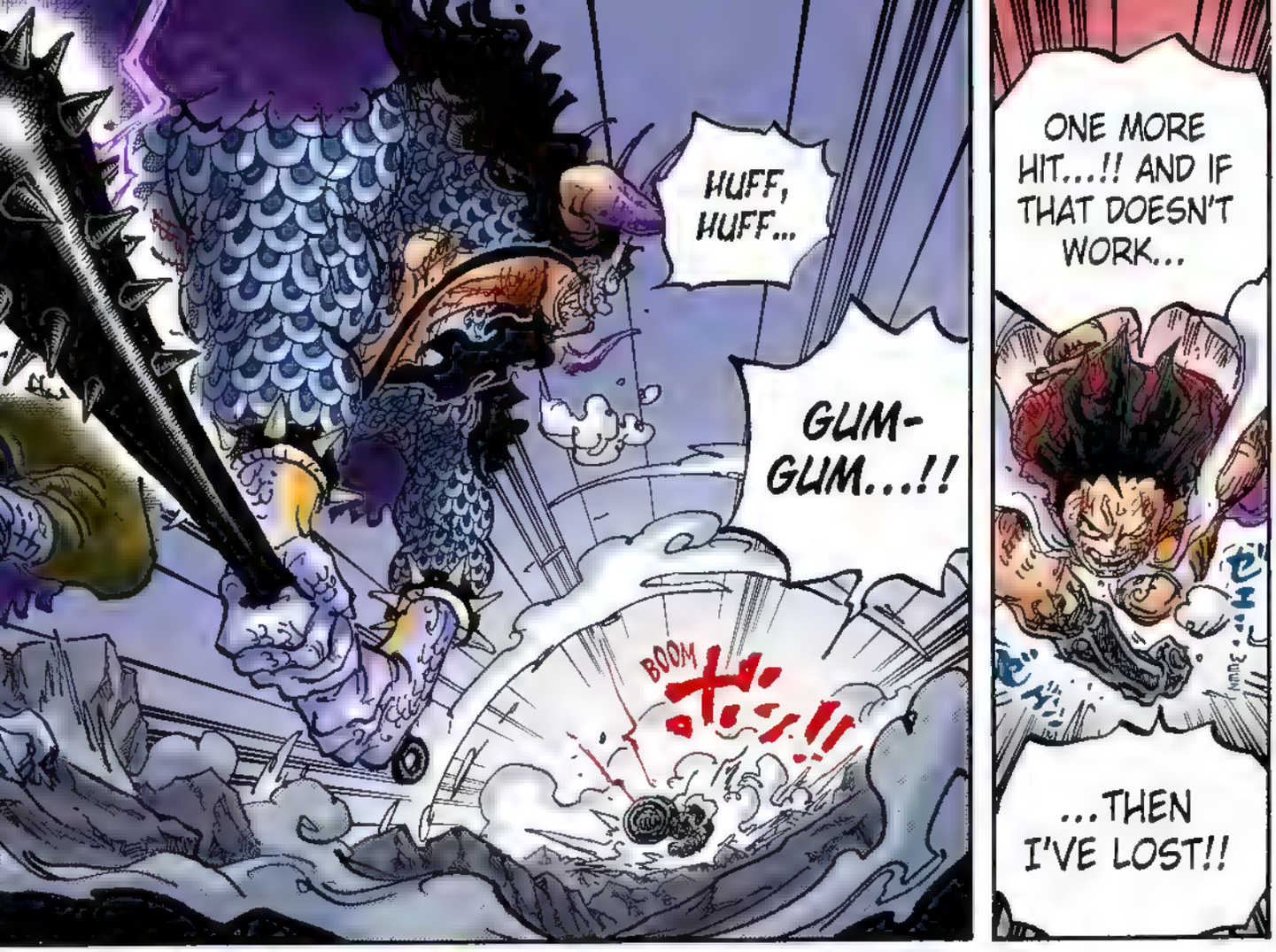

FSSHH

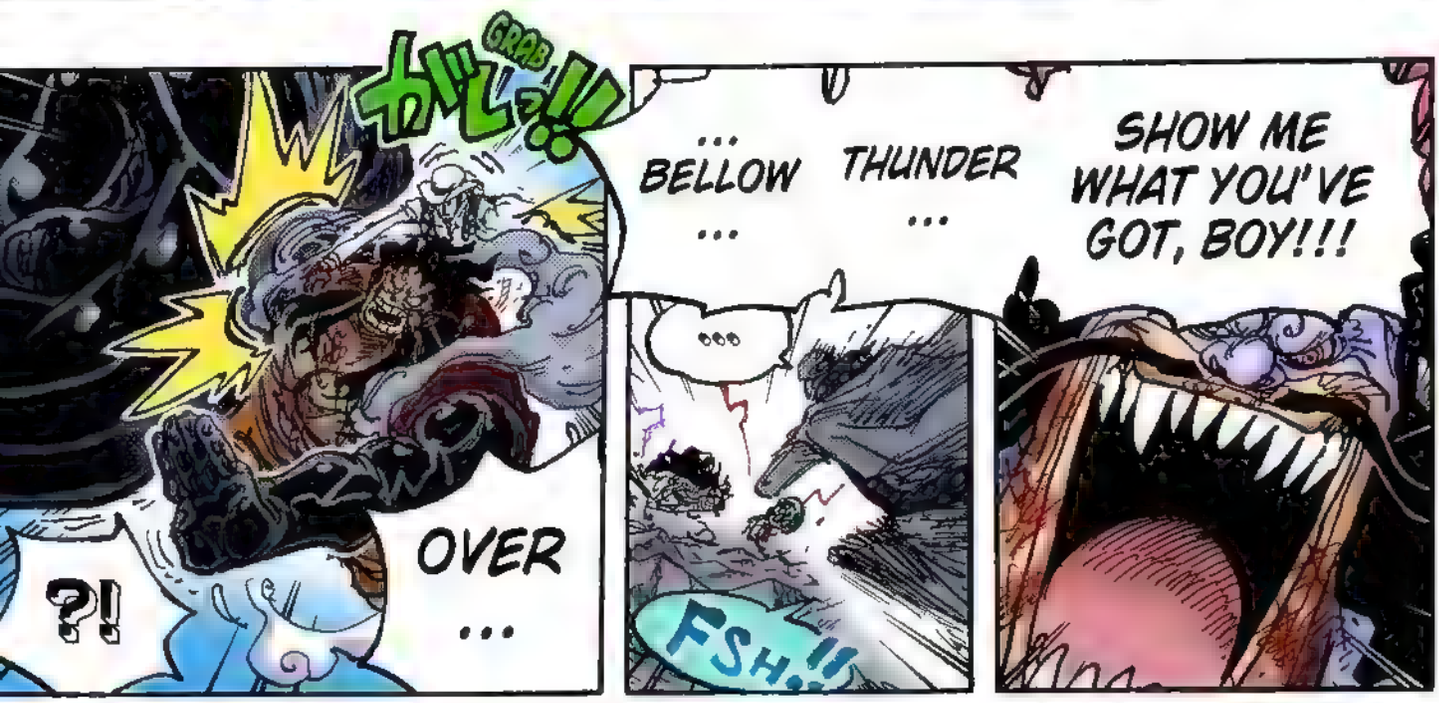

KRAASH
WEEZ, WEEZ...

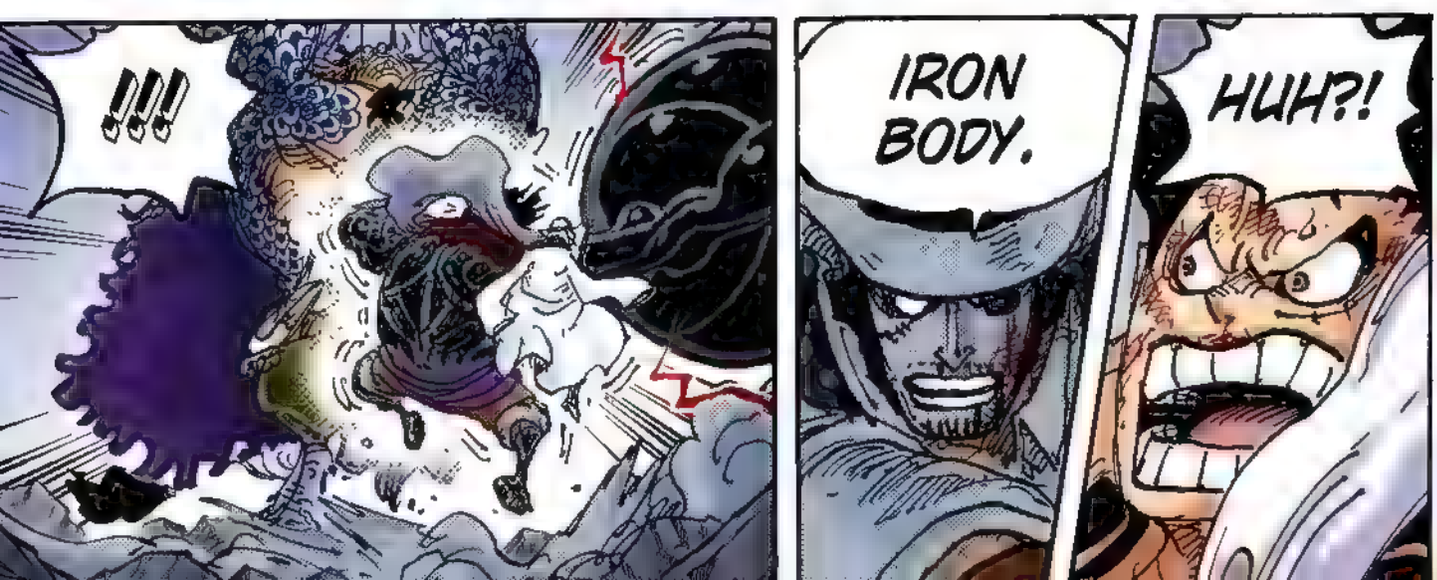
GACK

BENG
BLOOD-THIRSTY DRUNK
WORO RO RO...


URP!! DON'T LEAVE ME YET, STRENGTH!!
!!
GLORP


HUFF, HUFF...
GUM-GUM...!!
BOOM
ONE MORE HIT...!! AND IF THAT DOESN'T WORK...
...THEN I'VE LOST!!

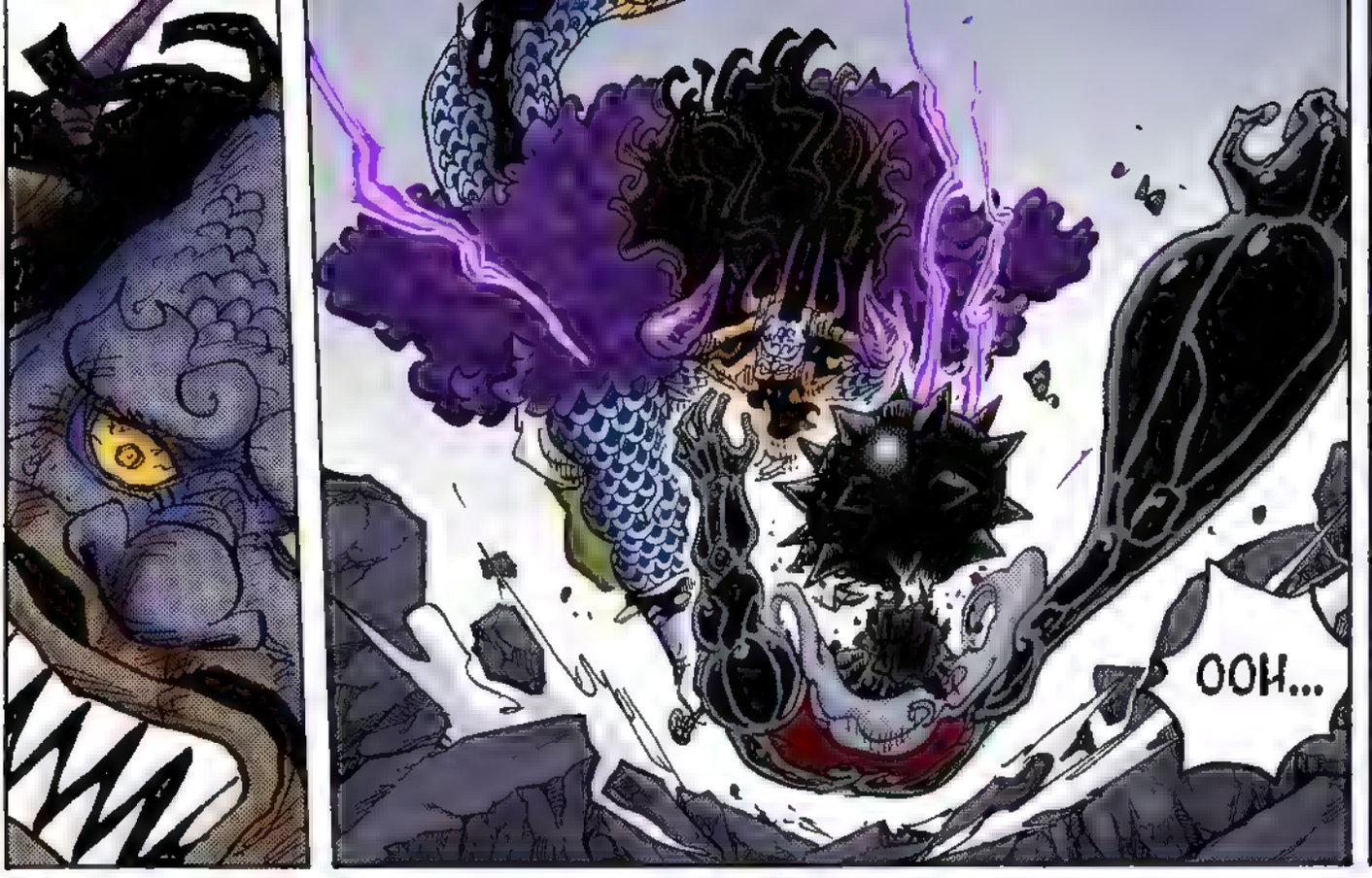

GRAB
OVER ...
?!
... BELLOW ... THUNDER ...
...
FSH.!!
SHOW ME WHAT YOU'VE GOT, BOY!!!


!!!
IRON BODY.
HUH?!

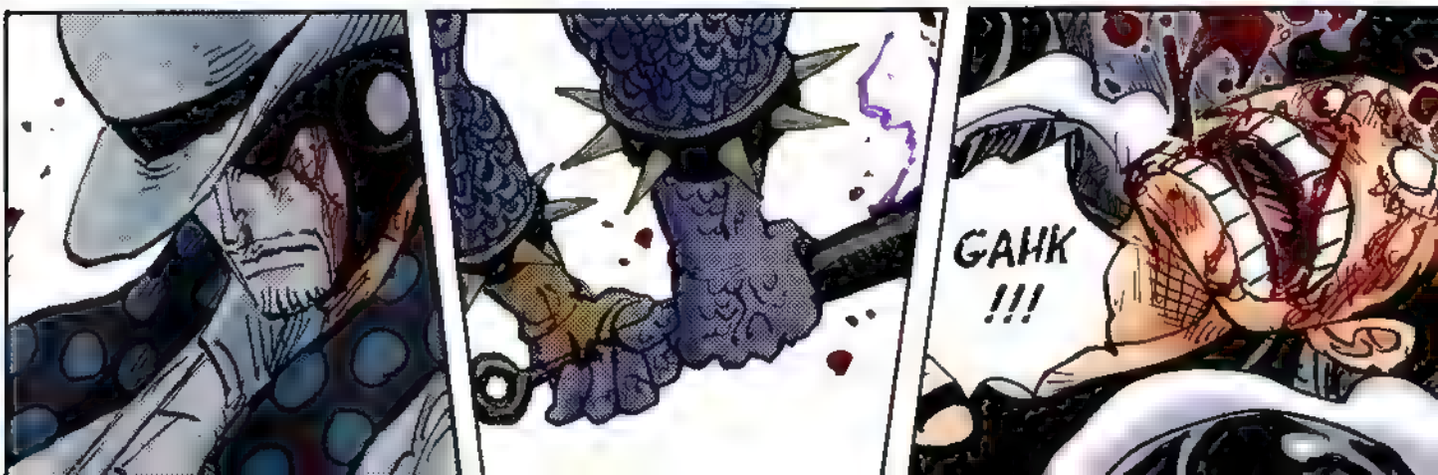
?!
CPO?!!
MOMO...
FATHER!
?!!!
DOOM

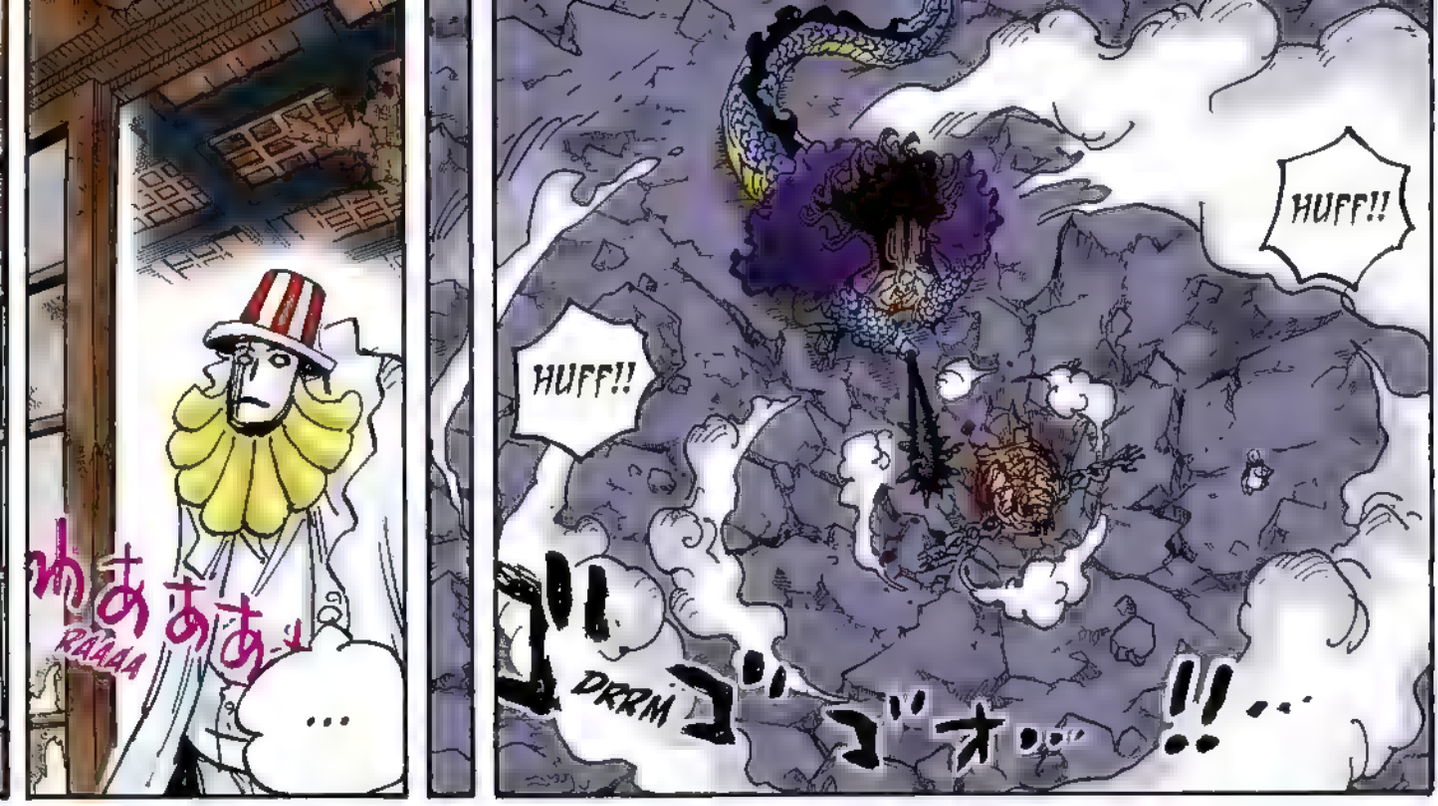
Chapter 1043:
LET'S FACE DEATH TOGETHER!!!

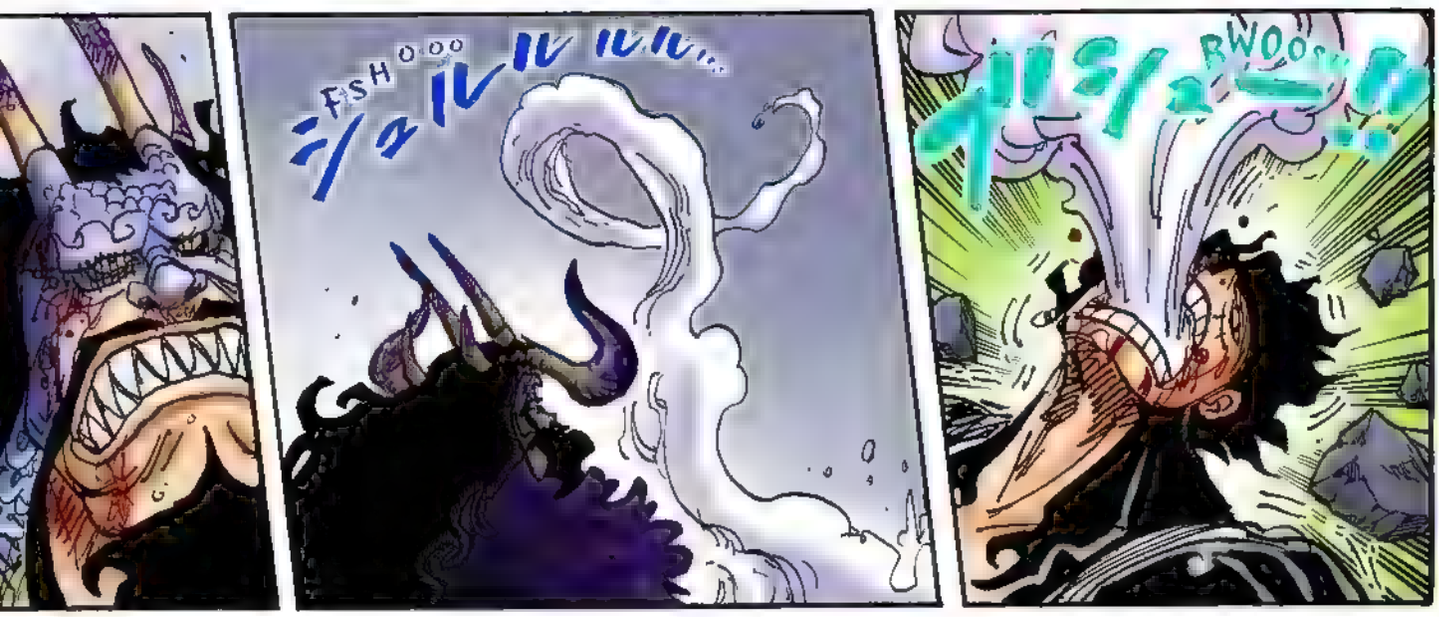
GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION,
VOL. 7: "ARRIVED AT WHOLE CAKE ISLAND!"

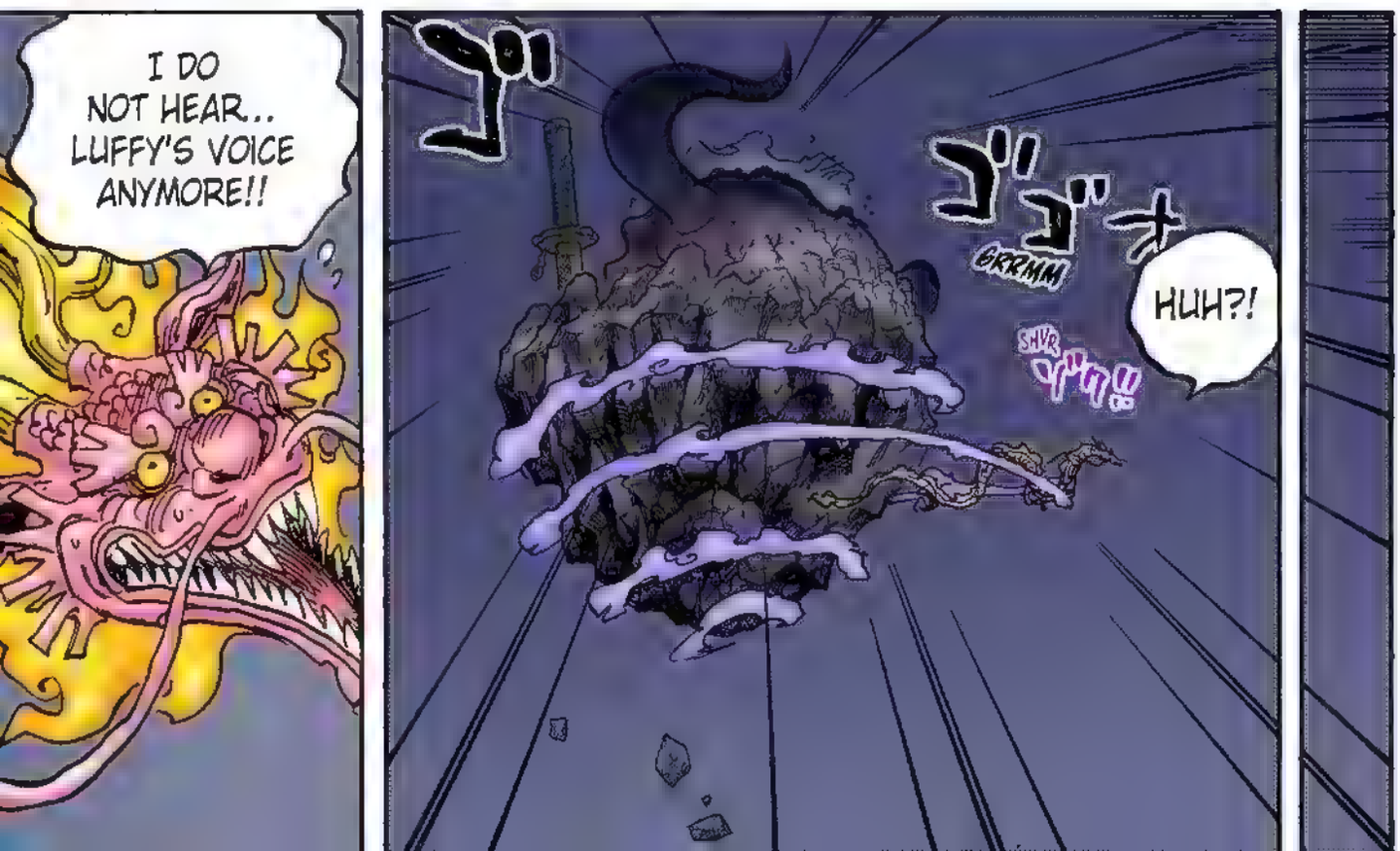

OOH...

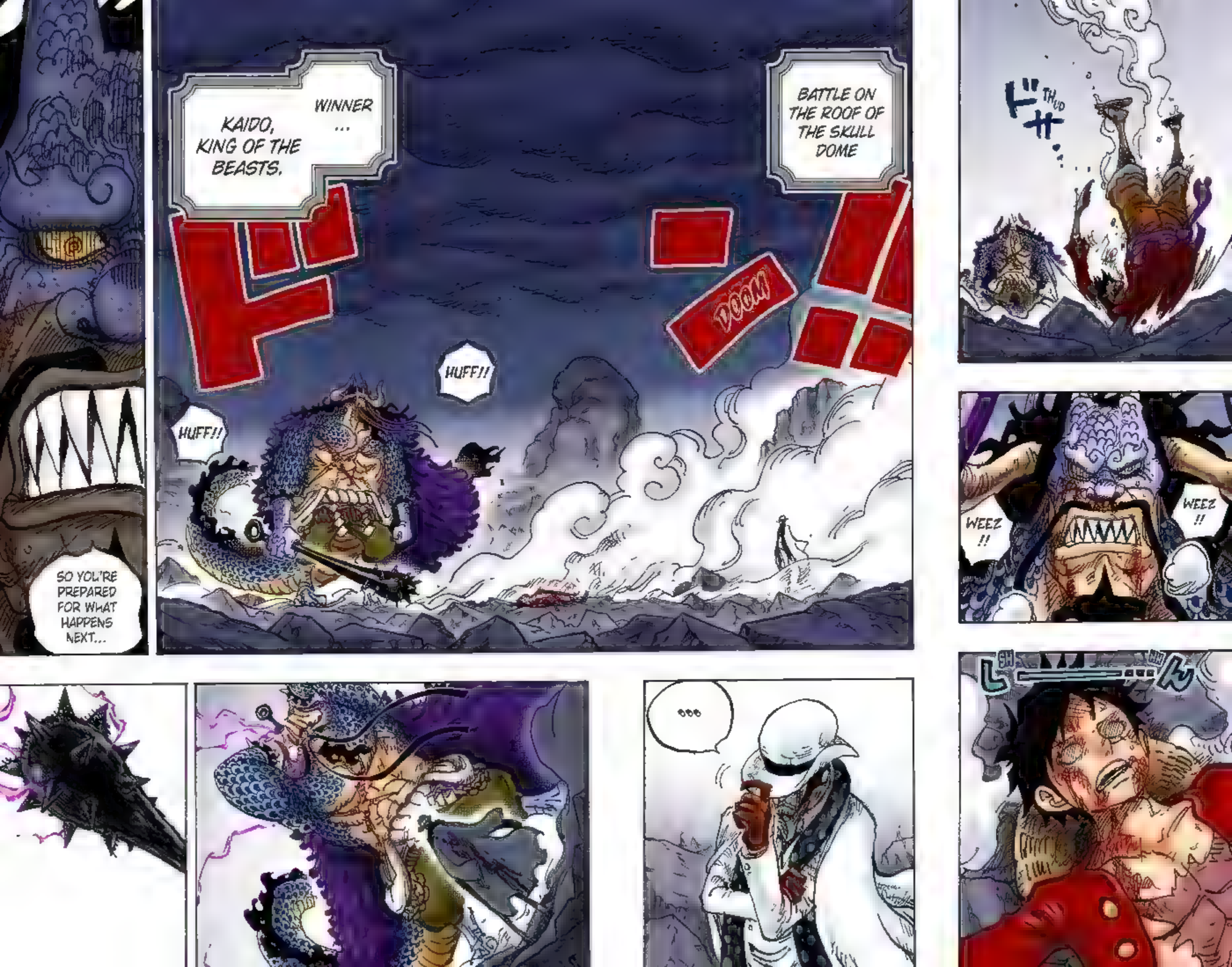
ドコ
KRUNCH
!!!
AAAAH
!!!


GAHK
!!!


RAAAA
HUFF!!
HUFF!!
DRRM

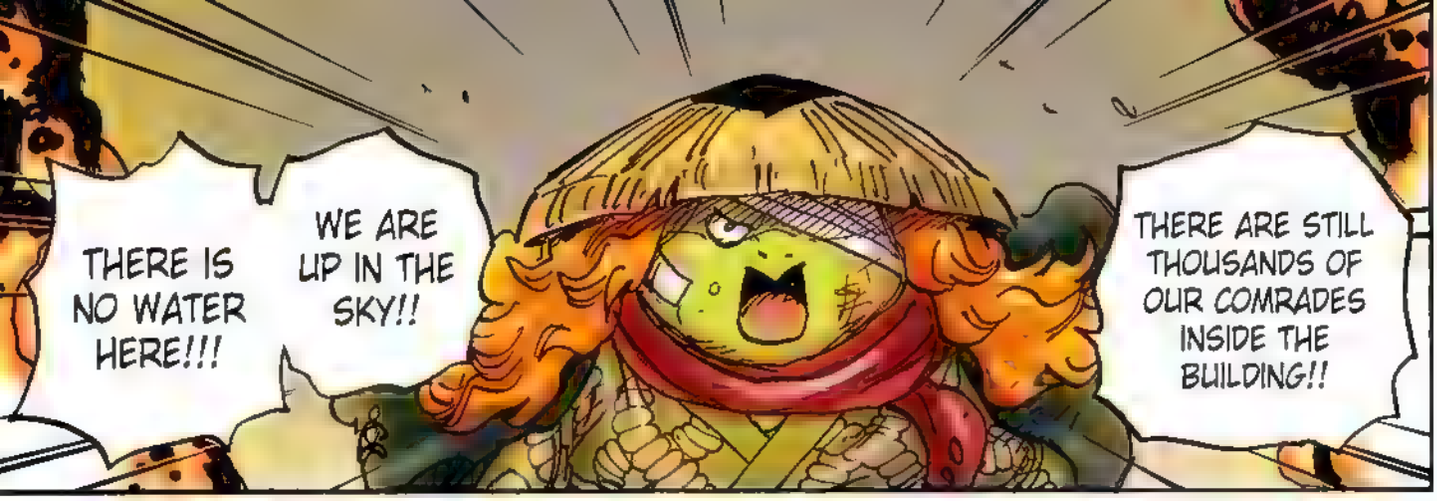

FISH
RWOO


I DO NOT HEAR.. LUFFY'S VOICE ANYMORE!!
GRRMM
HUH?!
SHVR

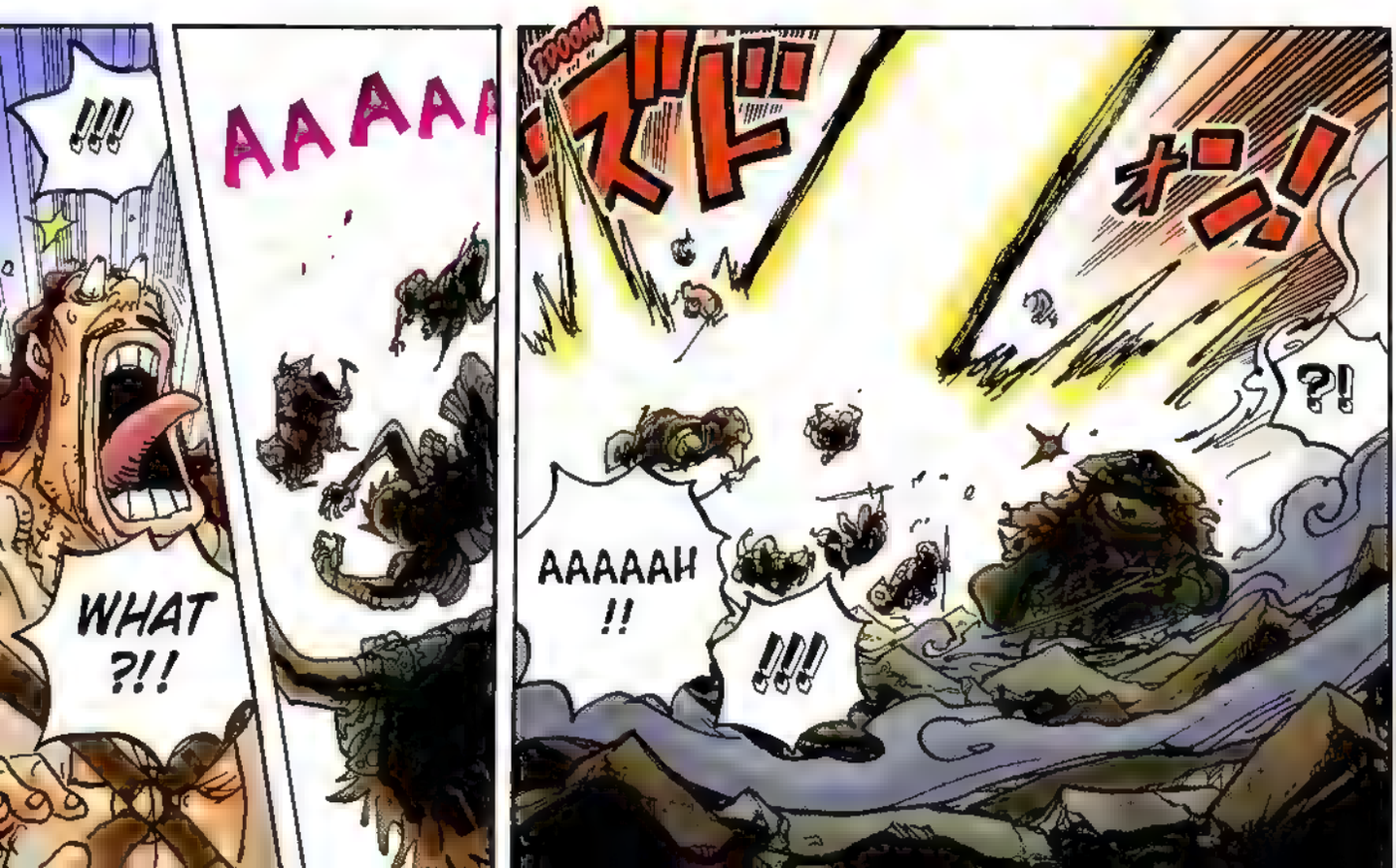


BATTLE ON THE ROOF OF THE SKULL DOME
WINNER ...
KAIDO, KING OF THE BEASTS.
DOOM
HUFF!!
HUFF!!
SO YOU'RE PREPARED FOR WHAT HAPPENS NEXT...
THUD
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
...

KADOOOM
ズドォ…ン!!!
!!!
HERE COMES MORE!!
KRUNCH
ボコォ…ン!!
AAAAH !!
わあああああ…!!
RAAAA
BOOM
KRAASH
…
LOOK OUT, KAWAMATSU! THE CEILING IS COLLAPSING!!
…!!
わー
RAHH
ギャー
GYAA
ギャー
わー


THERE IS NO WATER HERE!!!
WE ARE UP IN THE SKY!!
THERE ARE STILL THOUSANDS OF OUR COMRADES INSIDE THE BUILDING!!

RAAAAH
FWOOM
I BEG OF YOU, LEAP OUT OF THERE!!
THERE IS NO GLORY IN BEING BURNED TO DEATH!!!
THERE IS NOTHING WE CAN DO TO STOP THIS CONFLAGRATION!!


!!!
AAAAA
WHAT ?!!
DOOOM!
AAAAAH !!
!!!
?!

IT WAS A SHORT-LIVED DREAM...

THERE'S NOTHING LEFT IN THE TANK...!!

THIS IS COLD, BRUTAL REALITY...

LUFFY GOT BEATEN !!!

WAAAAHH !!

KEEP YOUR PREPOSTEROUS LIES TO YOURSELF!!

BIG BRO...

YOU WANT TO LET HIM GET AWAY WITH THAT?! WHAT IS THAT OVER-GROWN SNAKE TALKING ABOUT?!

HEY! DON'T GO OUT THERE!!

あああ RAAH!

OF COURSE HE'S NOT DEAD!! THAT'S RIDICU-LOUS!!

THERE'S NO WAY LUFFY LOST!!!

STRAW HAT LUFFY IS DEAD!!

IF ANYONE ELSE WISHES TO CHALLENGE ME, STEP FORWARD!!!

?!!

DOOM

MASTER KAIDO!!

WHERE IS YOUR LEADER?!

I MUST HAVE MOMONOSUKE'S SURRENDER!!!

...HAS VANISHED!!

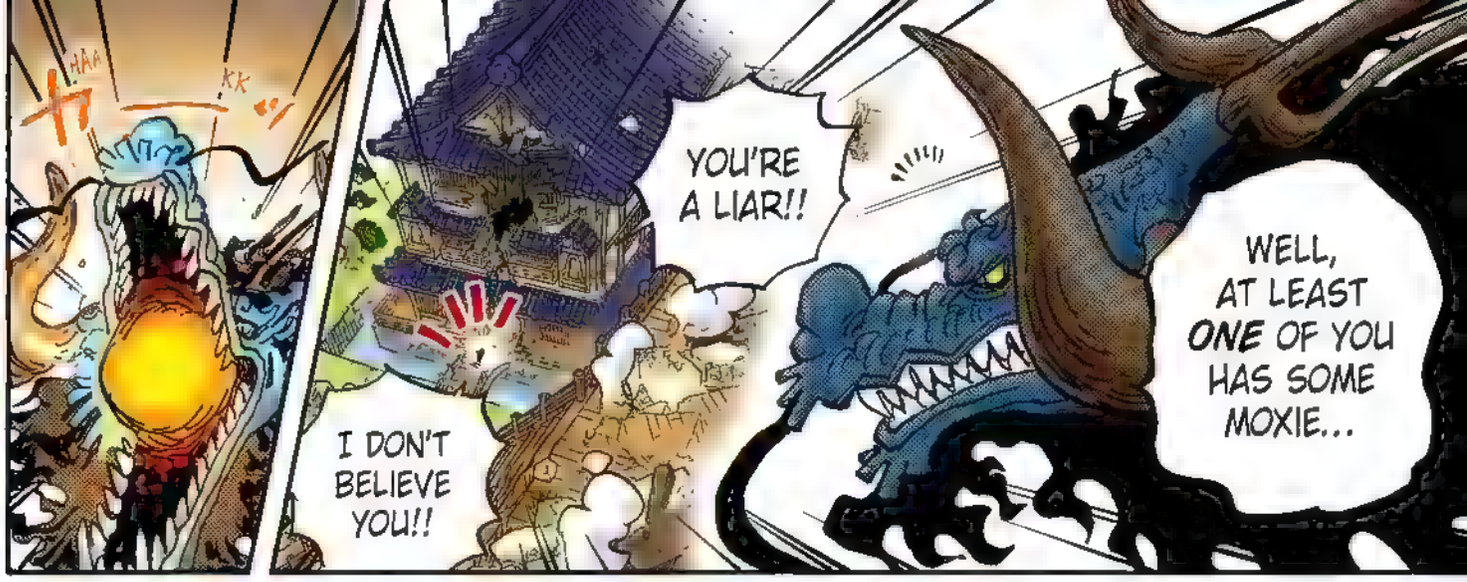
STRAW HAT'S VOICE...

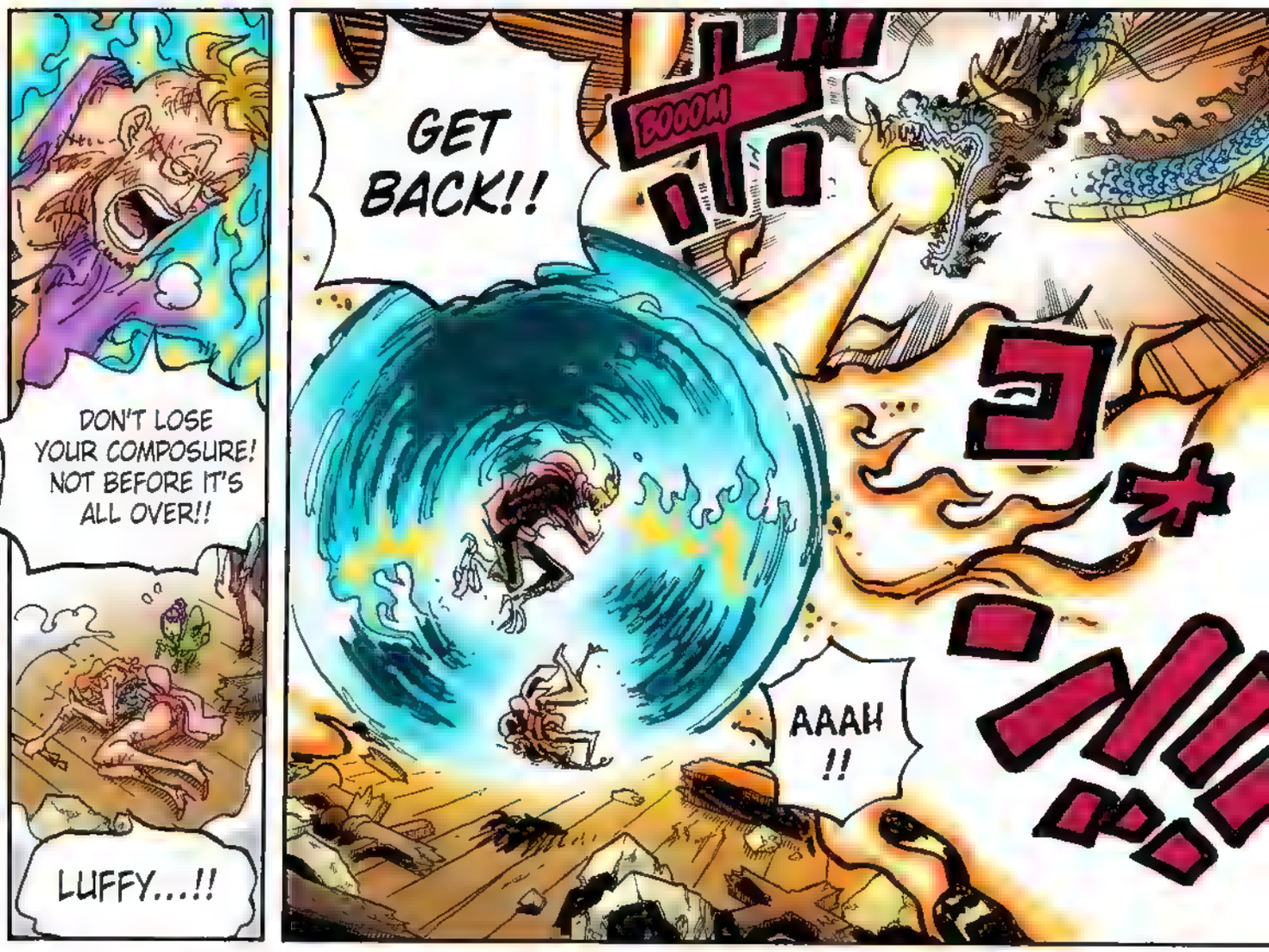
あああ RAAAH

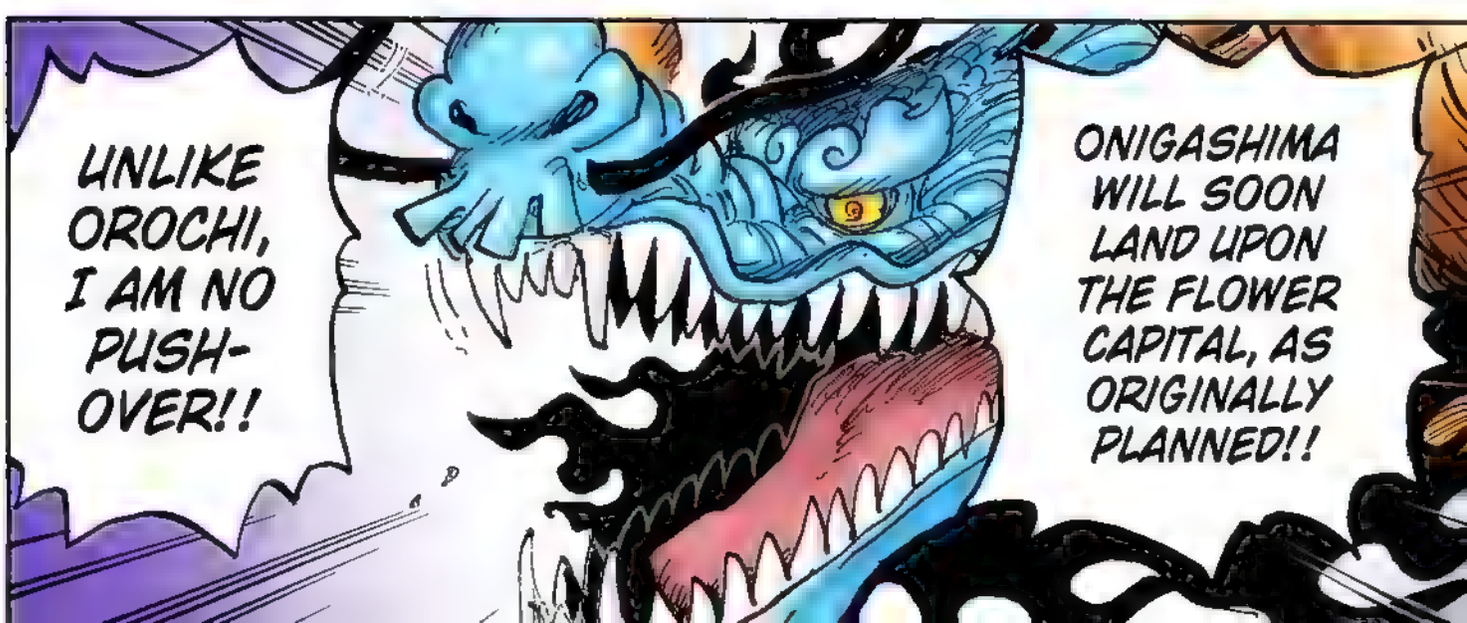
THAT'S A LIE!! THE MAN IN THE STRAW HAT IS...?!!

RAAAH

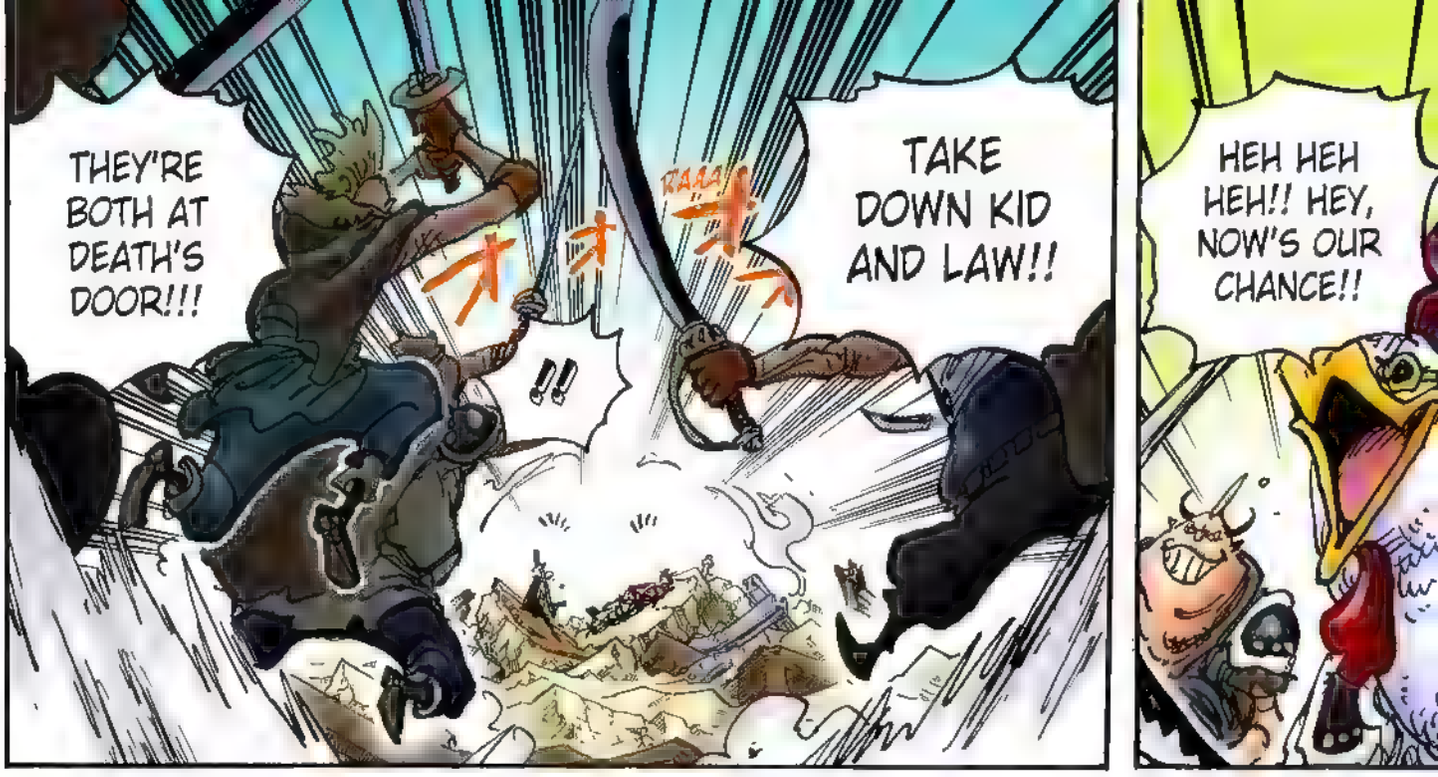
YEAAAAH!! HE DID IT!! MASTER KAIDO IS UTTERLY VICTORIOUS!!!

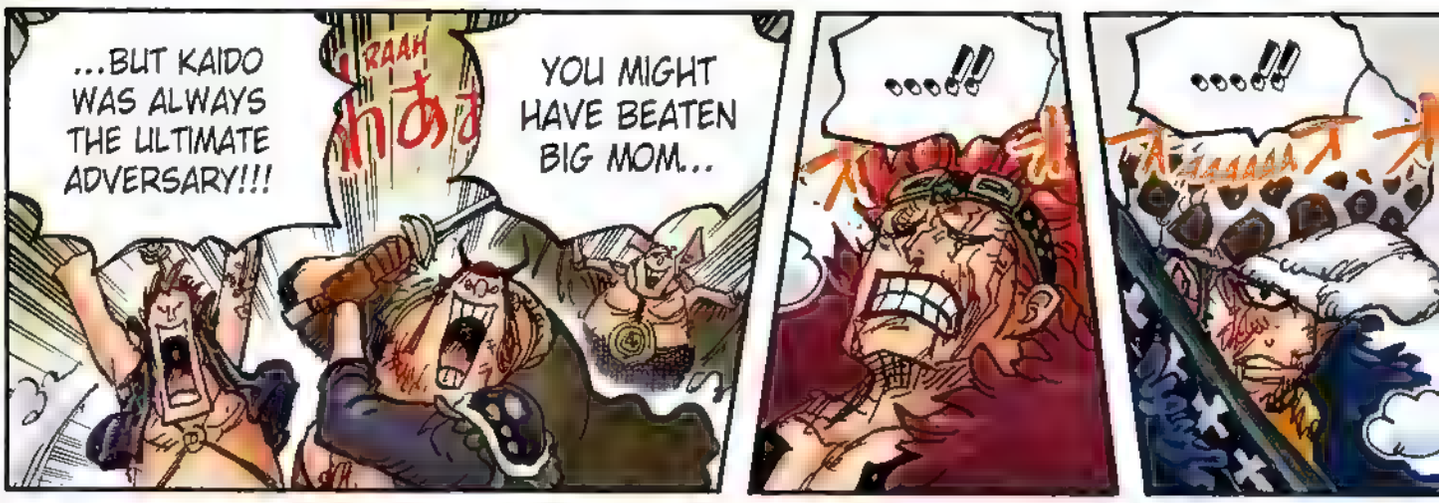

HAA
KK
I DON'T BELIEVE YOU!!
YOU'RE A LIAR!!
WELL, AT LEAST ONE OF YOU HAS SOME MOXIE...

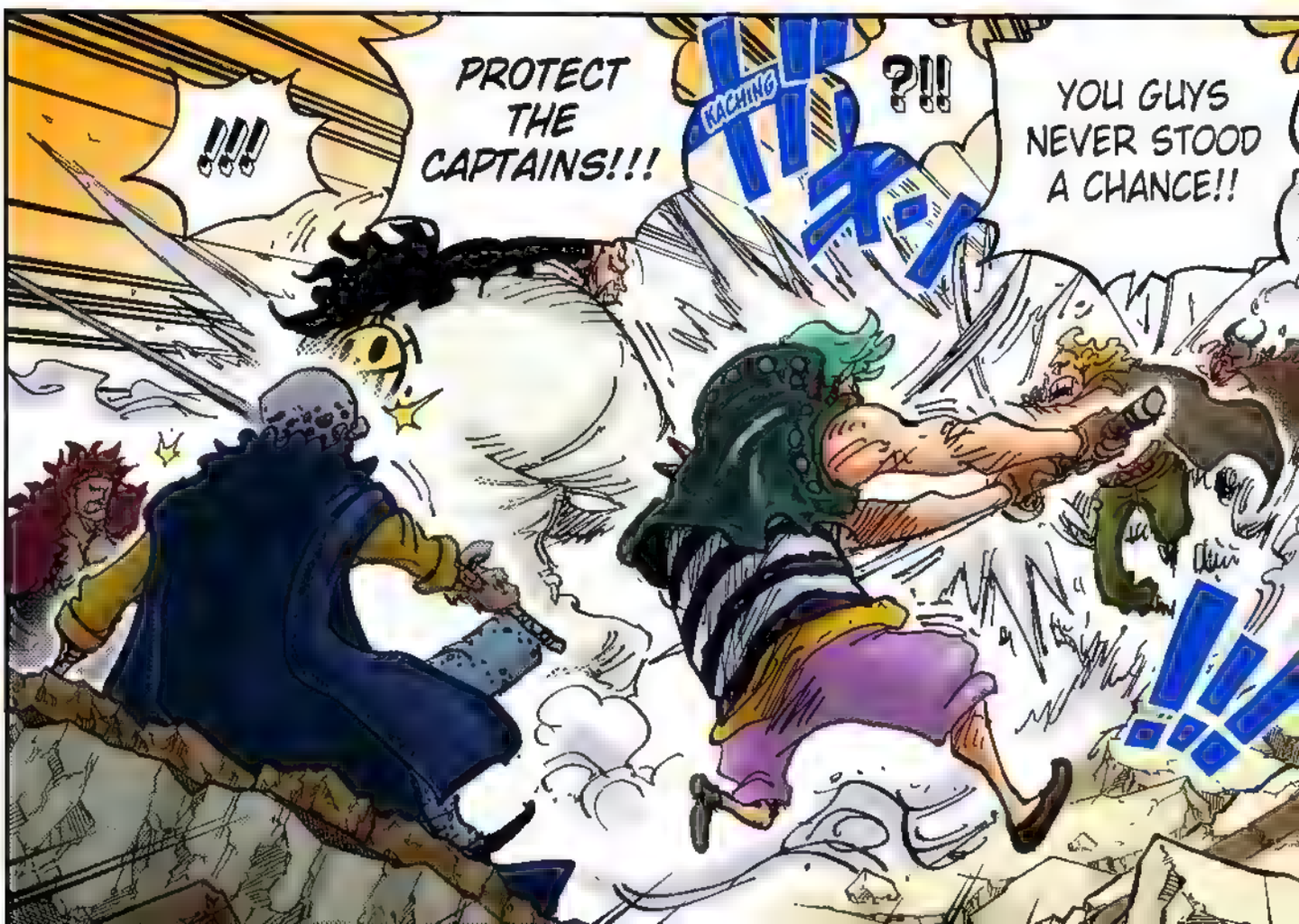

DON'T LOSE YOUR COMPOSURE! NOT BEFORE IT'S ALL OVER!!
LUFFY...!!
GET BACK!!
BOOOM
AAAH !!


UNLIKE OROCHI, I AM NO PUSH-OVER!!
ONIGASHIMA WILL SOON LAND UPON THE FLOWER CAPITAL, AS ORIGINALLY PLANNED!!

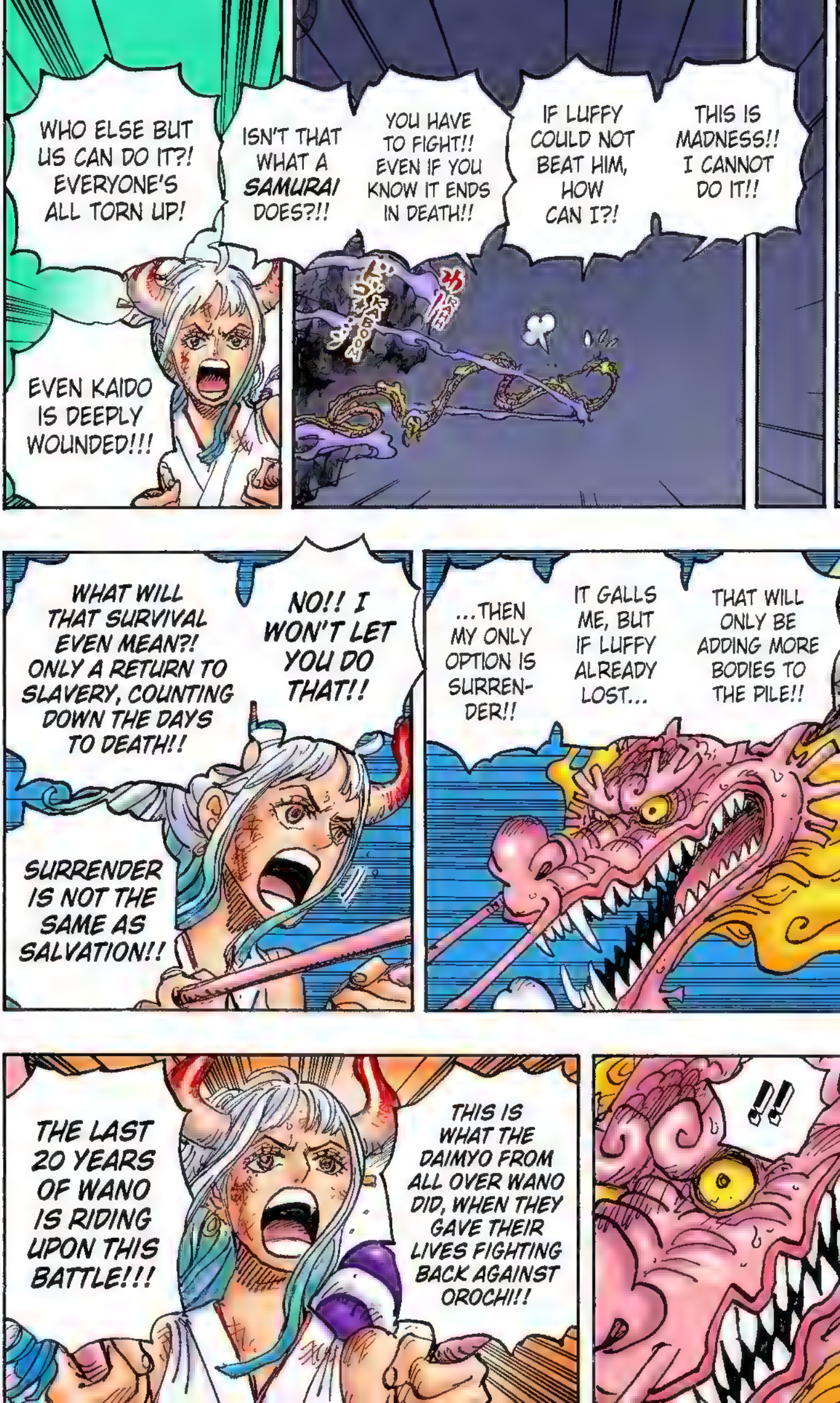
AND THERE ARE ALWAYS MORE REPLACE-MENTS!!
IT'S ALL YOUR LIFE IS WORTH!!
WHEN YOU TIRE AND FALL APART, YOU'LL SIMPLY DIE!!
WOMEN, CHILDREN, I'LL USE THEM ALL!! EVERYONE HERE IS A SLAVE!!
THIS ENTIRE COUNTRY IS ONE GIGANTIC WEAPONS FACTORY!!!
THE COST OF YOUR DEFEAT IS YOUR FREEDOM AND YOUR HOPE!!!
THIS IS WHAT IT MEANS TO LOSE A WAR!!!
NOT MY WIFE AND CHILDREN!!
NO, PLEASE, NO...
...AND YOU HAVE EARNED MY WRATH!!!
YOU DARED TO FIGHT BACK AGAINST ME...
THE BATTLE IS NOT OVER UNTIL I DEAL WITH HIM!!!
BRING MOMONO-SUKE TO ME!!!
RAAAAAH


THEY'RE BOTH AT DEATH'S DOOR!!!
TAKE DOWN KID AND LAW!!
!!
RAAA
HEH HEH HEH!! HEY, NOW'S OUR CHANCE!!


...BUT KAIDO WAS ALWAYS THE ULTIMATE ADVERSARY!!!
RAAH
あぁ
YOU MIGHT HAVE BEATEN BIG MOM...
...!!
...!!
AAAAAA


!!!
PROTECT THE CAPTAINS!!!
KACHING
?!!
YOU GUYS NEVER STOOD A CHANCE!!

MROWWWR!!
WE GOTTA GET UP THERE!! C'MON!!
YES, SIR!!
SEARCH FOR AN EXIT!!!
IS THERE NO WAY OUT?!
KOFF KOFF!
IT'S NOTHING BUT FLAMES ON ALL SIDES!! WE MUST GO!!
CASTLE BASE-MENT
GYAA
RAH
WOBBLE
NO SURRENDER.. NO GOING OUT WITHOUT A PEEP.
I'M GONNA FIGHT, TRAFALGAR..
DAMMIT, STRAW HAT... HUFF, HUFF...
CLINK
CLANK


THIS IS MADNESS!! I CANNOT DO IT!!
IF LUFFY COULD NOT BEAT HIM, HOW CAN I?!
YOU HAVE TO FIGHT!! EVEN IF YOU KNOW IT ENDS IN DEATH!!
ISN'T THAT WHAT A SAMURAI DOES?!!
WHO ELSE BUT US CAN DO IT?! EVERYONE'S ALL TORN UP!
EVEN KAIDO IS DEEPLY WOUNDED!!!
THAT WILL ONLY BE ADDING MORE BODIES TO THE PILE!!
IT GALLS ME, BUT IF LUFFY ALREADY LOST...
...THEN MY ONLY OPTION IS SURREN-DER!!
NO!! I WON'T LET YOU DO THAT!!
WHAT WILL THAT SURVIVAL EVEN MEAN?! ONLY A RETURN TO SLAVERY, COUNTING DOWN THE DAYS TO DEATH!!
SURRENDER IS NOT THE SAME AS SALVATION!!
!!
THIS IS WHAT THE DAIMYO FROM ALL OVER WANO DID, WHEN THEY GAVE THEIR LIVES FIGHTING BACK AGAINST OROCHI!!
THE LAST 20 YEARS OF WANO IS RIDING UPON THIS BATTLE!!!

IF YOU'RE GOING TO LET IT GO TO WASTE...

わあああああRAAAAA

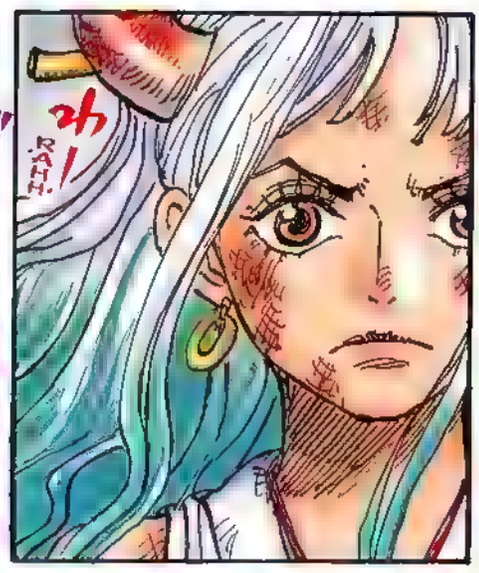
ドゴォ…ン…!! KABOOM

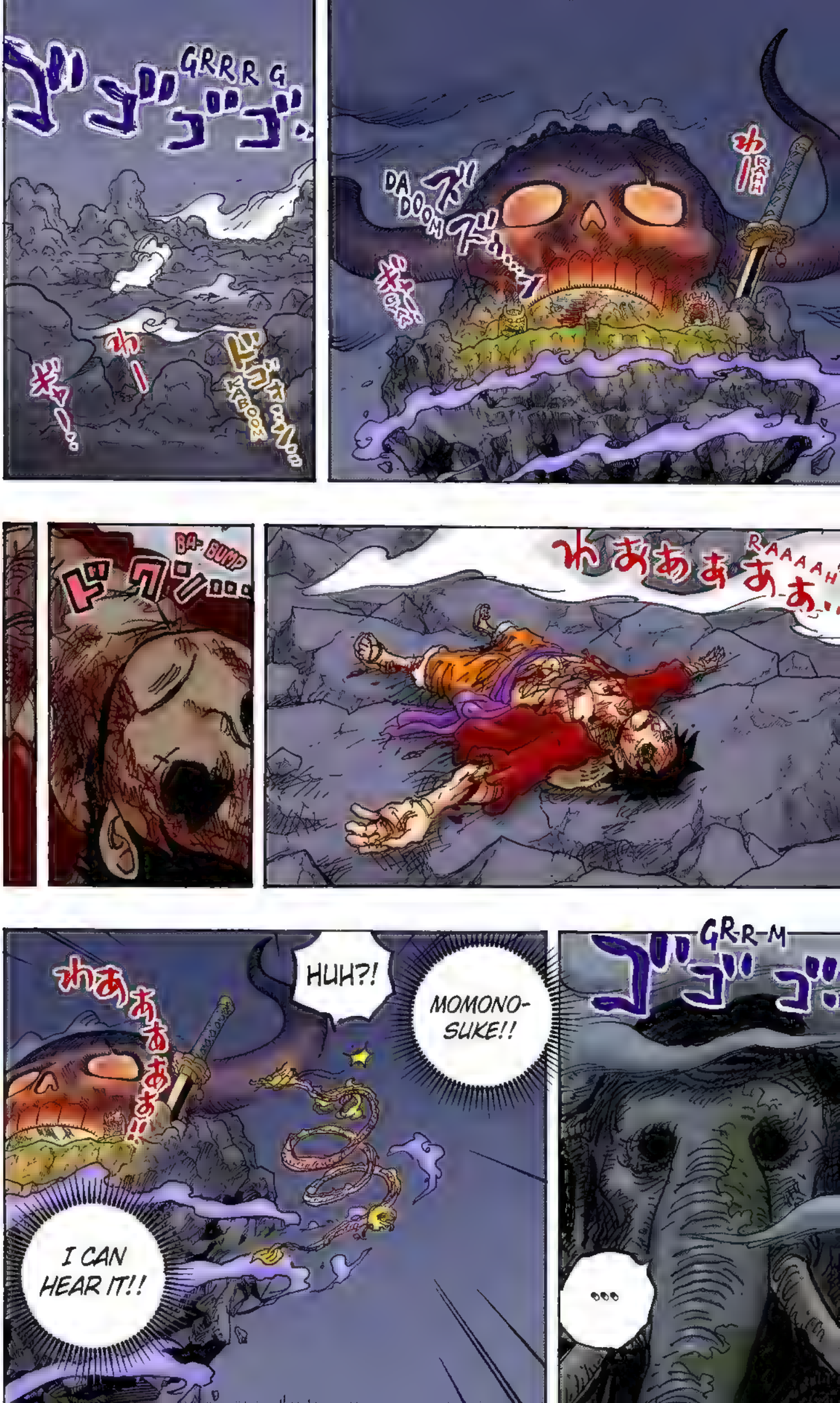
...THEN LET'S FACE DEATH TOGETHER!!

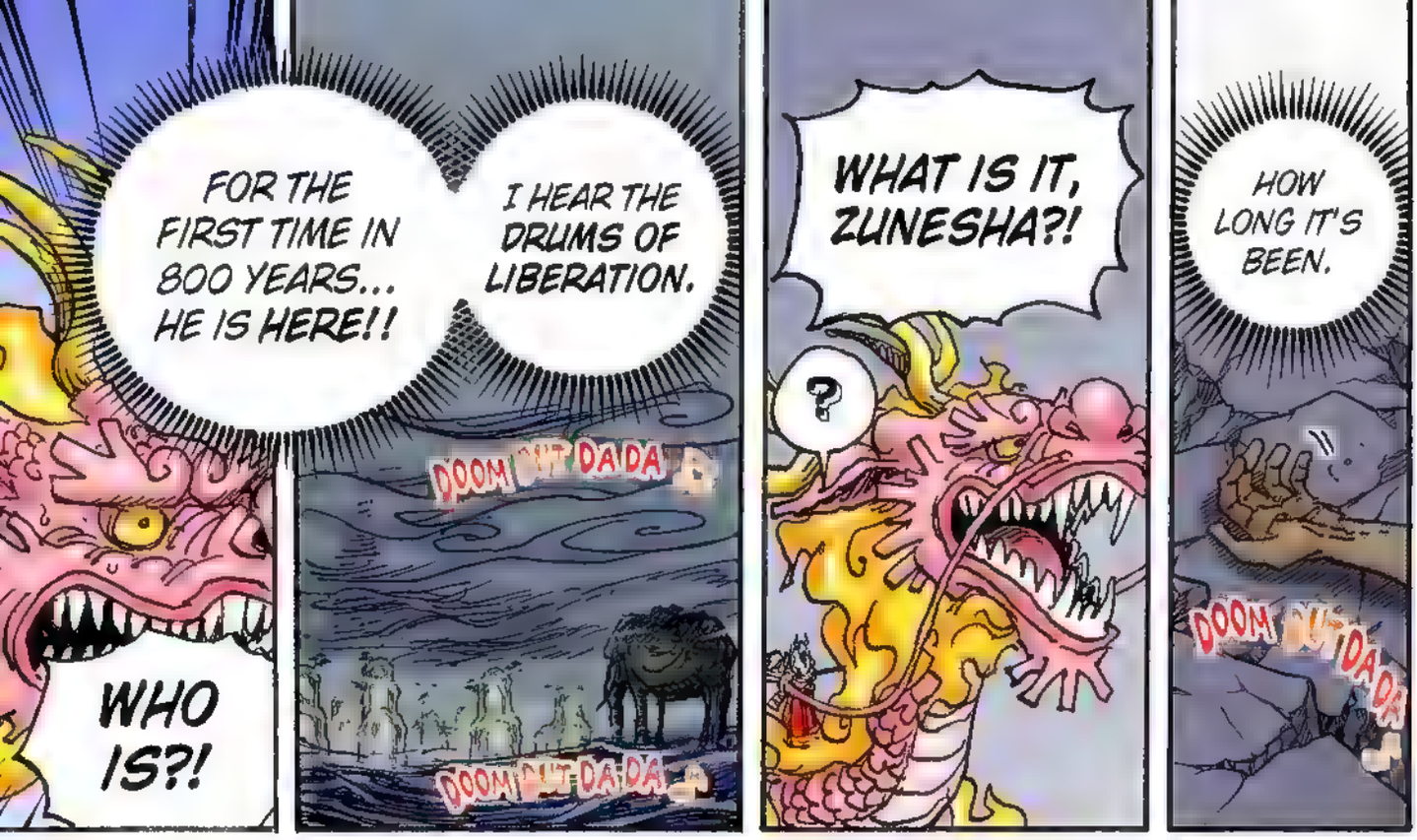
?!!

ど DOOM

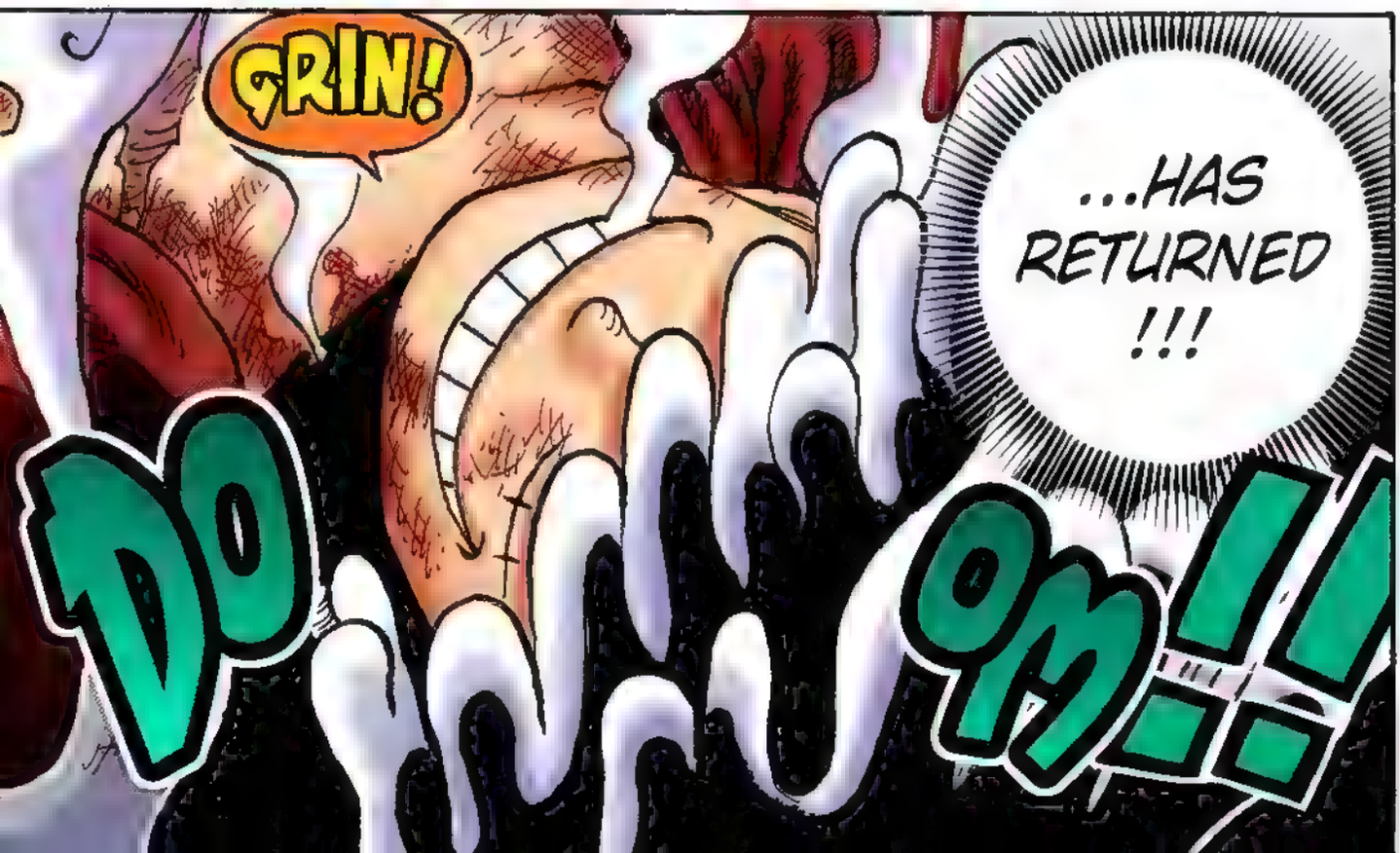
ん!!

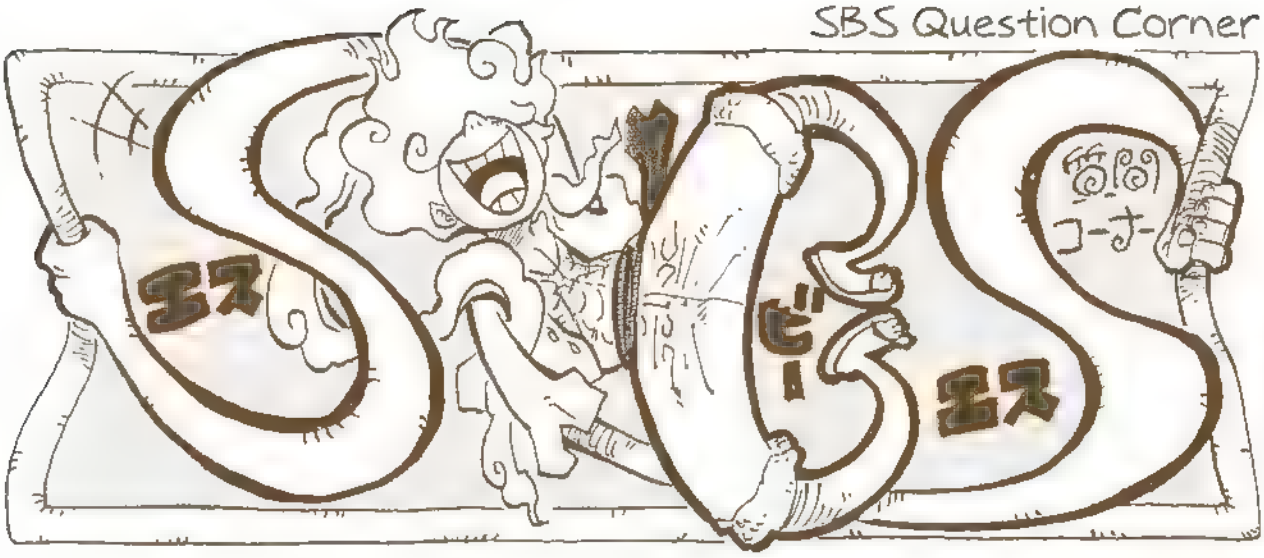



GRRRG
ゴゴゴゴ
わー
ギャー
KABOOM
DADOOM
ズズ
わー
RAH
BA-BUMP
ドクン
わあああああ
RAAAAH
HUH?!
MOMONO-SUKE!!
わあああああ!!
I CAN HEAR IT!!
GR-R-M
ゴゴゴ
...


FOR THE FIRST TIME IN 800 YEARS... HE IS HERE!!
I HEAR THE DRUMS OF LIBERATION.
WHO IS?!
DOOM DUT DA DA
DOOM DUT DA DA
WHAT IS IT, ZUNESHA?!
?
HOW LONG IT'S BEEN.
DOOM DUT DA DA

JOY-BOY...
...!!!


GRIN!
...HAS RETURNED !!!
DOOOOM!!



(Yama, Kanagawa)

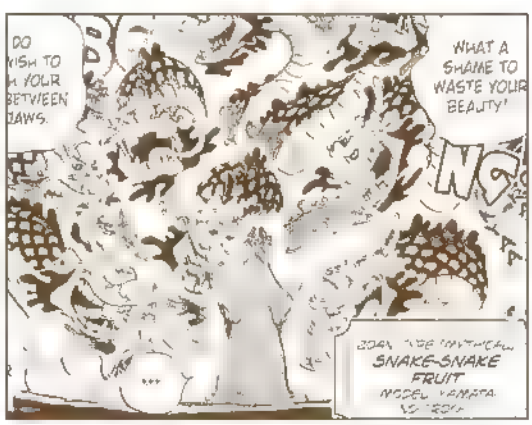
Q: Heso, Odacchi. My heart is beating like "doom-dut-da-da ♪ doom-dut-da-da ♫" right now. Why is that?

--Kanbei

A: Huh...?! Oh no!! Someone, capture him!! Seize pen-name "Kanbei" at once!! That heartbeat means... **he has high blood pressure!!** Get him to a hospital!!

Q: How is Orochi still alive?! Does the Snake-Snake Fruit, Mythical Model "Yamata-no-Orochi" have eight lives??

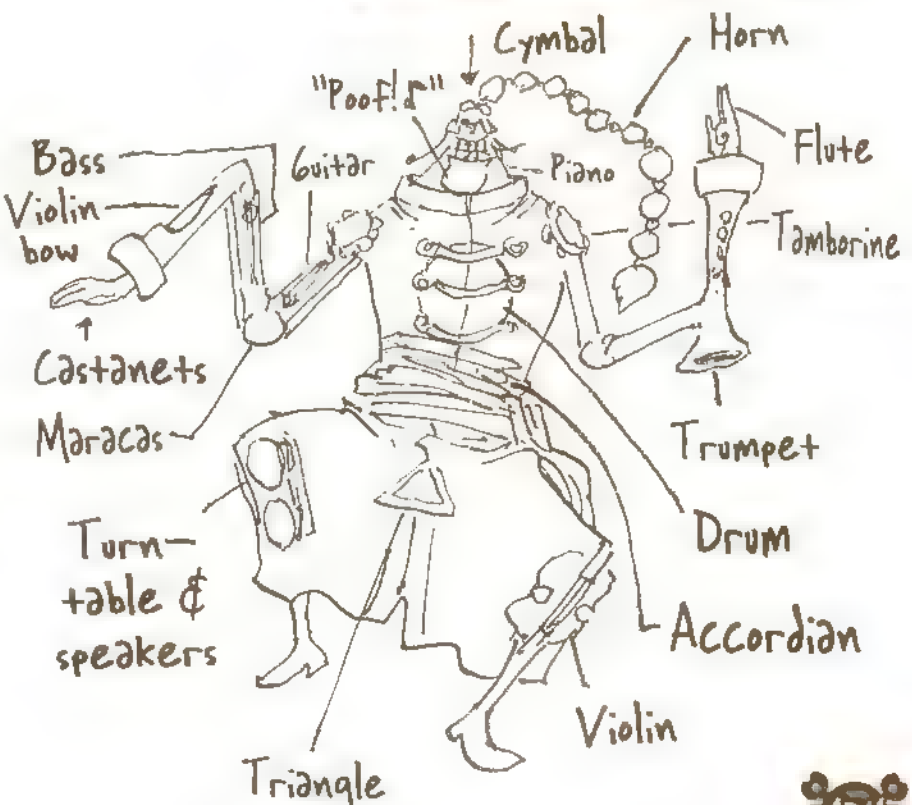
--Aba



A: Yes. He won't die unless you cut off all eight heads! That's his power!! Isn't it infuriating?!

Q: Odacchi!! As far as Apoo's body part instruments go, I've got:
Head: cymbal
Teeth: piano
Chest: drum
Left arm: trumpet
Right arm: strings
And his chin is something that goes "poof." What other instruments does he have?

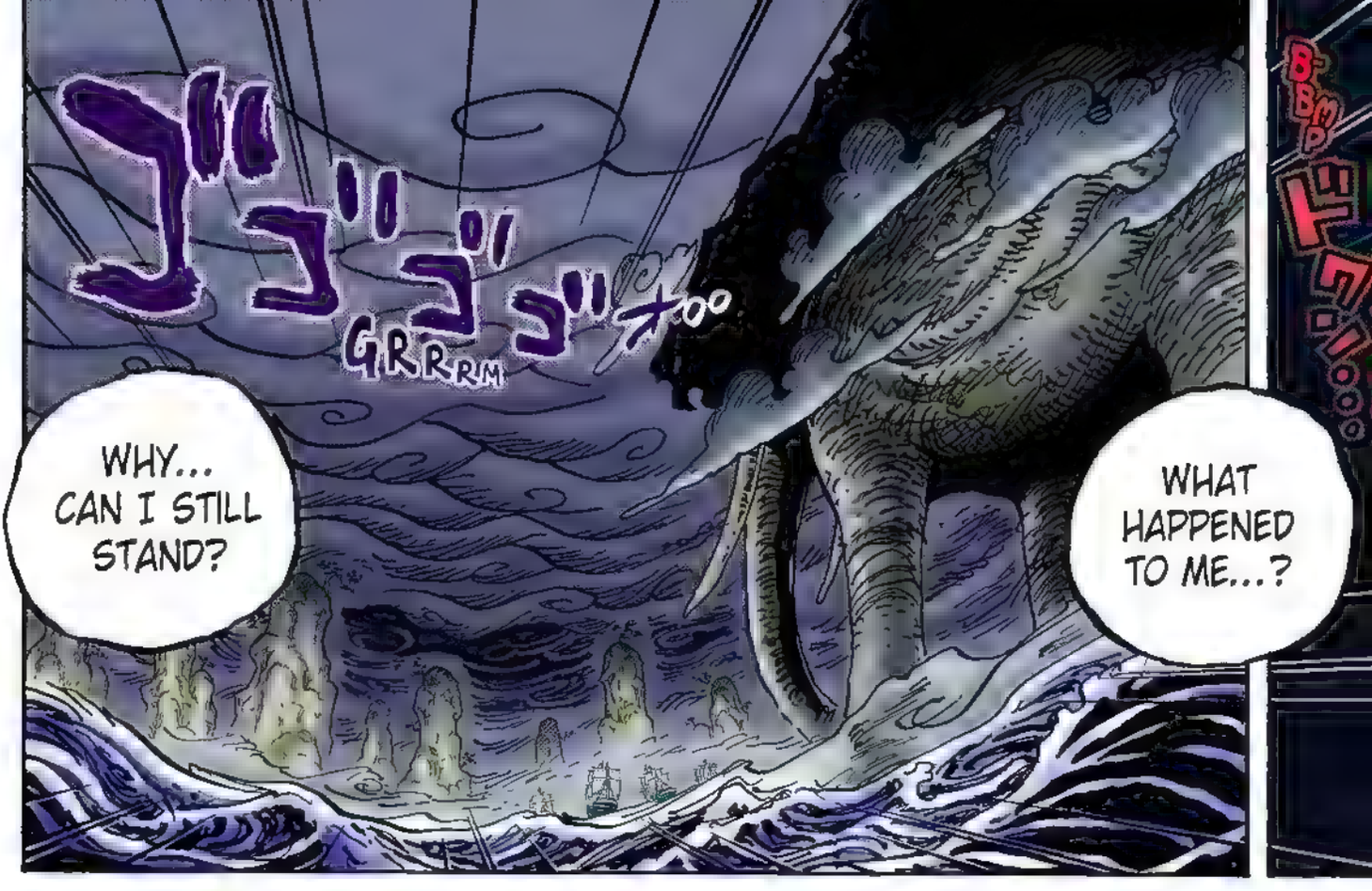
--Nonsen



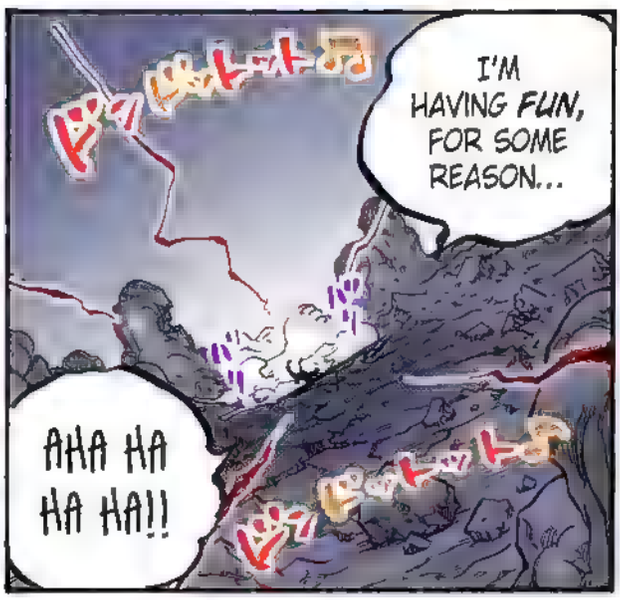
A: Here's the list. He's got a triangle on his crotch! That's all! The SBS returns next volume!!

Chapter 1044: WARRIOR OF LIBERATION

GERMA 66'S AHH… AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION, VOL. 8:
"MAMA'S AWAY ON HER TRIP. BEGIN THE EXPERIMENTS!!"

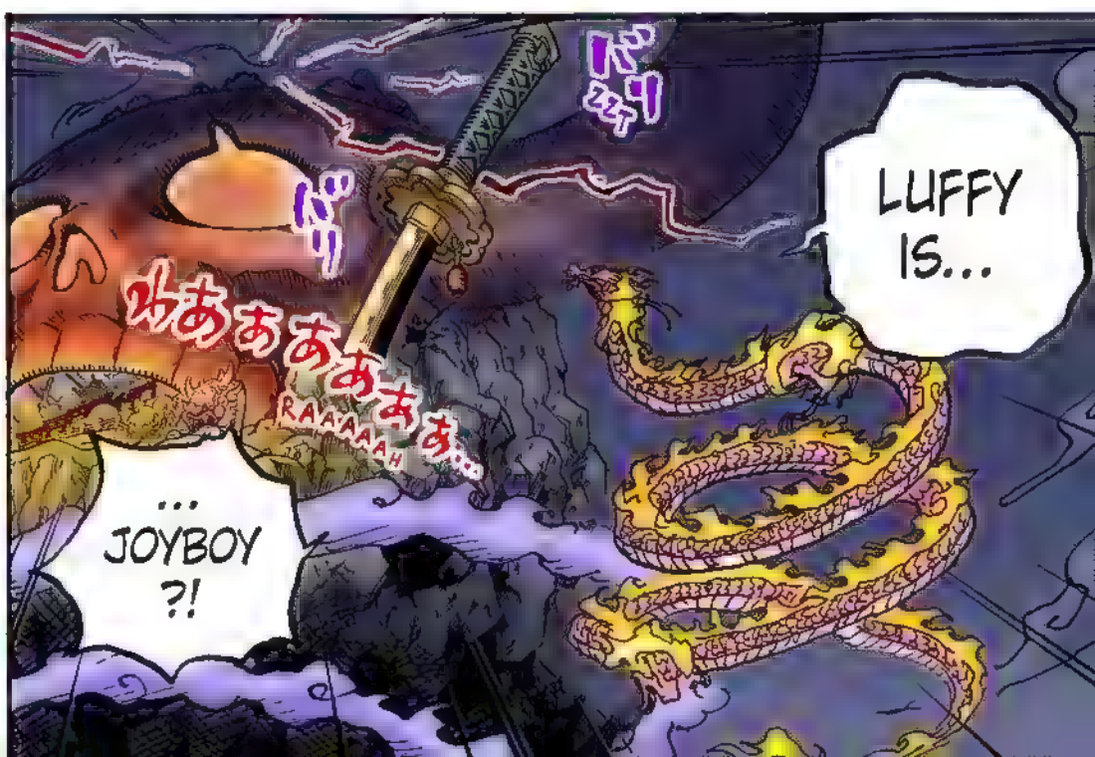

ゴゴゴゴ
GRRRM
WHY... CAN I STILL STAND?
WHAT HAPPENED TO ME...?

ドーンドッドットット♪
DOOM DUT DA DA


I'M HAVING *FUN*, FOR SOME REASON..
AHA HA HA HA!!

EVEN THOUGH I LOST.

!!!
IS THAT... WHAT ZUNESHA IS SAYING?!!


バリ
ああああ
RAAAAAH...
... JOYBOY ?!
LUFFY IS...

HUFF, HUFF...
LUFFY ...?!
YOU... YOU'RE AWAKE, SIR PIRATE!!
EEEK !!
がば
FWUP
...!!
AH!!
PLEASURE HALL, LEFTBRAIN TOWER
WHA...
IS THAT YOU, STRAW HAT FELLOW...?!
?!
HUH?!
PERFOR-MANCE FLOOR
BIG BRUDDER'S STILL BREATHING?!!
LUFFY'S ALIBE?!!
HEY! HE'S STILL BREATHING.
STRAW HAT...?!

AHA HA HA HA HA!!!

DOOM DUT DA DA♪

NIKA.

DOOM DUT DA DA♪

THE WARRIOR OF LIBERATION, ALSO KNOWN AS...

...AND FIGHTING IN WHATEVER WAY HE FANCIES, BRINGING SMILES TO THE FACES OF THE PEOPLE...

POSSESSING A BODY WITH THE PROPERTIES OF RUBBER...

AWAKENING BRINGS HIS RUBBERY BODY GREATER PHYSICAL STRENGTH AND FREEDOM.

IT IS SAID THAT IN ALL THE WORLD...

NIKA, THE SUN GOD.

THE HALL OF POWER, PANGAEA CASTLE

GRRRRRRM

SACRED MARIJOA

...AND MADE KAIDO ANGRY. WHAT WAS THE POINT?

SO WE'VE LOST AN ELITE AGENT...

...AND NOT ONCE HAS IT EVER SUCCEEDED.

FOR 800 YEARS!!

IN EVERY ERA, THE WORLD GOVERNMENT HAS ATTEMPTED TO RECOVER THE GUM-GUM FRUIT...

IT IS ALWAYS BETTER TO ELIMINATE DANGEROUS VARIABLES...

WHAT IF I TOLD YOU THAT THERE WAS A POTENTIAL FUTURE THAT WOULD MAKE US BEG FOR THIS OUTCOME?

THE ZOAN-TYPE HUMAN-HUMAN FRUIT...

MYTHICAL TYPE, MODEL...

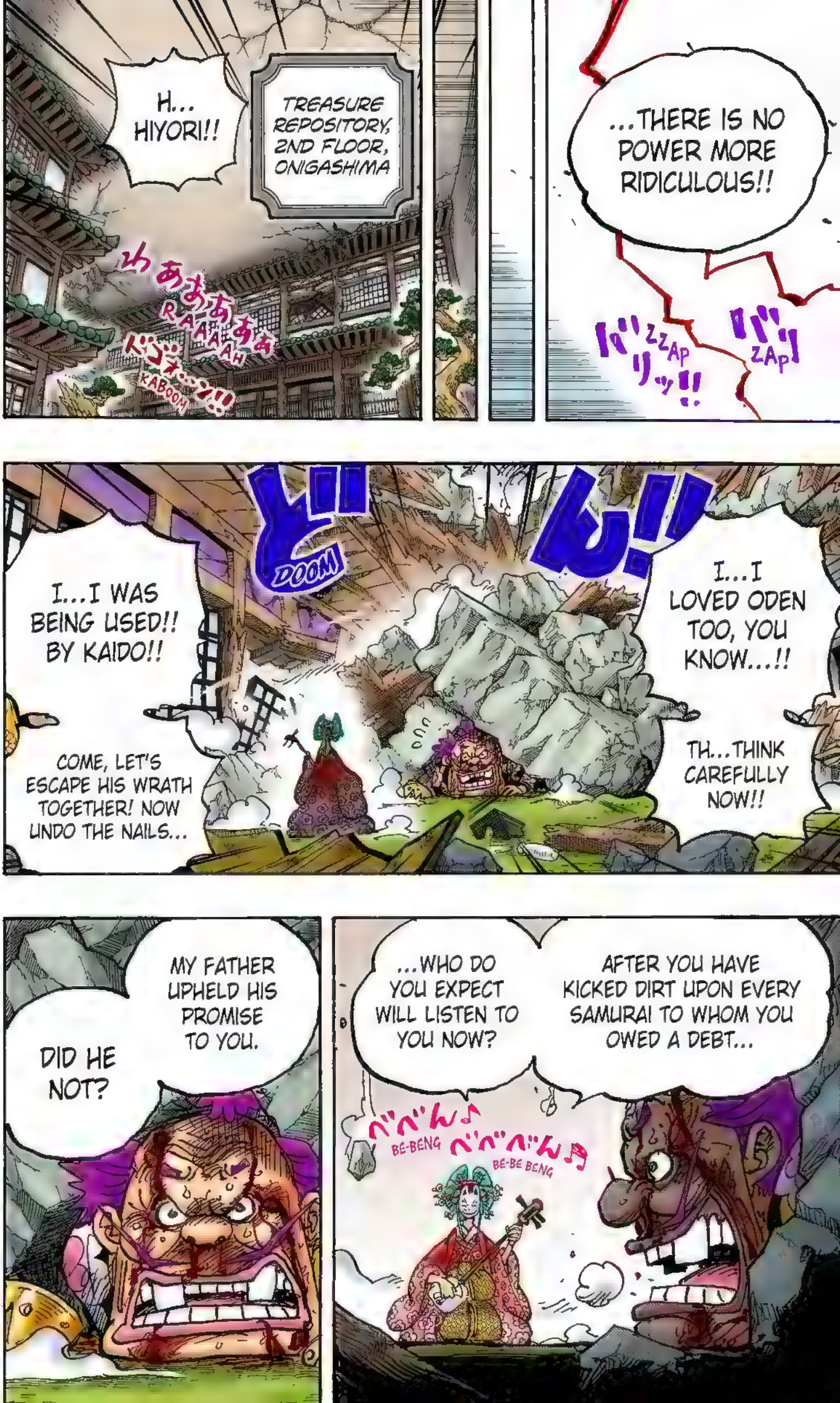
AND THIS PARTICULAR FRUIT HAS THE NAME OF A GOD...

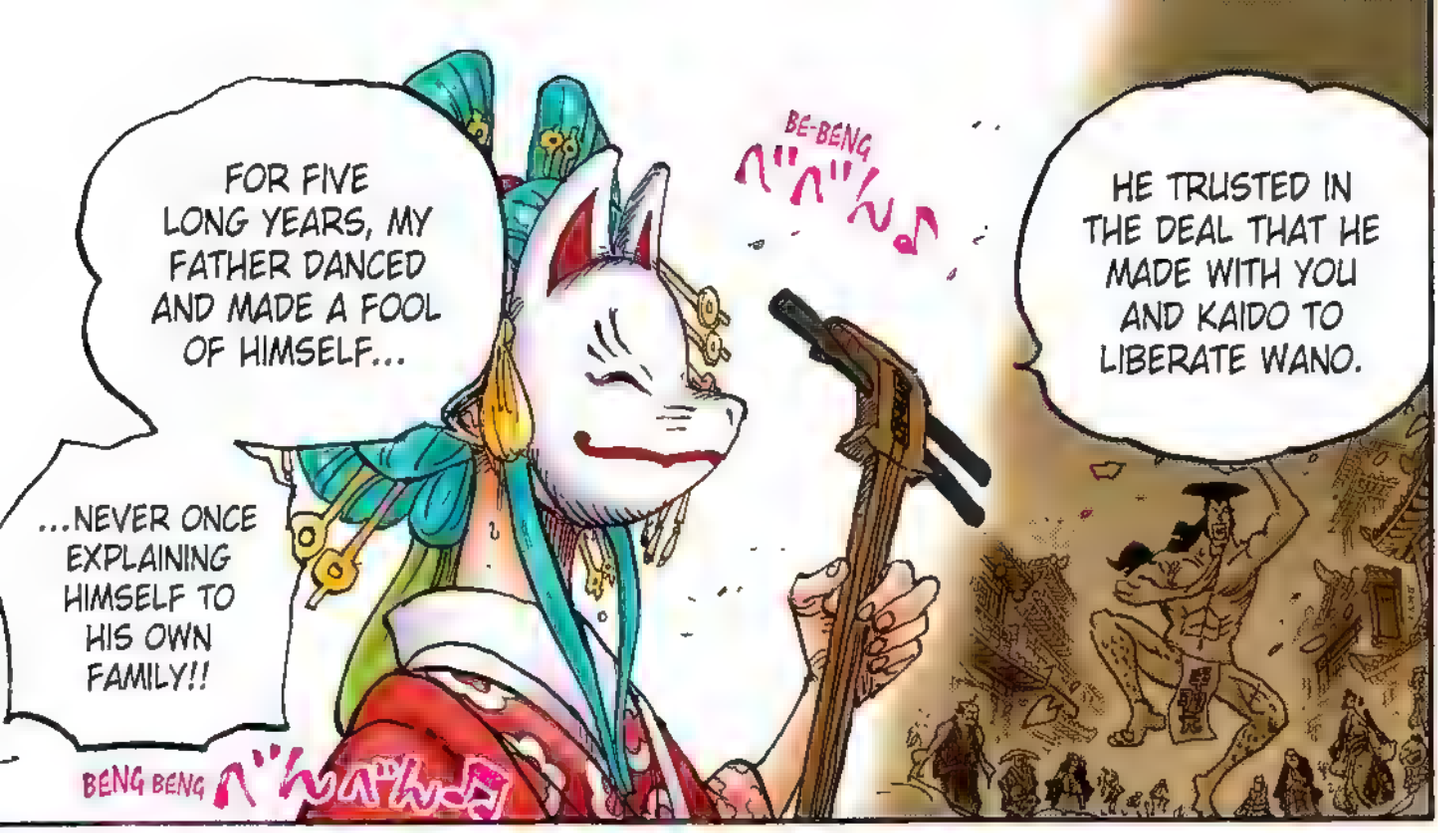
ZOAN FRUITS CONTAIN A WILL OF THEIR OWN.

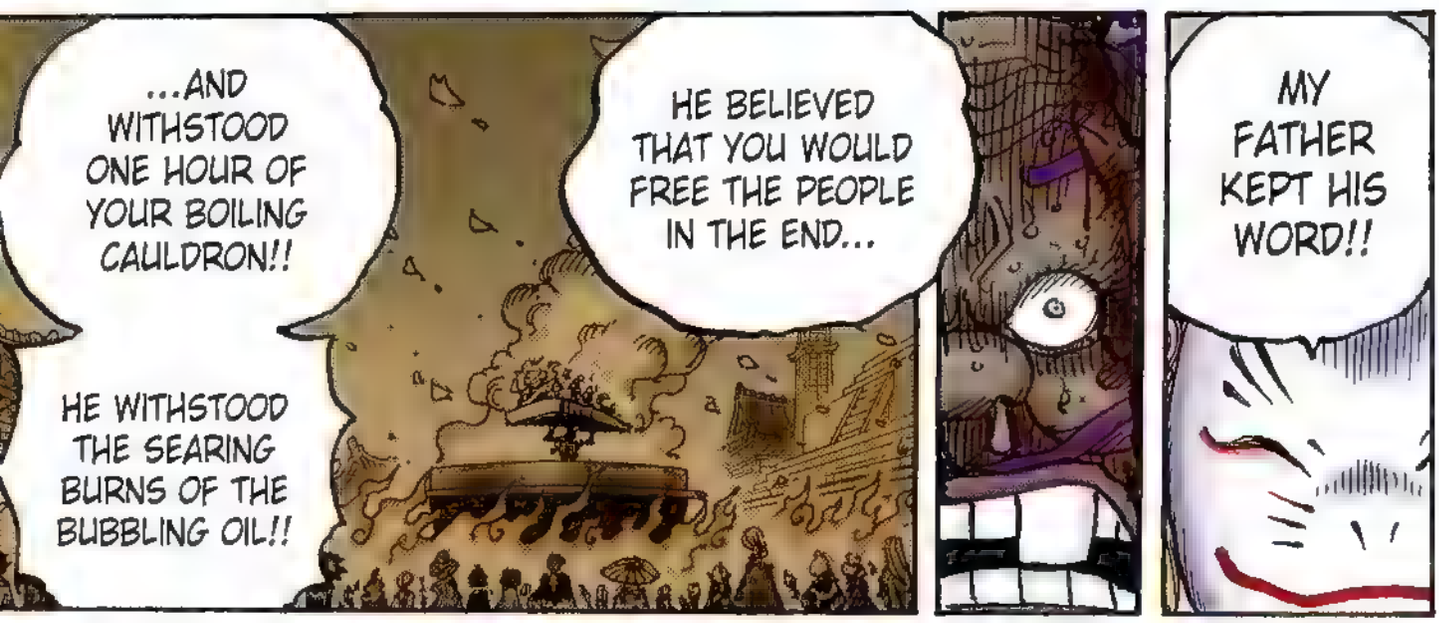
THE OTHER NAME OF THE GUM-GUM FRUIT IS...

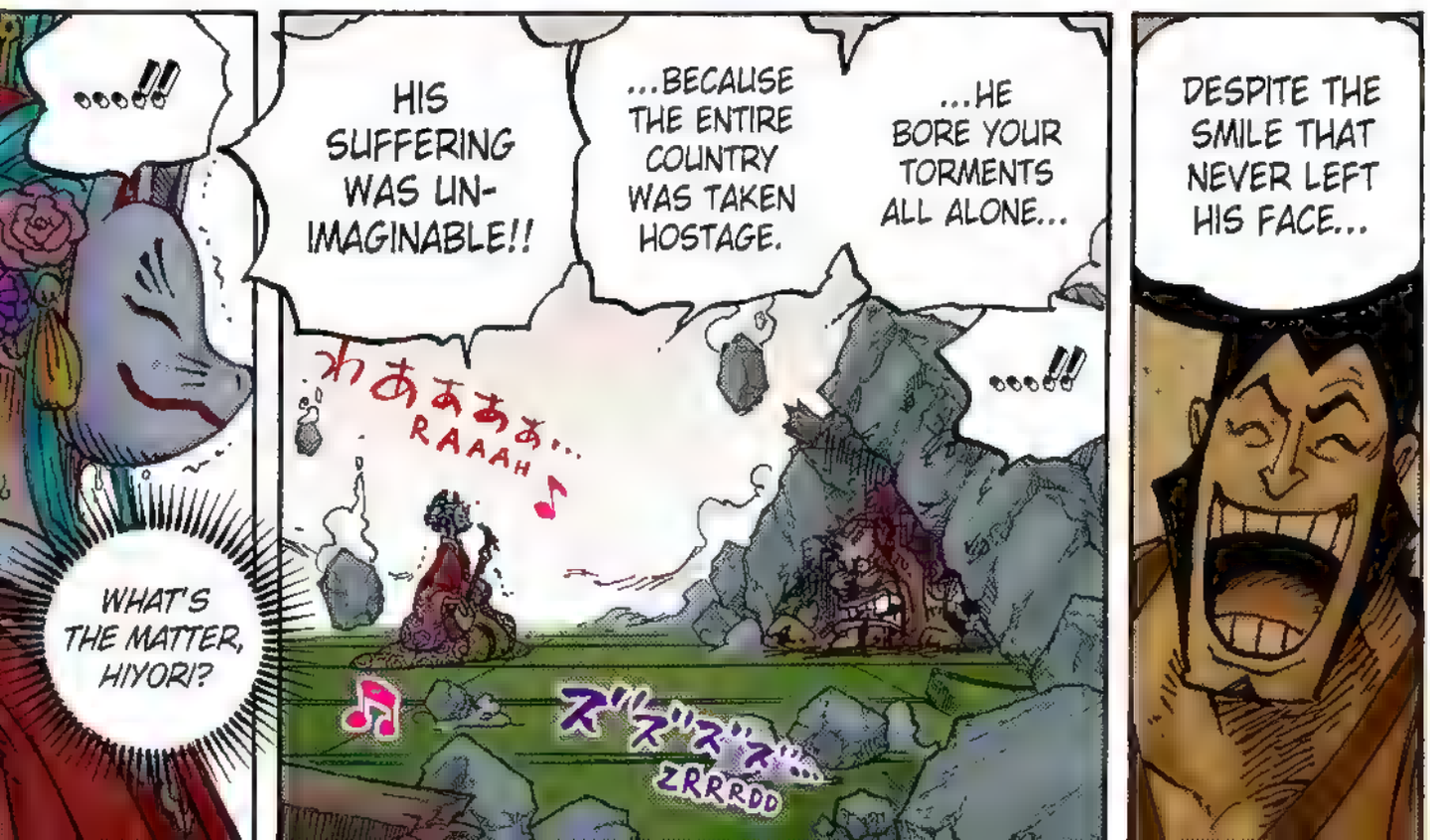
IT IS AS THOUGH THE DEVIL FRUIT IS TRYING TO ESCAPE OUR GRASP.

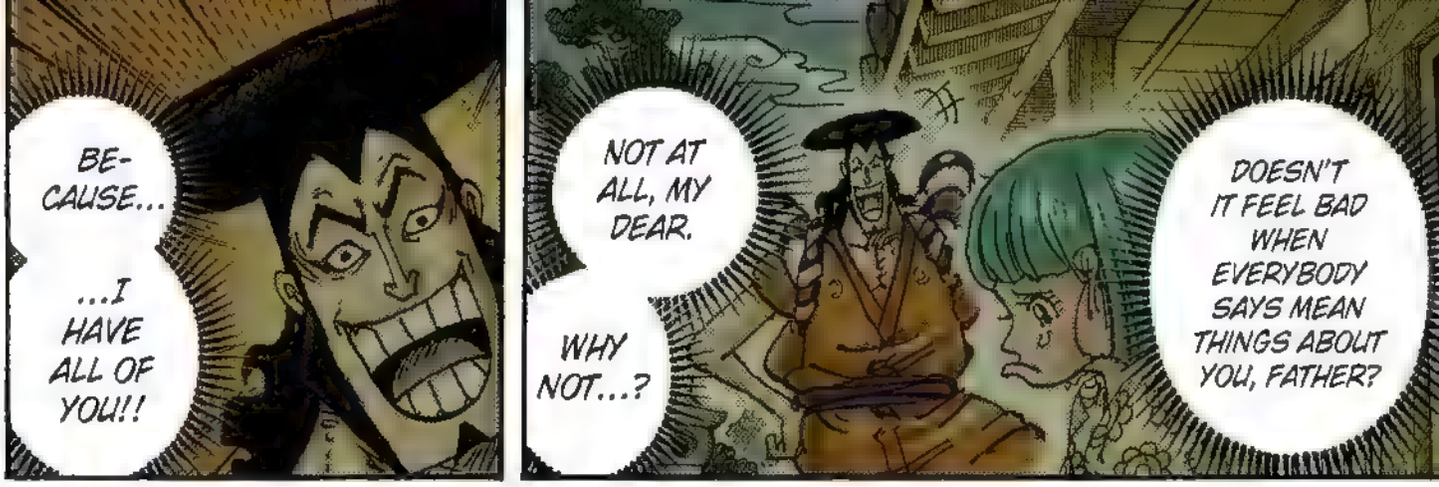
AND IT VERY WELL MIGHT BE.

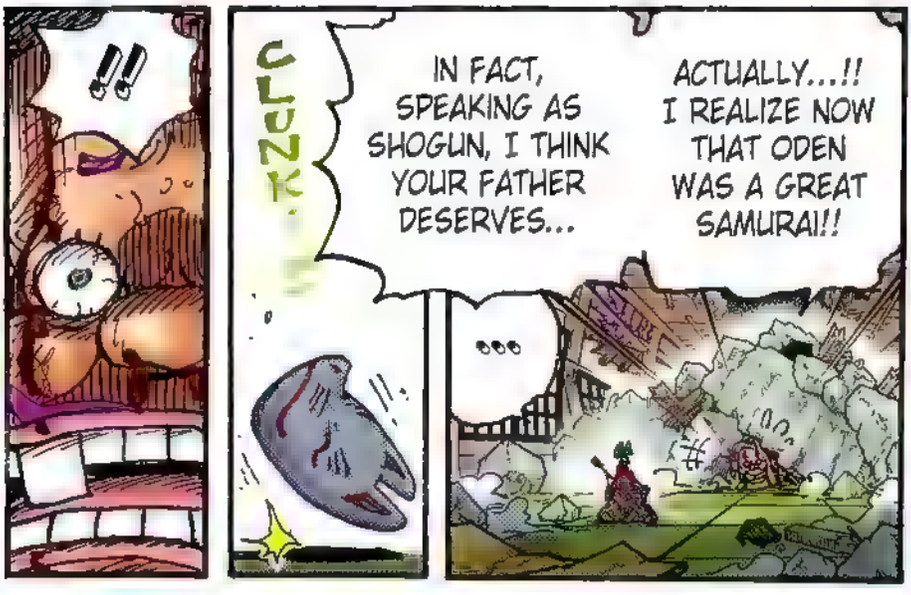

...THERE IS NO POWER MORE RIDICULOUS!!
バリ ZZAP
バリッ!!
TREASURE REPOSITORY, 2ND FLOOR, ONIGASHIMA
H... HIYORI!!
わあああああ RAAAAAH
ばごォ…ン!! KABOOM
I...I LOVED ODEN TOO, YOU KNOW...!!
TH...THINK CAREFULLY NOW!!
どん!! DOOM
I...I WAS BEING USED!! BY KAIDO!!
COME, LET'S ESCAPE HIS WRATH TOGETHER! NOW UNDO THE NAILS...
AFTER YOU HAVE KICKED DIRT UPON EVERY SAMURAI TO WHOM YOU OWED A DEBT...
...WHO DO YOU EXPECT WILL LISTEN TO YOU NOW?
べべん♪ BE-BENG
べべべん♫ BE-BE BENG
MY FATHER UPHELD HIS PROMISE TO YOU.
DID HE NOT?

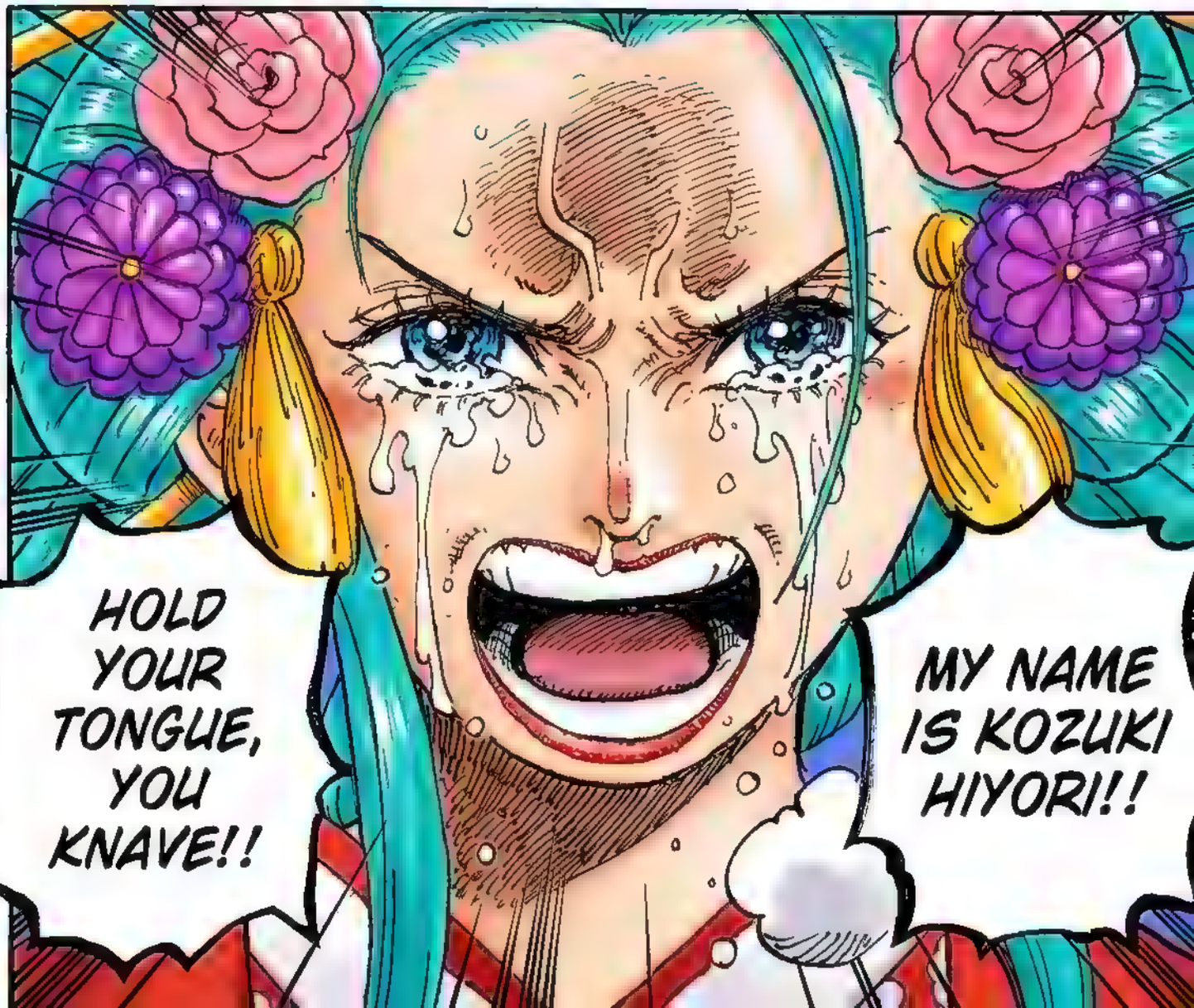

FOR FIVE LONG YEARS, MY FATHER DANCED AND MADE A FOOL OF HIMSELF...
...NEVER ONCE EXPLAINING HIMSELF TO HIS OWN FAMILY!!
BE-BENG
BENG BENG
HE TRUSTED IN THE DEAL THAT HE MADE WITH YOU AND KAIDO TO LIBERATE WANO.

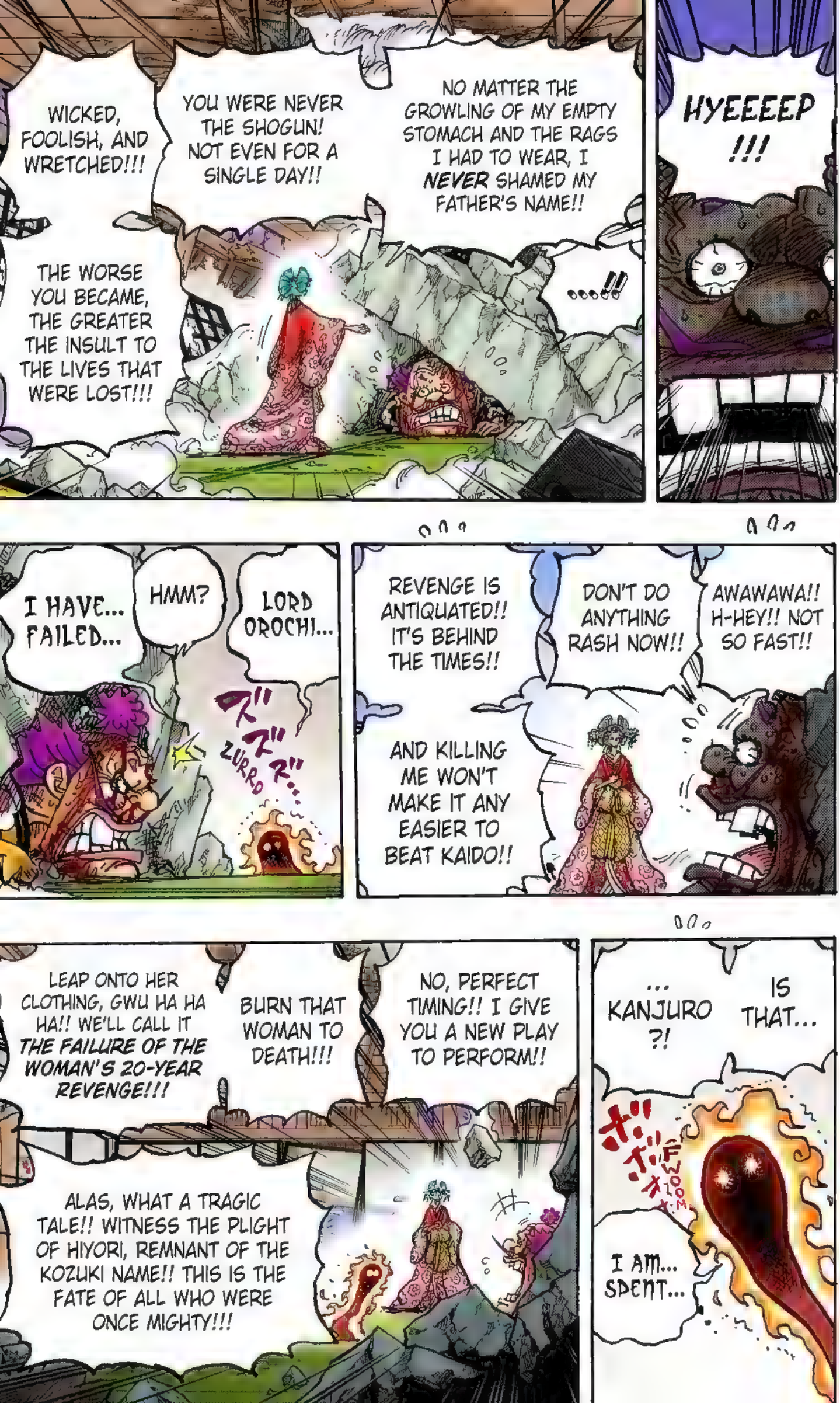

...AND WITHSTOOD ONE HOUR OF YOUR BOILING CAULDRON!!
HE WITHSTOOD THE SEARING BURNS OF THE BUBBLING OIL!!
HE BELIEVED THAT YOU WOULD FREE THE PEOPLE IN THE END...
MY FATHER KEPT HIS WORD!!


...!!
WHAT'S THE MATTER, HIYORI?
HIS SUFFERING WAS UN-IMAGINABLE!!
...BECAUSE THE ENTIRE COUNTRY WAS TAKEN HOSTAGE.
...HE BORE YOUR TORMENTS ALL ALONE...
...!!
あああ... RAAAH
ズズズズ... ZRRRDD
DESPITE THE SMILE THAT NEVER LEFT HIS FACE...


BE-CAUSE...
...I HAVE ALL OF YOU!!
NOT AT ALL, MY DEAR.
WHY NOT...?
DOESN'T IT FEEL BAD WHEN EVERYBODY SAYS MEAN THINGS ABOUT YOU, FATHER?

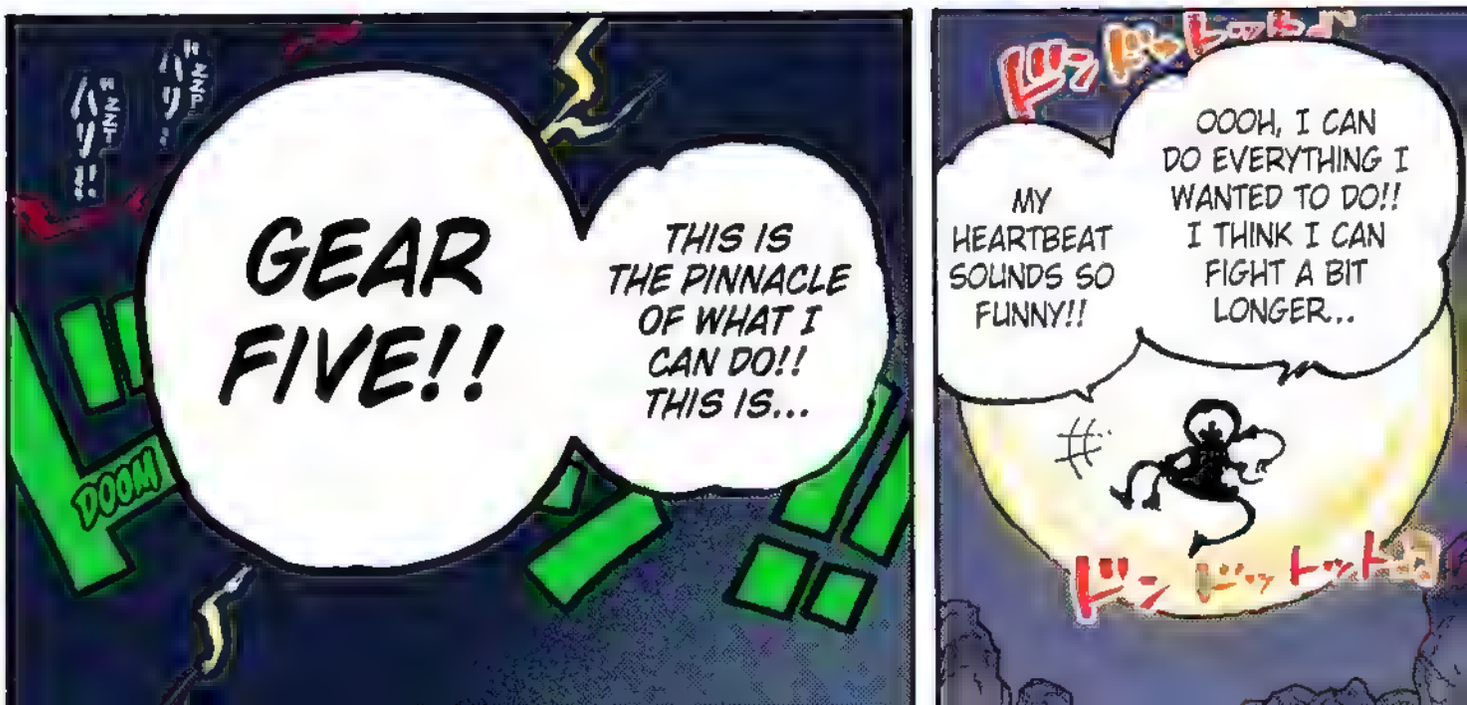

!!
CLUNK
IN FACT, SPEAKING AS SHOGUN, I THINK YOUR FATHER DESERVES...
ACTUALLY...!! I REALIZE NOW THAT ODEN WAS A GREAT SAMURAI!!
...
...!!
REALLY?! THEN WE'LL BE TOGETHER FOREVER!!


HOLD YOUR TONGUE, YOU KNAVE!!
MY NAME IS KOZUKI HIYORI!!

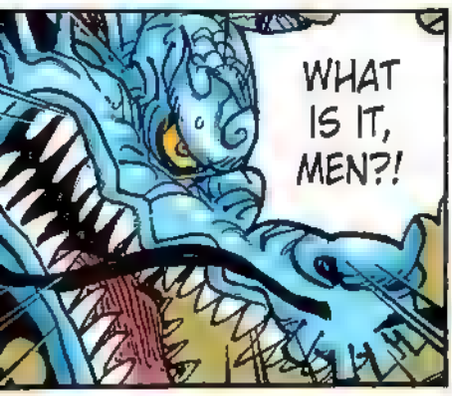

WICKED, FOOLISH, AND WRETCHED!!!
YOU WERE NEVER THE SHOGUN! NOT EVEN FOR A SINGLE DAY!!
NO MATTER THE GROWLING OF MY EMPTY STOMACH AND THE RAGS I HAD TO WEAR, I NEVER SHAMED MY FATHER'S NAME!!
THE WORSE YOU BECAME, THE GREATER THE INSULT TO THE LIVES THAT WERE LOST!!!
...!!
HYEEEEP !!!
I HAVE... FAILED...
HMM?
LORD OROCHI...
ZURRD
REVENGE IS ANTIQUATED!! IT'S BEHIND THE TIMES!!
DON'T DO ANYTHING RASH NOW!!
AWAWAWA!! H-HEY!! NOT SO FAST!!
AND KILLING ME WON'T MAKE IT ANY EASIER TO BEAT KAIDO!!
LEAP ONTO HER CLOTHING, GWU HA HA HA!! WE'LL CALL IT THE FAILURE OF THE WOMAN'S 20-YEAR REVENGE!!!
BURN THAT WOMAN TO DEATH!!!
NO, PERFECT TIMING!! I GIVE YOU A NEW PLAY TO PERFORM!!
ALAS, WHAT A TRAGIC TALE!! WITNESS THE PLIGHT OF HIYORI, REMNANT OF THE KOZUKI NAME!! THIS IS THE FATE OF ALL WHO WERE ONCE MIGHTY!!!
... KANJURO ?!
IS THAT...
FWOOM
I AM... SPENT...

FWOOM
GYAAAAA !!!
アアアアアア
AAAAAA
LORD OROCHI...
WOOSH
3D
3D
FWAH?! HEY!! NO, NOT OVER HERE!!!

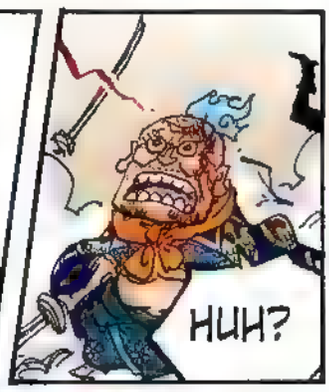
ドン ドット トット
DOOM DA'DA
ドン ドット トット
...
...ALWAYS KEEPS ITS PROMISES!!
THE KOZUKI CLAN...
KANJURO, YOU IDIOT!! HELP ME, HIYORI!! YEEEOW!!!
アアアアアア!!
GRRRR
THE DAWN IS SURE TO COME.

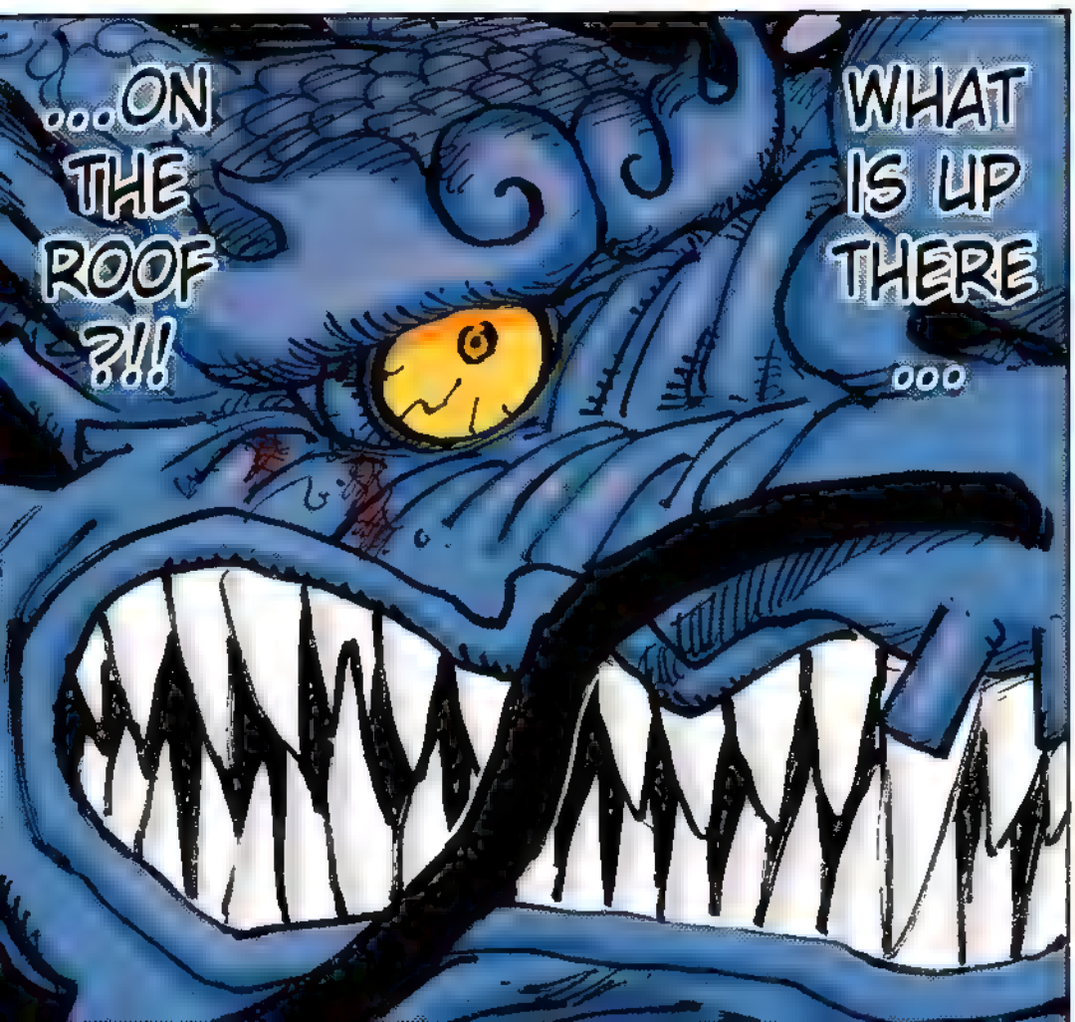

GEAR FIVE!!
THIS IS THE PINNACLE OF WHAT I CAN DO!! THIS IS...
DOOM!
ドン ドット トット
MY HEARTBEAT SOUNDS SO FUNNY!!
OOOH, I CAN DO EVERYTHING I WANTED TO DO!! I THINK I CAN FIGHT A BIT LONGER..
ドン ドット トット

AAAAH !!
!!!


WHAT IS IT, MEN?!

ガク!
ガクッ


HUH?


...ON THE ROOF ?!!
WHAT IS UP THERE ...

ドサ
ドサッ THUD
...!!

IS THAT LUFFY?!!
WAAH
STRAW HAT...?!
WHERE'S IT COMING FROM?!!
THUD
IS THAT SUPREME KING HAKI?!!
THUMP
HEY, WHAT'S WRONG?!!
ZAP
KRUMBL...!!
ZZT
KRUNCH
!!!
WHAAAA ?!!
GRAB
AAAAH !!!
UM, KAIDO ?!!

KRUNCH

ボゴォ

STRAW HAT... YOU SURVIVED!!

THANK YOU.

.....!!

HUFF, HUFF!!

AHA HA HA HA!!

HEE HEE HEE!!

ぼ

ん

BOOM!!

RAAAAH !!

BLAST BREATH !!!

ボゴ

BOOM!!

!!

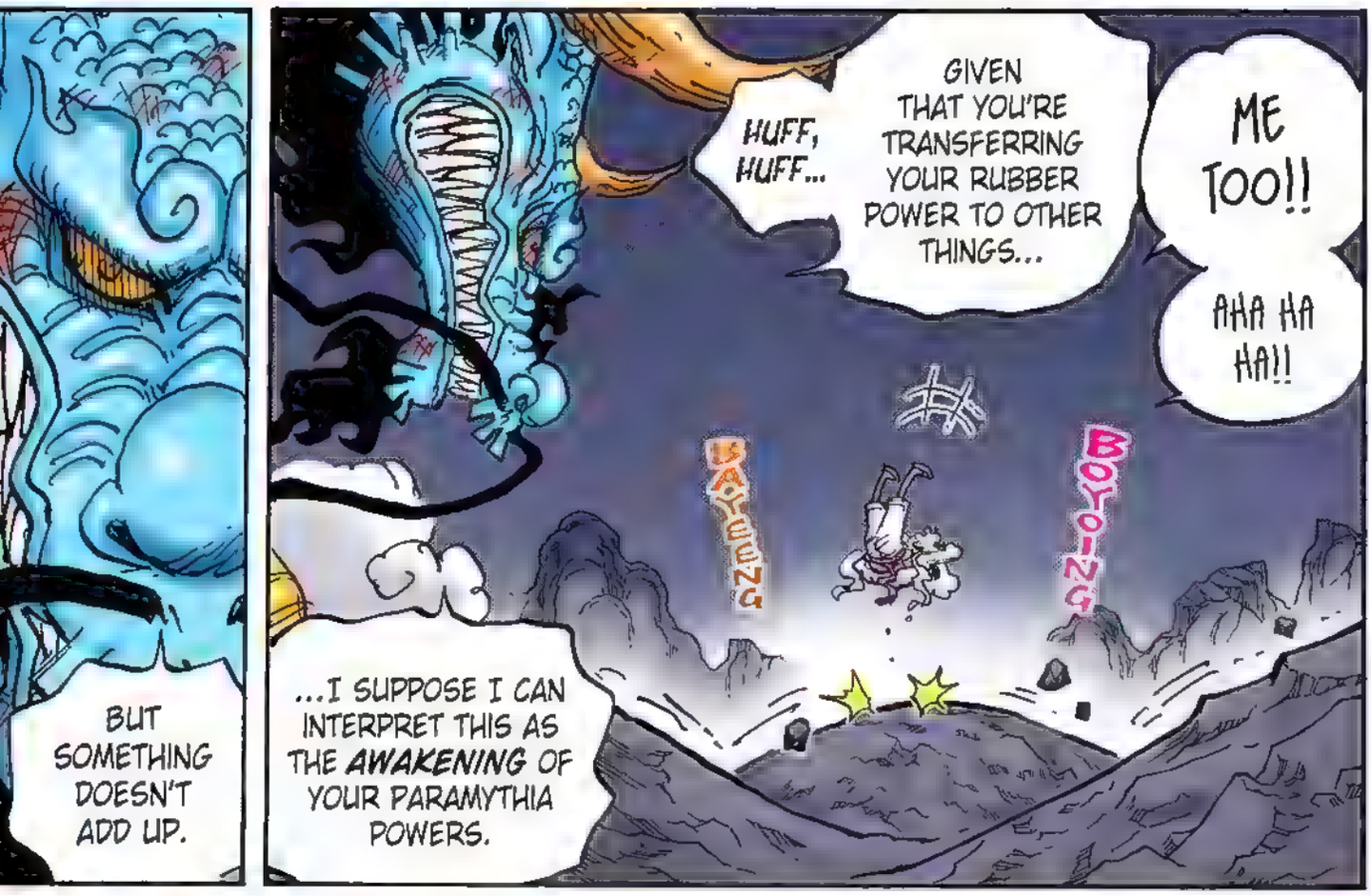
ドドド

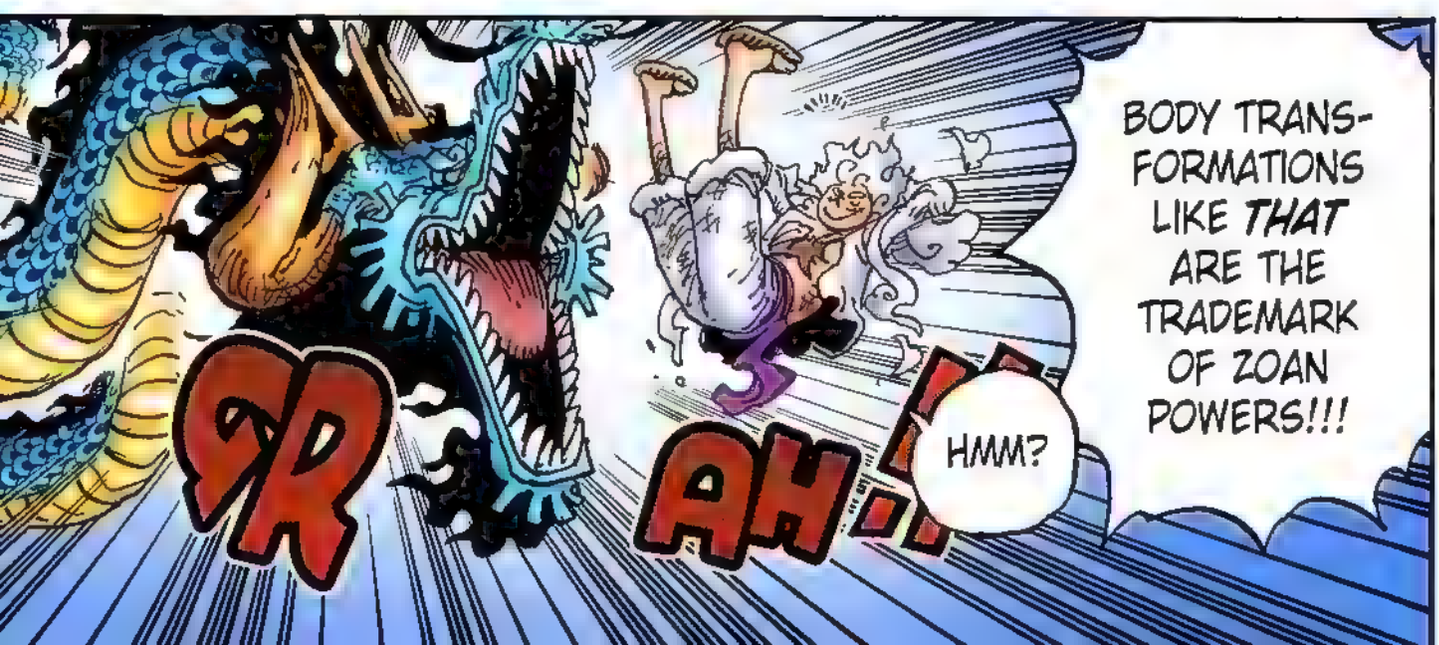
KA
BOOM!!
AH HYA HYA HYA!!
GEAR FIVE
DO
DON'T SWEAT IT!!
LET'S FINISH THIS UP!!
I'M SORRY ABOUT THAT IDIOT EARLIER...
I DIDN'T WANT TO WIN THAT WAY.
OM!!
BWAAAA!!!
AAAAAA
GWOAH
AHA HA HA HA!!
HUH?
HUP!
BWH
SHRRUP
GRAK!!
BO-YOING
GOOO!!!
?!!
NRRR!!

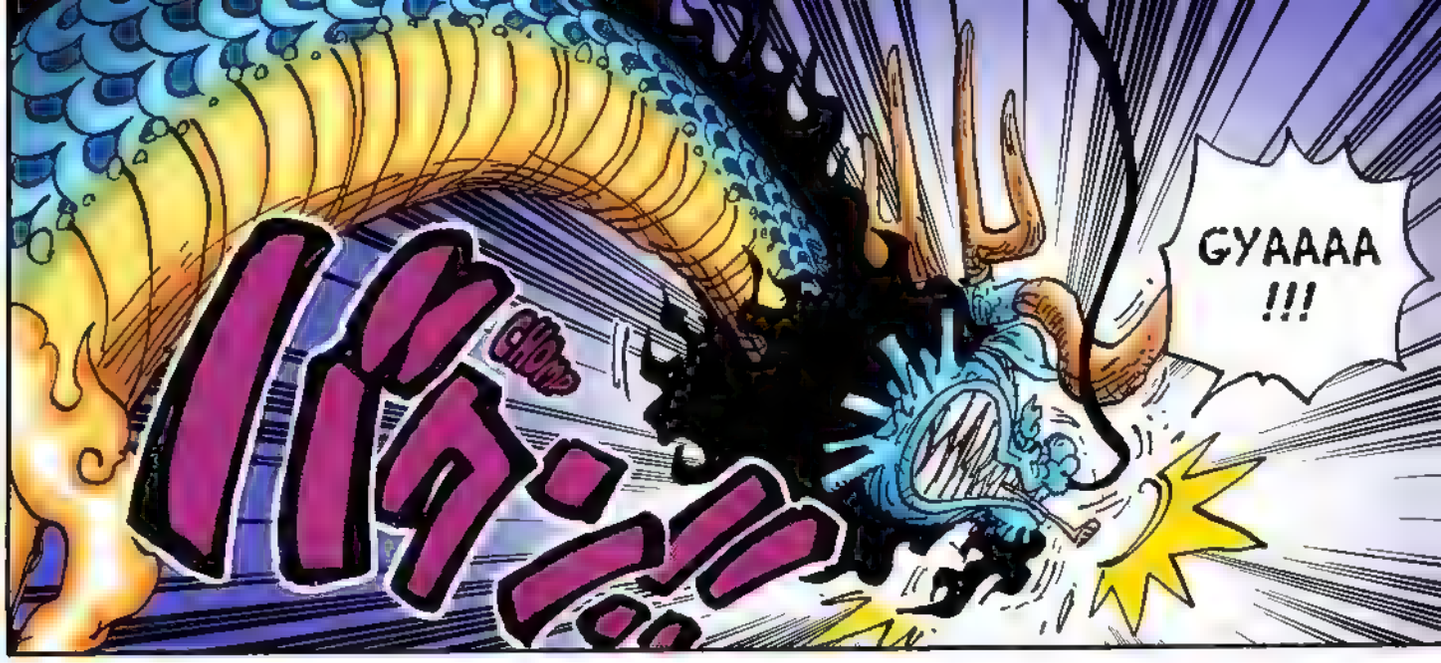
Chapter 1045: NEXT LEVEL

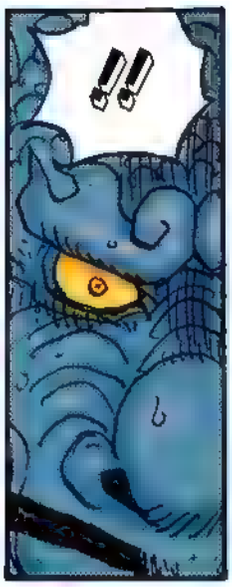
vol.103
ONE PIECE

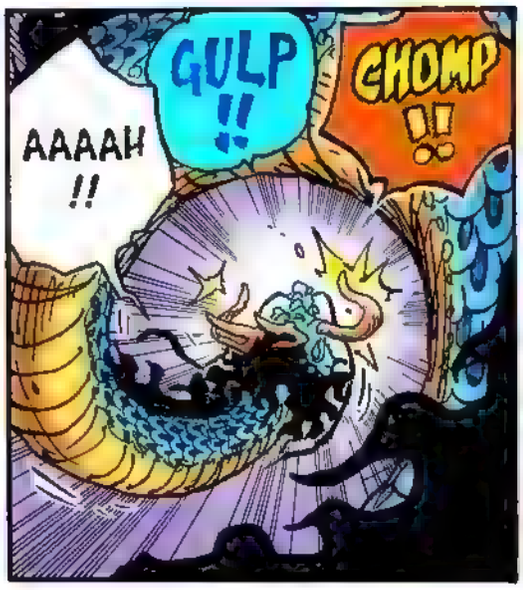
I WAS CERTAIN... THAT YOU WERE DEAD.
WEEZ, WEEZ...
RAAAAAAH..!!


BUT SOMETHING DOESN'T ADD UP.
...I SUPPOSE I CAN INTERPRET THIS AS THE *AWAKENING* OF YOUR PARAMYTHIA POWERS.
HUFF, HUFF...
GIVEN THAT YOU'RE TRANSFERRING YOUR RUBBER POWER TO OTHER THINGS...
ME TOO!!
AHA HA HA!!


GR
AH..!
HMM?
BODY TRANS-FORMATIONS LIKE *THAT* ARE THE TRADEMARK OF ZOAN POWERS!!!

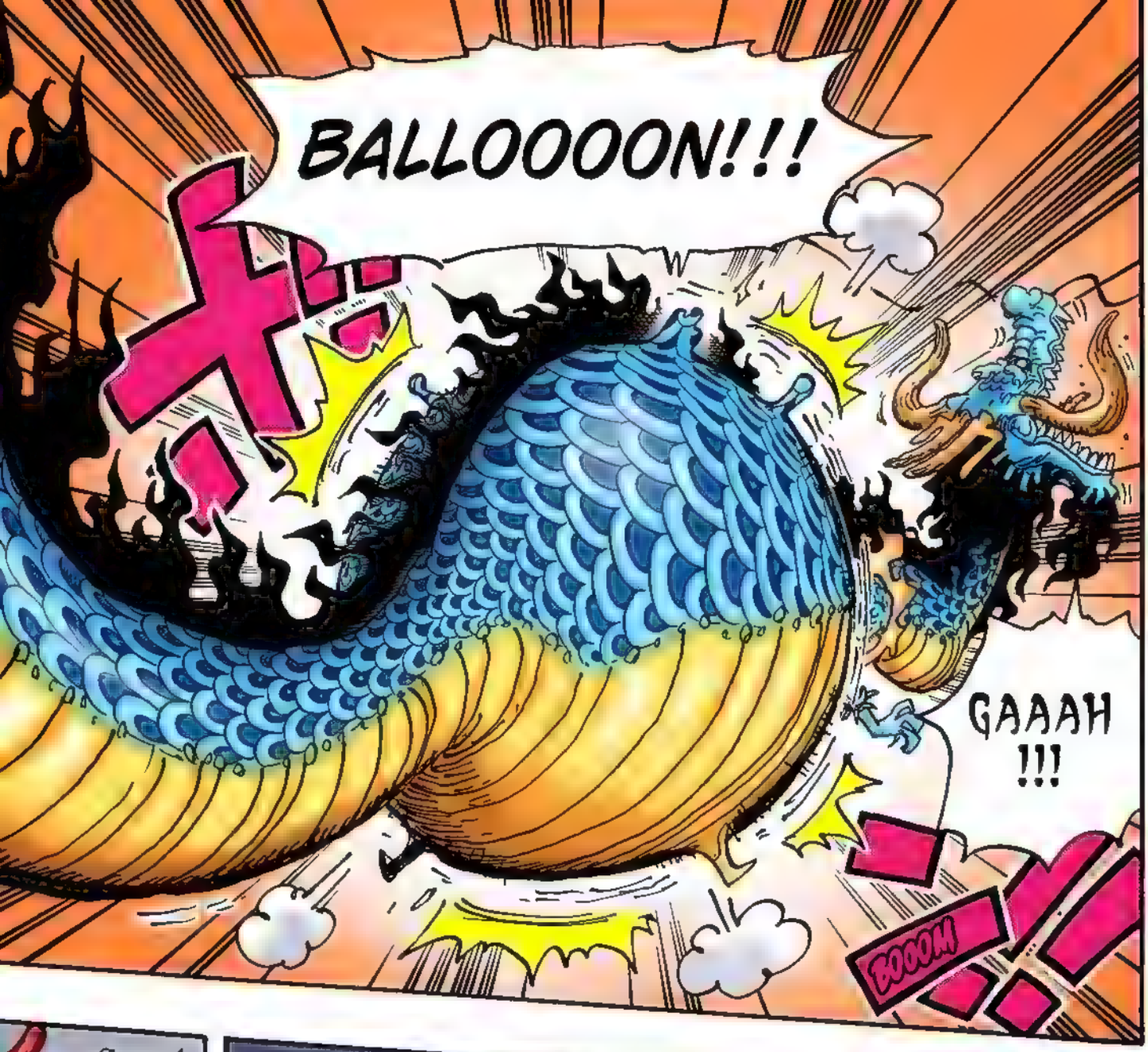

CHOMP
GYAAAA !!!

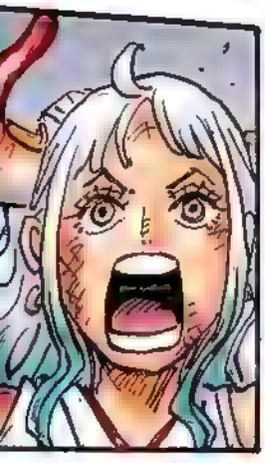

!!

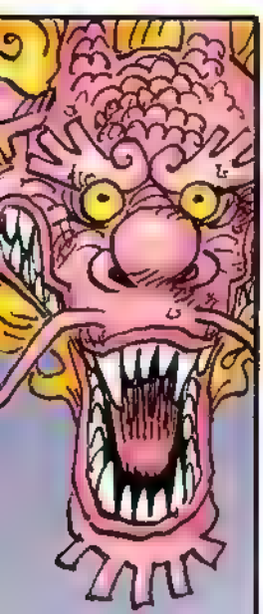

AAAAH !!
GULP !!
CHOMP !!

ギギギ。
GRRR
WHY, YOU--!!

GUM-GUM...!!!
ドゴッ!!
BOOM
ドゴッ!!
DAAAA !!
ドカッ!!
BOOM
ボカッ!!
BOOM
UUAAARGH !

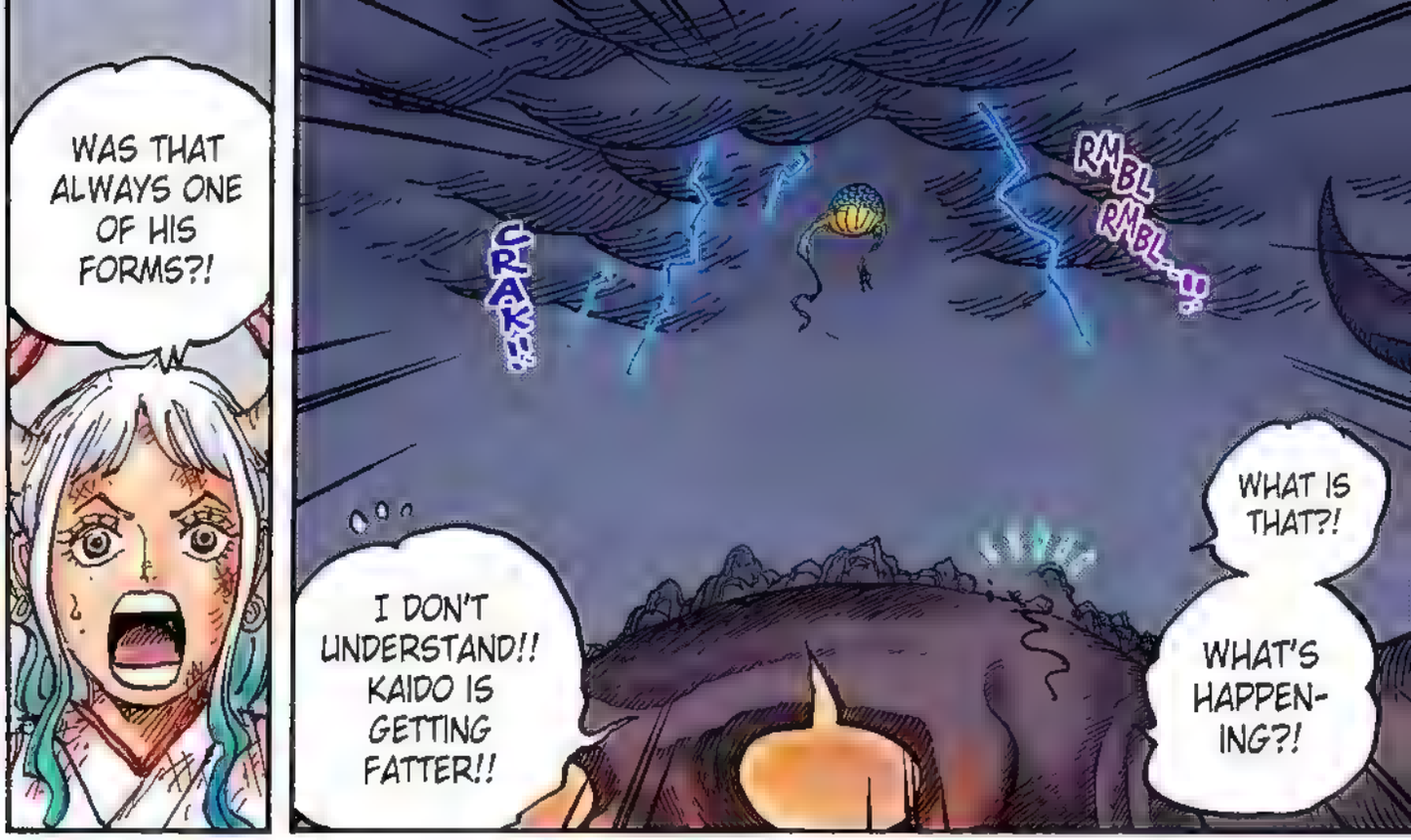

BALLOOOON!!!
GAAAH !!!
BOOOM

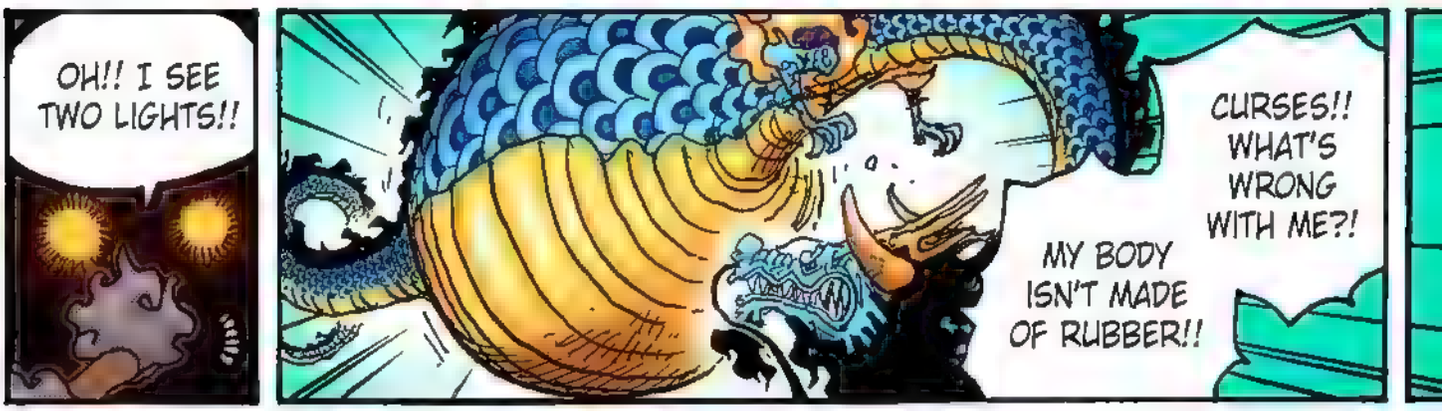


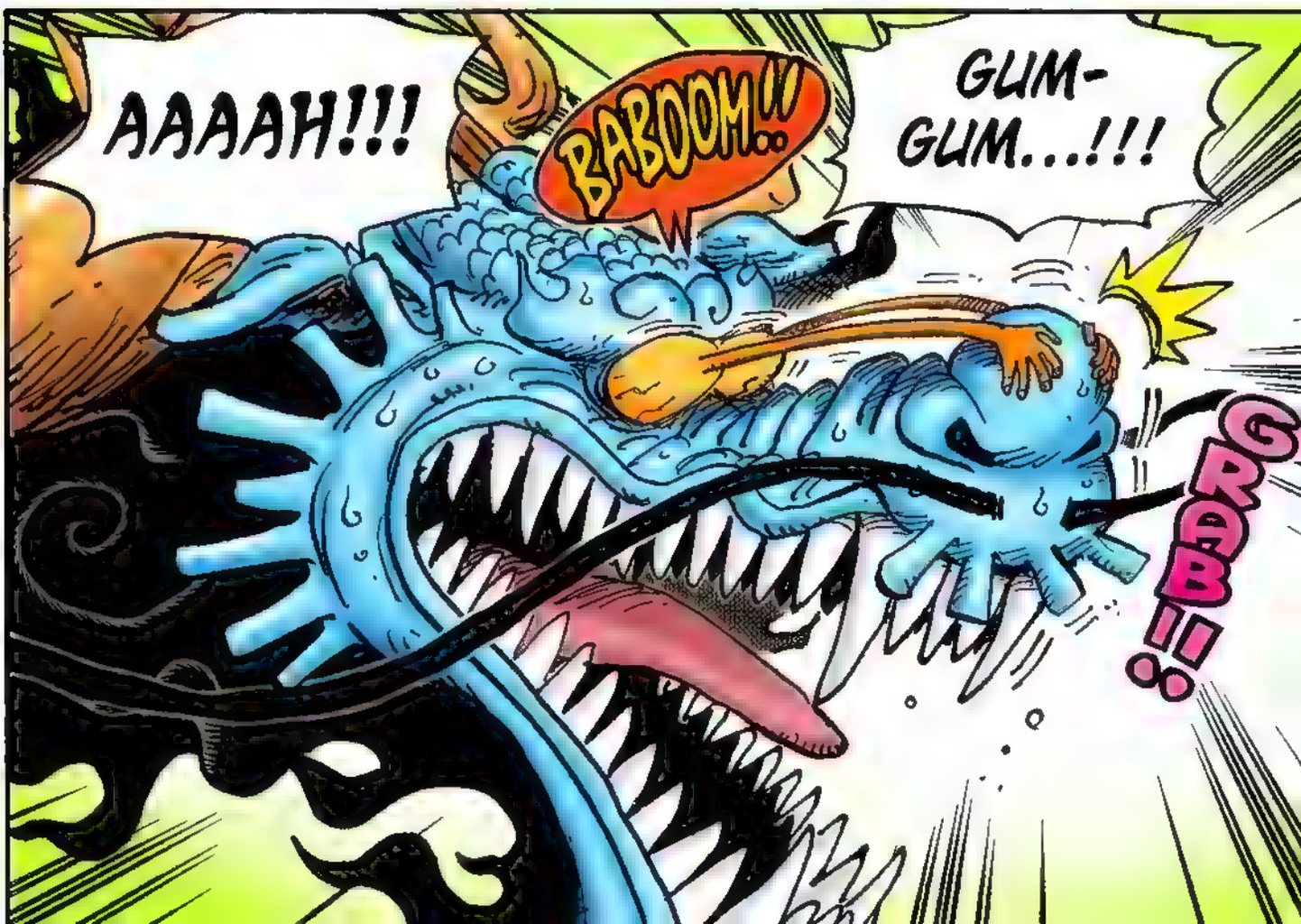


FWO
OP!!
FW OOP!!
!!

URRRGH !!!
YOU LITTLE...


WAS THAT ALWAYS ONE OF HIS FORMS?!
CRAK!!
RMBL RMBL...!!
I DON'T UNDERSTAND!! KAIDO IS GETTING FATTER!!
WHAT IS THAT?!
WHAT'S HAPPEN-ING?!


OH!! I SEE TWO LIGHTS!!
CURSES!! WHAT'S WRONG WITH ME?!
MY BODY ISN'T MADE OF RUBBER!!


AAAAH!!!
BABOOM!!
GUM-GUM...!!!
GRGB!!

BWEAAAH !!!
SHOOM
ESCAPE ROCKET !!!
NA HA HA HA!!!
URRP!!
BWOOF!
HEE HEE HEE!!!
GUM-GUM...
LUFFY ...?!
...?
WHAAAT?!!
BFF!
ZAP ZAP!!
?!
AAAAA...

...!!!

WHY DO I HEAR LUFFY'S VOICE COMING FROM THERE?!

WHAT IS THAT?!

IS THAT HIM?!

ボッ!

GYAAAH !!

GUM-GUM...

ガし!

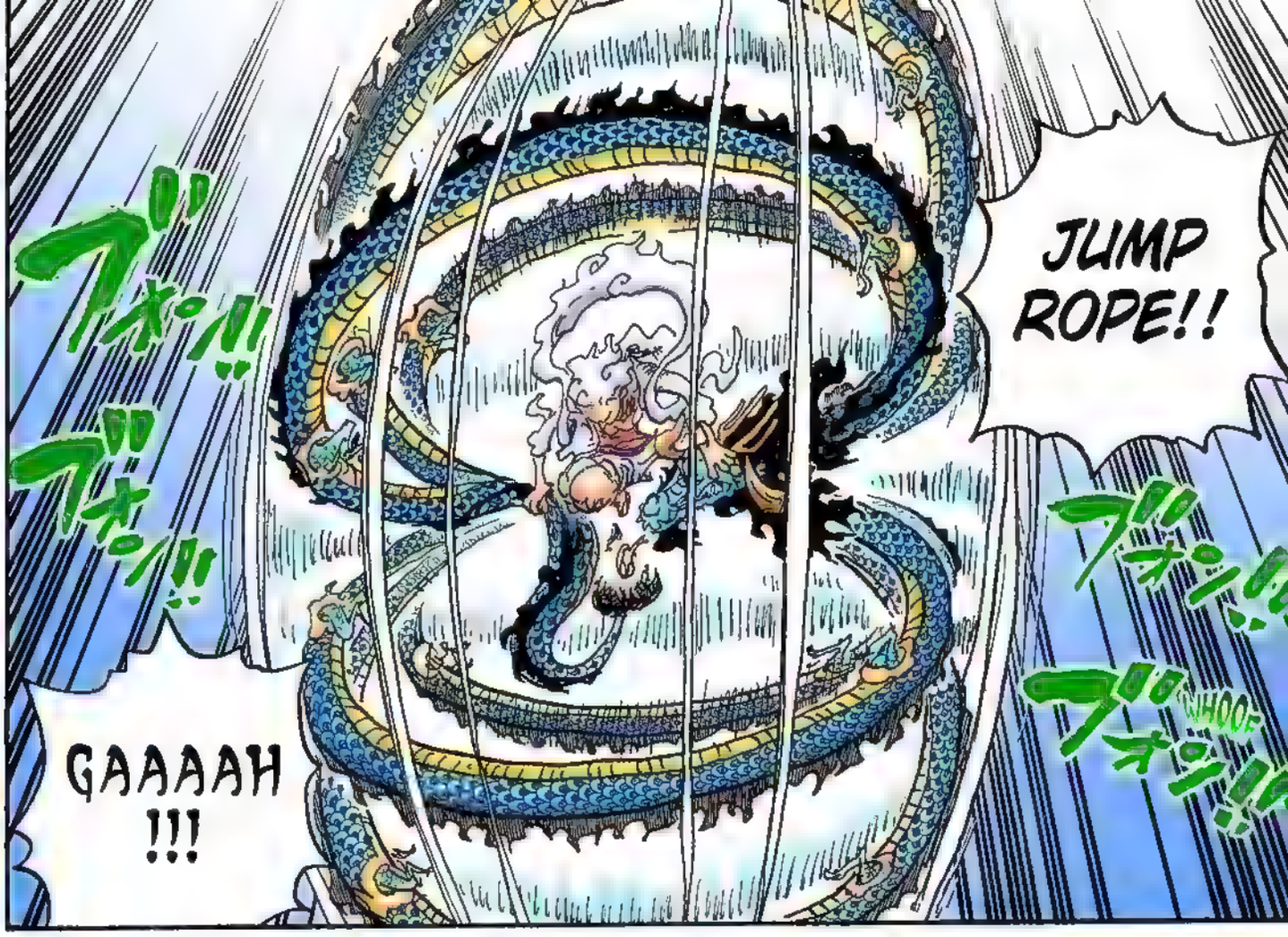
GRAK

!!

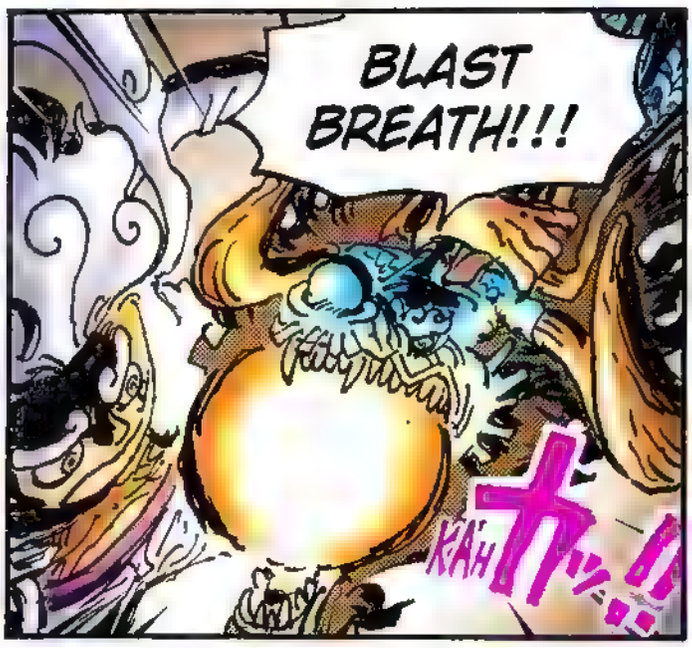
DOOOM

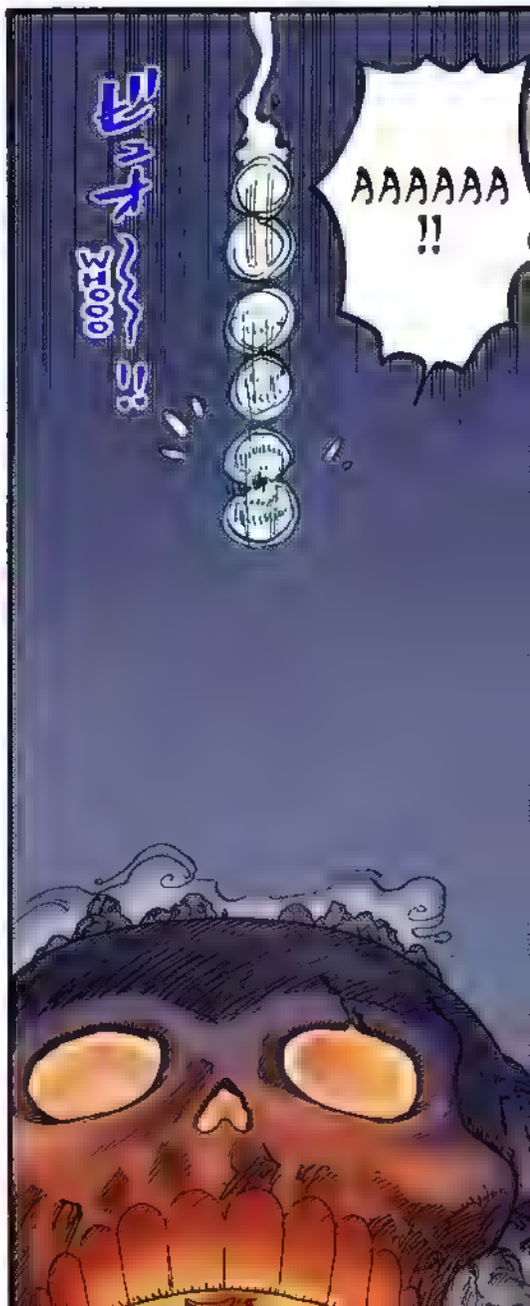
?!!

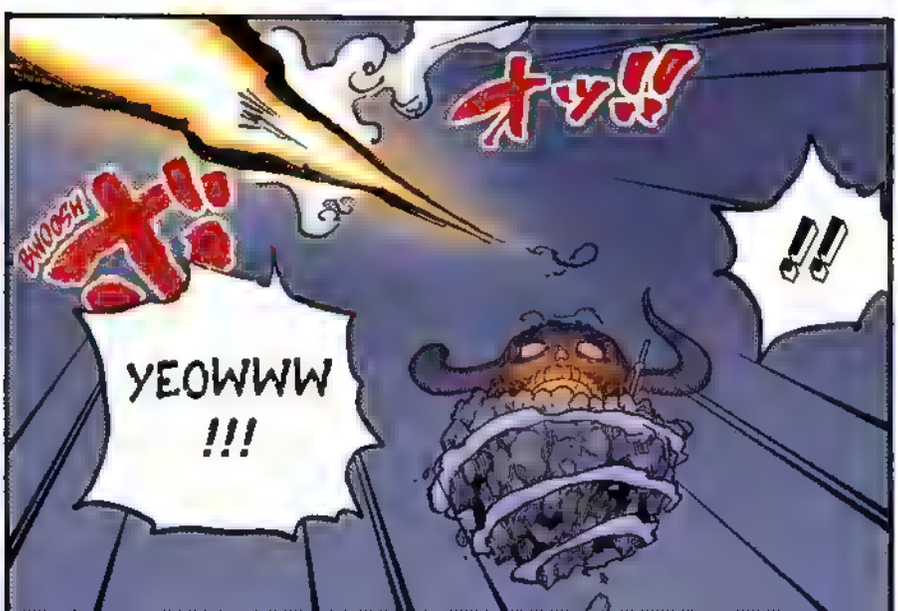
... GIANT !!!

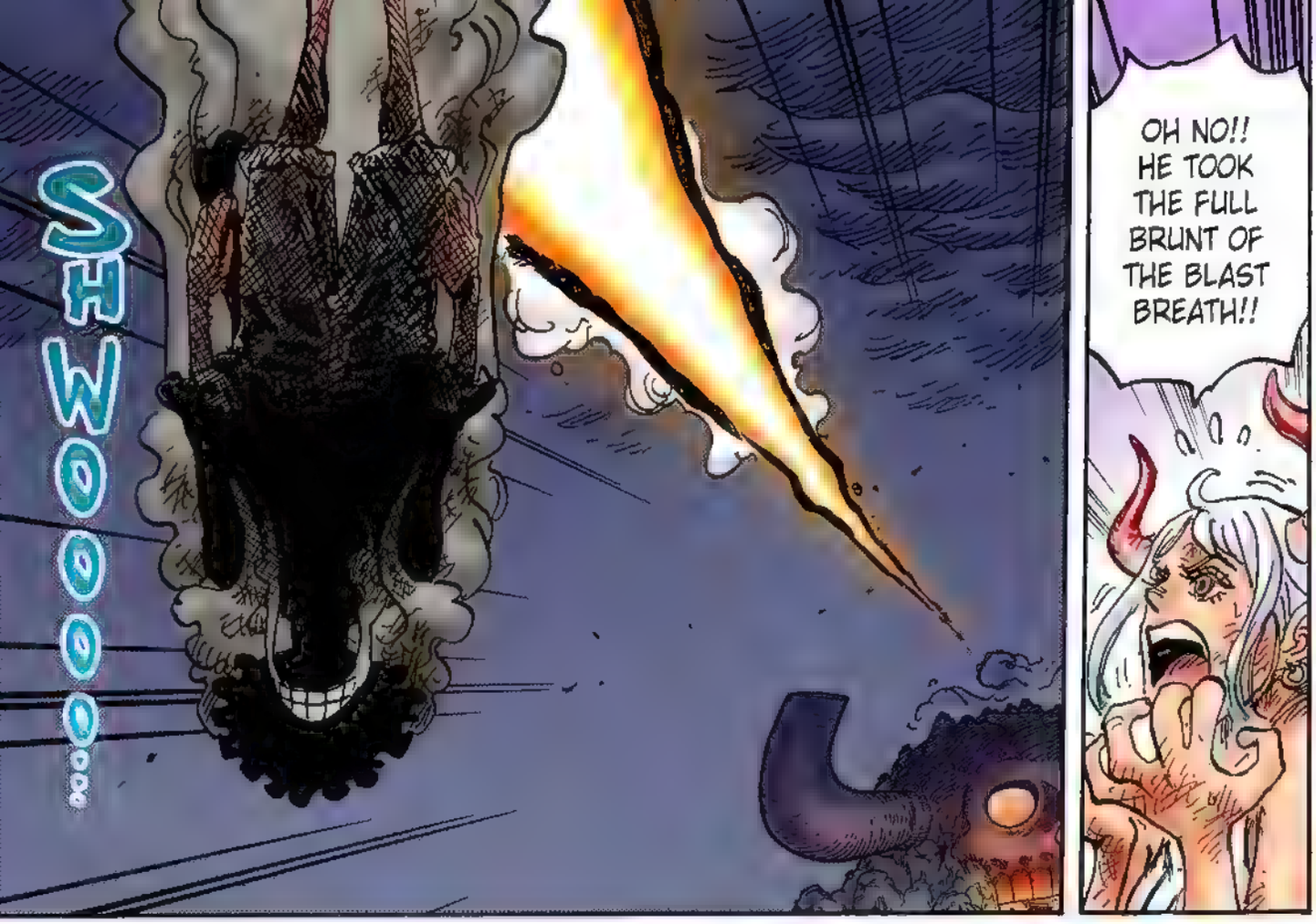

GAAAAH !!!
JUMP ROPE!!
WHOOF

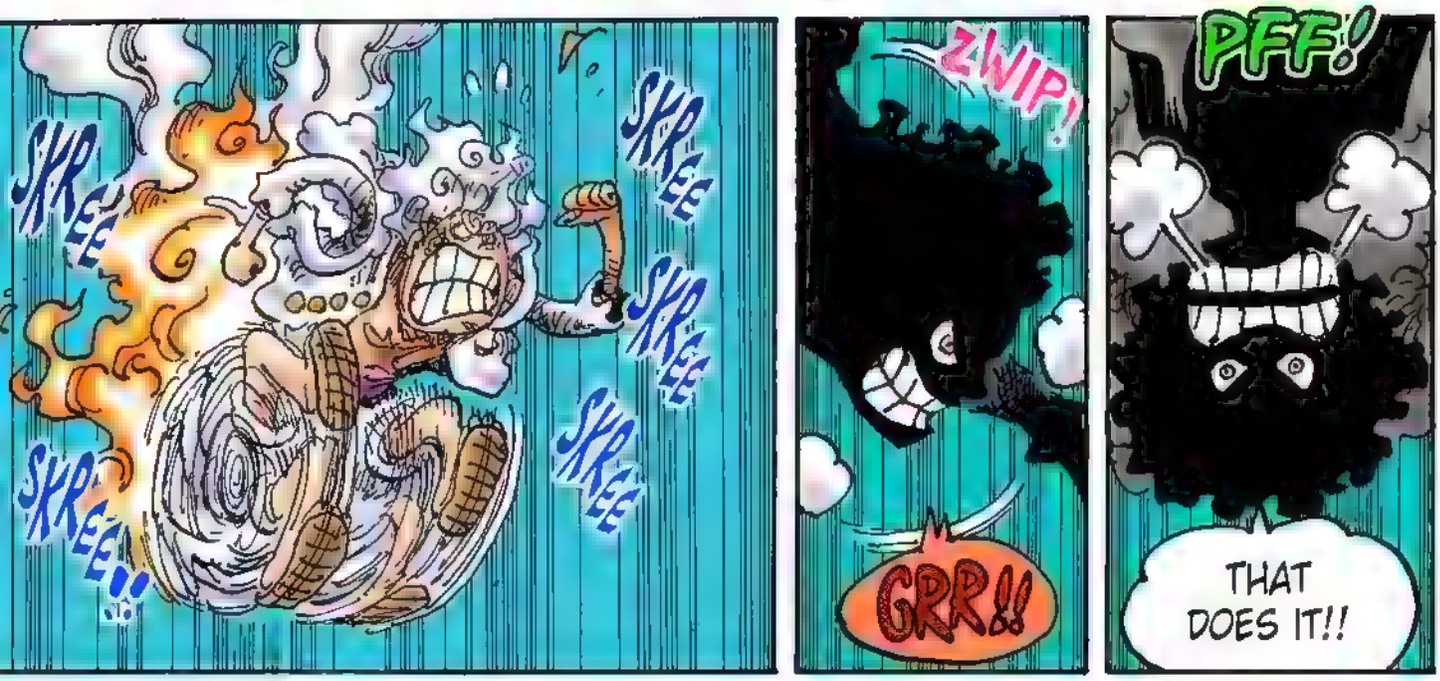
!!!

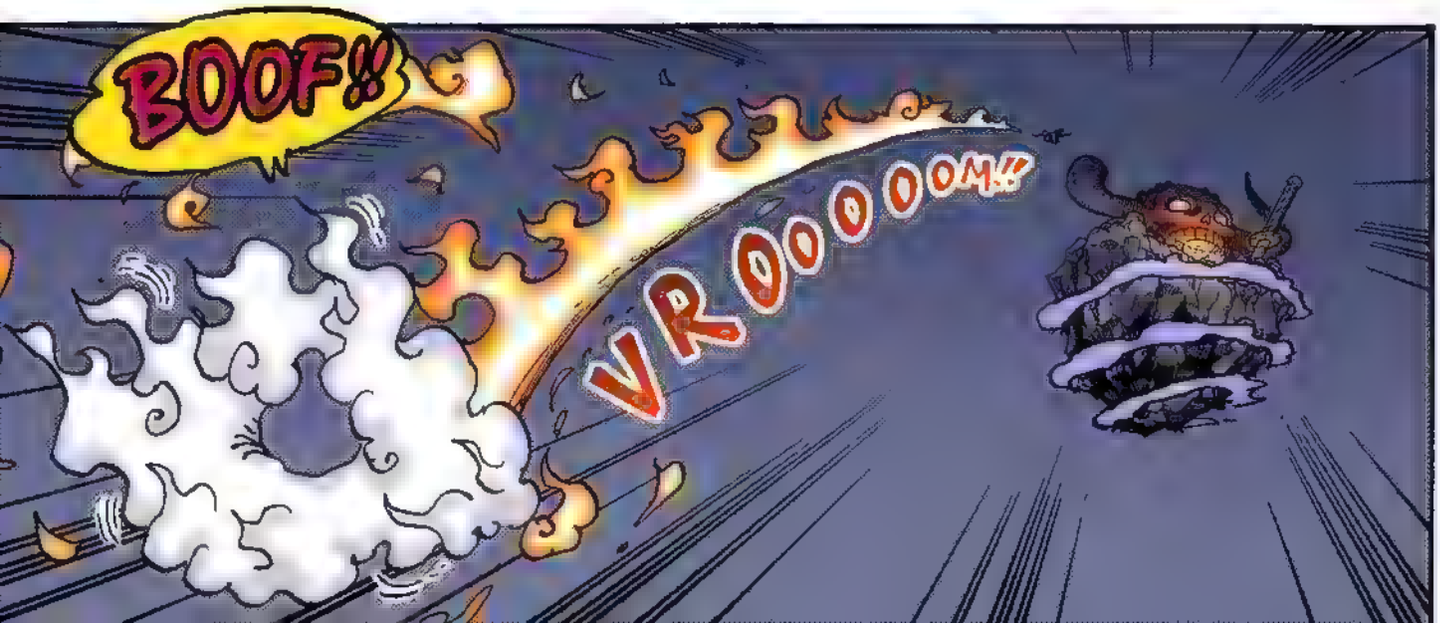

BLAST BREATH!!!
KAH


AAAAAA !!
WHOO


BWOOSH
YEOWWW !!!
!!

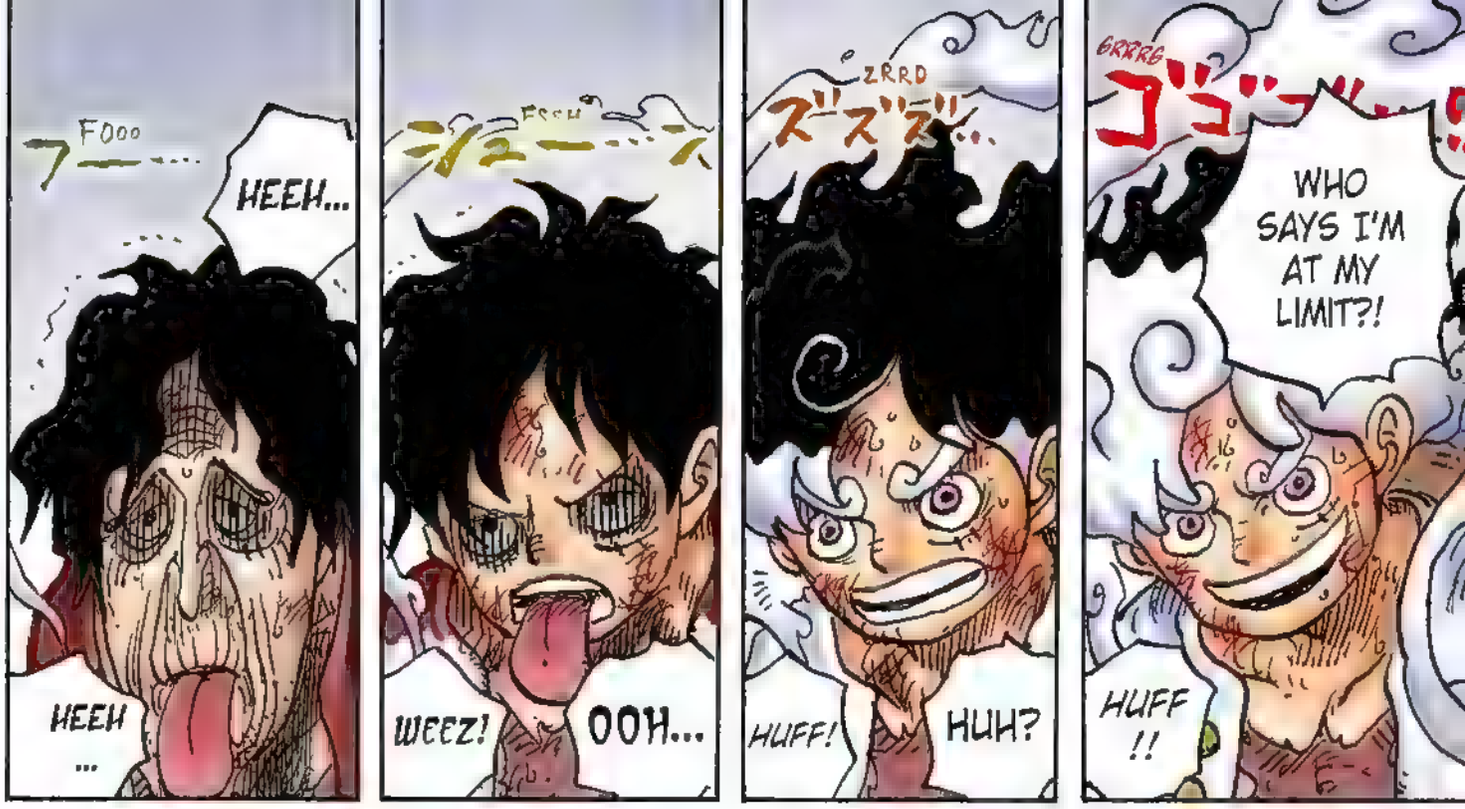

SHOOOOO
OH NO!! HE TOOK THE FULL BRUNT OF THE BLAST BREATH!!

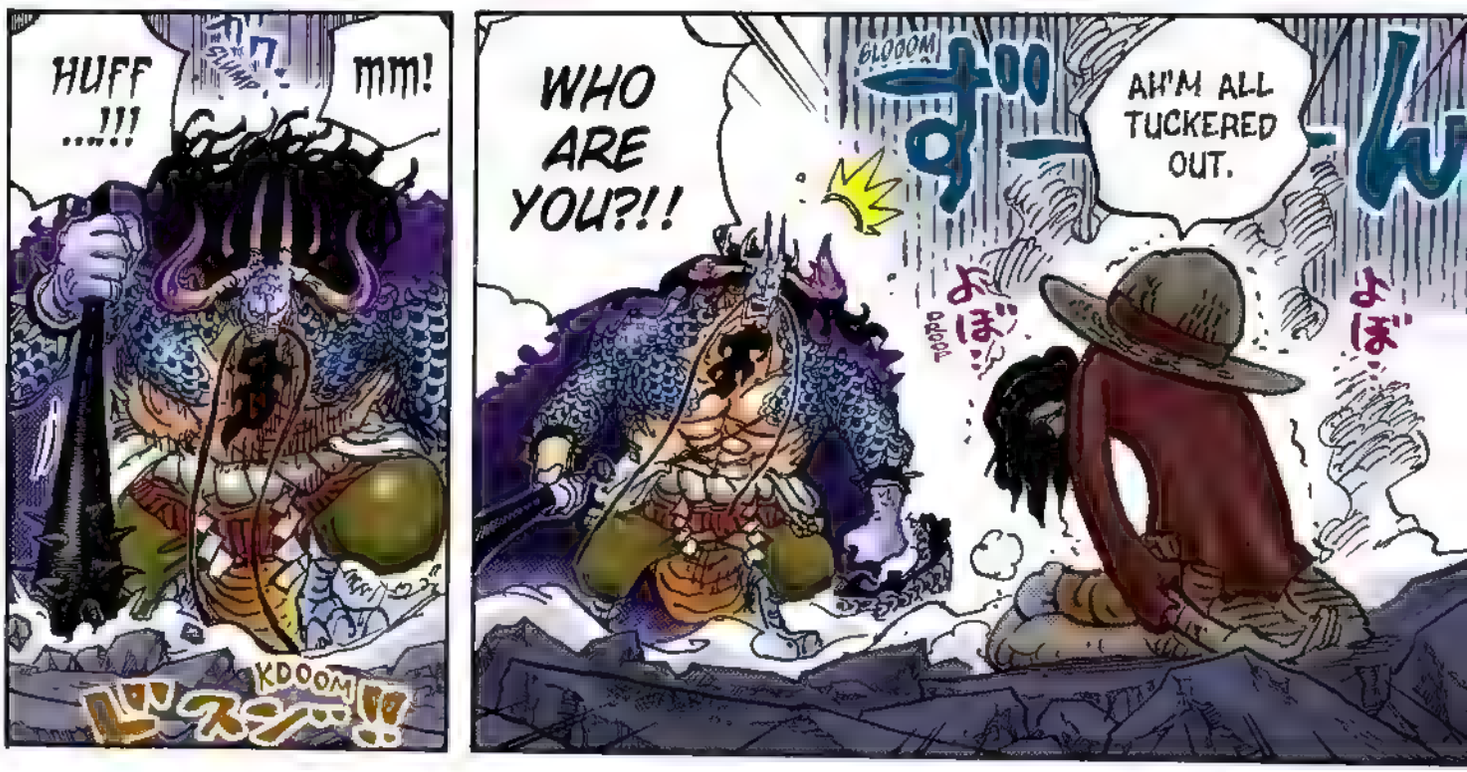

SKREE
SKREE
SKREE
SKREE
SKREE
SKREE!!
ZWIP!
GRR!!
PFF!
THAT DOES IT!!

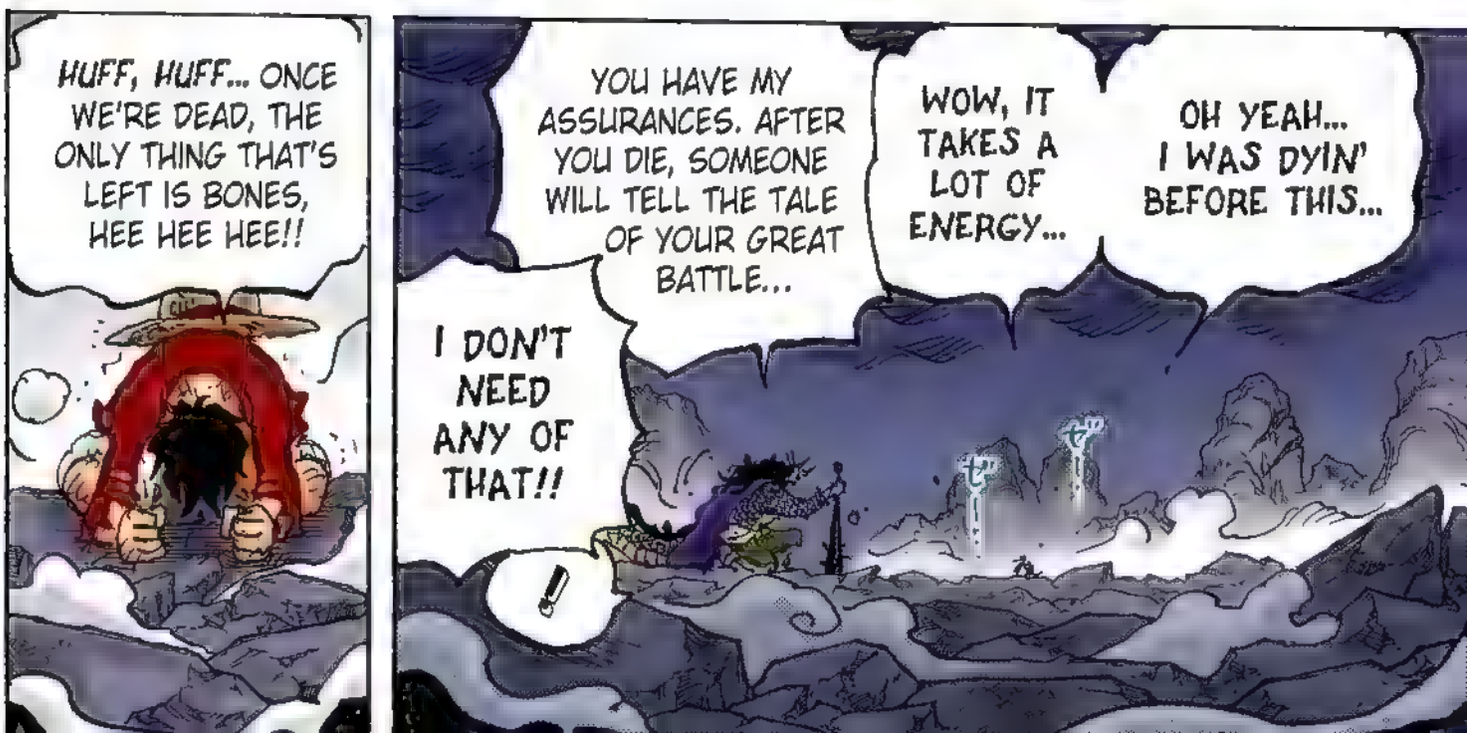

BOOF!!
VROOOOOM!!

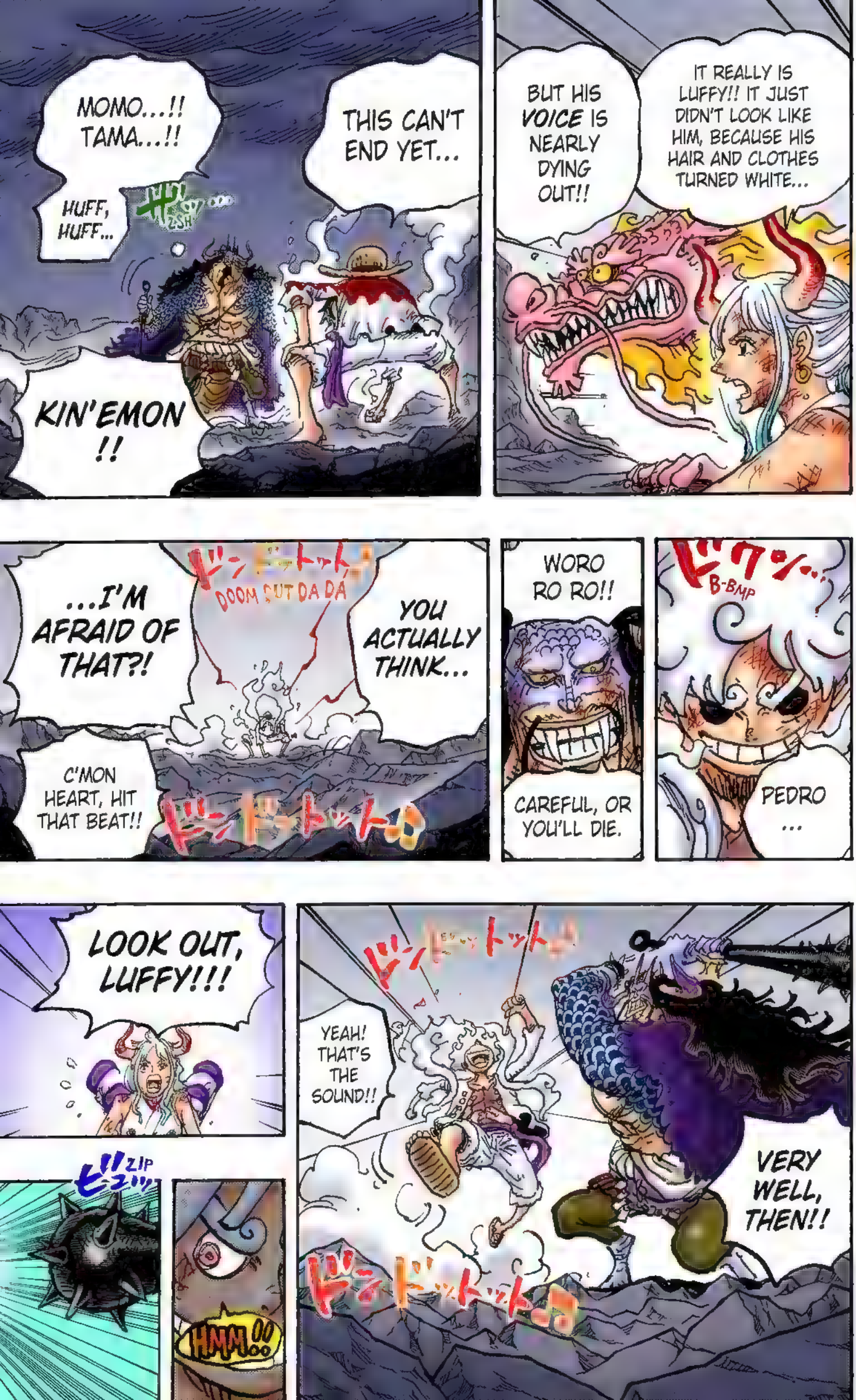
GUM-GUM...
HUFF, HUFF...
CONQUERER OF THREE WORLDS...
...RAGNA-RAKU!!
バリッ!!
KAKUNCH
OWWWW !!!
AAAAGH !!!
WHAAAT ?!!
GYAAAAAAA

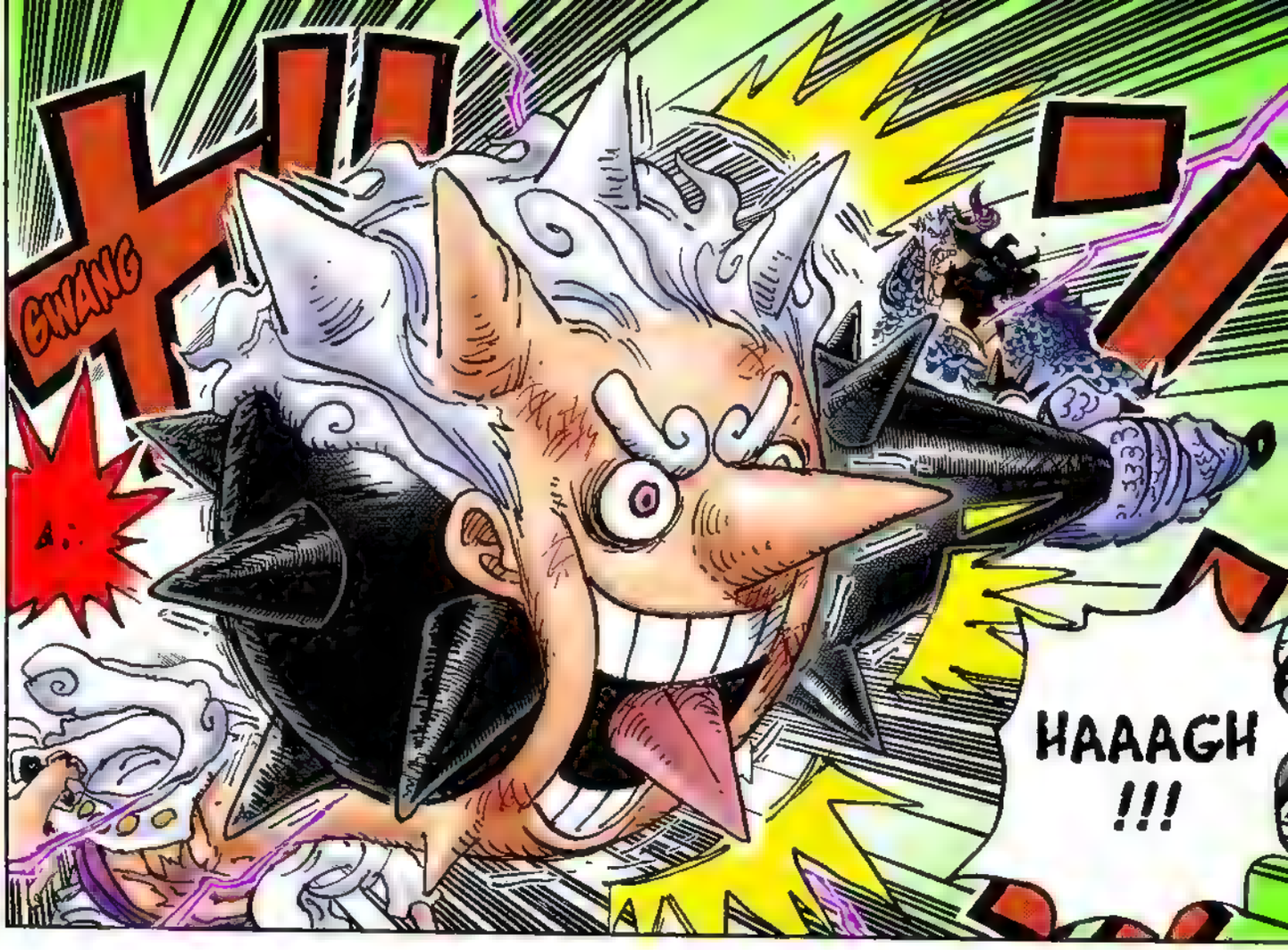
EEYAAAAAAAA
SHUMP!!
CRIK
CRIK
HEEEENG !!
FWA
AP!!
FSHOOO
THUD..
IT'S LIKE SOMETHING FROM A COMIC STRIP...
SHWAP
!!
...
YOU CANNOT DEFEAT ME.
BUT YOU'VE REACHED YOUR LIMIT, HAVEN'T YOU?
WELL, THAT WAS A VERY ENTERTAINING SHOW.
WEEN..
WEEN..
OOOF!
WEEN..
SHUD-DUP!!

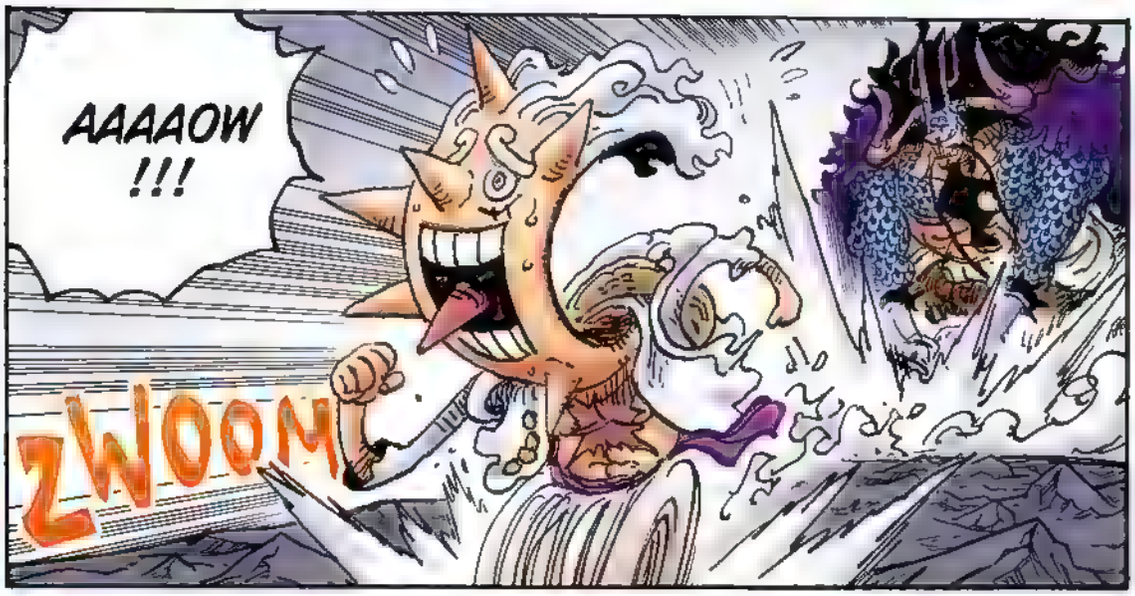

FOOO
HEEH...
HEEH ...
WEEZ!
OOH...
ZRRD
HUFF!
HUH?
GRRRG
WHO SAYS I'M AT MY LIMIT?!
HUFF !!

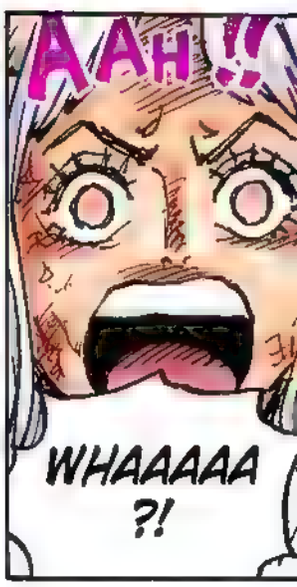

HUFF ...!!!
mm!
KDOOM
WHO ARE YOU?!!
GLOOOM
AH'M ALL TUCKERED OUT.
POOF


HUFF, HUFF... ONCE WE'RE DEAD, THE ONLY THING THAT'S LEFT IS BONES, HEE HEE HEE!!
YOU HAVE MY ASSURANCES. AFTER YOU DIE, SOMEONE WILL TELL THE TALE OF YOUR GREAT BATTLE...
I DON'T NEED ANY OF THAT!!
WOW, IT TAKES A LOT OF ENERGY...
OH YEAH... I WAS DYIN' BEFORE THIS...

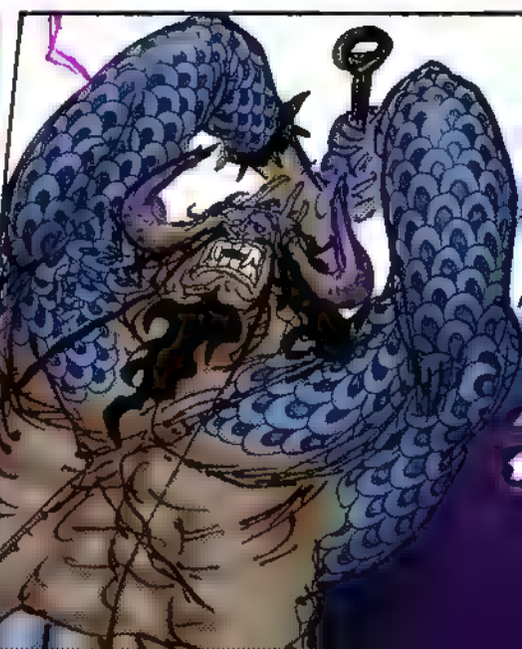

MOMO...!! TAMA...!!
HUFF, HUFF...
THIS CAN'T END YET...
KIN'EMON !!
BUT HIS VOICE IS NEARLY DYING OUT!!
IT REALLY IS LUFFY!! IT JUST DIDN'T LOOK LIKE HIM, BECAUSE HIS HAIR AND CLOTHES TURNED WHITE...
...I'M AFRAID OF THAT?!
DOOM CUT DA DA
YOU ACTUALLY THINK...
C'MON HEART, HIT THAT BEAT!!
WORO RO RO!!
CAREFUL, OR YOU'LL DIE.
B-BMP
PEDRO ...
LOOK OUT, LUFFY!!!
ZIP
HMM
YEAH! THAT'S THE SOUND!!
VERY WELL, THEN!!

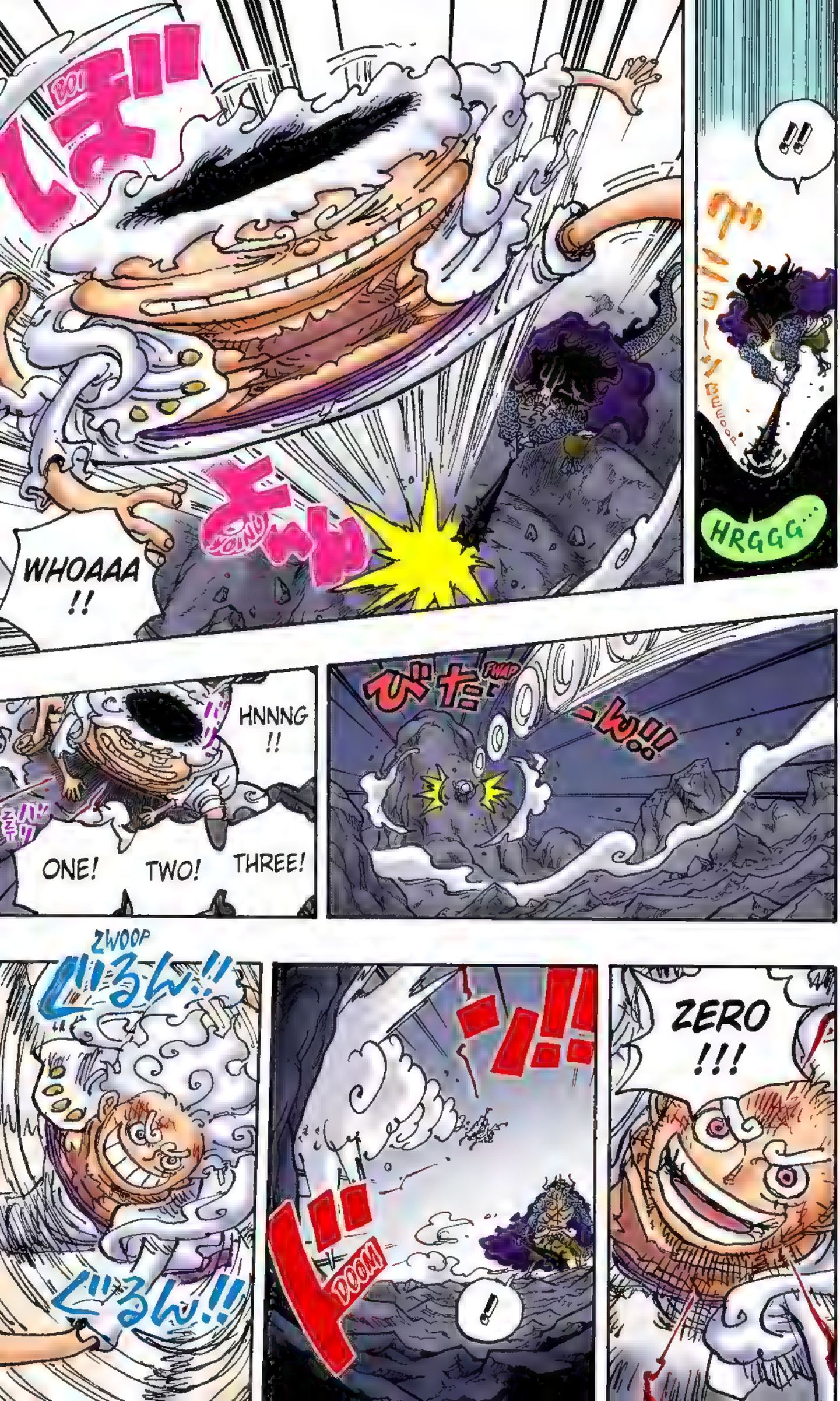

GWANG
HAAAGH !!!

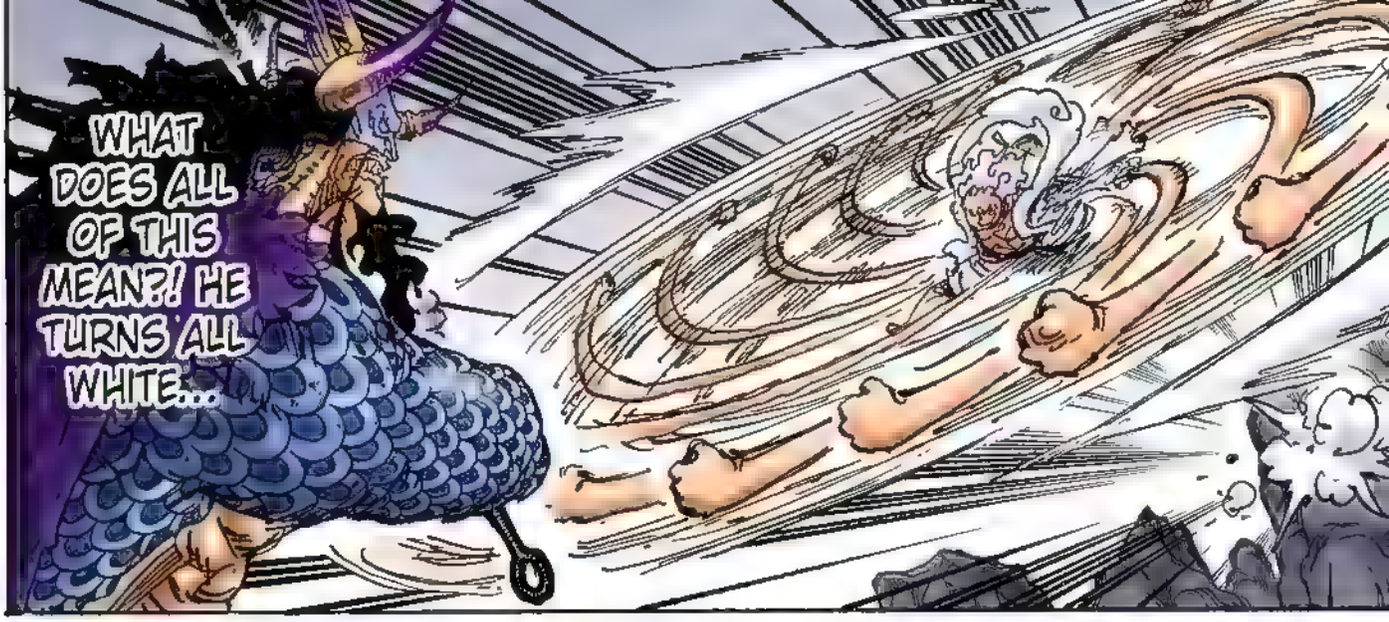

AAAAOW !!!
ZWOOM

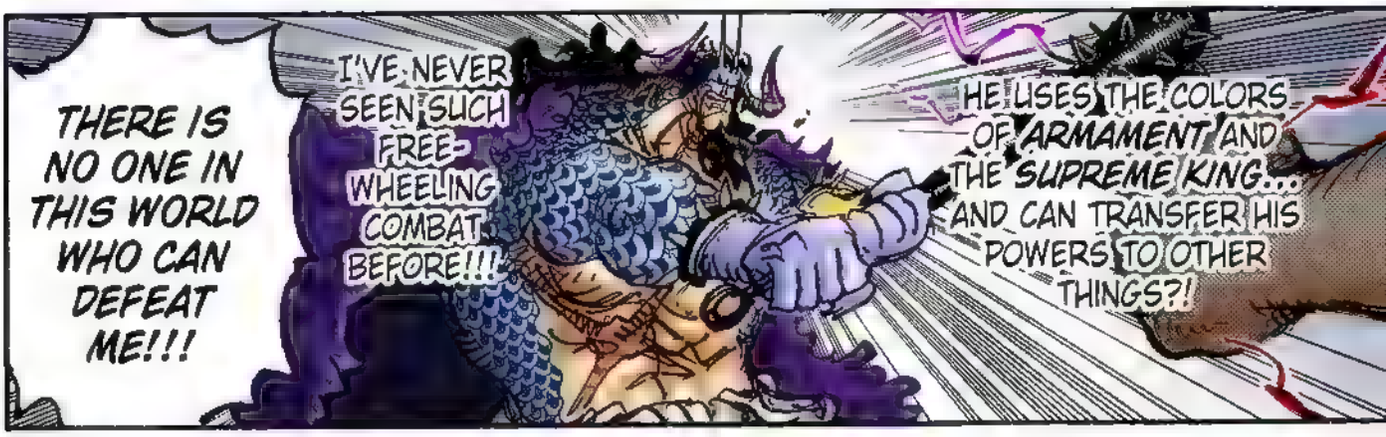

AAH !!
WHAAAAA ?!

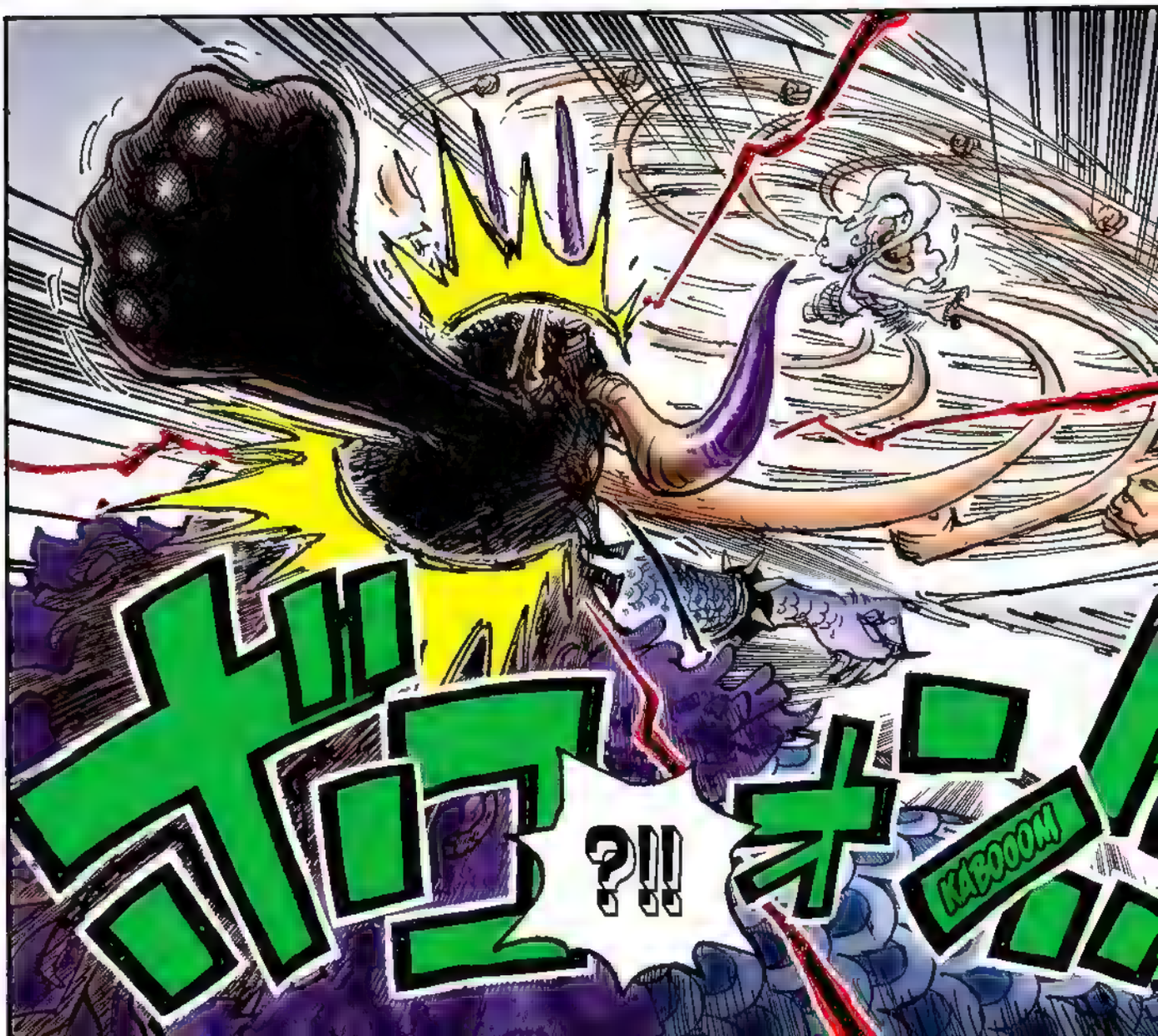
HGYAAAA !!!
KRUNCH !!

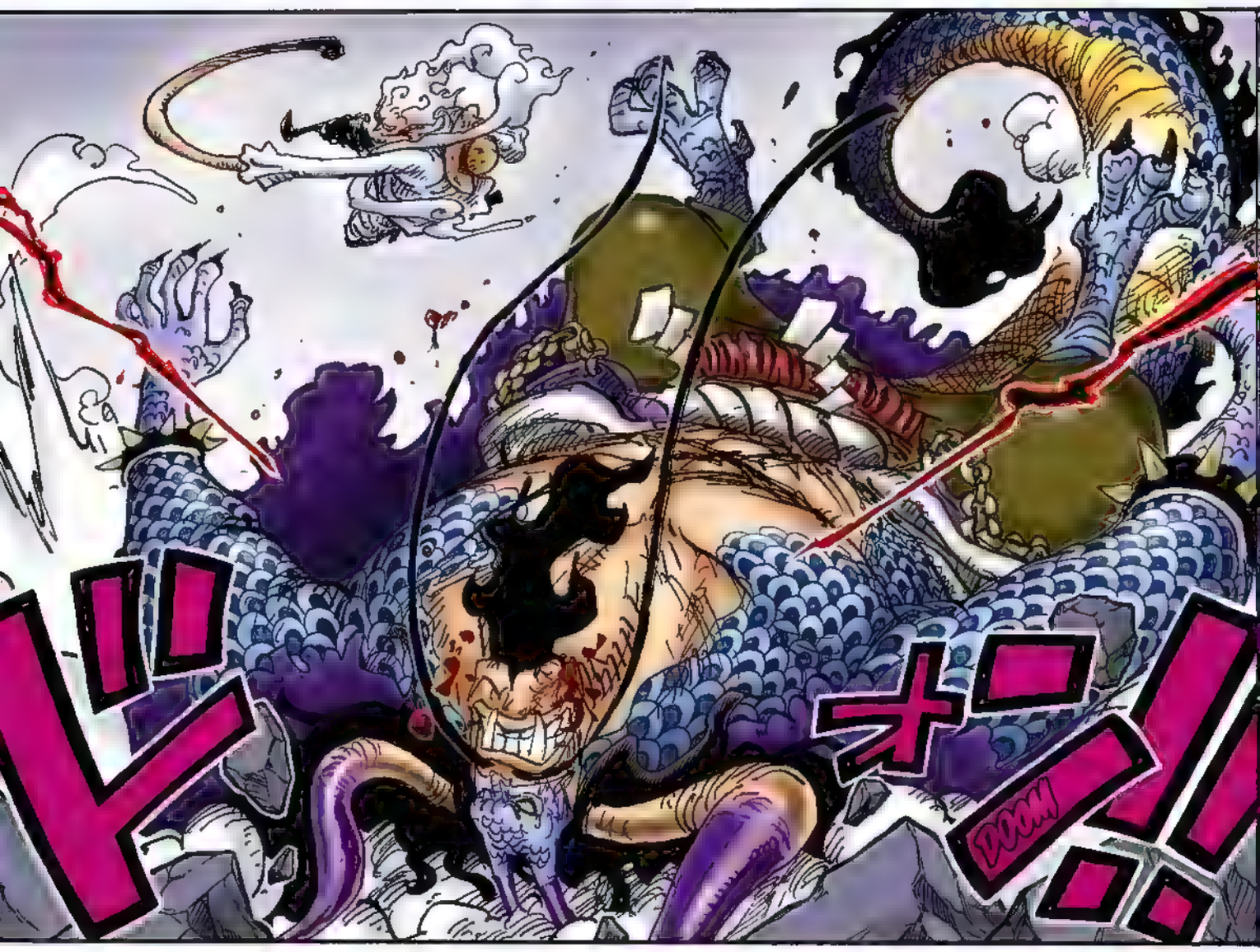


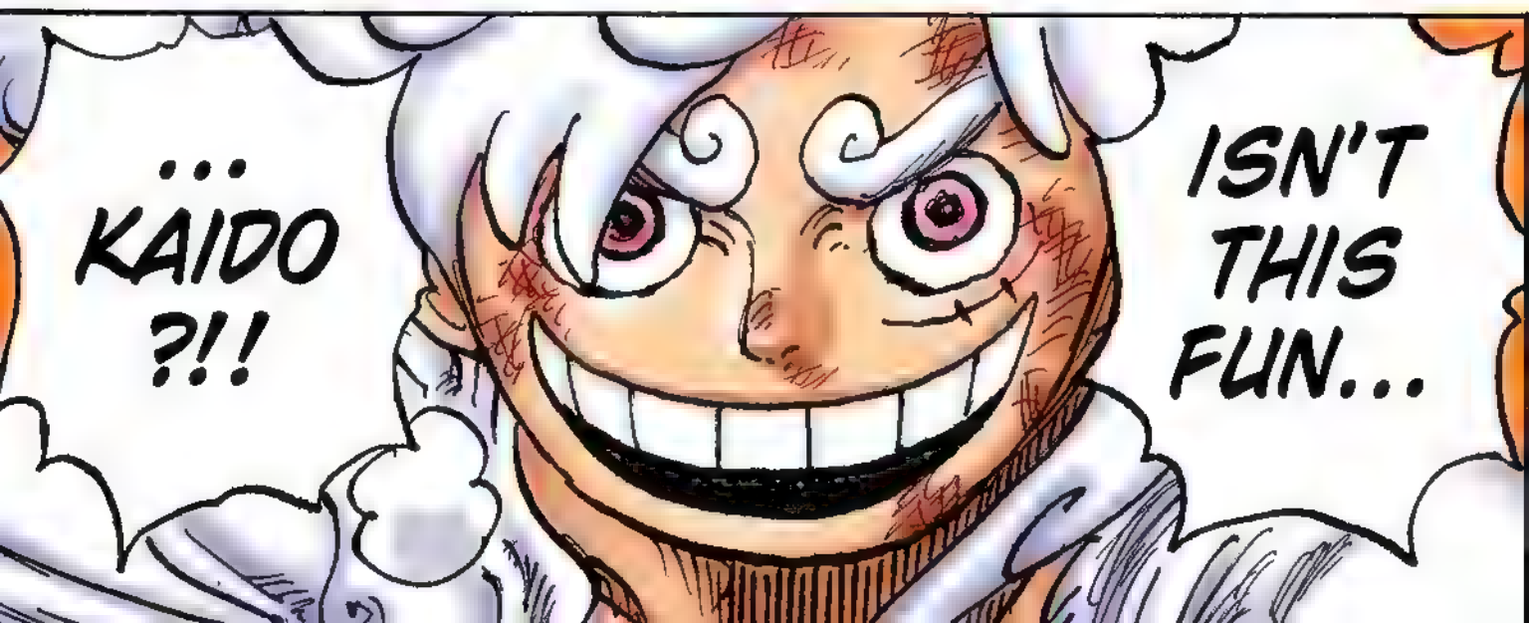

!!
グニョーン
BEEOOP
HRGGG...
BOI
しぼ
WHOAAA !!
HNNNG !!
ONE!
TWO!
THREE!
びたーん!!
FWAP
ZWOOP
ぐるん!!
ぐるん!!
!
DOOM
ZERO !!!

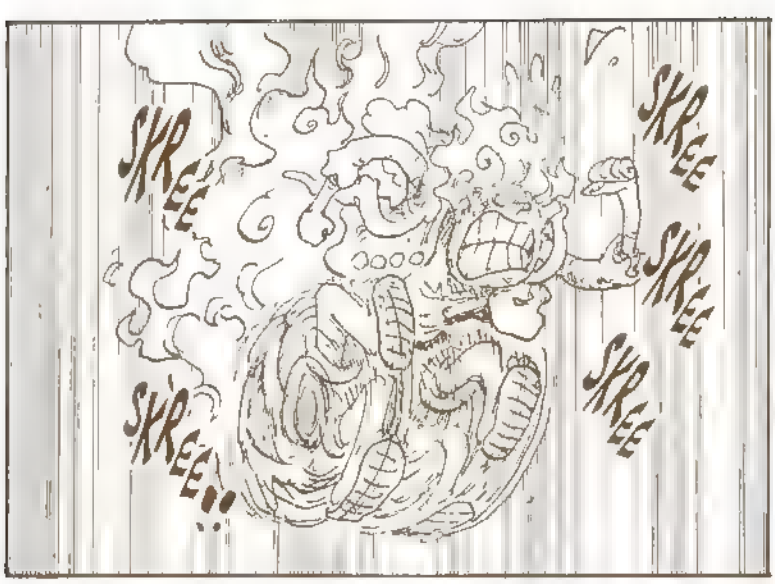

WHAT DOES ALL OF THIS MEAN?! HE TURNS ALL WHITE...


THERE IS NO ONE IN THIS WORLD WHO CAN DEFEAT ME!!!
I'VE NEVER SEEN SUCH FREE-WHEELING COMBAT BEFORE!!!
HE USES THE COLORS OF ARMAMENT AND THE SUPREME KING... AND CAN TRANSFER HIS POWERS TO OTHER THINGS?!

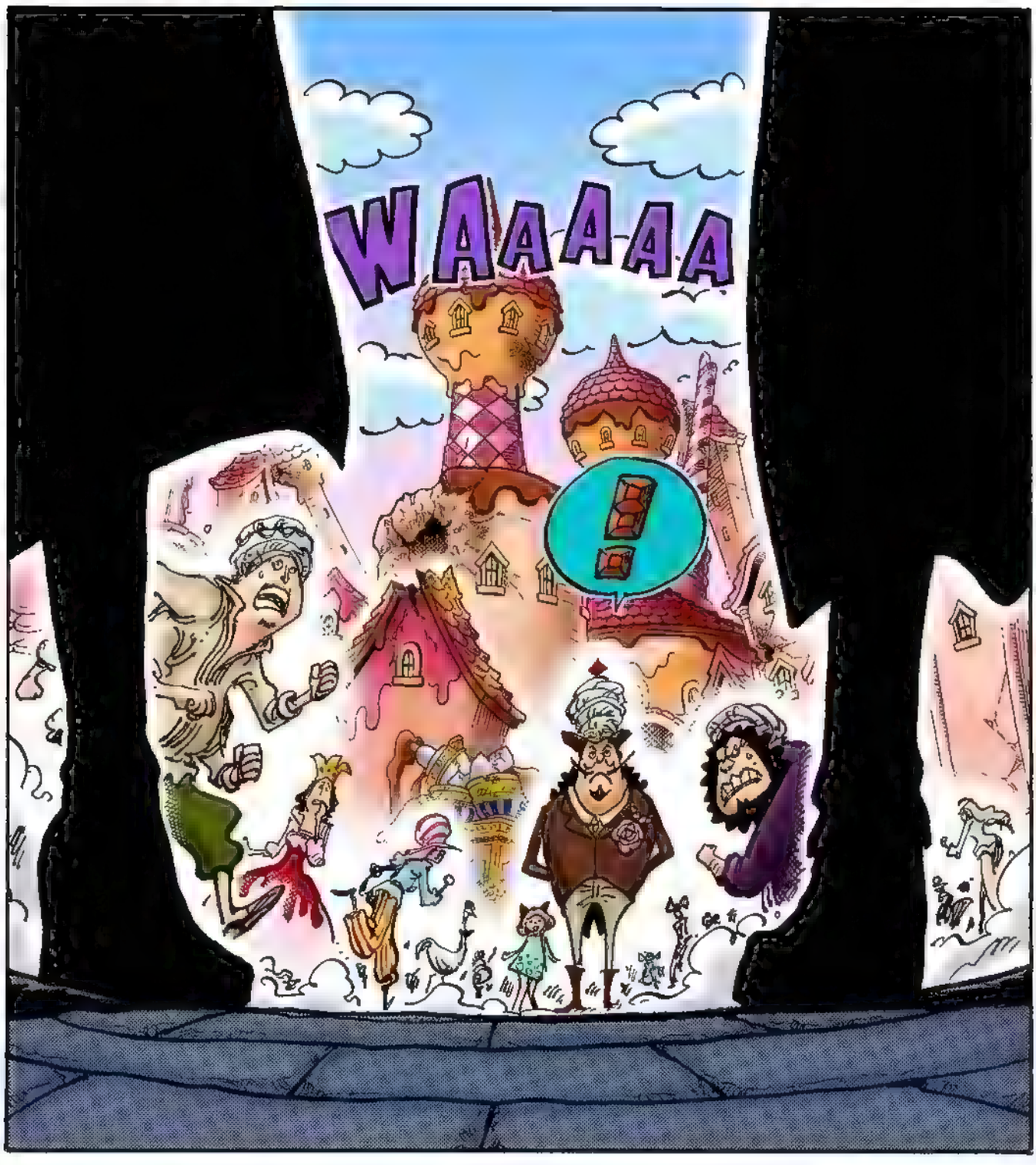

ゴゴゴ
?!!
KABOOM!


ドロ
DOOM

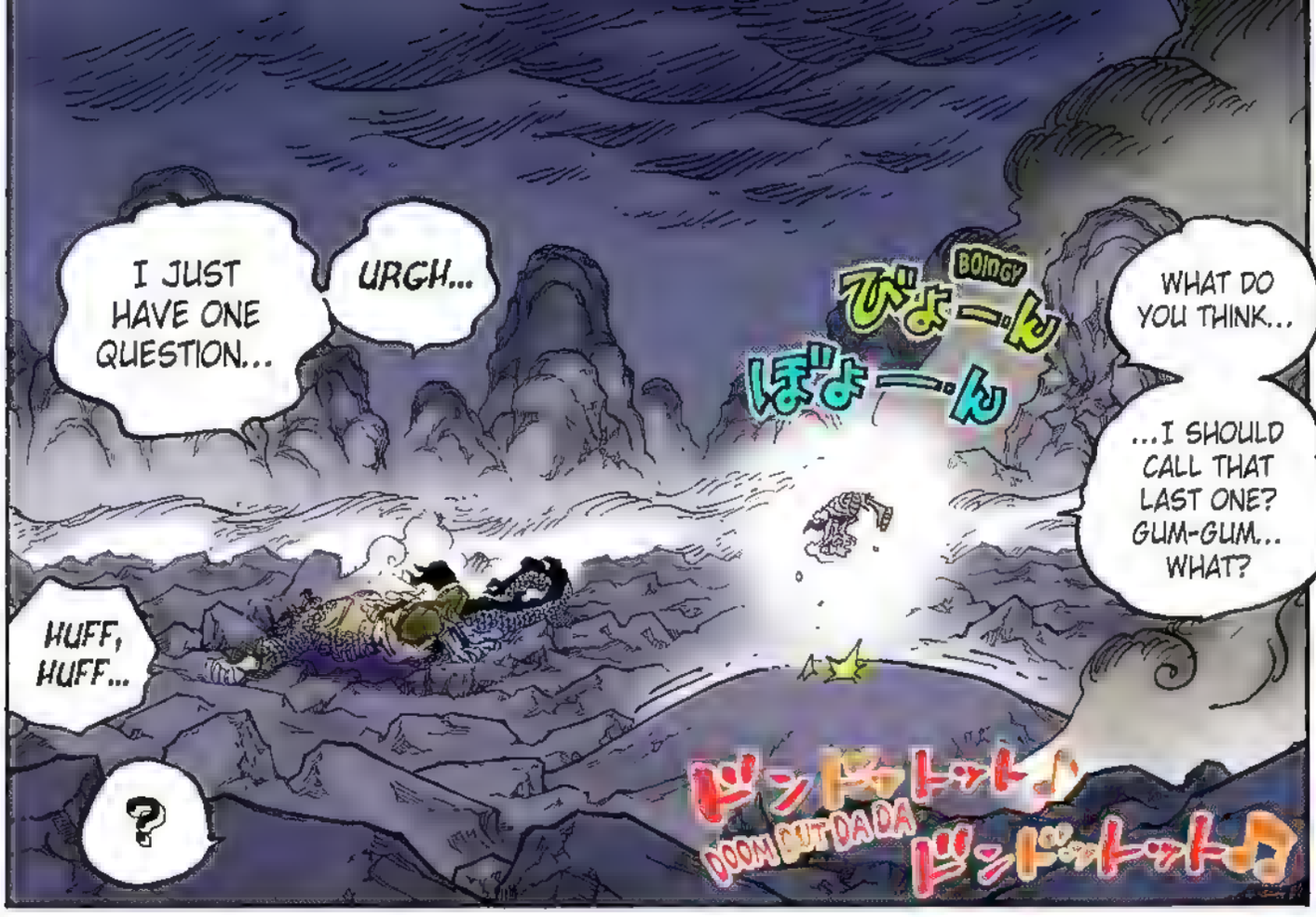

...
KAIDO
?!!
ISN'T
THIS
FUN...


SKREE
SKREE
SKREE
SKREE
SKREE
SKREE!!

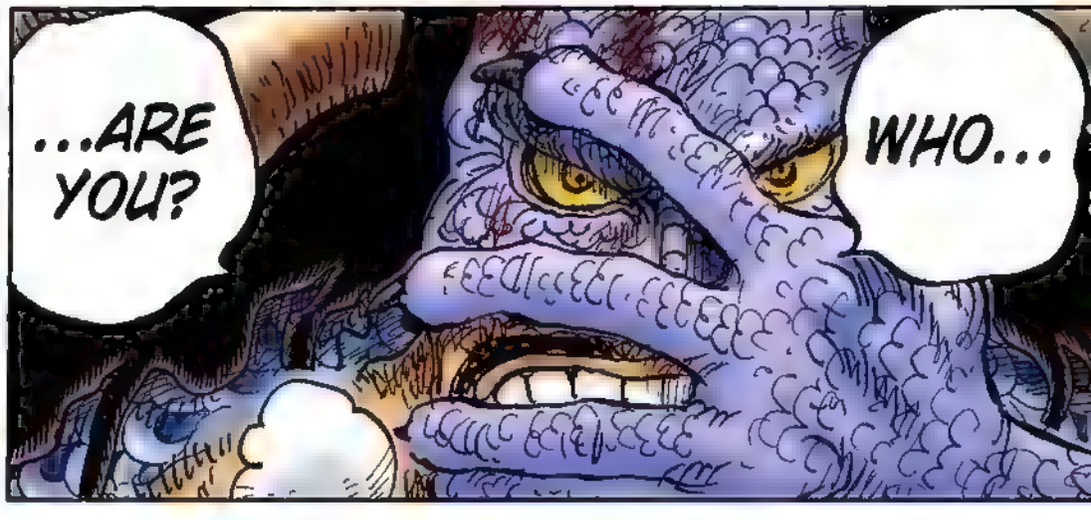
Chapter 1046:
RAIZO



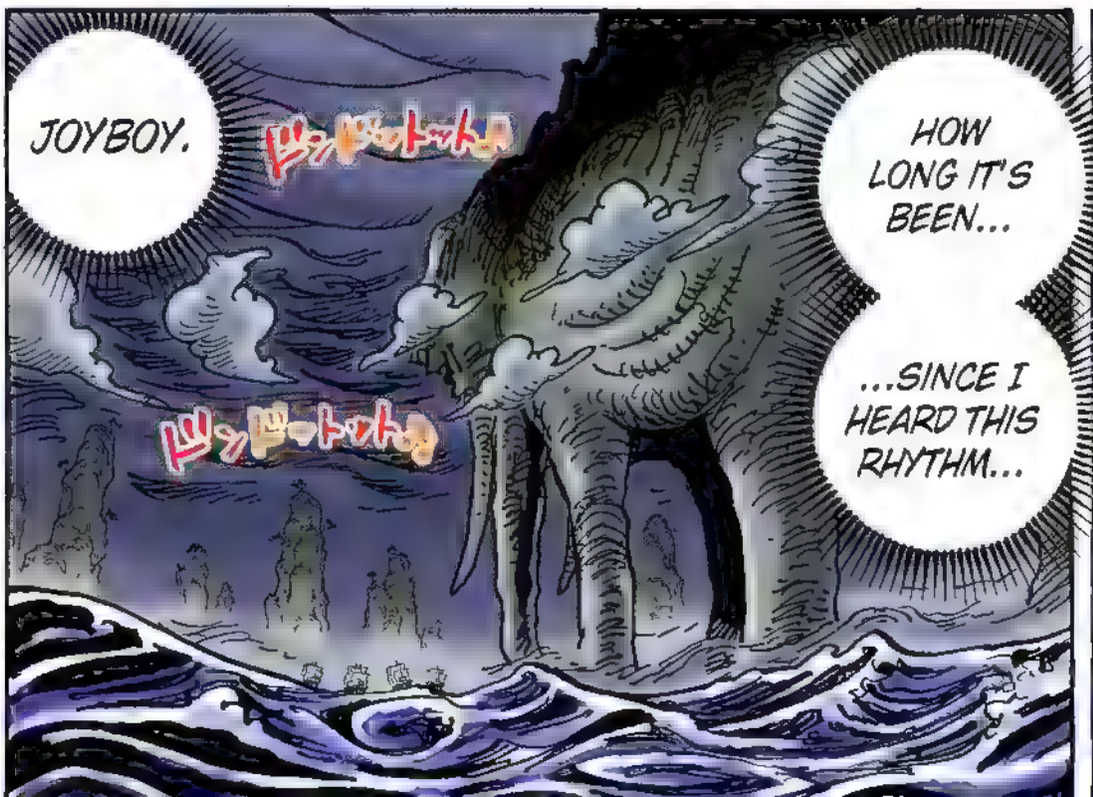
GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION, VOL. 9:
"TWO INTRUDERS IN PUDDING'S HOME, CHOCOLAT TOWN!!"

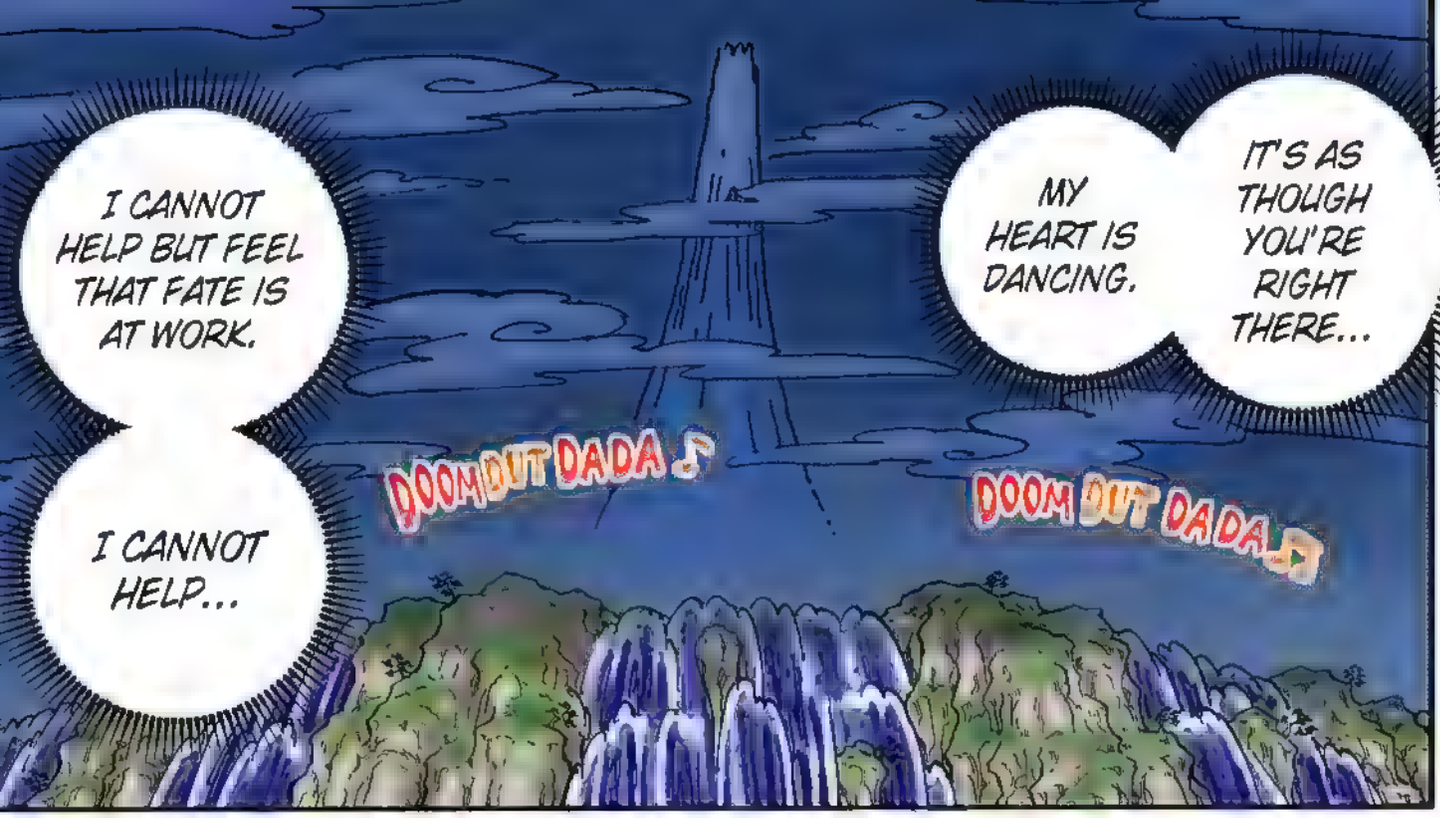

I JUST HAVE ONE QUESTION...
URGH...
びよーん
BOINGY
ぼよーん
WHAT DO YOU THINK...
...I SHOULD CALL THAT LAST ONE? GUM-GUM... WHAT?
HUFF, HUFF...
?
ドンドットット♪
DOOM DUT DA DA
ドンドットット♪

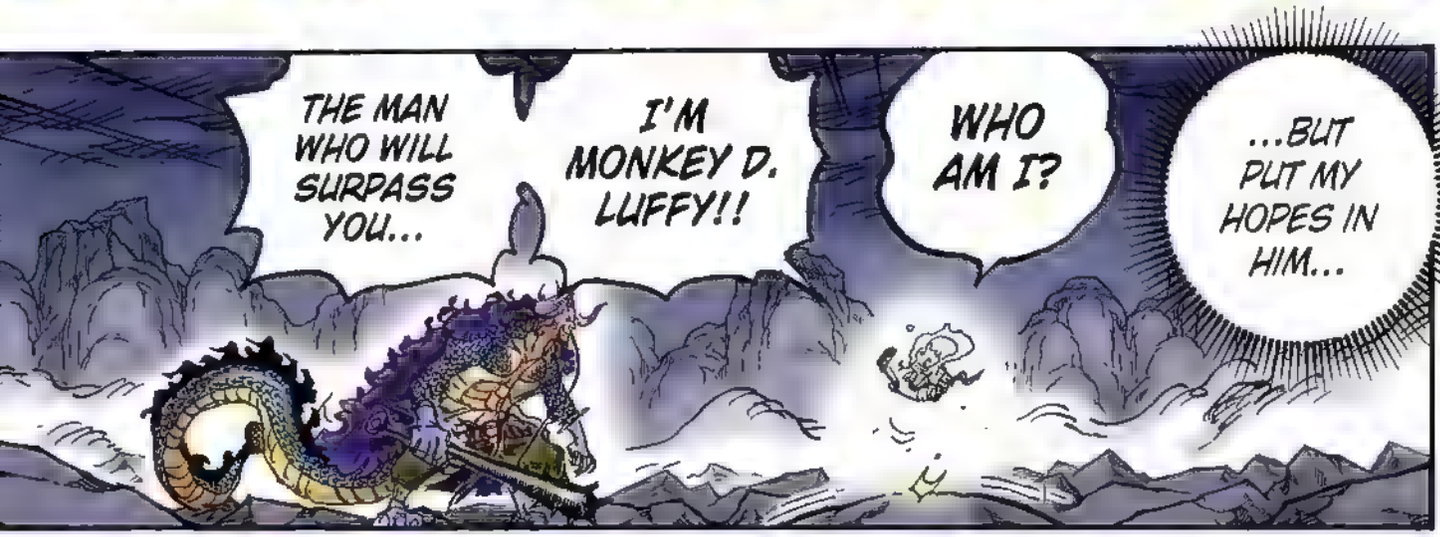
?


...ARE YOU?
WHO...

OH, JOYBOY...


JOYBOY.
ドンドットット♪
ドンドットット♪
HOW LONG IT'S BEEN...
...SINCE I HEARD THIS RHYTHM...


I CANNOT HELP BUT FEEL THAT FATE IS AT WORK.
I CANNOT HELP...
MY HEART IS DANCING.
IT'S AS THOUGH YOU'RE RIGHT THERE...
DOOM DUT DADA
DOOM DUT DA DA


THE MAN WHO WILL SURPASS YOU...
I'M MONKEY D. LUFFY!!
WHO AM I?
...BUT PUT MY HOPES IN HIM...

...KING OF THE PIRATES !!!
...AND BECOME ...
DO
OK!!

KUNDALI DRAGON SWARM!!

HABUDA-BAGGIDA-BOOFT!!!

I'M RELIEVED TO HEAR YOU'VE STILL GOT SASS, STRAW HAT!! ***AWAKENING*** IS WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOUR MIND AND BODY CATCH UP TO YOUR POWERS!!

AND THOSE ARE CERTAINLY *RIDICULOUS* POWERS!!!

OOOH ...!!!

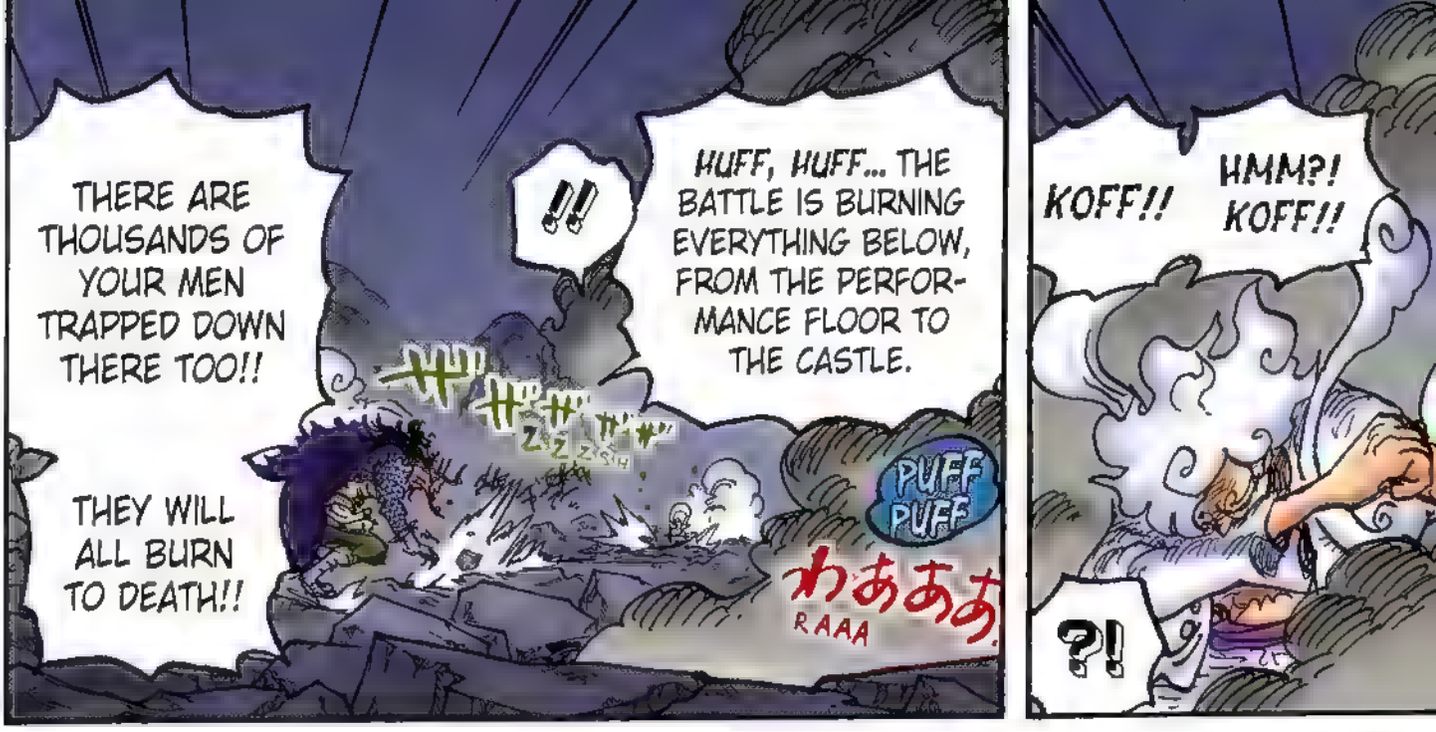
TAKE THIS!!

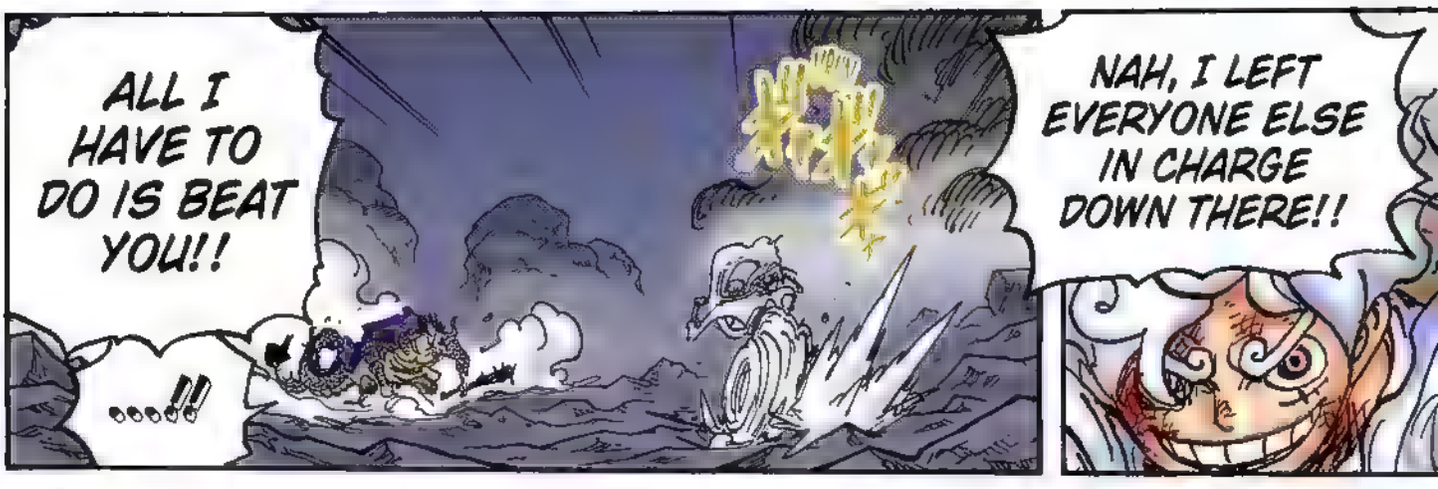
MY FOLLOWERS!! MY CASTLE!! SAME FOR YOU, RIGHT?

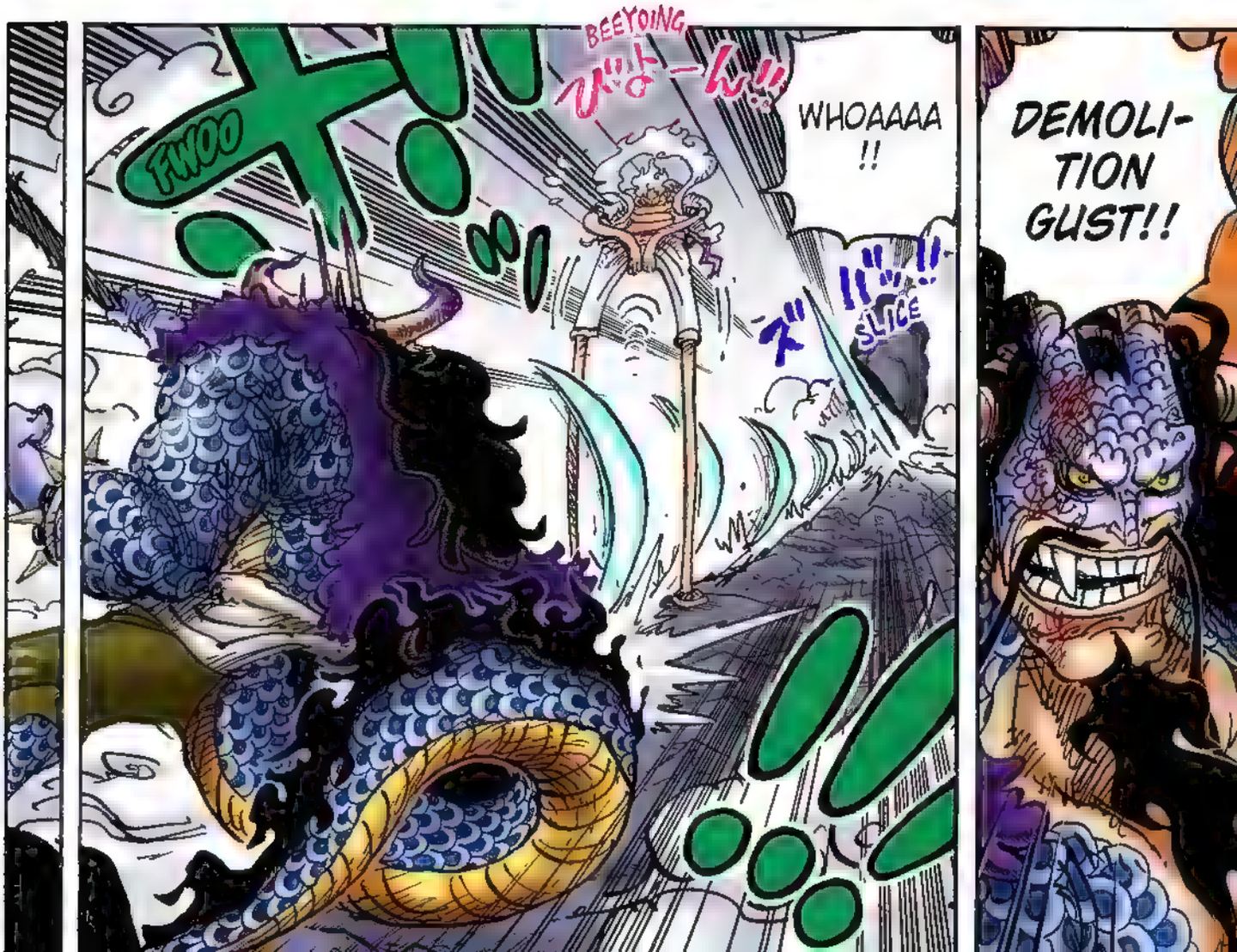
MUCH OF WHAT I'VE BUILT UP OVER THE YEARS!!

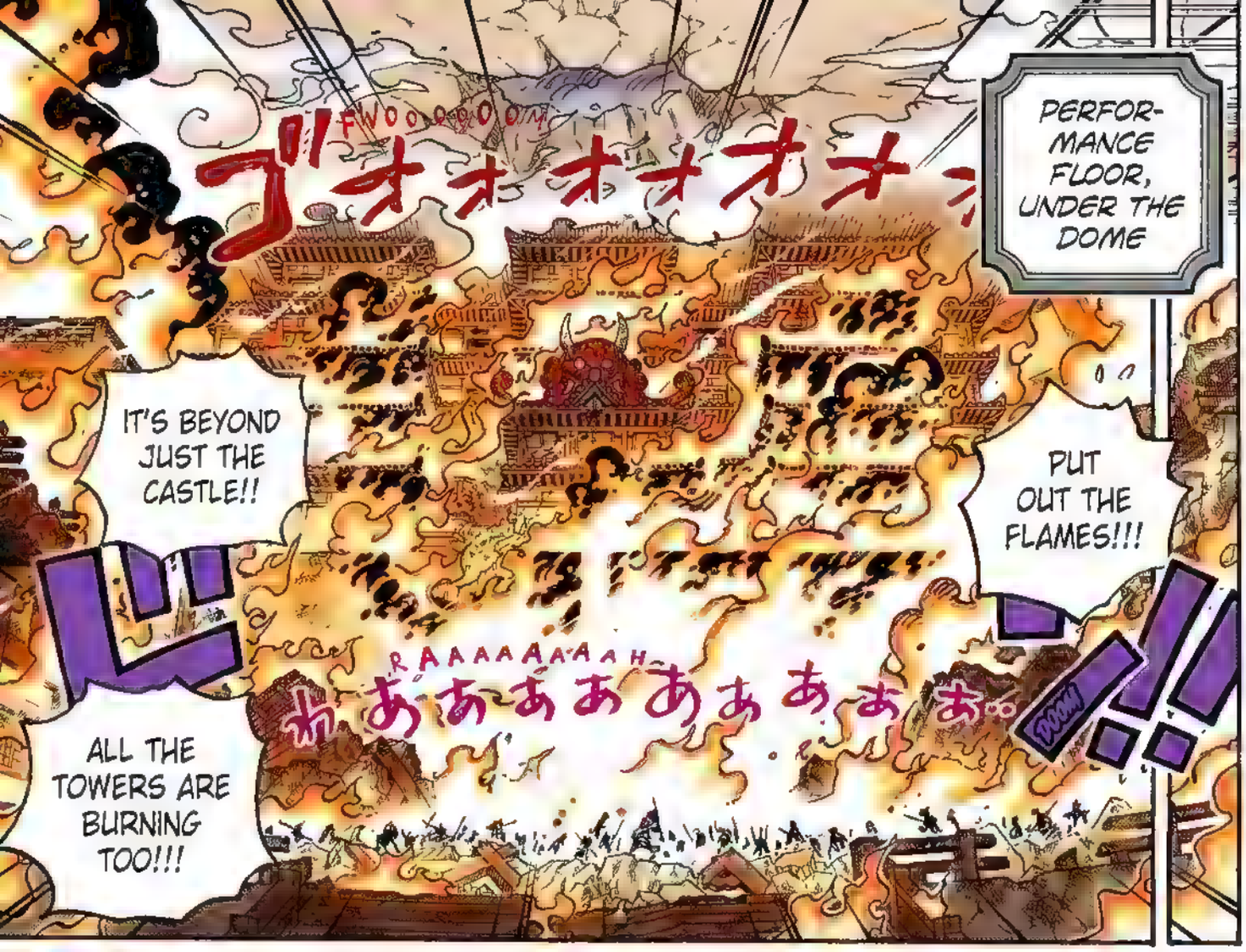
I'VE LOST QUITE A LOT...

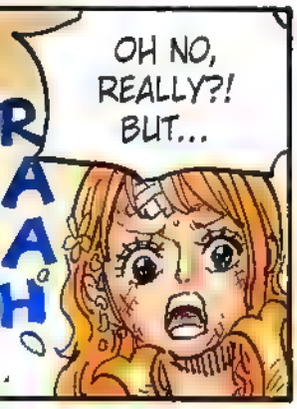
BUT THERE'S STILL SOME-THING I GOTTA TAKE BACK FROM YOU!!!

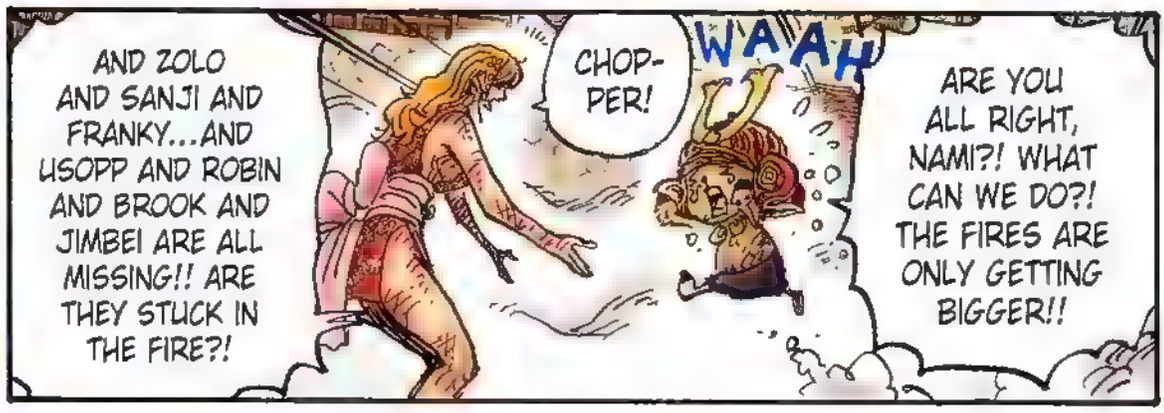

THERE ARE THOUSANDS OF YOUR MEN TRAPPED DOWN THERE TOO!!
!!
HUFF, HUFF... THE BATTLE IS BURNING EVERYTHING BELOW, FROM THE PERFORMANCE FLOOR TO THE CASTLE.
THEY WILL ALL BURN TO DEATH!!
PUFF PUFF
わああ
RAAA
KOFF!!
HMM?! KOFF!!
?!


ALL I HAVE TO DO IS BEAT YOU!!
...!!
NAH, I LEFT EVERYONE ELSE IN CHARGE DOWN THERE!!


FWOO
BEEYOING
びよーん!!
WHOAAAA !!
ズ
!!!!
SLICE
DEMOLI-TION GUST!!







PERFORMANCE FLOOR, UNDER THE DOME

FWOOOOOOM

ゴオオオオオオオ

PUT OUT THE FLAMES!!!

IT'S BEYOND JUST THE CASTLE!!

RAAAAAAAAH

わあああああああああ

DOOM

ALL THE TOWERS ARE BURNING TOO!!!

ARE YOU ALL RIGHT, NAMI?! WHAT CAN WE DO?! THE FIRES ARE ONLY GETTING BIGGER!!

WAAH

CHOPPER!

AND ZOLO AND SANJI AND FRANKY...AND USOPP AND ROBIN AND BROOK AND JIMBEI ARE ALL MISSING!! ARE THEY STUCK IN THE FIRE?!

OH NO, REALLY?! BUT...

RAAH

WE CAN'T EVEN SEARCH FOR THEM..

...BECAUSE ALL OF ONIGASHIMA IS BURNING AT THIS POINT!!

WE'RE IN DANGER RIGHT HERE!!

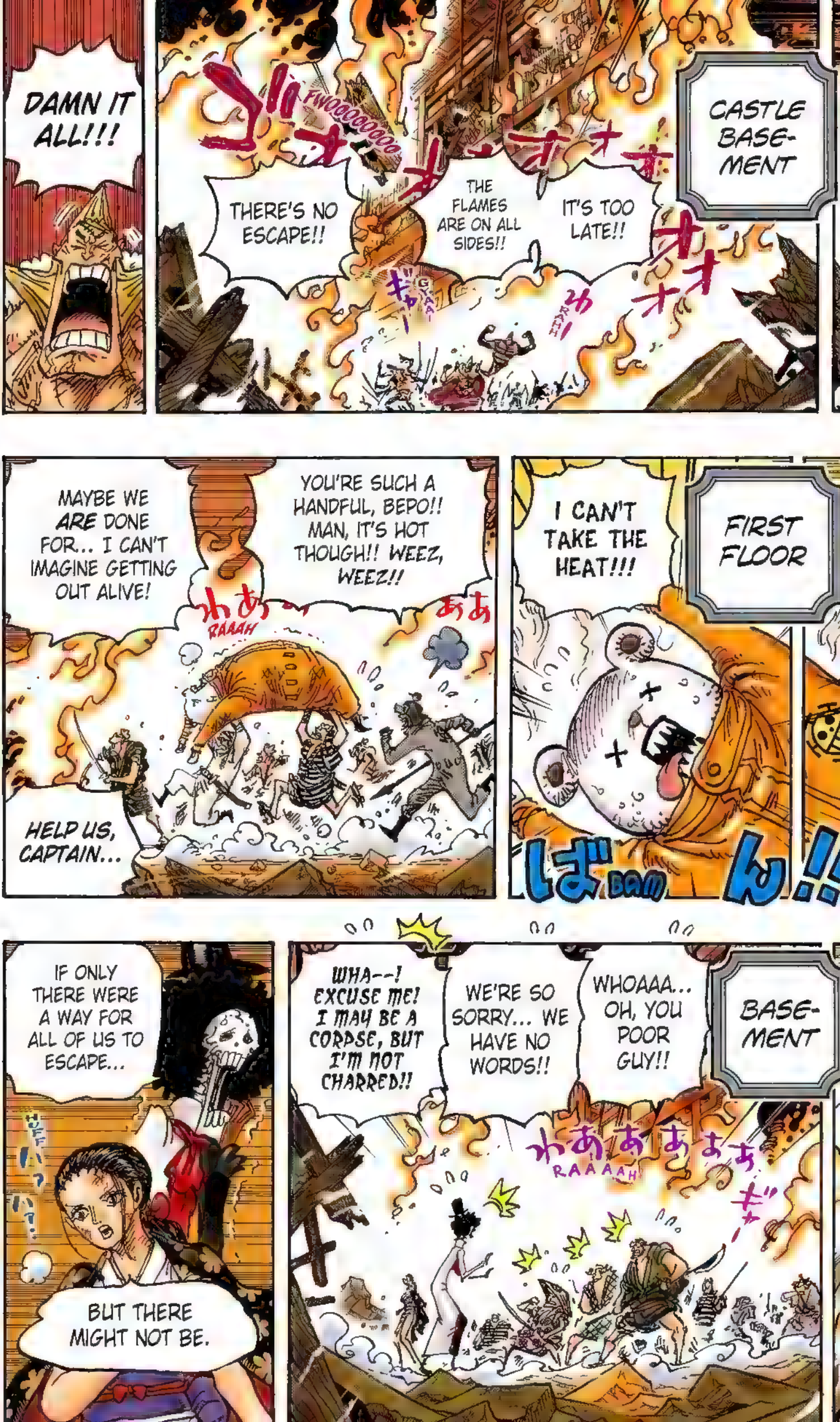
UNLESS THIS ISLAND LANDS ON THE GROUND AGAIN, THERE'S NO ESCAPE!!

ZEUS, CAN YOU MAKE IT RAIN?!!

THAT FIRE'LL GIVE ME BURNS!!

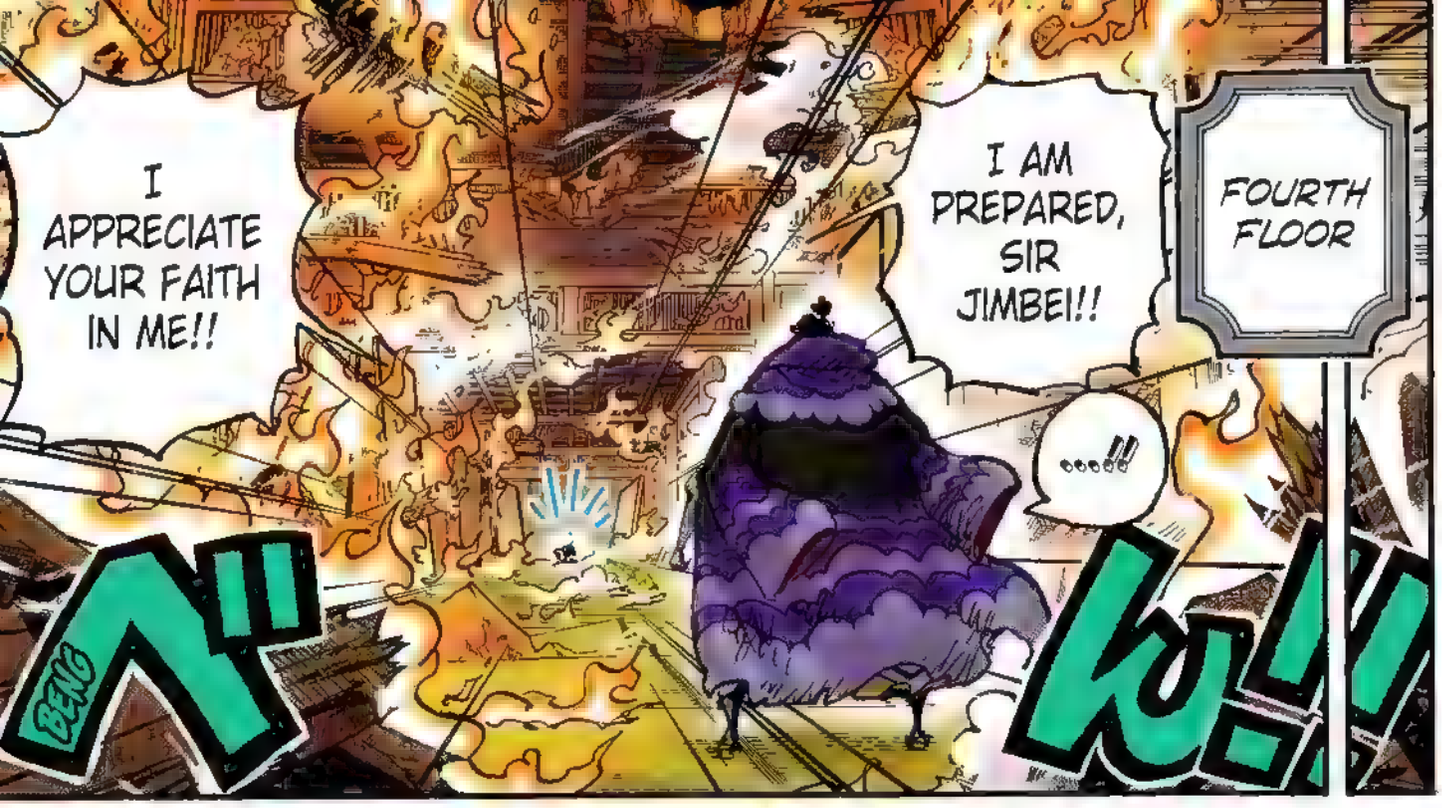
ゴゴ GRR

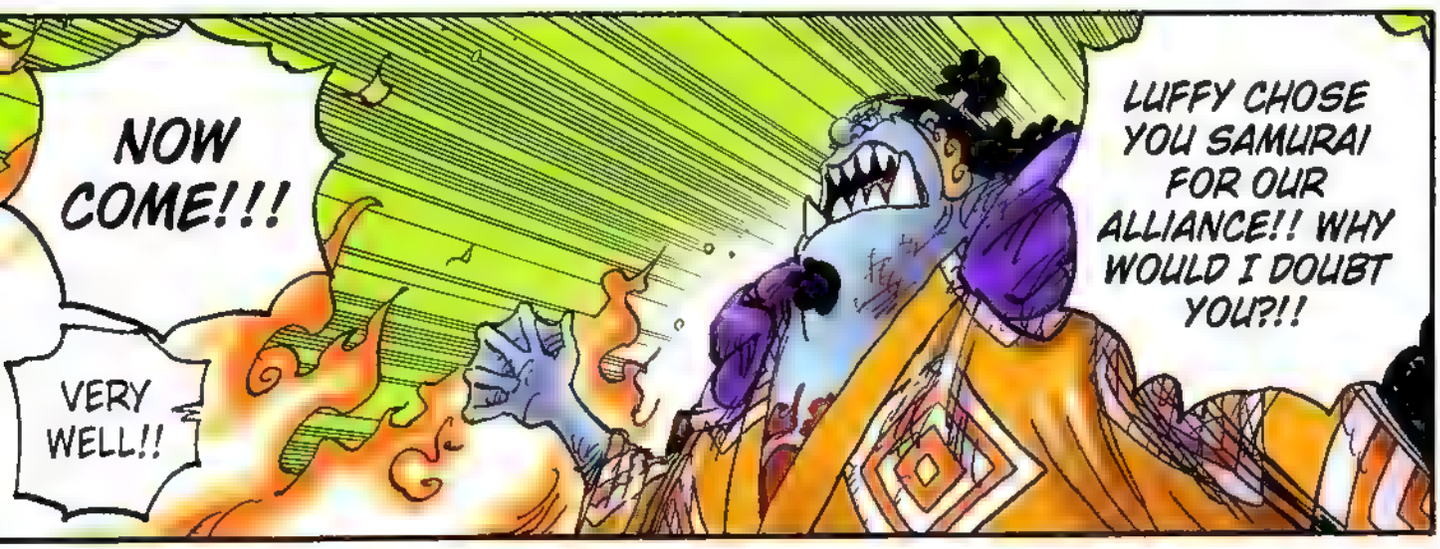
ゴオ RM


DAMN IT ALL!!!
FWOOOOOOO
THERE'S NO ESCAPE!!
THE FLAMES ARE ON ALL SIDES!!
IT'S TOO LATE!!
GYAA
AAH!
CASTLE BASE-MENT
MAYBE WE ARE DONE FOR... I CAN'T IMAGINE GETTING OUT ALIVE!
YOU'RE SUCH A HANDFUL, BEPO!! MAN, IT'S HOT THOUGH!! WEEZ, WEEZ!!
RAAAH
HELP US, CAPTAIN...
I CAN'T TAKE THE HEAT!!!
FIRST FLOOR
BAM
IF ONLY THERE WERE A WAY FOR ALL OF US TO ESCAPE...
HUFF!? HA?!
BUT THERE MIGHT NOT BE.
WHA--! EXCUSE ME! I MAY BE A CORPSE, BUT I'M NOT CHARRED!!
WE'RE SO SORRY... WE HAVE NO WORDS!!
WHOAAA... OH, YOU POOR GUY!!
RAAAAH
BASE-MENT

ガラッ…!!
KSHUNK
PLEASURE HALL, LEFTBRAIN TOWER
WHOA !!
THERE'S NO GETTING OUT THIS WAY...
THE ENTIRE GARDEN'S GONE!!!
GRRRM
BASE-MENT
IBIBIBI !!
DON'T COMPLAIN ABOUT HOW HOT IT IS!!!
BREAK DOWN THE WALL OR WE'RE GONNA DIE!! YOU WANT A WORKING ARM, OR DO YOU WANT TO LIVE?!!
IBI?!
WHAT IS THAT SIZE GOOD FOR IF YOU WON'T USE IT?! MORON!!
IBIBIII~~!!
OH YEAH?! YOU WANNA FIGHT?!

BASE-MENT
PSHH--!!
SPECIAL ATTACK! GREEN STAR--SPRINKLER!!!
AAAAAH!!
IT'S LITERALLY A DROP IN A BUCKET--AND WE NEED A LOT MORE THAN A BUCKET!!
SHUT UP!! I GOTTA DO SOME-THING!!
I MADE A PROMISE TO IZO!!
CLENCH
I WANNA SAVE KIN AND KIKU, AND WHILE WE'RE AT IT, I WANNA SAVE MYSELF!!
WERE YOU GONNA INCLUDE MY NAME IN THAT LIST TOO, BOSS?!
RIGHT-BRAIN TOWER
HOW IS THERE THIS MUCH FIRE IN THE CASTLE?!!
STOMP
WHERE AM I SUPPOSED TO GO?!
I GOTTA GET THIS GUY TO CHOPPER!!
ZOLO'S LIFE IS IN DANGER!!
WE'RE ALL GONNA BURN BEFORE THAT HAPPENS!!
YOU KEEP WHININ' LIKE THAT, AND I'LL SHOW YOU A BURN!!
HELP US, BRO!!





FOURTH FLOOR

I AM PREPARED, SIR JIMBEI!!

I APPRECIATE YOUR FAITH IN ME!!

...!!

BENG

LUFFY CHOSE YOU SAMURAI FOR OUR ALLIANCE!! WHY WOULD I DOUBT YOU?!!

NOW COME!!!

VERY WELL!!

IF ANYTHING, I AM THE ONE PUTTING MY TRUST IN YOU!!

I HAVE BEEN PREPARED FOR THIS... EVER SINCE THAT FATEFUL DAY!!

AAAAAH!!

LADY TOKI!!

LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!

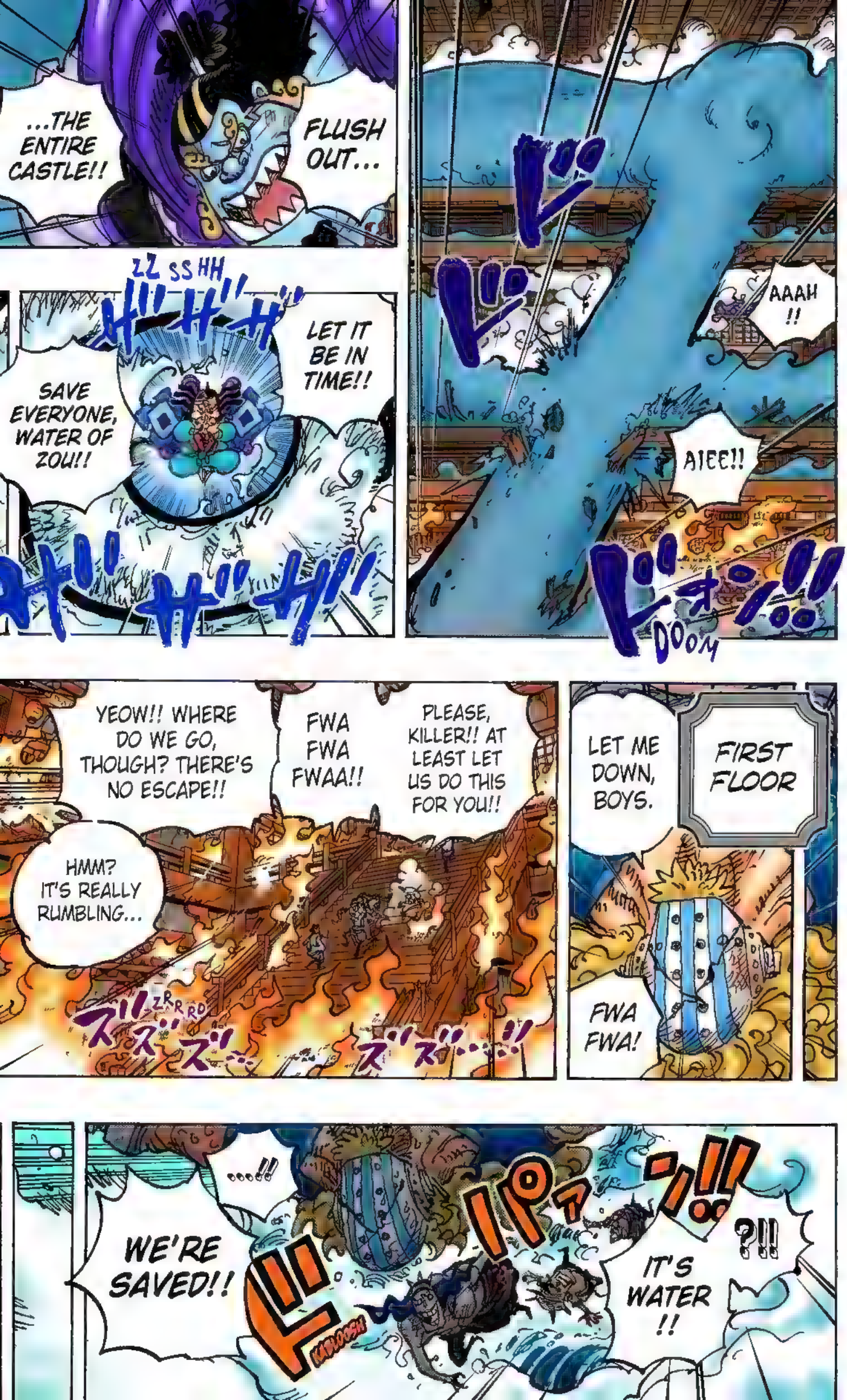
LADY HIYORI!!

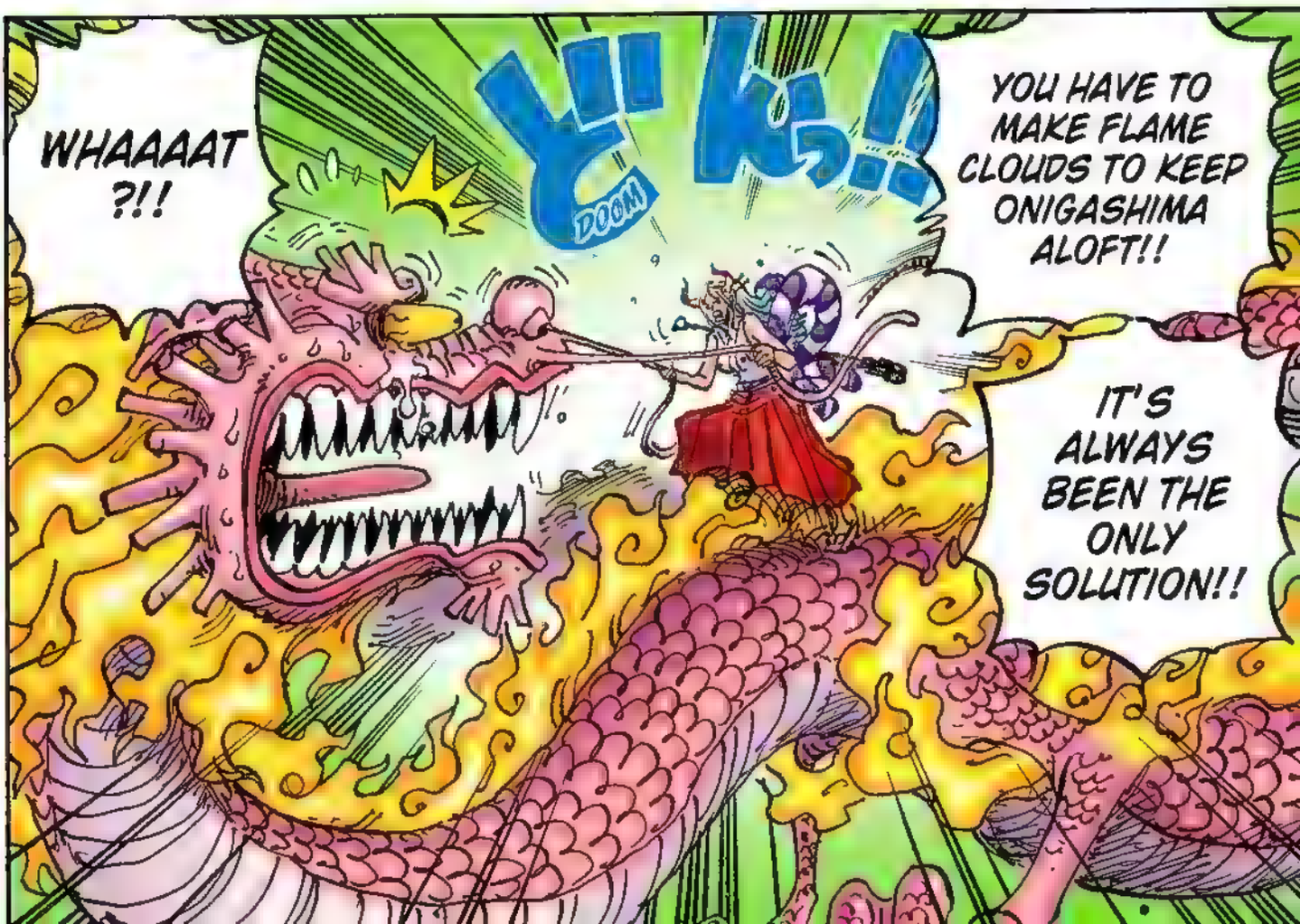
I FAILED TO PROTECT LORD ODEN THAT DAY!!
I LEFT HIS FAMILY EXPOSED TO THE FLAMES OF THE BURNING CASTLE...
...AND DESPITE MY NINJUTSU, I FAILED TO PROTECT A SINGLE ONE OF THEM! I UTTERLY SHAMED MYSELF!!
BUT I SWORE NEVER TO LET THAT HAPPEN AGAIN, AND SO...
IT'S ZOU!!
DOGSTORM, WHAT IS THIS RAIN?!
ZUNESHA IS BATHING.
WHAT A DELUGE!! MAY I TAKE SOME OF IT?!
I REFUSE TO ALLOW ANYONE WHO UNDERTOOK THIS RIGHTEOUS RAID...
...TO PERISH TO MERE FLAMES!!!
I'VE LEFT YOU WAITING LONG ENOUGH!! WITNESS A FLOOD THAT WILL HAVE YOU DOUBTING YOUR VERY EYES!!!
NINPO: SCROLL-SCROLL JUTSU!!!
THE ELEPHANT'S BATH!! NIN-NIN-NIN!!
ZZSSSHHH
RESTORATION!!!
SPLASH!!
!!!
DOOOM
CRAK
BLUB
THIS IS A BIG ONE!!
WATER HEART!
TUP
FISH-MAN JIU-JITSU
OCEAN CURRENT SHOULDER THROW!!!
ZWHORRR

ボコ
KRUNCH

WHAT'S THE POINT OF THIS BATTLE IF YOU LET A FEW SPARKS BEAT YOU?!!
DID SOMEONE RUN AROUND COMMITTING ARSON OR WHAT?!!
FWOOM
IT'S ANOTHER DEAD END!! WE CAN'T GO ON, BB!!
THIRD FLOOR

ZABLOOSH
ボワ
WHAAAAT ?!!
?!!


...THE ENTIRE CASTLE!!
FLUSH OUT...
ZZ SS HH
SAVE EVERYONE, WATER OF ZOU!!
LET IT BE IN TIME!!
AAAH !!
AIEE!!
DOOM
YEOW!! WHERE DO WE GO, THOUGH? THERE'S NO ESCAPE!!
FWA FWA FWAA!!
PLEASE, KILLER!! AT LEAST LET US DO THIS FOR YOU!!
HMM? IT'S REALLY RUMBLING...
LET ME DOWN, BOYS.
FIRST FLOOR
FWA FWA!
WE'RE SAVED!!
KAWOOSH!
IT'S WATER !!
?!!



HURRY, MOMONO-SUKE!!

!!

RAAAAH わあああああ…

HUH?! WHY?! KAIDO IS STILL ALIVE!!

ドーン!!

ズズゥ…ン!! ZRMMM

DOOM

IT CAN'T HOLD ANY LONGER!!

ズズゥ…ン!! ZDOOOM

AAAH!!

RAAAAAAH わあああああああ

GYAAA!!

THE FLAME CLOUDS WON'T LAST!!

YOU HAVE TO MAKE FLAME CLOUDS TO KEEP ONIGASHIMA ALOFT!!

どんっ!! DOOM

WHAAAAT?!!

IT'S ALWAYS BEEN THE ONLY SOLUTION!!

ZAP
ZAP
ONIGA-SHIMA...
RAA H
DA-DO
OM!!!
...IS GOING TO FALL!!!
TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE, VOL 104!

Bluetooths!! Here's volume 103!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2022

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 103
WANO PART 14

SHONEN JUMP Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

Translation/Stephen Paul
Touch-Up Art & Lettering/Vanessa Satone
Design/Yukiko Whitley
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters, and incidents mentioned
in this publication are entirely fictional

No portion of this book may be reproduced or
transmitted in any form or by any means without
written permission from the copyright holders

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1
First printing, July 2023

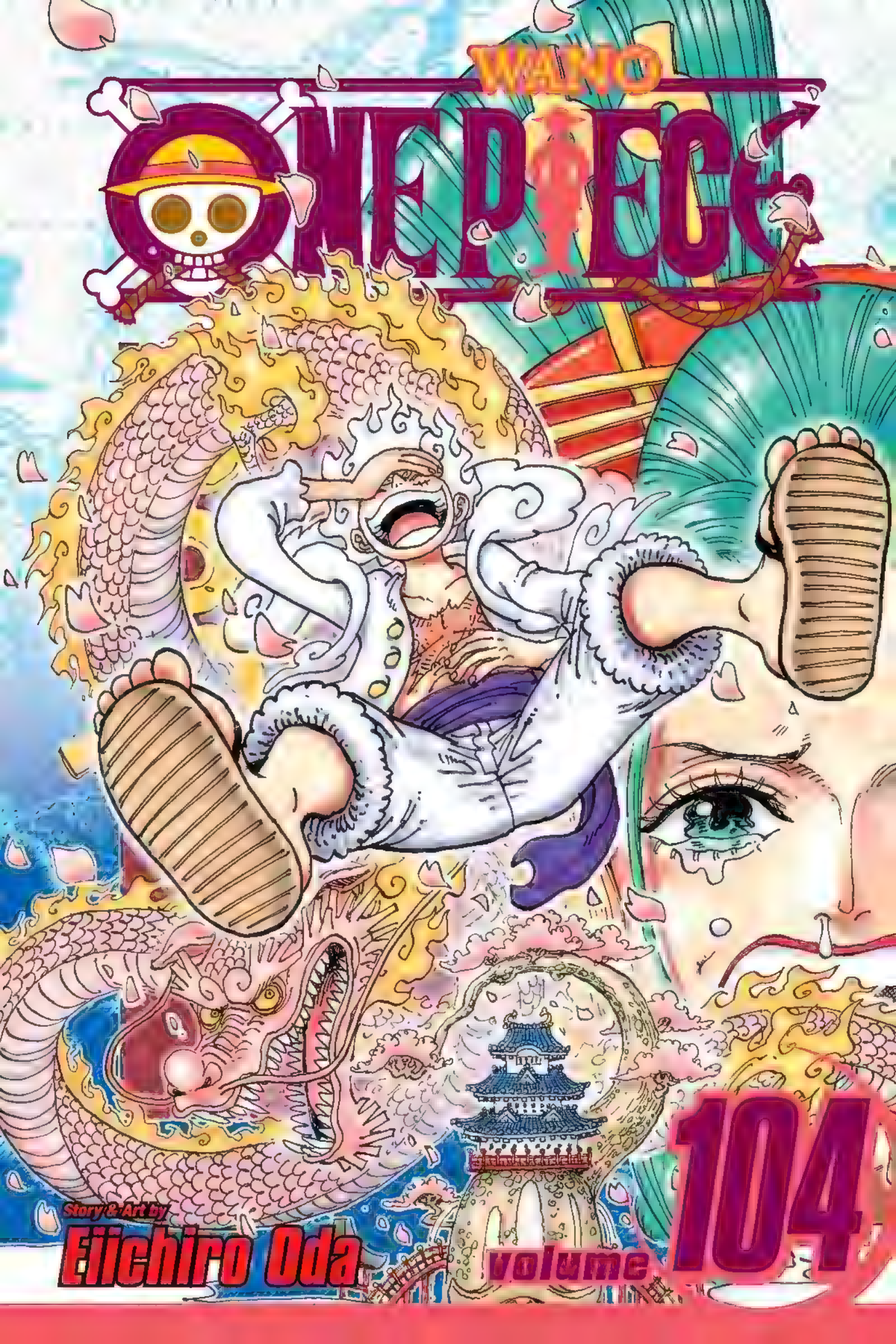
VIZ MEDIA
viz.com

SHONEN JUMP

ratings.viz.com
RATED T TEEN

PARENTAL ADVISORY
ONE PIECE is rated T for Teen and is recommended for ages 13 and up. This volume contains fantasy violence and tobacco usage

TRANSLATORS:
. STEPHEN PAUL (VIZ)
EDITORS:
. PHANTOM GREYFIRE (PZG)
RAW PROVIDERS:
. COLORED COUNCIL
*PLEASE SUPPORT THE OFFICIAL RELEASE
HOSTED ON :
COLORED MANGA .NET


WANO
ONE PIECE
Story & Art by
Eiichiro Oda
volume 104

SHONEN JUMP MANGA

ONE PIECE

Vol. 104

SHOGUN OF WANO, KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE

STORY AND ART BY

EIICHIRO ODA

Land of Wano (Kozuki Clan)

Nine Red Scabbards

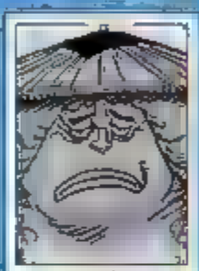
Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) of Kuri in Wano

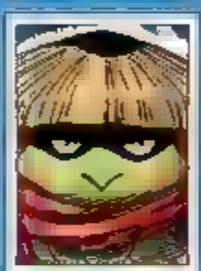
Izo/Fire Fist Ace
Samurai of Wano

Denjiro
Formerly Kyoshiro

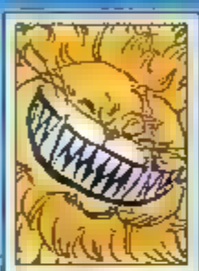
Kanjuro
Ninja of Wano

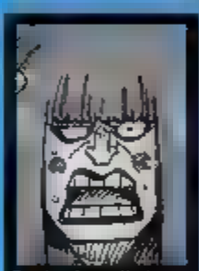
Kikunojo
Samurai of Wano

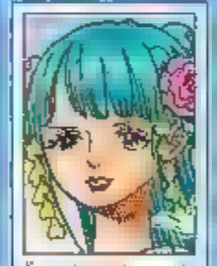

Ashura Doji (Shutenmaru)
Chief, Asuravarma Thieves' Brigade

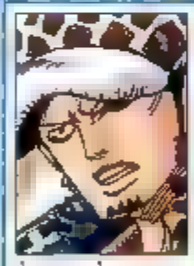

Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano

Queen (Joker)
King of the Dark Moloms

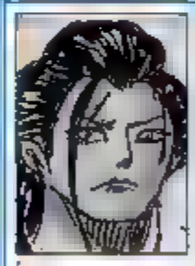

Jack (Joker)
King of the Night Moloms

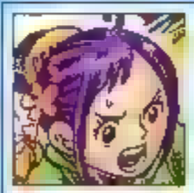

Samurai of Wano


Kozuki Hiyori, Momonosuke's Little Sister

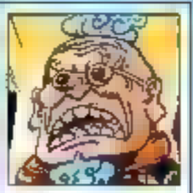

Trafalgar Law
Captain, Heart Pirates

Marco the Phoenix
Former 1st Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates


Izo
Former 16th Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates


Otama

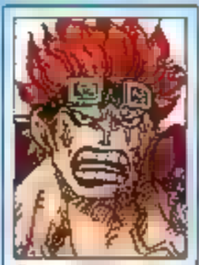
Shinobu

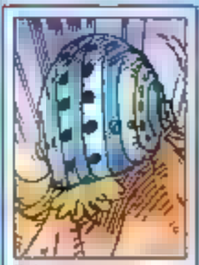

Hyogoro the Flower

Carrot

Nanda

Kid Pirates


Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates

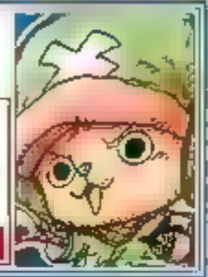

Killer (Ghost Hunter)
Fighter, Kid Pirates

The Straw Hat Crew

Chopperemon [Ninja]
Tony Tony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 berries



Luffytaro [Ronin]
Monkey D. Luffy

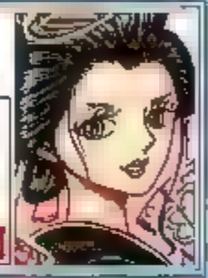
A young man dreaming of being the Pirate King. After two years of training he rejoins his friends in search of the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 1.5 billion berries

Orobi [Geisha]
Nico Robin

Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army.

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million berries



Zolojuro [Ronin]
Roronoa Zolo

Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

Fighter, Bounty: 320 million berries

Franosuke [Carpenter]
Franky

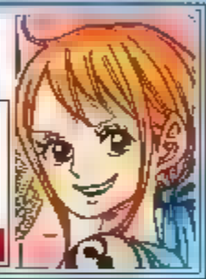
Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Baldimore.

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million berries

Onami [Kunoichi]
Nami

Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere.

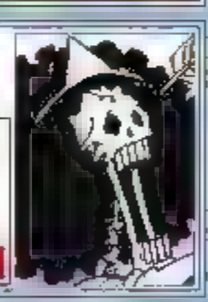
Navigator, Bounty: 66 million berries



Bonekichi [Ghost]
Brook

Originally captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook.

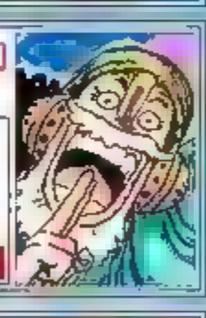
Musician, Bounty: 83 million berries



Usohachi [Toad Oil Salesman]
Usopp

Received Heracles-un's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the "king of the snipers."

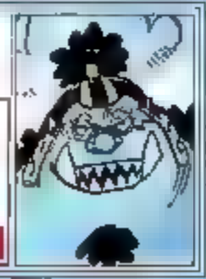
Sniper, Bounty: 200 million berries



Jimbei, First Son of the Sea [Former Warlord]

A man loyal to the code. Acted as rear guard against Big Mom to help Luffy escape, then rejoined before the raid.

Helmsman, Bounty: 438 million berries



Sangoro [Soba Cook]
Sanji

Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newcomer Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom.

Cook, Bounty: 330 million berries

Shanks

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line.

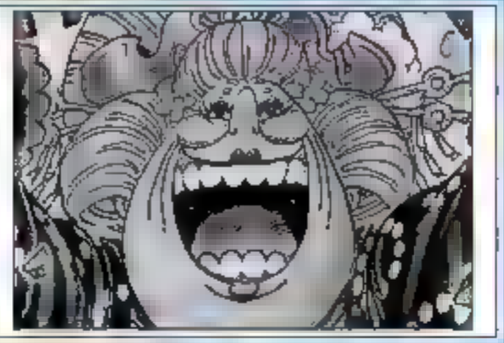
Captain of the Red-Haired Pirates

Big Mom Pirates

Big Mom
(Emperor of the Sea)

One of the Four Emperors. Uses the Soul-Soul Fruit that extracts life span from others.

Captain, Big Mom Pirates



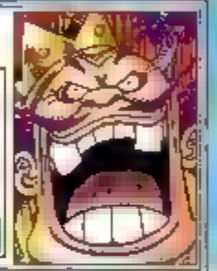
Charlotte

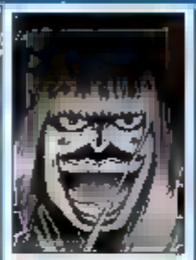
Land of Wano (Kurozumi Clan)

Kurozumi Orochi

The ruler of Wano, using Kaido's help. He cunningly schemed to overthrow his archenemy, the Kozuki Clan.

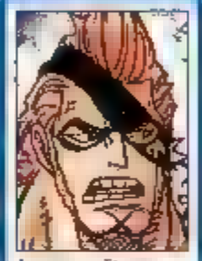
Shogun of Wano





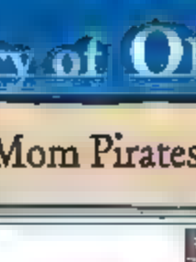
Orochi's Oniwabanshu

Left Kaido's Pirates to fight on Luffy's side!



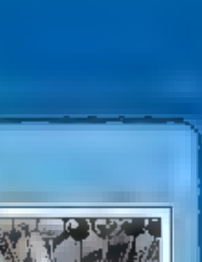
Former Tobi Roppo

Former Leader, Orochi Oniwabanshu

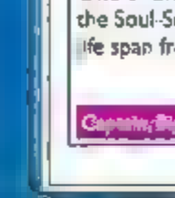


Former Leader, Minminzaruguro

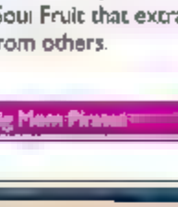
Former Shogun's Ninja Squad of the Shogun



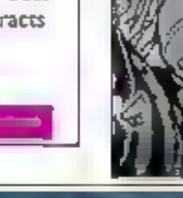
Kaido's Daughter



Dandoo



Speed



Jarrett

Zourinoks

Rosecca

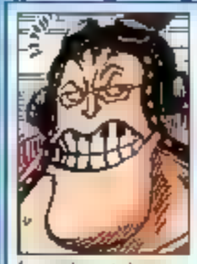
Mozelia

Roker

Turned coat on the Animal Kingdom Pirates thanks to Otama's power!

Animal Kingdom Pirates

Informant

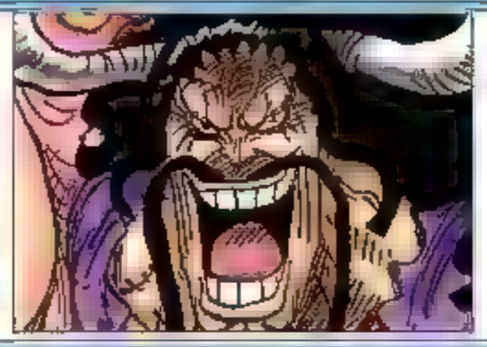


Supreme Commander, Animal Kingdom Pirates

Kaido, King of the Beasts
(Emperor of the Sea)

A pirate known as the "strongest creature alive." Despite numerous tortures and death sentences, none have been able to kill him.

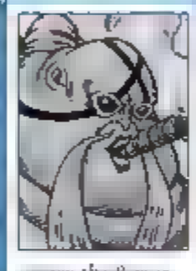
Supreme Commander, Animal Kingdom Pirates



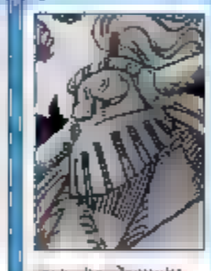
Captain, On-Air Pirates

Lead Performers

King the Wildfire



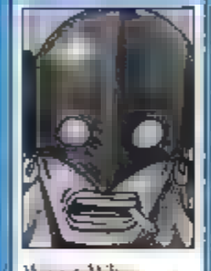
Queen the Plague



Jack the Drought

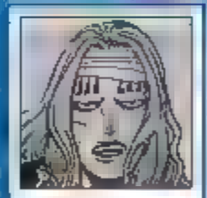
Tobi Roppo

Black Maria



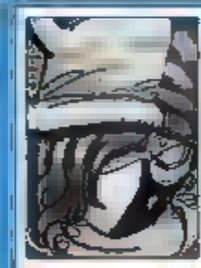
Who's-Who

Headliners



Basil Hawkins

Page One



Page Two

Ivan

Sasaki

Members

Story

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World.!

Luffy and crew join with Momonosuke's faction in order to defeat Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. With all the allies in place, the raid on Onigashima begins!! Despite the difference in numbers, the group's sneak attack goes well, and they fight hard. But disaster strikes when Big Mom allies with Kaido! With Kaido's daughter Yamato on Luffy's side, however the alliance defeats enemy officers one by one, overturning their deficit. Kid and Law face off against Big Mom, while Sanji and Zoro challenge Queen and King, each emerging victorious. All that's left is Luffy's battle with Kaido, where the extreme level of combat causes the Gum-Gum Fruit to awaken, activating Gear Five!! The epic war on Onigashima is finally about to reach its conclusion!

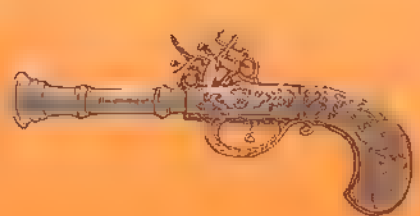
WANO

ONE PIECE

Vol. 104
SHOGUN OF WANO, KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE

CONTENTS

Chapter 1047: The Sky over the Capital	008
Chapter 1048: Twenty Years	029
Chapter 1049: The World That Should Be	047
Chapter 1050: Honor	065
Chapter 1051: Shogun of Wano, Kozuki Momonosuke	083
Chapter 1052: A New Morning	101
Chapter 1053: New Emperors	118
Chapter 1054: Flame Emperor	136
Chapter 1055: The New Era	157



ONE PIECE vol.104

Chapter 1047: THE SKY OVER THE CAPITAL

vol.104

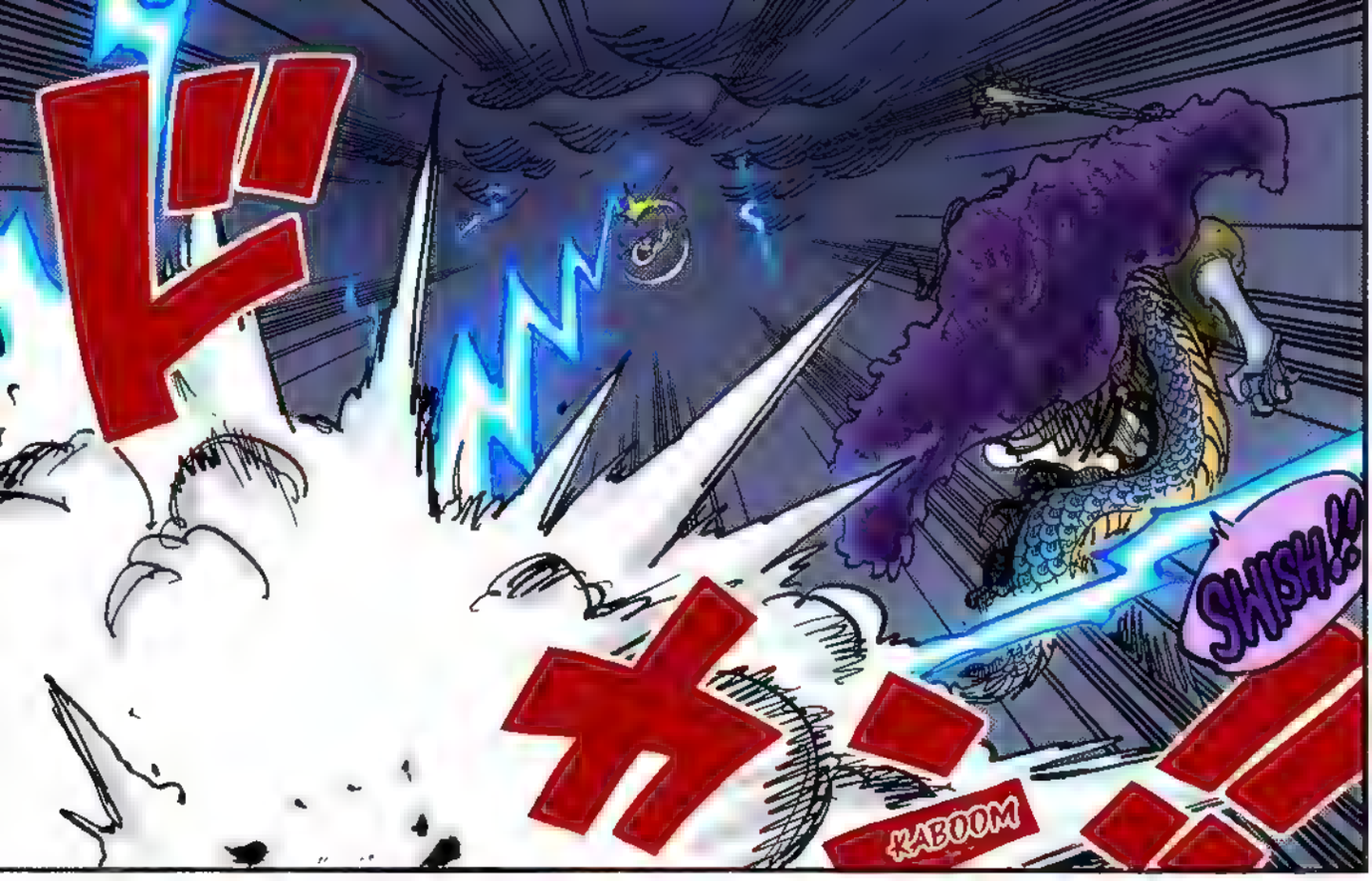
ONE PIECE

I CAN'T DO IT!!
POOF!
POOF!
THEY WON'T APPEAR!!
IT'S NOT THAT EASY!!
あああああ!! RAAAAA
MAKE THOSE FLAME CLOUDS!!
YOU CAN DO IT, MOMONO-SUKE!!
ゴオオ FWOOOO
GO WITH KIN'EMON AND THE OTHERS...
MOMONO-SUKE!!
あああああああああ RAAAAAAAAA
I CAN'T!!
BUT I CAAAAN'T!!!
...YOU MUST REBUILD THE STRENGTH OF THE KOZUKI CLAN!!
AND WHEN YOU REACH THE FUTURE, 20 YEARS FROM NOW...
BENG!

IF A MAN ARGUES WITH A GRAVE DECISION THAT A WOMAN SUMMONED ALL OF HER COURAGE TO MAKE...
THIS IS THE LAND OF SAMURAI!! A PLACE WHERE SHAME IS AS HEAVY AS LIFE ITSELF!!
!!
...HE DOES NOTHING BUT SHAME HER!!!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!!
YOU AND HIYORI COME WITH ME, MOTHER..
THIS IS THE HARDEST OF ALL FOR YOUR LADY MOTHER!!!
WAAAAAH
?!
IF YOU'LL FORGIVE ME FOR SAYING SO, IN THE WAKE OF LORD ODEN'S PASSING, YOU ARE NOT JUST A CHILD ANYMORE!!
THUD!!
BUT... I AM A CHILD!!
WILL YOU ALLOW US TO DIE AS SAMURAI?!
..!!
...THEN WE WOULD PREFER TO PERISH FOR OUR LIEGE, WITH BLADES IN HAND!!!
DRIP.
DRIP
IF I MAY SPEAK FREELY... WILL YOU GIVE US ANOTHER CHANCE TO FIGHT?!!
IF OUR LIVES ARE ONLY GOING TO BE GIVEN OVER TO THE FLAMES...

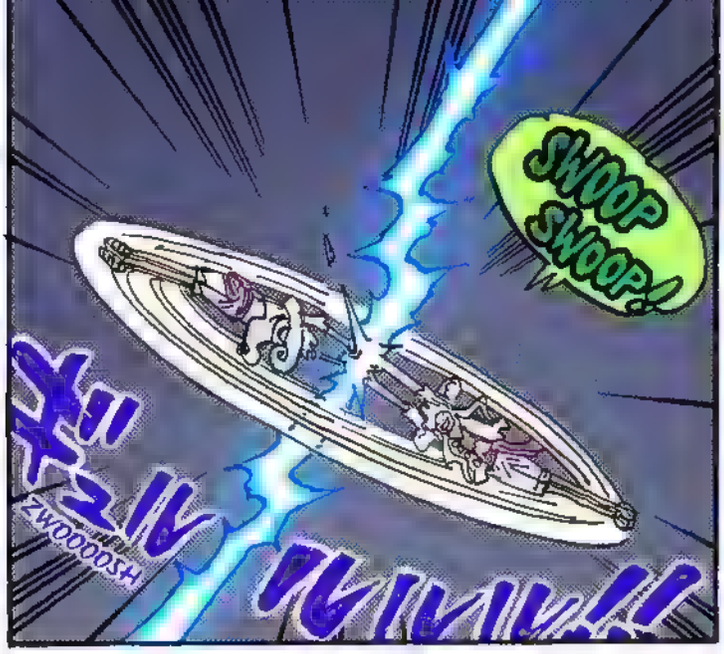
!
MOTHER ...
SNIFF ...!!
...!!
...!!
STEP
MOMONO-SUKE...
I WILL GO!!
I'M READY, MOTHER!!
BENG
DON'T GO THAT WAY!!
STOP!! DON'T GO TO THE CAPITAL!!
I'M FAILING...
...MY MOTHER!!
GOOD...

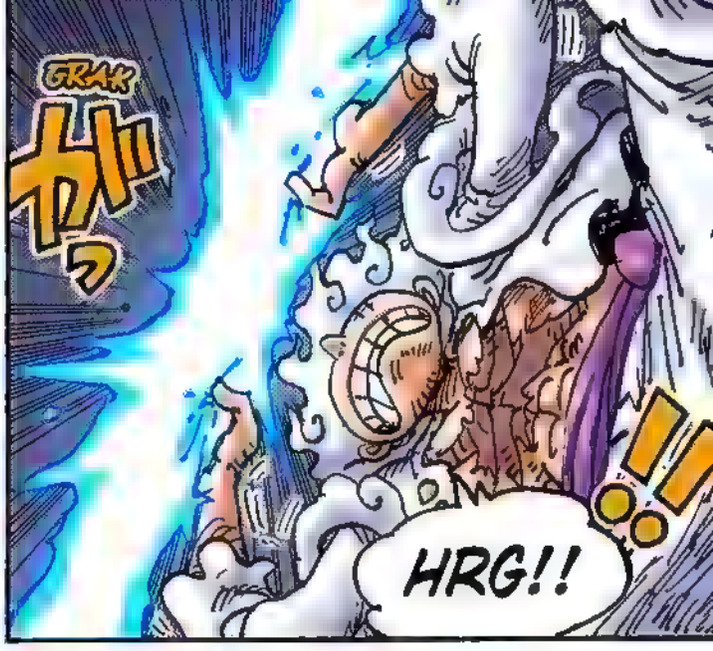
PSHAK
RUMMBB
SO YOU GRABBED THE LIGHTNING, EH?!
WORO RO RO RO!! PREPOS-TEROUS!!!
ZZAP
GUM-GUM...
ZAP
ZAAP
!!
...LIGHT-NIIIING!!
RMMB


ドン
ガ!!
SWISH!!
KABOOM

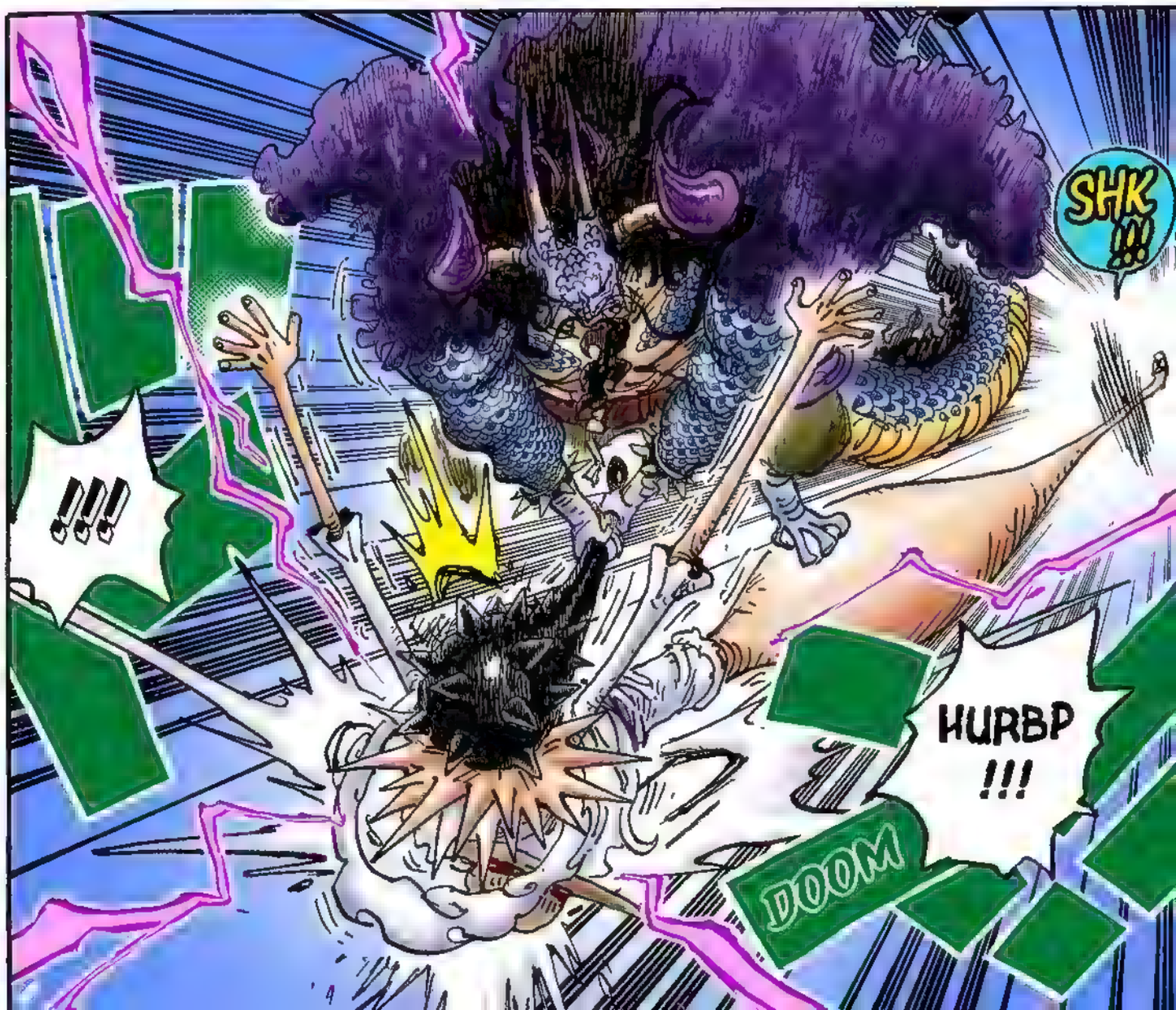
HUFF!!
PLAY ALL THE GAMES YOU WANT...
HUFF !!

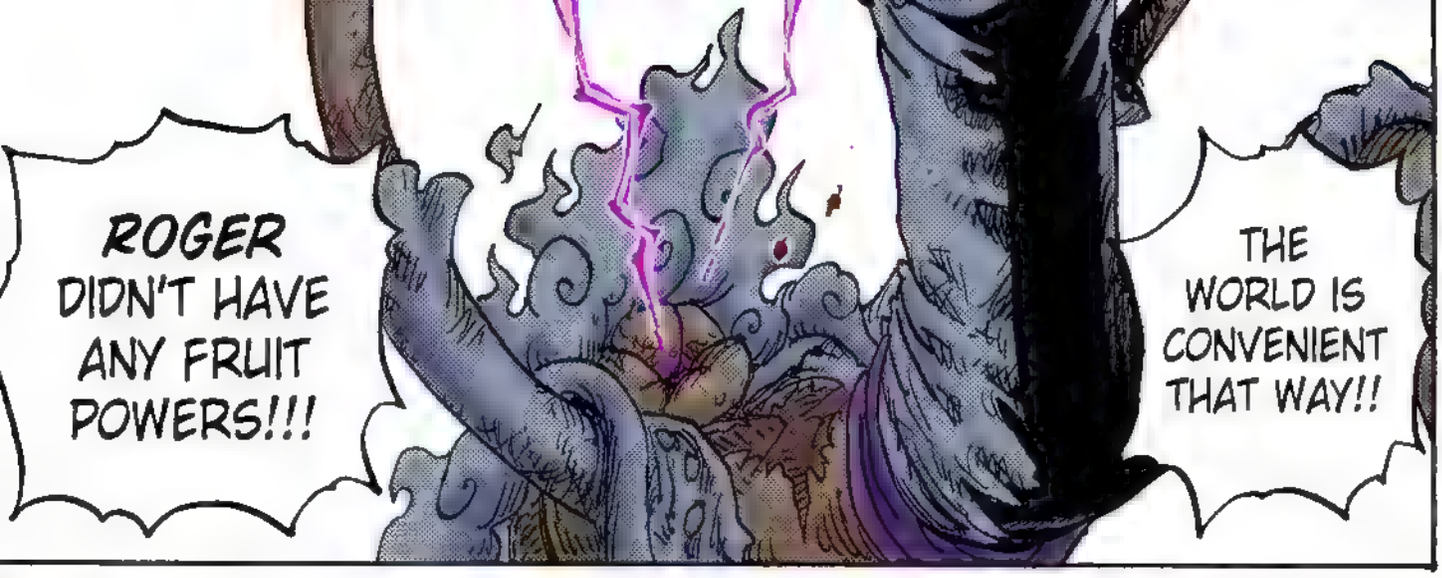
バ
GWAAA !!!
BUT ...!!
ゴッ!!
BAKONN


SWOOP SWOOP!
ZWOOOOSH


GRAK
HRG!!

GUM-GUM...
...CANNOT CONQUER THE WORLD!!!
ABILITIES ALONE...
BOOM
!!


!!!
SHK !!!
HURBP !!!
DOOM

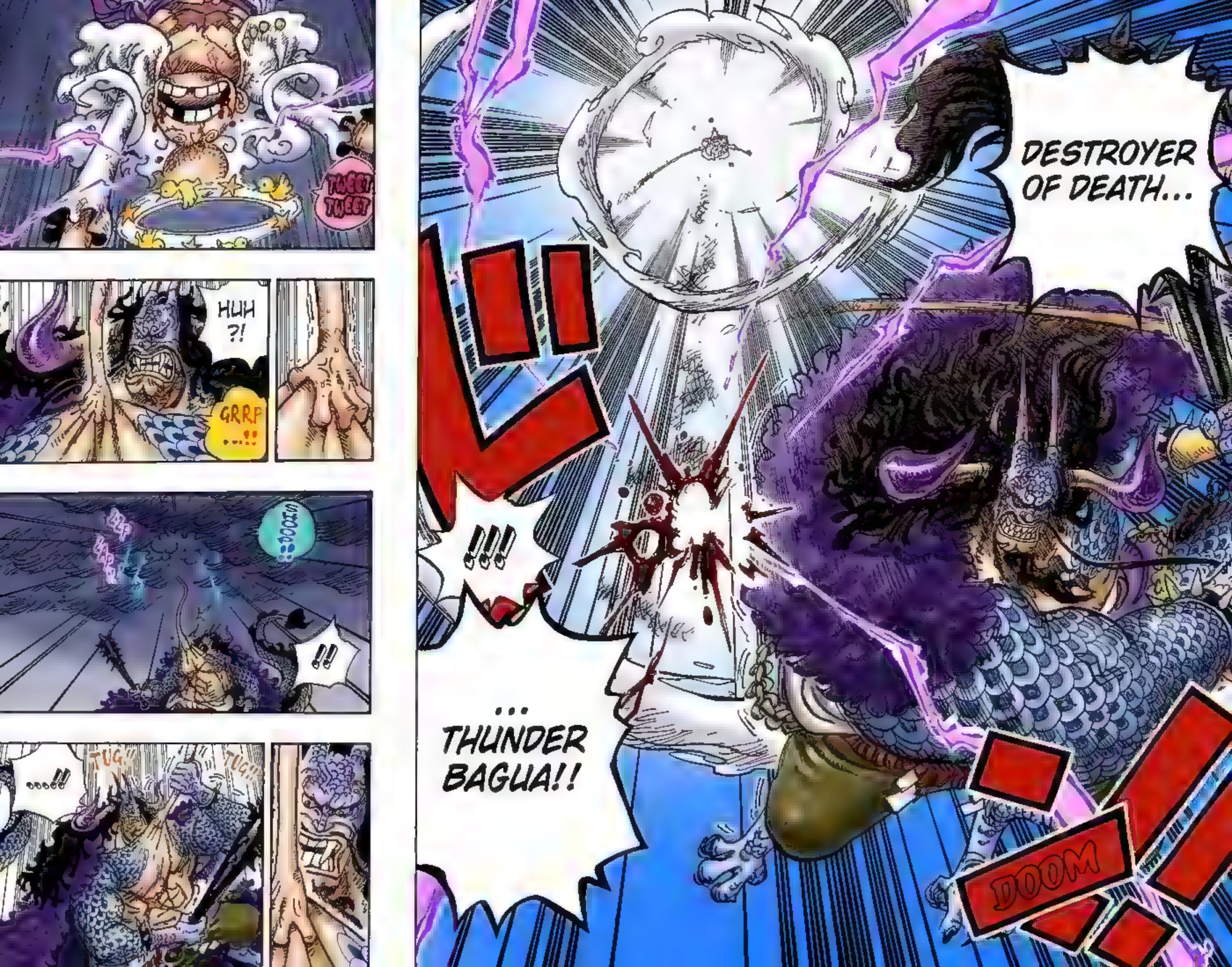

ROGER DIDN'T HAVE ANY FRUIT POWERS!!!
THE WORLD IS CONVENIENT THAT WAY!!

BECAUSE ONLY HAKI...

BWAIIING
WHOA!!

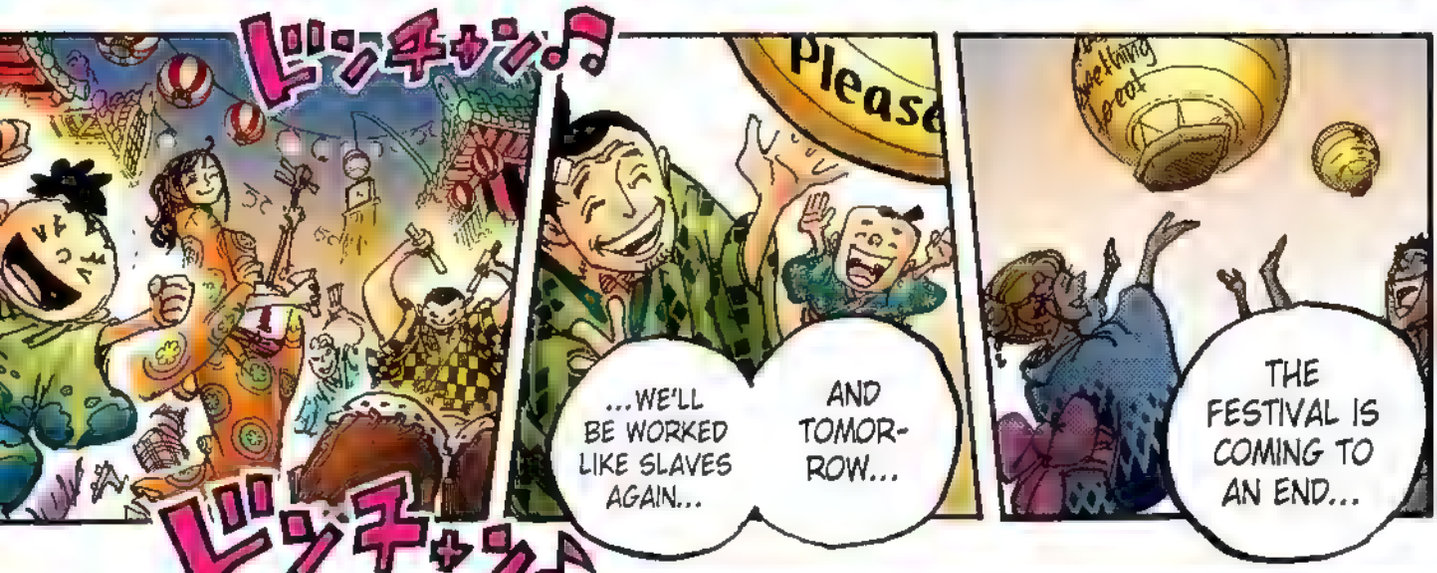
DOOM
BEEyoOP!

FWOOSH
FWIP!!
...CAN TRAN-SCEND ALL!!!


DESTROYER OF DEATH...
!!!
...THUNDER BAGUA!!
DOOM
TWEET TWEET
HUH ?!
GRRP ...!!
SHOOP!!
!!
...!!
TUG!!
TUG!!

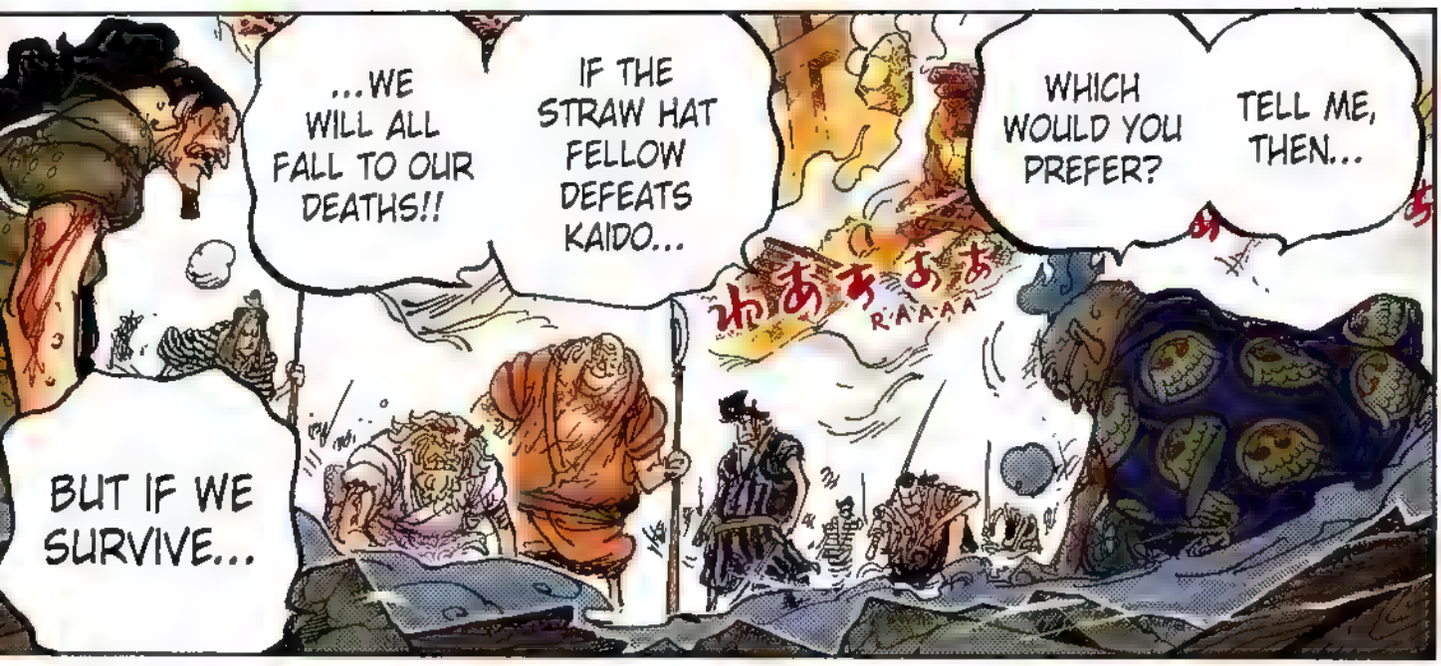
YOU'RE ONLY TELLING ME WHERE TO FIND YOU!!
LET GO OF ME!!
GANK
YOU STILL HAVE A WEAKNESS TO CUTTING ATTACKS, I PRESUME!!
BABA BABA BOOM
DRAGON TWISTER-- DEMOLITION GUST!!!
SWRRRL
HRRG !!
SLICE
AAAAH !!!

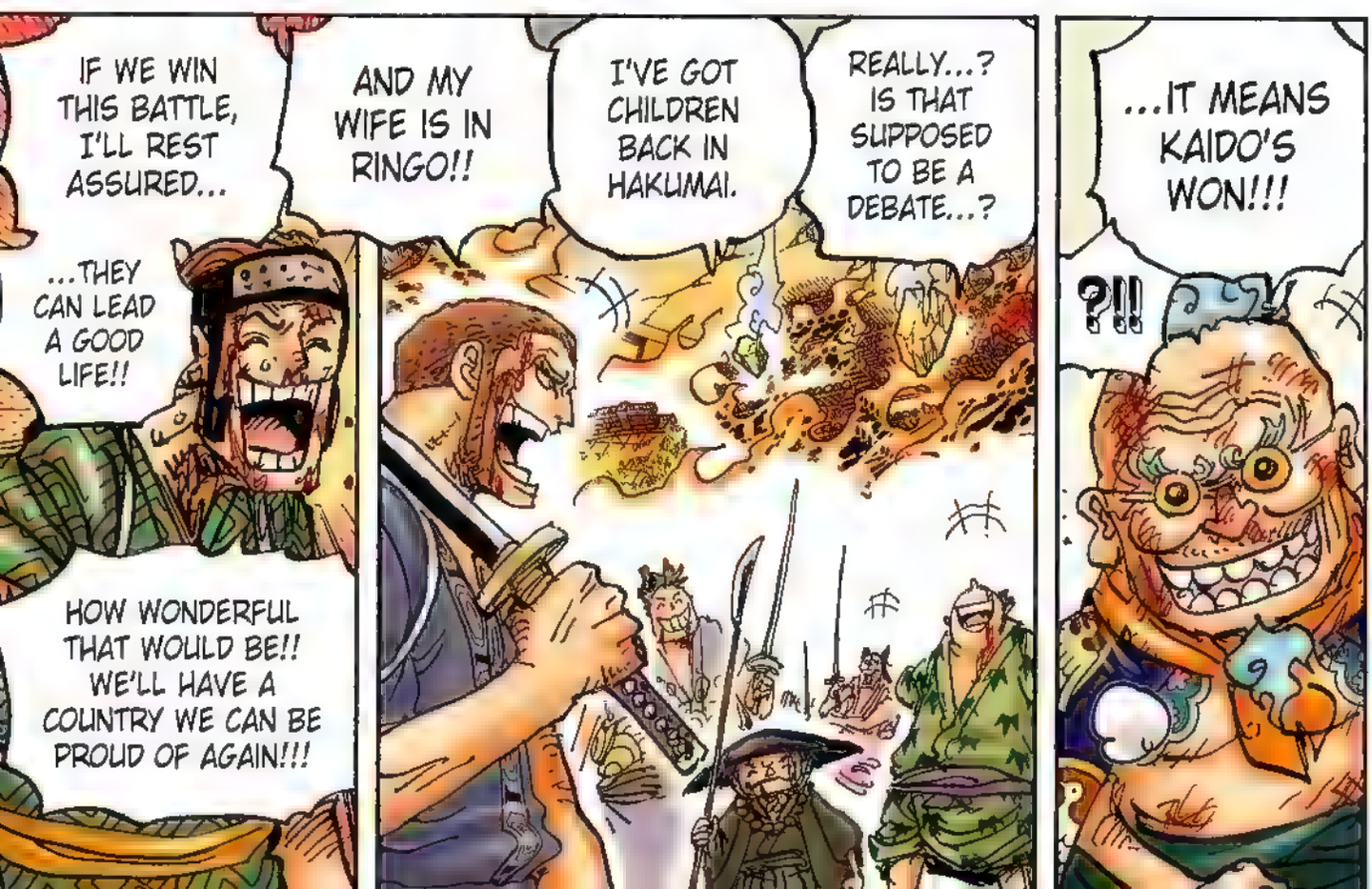
RAAAAAAA
わあああああ
KEEP HER STEADY!!
LET THE SKY BOATS FLY!!
AND THERE THEY GO!!
SEND THEM OFF TO THE DECEASED!
ドンチャン♪
ドンチャン♪
HEE HEE
WA HA HA


ドンチャン♪
Please
...WE'LL BE WORKED LIKE SLAVES AGAIN...
AND TOMOR-ROW...
THE FESTIVAL IS COMING TO AN END...

ドンチャン♪
KEEP HER STEADY!!
ドンチャン♪
KEEP HER STEADY!!
RAAAAAA...
...TO LIVE ANOTHER YEAR..
I HOPE I GET...

...
KEEP HER STEADY!!
AHA HA HA HA!!
ぺぺぺん♪
BE-BE-BENG
ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP
わあああああ!!
RAAAAH
ドンチャン♪
ドンチャン♪
FIND THE WAY TO DADDY!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ...
GRRRG
LET GO OF ME!!
カッ!!
GRAH
COME DOWN HERE, STRAW HAT!!
GAAAH !!
BFOOM
プス
PST
プス
KOFF!!





INSIDE THE SKULL DOME

ARE YOU ALL RIGHT, BOSS HYOGORO?!

IT SEEMS THAT ONIGASHIMA IS IN DANGER OF FALLING!!

ズズゥーン!!

RAAAAAAH

わあああああああ…!!

HA HA HA... THAT JUST MEANS WE'RE PRESSURING KAIDO...

TELL ME, THEN...

WHICH WOULD YOU PREFER?

わあああああ

RAAAA

IF THE STRAW HAT FELLOW DEFEATS KAIDO...

...WE WILL ALL FALL TO OUR DEATHS!!

BUT IF WE SURVIVE...

...IT MEANS KAIDO'S WON!!!

?!!

REALLY...? IS THAT SUPPOSED TO BE A DEBATE...?

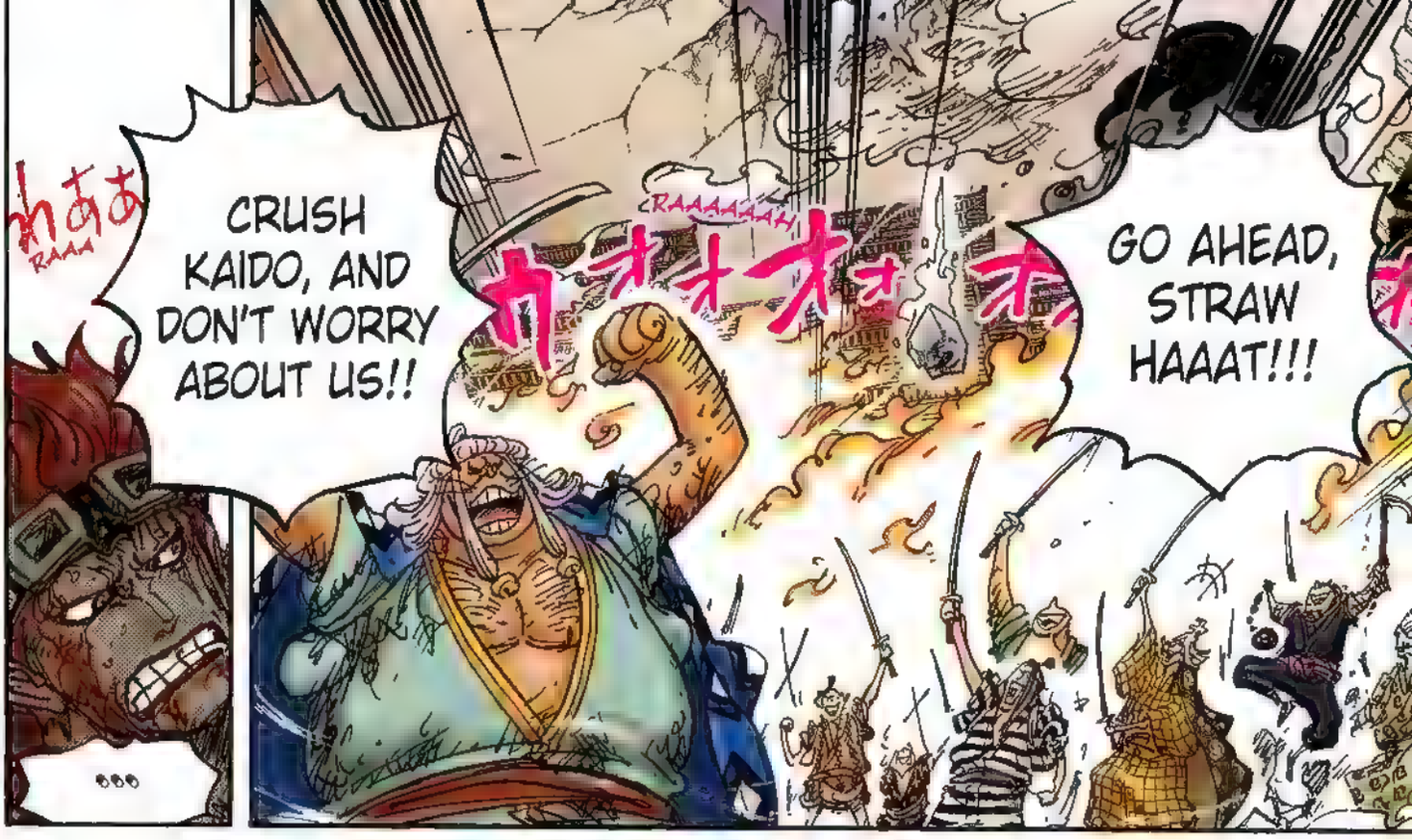
I'VE GOT CHILDREN BACK IN HAKUMAI.

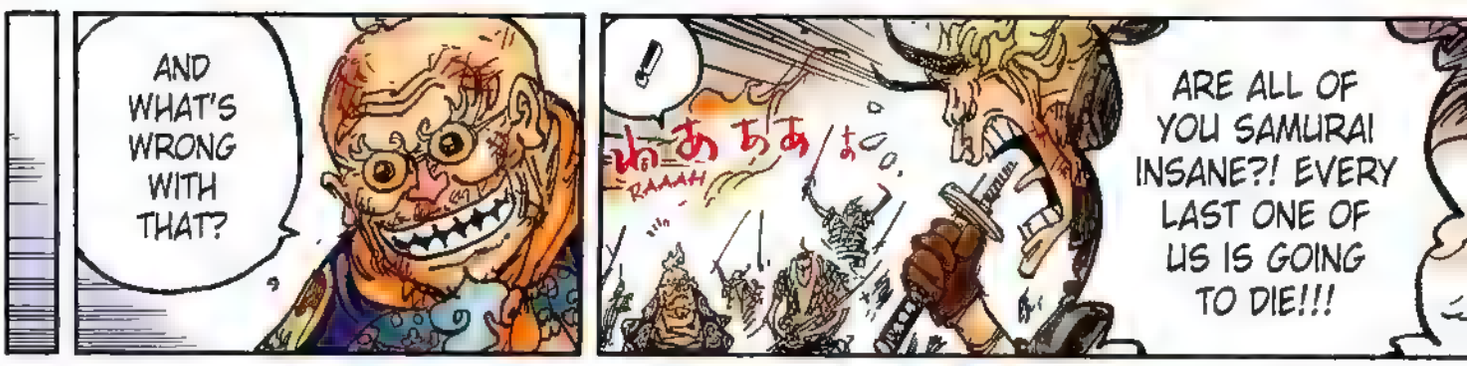
AND MY WIFE IS IN RINGO!!

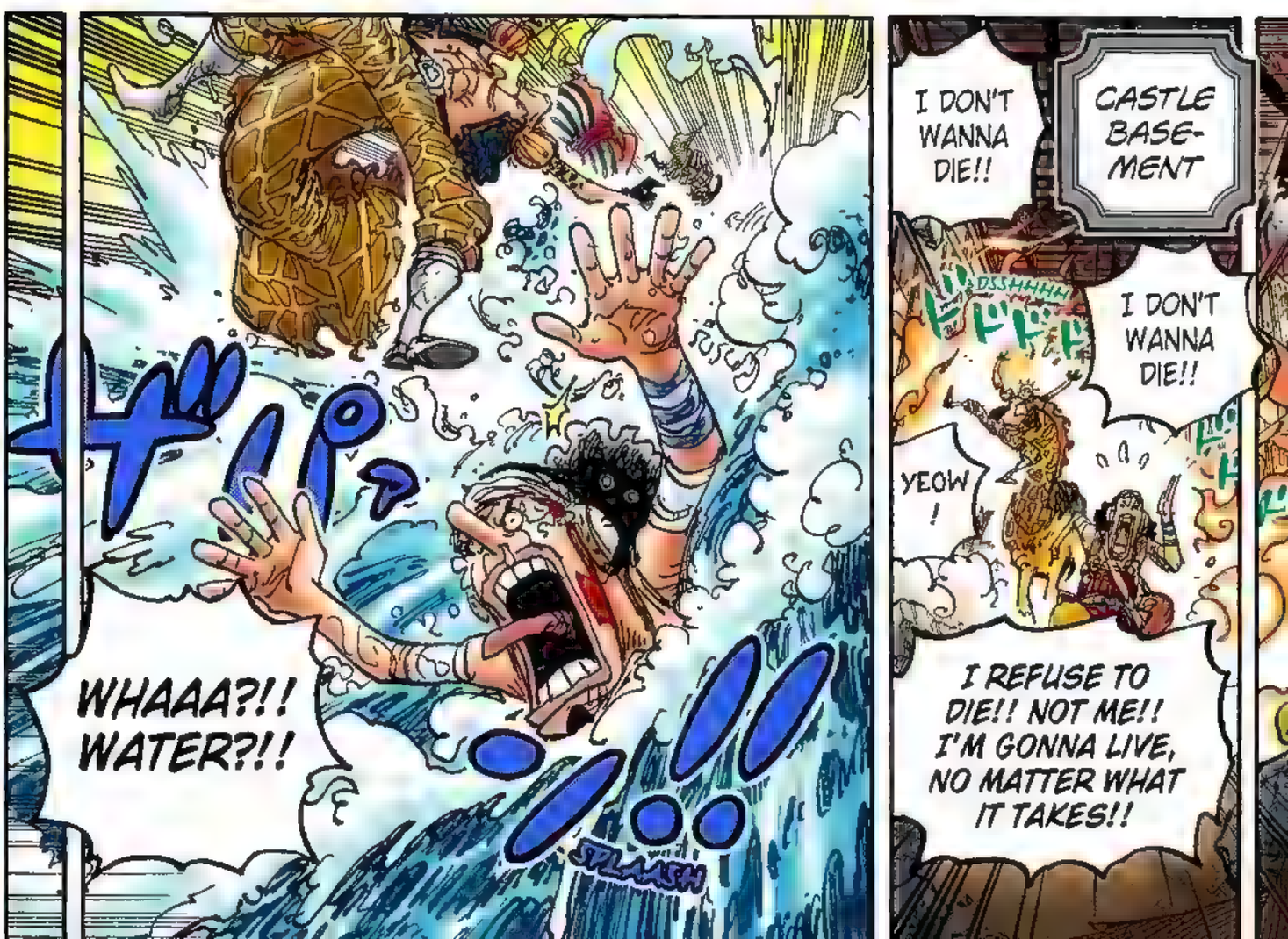
IF WE WIN THIS BATTLE, I'LL REST ASSURED...

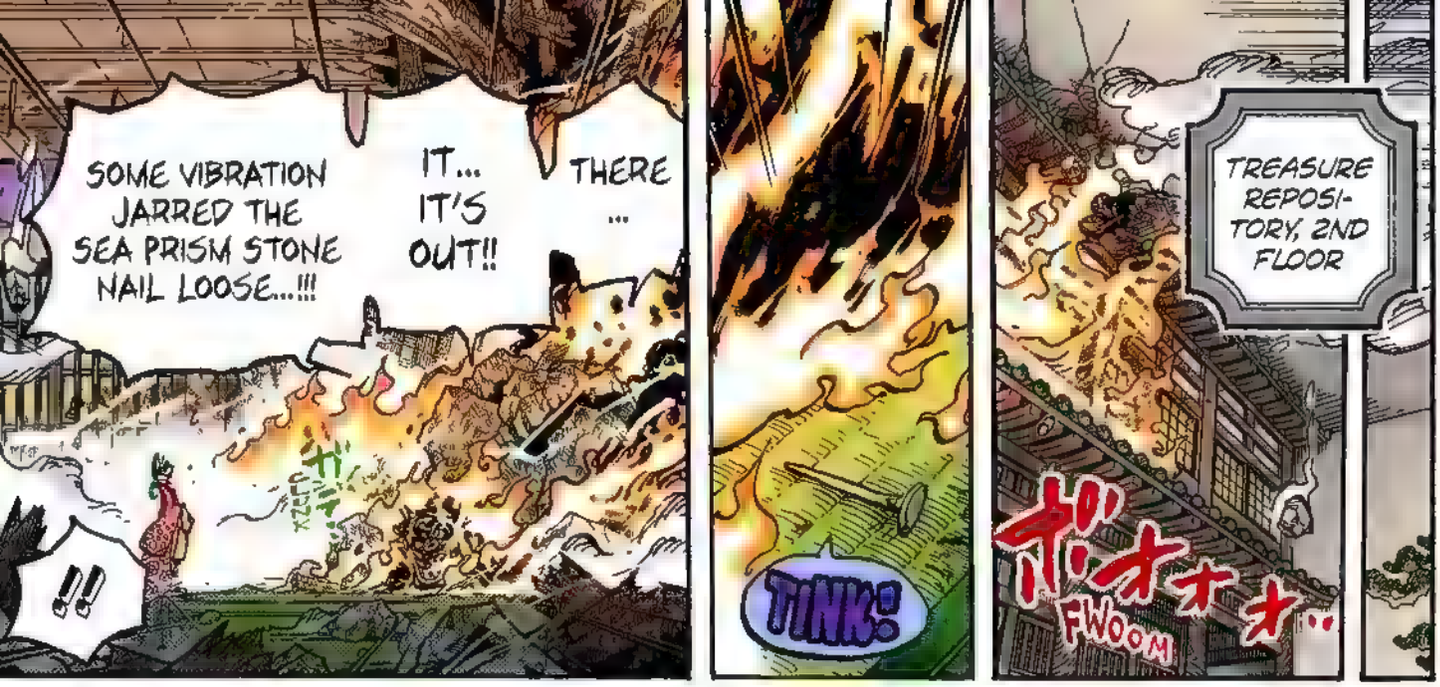
...THEY CAN LEAD A GOOD LIFE!!

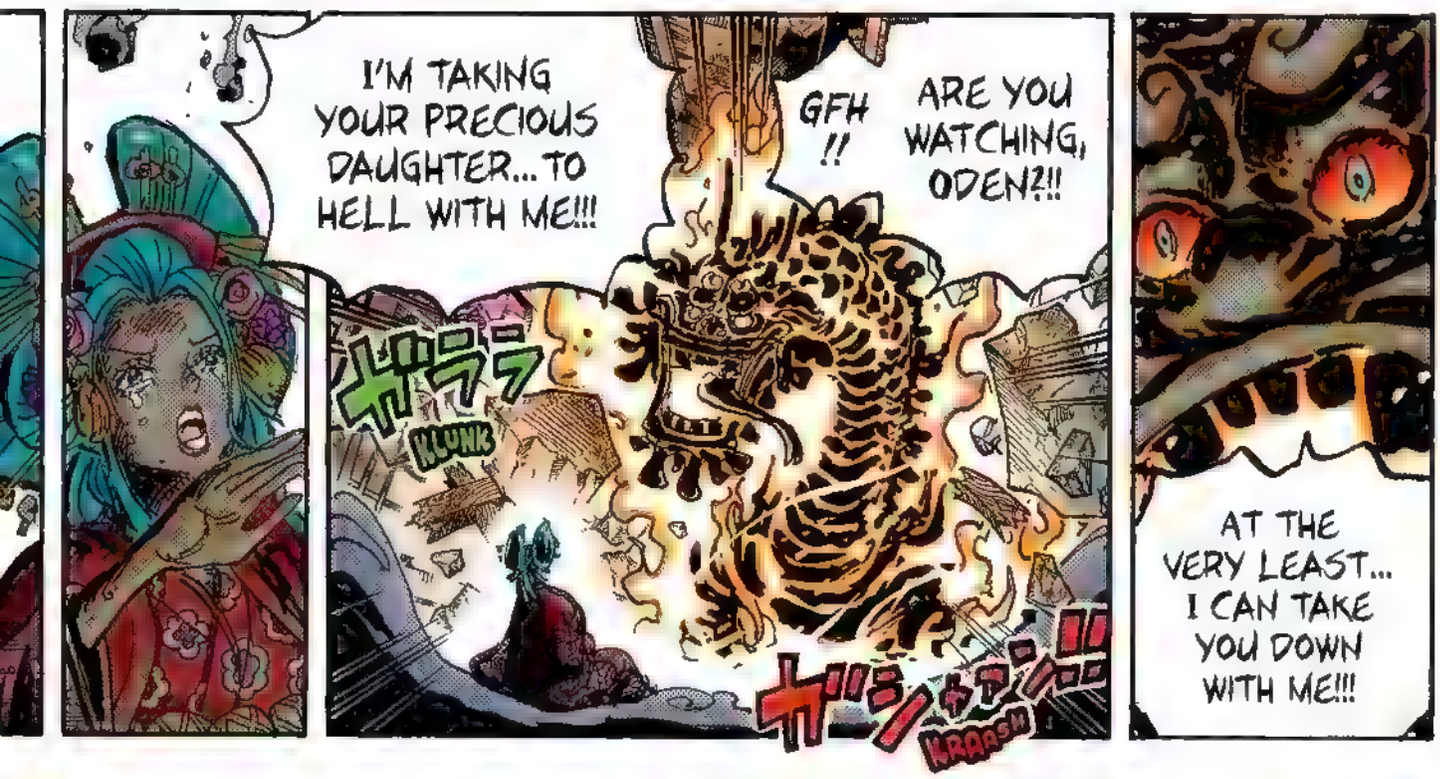
HOW WONDERFUL THAT WOULD BE!! WE'LL HAVE A COUNTRY WE CAN BE PROUD OF AGAIN!!!

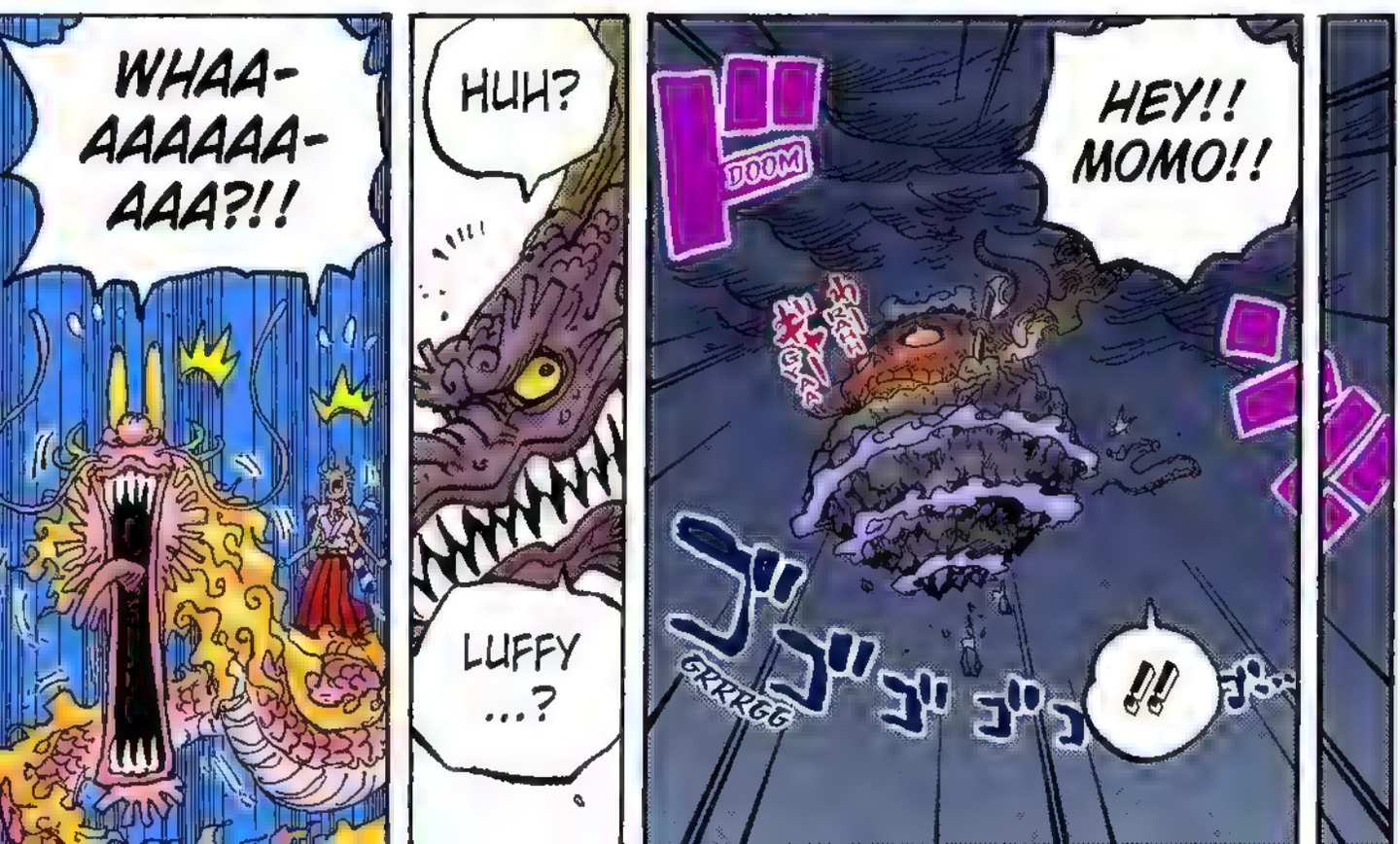

CRUSH KAIDO, AND DON'T WORRY ABOUT US!!
GO AHEAD, STRAW HAAAT!!!


AND WHAT'S WRONG WITH THAT?
ARE ALL OF YOU SAMURAI INSANE?! EVERY LAST ONE OF US IS GOING TO DIE!!!


WHAAA?!! WATER?!!
I DON'T WANNA DIE!!
CASTLE BASE-MENT
I DON'T WANNA DIE!!
YEOW!
I REFUSE TO DIE!! NOT ME!! I'M GONNA LIVE, NO MATTER WHAT IT TAKES!!


SOME VIBRATION JARRED THE SEA PRISM STONE NAIL LOOSE...!!!
IT... IT'S OUT!!
THERE...
!!
TINK!
TREASURE REPOSI-TORY, 2ND FLOOR
FWOOM


I'M TAKING YOUR PRECIOUS DAUGHTER... TO HELL WITH ME!!!
GFH !!
ARE YOU WATCHING, ODEN?!!
KLUNK
KRAASH
AT THE VERY LEAST... I CAN TAKE YOU DOWN WITH ME!!!


WHAA-AAAAAA-AAA?!!
HUH?
LUFFY ...?
DOOM
HEY!! MOMO!!
GKRRGG
!!

LUFFY, NO!!

GRRG

HE'S GOING TO PUNCH RIGHT THROUGH THE ISLAND!!!

DO IT, MOMO!!!

I BELIEVE IN YOU!!

WHAT ?!!

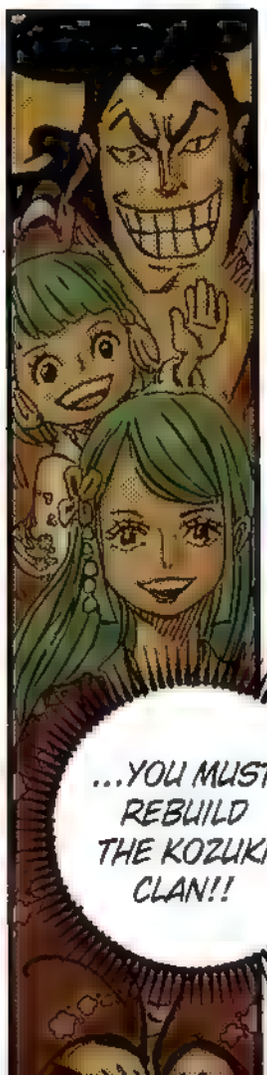
DOOO

Chapter 1048:
TWENTY YEARS

GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION, VOL. 10:
"I THINK GERMA'S COME TO CHOCOLAT TOWN!!"

ゴゴゴ
ゴオオ...
GRRRGG
MOVE ONIGASHIMA OUT OF THE WAY?!!
WAIT, LUFFY! I CAN'T!
ド
DOOM

ZADOOM
YAAAAH !!!
ィィィン!!!...



I...
...YOU MUST REBUILD THE KOZUKI CLAN!!
WHEN YOU REACH THE FUTURE...

DA
DO
OW
!
GRRRG
VERY WELL, THEN. I WILL TAKE YOUR PUNCH...
TELL ME, STRAW HAT. DID YOU KNOW...
...THAT 20 YEARS AGO...
BOOM
...THE HERO OF THIS COUNTRY...
...WAS BURNED TO DEATH?!!

THAT'S RIGHT! LET GO OF ME!

I'M NOT GOING ANY-WHERE!!

YEOW!!

...WILL NOT COME DOWN ON ME.

AND THAT GIANT FIST OF YOURS...

FOOM!!

IT WILL MELT INTO NOTHING FIRST!!

!!!

DOOM

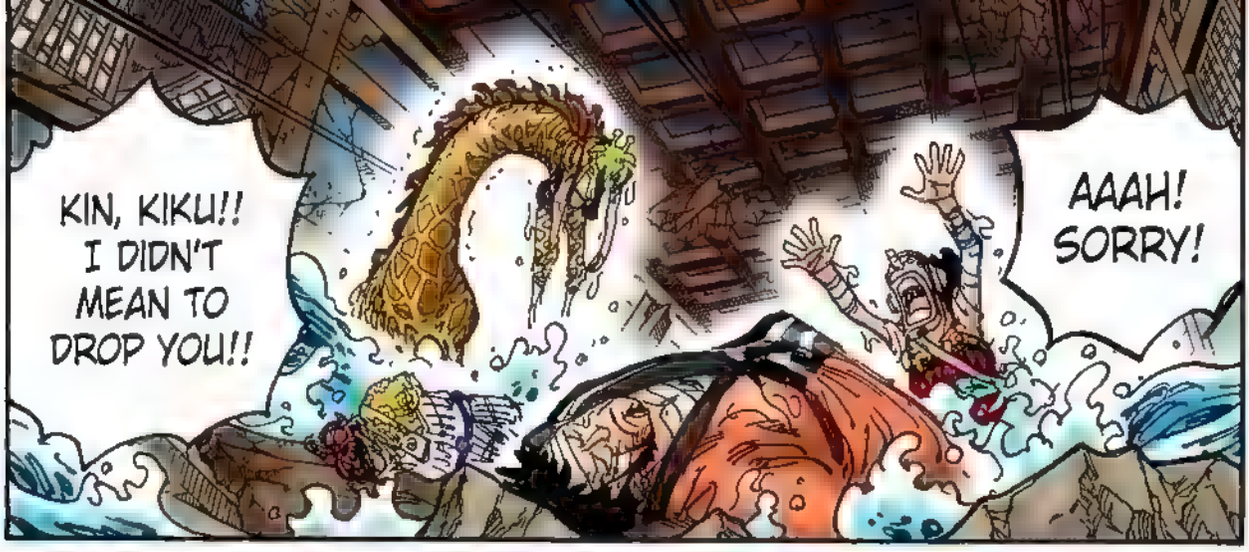
AND NOW, YOU ARE THE HEROES THEY'VE BEEN WAITING 20 YEARS FOR!!!

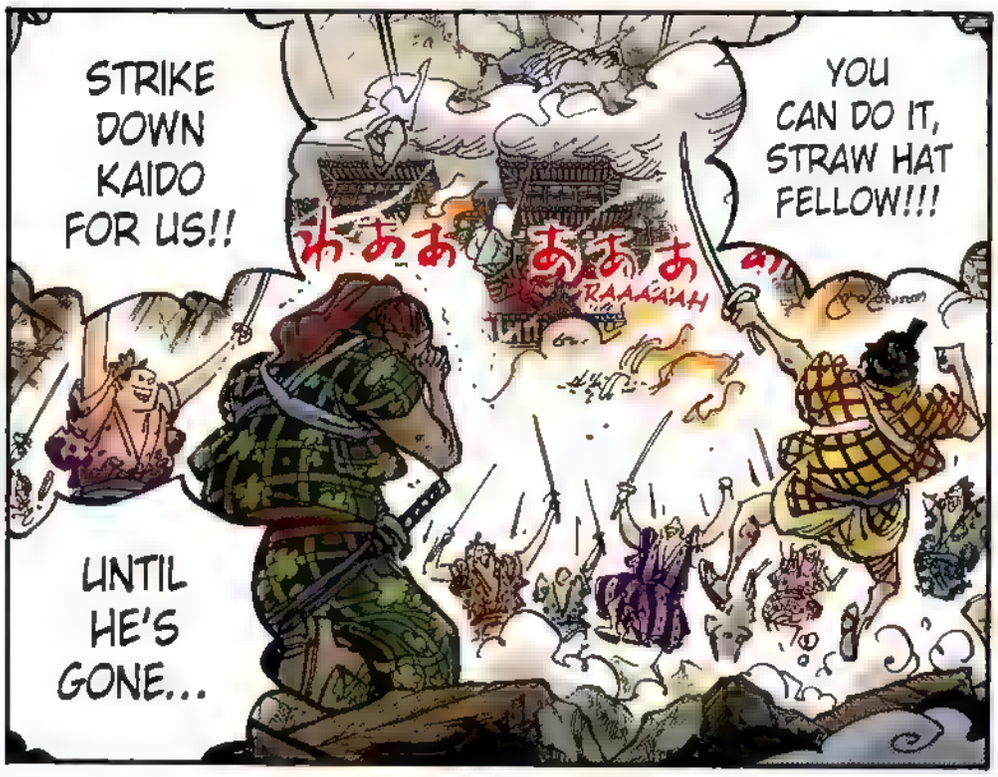
!!!

FLAME DRAGON TORCH!!!

EVER SINCE, THIS HAS BEEN A LAWLESS PLACE!!!

BAJ-RANG GUN!!!
FLAME BAGUA!!
DOOOM
RISING DRAGON!!!
I'M NOT MELTING!!!
GUM-GUM...!!!
THE OLD MAN TAUGHT ME HOW TO DO THAT WITHOUT TOUCHING!!
I'LL SMASH YOU ALL THE WAY DOWN TO THE BOTTOM OF HELL!!!
WHAT YOU CALL "HAKI"...
GRIK GRIK~!!
...IS KNOWN AS...
...RYUO HERE IN WANO!
BOOM


KIN, KIKU!! I DIDN'T MEAN TO DROP YOU!!
AAAH! SORRY!

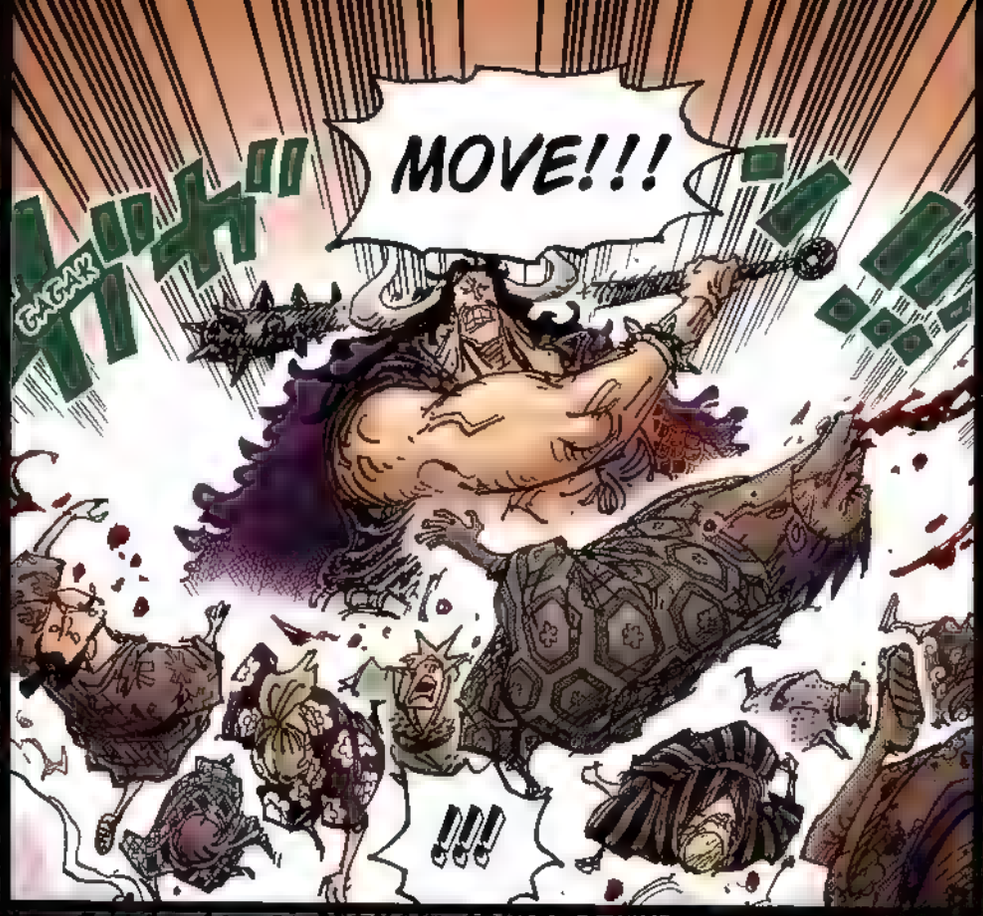

STRIKE DOWN KAIDO FOR US!!
YOU CAN DO IT, STRAW HAT FELLOW!!!
わあああああ RAAAAAH
UNTIL HE'S GONE...

YOU'RE STILL BREATHING, RIGHT?!
YOU BETTER NOT BE DEAD!!

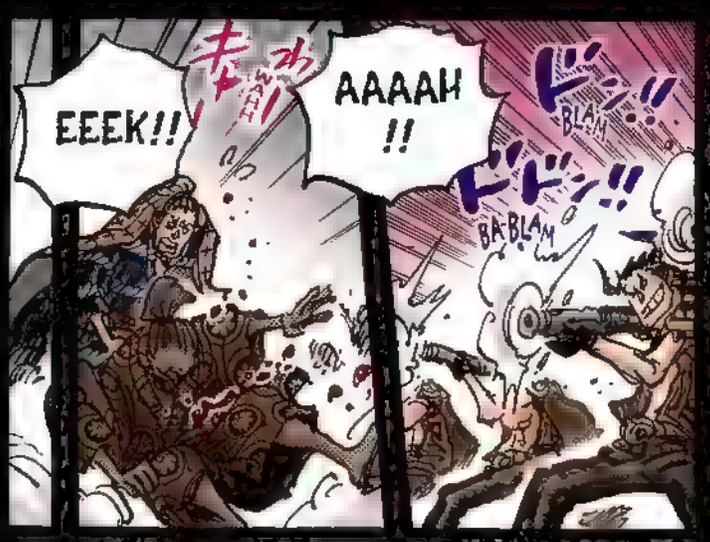
CAPTURE EVERY LAST ONE OF THEM!!!
THE VASSALS HAVE ESCAPED!!
LORD ODEN!!
わあああああああ!! RAAAAAAAAH
RAAH

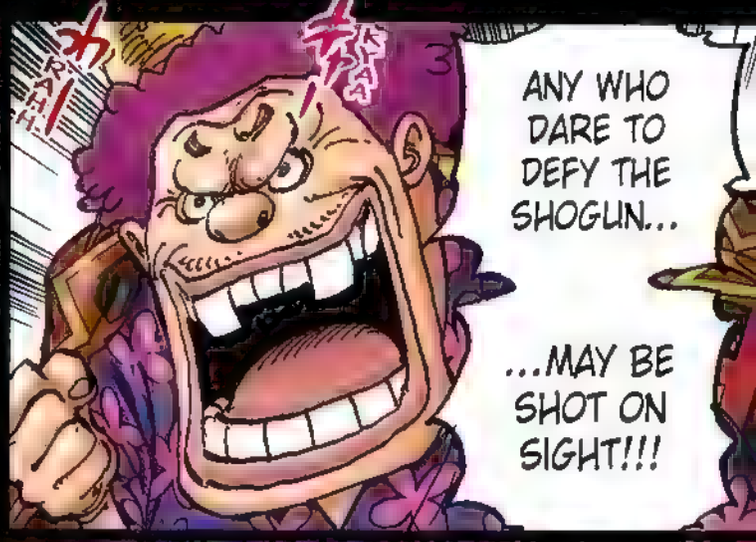
HUFF... HUFF...!!
...NONE OF THIS IS TRULY OVER!!

LORD ODEN!!!
KYAA
RAH
DON'T TURN BACK!!!
LORD ODEN...!!!
RAAAA
RUN !!!
DO O OM !!!
!!!
RAH
KYAA
HE HAS A SON?
I'LL GO TAKE CARE OF THAT...
THEY'VE GONE TO PROTECT MOMONOSUKE, HIS HEIR!!
...
RAAAAAH
IT'S KURI!!
THERE'S ONLY ONE PLACE THOSE SAMURAI COULD BE GOING!!


GAGAK
MOVE!!!
!!!

LEAVE THE KOZUKI CLAN ALONE!!!
PLEASE, NO! NO MORE!!
RAAAH

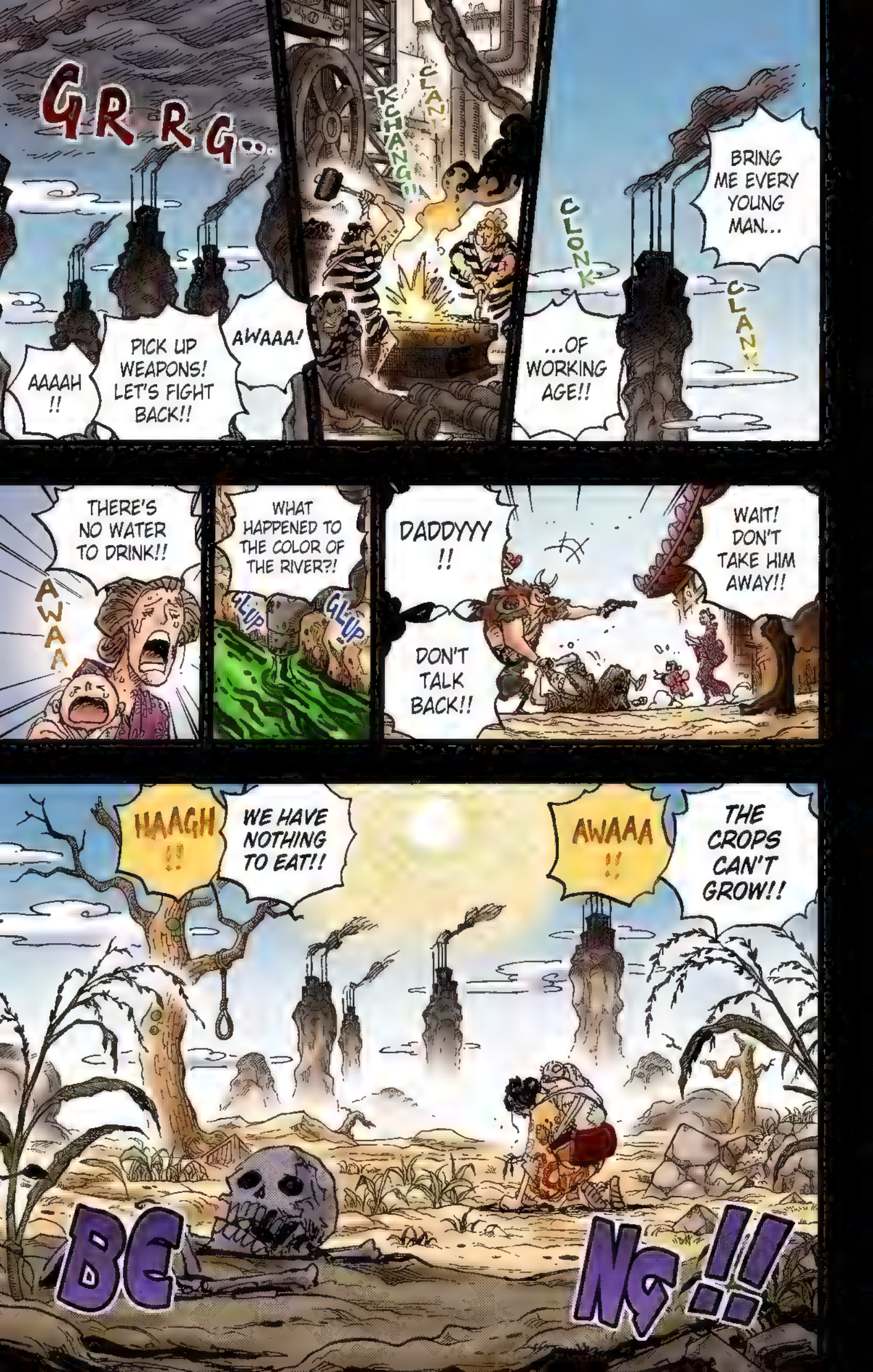

EEEK!!
AAAAH !!
BLAM
BA-BLAM


RAAH
ANY WHO DARE TO DEFY THE SHOGUN...
...MAY BE SHOT ON SIGHT!!!

THE KOZUKI CLAN HAS BEEN THOROUGHLY WIPED OUT!!
DOOM
WHAT ABOUT ODEN'S WIFE?
SHE WAS CONFIRMED DEAD IN BAKURA TOWN.
NO ONE ELSE ESCAPED FROM ODEN CASTLE.

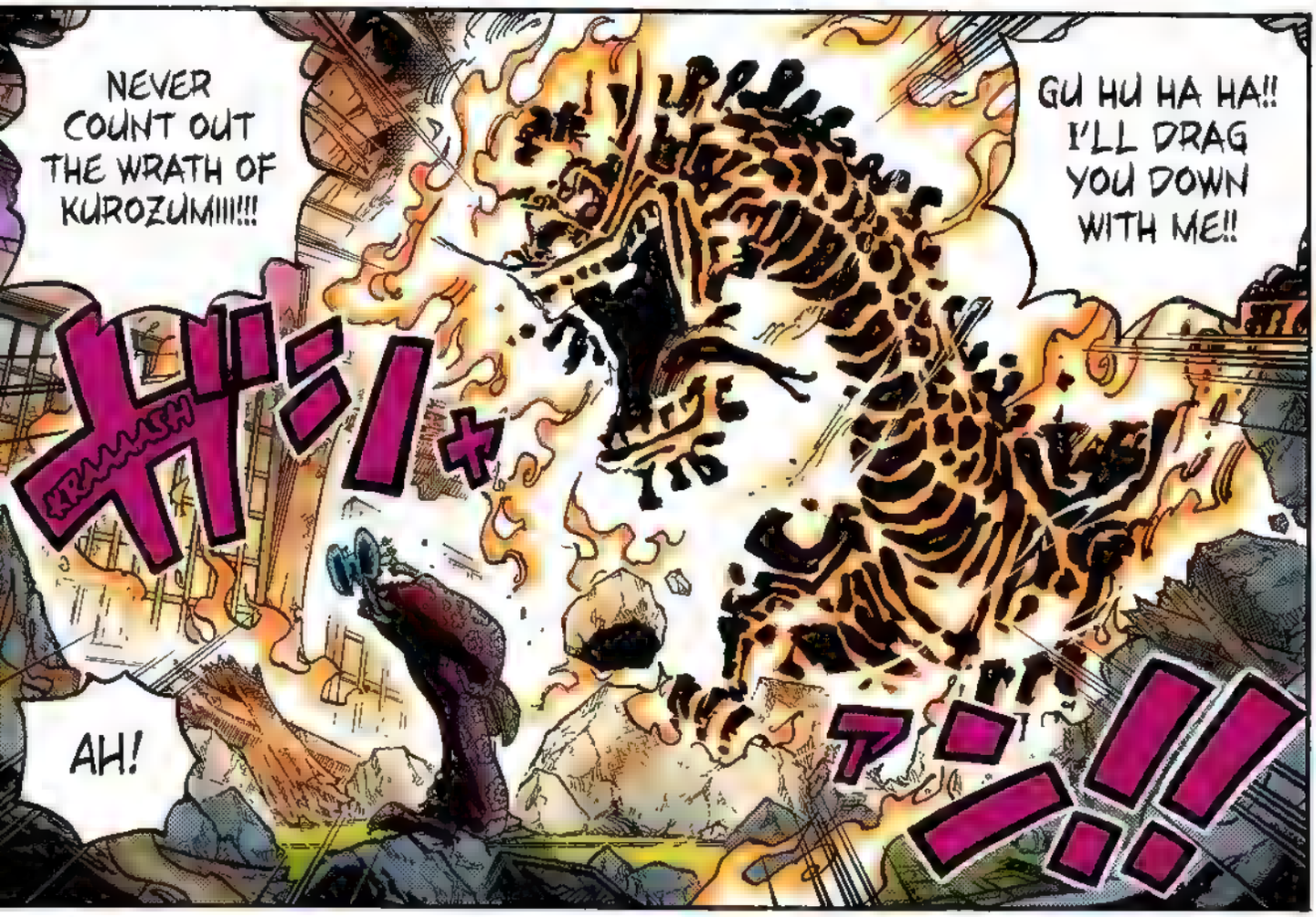
WILL YOU JOIN US IN MAKING OUR WANO GREAT?!
OR IS IT WAR?!!
DA- DO Om !!
NOW CHOOSE, DAIMYO!!
BE- BE NG !!
KIBI
HAKU-MAI
...THEN IT'S A STUPID QUESTION!!!
RINGO
UDON
IF YOU ALREADY KNOW THE ANSWER...
AVENGE ODEN'S DEATH!!!
R-A-A-A A-A-H
OUR ONLY SHOGUN IS KOZUKI!!!

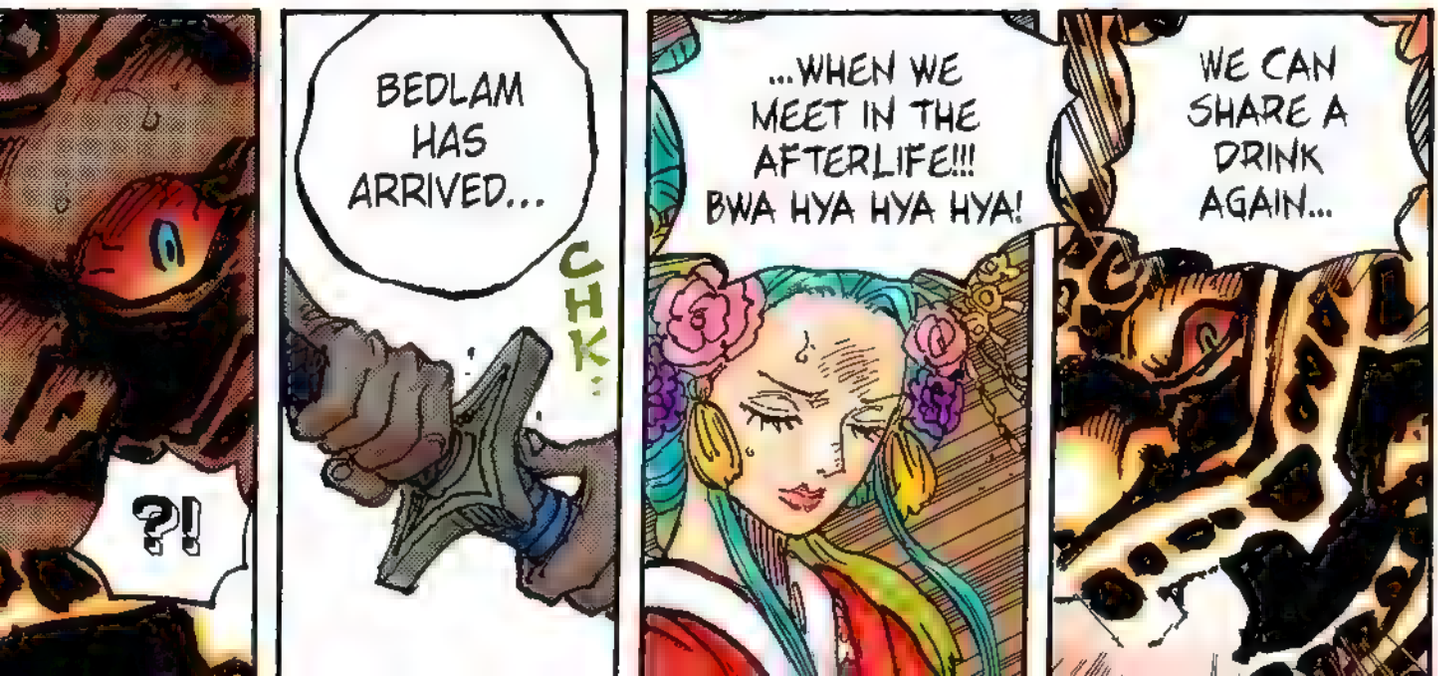
RAAAA
AAA
RAAA
GYAA
GRRG..
CURSES!! IF HE DIDN'T HAVE KAIDO BACKING HIM UP, THAT FOOL OF A LORD WOULD BE NOTHING!!
PIPE DOWN!! OROCHI CAN HEAR A PIN DROP. KAIDO'S ARMY WILL COME AFTER US!!!
GU HU HU HU HA HA HA HA!!
MWA HA HA HA!! YOU'RE ALL SO WEAK!! DOES THE WORD SAMURAI MEAN NOTHING ANYMORE?!


GRRG...
AAAAH !!
PICK UP WEAPONS! LET'S FIGHT BACK!!
AWAAA!
KCHANG!!
CLANK
BRING ME EVERY YOUNG MAN...
CLONK
...OF WORKING AGE!!
CLANK
THERE'S NO WATER TO DRINK!!
AWAA
WHAT HAPPENED TO THE COLOR OF THE RIVER?!
GLUP
GLUP
DADDYYY !!
DON'T TALK BACK!!
WAIT! DON'T TAKE HIM AWAY!!
HAAGH !!
WE HAVE NOTHING TO EAT!!
AWAAA !!
THE CROPS CAN'T GROW!!
BE
NG!!

NO ONE'S COMING TO HELP!
TH UMP!!
CLANK
CLONK
IF YOU WANT TO LIVE TO SEE TOMORROW...
...THEN GET TO WORK!!
WORK, YOU MISERABLE TRASH!!
...IS CLOSED OFF!
THIS NATION...
CLANK
CLANG
THEY ACTUALLY GOBBLED UP THE LEFTOVER SCRAPS OF SMILE FRUIT!! GU HU HA HA!!
LOOK AT THOSE GREEDY BEGGARS, KAIDO!!
AHA HA HA HA!!
TRUST IN LADY TOKI'S WORDS.
DON'T RUSH, BE PATIENT. THERE'S A LONG, LONG WINTER AHEAD...
CLANG
GWONG
IT'S JUST WHAT YOU WRITHING, CRAWLING MAGGOTS DESERVE!!
GU HU HA HA HA HA!!
...BUT YOU CAN STILL LAUGH AND LEAD A BRIGHT, CHEERY LIFE!!
AHA HA HA HA!
GRRGL
YOU MIGHT BE HUNGRY, YOUR FAMILY MIGHT BE DEAD...
THAT'S RIGHT!! LEARN FROM EBISU TOWN!!
STOMP TROMP
STOMP TROMP

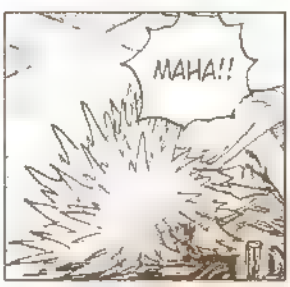
KOMURA-SAK!!!!!
BENG
KOFF!! GU HU...!! DAMMIT ALL!!!


NEVER COUNT OUT THE WRATH OF KUROZUM!!!!!
KRAMAASH
GU HU HA HA!! I'LL DRAG YOU DOWN WITH ME!!
AH!


?!
BEDLAM HAS ARRIVED...
CHK
...WHEN WE MEET IN THE AFTERLIFE!!! BWA HYA HYA HYA!
WE CAN SHARE A DRINK AGAIN...

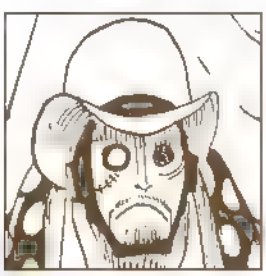
!!!
ザン!!
ドンチャン♪
I wish orochi would go away
ドンチャン♪
ドンチャン♪
ドンチャン♪
Please free us from this hell
ドンチャン♪
I want clean water again
わあああああ
RAAAAH
ドンチャン♪
ドンチャン♪
ドンチャン♪
ZAPZAP
ズズズズ
ZRRDD
AAAAAA !!!

(I ♡ OP, Ishikawa)



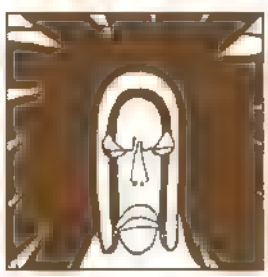
Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! One of the CP0 members' names was revealed to be Maha. Can you please tell us the others?!!
--Yamatoro

A: Sure.


Guernica

Joseph

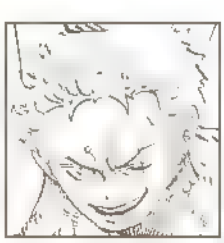
Maha


Gismonda

Q: In *rakugo*, there is a story called "Yudachi (Evening Shower) Kangoro." Was that the inspiration for Evening Shower Kanjuro? Is there any other inspiration for Kanjuro?
--3

A: It's a story in rakugo, and in the storytelling tradition of *kodan* too. In Kanjuro's case, the "Evening Shower" moniker is a scary one, because it's a shower of blood. There is, in fact, a model for Kanjuro's background, a rakugo story about a sculptor named Hidari Jingoro, whose sculptures made with his left hand were so incredible that they took on a life of their own and moved. In Kanjuro's case, it's the opposite, of course. Little details like this don't really matter, but the truth is that all of Kanjuro's sucky drawings are done with his left hand. After his betrayal is revealed, he's right-handed. Isn't he just the worst?!

Q: I've heard that personifications of people's belongings are popular on the SBS these days, so I'd like to request Zolo's haramaki (stomach band) and earrings! They must be such beautiful women that Sanji would be jealous!!!
--Regular Old Perv

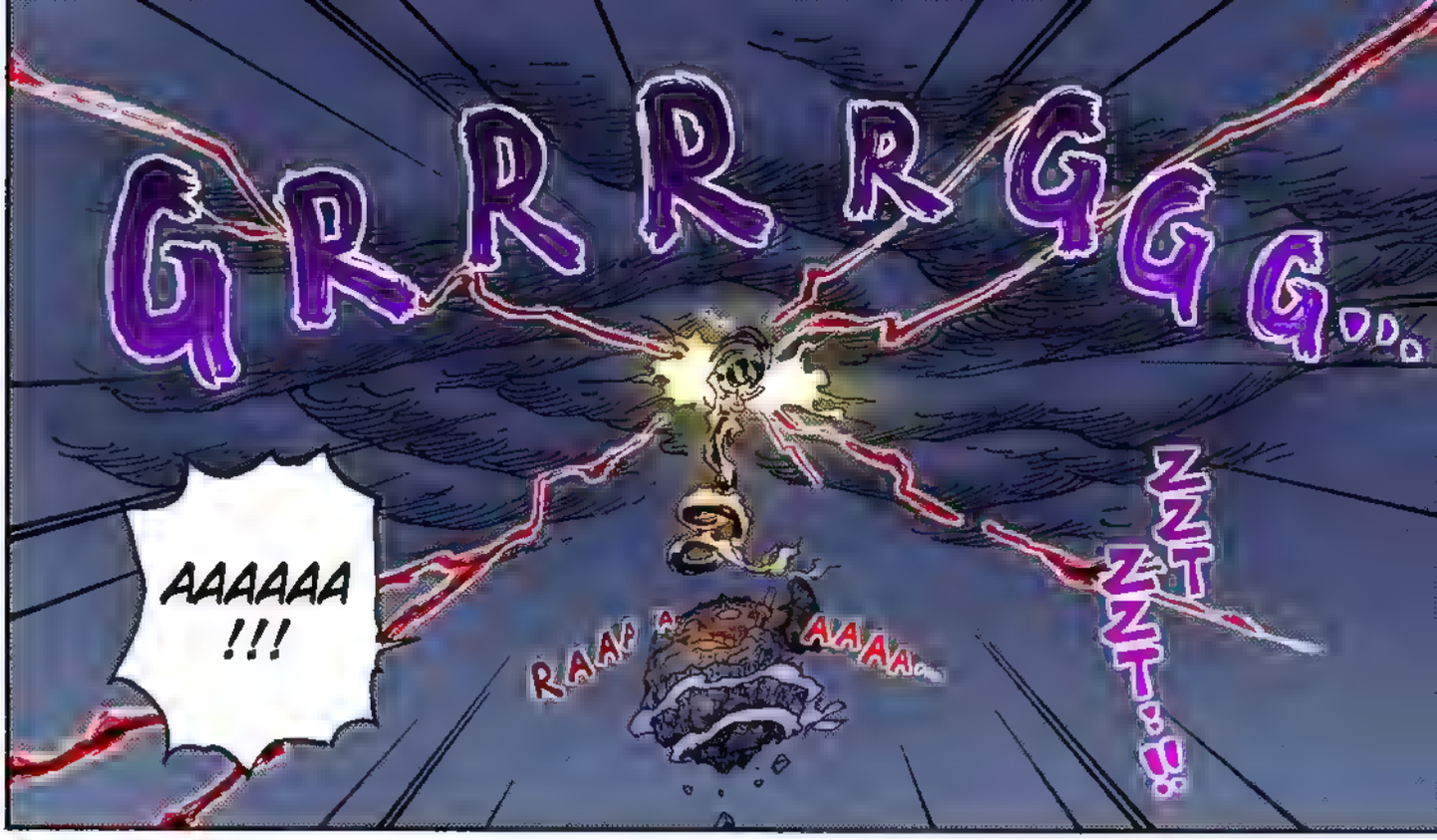


A: Oh, you want them to be women?

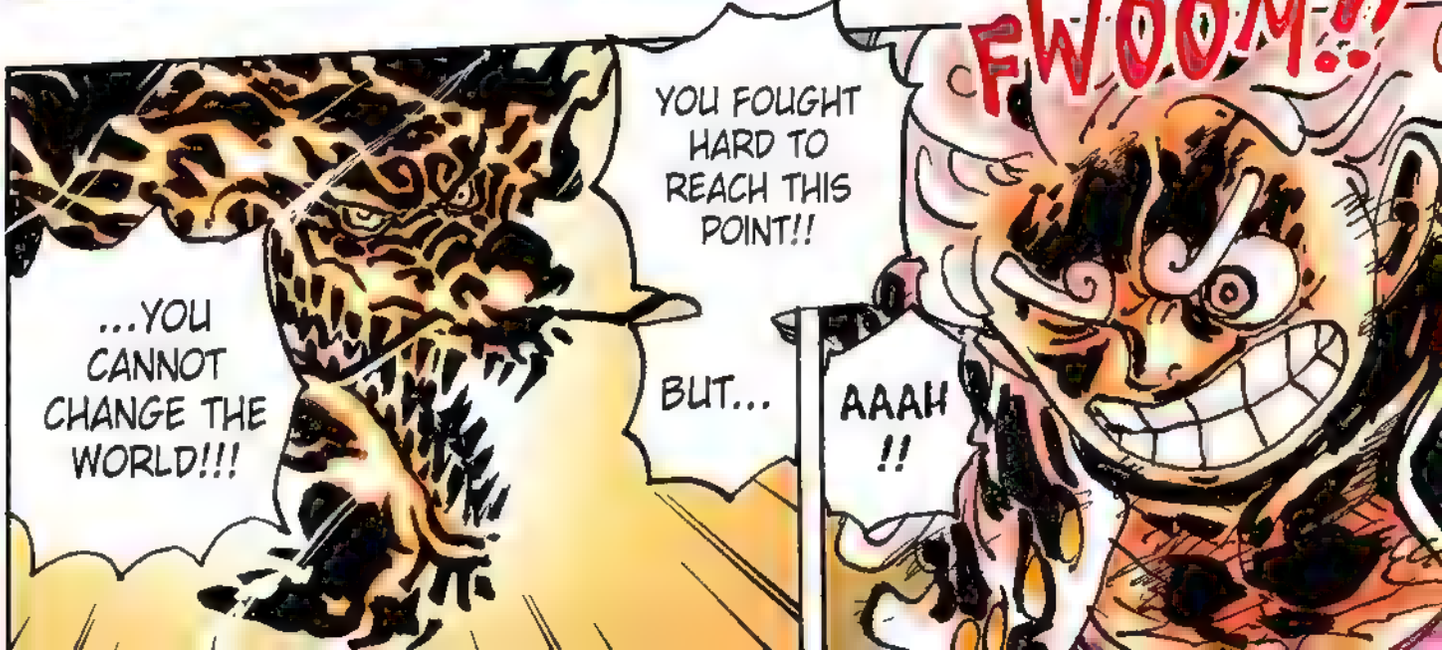
The Piercing Sisters
YAMMER YAMMER

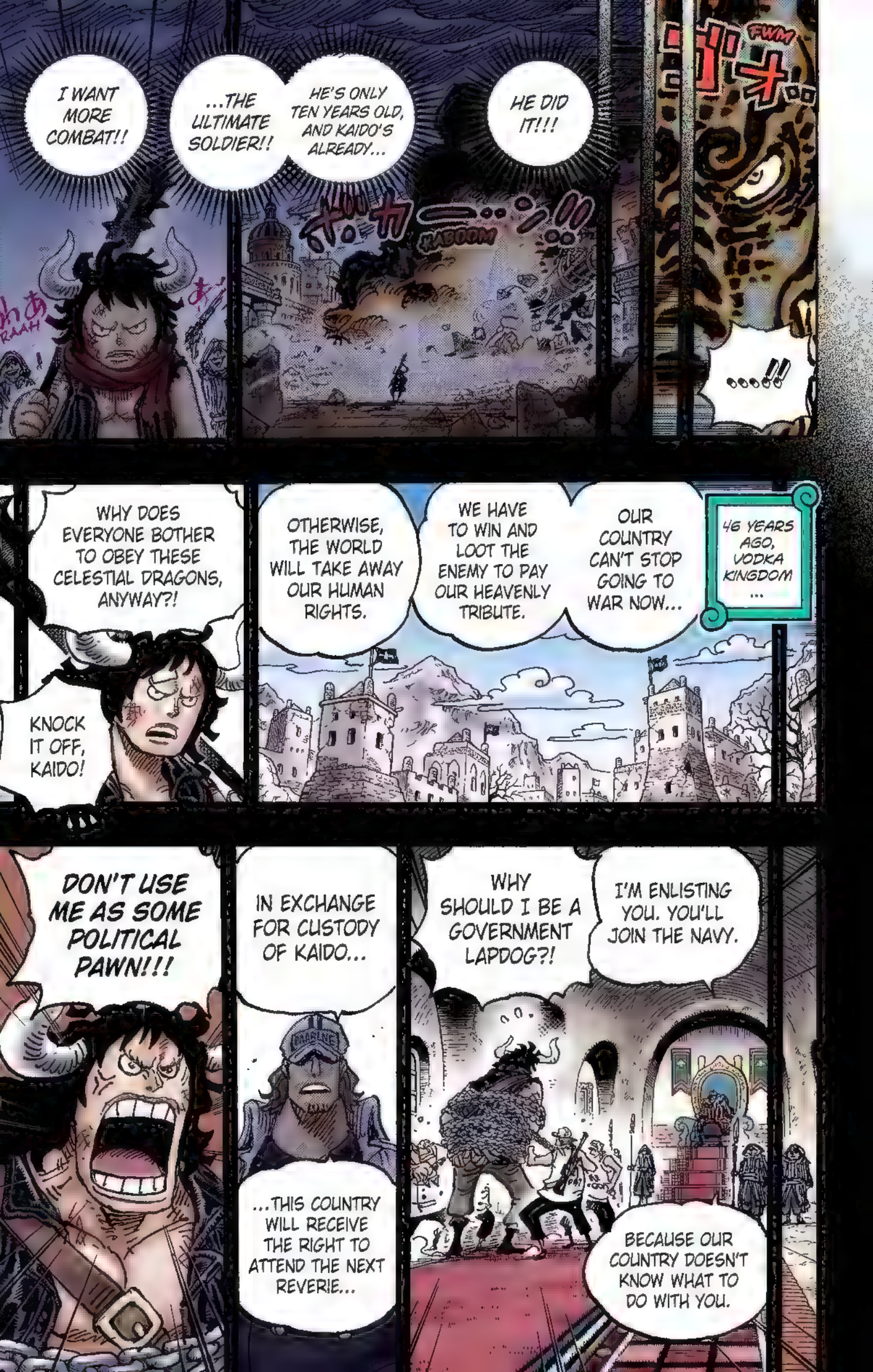
Chapter 1049:
THE WORLD THAT SHOULD BE

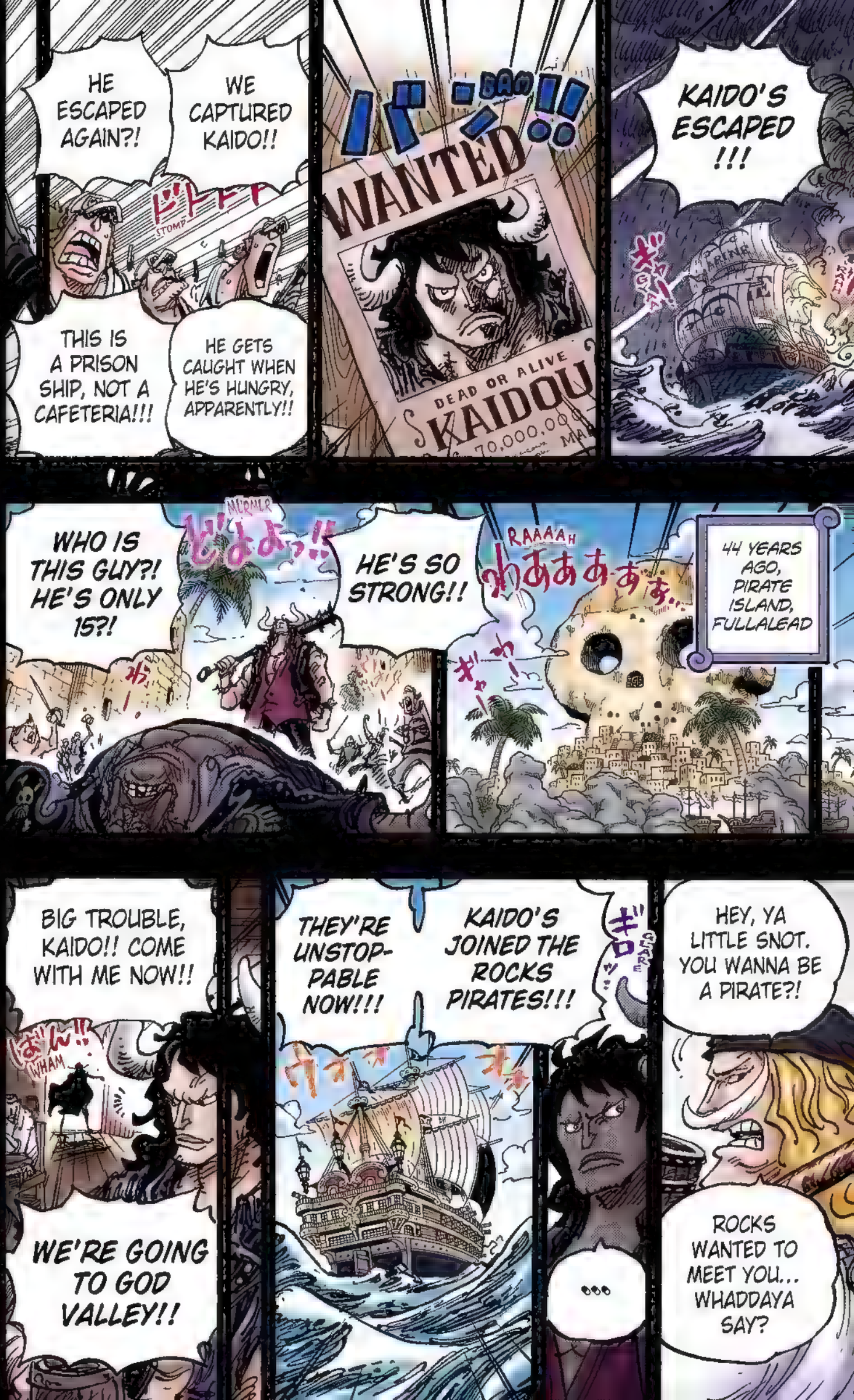
GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION, VOL. 11: "WHY?! THE BOOK IN THE LAB BURNED UP, FREEING THE BROTHERS!!"

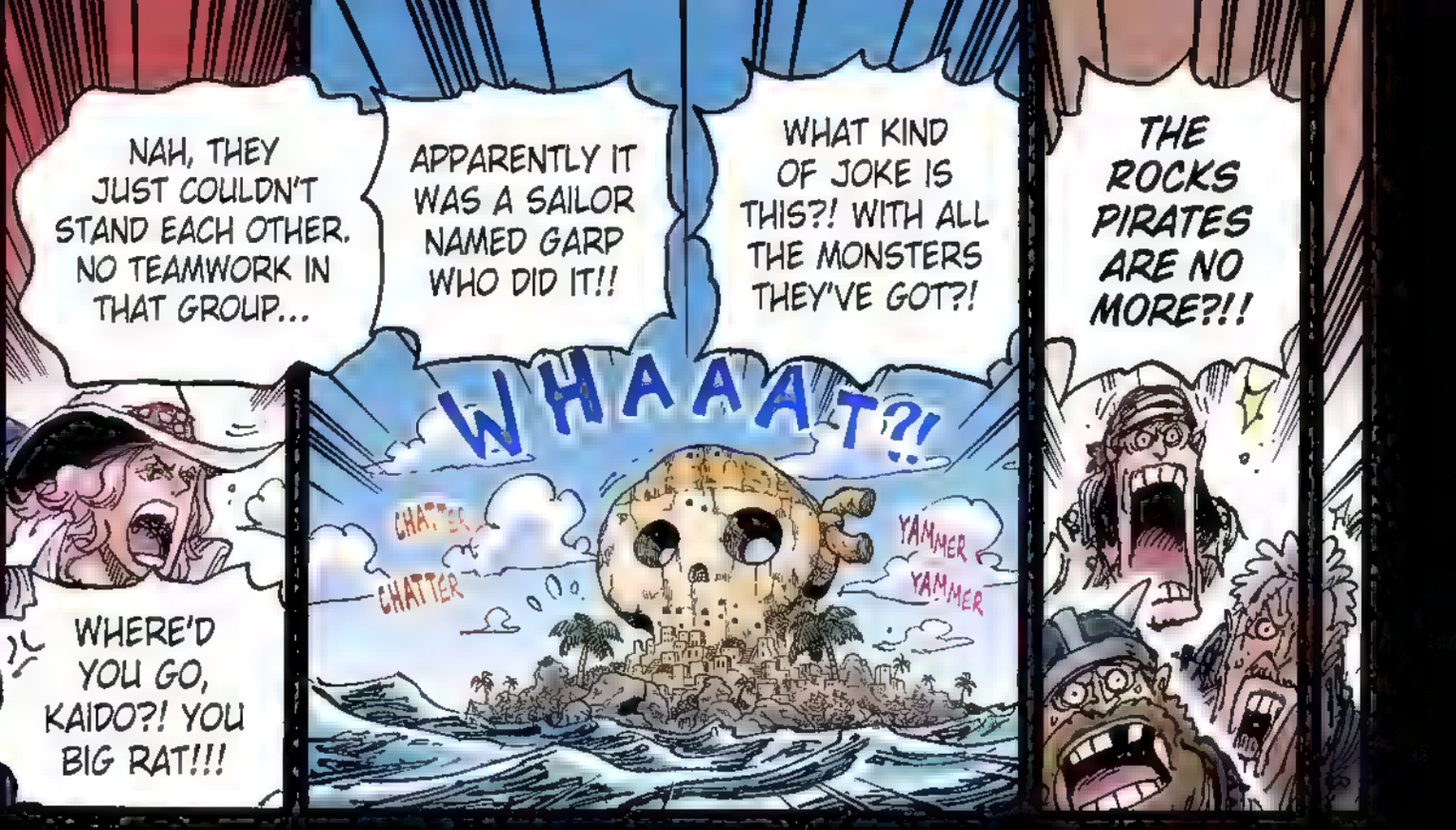

GRRRRGGG...
AAAAAA !!!
RAAA
AAAA
ZZT ZZT ZZT!!

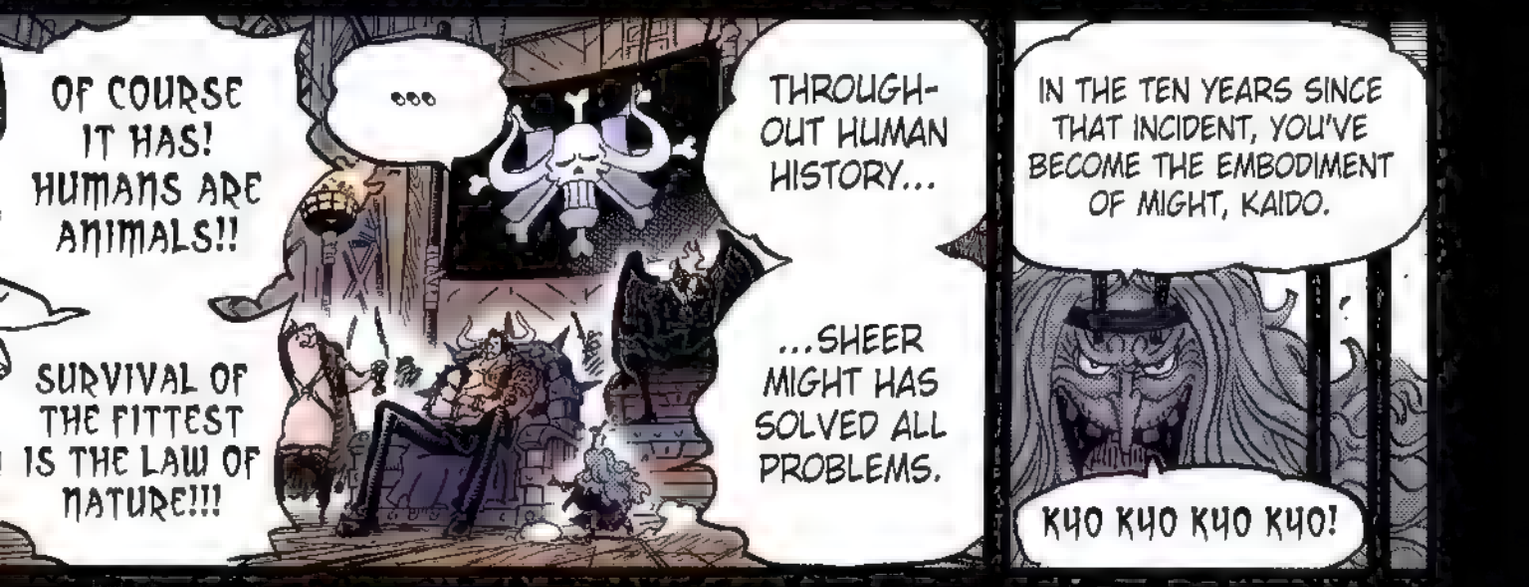
BSHOO
WELL DONE!!
!!

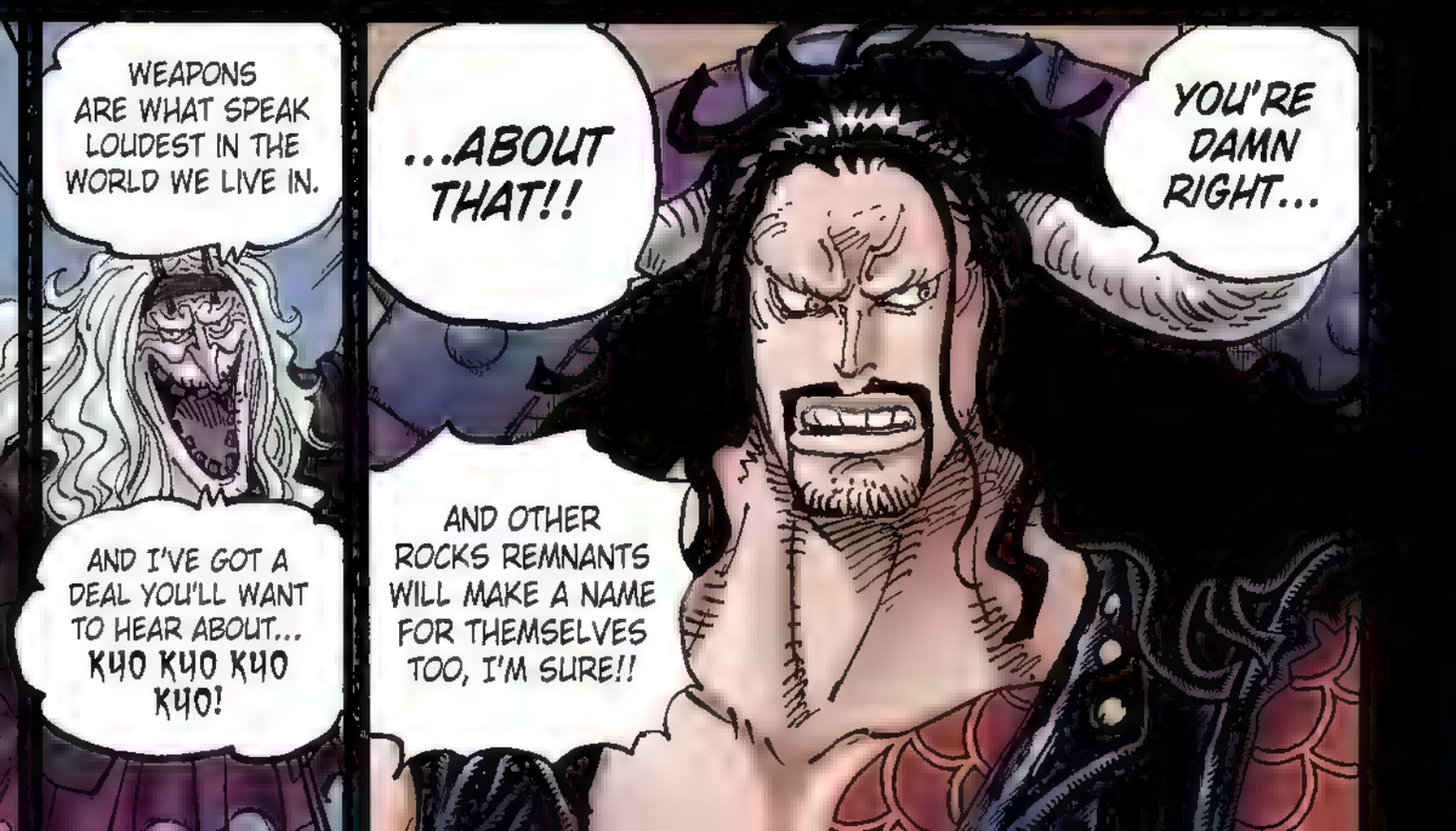

...YOU CANNOT CHANGE THE WORLD!!!
YOU FOUGHT HARD TO REACH THIS POINT!!
BUT...
FWOOM!!
AAAH !!

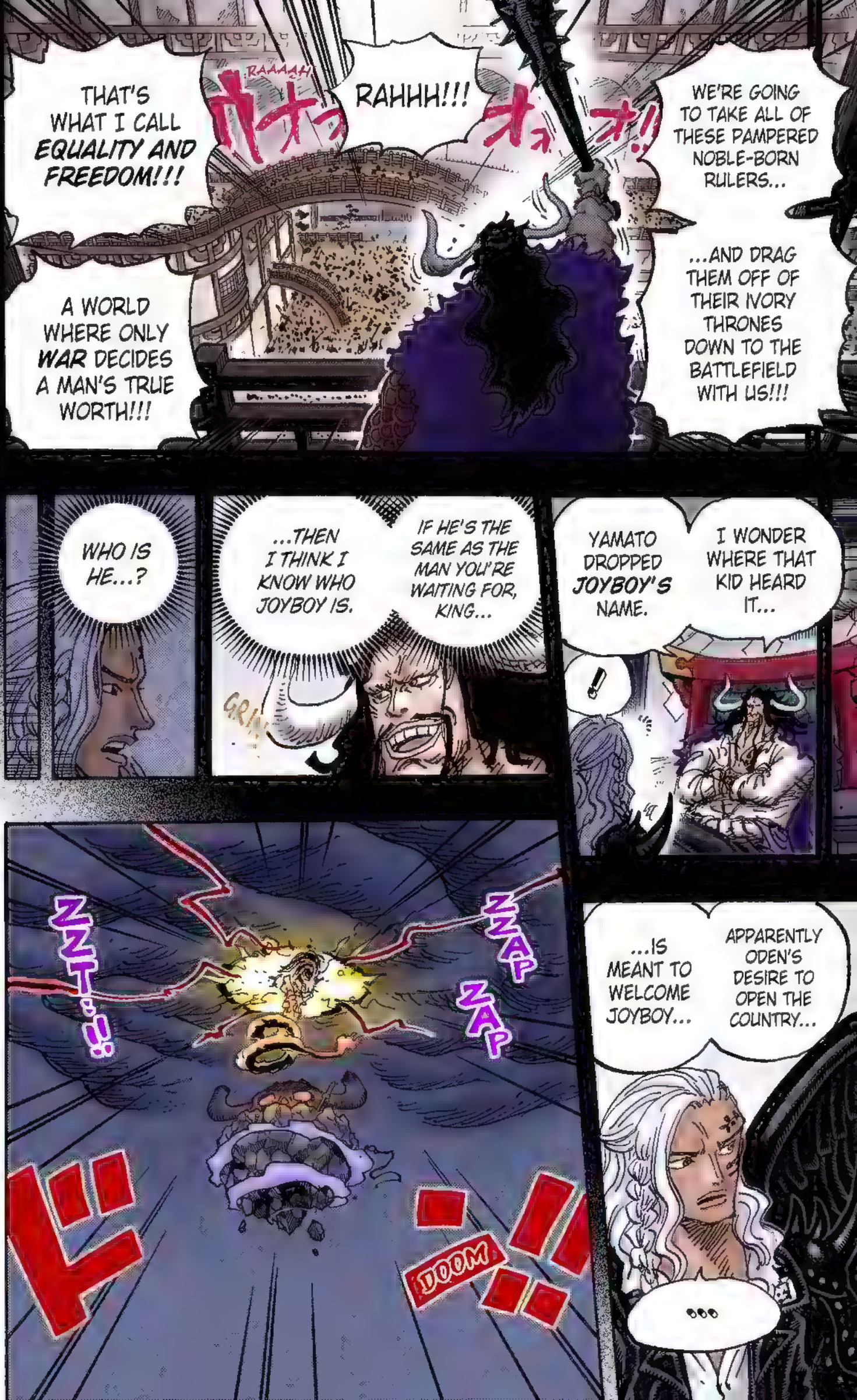

I WANT MORE COMBAT!!
...THE ULTIMATE SOLDIER!!
HE'S ONLY TEN YEARS OLD, AND KAIDO'S ALREADY...
HE DID IT!!!
KABOOM
FWM
...!!
WHY DOES EVERYONE BOTHER TO OBEY THESE CELESTIAL DRAGONS, ANYWAY?!
KNOCK IT OFF, KAIDO!
OTHERWISE, THE WORLD WILL TAKE AWAY OUR HUMAN RIGHTS.
WE HAVE TO WIN AND LOOT THE ENEMY TO PAY OUR HEAVENLY TRIBUTE.
OUR COUNTRY CAN'T STOP GOING TO WAR NOW...
46 YEARS AGO, VODKA KINGDOM ...
DON'T USE ME AS SOME POLITICAL PAWN!!!
IN EXCHANGE FOR CUSTODY OF KAIDO...
...THIS COUNTRY WILL RECEIVE THE RIGHT TO ATTEND THE NEXT REVERIE...
WHY SHOULD I BE A GOVERNMENT LAPDOG?!
I'M ENLISTING YOU. YOU'LL JOIN THE NAVY.
BECAUSE OUR COUNTRY DOESN'T KNOW WHAT TO DO WITH YOU.

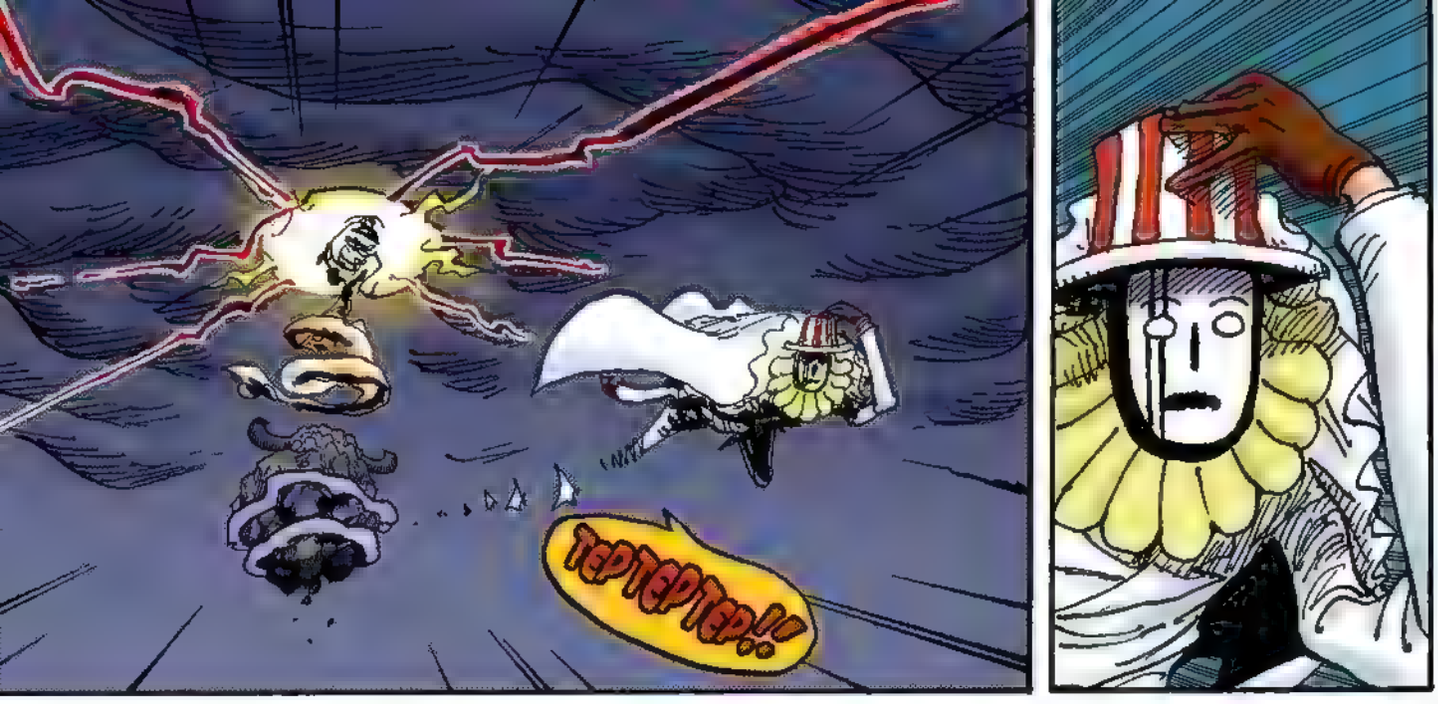

HE ESCAPED AGAIN?!
WE CAPTURED KAIDO!!
ドドドド
STOMP
THIS IS A PRISON SHIP, NOT A CAFETERIA!!!
HE GETS CAUGHT WHEN HE'S HUNGRY, APPARENTLY!!
バーン!!
BAM
WANTED
DEAD OR ALIVE
KAIDOU
KAIDO'S ESCAPED !!!
ギャー!
GYA!
WHO IS THIS GUY?! HE'S ONLY 15?!
MI'AMI'R
びよよっ!!
HE'S SO STRONG!!
RAAAAH
ああああ…
44 YEARS AGO, PIRATE ISLAND, FULLALEAD
BIG TROUBLE, KAIDO!! COME WITH ME NOW!!
ばしゅ!!
WHAM
WE'RE GOING TO GOD VALLEY!!
THEY'RE UNSTOP-PABLE NOW!!!
KAIDO'S JOINED THE ROCKS PIRATES!!!
ギロ
GLARE
…
HEY, YA LITTLE SNOT. YOU WANNA BE A PIRATE?!
ROCKS WANTED TO MEET YOU... WHADDAYA SAY?


NAH, THEY JUST COULDN'T STAND EACH OTHER. NO TEAMWORK IN THAT GROUP...
APPARENTLY IT WAS A SAILOR NAMED GARP WHO DID IT!!
WHAT KIND OF JOKE IS THIS?! WITH ALL THE MONSTERS THEY'VE GOT?!
THE ROCKS PIRATES ARE NO MORE?!!
WHAAAT?!
CHATTER CHATTER
YAMMER YAMMER
WHERE'D YOU GO, KAIDO?! YOU BIG RAT!!!

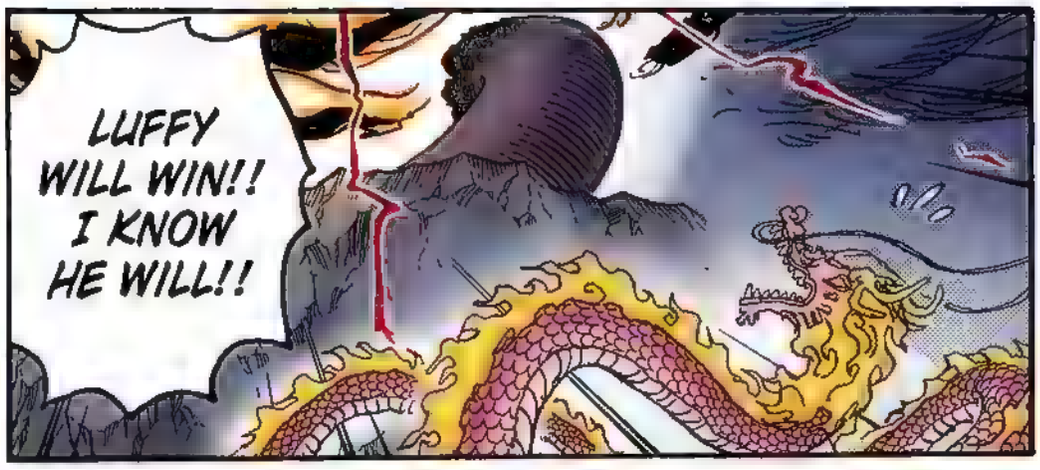

OF COURSE IT HAS! HUMANS ARE ANIMALS!!
...
THROUGH-OUT HUMAN HISTORY...
IN THE TEN YEARS SINCE THAT INCIDENT, YOU'VE BECOME THE EMBODIMENT OF MIGHT, KAIDO.
SURVIVAL OF THE FITTEST IS THE LAW OF NATURE!!!
...SHEER MIGHT HAS SOLVED ALL PROBLEMS.
KUO KUO KUO KUO!

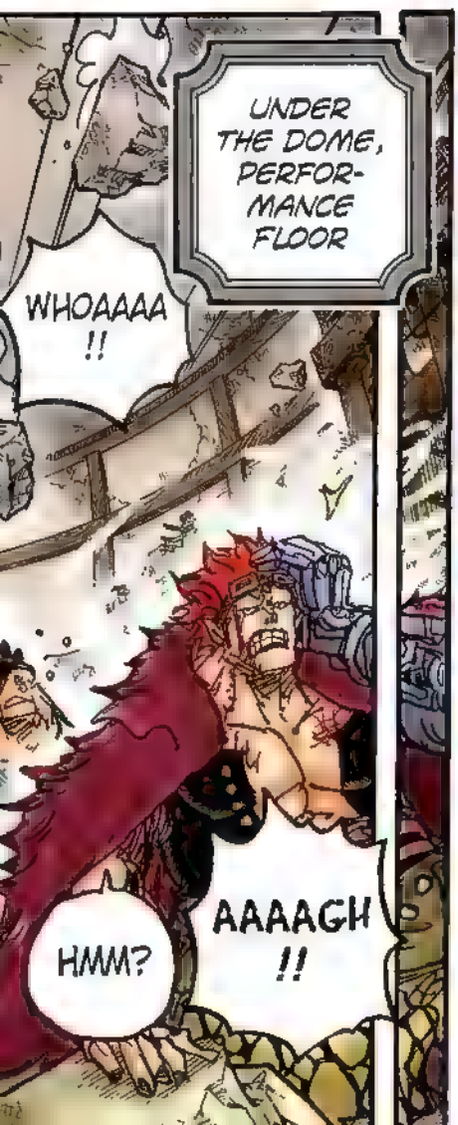

WEAPONS ARE WHAT SPEAK LOUDEST IN THE WORLD WE LIVE IN.
...ABOUT THAT!!
YOU'RE DAMN RIGHT...
AND I'VE GOT A DEAL YOU'LL WANT TO HEAR ABOUT... KUO KUO KUO KUO!
AND OTHER ROCKS REMNANTS WILL MAKE A NAME FOR THEMSELVES TOO, I'M SURE!!

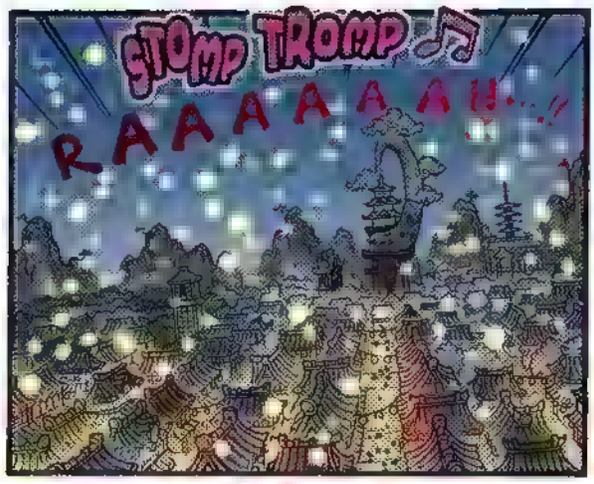

THAT'S WHAT I CALL EQUALITY AND FREEDOM!!!
RAAAAH!
RAHHH!!!
WE'RE GOING TO TAKE ALL OF THESE PAMPERED NOBLE-BORN RULERS...
...AND DRAG THEM OFF OF THEIR IVORY THRONES DOWN TO THE BATTLEFIELD WITH US!!!
A WORLD WHERE ONLY WAR DECIDES A MAN'S TRUE WORTH!!!
WHO IS HE...?
...THEN I THINK I KNOW WHO JOYBOY IS.
IF HE'S THE SAME AS THE MAN YOU'RE WAITING FOR, KING...
GRIN
YAMATO DROPPED JOYBOY'S NAME.
I WONDER WHERE THAT KID HEARD IT...
!
ZZT!!
ZZAP
ZAP
DOOM
...IS MEANT TO WELCOME JOYBOY...
APPARENTLY ODEN'S DESIRE TO OPEN THE COUNTRY...
...


TEP TEP TEP!!

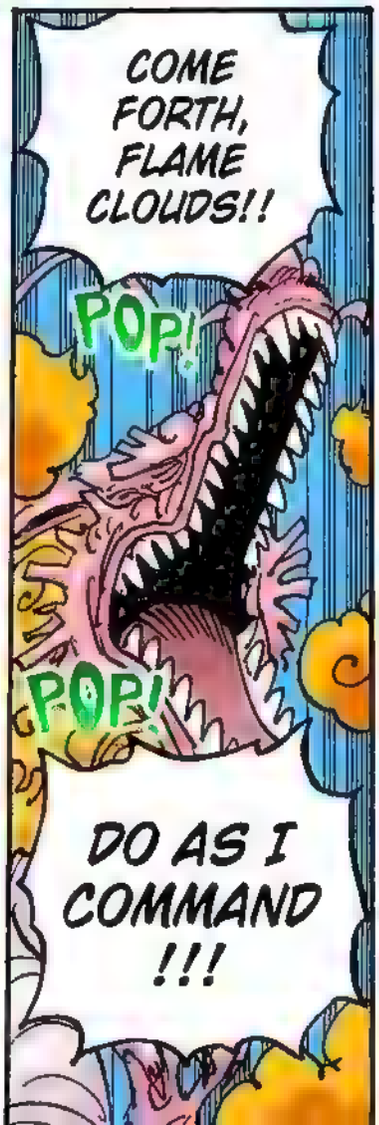
DO IT, MOMONOSUKE!!!


LUFFY WILL WIN!! I KNOW HE WILL!!


UNDER THE DOME, PERFORMANCE FLOOR
WHOAAAA !!
HMM?
AAAAGH !!

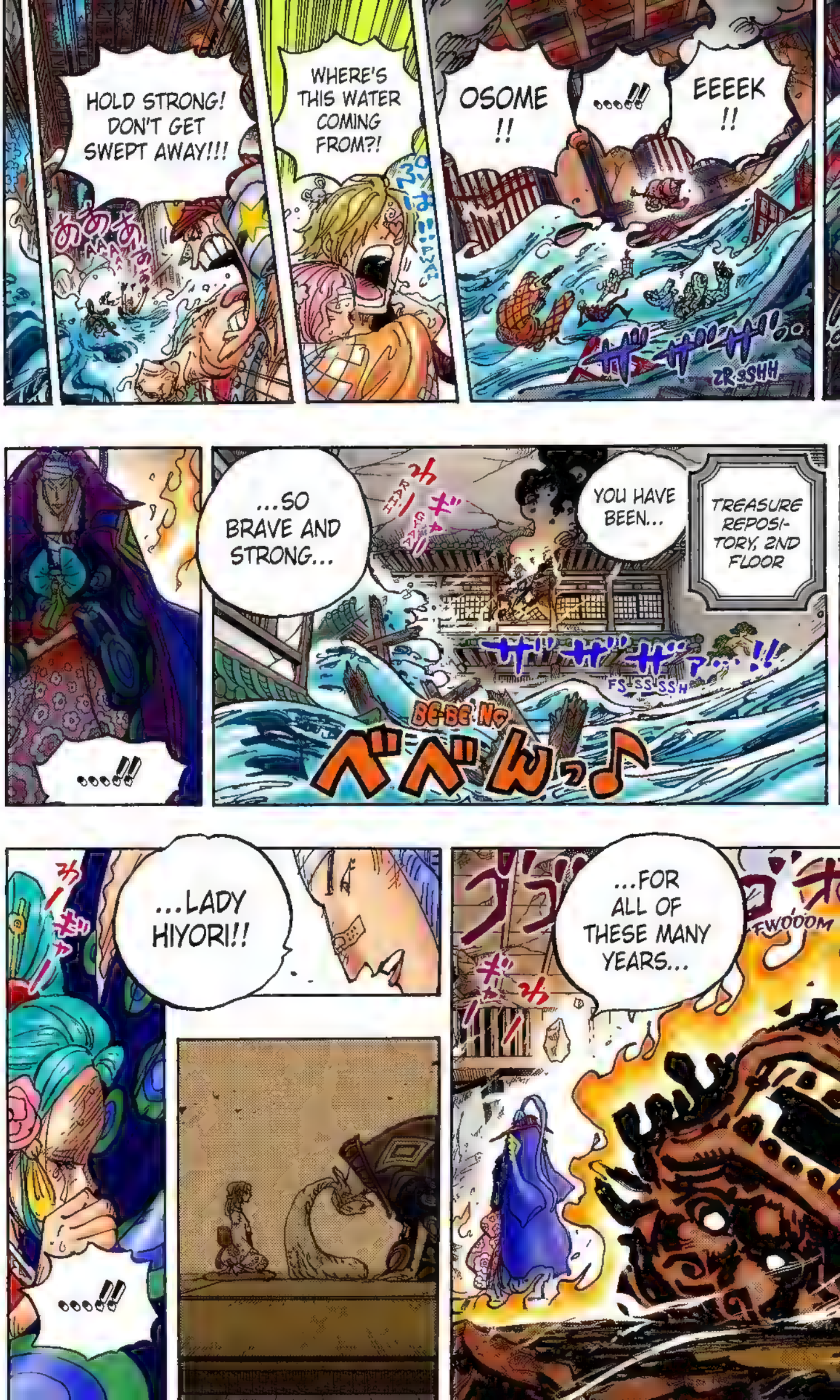

STOMP TROMP ♪
RAAAAAAH...!

STOMP TROMP ♪


COME FORTH, FLAME CLOUDS!!
POP!
POP!
DO AS I COMMAND !!!

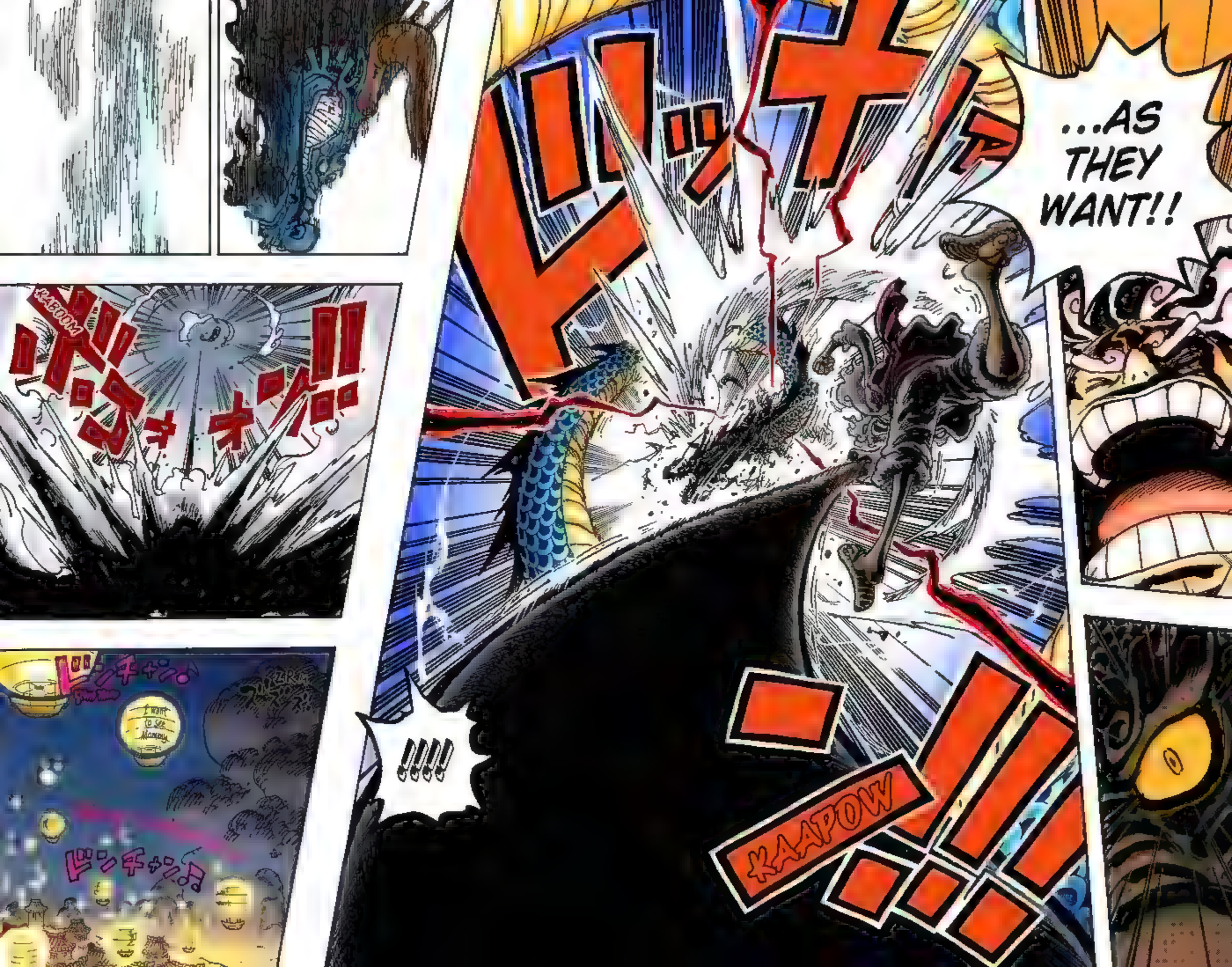
KER-SPLOOSH!!

WAAA


EEEEK !!
...!!
OSOME !!
WHERE'S THIS WATER COMING FROM?!
HOLD STRONG! DON'T GET SWEPT AWAY!!!
TREASURE REPOSI-TORY, 2ND FLOOR
YOU HAVE BEEN...
...SO BRAVE AND STRONG...
...!!
...FOR ALL OF THESE MANY YEARS...
...LADY HIYORI!!
...!!

AAAAAH !!!
ZDOOOM
DOES IT FEEL...
...LIKE THE ISLAND'S FALLING?!
THE FLAME CLOUDS DISAP-PEARED!!
WE'RE GOING DOWN!!!
LURCH
ONIGA-SHIMA IS GOING...
RAAAAH
!!!
SPLAAAASH
...TO FALL!!!
GR RKG
AND WHAT KIND OF WORLD...
...CAN YOU CREATE, STRAW HAT?!!
I'LL MAKE...!!

COME FORTH, FLAME CLOUDS!!!
RFOOm
BOOM
...WHERE MY FRIENDS...
CRAK
CRIK
...CAN EAT...
...AS MUCH FOOD...
KSHA
!!
...A WORLD...
HUFF, HUFF...
GRRRGG
ZWOOOOP
...!!


...AS THEY WANT!!
KAAPOW
!!!!
RABOOM
I want to see Mommy

ドンチャン♪

ドンチャン♪

STOMP TROMP

ドンチャン♪

ドンチャン♪

FWOOSH

ふわっ…!!

ドンチャン♪

ドンチャン♪

RAAAAAAH

PLOP…

ドンチャン♪

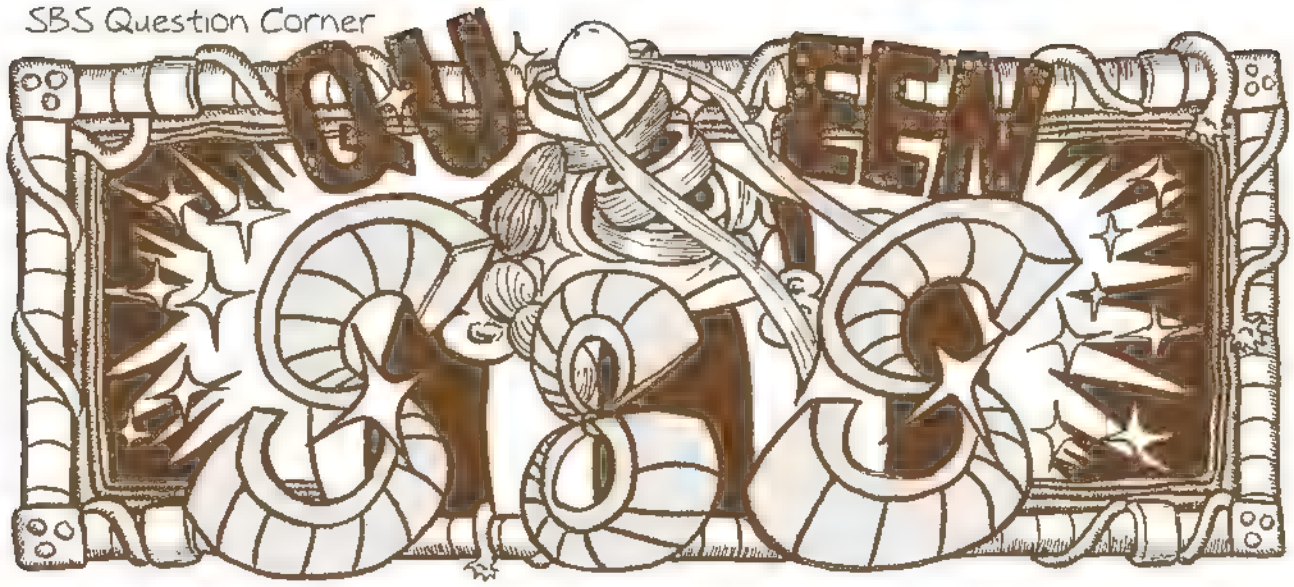
ドンチャン♪

…!!

KING, I THINK I KNOW…

2BWUB BWUB

ズオオオ



(Naito Hoya, Tokyo)

Q: Does Yamato wear…underpants? Or a *fundoshi* loincloth?
--Tomon

A: Fundoshi. Yamato is a samurai, after all!

Q: It feels like there are fewer members of the Red Haired Pirates than we saw in the first chapter. Is that just because they split into divisions, and don't all appear at once?
--Negizile

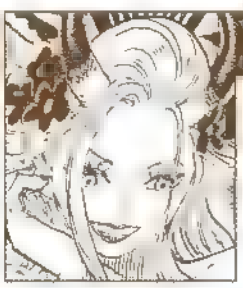
A: Well, I'm not sure which scenes you're using to compare, but Shanks actually has a very large crew. All the members introduced in volume 101 are the "senior officers," and they also have a number of separate pirate crews affiliated with their operation. They might seem small at certain times because there are too many to all be in the same place at the same time, but trust me, there are tons and tons of members. It's a bit like the Straw Hat Fleet. But Shanks isn't like, the cruel tyrant ruling over the others.

Q: What are the hobbies of the Tobi Roppo?!
--Morley

A: Here they are.

Who's-Who

Card games (gambling)

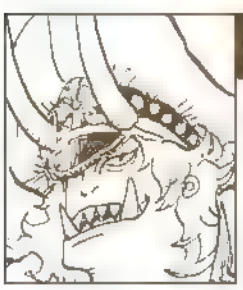


Black Maria

Boxing
Romance

X, Drake

Reptile facts
Astrophysics



Sasaki

Home brewing

Ulti

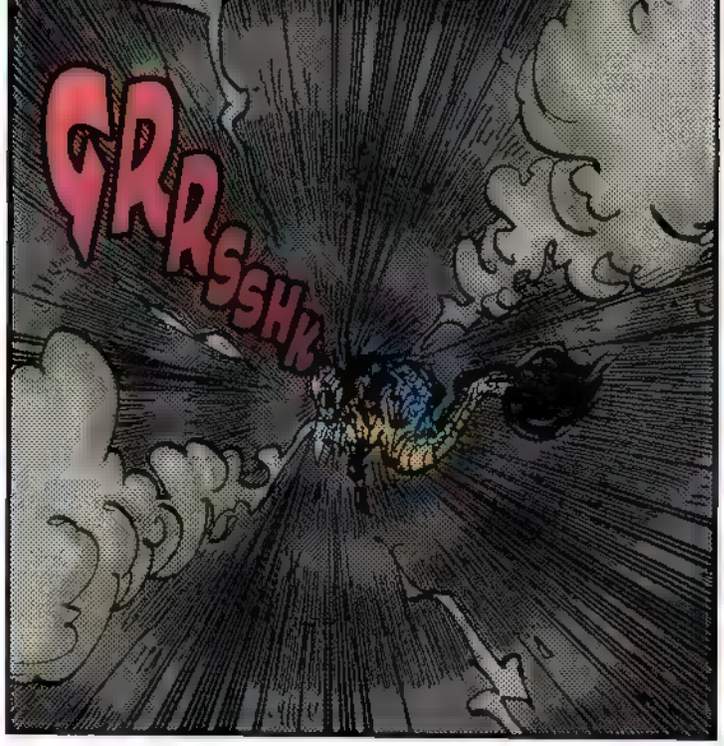
Making accessories
Teasing brother

Page One

Fishing (so he can be alone)

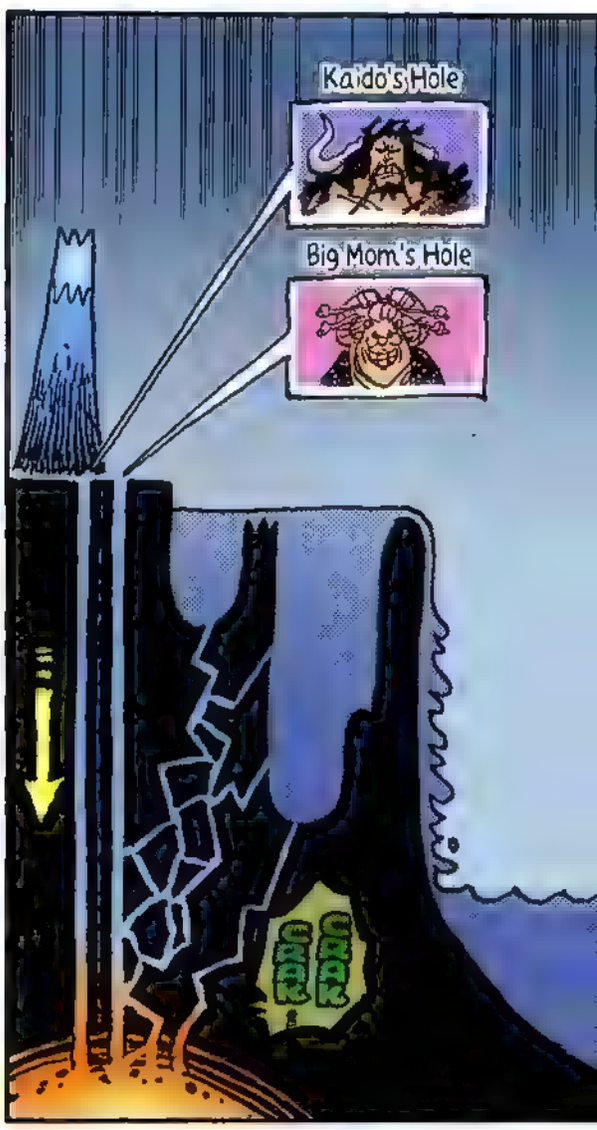
Chapter 1050:
HONOR

GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION,
VOL. 12: "ICHIJI AND REIJU SHOW UP"


GRRSSHK

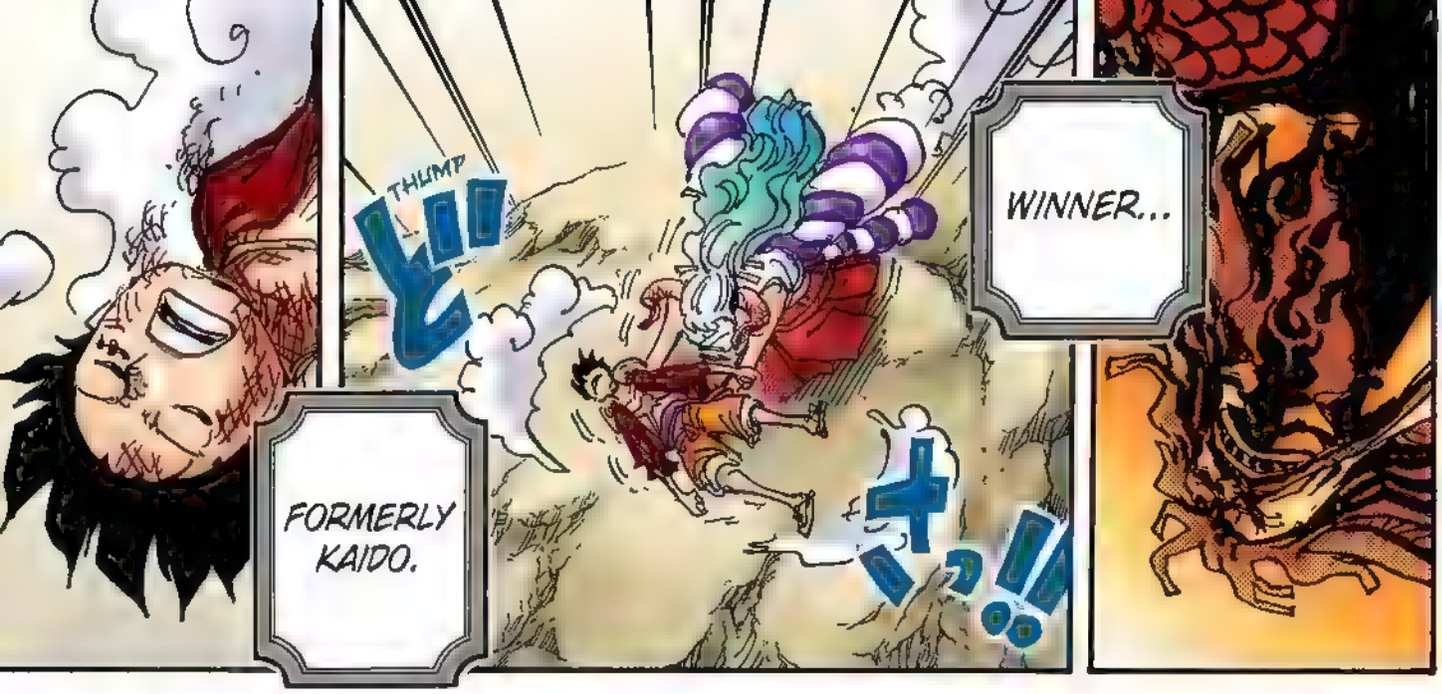
GRSS

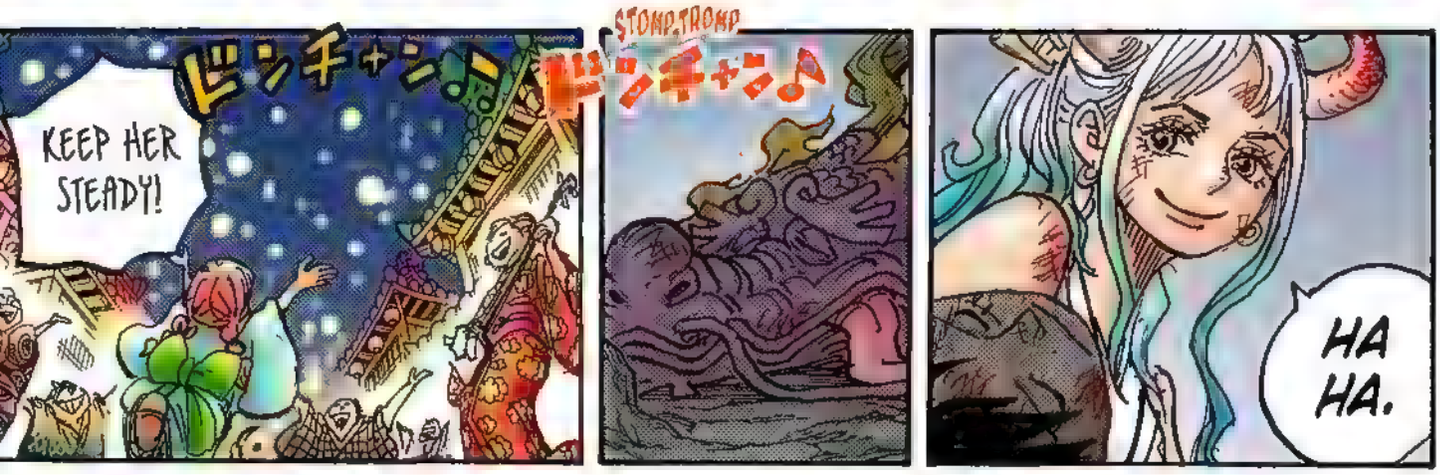
ABOVE WANO...
TAK TAK TAK TAK

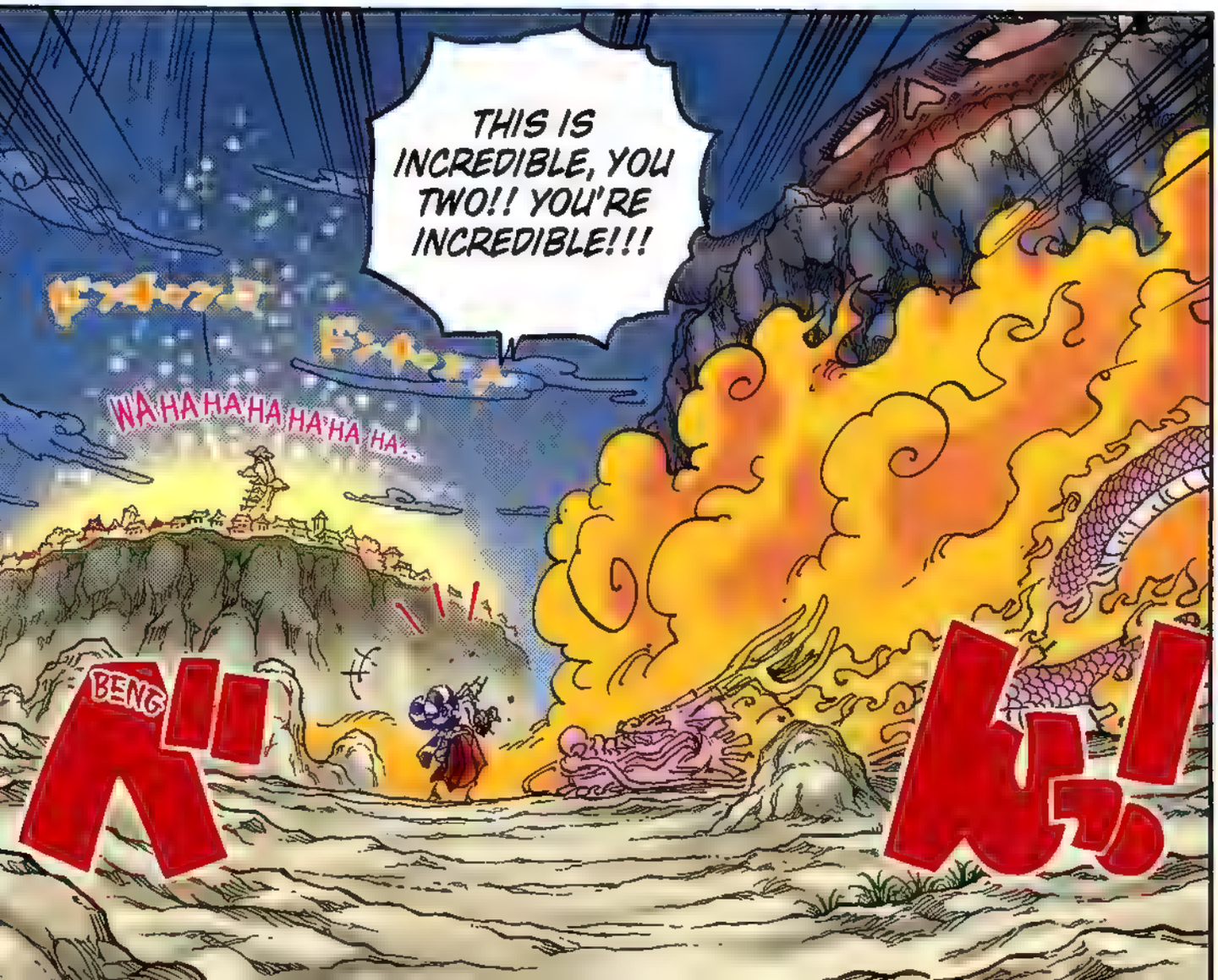

Kaido's Hole
Big Mom's Hole

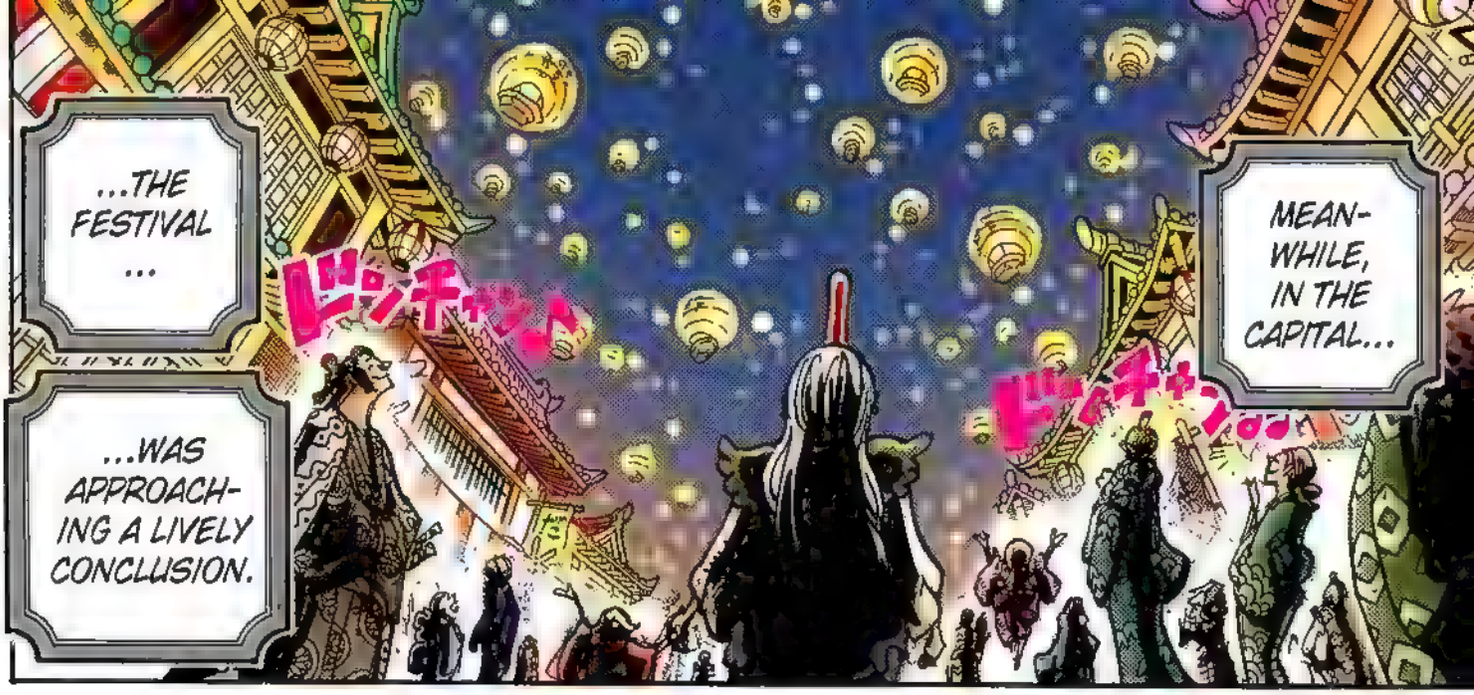
LUFFY !!
THE BATTLE ON THE ROOF OF THE SKULL DOME, ONIGA-SHIMA...

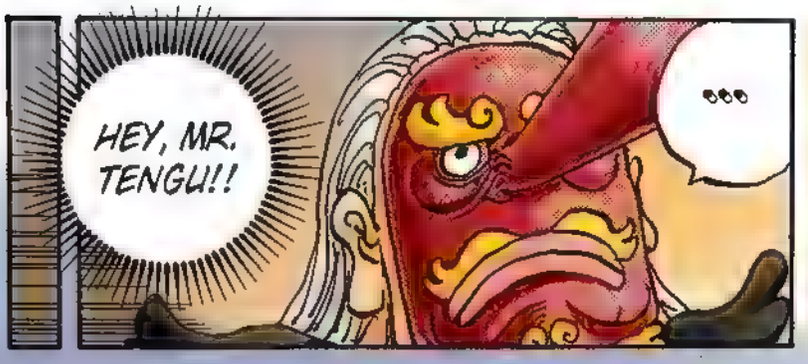
KA
BOOSH

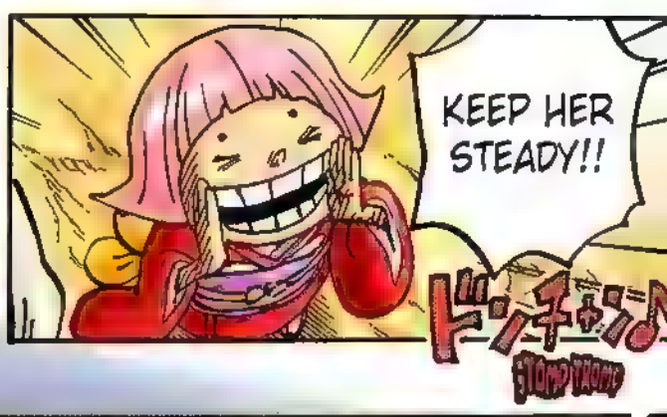

THUMP
FORMERLY KAIDO.
WINNER...

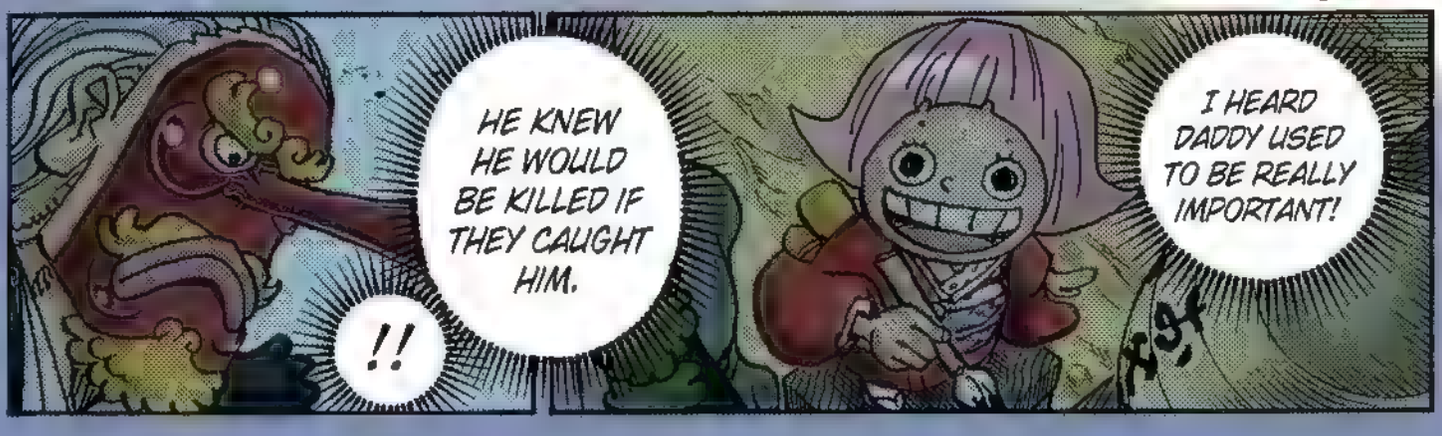

KEEP HER STEADY!
STOMP.STOMP
HA HA.


THIS IS INCREDIBLE, YOU TWO!! YOU'RE INCREDIBLE!!!
WA HA HA HA HA HA HA...
BENG

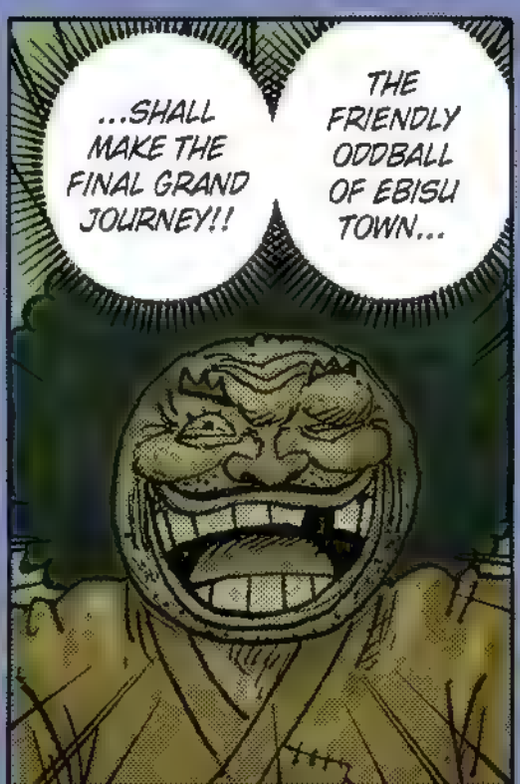

...THE FESTIVAL ...
...WAS APPROACHING A LIVELY CONCLUSION.
MEANWHILE, IN THE CAPITAL...
ドン チャン ♪
ドン チャン ♪


HEY, MR. TENGU!!
...


KEEP HER STEADY!!
ドン チャン ♪


HE KNEW HE WOULD BE KILLED IF THEY CAUGHT HIM.
!!
I HEARD DADDY USED TO BE REALLY IMPORTANT!

YASUIE GAVE THIS COUNTRY...
...A FIGHTING CHANCE!!


...SHALL MAKE THE FINAL GRAND JOURNEY!!
THE FRIENDLY ODDBALL OF EBISU TOWN...

BUT HE WENT AHEAD AND LET THEM ARREST HIM ANYWAY!!
THAT'S WHAT SOMEBODY TOLD ME. I WONDER WHY...

TOKO!! DON'T TELL ME YOU ATE THAT FRUIT!!
AHA HA HA!
YOU SAVE ANY FOR ME?
HE GAVE HIS LIFE TO PROTECT THE FUTURE OF WANO...
...ALL OF THE LIGHTS OF HOPE WE'D BUILT UP WOULD HAVE GONE OUT.
IF HE HAD NOT DONE WHAT HE DID, WHEN HE DID IT...
IN THAT CASE...
...I'LL CHANGE MY MESSAGE!!
THAT'S RIGHT.
HE DID IT FOR ME?
...SO THAT YOU MIGHT GROW UP TO BE HAPPY...
HE DID THAT TO PRESERVE THE FUTURE...
TO A WARRIOR...
YES... YES, THAT'S RIGHT...
!!
IS THAT BETTER?

...!!

HAVEN'T SEEN THAT IN YEARS.

THE SKY BOATS FROM THE FESTIVAL!

OH, RIGHT.

LISTEN UP, YOUGARA!! I CAN CONFIRM IT!!!

LUFFY SMASHED KAIDO ALL THE WAY DEEP INTO THE EARTH!!!

AHA HA HA!

STOMP TROMP

KEEP HER STEADY!!!

STOMP TROMP

...THERE IS NO GREATER HONOR!!!

I want to see Daddy

thank you

I want clean water

BENG!

WE'VE TAKEN DOWN TWO EMPERORS OF THE SEA!!!

I NEVER THOUGHT I'D LEAVE THIS BATTLE ALIVE!!

RAAAAAAA!!!

YEAAAAH !!!

WE ARE VICTORI-OUS!!!

OOM...

...BUT LORD MOMONOSUKE TURNED INTO A GIANT DRAGON AND STOPPED IT!!!

ONIGASHIMA WOULD HAVE FALLEN...

IZZAT RIGHT?

YEP!!

RAAAAAAH!!

...WAS LORD MOMONOSUKE?! HE HAS POWERS?!!

MURMUR MURMUR...

THEN... THAT PINK DRAGON...

STRAW HAT...BEAT KAIDO?!!

YAAA

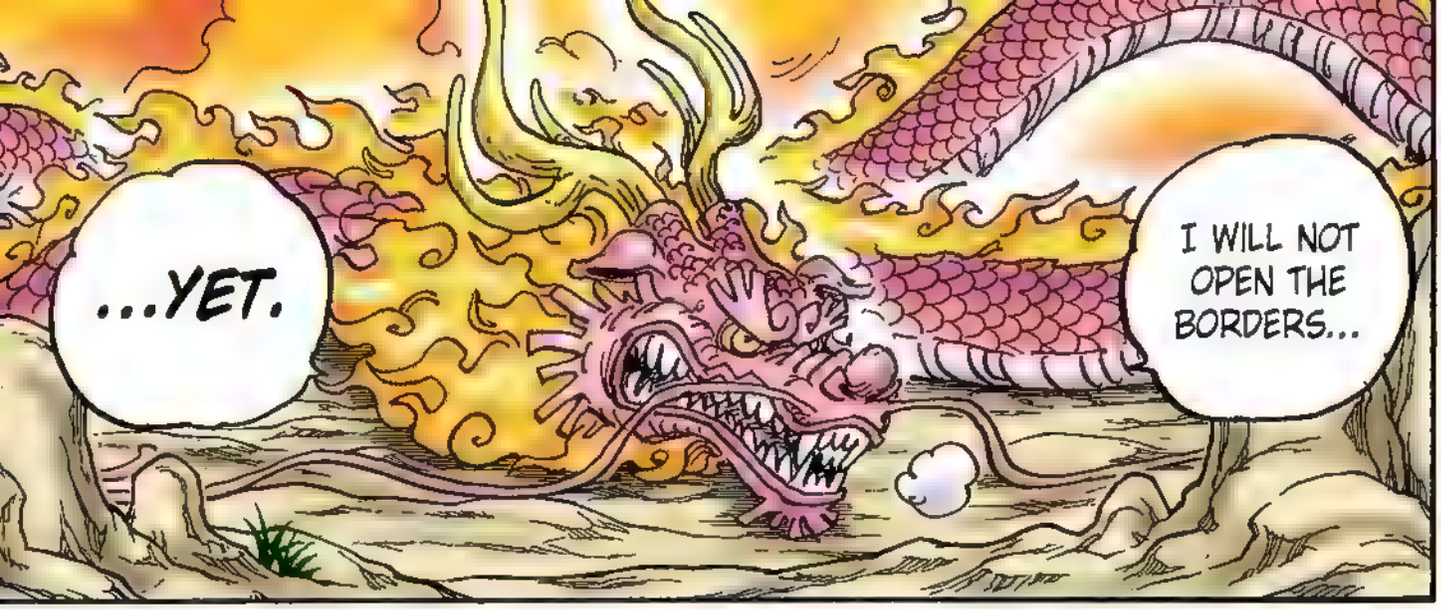
RAA

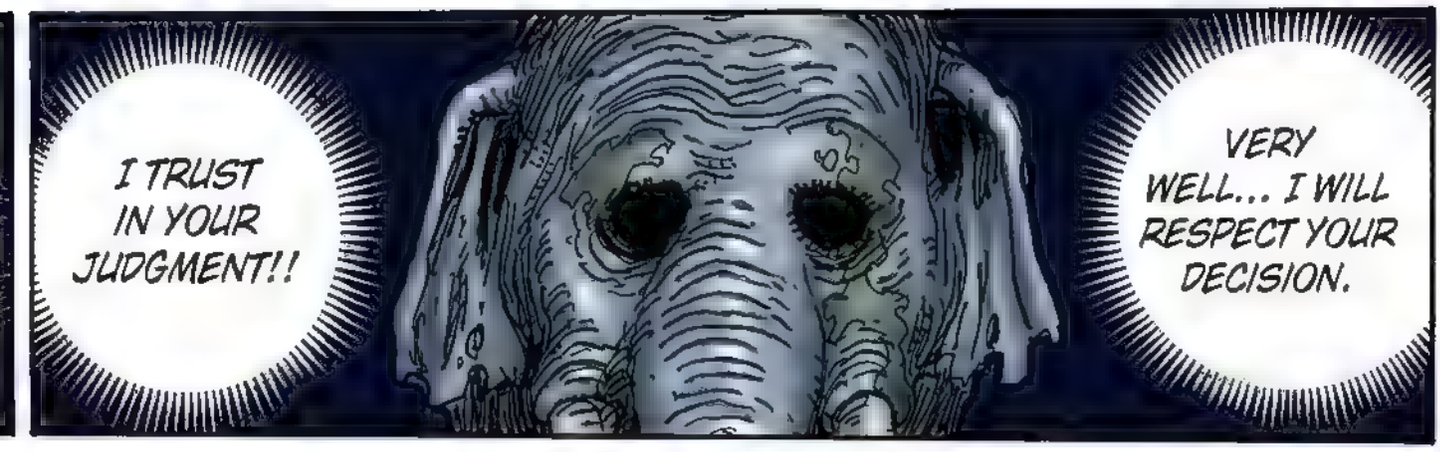
AH !!

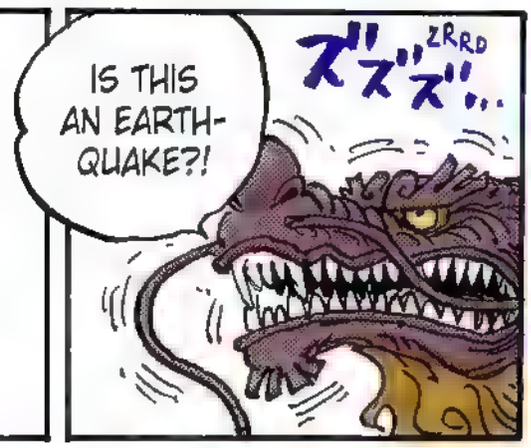
...OF WAITING FOR THE CHANCE TO AVENGE LORD ODEN'S DEATH...

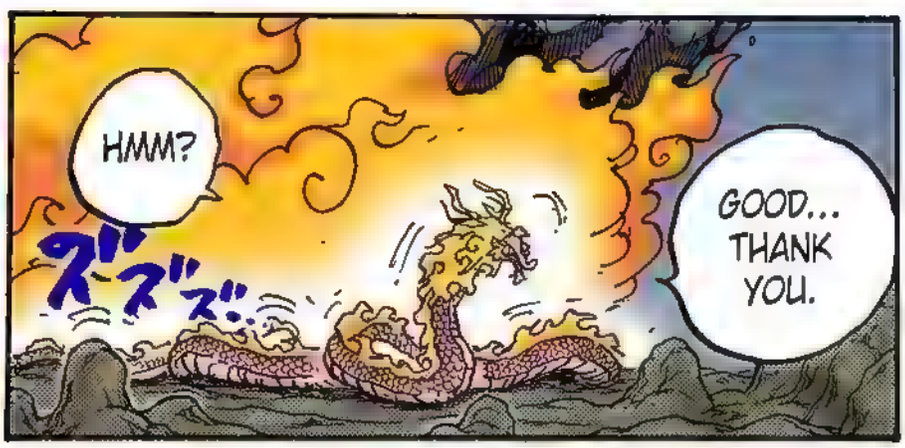
AFTER 20 LONG YEARS...

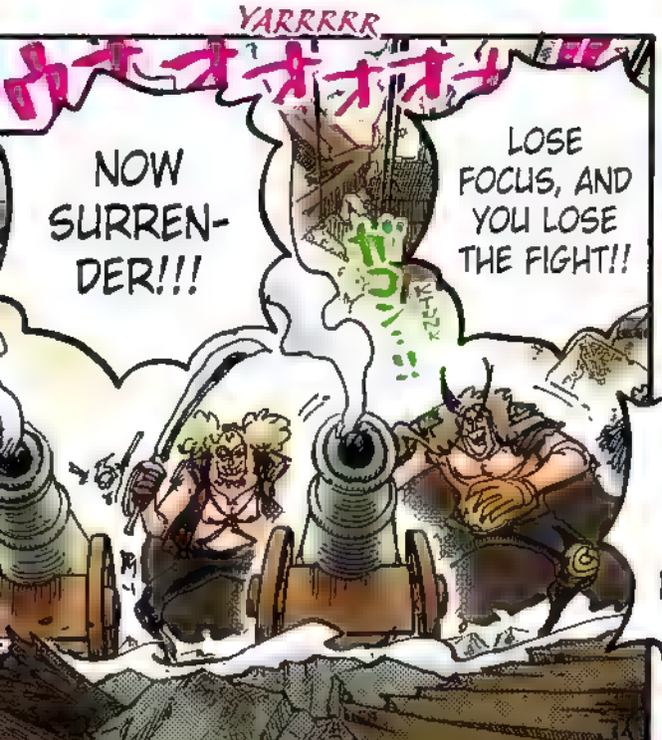
RAAAAH
わああ
わああああああ
I GOT TWO PATIENTS IN CRITICAL CONDITION, CHOPPER!!
CHOPPER, ZOLO'S OUT COLD AND WON'T COME TO!!
DR. CHOPPER, WE NEED HELP OVER HERE!!
MIYAGI, I'M DROWNING IN PATIENTS!!
GOOD THING I'M HERE TO HELP!!
わああああああ
...
わあああ...
ZUNESHA...
ZUNE-SHA...
CAN YOU HEAR ME?
I HAVE THOUGHT LONG AND HARD.
ゴゴ
...
ゴゴゴ...
GRRRRG


...YET.
I WILL NOT OPEN THE BORDERS...

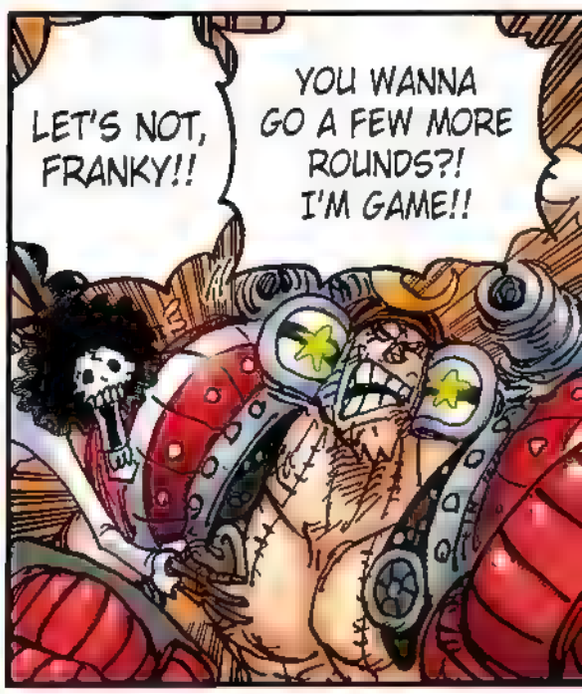

I TRUST IN YOUR JUDGMENT!!
VERY WELL... I WILL RESPECT YOUR DECISION.

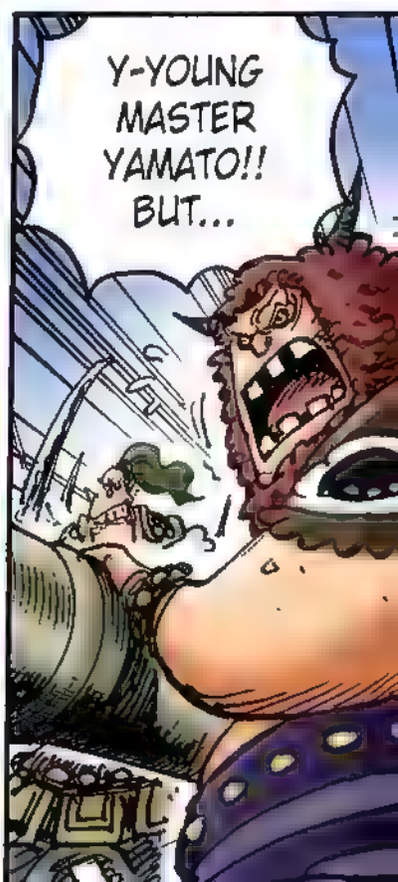

IS THIS AN EARTH-QUAKE?!
ZRRD


HMM?
GOOD... THANK YOU.


YARRRRR
NOW SURREN-DER!!!
LOSE FOCUS, AND YOU LOSE THE FIGHT!!
KABOOM

R-AAAAAAAH
KABOOM
WE'VE STILL GOT YOU OUT-NUMBERED!!
IT'S TOO EARLY TO CELEBRATE, FOOLS!!





THERE'S NO WAY KAIDO LOST!!
WE'RE AN EMPEROR'S CREW!!!
...!!
THEY'RE STILL--?!
ギャーカー
GYAA RAHH

YOU WANNA GO A FEW MORE ROUNDS?! I'M GAME!!
LET'S NOT, FRANKY!!

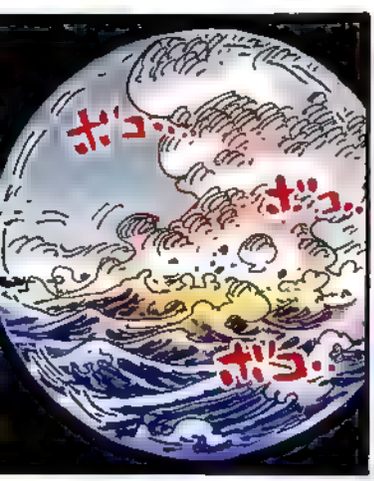
STAND DOWN, ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES!!!
?!!
YOU HAVE ALREADY DIED ONCE IN THIS FIGHT!!!
ばんっ!!
BAM

Y-YOUNG MASTER YAMATO!! BUT...

ONIGASHIMA WOULD HAVE SMASHED INTO THE GROUND IF NOT FOR OUR LEADER!!!
SPOKEN LIKE A MEMBER OF THE ENEMY!!
AFTER LOSING THE FIGHT AND BEING SAVED FROM CERTAIN DEATH, IF YOU GO BACK TO FIGHTING...
...I WILL DESTROY YOU!!!
ドー!!
DOOM

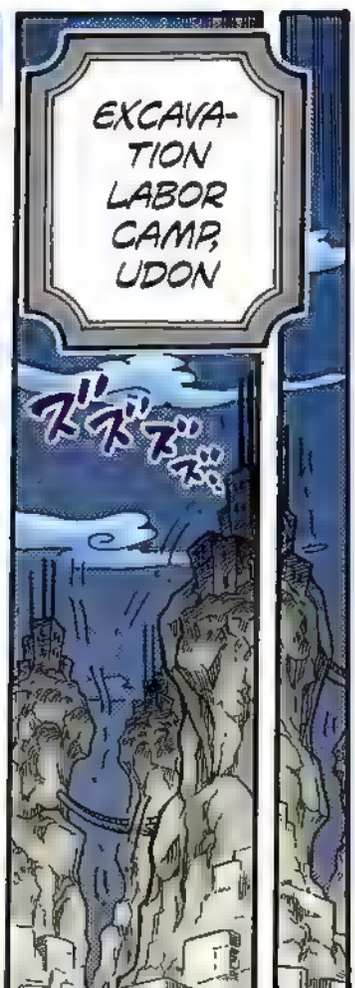
ZRR RD
AN EARTH-QUAKE?!
WHY NOW?!
AAAH!!
?!
HUH?!
SHAKE

BLUB
UNDER-GROUND, MAGMA POOL
GRR RGG



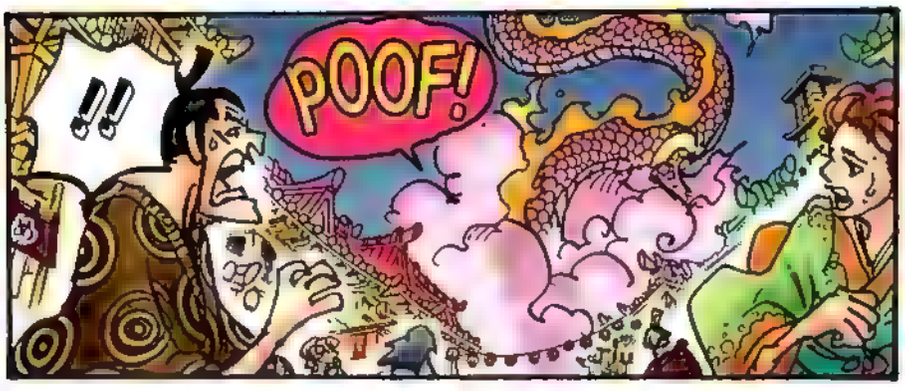
HM?

...DOWN ON THE SEAFLOOR!
BABANUKI, SOME-THING'S HAPPEN-ING...
THAT'S A QUAKE...
?!
MURMUR


EXCAVA-TION LABOR CAMP, UDON

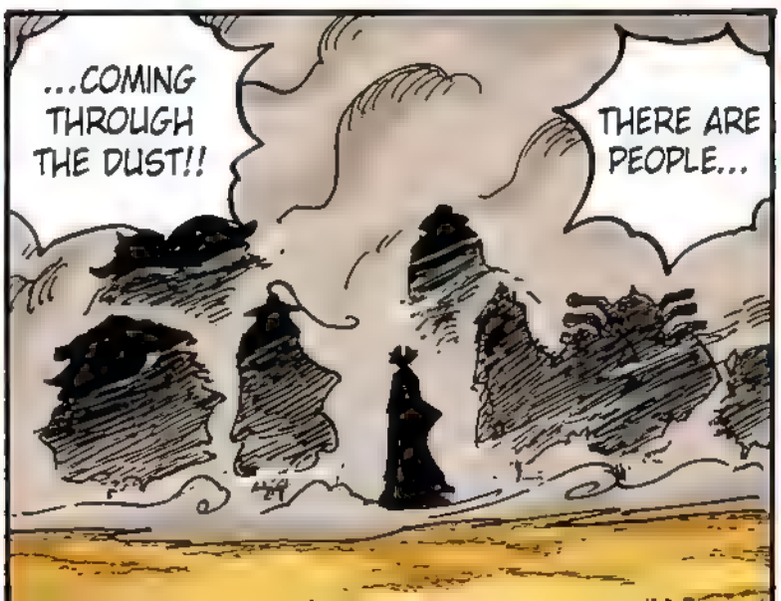
ZRRD
ズ
ズ
ズ
ズ
AN ERUP-TION?!
AAAAH !!
IS THAT ONIGASHIMA ?!!
HUH?!!
THAT WAS TOWARD UDON!
ARE KAIDO'S GOONS DOING SOMETHING?!
K... KAIDO?!! UH...
M'LORD.
WHAT IS HE DOING HERE?! THIS IS SUPPOSED TO BE OUR DAY OF FREEDOM...
?!!
RAAAAH
ALL IS WELL!! YOU ARE NOT IN DANGER!!!
THE FINAL BATTLE IN THE SKIES OVER WANO...
WINNER: STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
ドゴ
!!!
BOOM
ドゴ
!!!
AN UNDER-WATER VOLCANIC ERUPTION!!!
GYAAAAAAAA
WHAAAA ?!!

THAT ERUPTION WAS THE FINAL DRUMBEAT SIGNALING THE END...
I AM NOT KAIDO!!
KI
YU!
BENG
...OF KAIDO, SUPREME COMMANDER OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES!!!
KYAA!
KAHH!

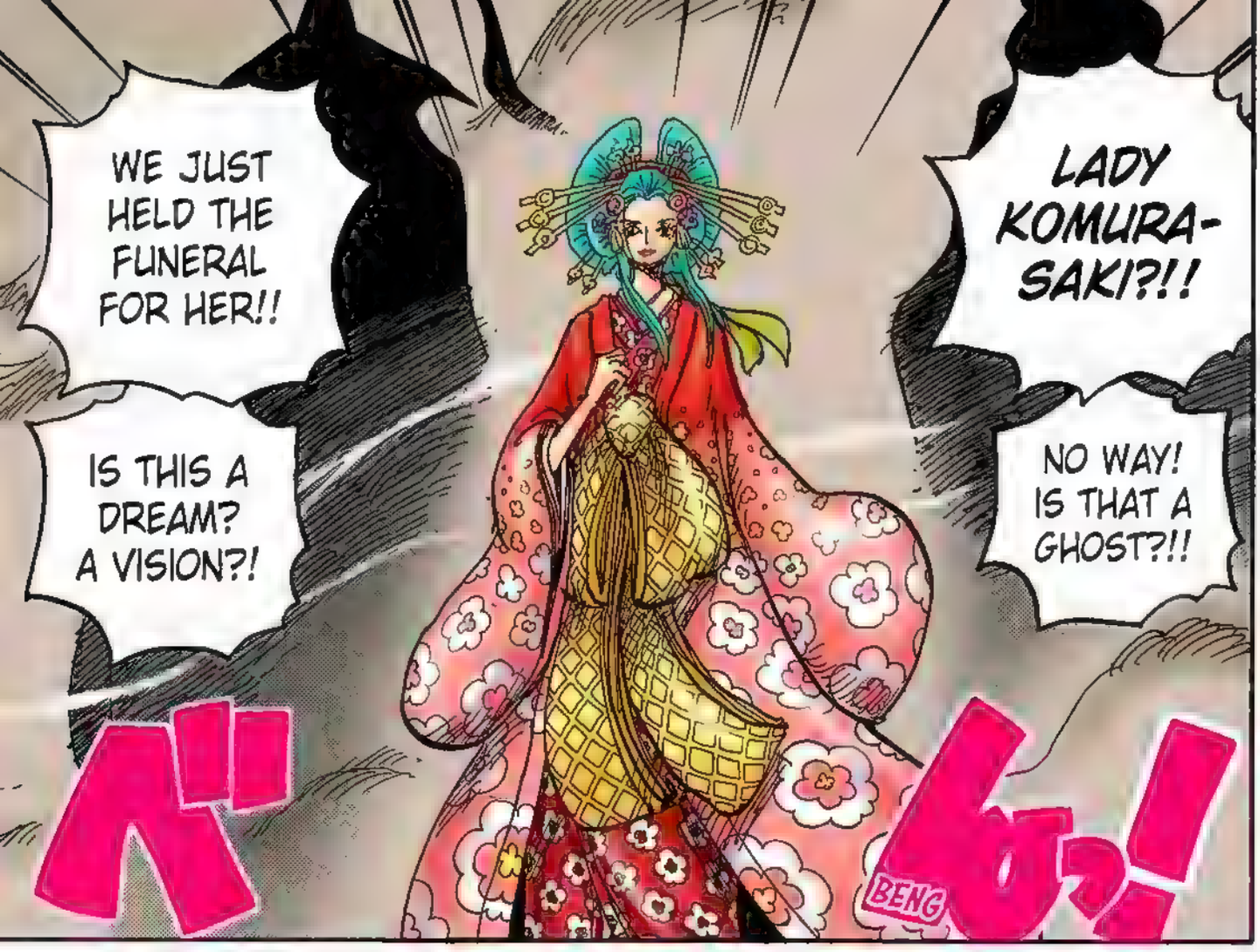

!!
POOF!

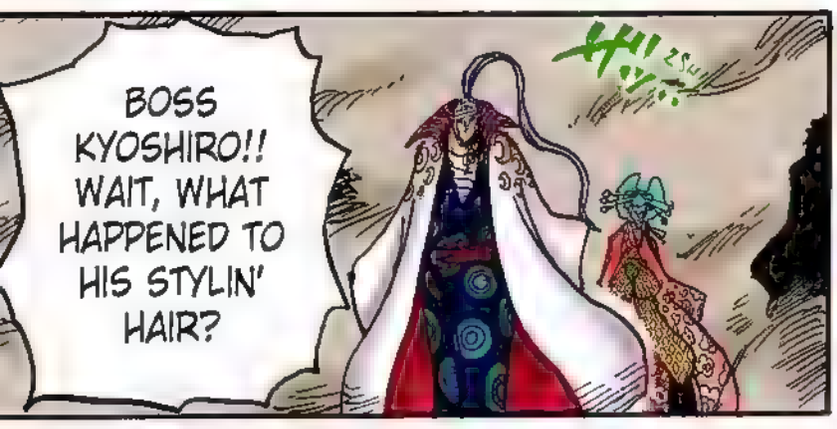
?!
HUH ...?

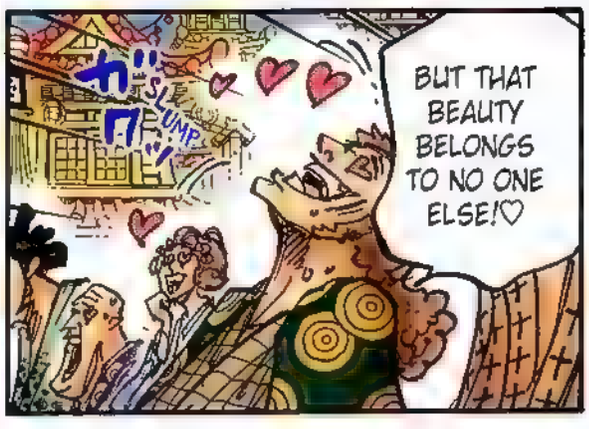
WHAT ?!


...COMING THROUGH THE DUST!!
THERE ARE PEOPLE...

...!!


WE JUST HELD THE FUNERAL FOR HER!!
LADY KOMURA-SAKI?!!
IS THIS A DREAM? A VISION?!
NO WAY! IS THAT A GHOST?!!
ベ
BENG
ち?!


BOSS KYOSHIRO!! WAIT, WHAT HAPPENED TO HIS STYLIN' HAIR?


カ!! SLUMP
BUT THAT BEAUTY BELONGS TO NO ONE ELSE!♡

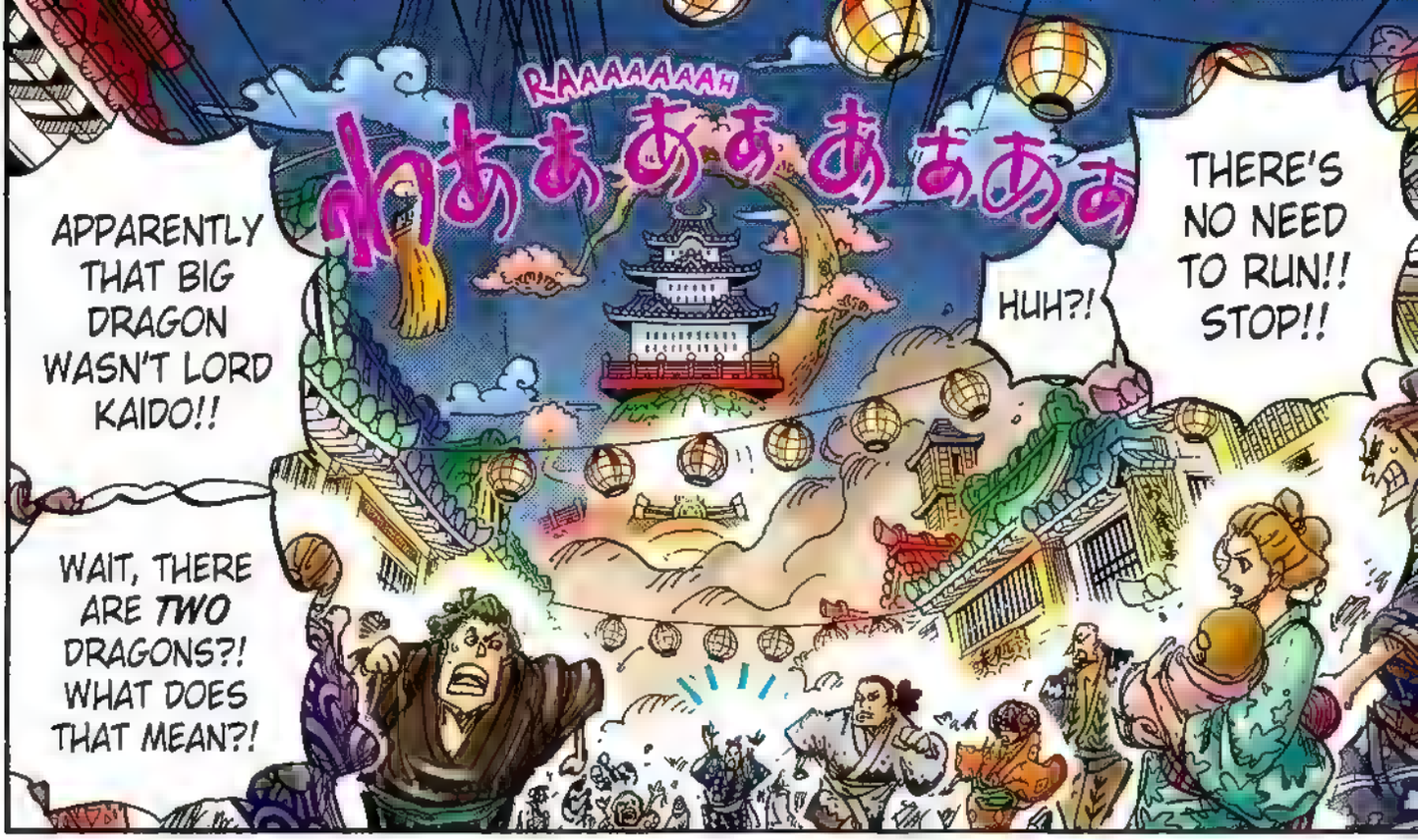
WE'VE BROUGHT THE NEW SHOGUN OF WANO!!!
IT'LL BE A LONG, LONG STORY...
?!
DOOM
ド!!

SBS Question Corner

SBS
SBS
SBS

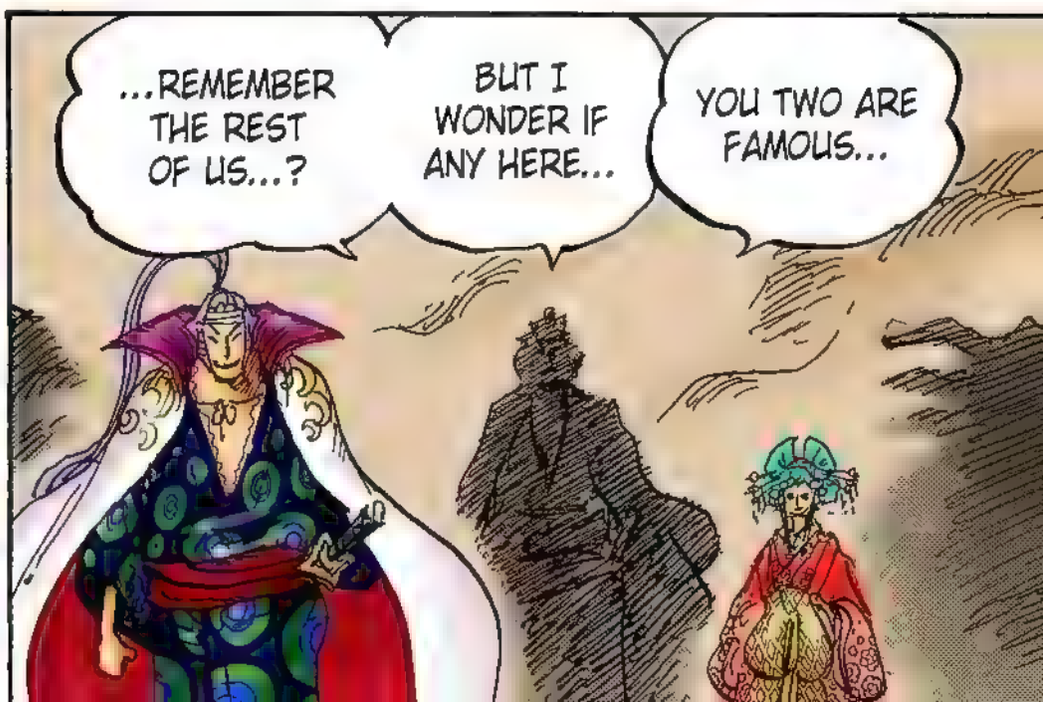
Chapter 1051: SHOGUN OF WANO, KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE

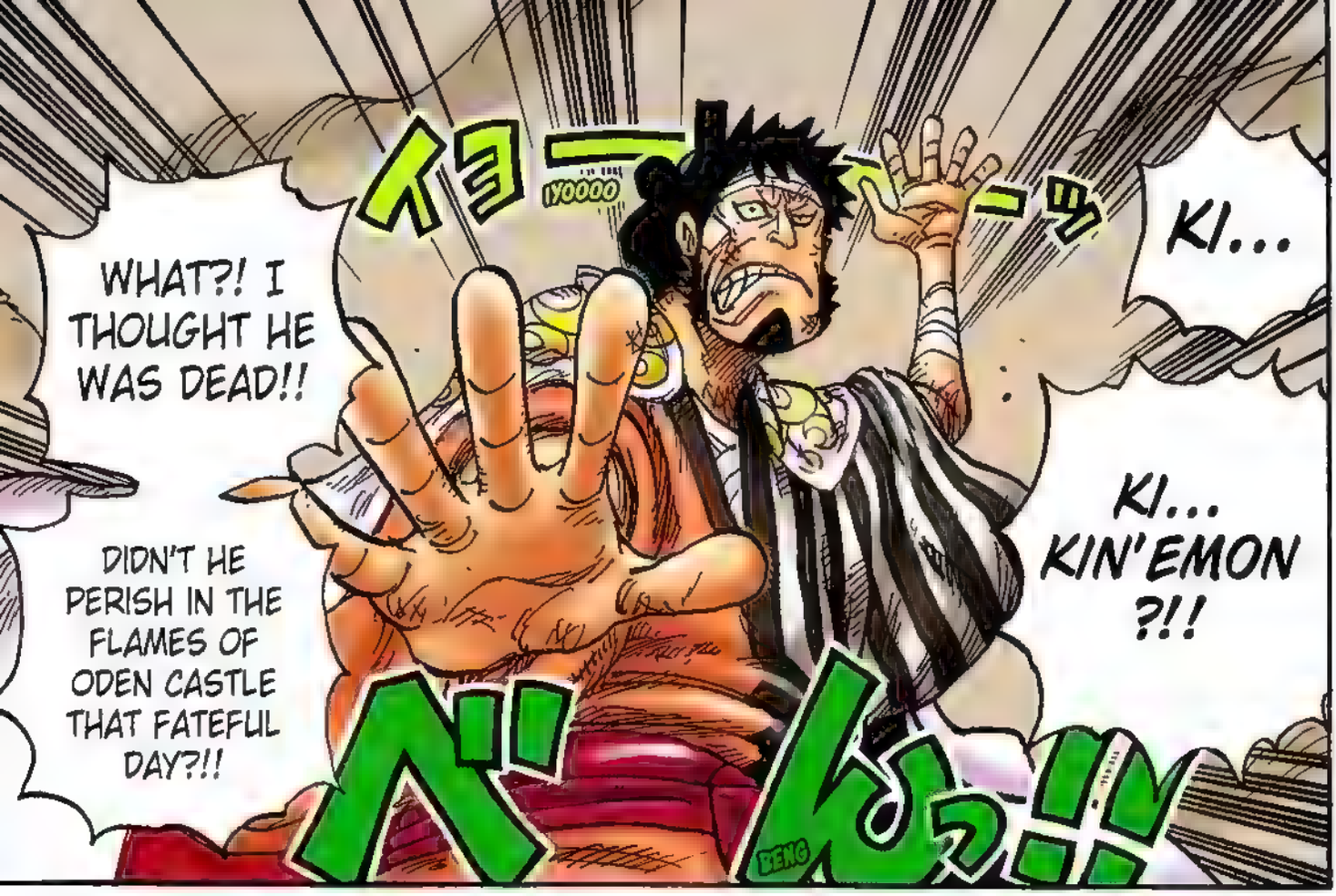
GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION, VOL. 13: "GERMA'S ESCAPE"

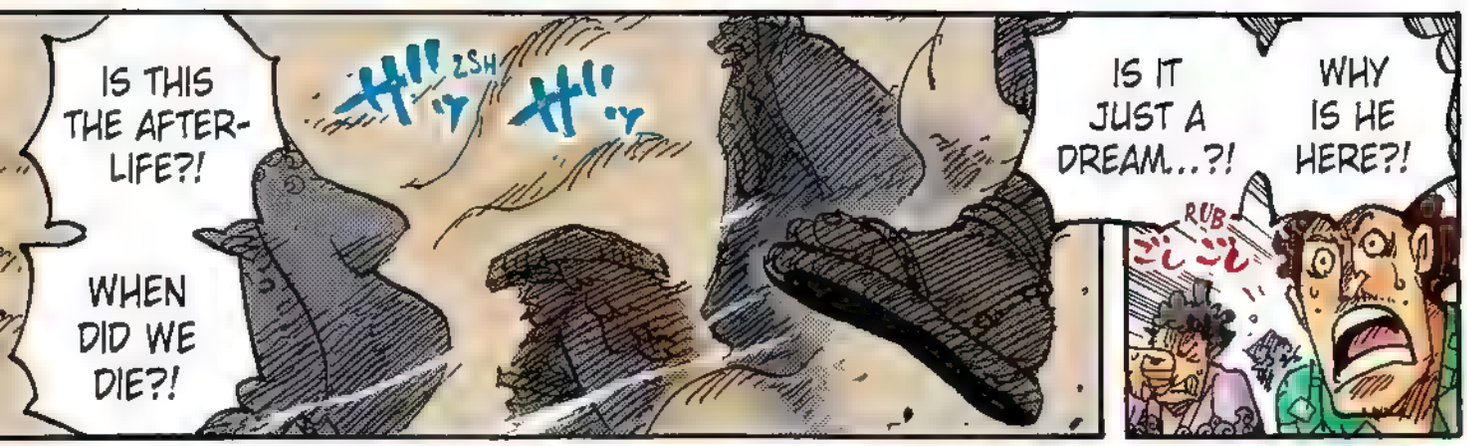

RAAAAAAH
わあああああ
APPARENTLY THAT BIG DRAGON WASN'T LORD KAIDO!!
WAIT, THERE ARE *TWO* DRAGONS?! WHAT DOES THAT MEAN?!
HUH?!
THERE'S NO NEED TO RUN!! STOP!!

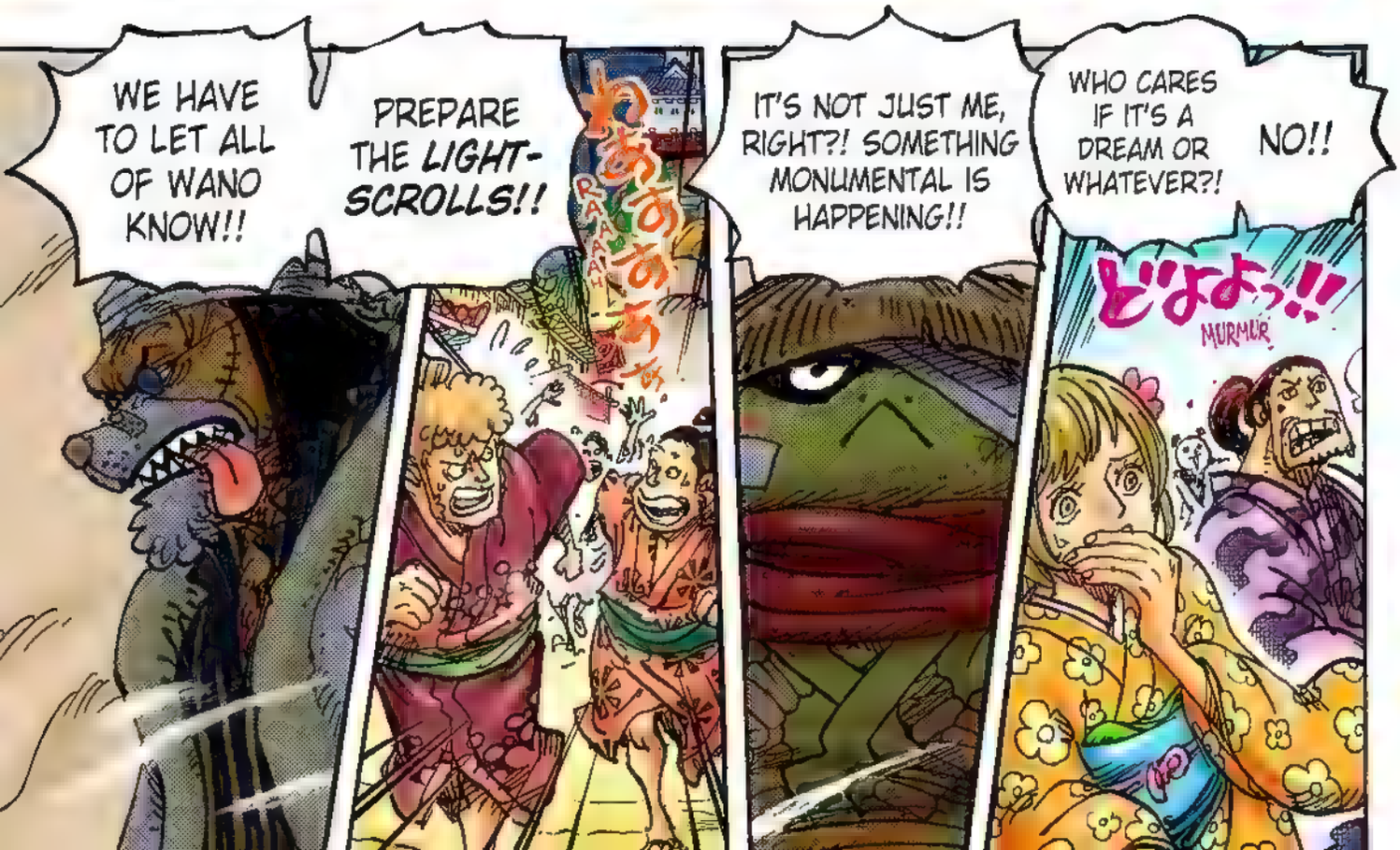
BOSS KYOSHIRO, WHAT DOES THIS MEAN?
WHY IS KOMURASAKI HERE?!
GIR R G
ゴゴゴオ
WHAT'S HAPPENING IN FRONT OF THE CASTLE?!
MURMUR
どよ
どよ
ざわ
ざわ
MUTTER

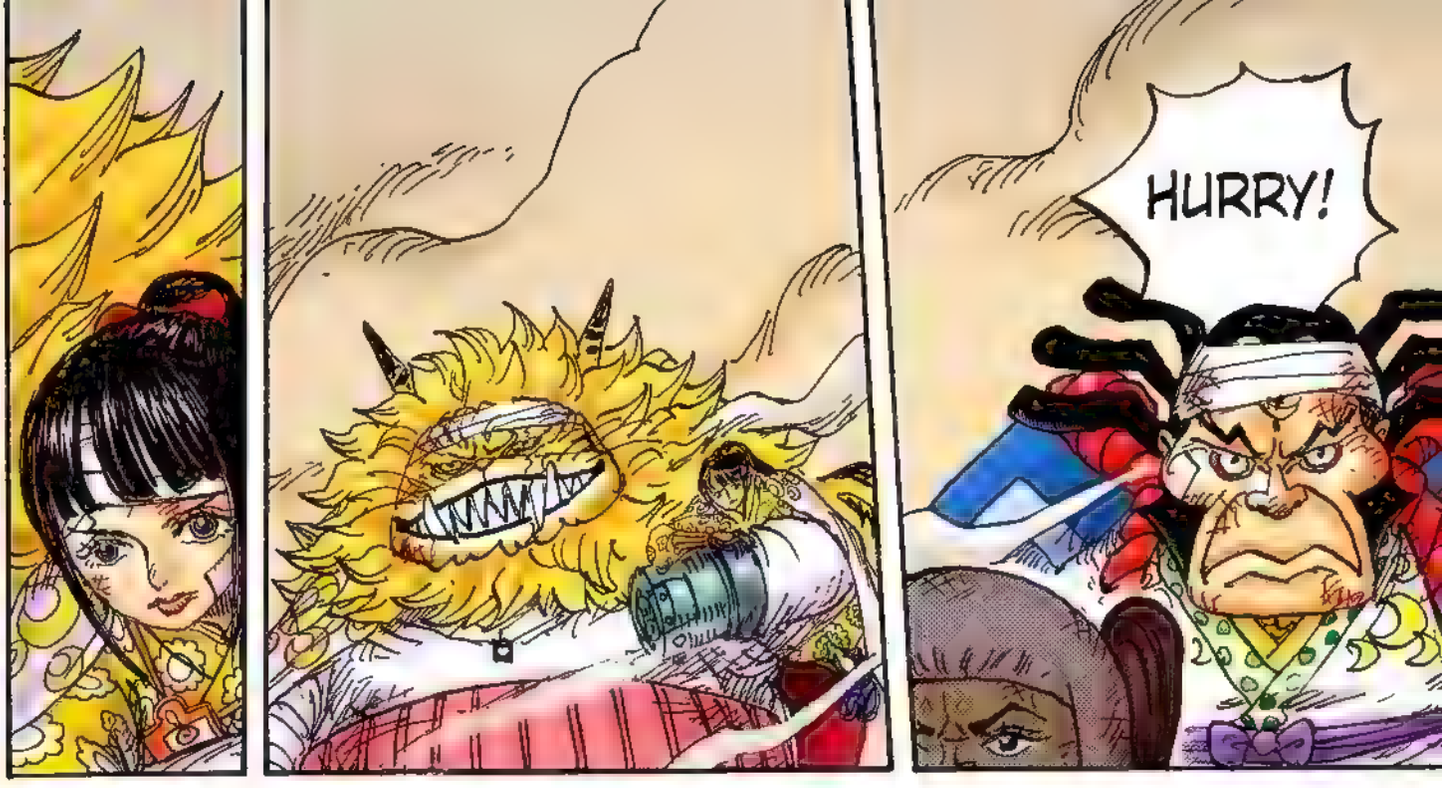
...?!
WHOA
どわぁ!!

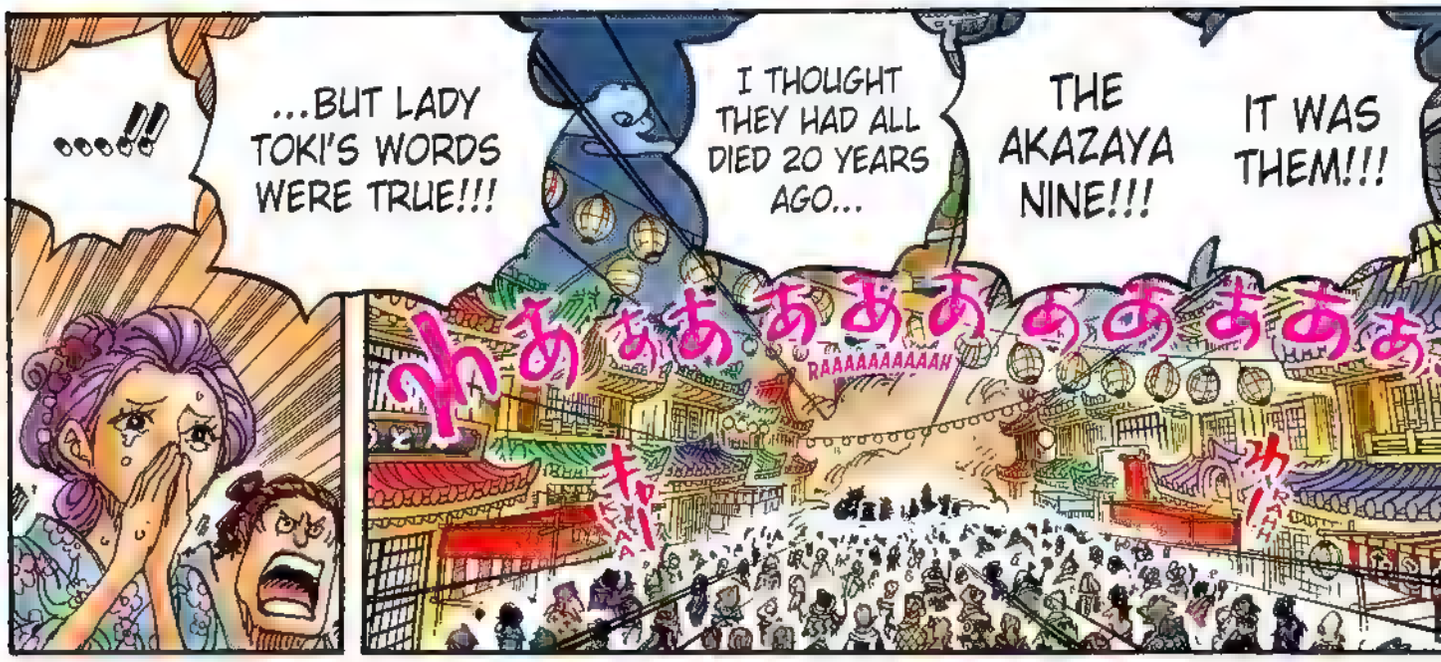

...REMEMBER THE REST OF US...?
BUT I WONDER IF ANY HERE...
YOU TWO ARE FAMOUS...

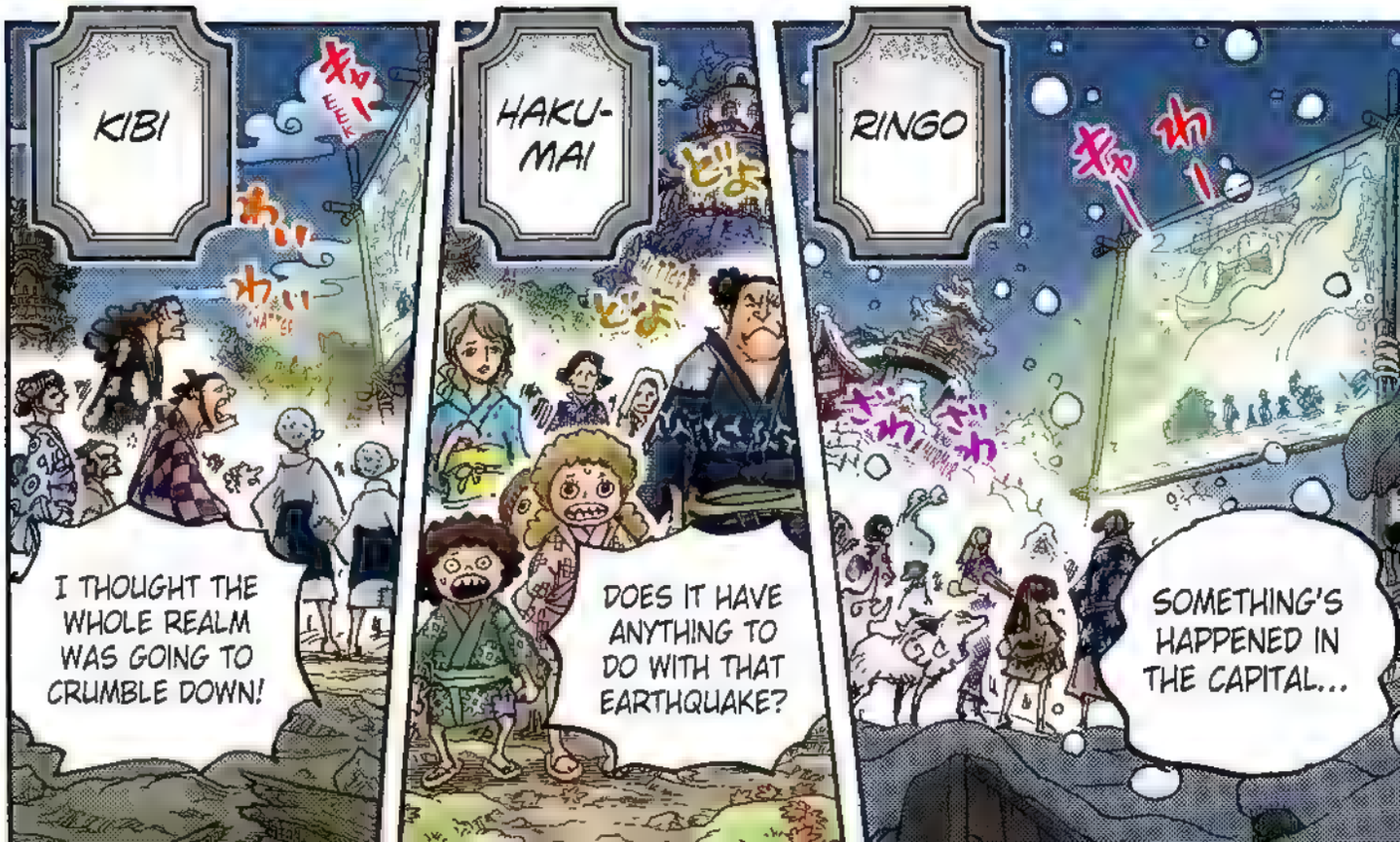

イヨーーーン
IYOOOO
WHAT?! I THOUGHT HE WAS DEAD!!
DIDN'T HE PERISH IN THE FLAMES OF ODEN CASTLE THAT FATEFUL DAY?!!
KI...
KI... KIN'EMON ?!!
ベンっ!!
BENG


IS THIS THE AFTER-LIFE?!
WHEN DID WE DIE?!
ZSH
IS IT JUST A DREAM..?!
WHY IS HE HERE?!
RUB
ごしごし


WE HAVE TO LET ALL OF WANO KNOW!!
PREPARE THE LIGHT-SCROLLS!!
ねあああ
RAAAAH
IT'S NOT JUST ME, RIGHT?! SOMETHING MONUMENTAL IS HAPPENING!!
WHO CARES IF IT'S A DREAM OR WHATEVER?!
NO!!
どよっ!!
MURMUR

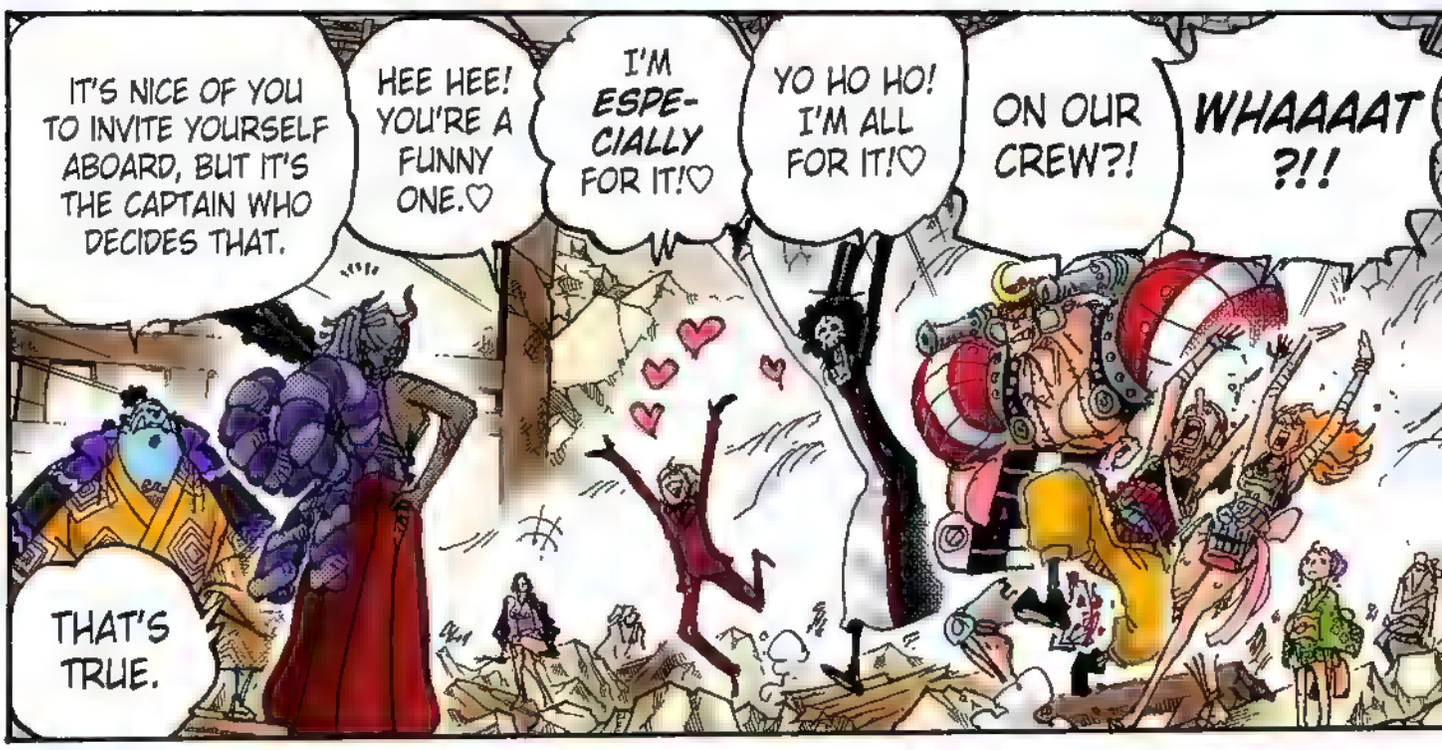

HURRY!


...!!
...BUT LADY TOKI'S WORDS WERE TRUE!!!
I THOUGHT THEY HAD ALL DIED 20 YEARS AGO...
THE AKAZAYA NINE!!!
IT WAS THEM!!!
RAAAAAAAAAH

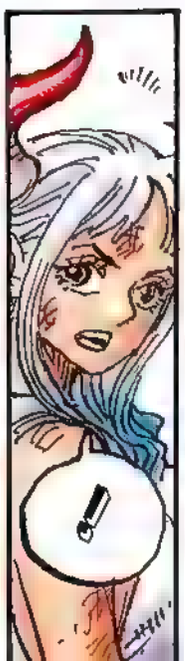

KIBI
EEK
I THOUGHT THE WHOLE REALM WAS GOING TO CRUMBLE DOWN!
HAKU-MAI
DOES IT HAVE ANYTHING TO DO WITH THAT EARTHQUAKE?
RINGO
SOMETHING'S HAPPENED IN THE CAPITAL...

KURI
EVERY-ONE INTO BAKURA TOWN!!
THEY'RE SHOWING THE CAPITAL!!
UDON
WE GOT MORE IMPORTANT THINGS THAN THAT SIGNAL!!
EBISU TOWN
WHAT'S THIS?
AHA HA HA!!
WHEE
WHAT'S GOING ON?
THERE'S A SIGNAL COMING IN!
FROM THE FLOWER CAPITAL!!
PUT IT ON THE LIGHT-SCROLL!
YOU'RE KAIDO'S SON?!
?!
WHAT?! YOU MEAN THERE'S STILL MORE FIGHTING TO DO?!
NO, NO, NO!! I'M NOT YOUR ENEMY!!
IN FACT, I'VE BEEN FOLLOWING ALL OF YOUR EXPLOITS IN THE NEWSPAPER!
I HAVE TO SAY, I WASN'T SURE HOW MANY OF YOU WERE ACTUALLY HUMAN, BUT YOU ALL SEEM PRETTY NORMAL...
WHAT ABOUT YOUR HORNS, THEN?!
KAIDO'S ...?!
MURMUR

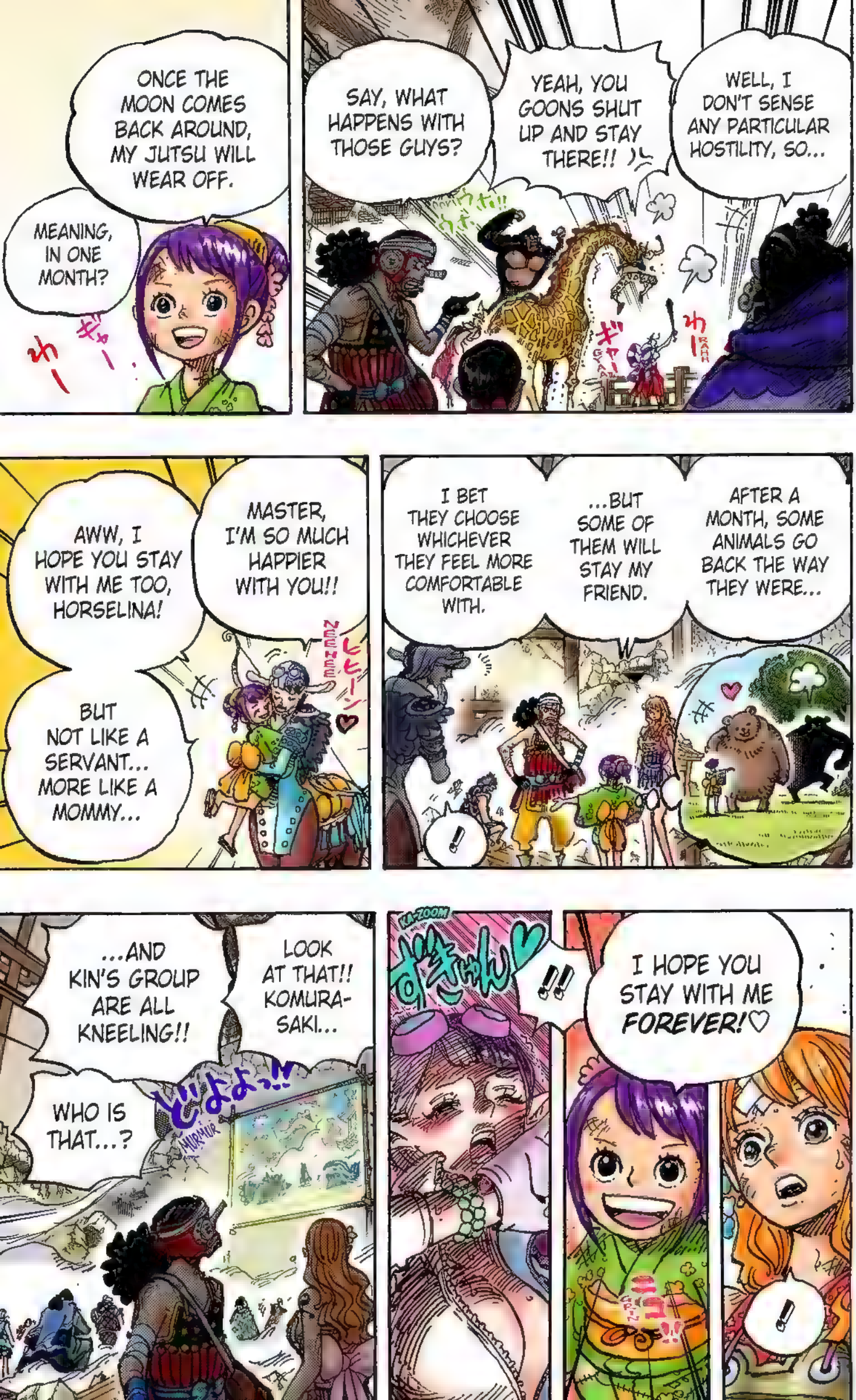
OTHERWISE KNOWN AS YAMATO!! NICE TO MEET YOU!!
AT ANY RATE! I'M GOING TO BE JOINING YOU ON YOUR SHIP!!
I'M KOZUKI ODEN.
?!!
バッ!!
DENG

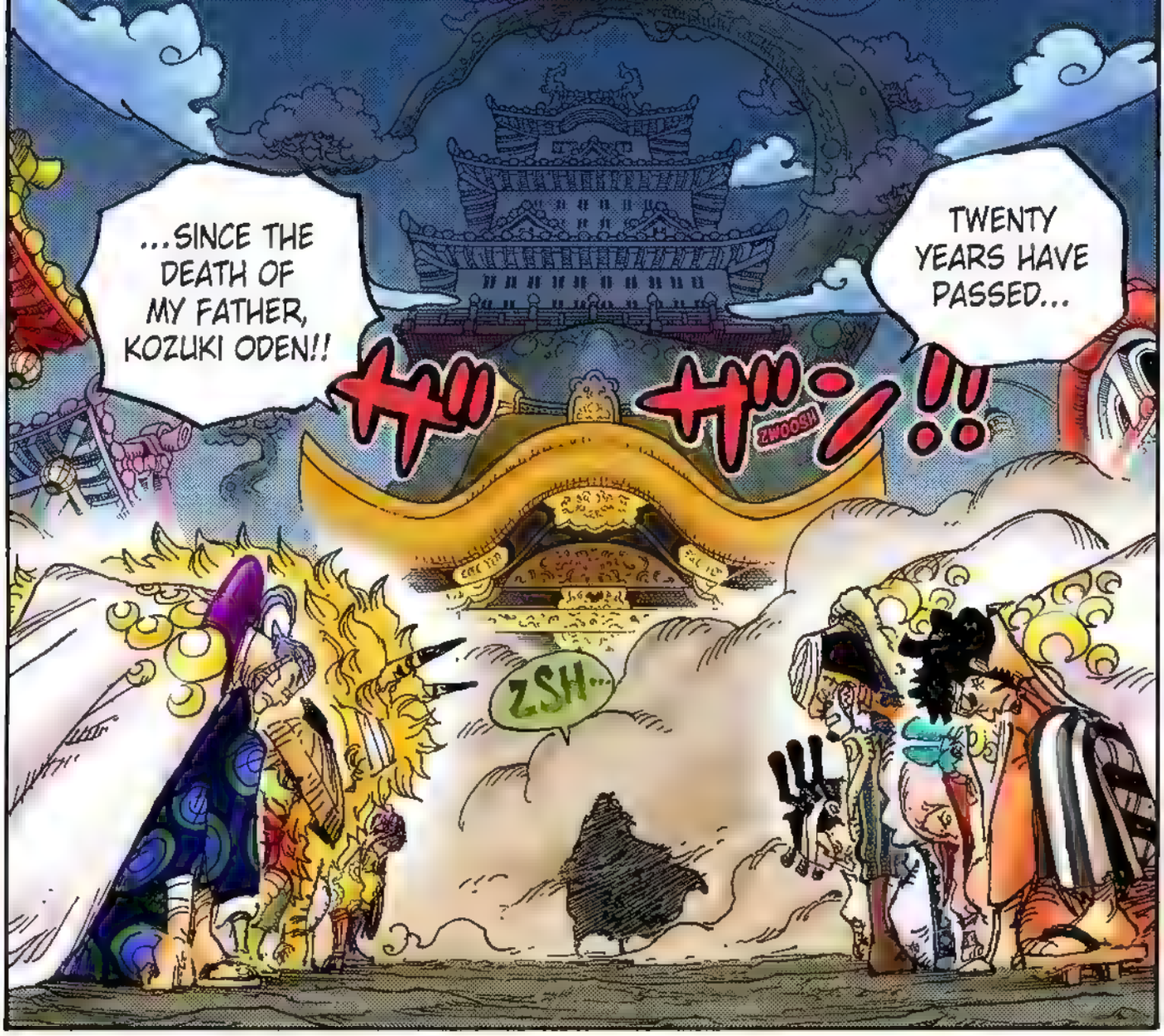

IT'S NICE OF YOU TO INVITE YOURSELF ABOARD, BUT IT'S THE CAPTAIN WHO DECIDES THAT.
HEE HEE! YOU'RE A FUNNY ONE.♡
I'M ESPE-CIALLY FOR IT!♡
YO HO HO! I'M ALL FOR IT!♡
ON OUR CREW?!
WHAAAAT ?!!
THAT'S TRUE.

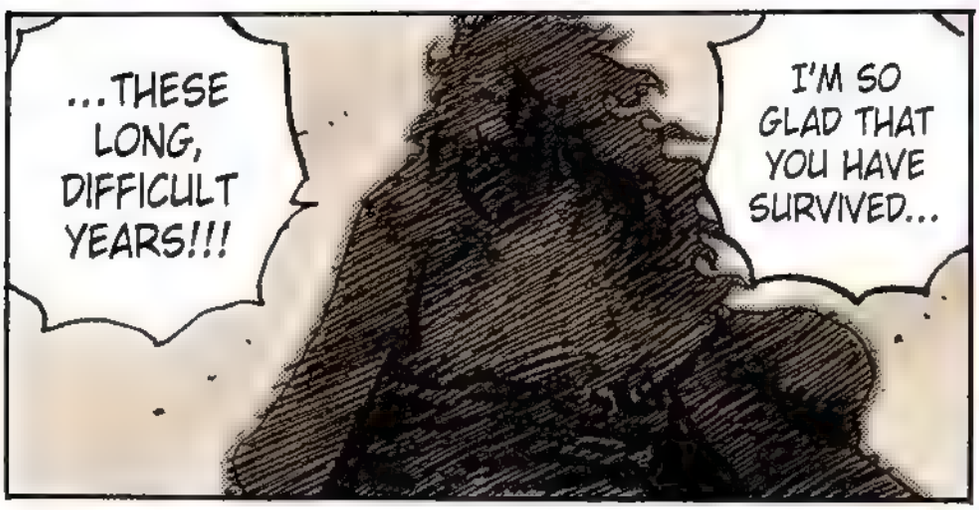
EEEEP !!
WE DON'T WANNA BE SLAVES, YOUNG MASTER YAMATO!!
HEY!! WHO SAID YOU COULD RUN AWAY?!

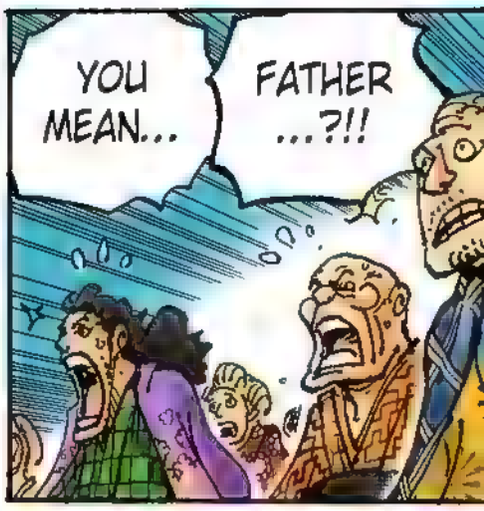

!

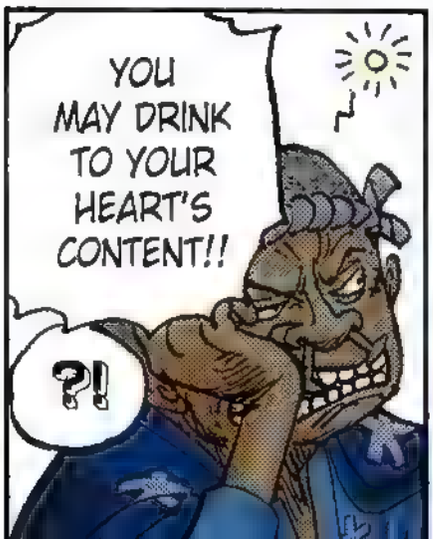
I GOT THE SHIVERS, WATCHING HIM FIGHT... SEEING WHAT HE DID.
I HOPE LUFFY'S ALL RIGHT...


ONCE THE MOON COMES BACK AROUND, MY JUTSU WILL WEAR OFF.
MEANING, IN ONE MONTH?
SAY, WHAT HAPPENS WITH THOSE GUYS?
YEAH, YOU GOONS SHUT UP AND STAY THERE!!
WELL, I DON'T SENSE ANY PARTICULAR HOSTILITY, SO...
MASTER, I'M SO MUCH HAPPIER WITH YOU!!
AWW, I HOPE YOU STAY WITH ME TOO, HORSELINA!
BUT NOT LIKE A SERVANT... MORE LIKE A MOMMY...
I BET THEY CHOOSE WHICHEVER THEY FEEL MORE COMFORTABLE WITH.
...BUT SOME OF THEM WILL STAY MY FRIEND.
AFTER A MONTH, SOME ANIMALS GO BACK THE WAY THEY WERE...
LOOK AT THAT!! KOMURA-SAKI...
...AND KIN'S GROUP ARE ALL KNEELING!!
WHO IS THAT...?
MURMUR
KA-ZOOM
I HOPE YOU STAY WITH ME FOREVER!♡

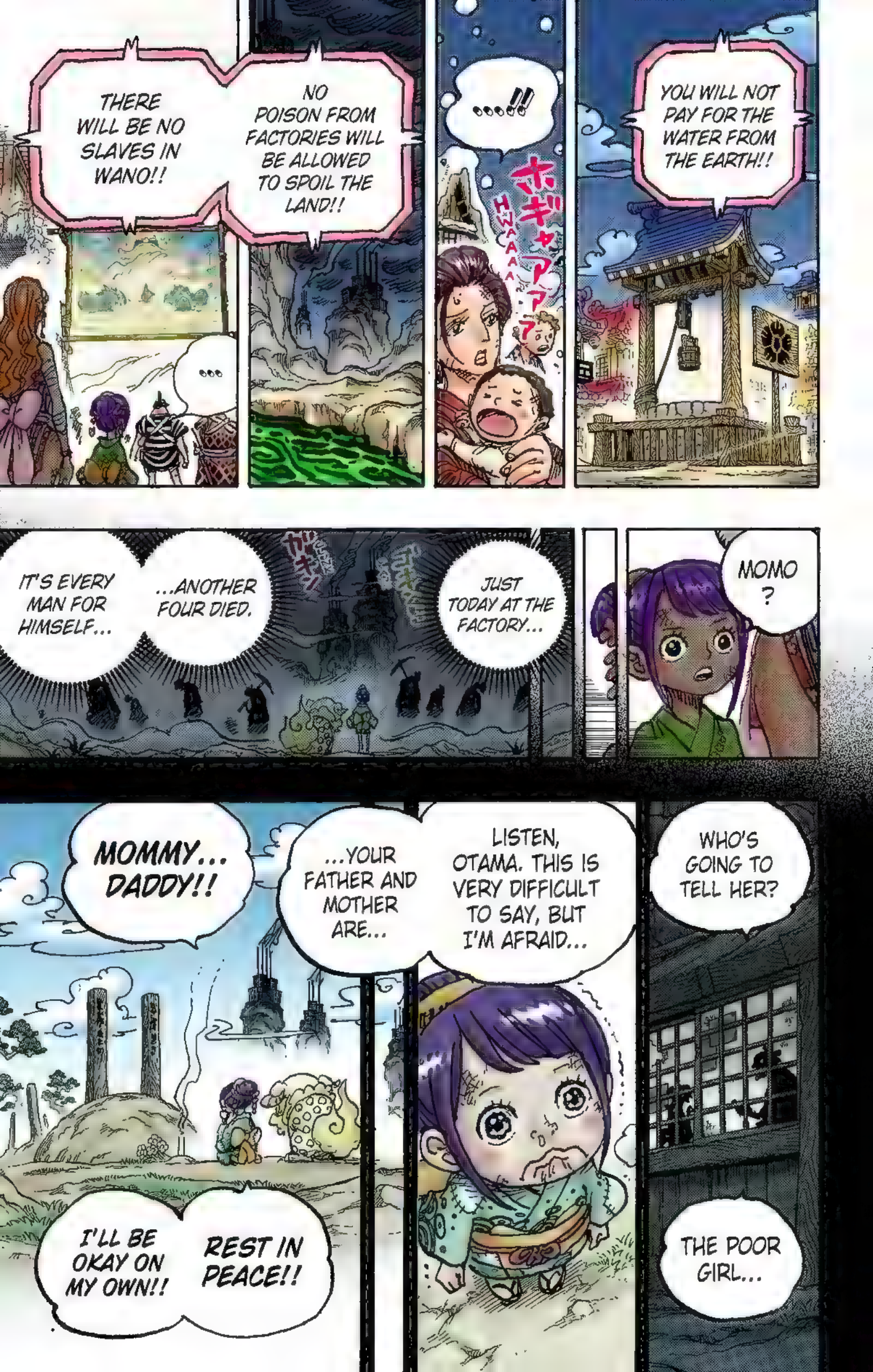

...SINCE THE DEATH OF MY FATHER, KOZUKI ODEN!!
TWENTY YEARS HAVE PASSED...
ZWOOSH!!
ZSH...


...THESE LONG, DIFFICULT YEARS!!!
I'M SO GLAD THAT YOU HAVE SURVIVED...

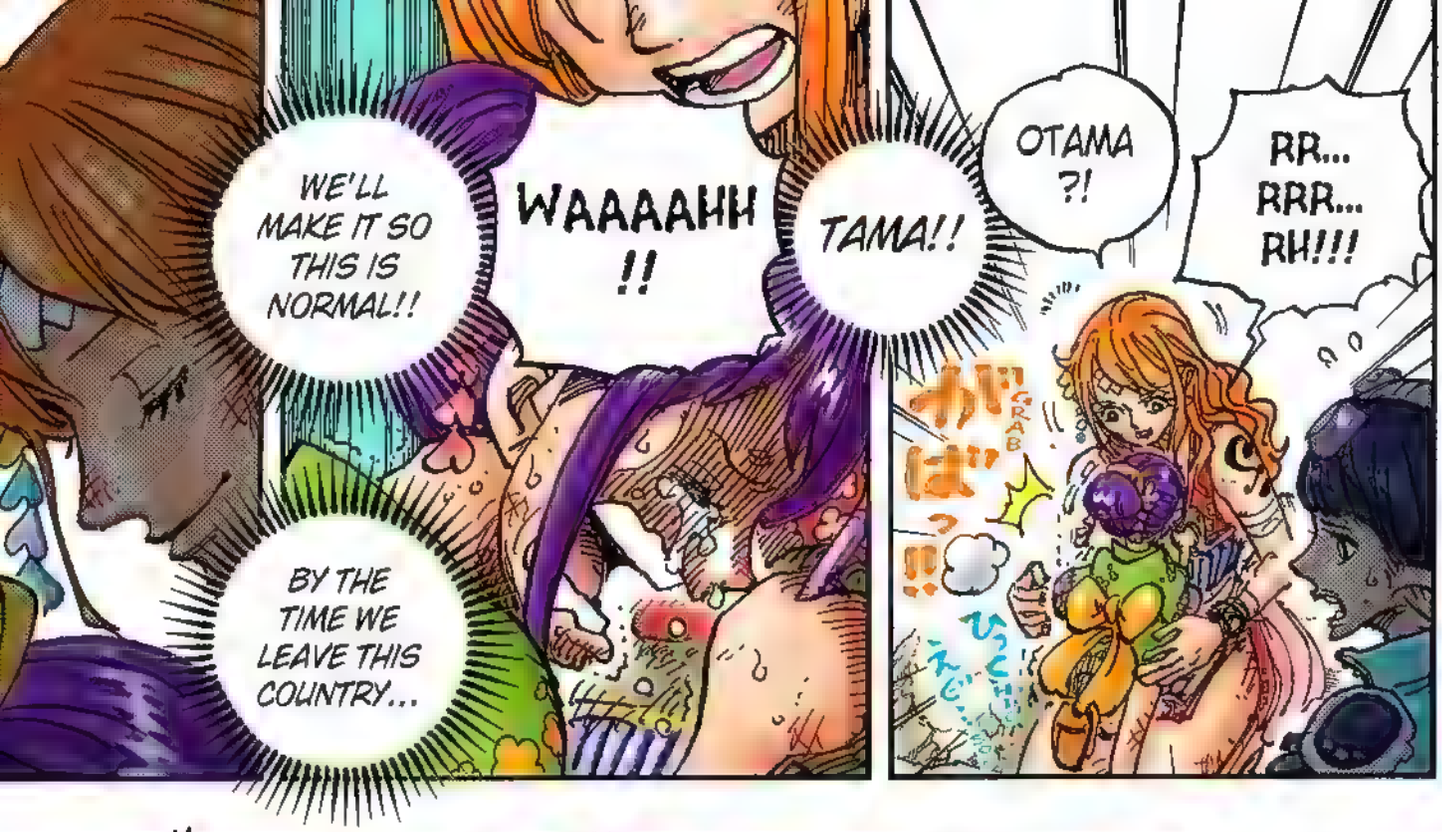

YOU MEAN...
FATHER ...?!!

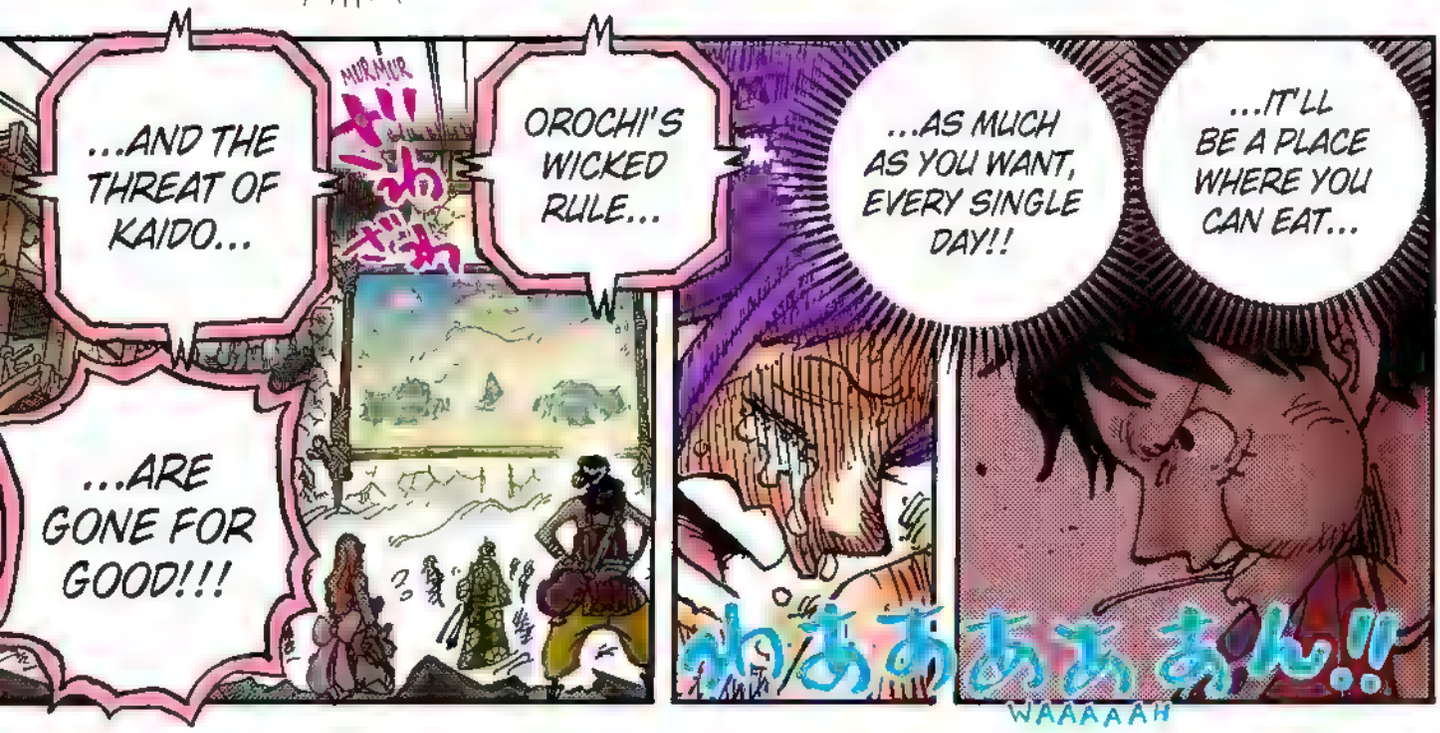

YOU MAY DRINK TO YOUR HEART'S CONTENT!!
?!

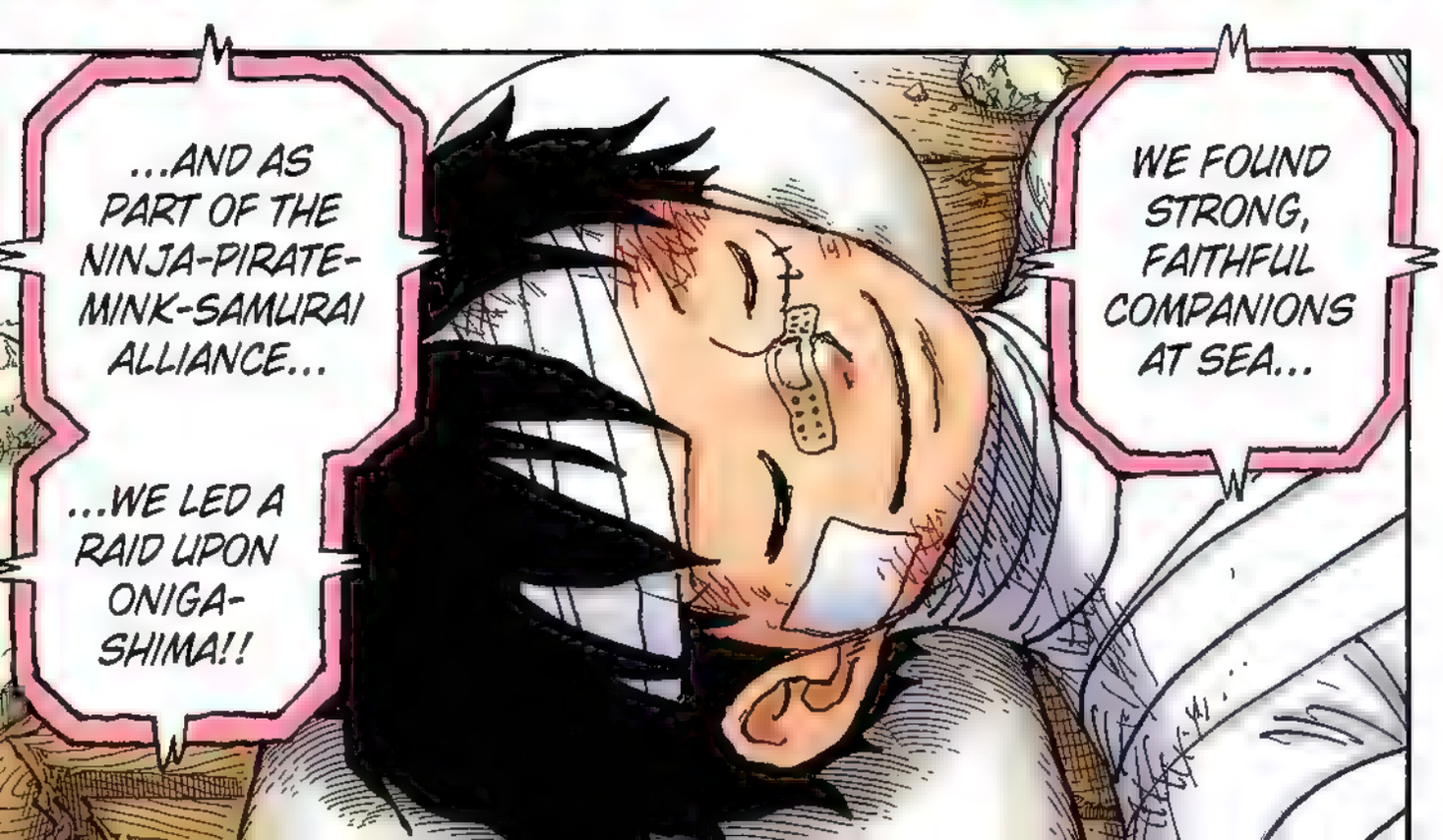
BUT OROCHI WON'T...
HUH?!
どよよ
MURMUR
THE FIRE FESTIVAL IS NOT ENDING!! STARTING TOMORROW, YOU MAY DO WHATEVER BUSINESS YOU LIKE!!

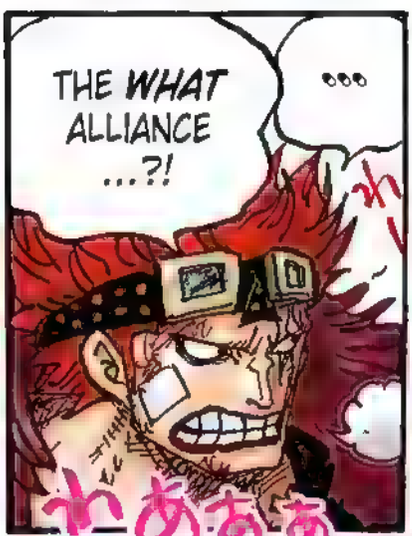

THERE WILL BE NO SLAVES IN WANO!!
NO POISON FROM FACTORIES WILL BE ALLOWED TO SPOIL THE LAND!!
...!!
ホギャアアア
HWAAAA
YOU WILL NOT PAY FOR THE WATER FROM THE EARTH!!
IT'S EVERY MAN FOR HIMSELF...
...ANOTHER FOUR DIED.
JUST TODAY AT THE FACTORY...
MOMO ?
MOMMY... DADDY!!
...YOUR FATHER AND MOTHER ARE...
LISTEN, OTAMA. THIS IS VERY DIFFICULT TO SAY, BUT I'M AFRAID...
WHO'S GOING TO TELL HER?
I'LL BE OKAY ON MY OWN!!
REST IN PEACE!!
THE POOR GIRL...

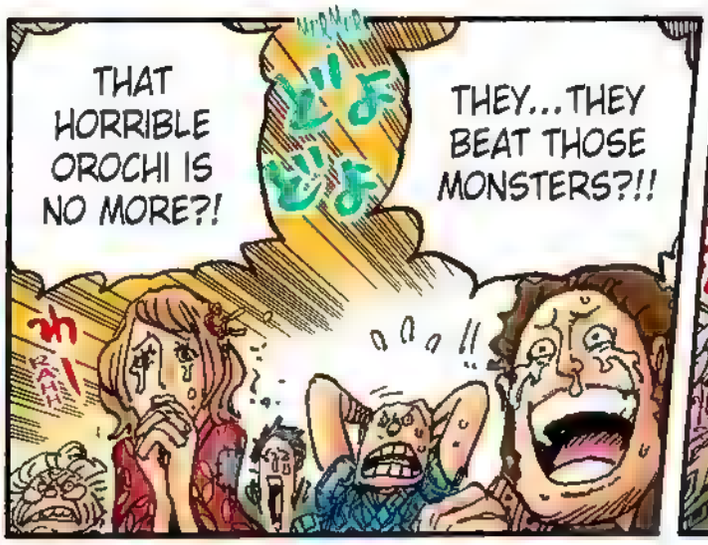
SORRY, KOMACHIYO!
I COULDN'T SELL ANY HATS.
GURGL
GLURG..
WOULD YOU LIKE TO BUY A KASA?!
WOULD ANYONE LIKE A WOVEN HAT?
PLEASE BUY A KASA.
SORRY, KID. NO MONEY.
ONLY A FEW MORE YEARS...
YOU'RE AN ORPHAN? JUST BEAR WITH IT...
AAAH !!
A TENGU?!
WOOF!!
FLOPP
I'LL TAKE ONE KASA, PLEASE...
...!!
I'LL BEAR WITH IT, THEN!!!
I'LL BE OKAY!!
IS IT TRUE...?
...UNTIL THE DAY THAT POWERFUL SAMURAI CALLED THE KOZUKI RETURN...
...AND VANQUISH THE OGRES FOR GOOD!!
KOZUKI...

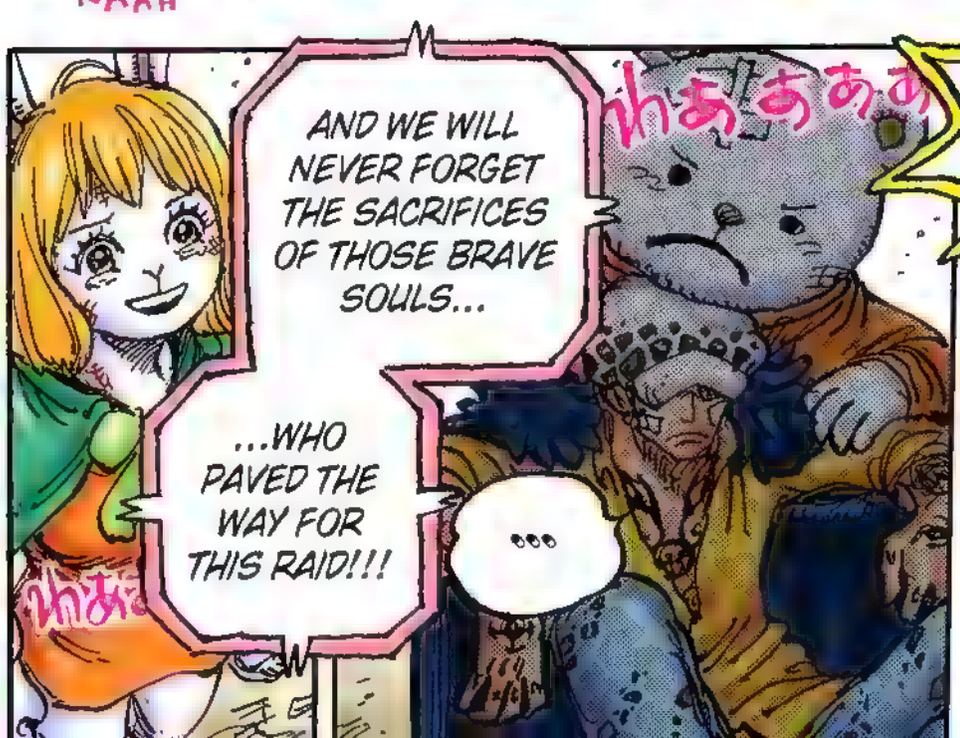

WE'LL MAKE IT SO THIS IS NORMAL!!
WAAAAHH !!
TAMA!!
BY THE TIME WE LEAVE THIS COUNTRY...
OTAMA ?!
RR... RRR... RH!!!
GRAB
ぱっ!!

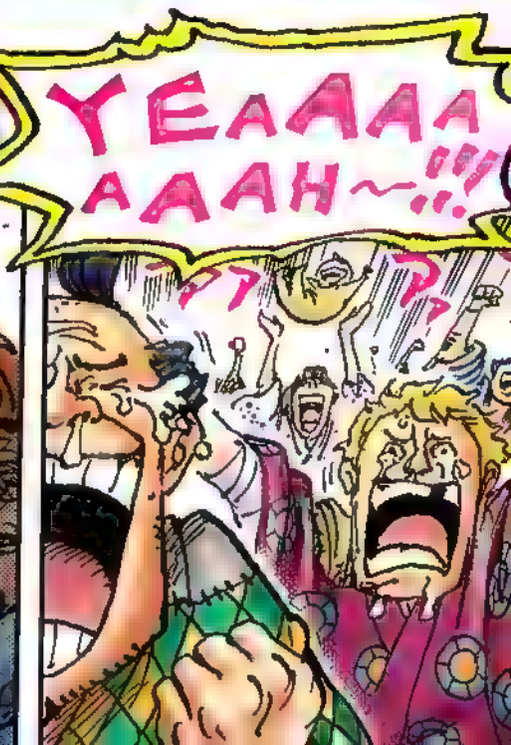

...AND THE THREAT OF KAIDO...
MURMUR
OROCHI'S WICKED RULE...
...ARE GONE FOR GOOD!!!
...AS MUCH AS YOU WANT, EVERY SINGLE DAY!!
...IT'LL BE A PLACE WHERE YOU CAN EAT...
WAAAAAH


...AND AS PART OF THE NINJA-PIRATE-MINK-SAMURAI ALLIANCE...
...WE LED A RAID UPON ONIGA-SHIMA!!
WE FOUND STRONG, FAITHFUL COMPANIONS AT SEA...









KAIDO! OROCHI! THE ANIMAL KINGDOM PIRATES!!

EVERY EVIL THAT PLAGUES OUR FAIR LAND...

...HAS BEEN VAN-QUISHED!!!

WHAAAT ?!!

WHAAAAT ?!!

THEY...THEY BEAT THOSE MONSTERS?!!

THAT HORRIBLE OROCHI IS NO MORE?!

...

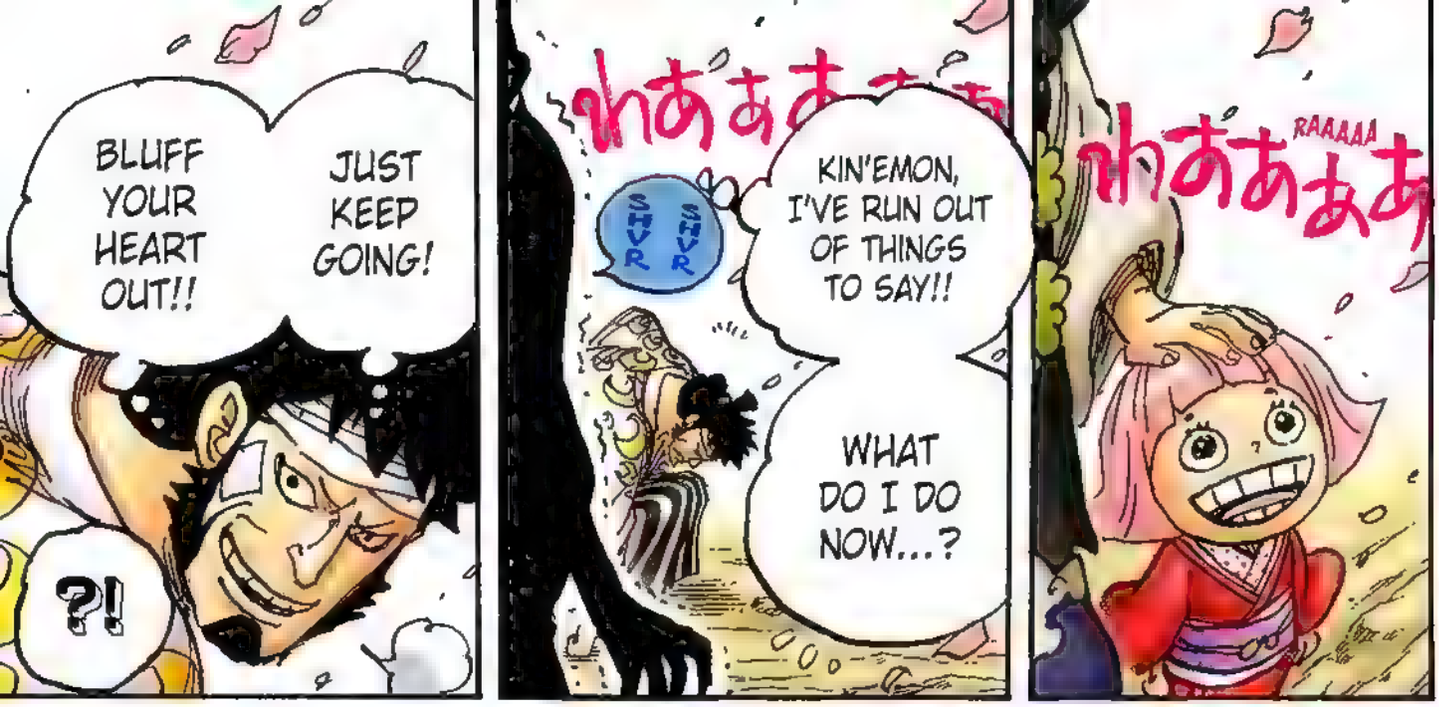
THE *WHAT* ALLIANCE ...?!

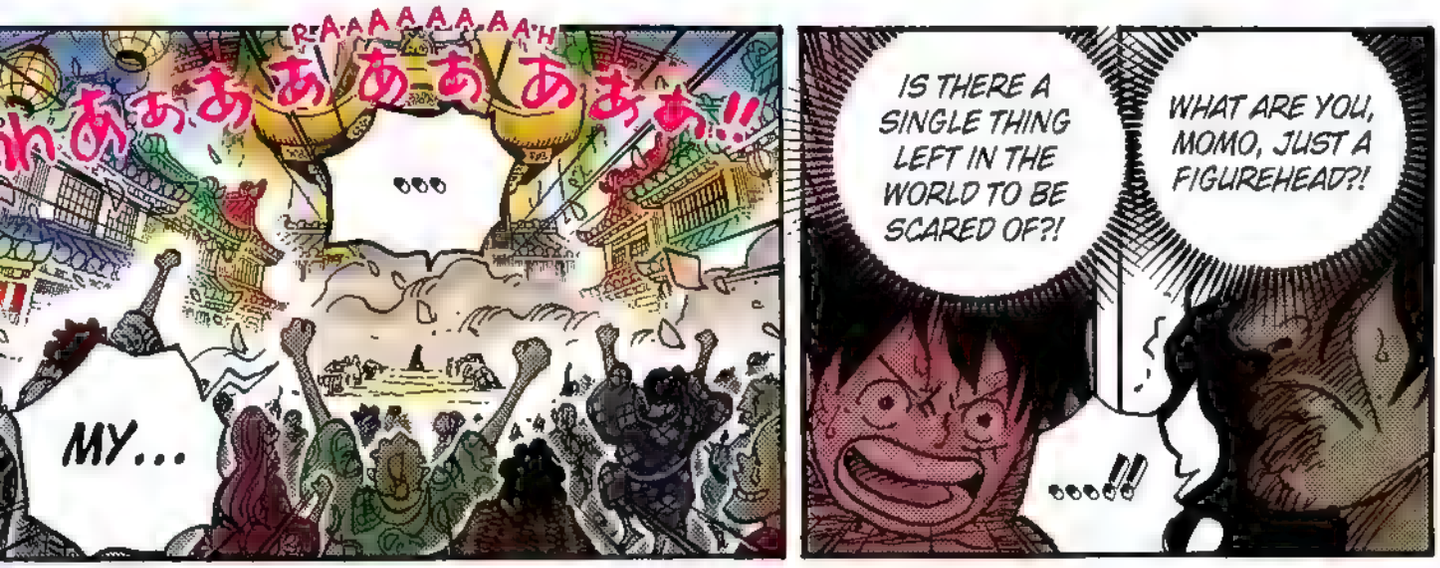
YEAAAAAAAAH~!!!

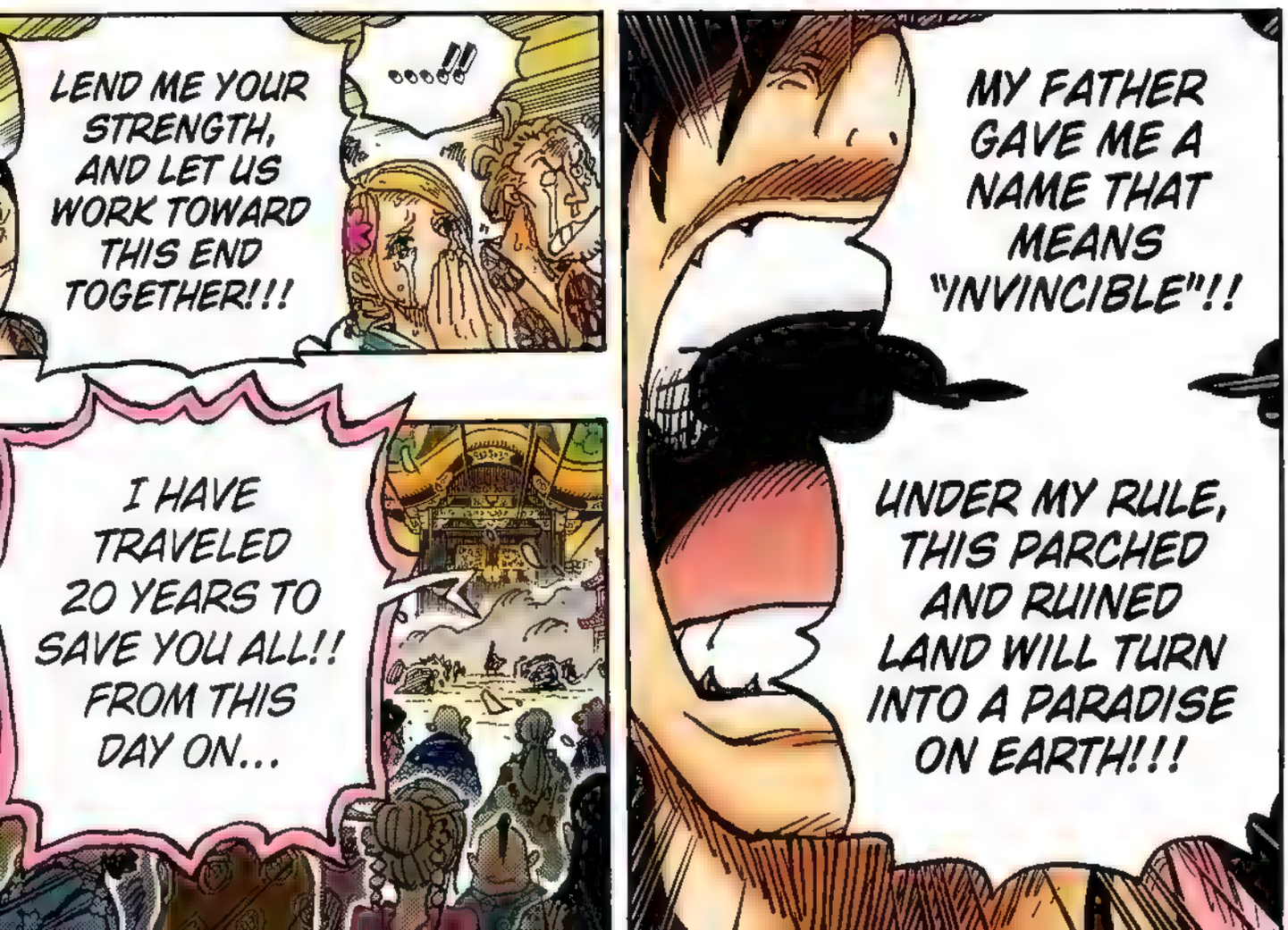
AND WE WILL NEVER FORGET THE SACRIFICES OF THOSE BRAVE SOULS...

...WHO PAVED THE WAY FOR THIS RAID!!!

...


BLUFF YOUR HEART OUT!!
JUST KEEP GOING!
?!
SHVR SHVR
KIN'EMON, I'VE RUN OUT OF THINGS TO SAY!!
WHAT DO I DO NOW...?
RAAAAA


RAAAAAAAAAH
MY...
IS THERE A SINGLE THING LEFT IN THE WORLD TO BE SCARED OF?!
WHAT ARE YOU, MOMO, JUST A FIGUREHEAD?!
...!!


LEND ME YOUR STRENGTH, AND LET US WORK TOWARD THIS END TOGETHER!!!
...!!
I HAVE TRAVELED 20 YEARS TO SAVE YOU ALL!! FROM THIS DAY ON...
MY FATHER GAVE ME A NAME THAT MEANS "INVINCIBLE"!!
UNDER MY RULE, THIS PARCHED AND RUINED LAND WILL TURN INTO A PARADISE ON EARTH!!!

GWAAA !!!

I WILL KEEP MY PROMISE!!

...!!

MOTHER !!

FATHER ...!!

...WILL LEAD THE LAND OF WANO!!

I, KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE...

!!!!

BE-BE NG!!!

...DANCED WITH SPINNING, FLUTTERING PETALS...

...SHEATHED HIS BLADE, THE SKY OF THE DAY TO COME...

AND WHEN THE WARRIOR AT LAST...

...IN YOUR FOOT-STEPS !!!

I WILL FOLLOW...

...AND A LEVEL OF STRENGTH THAT CAN BE FORGIVEN.

BLESSED WITH GREAT DEDICATION AND MERCY...

HERE UNDER THE NIGHT BLOSSOMS STANDS A HANDSOME MAN OF EIGHT!

THIS IS THE LAND OF SAMURAI.

LORD MOMONO-SUKE...

...AS THE GREAT SHOGUN OF WANO, KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE!!!

THIS IS THE BIRTH OF THE MAN WHO WOULD LATER BE KNOWN AROUND THE WORLD...

ベベンベベンベベン!!

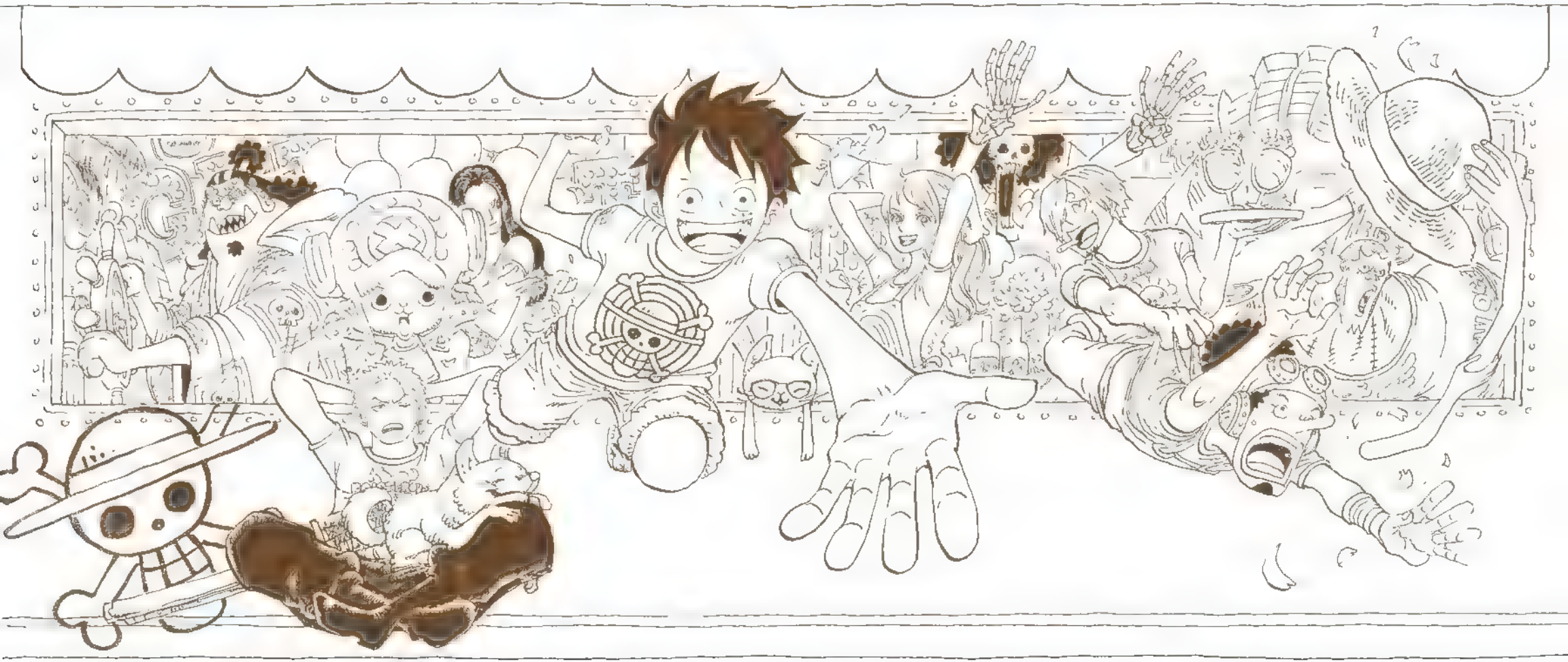
WE'VE BEEN AWAITING YOU FOR SO LONG !!!

LORD MOMO-NO-SUKE !!!

THE TRUE SHOGU-NATE...

...HAS RETURNED AT LAST!!

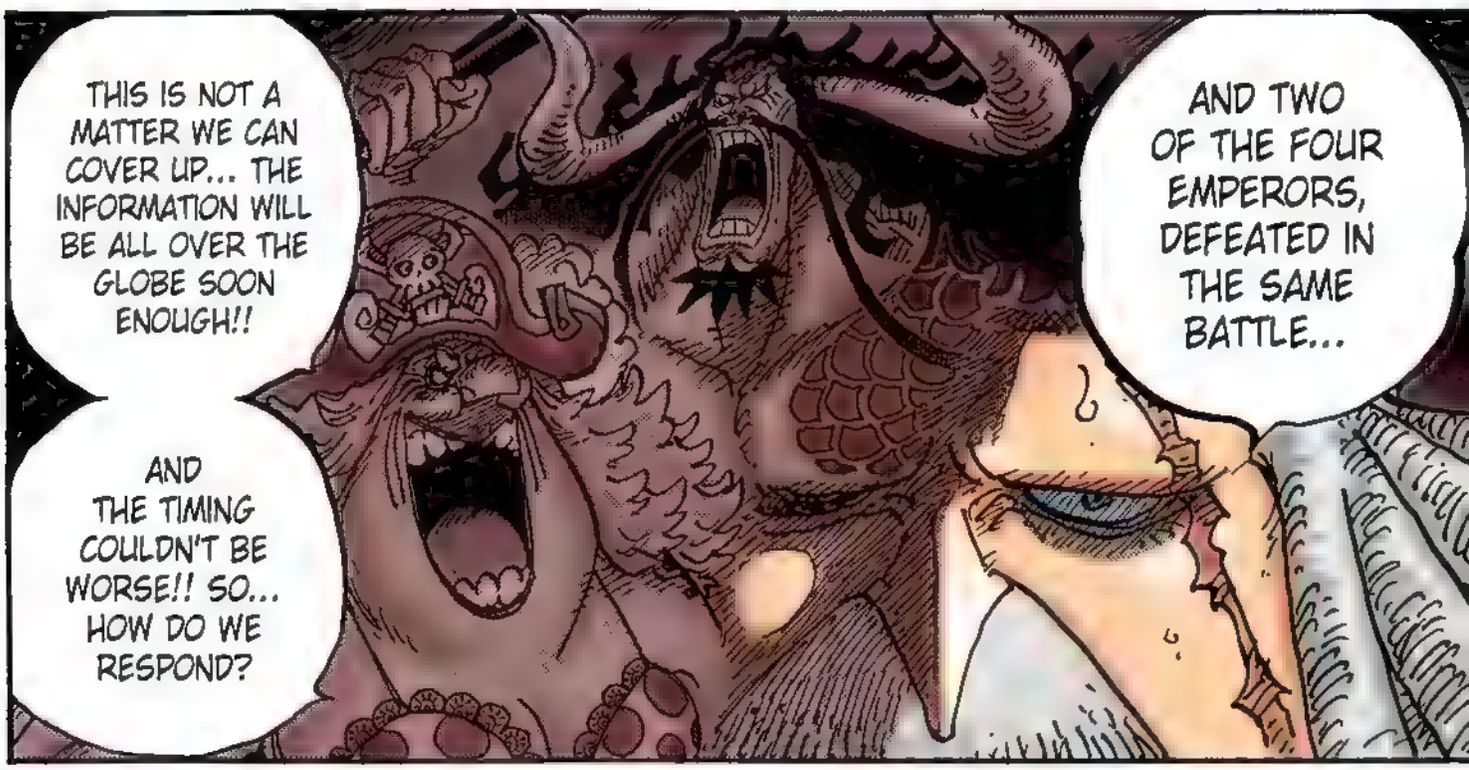
ベベンベベンベベン



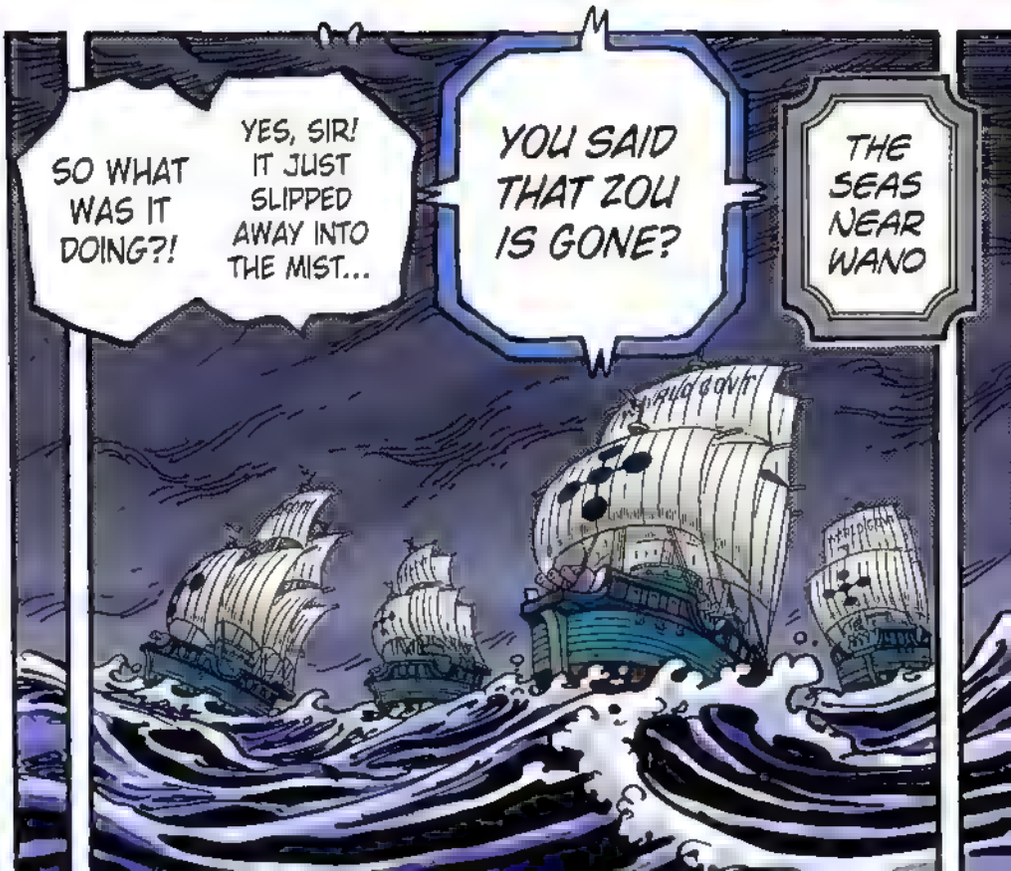
Chapter 1052:
A NEW MORNING

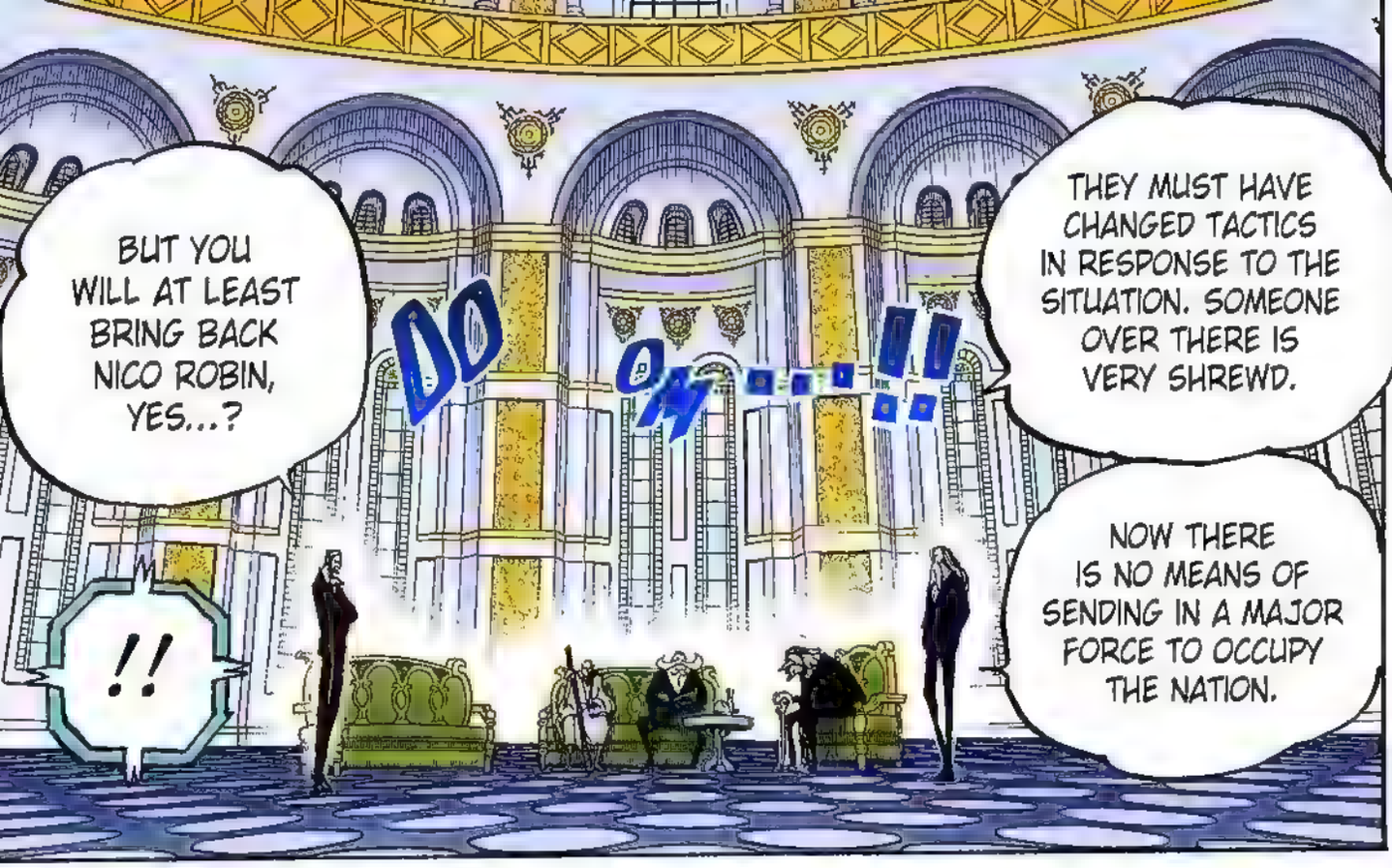
GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION,
VOL. 14: "THE SCIENTIST WHO FAILED TO ESCAPE"

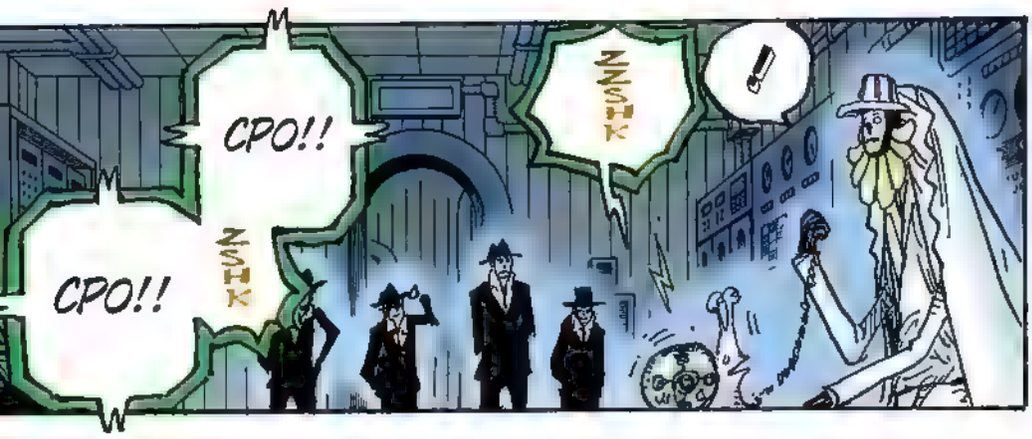
GRRRRRGG...
SO NIKA...
SACRED MARIJOA
...HAS FINALLY DESCENDED UPON THE WORLD!!


THIS IS NOT A MATTER WE CAN COVER UP... THE INFORMATION WILL BE ALL OVER THE GLOBE SOON ENOUGH!!
AND THE TIMING COULDN'T BE WORSE!! SO... HOW DO WE RESPOND?
AND TWO OF THE FOUR EMPERORS, DEFEATED IN THE SAME BATTLE...

THEN THEY ARE NOT OPENING UP THE COUNTRY!
WANO WILL REMAIN AN IMPREG-NABLE FORTRESS, IT SEEMS...


SO WHAT WAS IT DOING?!
YES, SIR! IT JUST SLIPPED AWAY INTO THE MIST...
YOU SAID THAT ZOU IS GONE?
THE SEAS NEAR WANO


BUT YOU WILL AT LEAST BRING BACK NICO ROBIN, YES...?
!!
DO
OH
THEY MUST HAVE CHANGED TACTICS IN RESPONSE TO THE SITUATION. SOMEONE OVER THERE IS VERY SHREWD.
NOW THERE IS NO MEANS OF SENDING IN A MAJOR FORCE TO OCCUPY THE NATION.

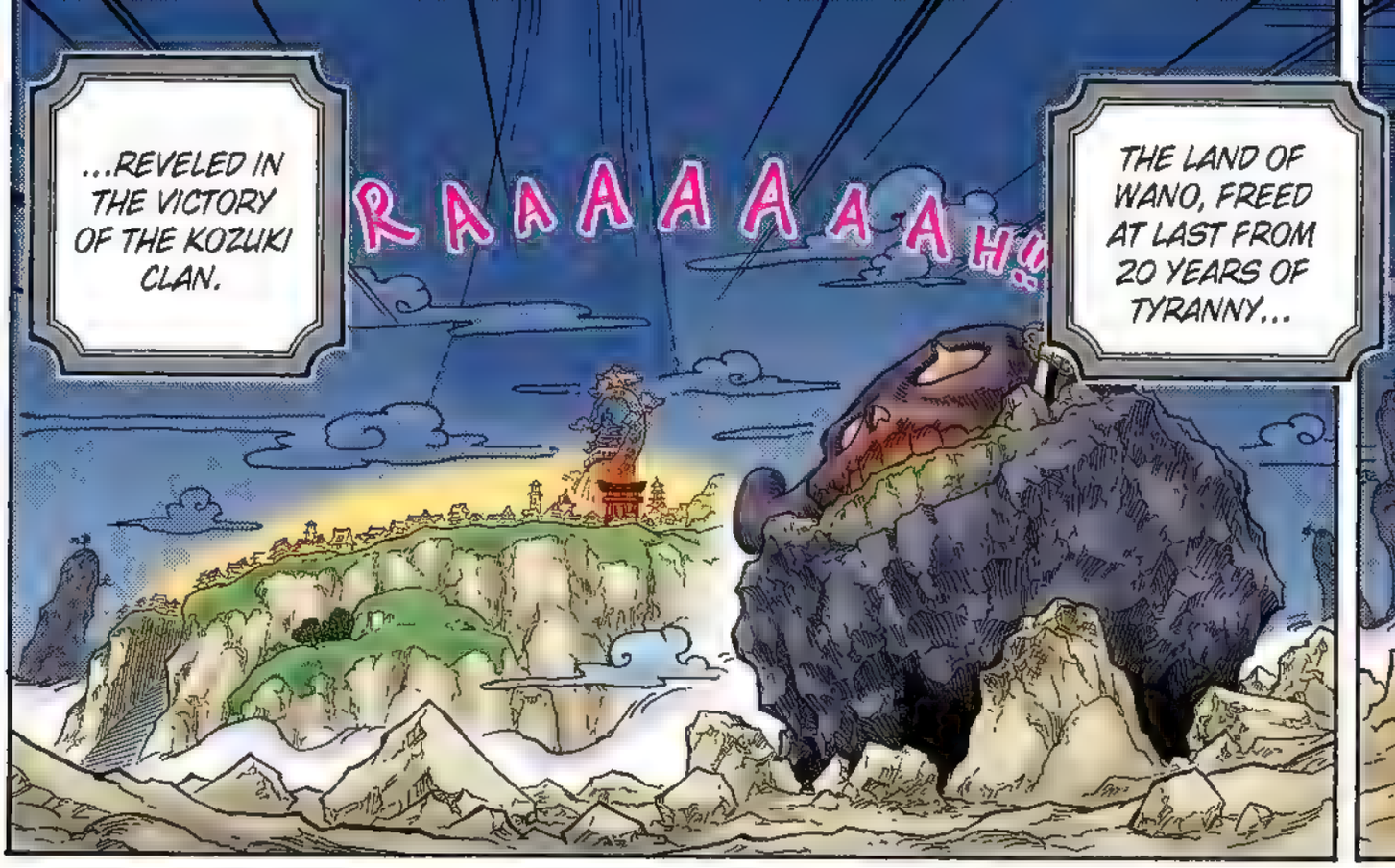

CPO!!
CPO!!
ZNSHK
ZNSHK
!

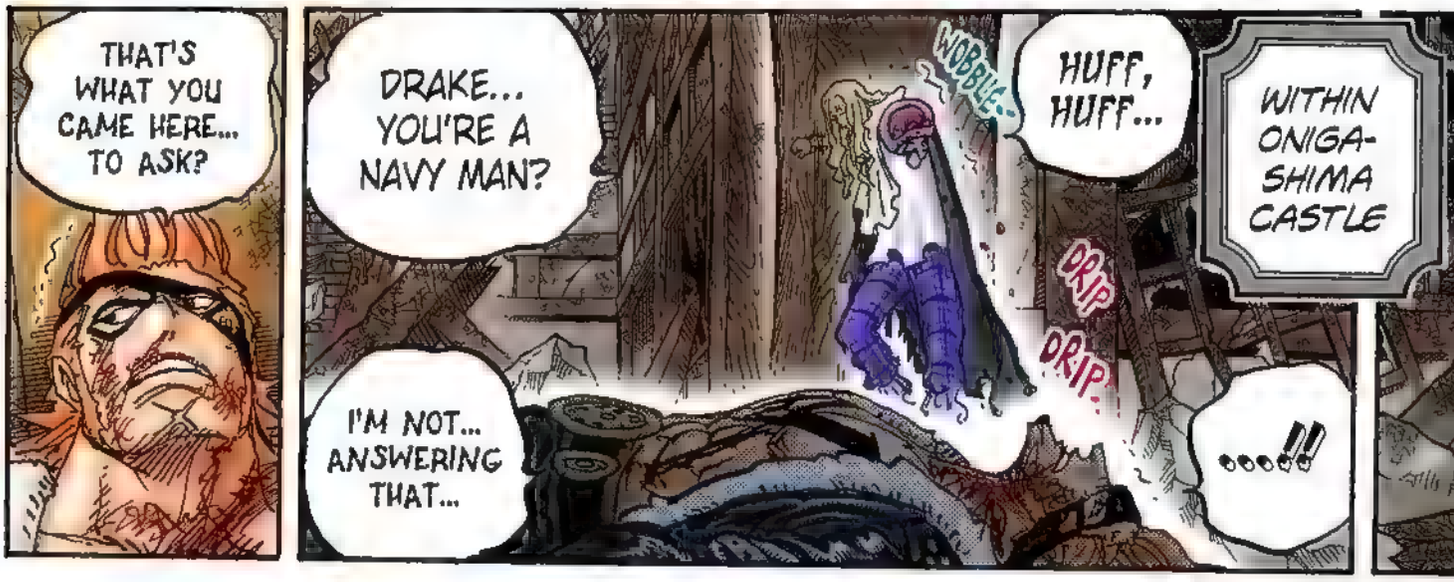
WITHOUT FAIL!!

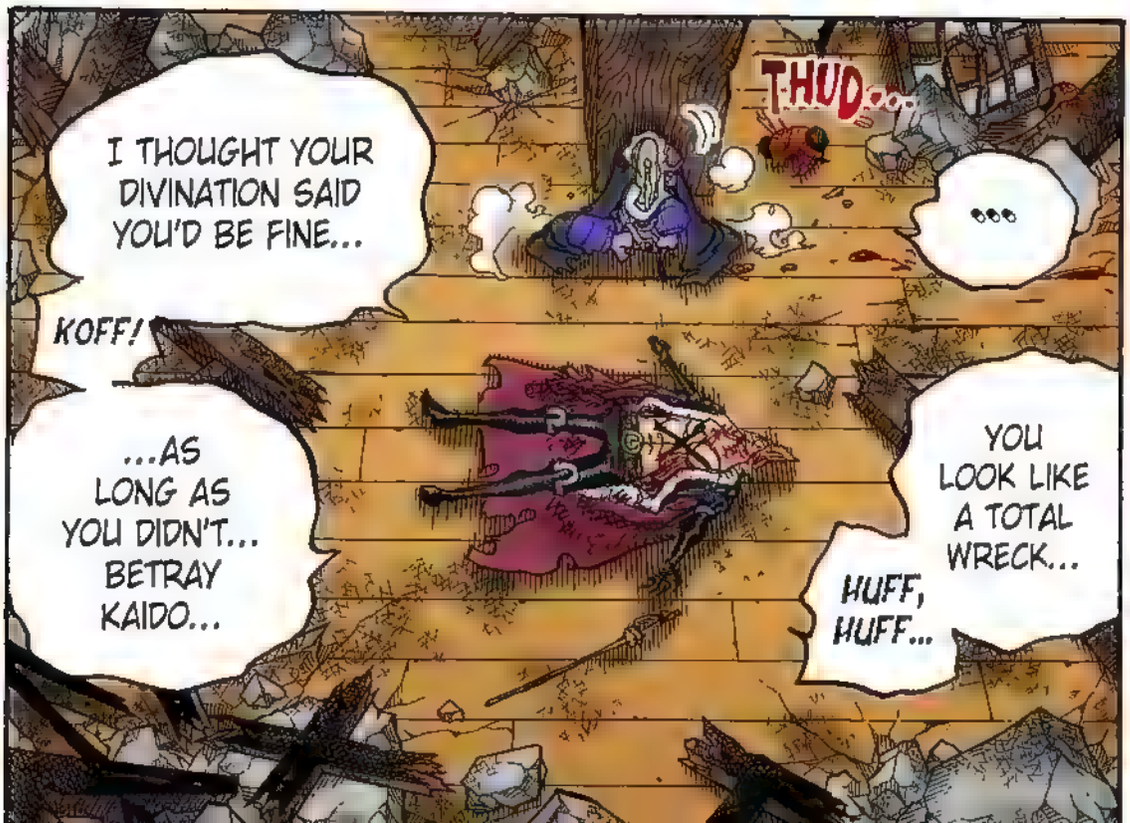
JUST WAIT WHERE YOU ARE!
ZZSK...ZZRT!!
GLOOOM...
I'LL BE... RIGHT THERE!!
ZZSH

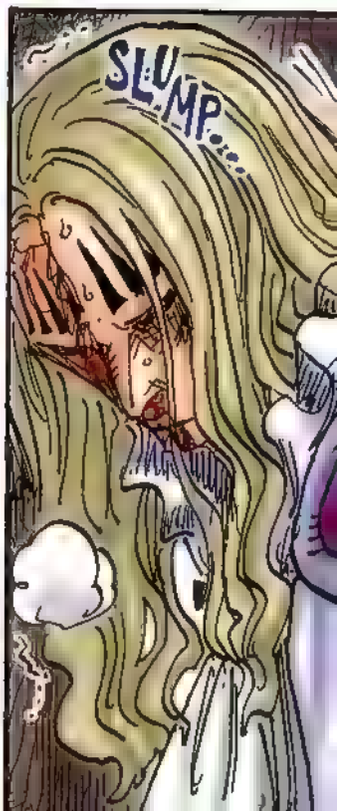
WHO... WHO ARE YOU?!
ZRSK...
HANG ON, YOU GUYS!!

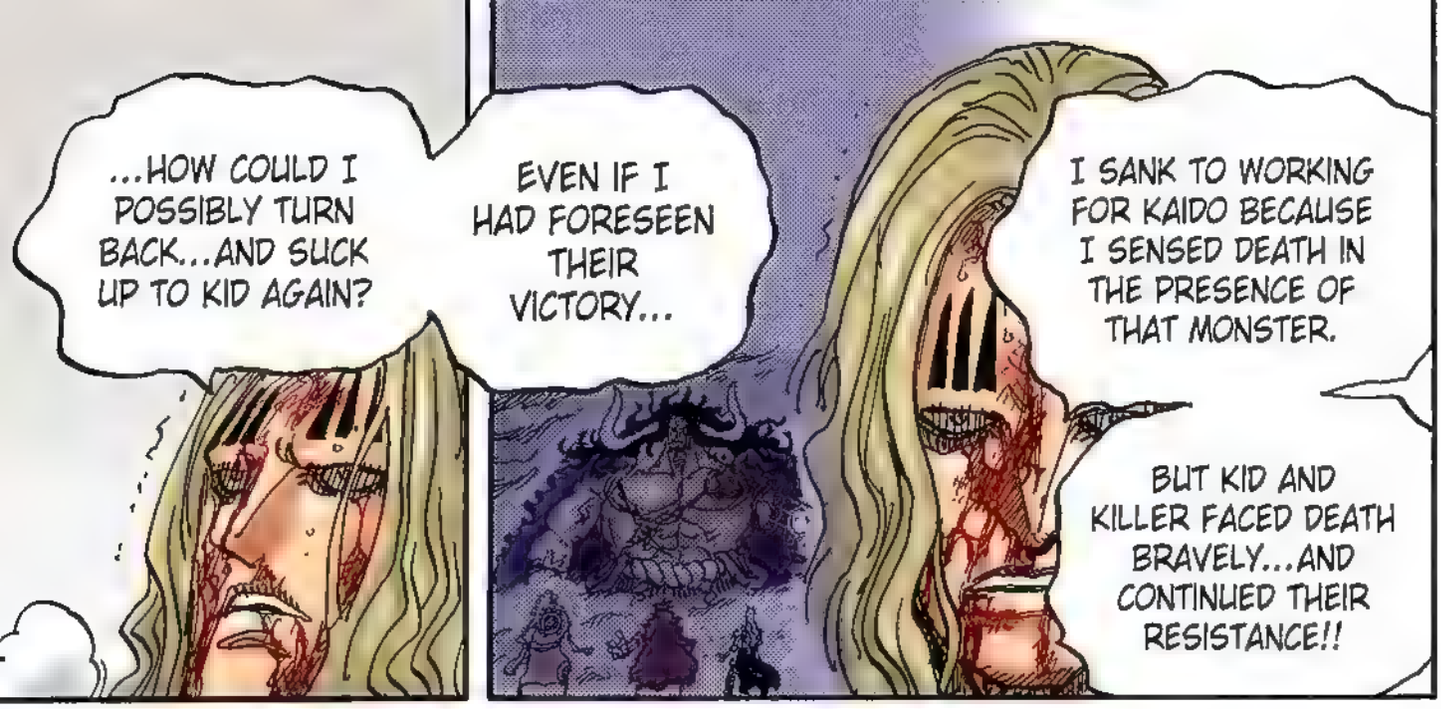
THE SIGNAL'S BEING JAMMED!!
ZKK...

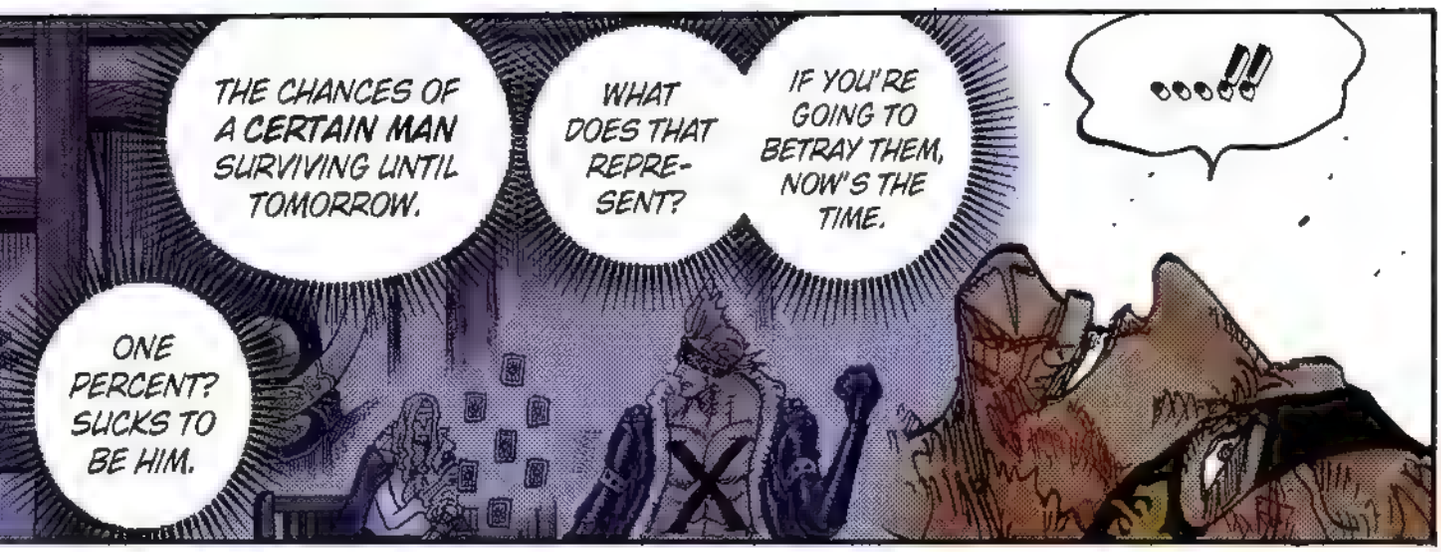

...REVELED IN THE VICTORY OF THE KOZUKI CLAN.
RAAAAAAAAAH!!
THE LAND OF WANO, FREED AT LAST FROM 20 YEARS OF TYRANNY...

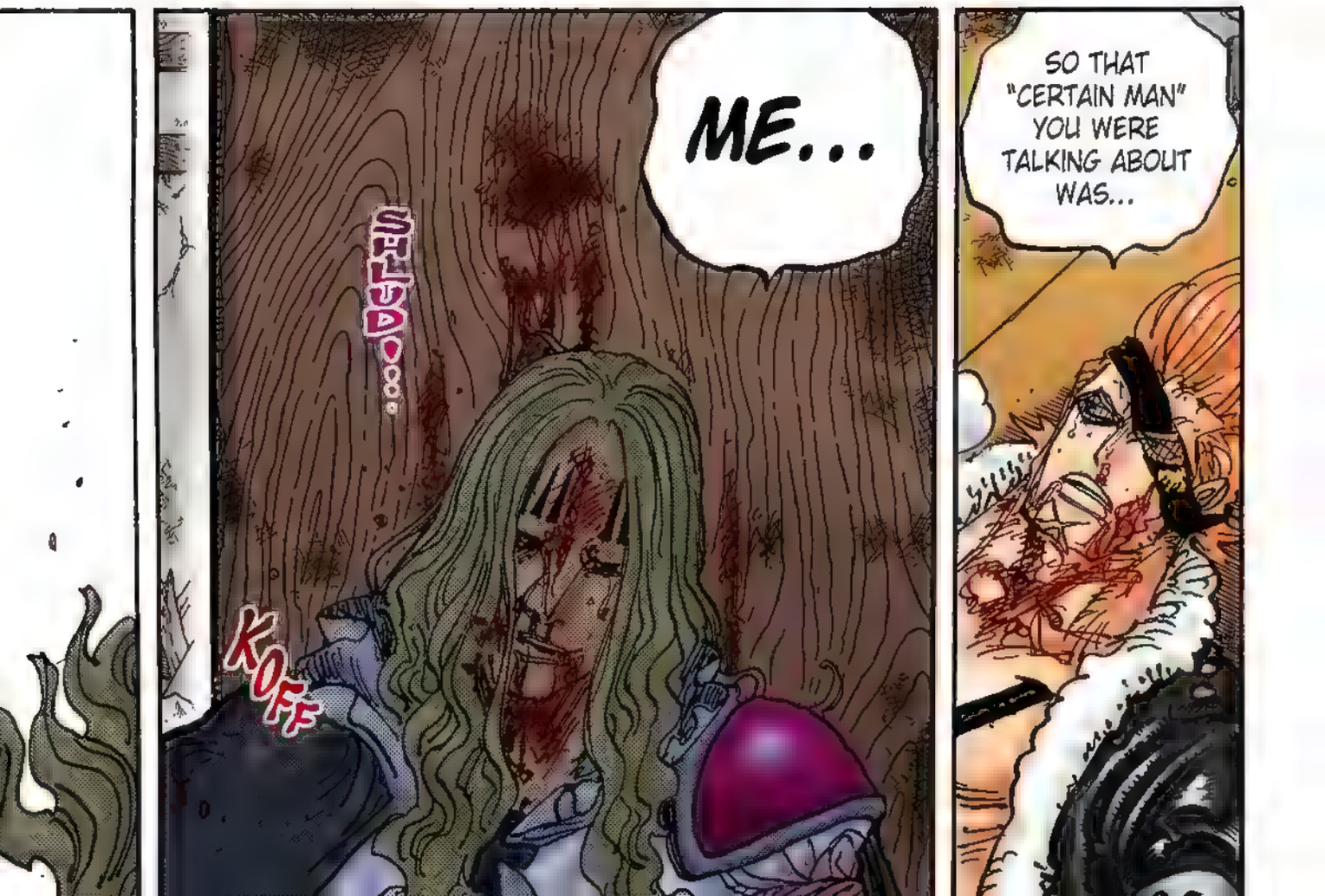

THAT'S WHAT YOU CAME HERE... TO ASK?
DRAKE... YOU'RE A NAVY MAN?
I'M NOT... ANSWERING THAT...
WOBBLE...
HUFF, HUFF...
DRIP DRIP...
WITHIN ONIGA-SHIMA CASTLE
...!!

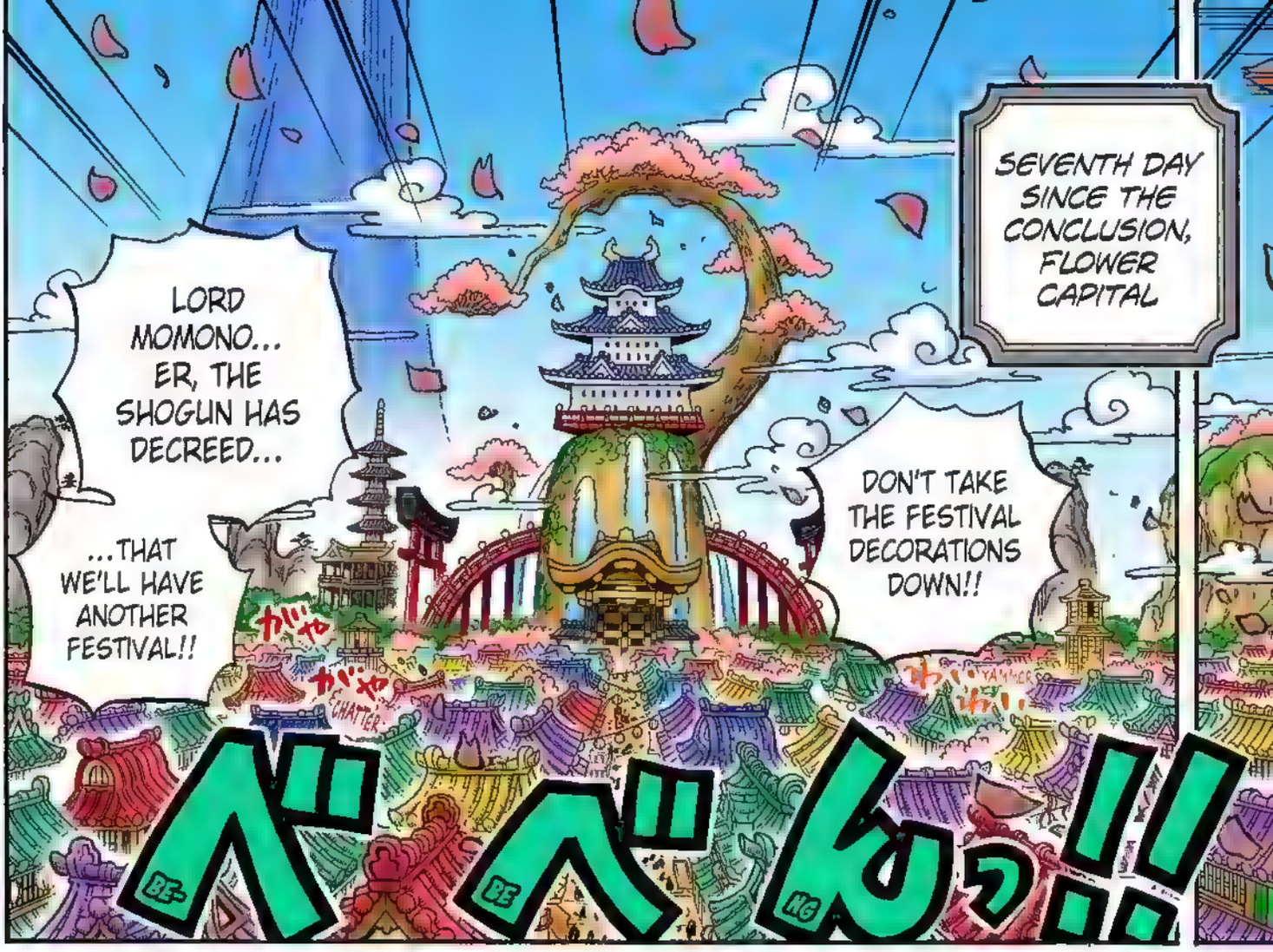

I THOUGHT YOUR DIVINATION SAID YOU'D BE FINE...
KOFF!
...AS LONG AS YOU DIDN'T... BETRAY KAIDO...
THUD...
...
YOU LOOK LIKE A TOTAL WRECK...
HUFF, HUFF...

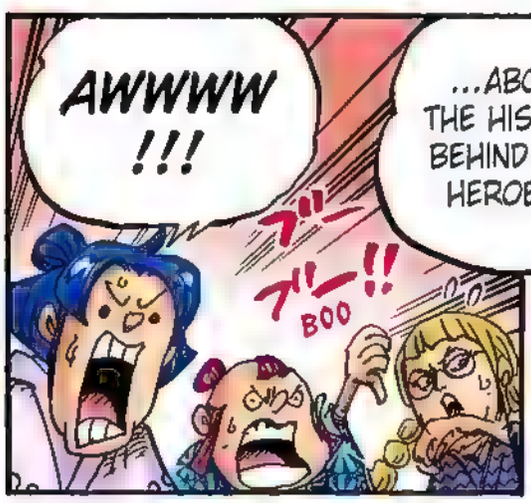

SLUMP...

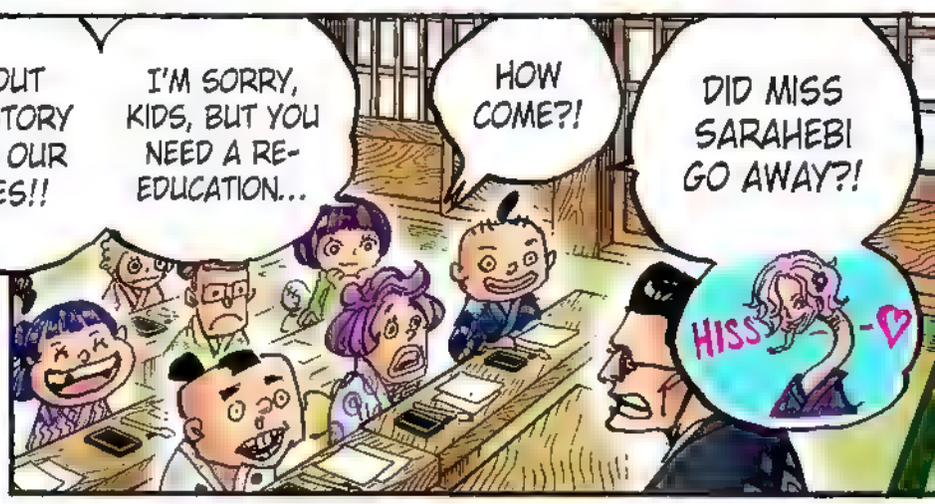

...HOW COULD I POSSIBLY TURN BACK...AND SUCK UP TO KID AGAIN?
EVEN IF I HAD FORESEEN THEIR VICTORY...
I SANK TO WORKING FOR KAIDO BECAUSE I SENSED DEATH IN THE PRESENCE OF THAT MONSTER.
BUT KID AND KILLER FACED DEATH BRAVELY...AND CONTINUED THEIR RESISTANCE!!

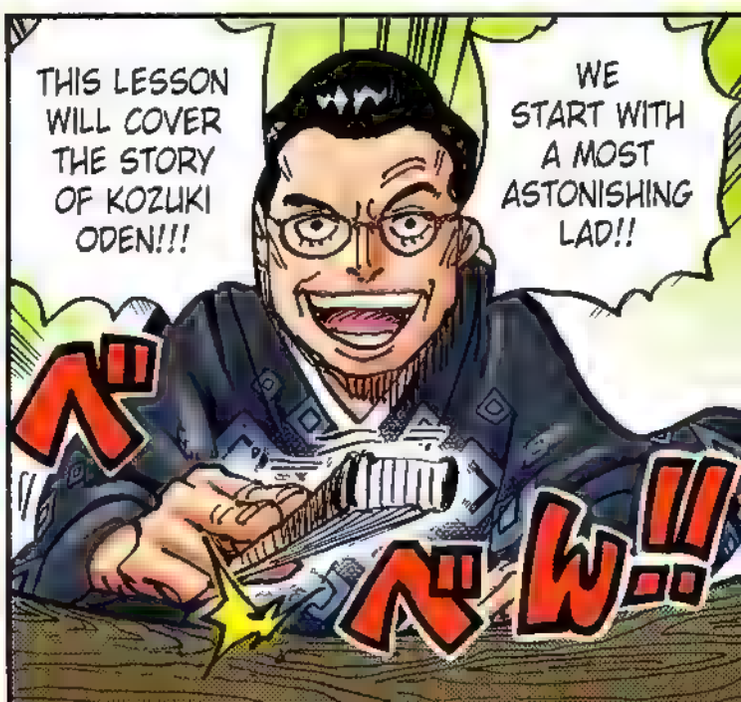

THE CHANCES OF A CERTAIN MAN SURVIVING UNTIL TOMORROW.
WHAT DOES THAT REPRE-SENT?
IF YOU'RE GOING TO BETRAY THEM, NOW'S THE TIME.
...!!
ONE PERCENT? SUCKS TO BE HIM.


ME...
SHUD...
KOFF
SO THAT "CERTAIN MAN" YOU WERE TALKING ABOUT WAS...









SEVENTH DAY SINCE THE CONCLUSION, FLOWER CAPITAL

LORD MOMONO... ER, THE SHOGUN HAS DECREED...

...THAT WE'LL HAVE ANOTHER FESTIVAL!!

DON'T TAKE THE FESTIVAL DECORATIONS DOWN!!

ガヤ ガヤ CHATTER

わい わい YAMMER

ベベんっ!!

BE- BE NG

DID MISS SARAHEBI GO AWAY?!

HISS

HOW COME?!

I'M SORRY, KIDS, BUT YOU NEED A RE-EDUCATION...

...ABOUT THE HISTORY BEHIND OUR HEROES!!

AWWWW!!!

ブー ブー!! BOO

WE START WITH A MOST ASTONISHING LAD!!

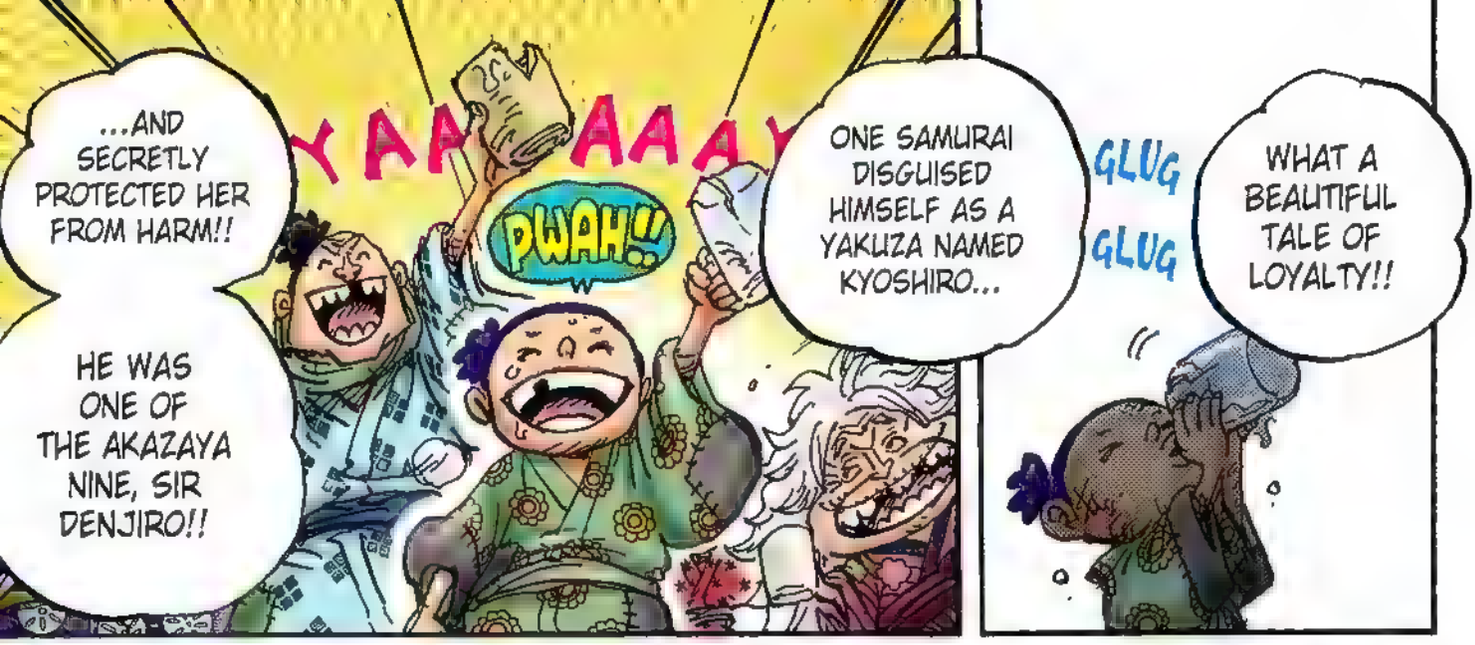
THIS LESSON WILL COVER THE STORY OF KOZUKI ODEN!!!

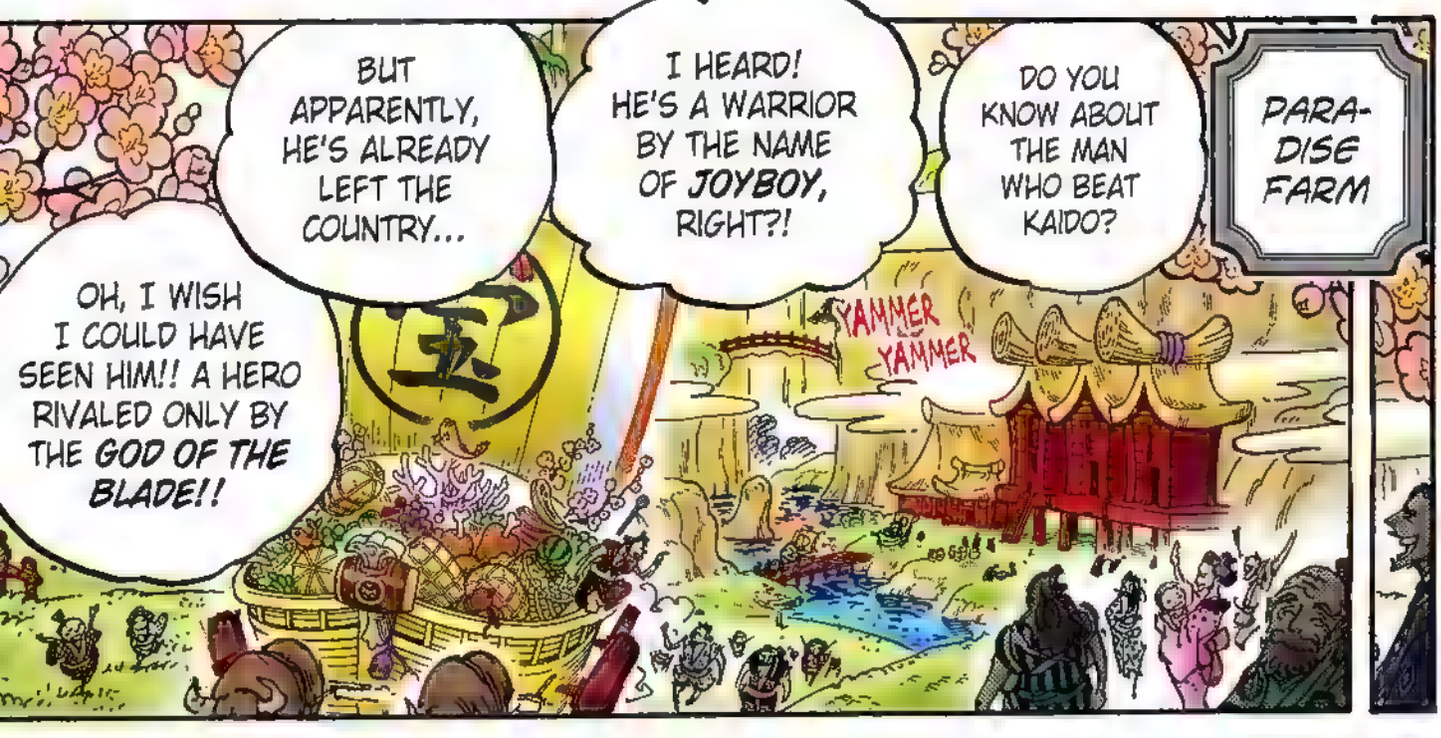
ベ ベん!!

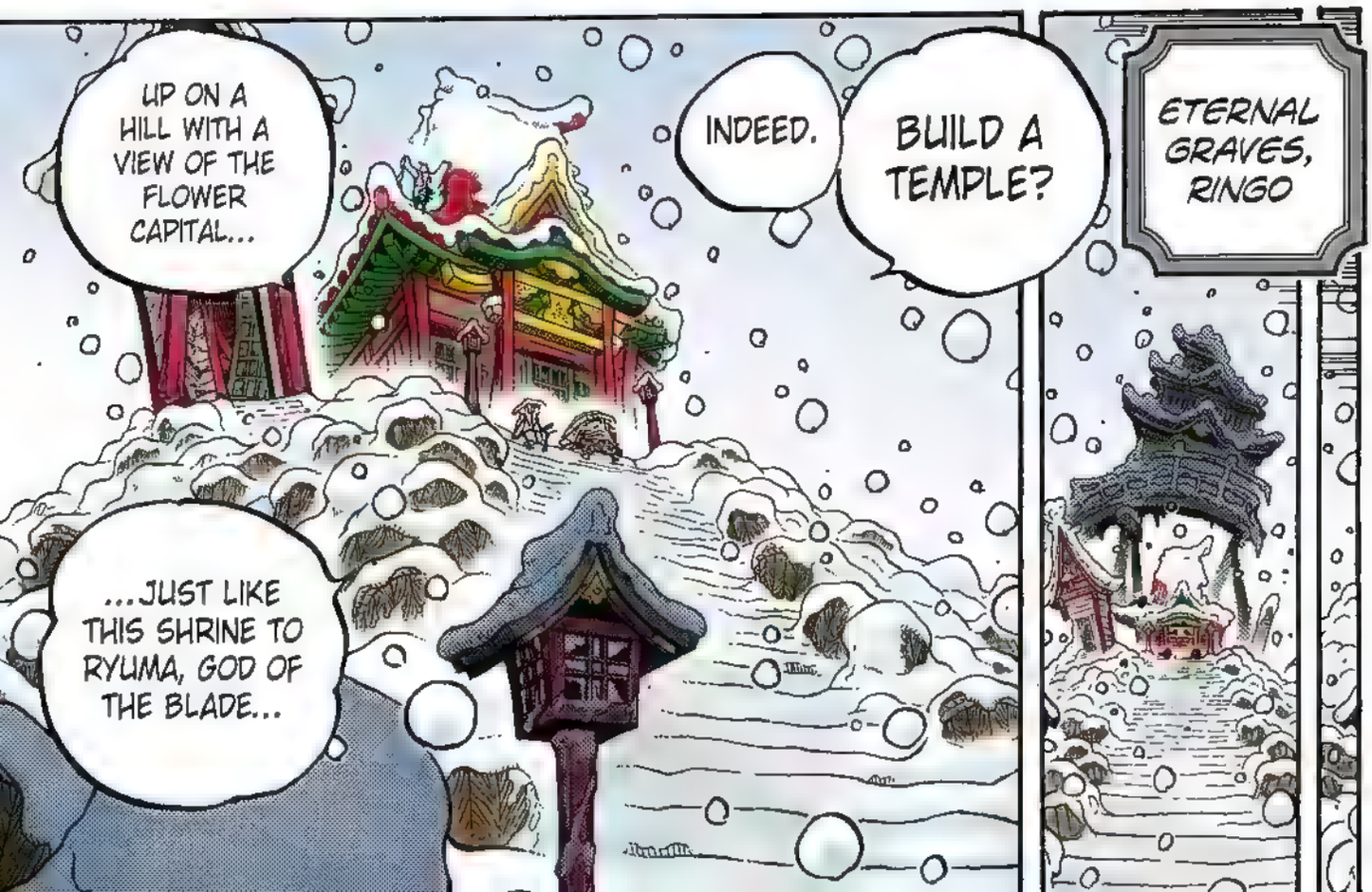
I CAN HARDLY BELIEVE IT!! KOMURASAKI, THE MOST BEAUTIFUL WOMAN IN ALL OF WANO...

...WAS LORD ODEN'S DAUGHTER ALL ALONG!!

IT WAS KAWAMATSU THE KAPPA WHO RESCUED HER FROM THE BURNING CASTLE!!

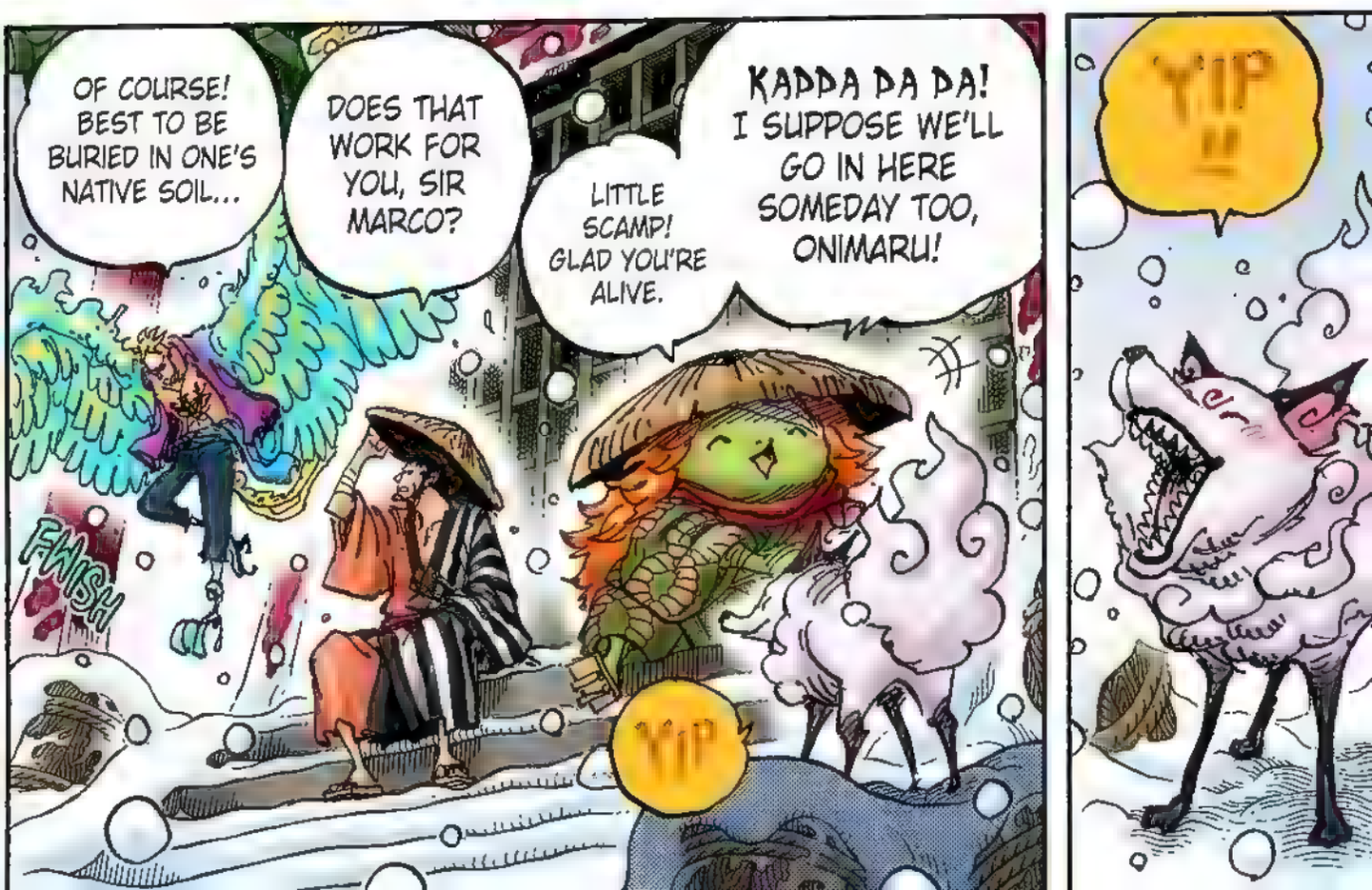

...AND SECRETLY PROTECTED HER FROM HARM!!
HE WAS ONE OF THE AKAZAYA NINE, SIR DENJIRO!!
YAAAAAAAY
PWAH!!
ONE SAMURAI DISGUISED HIMSELF AS A YAKUZA NAMED KYOSHIRO...
GLUG GLUG
WHAT A BEAUTIFUL TALE OF LOYALTY!!

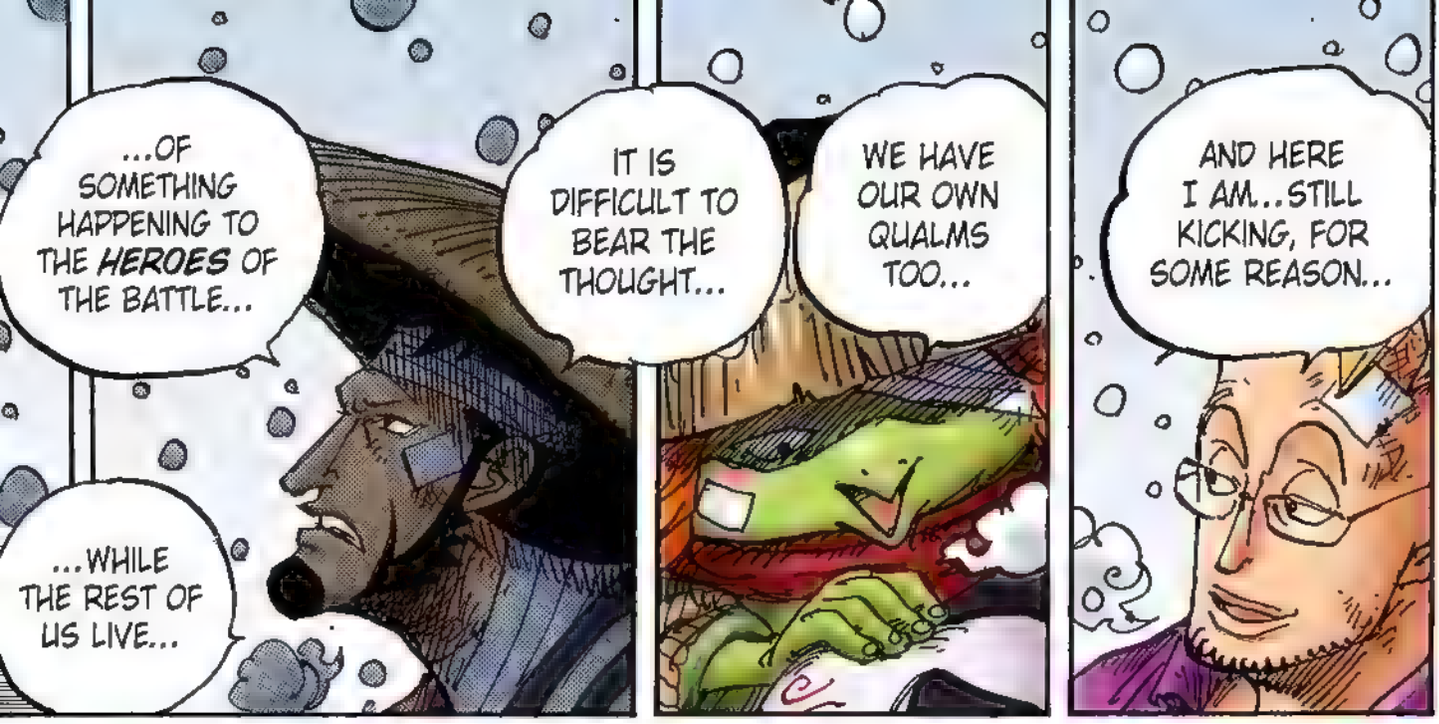

OH, I WISH I COULD HAVE SEEN HIM!! A HERO RIVALED ONLY BY THE GOD OF THE BLADE!!
BUT APPARENTLY, HE'S ALREADY LEFT THE COUNTRY...
I HEARD! HE'S A WARRIOR BY THE NAME OF JOYBOY, RIGHT?!
DO YOU KNOW ABOUT THE MAN WHO BEAT KAIDO?
PARA-DISE FARM
YAMMER YAMMER

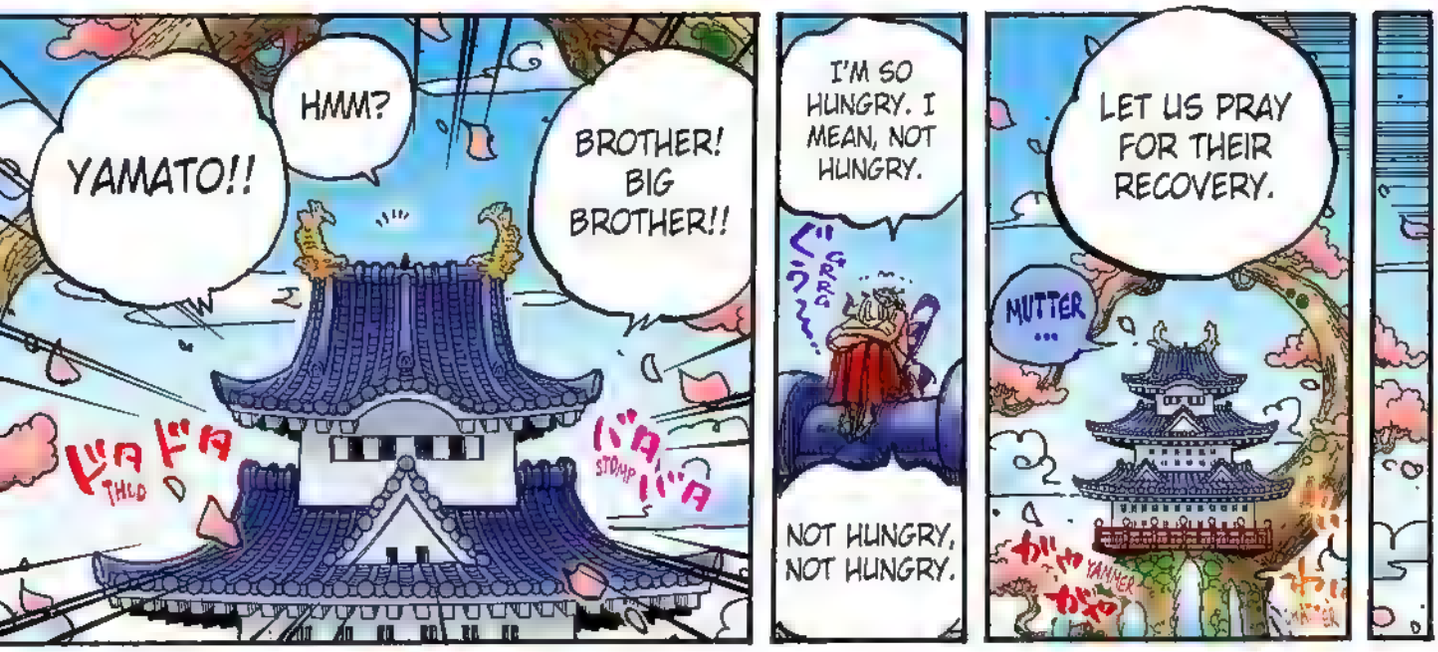

UP ON A HILL WITH A VIEW OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL...
...JUST LIKE THIS SHRINE TO RYUMA, GOD OF THE BLADE...
INDEED.
BUILD A TEMPLE?
ETERNAL GRAVES, RINGO

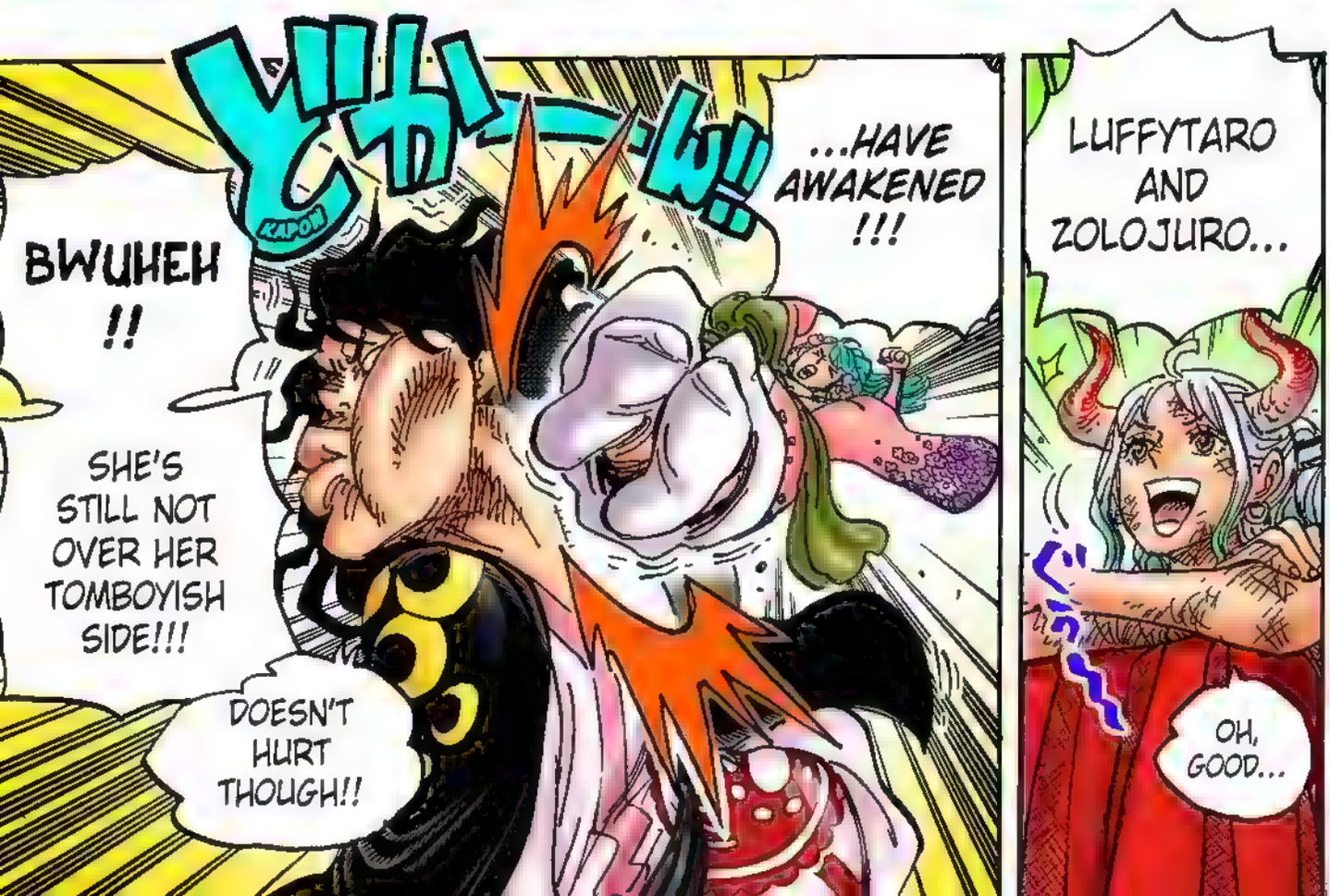
AND SURROUNDING HIM, ALL THE DAIMYO WHO FOUGHT FOR THE COUNTRY...
...STARTING WITH LORD YASUIE...
ONLY THIS ONE WILL HONOR LORD ODEN!!

...ASHURA AND IZO...
BE NG!!
PLUS...


OF COURSE! BEST TO BE BURIED IN ONE'S NATIVE SOIL...
DOES THAT WORK FOR YOU, SIR MARCO?
LITTLE SCAMP! GLAD YOU'RE ALIVE.
KAPPA PA PA! I SUPPOSE WE'LL GO IN HERE SOMEDAY TOO, ONIMARU!
FWISH
YIP
YIP


...OF SOMETHING HAPPENING TO THE HEROES OF THE BATTLE...
...WHILE THE REST OF US LIVE...
IT IS DIFFICULT TO BEAR THE THOUGHT...
WE HAVE OUR OWN QUALMS TOO...
AND HERE I AM...STILL KICKING, FOR SOME REASON...


YAMATO!!
HMM?
BROTHER! BIG BROTHER!!
ドカドカ THUD
バタバタ STOMP
I'M SO HUNGRY. I MEAN, NOT HUNGRY.
グゥ〜 GRRG
NOT HUNGRY, NOT HUNGRY.
LET US PRAY FOR THEIR RECOVERY.
MUTTER...
カヤカヤ YAWN


ドカーーン!! KAPOW
BWUHEH!!
SHE'S STILL NOT OVER HER TOMBOYISH SIDE!!!
DOESN'T HURT THOUGH!!
...HAVE AWAKENED!!!
LUFFYTARO AND ZOLOJURO...
グゥ〜
OH, GOOD...

NOW THAT YOU'RE UP, THE ENTIRE COUNTRY IS GOING TO HOLD A FEAST!!

LUFFY, ZOLO, DON'T EAT TOO MUCH!!!

LET'S DO IT TODAY!!

IT'S ME!! MOMONOSUKE!!!

?!

YOU LOOK PRETTY BUFF, KID!! IS THAT ODEN'S BLOOD?!

LET'S SEE HOW WELL YOU TAKE A PUNCH.

DON'T!!

WHAAAAT?!!

OH, SO YOU'RE AN ADULT NOW!!

BOOOOZE !!!!

どどおん!!!

MEAAAAT!!!

LUFFY!! YOU'RE UP?!!

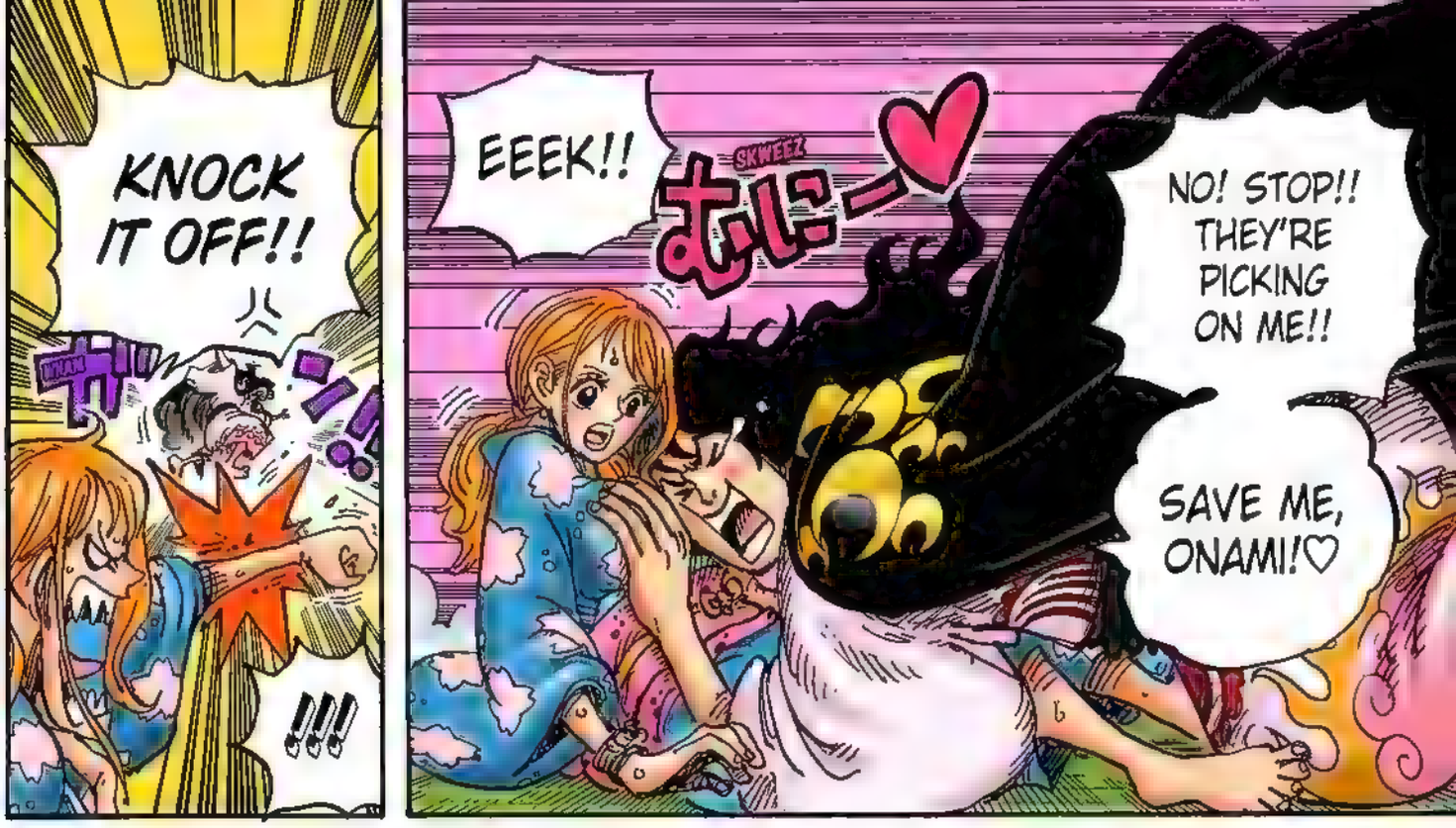
MORE!

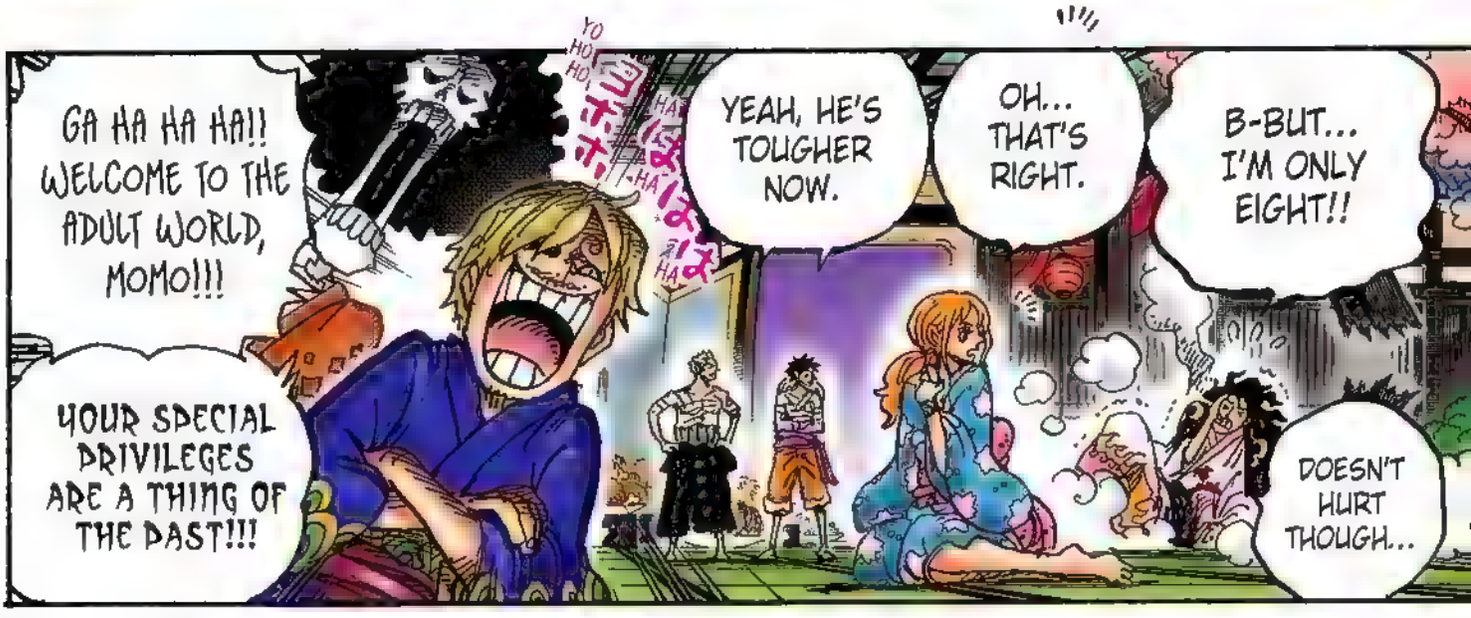
MORE!!

MORE MEAT, RIGHT AWAY!!

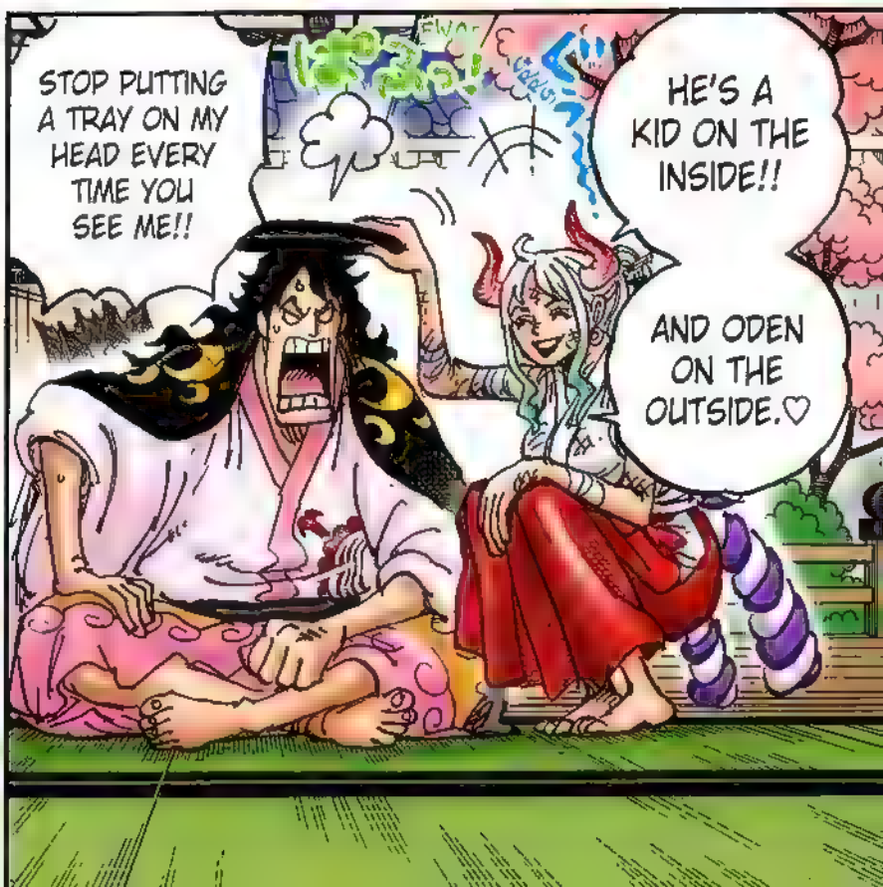
WHATTA GREAT DAY!!

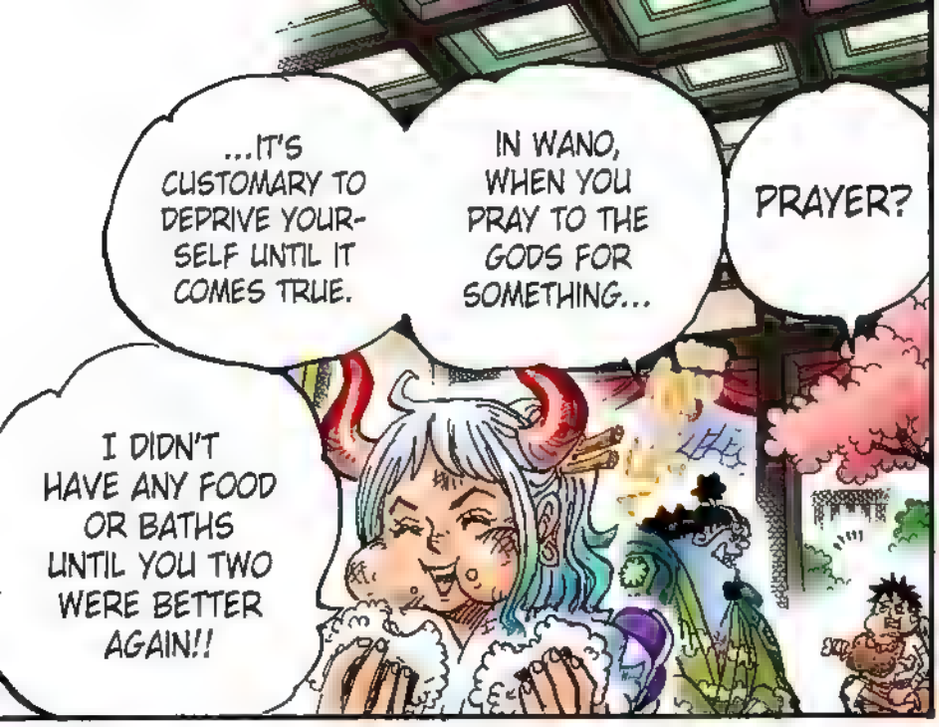
LUFFY, ZOLO!! YOU'RE AWAKE!!

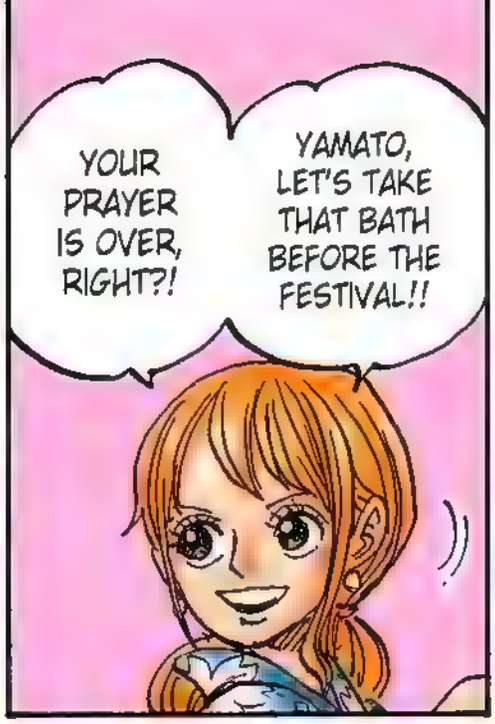

KNOCK IT OFF!!
EEEK!!
むにー♡
NO! STOP!! THEY'RE PICKING ON ME!!
SAVE ME, ONAMI!♡

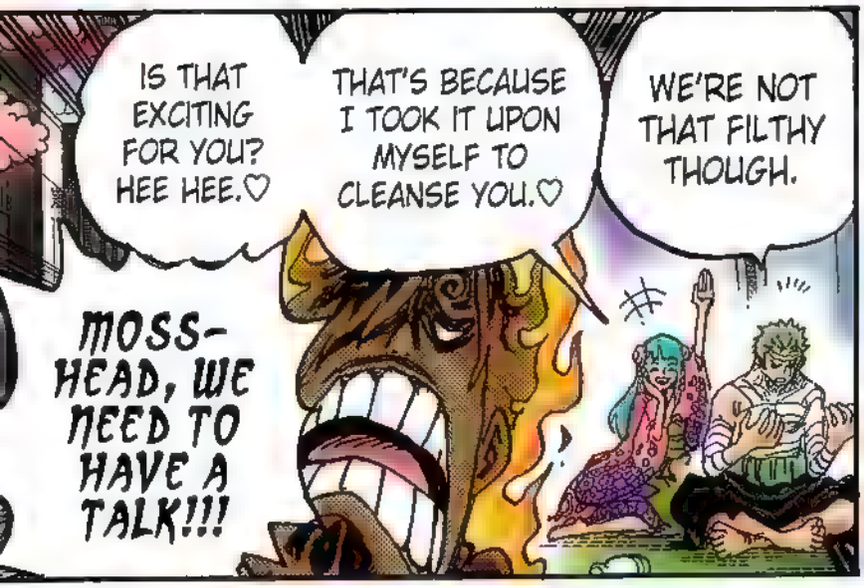

GA HA HA HA!! WELCOME TO THE ADULT WORLD, MOMO!!!
YOUR SPECIAL PRIVILEGES ARE A THING OF THE PAST!!!
YEAH, HE'S TOUGHER NOW.
OH... THAT'S RIGHT.
B-BUT... I'M ONLY EIGHT!!
DOESN'T HURT THOUGH...

YOU'LL BE THE GREATEST SAMURAI IN THE NATION ONE DAY, I'M SURE!!
YOU'VE GOT A VERY STURDY BODY!! BE GRATEFUL TO YOUR PARENTS!!
ぱん ぱん! PAT
WELL... I'LL TRY!!

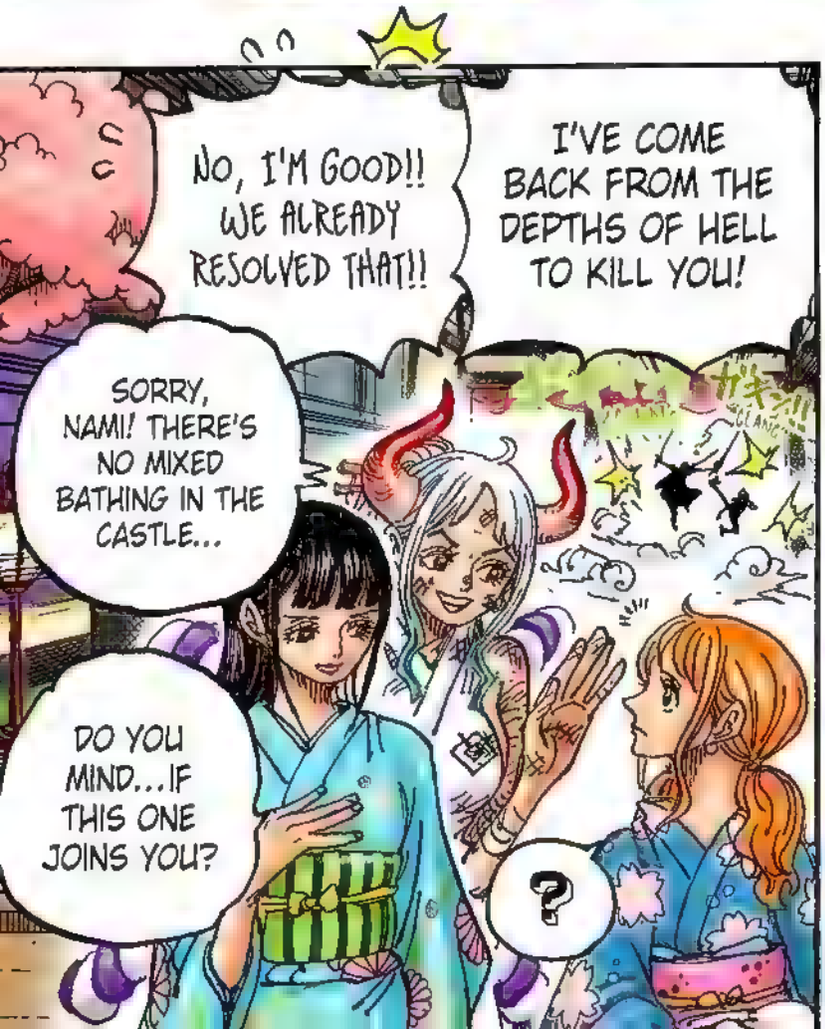

STOP PUTTING A TRAY ON MY HEAD EVERY TIME YOU SEE ME!!
HE'S A KID ON THE INSIDE!!
AND ODEN ON THE OUTSIDE.♡

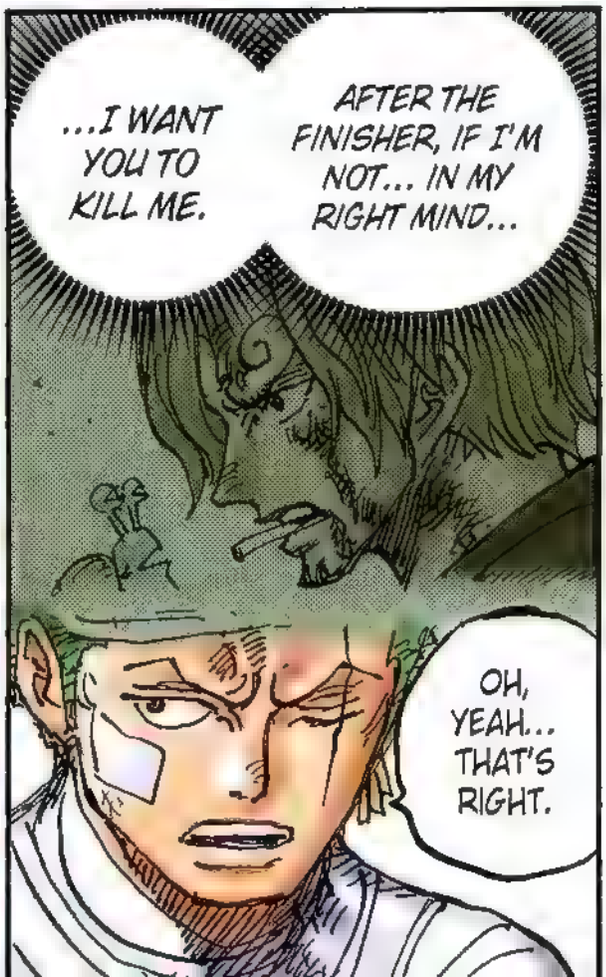

...IT'S CUSTOMARY TO DEPRIVE YOURSELF UNTIL IT COMES TRUE.
IN WANO, WHEN YOU PRAY TO THE GODS FOR SOMETHING...
PRAYER?
I DIDN'T HAVE ANY FOOD OR BATHS UNTIL YOU TWO WERE BETTER AGAIN!!


YOUR PRAYER IS OVER, RIGHT?!
YAMATO, LET'S TAKE THAT BATH BEFORE THE FESTIVAL!!


IS THAT EXCITING FOR YOU? HEE HEE.♡
THAT'S BECAUSE I TOOK IT UPON MYSELF TO CLEANSE YOU.♡
WE'RE NOT THAT FILTHY THOUGH.
MOSS-HEAD, WE NEED TO HAVE A TALK!!!

WHAT A NICE PERSON!!
WOW, REALLY?! THANKS TO YOU, I'M FEELING GREAT NOW, YAMAO!!


NO, I'M GOOD!! WE ALREADY RESOLVED THAT!!
I'VE COME BACK FROM THE DEPTHS OF HELL TO KILL YOU!
SORRY, NAMI! THERE'S NO MIXED BATHING IN THE CASTLE...
DO YOU MIND...IF THIS ONE JOINS YOU?
?


...I WANT YOU TO KILL ME.
AFTER THE FINISHER, IF I'M NOT... IN MY RIGHT MIND...
OH, YEAH... THAT'S RIGHT.

...TO CELEBRATE THE RETURN OF THE KOZUKI CLAN!!!

IT'S TIME ONCE AGAIN...

RAAAAAH!!

TELL EACH OF THE PROVINCES!!

THE FEAST IS GONNA BE TODAY?!

IT'S A FANCY BATH!!

ROCK BATH, INSIDE THE CASTLE

Y-YAMATO, WHAT ARE YOU--?!

AM I DREAM-ING?!

AND THERE'S A FEAST WHEN WE'RE DONE!! THIS IS THE BEST!!!

AHH, IT FEELS GREAT!!!

MEN'S BATH

YEAH, THEY SHOULD BE GOOD TO SAIL!!

PHEW! BACK IN SHAPE AT LAST.

TINK TON

TOKAGE PORT, UDON

HEH HEH.

THAT THING IS SO COOL!!

AND GENERAL FRANKY'S BACK TO NORMAL TOO!!

BA-M!!

THOUGH THIS ONE FELT ASHAMED, BEING WITH THE MEN...

IN THE PAST, WE WOULD ALL BATHE TOGETHER WITH LORD ODEN.

I HOPE I GROW UP TO BE THIS BEWITCHING!!

I CAN HEAR THEM YELLING FROM HERE.

WOMEN'S BATH

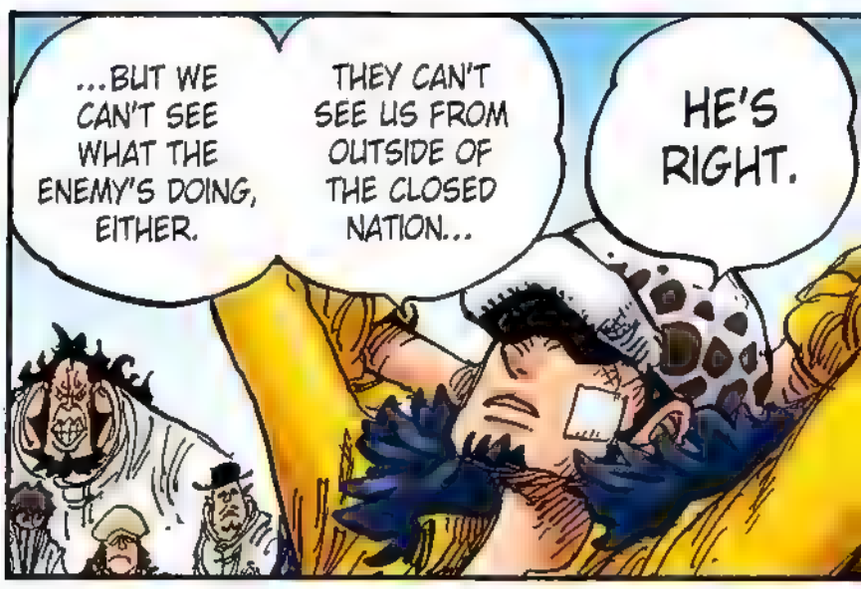
YOU'RE JUST AS I REMEM-BER YOU, OKIKU!♡

ONLY I'M OLDER THAN YOU NOW!

THIS IS NICE! AHA HA HA!

DON'T GET ALL BUDDY-BUDDY WITH THEM!!!
STAY ON YOUR GUARD UNTIL WE'RE ABLE TO LEAVE!!
SOMEHOW, SOMEWHERE, THE INTEL WILL LEAK...
...AND THE PAPERS WILL HEAR ABOUT IT.
THEY'LL BE AFTER US AS REPLACEMENTS FOR THE FOUR EMPERORS!!
GULP ...!!

WHAT IF WE FIND OUT THAT ALL THEIR BOUNTIES...
...ARE ASTRONOMICAL NUMBERS LIKE WE'VE NEVER SEEN BEFORE...?
BA-BUMP
BA-BUMP
APPA PA PA PA!!
?!


HE'S RIGHT.
THEY CAN'T SEE US FROM OUTSIDE OF THE CLOSED NATION...
...BUT WE CAN'T SEE WHAT THE ENEMY'S DOING, EITHER.

I'M SURE YOU'RE CURIOUS ABOUT THE NEW BOUNTY NUMBERS!♫
APPA PA PA!! WANNA SEE 'EM?

APOO!!
AND A NUMBER ?!!
THAT'S RIGHT! WHO CAN SAY HOW THIS INFORMATION LEAKED OUT, BUT...
STOP ACTING LIKE IT WASN'T YOU, YOU ANNOYING BUM!

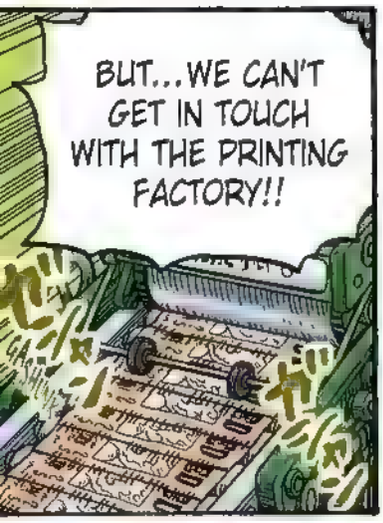
...AND THE NAMES THEY'RE CALLING THE NEW EMPERORS OF THE SEA!!!
ALL OF YOUR BOUNTIES ...
DOOM
!
IT'S ALL THERE!!
IN THE AIR WHERE?!
OH, I CAN SEE WANO UP AHEAD.
ZWIP
I ALREADY TOLD YOU, SAKAZUKI, I'M IN THE AIR.
I ASKED YOU WHERE YOU ARE RIGHT NOW!!
GOT THAT, RYOKU-GYU?!
I KNOW, I KNOW!! GEEZ...
DOOM
DON'T YOU DARE MAKE THINGS ANY WORSE!!
正義

Chapter 1053: NEW EMPERORS

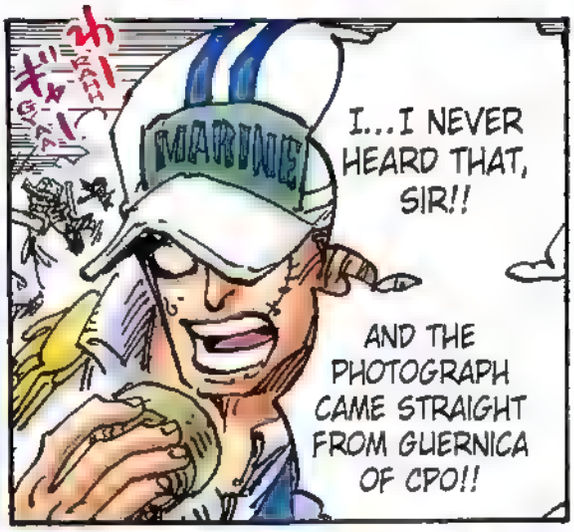
vol.104

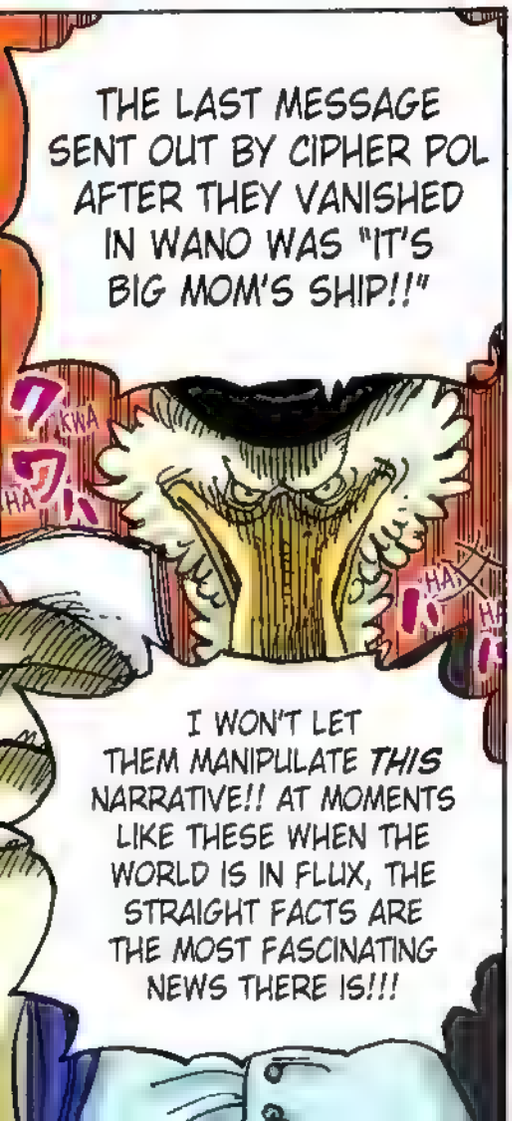
ONE PIECE

WE NEVER HAD THE OPPORTUNITY TO APPROVE THIS!! AND I'M CERTAIN I TOLD YOU TO REMOVE THE "D" OFF THE NAME!!
DOOM!
WHAT IS THAT PICTURE DOING THERE?!!


BUT...WE CAN'T GET IN TOUCH WITH THE PRINTING FACTORY!!

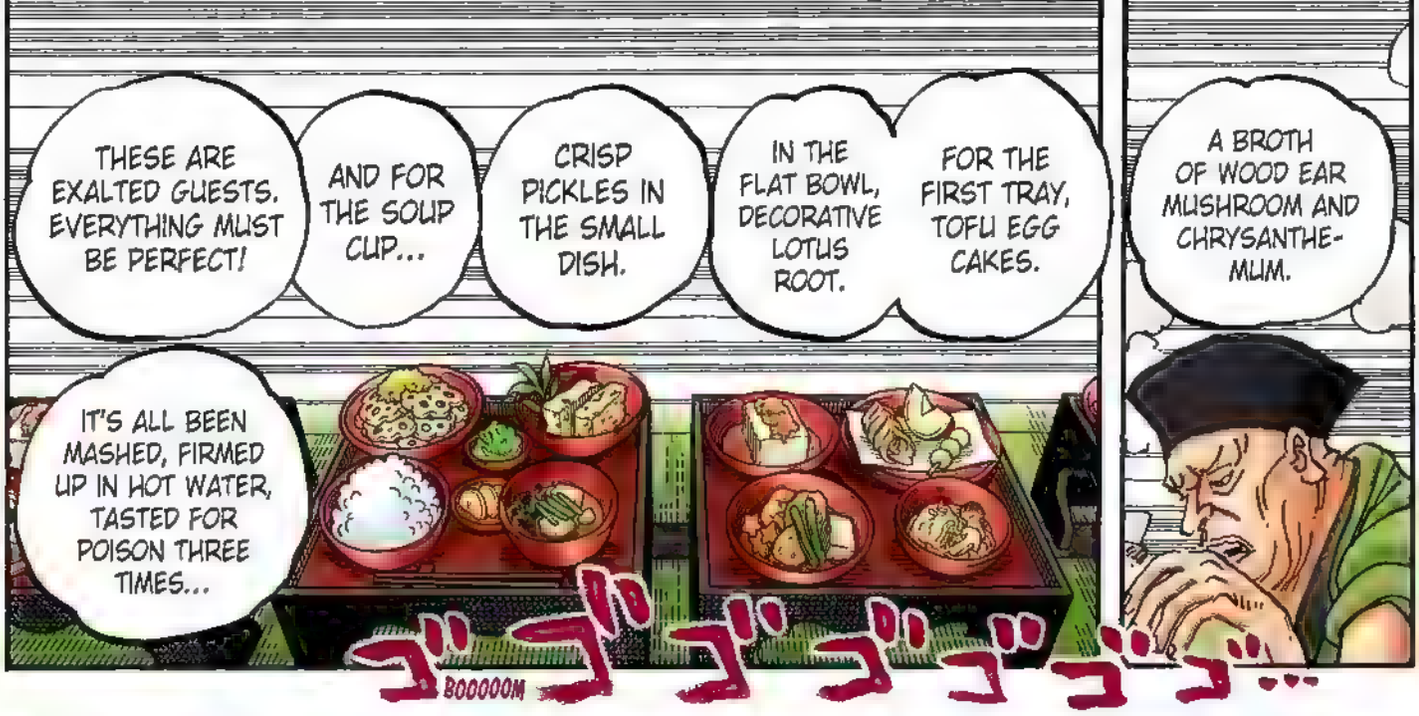
DO NOT LET THESE GO OUT INTO THE WORLD!!
REPRINT THEM NOW!!

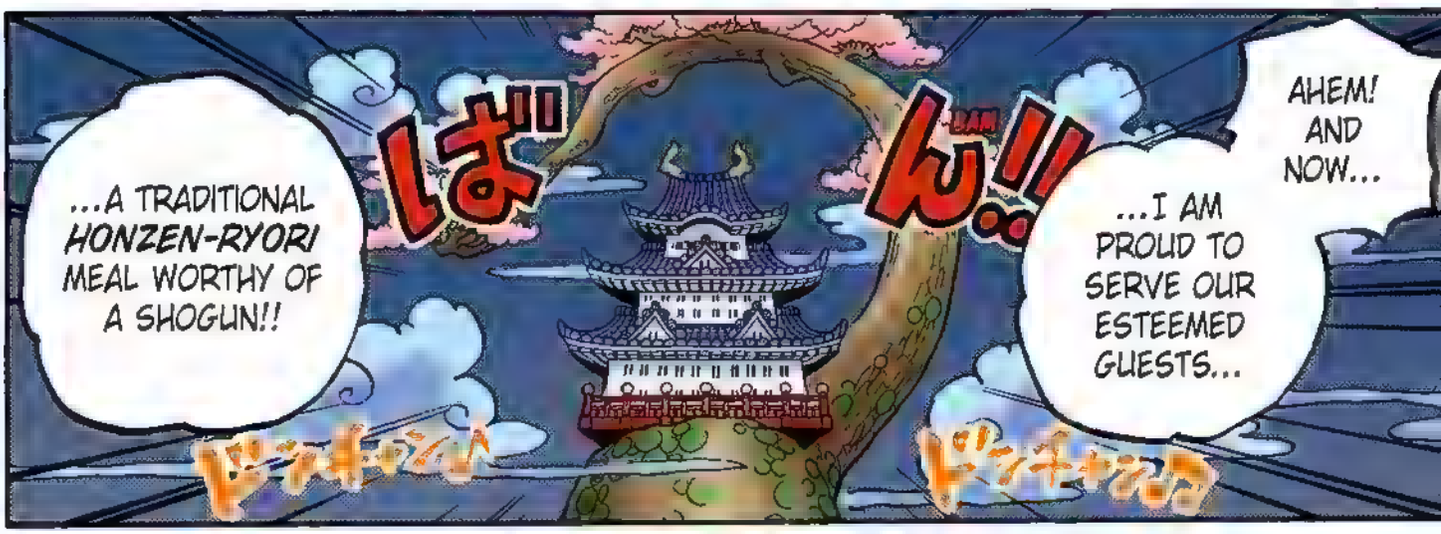

MARINE
I...I NEVER HEARD THAT, SIR!!
AND THE PHOTOGRAPH CAME STRAIGHT FROM GUERNICA OF CPO!!

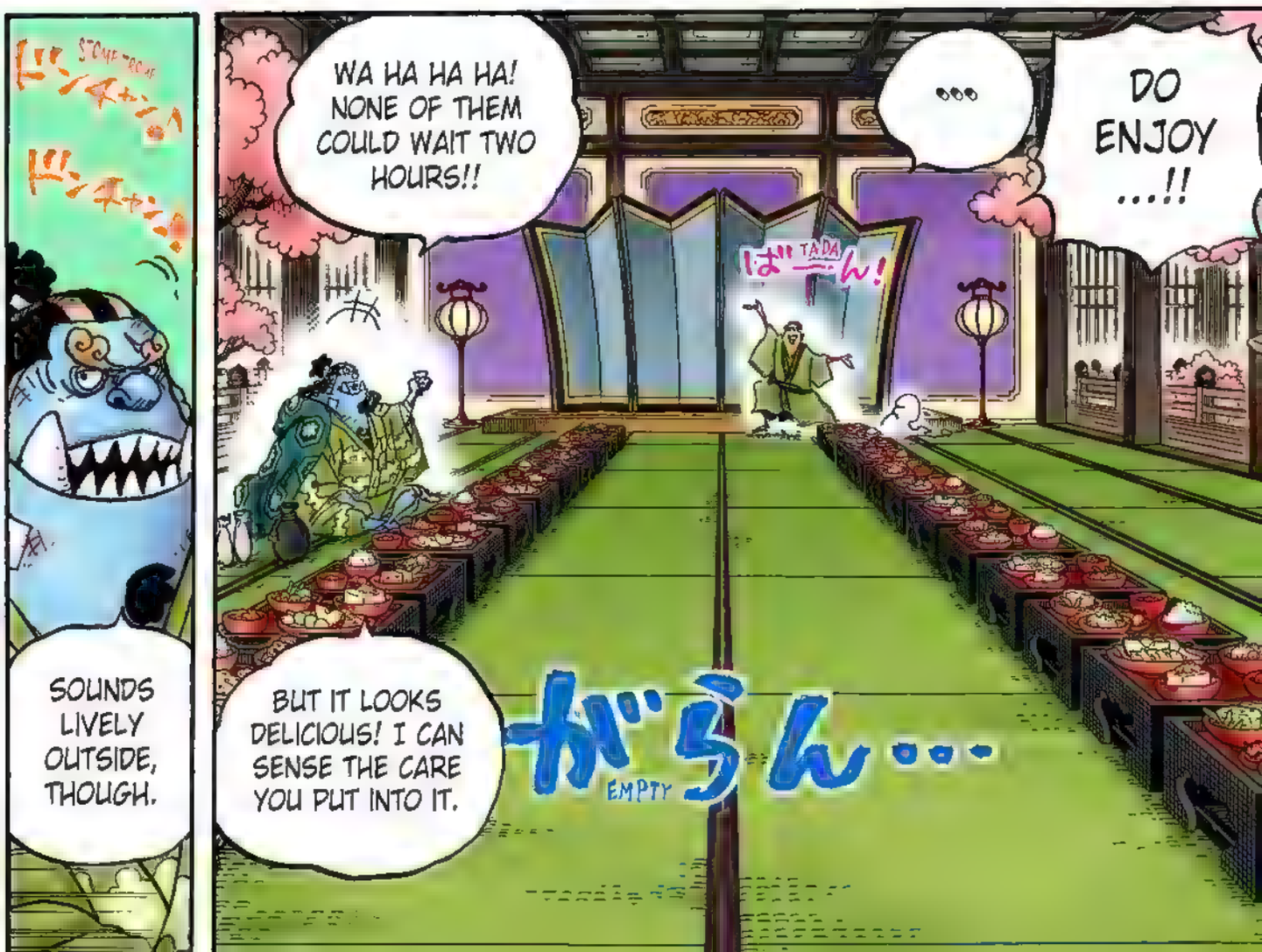

THE LAST MESSAGE SENT OUT BY CIPHER POL AFTER THEY VANISHED IN WANO WAS "IT'S BIG MOM'S SHIP!!"
KWA HA HA
I WON'T LET THEM MANIPULATE THIS NARRATIVE!! AT MOMENTS LIKE THESE WHEN THE WORLD IS IN FLUX, THE STRAIGHT FACTS ARE THE MOST FASCINATING NEWS THERE IS!!!

STOP THE PRESSES AT ONCE!!
KWA HA HA HA!!
JUST LOOK AT THAT MYSTICAL FORM!!
CARRY THESE FAR AND WIDE, FOLKS!!

THERE'S NOTHING LIKE GOOD OLD LIVE ENTERTAIN-MENT!!
KWAHAHAHAH
THE EMPERORS OF THE SEA, KAIDO AND BIG MOM...
DEFEATED!!! THE SHOCKING NEWS...
RAAAAA
...TOOK NO TIME AT ALL TO MAKE ITS WAY AROUND THE WORLD.
TWO OF THE EMPERORS, WHO HAD RULED OVER THE SEA FOR DECADES, TOPPLED IN A SINGLE NIGHT.
AND UPON THREE PIRATE CAPTAINS--MONKEY D. LUFFY, EUSTASS "CAPTAIN" KID, AND TRAFALGAR LAW...
DA-DA-
WANTED
WANTED
WANTO
DEAD OR ALIVE
MONKEY·D LUFFY
$3,000,000,000-
DEAD OR ALIVE
TRAFALGAR·LAW
$3,000,000,000-
MARINE
DEAD OR ALIVE
EUSTASS "CAPTAIN" KID
$3,000,000,000-
MARINE
...THE GOVERNMENT PLACED A SHOCKING BOUNTY OF THREE BILLION BERRIES EACH!!!
UDON, WANO
THREE BILLION BERRIES?!
BOSS!!
WOW, CAPTAIN!!
HEY, WHERE'D KID GO?
HE WAS IN SOME KINDA STATE...
THE FLOWER CAPITAL IS MY GUESS...
FWA FWA FWA! NOT SURPRISED HE'D HAVE THAT REACTION!
LET'S GO THERE TOO! THEY'RE HAVING A PARTY TODAY!!
PERFECT!! LET'S CELEBRATE!!
...
THIS IS GONNA BE TROUBLE...


THESE ARE EXALTED GUESTS. EVERYTHING MUST BE PERFECT!
AND FOR THE SOUP CUP...
CRISP PICKLES IN THE SMALL DISH.
IN THE FLAT BOWL, DECORATIVE LOTUS ROOT.
FOR THE FIRST TRAY, TOFU EGG CAKES.
A BROTH OF WOOD EAR MUSHROOM AND CHRYSANTHE-MUM.
IT'S ALL BEEN MASHED, FIRMED UP IN HOT WATER, TASTED FOR POISON THREE TIMES...
BOOOOOM

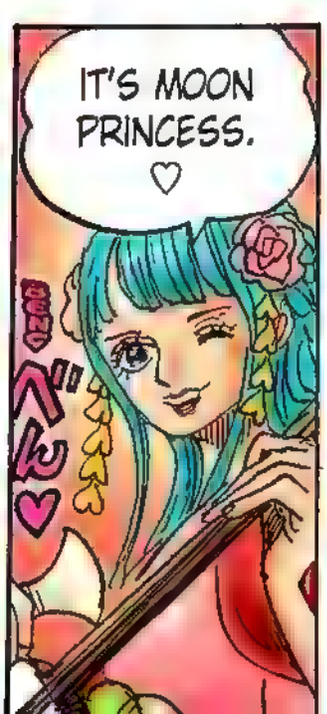

...A TRADITIONAL HONZEN-RYORI MEAL WORTHY OF A SHOGUN!!
BAM
AHEM! AND NOW...
...I AM PROUD TO SERVE OUR ESTEEMED GUESTS...


SOUNDS LIVELY OUTSIDE, THOUGH.
WA HA HA HA! NONE OF THEM COULD WAIT TWO HOURS!!
BUT IT LOOKS DELICIOUS! I CAN SENSE THE CARE YOU PUT INTO IT.
TADA
...
DO ENJOY ...!!
EMPTY

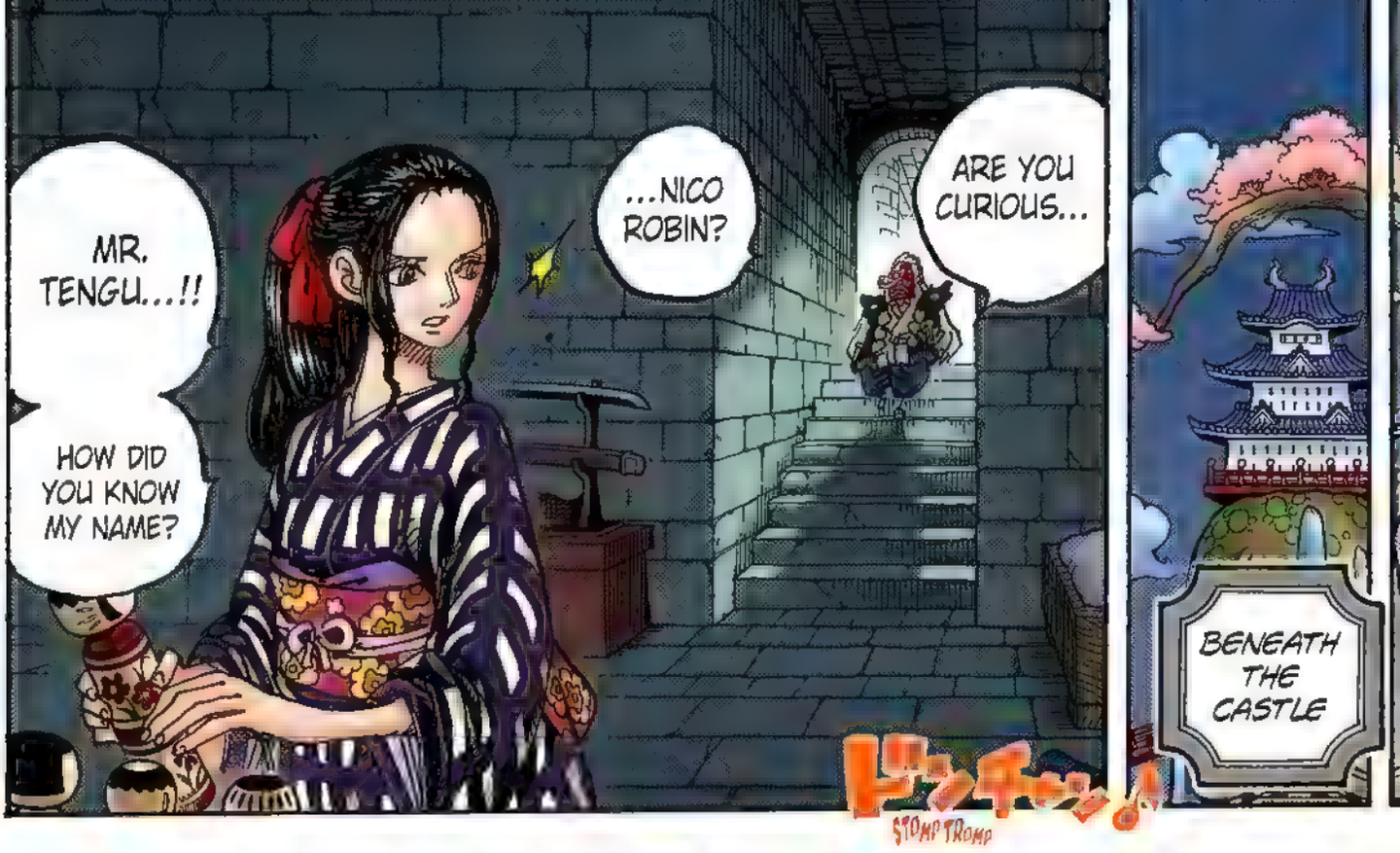
GOLDFISH SCOOPS!!
SHOOTING GAMES!!
CHOCO BANANAS!!
EVERY-THING'S FREE TODAY!!
わあああああ!!
FREE-EEE!!

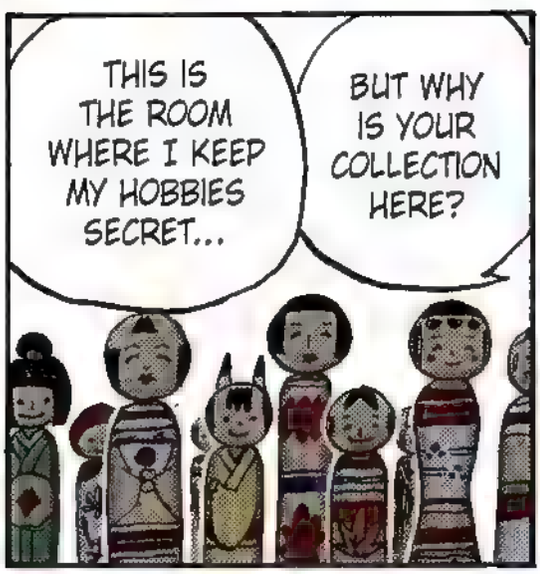
COTTON CANDY!!
GRILLED SQUID!! CANDIED APPLE!!
わ あああ
YAKISOBA!! TAKOYAKI!!
IT'S MY FIRST FESTIVAL!! THIS IS SO MUCH FUN!!

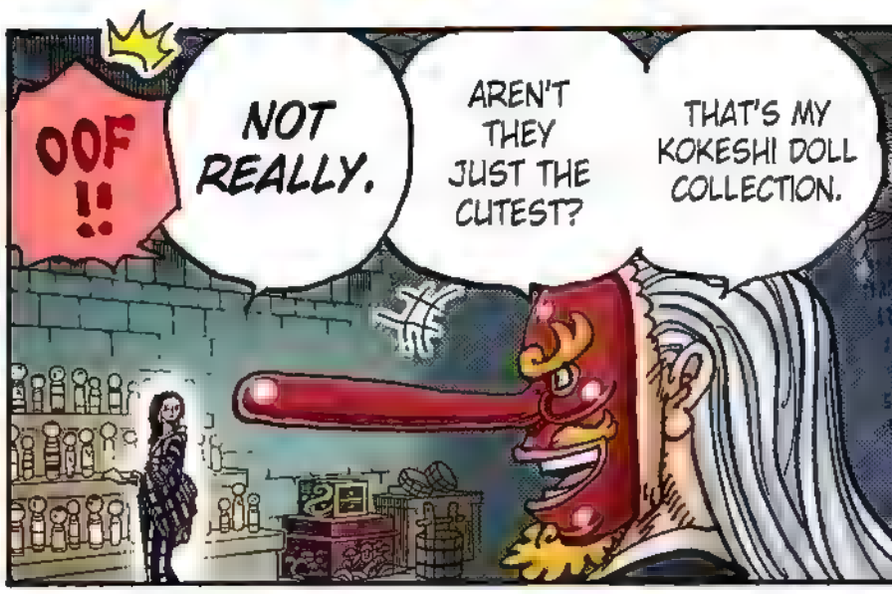
PRINCESS HIYORI!!!!♡
HIYORI!
キャー

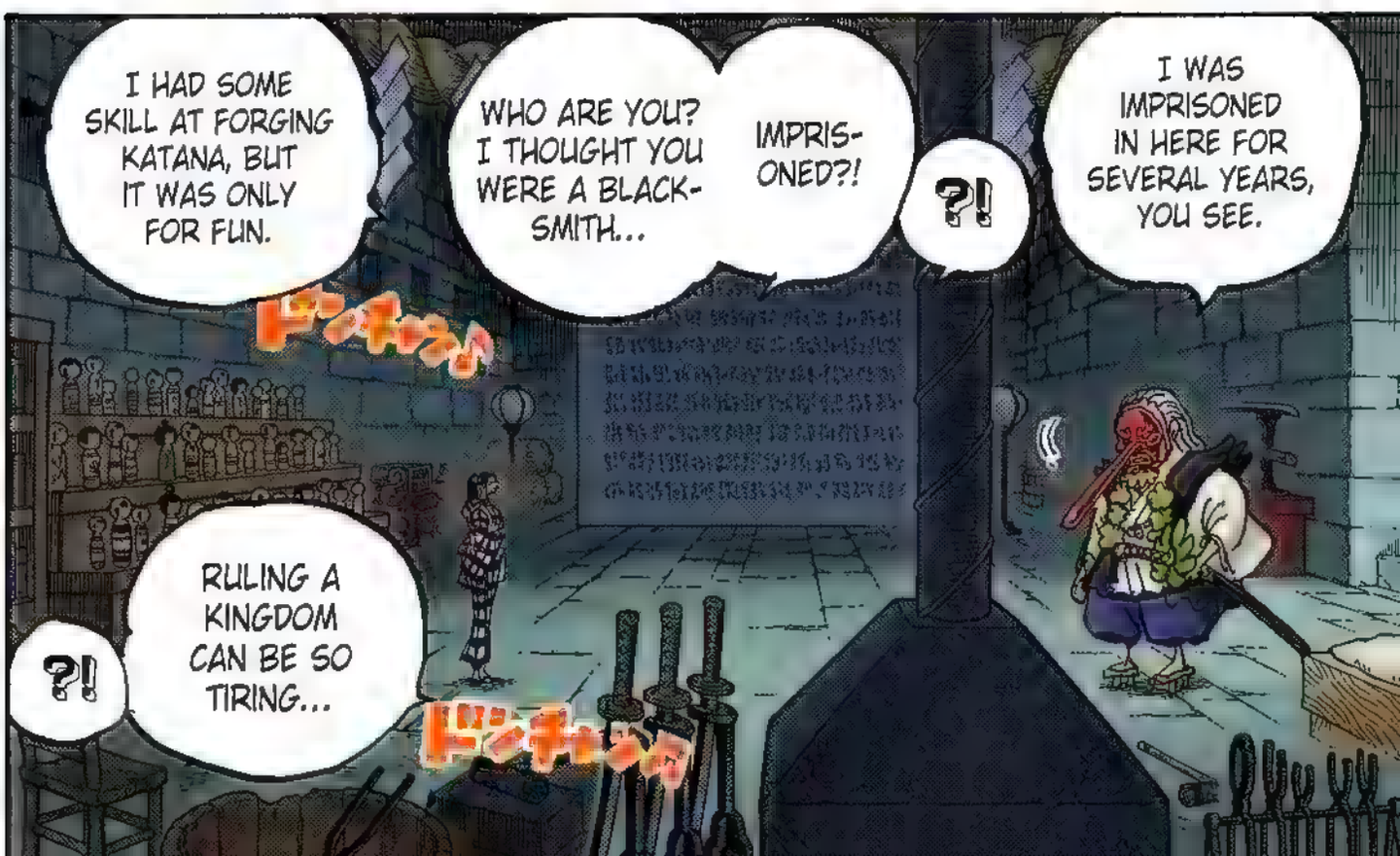

IT'S MOON PRINCESS. ♡
BENG

...WE'LL PLAY A FAVORITE OF MY FRIEND AND YOURS, BROTHER ODEN!!
YEAHHH!! LISTEN UP! FOR THIS NEXT SONG...
ROCK IT, BROOK!
BENG

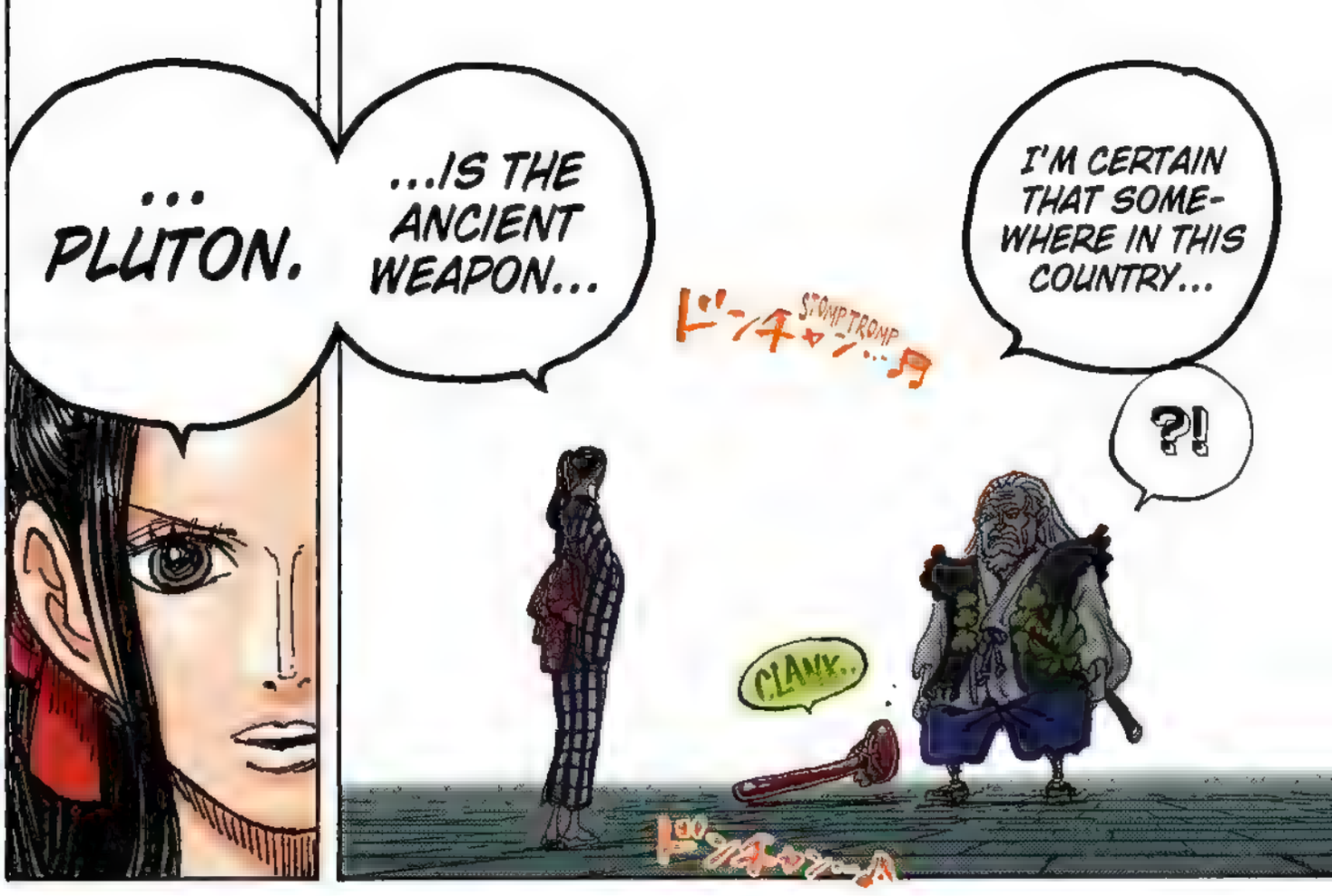

MR. TENGU...!!
HOW DID YOU KNOW MY NAME?
...NICO ROBIN?
ARE YOU CURIOUS...
BENEATH THE CASTLE
ドンチャン♪
STOMP TROMP

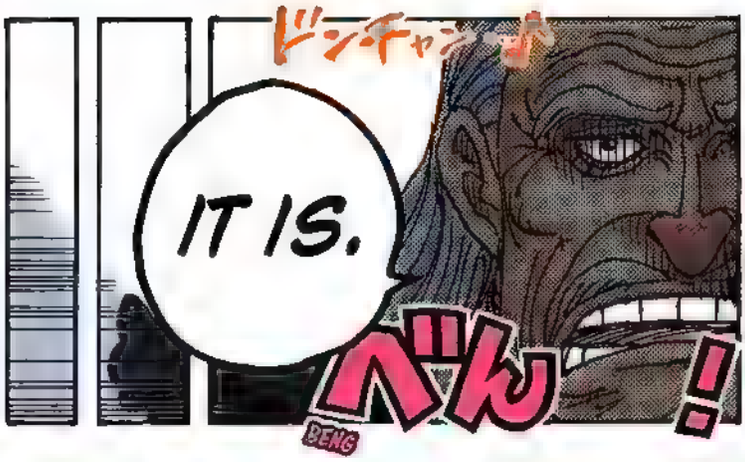

THIS IS THE ROOM WHERE I KEEP MY HOBBIES SECRET...
BUT WHY IS YOUR COLLECTION HERE?

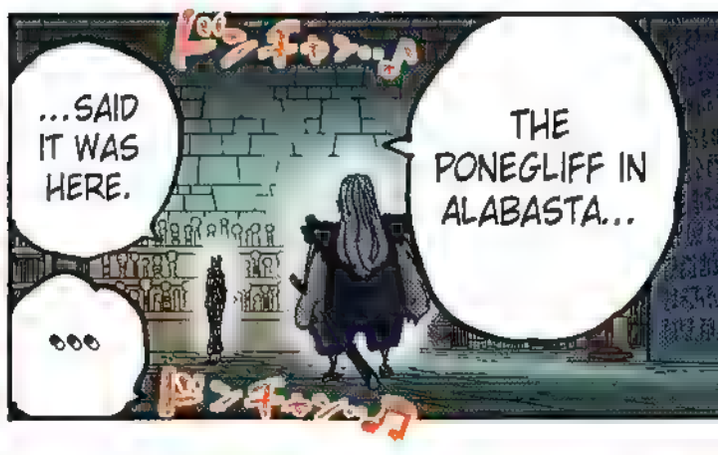

OOF !!
NOT REALLY.
AREN'T THEY JUST THE CUTEST?
THAT'S MY KOKESHI DOLL COLLECTION.

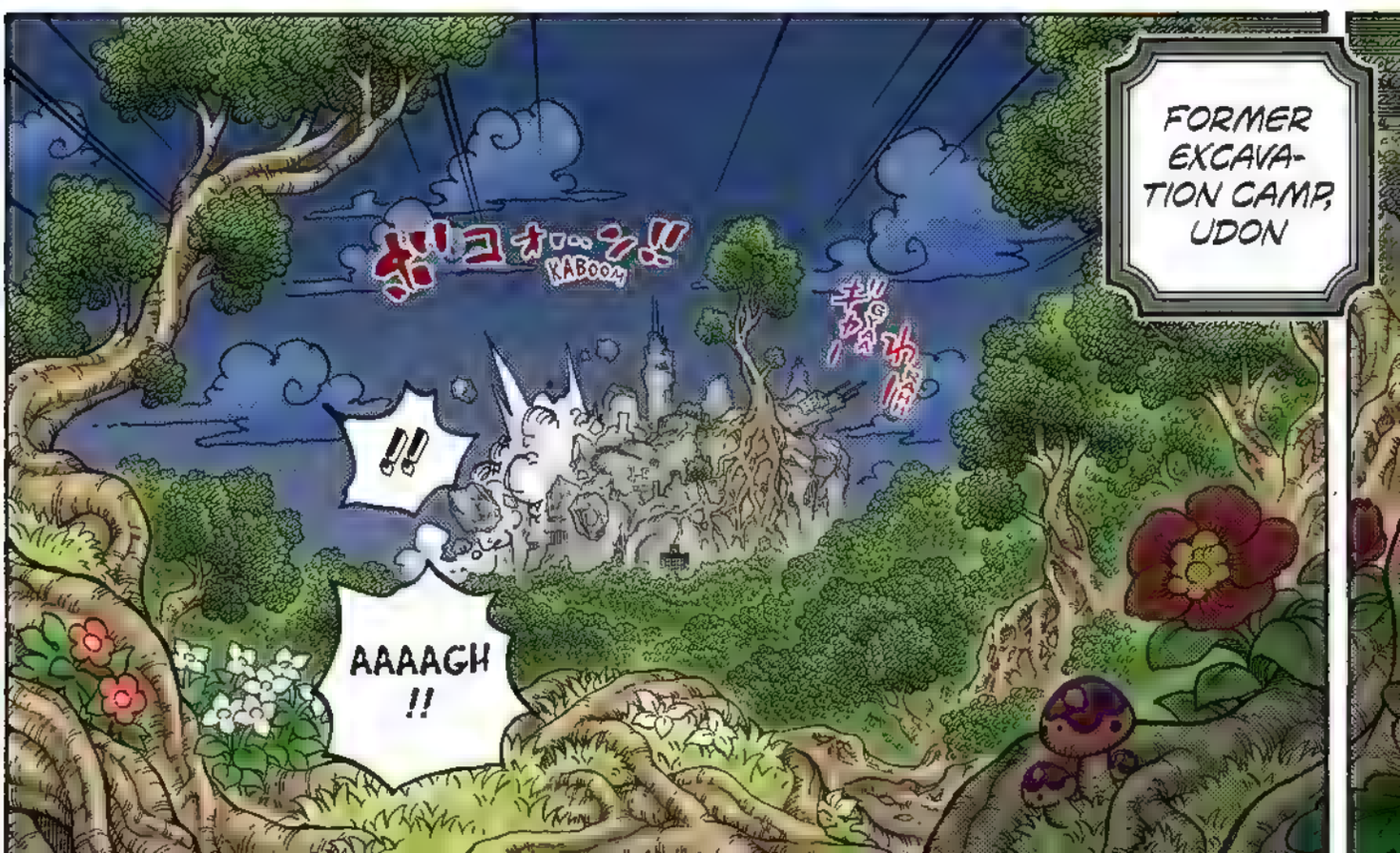

I HAD SOME SKILL AT FORGING KATANA, BUT IT WAS ONLY FOR FUN.
WHO ARE YOU? I THOUGHT YOU WERE A BLACK-SMITH...
IMPRIS-ONED?!
?!
I WAS IMPRISONED IN HERE FOR SEVERAL YEARS, YOU SEE.
ドンチャン♪
?!
RULING A KINGDOM CAN BE SO TIRING...
ドンチャン♪

THE FATHER OF KOZUKI ODEN!!
MY NAME IS KOZUKI SUKIYAKI.
BENG
!!!
FORMER SHOGUN OF WANO
KOZUKI SUKIYAKI
Ewein
HUH?!
I AM THE VERY MAN WHO ALLOWED OROCHI TO SEIZE CONTROL OVER THE LAND OF WANO...
HOW COULD I DARE GO PUBLIC...AND DECLARE MY SURVIVAL?!
ALTHOUGH PERHAPS THE VASSALS ARE AWARE...
NO... AND I HAVE NO INTENTION OF TELLING HIM.
DOES MOMO KNOW?
WAIT... MR. TENGU!!
I THOUGHT OF COMMITTING SEPPUKU, RIGHT ON THE SPOT...
...ODEN HAD DIED, AND WANO WAS TERRIBLY CHANGED.
BY THE TIME I FINALLY ESCAPED FROM THIS ROOM WITH MY LIFE INTACT...

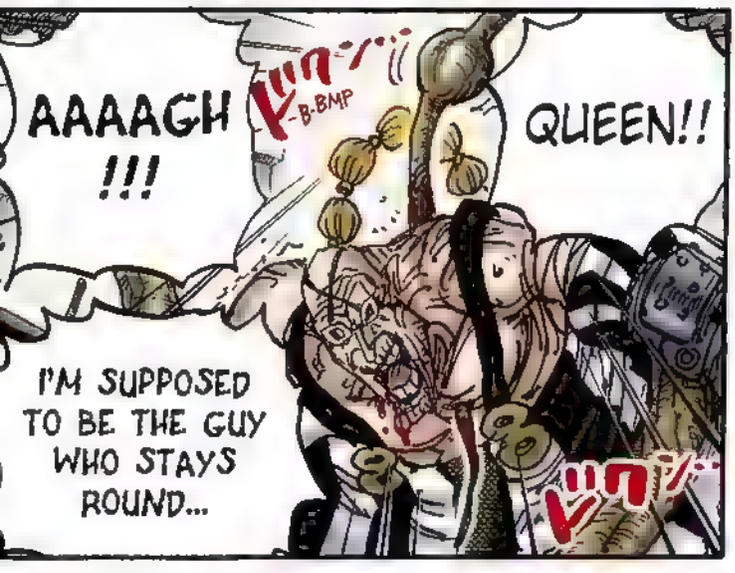

...
PLUTON.
...IS THE ANCIENT WEAPON...
I'M CERTAIN THAT SOME-WHERE IN THIS COUNTRY...
?!
STOMP TROMP
CLANK..

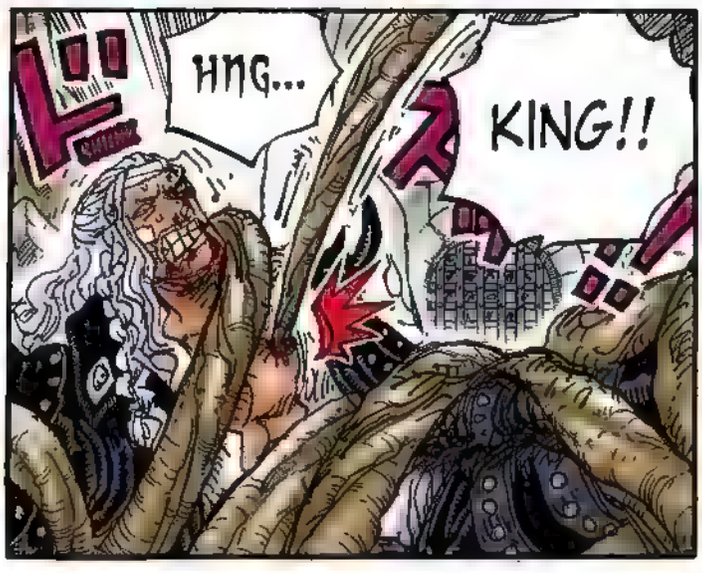

IT IS.
ベん!
BENG

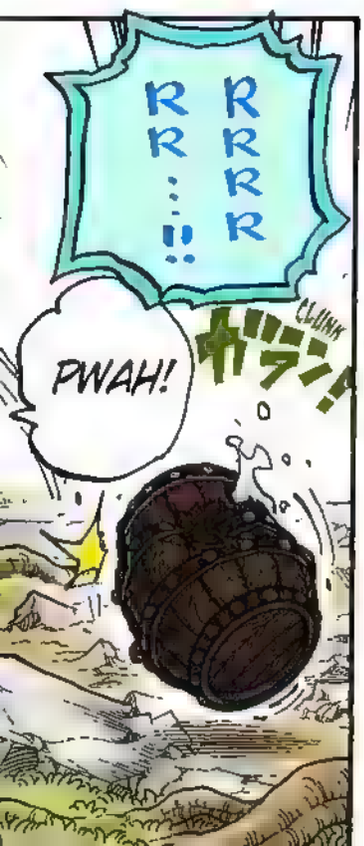

...SAID IT WAS HERE.
...
THE PONEGLIFF IN ALABASTA...

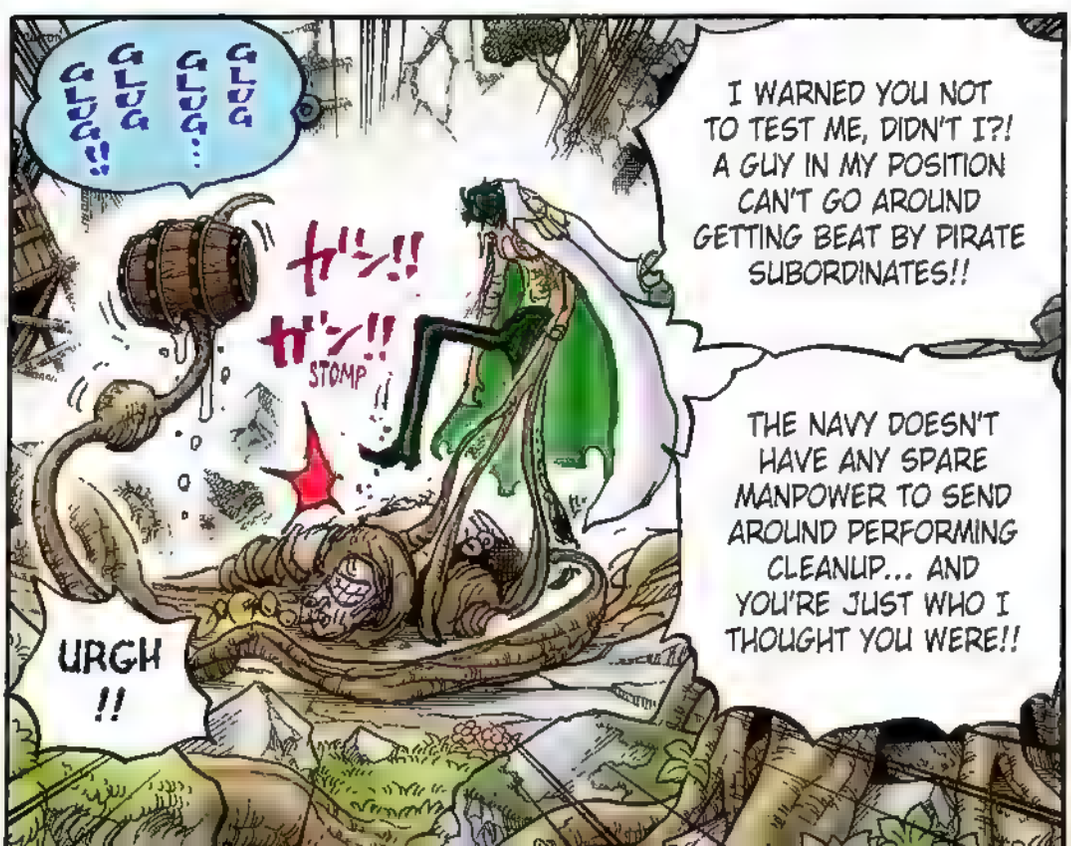

FORMER EXCAVA-TION CAMP, UDON
ボコォーン!!
KABOOM
!!
AAAAGH !!

URGH...
DOOM
AA... AH...

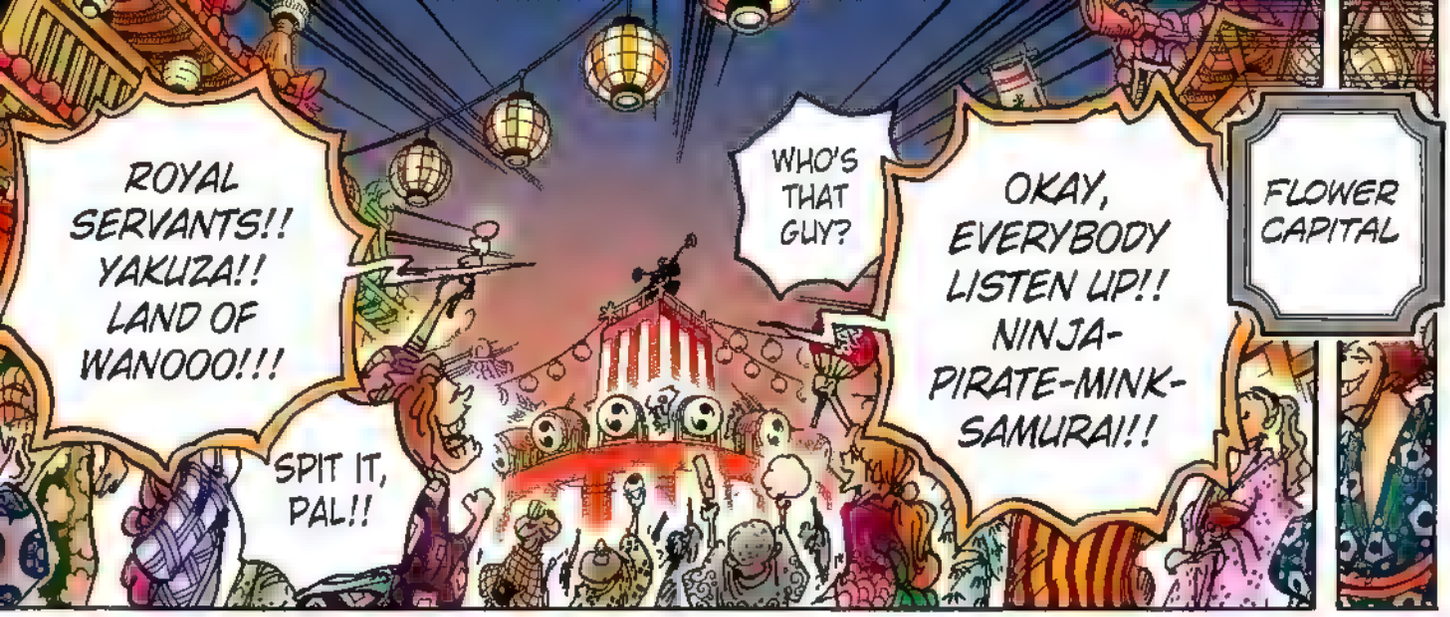

AAAAGH !!!
B-BMP
QUEEN!!
I'M SUPPOSED TO BE THE GUY WHO STAYS ROUND...

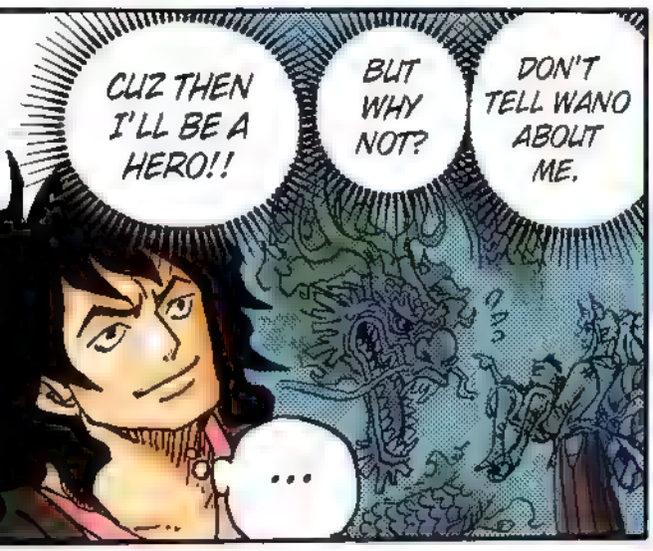

HNG...
KING!!

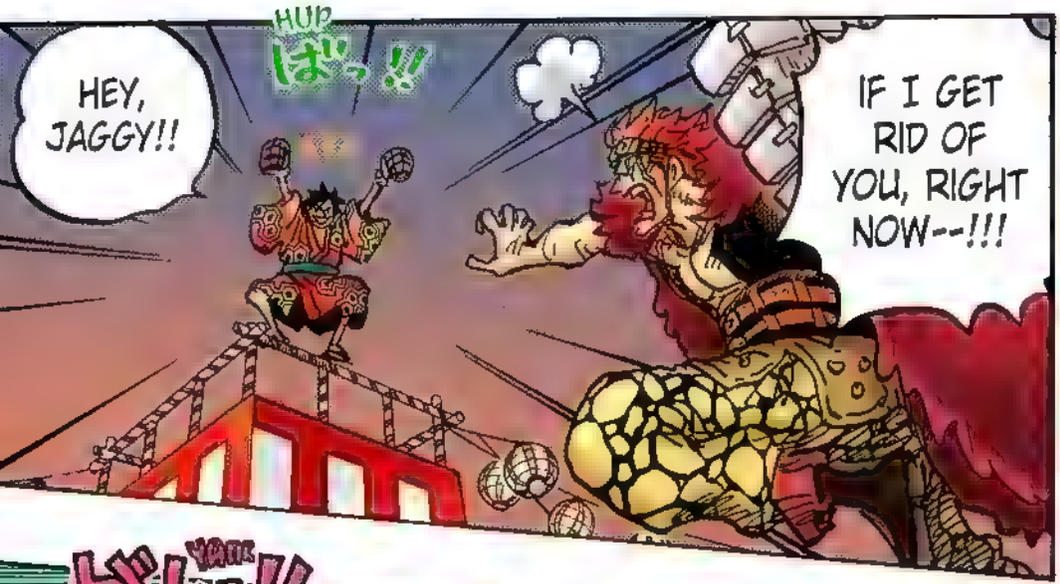

RR...!! RRRR
PWAH!
CLUNK

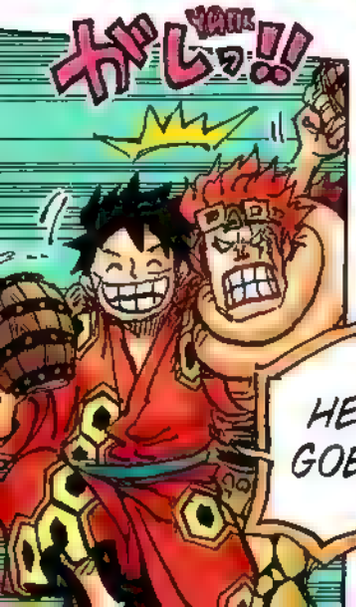

GLUG GLUG... GLUG GLUG!!
STOMP
URGH !!
I WARNED YOU NOT TO TEST ME, DIDN'T I?! A GUY IN MY POSITION CAN'T GO AROUND GETTING BEAT BY PIRATE SUBORDINATES!!
THE NAVY DOESN'T HAVE ANY SPARE MANPOWER TO SEND AROUND PERFORMING CLEANUP... AND YOU'RE JUST WHO I THOUGHT YOU WERE!!

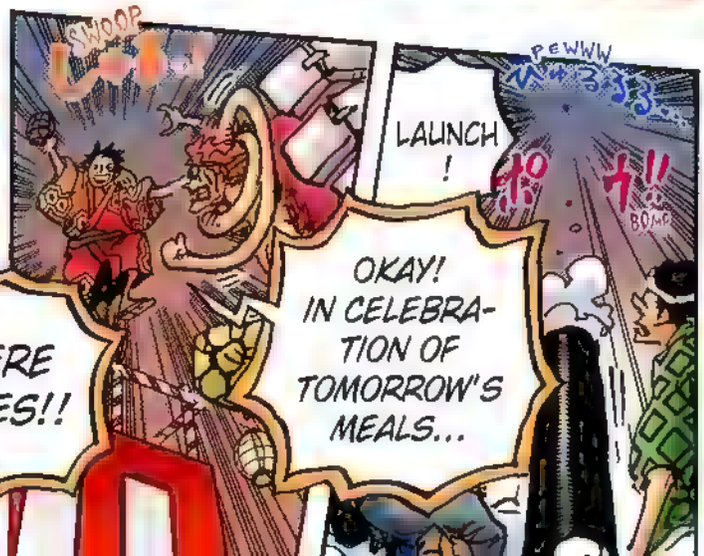
CLICK
HELLO, THIS IS--
YEAH, IT'S ME. I'M IN WANO.
THAT BOOZE TASTES LIKE CRAP... NEEDS MORE TIME TO AGE.
RRR...
RRR
死!!
HUH?! OH...!! RYOKU...
SEND ME A BATTLE-SHIP!!
AND DON'T YOU DARE SQUEAL TO SAKAZUKI, GOT IT?! BYE.
CLICK
I LOVE THAT GUY'S "CUT NO CORNERS" ATTITUDE.
I WANNA HEAR HIM SAY...
DOOM
NAVY HQ ADMIRAL
RYOKUGYU
(ARAMAKI)
..."YOU DID GOOD"... WHEN I BRING HIM THIS KID'S HEAD!!
WANTED
MONKEY.D.LUFFY
RA HA HA.

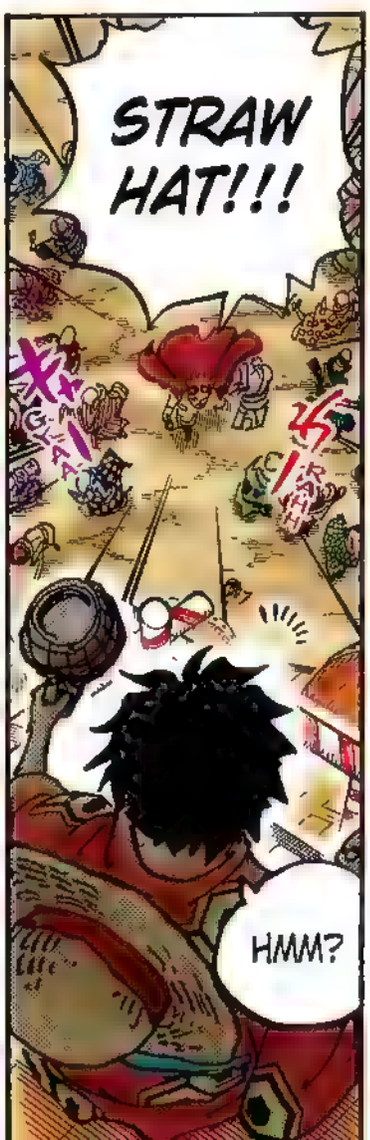












FLOWER CAPITAL

OKAY, EVERYBODY LISTEN UP!! NINJA-PIRATE-MINK-SAMURAI!!

WHO'S THAT GUY?

ROYAL SERVANTS!! YAKUZA!! LAND OF WANOOO!!!

SPIT IT, PAL!!

RAAAAH

YOU GUYS ALL FOUGHT HARD!!!

LEAD A TOAST!!

YOU'RE THE PARTY LEADER!!

DON'T TELL WANO ABOUT ME.

BUT WHY NOT?

CUZ THEN I'LL BE A HERO!!

...

STRAW HAT!!!

HMM?

IF I GET RID OF YOU, RIGHT NOW--!!!

HUP

HEY, JAGGY!!

PEWWW

LAUNCH!

OKAY! IN CELEBRATION OF TOMORROW'S MEALS...

SWOOP

HERE GOES!!

KAMPAI !!!

DOOOM!!

A TOAST TO THIS PARTY!!! LET'S DRINK THE NIGHT AWAY!!!

YEAAAAAA

THESE PIRATES SURE DO LOVE TO CARRY ON.

IN ALL MY LIFE, I'VE NEVER HEARD...

YEAAAAA

...OF A PARTY THIS BIG AND RAUCOUS!!

DO

...THE FOUR EMPERORS NOW!!!

BUGGY
BUGGY THE GENIUS JESTER

SHANKS
RED-HAIRED SHANKS

THIS IS WHO THEY'RE CALLING...

OH!

WHAAAAAT ?!!

MARSHALL D. TEECH
"BLACKBEARD" TEECH

MONKEY D. LUFFY
STRAW HAT LUFFY

RAAAH

RAAAAAAH

SNAP!!

WHY ARE YOU WRAPPING YOUR ARM AROUND ME?!

RAAAAAAAAH!!!

THE WORLD OUTSIDE IS ONE UNHOLY MESS RIGHT NOW...

DO

TEK-TEK...

OH

WELL, THE NAVY AIN'T IN ANY MOOD TO CELEBRATE, YOU BRATS...

SOUNDS LIKE THEY'RE HAVIN' A GRAND OLD TIME UP THERE...

BAM!

!!!

JUST LOOK AT THIS!!

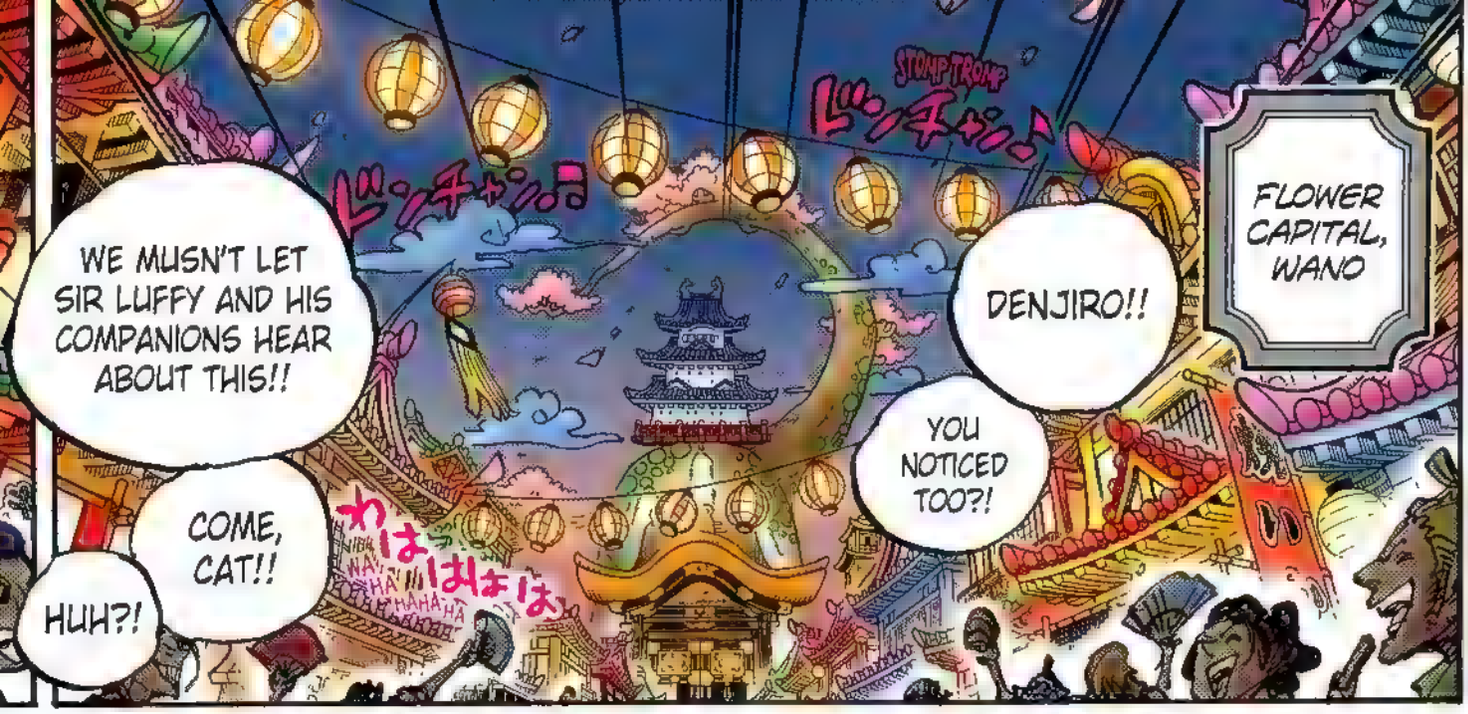
I'VE GOT NO IDEA WHAT HAPPENED IN THE OUTSIDE WORLD, BUT...

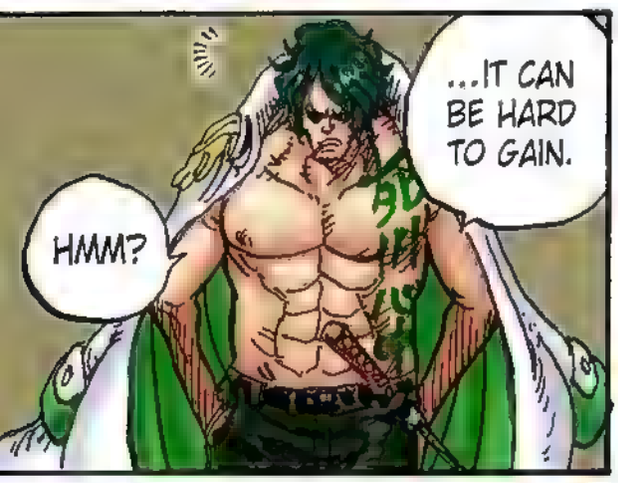
I CAME HERE TO ELIMINATE YOU!!

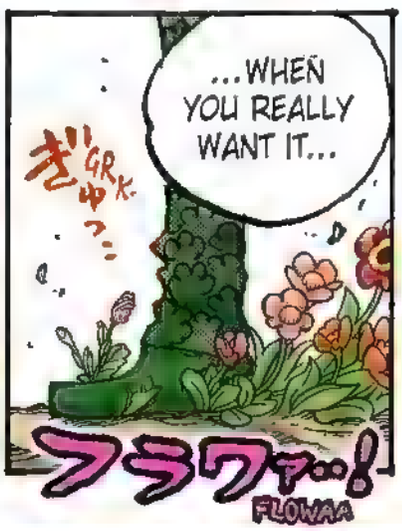
Chapter 1054: FLAME EMPEROR

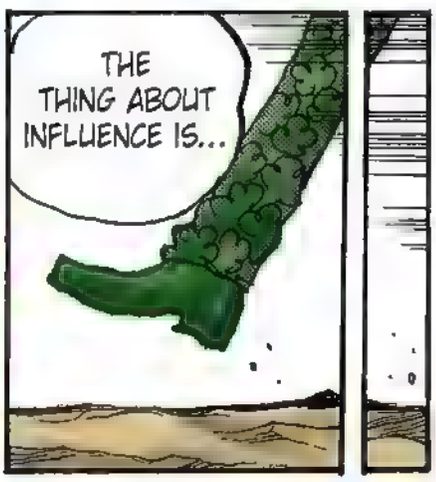
vol.104

ONE PIECE









FLOWER CAPITAL, WANO

STOMP TROMP

ドンチャン♪

ドンチャン♪

DENJIRO!!

YOU NOTICED TOO?!

WE MUSN'T LET SIR LUFFY AND HIS COMPANIONS HEAR ABOUT THIS!!

COME, CAT!!

HUH?!

わははははは

WA HA HAHA HA

THE THING ABOUT INFLUENCE IS...

...WHEN YOU REALLY WANT IT...

ぎゅっ GRK

フラワァ…!

FLOWAA

...IT CAN BE HARD TO GAIN.

HMM?

...

HEY, SAMURAI... YOU BETTER NOT TRY TO STOP ME!!

ぐ ん!!

RAAAAAH

わあああああ…!!

ドンチャン♪

ドンチャン♪

DOOM!

GROVES OF WRATH!!

!!!

ZRRMM...

THE FOREST IS JUST AS MUCH THE CRADLE OF LIFE AS THE SEA!!!

IT IS PURE LOGIA, NATURE ITSELF!!!

GR IK GR IK

GRAK GRAK

I'M A WOODSMAN WITH THE POWER OF THE *WOODS-WOODS FRUIT!!*

THEY'RE SIR LUFFY'S ENEMIES ABROAD!!

HE'S FROM THE NAVY!!

THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS ARE THE GODS OF THE WORLD!! AND HERE IN THIS COUNTRY UNAFFILIATED WITH THE WORLD GOVERNMENT...

SO...YOU KNOW HOW THINGS WORK OUTSIDE OF HERE?

ZWO

OSH

!!!

...YOU HAVE NO HUMAN RIGHTS!!

SHRRR!

DISCRIMINATION CREATES SOLACE!!!

GRAK

ALL THE REST OF US CAN LOOK DOWN OUR NOSES AT YOU UNAFFILIATED COUNTRIES!!!

GRAK GRAK!!

LET ME TEACH YOU SOMETHING! HUMANKIND HAS LASTED THROUGH THE AGES BY CREATING AND DEFINING THE *INFERIOR!!*

STOMP TROMP

STOMP TROMP!

IT'S HOW THE WORLD WORKS!!

DON'T BLAME ME FOR IT!!

...AND ALLOW THEIR HEARTS TO FEEL FREE AGAIN!!

I WON'T LET YOU RUIN THEIR CHANCE TO FINALLY CELEBRATE...

THE PEOPLE HAVE WITHSTOOD 20 YEARS OF OPPRESSION...

WHO ARE YOU?!

HUFF!!

HUFF!!

SIR YAMATO ...!!

ANYTHING TO ENSURE I REACH STRAW HAT LUFFY!!!

IT DOESN'T MATTER HOW MANY PEOPLE DIE IN THIS COUNTRY, BECAUSE THE LAW DOES NOT APPLY HERE!!

RA HA HA HA!! JUST TRY TO STOP ME!! I'LL KILL THOUSANDS OF YOU!!

KRADOOOOOM

THE SON OF KAIDO!!!

I'M YAMATO !!

THE HEROES HAVE YET TO HEAL FROM THEIR BATTLE, AND WE WON'T ALLOW YOU TO HARM THEM!!!

WELL SAID, YAMATO!!

BLAST BREATH !!!

?!!

A DRAGON?!

?!!

SON OF KAIDO?!

YEOWWW !!

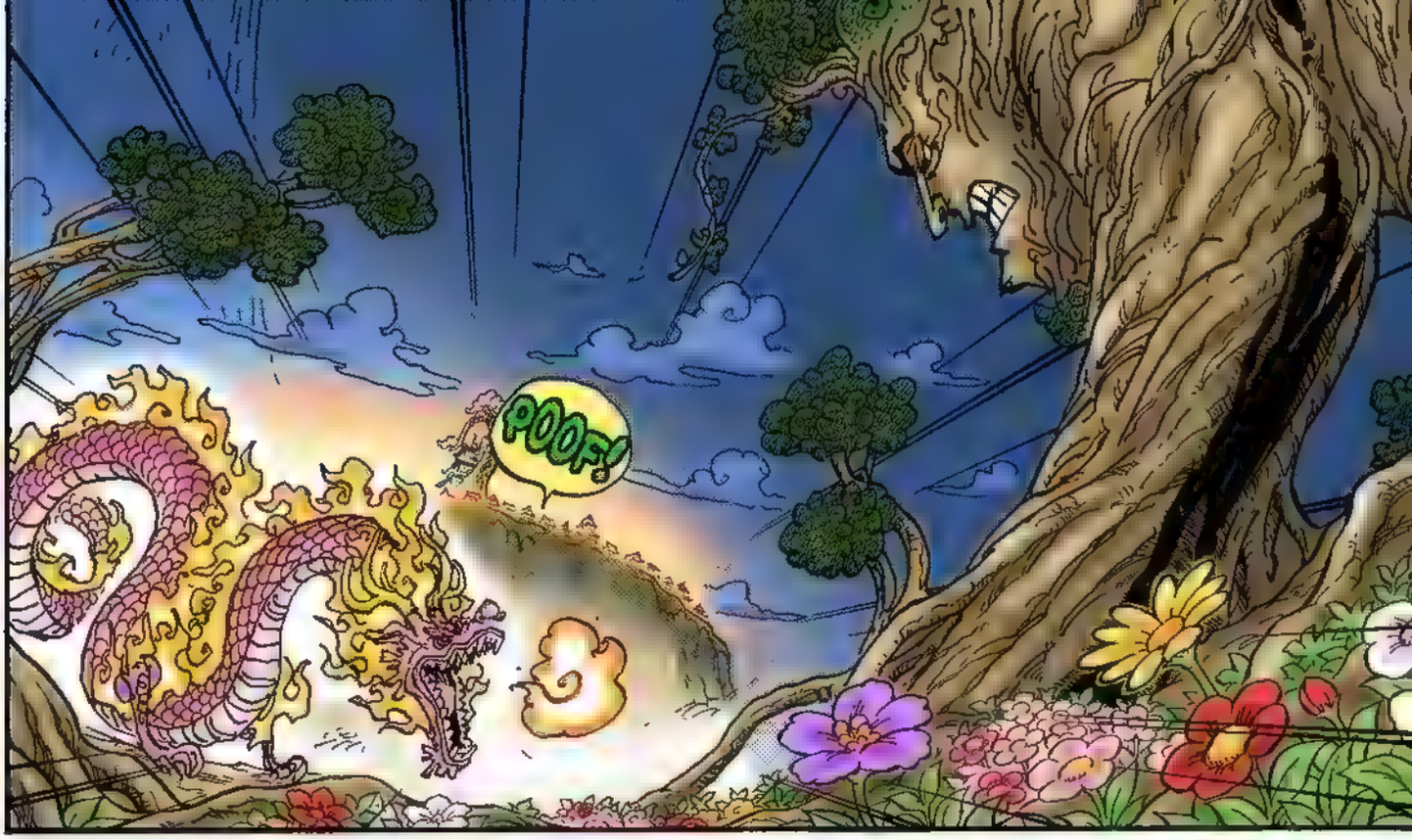
THAT'S SOME TOUGH HAKI!!!!

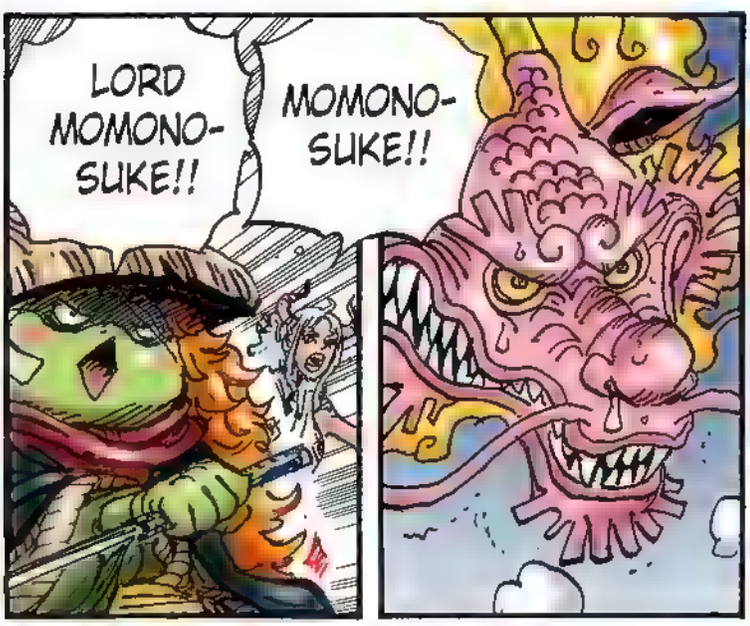
...A SINGLE WORD OF THAT!!

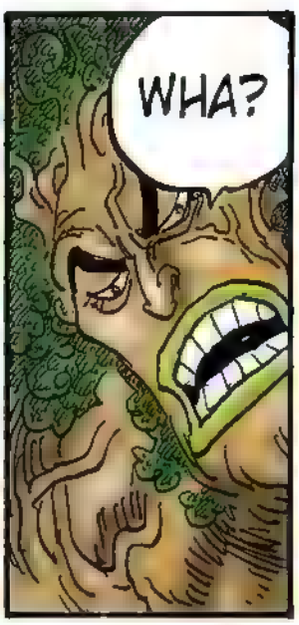
GA-KONG

HRNG !!

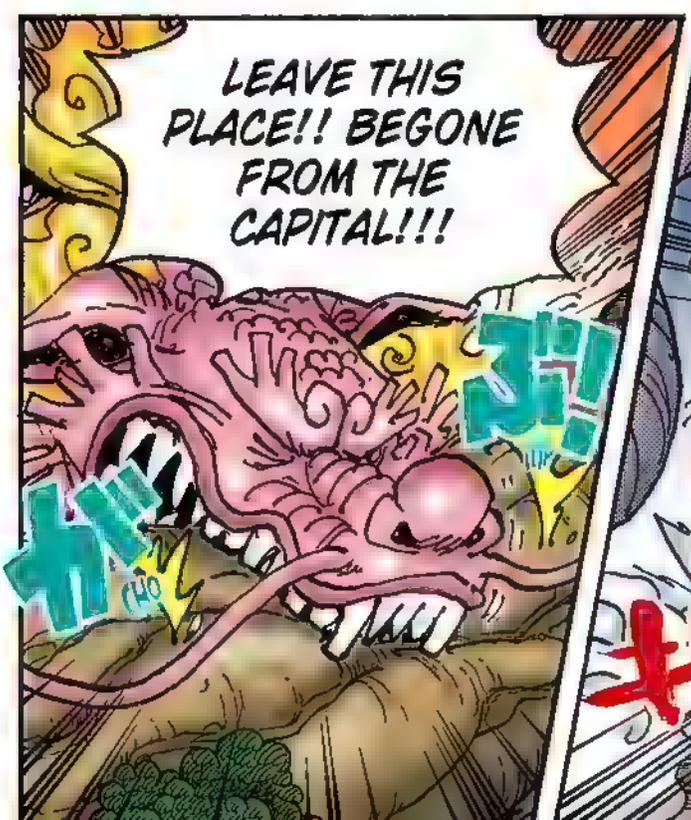
YOU WON'T BE DOING...

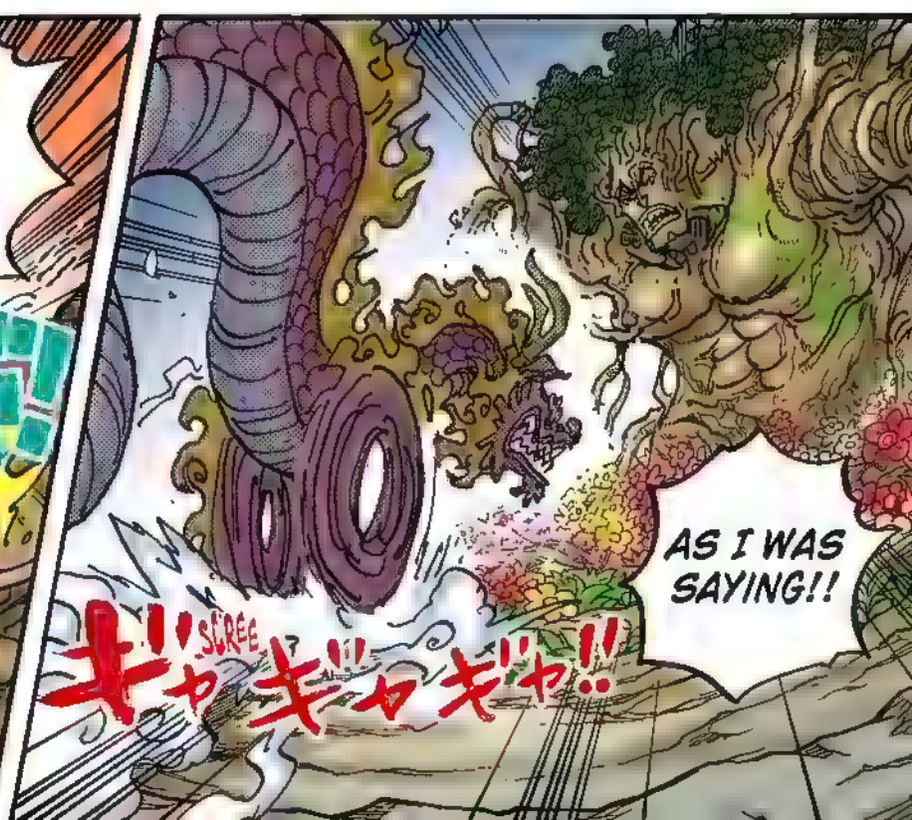

POOF!

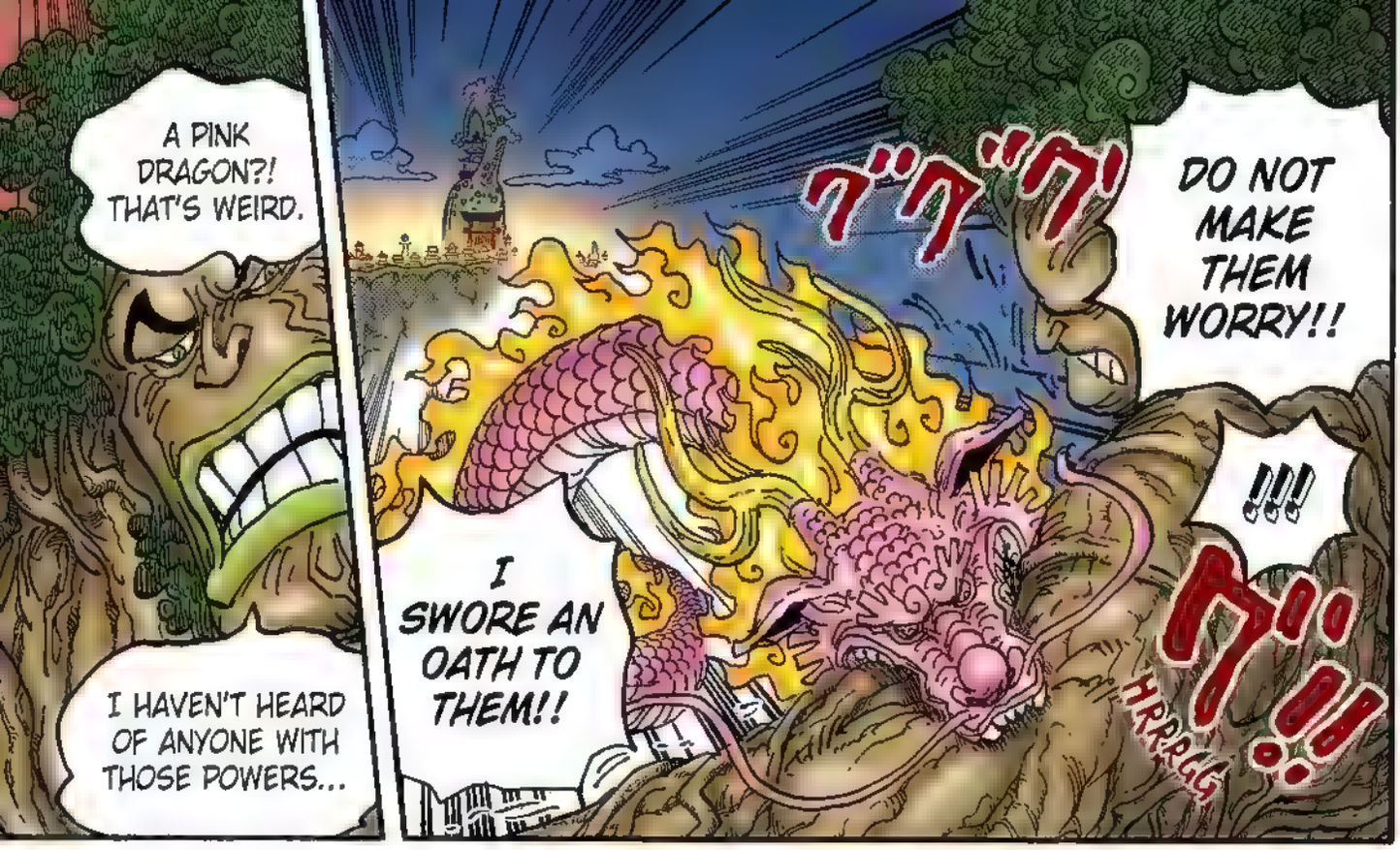

LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!
MOMONO-SUKE!!

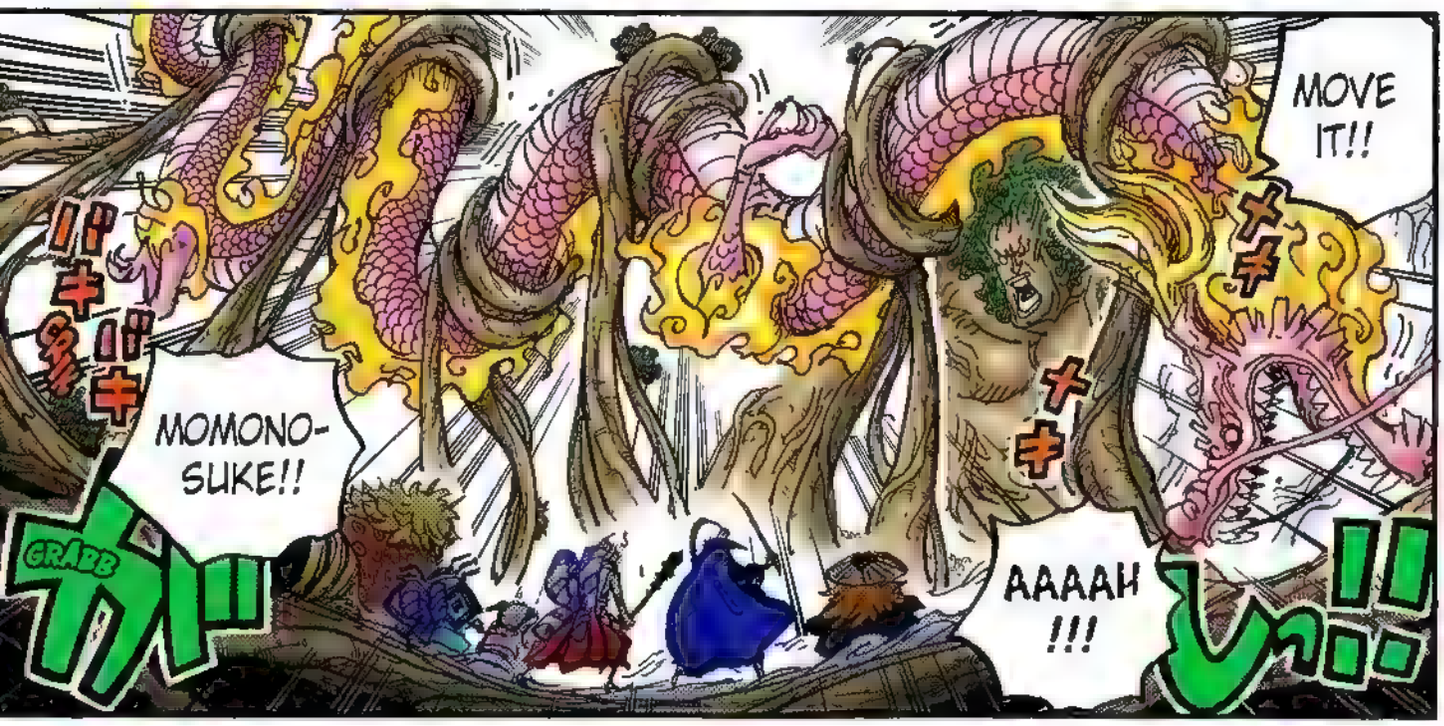

WHA?

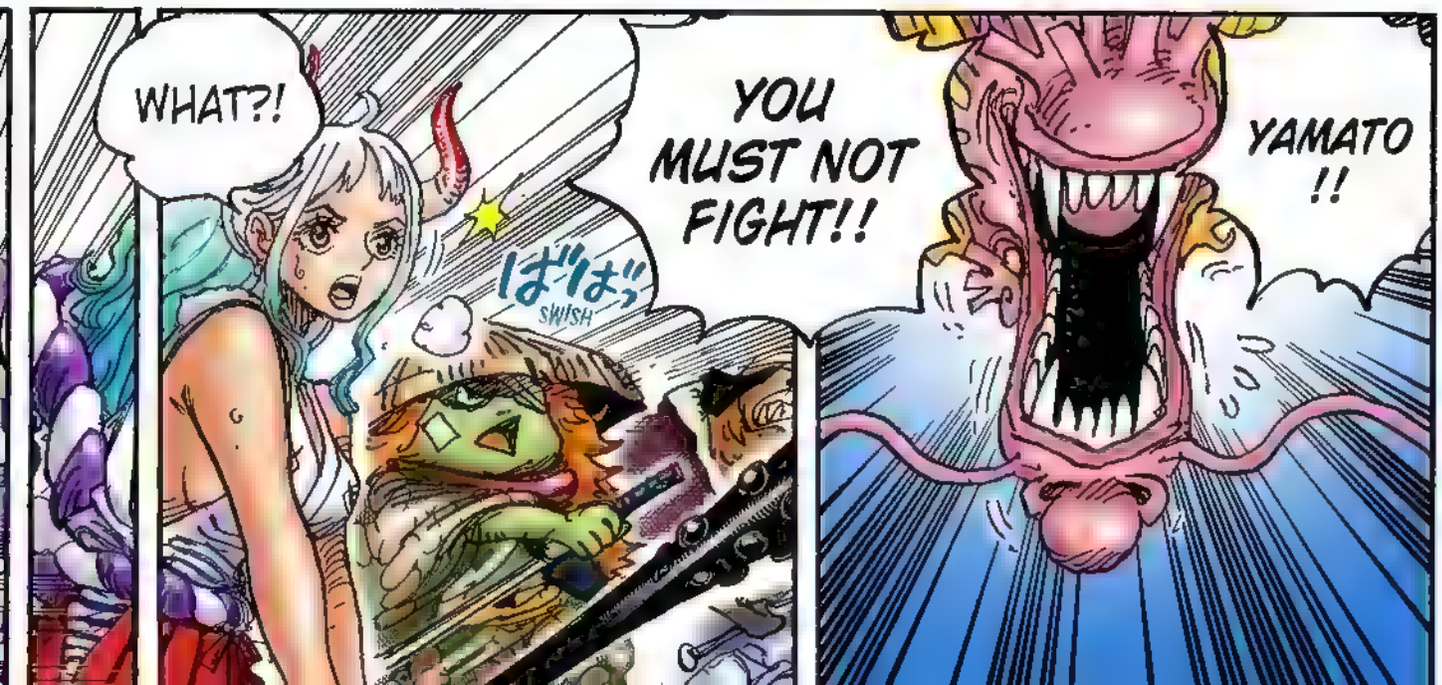
STOMP TROMP

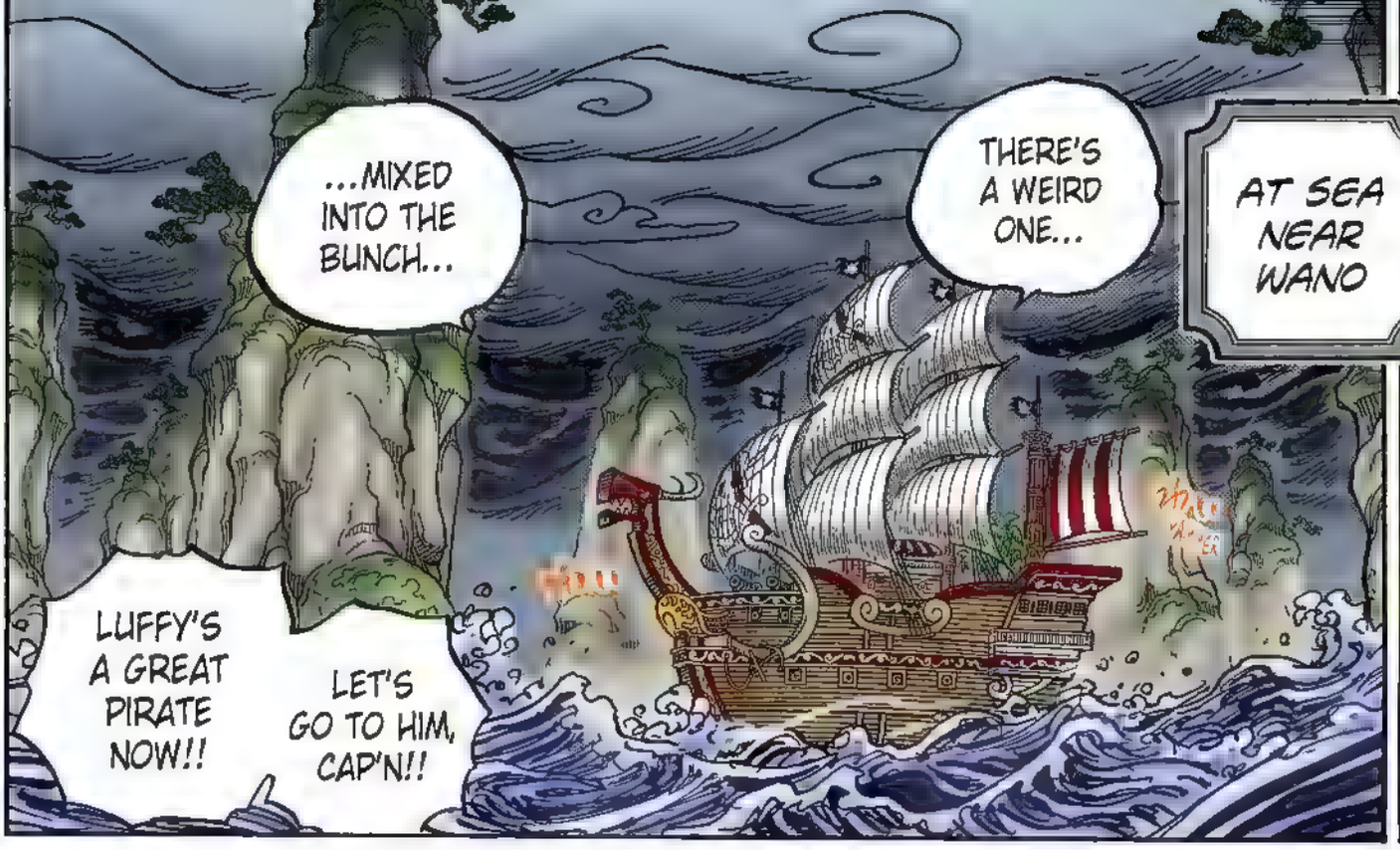

LEAVE THIS PLACE!! BEGONE FROM THE CAPITAL!!!

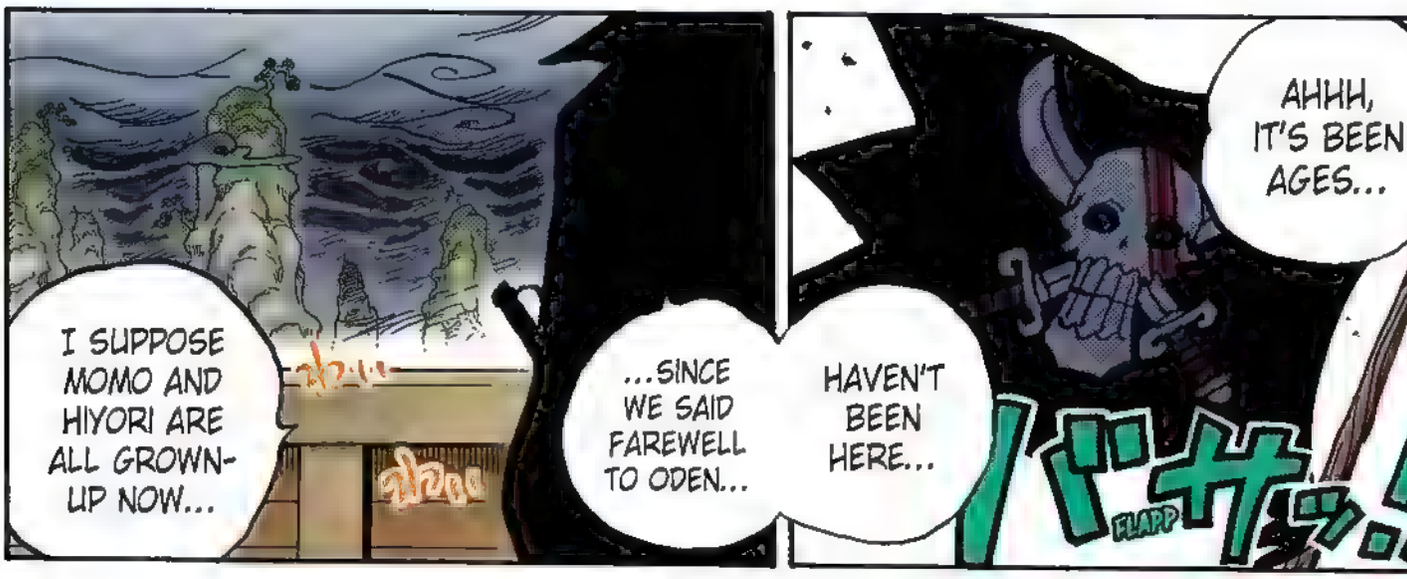

AS I WAS SAYING!!
SCREE

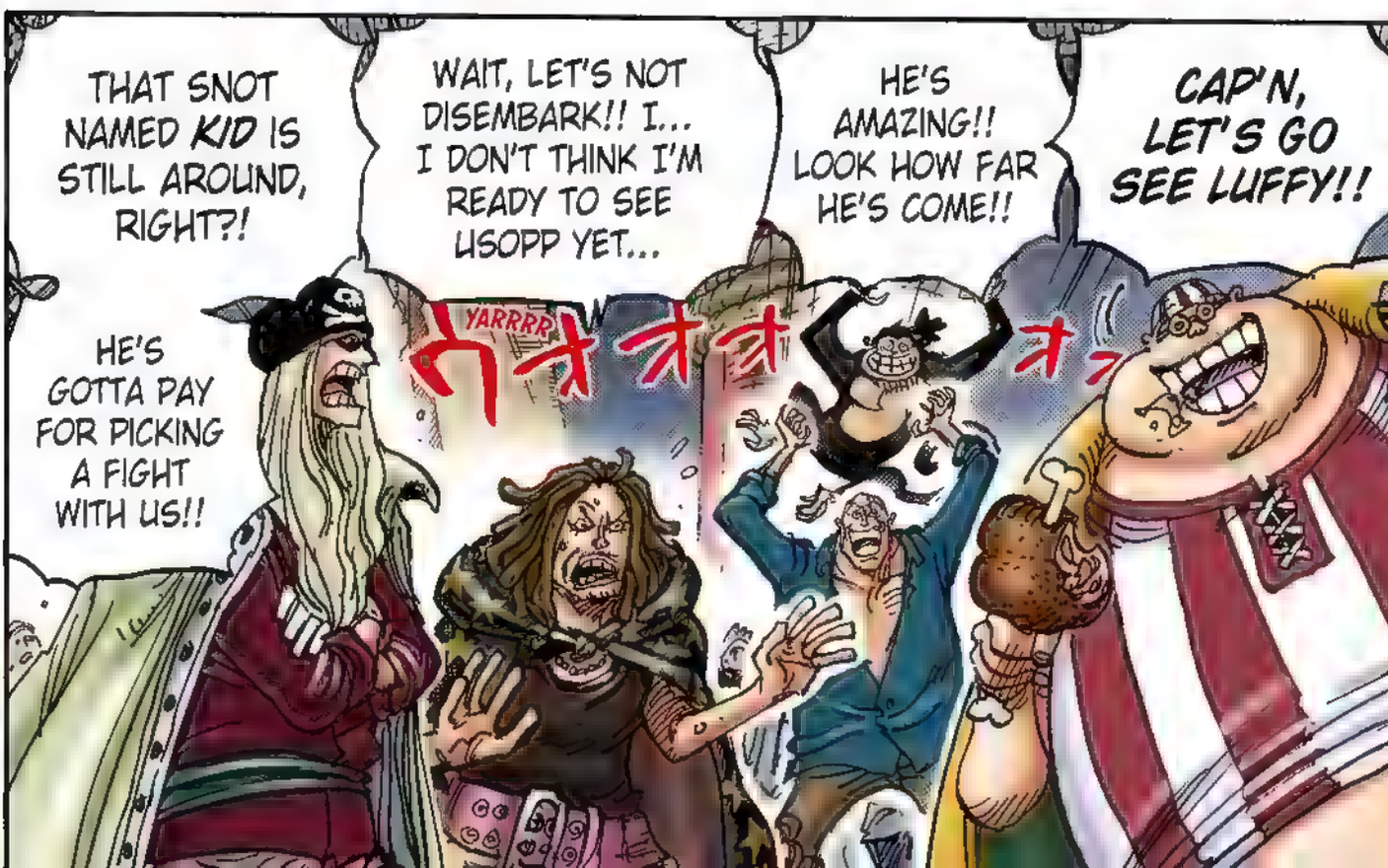

A PINK DRAGON?! THAT'S WEIRD.
I HAVEN'T HEARD OF ANYONE WITH THOSE POWERS...
I SWORE AN OATH TO THEM!!
ゴゴゴゴ
DO NOT MAKE THEM WORRY!!
!!!
HRRRGG


MOMONO-SUKE!!
GRABB
MOVE IT!!
AAAAH !!!


WHAT?!
YOU MUST NOT FIGHT!!
SWISH
YAMATO !!


AT SEA NEAR WANO
THERE'S A WEIRD ONE...
...MIXED INTO THE BUNCH...
LUFFY'S A GREAT PIRATE NOW!!
LET'S GO TO HIM, CAP'N!!

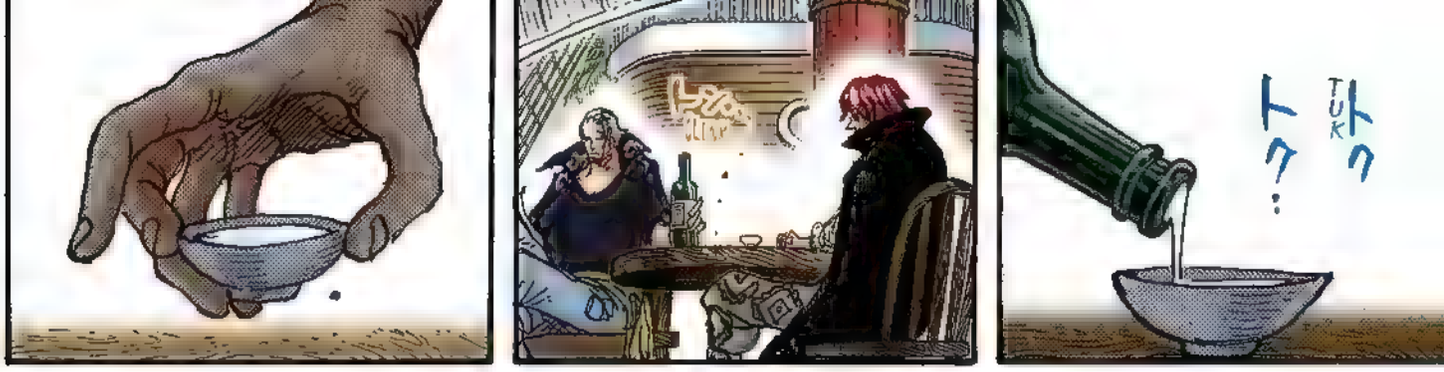

I SUPPOSE MOMO AND HIYORI ARE ALL GROWN-UP NOW...
...SINCE WE SAID FAREWELL TO ODEN...
HAVEN'T BEEN HERE...
AHHH, IT'S BEEN AGES...
FLAPP
バサッ!!

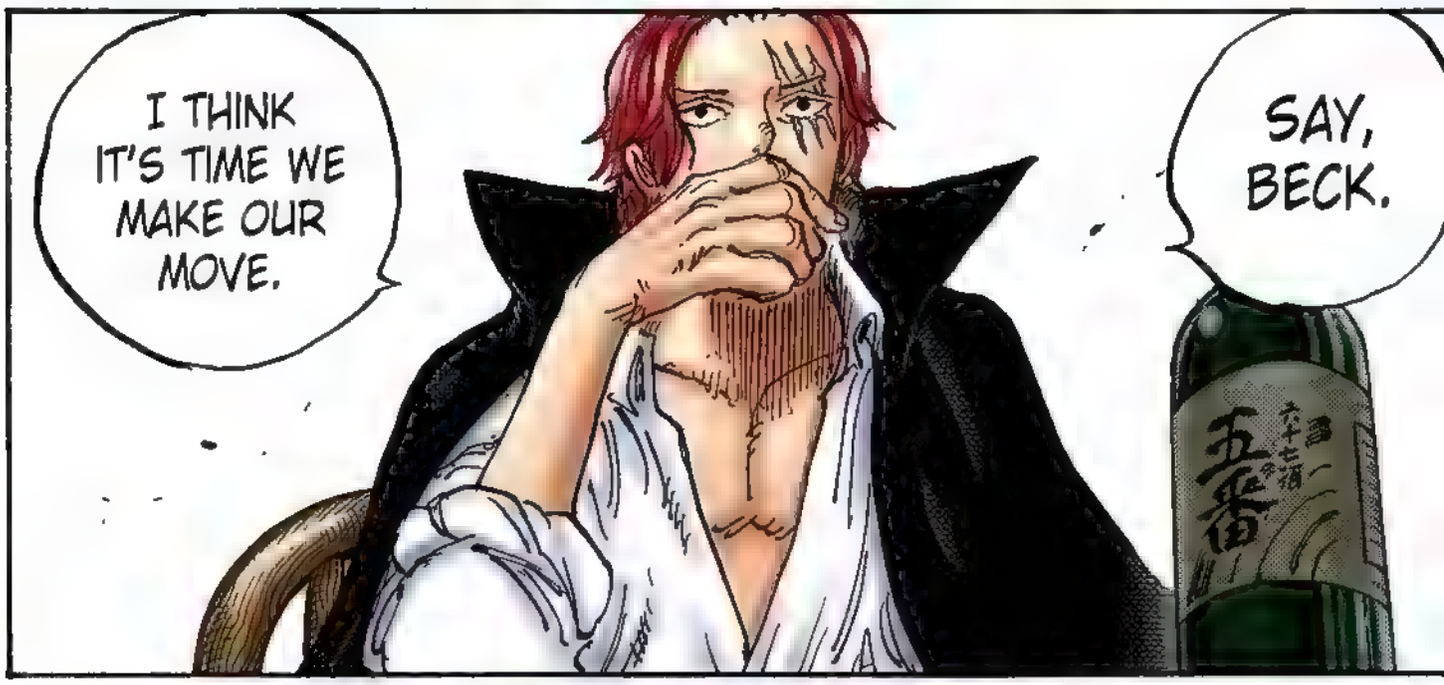

THAT SNOT NAMED KID IS STILL AROUND, RIGHT?!
WAIT, LET'S NOT DISEMBARK!! I... I DON'T THINK I'M READY TO SEE USOPP YET...
HE'S AMAZING!! LOOK HOW FAR HE'S COME!!
CAP'N, LET'S GO SEE LUFFY!!
HE'S GOTTA PAY FOR PICKING A FIGHT WITH US!!
YARRRR

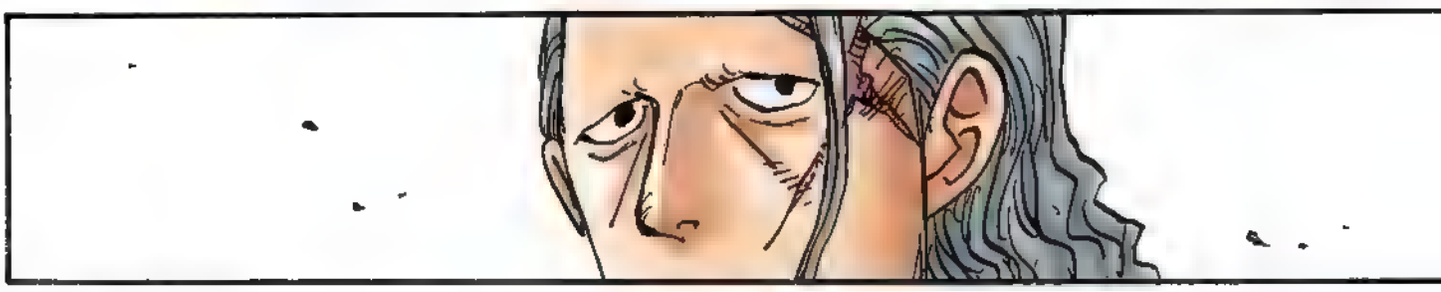
ANTED
DEAD OR AL
MONKEY·D
WELL, WELL...
GYA HA HA HA
RAHH
...
THAT'S RED-HAIR'S SHIP!!
SEEMS LIKE THERE ARE CP9 AGENTS ON BOARD!!
THAT'S TROUBLE.
NOTHING TO WORRY ABOUT.
WE SAIL!!

WHAT ARE THEY AFTER?! THERE'S NO TREASURE HERE!!
わあああ
RAAAAH
ONLY A SINGLE DEVIL FRUIT!!
WHAT COULD THAT MEAN TO THEM?!
わあああああ
IT JUST TURNS YOU INTO RUBBER, RIGHT?!
CLANG
BABOOM
CHOMP

MMF
...
THROB...
GUESS ALL THE BOSSES KNOW THAT STRAW HAT LUFFY GUY...
YOU KNOW WHAT I HEARD ABOUT STRAW HAT LUFFY...?
CHATTER
CHATTER
THAT HE'S LIKE SOME MONSTROUS, UNCONTROLLABLE APE OF A MAN.
AT LEAST, THAT'S WHAT THEY SAY...
SORE MAE DAY
I'M NOT INTERESTED IN SEEING LUFFY...
WHAT?!! NO!!!
REMEMBER WHAT'S HAPPENING IN OUR TERRITORY NOW?
OH, THERE'S THAT FOLLOWER OF LUFFY'S... BART-SOME-THING?
HE BURNED OUR FLAGS DOWN AND REPLACED THEM WITH LUFFY'S...
SO HOW WOULD THAT MAKE ME LOOK? WHAT HAPPENS TO THE TRUST PUT IN ME?
WELL, OKAY, I GUESS YOU HAVE A POINT.
...
BOO BOO
SHUNK...

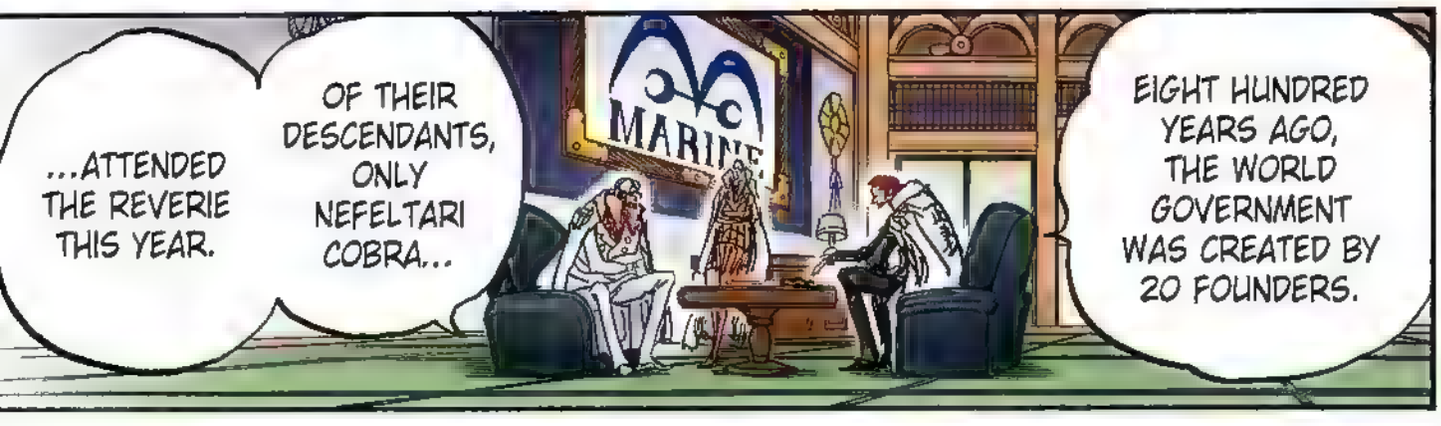


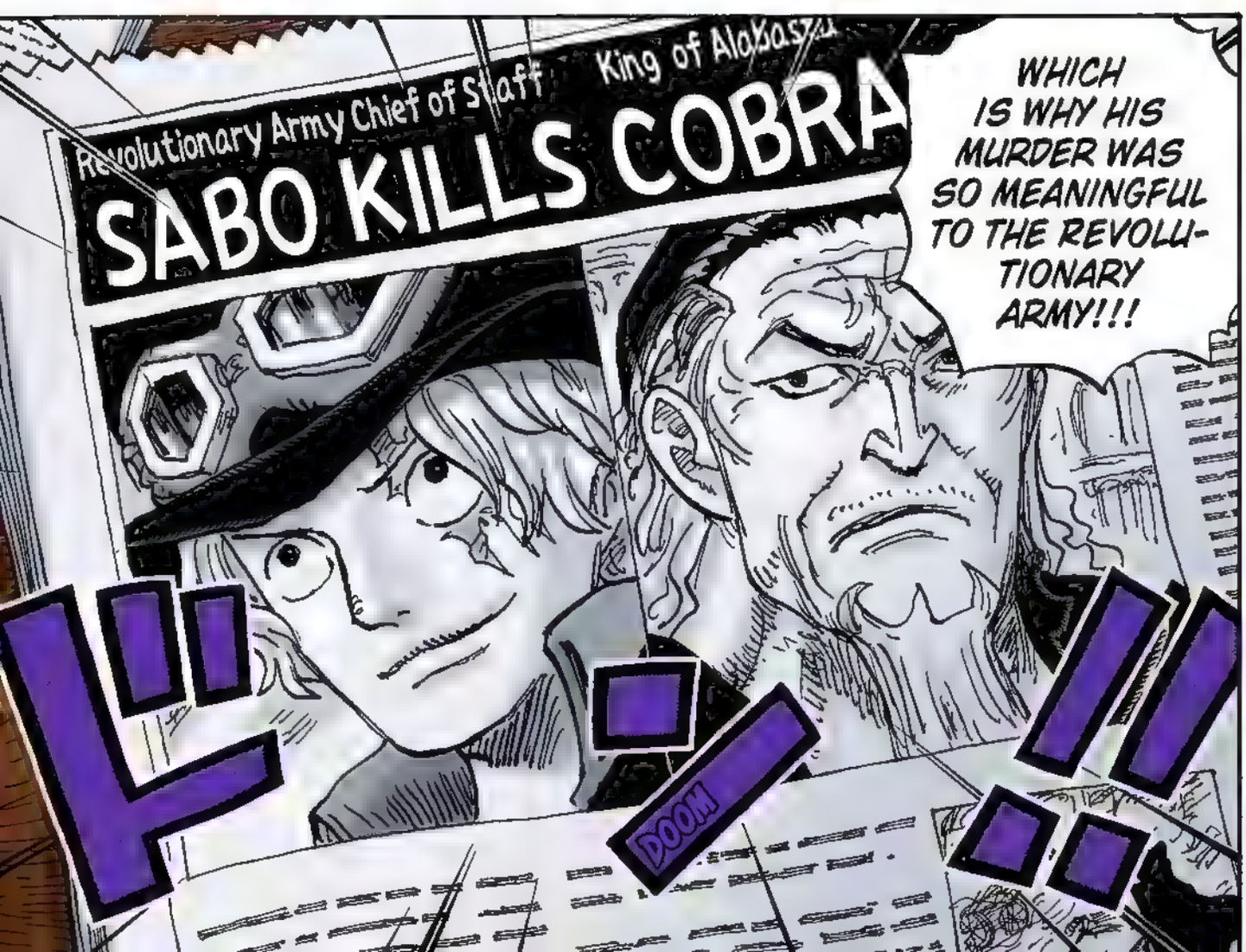

I THINK IT'S TIME WE MAKE OUR MOVE.
SAY, BECK.

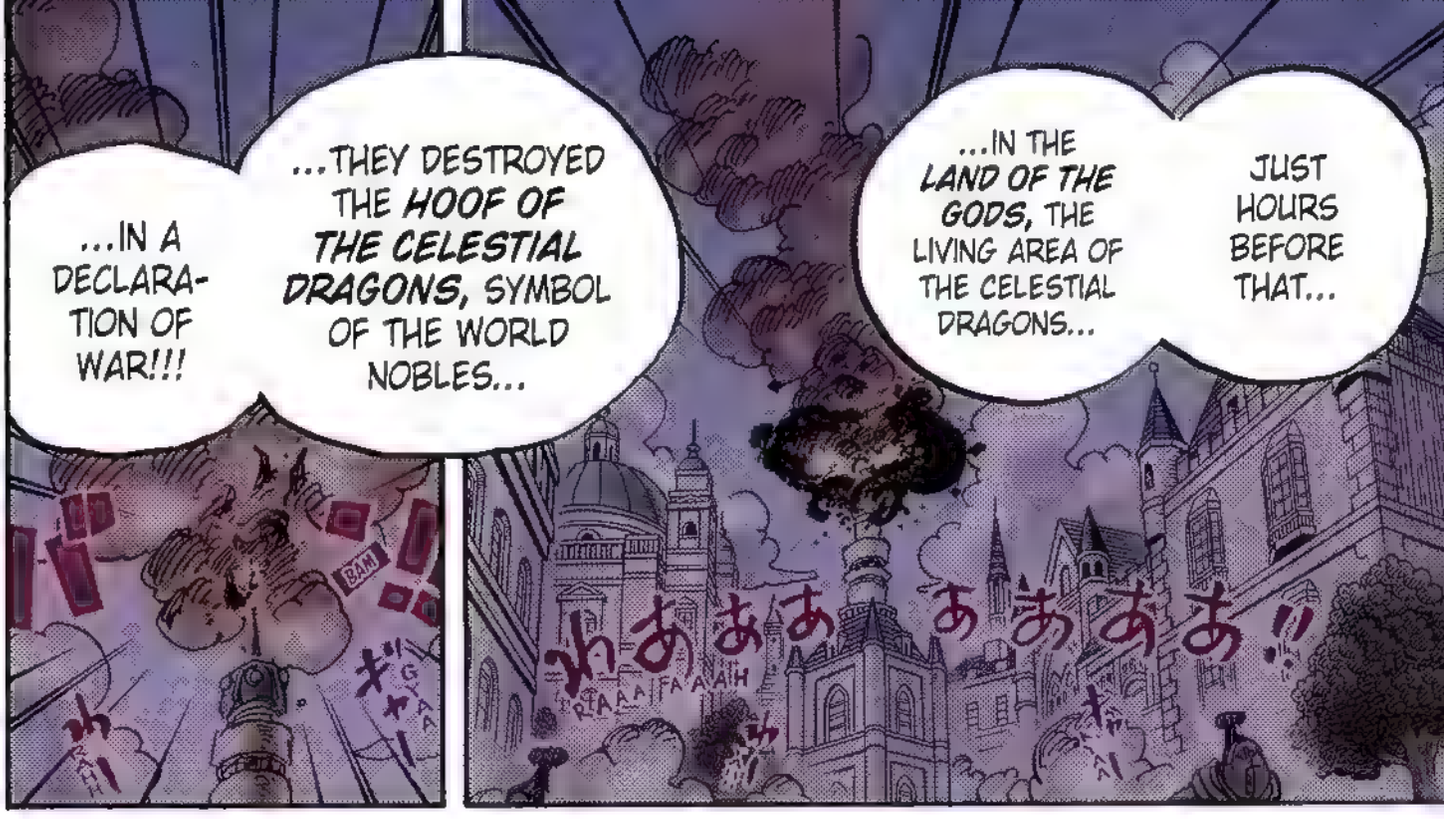


LET'S CLAIM THE ONE PIECE.

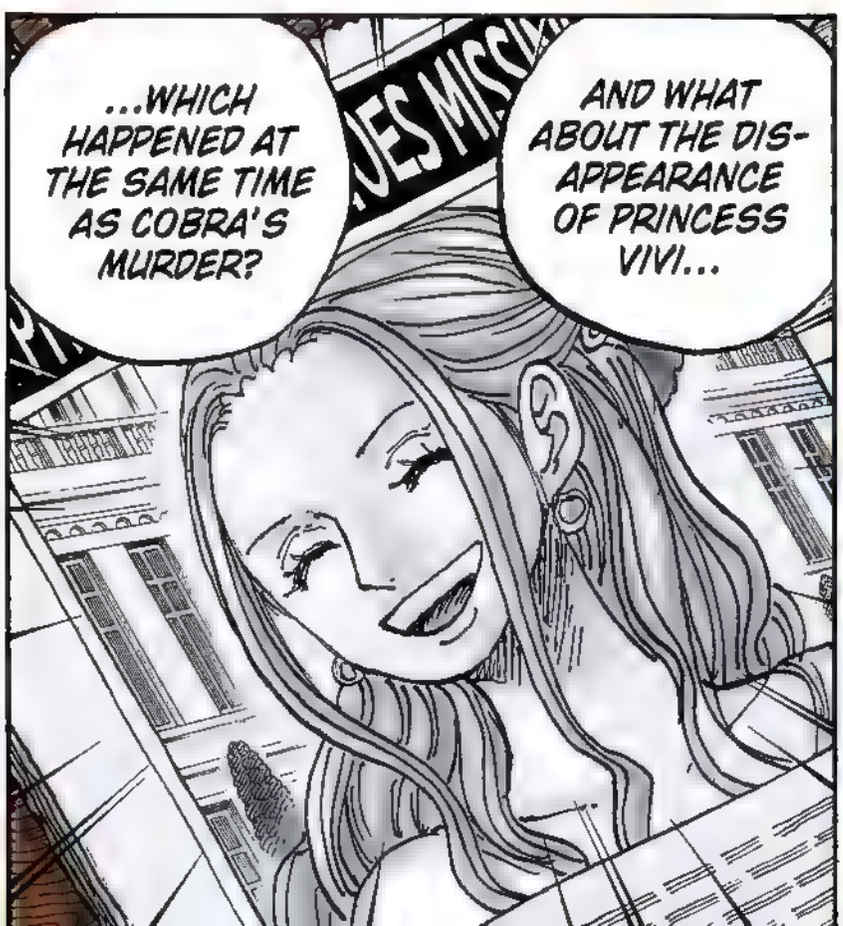
NAVY HQ, NEW WORLD
WE CAN'T LET THE REVOLUTIONARIES KEEP RUNNING UNCHECKED, AKAINU.
I KNOW THAT, BUT WE DON'T HAVE THE TROOPS TO SEND.
THEY'RE CALLING HIM FLAME EMPEROR SABO NOW.
HE'S THE HERO OF THE ENTIRE WORLD!!


EIGHT HUNDRED YEARS AGO, THE WORLD GOVERNMENT WAS CREATED BY 20 FOUNDERS.
OF THEIR DESCENDANTS, ONLY NEFELTARI COBRA...
...ATTENDED THE REVERIE THIS YEAR.


Revolutionary Army Chief of Staff
King of Alabasta
SABO KILLS COBRA
WHICH IS WHY HIS MURDER WAS SO MEANINGFUL TO THE REVOLUTIONARY ARMY!!!
DOOM

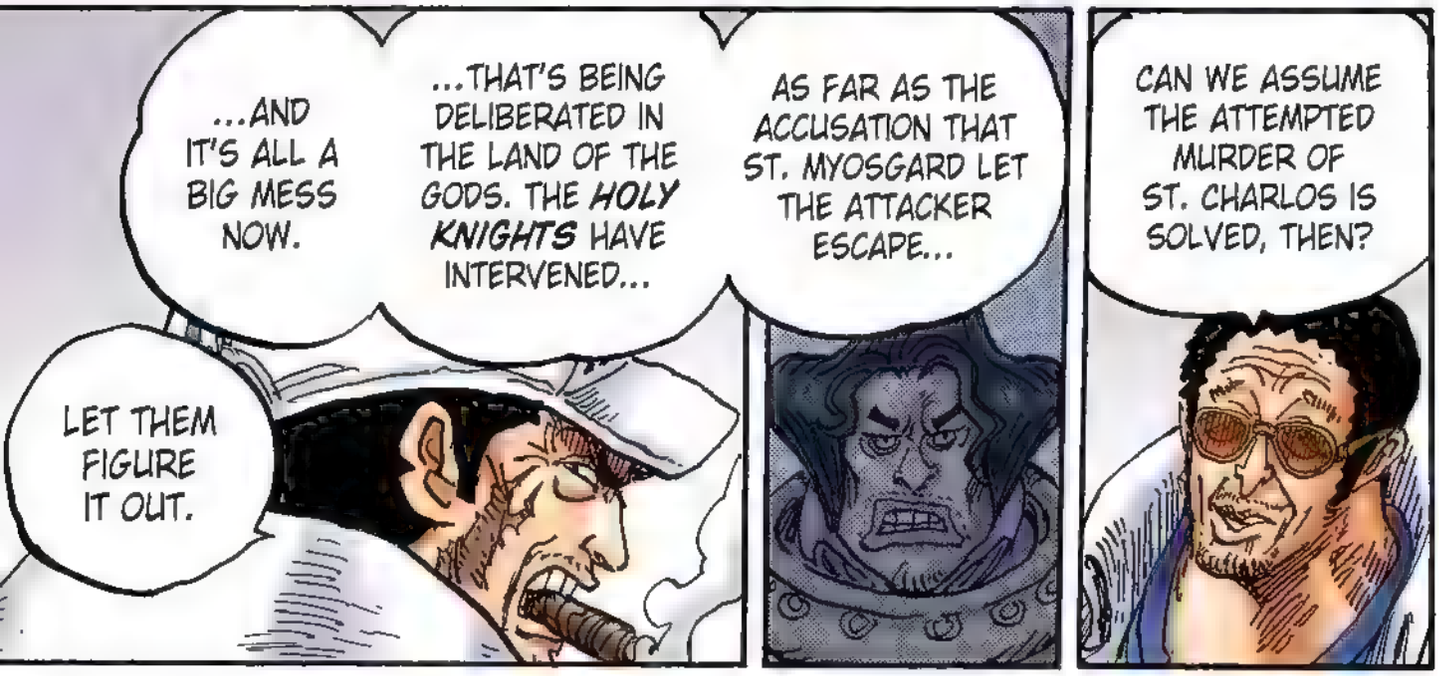

...IN A DECLARATION OF WAR!!!
...THEY DESTROYED THE HOOF OF THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS, SYMBOL OF THE WORLD NOBLES...
BAM
ギャ
GYAA
...IN THE LAND OF THE GODS, THE LIVING AREA OF THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS...
JUST HOURS BEFORE THAT...
わあああああ!!
WAAAAAAAH

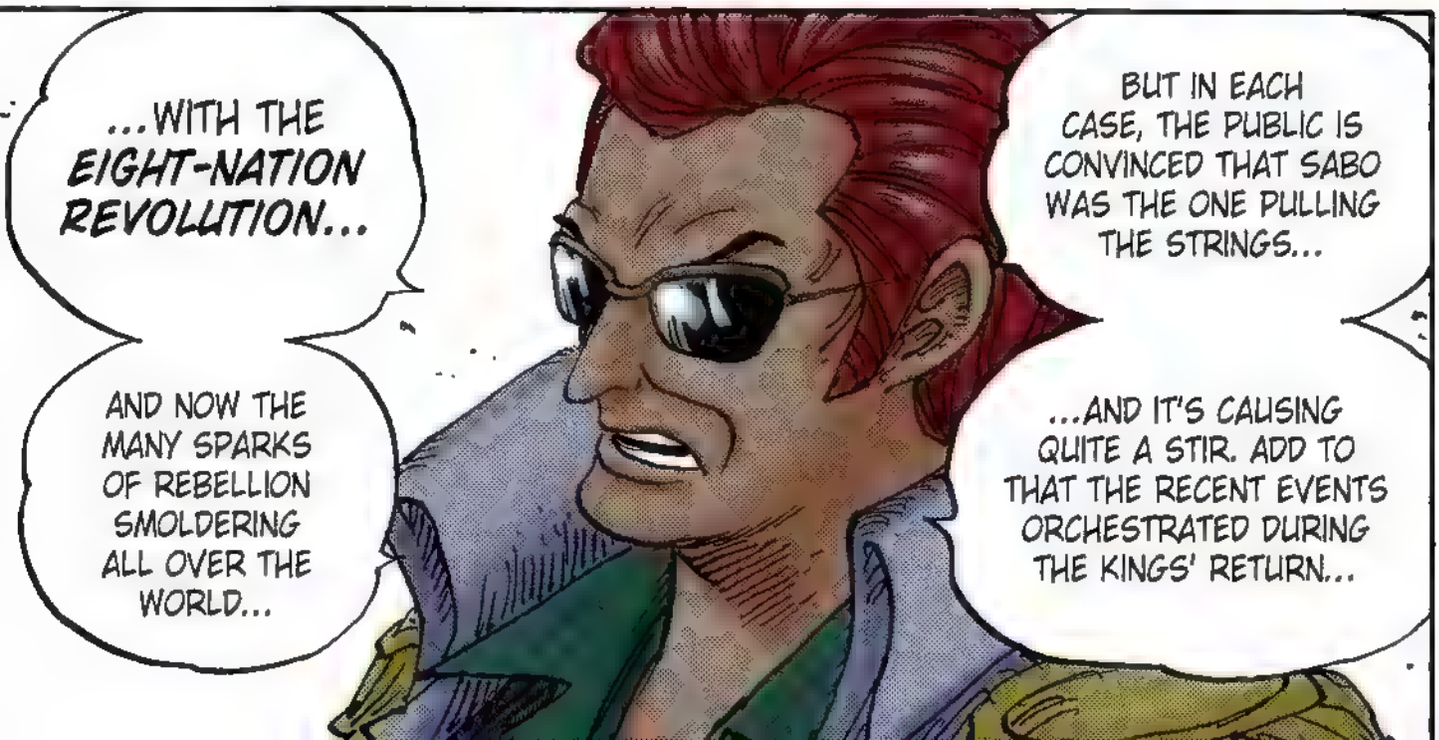
...THE EX-REVOLUTIONARY AND CELESTIAL DRAGON SLAVE BARTHOLOMEW KUMA WAS FREED...
...BUT IN THE END...
...AND ALL OF THE REVOLUTIONARIES ESCAPED!!
VS
ADMIRALS RYOKUGYU AND FUJITORA LED THE NAVY INTO BATTLE...


...WHICH HAPPENED AT THE SAME TIME AS COBRA'S MURDER?
AND WHAT ABOUT THE DISAPPEARANCE OF PRINCESS VIVI...

DON'T MAKE EXCUSES FOR THEM.
I'M CERTAIN THAT IT WAS DIFFICULT FOR THE ADMIRALS TO EXHIBIT THEIR FULL POWERS IN THE LAND OF THE GODS.

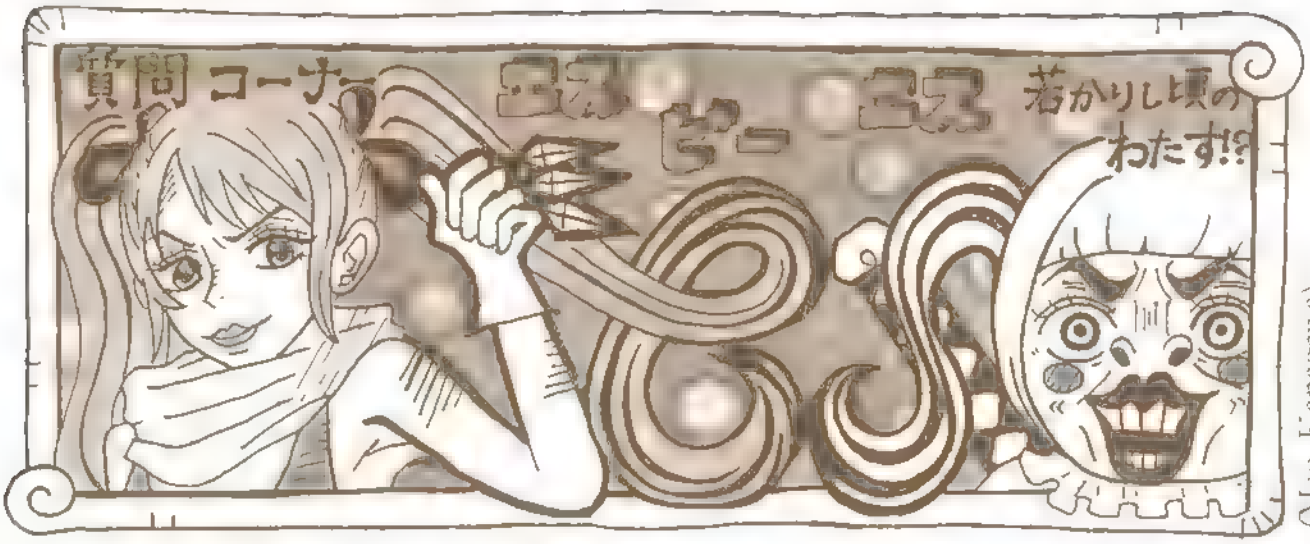
THEIR SHIP'S STILL AT THE RED PORT, IN FACT... THEY CAN'T SEND IT HOME WITH ALL THAT'S GOING ON...
IT'S A DOUBLE BLOW FOR ALABASTA.
MARINE
...AS WELL AS ANY POSSIBLE CONNECTIONS BETWEEN THE TWO.
WE'RE STILL INVESTIGATING THE MATTER...
DIRECTOR, NAVAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
KUROUMA (TENSEI)


...AND IT'S ALL A BIG MESS NOW.
...THAT'S BEING DELIBERATED IN THE LAND OF THE GODS. THE HOLY KNIGHTS HAVE INTERVENED...
AS FAR AS THE ACCUSATION THAT ST. MYOSGARD LET THE ATTACKER ESCAPE...
CAN WE ASSUME THE ATTEMPTED MURDER OF ST. CHARLOS IS SOLVED, THEN?
LET THEM FIGURE IT OUT.


...WITH THE EIGHT-NATION REVOLUTION...
AND NOW THE MANY SPARKS OF REBELLION SMOLDERING ALL OVER THE WORLD...
BUT IN EACH CASE, THE PUBLIC IS CONVINCED THAT SABO WAS THE ONE PULLING THE STRINGS...
...AND IT'S CAUSING QUITE A STIR. ADD TO THAT THE RECENT EVENTS ORCHESTRATED DURING THE KINGS' RETURN...

...ARE BEGINNING TO WORSHIP HIM...
...LIKE HE'S SOME KIND OF GOD!!
THE FLAME EMPEROR!!
SABO!!
AT THIS POINT IN TIME, HE'S SO POPULAR THAT HE MIGHT HAVE MORE INFLUENCE...
SABO!!
...THAN DRAGON, COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF OF THE REVOLUTION-ARIES!!
THIS IS ONE HELL OF AN AGE...
...I HAD TO BE FLEET ADMIRAL IN!!
BUT NO MATTER WHO COMES AT US...
...I'LL DRIVE EACH AND EVERY ONE OF THEM BACK INTO THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA!!!
DOOM
AND NOW HIS BROTHER, STRAW HAT LUFFY...
...IS AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA.
IN THE WORLD OF PIRATES, THE FLAME EMPEROR'S BROTHER...
...HAS UPENDED THE OLD ORDER!!!
THE TIMES ARE INDEED CHANGING!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Mao, Kanagawa)

Q: What's the name of the waiter who was preparing the *honzen-ryori* feast at the castle?

--Tomon

A: That wasn't a waiter, that was the head chef! He's the greatest chef in Wano, and a master of the tea ceremony to boot. His name is Sen-no-Rikyuru!

Q: Ahh, the beauties of the SBS.♡ Nami and Robin are both so gorgeous. Do they wear makeup? Please tell me more about their beauty regimen.

--27-year-old Who Admires Shakky

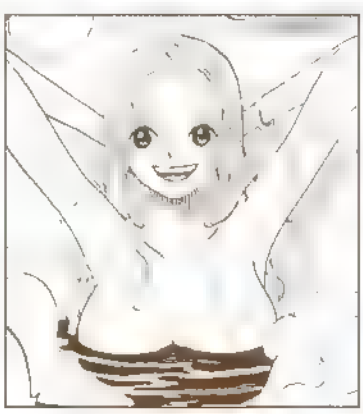
A: Shall I ask? They'll probably just say something like, "No, I don't use anything..."

Nami: *Yes, I do!!⚡ I always put on a layer of makeup, because skin care is a big deal at sea! Zeus makes perfect saunas for me, and Robin's massages are wonderful! Sanji manages my diet for me, and Chopper makes me lotions, foundations, creams and skin packs. Brook knows a lot about hair care too. And I make sure to keep up with my fitness!*

A. Well, there you have it. She does put the effort into it--with a lot of help from her friends!!

Q: May I please touch Nami's extra-large millet dumplings?!

--Sanadacchi



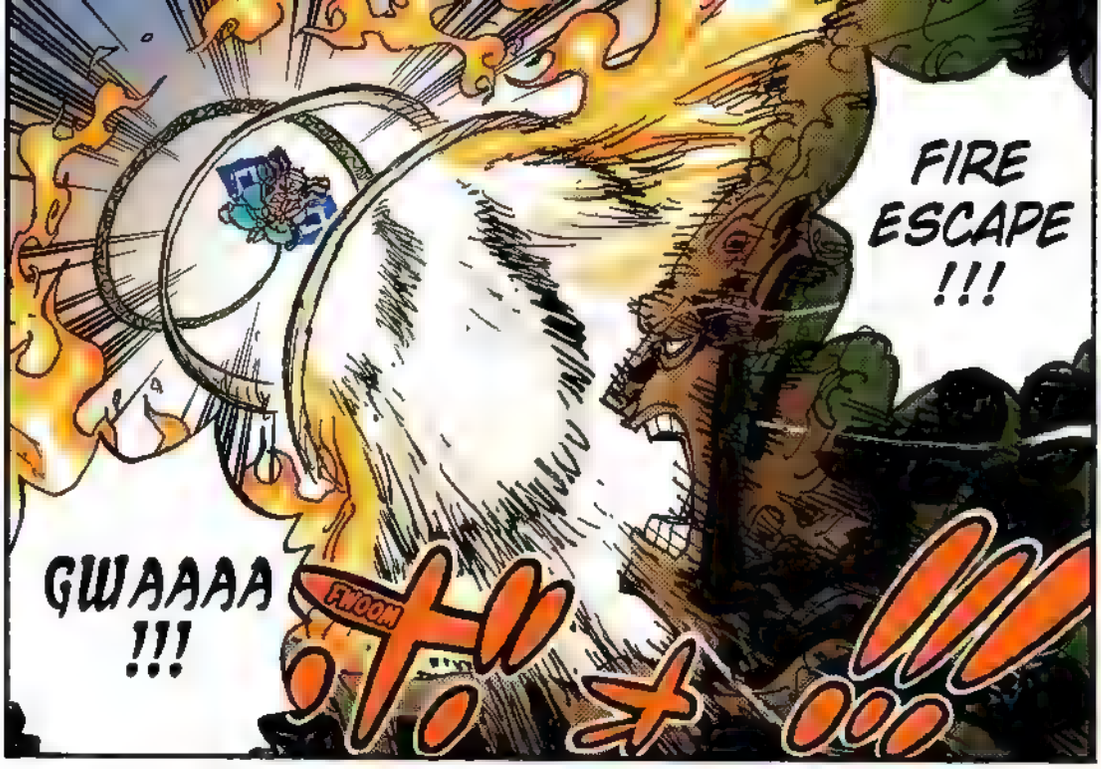
A: Huh? Hmm? (Looks twice) Wait...
Sanadaaaa!!!⚡
What is happening...?! Do you have split personalities?!
Resign! Resign from the PTA!!
This SBS is over!!
Dammit!! We were so close!!
See you next volume!!

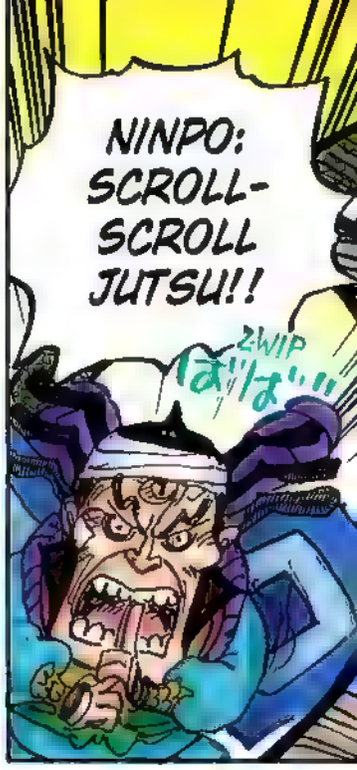
ONE PIECE
Chapter 1055: THE NEW ERA

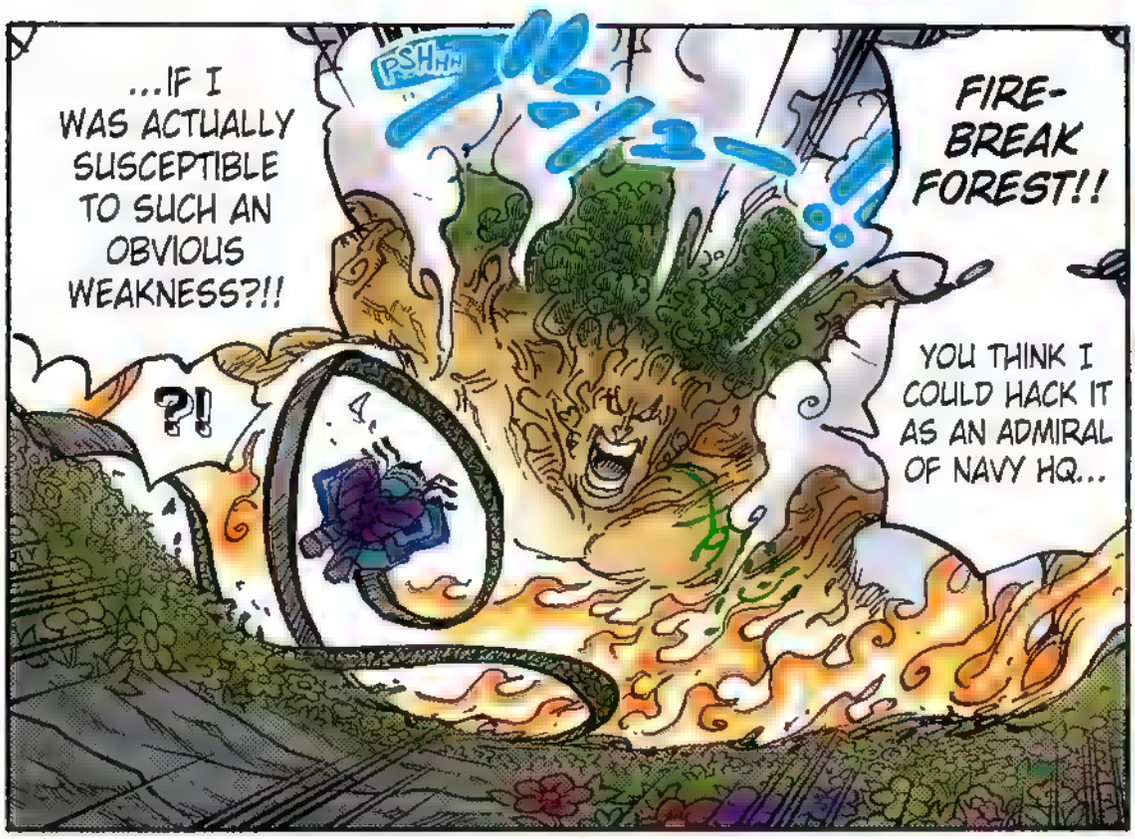
vol.104

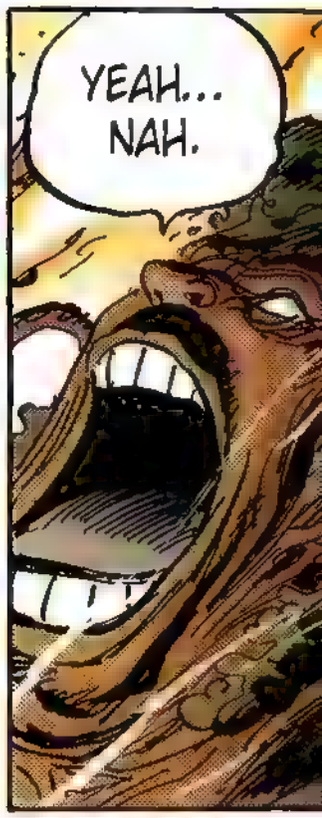
ONE PIECE

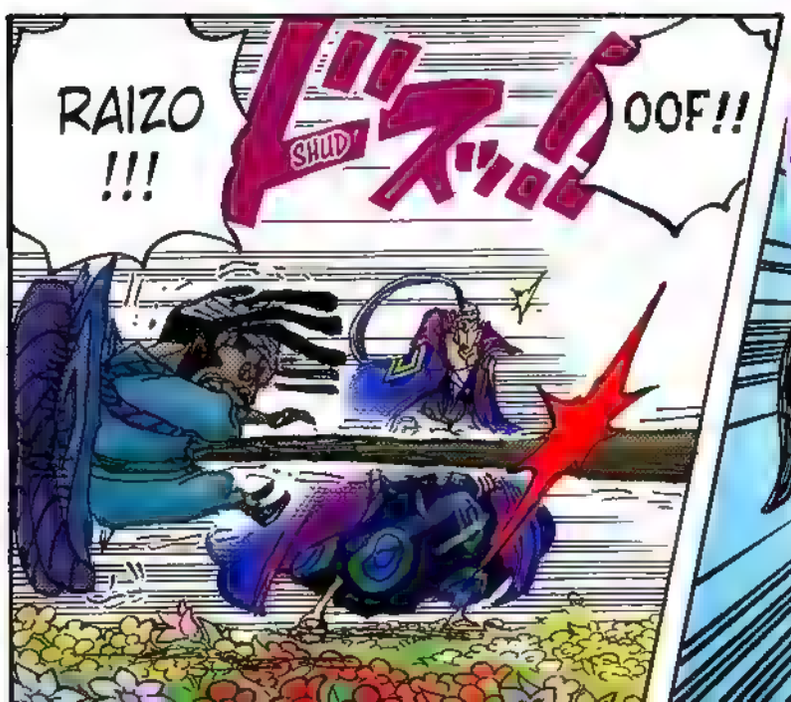
STOMP TROMP
ドンチャン♪
ドンチャン♪
わはははは
WAHAHAHAHA
YOU MUSTN'T, YAMATO!
WHAM
WHY NOT?!
WHY CAN'T I FIGHT HIM?!
YOU MUSTN'T!! DON'T YOU DARE STRIKE HIM!!!
CRAK
BWUH !!!
THWAMM
!!!


FIRE ESCAPE !!!
GWAAAA !!!
FWOOM

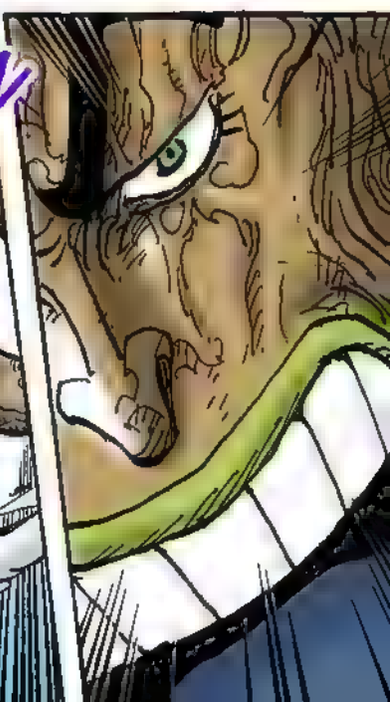

NINPO: SCROLL-SCROLL JUTSU!!
ZWIP
ばばば!!!

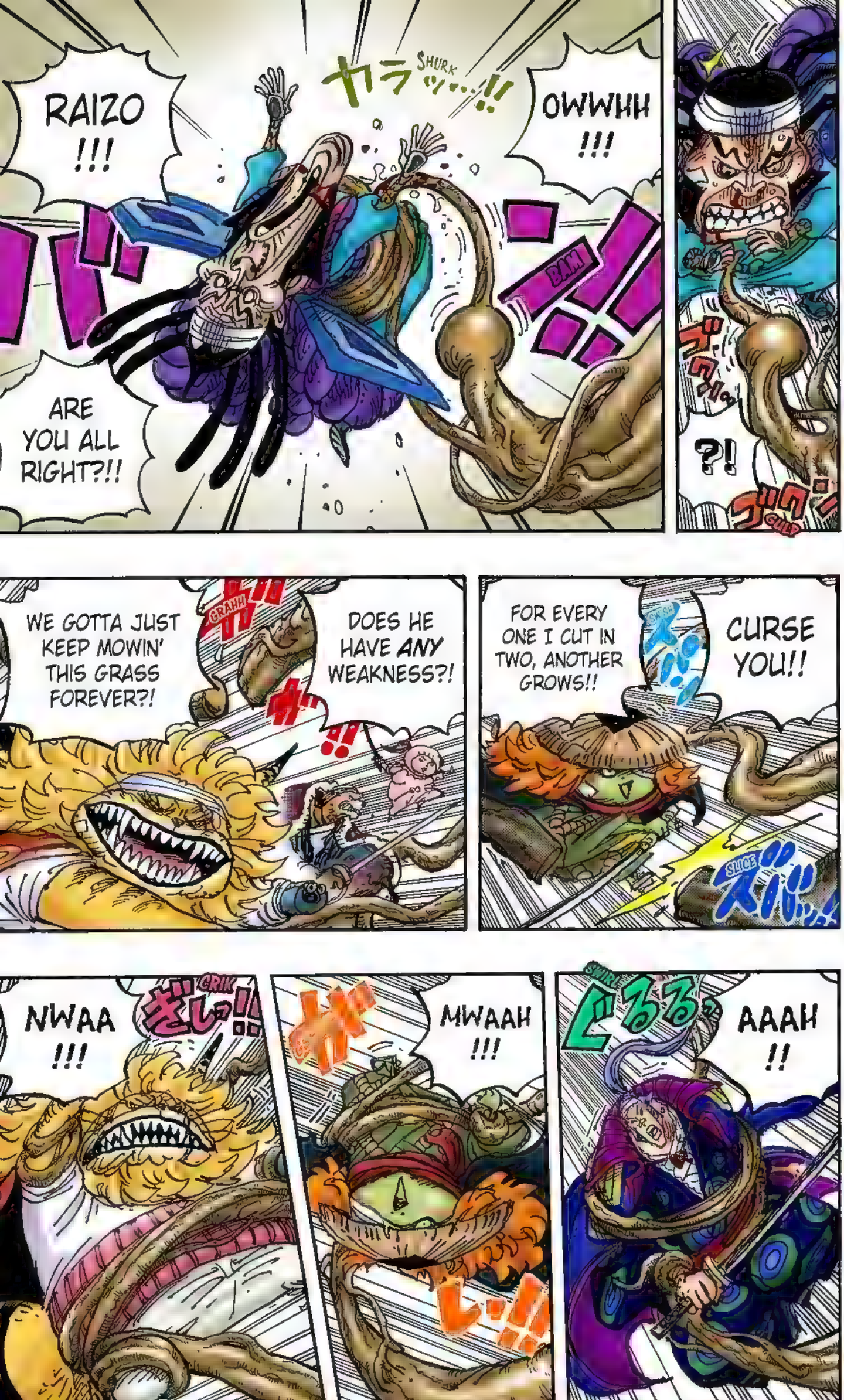

...IF I WAS ACTUALLY SUSCEPTIBLE TO SUCH AN OBVIOUS WEAKNESS?!!
PSHHH
FIRE-BREAK FOREST!!
YOU THINK I COULD HACK IT AS AN ADMIRAL OF NAVY HQ...
?!


YEAH... NAH.


RAIZO !!!
SHUD
OOF!!

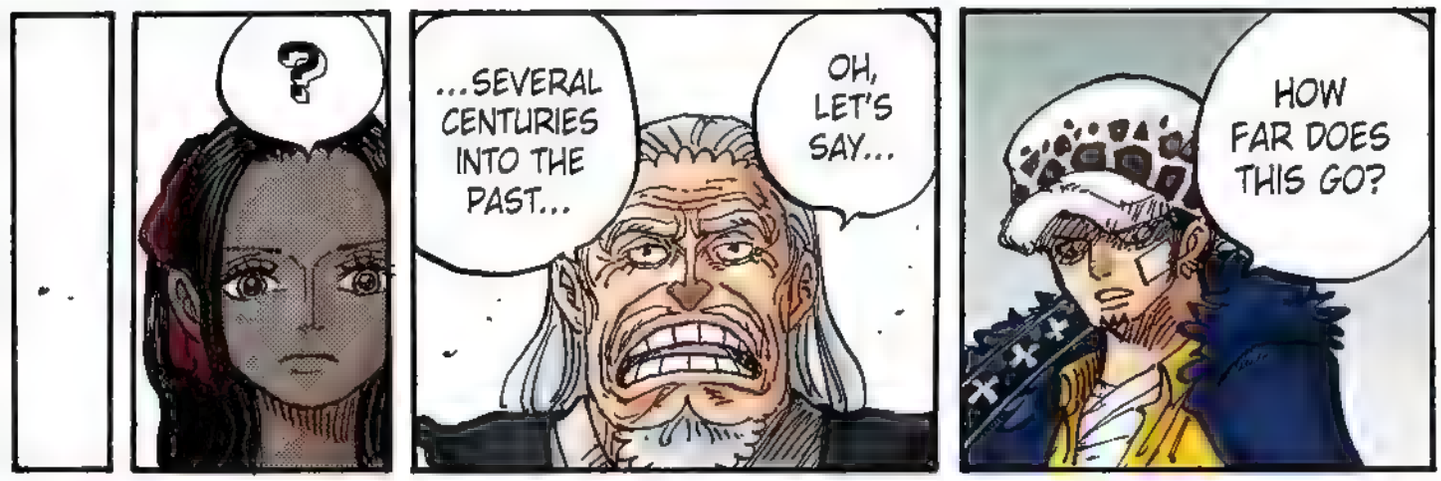
FWIRR

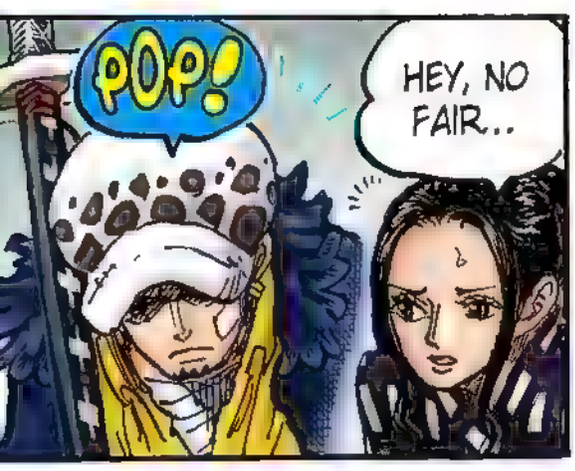


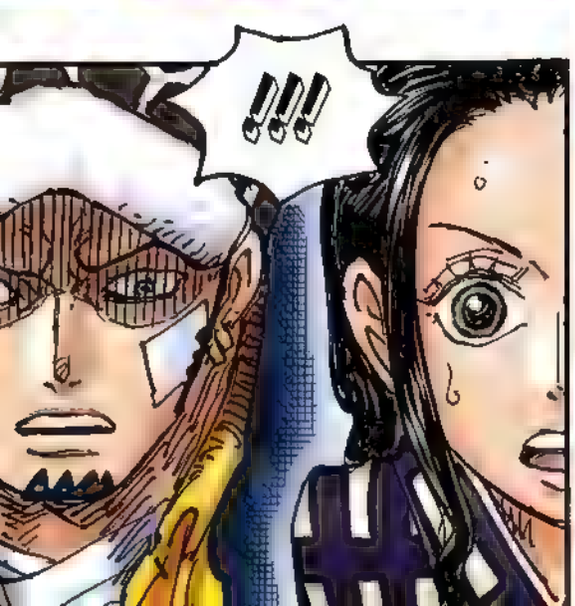

RAIZO !!!
ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!!
SHURK
OWWHH !!!
BAM
?!
GULP
WE GOTTA JUST KEEP MOWIN' THIS GRASS FOREVER?!
GRAHH
DOES HE HAVE ANY WEAKNESS?!
FOR EVERY ONE I CUT IN TWO, ANOTHER GROWS!!
SW SH
CURSE YOU!!
SLICE
NWAA !!!
CRIK
MWAAH !!!
SWIRL
AAAH !!

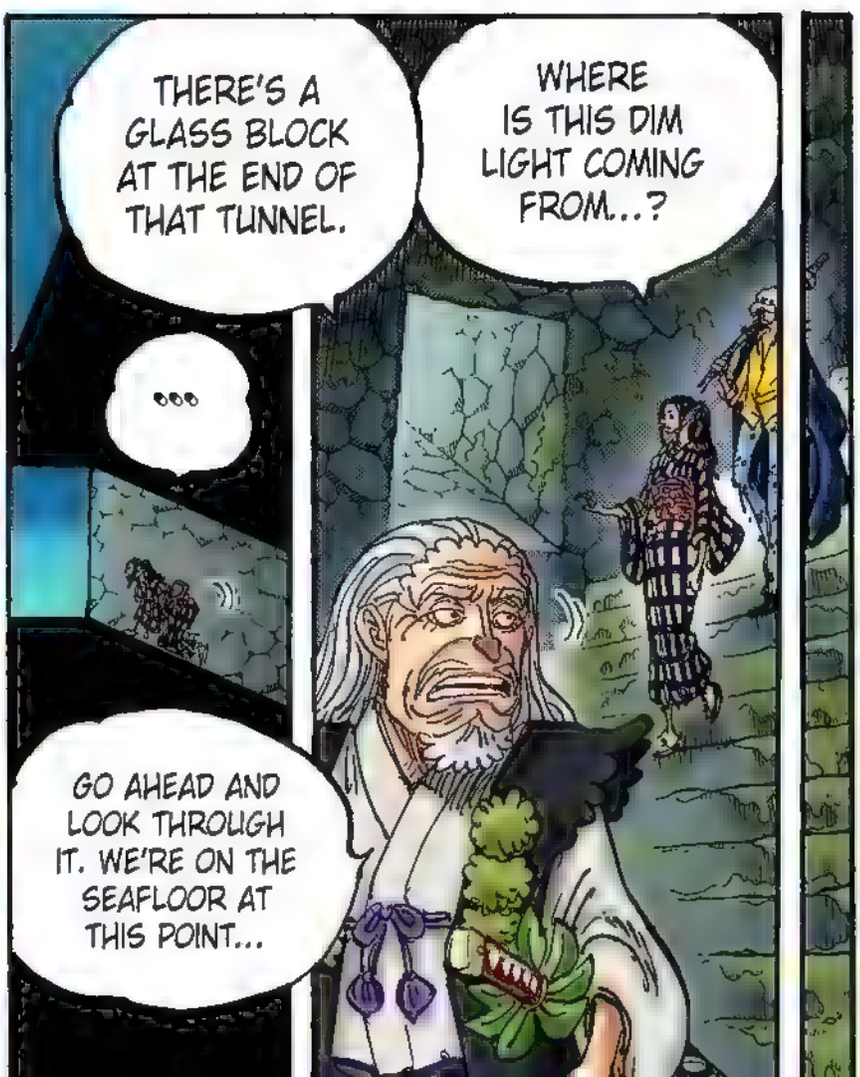
STOMP TROMP
UNDER THE PALACE
KOZUKI SUKIYAKI'S SECRET CHAMBER
AND THEN BELOW...
I'M SURPRISED YOU SNIFFED US OUT...
YOU WEREN'T WITH THE OTHERS...
...SO OBVIOUSLY I WAS SUSPI-CIOUS.
DON'T ACT LIKE I'M SOME KIND OF HYENA.
WATCH YOUR STEP. THERE'S MOLD DOWN HERE.
I NEVER TOLD KAIDO OR OROCHI ABOUT THIS ROUTE...
...BUT BECAUSE JACK THE LEAD PERFORMER WAS A FISH-MAN...
...THEY DISCOVERED THE PONE-GLIFF...
...IN QUICK ORDER.

...
QUICKER TO SEE FOR YOURSELF...
WHY WOULD BEING A FISH-MAN MAKE IT EASY TO SPOT?
KLOK
KLAK


?
...SEVERAL CENTURIES INTO THE PAST...
OH, LET'S SAY...
HOW FAR DOES THIS GO?


POP!
HEY, NO FAIR..


!!!


THERE'S A GLASS BLOCK AT THE END OF THAT TUNNEL.
WHERE IS THIS DIM LIGHT COMING FROM...?
...
GO AHEAD AND LOOK THROUGH IT. WE'RE ON THE SEAFLOOR AT THIS POINT...

...WITH AN ENORMOUS *FUJI* MOUNTAIN.

...IS THAT THERE WAS ONCE A WANO...

WHAT IT MEANS...

THE PEOPLE HAD TO ABANDON THEIR FLOODED TOWNS...

...AND IT FILLED UP WITH RAIN-WATER.

AT SOME POINT, GREAT WALLS GREW AROUND THE ISLAND...

...FOR A NEW COUNTRY.

...AND INSTEAD CREATED NEW LAND ON THE SIDE OF THE MOUNTAIN...

IT IS.

AND THAT'S THE WANO OF TODAY?!

...AT THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA?!

BLUBBLUB...

HUH?! IT'S WANO...

BE BE NG!!!

THE FACT THAT THIS IS NOT SEA-WATER PROBABLY EXPLAINS ITS GOOD PRESERVATION.

...IS UNCLEAR TO ME...

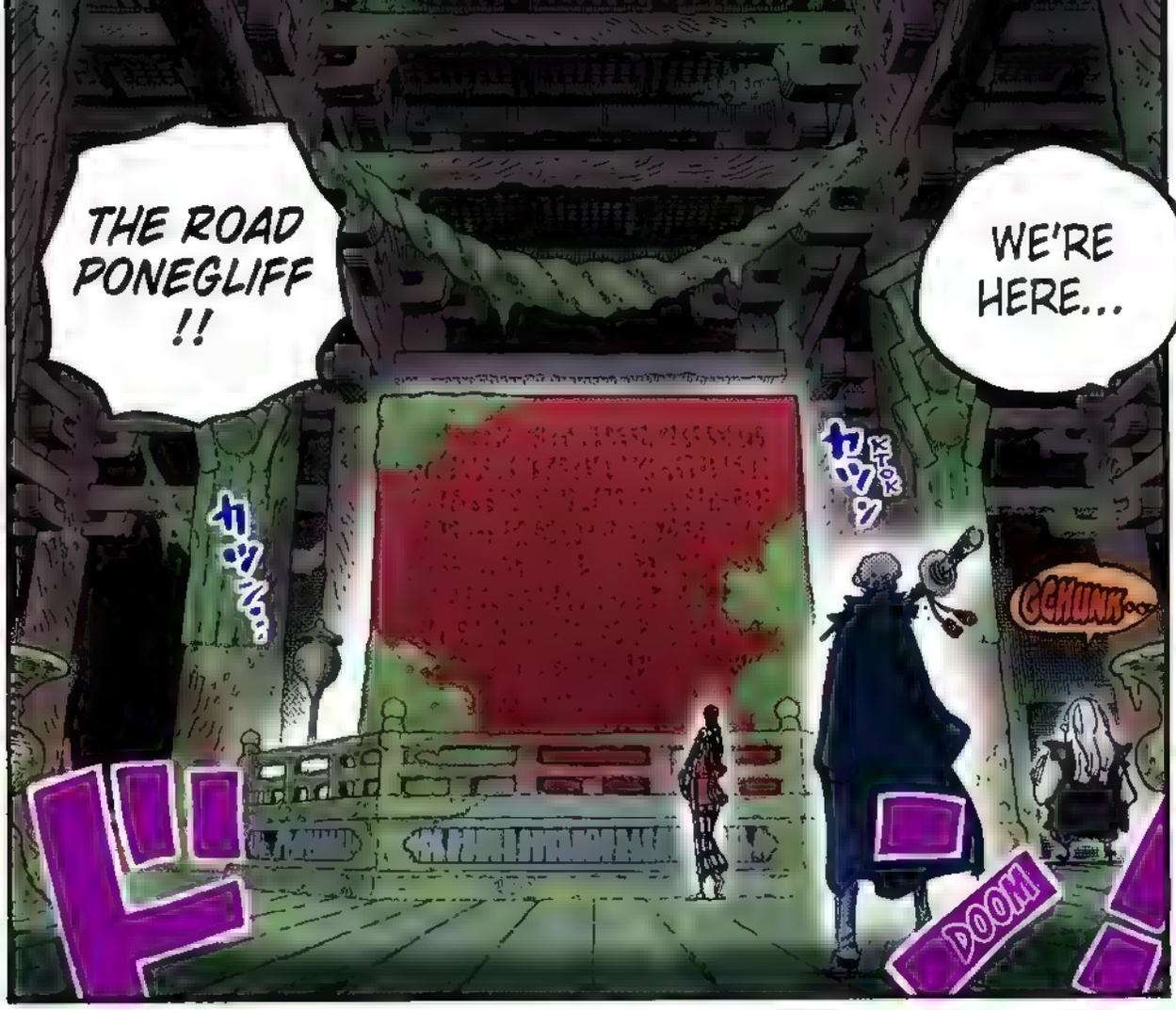
IT MEANS JUST AS I SAID. BUT WHAT-EVER HAPPENED IN THE PAST...

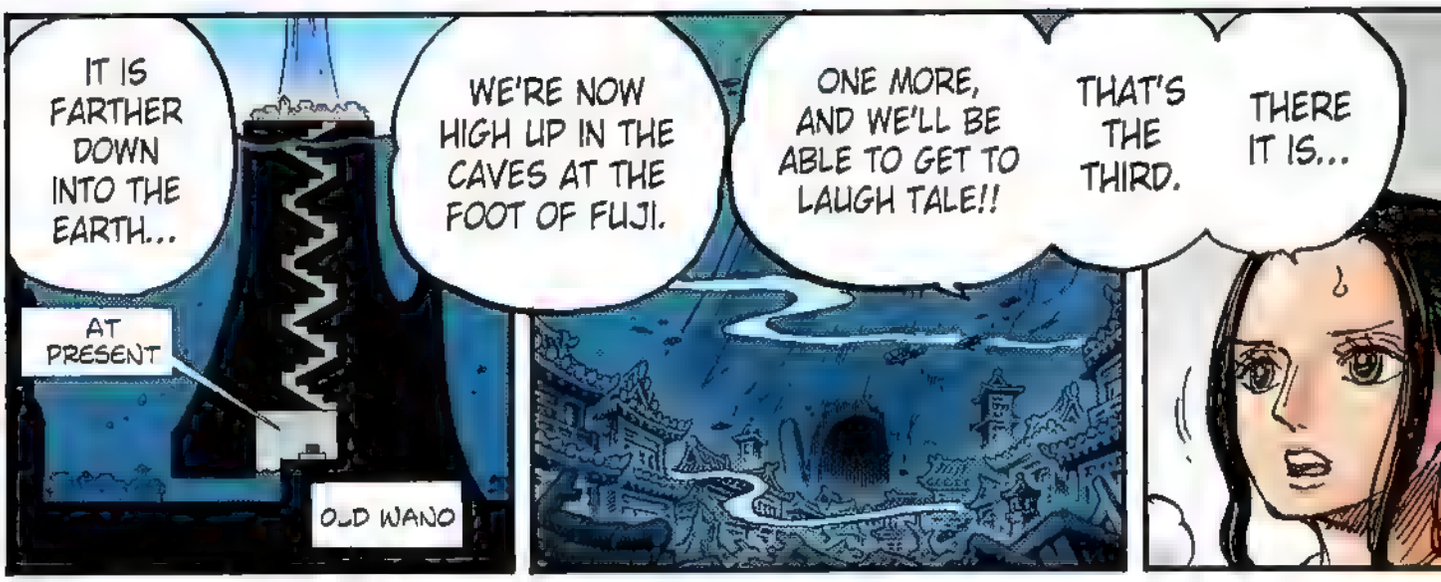
WHAT DOES THAT MEAN?

...

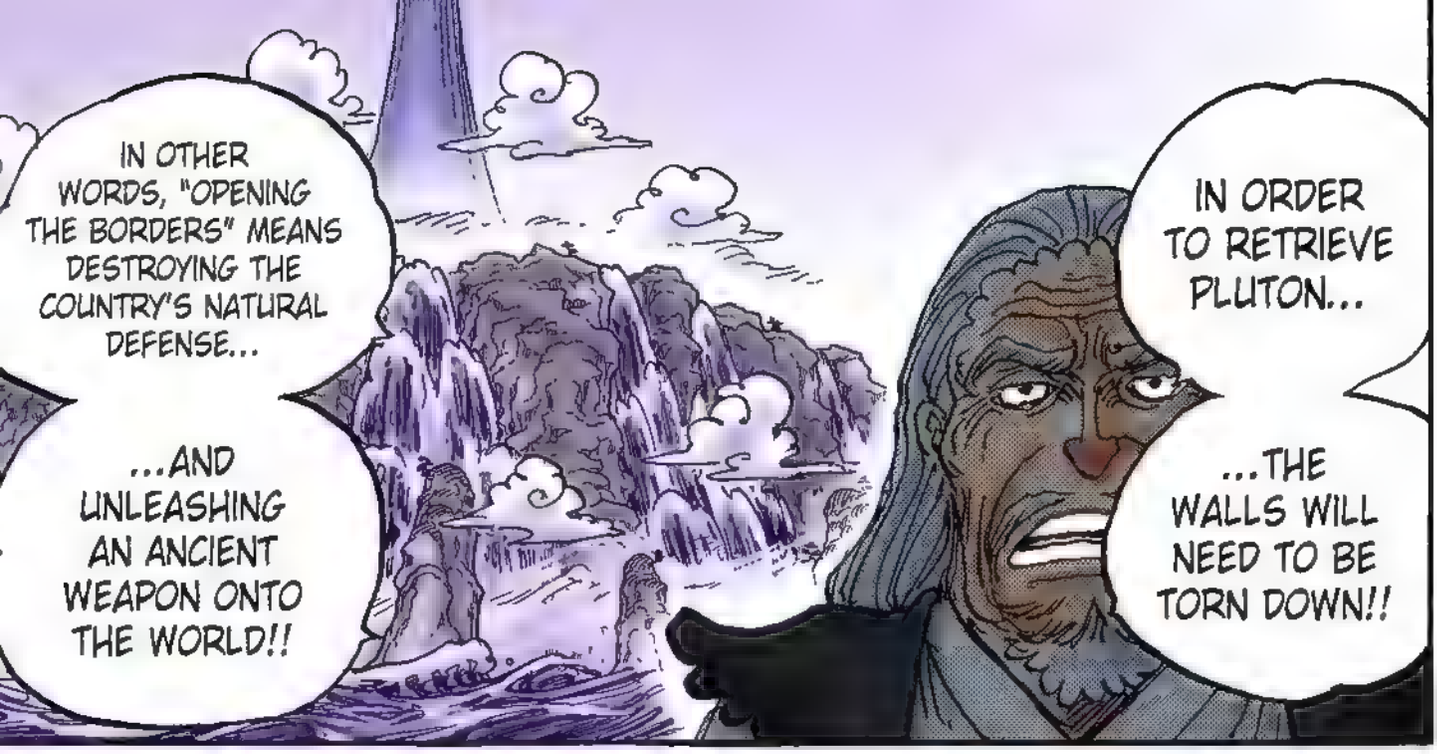
THAT IS THE WANO OF ABOUT 800 YEARS AGO.

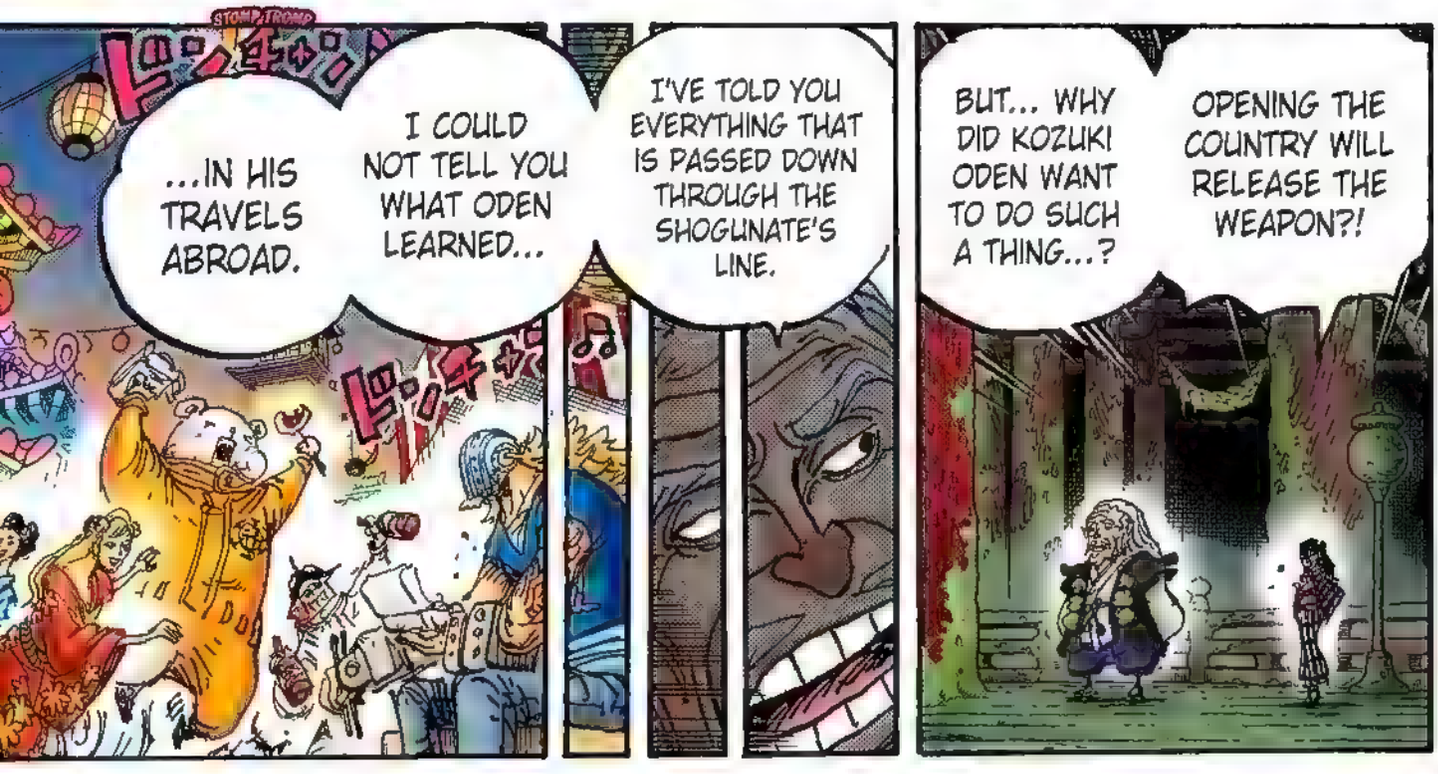
A DIFFERENT WANO...

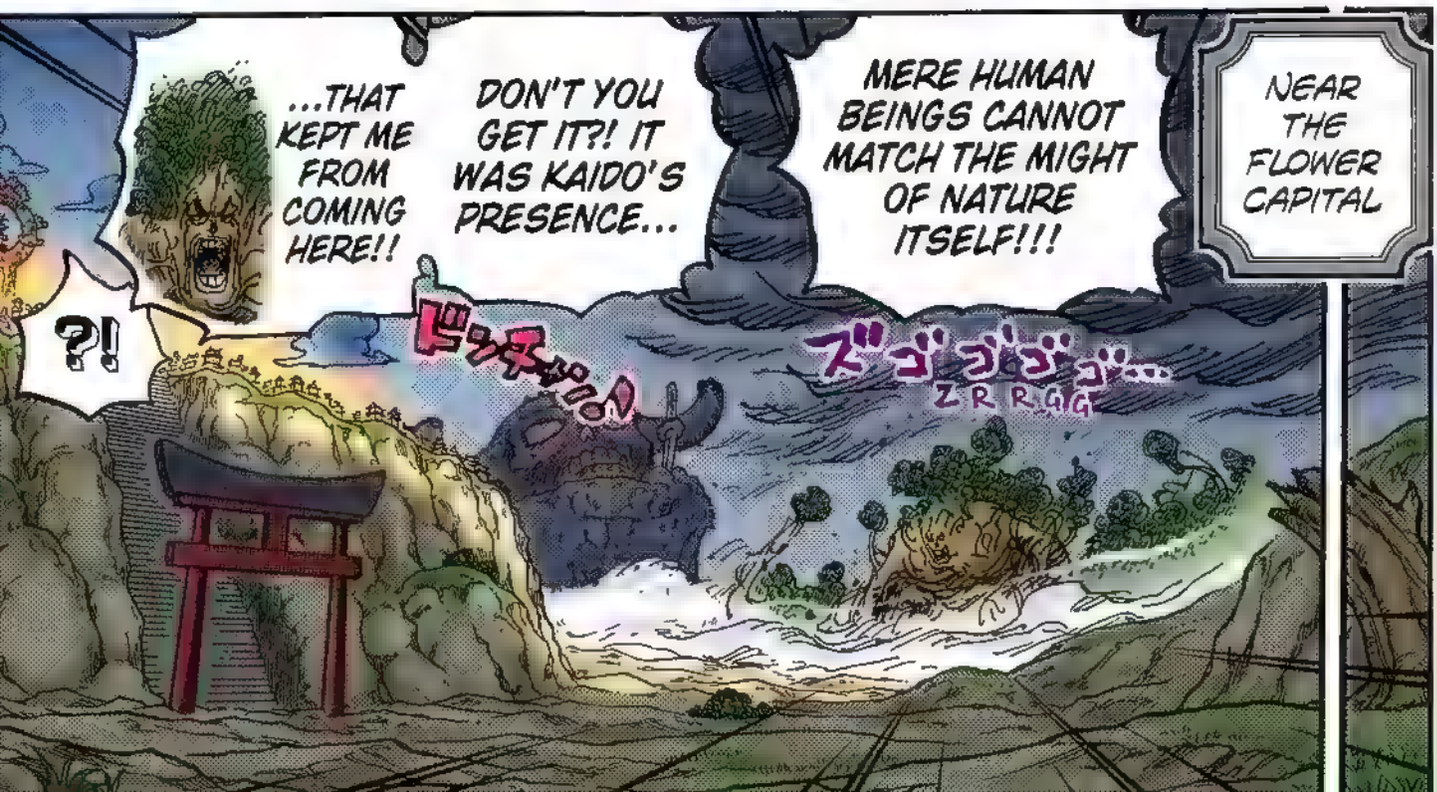


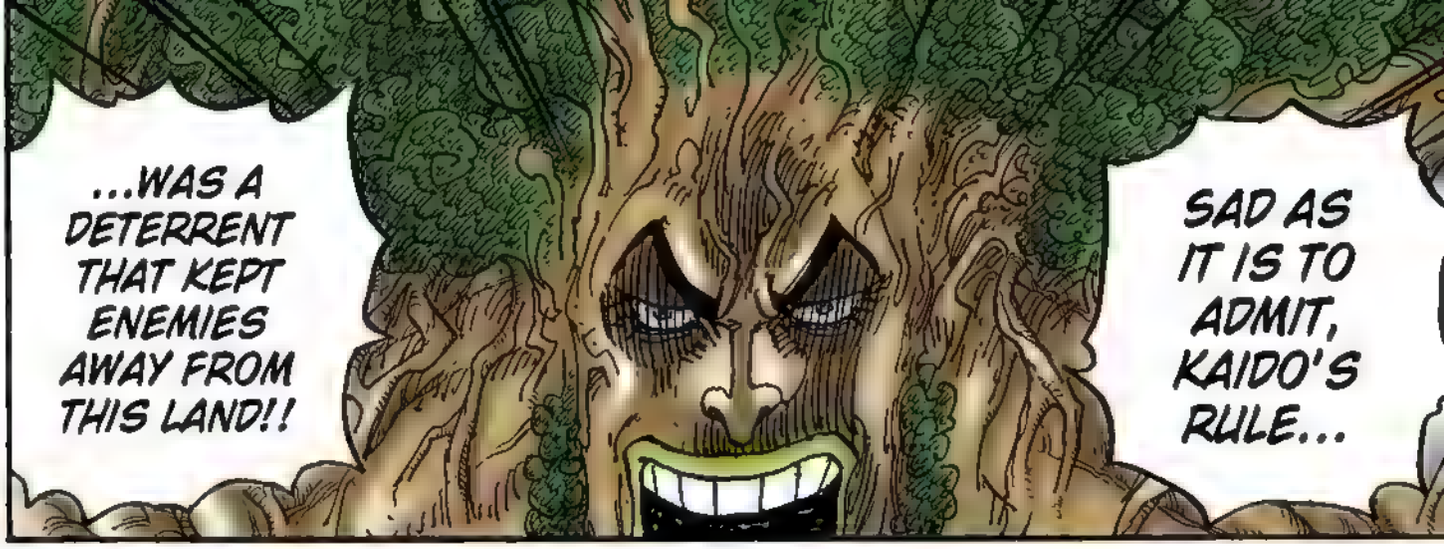


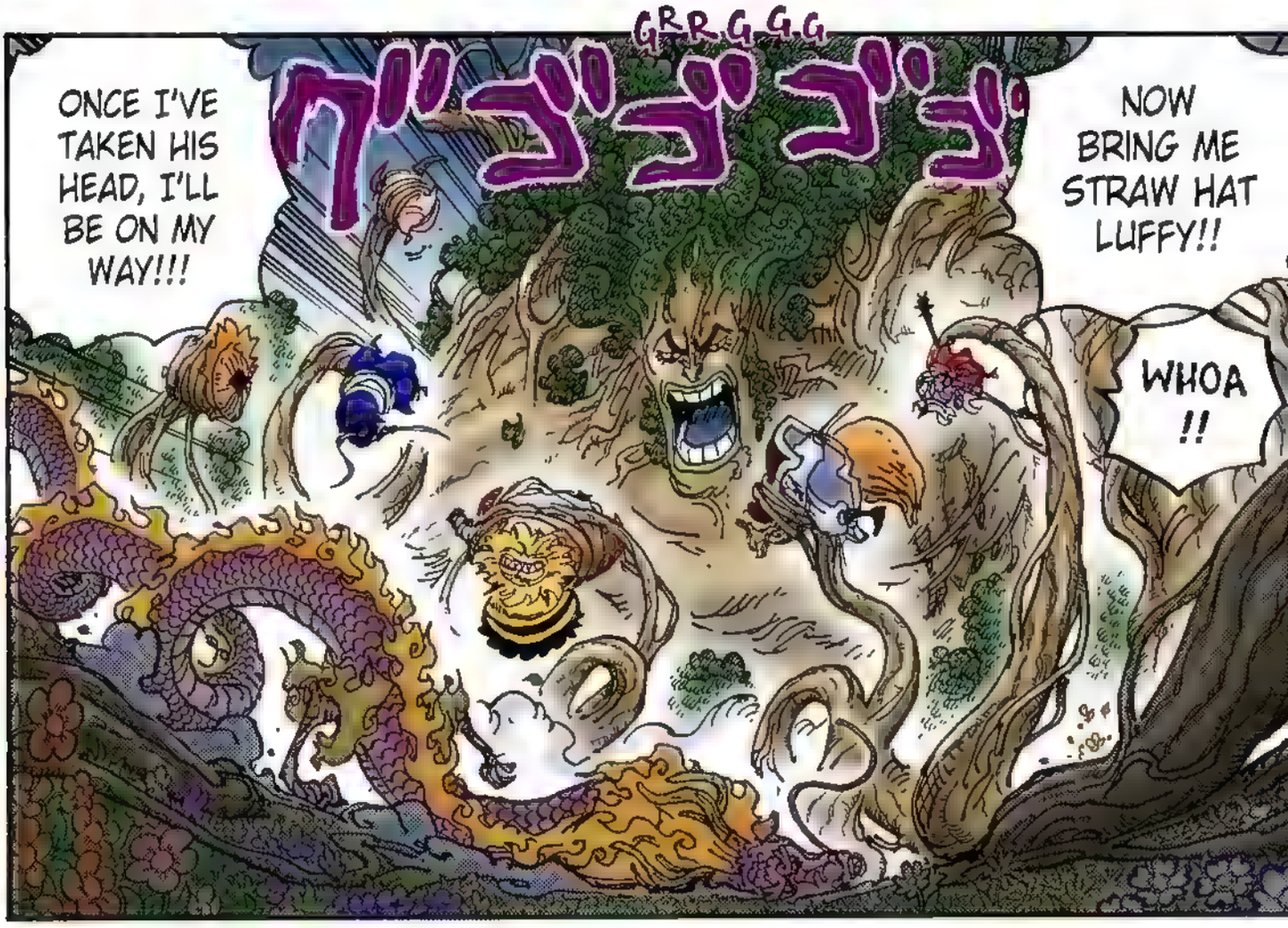
CREAK
ギギ…
WE'RE HERE...
THE ROAD PONEGLIFF !!
カツン
KTOK
カツン
GCHUNK...
DOOM
THERE IT IS...
THAT'S THE THIRD.
ONE MORE, AND WE'LL BE ABLE TO GET TO LAUGH TALE!!
WE'RE NOW HIGH UP IN THE CAVES AT THE FOOT OF FUJI.
IT IS FARTHER DOWN INTO THE EARTH...
AT PRESENT
OLD WANO
...WHERE THE ANCIENT WEAPON *PLUTON* IS SAID TO REST!!
GRRRGG
ゴゴゴゴゴ…
I HAVE NEVER SEEN IT FOR MYSELF...AND I CANNOT SHOW IT TO YOU NOW.
!!!

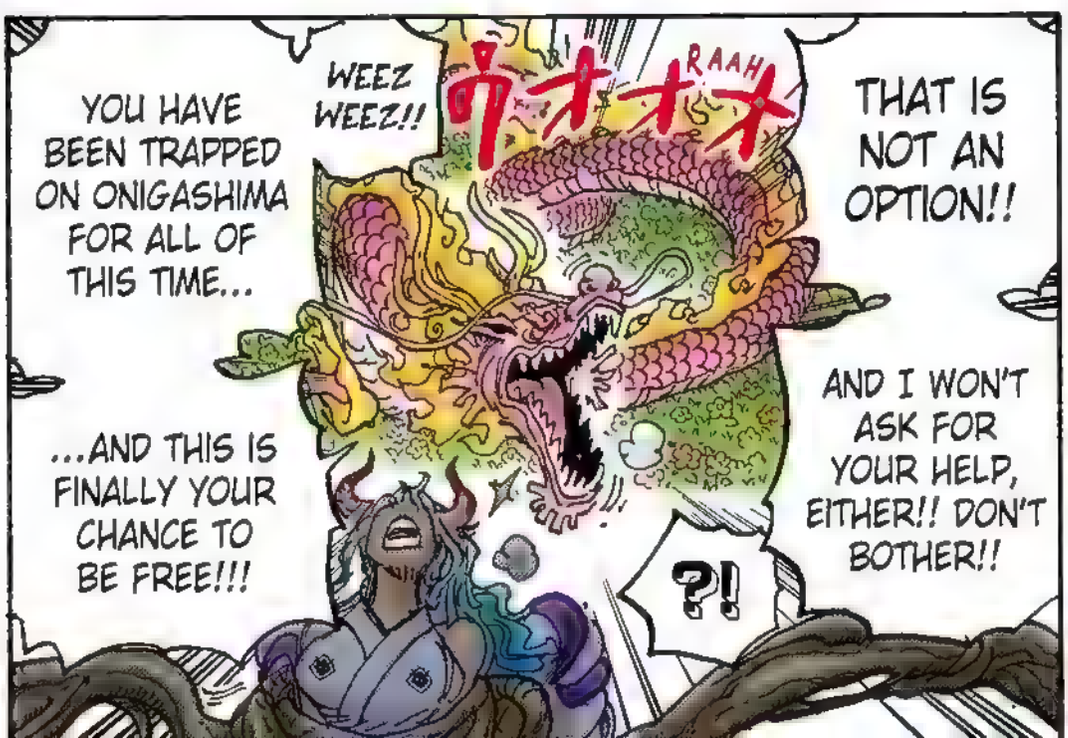

IN OTHER WORDS, "OPENING THE BORDERS" MEANS DESTROYING THE COUNTRY'S NATURAL DEFENSE...
...AND UNLEASHING AN ANCIENT WEAPON ONTO THE WORLD!!
IN ORDER TO RETRIEVE PLUTON...
...THE WALLS WILL NEED TO BE TORN DOWN!!

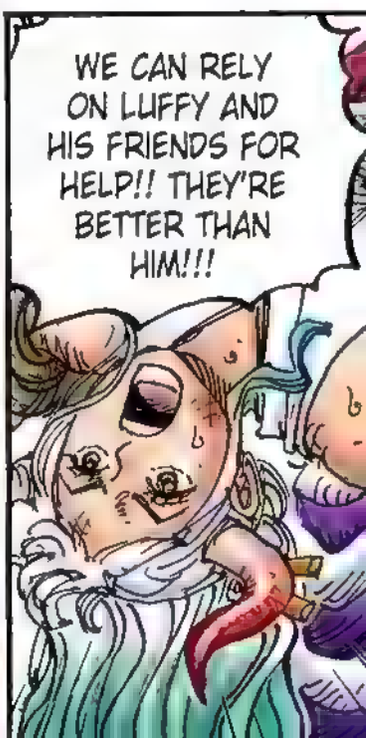

STOMP STOMP
...IN HIS TRAVELS ABROAD.
I COULD NOT TELL YOU WHAT ODEN LEARNED...
I'VE TOLD YOU EVERYTHING THAT IS PASSED DOWN THROUGH THE SHOGUNATE'S LINE.
BUT... WHY DID KOZUKI ODEN WANT TO DO SUCH A THING...?
OPENING THE COUNTRY WILL RELEASE THE WEAPON?!

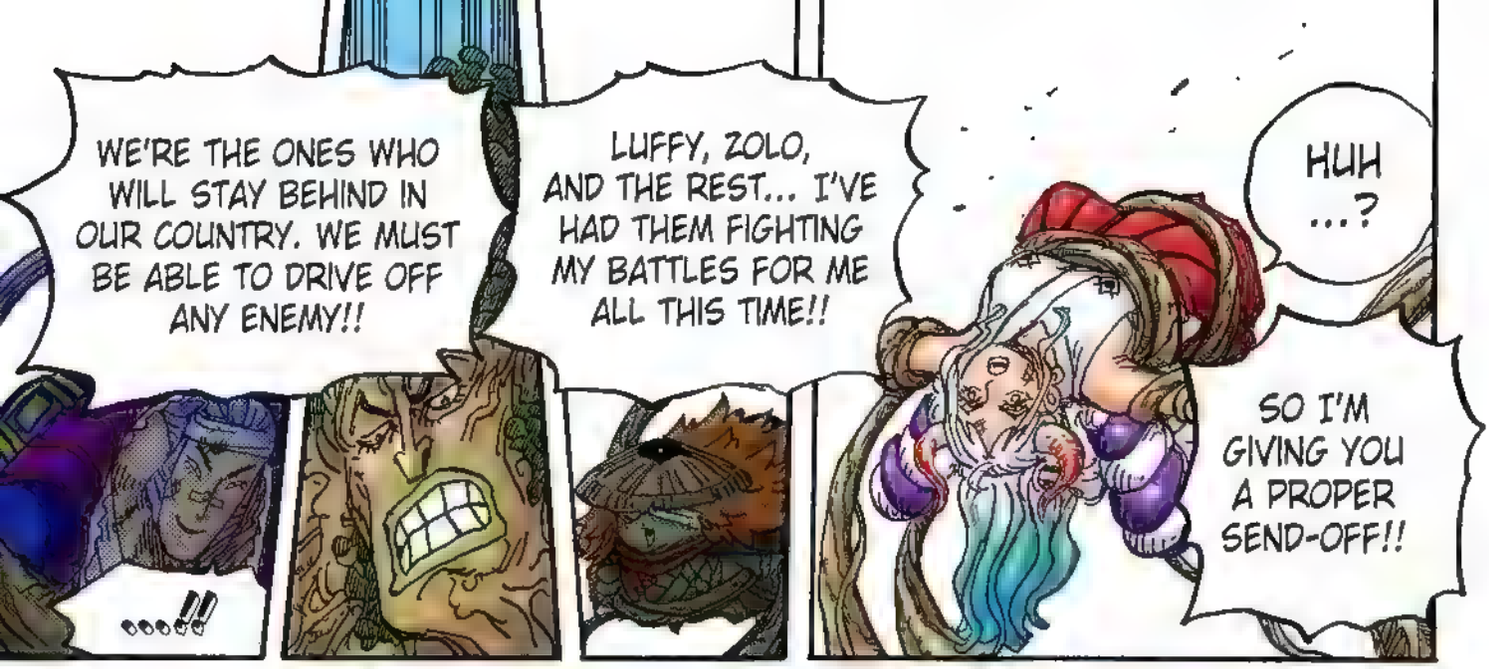

...THAT KEPT ME FROM COMING HERE!!
DON'T YOU GET IT?! IT WAS KAIDO'S PRESENCE...
MERE HUMAN BEINGS CANNOT MATCH THE MIGHT OF NATURE ITSELF!!!
NEAR THE FLOWER CAPITAL
?!
ドンチッ
ズゴゴゴゴ...
ZRRGE

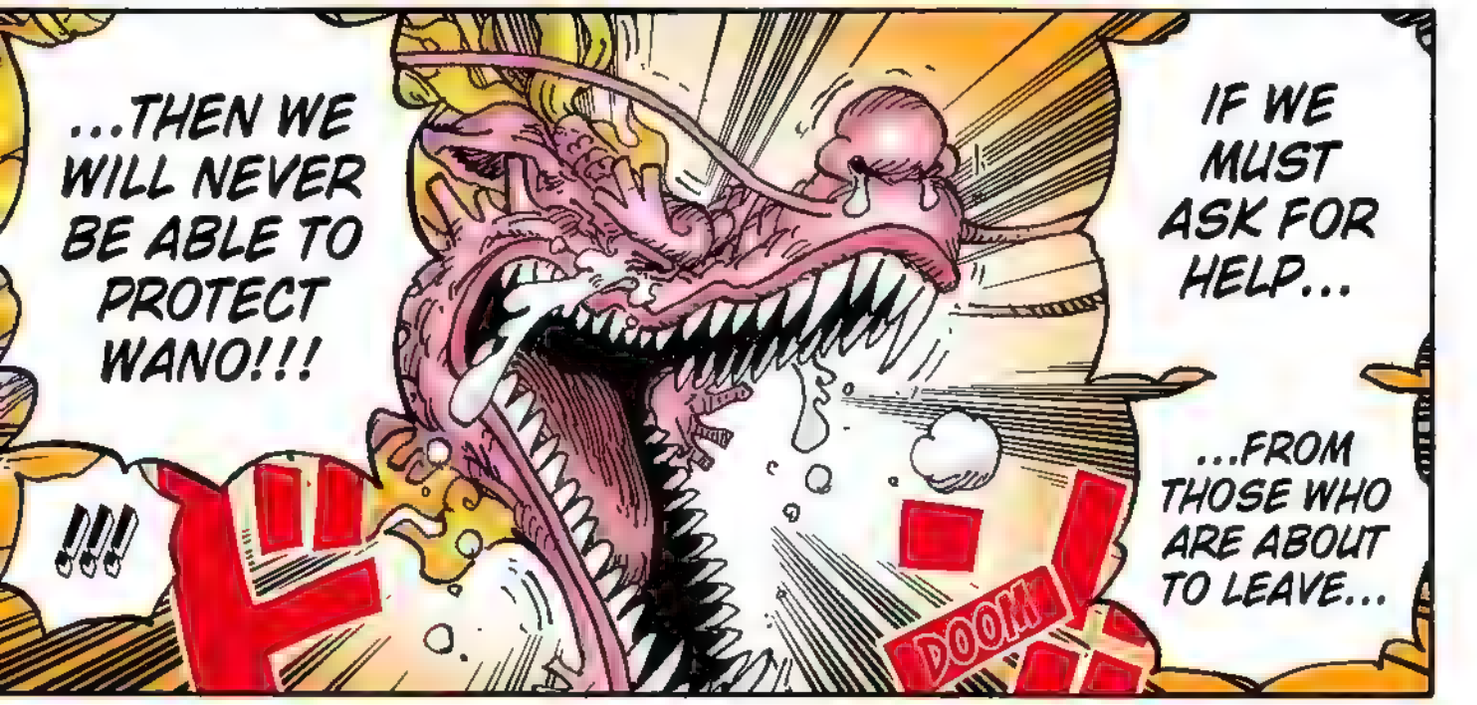

...WAS A DETERRENT THAT KEPT ENEMIES AWAY FROM THIS LAND!!
SAD AS IT IS TO ADMIT, KAIDO'S RULE...


GRRGGG
グゴゴゴゴ
ONCE I'VE TAKEN HIS HEAD, I'LL BE ON MY WAY!!!
NOW BRING ME STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
WHOA !!


YOU HAVE BEEN TRAPPED ON ONIGASHIMA FOR ALL OF THIS TIME...
...AND THIS IS FINALLY YOUR CHANCE TO BE FREE!!!
WEEZ WEEZ!!
RAAH
ガオオオ
THAT IS NOT AN OPTION!!
AND I WON'T ASK FOR YOUR HELP, EITHER!! DON'T BOTHER!!
?!


WE CAN RELY ON LUFFY AND HIS FRIENDS FOR HELP!! THEY'RE BETTER THAN HIM!!!


WE'RE THE ONES WHO WILL STAY BEHIND IN OUR COUNTRY. WE MUST BE ABLE TO DRIVE OFF ANY ENEMY!!
...!!
LUFFY, ZOLO, AND THE REST... I'VE HAD THEM FIGHTING MY BATTLES FOR ME ALL THIS TIME!!
HUH ...?
SO I'M GIVING YOU A PROPER SEND-OFF!!


...THEN WE WILL NEVER BE ABLE TO PROTECT WANO!!!
!!!
IF WE MUST ASK FOR HELP...
...FROM THOSE WHO ARE ABOUT TO LEAVE...
DOOM

BEGONE !!
!!
LISTEN TO YOU, SQUALLIN' LIKE A LITTLE KID...
I DIDN'T KNOW DRAGONS COULD SOUND SO PATHETIC...
BEGONE, FOREST MONSTER!!
ぽ3,
POOF ぽ3.
BEGONE FROM HERE!!
MOMONO-SUKE...

HRRG!!!

IT LOOKED JUST LIKE KAIDO'S POWER.

WHAT WAS THAT, LORD MOMONOSUKE?!!

BEGONE !!!

BEGONE !!

BEGONE !!!

WAIT, DAMN YOU...

INCREDIBLE!! HAS HE MASTERED HIS DRAGON BODY NOW?!

UH, HIS AIM ISN'T GREAT!!

DWAAAH !!!

GWOAA !!!

DOOM

...!!

DWUMM

THUD THUD THUD..

LORD MOMONOSUKE!

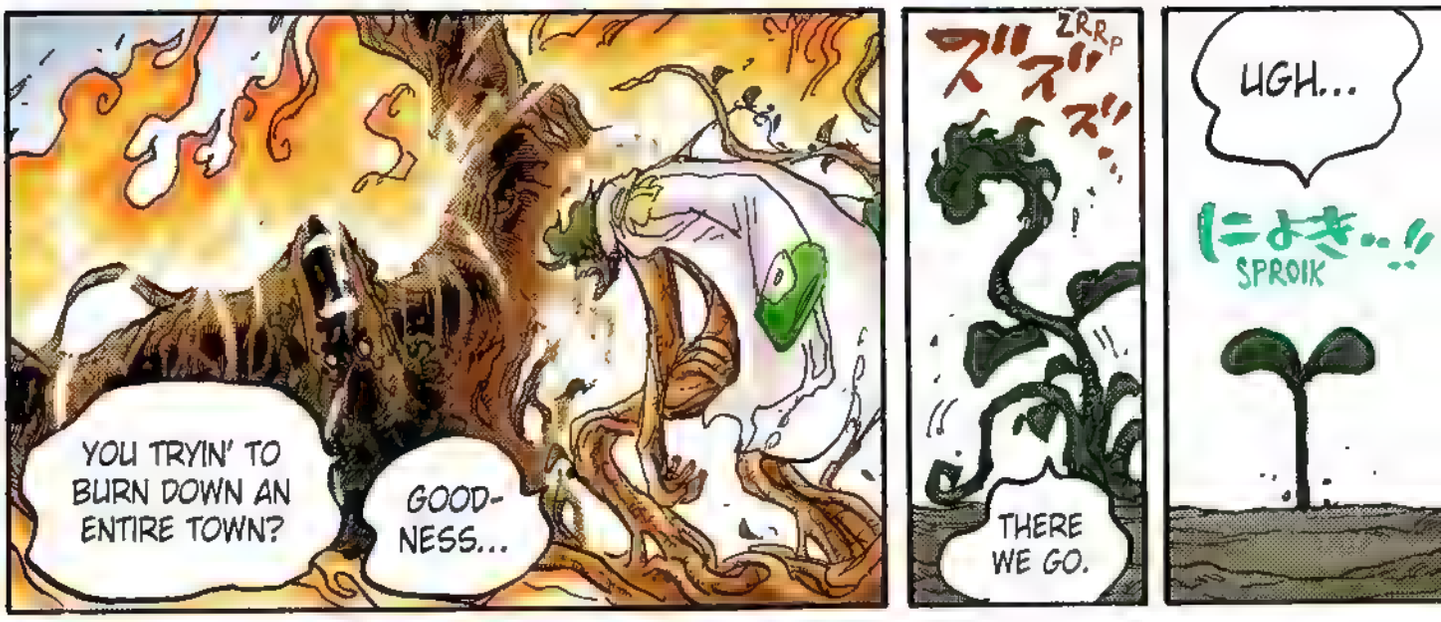
GYAAA!! SOMETHING CAME OUT!!!

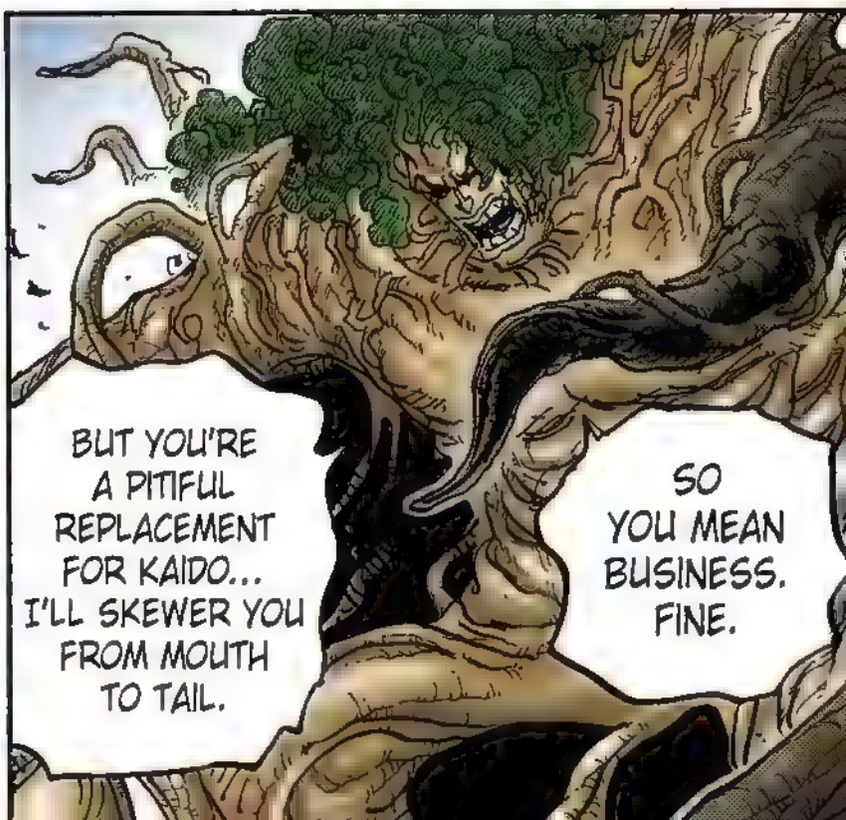
あのお

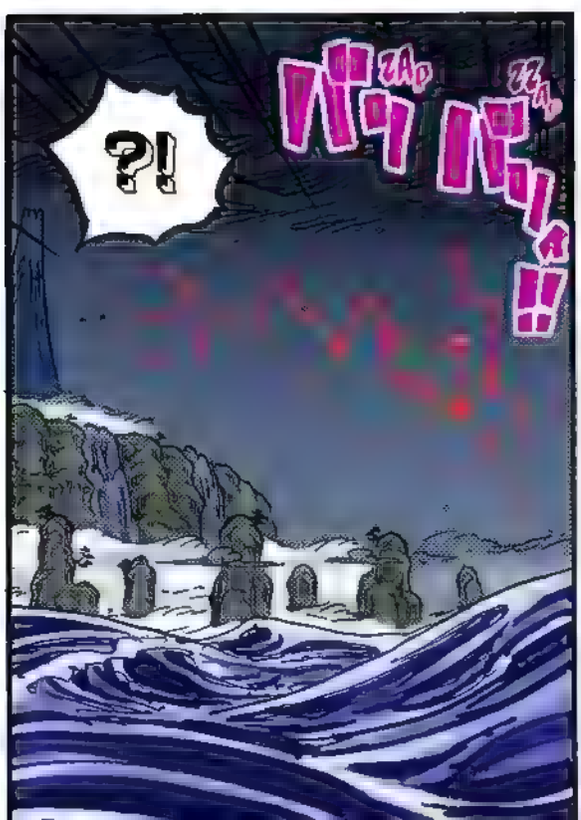
AAAAH !!!

AAAAAH !!!

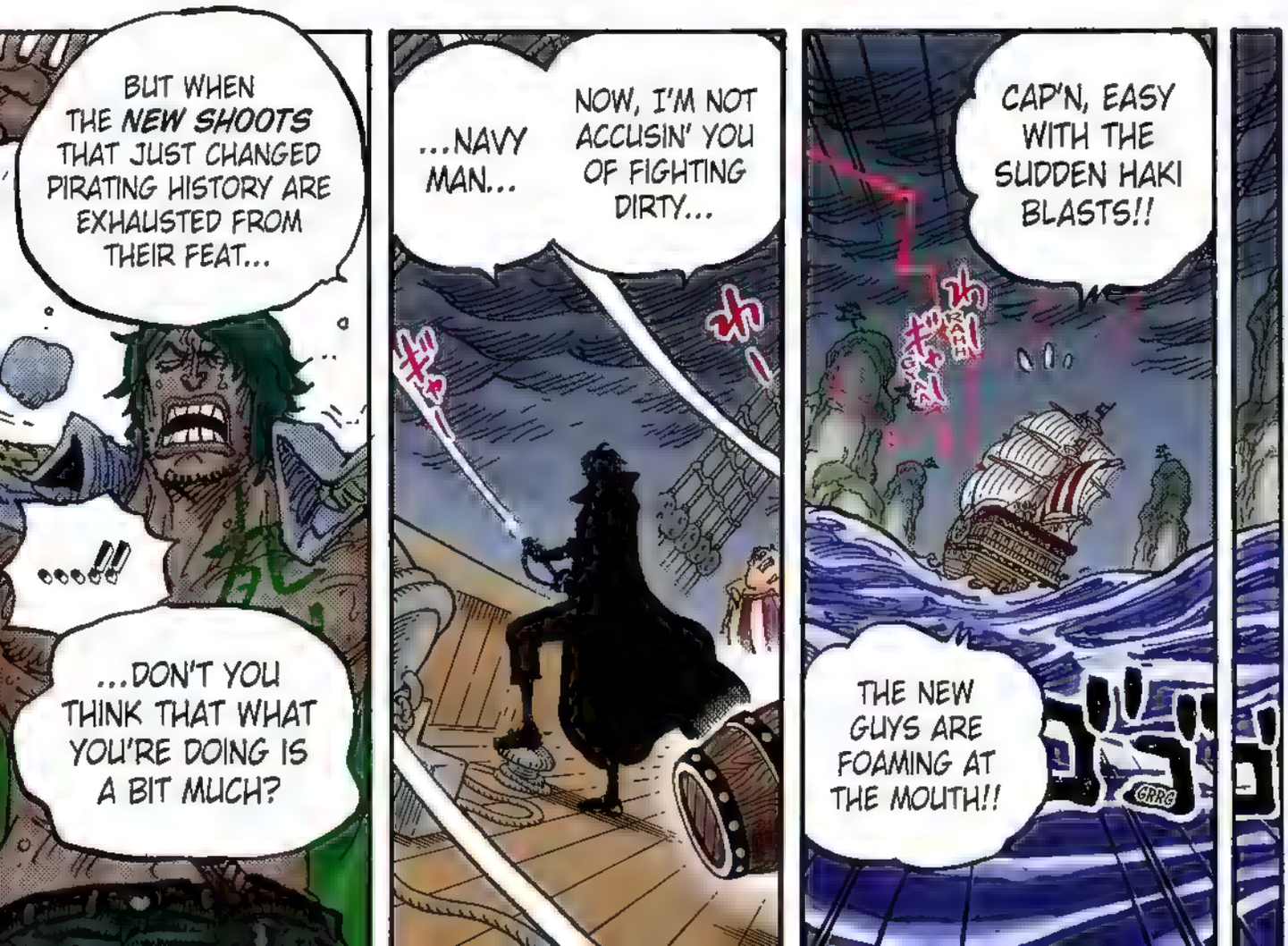
BWOHH



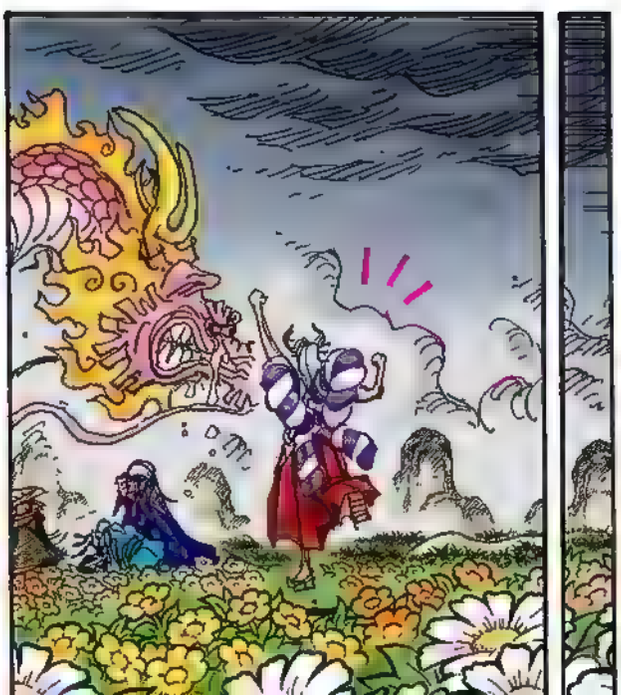




WHO'S DOING THAT?!!
THAT'S SUPREME KING HAKI...
SKREEE...
THE RED-HAIRED PIRATES?!
...?!
ARE YOU NEARBY?!
ドオーン!!
DOOOM
!!!
ZAP
WAIT, STOP!!!
DAAAAHH !!!


BUT WHEN THE NEW SHOOTS THAT JUST CHANGED PIRATING HISTORY ARE EXHAUSTED FROM THEIR FEAT...
...!!
...DON'T YOU THINK THAT WHAT YOU'RE DOING IS A BIT MUCH?
...NAVY MAN...
NOW, I'M NOT ACCUSIN' YOU OF FIGHTING DIRTY...
CAP'N, EASY WITH THE SUDDEN HAKI BLASTS!!
THE NEW GUYS ARE FOAMING AT THE MOUTH!!
GRRG

ARE YOU THAT AFRAID...
...OF THE NEW ERA?!!



NOT YET...!!
LOOK, I'M NOT PICKIN' A FIGHT WITH YOU GUYS!!
FINE, FINE!!

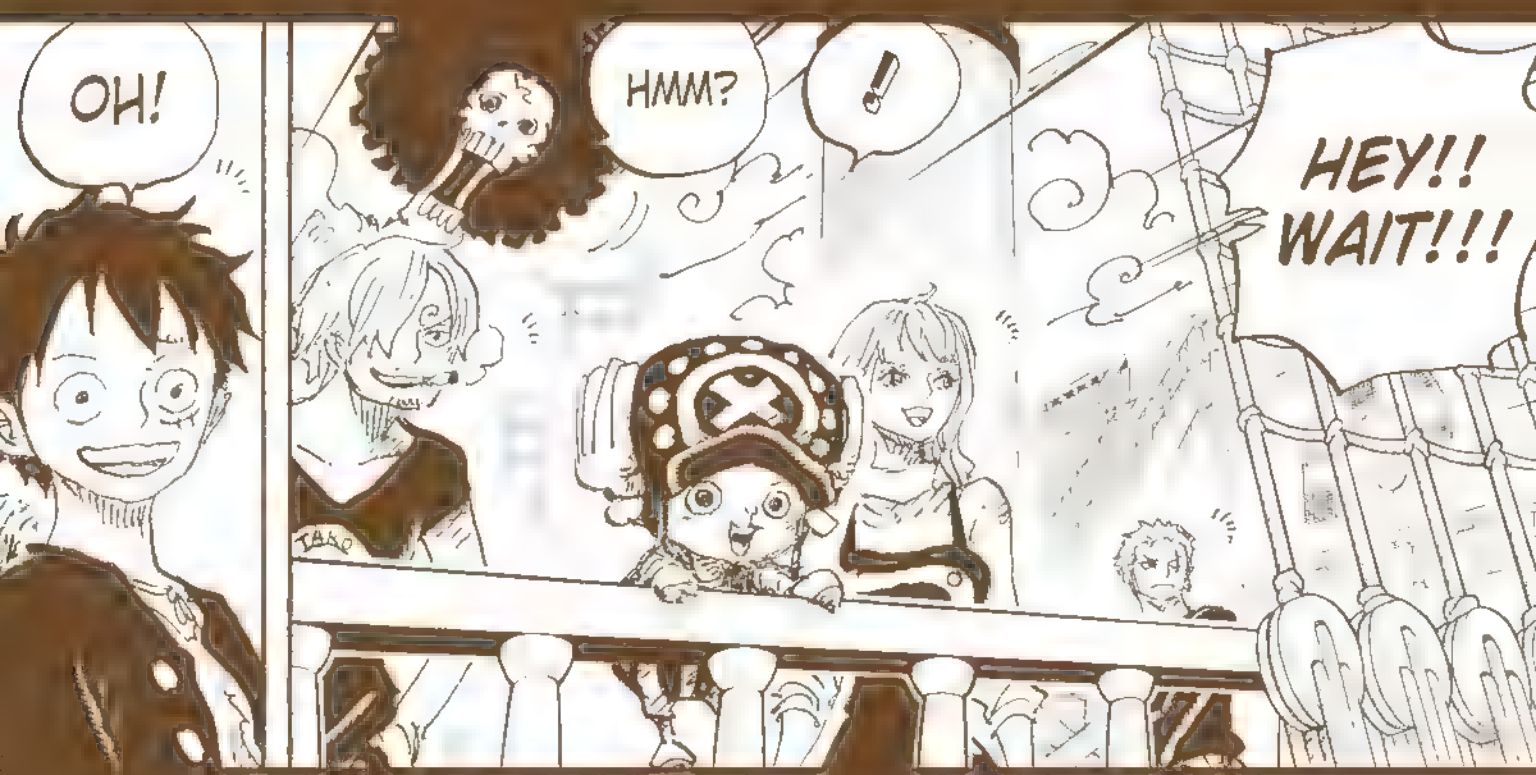
STOMP TROMP
KAHH
STOMP TROMP

THAT WAS SOME MONSTROUS HAKI BEING THROWN AROUND THOUGH.
NOT BAD, MOMO. NOT BAD...
AW, WE DON'T GET TO FIGHT?
HE'S GONE!! HEE HEE HEE!!
YEAH!! WHAT WAS THAT?

TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE, VOL. 105!

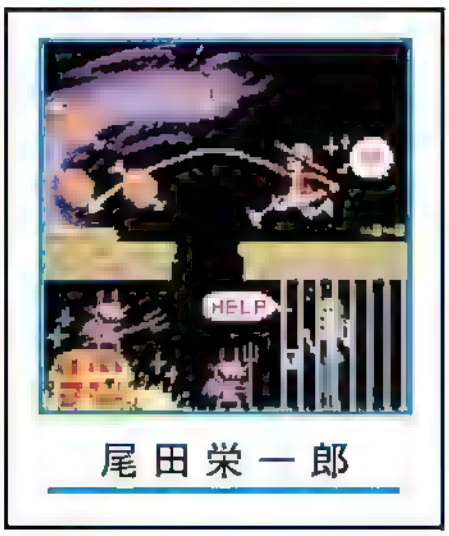
IT MADE ME THINK OF A FAMILIAR FACE.

COMING NEXT VOLUME:



Luffy and crew have saved Wano! But now that it's time to leave and set out on their next adventure, who will they take with them...?

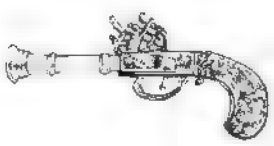
ON SALE MARCH 2024!



"Digital ramen, extra large!"
"Could you pass the digital sauce?"
"Make sure you put on your digital undies first!"
"Aah! Digital zombies!"
"Beware of high digital winds this afternoon going into the evening."
Seems like everything wants to be cool and add "digital" to its name now.
Here's a digital adventure from some digital pirates!

Digi-tally ho!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2022



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 104
WANO PART 15

SHONEN JUMP Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

Translation/Stephen Paul
Touch-Up Art & Lettering/Vanessa Satone
Design/Yukiko Whitley
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters, and incidents mentioned
in this publication are entirely fictional.

No portion of this book may be reproduced or
transmitted in any form or by any means without
written permission from the copyright holders.

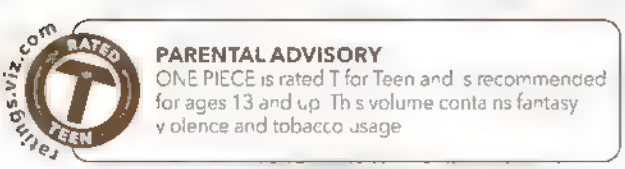
Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1
First printing, November 2023

VIZ MEDIA
viz.com

SHONEN JUMP



TRANSLATORS:
. STEPHEN PAUL (VIZ)
EDITORS:
. PHANTOM GREYFIRE (PZG)
RAW PROVIDERS:
. COLORED COUNCIL
*PLEASE SUPPORT THE OFFICIAL RELEASE
HOSTED ON :
COLORED MANGA .NET

WANO

ONE PIECE

Story & Art by

Eiichiro Oda

volume 105

"When I tell people I'm a *One Piece* fan, they get excited and want to talk about everything, but then I can't keep up. Odacchi! I might be a light reader, but do I have the right to stand up and claim, 'I love One Piece! I'm a *One Piece* fan too!'?"
—From P.N. Suzune

You sure do!!!

When people say, "I've only read this far," I'm actually thinking, "Wow, you read all the way to there?! Thanks!" So let the volume 105 gratitude party begin!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2023

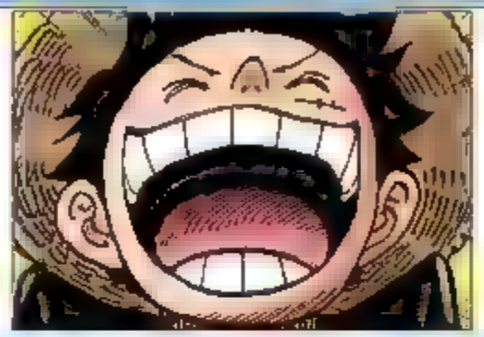
Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

Vol. 105
Luffy's Dream

STORY AND ART BY
EIICHIRO ODA

The Four Emperors

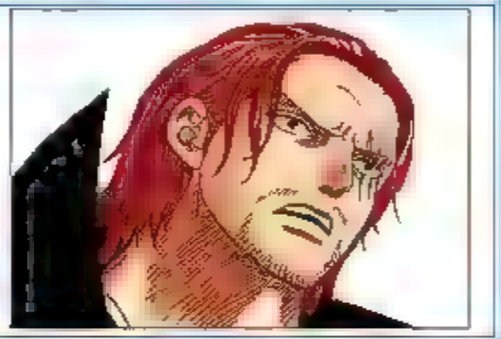
Monkey D. Luffy



After two years of training he rejoins his friends in exploring the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 3 billion berries

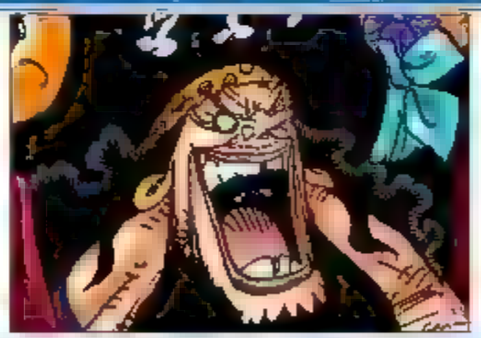
Red-Haired Shanks



One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line.

Captain of the Red-Haired Pirates

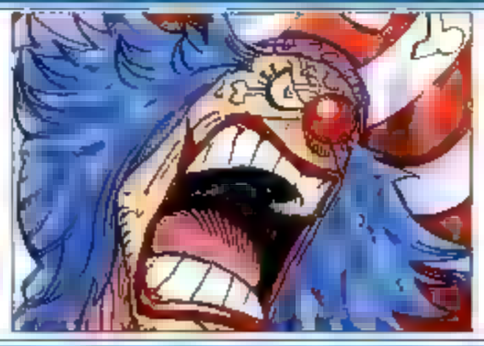
Marshall D. Teach



Former member of the Whitebeard Pirates. Fled after killing a crewmate. Rose from a Warlord to an Emperor

Commodore of the Blackbeard Pirates

Buggy the Star Clown



Was a swabbie with the Roger Pirates along with Shanks. An Emperor of the Sea at last!!

The Straw Hat Crew

TonyTony Chopper

Studied powerful medicines in the Birdie Kingdom as he waited to rejoin the crew.

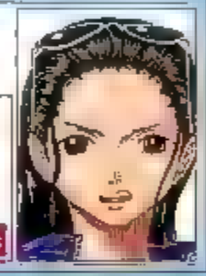
Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 berries

Roronoa Zoro

Swallowed his pride on Gloom Island and trained under Mihawk before rejoining Luffy.

Fighter, Bounty: 320 million berries

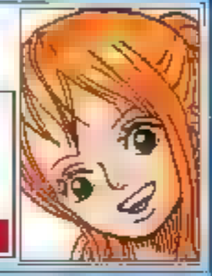
Nico Robin



Spent time on the island of Baltigo with Dragon, Luffy's father and leader of the Revolutionary Army

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million berries

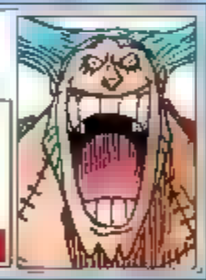
Nami



Learned about the climates of the New World on Weatheria, a Sky Island that studies the atmosphere

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million berries

Franky



Upgraded himself into "Armored Franky" in the Future Land, Bardimore.

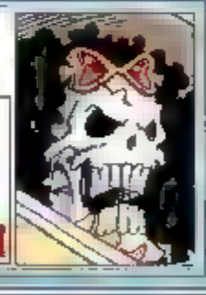
Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million berries

Usopp

Received Heraclesun's lessons on the Bowin Islands in his quest to be the 'king of the snipers.'

Sniper

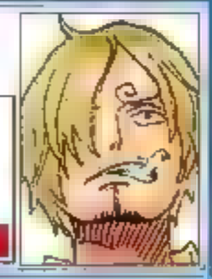
Brook



Original ly captured by Long-Arm bandits for a freak show, he is now the mega-star "Soul King" Brook

Musician, Bounty: 83 million berries

Sanji



Honed his skills fighting with the masters of Newcomer Kenpo in the Kamabakka Kingdom.

Cook, Bounty: 330 million berries

Jinbe, First Son of the Sea [Former Warlord]

A man loyal to the code. Acted as rear guard against Big Mom to help Luffy escape, then rejoined before the raid.

The story of ONE PIECE 1»105

Characters

Marines

Akainu (Sakazuki)
Fleet Admiral, Marine HQ

Ryokugyu (Aramaki)
Admiral, Marine HQ

Rev. Army

Sabo
Chief of Staff, Rev. Army

Heart Pirates

Captain, Heart Pirates

Kid Pirates

Eustass Kid
Captain, Kid Pirates

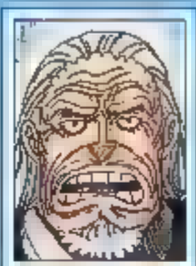
Killer
Fighter, Kid Pirates

Marco the Phoenix
Former 1st Div. Leader, Whitebeard Pirates

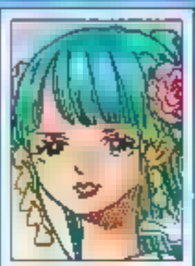
Scratchmen Apoo
Captain, On-Air Pirates

Wano Country (Kozuki Clan)

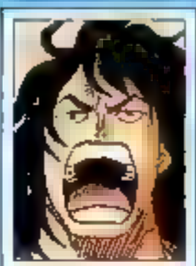
Kaido's Daughter



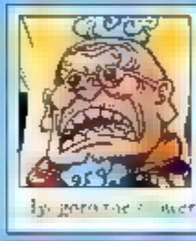
Kozuki Sukiyaki
Former Shogun (Tenguyama Hitetsu)



Momonosuke's Little Sister

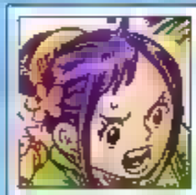


Kozuki Momonosuke
Daimyo (Heir) to Kuri in Wano

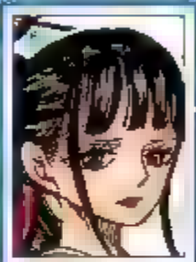


Iyogoro the Flower

Shinobu

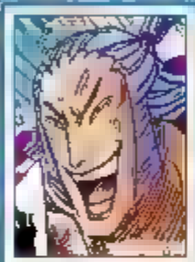


Gyama

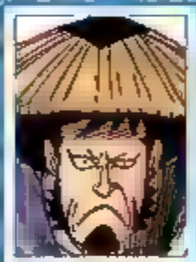


Kikunoi
Samurai of Wano

Kanjuro the Mist
Ninja of Wano

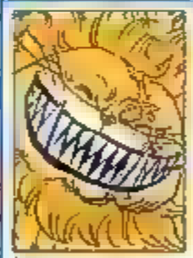


Denjiro
Formerly Kyoshiro, the Money Changer

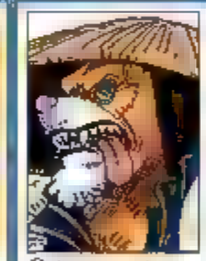


Samurai of Wano

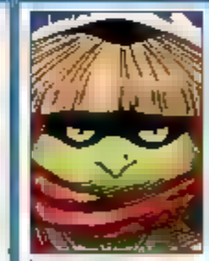
Nine Red Scabbards



Nekomamushi
King of the Night, Mokomo Dukedom



Duke Inuarashi
King of the Day, Mokomo Dukedom



Kawamatsu
Samurai of Wano

Wapol

Story

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World.!

Luffy and crew join with Momonosuke's faction in order to defeat Kaido, one of the Four Emperors. With all the allies in place, the raid on Onigashima begins!! Despite the disaster of Big Mom allying with Kaido, the alliance defeats the enemy officers, and takes down Big Mom! All that's left is Luffy's battle with Kaido, where the extreme level of combat causes the Gum-Gum Fruit to awaken, activating Gear Fifth and helping Luffy win!!

Momonosuke announces his intent to lead Wano. While peace has arrived in the country at last, the world picture is greatly unbalanced by the shocking defeat of two Emperors. And with his bounty jumping ever higher Luffy's era as an Emperor of the Sea begins

WANO

ONE PIECE

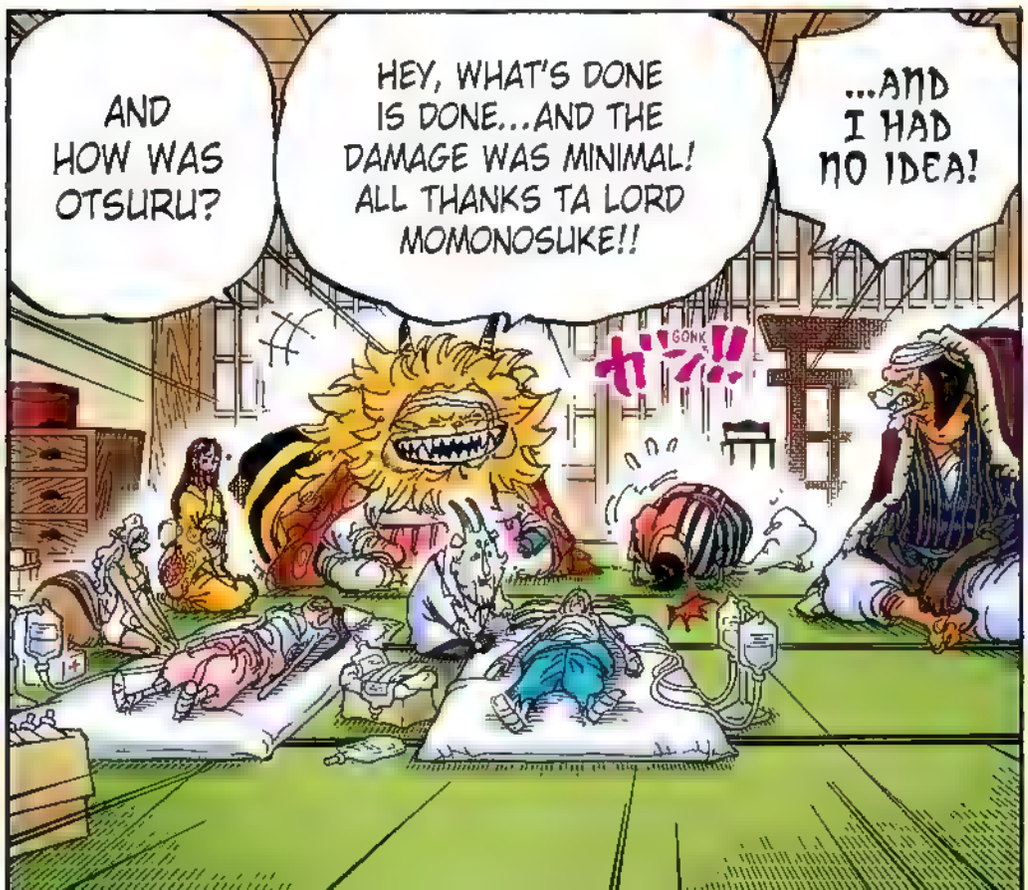
Vol. 105
LUFFY'S DREAM

CONTENTS

Chapter 1056: Cross Guild	007
Chapter 1057: The End	025
Chapter 1058: New Emperors	043
Chapter 1059: The Matter Involving Captain Koby	061
Chapter 1060: Luffy's Dream	078
Chapter 1061: Future Island Egghead	099
Chapter 1062: Adventure in the Country of Science	115
Chapter 1063: My Only Family	133
Chapter 1064: Egghead Labophase	149
Chapter 1065: Six Vegapunks	166

Chapter 1056:
CROSS GUILD

GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION,
VOL. 15: "KATAKURI AND OVEN ARRIVE!!"



THE PARTY IN THE FLOWER CAPITAL IS OVER...

HANG IN THERE RAIZO!!

DON'T DIE SHINOBU!!

JUST LOOK HOW GAUNT YOU ARE...

WHAT TERRIBLE SORCERY!!

YAMMER

CHATTER

AS MUCH AS I HATE TO ADMIT IT...

...THE MAN HAD A POINT.

KAIDO WAS A TYRANT, BUT AT THE SAME TIME...

...HIS PRESENCE KEPT ENEMIES AWAY.

BENG

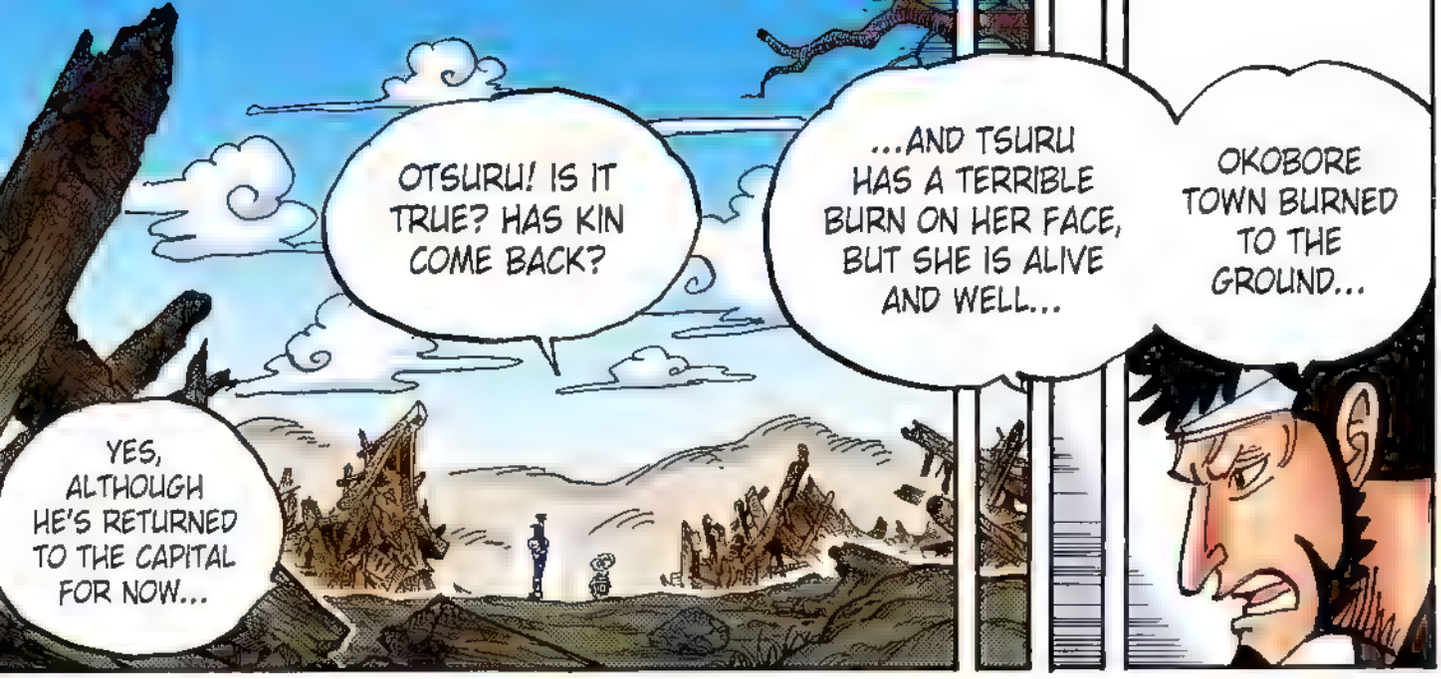
ALAS!! I AM SORRY!! ALL OF THIS WAS HAPPENING WHILE I WAS AWAY IN KURI...

...AND I HAD NO IDEA!

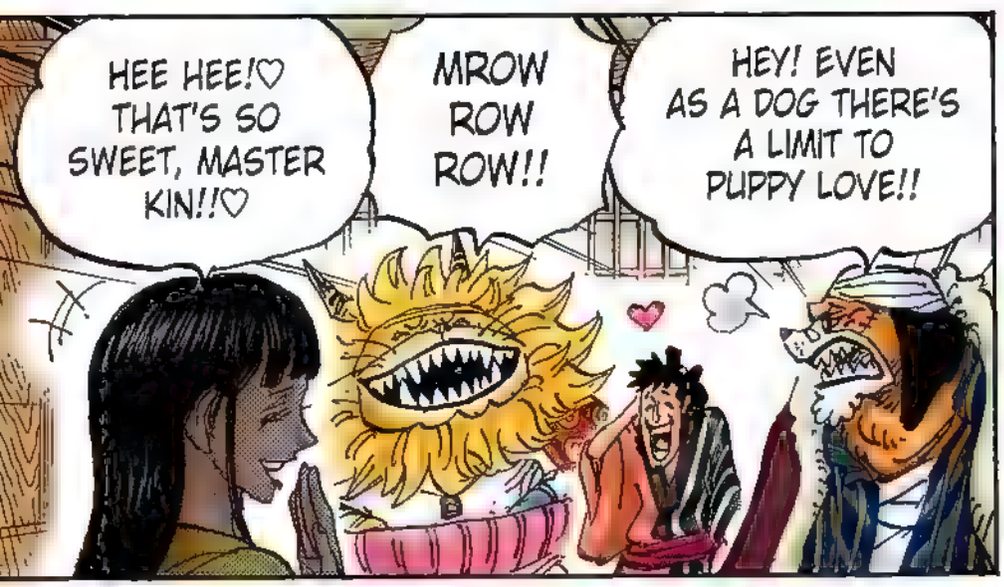
HEY, WHAT'S DONE IS DONE...AND THE DAMAGE WAS MINIMAL! ALL THANKS TA LORD MOMONOSUKE!!

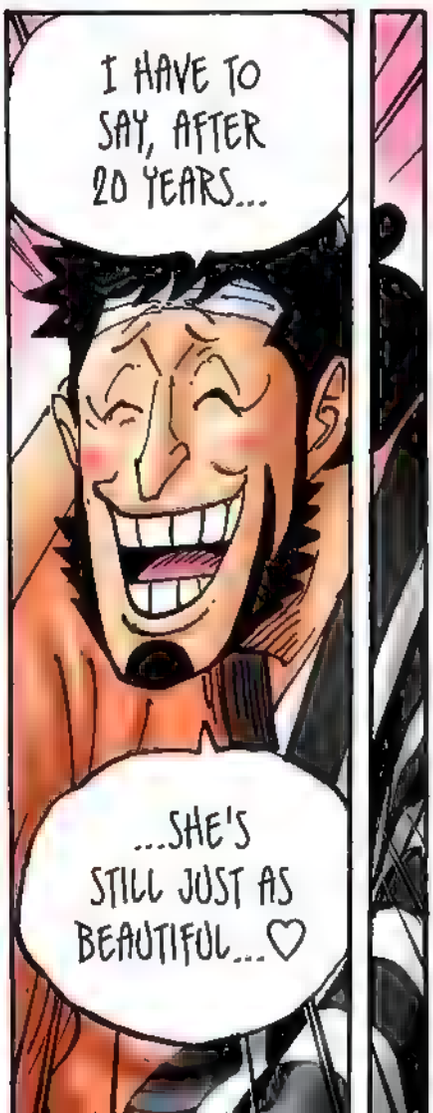
AND HOW WAS OTSURU?

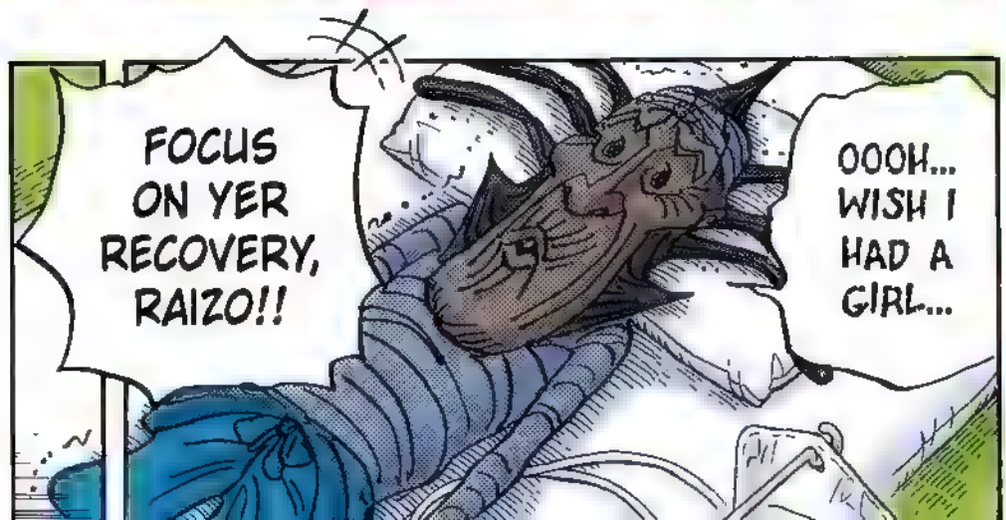
GONK


OTSURU! IS IT TRUE? HAS KIN COME BACK?
...AND TSURU HAS A TERRIBLE BURN ON HER FACE, BUT SHE IS ALIVE AND WELL...
OKOBORE TOWN BURNED TO THE GROUND...
YES, ALTHOUGH HE'S RETURNED TO THE CAPITAL FOR NOW...

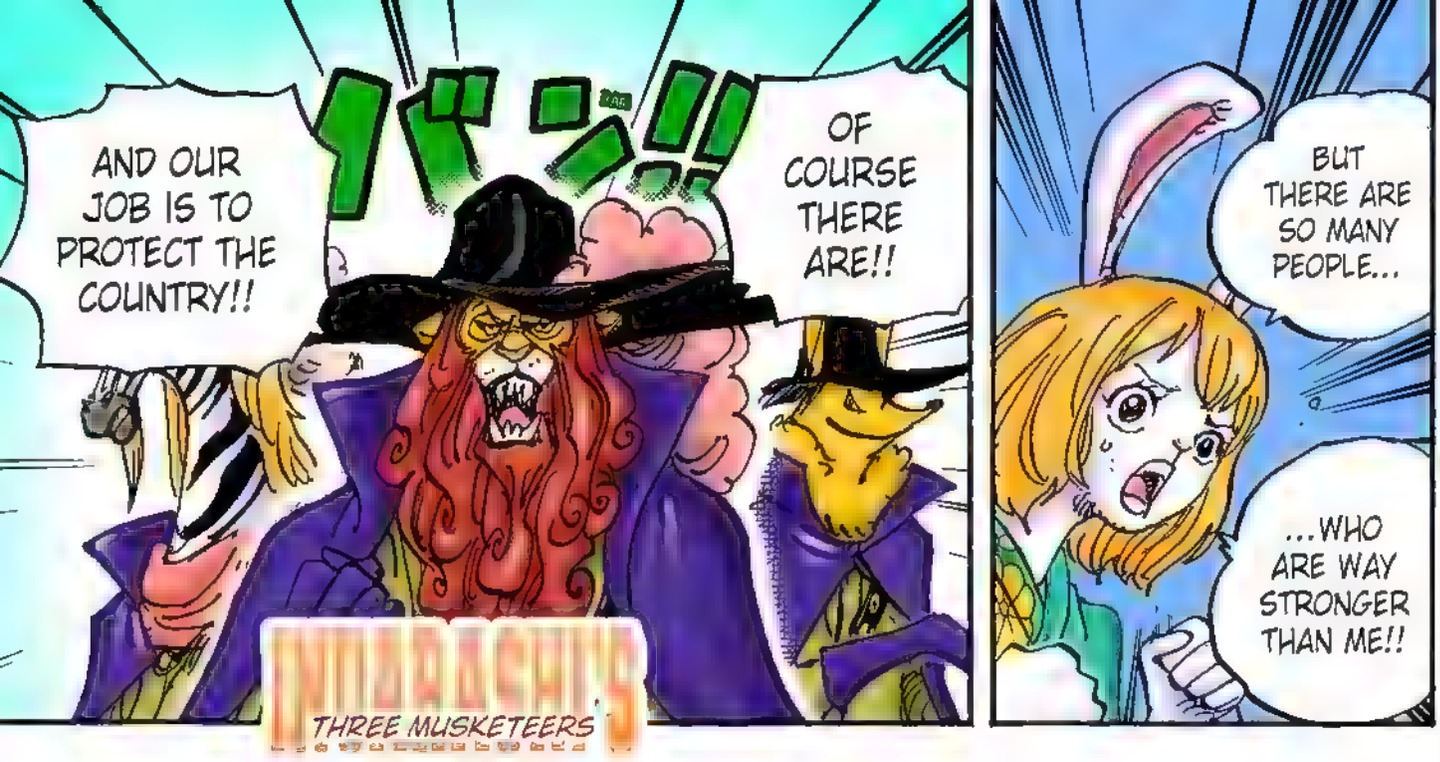
I WANT TO BE AT HIS SIDE TOO.
I KNOW...
YOU'RE FROM THE CAPITAL TOO. YOU SHOULD GO TO HIM.


HEE HEE!♡ THAT'S SO SWEET, MASTER KIN!!♡
MROW ROW ROW!!
HEY! EVEN AS A DOG THERE'S A LIMIT TO PUPPY LOVE!!

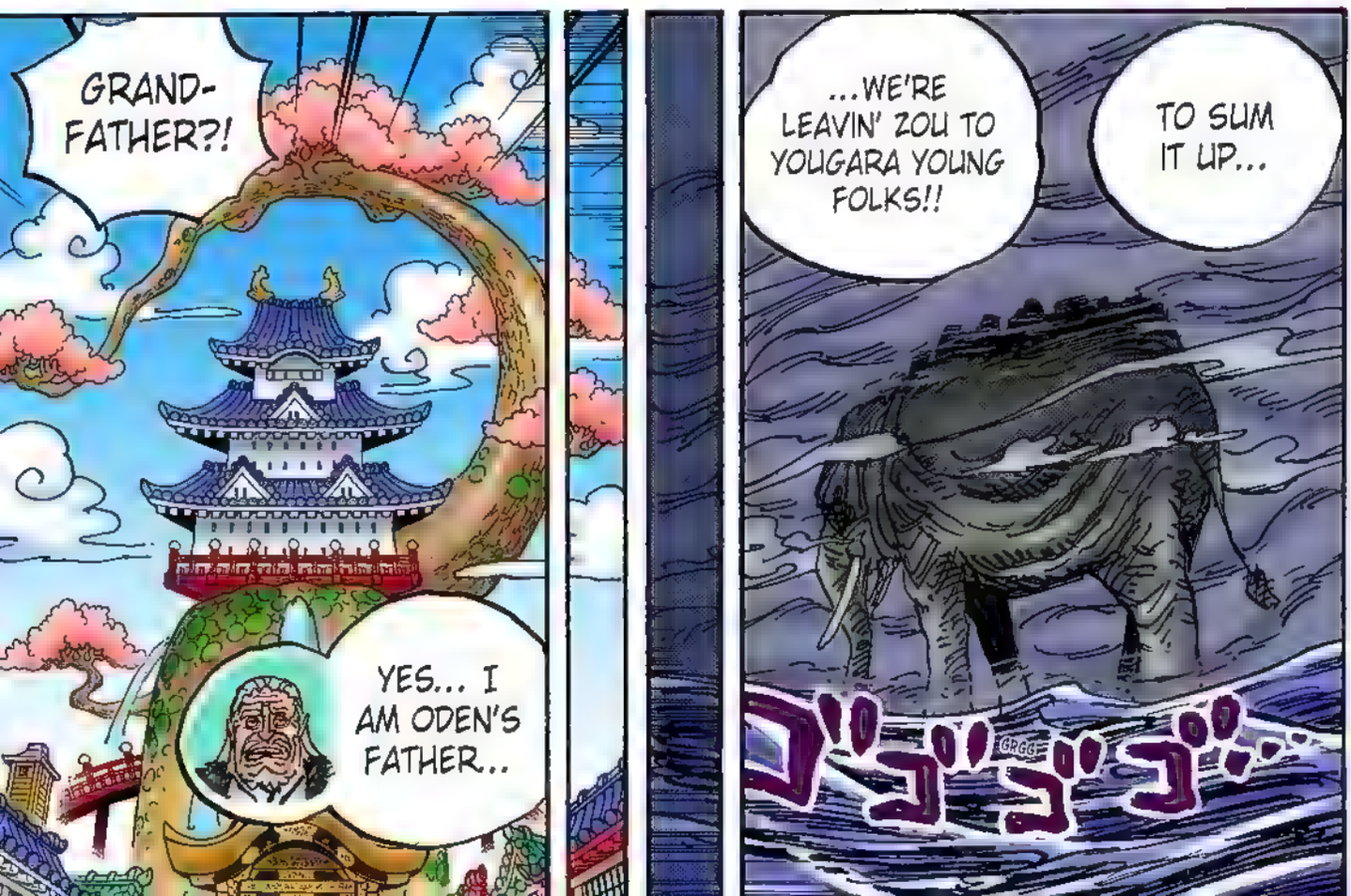

I HAVE TO SAY, AFTER 20 YEARS...
...SHE'S STILL JUST AS BEAUTIFUL...♡

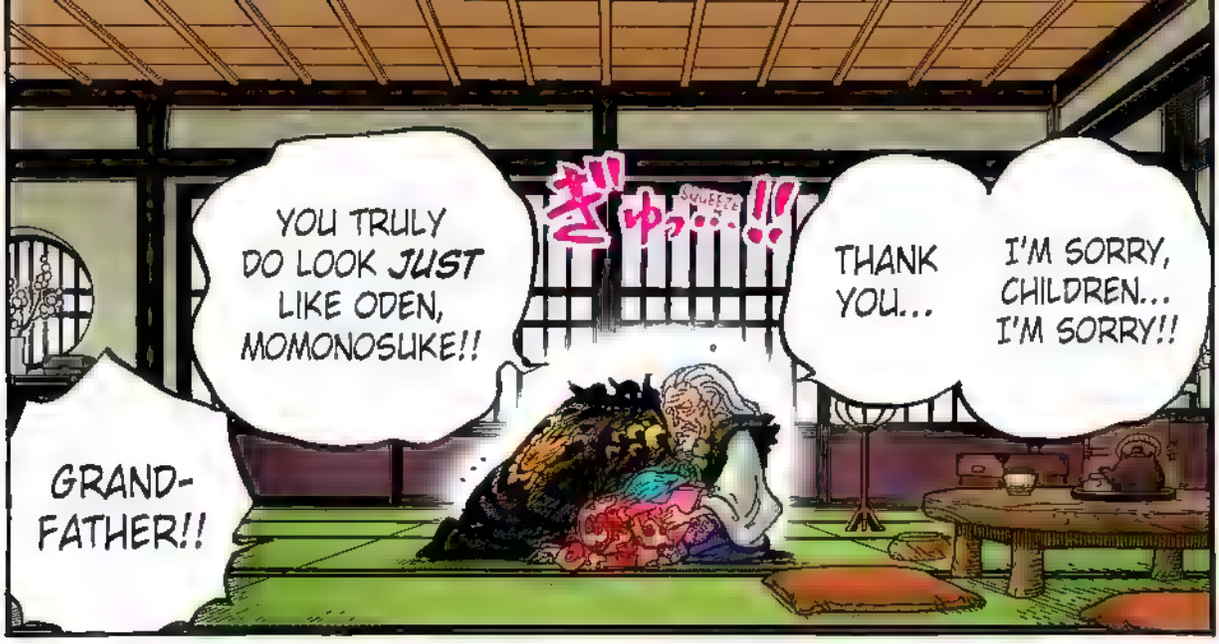

FOCUS ON YER RECOVERY, RAIZO!!
OOOH... WISH I HAD A GIRL...

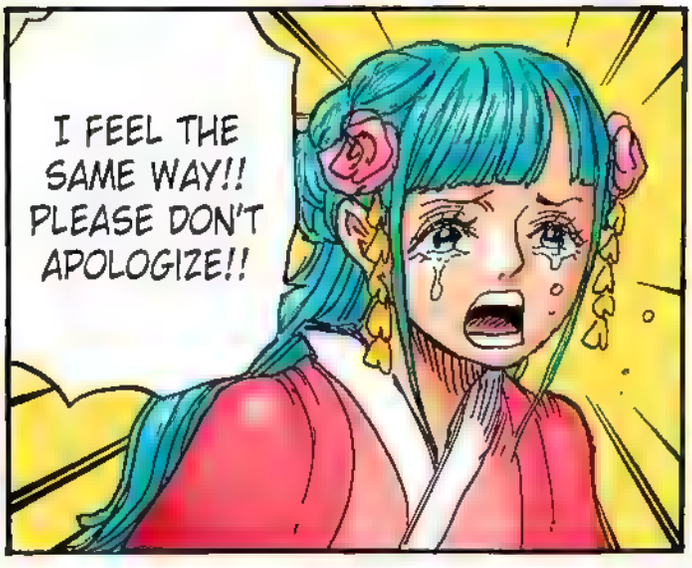
ばーん!!
BAM
WHAT'S UP? YOU CALLED FOR ME, DUKE INUARASHI, NEKOMAMUSHI?!
YOUGARA WILL BE THE NEW KING OF MOKOMO DUKEDOM.
AH... THERE YOU ARE, CARROT.
THE KING?! YAY! SURE THING!♡
WAIT, KING?!!
NO WAY!!
I CAN'T DO THAT!!
えええ
WHAAA
えええ!!
WELL, THE TRUTH IS... CAT AND I HAVE DECIDED TO STAY HERE IN WANO...
どんっ!!
DODON
MROW ROW ROW!
YOUGARA ARE ONE O' THE FEW WHO'VE BEEN OUT TO SEE THE WORLD, THANKS TA LUFFY.
...AND SERVE LORD MOMONOSUKE AS SAMURAI OF THE KOZUKI CLAN!!
THAT MEANS YOU MUST HAVE SOME O' WHAT WE'LL NEED IN THE NEXT ERA.
...

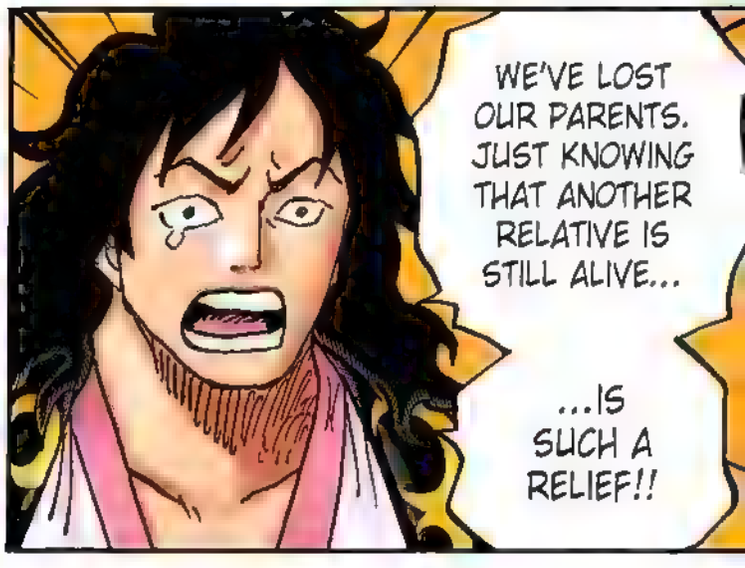

AND OUR JOB IS TO PROTECT THE COUNTRY!!
ゴゴゴ!!
OF COURSE THERE ARE!!
INUARASHI'S THREE MUSKETEERS
BUT THERE ARE SO MANY PEOPLE...
...WHO ARE WAY STRONGER THAN ME!!

PEDRO...
...YOURTEIA HEART CARRIES PEDRO'S WILL IN IT...
!!
BUT MOST IMPORTANTLY OF ALL...
I'LL HELP YOU TOO. THIS WAS THE TWO KINGS' DECISION, CARROT.
WANDA


GRAND-FATHER?!
YES... I AM ODEN'S FATHER...
...WE'RE LEAVIN' ZOU TO YOUGARA YOUNG FOLKS!!
TO SUM IT UP...
GRGG
ゴゴゴゴ

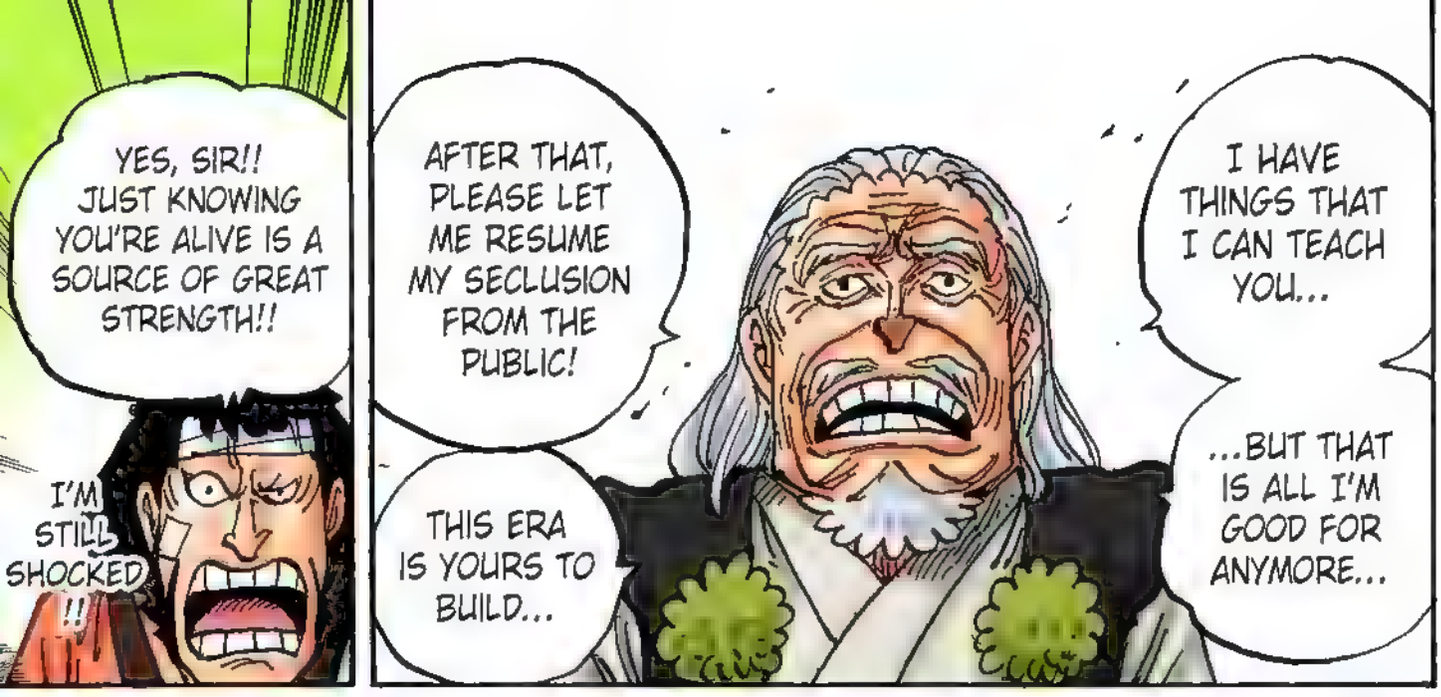

YOU TRULY DO LOOK JUST LIKE ODEN, MOMONOSUKE!!
GRAND-FATHER!!
SQUEEZE
ぎゅっ…!!
THANK YOU…
I'M SORRY, CHILDREN… I'M SORRY!!
!!!

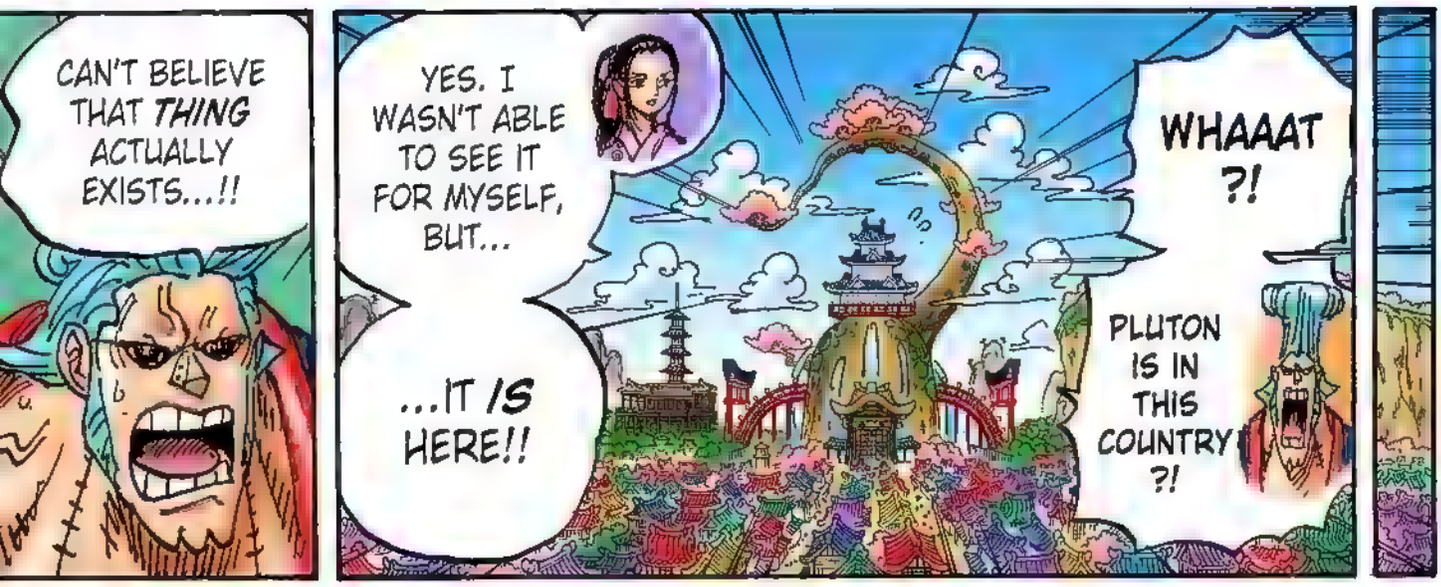

I FEEL THE SAME WAY!! PLEASE DON'T APOLOGIZE!!

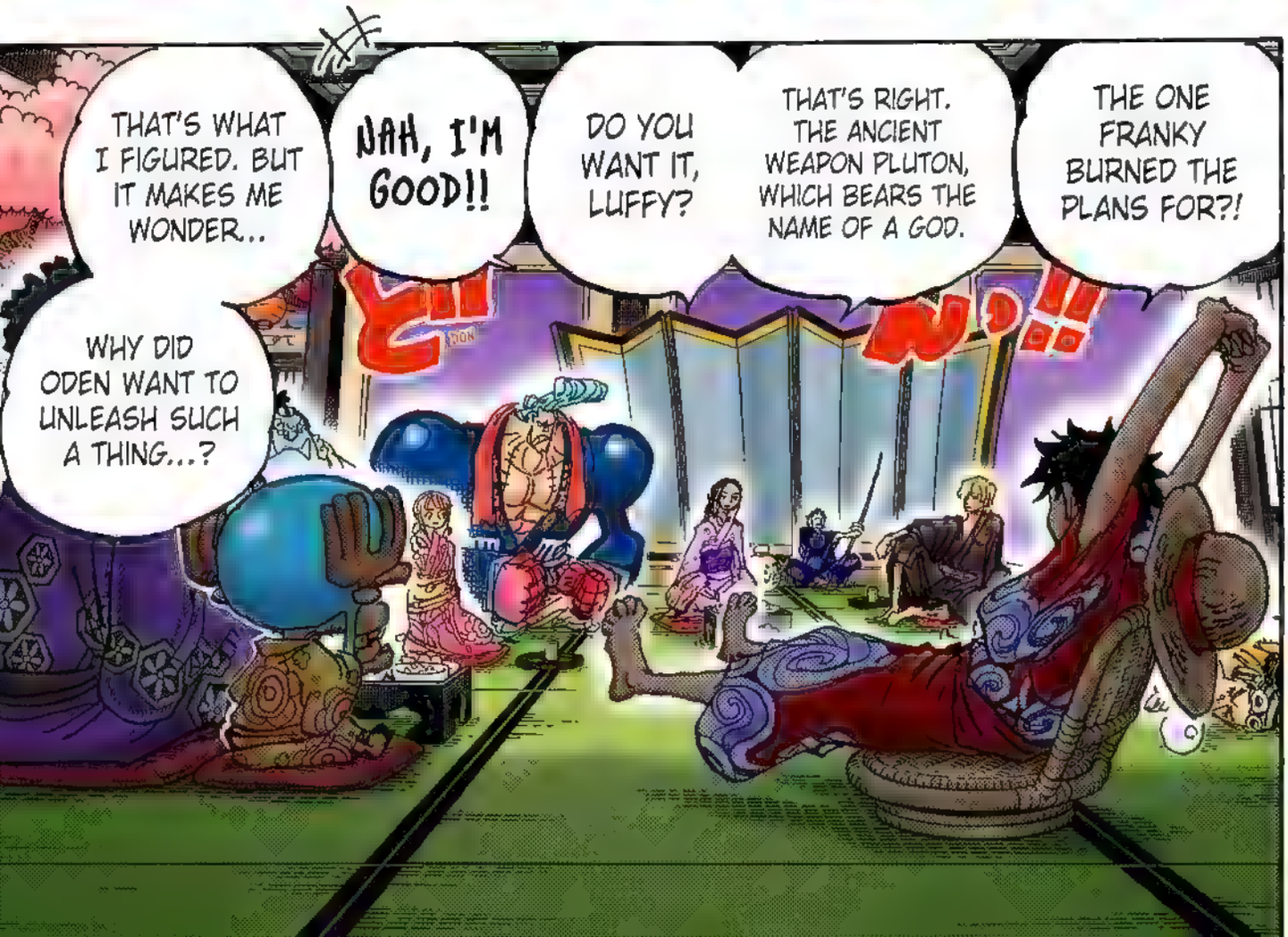

WE'VE LOST OUR PARENTS. JUST KNOWING THAT ANOTHER RELATIVE IS STILL ALIVE…
…IS SUCH A RELIEF!!

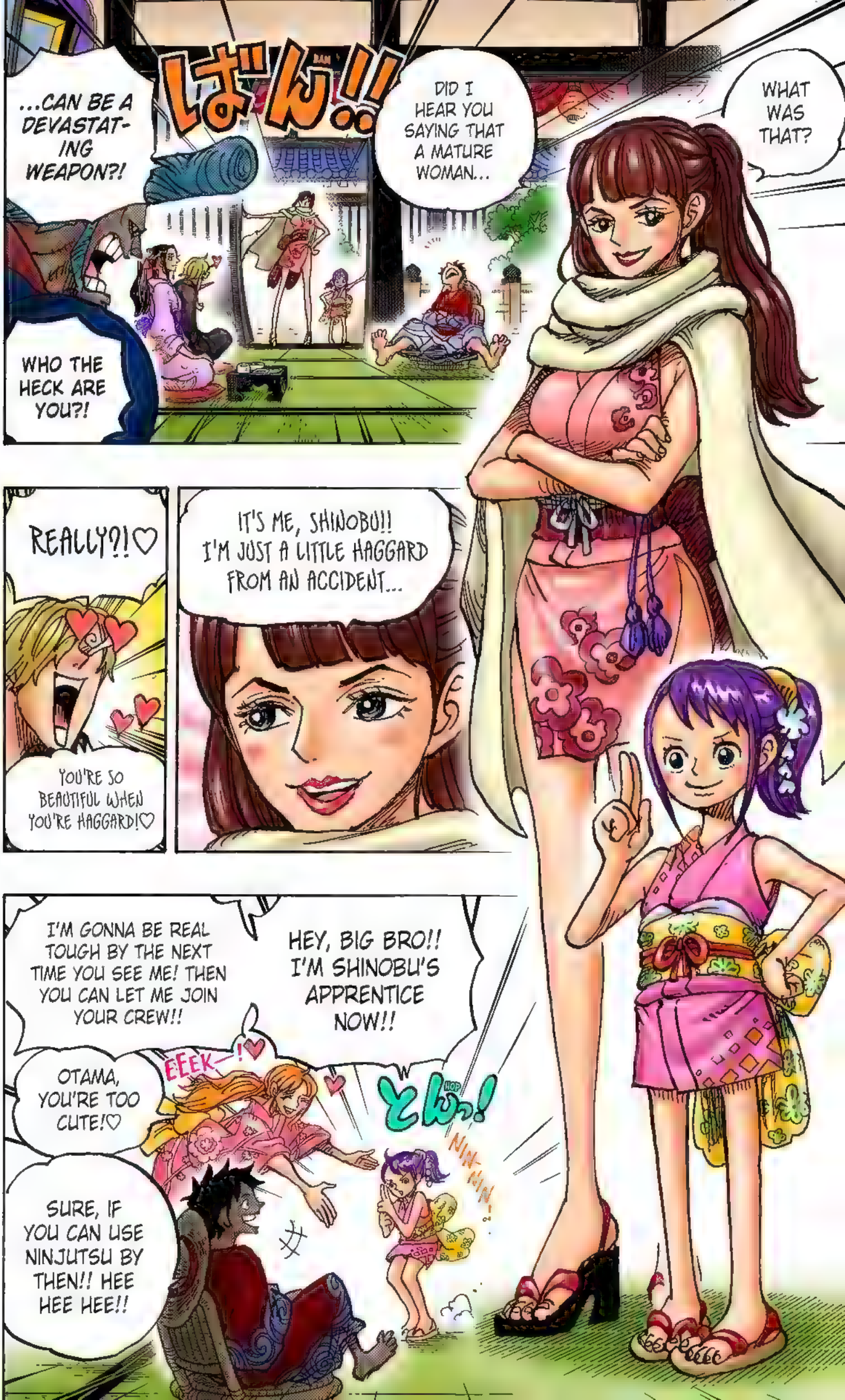
HE WAS LORD SUKIYAKI THIS WHOLE TIME?! I HAD NO IDEA!! I THOUGHT MY HEART WAS GOING TO LEAP OUT OF MY CHEST!!
AT LEAST HE'S ALIVE THOUGH! THAT PART'S GOOD!!

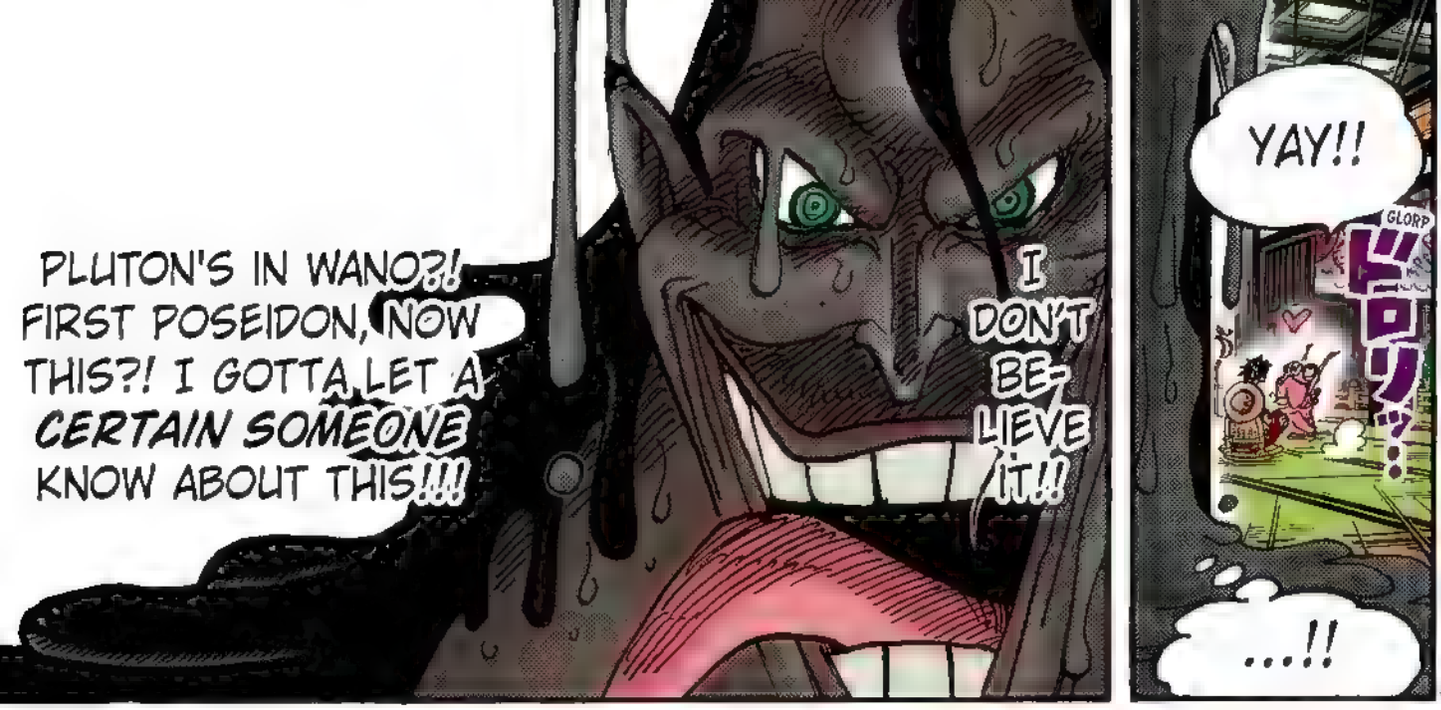
WE THOUGHT IT WOULD BE RUDE TO REVEAL IT…
YOU DID NOT SEEM LIKE AN ORDINARY BLACK-SMITH.
WHO WOULD WEAR A TENGU MASK WHEN THERE IS NO FESTIVAL?
I SUPPOSE YOU WERE ALL AWARE THEN…?
…
I'M SORRY TO HAVE PUT THAT BURDEN ON YOU…

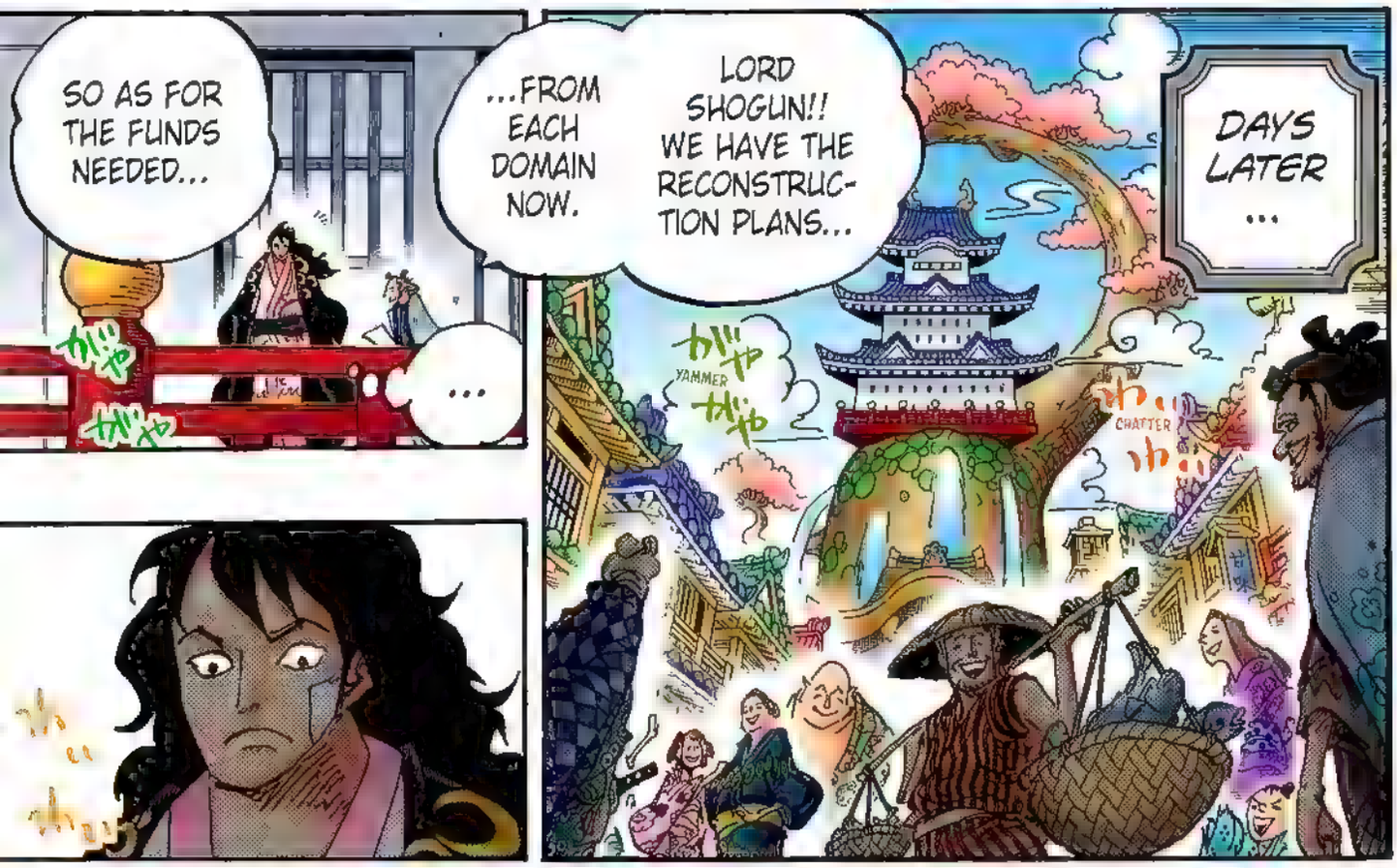

YES, SIR!! JUST KNOWING YOU'RE ALIVE IS A SOURCE OF GREAT STRENGTH!!
I'M STILL SHOCKED!!
AFTER THAT, PLEASE LET ME RESUME MY SECLUSION FROM THE PUBLIC!
THIS ERA IS YOURS TO BUILD...
I HAVE THINGS THAT I CAN TEACH YOU...
...BUT THAT IS ALL I'M GOOD FOR ANYMORE...

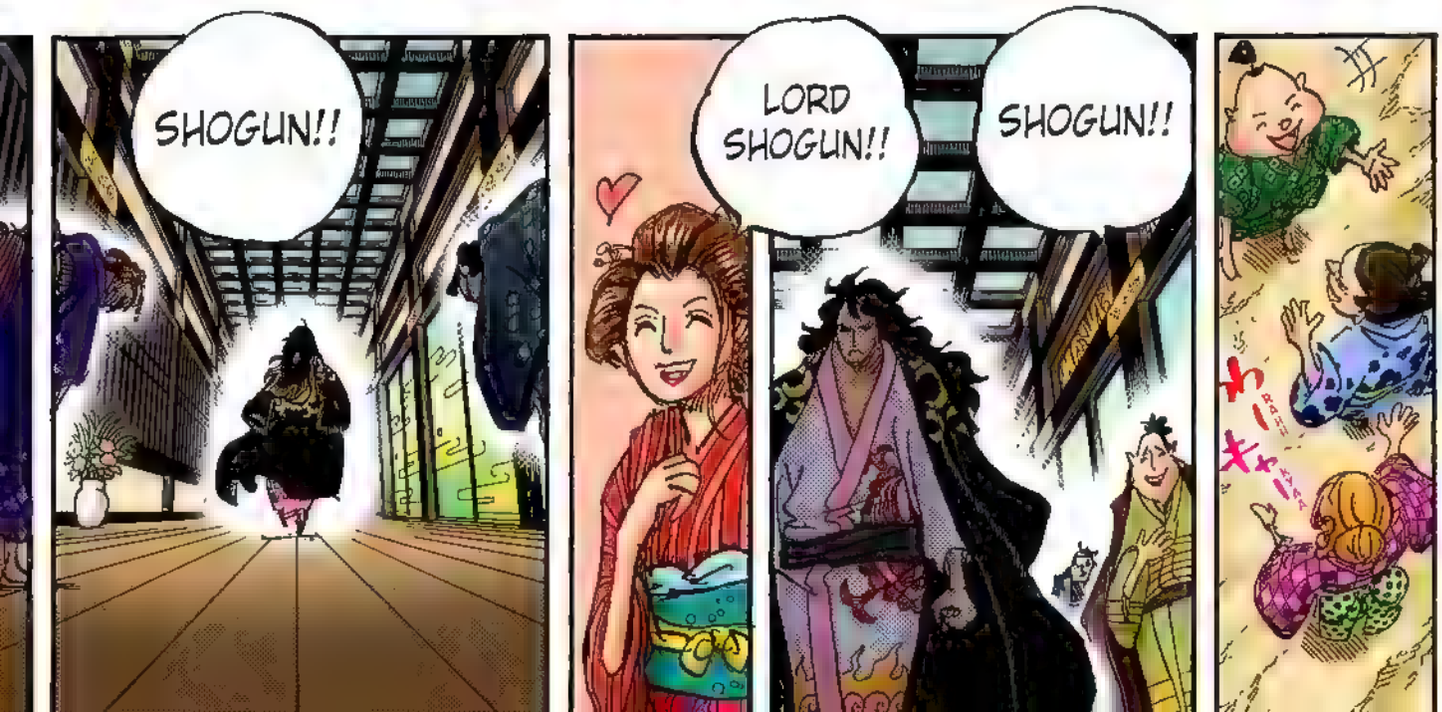

CAN'T BELIEVE THAT *THING* ACTUALLY EXISTS...!!
YES. I WASN'T ABLE TO SEE IT FOR MYSELF, BUT...
...IT *IS* HERE!!
WHAAAT?!
PLUTON IS IN THIS COUNTRY?!


THAT'S WHAT I FIGURED. BUT IT MAKES ME WONDER..
WHY DID ODEN WANT TO UNLEASH SUCH A THING...?
NAH, I'M GOOD!!
DO YOU WANT IT, LUFFY?
THAT'S RIGHT. THE ANCIENT WEAPON PLUTON, WHICH BEARS THE NAME OF A GOD.
THE ONE FRANKY BURNED THE PLANS FOR?!
NO!!


ばん!!
...CAN BE A DEVASTATING WEAPON?!
WHO THE HECK ARE YOU?!
DID I HEAR YOU SAYING THAT A MATURE WOMAN...
WHAT WAS THAT?
REALLY?!♡
YOU'RE SO BEAUTIFUL WHEN YOU'RE HAGGARD!♡
IT'S ME, SHINOBU!! I'M JUST A LITTLE HAGGARD FROM AN ACCIDENT...
I'M GONNA BE REAL TOUGH BY THE NEXT TIME YOU SEE ME! THEN YOU CAN LET ME JOIN YOUR CREW!!
HEY, BIG BRO!! I'M SHINOBU'S APPRENTICE NOW!!
OTAMA, YOU'RE TOO CUTE!♡
EEEK—!♡
とぅっ!
HOP
NIN-NIN!
SURE, IF YOU CAN USE NINJUTSU BY THEN!! HEE HEE HEE!!

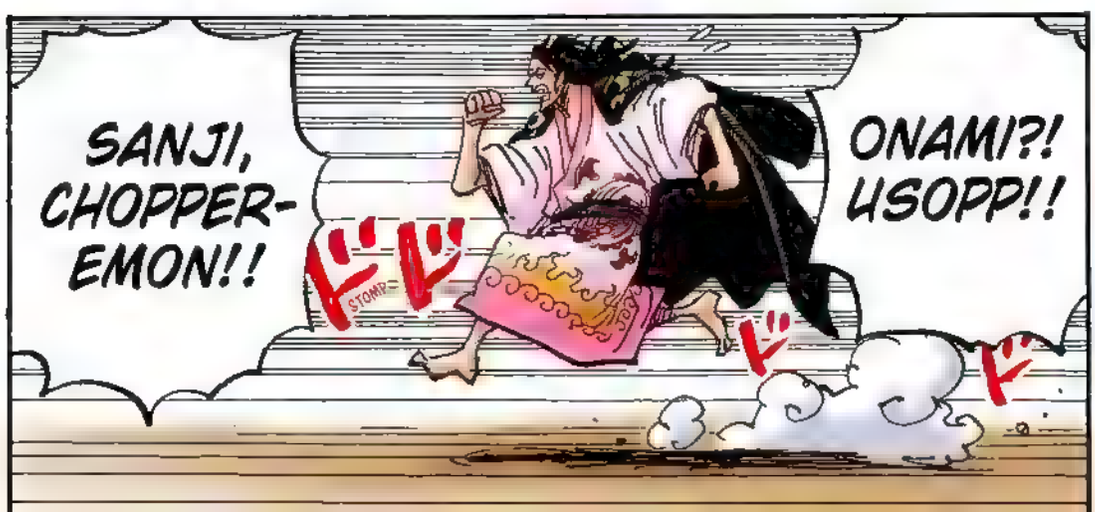

PLUTON'S IN WANO?! FIRST POSEIDON, NOW THIS?! I GOTTA LET A CERTAIN SOMEONE KNOW ABOUT THIS!!!
I DON'T BE-LIEVE IT!!
GLORP
ドロリッ!!
YAY!!
...!!

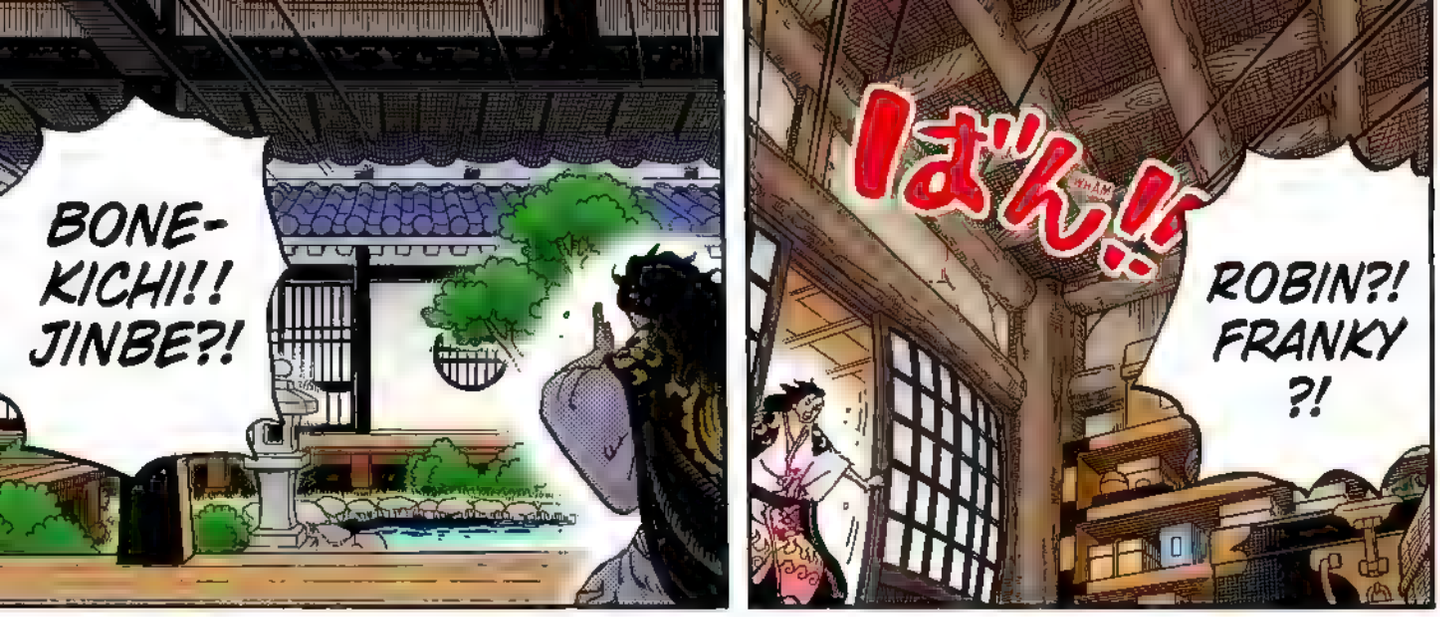

SO AS FOR THE FUNDS NEEDED...
...
...FROM EACH DOMAIN NOW.
LORD SHOGUN!! WE HAVE THE RECONSTRUC-TION PLANS...
DAYS LATER ...
YAMMER
CHATTER

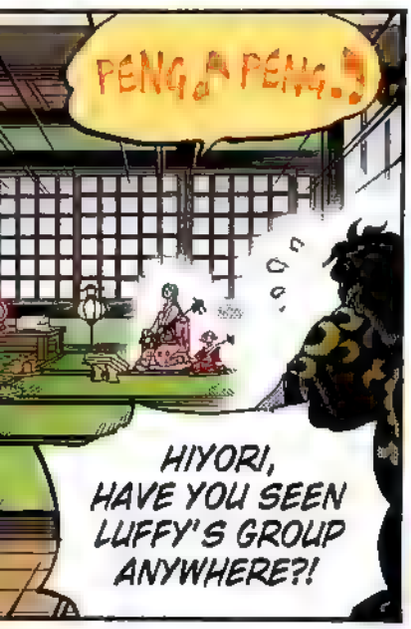

SHOGUN!!
LORD SHOGUN!!
SHOGUN!!

ZORO!!
WOULD YOU TEACH ME SOME SWORD-FIGHTING TECH...
ばん!!
BAM
HEY!!

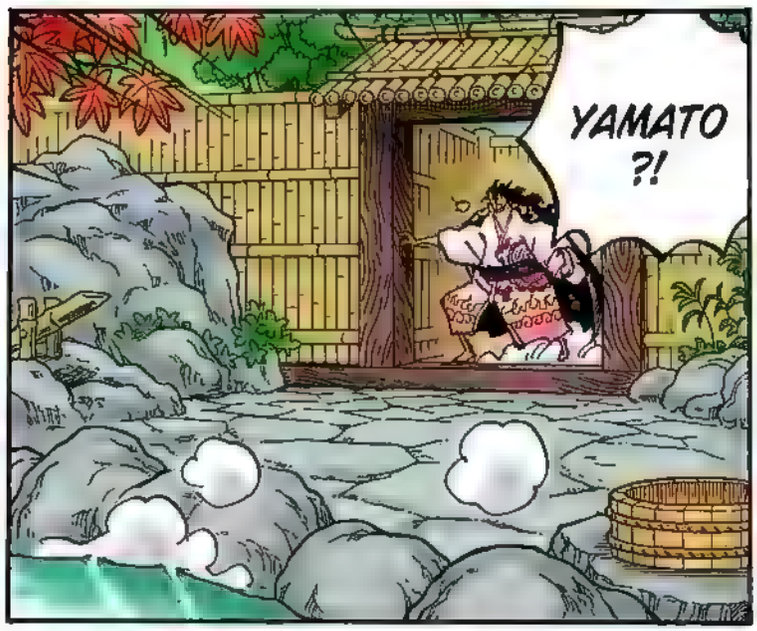
LUFFY? ZORO?!
...NIQUES ...?
HMM?
がらん...!!
EMPTY

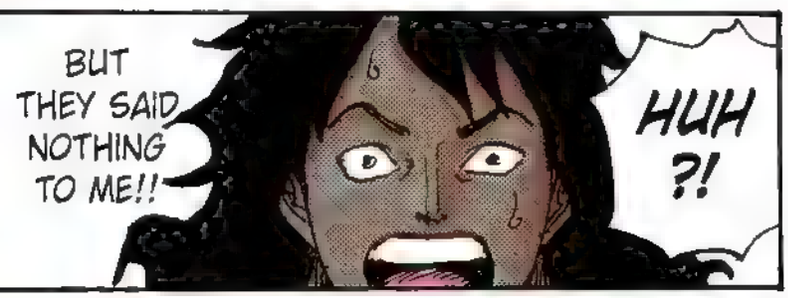

SANJI, CHOPPER-EMON!!
ONAMI?! USOPP!!
ドド
STOMP
ド
ド


BONE-KICHI!! JINBE?!
ばん!!
ROBIN?! FRANKY ?!

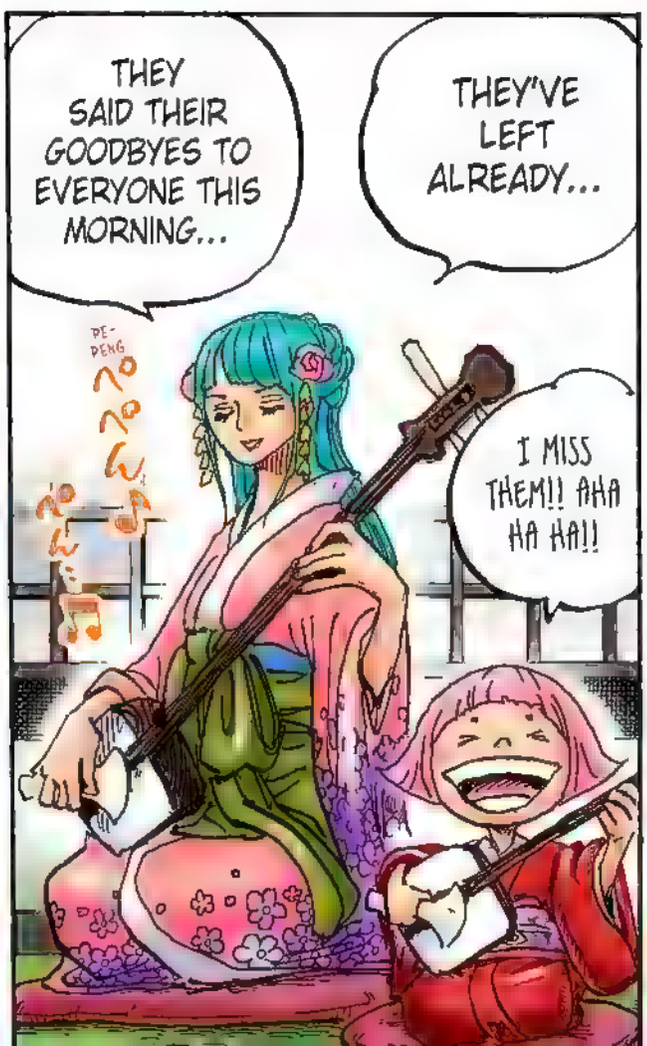

PENG♪ PENG♪
HIYORI, HAVE YOU SEEN LUFFY'S GROUP ANYWHERE?!

WHERE IS EVERY-ONE?!
!!
PE-PENG♪


YAMATO ?!


BUT THEY SAID NOTHING TO ME!!
HUH ?!

I JUST LEARNED THAT MYSELF!!
LORD MOMONO-SUKE!!
THEY SAID THEIR GOODBYES TO EVERYONE ELSE!! BUT WHY NOT US?!
K-KIN'EMON... LUFFY'S GONE!!


THEY SAID THEIR GOODBYES TO EVERYONE THIS MORNING...
THEY'VE LEFT ALREADY...
PE-PENG♪
I MISS THEM!! AHA HA HA!!

TOKAGE PORT, UDON

PICK A DIFFERENT DAY, STRAW HAT!!

THE ALLIANCE IS OVER! WE'RE ENEMIES NOW.

TOO BAD, WE ALREADY DECIDED ON TODAY!!

OH WELL, GUESS WE'RE ALL GOING NOW! LET'S PICK DIRECTIONS!!

THE LOG POSE NEEDLES ARE FIXED IN THREE DIRECTIONS: NORTHEAST, EAST, AND SOUTHEAST!!

PICK ONE.

Calm Belt

Calm Belt

GOING NORTHEAST MEANS I MOVE THE FARTHEST AHEAD.

AAAH!!!

YOU PICKED THE "MIDDLE"? STUPID CHILDREN...

NOOO! I LOST AT STRAWS! I'M SORRY, EVERYONE!!

EVERY DIRECTION IS DANGEROUS!!

IT DOESN'T MATTER! JUST HELP US LOAD UP, LUFFY!!

EAST!

THE MIDDLE ONE!! (EAST)

THE MIDDLE ONE!! (EAST)

NORTH-EAST!!

SO I GET MY CHOICE...

!!!

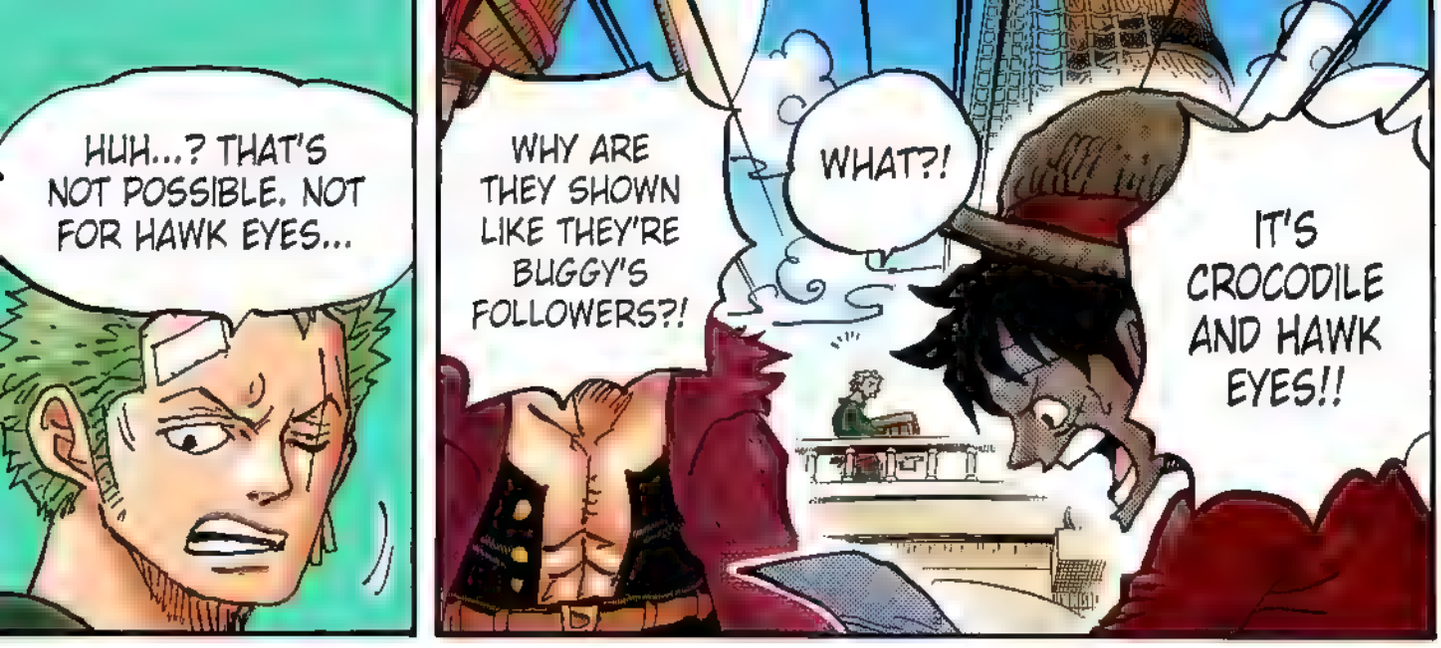
DARN, I LOST! EVEN THOUGH *I'M AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA!!*

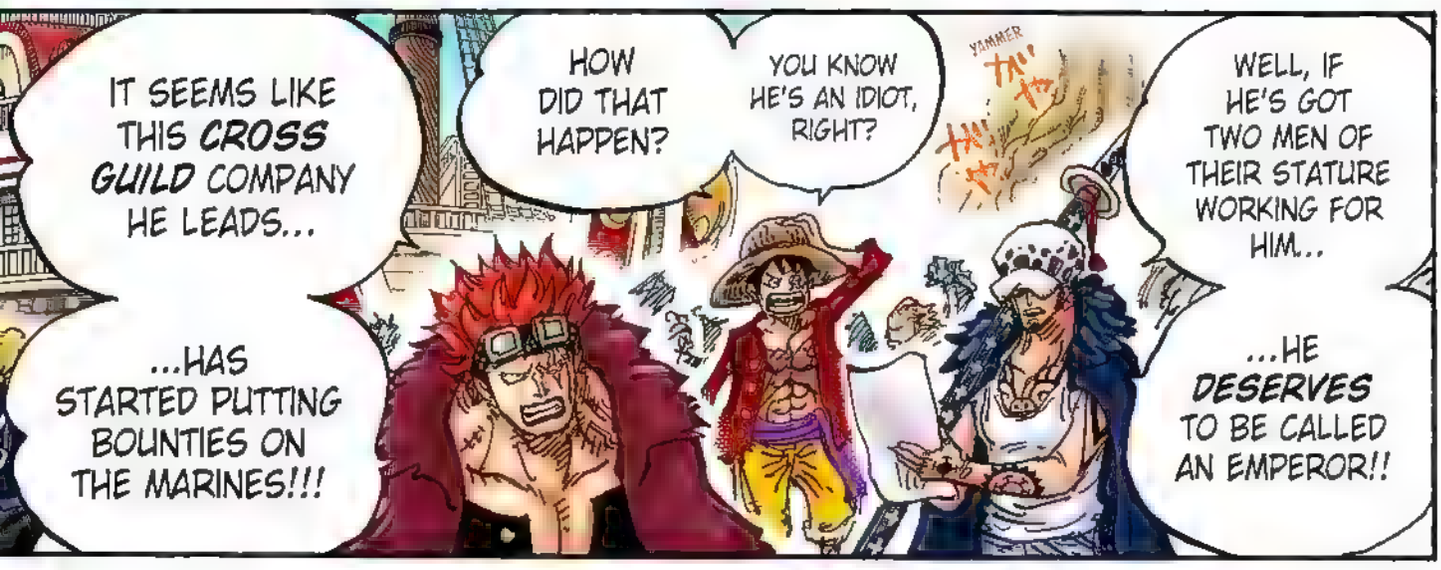
YOU'RE GONNA RUB IT IN MY FACE, HUH?!

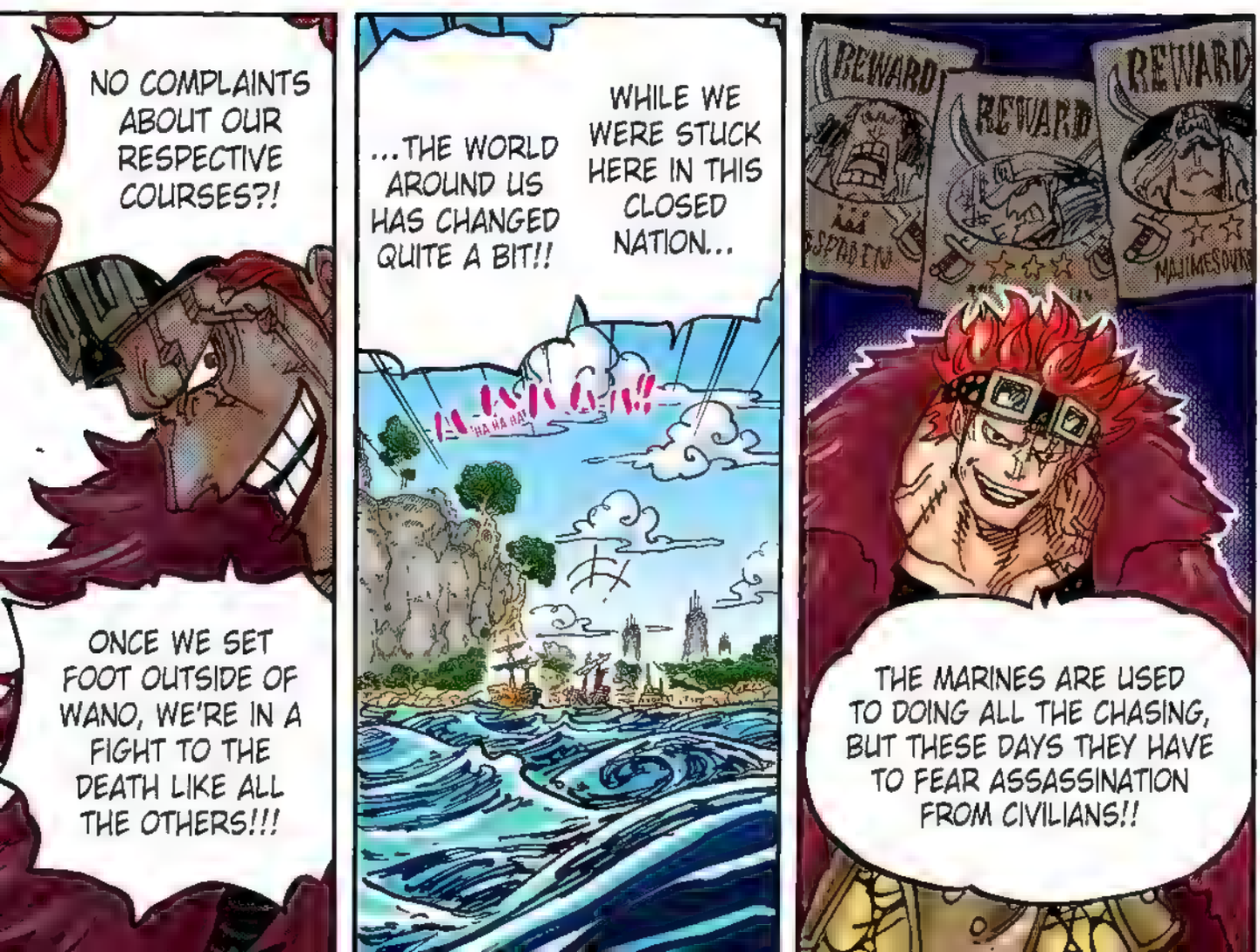
BUT WHEN IT COMES TO THE EMPERORS, THE ONE WHO REALLY MAKES ME MAD...

...IS HIM!!!

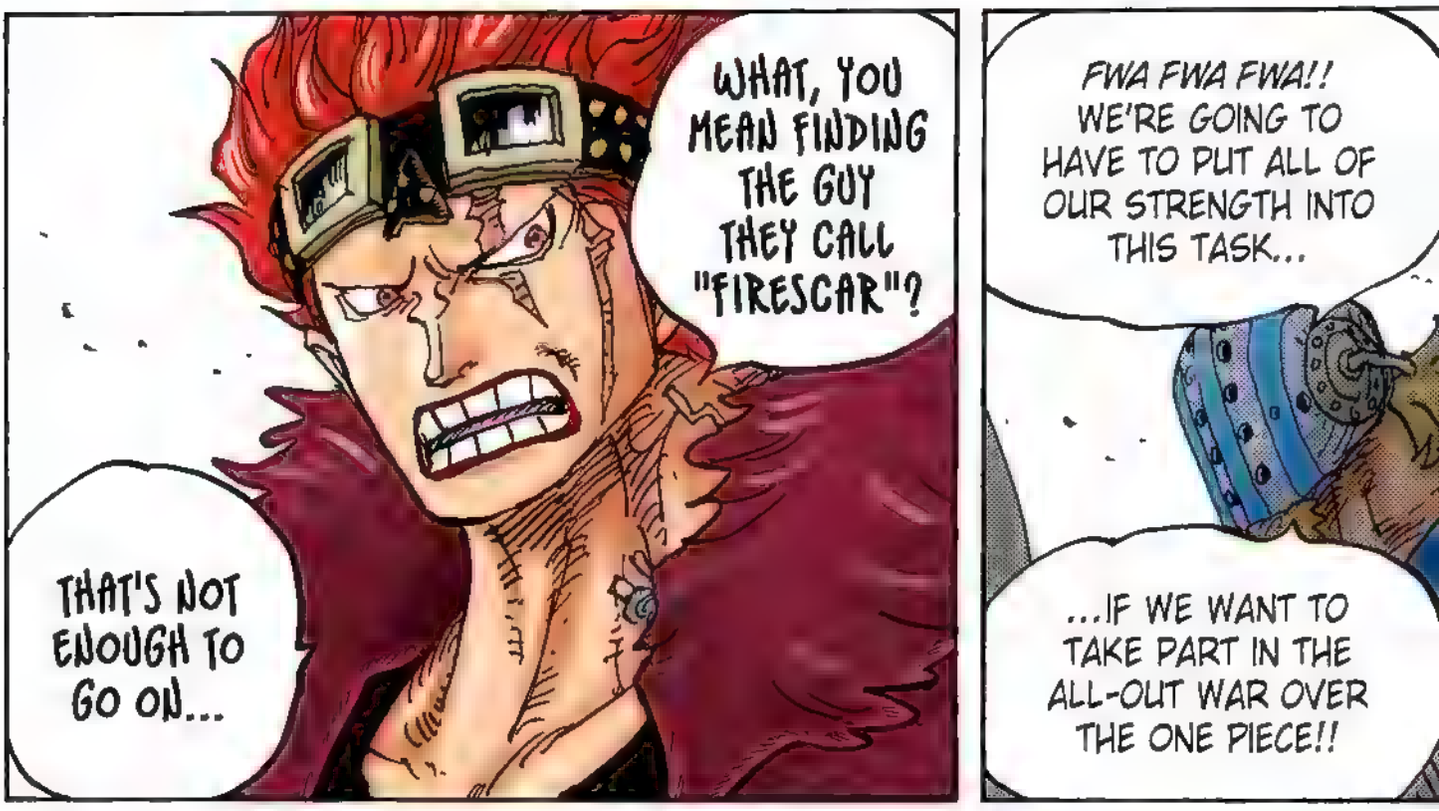
BUGGY
BUGGY !!!
THE STAR CLOWN ...
SIR. CROCODILE
DRACULE MIHAWK
CROSS GUILD
HUH?! WHAT'S THIS?!!

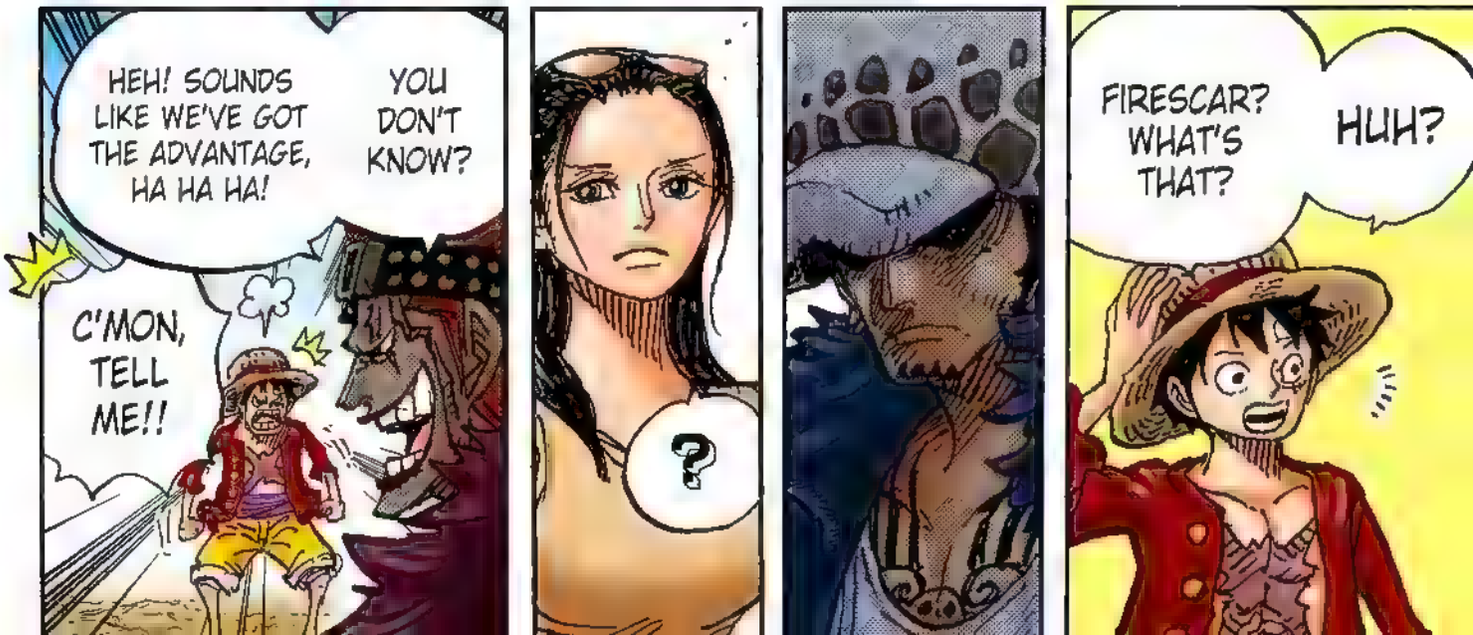

HUH...? THAT'S NOT POSSIBLE. NOT FOR HAWK EYES...
WHY ARE THEY SHOWN LIKE THEY'RE BUGGY'S FOLLOWERS?!
WHAT?!
IT'S CROCODILE AND HAWK EYES!!


IT SEEMS LIKE THIS CROSS GUILD COMPANY HE LEADS...
...HAS STARTED PUTTING BOUNTIES ON THE MARINES!!!
HOW DID THAT HAPPEN?
YOU KNOW HE'S AN IDIOT, RIGHT?
YAMMER
WELL, IF HE'S GOT TWO MEN OF THEIR STATURE WORKING FOR HIM...
...HE DESERVES TO BE CALLED AN EMPEROR!!

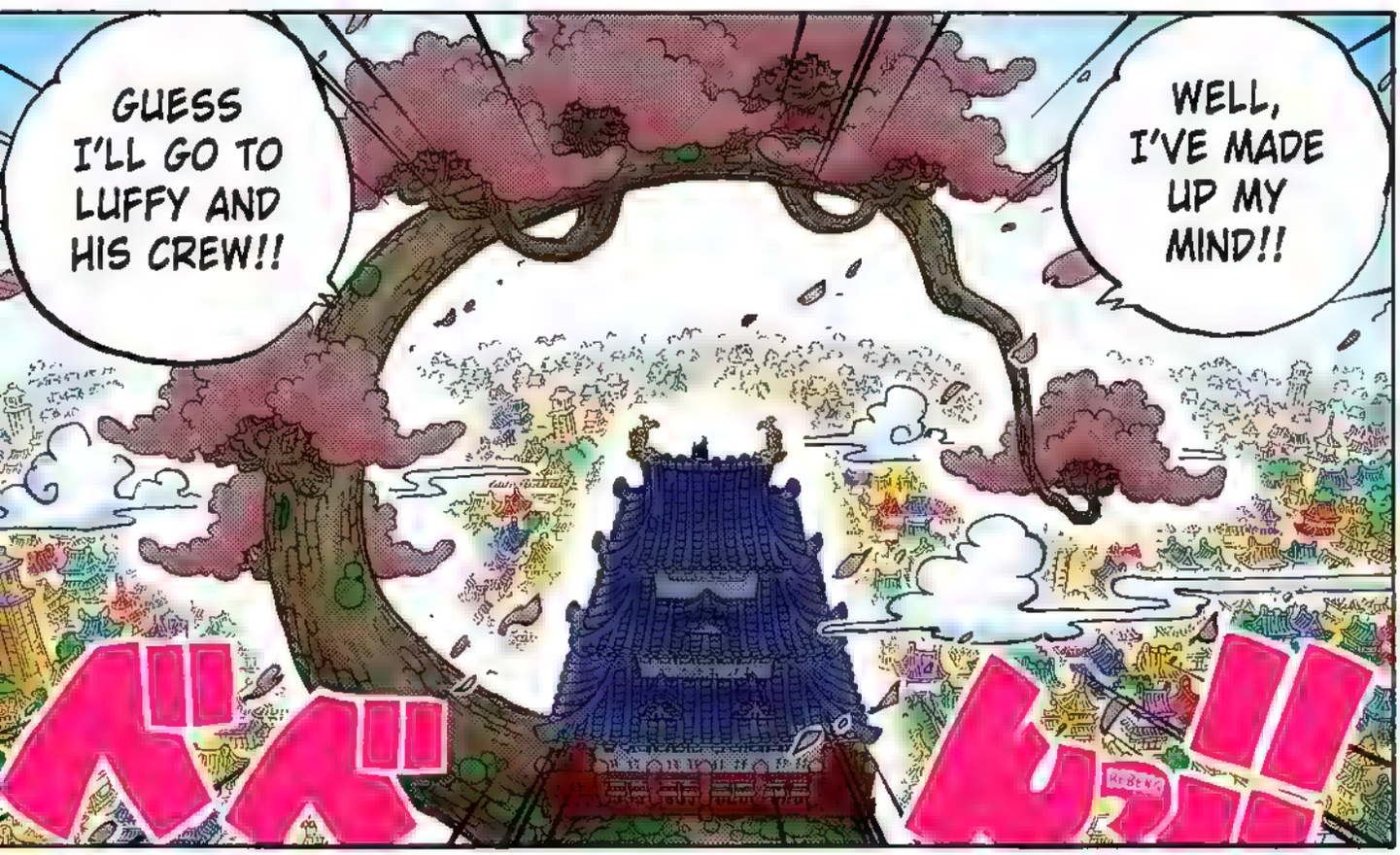

NO COMPLAINTS ABOUT OUR RESPECTIVE COURSES?!
ONCE WE SET FOOT OUTSIDE OF WANO, WE'RE IN A FIGHT TO THE DEATH LIKE ALL THE OTHERS!!!
...THE WORLD AROUND US HAS CHANGED QUITE A BIT!!
WHILE WE WERE STUCK HERE IN THIS CLOSED NATION...
HA HA HA!!
REWARD
REWARD
REWARD
THE MARINES ARE USED TO DOING ALL THE CHASING, BUT THESE DAYS THEY HAVE TO FEAR ASSASSINATION FROM CIVILIANS!!

SO KAIDO DID HAVE ONE OF THEM!!
THE SAME THING WE FORCED BIG MOM'S COMMANDER TO STEAL FOR US?
YOU HAVE JUST AS MUCH A RIGHT TO IT AS WE DO.
A COPY OF THE LODE PONEGLYPH.
WHAT IS THAT, TRAFAL-GAR?!
ONLY A TRIFLING MAN WOULD SNEAK OUT TO A HEAD START.
FWAP
!!


WHAT, YOU MEAN FINDING THE GUY THEY CALL "FIRESCAR"?
THAT'S NOT ENOUGH TO GO ON...
FWA FWA FWA!! WE'RE GOING TO HAVE TO PUT ALL OF OUR STRENGTH INTO THIS TASK...
...IF WE WANT TO TAKE PART IN THE ALL-OUT WAR OVER THE ONE PIECE!!

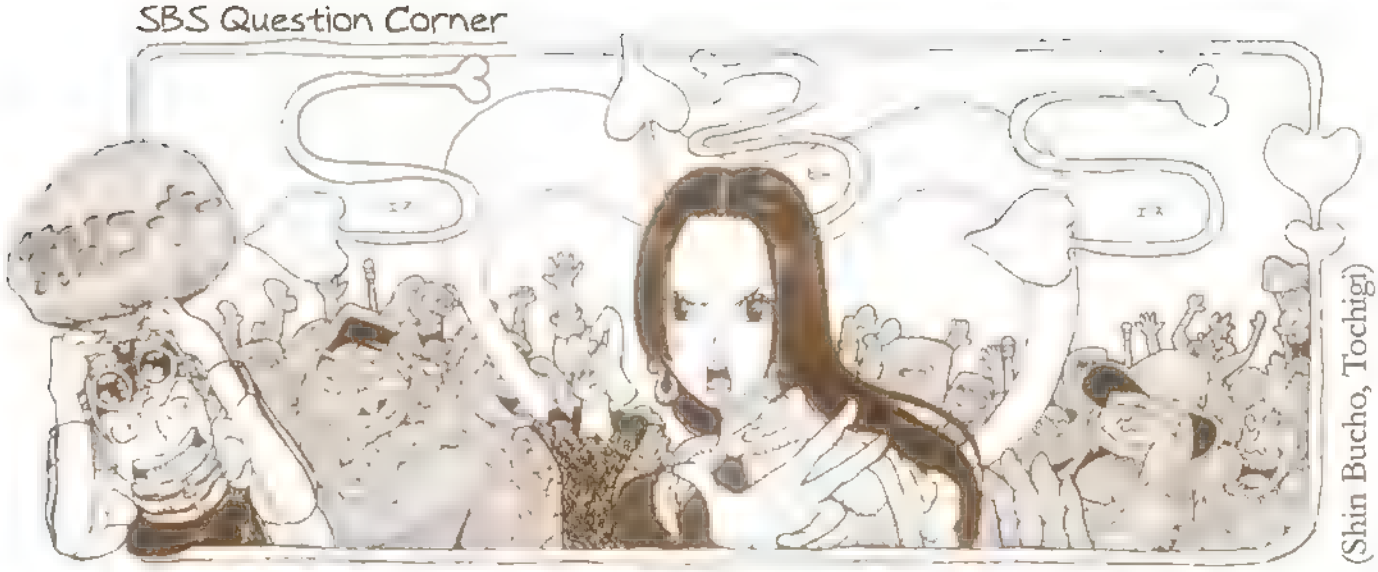

HEH! SOUNDS LIKE WE'VE GOT THE ADVANTAGE, HA HA HA!
YOU DON'T KNOW?
C'MON, TELL ME!!
?
FIRESCAR? WHAT'S THAT?
HUH?

WHERE IS THAT?
I'M UP HERE!!!
IS THAT YOU, MOMONOSUKE?!
ON THE ROOF AGAIN?!
!
ARE YOU GONE TOO, YAMATO?!
FLOWER CAPITAL


GUESS I'LL GO TO LUFFY AND HIS CREW!!
WELL, I'VE MADE UP MY MIND!!
ハイ!!
はっ!!

...THE WAY KOZUKI ODEN DID!!!
I'M GOING TO LIVE...
ハイ!!

SBS Question Corner



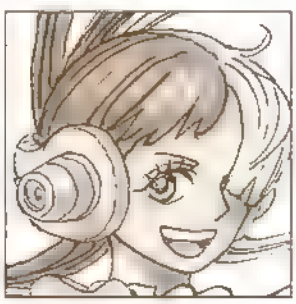
(Shin Bucho, Tochigi)

Q: Today's the big concert for our princess, the wonderful Uta, so let's all lead a cheer for her!

U-T-A! U-T-A! U-T-A!

It's-time-to! Be-gin-the! S-B-S!!!

--Tokomon



A: It's-time-to! Be-gin-the! S-B-S has already begun!! ♪

Q: Odacchi… You're really good at drawing!! Odacchi… You're really good at drawing!! x6
I wrote that down because I was bored.

--Chopami

A: Awww, that's so sweet. Thanks, Byeeee.

Q: Oda Sensei, why does fire come out of Sanji's feet?

--T. Ura

A: Because it's way cooler than if farts came out of his feet. Thanks, Byeeee. Write again pleeeease.

Q: My question is about Sanji's eyebrow. In volume 102, chapter 1031, it reversed itself, but in volume 103, chapter 1044, it's back to normal. Why did it go back?

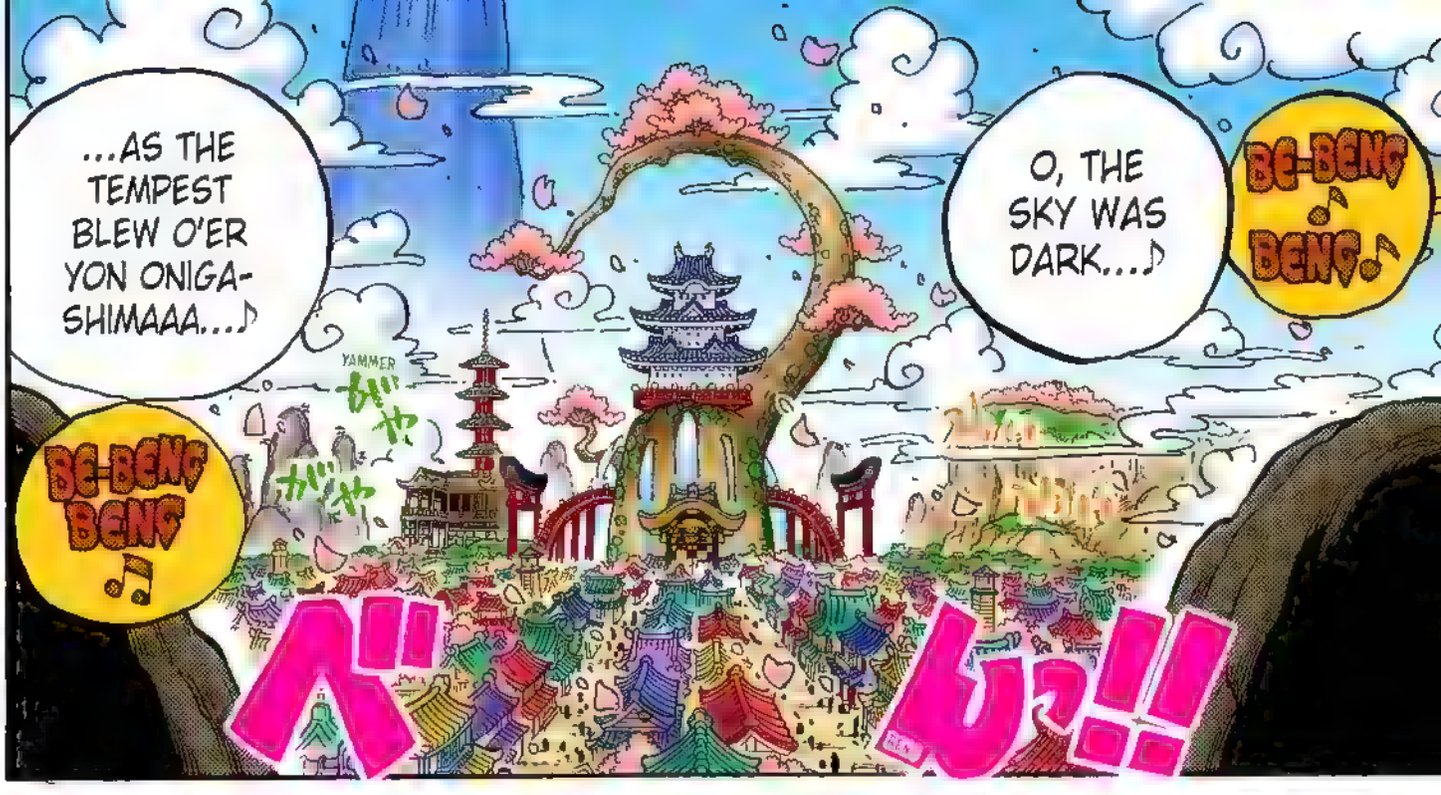
--Roof

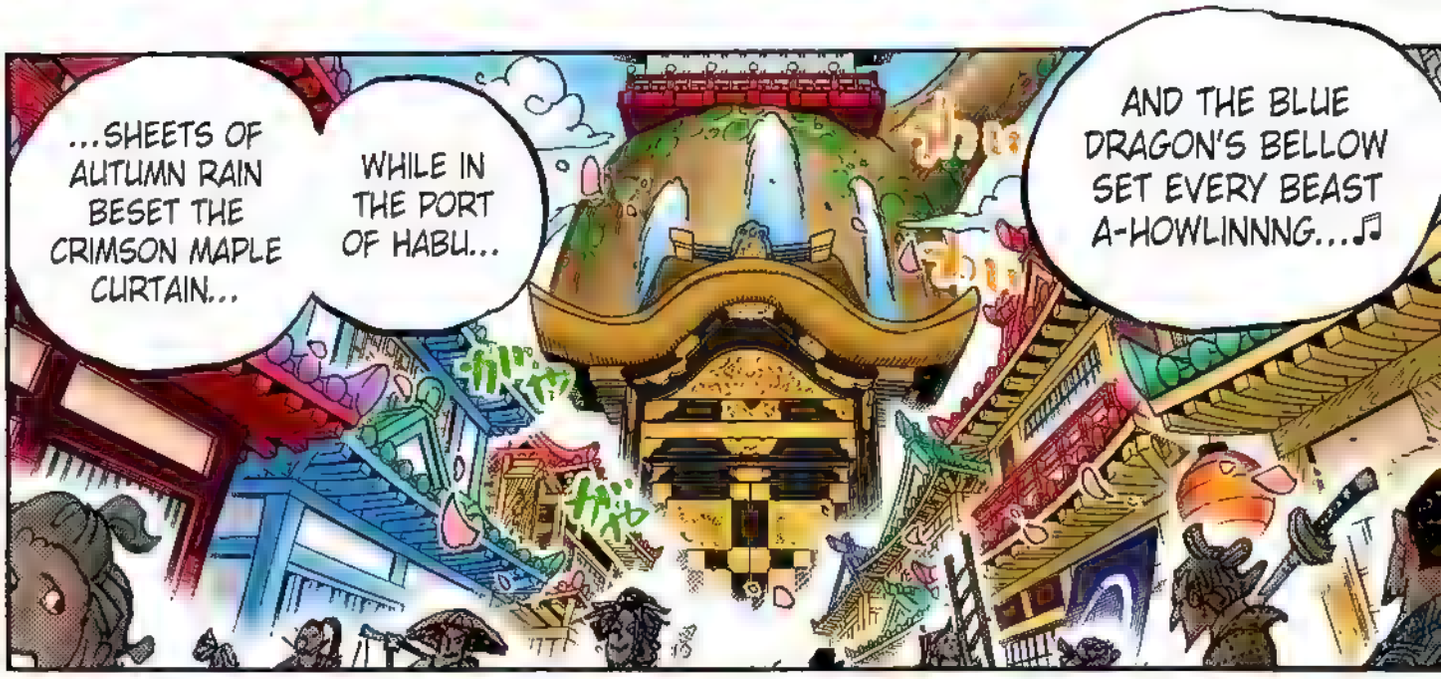
A: Well spotted! Yes, his eyebrow does change. Going back to the Whole Cake Island arc, all of Sanji's siblings were born with superhuman capabilities and hardy skin called an "exoskeleton," due to the bloodline element manipulation performed on them. But because of Sanji's mother's resistance, he was born as a regular human. Let's look at his siblings' eyebrows

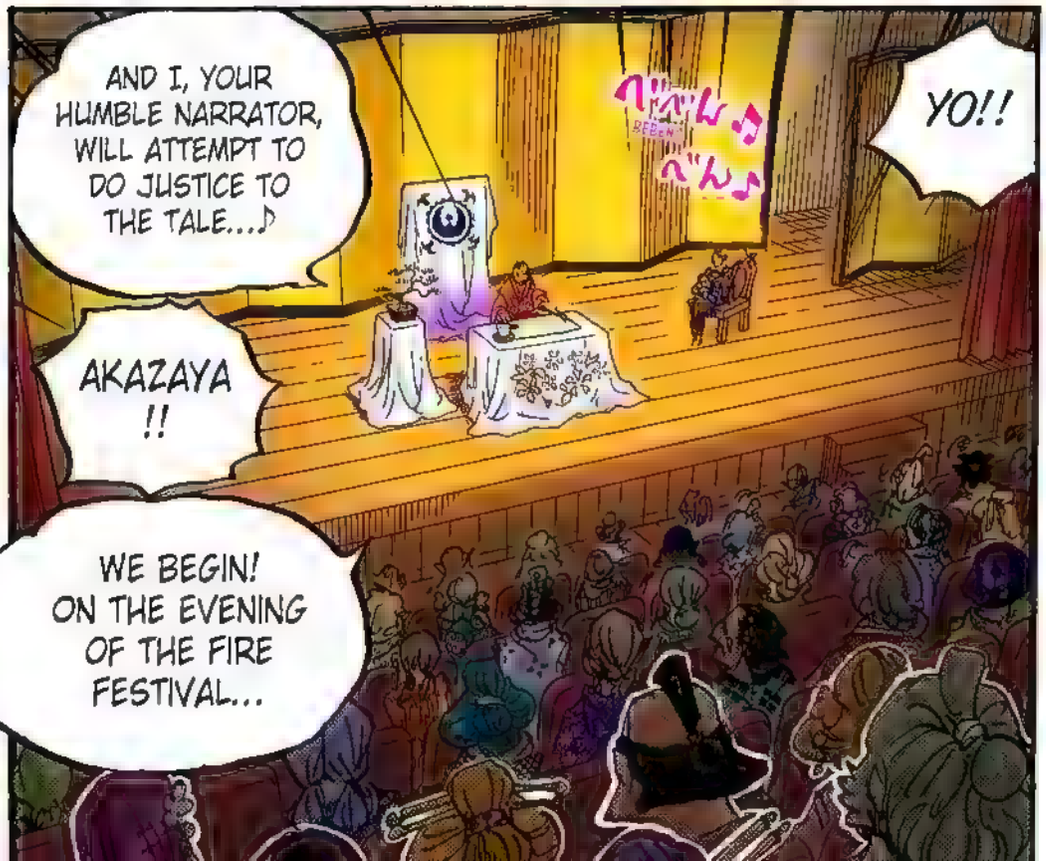
← Each of them has the "double-six" eyebrows, like Yonji. It's the opposite of Sanji's. So, in his case, the raid suit caused the power of science to manifest in him. Sanji already had an abnormal resistance to flame to begin with. That was a strange little event, wasn't it? Let's see where this takes him.

Chapter 1057:
THE END

GERMA 66'S AHH... AN EMOTIONLESS EXCURSION,
VOL. 16: "CAESAR'S POISON GAS ATTACK!!"







...AS THE TEMPEST BLEW O'ER YON ONIGA-SHIMAAA...♪

O, THE SKY WAS DARK...♪

BE-BENG BENG♪

BE-BENG BENG♫

YAMMER

ベんっ!!

...SHEETS OF AUTUMN RAIN BESET THE CRIMSON MAPLE CURTAIN...

WHILE IN THE PORT OF HABU...

AND THE BLUE DRAGON'S BELLOW SET EVERY BEAST A-HOWLINNNG...♫

AND I, YOUR HUMBLE NARRATOR, WILL ATTEMPT TO DO JUSTICE TO THE TALE...♪

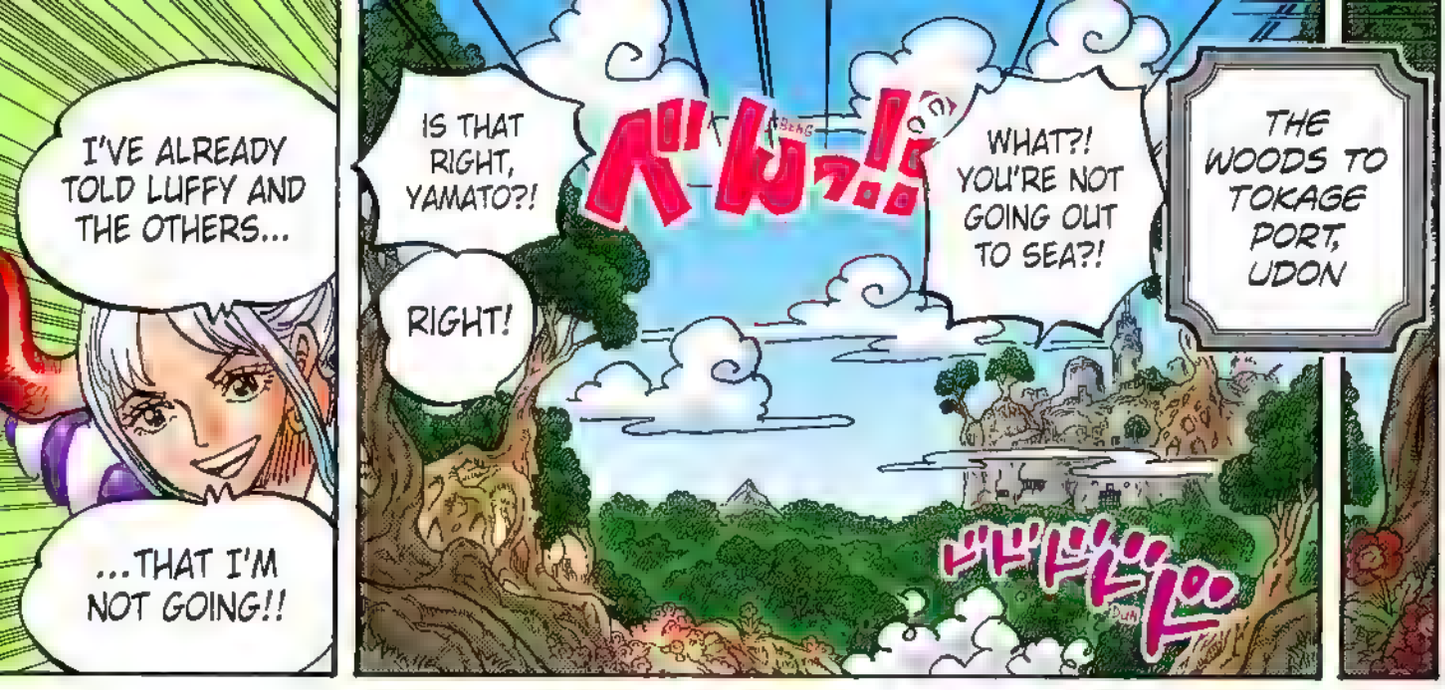
YO!!

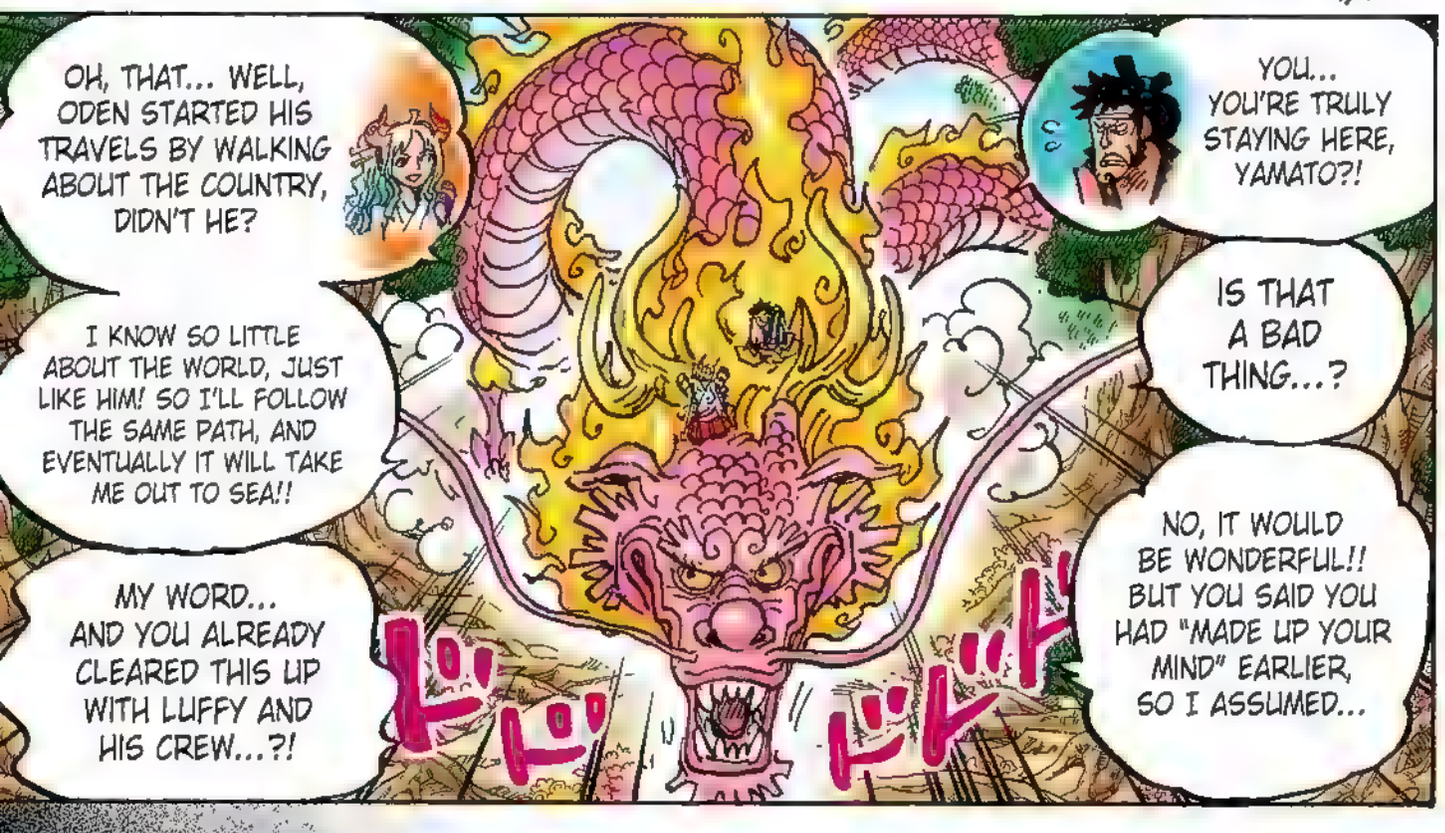
AKAZAYA!!

WE BEGIN! ON THE EVENING OF THE FIRE FESTIVAL...

THIS IS THE STORY OF THE LOYAL SAMURAI VASSALS...

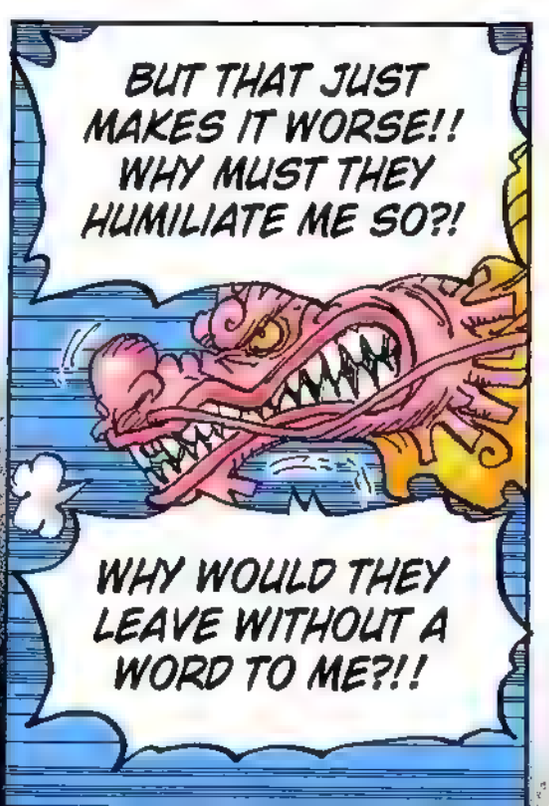
...WHO FOUGHT BRAVELY TO MAKE UP FOR THE DEATH OF KOZUKI ODEN!!!


I'VE ALREADY TOLD LUFFY AND THE OTHERS...
...THAT I'M NOT GOING!!
IS THAT RIGHT, YAMATO?!
RIGHT!
ドゴッ!!
WHAT?! YOU'RE NOT GOING OUT TO SEA?!
THE WOODS TO TOKAGE PORT, UDON
ゴゴゴゴゴ


OH, THAT... WELL, ODEN STARTED HIS TRAVELS BY WALKING ABOUT THE COUNTRY, DIDN'T HE?
I KNOW SO LITTLE ABOUT THE WORLD, JUST LIKE HIM! SO I'LL FOLLOW THE SAME PATH, AND EVENTUALLY IT WILL TAKE ME OUT TO SEA!!
MY WORD... AND YOU ALREADY CLEARED THIS UP WITH LUFFY AND HIS CREW...?!
YOU... YOU'RE TRULY STAYING HERE, YAMATO?!
IS THAT A BAD THING...?
NO, IT WOULD BE WONDERFUL!! BUT YOU SAID YOU HAD "MADE UP YOUR MIND" EARLIER, SO I ASSUMED...
ドドドドド

I'M LUFFY!!
WHO... ARE YOU?!

WHAT IS YOUR NAME?
GRRG
ゴゴゴゴ...
YOUR FATHER...IS A FOOL OF A LORD.

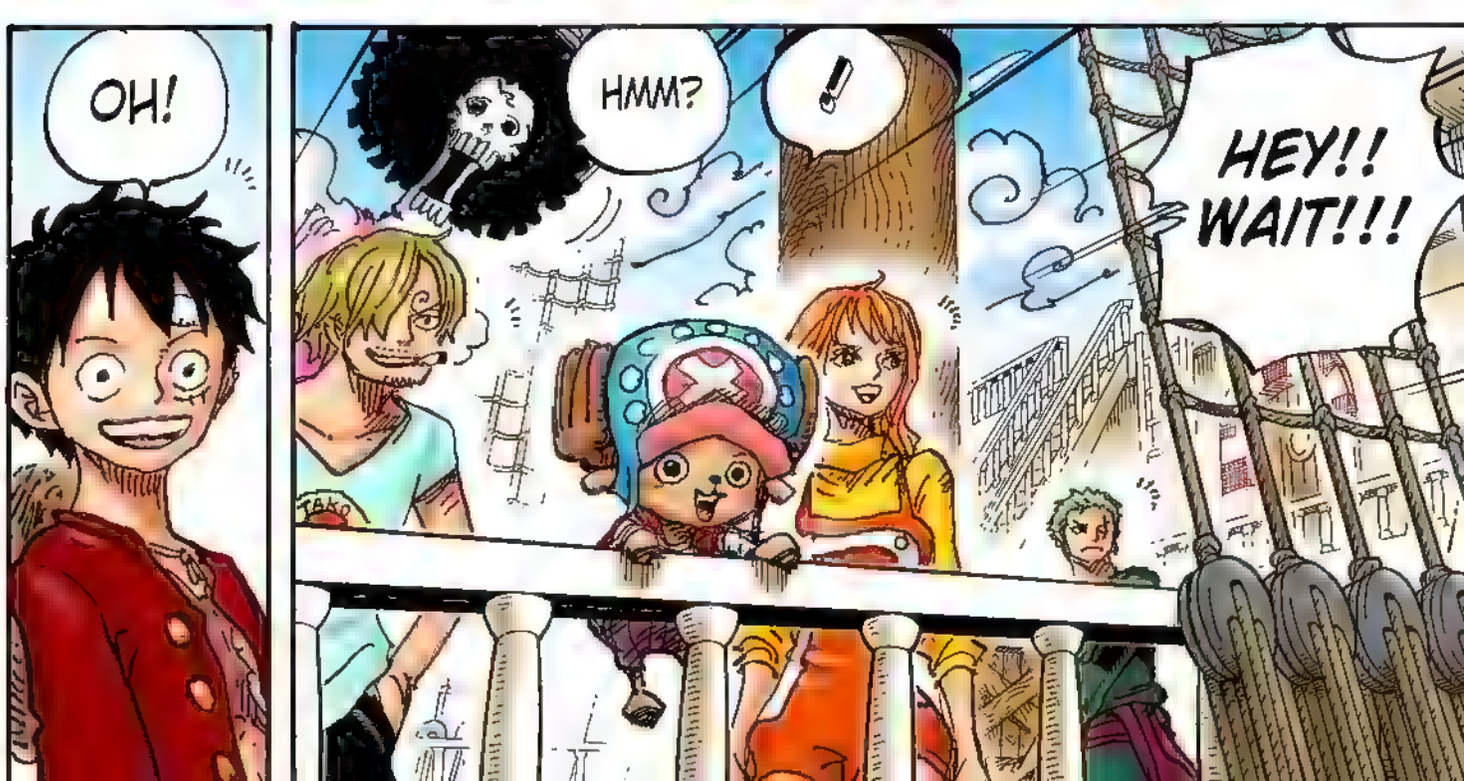

BUT THAT JUST MAKES IT WORSE!! WHY MUST THEY HUMILIATE ME SO?!
WHY WOULD THEY LEAVE WITHOUT A WORD TO ME?!!

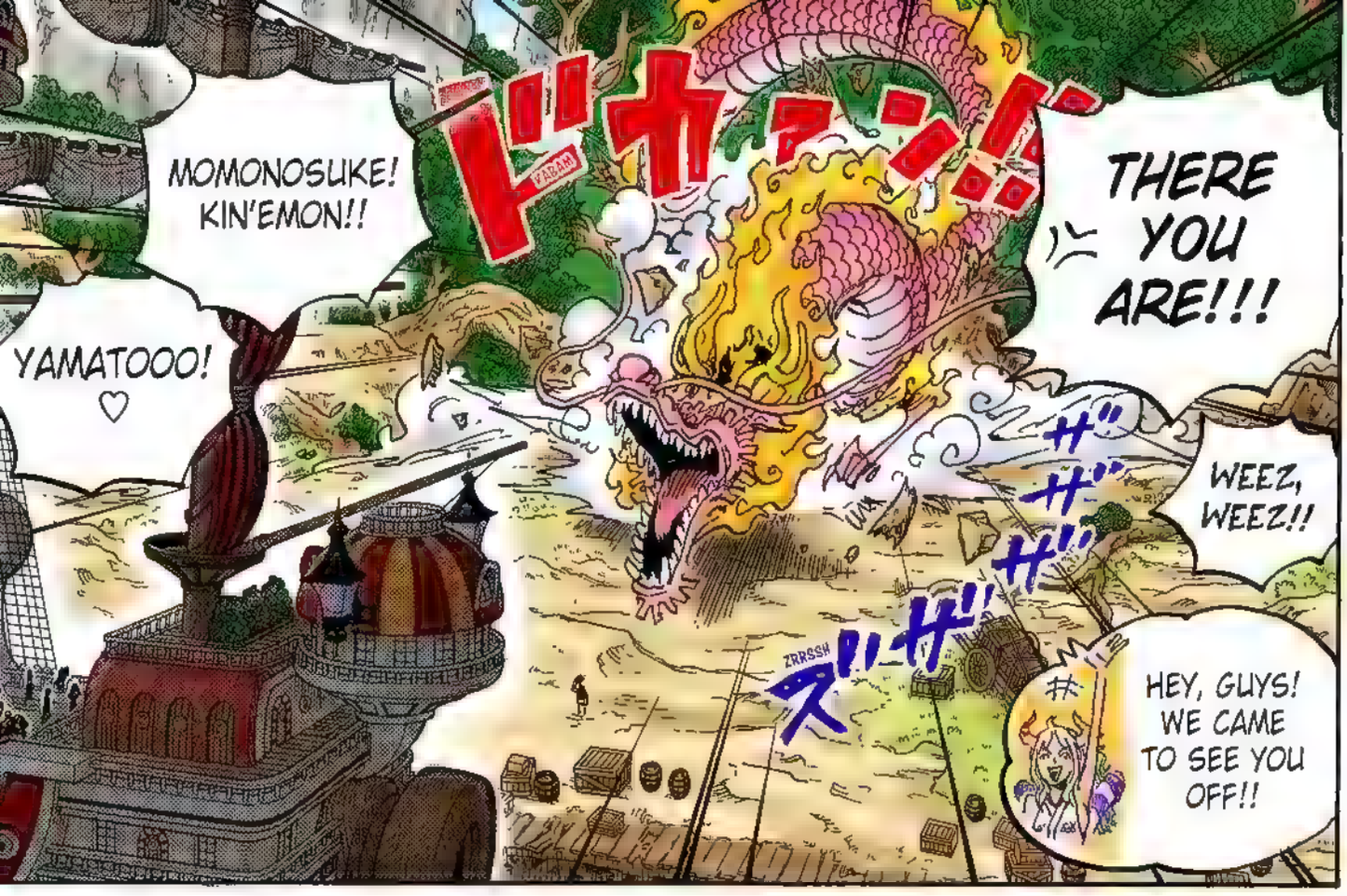
BOW BEFORE ME, APE!!!
WHAT WAS THAT, EEL?!
NYAH
NYA!!
...I WILL ONE DAY RISE TO BECOME THE SHOGUN OF WANO, YOU FOOL!!
BAH! IN THAT CASE...
SO WHAT IF YOU'RE A WARRIOR?! I'M GONNA BE THE PIRATE KING ONE DAY, SO THERE!!
ボカ
WHOMP
ボカ
LET'S TEAM UP!! IT'S AN ALLIANCE!!
I WANT TO DEFEAT KAIDO!!!
YOU'RE JUST GONNA STAND THERE AND CRY?!!
WHAT ARE YOU, MOMO, JUST A FIGURE-HEAD?!!
...!!
!!!
CUZ WE'RE PALS!!
FIND A WAY TO SURVIVE!!! WE'LL GO AND RESCUE YOU!!!
...YOU'RE JUST A KID WITH A TOP-KNOT WHO'S ALL TALK!!
...!!
LUFFYYYY !!!
FOR SUCH A COWARDLY, DUMB LITTLE BRAT...

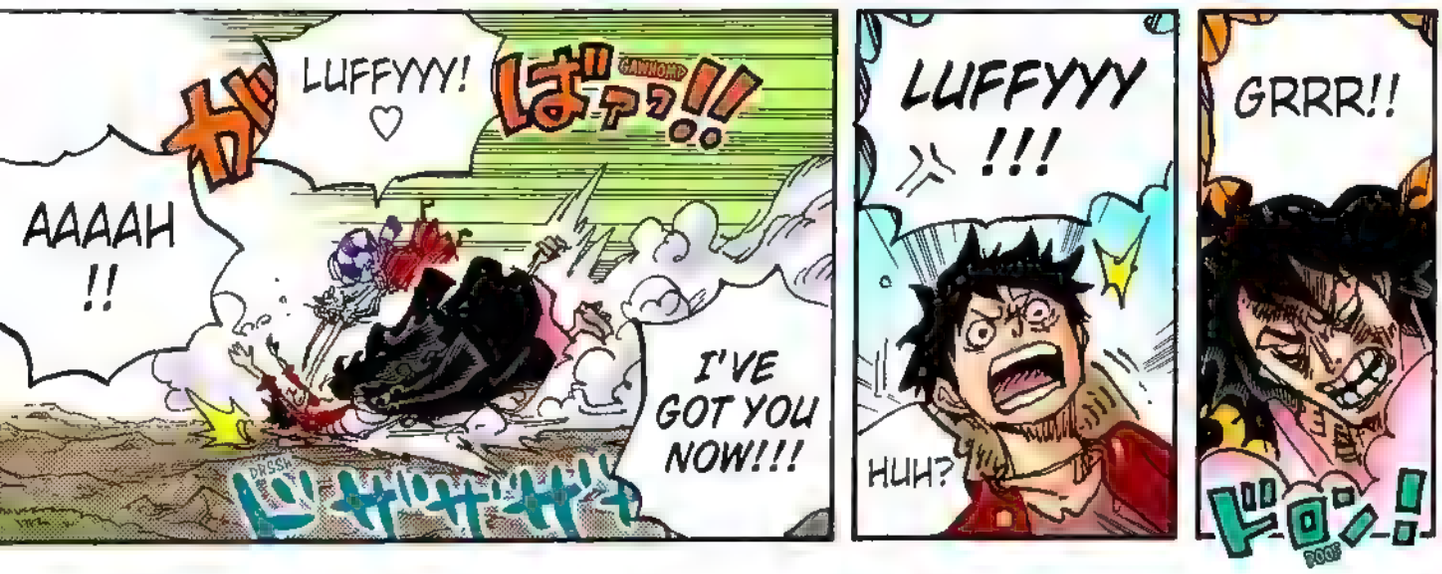
THE MAN WHO WILL BE...
...SHOGUN OF WANO!!!
KOZUKI MOMONOSUKE!!!
ドン!!
ドン?!!
I ASK YOU ONE MORE TIME, BOY...
...!!
WHAT IS YOUR NAME?
I GUARANTEE YOU, I'LL WIN!!!
DON'T WORRY ABOUT KAIDO!!
ドン
ドン
YEAH!!
THEN GO!! YOU CAN FLY!!
GO AND STOP ONIGA-SHIMA!!
AM I WRONG, KIN'EMON?!
DON'T MISTAKE RUDENESS FOR INDEPEN-DENCE!!!
YOU'RE A COLD MAN, LUFFY! I THOUGHT YOU WERE BETTER THAN THIS!
ズドドドドドド
ZRRSSH
YOU'RE EXACTLY RIGHT, LORD MOMONOSUKE!! BUT, ER...
SILENCE!!
WHY AREN'T WE FLYING?
WE MAY NOT HAVE BEEN THE BEST OF FRIENDS, BUT AFTER THAT LONG JOURNEY...
HUFF, HUFF...
...DO I REALLY MEAN NOTHING TO YOU?!

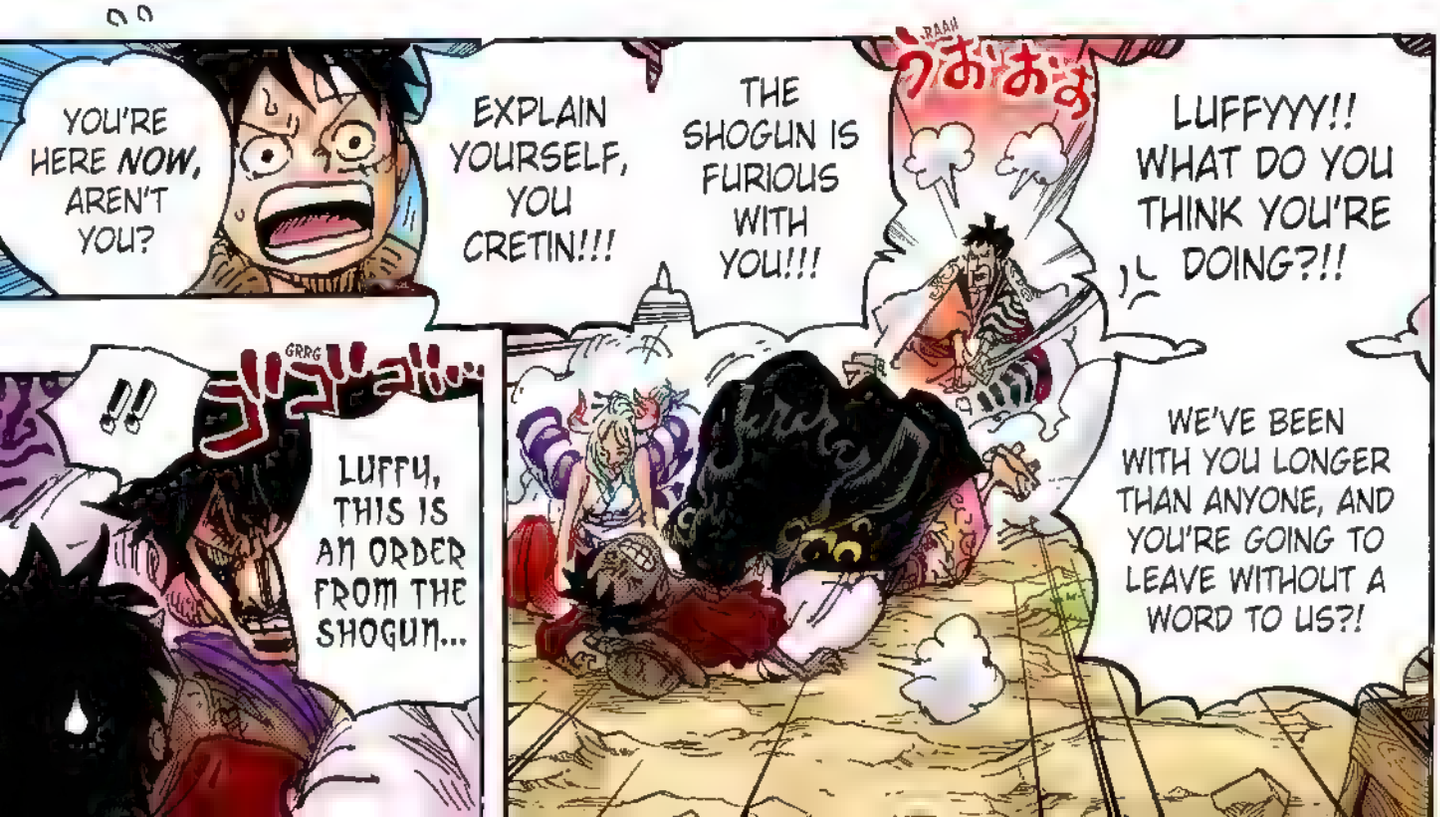
YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE *THAT* MAD ABOUT IT...
HE HUMILIATED ME, AND NOW HE MUST PAY THE PRICE! FIRST, I'LL HIT HIM! AND THEN...I'LL BITE HIM!!
YES, THE WAY OF THE WARRIOR DEMANDS IT!! I THOUGHT YOU SAID WE WERE FRIENDS, LUFFY!!
IF LUFFY DOES NOT WATCH HIS WORDS, I MAY HAVE NO CHOICE BUT TO CUT HIM DOWN!!
YOU ARE NOW THE TRUE SHOGUN OF WANO, LORD MOMONOSUKE!

C'MON, LET'S SHIP OUT!!
SEE YA LATER, TRAFFY:
SHUT UP.
AWW!
YEAH, TOTALLY.
...WE'RE TOTAL ENEMIES. IF PEOPLE DIE, SO BE IT.
IF WE EVER RUN INTO EACH OTHER AGAIN OUT THERE...
TOKAGE PORT, UDON

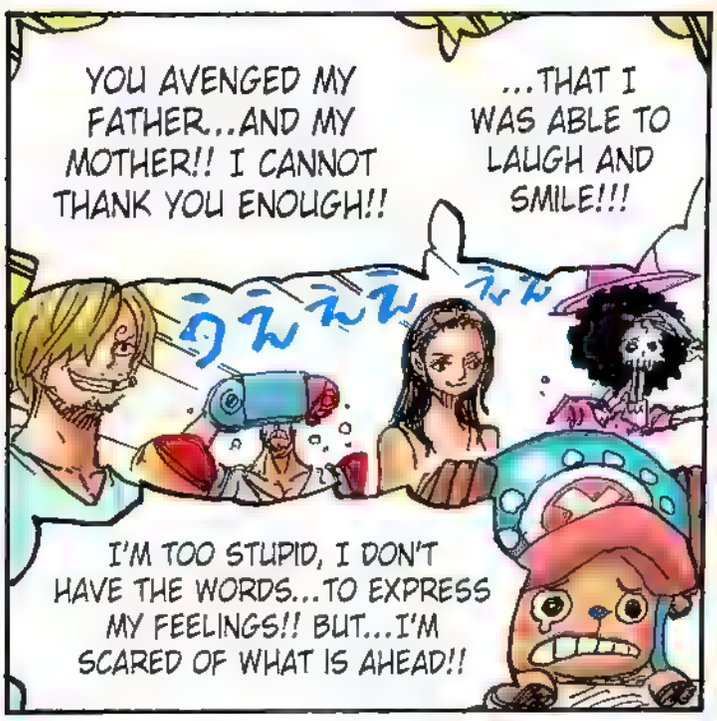

OH!
HMM?
!
HEY!! WAIT!!!

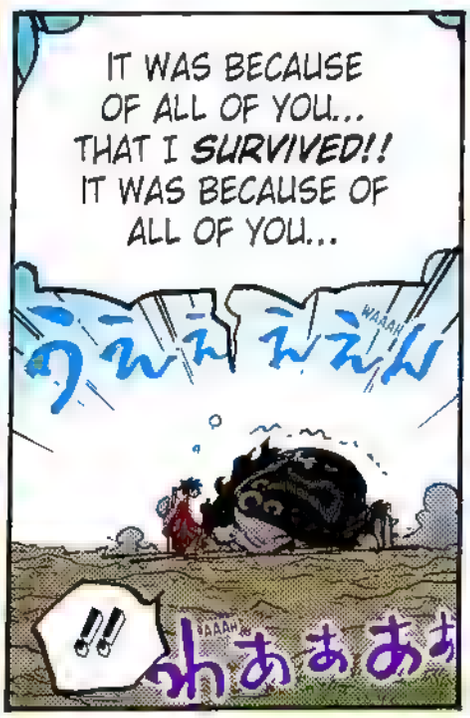

MOMONOSUKE! KIN'EMON!!
YAMATOOO! ♡
THERE YOU ARE!!!
WEEZ, WEEZ!!
HEY, GUYS! WE CAME TO SEE YOU OFF!!


LUFFYYY! ♡
AAAAH !!
I'VE GOT YOU NOW!!!
LUFFYYY !!!
HUH?
GRRR!!


YOU'RE HERE NOW, AREN'T YOU?
EXPLAIN YOURSELF, YOU CRETIN!!!
THE SHOGUN IS FURIOUS WITH YOU!!!
LUFFYYY!! WHAT DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING?!!
!!
LUFFY, THIS IS AN ORDER FROM THE SHOGUN...
WE'VE BEEN WITH YOU LONGER THAN ANYONE, AND YOU'RE GOING TO LEAVE WITHOUT A WORD TO US?!

PLEEZ STAY WITH ME FOR-EVERRR!!!
I DON'T WADDA SAY GOOD-BYE!!!
DON'T LEEB MEEEE!!! I'LL MISS YOU ZO MUCH!!!
SOB!
?!!

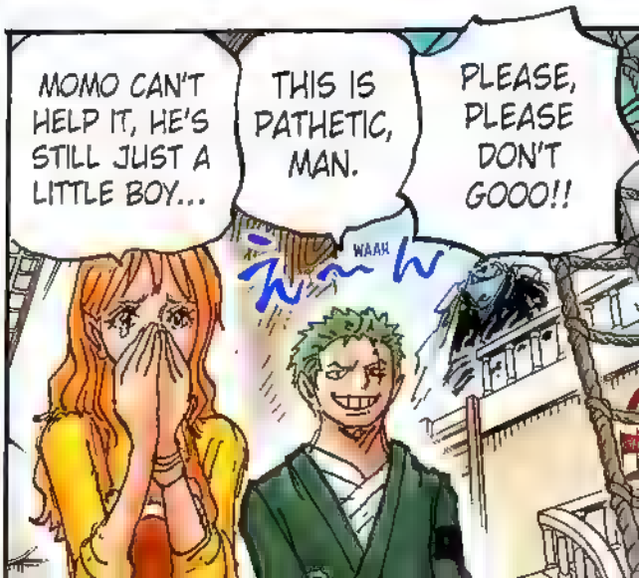

YOU AVENGED MY FATHER...AND MY MOTHER!! I CANNOT THANK YOU ENOUGH!!
...THAT I WAS ABLE TO LAUGH AND SMILE!!!
I'M TOO STUPID, I DON'T HAVE THE WORDS...TO EXPRESS MY FEELINGS!! BUT...I'M SCARED OF WHAT IS AHEAD!!


IT WAS BECAUSE OF ALL OF YOU... THAT I SURVIVED!! IT WAS BECAUSE OF ALL OF YOU...
WAAAH
!!

HIC!
WAAAH !!

OOBF!!

I GOT IT RIGHT HERE!!
USOPP !!

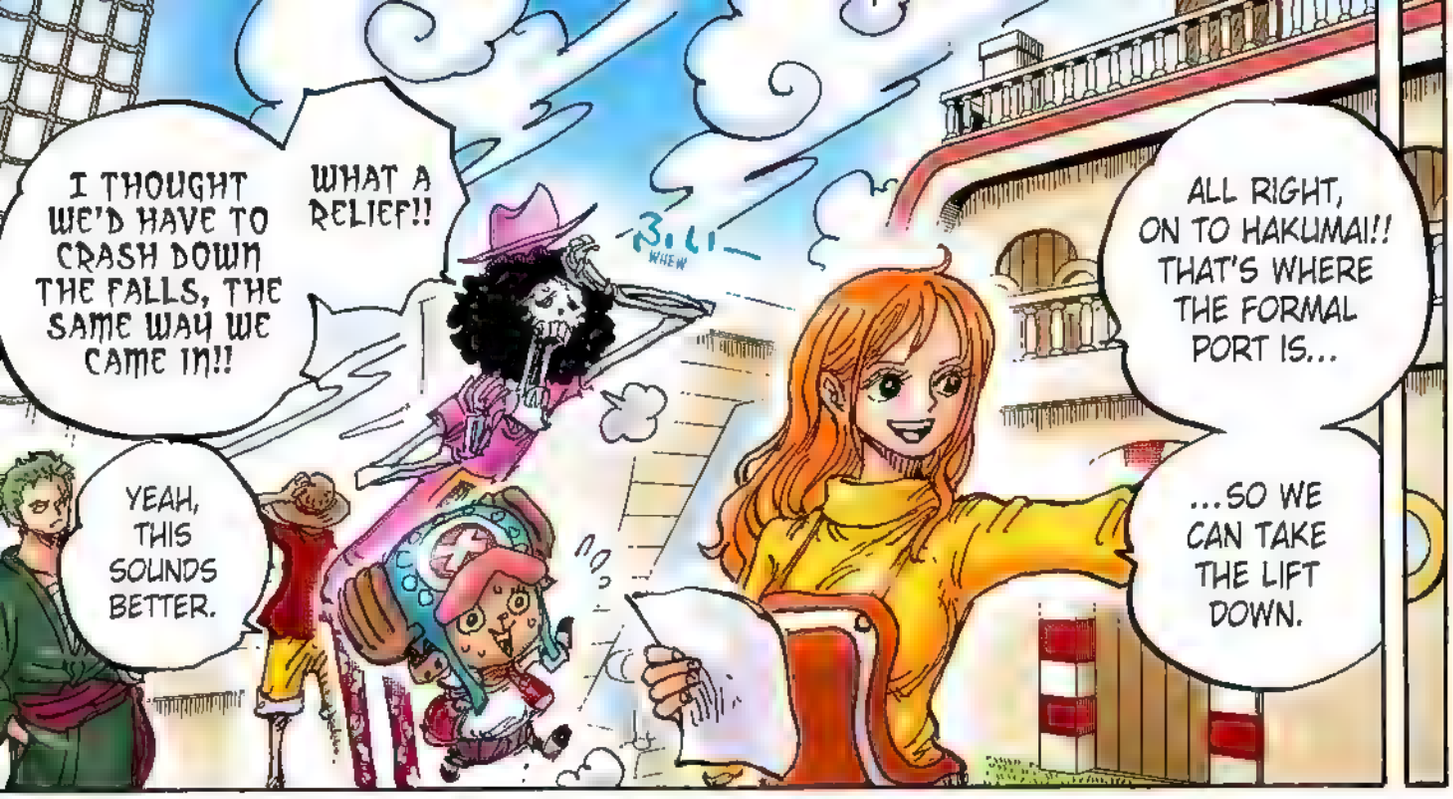

MOMO CAN'T HELP IT, HE'S STILL JUST A LITTLE BOY...
THIS IS PATHETIC, MAN.
PLEASE, PLEASE DON'T GOOO!!
WAAH

...I THINK OF YOU LIKE A LITTLE BROTHER!!
BUT...
!!
...!!
YOU'RE AN IDIOT AND A COWARD AND A WEAKLING.
?
HAH! SOME SHOGUN YOU ARE, MOMO!!
WE WERE WAITING TO GIVE YOU THAT!!
SOB
FLOP
YOU MIGHT BE BIGGER NOW, BUT WE KNOW WHO YOU ARE INSIDE!!
FLY THIS FLAG OVER WANO!! IF ANYONE SHOWS UP CAUSING TROUBLE, LET THEM SEE IT!!
WHEN TIMES ARE HARD, JUST REMEMBER OUR ADVENTURES AT SEA!!
IT'S...
...A FLAG!!
FLAP
...THEY'RE PICKING A FIGHT WITH US!!!
YOU'D CALL ME... ONE OF YOUR CREWMATES?!
THEY'LL KNOW THAT IF ANYONE MESSES WITH ONE OF OUR CREW...
DON

BUT WE DON'T LET WEAKLINGS ON THE SHIP!!
コクン
I KNOW!
コクン
NOD
IF YOU EVER WANT TO BE PIRATES, JUST SAY THE WORD AND WE'LL COME RIGHT ALONG AND PICK YOU UP!!
HA HA!
KIN'EMON!! YAMATO!! MOMO!!
YESSS !!

YOU CAN DO IT, MOMONOSUKE!!
KEEP IT TOGETHER, SHOGUN!!
SET SAIL!!!
I WILL!!
WATCH OUT FOR HIM, YAMATO!!
わあああーああああ
RAAAH!!

ME ?
NO!!
AND I'LL BE THERE TO WITNESS IT...
...I WILL SURPASS KOZUKI ODEN!!!
SOMEDAY... IN THE FUTURE...
KIN'EMON !!
YES?


I THOUGHT WE'D HAVE TO CRASH DOWN THE FALLS, THE SAME WAY WE CAME IN!!
WHAT A RELIEF!!
WHEW
ALL RIGHT, ON TO HAKUMAI!! THAT'S WHERE THE FORMAL PORT IS...
YEAH, THIS SOUNDS BETTER.
...SO WE CAN TAKE THE LIFT DOWN.

!!!
JUST RIGHT FOR A COUPLE OF LOSERS.

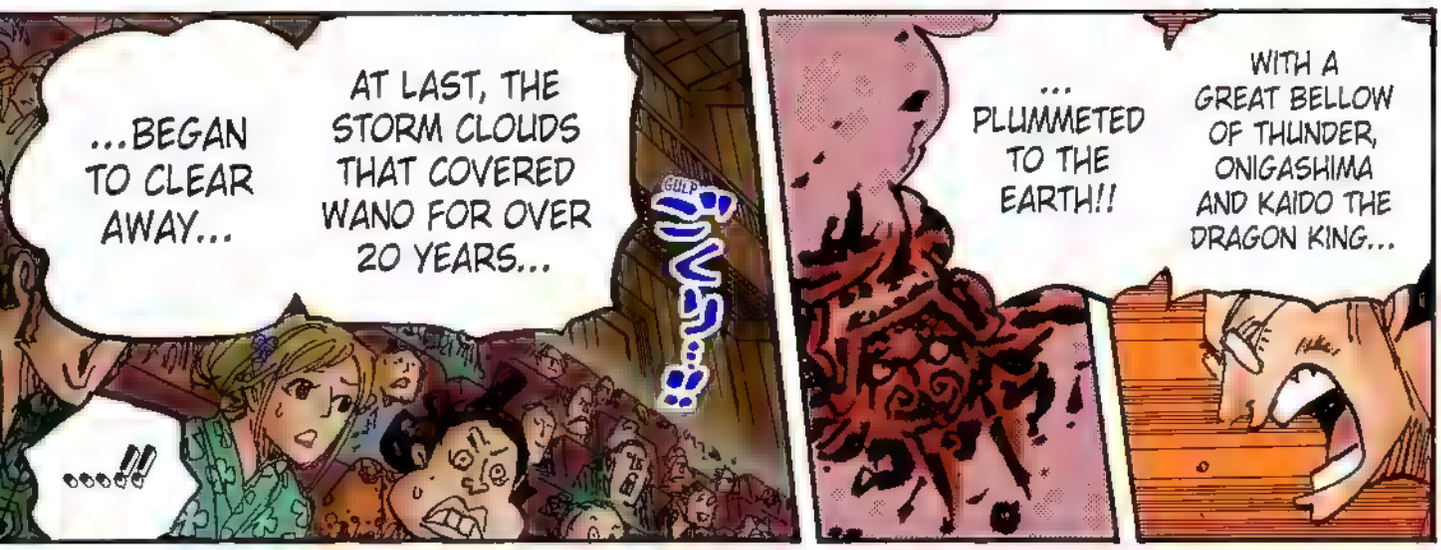
OHHH... YOU'RE GOING FOR THE PROPER PORT, HUH? GOOD IDEA. IT'S SO SAFE AND SECURE.
HA HA HA.

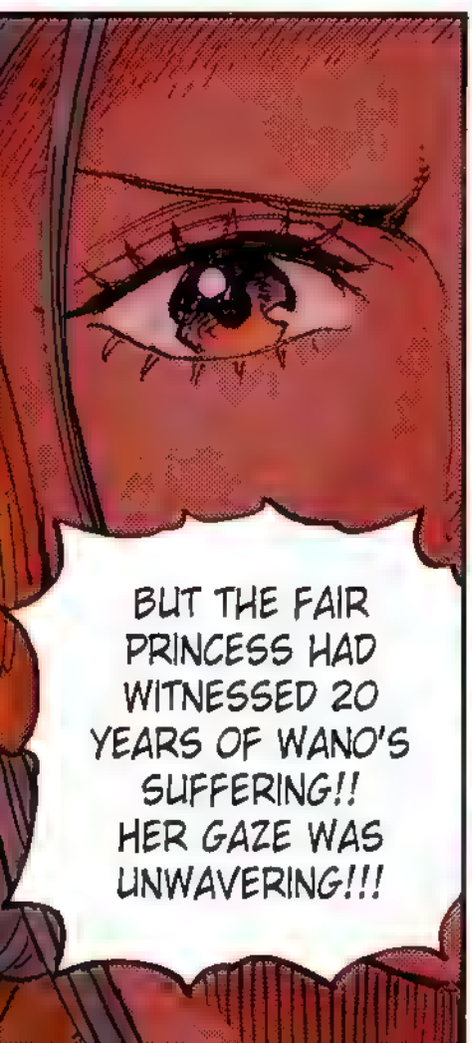
HEY, CAPTAIN, WHAT'S WITH THAT LOOK IN YOUR EYES?! LET'S JUST TAKE THE REGULAR PORT!!
DON'T LISTEN TO HIM! SAFE IS GOOD!!
WAIT, WAIT, LUFFY?!
LUFFY, NO!!
GIMME THE WHEEL, JINBE!!
ズゴゴゴゴ
ERRG

SAFE... SECURE...?!
KACHING...
KA-CHING!

PLEASE! I DON'T WANNA DIE!!!
RRRAAAH!!!
DON'T DO THIS!!
GYAA
KYAI
GYAA
ドドド

AND BEFITTING OF HIS FAMILY NAME, WHOSE MEANING IS THAT OF "BLACK CHARCOAL", CURTAIN FELL AS KUROZUMI OROCHI'S FINAL HEAD BURNED TO A CRISP!!
BE-BENG
...BUT THE SECOND OF KOZUKI ODEN'S FAITHFUL FOLLOWERS, DENJIRO!!
WHO SHOULD COME TO CUT THE BEAST IN TWAIN...
BUT LO! SLICE!!


...BEGAN TO CLEAR AWAY...
AT LAST, THE STORM CLOUDS THAT COVERED WANO FOR OVER 20 YEARS...
GULP
ゴクリ...!!
...!!
...
PLUMMETED TO THE EARTH!!
WITH A GREAT BELLOW OF THUNDER, ONIGASHIMA AND KAIDO THE DRAGON KING...


BUT THE FAIR PRINCESS HAD WITNESSED 20 YEARS OF WANO'S SUFFERING!! HER GAZE WAS UNWAVERING!!!

"THE WRATH OF THE KUROZUMI CLAN...WILL CURSE THIS COUNTRY UNTO ITS LAST GENERATION..."
ドロロ...!!
DON

DA-DUN!!!
BUT THEN, WITH THE CHANTS AND FESTIVITIES OF THE FLOWER CAPITAL IN THE BACKGROUND...
!!
BENG
HARD AS IT MAY BE TO BELIEVE, THERE STOOD OROCHI, BURNING AND BALEFUL!! AND HE SAID...

"BE CAREFUL, PRINCESS!!" SAID DENJIRO.

BUT SHE PUSHED THE SAMURAI'S ARM ASIDE!!

AND THEN OUR PRINCESS HIYORI STOOD HER GROUND...

...AND DELIVERED HER VERDICT UNTO THE BURNING OROCHI!!

IN HER HAND, THE FAN BEARING THE KOZUKI SEAL!!

ON HER LIPS, THE MEMORIES OF 20 YEARS!!

THINKING OF FATHER!! MOTHER!! BROTHER!! AND COUNTRY!!

SHE SPOKE !!!

ばっ!!

IYOOO !!

HERE IT COMES!!

SAY IT WITH ME, EVERY-ONE!!

KUROZUMI OROCHI! CHARCOAL LIKE YOU...

ベベぬっ!!

...IS ONLY WORTHY WHEN IT BURNS!!!

ぐん!!

WANING CRESCENT MOONS GATHER AT THE LONELY PORT AT NIIIIGHT...♪
BE-BENG!
SECOND HOUR OF THE BIRD, THE FIRE FESTIVAL!♪
BE-BENG!
BENG BENG BE-BENG!

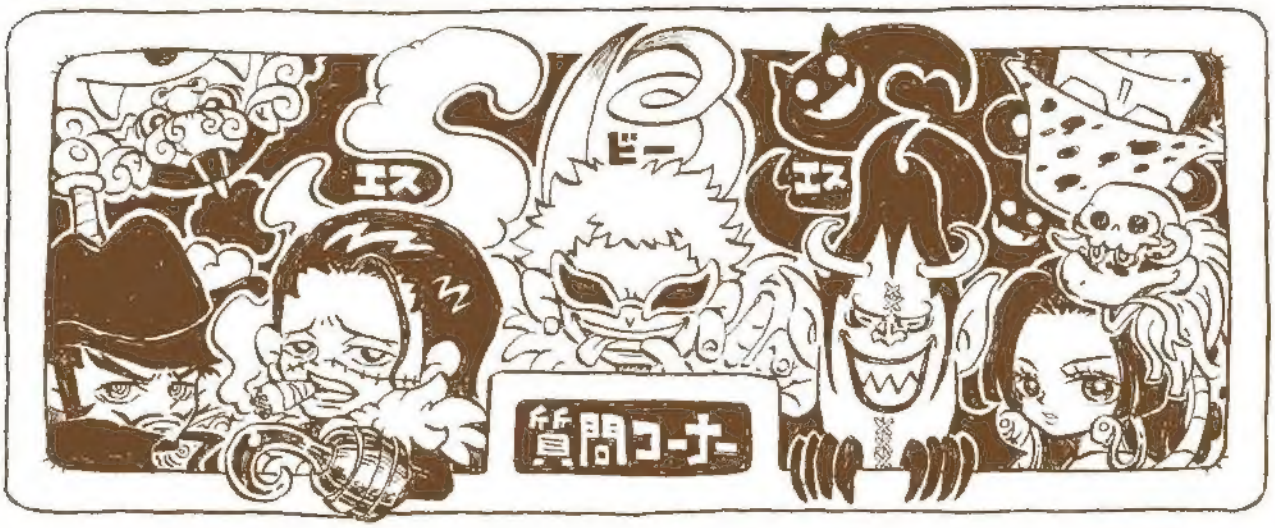
FOR THE GREAT AND NOBLE CLAN STANDS TALL ONCE AGAIN!!
THE HOPED-FOR DAY, COME AT LAAAST...
YO!!
A TALE OF WONDROUS VALOR TO AVENGE THEIR LORD...

THIS HAS BEEN THE SAGA OF MIGHTY SAMURAI...
...REGAINING THEIR LOST GLORY TO SHINE AS BEFORE.

SO, WHERE SHALL WE FLY THIS FLAG?
LORD SHOGUN !!
WHILE OUR WAYS MIGHT PART FOR NOW...
THAT'S ALL THE TIME WE HAVE TODAY.
LORD MOMONOSUKE!

... SOMEDAY, SOMEWHERE.
CLANG カンカンカンカンカンカン
MAY OUR PATHS CROSS AGAIN...
KA-CLANG カンカンカン カカン!!

ベベん!!
THE END

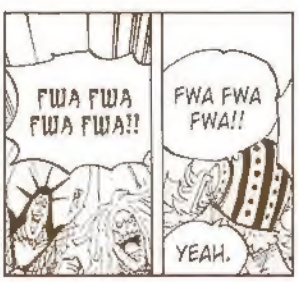


(I ♡ OP, Ishikawa)

Q: Hello. I love *One Piece*. I heard the Wano arc is over. It's really sad that the people who ate the failed Devil Fruits can only laugh now, so I was hoping Chopper would make a medicine that cures them before the Straw Hats sail away. It's too sad for Killer that all he does is laugh. Please take care of this, Master Oda.

--Hiromi M.

A: Thank you for this very considerate letter. It's really horrible to be unable to mourn, or do anything but laugh, just after your parent has died. But I don't think Chopper has the ability to make that medicine yet. Some things in life you just can't stop, and this is one of them. But honestly, I laughed when the Kid Pirates stuck together and said, "We'll be a cheerful pirate crew" after the sad news about Killer. It's great to be able to look on the bright side of life when things are depressing. I believe in the strength of the people of Wano!!



Q: Is Ryokugyu based on the real-life actor Yoshio Harada? He was so cool, my nose started bleeding.

--Match & Takeshi

A: That's right. He's famous for his role in a movie called *Ronin-gai*. He's already passed away, sadly, but he's a legendary actor.

Q: Is there an actor who serves as a model for Director Kurouma (Tensei) of the Marine Bureau of Investigation, who was introduced in chapter 1054?

--Jinbe

A: Tensei is modeled after an actor named Akira Kobayashi. Incidentally, I realized that by putting all of my favorite legendary actors in the upper echelon of the Marines, I was creating a problem--everyone's going to end up with black hair! So that's why I didn't fill in his hair. I'm not making Ryokugyu's hair black either. If you're familiar with my personal film bible, *Battles without Honor and Humanity*, the scene of Akainu and Kurouma speaking to one another as equals is super exciting! They're awesome!!